1

1986 - Table Of Contents

136 - FARM CRISIS
Harrased by the establishment.....7

137 - NEBRASKA FARM RALLY - I
"Interposition" Needed.....19

138 - NEBRASKA FARM RALLY - II
& Kirk's Killing.....35

139 - CLOSING THE CIRCLE
Bank involvement in world empire..... 45

140 - ISLAM'S HOLY WAR
Turning the World Against America.....57

141 - CONFEDERATE SCRIP
Scrip, the weapon of the rebel.....69

143 - BIRTH RATES -
Replacing man.....83

144 - BLOOD RIVER - Boers fight
tens of thousands of Zulus.....89

145 - AIDS.....95

146 - ADL WATCHDOG.....101

147 - GERMAN FEAST OF ORDERS
Kaiser rewards German elite.....111

1987 - Table Of Contents

148 - 4-YEAR BOTTOM.....125

149 - STAFF STUDY - Curtailing American farm production to protect foreign bank loans.....135

150 - WAR TUNNELS - Vietnamese fighters became invisable bydisappearing into tunnels 145

151 - SCAMS - Scams that reappear every few years....157

152 - WHITE PEOPLE'S PARTY - Destroying an American grass-roots party.....169

154 - THE SMITH INDICATOR - A man who was almost never right about the stock market.....179

155 - PIGS ATE YANKEES - War story 187

156 - LIKE PRODUCES LIKE - Lawless parents produce Lawless children.....199

157 - PHINEHAS PRIESTHOOD - God's Law enforcers.....211

158 - THE OPPORTUNITY OF 1987 - Investment opportunity.....225

159 - DEPRESSION SCRIP - Grassroots prints own money.....237

INDEX.....249

1988 - Table Of Contents

160 - CRASH THE DOLLAR: Machinations Of International Bankers.....1

161 - CLOAK OF NIMROD: Interest can be charged.....13

162 - THE COVENANTERS: Their allegiances to the Laws, Statutes and Judgments.....29

163 - THE COVENANTER IN AMERICA: 45

164 - DIFICANE: Black deathwish.....61

165 - IRAN-GATE: The story of mis-information and lies.....75

167 - WHO WILL EAT?.....93

168 - SUSANNA: A woman saves a nation.....105

169 - MERCURY FILLINGS: 115

170 - THE HOUSE: Nine generations - all there.....129

171 - BALANCED BUDGET: Chaos result.....143

INDEX 157

1989 - Table Of Contents

172 - BBB: Pro-white South African party banned by traitors.....1

174 - JAPAN: Uncensored report by one returning after 15 years.....21

175 - FOOD STORAGE: Sources and food plans for emergency 33

176 - 1929 FAST SHUFFLE - Causing deflation to manage inflation.....49

177 - DEATH PENALTY BY RACE: History of execution by race.....63

178 - LAND: Present owners and future owners of land.....79

179 - WHITE CELLS: Saxon priests function as white cells in the body.....93

180 - LAUREL GROVE: An ancient Virginia home dismantled and sold.....105

181 - DOW 5000: Projecting a market objective 117

182 - CRASH OF 1987 & 1989.....131

183 - COMMUNISTS DISSOLVE SYNDICATE.....145

INDEX 163

1990 - Table Of Contents

184 - THE SPOIL:.....1

185 - FOUR-YEAR ELECTION CYCLE:.....23

186 - UNHOLY TRINITY: Capitalism, Socialism, Communism.....35

187 - THE EMPEROR'S NEW CLOTHES: 53

188 - HOW TO CONCEAL CORPORATE DEBT:.....69

189 - A PLOT TO DESTROY A NATION:.....85

190 - WORKING THE RAILROAD SCAM:.....103

191 - MEMORIZE THE COMMANDMENTS:.....119

192 - DATING, ABORTION & AIDS:.....135

193 - WHY FIGHT IRAQ:.....149

194 - THE STING:.....163

195 - U.S. INSTALLS PUPPET RULERS:.....177

INDEX: 191

1991 - Table Of Contents

196 - LIKE FATHER: An old man mistakes me for my long dead grandfather.....1

197 - THE PEACE THAT FOLLOWS: US military issues a code of conduct while occupying Islamic countries.....15

198 - MIDEAST PEACE - And the 7 Rules of interest. 29

199 - THE LITTLE MONKEY: Beating Saddam was easy. Fighting all of Islam may be different. 43

200 - WORLD WAR I CONTENDERS: Dividing the loot.....57

201 - 43rd REUNION: Back to a military school after 43 years.....73

202 - BANK OWNERSHIP: Results through the years of lending 10 for 11 when only 10 are in existence.....89

203 - THE KLAN: A political rally turned into a Klan sting for the media.....105

204 - GOD IS DEAD: Preachers are paid to not teach the WORD 123

205 - BLACK REPUBLICS: De-Saxonizing American cities 139

206 - UN DECLARATION ON RACIAL DISCRIMINATION: Article 3 - "Particular efforts shall be made to prevent discrimination based on race ... in the field of religion".....157

207 - LYNCHBURG'S NEWSPAPER Attacks Hoskins Book 173

INDEX 187

1992 - Table Of Contents

208 - MEDIA CONTROL: Segments of the media controled by foreign governments. Attacks on Hoskins' new book, *Vigilantes Of Christendom*.. 1

209 - UNSAVORY IMPORT: Aliens bribe America: National TV reveals 1 million German soldiers starved to death after WWII.....17

210 - WAR OF THE GODS: Separation is the 20th century imperitive. 33

211 - ZEUS - God Of Gods: America's god called by his old name. 49

212 - HATE LEGISLATION - Preventing Victim Protest: Germany suffers 5,000 casualties a day; Europe - 14,000; America - 12,000; S. Africa, Australia & N. Zealand - 1,700. Our Saxon nation suffers 30,000 casualties a day.....67

213 - STRANGERS HATE CHRISTIANITY: Conquered Christians work for the stranger.....83

214 - SHEEP & THE WOLF: Sheep and wolves - and wolf life styles.....99

215 - BATTLE OF THE CATALONIAN FIELDS: One million men died on one day in the greatest battle ever fought.....117

216 - RUBY RIDGE MURDERS - Part I 133

217 - RUBY RIDGE MURDERS - Part II.....151

218 - INTEGRATION & GOD'S LAW:
The mixed-blood problem.. 167

219 - PEASANT REVOLTS: Saxon peasants
revolt against the cartel.....181

INDEX 203

1993 - Table Of Contents

220 - OPERATION ARMAGEDDON: The strategic importance of Somalia, Panama, Grenada, the Falklands and S. Africa. 1

221 - THE ROAD TO WAR: The Lamsa translation of the Bible reveals who the wolf is and what nation will invade the West.....23

222 - HOSTILE TAKEOVERS: The reason for hostile takeovers of Western assets and lands. ..41

223 - CORPORATIONS & ESTATES: How the rulers of wolf-dens rule sheepfolds. 65

224 - CHAIRMAN MAO & THE WACO MASSACRE: Chairman Mao and Waco's FBI serve the same master.....87

225 - INDULGENCES: Why priests of the international merchant must control religion if the international merchant is to trade.....109

226 - STORM & THE UNFORGIVEABLE SIN: People wonder about the "unforgiveable sin" while the answer was given long ago.....133

227 - TURKS: The Age old Turkic dream is alive, and well on the way to completion.....155

228 - SADDUCEES: Why Edomites became known as Sadducees 177

229 - ARABS & JEWS MAKE PEACE: Think the impossible. Think of peace between the Islamic-Turks and the Jewish-Turks. Remember what happened to Christendom the last time Turks shook hands.....197

230 - SOUTH AFRICA: Right wing groups are either digging in for the long pull or are extending the olive branch to the country's new black rulers. 209

231 - SACRED FOOD: What happens to food when it is blessed. And, why blessed food is forbidden to strangers.....231

INDEX 249

1994 - Table Of Contents

232 - HINDUISM: The conquering religion of the New World Order.....1

233 - PIG: A mother watches her six sons being fried in a great pan.....25

234 - THE GOTHS: Our Goth forefathers escaped the invading hordes of Turkic Huns. 41

235 - IRRESISTIBLE SEPARATION: Blacks and Whites WILL be separated. Black separatists opinion of Whites. 63

236 - DHARMA-CHRISTIAN TOLERANCE: Hinduism re-interprets Christianity so it can be merged into the Hindu NWO.....81

237 - ASSASSINS & THUGS: "The Old Man of the Mountain" - his assassins, thugs and murderers.....97

238 - ASOKA: Father of Dharma-Hinduism and the conqueror of Egypt, Greece and Rome.....115

239 - MARCIAN: "Marcian" Christianity banished God's Commandments and founded Rome's largest religious sect.....137

240 - CONSTANTINE: "Father" of Christianity whose churches adopted Hindu rituals 159

241 - PROMISED KINGDOM: Converting self-sufficient farms into wolf-dens.....183

242 - ORPHANAGE: How abandoned white children exist in black ruled South Africa.....213

243 - FARM SEIZURES: The need for communists to deprive people of their farms...227

INDEX 251

1995 - Table Of Contents

244 - PAULICANISM: The deceptive heresy the Roman Empire substituted for Christianity.....1

245 - PAUL HILL'S DEFENSE: The defense the judge refused to allow him to make before condemning him to death.....25

246 - THE THIRD REVOLT: There have been two major revolts against the establishment in the past 2,000 years. The third has started.....57

247 - WHITE BLOOD CELLS: The white blood cells of one's body fights aliens the same way patriots fight aliens. 81

248 - OKLAHOMA CITY: Why the government blew up the federal building in Oklahoma City.....103

249 - THE PROGRAM: The genocide in the South preparing the way for the privatization of her wealth.....121

250 - THE EVIL EMPIRE'S RULERS: Those who actually own the media, courts, politicians and industry. 137

251 - THE QUIET INVASION:Why foreign troops and equipment are stockpiled here in America. 161

252 - THEY SHOT GORDON SELNER: Selner refused to pay taxes for causes he said were immoral. The authorities shot him 185

253 - AUSTRALIA AWAKES: Australia has suddenly become aware that her resources are being looted and that she is vulnerable to invasion.....209

254 - WHOSE LAWS: Two law systems strive for supremacy. One will live - the other will die.....229

255 - IN THE BEGINNING: The story of the International Trade Cartel - born in India and spread worldwide.....251

INDEX 275

1996 - Table Of Contents

256 - THEOCRACY: All states are ruled by a God of the people or the state God.....1

257 - FALSE IDENTITY: The Biblical anti-christ confesses that the Saxon is ancient Israel.....25

258 - MODUS OPERANDI: The White S. Africans' refusal to admit Black labor led to the Boer War.....47

259 - TIMOTHY MCVEIGH: David Lane of The Order warns against kangaroo trial.....69

260 - FINAL SOLUTION: To destroy the Saxon by intermarriage with strangers 87

261 - THE ELECTRONIC IRON CURTAIN: Coming internet censorship 105

262 - STATE OF THE SAXON UNION: Includes political, media, economic and rituals. 125

263 - EMPIRE CYCLE: From self-sufficient farm to kingdom, to Empire and back again 149

264 - MISSIONARY: Agents sent to wage religious and psychological warfare. 171

265 - "VOLKSVERRAAD": South Africa betrayed by her own church and politicians.....193

266 - SAXON IDENTITY: Tracing ancestors back to the patriarchs.....215

267 - SLAVE REVOLT: The world is learning about Hindu "Dharma" conquest.....239

INDEX 263

1997 - Table Of Contents

268 - AUSTRALIA BETRAYED
By Her Leaders.....1

269 - THE TRUST & THE PLEDGE: Strangers don
Saxon uniforms and commit crimes. 19

270 - TURK LONGVIEW: Turks trigger victims'
rebellion.....41

271 - PAY BACK TIME: Saxons estimate monetary
damages.....63

272 - SERPENT'S SEED: Eve's adultery with the
serpent.....87

273 - ONE TO FEAR: Man should fear one
above all others.....109

274 - McVEIGH OR THE GOVERNMENT?:
Who blew the building in Oklahoma City?.....131

275 - GOATS: Goats must change or die.....147

276 - NATURE OF THE BEAST: "Galloway wolves"
killed and ate travelers.....165

277 - SHEEP KILLING TIME: Wolf wars thin
sheep herds.....189

278 - KINGS & PRIESTS: MAN is his own
king and priest.....207

279 - THE FEUDAL SYSTEM: The feudal
castes exist today. 229

INDEX 251

1998 - Table Of Contents

280 - FACE THE MUSIC 1

281 - FOOD GODS.....21

282 - MERCHANT.....37

283 - DEATH & DYING.....57

284 - EATING WITH STRANGERS 75

285 -A STATE RELIGION.....95

286 - THE NAPHIDEM STRANGER.....121

287 -THE NAPHIDEM STRANGER II 139

288 - NINE MILLION GERMANS 161

289 - GEORGE WALLACE.....181

290 - FAST START WORDS
For Newcomers 199

291 - UNIVERSALISM
Empire Religion.....215

INDEX 233

1999 - Table Of Contents

292 - THE EMPIRE WAR AGAINST MAN.....1

293 - AMERICA'S GODS.....25

294 - MONEY AT KELLY'S FORD.....39

295 - LOYALTY LITMUS TEST.....57

296 - SLAVS.....71

397 -TURKS 89

398 - SAXONS.....109

399 - PRIESTS.....129

300 - MEDIA BLITZ
Media Attack On Hoskins WC/PC.....147

301 - SCRIBE
Organized Religion 167

302 - LYNCHBURG WELCOMES SODOMITES....191

303 - ALERT!.....213

INDEX 235

2000 - Table Of Contents

304 - YEAR 2000
High-points in 2000 years.....1

305 - THE SILVER SPOON 23

306 - BABYLON.....43

307 - INSTIGATED WARS 65

308 - LEAVE US ALONE
A German Speaks Out.....87

309 -AUSTRALIA VISITED.....107

310 - MILITIA
Pelham's Horse Artillery.....129

311 - FIGI
Revolt Against Indian Invaders.....151

312 - ATTILA THE HUN 169

313 - WORSHIP WITH ALIENS.....189

314 - PARABLES
Needed To Survive.....213

315 - TWO KINDS OF CHRISTIANS 235

INDEX 255

2001 - Table Of Contents

316 - PRIVATIZATION.....1

317 - HOW TO SHOOT A PISTOL.....25

318 - COMMUNIST MANIFESTO.....49

319 - DISCOVERING OUR ENEMY 71

320 - LEVITES & JUDAS PRIESTS.....91

321 - ROAD TO RICHMOND.....115

322 - IMMIGRATION - Black Good - White Bad.....139

323 - BABYLON IS IN THREE PARTS 161

324 - JEWS - Part I.....183

325 - JEWS - Part II 207

326 - UNDERSTANDING THE TOWERS 227

327 - BIN LADEN'S SPEECH 245

INDEX..... 267

2002 - Table Of Contents

328 - REPLACING THE ZIONIST.....1

329 - MY FIRST YANKEE.....19

330 - WAR IN VIRGINIA 37

331 - LOST FARMS.....57

332 - JIM CROW.....79

333 - ZIONIST NUCLEAR POWER.....103

334 - SYMBOLS OF GODS.....123

335 - EYE OF SECRET WISDOM.....147

336 - SNAKES.....169

337 - DEVIL & THE ANTI-CHRIST.....189

338 - DOGS-.....207

339 - BLACK SNIPER 227

INDEX vii

2003 - Table Of Contents

340 GREEN APPLES.....1

341 THE UNKNOWN ENEMY.....19

342 BUDDHISTS BECOME HINDUS 39

343 IRAQATTACK 57

344 GINNY GEDDES 79

345 NATIONALIST SOCIALIST PROGRAM.....99

346 MACHIAVELLI.....119

347 BUSINESS OF WAR.....141

348 CHRISTIANS CONVERT TO HINDUISM.....163

349 SCOTLAND'S RISING OF 1715.....181

350 THE WORD REVEALED THE WAY 201

351 ZIONISM.....219

INDEX..... 239

2004 - Table Of Contents

352 VIRGINIA'S PURITANS.....1

353 ROCKING CRADLE
Tobacco, Slaves, Bishops & Jim Crow.....21

354 CHINA
NASDAQ, Wal-Mart & Downsizing America.....41

355 WHEEL IN A WHEEL
Hindu Gods Worshiped In America.....59

356 NATIONS Within STATES.....73

357 ESAU'S ILLUSIONS.....89

358 THE MERCHANT & HIS HENCHMEN
Black Good - White Bad.....113

359 CONSTRUCTIVE FRICTION
Indians.....131

360 NIGER RIVER BASIN
African Home of American Blacks.....149

361 THE PROTOCOLS
Formula for World Conquest.....173

362 AMERICA - Through Chinese Eyes.....193

363 RECONSTRUCTING CONQUERED STATES
The Fine Art of Looting The Victim.....213

INDEX..... vii-ix

2005 - Table Of Contents

364 HOUNDS Of HELL
Hunting Horns, Siva & Gurus.....1

365 THIRTY-SIX STRATEGIES
Oriental strategies of conquest.....19

366 APOCALYPSE - WORLD DESTRUCTION
Hindu religious belief.....39

367 TWO GODS
God's of Empires & the Pig story.....59

368 MAKING MONEY
The simple act of making money
Out of nothing.....79

369 HINDU MEDIA-WEB
Interconnecting Cartel government.....99

370 MISSISSIPPI BURNING
The war declared by Esau on the WORD.....117

371 JUDITH
The woman who destroyed Esau's Army.....135

372 BARABBAS
And Sons Of The Devil.....153

373 THE UNFORGIVEABLE SIN
The thing that will kill you.....173

2006 - Table Of Contents

376 - MANTRA - YANTRA - TANTRA
Basic Hindu Mind Control.....1

377 - DEATH OF RUSSIA
The Buddhist Cancer.....14

378 - MATRIARCHAL FAMILIES.....35

379 - CHETTIARS
British Empire Hindu Moneylenders 53

380 - TRANSFER AGREEMENT
Zionist & Nazi Alliance 71

381 - SCOTTISH DECLARATION
And the Stone Of Scone 89

382 - ENEMY OF GOD & MAN
Hari-Hara, Hindu God Of Integration.....107

383 - RATS & PIGS
Eating Scavengers 127

384 - THOSE DESERVING HONOR -Our
Nations'Ancient Honor Roll.....143

385 - THE DEVIL'S THRONE - Scripture says
the devil rules from the temple top
His cloak controls men's minds. 161

386 - 2nd VA CAVALRY & LATHAM'S BATTERY
No surrender at Appomattox.....173

387 - THE DAY OF THE WHITE HORSE- The Saxon
is the White Horse of Revalations.....191

INDEX.....vii-ix

2007 - Table Of Contents

388 - BRIAR HEDGES & INDIANS
Briar hedges for protection.....1

389 - LITTLE BOY BLUES
Boy soldiers save Richmond.....19

390 - LAND, OFFSHORE, CROSSBOWS.....39

391 - CHRISTIAN NATIONALISM.....59

392 - VPI MASSACRE.....79

393 - JERRY FALWELL.....99

394 - WHITE TURKISH SLAVES.....121

395 - CITIES
Reason For Their Creation.....141

396 - MOON LANDING
Hollywood Production 161

397 - HINDU PERFECT MASTERS.....181

398 - THE SERPENT'S REACH.....201

399 - IRAQ PUZZLE SOLVED.....221

INDEX 241

2008 - Table Of Contents

400 - EMPIRE RELIGION: Religion modifed for the king.....1

401 - ESAU'S EMPIRE: The UN Charter - the supreme law of the land.....21

402 - JACOB'S CHILDREN: In Esau's empire.....41

403 - MASSACRES OF 1622 & 1644:.....61

404 - ALL ARE GUILTY: Bankers, politicians and priests work to keep usury-slavery.....81

405 - SUPERCLASS: We didn't elect them. We can't throw them out. And they are getting more powerful every day.....101

406 - THE COMING STORM: After capturing the Saxon in S. Africa, Russia and Germany now comes the storm.....121

407 - HISTORY CHARTS: Dow downside objectives; bank failures, oil.....141

408 - MONGOLS: A short history. 157

409 - MARKET MELTDOWN: Caused by false priests.....177

410 - KALI'S PRIESTS: Disguised by a mask of Jesus.....197

411 - ABOMINATIONS: Strangers ruling, alien immigration, usury, booms and busts.....217

INDEX 237

2009 - Table Of Contents

412 - WITCHES, BEASTS, BANKERS
And a New World.....7

413 - KINGS, USURY BANKS & SCRIP.....27

414 - BABYLON FALLING & SCRIP.....47

415 - THE REAL VIRGINIA HISTORY
Black slaves forced on Virginia.....67

416 - ANTI-CHRIST - Hair & Tattoos..... 87

417 - MACCABEAN WARS - 107

418 - USURY TRAP.....127

419 - STATE RELIGION
Combining religion, politics and economics.....147

420 - SEPARATION vs INTEGRATION.....167

421 - CLEARANCES
Replacing Saxons with sheep 187

422 - MONEY MACHINE & CORPORATIONS
Hiding money in corporations..... 207

423 - GENETICS
Integration converts Jacob into Esau.....227

INDEX.....247

2010 Table Of Contents

424 - ANTI-CHRISTS & A NEW DAY.....7

425 - THE BEST BIBLE 27

426 - ADAM'S CLOAK.....47

427 - ESAU'S CLOAK.....67

428 - ASSASSINATION & MARTYRS.....87

429 - FBI NOTES.....107

430 - INVINCIBLE WEAPON 127

431 - COMING OUT OF EGYPT.....147

432 - WHITE EVE & BLACK KALI.....167

433 - YOUR ENEMY.....189

434 - ABANDONED CHURCHES.....209

435 - PHANTOM ENEMY 229

INDEX.....249

2011 - Table Of Contents

436 - MAIN STREET MURDER
Blacks on main street.....7

437 - THE NEWS
Media rules Virginia.....27

438 - COMING WARS.....47

439 - HERMANN
Destroyed three Roman Legions.....67

440 - SERPENT
Serpent in Parables and as Esau's Sword.....87

441 - UNITING ESAU
Inciting Esau against Jacob 107

442 - SLAVERY
Forbidden and approved Slavery.....127

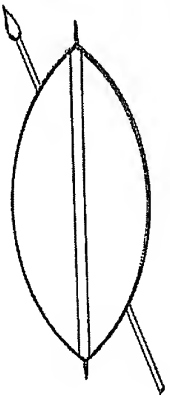
443 - WAR CYCLES / PEACE CYCLES
Internet Review.....147

444 - TWO LAW SYSTEMS.....165

445 - RENEGADES.....185

INDEX.....205

BLOOD RIVER



and other stories from

HOSKINS REPORT 1986-1987

Copyright © 2009
by Richard Kelly Hoskins

All rights reserved. No portion of this book may be reproduced without written permission from the publisher except by a reviewer who may quote brief passages in connection with a review.

Published by

Virginia Publishing Company
P. O. Box 997
Lynchburg, Virginia 24505
Phone 434-384-3261

First printing 2008

Printed in the United States of America

ISBN 1-881867-58-7

Also by Richard Kelly Hoskins

OUR NORDIC RACE, 1958

ISBN 1-881867-00-5

Add'l Printings 1958, 1961, 1961, 1962, 1965, 1975, 1986, 1998, 2005

History of the Saxon nation.

$5 copy plus $3 p&h ($5 overseas)

WAR CYCLES/PEACE CYCLES, 1985

ISBN 1-881867-01-3

Add'l printings 1985, 1986, 1991, HB 2000, 2005

History of usury and war. 250 p.

$25/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

VIGILANTES OF CHRISTENDOM, HB 1990

ISBN 1-881867-02-1

Add'l printings sb 1991, 1997, 2005

The Story of the Phineas Priesthood, 472 p. sb

$15/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

THE WOLF & THE SHEEP, 1993

ISBN 1-881867-03-X

Add'l printings 2002

Wolves eat sheep. That's what they do.

Sheep try to keep from being eaten. That's what they do. 78 p. sb

$5/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

IN THE BEGINNING, 1995

ISBN 1-881867-04-8

The Hindu takeover of Western business, politics,and religion. 249 p. sb.

$15/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

Virginia residents add 5% sales tax

4

1

1986 - Table Of Contents

136 - FARM CRISIS
Harrased by the establishment.....7

137 - NEBRASKA FARM RALLY - I
"Interposition" Needed.....19

138 - NEBRASKA FARM RALLY - II
& Kirk's Killing.....35

139 - CLOSING THE CIRCLE
Bank involvement in world empire..... 45

140 - ISLAM'S HOLY WAR
Turning the World Against America.....57

141 - CONFEDERATE SCRIP
Scrip, the weapon of the rebel.....69

143 - BIRTH RATES -
Replacing man.....83

144 - BLOOD RIVER - Boers fight
tens of thousands of Zulus.....89

145 - AIDS.....95

146 - ADL WATCHDOG.....101

147 - GERMAN FEAST OF ORDERS
Kaiser rewards German elite.....111

1987 - Table Of Contents

148 - 4-YEAR BOTTOM.....125

149 - STAFF STUDY - Curtailing American farm production to protect foreign bank loans.....135

150 - WAR TUNNELS - Vietnamese fighters became invisable bydisappearing into tunnels 145

151 - SCAMS - Scams that reappear every few years....157

152 - WHITE PEOPLE'S PARTY - Destroying an American grass-roots party.....169

154 - THE SMITH INDICATOR - A man who was almost never right about the stock market.....179

155 - PIGS ATE YANKEES - War story 187

156 - LIKE PRODUCES LIKE - Lawless parents produce Lawless children.....199

157 - PHINEHAS PRIESTHOOD - God's Law enforcers.....211

158 - THE OPPORTUNITY OF 1987 - Investment opportunity.....225

159 - DEPRESSION SCRIP - Grassroots prints own money.....237

INDEX.....249

Chapter 136

FARM CRISIS

The Farm Crisis spoken of in 1980 is now here. It is far more important than the Establishment Media has revealed. If this turns out to be the case, each one of us will be affected before this thing is put to rest.

Arthur Kirk Killed

On 23 October 1984 Arthur Kirk was killed on his own property by a SWAT team from the Nebraska State Patrol.

This killing followed an attempt by the Northwest National Bank of Grand Island to serve a complaint. The complaint contended that Kirk was in default in repayment of a loan.

As long as Arthur Kirk's friends stayed with him he was safe. From information available there was no effort made to contact Kirk for talk or negotiation. When his friends left to

tend to their farm chores, the farm was sealed off. His wife was taken into custody and not allowed to phone him. A Nebraska State Patrol SWAT team crept in close to his house under the cover of darkness.

Arthur Kirk appeared in his doorway outlined in the light from his living room. He was shot and received two non-fatal wounds. According to reports, he was allowed to bleed to death.

Nebraska Farmers Remember

To those not involved this Nebraska killing was just an isolated event - but not to the Nebraska farmers. Nebraska farmers consider the SWAT team to be an agent of the bank's stockholders.

During the long winter nights they sit beside their fires and talk. They talk of the things that happened to their fathers and their grandfathers before them. They talk of how it's happening again - just as before. The Kirk killing was a "John Brown killing". There was a reason for it.

The Story Of The Kansas-Nebraska Farmers

There are workworn Kansas and Nebraska farmers who have blood as blue as that of the Queen of England.

In fact, there are more than a few to whom the queen could claim kin. In spite of their mortgages and worry lined faces, they are not just "poor farmers". Their forefathers were the warrior "old nobility" of Britain who came to this country in the 1600's to escape the executioner's ax. Before that they were Crusaders and Vikings. Penniless, they took up small farms in Virginia and New England.

In the 1770s, usury banking became established in New England. It was clearly a violation of the Law,[1] but was tolerated by the ministers of the Anglican Church because the King, the head of the Anglican Church, had been bought by the usurers with low interest loans. *"The borrower is servant to the lender".*

In the 1770s, usury banking became established in New England

The years rolled by:

1781 - Bank of North America opened in Philadelphia. (Absorbed into Pa. Co. for Ins 1923). Oldest bk in US. First usury bank formed in America.

1785 - Agricultural Depression. Massachusetts banks foreclose farms.

1786 - Shay's Rebellion. Capt. Daniel Shay led farmers to break up court hearings demanding a stop to farm foreclosures. The rebellion was put down and foreclosed farmers fled to the western Virginia counties of Ohio and Michigan. Christian ministers sided with the usury banks and offer farmers no help or guidance.

1834 - 1837. Bank credit increased. Bank loans zoomed from $76 million to $120 million. Land prices soar.

1834 - The number of banks grow to 450. They make extensive loans to farmers in Kentucky, Ohio, Michigan, Indiana.

1837 - Land values peak and start to fall disastrously as interest payments siphon money out of circulation. Commodity prices by 1843 decline 35%. A bill is introduced in Congress to prevent banks from issuing money.

---

1 LAW - usury; Prov 28:8, De 25:35-36, Ps 16:1 &6, Ex 22:25, De 23:19

Many states repudiate debts.

The children of many New England and Virginia farmers who moved to Ohio, Michigan and Indiana go broke. Bankers imprison farmers for non-payment of debts. Many frontier preachers were corrupted[2] and say and do nothing to protect their charges.

1837 May - Banks suspend specie payments. Federal Bankruptcy Law is passed. Farmers are freed from prisons. For the second time they or their children move on.

1841 - Bank Of The US fails. List of foreign stockholders made public shows that American banking had been under influence of European banking interests. American farmers had been dispossessed at the pleasure of foreigners. Detroit, Michigan defaults her bonds.

1845 - 1850. Bankrupt farmers from Ohio, Michigan, and Indiana take up farms in Kansas and Nebraska. Banks are again liberal with loans and terms. They are glad to lend $10 for $11 just as they had done to their fathers and grandfathers earlier in Ohio and Michigan, and before that in Massachusetts.

1851 - Money supply up +19%. Land values rise.

1852 - Money supply up +9%. Land values hold their own.

1853 - Money supply up +11%. Land values rise higher.

1855- Money supply drops -2%. Land values falter. Commodity prices drop slightly. Banks start foreclosing farms in Kansas and Nebraska. Farmers turn against bankers.

---

2 A "corrupted" minister is one who has received low interest loans from usurers to buy what he ordinarily could not afford, *"The borrower is servant ..."*

1856 - Farmers without slaves are told that it isn't the usury system's lending $10 for $11 that causes them to default, but cheap slave labor from the South.

Slave holders are told that the anti-slave people imported the slaves and sold them for a handsome profit to the South. They are the ones who want to free them without paying for them. Tensions develop.

- Eastern bankers find a terrorist, supply him with money, guns and munitions, and send him a thousand miles westward to Kansas. On the night of May 24/25th the terrorist and his gang ride to Dutch Henry's Crossing on the Pottawatomie Creek where they take five pro-slavery family men from their homes in the dead of night. Their arms are cut off and they are gutted. John Brown and his followers were accused. The case never came to trial.

Bank foreclosings continue but were forgotten as pro and anti slavery factions borrow money to arm for protection against each other.

1858 - Oct 16. John Brown raids Harpers Ferry in Virginia, kills several people, and calls for a massive slave revolt to kill all whites as had been done earlier in Santo Domingo. Bank controlled press and corrupted ministers applaud the event. Depression and bank foreclosures set in throughout the north. The South which is largely debt free remains prosperous.

1861 - War! Commodity and land prices soar as money is borrowed into existence faster than interest payments siphon it back into banks. Prices peak in 1864.

1865 - 1870 Usury payments reduce circulating money faster than it can be borrowed into existence. Prices decline. Farms are foreclosed wholesale across the nation.

1896 - commodity prices declined 76%. Farmers, as well as the rest of the country, are destitute. Many Kansas and Nebraska families are foreclosed for the 3rd time.

1896 - 1920 War Cycle. Good times! Money rapidly borrowed into existence to buy guns. Farm and commodity values rise.

1920-1932 War spending stops. Bank usury payments siphon money out of circulation. Commodity prices peak and then drop 58%. There is no frontier left with cheap farmland for bankrupt farmers to move to. As in Rome - there are only city slums to move to. Others hang on. Many Kansas and Nebraska families lose their farms to bank foreclosures for the 4th time.

1932-1980. War Cycle. War borrowing. Farm and commodity prices again move higher.

1980- Farm and commodity prices rise to fantastic heights - then drop as banks raise interest rates. Farm defaults start again. Some Kansas and Nebraska families lose their farms for the 5th time since the country has been founded. Corrupted ministers maintain silence.

-State SWAT teams and sheriffs departments representing bank stockholders begin a nationwide John Brown type reign of terror against farmers.

- July 31. Don McGrath of Emarado, ND was killed by sheriff's deputy while attempting to protect his farm equipment. Interest rates soar. Many farmers are unable to borrow $10 and repay $11 and still make a profit.

1982 September 20. John McMillan was killed at Winder, GA by a SWAT team while defending his property.

1984 October 23. Arthur Kirk was killed on his own farm by a SWAT team from the Nebraska State Patrol.

1985 November 15. Massive farm defaults start. 125 armed farmers gather in Georgia to fight back against bank foreclosure.

For the first time in America's history un-corrupted Christian ministers stand with Americans being dispossessed by usury loans. They took the risk of SWAT team bullets and held signs calling for "Jubilee" (Lev 25:9-13) and "7 year forgiveness of debts" (Deu 15:1-3).[3]

1986 January 25. The farmers of Nebraska will hold a mass meeting at Kearney, Nebraska to discuss grievances. Invited are the governor, legislators, sheriffs, SWAT team members, and farmers themselves.[4]

They want to call attention to the following points:

1) That they do not approve of the unlawful and fraudulent "theft" of their property by the use of "usury".And that they do not approve of the controlled manipulation of commodity and land values.

What can be done about it:

2) The state of Nebraska can easily establish interest free and debt free banks such as those employed by their ancestors, and which are presently employed by Arab nations. These banks will allow the purchase of farms without the use of either debt, interest, or the threat of foreclosure.

3 Conspicuous by their absence were the well known orthodox and electronic preachers of the land. A word of betrayal from them and their paper empires could vanish through foreclosure.

4 The rally is to be held in Kearney, NE on January 25. Call or write Mr. Paul Maruska, RR 3, GTC #32, Kearney, NE 68847. 1-308-234-1066 for information. The editor of HR has been invited to speak.

And that further:

3) The American Farmers should be commended for not retaliating against bank stockholders for sending SWAT teams to repeatedly terrorize and kill their members.

But:

4) This situation cannot continue ... that they do not approve of SWAT team "executions" for the purpose of illegal foreclosure.

If the governor of Nebraska does not appear, the opposition in the upcoming gubernatorial election, Pastor Everett Siliven of the Faith Baptist Church, Louisville, Nebraska will.

Pastor Siliven is the one who was preaching in his pulpit when the Nebraska State Patrol crashed into his church, pulled him out of his pulpit, grabbed the rest of the congregation, threw them in jail and padlocked the church.

Conclusion

The actions of America's farmers and America's ministers are telegraphing to the world that an era may be ending, that no longer will there be "business as usual".

There may be a deeper reason for today's fevered rush to convert IOUs into equity shares in America's corporations. Certain of America's businessmen may see things in the future that others do not see as yet. These frantic mergers and takeovers would make sense indeed if today's IOUs were to become tomorrow's "worthless paper".

UNFILTERED NEWS

The Sydney Morning Herald reports that usury banks that have lent money in Saudi Arabia are facing a mountain of bad debts because of Islam's interest free laws. Saudi courts

will not back bank demands for interest, and often offset interest already paid against the principal. To further frustrate the usury banks, orders to seize assets are practically impossible to obtain. Usury bankers moan that the political climate is not right for fundamental changes in the law to allow banks to win judgments.

This is precisely what happened in Western courts a few centuries ago. In time, usury contracts will again be struck down when juries are educated as to what the Law requires them to do.

The French International Radio reported that the Afghan Freedom Fighters control 90% of the country. The USSR has lost 50,000 troops, 7500 tanks and over 500 helicopters. The Afghan people have lost one million men, women and children.

Most of the Afghans' losses are due to lack of US aid and support. US policy is to talk and rail against communism, but in practice refuse to prevent communist takeovers. After pushing independent nations such as Cuba, Angola, and S. Vietnam into communist clutches the US government offers only token aid to surviving freedom fighters.

A pastor in Tulsa, Oklahoma is serving a 6 mo. jail sentence for "contempt of court" because his church will not accept a government license to conduct the ministries of the church. Another in Colorado Springs, Colorado was fined $1000 and sentenced to 6 months for conducting Bible studies in his home without a government license. Another in Fort Worth, Texas faces jail because he will not apply for a government license. One in Corpus Christi, Texas faces jail

for the same reason. (*Temple Times* - 2560 Sylvan Road, East Point, Georgia 30344.)

ED: One of my forefathers went to prison for conducting church in his home, but that was in the 1760s! *"Whatever has been before will be again -".*

LETTERS

SCRIPT: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: How would a government determine how much money or scrip should be in circulation for the demands of industry and trade? G.M. - Missouri

RKH: Simple. A price index. If the PI goes up - import taxes go up and government expenditures stop. If the PI goes down - import taxes go down and more scrip is put in circulation.

COMMODITIES: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Why wouldn't it be a good idea to use commodities for money? One bushel of wheat for one wheat dollar? G. A. - Tennessee

RKH: Good idea. Similar plans have been used in the past. Lynchburg "Tobacco Notes" for instance. One 800 lb bbl of prime dark-leaf tobacco for one note. Col. Harwood issued scrip based on a number of commodities. It would have put the usury bankers out of business. They ordered the government to stop it.

GOLD SCRIP: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Why can't we take gold and silver coins to a bank and get them to issue a 'warehouse receipt'? This 'receipt' can then be spent anywhere. Unlike the present Federal Reserve Note this would be backed by something tangible." A. U. - Missouri

RKH: The problem with the system you envision is that if one issuer controls most of the business he will also control

the "system". A "Mr. Big" somewhere can inflate and deflate prices by controlling the issue of warehouse receipts - just as the Federal Reserve System does today.

SCRIP PAY: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I grew up during the depression. Our teachers received scrip for pay, but not until I read your *"War Cycles / Peace Cycles"* did I know what I was." W. I. Arkansas

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 137

NEBRASKA FARM RALLY - I And Interposition

I was the first speaker. I told the farmers that in my opinion what was needed was:

1) Moratorium.
2) Elect a governor.
3) Interposition.

Moratorium

Farms are being taken over by the banks every day. Sixteen thousand are expected to be taken over in the next 90 days in Nebraska alone. Land values have dropped from $2,000 an acre to $600. Some have recently gone for as low as $200.

Farm machinery sells for 5¢ - 10¢ on the dollar. Very little is bought locally. A moratorium must be invoked to stop the pillage.

Elect A Governor

Nebraskans must have a governor who is not a pawn of the foreclosing banks. If they organize and outwork the Media they might elect their own man. If they do there may be a glimmer of light. Otherwise - disaster.

A governor can interpose the authority of the state between the oppressed citizens and the oppressors. It has been done many times before.

Interposing Cities

For example. At the present time the following "Sanctuary Cities" are interposing their authority between the Federal Government and illegal aliens to make it virtually impossible for the Federal government to apprehend illegals.

They are: Berkeley, Calif.; Burlington, VT; Cambridge, Mass; Chicago, Ill; Ithaca, NY; Los Angeles, Cal.; Madison, Wis; Olympia, Wash; Sacramento, CA; St. Paul, Minn; Takoma Park, MD. and West Hollywood, Calif. New York has joined by ordering city officials not to cooperate in the apprehension of illegals.

One does not have to approve. He must merely see that Interposition works.

Interposing States

There are many incidents of successful Interposition. In the 1830s Congress passed tariffs directed against South Carolina which would have virtually destroyed the merchants

of that state. John C. Calhoun interposed the authority of South Carolina and refused to recognize the law. President Andy Jackson thundered, but South Carolina was prepared to fight. The taxes were reduced to virtually nothing. Interposition worked.

A key point in Interposition is the leader. He must be willing to lay down his life for his people if events so demand. If he does not have this dedication the matter is lost before it begins.

Any discussion of Interposition must include interposition's failures.

Virginia's Disgrace

In the 1950s the US government attempted to take over the school system of the State of Virginia. Judge Bill Ould of Chesterfield County said that it was unconstitutional and that the US government didn't have the authority. He stated that Virginia must interpose her authority to protect the people or the education system would be ruined.

James Kilpatrick of the Richmond Newsleader expounded on the topic and became its most vocal champion. Congressman J. Lindsay Almond, a candidate for office, vowed that if elected governor he would never betray his mother state Virginia.

I was a young officer in the Richmond Light Infantry Blues, one of the regiments that went across the slaughter fields at Gettysburg, and the one my great great great grandfather fought with at Yorktown during the Revolution. The Blues, one of the many regiments of the Virginia National

Guard, stood ready to be called up once more to protect our state from invasion.

Our newly elected governor never did come by to visit us. The reason soon became apparent. We stood by and the Federal marshals were allowed to walk in and take over our schools. Governor Almond went before the legislature with a few words about doing the best he could. I was one of the many who cried at the humiliation of Virginia. Governor Almond received a Federal Judgeship.

He still lives in Richmond drawing his monthly Federal paycheck.

Rhodesia's Destruction

The same thing happened to Rhodesia. Britain attempted to turn Rhodesia over to the blacks in direct violation of the Bible law which states:

> **"Thou shalt ... set king over thee ... one from among thy brethren ... thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: nokri - foreign, adulterous.) over thee, which is not thy brother." De. 17:15**

Rhodesia interposed her authority and declared her independence. The USSR, China, Britain, and the US aided rebels in an attempt to bring down her government. Rhodesia raised a militia. Thousands of volunteers came from America to help. Ten years of war left Rhodesia stronger and with more trade than before.

Her leader, Ian Smith, without a referendum, met with the enemy and turned Rhodesia over to the blacks. He still has his large plantation in Rhodesia and receives favorable press in the West. Most of the other whites have been driven from their homes. Rhodesia is destroyed.

I don't know all the politicians running for Governor in Nebraska. I know Pastor Everett Sileven. He spent 5 months in jail rather than cave in to state demands to regulate his Church schools. He does understand Interposition. At the Farmers' Rally I recommended that they unite behind Sileven.[5]

Interposition

Section 8 of the US Constitution gives Congress the power to coin money. Congress has relinguished this power by giving it to private banks.

The 10th Amendment states that powers not given to the government belong to the states.

The US government has even borrowed money from private banks, which makes them, under the supreme law, slave to the lenders:

> **"The borrower is servant (slave) to the lender." Prov. 22:7**

This was not part of the contract between the states and the federal government. Since the Federal government has not exercised the power given it - this power reverts to the states who gave it in the first place.

The states have the right to issue money.

Practically

There is not a judge in the country who was put there to rule that the above argument is true. However, if a sovereign state interposes her authority and issues her own money it

5 While his opponents receive free favorable publicity Sileven has to pay for advertisements to be heard.

doesn't make any difference what he rules. It will force the government in Washington to continue to wear its golden slave chain or cast it away by beginning to issue money.

Implementing Interposition

1) In 1940, Lambert Schuyler wrote his famous *"Think Fast America"*. In it he outlined a simple plan of converting debt into equity.

If a man bought ten acres on a certain date for $1000 an acre, and $4000 of the money was his own, he would own 40%. The remaining debt of $6000 or 60% would be converted into equity. This 60% would be owned by the lender.

Any payments of principal and interest made since the purchase date would apply against the lender's portion based on the original purchase price of $1000 an acre. The original purchase price is the key to each transaction.

In this case the bank would gain $6000 - an amount equal to the "credit" they loaned in the first place.[6] A 100% profit is more than a fair profit on the transaction since the "credit" cost nothing.

They would not get the interest amounting to an additional $12,000. This would do the lender a service since usury is forbidden by the Christian religion. The punishment for usurers is the same given to whores and murderers. Surely no Christian would risk that for a couple of dollars.

The conversion of credit into equity would preclude foreclosure where the farmer loses everything.

---

6 Banks do not lend depositors' money. They merely lend "credit" instead. The only reason they keep depositors' money is to comply with rules set out by the nation's big banks. Again. Banks do not lend depositors' money - only "credit" or bookkeeping entries. Statements to the contrary are designed to mislead and confuse.

2) The State can use its sovereign power of eminent domain to take over and regulate the "credit" resource of the state, just as they can for air, water and roads.

3) A "sovereign" state must be made to act as a sovereign. It must be willing to back its decisions with all the force at its command.

This in substance was the talk I gave at the Farmers Rally in Nebraska.[7]

Who Was There

Pastor Everett Sileven - candidate for Governor, Ernie Chambers - black state senator and outspoken farm supporter, Larry Humphries - present at the Georgia protest and founder of Heritage Library, depository of Sen. Joseph McCarthy's papers, Carl Hollocheck and Earl Bailey - of the New Constitution Party, and Abe Austin - monetary reformist who next to Peter Cook is the oldest fighter for a sound monetary system in the country. Tommy Kersey - leader of the '78 and '79 motorcades to DC and another Georgia protester was sick and unable to attend. Jack Metcalf - state senator from Washington and fighter against the Federal Reserve - felt the heat from the same minority pressure group that is after the farmers and begged off.

7 The Nebraska Farm Convention was taped in its entirety by Mr. Paul Johnson, 100 Elm St., Red Oak, Iowa 51566. (712)-623-4138.

Observations On The Media

The media did an unsurpassed hatchet job on the farmers. It was something one really had to admire.

Upon landing in Omaha I was greeted with the announcement that according to the papers and TV the Farm Meeting was called off. Many of those planning to go canceled. After traveling 2000 miles I figured I might as well drive the 4 hours more to get to Kearney.

When there we found the announcement was false. The people of Kearney were looking forward to the meeting and the merchants were offering discounts to convention participants, but a pressure group called B'nai B'rith was on the radio and TV attacking the farmers meeting and demanding that Holiday Inn back out on their agreement to rent them their convention center.

The manager refused stating that nothing could be wrong with a group that had two senators and a preacher as speakers, but orders came down from headquarters and they were forced to comply. The next day's meeting was transferred to an unheated steel barn two miles out in the country. The weather was freezing. I saw no correction of the convention cancellation by the media but was told later that a few did. All this while the farmers were being painted as "extremists".

News Interview

That night there was a news conference. Batteries of cameras taped the meeting. All the questions were leading questions. The media didn't want to hear solutions designed to help the farmers. They wanted someone to say anything that could be twisted into another smear on the farm movement.

In this they failed, but that didn't stop them. Their evening TV news spots showed silent pictures of panel participants making statements. The speakers lips moved and the reporters used their own words to describe what the speaker said. Nothing that could possibly help the Nebraska farmers was allowed to get on the air.

Temper

The next day at the convention I lost my temper over the treatment these people were giving the farmers. I pointed at the television cameras and told the convention to vote AGAINST those the Media was for and FOR those the Media was against. This didn't get on the air either.

On the other hand, one has to remember if media newsmen don't present liberal bias they lose their jobs. However, this knowledge doesn't make them any less dangerous.

Recommendations In Dealing With The Media

My recommendation in dealing with the media is to give interviews only to those reporters and networks who have a "proven" record of being fair and objective and refuse all interviews that are not LIVE. Anything less is open invitation to being vilified and slandered. For instance. Based on my talk concerning Rhodesia the newspapers stated that the speaker from Virginia was "against blacks". That was almost the total extent of the media coverage. I wasn't talking about blacks - I was talking about Interposition. You get the picture. (During the years since this rally in 1986, I must say that I have never discovered an unbiased major media reporter. ALL have been left-wing liberals.)

The People

The opportunity was presented to talk to hundreds of farmers. Each conversation was interesting and so was the next one two feet away. What emerged in my mind was a hodge-podge. But the overall picture is crystal clear.

The Legal System

Almost all the farmers complain that lawyers won't take their cases. They say that if the lawyers do the banks won't give them business. Many present their own cases in court. When they say something wrong they get thrown out. The judges are hostile. They say its next to impossible to get a jury trial. It makes no difference what the law says - in the absence of a jury trial what the judge says is law.

Death Angel

There is fear. Not only the fear of foreclosure and being left with no job or trade with which to earn a living, but the fear of being killed if they protest too loudly. I was told the story about a Federal Marshal who has won the name "death angel". On 7 separate occasions he has been on the scene when a farmer has been killed.

TV Special

I met some of the farmers who were on the TV Special about America's farmers that stirred so much comment. They said that during the interviews the reporters were very friendly. But then they took a few sentences out of context and made them look like potential killers or fanatics. They said that they would never talk to reporters again.

Where The Action Is

This meeting was where the action was. However, there were no conservative newspaper or newsletter reporters present except yours truly. This graphically points out the inadequacy of Farmer communications. I have talked to several periodicals since then who said they wanted to be there but didn't know about it.

None of the big name TV evangelists were present either. It was either because they had not been invited; because they too are in debt and would make poor witnesses, or, they disapproved.

Kirks Killing

I talked to the man who examined Arthur Kirk's body and to Kirk's wife. This was first hand information. It is hard to escape the opinion that the farmer was shot down in cold blood. More on this at a later date.

Mortgages Sold

At long last the farmers have discovered that their mortgages were sold by local banks to the big banks in Chicago and New York. This is a revelation to them. The local banks are most times only collection agencies in exchange for a piece of the action. The big banks don't fool around.

Money Manipulation

The International Bankers met in NY and decided to stop the dollar's rise and force it lower. Many of the farmers are acutely aware of this. This sort of action drastically affects the price of land and commodities. It was these same bankers along with Federal and state authorities and local land grant

colleges who encouraged the farmers to go into debt when land prices were $2000 and $3000 an acre. They said that if they didn't they were through.

Farmers didn't know they were supposed to be experts in international money manipulation. They ask why the bankers didn't tell them that they were going to force value of the dollar, land, and commodities up when land was at $600 an acre? The farmers could have bought at $600 and sold at $2000 an acre. A big difference!

They consider themselves victims of a manipulated international monetary con game that is supported by the politicians and newspapers. ... a game which was designed to ruin them from the beginning.

Enemies Of The Farmers

Besides the media and the courts, the only group actively attacking the farmers is an organization called B'nai B'rith.

Their representatives were instrumental in the cancellation of the Holiday Inn meeting place in Kearney and their representatives have harassed other farm meetings.

The farmers at the convention were asking why they were being attacked by this particular group and what their stake was in all this.

This question was answered when several members of the organization were identified by as being large bank stockholders. This B'nai B'rith is now rightly or wrongly labeled as a front for the international banks. It is believed that when the farmers bankrupt they get their share. If this is so it would account for their tremendous clout with the Media.

Conclusion

There were oilmen and small businessmen present at the meeting. Each group had almost the same grievances. The number of groups with grievances is growing.

There is a growing anger in these people at what they regard as unjust treatment by the media, by the courts, and by the politicians they regard as pawns of the banks.

They have not had their day in court and no one has heard their complaints. Being forced to stand in a cold barn for six hours did nothing to soften their resentments. America has had few political explosions before because the oppressed could always take their grievances before the nation. These people are being denied this opportunity. The pressure is building.

Next year much of America's farmland will be in the the hands of Wall Street. If corporate farming in America is as successful as collective farming is in the USSR, America may soon have monumental problems with its food supply.

UNFILTERED NEWS

The States of Jersey and Guernsey use their own money for business in addition to British notes. They print and spend their own debt free paper money and metal coins into circulation for public works and tax it out again. This dates back to 1816 through an agreement made with the British government. While British taxes skyrocket - Jersey and Guernsey pay almost nothing. Jersey and Guernseymen maintain that "only fools borrow money from banks when states can print it free."

The allies won WW II. Germany was required to pass inheritance taxes. Friedrich Karl Flick does not have the money to pay these taxes when he dies. He has been forced to sell his company. The international 'Deutsche Bank' bought Flick Company in November for $2 billion.

In January the company was instructed by its new owner to pay millions from its retained earnings to forced laborers of WW II. This is the new form of "tribute". In this manner almost all the large German companies have been taken over and milked by the international banks. After WW I they were forced to pay billions. Since WW II they have been forced to pay tens of billions.

If tribute is needed it should be paid by the owners of the large German companies, those who financed and got rich from both wars which killed nearly 100 million people - the international banks.

"'South Africa is the most Christian nation in the world,' says David W. Balsiger, who recently headed a fact-finding mission to South Africa. 'One is surprised to find prayer in school at all levels, abundant Christian broadcasting, a high level of church attendance; open exercise of religious freedom. Abortion, homosexuality, pornography are outlawed; rapists are put to death.'" *Straight Talk*

LETTERS

SOUTH AFRICA: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Your American rulers still don't understand South Africa. We are Christians. The Bible teaches:

> *"Thou shalt reign over many nations, but they shall not reign over thee." Deu 15:4*

It also teaches:

> *"One from among thy brethren shalt thou set king over thee: thou manyest not set a stranger (Heb: nokriy - foreign, adulterer) over thee, which is not thy brother." De 17:15*

Rhodesia forgot God and violated His Laws by allowing black strangers to rule her. She is destroyed. If we violate God's Laws as Rhodesia did we fight God and will be destroyed. If you in the US fight God you will be destroyed." M.P. - South Africa

---

CANADA: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Please send me your book - 'War Cycles / Peace Cycles". Never thought I would see the day when I was afraid to put the name of your publishing company on the envelope in case the authorities would refuse to allow this order to cross the border. The banned book list grows. M.B. - Canada

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 138

NEBRASKA FARM RALLY - II & Kirk's Killing

Last month I told you I learned more about the Kirk killing.

The official story is that Kirk stormed out of his house cursing and shooting. The SWAT team shot him down in self-defense.

The unofficial story is that Kirk had been agitated and threatened. He made intemperate remarks that were recorded. These remarks became his death warrant.

The man Mrs. Kirk asked to examine her husband's body had been a corpsman in the service. He had lots of experience with gunshot wounds.

He commented that gunshot wounds that kill bleed very little. He observed that Kirk's body lay in the yard in a great pool of blood. It was his opinion that the only way a man could bleed that much through small bullet wounds was for him to be alive when placed on the ground. His belief is that he was shot and left to bleed to death.

Close examination revealed a gunshot wound under his right arm that penetrated only half an inch. Most modern bullets penetrate far deeper than that - unless they hit something first. The panel of the front door was missing - it had been taken by the SWAT team. The deduction was made that the bullet hit the door panel first before hitting Kirk. This would mean that Kirk was inside his own house when shot.

A great deal was made over this point. It seems that it is in violation of some Nebraska law to shoot a homeowner inside his house.

An Indian tracker, who accompanied the examining party, pointed to drag marks made by the toes of Kirk's shoes from the front porch to the place where his body lay. There was also the print of a man's knee in one of the flower beds on one side of the drag marks. The inference here was that one of the men who was dragging Kirk's body stumbled.

Rifle shells were found near the body. Ordinarily this would support the statement made that Kirk had come out of the house shooting. These shells, however, were found to the left rear of the body instead of the right rear as one would expect.

A paraffin test of Kirk's hand showed no residue of powder.

The conclusion of those in the room who had examined the scene was that the shallow bullet wound under Kirk's right arm and the missing panel in the door pointed to Kirk having

been shot inside his own house with the bullet first passing through the door panel. The boot drag marks pointed to his having been carried outside. The large amount of blood pointed to his having been alive when deposited on the ground outside, and his having bled to death later.

The shells on the wrong side of the body smack of manufactured evidence, and the lack of powder on Kirk's hand casts suspicion on everything else that has to do with the case.

Mrs. Kirk's story

Mrs. Kirk told how her unarmed husband had driven his tractor unmolested over the country roads that day as was his wont. She had driven to town as usual. On her way home she saw a plane circling over the farm and shortly she ran into a roadblock and she and her daughter were taken into custody. No reason was given. She was prevented from calling home. None of her questions were answered. After several hours she was informed that her husband was dead.

Mrs. Deloris Kirk is a great little lady. You may want her to speak at a meeting and get her to tell you her story herself. She can be reached at P.O. Box 363, Cairo, Nebraska, 68824. (308) 485-4356.

Impressions

At the Kearney Farm Meeting one of the speakers asked "How many have money for seed for this season?" There were no hands raised.

Reporters

The reporters would take notes when Larry Humphrey was talking about the armed Georgia Farm Stand. When talking

about solutions such as "Land Sabbath" and "no planting" their pencils were still and they looked bored.

Intimidation

State troopers passed through the parking lots taking down license numbers of those present in an attempt to intimidate those meeting there.

In Marcas, Iowa, another Farmers Meeting was locked out the week before after having paid a $50 deposit for a meeting hall.

A Preacher Testifies

Pastor Everett Sileven told me that when he was in court the judge told him that while in his court room he was not to "speak of the Constitution, the Bible, or your rights!"

Pastor's Association

Before the Kearney Farm Meeting the local pastors association met to try to prevent the farm meeting from taking place.

Those Who Showed Up

Those who did not get the news that the meeting had been called off came on anyway. There were 450 people there instead of the expected thousands. A good showing considering. The license plates were from Nebraska, Iowa, Oklahoma, Wyoming, Georgia, N. Dakota, S. Dakota, Wisconsin, etc. A good cross section.

Wayne Cryts

Wayne Cryts was there. He is the farmer who took his grain to an elevator for them to sell the day before the elevator declared bankruptcy. The courts held that such grain belongs to the creditors. Cryts got help from his friends and went and got his grain. This happened years ago and the case is still pending.

Soviet Banks In Our Midwest

There is talk that Soviets own many midwest banks. This was put down to "rumors". However, a release by the NY Times Service, in the "The News & Daily Advance", Lynchburg, Virginia, Feb. 16th reported that back in the mid 1970s the Soviet Union secretly tried to acquire three banks in northern California and an interest in a fourth. It is claimed that this plan did not violate any laws. Moscow Narodny Bank, which financed the attempt, insisted that it was strictly business.

It would be interesting to learn which of the two can dish out the harshest treatment to America's farmers - American usury banks or Soviet usury banks.

Mr. Paul Johnson, VHS/BETA VIDEO TAPES, 100 Elm St., Red Oak, Iowa 51566 (712) 623-4138 taped the whole convention. The video tapes are $25 each.

STAR WARS NO MATCH FOR RUSSIAN RUBLE

"If Russia begins to challenge the Star Wars program by escalating its arms build-up, its arms build-up will not drive the Soviet government into any internal public debt. The Gosbank, which is the de facto government of Russia, will finance the Russian arms expansion with Russian domestic rubles. These rubles will cost the government nothing more than some ruble-printing and accounting labor ...

"Because of the unique financing system of the Soviet government, Mr. Gorbachev was able to state: 'The budget of the (Soviet) state does not run a deficit.' (Reported on NBC News, October 1, 1985.)

"It is the Russian domestic ruble that is the greatest threat to our nation's prestige in the world. While the prestigious star wars' soft and hardware will be searching for the enemy missiles in the sky, the Russian domestic ruble will be financing and expanding their international trade by land and sea.

"As long as our public officials from the President down, do not recognize the parasitic forces residing in our bank money ... we will continue to be driven into ever-greater public and private indebtedness until our total economy is bankrupted. If we carry our concerns and fears far enough, we can see our bankrupt nation on the sheriff's auction block being purchased with debt free Russian rubles.

"Already the so-called under-developed debt-ridden nations are being wooed, enticed, seduced and won over by the Russian ruble through favorable indirect barter trade. The United States Government can not match this favorable trade with bankers' debt- generating dollars.

"It's time that we face the fact that we in the United States do not have a U. S. Treasury or U. S. Government money system. What we have is a commercial bankers' checkbook money system. It is run by the commercial bankers as a monopoly and governs our National Economy. ...

"The Gramm-Rudman Plan may work if imposed on a corporation but a 'national government in wisdom' should not be financed as are state, local governments and corporations. The Soviet government is not financed like a corporation, but is financed by an organic financing technique that should be adopted by every sovereign government that wants to survive and flourish without unemployment, debts and deficits, and wants to liberate itself out of the economic convulsions caused by the bankers, via the international currency exchange rates."[8]

BOTHA Of S. AFRICA

"Though Mr. Botha warns strongly: 'Don't speak to communists and those who support violence,' he himself is an old hand at it. ...

"The most glaring example is his Accord with communist Mozambique ... P. W. Botha's government prefers the term 'Marxist' which is increasingly replacing the term 'Communist." ...

"Mr. Botha's inordinate equivocation in the matter of the talks with the ANC ... took us back to 1974. ... Mr. Botha, then Minister of Defense, denounced Frelimo in Mozambique

8 Peter Cook, *The Treasury Monetarist*, P. O. Box 86, Wickliffe, OH 44092. (Soviets use finance for war. What they appear to do and what they do may be at variance.)

as 'communists, murderers and rapists,' and then shortly afterwards, when 'independence' was handed on a platter to communist Frelimo in Mozambique by the Portuguese Government, warned strongly that no Portuguese or South Africans would be allowed to form up on South African soil, thereby preventing them from helping the beleaguered and defenseless Whites in Mozambique.

"After that came the forcing of the Rhodesian Government by the S. A. Government, in which Mr. Botha played a prominent part, to release detained communist ANC leaders from detention, and then to invite them to participate in a conference on the constitutional future of Rhodesia.

"Then came the disgraceful SA campaign in which Mr. Botha ... pressured Rhodesians and their government into accepting black majority rule ... by the likes of the Sitholes, Nkomoss, Mugabes and the other communist-inoculated black ANC leaders.

"This is the one and the same Mr. P. W. Botha who ... has opened wide the floodgates of black unrest and violence throughout the country, and for which our valiant but unfortunate Police and Defense Forces have to bear the full brunt. ...

"Mr. Botha's record of collaboration ... first Mozambique, then Angola, Rhodesia, South West Africa, and now South Africa - speaks for itself."[9]

9 S.E.D. Brown, *The South African Observer*, November 1985, P. O. Box 2401, Pretoria, South Africa.

LETTERS

SCRIP: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I had never heard about municipalities issuing scrip in the '30s as you mentioned in your book. However, in our town the largest grocer had a packing plant. He bought cattle, hogs, eggs or most anything the farmers had to sell. When money got tight they issued their own scrip. The farmers could purchase most anything they wanted in town. They could spend it at the repair shop, barber shop, etc., because everyone knew they could buy groceries with that scrip.

I don't know but feel sure it was never used to pay taxes. Nevertheless that issue of scrip spared the people of my town hardship that they otherwise would have suffered. g. W. - Texas

---

MONEY: Dear Mr. Hoskins: You commented that Jack Kennedy issued treasury money. I thought Lincoln was alone with this distinction." B.P. - virginia

RKH: I have a $2 U.S. Note Series 1963. This is a U.S. money issue. It is not a Federal Reserve Note. Lincoln issued money similar to this and was shot. Kennedy did the same and he too was shot.

AMENDMENT: "Dear Richard: In one of your newsletters, you stated that the 16th Amendment was never ratifies. I believe it wa ratifies Feb 15, 1913." H.D. - Iowa

RKH: My understanding is that the Atty Gen. of the U.S. declared the 16th Amendment ratified even though only two of the required number of states had actually done so.

COLLEGE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: If I had not borrowed money to finance the growth of this college it would not exist

today. It's paid for. Real wisdom is knowing when to get in and out again." J.S. - Oregon

RKH: I don't make the rules. You could have bought your college through a partnership with buyback agreements. You are one of the ones who swam into the usury net, ate your fill, and swam out again. The net is still there. If it missed you, it will get your children. *"All men are right in their own eyes.* If all men are right in their own eyes - where lies truth? It lies with the One who makes the rules.

LAND REST: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Three years ago I planted my wheat as usual. For various reasons I did not harvest it. Never before has my land produced more than 30 bushels. After resting for one year it produced 60 bushels. Maybe my case is unusual, but I believe there is something to this 'land Sabbath' the Georgia farmers are talking about."

TAXES: "Dear Dick: Our city property tax collector says that the reason it is so easy to collect taxes is that few people own their own homes. Almost all real estate taxes in this town are paid by mortgage companies - the true owners." H. W. - Washington

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 139

CLOSING THE CIRCLE

It is a documented fact that the Communist Revolution in Russia was financed by the New York banks.[10]

It is also a fact that except for the captive nations of Eastern Europe turned over to the Soviets by the US and her allies at the end of WW II, the Soviet Union has used force to invade and conquer only one free and independent country - Afghanistan.

In two more instances the USSR has used force to re-conquer breakaway countries already under her heel - and which were given to her by the US - Hungary and Czechoslovakia.

10 *Wall Street & The Bolshevik Revolution*, Antony G. Sutton, Arlington House, New Rochelle, NY. 1974.

This shows amazing restraint by the nation that has somehow, without really trying, managed to pull over half the world into the maw of communism.

By way of contrast, England in the last century would have fought several wars, invaded and annexed a half dozen nations in the same time frame.

Their amazing success is not due as much to their own inept and bungling efforts as it is to the efforts of the rulers of the United States to push these same unfortunate nations into the red net.

US Complicity

We are logical beings. If we have facts we can reason. We can put 2 and 2 together.

It was the United States that sent Trotsky and his revolutionists to the USSR and financed them. Thus, the US was instrumental in the creation of the USSR. It was the United States that insisted that Eastern Europe be turned over to the USSR at the end of WW II.

It was the United States that cut off aid to Chiang Kai-shek and stood back and allowed the communists to conquer China. It was the US that demanded reform in Cuba which put Castro's communists in power. It was the US that sabotaged the reconquest effort at the Bay of Pigs and allowed the Cuban anti-communists to be slaughtered.

It was the United States government that canned Gen. MacArthur when he tried to win the Korean War, and it was the US rulers who ordered the US Army to evacuate North Korea so that it could be turned over to communism. It was the US government that helped in the assassination of the ruler

of Vietnam and then turned that unfortunate nation over to communism and its subsequent bloodbath.

It is the US government that has consistently refused to help any of the resistance elements free their nations from the communists who have taken them over.

It was the US that insisted that Europeans withdraw and turn their African colonies one at a time over to communist rule. It is the US that now insists that South Korea and South Africa "reform" knowing that in those nations the only reform movement is communist.

Two More Countries Lost Last Month

The US media is now loudly rejoicing that only this last month two more nations have taken the fatal step. Baby Doc's anti- communist nation of Jamaica is being "reformed" and the anti- communist nation of the Philippines is being "reformed". This last named country is the one referred to when Mr. Reagan said in his 1984 campaign that the "alternative" to Marcos was "a large communist movement to take over the Philippines".

It is the US government that now casts its benign eye on the reds who wish to topple Pakistan and South Korea into the red net. It will be the US government that will do its all to encourage these friendly nations to also "reform" - to take the reds into their governments - or turn their governments over to them.

Taxes

At the very same time the government of the United States speaks harshly against "Soviet aggression" it is doing everything in its power to promote world communism. How can it

be that the native people of America can be violently anti-communist, as they are, and their government do the things that are not in the citizens' best interests?

The answer is simply - taxes!

In America's past, taxes were levied on foreign goods shipped into the US. There were also taxes on toll roads and bridges to make the people pay for the service they used. There was a sales tax.

The idea of a comprehensive income tax (or tribute) was considered unacceptable because the Christian religion frowns on such taxes;

> **"Of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers? Peter saith unto him, Of strangers." (Gr: allotrios - foreign, not akin.) Math. 17:25-26**

To take comprehensive income taxes or "tribute" from a people was to proclaim that the people were not the children of those ruling them.

Before the present income tax came into being the US government developed the habit of borrowing money from the international bankers instead of printing and spending it into existence. This triggered the law;

> **The borrower is servant (slave) to the lender. Prov. 22:7**

In obedience to the above law our government representatives became slaves to the international banks that insisted that an income tax law be passed. It was. This tax was soon followed by an inheritance tax.

This inheritance tax forced Americans who had accumulated any sort of sizable estate to set up "trusts" to avoid the taxes.

Bank trust departments advertised themselves as the ones best equipped to handle these "complicated" trusts.

Trust Control

The largest part of most sizable estates is made up of corporate stock. The beneficiaries of the trusts receive the income from these stocks. The banks receive only a small fee for the management of these trusts.

But the most unpublicized piece of information in the nation is that bank trust departments have the right to vote this stock.[11]

To gain a full understanding of the power that this gives the banks it must be realized that 45% of all corporate stock is held in trust at banks. A full thirty-five percent is held in New York banks.

In most cases only 10% is necessary for voting control. 45% voting power gives a 4 times overkill and allows the international banks almost absolute power over American corporations.

It also gives them absolute power over colleges and foundations which are dependent on these corporations for contributions. This answers the question so often asked why there are no "conservatives" in either corporate leadership or in colleges. "He who pays the piper calls the tune" and the tune is socialism (as it is called in this country) or communism (as we call it in other nations.)

---

11 *Disclosure of Corporate Ownership*, prepared by Subcommittees on intergovernmental relations and budgeting, management, and expenditures of the Committee on Government Operations US Senate. Dec 27, 1973. US Govt Print Office, 1973, Washington, DC 20402.

Electing Men To Government

As with all other businesses, the American media (radio, TV, newspapers, magazines, etc.) has been converted into stock companies to avoid taxes. A large part of this stock is held in trust in American banks. This stock is voted by the banks. This gives the banks control of the media without having to own a single share of stock.

The result is that the only items given exposure by the media are those things and persons approved by the banks who vote the media stock.

It is extremely important that Americans realize this. The media has the power to ignore or publicize - to build up or pull down.

A George Washington or Thomas Jefferson would go unrecognized if the media gave them no exposure. No one would ever hear of them.

On the contrary, a Benedict Arnold can be, and often is, given hours of media exposure. His name becomes a household word. He is made to appear as grand and as noble as Robert E. Lee. When he is elected to office we are given the vision of a noble patriot who makes blunders because of bad advice.

In actual fact, a scheming traitor may have been placed in an important strategic position to determine the future of our nation. Rest assured, he will do what he was put in office to do. The record of surrender, retreat, blunder, and sellouts by the government of the United States confirms this. "In government nothing happens by accident. All things are made to happen".

The Grand Plan

The world conquest by communism is developing exactly according to Lenin's plan.

What was Lenin's plan? It was to gradually take over the countries surrounding the United States. When this was done the United States would fall like overripe fruit.

Our leaders have borrowed - they are "slaves" to the lender. This gave "strangers" control of our money and banking.

These slaves further obey their masters and violate The Law by taxing their own people for these masters. This gives their masters additional control of business and media.

These masters are now in positions where they supervise the management of our media, corporations and government. They direct the US government. They instruct our government to aid the communist takeover of the "free world" and our government complies. It will soon be America's turn.

Summary

Our enemies make little mistakes all the time. In time they will make a big one. They will not do to us as they have done to the rest of the world. We have God's promise on this.

For those who have no plans, plans should be made. The survival preparations made by many ten years ago may be a good place to start. In so far as possible be prepared for eventualities that may range from famine to insurrection and overt government tyranny. Beware the cities. They are overflowing with hireling armies of our enemies. They are prone to violence and have been taught to hate us.

Each of us must live a day at a time. Put business affairs in order. Our investments must be prudent. The stock market rises - follow it. The market falls - T-bills or cash.

Remove yourselves from slavery by being debt free.

Study. Knowledge is power. The power of modern day Babylon that rules the world is frightful. The one thing greater is God's Law.

The Scriptures say that Babylon will fall and burn. It will. God speed the day!

ECONOMICS GEORGIA STYLE

I telephoned Tommy Kersey, one of the Georgia farm leaders. I asked him how the meetings went with the Governor of Georgia and with the Mayor of Atlanta when his committee asked them to set up interest free banks to help the farmers.

Tommy Kersey said that Governor Joe Frank Harris of Georgia did not offer the farmers any help at all. He did not appear to want to hear anything the farmers had to say.

Instead, he bragged that the state of Georgia was going to issue tax free bonds so that MASTOC, an international dairy corporation headquartered in Ireland, could set up 20,000 cow dairies in Georgia just as they have done in Saudi Arabia and other lands.

This was a slap in the face to the visiting farmers. At the very time American dairies are plagued with over-production, and thousands of Georgia farmers are being forced from their land because of plunging prices and overproduction, this governor is working to bring in additional foreign competition at tax-payers' expense.

It appears that the Establishment has the Governorship of Georgia in its pocket, and that the leadership of the state is headed for a confrontation with its own citizens.

After explaining the advantages of a debt free and interest free "Arab type" banking system to Andy Young, the black mayor of Atlanta, Mr. Young considered for a while and replied with a profound "We'll see". The farmers are still waiting for further action.

Tommy Kersey said that the ranks of the dispossessed are now growing weekly. He visited a friend who was an active, outgoing leader just a year ago. Since then the banks have taken his machinery. His phone has been disconnected. He has a small wood stove for heat, a few chickens, and a cow. There is no money for spring planting, no machinery to work the land, and no money for anything else. Tommy says there are thousands like this and the crowd of distressed is growing. The big increase is from people in other fields.

The last time we had government officials who refused to listen to the grievances of the citizens it caused a revolution.

JOSEPH PAUL FRANKLIN

The New York Times ran a story on February 9, 1986 which was blacked out in most of the rest of the nation.

A Joseph Paul Franklin is being held in Madison, Wisconsin "for the 1977 slaying of an interracial couple in a shopping mall parking lot ..."

"He has also been named as a suspect in the slaying of interracial couples in "Indianapolis, Oklahoma City, Cincinnati, Johnstown, Pa, Doraville, Ga. and Tomah, Wis. ...

"District Attorney Harold Harlowe of Dane County said he had decided to prosecute Mr. Franklin ... to prevent the possibility of his ever being released ...

"Mr. Franklin used a racial epithet in saying, 'I feel it is my duty as a servant of God ...'"

It would be interesting to learn just how many cases of interracial slayings the media is covering up. The above list may be partial. It is impressive as it is.

When I was growing up interracial marriages in the United States were so rare that they made front page headlines. It was absolutely unthinkable by most. The few who would were afraid to.

The slayers who commit these acts were feared by those who violated the taboo. They were faceless. They neither raped nor stole and they pointed to the Bible for the justification of their acts:

> **"And the people began to commit whoredom with the daughters of Moab ... one of the children of Israel came and brought ... a Midianitish woman ... when Phinehas ... saw it, he rose up from among the congregation and took a javelin in his hand and he went after the man of Israel into the tent, and thrust both of them through ... and the Lord spake ... saying, Phinehas, the son of Aaron the priest, hath turned my wrath away from the children of Israel ... that I consumed not the children of Israel ... Behold, I give unto him my covenant of peace ... and his seed after him, even the covenant of an everlasting priesthood; because he was zealous for his God, and made atonement for the children of Israel." Numbers 25:1-13.**

There may be interracial couples who will die in the future because the media did not report that other interracial couples died yesterday. This is not responsible reporting. It is quite

unrealistic to suppose that Mr. Joseph Paul Franklin is the only one of his kind.

UNFILTERED NEWS

PRINTING SCRIP: The Argentine provinces of Salta and La Rioja are printing their own money. People can use it to shop at supermarkets, buy cars, exchange for Argentine money or for any other purpose according to the Governor of Salta, Roberto Romero. Bypassing banks and printing money directly breaks the grip of international banks. The International Monetary Fund is so concerned that it brought up the issue in recent talks with the Argentine government. From The Charlotte Observer, Nov 23, 1985.

RAPE: A Louisville, Kentucky man who raped 28 women was sentenced to 201 years. He will be eligible for parole for "good behavior" in seven.

> **"If a man find a ... damsel ... and the man force her (rape) ... the man only that lay with her shall die. Deut 22:25**

SCHOOL CLOSED: "District Judge Paul R. Davis, Jr. has ordered the People's Baptist Church Homes for Wayward Teen-agers in Corpus Christi, Texas, to be closed by the end of 1985 unless they apply for state licensing and inspection ..

"Rather than subjecting the young people to the possibility of becoming wards of the state ... Pastor Wiley Cameron moved the 140 young people to Belton, Missouri on Dec. 29, 1985 ...

The founder of the ministry, (the late Pastor Roloff) "was sentenced to jail three times, jailed twice, and fined thousands

of dollars for refusing to secure a state license and submit the daily ministry of the church to the control of the state ..." Pastor Wiley Cameron can be reached at (512) 265-9911. Reported in "Temple Times, 2560 Sylvan Road, East Point, Georgia 30344. January 12, 1986."

HOME CHURCH: "Pastor Richard Blanche of the Bible Faith Fellowship Church in Colorado Springs, Colorado has been sentenced to 6 months in jail and fined $1000.

"His crime? Conducting Bible studies and serving breakfast to friends in his home without a government license...

"After sentencing, the judge informed Pastor Blanche that he would suspend his fine and jail sentence if 'you promise me that you will stop preaching in your home ... '" Pastor Blanche refused. He can be reached at (303) -630-8091. Reported by *"Temple Times*, 2560 Sylvan Road, East Point, Georgia 30344. January 5, 1986." Feb 1986

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 140

ISLAM'S HOLY WAR

Islamic Claims

The Muslims say they have a grievance against America. They say that every Arab man woman and child that is killed is killed with American made planes, bombs, rockets, bullets, tanks, shells, or other American manufactured equipment of war. Without American war equipment the invasions of Egypt, Jordan, Syria, and Lebanon would not have been possible.

They say that refugee camps full of Arab women and children fleeing the terror in Palestine have been savagely attacked with American made carpet bombs, delivered by American made planes, flown by American trained pilots. Those who fly these planes, drive the tanks, and fire the guns, are paid with American aid. The Muslims say American intervention has cost them tens of thousands of Islamic lives.

Muslim Requests

Many times they have asked that when American war equipment is given to a country, and that country uses that war equipment against its neighbors, that American aid to the offending country be stopped.

America has ignored these requests. The Islamic world is unhappy with what they say is "America's irresponsibility".

The Islamic Mind

Islamic peoples don't look at things the way Western Christians do. They consider Muslims everywhere as belonging to one great nation - Islam.

This vast nation is broken up into smaller political subdivisions of relative unimportance. They have leaders that come and go.

The only important thing to the Moslem mind is the one vast nation of almost one billion people - ISLAM. To them, this single nation encompasses all that is important and eternal.

The rest of the world really does not exist to most Muslims. This is hard for us to imagine, but it is a fact. They know little and care less about the goings on beyond the borders of their own "Islam".

Even among the educated, their lack of knowledge of geography, nations, politics and peoples outside their lands is shocking. They really don't care!

The rest of the world assumes shape as it forcibly intrudes itself on the people of Islam with its music, dress, goods, ships, and more recently - bombs, machine guns, and napalm. The last time something attracted this much notice from them was the Crusades.

The Dual World

To Muslims the familiar world of Islam is the "zone of peace". In the "zone of peace" the laws of the Koran are respected. Everyone, even "infidels", goes his way with only the usual restrictions as laid down by their law.

Lands outside Islam are considered dark and evil. This is the "zone of war". These infidel lands are foreboding because they have not had the benefit of Islamic Law and the laws of Islam are not enforced.

The Green Flag

The Koran commands and commends the death of infidels. If the "green flag" has been raised, a "believer", when entering this "zone of war", may do whatever Allah leads him to do to its inhabitants. Historically, this has resulted in unspeakable acts of mutilation and sacrilege which Western histories relate in horrible detail. Today they attempt to enforce their will and defend their beliefs with machine guns and bombs.

In keeping with the Moslem concept of the two zones of peace and war, there are two kinds of wars.

There is the simple war between "brothers" such as is now being fought between Iraq and Iran, and between the PLO and the Jewish Israeli nation. (There are many Jews and PLO Arabs who were neighbors and friends for years in Palestine. Many still are.)

In these wars terrible things happen as in all wars, but prisoners are taken, and conventions recognized. There is always a great deal of verbal "bombast", but there are rules which are followed.

The "holy war" such as was fought with the Crusaders, and later with Russia for hundreds of years, is different. In "Holy

Wars" there are seldom "rules" or prisoners. At all times and in every encounter the participants "go for broke". Many people die in "Holy Wars". Few languish in prison camps. There are few prisoners.

Holy War

The "Holy War" is proclaimed by the exhibition of a green flag or a green scarf.

Westerners can sit safely at home in their easy chairs and view a mob of screaming Libyans on TV. In that mob may be two or three who have green scarfs or who wave green flags.

Observe these people carefully. They have separated themselves from their companions. Each has decided in his capacity as a follower of Islam that he will henceforth recognize the "zone of war" and will act accordingly, for the glory and protection of "Islam".

America's Great Need

There is a great need in the West. The Muslims have little sympathy with it. It is the need of the West's banking system to have vast quantities of money borrowed into existence to avoid another 1929, or once in a 1929 to get out again.

According to Keynesian economics there are only three ways to efficiently put money into circulation in a usury society:

1. Tax cuts.
2. Monument building. (Roads, defense, government buildings, bridges, etc.)
3. War.

Keynesian economists are agreed that the last named method is considered best. It is the most used method.

Objections to borrowing money are overcome by patriotic fervor. If properly managed a war can insure "good times" for many many years. The Vietnam War is the textbook example used to show what a properly run war can do for the economy back home.

To have the next war's opponents ready when the economic need for them arises, care is taken to condition them in advance. The following is case in point.

America's Opponents

On December 19, 1980, PIA came out with issue number #65 entitled "Arab Oil / South African Gold or 1929". The entire issue presented the need for a future war and showed why the United States would have to go to war with either the Arab nations and/or South Africa. As events unfold it appears that both have been chosen for reasons that were valid and obvious back in 1980.

There is really nothing personal about the choice of Arabs and South Africans as America's future opponents. It just so happens that there aren't many other worthwhile opponents left.

The Usury System's continuing need for war to force expansion of the money supply explains the continued harassment of the Arabs and South Africans.

The thing that the war planners are counting on is that neither the Arabs nor the South Africans will submit and become slaves. Therefore, it is only a matter of time before

the monetary system of the West gets the war that it so desperately needs.

Fallout

The international banking system is counting on America's advanced military technology to protect it while fighting limited wars. In the Korean and Vietnam Wars there was never a chance that the opponents could strike a telling blow against America's homeland.

These next planned wars against third rate nations are envisioned as being the same sort of long drawn out humdrum affairs. There will be the usual minor surprises planned, spiced with a few atrocities which are needed to keep public ratings up.

Conclusion

It is not by accident that munitions are being furnished to enemies of the Muslims.

It is not by accident that American armed forces are placed in vulnerable places, making targets easily available to "green flag" Muslims who have lost wives and children to American munitions.

It is not by accident that America's sophisticated bombing equipment managed to hit residential areas of Arab cities killing women and children.

It is not by accident that an air strike was made against Khadafy's home. The whole world knew that all of the Khadafy family lived there. The only accident is that only one child was killed. To the Arab world this killing symbolized America's intent more than anything else that could have been done. This is what it was supposed to do.

America will get the war its banking system so desperately needs. Both the Arabs and the South Africans will fight.

However, matters may take a different turn for any one of the following three reasons.

1. Our government in Washington, under direction of Wall Street lenders ("The borrower is servant to the lender"), has reduced America's industry so that at present 25% of America's steel is being imported, 30% of its autos, 80% of its electronics, 60% of its textiles, 50% of its beef, 50% of its dairy products, etc.

In a national emergency we may assume that America may be cut off from the rest of the world and shortages may result. These shortages will be of a critical nature that could prove fatal.

At the present time America cannot produce a tank, warship, or plane without imported parts. These parts may not be available if the coming war does not go as planned. America may not be able to rearm herself in a crisis.

2. Add to these - "backpackable" atomic bombs (65 pounds) carried by people who have chosen to die for their cause, and things take on a different complexion.

3. There may be more than Muslims and S. Africans that America will have to fight. In addition to the billion Muslims that America's rulers have antagonized, there is another billion Chinese who also hate us. This represents more than two thirds of the world's population.

Add to this a USSR armed to the teeth just waiting for an opportunity, and you have all the components for a catastrophe.

The trigger to all these catastrophic possibilities could most definitely be touched off if the coming war in the Near East and South Africa is planned not to go as planned. In other words - if someone wished to ruin this nation - now would be the chance.

It may be that America's incredible string of blunders in world affairs has not been accidental at all.

It may be that the REAL REASON for these blunders has been to weaken the nation.

It may be that the REAL OBJECTIVE the International Bankers have worked for all along is to unite and lead the billions of the world in one massive tidal wave of human flesh against America - to destroy it!

The coming war with the Middle East and South Africa will certainly present that opportunity. If so:

God Bless America!

==========

UNFILTERED NEWS

ENEMIES: According to Reuters 4/8 "The Reagan Administration said it will sell $550 million in military electronic equipment to China to help modernize that country's Air Force F-8 fighter interceptors."

"The US said last year that it was offering the Chinese an option to pay up to $98 million to buy a plant that could

produce artillery ammunition, primers, fuses, and explosives."

"China's top naval officer ... Adm Liu Huaqing visited American Navy facilities in four states." *Daily News Digest*, PO Box 39850, Phoenix Arizona 85069.

AIDS: Comment by David Gooding, Sr. VP of Trans-America Occidental Life. "I see it as potentially the biggest financial risk the health and life insurance business has ever faced in this country, perhaps bigger than the influenza epidemic of 1918 and 1919." Jan 20, 1986 *FORTUNE*.

RAPE: Former Black Panther Eldridge Cleaver "described his rape of white women as an insurrectionary act. It delighted me that I was defying and trampling upon the white man's law ... defiling his women ... I wanted to send waves of consternation through the white race." *News & Daily Advance*, Lynchburg, VA , April 27, 1986. p.A10.

LETTERS

DEVALUATION: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I planned to retire in Mexico and had sent my money there. Mexico devalued 50%. I lost half my money. What is to keep that from happening here? M.D. _ Pennsylvania

RKH: For practical purposes, there is only one currency in the world - the dollar. Mexico or almost anyone else can devalue any time they like and get away with it. If the US devalues, other countries can do the same the next day. We would gain little.

"The bankers, however, can manipulate the value of the dollar down. How low no one knows. This could amount to the same sort of devaluation you are speaking of.

POWER: Dear Mr. Hoskins: One of the basics of our civilization has been 'the balance of power'. Your projections do not include this. What do you see that makes you think that this safeguard has been scrapped?" B.R. - Florida

RKH: To have a "balance of power" one must have powers of fairly equal strength. This "balance" theory falls apart when it is discovered that a third "money power" actually controls both "powers" which were supposed to "balance" each other.

The master's hand has been revealed. Poll after poll has shown the wishes of the American people in regard to immigration, forced integration of schools, mandatory death penalty for rape and premeditated murder, and continued trade and build-up of communist nations. The American people may as well not have spoken.

We have watched the media of America turn violently against Nationalist China, S. Vietnam, S. Korea, S. Africa, the southern United States, Germany, the Arab Mid-East, etc. There is never two sides to any question. There is only one side - the master's side.

Regularly the media raises the same charges against communism. Obediently congress votes to borrow hundreds of billions from the international banks for a defense which becomes obsolete in 5 years, and does not include bomb shelters for its citizens or anti-missile weapons to protect it's cities.

Through it all the American government is careful not to do anything to damage the communist cause - except to beat

the communists to death with talk. They do the same to us. Talk is cheap and never hurt anyone.

World-wide currencies are manipulated up or down in orchestration - ruining some nations and benefiting others.

Nations world-wide "spontaneously" come together against enemies "dangerous to world peace" such as little Rhodesia and S. Africa. Oppressive offenders against human rights such as the Soviet Union and Red China are verbally chastised and given factories, trade agreements, and the latest electronics.

Our President meets with leaders of anti-communist resistance movements. These leaders are publicly praised and sent on their way with nothing but "talk" with which to fight the communists.

"Balance of power?" There is no balance of power. The conquest of America has been accomplished without a shot being fired! There can be no "balance of power". The East and the West serve the same master.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 141

CONFEDERATE SCRIP

"If I had the power I would arm ... every Negro in the South, and every devil in Hell, clothe them in the uniform of the Federal Army and turn them loose on the Rebels of the South and exterminate every man, woman and child south of Mason and Dixon's Line. I would like to see Negro troops, under the command of (U. S. General Benjamin F.) Butler, crowd every Rebel into the Gulf of Mexico and drown them ..." Rev. William G. Brownlow. Occupation Governor of Tennessee.[12]

There are mountains of books, pamphlets, tracts, and newspapers full of this sort of venom. Today's history books want their readers to forget that this was standard fare for the northern readers during and after the War Between The States. This conditioning brought about a hatred of the South that people today can scarcely comprehend.

This unending hate has concealed the real issues that brought on the conflict. Only now is the cover being gradually

12 *"The Black Death"* (unpublished manuscript), The Southern National Party, P. O. Box 18214, Memphis, Tennessee 38181. $20 copy.

lifted to reveal the horror of this disgraceful period in America's history and the reason behind it.

After the war the rape of a white woman or the arson of a southern dwelling by blacks was a matter of complete indifference or even rejoicing by the establishment's controlled press.

Even today, more than 100 years after the war, it is only on rare occasions that Southerners are allowed to play their national anthem or display their old battle flag at public gatherings.

Our Sin

What did the South do that earned this hatred?

Was it slavery? No. President Lincoln owned slaves through his wife as he penned the words of the Emancipation Proclamation. When freed, formerly well cared for and well fed slaves were allowed to starve by their emancipators.

What WAS it then?

The Scenario

The South was threatened by war. Powerful fleets threatened her harbors and commerce. Giant invasion armies were poised on her borders.

She had no ships, no armies, no uniforms, no guns, no supplies, and no way to pay for these things that were desperately needed.

Overnight a monetary system was brought into existence. It was a "tally" system based on "scrip".

"Scrip" of any kind is never welcome beyond the borders of the issuing country. A mountain of cotton and a small

supply of Southern gold was exchanged for war material obtained from Europe.

When this trade was stopped, high interest European loans were sought. The collateral for these loans has never been revealed in print. Rumor has it that by treaty the North guaranteed existing Southern loans if England and France refrained from selling the South any more war material.

A great deal of time and money had been spent by the bankers in instigating the war against the South.[13] The North immediately borrowed hundreds of millions from the international bankers to prosecute the war. The wealth of the nation started to roll into their coffers. There was joy in Babylon.

Southern Financing

The South's turn came to finance her share of the war. It was then that the international bankers received a nasty shock. The South refused. They refused to borrow any more money than they could help.

Instead, the South did as they had done one hundred years earlier in the Revolution. They printed their own currency and spent it into circulation.

It didn't cost a dime in interest and the scrip was freely accepted by everyone.

The flabbergasted bankers were left with their coffers only half full. With this "worthless paper" The Confederacy established arsenals, built shipyards, built and equipped iron clad rams and commerce raiders, cast thousands of cannon, armed

13 *"War Cycles / Peace Cycles"*, Richard Kelly Hoskins, Virginia Publishing Company, P. O. Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $28/copy, and *"The Secret Six"*, Otto J. Scott, Times Books, 3 Park Avenue, NY 10016. etc.

and equipped and fielded the finest armies ever seen on the North American continent. All this was done almost completely without paying interest.

The South was so successful that Mr. Lincoln paid them the highest compliment possible. He copied what they were doing. He, himself, printed millions of dollars of "greenbacks" which

brought about howls of anguish and protests from Northern bankers.

SCRIP was the sin of the South. The people

who excluded usury money and issued scrip once might do it again. They are a permanent danger and are treated as the permanent enemy.[14]

The Threat

The Confederacy could not be allowed to win her war for independence. If she did the days of the international bankers would be numbered.

In England the establishment press raised cries of consternation at the "revolutionary" monetary system practiced in America. It was proclaimed that if it were allowed to continue unchecked that in time it would make the existing monetary system obsolete in Europe.

After having made such a to-do of being willing to trade with both sides, and in spite of the people of both France and England overwhelmingly being in favor of the Southern Confederacy, the governments of England and France were

14 In addition to the American South, South Africa issued a form of scrip during her wars with England at the turn of the century, and during WW II Germany issued Scrip. They too have been placed "beyond the Pale".

forced to turn against the South and its "unconventional" monetary system.

The "slavery issue" was raised late in the war to give a talking point for the change of plans. But that is all it was - a talking point. The question of money was carefully ignored.

The Old Trunk

Many readers have written expressing interest in Confederate "scrip". To satisfy this interest I went to the attic and opened the old trunk. In it I found two envelopes. In the first was a thick stack of Confederate "scrip" and a few bank notes. In the second envelope were many thousands of dollars worth of war bonds made out to my great-grandfather or to his business. These old bills and bonds were left to me and my boys and their boys.

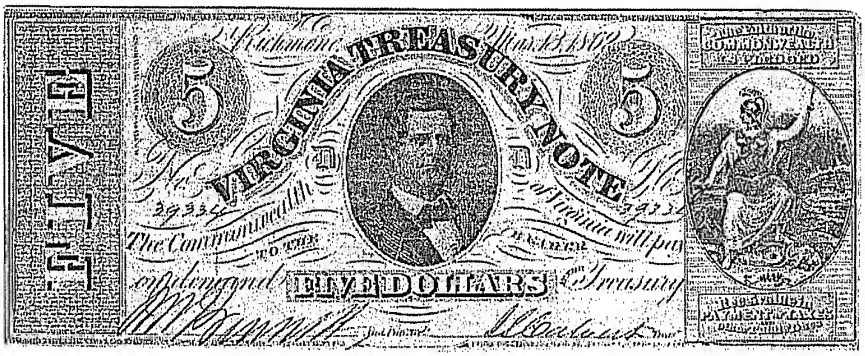
Virginia State Scrip

Modern historians refer to the "Confederacy" as a nation. They are mistaken. The Confederacy was a collection of nations, each represented by the state making up the confederation.

Virginia, the oldest and most powerful, was threatened by invasion. She did not have time to wait. She had to protect herself. Virginia raised, equipped, fed, and fielded her own armies and built her navy long before there was a Confederate Army and Navy. Virginia printed and issued Treasury Notes to pay for these heavy expenditures.

The money envelope was confirmation of the rule that people keep the valuable and pass on the less valuable. A large part of the money was in Virginia currency.

The Virginia scrip in the envelope was made up of $1s, $5s, and $100s. Below is an example of the the $5 issue.



The engraving on all the Virginia Notes is good and done only on one side. Most were issued in early 1862 and bear the notation "Receivable in Payment of Taxes and other Public Dues". The serial number of the note above is 39334, is entered in red ink and signed in two places by two individuals.

The handwritten signatures were to protect against counterfeiting. In most cases they did. Much counterfeit money of the period in existence today did not pass at the time. It was distributed as souvenirs after the war.

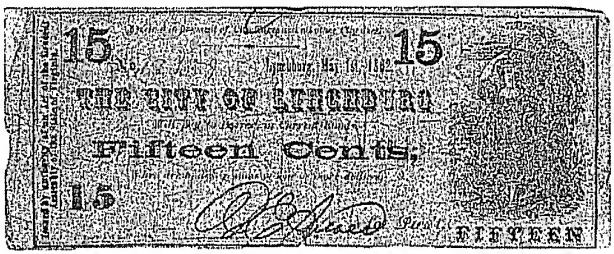
Other states that comprised The Confederacy also issued their own scrip. However, my great-grandfather passed their scrip on as fast as he received it. He retained only a few out-of-state pieces of small denomination.

One is a 10¢ North Carolina paper piece. It too is hand signed, numbered 3193 in ink, and contains the notation "Receivable in payment of all Public Dues." My great- grandfather accepted it in Virginia.

Virginia County Scrip

Most Virginians were farmers. They looked to their own county - or to the nearest town where they sold their tobacco. The counties and towns issued their own scrip to carry on trade and buy munitions for local defense.

The City of Lynchburg has a 15¢ piece with serial number and signature dated May 1st, 1862. There are several $2 dollar bills from the Corporation of Alexandria, D. C. dated 1846. I have numerous examples of county money.



Lynchburg Scrip

The City Of Lynchburg will pay the bearer of this scrip 15¢ in current funds (whatever that may be). This scrip was printed by the City of Lynchburg and spent into circulation as pay for its employees. It was good for payment for all tariffs and dues. Municipal or private scrip is entirely different from Bank Notes.

Most of the county samples are well worn from constant usage and are discolored by age. This prevents them from being copied well enough to be included here.

Corporate Scrip

There are also numerous examples of Virginia city scrip. It is interesting that Virginians were using City of Alexandria money which was 20 years old at the time of the War.

Bank Notes

There are also a few bank notes present. A $1 note issued by the Monticello Bank of Charlottesville dated May 1, 1861, a $1 Commonwealth Bank of Richmond dated May 1, 1861. These would compare with our Federal Reserve Notes of

Bank Note

Bank Notes are borrowed into exlstence when one mortgages property. If $10 is borrowed into existence and it has been agreed to repay $11 - more Bank Notes must be repaid than have been borrowed into existence. There is always a Bank Note shortage. Thus, it is impossible for many borrowers to repay their bank loans. When they can't pay, the bank is able to take over the mortaged property for the benefit of the bank stockholders.

today. They were soon superseded by government issue.

The presence of only two notes indicates what my great-grandfather thought of "bank notes". Like others, he tended to pass on the worthless and keep the valuable.

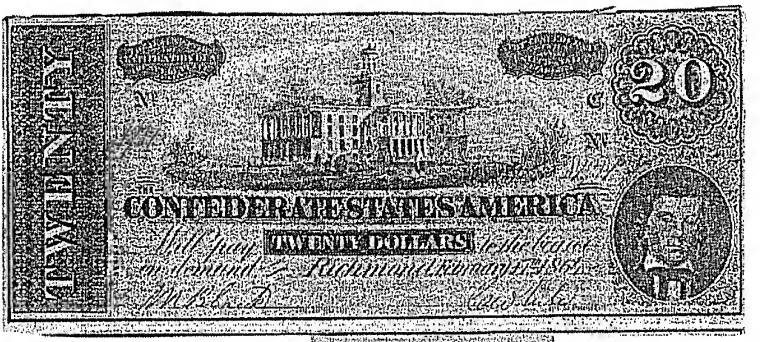
Confederate Scrip

The issue of Confederate Scrip is a replay of the Virginia issue. It was issued in all denominations and printed on both sides. There is even a paper 50¢.

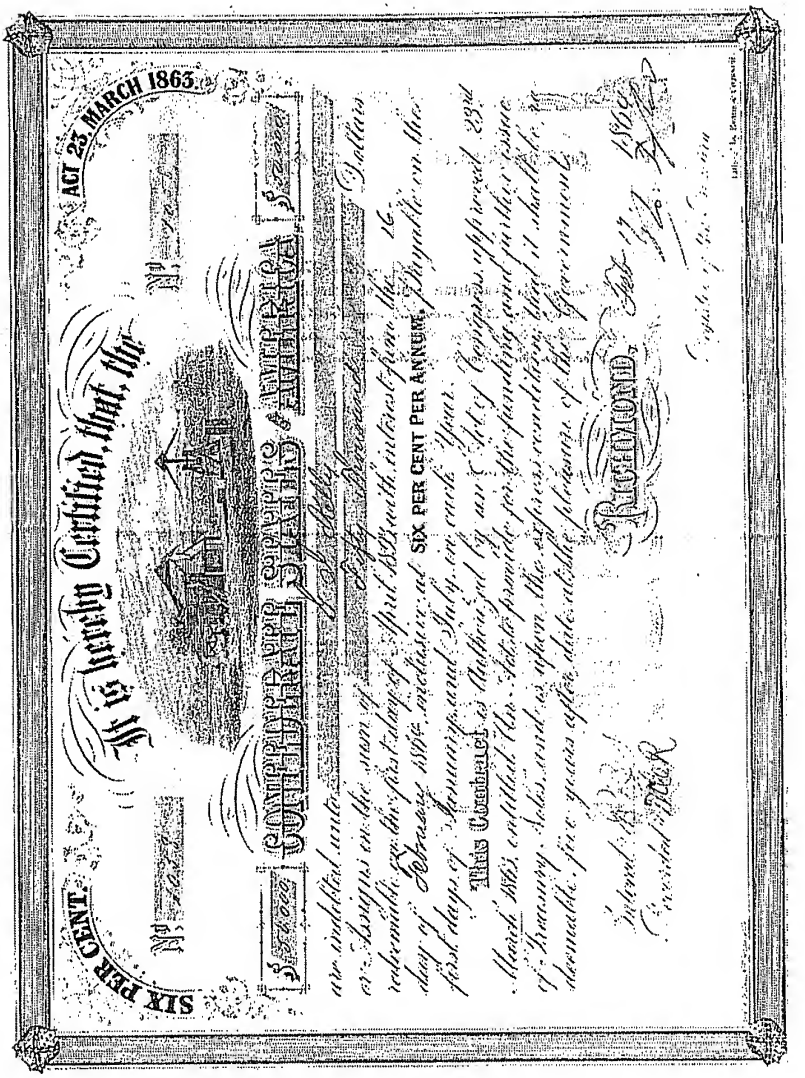
The most interesting, in my opinion, is a blunder in issuing one of the $100 pieces. It appears to be like the other issues but isn't. The trunk is full of them. The reason is that these

strange scrip issues were collected and presented for payment bccause they paid 2¢c a day

Since these bills paid 2¢ a day it was a great deal of bother to figure how much $100 was worth on any given day. Then, too, they were worth more the longer one held them. As a consequence, these interest drawing bills were kept and other money was passed along. With everyone hoarding these bills a scrip shortage developed. This issue was a mistake and was



not repeated. A standard $100 bill soon made its appearance so a circulating currency would be available with which to trade. The $50, $20 and $10 examples on the opposie page are typical, as are the $1.00 and 50¢ examples below.



Confederate Bonds

There was a need to take surplus currency out of circulation to keep inflation low. This was done by offering Confederate war bonds to holders of surplus cash.

On the opposite page is one of the 6% Confederate war bonds owned by Granville J. Kelly, my great grandfather. It is in the denomination of $50,000 dated February 1864.

Much is made over the fact that gold traded at more than $100 an oz. in the South in 1864. Little is made of the fact that it traded at $287 an oz. in New York that same year.

The sale of war bonds did a remarkable job of keeping inflation low in the South during all but the final stages of the war.

Placing The Chains

Many of the individual soldiers of the Union practiced the greatest kindness and humanitarian care in their dealings with the civilians of the South. I have numerous stories which substantiate this fact. To them the South owes a debt.

The fact remains that the armies of the Union were unrestricted in their everyday practice of looting, arson, rape, and murder against the civilian population of the South.[15]

> **"Thou shalt not avenge, nor bear any grudge against the children of thy people." Lev 19:18. "Thou shalt neither vex a stranger, (Heb: gêr - racial kinsmen) nor oppress him.") Ex 22:21. "One law shall be to him that is home born, and unto the stranger (Heb: gêr) that sojourneth among you." Ex 12:49.**

Every time a house, barn, mill, town, or city was burned to the ground it created a demand for money for reconstruc-

15 The southern armies shot looters, President Lincoln, Gen. Grant, and General Sherman knew of the depredations of their armies and did nothing to restrain them.

tion. One is forced to conclude that the vandalism of the Union Army was planned and deliberate.

As additional evidence, when the South was conquered, her state scrip was outlawed. The only money permitted had to be borrowed from usury banks. These were conveniently established in the South in 1865 by men from the Northern money centers. What follows next is the most damning evidence of all.

The Rape Of The South

To force the South into debt southern whites were deprived of the vote. Blacks were then given the vote and allowed to rule over the whites as judges, police, congressmen, senators, and state legislators, etc.[16] This rule was backed by thousands of Union bayonets. Protesters could be punished by gang beatings or death. Public protests stopped.

The blacks were carefully instructed how to pass laws and which laws to pass. These laws created impossible debts - all of which had to be paid with usury money borrowed from the usury banking system.

Scrip money, which could have removed the burden of the debt, was forbidden.

Conclusion

In spite of the prohibition against scrip, 65 years after The War, in the 1930s, the extreme suffering brought about by the same usury system caused states, and hundreds of their coun-

16 **"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: nokriiy - foreign, adulterous) over thee ... " De 17:15; "Thou shall make no covenant with them ... lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21-24; "Strangers (Heb: zu^wr - racial aliens) shall stand and feed your flocks, and the sons of the alien shall be your plowmen and your vinedressers." Isa 61:5.**

ties, cities, and corporations to once again issue scrip nationwide. Once again it worked.

If history repeats for the fourth time, the usury demand of $22 in IOUs coming due worldwide for each $1 in the M1 money supply will cause money to again disappear. Once more SCRIP will be needed to prevent starvation.

You readers are knowledgeable. Be prepared to share your knowledge to help your town, county, city or state jump into the money vacuum with "SCRIP".

This next time - it must be made permanent!

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 143

BIRTH RATES

The media pontificates over the dangers of volatile stock markets, the debt bomb, Soviet nuclear threat, and weather changes. These are very real threats.

However, there is one threat greater than all these threats combined. This threat, in the author's opinion, will soon determine every reader's lifestyle and investment posture. It will even bring into question his "right to live" in the days ahead.

The *US News & World Report* ran an article on comparative birth rates.

According to this article whites are increasing at the rate of .6 per 100. This is a bit more than 1/2 of 1% per year. Blacks are increasing at the rate of 1 1/2%, orientals 2%, those of Mexican descent 4%, and Mexican immigrants 4 1/2%.

To get an idea of what these figures would do to the racial composition of the United States in 100 years they were taken to a computer. The assumptions made were:

1) The total non-white and mixed-breed population of America now numbers about half the total, or about 130,000,000.[17]

Considering the torrent of immigration the last few years this figure should not be off by much.

2) The non-white birth rate was rounded to 2%.

3) Non-white immigration was estimated at 2%.

Vastly different figures are available depending on whom you are talking to. Some say it is 2%, some 3% and some 4%/yr and even more.

Adding a 2% non-white birth rate to a 2% immigration rate results in total non-white increase of 4%./yr. Adding 3% would make the total 5%.

The computer printout on the next page lists white increase at .6% a year and the non-white natural increase plus immigration at 4% and at 5%.

Results

If present white and non-white birth rates plus immigration continue unchecked for one hundred years the total white and non- white populations in America will appear as follows:

17 Increasingly, the word "white" is being used in place of "native" which the media now uses to refer to American Indians. "White", in the above contex, includes Anglo-Saxon, German, Celtic, and Scandinavian peoples. The early-American use of the Hebrew word "adamic" meaning to blush red (according to Strong's Concordance) removes the ambiguity and is coming back into common usage. Europeans use the word "Westerner" for the same reason.

	Year 1986	Year 2085	After 100/yrs
white @ .6%	130,800,000	236,500,000	3.5%/total
non-white @ 4%	135,000,000	6,566,000,000	96.5%/total
non-white @ 5%	137,000,000	17,095,000,000	98.6%/total

Population Increase For Whites & Non-whites In 100 Years

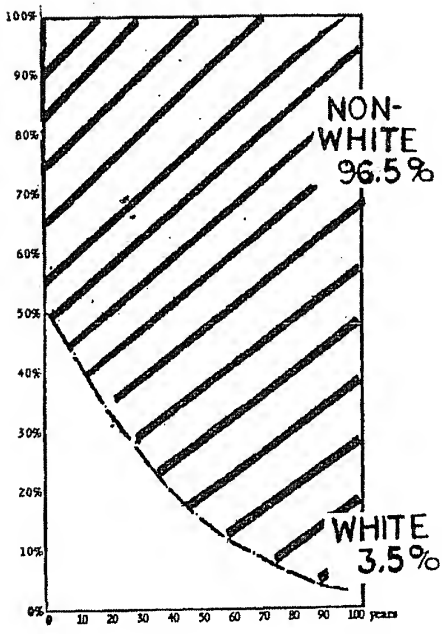
It is obvious to a thinking person that the United States cannot support a population of 6.5 billions. Famine, war, or genocide have interrupted such trends in the past.

"Flashpoint"

Using the above statistics, by the year 1995 the white population will have been reduced to 41.8%. By 2005 it will be reduced still further to 34%, and in 30 years to 27%.

At some point a "flashpoint" will be reached. The whites will either become intolerable to the non-whites, or the non-whites will become unbearable to the whites.

We remember what happened in Haiti. The blacks were a majority. One morning they revolted and killed every white man on the island. In 1910, non-whites comprised the vast majority of Mexico. They rose and killed almost every white Mexican in the country and took their land. Bodies of whites lay in the streets. The unbearable stench floated across the border to the United States.



You can find blond haired, blue eyed descendants of these Mexican refugees living in Texas to this day. They have Spanish names and fearful stories to tell.

Given the same population ratios that brought disaster before, why can't the same things happen in America's large cities? The present crime wave is making people acutely aware of the possibility.

When will a "flashpoint" be reached for the rest of the country?Again, turn to the printout and pick what you think might be the time. One man's guess may be as good as another.

It is a fact that America is being inundated by a flood of alien humanity that shows no signs of abating. This single fact will determine where we will live, where we go, and our personal and business decisions almost to the exclusion of everything else in the days ahead.

UNFILTERED NEWS

ILLEGALS: "15 illegal aliens ... were detained ... by a group of US citizens ... east of Nogales ... Harold Ezell, Western Regional Commissioner for the US Immigration and Naturalization Service, concerned the group's actions ... He ... declined to press charges because no aliens had been hurt ... the FBI is conducting a separate investigation of the group's activities." *The Arizona Daily Star*, July 6, 1986

EUROPEAN GRAIN: "1984 was the first year that Western Europe produced more grain than the US - by about 5 million tons. ... the rest of the world is suffering ... Australia is greatly reduced ... Canada increased her acreage by 10% but production decreased by 25% because of cold weather and a shorter growing season.

"The USSR planned for 243 million tons, but may have harvested no more than about 160 ... They are expected to buy 50 million tons which is all they can afford ...

"There are currently 36 different countries reporting active famines ... 11 are at the same levels of famine as Ethiopia, and 25 others with differing degrees of famine ... China ceased exporting long ago and is now a major importer ... India is at an equilibrium at best and an importer at worst... Zimbabwe (formerly Rhodesia) ... has produced only one-third of its minimum requirements ... South Africa has had only 25% of its normal rainfall ... and is now an importer. ... This affects the food supplies of countries like Angola and Mozambique ..." *Paine- Webber*, 1285 Avenue of The Americas, NY, 10019

RKH: PIA has long believed that world food shortages will trigger the next confrontations.

16th: "O February 12, 1986 at the Federal 9th Circuit Court of Appeals, attorney Larry Becraft argued (in the case of U. S. v Stahl) that because the 16th Amendment was not ratified, the government has no authority to incarcerate anyone for not paying income taxes ...

"... the U. S Attorney ... stated that whether the 16th had been ratified or not was immaterial to the government's position, that the government was relying on the 'excise tax'...

"... the defense lawyer remarked that that is exactly what numerous patriots have asserted in their defense, but the government puts them in prison!

"... the government is expected to argue that 'too much time' has passed since 1913, etc ... Becraft is expected to make a sharp attack on the government's long 'concealment' of the fraud which occurred in 1913.

"... Discrepancies between what a state legislature ratifies and what was submitted to them for ratification by the United States Congress renders the state's 'ratification' action null and void.

"... the certified documents obtained prove that not even one state properly ratified the 16th Amendment."

(Reprinted from Jurisdiction Journal, copied from *"Towne Crier"*, 3273 Hickory Hill, Memphis, TN 38115, 901-795-1502

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 144

BLOOD RIVER

"The 'Great Trek' or Afrikaner exodus from under British rule in the Cape started in 1835 and culminated in the founding of the Boer Republic.

"C. A. Venter, an Afrikaner historian says: 'The major reason for the Great Trek was 'Ordinance 50'. This infamous (SA "one man one vote" circa 1835) ordinance stated that there would 'thenceforth (circa 1835) not be any further discrimination between white and black (full citizenship)' one man one vote et al' in the Cape . . . and the ordinance could only be repealed or amended by the British Government in England (making it an Englishman's law).

"This act, Venter states, 'left the Afrikaners feeling that they had lost control over their lives and destiny to a foreign power, and moreover that a government of their own kinfolk

arrayed itself against them on the side of those who were not of their race."

Practically speaking this "Ordinance 50" was designed to place the South Africans under the heel of the blacks and make them subject to their tender mercies as was done in the Southern United States 30 years later.

Unable to survive under such conditions, the Afrikaners abandoned their businesses and farms, loaded their wagons, and started their now famous trek into the virtually unknown lands to the north.

As pioneers moving into new country, when camping for the night or when in danger, they arranged their wagons in a circle. This circle of defense was called the "lager".

"The historic Battle of Blood River forever made the "lager" synonymous with survival, solidarity and victory for the Afrikaner. This battle was fought on the 16th of Dec. 1838. It followed after seven days of prayer and pleas for intercession to the Almighty in which the Afrikaners beseeched the Lord to give them the victory in the pending attack by Dingaan and his 30,000 Zulu impis (warriors) and to preserve them as a nation.

"On the morning of Dec. 16, 1838, under the leadership of Andries Pretorius and Sarel Cilliers a covenant was made with the Lord. It reads as follows:

> "My brothers and fellow citizens, here we stand in the presence of the Holy God, creator of heaven and earth, to make a vow unto Him, that if His protection shall be with us and (He) give our enemy into our hand so that we might be victorious over him, that this day and date every year shall be spent as a birthday and a day of thanksgiving, just as a Sabbath is spent, and that we shall erect a temple to His honor wherever it will be

pleasing to Him, and that we shall also instruct our children that they must also share in it, as well as for our generations yet to come. Because the Honor of His name shall thereby be glorified, and the glory and honor of the victory shall be given him. (Original in Dutch) ...

"By the end of the day the 460 odd Afrikaner men with their women and children not only successfully fought off the repeated onslaughts with the loss of Zulu lives estimated at 12,000 and not a single casualty on the Afrikaner side, but they also irrevocably bound future generations for survival on Him.

"If the outcome of the battle is to be considered a miracle, then equally miraculous is the fact that the Afrikaners did not lose a single one of their animals, notwithstanding the thousands of spears hurled inside the 'lager'. Neither did the animals (900 oxen, 500 horses) stampede at the blood chilling battle cries that accompanied 30,000 warriors' attack after attack. Neither did the odor of blood which permeated the air give cause to stampede.

"Old Zulus who took part in the battle as young warriors were later to tell that what decided the battle against them was not the 'Boers' shooting from between the wheels of the wagons, but 'Boers shooting from the white cloud hovering above the 'lager' all day . . . Afrikaners know their survival is completely dependent on divine intervention."

This report is the result of Dirk van der Merwe's trip to South Africa. It deals with the present leaders of South Africa, P. W. Botha, the champion of the left wing internationalist liberals, and on the other side, Eugene TerreBlanche, one of the champions of the Afrikaners. Merwe writes;

> "... the Afrikaners are defecting en masse from the National Party. The conservative right wing parties are riding a crest of popularity which grows by the minute. It is about to become a tidal wave which will sweep the government from power and usher in the worst nightmare of every liberal and internationalist: a true-blue Afrikaner nationalist government ..."

These are strong words that challenge everything the internationalist media is saying. But of this I am convinced. The Afrikaner believes that the God who was with them at "Blood River" is with them now. They are protected by the pact made by their ancestors.

It is obvious that the internationalists would gain nothing if they were to sweep over Europe and America and leave South Africa unoccupied. Why? The world's industry would slowly grind to a standstill since half its mineral wealth comes from there. They MUST occupy South Africa if they wish to safely occupy the rest.

It is also obvious to those who believe the promises of the Lord God of Israel that anyone who fights those under his protection will find "Boers' shooting from the white cloud hovering above the 'lager'..."

UNFILTERED NEWS

IMPORTS: According to the latest reports from the U. S. Commerce Department. In May, we imported $3.3 billion worth of ag products, and exported only $1.9 billion, a net deficit of $348.7 million in only one month. In less than five years we have gone from an agricultural trade surplus of $28 billion to a negative trade balance ... the Reagan Administra-

tion is backing a World Bank loan of over $500 million to 'improve Brazil's agriculture industry.'" Agriculture Watchdog, Box 967, Hereford, TX 79045. July 15, 1986. $24/yr.

ED: The above, combined with the export of American industry, is in keeping with the planned reduction of the US to a 3rd world nation. @L-DIV20 = ----------

SODOMITES: "The Atlanta Police Bureau will begin advertising in gay newspapers in an effort to recruit homosexual officers." *News & Daily Advance*, Lynchburg VA 8/2/86.

AIDS DISCRIMINATION: The federal govt. has for the first time accused an employer of illegally discriminating against a person with AIDS ..." *News & Daily Advance*, from NY Times News Ser. 8/9/86.

RKH: If the number infected by the AIDS plague continues to double every six months - statistically, by the year 1991 everyone in the US will be infected. There are only three ways to handle a plague ... quarantine, removal of the carriers, or let the plague run its course. The government officials of the US have chosen the last named and are protecting the carriers.

SOUTH AFRICA: "If today the USSR could walk into all Europe and the whole US it would avail them nothing. The USSR could not run the necessary economies unless in control of the raw materials of South Africa. If the people of South Africa wished to resist, the USSR could never gain control of those essential raw materials. South Africa could (if it has the nerve) destroy the entire Western system and Russia. It is only a question of nerve. ..." *Special Office Brief* copied from

"Kinship", Dr. Otis B. Read, Jr., August 1986, 1911 E. Joppa Road, Baltimore, MD 21234.

IMPORTS: According to the latest reports from the U. S. Commerce Department. In May, we imported $3.3 billion worth of ag products, and exported only $1.9 billion, a net deficit of $348.7 million in only one month. In less than five years we have gone from an agricultural trade surplus of $28 billion to a negative trade balance ... the Reagan Administration is backing a World Bank loan of over $500 million to 'improve Brazil's agriculture industry.'" *Agriculture Watchdog,* Box 967, Hereford, TX 79045. July 15, 1986. $24/yr.

ED: The above, combined with the export of American industry, is in keeping with the planned reduction of the US to a 3rd world nation.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 145

AIDS

The White Man's Black Plague

A short time ago the disease AIDS was unknown. We were told that it originated in Haiti.

The French soon traced it to Africa. The US News & World Report, July 7, 1986 headlined an article, "Fighting A World Epidemic, 6% Of Africans Estimated To Have AIDS Virus."

Recently a TV documentary was done on the AIDS impact on Haiti. It now seems this black nation, an early AIDS suspect, does not have merely a "few cases" as was once thought, but is literally riddled with AIDS.

Other black nations in that area are suspected of being in the same condition. The disease seems to affect both sexes

equally. It appears that world-wide there are tens of millions of blacks who are infected.

The Wall Street Journal of 7/22/86 reported a federal health official's remark that "AIDS is being contracted by blacks and Hispanics in disproportionately high numbers."

There is speculation that the disease that we in the West call AIDS a disease of blacks. Most times it is dormant. The present excitement is the identification of a disease that has been there all along. It becomes especially noticeable when there are large concentrations of blacks such as are in Africa and the Caribbean. It is further speculated that outbreaks of the disease occur in cycles of unknown duration.

Carrier

Blacks contract AIDS and die from it, but because of the large number of blacks infected with the virus compared to the comparatively small numbers who die from the disease, it is believed that they have a natural resistance to it.

The white has no natural resistance. Once infected, the disease rapidly progresses and death soon follows. This results in statistics in America and Western Europe showing that almost all the deaths due to AIDS occur among whites, while blacks are found to carry the virus but death as a percentage of the infected is more infrequent.

The white homosexual is blamed. He spreads the disease to other Westerners. The early belief that it was purely a homosexual disease has been found erroneous. Homosexuals, however, are the primary carriers. Whites engaging in interracial sex are suspected of running a close second.

Smallpox

Smallpox was a disease largely dormant among whites. When transmitted to Indians it became virulent. Indians died by the thousands. Now the shoe is on the other foot - infected whites are dying like flies. At least, this is what is happening to the infected white homosexuals.

The Large Cities

As expected, most AIDS victims come from large population centers such as Los Angeles, New York and Atlanta. These areas contain large black populations.

It is speculated that like the black populations of Africa and the Caribbean, the AIDS disease may be present in these American areas in its usual dormant state. We do know that army reports show that blacks and Hispanics have 4 to 5 times as many having the virus as whites.

Nurses tell me that that while they have seen a number of whites die with AIDS they have never seen a black die with the disease. That is not to say that they don't - it just seems to be much more rare.

Possible Bombshell

An active investigation by the US health authorities could quickly and easily determine whether it is true that the AIDS virus is present in a dormant state in America's black communities as in the other black communities of the world. However, such a confirmation would present the administration with a political bombshell.

Confirmation would necessitate a quarantine. A quarantine will most certainly bring a backlash by black voters. The politicians can do without that.

The Government Choice

An alternative to an active AIDS investigation is the discouragement of such an investigation.

The government has made its choice. They have filed a suit against a North Carolina company for discriminating against a worker infected with AIDS.

This suit aligns the government on the side of the the powerful black voting bloc and protects the white carrier. Without opposition the AIDS disease can now run its course through the defenseless and uninformed white population.

Other Carriers

A species of African monkey has been found loaded with the virus and is believed by some to be instrumental in the spread of AIDS through its meat or blood.

The Pirbright Animal Virus Research Institute in Surry, said " ... Haitian pigs are thought to be a reservoir for a low-virulent swine fever..."

Almost daily, pertinent news items surface: "COCKROACHES CARRY AIDS!" Weekly World News, Sept 30, 1986. " ... experts at the Pasteur Institute in Paris state . . . We got bugs from Zaire and the Central African Republic, we found that some types of insects were contaminated - cockroaches, bedbugs, mosquitoes, tse-tse flies and ticks."

If the disease can be transmitted by vermin why can't vermin spread the disease to cattle and fowl, as well as

humans? Or infected cattle to humans, or to both vermin and humans?

While the administration comes down hard on those wishing to quarantine AIDS carriers, New York City health officials announce that last year AIDS was the leading killer of men between the ages of 30 and 39 and the second-leading cause of death among women aged 30 to 34 years.

We can expect such announcements of white deaths to continue and grow in magnitude with time.

Food & Food Suppliers

Half the beef and much of the pork consumed in America comes from abroad. Thousands of tons of food are being imported from Haiti, Jamaica, Brazil, and other third world nations. Much of this food is handled by people who live in areas infected with AIDS.

Is this imported food infected by its handlers? We have not been told. It is entirely possible if the life of the AIDS virus in its dried state is longer than the 10 to 14 days that now seems to be the accepted time span allotted to it.

Business Impacted

People are asking about blood banks, human parts banks, about AIDS in schools, and in hospitals. They are not only asking about the danger of homosexuals, but also the danger of association with blacks and Hispanics. The business and political implications are enormous.

If identified, infected imported food will be stopped. This will present drastic problems to many supplying nations with balance of payments problems.

Demand for government action to contain and eradicate the disease and disease carriers must mount in time. High risk sectors of the population will be increasingly separated.

The "city", with its black and Hispanic population, may in time be looked upon as a place to avoid.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 146

THE ADL WATCHDOG

The Illusion Of Election

Newspapers, radio, and TV are controlled by the banks. They control the MEDIA by voting stock held in trust.

The MEDIA controls which politicians are elected. Approved candidates receive favorable coverage. Those not selected are simply blacked out or are given unfavorable publicity. This results in their defeat.

A government thus selected is completely "uneducable". They will support "school busing", "pornography", "abortion on demand", "unlimited immigration", and all sorts of programs approved by the bankers and disapproved by the people. MEDIA exposure elects.

The Watchdog

The banks govern. The media advertises and supports bank policy. Congress rubber stamps. Opposing views are attacked by the media. The watchdog is - the ADL.

All facets of today's social structure are watched by the ADL. Government, corporations, media, colleges, churches, minority organizations, and private clubs. No organization is exempt. Their agents pry, investigate, condemn, and regulate.

The Code

A SWAT team killed a protesting farmer named Kirk in Nebraska. It was reported that Kirk was "anti-Semitic". The words "extremist" and "violent" were also used.

"Anti-Semitic" is the code used by the ADL to tag Kirk and all protesting farmers. ADL watchers believe that this code instructs the media that all references to the person or organization so labeled must carry the additional labels.

Farm Rally

A Farm Rally was scheduled for the Kirk locale. This meeting was turning into a giant farm protest of the type disapproved by banks foreclosing the farmers.

In panic the "code" blared forth - "anti-Semitic". The media then ran front page stories stating that a Jewish farmer's life had been threatened and that he was forced to flee to the Governor's mansion in Lincoln for refuge.

Using the code "anti-Semitic" and this story as the kickoff, the media then went on to repeat "extremist" and "violent" plus terms such as "controversial", "anti-democratic", "anti-Jewish", "farm extremists", and "terrorists".

These names were almost never used in referring to someone directly associated with the Nebraska rally, but to people far away in distant states. This is the old technique of "guilt by association". The ADL was constantly quoted as the source relating one alarming story after another.

The Holiday Inn national management ordered the local manager to cancel the farmers' meeting hall. The media crowed that the farm meeting was "canceled" and did not report the new location of the meeting. After wrecking the farm rally the media calmly announced;

> "Authorities denied today a report that a Jewish farmer's life was threatened after protesting a farm crisis ..."

Note the close cooperation between the media, government officials all the way up to the Governor's office, and the management of a national corporation.

Anti-Semitic

The label "anti-Semitic" does not mean "anti- Jewish". It is merely a "code". Many Jews are labeled "anti- Semitic" by the Establishment. The determining factor is whether or not an individual adheres to Establishment policy.

One farm leader was asked by a radio talk show host in Atlanta if he disapproved of the Federal Reserve. He answered "yes". The talk show host then said "that means you are 'anti-Semitic' since many of the banks making up the Federal Reserve are Jewish owned."

This would sound strange if you didn't know about the "code". The farm leader could have praised the Federal Re-

serve and still have been labeled "anti-Semitic". It does not mean "anti- Jewish".

Christian Conference

A Christian Law Seminar was held in Ohio. With the prompting of the ADL the local newspaper did an article entitled "Anti-Semitic Seminar".

The reporter pulled out all the stops and used the entire arsenal of words reserved for farmers plus the most recent additions which are "white supremacist", "tax-protest", neo-Nazi", "right- wing", "identity", Ku Klux Klan, "children of Satan", "Adolf Hitler, "Mein Kampf", "neo-Nazi", "the Order", "armored car robberies", "counterfeiting", and "Posse Comitatus".

As usual most of the copy using these words described events in other states. Only by the wildest stretch of imagination could they be related to the meeting. Again, "guilt by association".

The Bible calls for the death penalty for murderers and rapists. Christians repeat the demand. The last paragraph of the story was based on this to read; "The group's presence ... has alarmed the Anti-Defamation League ... (the speakers at the meeting) are advocates of killing in the name of a racist philosophy they call Christianity."

How about that?

This Ohio case is the first time in some years the ADL has openly attacked a Christian meeting. The buzz words used are the ones reserved for farm protesters. All indications are that the ADL mistook the Christian Conference for a farmers' protest meeting. This was a little mistake. One day they will make a big one.

Many of the speakers at this meeting are nationally known Christian ministers. Almost all have their own alternate media newsletters to refute this ADL story.

Abortion

James J. Condit, Jr., an anti-abortion leader in Cincinnati, noted in a private talk to supporters that among those for abortion were Jewish groups. This is an undeniable fact.

A "sleeper" reported the statement. The media headline was "anti- Semitism!" The rest of the names and phrases were - "bigotry", "censured from all sides", "labeling of people without any regard for the truth", "religious hatred", "ridiculous", "demagoguery", and "absurd."

From now on, media reports dealing with the Cincinnati anti- abortion movement will use these adjectives.

I called Mr. Condit. He said the media mis-quoted him.

Conclusion

The ADL charges anyone who opposes Establishment policy with "anti-Semitism". This includes Blacks, Jews, Indians, Democrats, Republicans, ex-Presidents, foreign Chancellors, Germans, South Africans, American Southerners, countless foreign nations, Arabs, newspapers, farmers, individuals, small businessmen, the DAR, Christian churches, Catholics, the Pope, and all others who opposes establishment policy. They are individually, severally, occasionally, collectively, all "anti-Semitic" according to the ADL.

Learn to read the code "anti-Semitism" and to distinguish between "straw men" set up by the ADL to be shot down and

embattled farmers and "pro-life" organizations that are labeled "anti-Semitic" to isolate them from community help.

The charge "anti-Semitic" may be the flag that some day will signal that a George Washington has arrived!

UNFILTERED NEWS

"The Bank Of North Dakota is the only state-government owned bank in the US. Nationally, there are 175.5 millionaires per 100,000 residents. A separate study shows that North Dakota tops the nation with 565.5 millionaires per 100,000 residents. Detroit had 80, and W. Virginia 30.6 per 100,000." *The Treasury Monetarist*, Peter Cook, Box 86, Wickliffe, OH $18/yr.

ED: Ask your state representative WHY your state doesn't have its own "state owned bank" just like N. Dakota. Watch him squirm.

Headlines - Collapse of Summit Over Star Wars! Nonsense! Nothing is going to endanger the spending of 150 billion defense dollars into the economy each year. If a "Soviet Union" had not already been created by Wall Street to force America into these stupendous expenditures - another one would be created.

"The impact of punitive economic sanctions on South Africa will result in the following job losses by blacks:

Agriculture - 446,000 jobs lost that support 2.2 million workers & their families. Coal - 35,000 jobs lost that support 175,000. Textiles - 43,000 jobs lost that support 215,000. Iron & steel - 110,000 jobs lost that support 550,000 workers and their families." South African Facts, No. 5, Embassy of South Africa, Washington, DC.

RKH: Most liberals are paid to be liberals.

"Foreign broadcasts and newspapers unanimously say that the US lost a round to the USSR over South Africa. While the US withdrew economic support, it did not build political support." ALERT, Box 20286, Albuquerque, NM 87154.

RKH: The US and the USSR don't disagree over South Africa. Both are in complete agreement on turning SA over to the communists. South Africa must overthrow her left-wing Botha government to survive. If she doesn't, her people will be led the Rhodesia path into the chaos of black communist rule.

LETTERS

TAXES: Dear Mr. Hoskins: You said that millions of people are not paying their taxes. What reasons do these people give for not paying axes? I maintain that it is not fair to those who do. K.J. - Washington

RKH: There seems to be three main reasons. The first is the scripture:

> *Of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers? Peter saith unto him, Of strangers."* (Gr: allotrios foreign, not akin.) Math 17:25-26

Many don't pay income taxes because they maintain that they are not "strangers" in their own land. This is one of the main arguments used against an income tax before 1913. "Use" taxes (toll-roads, bridges, etc.), yes. Income taxes, no.

Second, the government doesn't need your taxes to run the government. They can print money, pay for expenses, and tax

it back out of circulation. This was done in Colonial days. It was done this way for centuries in Europe.

Third: According to many, the income tax amendment was never legally ratified. The author of the book *The Law That Never Was"*, M.J. Beckman, traveled to each state to gather copies of the documents used to ratify the 16th amendment. After viewing the evidence one would be hard put to agree that the income tax amendment to the Constitution is legal. A great many people don't If you want a copy of the above named book you can write Box 550, S. Holland, Il 60473. $20/copy

---

AGENT-PROVACATEUR: Dear Mr. Hoskins; What do you think of today's "agent-provacateur?" D.L. - Iowa

RKH: The "agent-provacateur" is part of today's American way of life. He is sent where the Establishment wishes to destroy opposition.

A clean-cut chap appears out of nowhere and says that he is a Christian patriot. He has plenty of money but doesn't seem to work hard. He steers the conversation to make it appear that there is no other choice to America's problems but violence.

If the listener indicates in any manner that he agrees with the argument - it is called "conspiracy", The person who falls for this can be sent to prison for 40 years. America's prisons are loaded with those who did.

If a farmer who is being foreclosed, or anyone else, has the slightest idea that the one he speaking to - whether in a church, at a farm meeting, or anywhere else - is advocating what an establishment lawyer in court could construe as "violence", he should go on record to a hidden microphone that he is NOT for violence.

Further, he should clearly state that he will take no part in violence, will not stand for violence, and will not allow the subject to be discussed in his presence. This is what I do.

An "agent-provacateur" can erase your denial from his tape. A jury will be asked to believe the "agent". A witness will come forward to testify that you are a homicidal maniac plotting to murder the president. It is your word against the testimony of host of others.

Honest denials will not stop the "agent-provacateur" but they will slow him down. Readers have sent me clippings of incidents that point to people being "set up" by the establishment's "agent-provacateur".

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 147

GERMAN FEAST OF ORDERS

One rainy evening thirty years ago I was honored by the visit of a damp employee of the State of Virginia. He was getting old and he huffed and puffed as he walked up the three flights to our small apartment in Richmond. Unknown to his superiors he was a genius. He had graduated with honors from the University and was a walking encyclopedia of everything and everyone past and present.

We sat drinking coffee before the warm radiator and he told me a fascinating story. One that I had never heard before and one that I have not been able to find reference to since. It's the type of story one relegates to the land of wishful thinking except that I knew the narrator. He was most exact in choosing his words. And, too, it's the type of story the Establishment loves to black out of Saxon histories.

I'm telling the story as I remember it. I have forgotten the exact names of the "orders" he mentioned, and doubtless many of the lesser details, but the story in the main is as it was told to me on that rainy night.

FEAST OF ORDERS

Before World War I, a great banquet was held once a year in Germany. It was called the "Feast Of Orders". The Kaiser himself presided. Before him dined the elite of Germany.

This was not the ordinary banquet that the wealthy hold to flaunt diamonds and furs. This was the single most prestigious occasion of the entire year. This affair involved the whole nation. Everyone had a vested interest.

A rare last minute change in the guest list could cause newspaper headlines accompanied by lengthy editorials and quotes from approving and disapproving authorities from all over the world.

The Invited

The meal was paid for by the nation. It also paid for the manufacture of the humble decorations to be presented, each with its bit of ribbon. The Kaiser of all Germany contributed the great hall where the banquet was held. It was he who actually presented the highest "Order". But neither the Kaiser nor his government influenced the choosing of the names on the list. This was one gathering where political power and money could not buy a place. A "pretender" would have been laughed to scorn.

The names of those chosen to be present had been known for months. Some - for years. Many were already household names - some known internationally.

The inclusion of a man's name meant fame for him, his state, city, and community, and economic security for life. Every German schoolchild dreamed of one day being invited to take a seat among this illustrious gathering. It was possible for anyone to gain a seat. But it had to be earned - there was no way to buy it.

The Guilds

Guilds proliferated in medieval Europe. There were wool guilds, weaving guilds, metal workers guilds, and many other guilds. Numerous professional associations were the natural outgrowth.

The guilds and professional associations set minimum apprenticeship standards that one must pass to enter their ranks. An apprenticeship was thorough. The apprentice exchanged pay for tuition. He knew his job when his training was completed. The training could last five, ten, fifteen years, or even longer depending on the job to be mastered.

When finished, an apprentice was certified by his master. He was then tested by the association. Passing this test, he was accepted into his chosen guild. As long as he remained in good standing his presence in the guild was the association's guarantee to the world that their man was competent.

The Reward For Excellence

Within any profession there is a natural striving to excel. The wool guild had weavers and dyers more skilled and

competent than the rest. Many wanted to become still more skilled and increase their economic and social advantage. In the steel guild there were machinists who were striving to do the same.

It is a universally accepted fact that almost any professional, whether potter, weaver, or lawyer, may, and often does, deceive those unfamiliar with the terminology and specialized demands of his trade.

While the professional easily fools the rest of the world as to his own worth, he rarely fools one of his own kind. Professionals know the tricks of their own trade.

Members of Professional Associations were highly trained men. They knew their jobs and what their jobs demanded.They knew good work and work that wasn't.They also knew the caliber of their associates' work.

At their meetings they selected the most accomplished members of the local association to represent their group. It was the duty of those chosen to ensure that standards were maintained and that sloppy workers and workmanship were banned. They represented the local association's "state-of-the-art" to the outside world.

These carefully selected individuals were recognized by the City Mayors by the presentation of an Order - the "Black Eagle 2nd Class". The recipient was required to wear its ribbon in his lapel at all times. Its unauthorized use was severely punished. It served a purpose.

A patient needing the services of a doctor could request one by the degree of expertness needed. His "Order" indicated the degree of expertise. He was paid accordingly. There were few "blow-hards" in the system. The ribbon spoke for him. One could always tell the speaker's degree of skill by a glance at his lapel.

The District

2nd class Black Eagle Order holders in turn selected their best man. He was elevated to the "Order Of The Black Eagle 1st Class". Other 1st Class holders in the District became their peers and "equals". Their selection in turn was elevated to "Order Of The Red Eagle 2nd Class".

The State

The 2nd class holders met in a state wide meeting and chose their most excellent member. He became a holder of the Order of the "Red Eagle 1st Class" and represented the entire state.

The trade and guild representatives of all the German states gathered and chose their most competent machinist, administrator, cabinetmaker, soldier, diplomat, etc., in the entire nation. This was the highest honor that could be bestowed in Germany - the Order of the Master.

The Master

The "Master". The most accomplished single representative of his craft in the entire nation. A specially struck medal "The Order Of The Master", with its ribbon proclaimed the fact to the world.

This Master, the choice of the most critical examiners his nation had to offer, was in demand at every turn. His word was constantly required to judge, to advise, to endorse quality, and to demonstrate technique. A world desperate for masters to guide them through the maze that goes with an advanced technical civilization monopolized his every minute.

The Display Of Talent

Special museums were maintained to show examples of the work of certain of the trades. In more recent years pieces from the Master's Cabinet Makers Museum are said to have brought fantastic prices when sold at auction.

There were always long lines of school children waiting their turn to go through these museums ... many dreaming of the day when their work might be considered worthy to be placed in that same museum.

Results

Under the "Orders" system the public utilities were the most efficient in Europe. Trains ran well and on time. Monitored by their association, the Prussian Civil Servant was absolutely incorruptible. Public records were exact. Embezzlement unknown. The Legal Association's constant vigil assured that the lawyer did his duty and that a judge's decision was in fact lawful and just. The wrath of one's peers was a thing to be feared.

The world flocked to the German Medical Schools."Educated in Germany" was a foreign doctor's ticket of excellence. Standards set and maintained by the "Orders" were the highest in the

world.

The German Chemical Industry became the schoolroom for the world's chemists. One trained under their supervision was deemed competent at the very least.

The German Army was admittedly the model for the world. Even during the terrible WW I the German army was held up in the English and American military training manuals as the example they must emulate to succeed.

The number of inventions patented during the period of the Orders was lopsidedly German. High standards could not help but result in new inventions and techniques.

The Banquet

The Kaiser's great banquet was public recognition of those who had been pushed to the top by excellence, step by step, order by order, by their knowledgeable and demanding peers. They stood at the very top. They were the Masters ... the elite of Germany.

All those at the table were equals.Rubbing shoulders were the best schoolteacher, the best streetsweeper, the best chemist, the best bricklayer, the best manager, the best soldier, the best diplomat, and on through the list.

This yearly ritual lasted until the communist revolution swept through Germany at the end of WW I and put an end to it. The red credo of "all men are equal" could never stand comparison with the living proof that all men are not equal.

Conclusion

The "aristocracy of merit" still exists unrecognized today. There live among us - masters. For our nation to excel these men must again be recognized - examples to guide our children.

Given a choice, I for one would prefer to be governed by Masters - aristocrats of merit - guaranteed by those who know and who would suffer by their misconduct.

True merit can only be recognized by peers.It is the highest form of republicanism.It is achieved. It cannot be bought. It's not for sale!

UNFILTERED NEWS

SANCTIONS: "The Star Telegram of Fort Worth, Texas conducted a poll on October 7, 1985 amongst its readers on the decision by the US Senate and House to impose economic sanctions against S. Africa. 16% of those polled supported the Congressional action while 84% said they were opposed to sanctions against S. Africa." Letter From SA, 3051 Massachusetts Ave. NW, Washington, DC 20008

MARTIN LUTHER: "I am much afraid that schools will prove to be great gates of hell unless they diligently labor in explaining the Holy Scriptures, engraving them in the hearts of youth."

"I advise no one to place his child where the Scriptures do not reign paramount."

"Every institution in which men are not increasingly occupied with the Word of God must become corrupt." Martin Luther. Copied from Pathfinder, PO Box 291, Spokane, WA 99210.

MURDER: Dwellers in large US cities have more chance of being murdered than the American Soldier had of being killed in WW II.

TUTU: Tutu's overactive mouth calling for "necklaces" for blacks, "poison for whites", and "to hell with the West" is causing him to be something of a liability to the marxists' cause. The same thing happened to Martin Luther King and Jack Kennedy. 25¢ bullets converted these liabilities into martyrs. The same can happen to Tutu. The media can blame

the whites for it. I have been told that the odds are 5/3 that Tutu will join the illustrious company of martyrs. Where else can the establishment get as much for 25¢?

AMBASSADOR: Edward J. Perkins, the black whom Reagan appointed Ambassador to South Africa, said that he would seek enforcement of economic sanctions against South Africa and seek contact with black leaders, including the jailed Marxist, Nelson Mandela, who are in rebellion against the established government.

RKH: The leaders of SA are fools or traitors if they allow this rabble rouser entry into their country.

GRAIN: For the second straight year the Soviet Union has refused to buy its agreed upon quota of grain from the American farmers. For the second straight year this is helping the American farmers to massively bankrupt and lose their lands to the international banks.

"The borrower is servant to the lender." The lenders to the Soviets in most cases hold mortgages on the bankrupting American farms. The Soviet refusal to buy grain helps the banks gain the farmers' land. This is no coincidence.

AIDS: "While in San Diego during September, I spoke with a woman who had observed two homosexual flight attendants spitting into the ice container with the remark that 'if we've got it, they'll get it, too'. Such a means of transmission is unlikely, but if it were to occur, who would know when, where or how they got their infection? Casual transmission with an incubation period that may extend over 8 years is far more apt to be missed than noticed." From the *"Lancet"*, reported by ISIS Newsletter, 3110 North 40th St.,

Lincoln, NE 68504. RKH: Quarantine is the traditional way to handle plague.

AIDS;horizontal transmissionAIDS: "We now report a case of HIV infection that appears to have occurred through horizontal transmission between two siblings .... One possible route of virus transmission was a bite on the older brother's forearm by the younger child about 6 months before he died. ... This observation suggests that even minor bites by HIV infected children may carry the risk of virus transmission ... University Children's Hospital, 4000 Dusseldorf, W. Germany. Carried by ISIS Newsletter, 3110 N. 40th St., Lincoln, NE 68504.

DISCRIMINATION: "The 'inability to discriminate' is among the first definitions of lunacy." S. A. Observer, P. O. Box 2401, Pretoria, South Africa.

DEBT: "Our Federal Reserve Banks (and the Soviet Union) are using a no-self-indebting financing system to finance themselves. In the over 72 years of Federal Reserve operation, neither has incurred debt. Without working, manufacturing, mining, farming or investing, the FR has acquired over $180 billion dollars worth of assets - mostly U. S. Government securities - while our national government in the same period has accumulated over $2 trillion dollars of public debt." Peter Cook, *Treasury Monetarist*, July 1985, Box 86, Wickliffe, OH 44092

ANGLO-SAXON: Representatives of Anglo Saxon nations met in California October 18th. Larry Patterson reported:

"... Their reports concerning their own countries parallel the United States - there's book burning in Canada ... the attempt to turn Australian lands over to the aboriginal people in Australia ... and the already well understood attempt to take over the the Republic of S. Africa. ... The problems we face here in the U. S. are duplicate copies - with variations to reflect local culture - of the plan to destabilize the world ... . There is no place to hide. The reports on the gov'ts of these countries - were universally negative. Mulrooney in Canada, has turned out to be a weak-kneed jellyfish ... Margaret Thatcher has become incapable of independent action - and the Australians suffer under one Trilateral leader after the other." *Monthly Lesson In Criminal Politics*, PO Box 37432, Cincinnati, OH 45222

RKH: It has cost us tens of millions of our own dead, killed in one arranged war after another, to learn what he Establishment has known all along. WE are the foe. The Saxon nation. Worldwide we look alike, think alike, ave the same God and the same values. They would use us to slaughter ourselves - if we let them do it again.

LETTERS

MILLIONAIRES: Dear Mr. Hoskins: While the US has 175 millionaires per 100,000, little Hong Kong with 5.5 million population has 36 millionaires per 100,000. S. H. Illinois

RKH: China's millionaires live in Hong Kong. It will be interesting to see how many still live there after England returns the colony to Communist China.

SANCTIONS: Dear Mr. Hoskins: Polls show that the vast majority of Americans oppose sanctions against South Af-

rica. Why do the stock holders of American corporations do it?"

RKH: American corporate stockholders may be against sanctions, however, most of the stock of American corporations is in trust to avoid inheritance taxes. The banks vote this stock and elect corporation directors. The banks tell the corporate directors what to do. International banks, not American stockholders, are the one boycotting South Africa.

APARTHEID: Dear Mr. Hoskins: Most people are confused over the word 'apartheid'. While the American government doesn't allow apartheid they allow the American Indians self-rule and separate development in their own lands set aside for them. This is the same thing. The blacks in Australia have the same privilege, as do the Maoris in New Zealand. This is also true of Indians in Canada.

Each of the radically different black tribes in South Africa has its own lands in which to live and govern themselves. The only thing keeping these black nations in South Africa from exterminating each other is the White who acts as a police force to keep them separate - by enforcing apartheid' - 'separate development.

Media critics seem to approve of 'separate development' - as long as it is not extended to whites. It may be better to use the word 'separate development'. For the moment, everyone seems to favor 'separate development.'" G.W. - Oregon

---

Back to Table of Contents

Stories From

HOSKINS REPORT

1987

Chapter 148

THE 4-YEAR BOTTOM & SEVEN YEAR TOP

PIA has often discussed the "Four Year Election Cycle". It was the first to draw charts so that its readers could visualize them. There is also a seldom discussed thing called "The 7 Year Top." But first - the Four Year Election Cycle Bottom.

Four Year Market Cycle

Two years before election time the President spends the money appropriated earlier by Congress. This results in good business along with a booming stock market which crests two years later near election time. The president's party looks

good and American voters tend to vote for the incumbent party. xxx<chart;4-Year Market Cycle

This "on again/off again" spending has been going on for a long long time. It has resulted in well defined stock market bottoms every four years - 1962, '66, '70, '74, '78 and '82.

4-Year Chart

On the facing page is a chart of the New York Stock Exchange. The vertical bars represent the 4-year bottoms. About midway between the bars is election time when the stock-market is expected to top out.

Exceptions

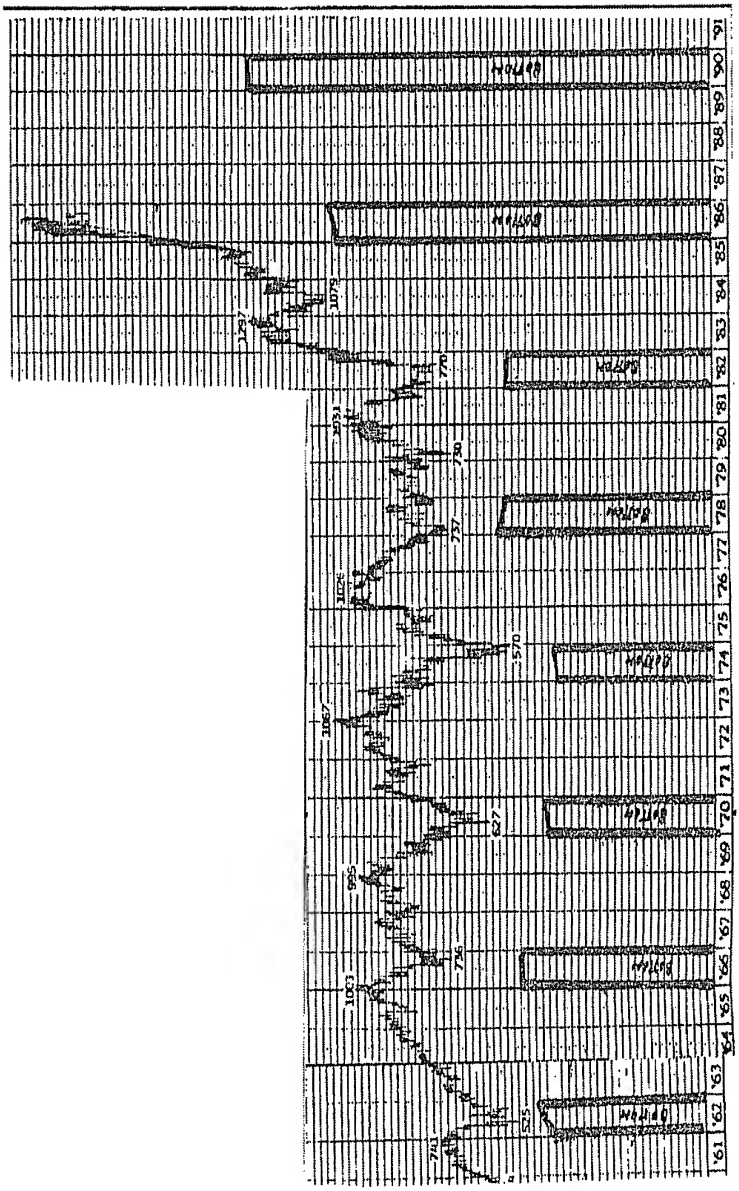
What about last year - 1986? The stock market didn't swoop down into the expected 4-year sell-off. Instead of going down, the stock market went up in the early part of the year and continued to trade sideways at its present highs.

Stock market pundits have been waiting the entire year of 1986 for the usual 4-year stock market downside correction that has not come as yet.

New Era

It could be that the extra stimulas added to the economy is responsible for this maverick stockmarket behavior. The reasons are there if one looks for them. For one - the banks have dropped the exchange value of the dollar. This has accomplished several things:

The dollar now buys cheaper American goods for foreign markets which keeps American industry busy past its usual slowdown time.



.In prior Four-Year Election Cycle bull markets the stock market stopped when it ran out of government spending. Higher interest rates made sure the stock market stopped its climb - almost on a dime.

Perhaps the reason is that the market advance was not accompanied by the usual rise in interest rates which in the past brings the market to its peak along about election time. Interest rates have actually declined.

These factors may account for the lack of the usual Four Year Election Stock Market Decline starting in 1986.[18]

The 7-Year Leapfrog Top

Observe the chart to the right. If one measures seven years from a stock market top he leapfrogs one top and discovers another stock market top just beyond. Why? No one knows.

Not only will there be a usual stock market top, but the measurement will often point to the direct top of the stock market.

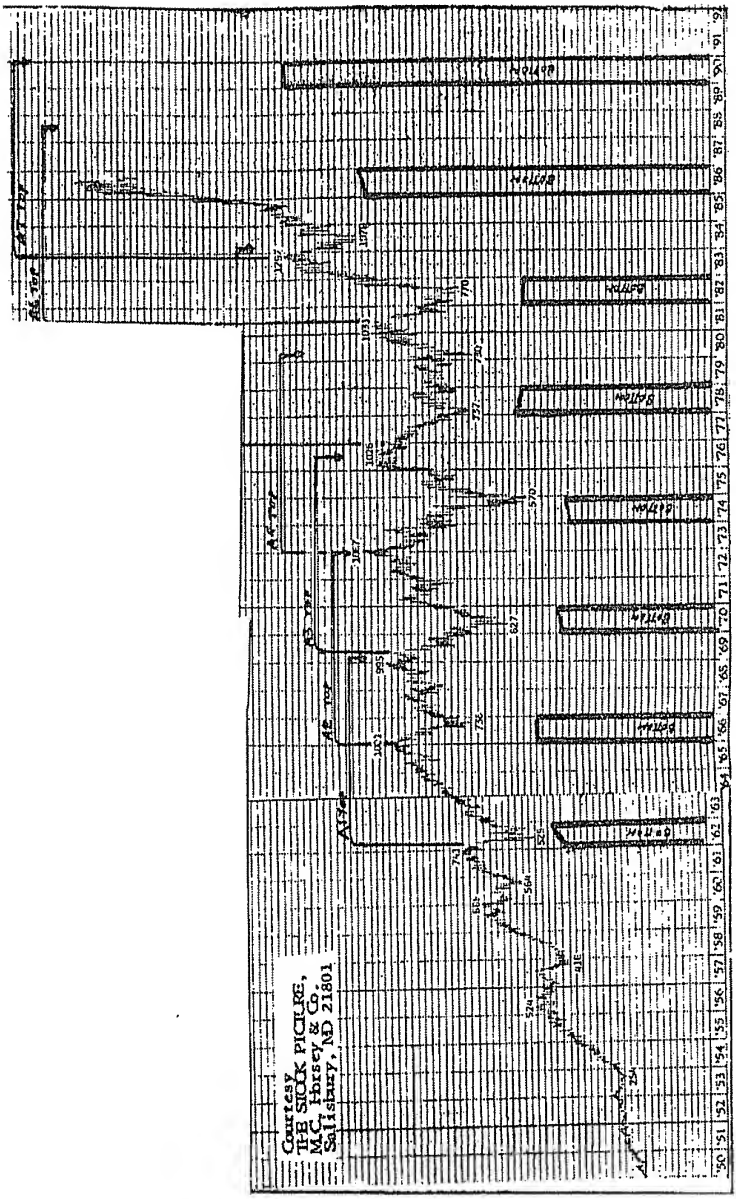
Measuring 7 years from the 741 top in 1961 (A1) indicates the 995 top in 1968.

Each stock market top +7 years will often point to the stock market top following. Of course, there are exceptions, On occasion it misses. But it has been a very good general indicator - well worth taking the time to watch.

Details

As a rule when one has a long drawn out top such as the '76 top at 1026, take the last part of the top as the starting

18 (NOTE: The bottom was reached a few months later in the "Crash of '87".


Courtesy
THE STOCK PICTURE,
M.C. Horsey & Co.
Salisbury, MD 21801

measuring point. If the market top has a closely following lower top such as the '68-'69 top at 995, measure from that point.

Summary

We know the monetary authorities can almost do as they wish with the stock market. They can pump it up by lowering interest rates, and they can run it down by raising interest rates. It appears that their continued lowering of interest rates indicates their desire for a continued stock market advance.

In the field of economics, anything can be made to happen - for a time - and nothing happens by accident.

LETTERS

TARIFFS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Is it wise for the US to use high tariffs or not?" G. S. - Minnesota

ED: To help one's country survive one must do whatever is necessary to preserve its industry. he international bankers who own or control Korean electronic manufacturing companies are the same ones who own or control the electronics companies in your state that they shut down two years ago. abor is cheaper overseas, that's one reason they moved the business overseas. If unemployed US labor starves, that's tough. The plant owners get theirs.

You bet we should enact high tariffs!

CREDIT: "My Dear Mr. Hoskins: When I borrow $100,000 at the bank and deposit that money in my account - does that up the credit of that bank 7 times to a total of $700,000? R. A. - Massachusetts

ED: Don't get confused by the countless bank regulations that can be changed in an instant. In the present usury system it is theoretically not necessary for a bank to have ANY money at all in order to lend you money.

In the old days banks did it this way: You went to a bank and asked for $1,000. Your house is collateral. You signed a note promising to pay back the $1000 plus $100 interest - IN THAT BANK'S MONEY ONLY. A different colored money from a bank up the street would not do. The banker would go into the back room and print a $1000 bill and give it to you. Sometimes the ink would still be wet.

It was impossible to come up with $1100 on due date because only $1000 was in circulation. This broke the contract. You paid the penalty by losing your house. This scam was worked by most banks and gave them all a bad name. Bankers were looked on as something worse than faro dealers in gambling houses - except you had more chance in a gambling house.

When the Federal Reserve System was established it tried to give banks a better image by requiring them to all use the same kind of money. You could pay debts to one bank with currency from another. All present money is the same color and it all looks alike.

Still, the bank only lent $10 and required $11 in payment. More IOUs are coming due than there is money in existence with which to pay.

When the banks get together and raise interest rates, refuse loans, or finance imports making it impossible or uneconomical for you to borrow - you bankrupt. The bank gets your house or business like they always have. That's why the Bible forbids usury and the Arabs use "joint venture".

UNFILTERED NEWS

Afrikaner ... leader Mr. Eugene Terre' Blanche last month made it clear that he would not bow to increasing Government pressure to disband its growing "Brandwag" home defense units. ...

"He stressed, however, that Brandwag units would only 'go into action' if the security forces were not available ...

"Brandwag units were on stand-by throughout the recent unrest and will continue to do so,' he said." SA Observer, Oct. 1986, S. E. D. Brown, PO Box 2401, Pretoria, SA.

ED: I have been informed that fear of confrontation with Afrikaner home defense units is the only thing preventing the present left wing South African government leaders from turning the country over to the communists. Everything now being done to SA will be done to America in time.

"The Race Relations Act: Dusky, Reddish, and other aliens are legally placed beyond the bounds of criticism. ... When someone over here oversteps the bounds and says, writes, or publishes something these privileged racial and ethnic groups find annoying or inconvenient, he is accused of 'inciting hatred' and clapped into jail for twelve months ..

"Right now, John Tyndall, head of the British National Party, ... is serving a twelve-month jail term ...

"We will win ... the key lies in separatism. The ultimate victory for us will come about through ... the United States becoming a collection of smaller countries defined by geography and ethnic dominance. ... My brand ... is Southern Nationalism and I see very encouraging signs there too ... The separatist idea is one whose time is coming."

Letter from England, copied from *Southern National Newsletter*, PO. Box 18214, Memphis, TN 38118.

ED: Perhaps. In my opinion the US doesn't need new nations, it needs a government that will do away with party politics, administer justice, protect rights, and defend the nation. Our Law teaches that each of us is a priest and is responsible to enforce the Law. America can become a safe law abiding land when Law abiding men govern once more. Criminals will be punished, good men rewarded, and the streets will be safe.

"**Whereas: Usury (commonly known as interest) is strictly prohibited in Scripture** except under limited business conditions, and the entire money supply of the US is based on ... a system of total usury ...

"THEREFORE: The American Coalition of Unregistered Churches will encourage and promote the preaching of the Word of God against usury in every pulpit and the encouragement of all Christians and Churches to get out of debt." *The Kingdom Messenger*, November 1986, Mike Watson, PO. Box 710304, San Jose, CA 95171.

ED: Usury is causing chaos in Western business. A return to the old system of Joint Venture is only a question of time. If the Arabs can do it - the West can too.

LEUKEMIA: **Dr. Livingston-Wheeler believes that almost 100% of chickens in America have leukosis (chicken leukemia) ...** Fifty years ago, one out of 13 people contracted cancer. Today it is one out of three ... " *Acres USA*, 10008 E. 60th Terrace, Kansas City, Missouri 64133. Dec/1986.

CRIMINAL: **Harold MacMillan, former Prime Minister** of Britain, was squirming before he had the effrontery to die three days ago.

It is alleged that while he was Britain's Resident Minister in Italy in 1945 he gave the order to the British army commander in Austria to deliver captured Cossacks, many of whom were not Soviet citizens, to the tender mercies of the Soviet army. No trace has been heard of them since and it is supposed that they were "liquidated" along with their wives and children.

The Nuremberg War Crimes trials set the principle that those who carry out inhumane and illegal orders or concur and assist in carrying them out are as guilty as those who originate them. The British, who pride themselves on their "justice", were undoubtedly planning to clap Mr. MacMillan into jail until he could be tried.

There is also the case of the cold-blooded murder of 15,000 Polish officer prisoners-of-war by the Soviets in the Katyn Forest, and the case of the guilty party who ordered the saturation bombing of undefended Dresden, the "open city", killing more than 100,000 Saxon women and children.

Then there's the case of the quarter million Germans who surrendered at Stalingrad. 8,000 survived.

What about the former leader of the Israeli nation? He had a price put on his head by the British for the cold blooded murder of hundreds of British soldiers.

And, to set an example, America will want to attend to the many Washington politicians who knew of the impending attack on Pearl Harbor weeks and months in advance. They did nothing to warn the thousands of American soldiers and sailors who were killed in the Japanese attack.Their widows and children still care. So do we.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 149

STAFF STUDY
To Destroy Farmers

A government paper has come into my possession entitled "A Staff Study, Prepared For The Use Of The Joint Economic Committee, Congress Of The United States, dated May 10, 1986." It is 44 pages long and in the nature of government reports uses ten words where one will do.

It has been excerpted to fit this newsletter. Editorial comment is sprinkled throughout. The key word "interest" has been put in bold print.

The existence of this report proves that our elected Congress knows what is going on in this land and allows it to happen. Why? Like it or not, we are under a Law that our legislators can't override.

One part of this Law states, *"The borrower is servant to the lender"*. Our Congress borrows from the international banks and is servant to them. Your representative in Congress is THEIR, not YOUR, servant. Other than being allowed to fix your parking ticket, its master gives them no say in the government of our country.

Another part of the Law forbids USURY. If this Law is broken, a chain reaction is started. This paper reveals the chain reaction, one event after another that is winding the nation down into ultimate chaos. A basic Law of creation has been broken. The nation will change or the normal and natural consequences outlined here will follow as surely as night follows day.

A STAFF STUDY

(ED: This is tough reading. Stick with it - your government is telling you your fate.)

"Latin American debtor nations had a total external debt of... $318 billion, with yearly **interest** payment totaling $38.5 billion. Their trade surplus... was only $8.5 billion, or $30 billion less than they needed to pay **interest.** ...

"Debtor nations generate a large portion of the dollars they needed to pay **interest** by increasing their exports and cutting their imports;

"... to comply with this strategy, Latin American debtors... reduced their imports from almost $100 billion in 1981 to approximately $60 billion today.... Argentina, Brazil, and

Mexico, ... account for 2/3s... (they) increased the volume of their exports by 47%, 56%, and 62%...

"...third world debt problem posed a serious ... threat to the stability of the international financial system. ...policies ...implemented have permitted US banks to... increase their profitability. But... those policies have... injured the economic well-being of other sectors of the US... agriculture and manufacturing in particular....

"Injury To The US Farm Economy

"Little attention... has been paid to the relationship between the international debt crisis and the financial difficulties of US farmers.

"Declining Farm Exports

"First ...decline in farm exports to Latin America. In 1981 ...the US Department of Agriculture reported:

"Developing countries continue to be the major growth area for US farm exports... over 1/2 of US wheat and soybean oil and 4/5s of US rice exports went to developing countries in... 1981.

"... US farm exports hit an all-time high in 1981... Between 1980 & 1981, the Latin American market absorbed almost 1/2 the total growth of US farm exports.

"When the debt crisis emerged in Aug. 1982 ... L. American markets contracted precipitously. ... to obtain dollars to pay **interest** on their external debt, debtor nations began reducing their purchases of all US exports... this had dire consequences down on the farm.

"... agricultural exports to L. America tumbled 1/3 below ...their 1981 level. ...US exports to L. America exceeded exports to the Soviet Union by 240%, or $4 billion. ...by 1985, the L. American debt crisis was nearly 5 times as damaging to US farmers as reduced sales to the Soviet Union. ...

Falling Commodity Prices

"... to pay **interest**, debtor nations must increase their exports as well as reduce their imports ...they must ...produce more and compete more fiercely with US producers for a share of world export markets....

"This additional production ...places downward pressure on virtually all major commodity prices. Falling commodity prices ...pushes many (farmers) into bankruptcy. ...falling commodity prices also make it more difficult for L. American debtors to continue servicing their debt.... as ...debt ...difficulties mount, they are pressed to produce and export still more which ...generates additional price declines and increases the financial strains on US farmers....

"This vicious circle is not limited to agricultural commodities. Petroleum, tin, and copper have also experienced major price declines caused by worldwide overproduction. ...falling oil prices have received ...public attention, ... prices have tumbled for nearly every commodity exported by debtor nations.

"Between October 1980 and Oct. 1982, prices for all non-petroleum commodity exports declined 40%. ...downward slides seem to be continuing. ... Commodity prices ...showed no signs of reversing their relentless decline...

Global Overproduction

"Many Americans are under the impression that the current farm crisis is due primarily to domestic overproduction. ...export statistics tell a different story.

"... while US wheat production was increasing by 6 million metric tons (6 MMT) between 1981 and 1985, global wheat production was increasing 75 MMT, or nearly 12 times as much...

"Rising world production ...spark the dramatic decline in US farm exports. ...US agricultural exports peaked in 1980 at 163.9 MMT and then fell by 40 MMT, or 25% ...export volume is now below the 1978 level.

Increased L. American Grain Exports

"... While US production and exports have been declining, debtor nations ...Argentina & Brazil in particular, have greatly expanded production and, as statistics concerning the increasing incidence of malnutrition in both countries indicate, they have increased their exports even more rapidly than production. ...their success in boosting exports has come at the expense of US farm exports.

(ED: These countries, desperate to pay **interest**, are taking their own citizens' food to sell to obtain the money.)

"Manufacturing businesses and their employees are also victims of the international debt crisis ...more than one million US jobs have been lost because the debt crisis has forced debtor nations to reduce their consumption of US products and increase their exports of competing products to the US... (ED: Recent statistics project manufacturing job loss to be much higher than this.)

Preserving Solvency Or Promoting Profitability?

"...Without new bank loans, debtor nations would have difficulty making ...**interest** payments. ...if debtors failed... bank profits would fall.

" ... Between June 30 1982, and Dec 31, 1985, the 9 money center banks ...increased their total L. American exposure by only $1.8 billion....

"Even though these 9 banks provided a meager amount of the new money ...to alleviate the debt crisis, their stockholders have clearly been the major - indeed, possibly the only - beneficiaries of Administration policies.

"From the earliest days ...banks increased their spreads - (Additional **interest** charges) ...These higher profit margins ...quickly translated into higher profits at the money center banks. During 1985, ...after-tax profits rose by 12% at Citicorp, 39% at Chase Manhattan, 16% at Manufacturers Hanover, 31% at Morgan Guaranty, 15% at Chemical, 21% at Bankers Trust, & 96% at 1st Chicago. Continental Illinois converted a $1 billion loss in 1984 into a $134 million profit in 1985. Bank of America was the only member of the top 9 to register a loss. ...Bank profits have grown steadily since the onset of the debt crisis....

"Not surprisingly, bank stock prices and dividends increased along with profits ...In addition to ...higher dividends, shareholders also profited from a substantial increase in stock prices...

(ED: Some individual stockholders think that bank stock ownership is the road to riches. In Europe, bank owners instructed national governments to nationalize all bank stock to get rid of small stockholders. Later, they were ordered to

sell it back again to the same international bankers who owned it in the first place - without the small stockholders.)

Growth Or Interest Payments

"... except for the Dominican Republic, all the major L. American debtor nations are generating large trade surpluses. In Argentina, Brazil, and Venezuela, exports were at least twice as large as imports. ... In dollar terms, the total trade surplus of these 10 L. American debtors is $35.6 billion. ... a large part of that trade surplus was generated by reducing their purchases of US products. ...

"However, because of their debt service expenses **(interest)**, debtor nations cannot afford to increase their imports. ...With the exception of Ecuador and Venezuela, **interest** payments exceed the trade surplus in every Latin American nation ...

"... In other words, after all expenses are taken into account, debtor nations were still not generating enough export earning to operate on a pay-as-you-go basis ...

Impact On US Farm Economy

"... there is a significant chance that it will lead to further declines in international commodity prices and US farm exports.

"... Argentina is getting its $350 million World Bank loan on condition that it... expand the amount of land devoted to wheat and soybean production...

"The World Bank recognizes ...boosting food exports reduces world market prices...

"The World Bank analysis leaves 2 important questions unanswered. Who will purchase Argentina's additional agri-

cultural exports? And... which country's exports will decline so that Argentina's exports may increase?

"... several potential customers for Argentina's additional agricultural exports ...One is the Soviet Union ...the Soviet Union will not need to increase its US grain purchases...

"Another obvious candidate is Japan ...If the Japanese ... increase their purchases of Argentine farm products, US farmers could once again be the biggest losers. ...

"... the recent decline of the dollar against the yen will not give the US farmers a competitive advantage of L. American farmers. ...both Argentina and Brazil devalued their currencies and then pegged them to the dollar. Consequently, both... will always remain below the dollar in value... Argentina and Brazil will appropriate... the benefits that US farmers hoped to reap from a falling dollar.

(ED: Unemployment and industrial loss should result throughout the West to facilitate interest payments to New York banks.)

"A final set of candidates for purchasing the additional Argentine farm exports are Brazil & Mexico ...In effect, all three debtor nations will have more dollars to pay the banks because they would all be purchasing less from the United States."

Conclusion By Editor

The upsetting thing about this report leaked to the public is the revelation that the government officials know as much about the USURY BOMB as we do - and refuse to do anything about it.

If our government will not protect us from danger, they have lost their reason for being. I for one do not feel any enthusiasm for the coming depression followed by war that is the inevitable result of what we have just read here.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 150

WAR TUNNELS

Ancient Tunnels

Brave men feared to face a Roman line of battle. Valor stood little chance against Roman skill, arms, and training.

To avoid such a meeting the defenders at the Siege of Jerusalem dug tunnels beyond the walls. After the Roman battle line had marched over them, the defenders quickly dug to the surface and attacked the Romans from the rear.

European Tunnels

In the 30 Years War, Germany was devastated. Many survivors lived underground. I was told about them by WW II veterans who had visited old tunnels that connected distant German towns. Some were wide enough to drive wagons and livestock through.

American Tunnels

In Virginia during the Indian Wars many plantation owners built emergency escape tunnels.

Later, colonists, taking an active part in the Revolution, often used the old Indian Wars escape tunnels or dug their own.

During the Texas War for Independence certain Texas farmers escaped invading Mexicans by hiding in underground shelters.

Civilian Shelters

In most places Federal armies were unrestrained by their military commanders. Many Southerners living in occupied areas abandoned homes and possessions rather than chance contacts with lawless soldery. Of those who remained, many concealed themselves underground at the approach of the enemy. Quite often their shelters were simply a camouflaged icehouse or springhouse with a hidden entrance. At the alarm, the inhabitants would slip out of their homes and disappear underground until the enemy left.

Petersburg Tunnels

When I was a young man courting my present wife, I took her to Petersburg to see the Confederate tunnels.

Following a friend's directions we walked to the far corner of a wide field and discovered a small opening made by the rear wheel of a heavily laden truck crashing through a tunnel roof.

Slipping down into the dark recess we found ourselves at a tunnel junction. This junction was the reason the tunnel roof

was weak at that point. Two tunnels were open and two were closed from the cave-in caused by the truck.

The tunnels that were open kept us busy that afternoon. Mostly, they were 5 1/2 feet high, cool and dry. In other places, wet. Sometimes we waded waist-deep in water following tunnels that gradually disappeared under water. The blue sky was visible through periodic air vents above our heads.

During the war Confederate military intelligence pinpointed threatened points. The tunnels allowed General Lee to move his army to threatened points unseen by Federal observation balloons and observation posts.

Until the last days of the war every Federal attack was quickly broken by General Lee moving men, unseen, rapidly, and quietly, through his Petersburg tunnels.

Vietnamese Tunnels

The Viet Cong[19], possessing slender resources, were unable to meet the technology of the West on the field of battle.

From the beginning the VC dug underground caches for food, for defense against raiding parties, and for shelter from air attacks. In time these caches were connected by tunnels to neighboring tunnels in their village. From there escape tunnels were dug leading to the open countryside, often a quarter to half a mile or more away.

19 *The Tunnels of Chu Chi,* Tom Mangold & John Penycate, Random House, NY. 1985

Standard Construction Techniques

"Protection" was the initial force motivating the building of the first tunnels. Soon, the concept of tunnels to support fighting forces became the goal.

A triangle was paced out 50 yards or more to a side. At each point of the triangle a concealed trapdoor led down. Each trapdoor entrance was in view of the other two entrances. A rifleman at one tunnel entrance could defend the other two entrances. Each combat triangle was manned by two VC. One acted as observer, and the other as the fighter.

The construction of the trapdoor was unique. It was made of two layers of planks about 3/4 inch thick laid crossways, about 1 yard square. Watertight plastic or rubber sheeting was placed between. Every crack was filled with water proof material.

Trapdoors were concealed so that an enemy might actually stand on one without knowing of its existence. A great number of the tunnels were used only when combat demanded. Consequently, most times they stood deserted. Grass and foliage grew naturally. The entrances were almost impossible to detect.

Five men were required in tunnel construction. One dug, one moved dirt to the shaft. One pulled the dirt to the surface, and two disposed of the dirt elsewhere.

An initial shaft was dug 3 to 9 yards deep.Ten yards away another shaft was sunk.At the bottom of these shafts diggers tunneled toward each other by sound. When completed the vertical excavation shafts were filled in. Other shafts were dug until the tunnel complex was completed.

Triangles were often dug two or three levels deep. Level #1 might run 30 feet or so and make a dog-leg turn. The

dog-leg would act as a blast and bullet deflector, or hiding place for a defender. Behind this dog-leg would be a water proof, blast proof, and gas proof trapdoor leading down to Level #2. Level #2 would zig-zag and in time rise again to connect to Level #1 near another triangle tunnel entrance.

Other tunnels were 3 levels deep containing rooms with sleeping quarters, large storage bins, communication centers, arsenals, command posts, machine shops, and hospital facilities.

The VC relate stories of large 105mm howitzers being kept disassembled deep in 3rd Level rooms. They were brought to the surface at night, reassembled, fired, disassembled once more and taken below ground at daybreak. They were almost never located by Americans.

Complexes

Planners, acting as engineers, laid off the overall defensive position and assigned areas in which individuals were to dig. Each triangle was planned to cover other triangles. In time the network of tunnel triangle complexes grew large. Some occupied many square miles.

Most combat triangles within a complex came within a foot or two underground from other triangles but did not tie in unless there was an emergency. American "Tunnel Rats", fighting the VC underground, might locate a triangle in the middle of a large complex and think it was a single isolated triangle because they could not find a way into the other tunnels.

There are countless instances of strong American battle groups sweeping over areas containing thousands of enemy

soldiers deep in tunnel complexes and having to report that few if any enemy troops had been seen.

Tunnel Combat

If the Viet Cong desired to engage an enemy, they would wait until the targeted group got near the geographic center of a tunnel complex and then they would man their tunnel fighting posts. It was very easy to get into a complex. Once in it was difficult to get out alive.

The Americans developed an elite group called the "Tunnel Rats" whose job was to enter the tunnels and fight the VC underground. They were the most successful. Underground combat by others was often disappointing.

The VC would often purposely allow Americans to see one of their fighters disappear into a tunnel. This might cause green soldiers to crowd around the newly discovered entrance. This grouping presented an opportunity for a VC observer at another tunnel entrance to explode a claymore mine electronically, sometimes wounding or killing the entire group.

A VC observer would watch a developing American attack on a newly discovered tunnel. Explosives, gas, and water inserted into the tunnel were contained to a single tunnel level by the remarkable trapdoors. If attackers descended into the tunnels they would usually first drop in a grenade and descend after the explosion.

The grenade explosion was the signal for a VC fighter to ascend through a trapdoor from Level #2 to Level #1 and post himself behind a tunnel zig-zag to wait for the attacker.

According to the VC, the Americans would usually approach with flashlights in hand. The defender would point his

weapon around the bend of the dog-leg, fire, and disappear down into Level #2.

If the Americans retired from the tunnel with their wounded comrade the VC would quickly re-enter the vacated tunnel and place a booby trap near the ground entrance.

If the attackers remained in the tunnel, the VC dropped down into Level #2 below the trapdoor and waited. When he heard someone above moving across the trap door he would fire through the trapdoor at the intruder and rapidly retire to the other end of the tunnel triangle and ascend to Level #1 and again wait.

When an attacker was heard below, he raised the trapdoor, dropped in a grenade, closed the trapdoor and placed sandbags upon it.

VC Tunnel Warfare - Summary

In Vietnam, the use of explosives, gas, and water used by the French and Americans against the tunnel defenders was almost always contained to a single level by tunnel trapdoors.

VC defense against tunnel invaders consisted of ambush above ground, and booby traps and a series of tunnel ambushes underground. The technology of the West was neutralized and warfare reduced to a primitive "one on one" contest with an unseen defender waiting in ambush. As is usual in such cases, the defender holds an advantage.

Conclusion

Today, the Soviet and Chinese civilian populations have been provided with massive underground shelters by their governments. There are tunnel shelter entrances in every block. Chinese tunnels, paved with brick and concrete, con-

tain clothing stores, food, sanitary facilities,[20] and escape routes that emerge miles outside the cities.[21]

America's present leftist government has shown that it has no intention of providing the same protection for the American people. Americans are defenseless in event of a communist nuclear attack. In short, if Americans want shelter, they will have to build them themselves.

If the long awaited drouth actually comes we may expect a national food shortage. We may also expect the denizens of the large cities to pour out into the suburbs and countryside seeking the food that remains.

Judging by past actions, we may also expect the present government in Washington to aid the denizens of the cities rather than native Americans.

It may be wise for native Americans living in the country and suburbs to consider constructing and stocking bomb shelters on their property with a distant exit.

If "the bomb" comes, if the drought and food shortages come, if lawless urban denizens flood your neighborhood, Americans can once more go to ground for shelter and emerge after danger has passed.

20 *Straight Talk*, PO Box 60, Pigeon Forge, Tenn. 37863. p. 3, Feb 19, 1987.

21 *"Fighting Chance"*, 10 Feet to Survival", Arthur Robinson & Gary North. OISM, PO Box 1279, Cave Junction, Oregon 97523.

WAR WITH KINSMEN

Usury has a life of its own - independent of the wishes and desires of men. Once usury is brought into existence and practiced, it takes control from its creators and makes them act in ways they would never dream of acting otherwise.

Based on usury's "requirements" which it needs to exist, and its ability to enforce its wishes, "War Cycles / Peace Cycles"f*War Cycles / Peace Cycles,* Virginia Publishing Co., PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505. hb, $28/copy. projected that SA would be the next war victim.

The war-drum will not quiet - it cannot quiet. Following its well traveled road to its inevitable end, usury will again require the violation of one of the basic Laws of the universe.

Before the periodic blood bath starts and the "green curtain" falls to allow an "iron curtain" to be built behind it, usury's victim - South Africa - has something to tell the world.

They must use this last short respite to tell the world that they are EXEMPT - exempt from being forced to fight a war with their own kind - and they can prove their exemption to their kinsmen with "points of Law".

Thou shalt not avenge, nor bear any grudge against the children of thy people. Lev 19:18

"I require you to abstain from shedding the blood of men." Antiquities 1:1:2 25J, Antiq 1:3:8.

"Blessed is the man who does not direct his heart with malice against any man." Enoch 44:3

"They forced the Jews that were among them to bear arms against their own countrymen, which is unlawful for us to do." The Life of Flavious Josephus v.6

"Endure for the sake of the Lord ...because the Lord will ...be your avenger ...that there be no avenging here among men." Enoch 50:4-5

The word "man" in most old Hebrew manuscripts is translated from the Hebrew word "ADAM".Strong's Concordance translates "ADAM" as "to blush red". According to our Law, those who blush red are not allowed to raise hands against their own kind. The rule for violators is:

"He who vents anger on any man ...the Lord's great anger will cut him down ..." Enoch 44:2,3

"In case one of their own blood, ...should attempt to confound or dissolve their constitution of government (God's Laws), they should take vengeance on them, both all in general, and each person in particular... that if they were not able to take such vengeance, they should still demonstrate that what was done was contrary to their wills." Antiq 4:8:45

Those who practice the system of usury have hidden the real need - which is the need to borrow money into existence to keep the system of usury going. They have whispered to us of noble causes for which we must fight and die. They have forced us into slaughtering ourselves in the Hundred Years War, the 30 Years War, the American Revolution, the War Between the States, the Boer War, WW I, WW II, and all the rest - millions and millions of corpses of our finest boys. Armies of widows and orphans. The usury practitioners might, overnight, find themselves at war with their intended victims - worldwide!

"When any persons would compel us to break our laws, then it is then we choose to go to war ..." Against Apion 2:38

If South Africa demands her right, under Law, to be free from strife with her own kind, God's people in other lands are obligated to grant this exemption. Those who do not recognize the Law are God's enemies.

According to Law we are not allowed to raise our hand against our own.

LETTERS

BLAME: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: The media blames the country's ill on the government. C. M. - Virginia

RKH: The alternative to blaming the government is to blame the banks who tell the government what they can and can't do. This deflects people's anger. If the public gets mad enough they may vote the Republicans out and the Democrats in. When was the last time you heard the bank's media say anything bad about the bank usury system? Government - OK. Banks, no. It's an old rule that NO ONE is allowed to criticize the ruler.

FREE TRADE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: You mentioned several times that free trade will force Western labor down to the level of 3rd world nations. Explain." W. C. - Missouri

RKH: In Sri Lanka a highly trained electronics worker in a state of the arts plant makes 12¢ an hour or $1 a day. To be competitive a highly skilled American worker must be paid the same.

UNFILTERED NEWS

AIDS: A former US sergeant AIDS plague carrier in Bavaria, W. Germany, has been arrested on suspicion of knowingly spreading the disease. A 2nd man is under investigation. The Bavarian Christian Social Union is pressing the next government to adopt compulsory registration of plague carriers.

DISCRIMINATION: "The only white member on the E. Cleveland City Council ... was forced to resign his post ... because of repeated death threats from 'anti-white people' ... (he) had referred to Municipal Judge Una H. R. Kenon, who is black, by her first name." *The Cincinnati Inquirer*

STAMP OF APPROVAL: "Sec. of State George Shultz just met with ANC leader Oliver Tambo, giving that communist terrorist group recognition and support from the US government!" Observation by Johnny Johnson, *Daily News Digest*.

JAPANESE INCOME: "The average Japanese income is now $17,000 per year, as opposed to $16,000 in the US. Britain is now the pauper of W. Europe with the lowest GNP." Gary Allen Report.

FALSE THEORY: "According to the 'free trade' orthodoxy, American who lose their jobs as a result of cheap labor imports find new ones in an 'expanding economy'. However ... a 1985 study by the US Bureau of Labor Statistics ... (of those) who were out of work by plant closings ... between 1979 and 1984, a majority were still unemployed ..." *Spotlight*

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 151

SCAMS

A pigeon glided past the window. A hawk dropped and hit the pigeon knocking him out of my line of vision. A few feathers were left floating. It couldn't have been more than 25 feet from where I was sitting in my office.

I felt like that pigeon. For the "umpteenth" time a man I had been talking to on the phone said he knew where there was $100 million in Arab money looking for a borrower. All I had to do was to locate one. My finders fee would be 1/2 a point. That's $500,000. A tidy sum for merely making a phone call.

If I couldn't find a big borrower - how about a small borrower? one that wanted only $10 million or so? There would be $150,000 in it for me.

The people involved spoke with authority. The banks handling the deals were in South America or the Caribbean. They couldn't be checked out. It is hard to check on banks out of the country. Other than that, everything seemed legit.

In spite of all the talk, of all the "finders" looking for borrowers, the juicy deals, the desperate borrowers, I never knew of a single loan that went through. Was there actually Arab oil money to be had? Why hadn't anyone collected the big "finders fees"?

Much later I was told that those with the money wanted to make loans without paying any fees at all.

The talk about the big finders fees and the big amounts of money waiting to be borrowed stirred the pot. Multimillion dollar borrowers showed themselves the first week. The lenders went directly to the borrowers and left out the finders. Those finders are embarrassed at being taken in and don't like to talk about it. It was a scam.

Farm Loans

Two years ago I received 3 or 4 phone calls from Pennsylvania about a man making farm loans of up to $1 million to all comers. He had Arab money (it always seems to be big blocs of "Arab" money or "Oil" money). The money was available because the Arabs hated American usury banks and were trying to undercut them. Stories got into the newspapers. I was sent clippings. Farmers flocked to get loans.

The borrower had a choice. He could pay back 10% of his income from farm operations each year, or pay 5% (instead of the prevailing 20%) on the loan with the usual conditions. The choice was the borrower's.

The farmer was told he had to put up $10,000 "earnest money". The lenders didn't want to go through the trouble of setting up the loan if the farmer wasn't really interested.

The loans never came through. I understand people went to jail but the "earnest money" was never recovered. I have since heard of several variations of the "Arab money" theme.

The Colorado Offer

Last year I received a call from a prominent lawyer telling me of a group in the Dakotas who had access to tens of billions of dollars. I was impressed. These kind of numbers always impress me.

It seems that a group of European industrialists wanted to help the farmers and help break the back of the usury banks at the same time. They had the money but no machinery with which to make the loans to the farmers.

They had decided that selected individuals across America would have to be entrusted with making the actual loans.

A phone number was given me to call and ask for particulars. My instructions were to keep the phone number secret so as not to let the banking community know about this bombshell soon to hit them.

A charming female voice answered my call. The voice said that she was the executive secretary. No, the president was not in. Yes, there was to be a meeting in Denver this weekend. Only a handful of people were invited. Could I make it? Yes, there would be hundreds of millions of dollars available to be invested.

Whose money? That was confidential. Arab money? Sorry. Terms? I could set the terms. Five percent, ten percent, two percent! Whatever I wanted. Half of whatever I took in I

could keep as payment for my efforts. After all, without my help the loans could not be made. The backers of this effort had enough money and were not interested in making any more. They were just interested in helping the farmers.

Security? The farmer's land was the collateral. What bank were they using? Several. She then named several Swiss banks. Under what name was their account? That was confidential.

Oh, one other thing. If I decided to take down a few hundred million I would have to put up a certain amount of "earnest money". The loan operation had to be self sufficient. This money was needed for paperwork and startup costs. How much? Not much. How much? Just a few thousand for each $100 million I took down to lend out. Exactly how much? The amount had not been decided on at that moment. I would learn details at the meeting in Denver. Thank you. You're welcome.

I didn't go to Denver. I called the attorney back and told him that the whole thing sounded like a scam with someone making a hit on those attending, or an establishment sting to entrap those in attendance.

A phone call last month found the Dakota phone disconnected. Another to the attorney involved who attended the meeting disclosed that those holding the meeting and most of those who attended were in prison. A sting? A hit? Both?

Perpetual Motion

Two weeks ago I received an offer in the mail to sell me stock in what purports to be a perpetual motion machine. There is always a lot of talk in conservative circles about the existence of such a machine.

A week ago a young man phoned. He was a Christian. One of the open sincere types. No, he had not seen the machine. He had met the inventor - a wonderful chap. He had also seen other machines the inventor had patented that were simply amazing. The inventor was a Christian himself. He didn't need the money, he felt led to give other Christians a chance to participate in the tremendous profits that were going to be made with this machine in the days ahead. It would be nice if I wrote about it in my newsletter.

The machine? The machine was small, only 1 ft. by 10 inches. It produced 1,350 horsepower. It was run, I believe he said, by either taking hydrogen particles out of the air, or by the transposition of light rays. I've forgotten. This is at least the 15th such machine that I've heard about in the last 30 years. Each one runs on something different.

I asked the young man that if the machine was so small why didn't the inventor bring it with him? He hadn't thought of that. I asked him if he knew anyone who had seen the machine do 1350 horsepower worth of work? No, he didn't. I asked him if he had investigated the inventor's bank references? No, he hadn't thought of that either. The inventor seemed like such a nice man.

I thanked the young man for bringing this remarkable invention to my attention. I took the opportunity to remind him that there were two kinds of Christians who worship two different gods.

One god receives his subjects with open arms "under grace". This god lets his followers do anything they want to do since the "Law is done away with". If he feels that this is his god, he should feel free to go "by faith" and invest in this machine. Another self proclaimed "christian" of the same type could sell it to him. They deserve each other.

The God of the second kind of Christian also saves by "grace", loves his subjects, and expects them to love Him. The love he demands is specific. "If you LOVE me obey my commandments." One of His statutes states that one must have two witnesses. "In the mouth of two witnesses shall a matter be established." Two QUALIFIED witnesses. Neither this invention nor its inventor passed that test. In this world, take all the help you can get.

Innocent Disasters

A man I know and really like heard a story. He was convinced that what he had heard was "foolproof". It was a story about how the use of a certain legal action could keep farmers from being foreclosed. A number of people agreed that the argument was true.

He felt that he had to impart this knowledge to those whom he believed were being robbed of their farms and land by the banks. Since he had to give up his regular employment to do this he charged $750 for his services. The people paying this $750 were farmers in severe financial straits who could ill afford to lose any part of their money.

This man went from state to state and held seminars. He told farmers how to fill in legal papers to file with the courts.

Later, a case based on his argument was actually brought to court. The "foolproof" argument he had been promoting was thrown out. He was arrested and thrown in jail charged with all sorts of things.

This individual may have done the things he was charged with. I believe he was innocent of consciously doing wrong. He was quite sincere in his desire to help farmers. He supported something theoretically correct but not proven.

The courts almost never take the part of a defendant against the banks regardless of the theoretical correctness of the arguments.

The error made by the man in question was in promoting an untried theory. The error made by the farmers was the same. Their desperation made them susceptible.

Conclusion

The present high number of foreclosures combined with a booming stock market provides conditions for both scams and stings to flourish. The level of greed or desperation of debtors will determine the risk a victim will take.

In practically every case the victim could have avoided losing money, his freedom, or both, by investigation. Questions that must be asked include:

1. Is the plan proven? Has it been successfully done before? or is it only in the planning stages?
2. Does the plan require you to put up "earnest money"?
3. Who sponsors the plan or invention? Does his bank and personal references check out?
4. Who has successfully used the plan or invention? You need the names of at least 2 satisfied users whom you can contact. You must also check the users to see that they have not been planted to mislead you.

The above rules may not keep a person out of trouble but they should help. When you hear of an investment that doesn't sound right - use the check list. If it doesn't pass, contact your law enforcement agency. You may keep a widow from losing everything she has.

LETTERS

MILITIA REARMING: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: If it means anything, the sale of assault rifles is up 500% in the farming communities of Minnesota, Iowa, N. Dakota and S. Dakota." L. B. - Iowa

RKH: If farmers in that area attempt to stop bank foreclosure/confiscations by force - the N.Y. establishment will unleash a bloodbath that will reduce America's breadbasket to a smoking desert. Pass the word.

LAW: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: What do you think of today's law vs Bible Law? K. R. - Virginia

RKH: Originally there was only one law - Bible Law word for word. Today's law is a perversion. In the 9th century Alfred copied his "law of the land" almost verbatim from the scripture. When we landed at Jamestown our law was taken almost verbatim from the Bible. The 6th Commandment says "no killing". It also says that if a man is killed in an accident the offender is not to be put to death. Sodomites (Lev 20:13), rapists (Deu 22:25), miscegenationists (Num 25:6-13) and premeditated murderers (Nem 35:21) were to be put to death.

In recent years lawless politicians and judges, seeking special privilege for friends and themselves have rebelled against God's Law and made state slavery or "imprisonment" the punishment instead of death. In Lynchburg we have had three-time murderers and three time rapists, after short prison stays, prowling the streets again. God's commandments are violated. The rulers and judges of the land who allow this are lawless enemies of God. They have made the land unsafe.

UNFILTERED NEWS

MISSILES: "Two "smart" missiles will be introduced into the international arms market. ... Barracuda, is a surface-to-sea missile... the second is an antitank missile (Avibras) equipped with a cable control system... The only product similar to the newly-baptized Barracuda ... is the French missile Exocet... used in the Malvinas/Falklands war..." *Folha de S. Paulo*, Brazil

RKH: This little news squib informs the world that the 3rd world nation of Brazil has arrived into the arena of world powers with both feet. Because of the Western microchip - our planes, tanks, and ships are doomed as weapons of war. The day of the half starved scarecrow carrying a cheap 3rd world produced anti-tank or anti-aircraft missile on his back is here. Brazil has millions of such people - AND - Brazil is not a friendly nation.

BRAZIL'S GOLD: "Brazilian reserves of gold are estimated at 50,000 tons, which, in today's prices, would equal... $500 billion, almost 5 times the country's foreign debt." *Jornal do Brazil,* 7/13/1986

US SURRENDERS?: "The US has secretly surrendered to the USSR" according to a number of newsletter writers. This statement is misleading. If our Bible is correct, the borrower is servant to the lender. Both the US and the USSR borrow from the same international banks and as a consequence BOTH are servants to them. Any attempt by the USSR to throw off the chains of the international banks will bring down the wrath of the US. Any such attempt by the US will bring down the wrath of the communist world. Any attempt at freedom by any individual nation anywhere in the world

will bring down the combined wrath of the US and the USSR. Both the US and the USSR have surrendered to the ones from whom they borrow. The borrower is servant to the lender. The Law is the Law. Everyone is subject to it.

DOUBLE AGENTS: "Der Spiegel," the W. German news magazine, reports W. German intelligence sources indicate that 2 Palestinians convicted of bombing a W. Berlin night-club last March may have been double agents working for the government of Israel..." *National Educator*, P. O. Box 333, 1110 S. Pomona Ave., Fullerton CA 92632 Jan. 1987

RKH: We bomb Algeria for bombing a W. Berlin night-club instead of bombing Israel. One of the many Arab casualties is Khadafy's child. The Arab world hates us. The Israelis now have the US doing her fighting. Great! If Algeria was responsible - they messed up. If Israel was responsible - it was an act of genius! and the Algerians were victims. In Washington's case - it was more stupidity! or treason! or both!

AMNESTY: The greatest danger of the new amnesty law is the ticking time bomb of chain migration. Under the law ... aliens will ... apply for citizenship ... once these ...get US citizenship, they can send for their families ... outside of the immigration quotas. Millions and millions of aliens will legally pour into the US in 1993 - unless we change the law." Immigration Watch, Jan/Feb 1987. *Amer. For Immigration Control*, 717 2nd St, NE, Suite 307, Washington, DC 20002.

BRITAIN: "Whites have been hounded out of ...school by blacks. ... white teachers were afraid to give them protection ... it is reported that library books have been racially censored....

"SCOTLAND: The Labor Party, pledged to Scots' autonomy, won 44% of the vote. The Scottish National Party, pledged to Scots' independence, came in 2nd with 18%. The Conservatives no longer control a single district."

"SCANDINAVIA: Norway's ...birthrate has declined ... radically... Denmark has 9 political parties ...only one dares face up to the influx of aliens.... 400 young Danes recently attacked a hotel for refugees in Copenhagen. ...Two young Danes ...on a TV show ...vented their wrath ...the program's host was charged with violating the country's antiracism law. Sweden's immigration authorities complain that immigration into their country has reached its limit. Most immigrants are from Iran.

"W. GERMANY: There are 1.4 million Turks within... W. Germany... Turkey has joined the European Economic Community and Turks have obtained the right to freely move within the Common Market countries. This means that 3.5 million unemployed Turks will be able to move into Europe... Gen. Otto Remer ...has written a book ...on a very dangerous theme ...the 6 million. Remer says it just wasn't true... That simple statement is now a crime in W. Germany. Remer has been hauled into court...

"ITALY: 'Panaroma', a Milanese newspaper, reported Oct 6, 1986 ...that Europe ...would soon become a mere island in a vast Afro- Asian-Hispanic sea...

"FRANCE: Michel Debre', French politicio, called the low ... birthrate 'an act of suicide'...Late last year, 101 illegals were put on a plane for Mali...

"SWITZERLAND: Official, Valentine Dehen, has warned that the hordes of foreigners ...means .. a lower quality of life... Mariette Paschoud, a history teacher in Lausanne,

was removed when she said the existence of gas chambers in WW II Germany was unlikely.

"AUSTRALIA: A land-return program... to force White Australians to pay rent to the aborigines for all white-owned land... to cancel all deeds to white ownership ...and give every square foot to the blacks..." *Frotline,* Jan '87, P. O. Box 11, Fayetteville, NC 28302

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 152

WHITE PEOPLE'S PARTY

The following is excerpted from a hastily written letter sent to newsletter writers and newspapers across the country and received by *Hoskins Report* last week. It was signed by Glenn Miller, leader of the now "underground" *White Patriot Party* of North Carolina. I called acquaintances of Miller in NC. They said they believe the declaration genuine. The Washington newspapers have printed parts of the letter. The following are some of the parts of the declaration not carried by them.

Declaration Of War

"... I have pleaded with the federal dogs to leave me alone and to allow me to work peacefully and legally within the system...

" ... The federal dogs ... destroyed the White Patriot Party on July 25th 1986 when they used desperate convicts seeking federal favors and lying ambitious federal agents to obtain guilty verdicts against me, Stephen Miller, and the WPP. Their star witness... testified that he had met me on 3 occasions, and that I had given him $50,000 and instructed him to obtain stolen and illegal weapons and explosives and to train members, (he) lied throughout the trial.

"I had never before in my entire life seen (this witness) prior to the trial, and I underwent a lie-detector test after my trial to prove it. I was innocent but found guilty ...

Restraint

"Since July 25, 1986 I have been under ZOG (Zionist Occupation Government) orders not to have any contact whatsoever with any WPP members... This ... effectively stopped the White Patriot Party, an organization which took 6 years of my life to build. ZOG has proven by his deeds against me and the WPP that he will not allow effective White resistance ....

"Two years ago, I held a press conference in downtown Raleigh, NC which was published throughout the country. I stated that if ZOG framed, entrapped, and/or imprisoned our leaders on trumped up charges, that the WPP would declare war against ZOG, because war would then be our only hope for salvation... All 5,000 White Patriots are now honor bound and duty bound to pick up the sword and do battle against the forces of evil.

"I, Glenn Miller, now this 6th day of April 1987 do hereby declare total war. I ask for no quarter. I will give none...

"Strike for the 16 millions of innocent White babies murdered ...Strike for the millions of our people who have been raped, assaulted, and murdered ... Strike for all the millions of our race slaughtered in wars. Strike ... for all the outrages committed against our People.

"I realize fully that I will be caught quickly. My face is too well known ... Do not be discouraged when I am gone. ... My fate will either be assassination or the death penalty. I order my 3 young sons ... to swear upon my grave to take my place in battle when they come of age. And I order you as members of the WPP ... to declare War against our enemies ... Millions of our people lying in their graves cry out for you to act...

"I hereby invoke the following orders issued by our founding fathers;

"'...whenever any form of government becomes destructive of these ends, it is the right of the people to alter or abolish it, and to institute new government. When a long train of abuses and usurpations, pursuing invariably the same object, evinces a design to reduce them under absolute despotism it is their right, it is their duty, to throw off such government, and provide new guards for their future security.'....

"I, Glenn Miller, leader of the White Patriot Party, do hereby declare the separation of the Southern States of the Confederacy... to be totally and absolutely separated from the ... federal government of the US, because said government is now, and has been for decades, in a conspiracy to ...destroy our race and Christianity... I realize there must be ... organizations that must work legally within the system, but without the underground now begun by the WPP they will suffer the same fate as I and the WPP... I realize too, that many... will attempt to distance themselves from us... they offer no hope or solutions to our People...

"We offer peace to all White law enforcement officers, but we promise death to those who attack us ...

"I ask (my friends to) bury me in the Miller graveyard near Dillon, SC in my WPP uniform. ...and the following songs played in order: Tomorrow Belongs To Me, The Old Rugged Cross, Ride of the Valkyrie, and Dixie... I ask God to forgive me for my sins and for being so slow to battle.

"Farewell... Let the battle axes swing smoothly and the bullets fly true..."

(signed) Glenn Miller, Leader, WPP."

The White Patriot Party

The above "Declaration" sounds about as extreme as one can get. However, for the last year or so I have watched the establishment back this protest party and its leader into a corner.

When at long last the establishment got the WPP into court on the accusation of a rival radical leftist group, one charge followed another like nails being hammered into a coffin. They started with the charge of making threats, to attempting to buy stolen government munitions, and ended with the charge of sedition and the attempted overthrow of the government of the United States of America.

Miller says the establishment worked hand in glove with radical minority groups in bringing the charges and that they used perjured witnesses. It is a fact that Miller is ready to die for his beliefs and probably will die. A man who thinks he is going to die doesn't often lie.

Observation

I don't know Glenn Miller. I talked to him twice on the phone trying to get a story for PIA (forerunner of HR). He had been jerked around so much by the establishment that he was very guarded in what he said. He was so guarded that it was hard to get a story.

My concern is the thing that those in power are doing to their political opposition.

The WPP was a viable protest political party. The United States allows such parties. If you didn't like the Republican or Democratic parties you could vote for the Communist party or the WPP. As long as it existed dissidents had a place to go.

Establishment courts separated the WPP from its leadership and destroyed the party. They destroyed an active right wing opposition political party. This thing didn't take place in the USSR, it took place in America. Think on that. Even the Communist Party with its history of mass murder is allowed existence in this country.

A new age has descended. Sedition trials not seen since the early 1800s and early 1941 are taking place. Grand juries are impaneled and constantly grind out charge after charge against more and more people. Wild accusations such as "Conspiracy to overthrow" or "conspiracy to commit" are bandied about as everyday chatter. They are not directed against the communists who have sworn to overthrow America but directed against the patriot right wing sworn to defend America.

No effort is made to contain the international communist conspiracy in America, much less abroad. None against Jewish terrorist groups which were charged by the FBI as com-

mitting more acts of violence than any other. None against the Puerto Rican bomb throwing nationalists.

The banning and suppression is directed against competing political parties of patriotic nationalist leaders whom dissident Americans have traditionally rallied behind. You can now vote for the Democratic/Republican party or the Communist party or its fronts. The WPP has been removed as one of your choices.

North Carolina's Glenn Miller is only the latest to be forced into an act of defiance. If secret agents were planted in his organization, as is usual today, it is doubtful if either he or his group can maintain their protest for a week.

Conclusion

The business of America is business. Free political expression allows business to prosper. Today's repressive political and social activities do not produce a climate that encourages business or any sort of long term economic progress.

George Washington tended his plantation and speculated in land until British repression gradually ruined his plantation and those of his neighbors. The British ruined with excessive taxes and they forbade political dissension. What did the British do that the present establishment is not doing?

Glenn Miller believes that he has been denied his legal right of political protest under the Constitution. Many across the nation agree with him. He believes that he is being railroaded on trumped up charges.

Believing that he has exhausted all legal remedies he has fallen back on the words of the founding fathers; "When a long train of abuses ... evinces a design to reduce them under absolute despotism it is their right ... to throw off such

government, and provide new guards for their future security ...".

Miller now believes his only choice is to pursue the above dream and die for it, or spend the rest of his life in prison. Some choice!

Time and events will disclose whether or not his choice was in vain. If by some miracle he manages to survive he will have won. We know that the establishment negotiates with and gives aid to blood soaked tyrants from one end of this globe to the other whom they cannot kill or intimidate, why not with a domestic political opponent?

To defuse the growing numbers of Glenn Millers across America the ruling establishment must return law and order to the country. It must allow free political expression and opposition political parties. It must reform itself and punish its minions when they run riot over the rights of others.

If they don't, it is almost certain that a future George Washington will lead an avalanche of protest that will sweep away today's injustices and replace the nation's present rulers with ones who will respect and obey the God and Constitution of the People of the United States.

==========

Editor's Note

The above was written before the editor discovered the depths of establishment deception. Glenn Miller was a government informant. He informed against other members of the WPP sending them to prison while he was given a new identity and sent to live in another part of the country.

The editor now believes that Glenn Miller put together the WPP of NC on government orders to trap and discourage local patriots and derail the formation of political protest.

UNFILTERED NEWS

"The Belgian government now requires all foreign students to take an AIDS test. This is a controversial decision since most foreign students are Africans." *Gary Allen Report*

Prostitution business in Nevada is off 40% due to the AIDS plague. *SFA News*

It is illegal for restaurants in California to hire a worker w/infectious hepatitis; it is also illegal for that same restaurant to fire a worker w/AIDS. *Ron Paul Investment Letter*

FBI to buy super computer able to listen simultaneously to thousands of telephone conversations, scanning for key words or names; Nat'l Security Agency (NSA) uses such equipment routinely, as does USSR at its DC embassy & its NY UN mission. *Daily News Digest* ED: News clippings indicate that these machines are already being used. Because of trained manpower shortage they are believed to be active only on targeted areas at present. For example, they can monitor all calls coming from the South into Virginia, or handle calls into and out of Richmond or Denver. In the future Americans will have to speak in "code" to keep conversations confidential from thought police.

LETTERS

SLAVS & WAR CYCLES: "Dear Mr. H.: Your War Cycles / Peace Cycles & Our Nordic Race are better history

than I received in college. I am a Slav of Polish descent. I have brown hair and blue eyes. The Nordics must have come through and left their print a thousand or so years ago." M. J. - California

ED: Many Nordics lived in Poland. Some still do. However, the early sons of Japeth and Ham were also "sons of man" (Heb: sons of "adam" - to blush red) and fair. The pure Hamites are now gone except for remnants in the Atlas Mountains and small groups in the Iranian deserts. The warrior sons of Japeth (Slavs) from Poland saved the West by sending their armies to save Vienna from the Turks. Some Slavs can be as blond and blue eyed as some Westerners. God blessed the Slavs in their own right. The West owes its survival to their distant kinsmen - the Slav.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 154

THE SMITH INDICATOR

The Smith Indicator

Years ago I worked in the main office of the old Francis I. duPont firm at 1 Wall Street. A real "eye opener" for me was the "Smith Indicator". This man, who I'll call Smith, was a wealthy customer of one of the duPont stockbrokers. The man was always wrong about the stock market - he never did anything right.

He was treated with great respect when he walked into the board room. Everyone sought his opinion. He was a walking dictionary. He read everything about the stock market and talked to everyone.

He believed everything written in the newspapers. When the media said the economic news was good he believed it, and he bought. When bad news was reported, he believed that too, and sold. Whatever he did the stock market did the

opposite. He was never right. Being wrong only stimulated him to greater efforts.

Stock brokers discussed Smith's opinions by the hour, whether he really believed his own opinions or whether he was putting them on. They had stopped smiling over Smith years before. Now they took him seriously.

Some investors believe in research, some in charts. Smith beat them all. He had a proven track record going back for years that no one could match. Only fools argue with that kind of success. People seldom joke when they put hard cash on the line.

Uncertainty dissolved when Smith actually bought. The word flashed around the office. In an instant there was a frenzy of activity. Orders had been stacked on desks for weeks waiting the signal - was Smith going to buy or was he going to sell? Which?? Smith bought! This meant it was time to SELL!

Hurried fingers circled the SELL on the order forms. Brokers jostled and quietly cursed as they queued up at the usually vacant order window. Alarmed cage personnel dropped fingernail files and crossword puzzles and tried to create order out of instant chaos created by the avalanche of orders.

There was no possible way to get all the buy orders to the floor of the New York Stock Exchange on one day. The cage personnel worked long hours overtime typing buy orders onto tape, and made it ready to enter the first thing the next morning.

In 1959 I can remember days when the volume touched under a million shares. Compare that with 200 million shares today. A hundred thousand shares buying or selling in that kind of market made things happen. Other brokerage firms

called asking the reason for the sudden duPont activity. What did they know that others didn't? The word passed around the Street.

Smith was a walking gold mine. The man's private fortune was worth millions. He was also worth millions to Wall Street's stockbrokers. The "Smith Indicator" was one of the few indicators on Wall Street that proved profitable year in and year out. When he died from a heart attack, Wall Street went into mourning. I heard that he was given one of the biggest turnouts the Street ever gave for a valued associate.

The Way Things Are

Good news is bad news
Bad news is good news
The best news is no news.
Stock market adage -

At any one instant there is good news and bad news. When the stock market rises, only the good news is printed. When the market starts down, only the bad news is printed.

The very BEST news is printed at the stock market top. The WORST, at stock market bottoms. This is why "Good news is bad news - and bad news is good news."

The ideal stock to buy has neither good news nor bad news. That's why "The best news is no news."

CLASS 52C

The Korean War broke out on a Sunday. I was a lifeguard at Virginia Beach. The next day, along with thousands of other American boys I rushed to the recruiting office to volunteer. I chose Air Force pilots training. Many of us ended up as Aviation Cadets in Class 52C.

Some months ago I attended a reunion. Fifty attended out of the 250 that started out together. Fifty are dead in the war. It has been 35 years since we flew together. No one has changed. They looked to me as they did the last time I saw them. A little grayer perhaps.

Getting "history" straight was our pastime. My roommate, Jimmy Carden from Roanoke, Virginia, didn't die when he had a flameout and had to land in the Gulf of Mexico as had been reported. He simply blew up on takeoff. No one knows why. One of our classmates saw it happen. It's a little thing - but still - . Did Hank's throttle stick? or did he freeze? His wing touched the ground and he spun off into the trees. Not a mark on him, but he was dead. He was from some place called Crossville, Indiana. I never could find the place on a map.

Isbicki, our Polish classmate, was shot down and taken prisoner in N. Korea. He was taken before a firing squad 7 times because he would not confess to war crimes. He lost 50 pounds in little over 5 months. His stories confirmed those of our returned Vietnam prisoners. The Oriental neither thinks as Westerners do nor treats prisoners the way Christian people do.

After 35 years these men have progressed in their chosen fields. Most are struggling like the rest of us. Some have risen to the top. Others have achieved what they wished to achieve

and have retired. All are intensely patriotic. If ever called on to defend their country - to a man they would volunteer to take to the air - bifocals, pacemakers, bypass surgery and all.

These men were the cream of America in 1951. They still are.

Drive Through Georgia

Driving home to Virginia through the back roads of Georgia confirms the fact that there are almost no traditional family farms left. In two hundred miles I saw fewer than 10 farms of the sort on which I lived as a boy. The countryside seemed to consist mostly of scrub woods, grazing pastures, and a few large chemical farms. On the back roads one can drive for 10 miles without seeing a living soul. This rural base supports rich, sophisticated Atlanta with its scores of skyscraper banks.

If the countryside of Georgia is an indication - and I believe it is - the day of reckoning will come. There is no more blood left in the Georgia countryside to suck.

LETTERS

DOCTORS PANIC: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I am a nurse in a large hospital. Three months ago the doctors "pooh-poohed" AIDS. These same doctors now wear caps, masks, rubber gloves, the works. One doctor will not enter the room with us when we treat AIDS carriers. He stands outside the door and gives us orders." S. G. - North Carolina

---

WAR WITH USSR: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Is war with Russia imminent or will it probably hold off until 1988 or beyond?" H. S. - Virginia

RKH: Massive spending for military hardware for the imaginary cold war conflict with the USSR works so well it is doubtful if a hot war could improve on it. In fact, a hot war might ruin a good thing. I believe that the US would prefer to fight someone expendable rather than ruin the present US/USSR marriage of convenience. S. Africa or some of the Arab nations appear to have been selected. Perhaps both. If people appreciated all the hard work, the years of diplomatic maneuvering, media indoctrination and advance planning needed to bring off one of these wars they would have much more respect for those in authority.

S. AFRICA: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I am completely bewildered with the news reports concerning South Africa. You know your own American people. Exactly what can we expect from them here in South Africa." M. A. - Johannesburg, S. Africa

RKH: The people you are talking about aren't MY people! My people fought them at Sharpsburg. They wouldn't bury our dead until the stench forced them to. After the war they heaped taxes and tariffs on us and reduced us to economic slaves for the next 100 years. They took our land. We were a conquered province with black troops as police. Blacks were placed over us to rule us. These are the same kind of American leaders you are dealing with today. Look past their smiles. They don't represent Americans North or South, they represent only those who put them there. That's what rules America under the guise of a republic. They will force you to fight them if they can because they need a war for business purposes. You can't surrender - they won't accept it. Their demands will be impossible. War for you is inevitable. You had better fight smarter than we did. Look at the bright side.

Dying in the conflict is infinitely better than submitting to the aftermath. Ask us, ask the Scots, ask the French Algerians, ask the Germans, the Rhodesians, ask your own kinsmen who fought them at the turn of the century. Have a good day!

INTEREST FREE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: My union has a lot of money in various funds. Is there some sort of joint venture non-interest bank where we can put our money to be faithful to God's Law?" D. J. - Oregon

RKH: Nothing has come of the many plans to open such banks. I have heard of banks actually opened that were nothing more than interest banks in disguise. God is faithful. No-interest banks will open in time. Present banks may convert to no-interest joint venture. I would like to see state and municipal joint venture no-interest banks.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 155

PIGS ATE YANKEES

During the War Between the States the Yankees attacked my grandfather's regiment at Cross Keys. It was wild. Yankee shouts, rebel yells, shells exploding, cannon firing, deadly musket rattle on the left and right, the horizon filled with writhing blue bodies trying to get to you with bayonets.

My grandfather fired, loaded, fired, loaded, fired, and - they were gone. The smoke quietly blew away. The wounded moaned. The dead lay everywhere.

A hat raised on a ramrod was instantly torn by minie balls. They were over there. You didn't stick your head up to look around.

The Yankee generals were proud. They wouldn't send a truce flag to tend to their wounded and dead.

After a time the pigs came. They ate the bodies. They ate the badly wounded, too. At first, a shout or the sudden noise of a shot would make them scatter. But only at first. They returned and ate until gorged. Nothing would make them stop.

Later, someone offered my great-grandfather some pork. My grandfather was revolted. He replied. "I'll kill Yankees if I have to, but I'm not going to eat 'em!"

In our family we know better than to eat pig. When you eat pig you eat a scavenger. When you eat a scavenger you eat what that scavenger has eaten.

The Pig

Swine are to the animal world what the turkey buzzard is to the bird world. They do the job they were created to do. No rotten carcass, stinking offal, or rancid garbage remains where pigs root.

Most people have better sense than to eat scavengers. Dogs, cats, rats, skunks, turkey buzzards, wolves, bears, foxes, hawks, swine and shark are best left alone. Their insides are often infested with parasites. Their flesh contains a substance different from other animals, a strong chemical substance to cope with the carrion they eat. It makes their meat taste different. Most scavengers such as pig and shark can be eaten only after the meat has been treated by "curing" or soaking to "draw the taste". But curing or soaking doesn't change what is in the flesh of a scavenger.

AIDS CARRIERS

In Africa the monkey has been discovered to carry the virus. The monkey is a scavenger. African blacks eat monkey scavengers and drink their blood. AIDS is sweeping through

A BRIEF SUMMARY OF PROHIBITED FOODS

FOOD	WHY PROHIBITED	REFERENCE
blood	traditional disease carrier	Lev. 3:17
fat	clogs arteries & veins	Lev. 3:17
kidney & liver	filter & bile producer	Lev. 3:4
pig	scavenger, parasitic	Lev. 11.7
rabbit	disease carrier	Lev. 11:5-6
duck, goose swan, sea-birds & web-footed birds	scavengers. Prohibition includes their eggs.	Lev. 11:13-20 Deut. 14:12-18
Eels & shell fish	scavengers	Lev. 11:10-20
fruit of 1st 3 years	lacking nourishment of mature fruit	Lev. 19:23-25

the black population. It is believed that all scavengers living where the virus is located will in time become infected if they are not already infected.

Almost two years ago it was reported that pigs in the Caribbean carry the AIDS virus. This is not surprising - the pig is a scavenger. Blacks in the Caribbean eat pigs. Their rate of infection is growing by leaps and bounds.

Not only is drinking the blood of infected monkeys believed one cause of the spread of AIDS among black Africans, but the media reports that whites in America contracted AIDS by merely having infected human blood splashed on them. They didn't have to drink it.

Imported Meat

Almost half the beef consumed in the US is imported. The point of origin of imported beef does not have to be reported if mixed with US raised beef.

If beef, imported from the highly infected Caribbean region is mixed with domestic beef and the fact does not have to be reported to the consumer, logic says that the information that Caribbean pork is also being mixed with domestic pork does not have to be reported to the consumer either.

How well is imported pork tested? Is imported swine meat really free from infection? Why is it so important? Pigs that carry a disease can also die from the disease they carry. Who ever saw a pig dead from AIDS?

No one that I am aware of. Why not? The logical answer is chilling. It could be because infected pigs reach the American supermarkets FIRST![22]

Dead Animals

AIDS virus in human blood transmits AIDS to people. AIDS virus in animal blood is believed to do the same.

Pork carcasses prepared for public consumption contain residual blood. Sausage bought at the supermarket and placed in water will turn the water pink. The pink is blood. This blood carries whatever infections the slaughtered animal carried. An unreported quantity of this pork is believed to be imported from the Caribbean region.

Nurses touching contaminated human blood contracted AIDS. Millions of loving hands across America are covered with pork blood each morning as they shape sausage patties

22 If banning infected imported pork would cause the default of the exporting nation, there is doubt that a ban would be allowed.

for breakfast. Will they contract AIDS infection from contaminated pig blood?

Will merely washing pork blood from the hands remove possibility of infection? We will know in 5 to 7 years. That is the incubation period for the AIDS infection.

We know that nurses caught AIDS in spite of washing their hands. We are told that the virus entered minute cracks in their chapped hands. A nurse's chapped hands are no different from a housewife's chapped hands. It would seem that infected blood from a pig may be just as infectious as infected blood from a human, and just as capable of transmitting the disease.

Other Scavengers

No one would dream of eating a turkey buzzard. A surprising number of people will eat a crow in spite of seeing them fly away from car-killed animals on the sides of roads.

The smooth skin catfish is a scavenger. The best bait to catch him is rotten meat. If it is rotten and smelly enough the catfish will eat it.

Too many cities and towns pour their wastes directly into America's waterways. A portion of the sewage is AIDS infected. Fresh water has its scavengers. Salt water has its own, too. It has to or it would be overwhelmed with dead things. We know about the shark. But what about the crab and lobster? Farmers living next to the Rappahannock who have a dead cow on their hands are presented with the choice of digging a monstrous hole in which to bury the dead cow or just quietly slipping it into the river.

Carcasses floating in the river are covered with crabs. Alongside the river both blacks and whites catch these same

crabs and take them home to feed their families. Other crabs are canned, cooked and shipped worldwide. If the carcass were diseased, does the cooking kill it? What about those who handle the scavengers before it is cooked? Does the virus enter the chapped hands of one who prepares seafood?

In spite of contrary claims, water immersion does not cleanse carrion of its diseases. Water is not a very good cleansing agent at all. In fact, water has been found to be the culprit in the spread of typhoid and other such diseases in the past.

The crab, lobster, oyster, and clam are all scavengers. As the level of infection in America's polluted waterways increases, the risk of scavengers living in these waterways being infected also rises.

The Lawful Christian community has long had its list of approved and forbidden foods. This list is simply a common sense list of "healthy" vs "unhealthy" foods.

Our Law, to which we have pledged obedience, requires us to stay healthy. It orders us to refrain from eating scavengers which may be diseased. "Health" in exchange for obedience!

This does not mean that the Lawful never get sick. Almost everyone gets sick at times. It simply means that unlike the "lawless" community that is constantly riddled with sickness, disease, and maladies of one sort or another, those who watch what they eat suffer to a much less degree.

A man gains nothing if he makes a billion and loses his health.

UNFILTERED NEWS

ANC assassinations: White gunmen shot and killed 2 members of the outlawed African National Congress guerrilla group and a female companion in Swaziland, S. African news agencies reported ... the killer's car forced a taxi ... (carrying the victims) off the road ... the 2 men were shot in the taxi and the woman ... killed as she attempted to flee..." *News & Daily Advance*, Lynchburg, VA July 12, 1987.

RKH: Only guerrilla warfare is successful against guerrillas. The Communist supported ANC, practitioners of assassination, bombing women and children and "necklacing" no longer have monopoly of this hateful form of fighting. The Media, to avoid news suppression charges, reluctantly reported this white reaction. To keep a bloodied, assaulted, and harassed American public from getting ideas - the story was buried on page 8.

25% of hospital physicians believe it would not be unethical to refuse to treat AIDS patients ... " *Wash. Times*, 6/5, copied from *Daily News Digest*

"Let me get this straight. We ban Kurt Waldheim from this country because: (a) He's an alleged Nazi; (b) We can lick the hell out of Austria any day of the week, if they give us any backtalk. However, we welcome - with open arms - Mikhail Gorbachev, who represents the most evil regime in history, killing at least 25 million (and still counting) from the dark days of Stalin to the present carnage in Afghanistan." Raymond Raio, Yonkers, copied from *NY Post*, Monday, May 4, 1987.

"**Grand Juries** are simply arenas in which are presented hearsay evidence, rumors, unchallenged testimony of biased and self serving witnesses, and where federal ambitions run rampant in the hands of stained federal attorneys ... The sooner that Grand Juries are abolished, the safer citizens will be....

"Try living on the land which you worked for ... unless you pay your taxes every year. Who really owns the land with taxes as high as they are now? Whose government is it? Are we not the new gypsies of America? Think." *The Mountain*

RKH: To those who rule us - we are "strangers". The following is the law on taxes;

> **"Of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers? Peter saith unto him, Of strangers."** (Gr: allotrios - foreign, not akin.) Math 17:25-26

"Senator Edward M. Kennedy ... On Feb 25, 1987, ... reported his 'moral' stance on S. Africa, calling for stricter sanctions banning S. African imports. ... On his trip to S. Africa, he had to cancel his speaking engagement in Soweto because of black demonstrations against him; the blacks opposed disinvestment and felt Kennedy was against their interests ... Kennedy, on his return claimed he never met a single Black person in S. Africa who opposed disinvestment ... Kennedy's qualifications as a moral voice are dubious and hypocritical." *Chalcedon*, PO Box 158, Vallecito, CA 95251

"A lawyer is a criminal by definition. "Lawyers are licensed by the state... because criminals and lawbreakers need a license to break the law. What law is it that lawyers want to break that requires a license?

"Ye shall not add unto.. neither ... diminish ought from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the LORD your God." Deut 4:2

"Whatsoever I command you, observe to do it: thou shalt not add thereto, nor diminish from it." Deut 12:32

"The common law came from Moses and it is not to be legislated upon or changed. The lawyer goes to the state to get permission to alter, reform, or abolish the common law. ...

"The state is the competent authority that gives its permission to change or practice law in violation of Deut 4:2 and Deut 12:32....

"In Mat 5:18 Christ said not a crossed 'T' or dotted 'I' would be changed in the Law. The preachers tell us 4 things:

"1. The Law is done away with, nailed to the cross.

"2. You are under grace.

"3. Don't use bad words.

"4. Pay your income tax.

"Now we can see why Christ never had a good word about a preacher or lawyer. They lie, twist and pervert the Law of God for their own benefit and charge us money to do it.... " *George Gordon's Newsletter*, p. 4, Jan. 1987, P. O. Box 297, Isabella, MO 65676.

LETTERS

ALIEN INVASION: "Dear Dick: America's southwest is being flooded with aliens. The aliens leadership has long

stated that they plan to partition America. God's people in the SW should be warned of impending trouble." C. J. - New Mexico

---

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: I am a soldier. Why does America's army appear to be mostly minority?" H. J. - Virginia

ED: Today's American army is becoming an army of "strangers" because it is planned that way.

IRANGATE: "What is the meaning of 'Irangate'?" W. D. - Idaho

RKH: Aid to Contras fighting communists is admirable. North's covert collaboration w/Israelis to help one Moslem nation slaughter another is reprehensible. Murder is Law violation. Westerners dealing with strangers in their own lands have violated the Law by being there. They were not kidnaped on the "high seas" or in Western lands. The "captives" have burned their bridges behind them.

Incidentally, in Greece, a Westerner's conflict with a Greek is presumed to be the Westerner's fault unless proved otherwise. The logic is that an outsider should not be there in the first place. Admirable logic. Get used to it. It's the future.

PEOPLE OF IRAN: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Please comment on the people of Iran." S. S. - Ohio

RKH: The 3 sons of Noah divided the world (Book Of Jubilees). Japeth was given the cold, Ham the hot, and Shem the land between. Part of Iran was occupied by descendants of Ham, part by Shem. Next, part of the 12 tribes (Shem) settled there. They were numerous at one time. Last, Hamitic

peoples poured in with the Arab, Turk, and Mongol invasions. (Mongol is an asiatic name for Arab.)

Originally, Iranians were racially identical to Westerners. There is a strong and growing strain of the Hamitic. At one time they were almost entirely Nestorian Christian. As the people changed they dropped Christianity for Islam. *"My sheep hear my voice"* is a basic determination of bloodline. The "adam" trait visual to the eye is another.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 156

LIKE PRODUCES LIKE

The Bible & The US News & World Report

The Bible says that like produces like. On April 13, 1987 the USN&WR concurred. Now it can be believed.

The USN&WR article dealt with a study of identical twins. The study shows that identical twins sired by law abiding parents tend to be law abiding even when placed with lawless adoptive parents. On the other hand, identical twins who are children of lawless parents tend to be lawless even when placed with law abiding adoptive parents.

The article carries statements such as "heredity has a greater influence on one's personality and behavior than either one's upbringing or the most crushing social pressure." And "... a host of findings in behavioral and animal research

- conclude that genes - profoundly influence human behavior and personality."

Experts are quoted as saying: "The evidence is so compelling that it is hard to understand how people could not believe in the strong influence of genetics on behavior.... The human mind, rather than being a tabula rasa to be filled in from birth by family and society, is 'hard wired' before birth with a predisposed personality ... Sociobiologists believe that such traits as aggression, criminal tendencies and intellectual ability may be biologically inevitable."

Five Thousand Years

The God of our early Christian fathers was called "God The Word". He was strict. He demanded that his Laws be followed to the letter. Violators were severely punished.

Those guilty of violating His Law against premeditated murder were ordered to be put to death. Execution to take place immediately. For thousands of years, generation after generation, Christians have obediently put murderers to death. Families with a tendency toward premeditated murder have been weeded out. They are now rare. In fact, it is extremely difficult to find someone in the Christian community who will take pay to kill, or even use force to make someone bend to their will.

Practically speaking, when a middle class white can be hired to cold bloodedly stick a knife in someone it is an event worthy of a news article.

In this present age of lawlessness our people, for the most part, remain lawful. Except for the occasional maverick, the genetic lines of those who would violate God's laws have been cut off over the generations. Like produces like.

Amerian Indians

The modern day American Indian is a descendant of braves who survived thousands of years of perpetual warfare. Their never ending wars allowed only skilled and efficient warriors to remain alive to produce children. Inefficient warriors died young without offspring. As a result many Indian villages maintained a ratio of five or six women to each brave.

Horse stealing provided payment for wives. Efficient thieves bought many wives and had numerous offspring. Inefficient ones - none.

The pinnacle of Indian society for thousands of years was occupied by their very best thieves and murderers. The inefficient were just as efficiently cut off.

An inspection of prisons in the western United States near Indian population centers bears witness to this selective breeding. The prison population in these areas is almost exclusively Indian. A white face is a rarity. It could not be otherwise.

Thieves and murderers have been bred for hundreds of generations - and thieves and murderers are the result. Like produces like. The Indian is no longer made chief and given wives as reward for murder and theft as were his ancestors. The law slaps him into prison. Today's Indian, a product of a hundred generations of selective breeding, is punished for doing what he was bred to do.

To reverse these unsocial traits may require as many generations of selective breeding as it took to put these traits in him in the first place. Those committing capital crimes would have to be eliminated. Preventing offenders from reproducing their own kind over the next several thousand years will result in a more socially acceptable type. This

would be traumatic to the Indians, to say the least. Their prison population, however, is proof that their present conduct is traumatic to those on whom they prey.

Blacks

Africa's black leaders are today living proof of the success of selective breeding. Seemingly, only the most vicious and bloodthirsty rise to become presidents of black nations in a one time "free" election.

The black in the United States has not fared so well. What is an obvious survival trait in Africa is considered a criminal trait under Western Law. The jails in New York, Philadelphia, and Boston furnish abundant proof. They are almost entirely black. Blacks do best the thing they have been bred to do. This gains them leadership of nations in Africa and lands them in prison in the West. Like breeds like.

The Problem Of Kings

The problem of the king is to maintain control over his own citizens. Disaffected citizens revolt. History shows that the king's police and army are reluctant to use force against their own kind. They even join the rebels.

French troops couldn't be trusted to suppress French citizens. Swiss troops were brought in. The Pope brought in foreign troops. The British used German troops in America when their own troops exhibited sympathy for the colonial cause. The Lincoln armies recruited many tens of thousands of Germans during the War Between the States for the same reason.

The US Today

The Government of the United States does many things disapproved by most Americans. It finances, feeds, and arms world communism. It unmercifully taxes American citizens. It sponsors forced busing, unlimited immigration, and casts a benign eye on an unbelievable high crime rate while protecting the offenders.

History says that at some point Americans may come to feel that peaceful efforts at reform are of no avail. They may even feel it necessary to adopt the more aggressive stance of their forefathers if they are to return the nation to obedience to the Law. This has long been a topic of conversation.

The King's Counter Move

The King who rules America has learned from the past. He has taken every precaution to protect himself against a revolt of his subjects. Knowing that the army is the ultimate enforcer of his will, he has carefully selected its personnel.

While the majority of America is composed of the same people - 75% of the Army is made up of minorities. The largest part of whom are blacks, Indians, and Hispanics - a mixture of the first two with white added. These groups hate the majority group in America with an intensity that is difficult to understand unless one also understands what has gone before.

Most of the personnel making up today's American army has been bred for 5 thousand years to violate the laws of the majority population they are supposedly dedicated to defend. If like produces like, this army as now constituted would not hesitate to violently suppress the majority population if it defied the will of its king.

Escape Clause

There is a time limit, however, on the use of this army. If this carefully selected, trained, and indoctrinated force is to be used as the ultimate whip to keep the nation obedient to unpopular edicts, it must be used sometime during the next two years.

The reason is, if reports are to be believed, the AIDS virus attacks minorities at a rate many times greater than it attacks the majority group. It is entirely possible that today's army may soon dissolve in terror as it flees decimation by plague. A non- existent army is of no use to the king if not available to enforce today's unpopular laws.

Conclusion

There is a more rational and tolerant attitude in the land toward the study of genetics and inherited behavior than there has been in the past. This is seen by the USN&WR article on inherited characteristics. It may also be time to examine more closely the suggestions of the Indians and Blacks that they be allowed self determination.

If the minority populations are allowed to peacefully go their way and rule themselves under their own law it will end the irritation of forced association of lawful and lawless populations. It will also sidetrack the approaching "difficult times" so loudly predicted by black and Indian leaders. It will also sidetrack the solution offered by a cynical politician which was "let 'em fight it out".

Self determination would have an enormous economic impact on the nation. Every sector would be affected, from law enforcement, tax, political, and every aspect of the economic scene to the entire social services systems. There will

be many questions that will have to be answered. None are insurmountable.

Self determination for blacks, Indians, and Hispanics at the same time self determination and self development for whites who are demanding a lawful society may permit America's streets to once more become safe.

Since like produces like, it appears that separation of the lawless from the lawful is the only practical way this goal will be achieved.

Self determination is an idea whose time may have come.

UNFILTERED NEWS

Nebraska Farmers are touchy over Media efforts to portray them as terrorists while they are the ones being assaulted in most cases. They are holding a rally with their own speakers in January in an effort to open communications. In the meantime, America has a commodity glut while the world starves. Something is wrong!

"French physicians ... say the the US government is misrepresenting the AIDS incubation period as 5 years. They say that their findings show a mean of 15 years! With this as the average, we may not see the full realization of this plague for over 30 years!" The West Report, Rt 1, Box 221A, Sharon SC 29742

"Jewish Post & Opinion of May 13 reveals that all the leading Republican candidates for president appeared before the National Jewish Coalition... The meeting was closed to the press... Bob Dole ... declared he would support ... a 'role in the North Atlantic Treaty Organization for Israel' ...

George Bush ... America's commitment to Israel would not be altered ... Jack Kemp ... told the Jews he was the only candidate who had voted against every single bill which would allow the US Government to sell arms to the Arab Nations." Witness, 2313 Rancho Lane, Alamogodo, NM 88310. Aug 1987.

"'**Elmer Obermeyer** ...actually serves the host with hands that drip the blood of Christ's innocents.' was on Monday's Hot Line tape. ...Tuesday's tape accused Obermeyer of doing the work that will 'allow the electricity to flow to the suction machine which rips the babies apart...' Mrs. O'Brien, anti-abortionist, defended the tape saying, 'So far as I know it's still legal to report the facts. ... Mr. Obermeyer is a Roman Catholic - fact. He serves communion at St. Bartholomew's - fact. His company has helped to build a building that will kill innocent children.' Obermeyer said Father Porter spoke with him about the matter last week. 'I told him I support the Catholic beliefs and wasn't pro- abortion but I support freedom of choice.'" Cincinnati Post, August 5, 1987

Grand Juries are simply arenas in which are presented hearsay evidence, rumors, unchallenged testimony of biased and self serving witnesses, and where federal ambitions run rampant in the stained hands of federal attorneys ..." *The Mountain*, Box 331, Cohoctah, MI 48816

LETTERS

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: In October the Treasury Dept. will send our T- bill interest checks to our banks. Why?" M. J. - Nevada

ED: The expense. Then, too, the illusion must be maintained that the Treasury needs private banks. Politicians and bankers dread the day people realize that taxes and private interest banks are not needed and that interest from public debt is nothing but a sweetheart deal.

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: Two things:

1) "A nice man lives down the street. He doesn't work and attends all the local conservative meetings. A newspaper article just identified him as an employee of an international police agency. You are right. Watch nosy nice people who don't work.

2) "Alonzo Shadman in his book 'Who Is Your Doctor & Why', states that in the course "of 20,000 surgical operations, 'I never gave a blood transfusion and never had a patient die from lack of it. I have given many 'transfusions' of normal salt solution. It is better and safer.' He goes on 'The poisons that produce ... hepatitis, ... venereal diseases, malaria, ... are in the blood even before the symptoms appear.' He says that blood used for transfusions contains all the diseases of the donor. Perhaps with the AIDS plague this may be something to look into.'" I. B. - New Jersey.

"Dear Richard: The chicken is the dirtiest animal on the farm. Our precious feed technicians are now feeding poultry manure to cattle. If you serve poultry manure fed beef, please include me out!" S. H. - Illinois

---

"Dear Dick: Speaking of pigs. On our farm a blacksnake gobbled up a big fat rat. A hog came along and ate the snake. Nuff said". H. C. - Kentucky

---

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: What is your opinion of the antics of the electronic preachers?" A. M. - Georgia

ED: Those who preach God's Law aren't given the spotlight by the establishment. There is no way for them to build a $100 million dollar ministry. There is little that happens in America that is not planned.

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: Daily News Digest believes that the country has already been surrendered to the Soviets. The leaders of militia organizations recently rounded up by the government believe so too.

They had gathered arms and recruits to wage guerrilla war if the Soviets marched in. The US must have been ordered to eliminate pockets of possible anti-communist resistance. American militiamen felt they could not fire on their own countrymen and so allowed themselves to be herded into prison. There is now no white anti-communist militia under arms in the country. There are Black, Hispanic, and Jewish militias in America that are protected by the authorities. You say in one of your articles that the government did this to break up growing political opposition. This is not party politics. It is treason! M. A. - Washington, DC

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: In Kentucky our Governor is making a great effort to attract Japanese here to live. Our cities are filling up with them. The banks have teller's names in English and Japanese. My instinct tells me this is wrong. What is the law in this matter?" H. C. - Kentucky

ED:**"If thou has stricken thy hand with a stranger (Heb: zuwr - racial alien), thou art snared with the words of thy mouth." Pr. 6:1**

"He that is surety (Heb: arab - barter, intermix, to traffic) for a stranger (Heb: zuwr) shall smart for it." Pr 11:15

"Thou shall make no covenant with them... they shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me. I Ki 4:21-24

The judgments for violating this law are many and are contained in Lev 26:14-35. Kentucky politicians who traffic with strangers fight God and his people. God is not mocked.

Letter from South Africa

The media war against South Africa appears to be over. The reelection of the leftist National Party constitutes surrender.

The powers that rule SA selected an extreme liberal to shadow box against their incumbent National Party. This wildly liberal opposition advocated turning the country over to the tender mercies of rampaging blacks.

The media hammered at the SA voters telling them that if they didn't vote for their ruling National Party the opposition crazies would be elected and would do to SA the same thing they did to Rhodesia.

The media frightened the voters so badly that they went to the polls to vote once more the same old liberal left wing National Party back into power. The newly formed opposition Conservative Party was defeated 2/1.

Now that they are re-elected and in firm control of government, with the media, the army, the blacks, and the communist/capitalist world coalition solidly behind them, the National Party announced through their Washington Embassy newsletter[23] of August 1, 1987, the following:

"The pro-National Party press saw the May election results as ... (a) mandate to move more quickly ... the Government has announced its support of ... the release of Mr. Nelson Mandela, the legalization of the African National Congress, and the abolition of remaining discriminatory laws...

"In the second policy development ... within one month ... Natal and the black state of kwaZulu are expected to institute ... a joint body to ... decide together on matters affecting the two territories and their people

"Thirdly, the Government has welcomed ... (a) proposal for multiracial government .... and political participation for blacks ... In the months ahead ... even more rapid movement can be expected."

Meanwhile: "Dr. Andries Treurnicht on May 20 said 'the Afrikaner ... refuses to be treated as a minority group in our own fatherland ... If the swing to the Right continues ...we will undoubtedly have a very interesting election result in 1989.'" *S.A. Observer*

Dr. Treurnicht should be informed that is it doubtful that either he or his Conservative Party of Afrikaners will be around for the 1989 election.

Further protests on the part of the white Afrikaner will constitute rebellion in the eyes of the National Party and will win them graves in South Africa or cells next to Glenn Miller in the United States.[24] Help can now come only from God.

The man who deals with strangers betrays both the Law and his nation and should be avoided.

23 3051 Mass Ave NW, Washington, DC 20008

24 Glenn Miller turned out to be a government informant who, after destroying the *Patriots Of NC*, was given federal witness protection.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 157

PHINEHAS PRIESTHOOD

America's Law

Early America lived by Law. At Jamestown in 1607, Captain John Smith opened the Bible and dispensed justice.

On the frontier, from the foothills of the Blue Ridge, down into Tennessee, over into Kentucky, and up into the Ohio, Virginians lived by the Law. There were few courts and almost no jails. People studied the Law. The Law was judge. The obedient enforced the law. Justice reigned.

Where outlaws appeared the "+" superimposed on "P" carved into a tree or chalked on a wall, reminded the outlaw that the "Law" was not done away with and that violations would be punished. Every man was expected to be a Christian and every Christian man was expected to be a Phinehas

priest.[25] Law violators paid the penalty laid down by the Bible in the "judgments".

Criminals were rare. So rare that their existence was carefully noted.

The Revolution

When the Revolution broke out ministers of The Church of England as well as the royal judges scampered back to England.

Land disputes in Piedmont Virginia were settled by a judge who was selected by his neighbors - Charles Lynch.

"Judge" Lynch held court under a tree that stands 20 miles south of Lynchburg.[26] That tree became known as the Lynch Tree. Those who had justice dispensed to them were said to have been "lynched". Judge Lynch never sentenced anyone to be hanged. Capital crimes were punished according to universal Christian Law before reaching Judge Lynch.

Back country settlers boasted that they had instituted "Lynch Law". It meant that they were self sufficient and Lawful. Today's media proclaims Lynch Law to be merely Lawful, not "legal". To them only "legal" counts. Today's "legal" is often un-Lawful. The "legal" establishment constantly warns those wishing to be lawful, "Don't take the Law into your own hands".

---

25 Phinehas - *"zealous for his God, and (who) made an atonement for the children of Israel." Num. 25:6-13* This same Phinehas, *"executed judgment and so the plague was stayed". Ps 106:30*

26 Charles Lynch's brother, John, founded Lynchburg.

War BetweenThe States

After the South's defeat the radicals put black strangers in power to govern whites. Murder, rape, robbery were rampant. Punishment unknown. Some of the greatest criminals were "law-men" themselves along with the soldiers assigned to enforce black rule. Criminals openly walked the streets. "Legal" law could be bought by anyone not a southern white. Blacks led by radicals put Southern whites under tribute and took their land and homes.

Rape, torment, crime, and fear taught Southerners that those who had captured the United States government offered nothing but more misery.

They turned to God the Word.

> **In the beginning was the WORD, and the word was with God, and the WORD was God...and the WORD was made flesh, and dwelt among us..." John 1:1-14**

God the **WORD** to the Christian is the Laws, Statutes and Judgments personified in Jesus.

The Law requires the Priest take charge of administering the Law. These Priests were named:

> **"Ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, a holy nation." 1 Pet. 2:9. "Ye shall be unto me a kingdom of priests." Ex 19:6**

Obeying scripture, the sign of Phinehas again appeared in the land. Rapists and murderers were quietly taken from the streets, tried, convicted and executed.

The establishment was infuriated. Lawless themselves, they protested mightily as their lawless agents disappeared one by one.

The big city media made every executed rapist and murderer appear a saint and their punishment appear as murder. It did no good. With the criminals gone, law and order returned. The entire nation took part.

Phinehas

Bible students know that within the Christian priesthood lies the Phinehas Priesthood. Numbers 25:6-13 tells the story:

> *"One of the children of Israel came and brought ...a Midianitish woman ... and when Phinehas .... saw it, he rose up from among the congregation and took a javelin in his hand ... and thrust both of them through. And the Lord spake ... saying. Phinehas, the son of Aaron the priest, hath turned my wrath away from the children of Israel, ... that I consumed not the children of Israel. ... Behold I give unto him my covenant of peace: ... and his seed after him, even the covenant of an everlasting priesthood: because he was zealous for his God, and made an atonement for the children of Israel."*

The one who was slain was a powerful and influential Israelite named Zimri. His comment before his execution is the typical comment of the lawless:

> *"Zimri ... said ... thou deprivest us of the sweetness of life, which consists in acting according to our own wills." Josephus Antiq 4:7:11*

Disciples Of Phinheas

Two years ago a story appeared in the paper where Joseph Franklin, a man in a western state, had been charged and sentenced for shooting at least a half dozen interracial couples.

As a matter of interest I phoned the commonwealth's attorney who prosecuted the case. His answer to my questions confirmed my suspicion when he laughingly commented that the prisoner had made a "religious defense". He was puzzled how the "crime" had anything to do with religion. The prisoner appeared to be a clean cut, polite chap who didn't belong to any organization.[27] The prosecutor couldn't understand it. He himself was married to a stranger and saw nothing wrong with it. He had never read the Bible about the Priesthood of Phinehas.

Carolina Porn Shop

A reader sent a news article about an event that occurred last year in North Carolina. Unknown gunmen entered a porno-shop and shot 5 people. No money was taken. The reporter could find no logical reason for the "killings". He theorized that it might be a struggle for territory between contending mobs. Almost as an after-thought he noted at the end of the article that the porno-parlor was a known rendezvous for homosexuals.

> **"If a man lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman ... they shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them." Lev. 20:13**

27 The question of "who" is responsible for the law is answered by: *"In case anyone of their own blood ... should attempt to confound or dissolve their constitution (laws), they should take vengeance on them, both all in general, and each person in particular ... if they were not able to take such vengeance, they should still demonstrate that what was done was contrary to their wills." Josephus "Antiquities" 4:8:45*

Subway Vigilante

Much has been written about the "subway vigilante". Those who fear the lawless seek protection from those who enforce the law even when it is called "vigilante". Common sense tells them that everyone near a vigilante is safe. Only the establishment condemns him. They know who he is ... thus, the endless effort to punish him.

California Incident

In California a man was convicted of cutting off a young girl's arms and then raping her. The establishment released him after a short prison term. The public was outraged. Great mobs gathered wherever the released prisoner appeared. The law that deters criminals from committing deliberate mutilation on helpless victims states:

> **"Thou shall give ... hand for hand." Ex. 21:22-24**

It was required that the offender be treated as he had treated his victim. But there was more. The second crime committed was rape:

> **"If a man find a ... damsel ... and the man force her (rape),... then the man ... that lay with her shall die." Deut. 22:25**

The man was freed. The ancient law was violated and was being flaunted. Citizens rose in protest everywhere the offender went. Hundreds met. The establishment became alarmed at this demonstration of the Phinehas spirit. The offender was hidden and placed under guard. The news intimated that any one of a thousand may "have taken the law into his own hands" and dispatched the guilty on the spot if found. The media may have been right. Everywhere there are

those willing to sacrifice themselves if need be to secure the reward promised the faithful.

Florida

For many years *"traitors to the laws and their own nation" Maccabees 5:15* allowed criminals to prey on the people. The criminals were protected. Crime is now no longer controllable. It is beyond the ability of the state to protect the people.

To restore order, the legislature in desperation passed a law allowing law abiding citizens to obtain permits to carry concealed weapons. A quarter million applicants are expected. Soon an army of law enforcers will be armed and on guard to enforce the Law with the tacit approval of the state.

Lawless liberals and their media wail protests over this threat to the rights of their agents. Nevertheless, in Florida, the tide is turning. The lawless will violate the Law at his peril. An entire state is awakened.

Conclusion

Christian America was founded as a lawful Christian land. God The Word was accepted as final. The faithful were expected to reverence God The Word and enforce His commandments.

In time there came another god to America proclaiming another law. There are now two gods in the land - two gods with two separate distinct law systems. Each considers itself supreme and the other unlawful.

There has never been and can never be agreement between the two. Those who obey God The Word receive protection, aid, help, and comfort from others who obey.

The lawless opposition, with their lawlessness protected by their courts, promotes robbery, murder, and loathsome diseases that threaten all.

Events are forcing man to make a choice. Like it or not, agree or disagree, God The Word is once more being held up as the final and sole solution. The priests once more walk the land. Those who offend God The Word are beginning to meet them face to face.

Even now, vast areas of the nation have re- instated the death penalty. Entire states with millions of people are being encouraged to arm to enforce the laws of God The Word. The tide is flowing.

There will emerge a new land when the tide reaches its flood. It will cause the same economic and social repercussions as the resurgence of Islam has had in the lands of Esau. Soon - woe be to the lawless when confronted with one of the priesthood who believes:

> **"Cursed be he that doeth the work of the Lord deceitfully, and cursed be he that keepeth back his sword from blood." Jer. 48:10**

LETTERS

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: Why is the Japanese Stock market so high?" B. R. - Florida

ED: Japan's banking system was taken over by the international bankers at the end of WWII. Japan's great industries were turned into stock companies. The banks force Japanese privately owned businesses to borrow money into existence to survive. This money is spilling into their stock market forcing it to fantastic heights. It is also reaching our stock

market. In time the plug will be pulled. Japan's private companies will not be able to pay their debts and will fall into the hands of the international bankers as happened to US companies in 1929. The European, Soviet, and US fish have been landed. Now it is Japan's turn.

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: Why was the "Apocrypha" removed from the Bible?" B. L. - Colorado

ED: The first "inspired" King James version contained 14 more books than it does today. These 14 "inspired" books were removed in 1825. Each of these censored books enthroned "God The Word". After being removed they were named "Apocrypha" as a put-down. Most are considered more "inspired" than many of the books left in today's condensed Bible which is also said to be equally "inspired" with the earlier uncensored edition. No one will accept blame for being "inspired" to having censored our latest "inspired" condensed Bible. Without "Apocrypha" restraints the new KJ Bible can be interpreted to nullify God The Word, thereby creating a new god. That is why the 14 inspired books were censored out in the first place.

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: What do you think about the popularity of recent Japanese books exposing the international bankers?" K. T. - Pennylvania

ED: The Japanese lost WW II. The international bankers took over the Japanese banks. Spoils of war. They now control Eastern and Western banking and industrial systems. It doesn't matter what the Japanese think about anything. The borrower is servant to the lender. The Law is the Law.

"Dear Dick: We must have some unifying force. If it is The Law, we have failed to understand it as such to this date. People cannot be brought under law against their will." N. I. - New York

ED: Where Christians control, the Law is supreme. To do away with one of the 10 Commandments is unthinkable. The LAW is the ONLY rallying point. Each and every one of the 10 commandments. Plus nothing - minus nothing. The obedient are brothers. The disobedient are enemies. The latter include those "Christian" preachers who give 49 reasons God's Law is no longer in force. The lawful vs. the lawless. The lawless are sending the country to hell on a toboggan. Discussion time is over. It's one side or the other.

VOLGA GERMANS: "Dear Dick: Enclosed is a book "Wir Wollen Deutsche Bleiben", the story of the Volga Germans, published by Halcyon House, P. O. Box 9547, Kansas City, MO 64133. $20. The Volga Germans are descended from those invited to come and live in Russia centuries ago. During and after WW II the Soviets roughly used them. See p. 328 - 329." C - Missouri

ED: In the Russian Volga Holocaust over 7 million Germans

died. Following are excerpts from these two pages:

"1941-1942. Banishment order executed during winter months (sending Russian Volga Germans to Siberia) ... The people were given 4 hours in which to prepare for the evacuation. Anyone resisting... would be shot ... Each person... was allowed one suitcase... Some... took all clothes... Others took as much food as they could... those with the extra clothing... had the best chance of surviving the cold in the north where little or no preparation had been made for their arrival .... we

shall probably never know how many died on their trip to the forced labor camps ... of Siberia .... They froze to death en route to Siberia in temperatures that were often minus forty degrees...

"General Dwight D. Eisenhower was given the task of returning to Russia those who had fled... 'Crusade In Europe'... fails to mention... the military command performance that saw Germans from Russia beaten with clubs and rifle butts, and jabbed with bayonets while being loaded into boxcars for their trip back to the Soviet Union, imprisonment and execution. In Europe the Germans begged to be shot. Some committed Suicide.

"Germans who had quit Russia to fight for Germany also had been detained on Ellis Island, at Fort Dix and Camp Ruston in the US. When they refused to walk aboard the ships, and rifle butts failed to move them, they were fed knockout drops in coffee and carried aboard by American soldiers...

"And what of the banished who survived? ... Volga Germans from as far as the Central Asian Republic of Tadzhikistan ... they seem to survive in a gale of silence."

ED: I am an American Southerner of Anglo Saxon descent whose kinsmen experienced the same sort of attention from the same people as the Volga German Saxons. This I can say with absolute certainty. We are not going to go away. They fight us - they fight Him! HE is our refuge and strength. HIS day will come - and they know it!

UNFILTERED NEWS

MARCUS GARVEY: "Mayor Koch yesterday announced support for rescinding the mail-fraud conviction of Marcus

Garvey (1887-1940), the Jamaican leader of the Back to Africa Movement of the 1920s." NY News, 5 Aug. 87.

ED: A bit late. If the establishment had not stopped Garvey most of America's blacks may have gone back to Africa with him. 20 million in N. & S. America belonged to his organization and 50,000 were camped at Newport News waiting to be taken on board when he was arrested and his ships confiscated. (See *Teutonic Unity* by E. S. Cox)

ANTI-SAXON: "Anti-Apartheid or Pro-Soviet? ... the ... Act which Congress ... (passed) last October prohibits US imports of any 'article' from ...South Africa. ... The Statistics are jolting . ...chrome ore from the Soviets surged to a whopping 6,440 gross tons per month ... compared with ... 479 gross tons... antimony from Russia has risen 98 times ... Soviet ferrosilicon ... 1.8 million gross pounds compared with 692,970 ... imports of ferrosilicon manganese from Yugoslavia ... 3,270,157 gross pounds against ... 2,168,352, platinum bars ... up 5 times; rhodium up 3.5 times and zinc up 4.5 times. ...

"One must ask why the US should believe that racial injustice in South Africa warrants action drastic enough to harm this country, but should embrace trade with the Soviet Union, which puts millions of its own people in gulags and commits untold atrocities abroad." *Barron's*, Aug. 3, 1987.

ED: The last time the Soviets got hard up the US embargoed Rhodesian Chrome making the Soviets the only world seller of the metal at several times the usual price. Barron's is to be congratulated on its perception of S. African conditions.

CREATING MONEY: "The Board of Governors have no ... facilities to increase or decrease the Nation's M-1 money supply...

"The bankers canonized rhetoric that the market forces determine their prime and primary interest rates is downright nonsense ... the checkbook money the bankers lend is created by commercial bankers themselves out of nothing and at virtually no cost to them. If the bankers did re-lend ... the public's savings, as they commonly claim, there would be no growth in the M-1 money supply "It is the commercial banks ...interest rates ... that are the forces ... driving individuals, business, industry and agriculture into defaults and bankruptcies and throwing millions out of work.

"It is time that the public becomes aware that deflation, recession and defaults are a built-in cyclical characteristic of the commercial bankers' Bank Money system in order for them to eventually reap their real profits - the forfeited, intrinsic value assets of the borrowers. In other words - swap debt for equity." Peter Cook, Treasury Monetarist, Box 86, Wickliffe, Ohio 44092, $20/yr.

MONEY: Balance of payments is out of control cries the media. It is inferred that the fault lies with Americans who are spending money overseas that should be spent here.

American dollars can be borrowed into existence anywhere in the world. If those who own American banks also control the foreign banks - checks drawn on these foreign banks will be honored in the US. Instead of billions of dollars being sent from the US overseas, billions of Euro-dollars are being borrowed into existence overseas and then sent to America. These Euro-dollars have never seen America be-

fore, but they spend as well as those borrowed into existence in the USA. A private bank can hide a lot of hanky panky.

An investigation might show that much of today's stock market buying is being done by Americans with Eurodollars borrowed into existence from foreign banks owned by the same people who own our American banks. Certain non-regulated foreign banks require little collateral from a borrower. A bank could lend millions to whom it liked and then default. The borrowers could use the borrowed funds to buy American corporations on the stock exchanges and then re-sell them to holding companies & friends. No cost, no investigation, no paper trail, and a bought congress could dump it all on the American taxpayer.

DISPOSSESSING FARMERS: "Banks have repossessed 8 million acres of farmland, enough to replace Maryland and Delaware, says the Ag Department." NY News, 27 Aug. 87.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 158

THE OPPORTUNITY OF 1987

The Chinese have a word for catastrophe. It is the same as the one for opportunity. The two diametrically opposite words are represented by the same written symbol. You can't have the one without the other.

While looking at the catastrophe one must look for the opportunity. But first:

What Happened?

Interest and principal payments siphon money out of circulation.

The money supply MUST increase at least by the amount being siphoned off.

The following chart shows that for the last 8 months the rate of INCREASE of the M1 money supply has been DECREASING.

MONTHLY M1 INCREASE/DECREASE

	monthly m1	Dow	1 mo	6 mos	12 mos
sep	751.1	2597	0.32%	0.21%	5.43%
aug	750.9	2525	-0.96%	3.08%	7.06%
july	751.5	2665	7.88%	3.82%	8.43%
jun	746.6		-10.36%	2.41%	8.68%
may	753.1	2396	4.48%	6.19%	11.31%
apr	750.3		17.53%	10.64%	12.40%
mar	739.5		3.42%	10.86%	12.11%
feb	737.4		-0.49%	12.78%	13.76%
jan 87	737.7		11.83%	14.76%	15.18%
dec	730.5		30.49%	15.93%	15.55%

Deflation

If mortgage and principal payments take up 12% of the money supply and the rate of increase drops below 12% - there is a CRISIS.

Events now show that a crisis was in the making with the M1 money supply rate of growth decreasing for 8 months. The trigger was supplied by Chemical Bank's "unexpected" move in raising its prime rate 50 basis points to 9.75%.

These bankers aren't stupid. They read the same statistics from the Federal Reserve Bank that you and I do. FRB statistics have shown that a crisis was in the making.

With an impending crisis everyone expected LOWER interest rates to avert a crash. It is not election year and there is no reason for the banks to trigger a crash just now. Lower rates would send the stock market higher, prolong the boom, and re- elect the party in power. Higher rates would stop the boom and crash the stock market.

Chemical RAISED interest rates. It crashed the market.

The Result Of Higher Prime Rates

To obtain Federal Reserve Notes to pay a mortgage, people throw their assets on the market for whatever they will bring.

Stocks and bonds are dumped. Nothing is sacred. Gold, houses, horses, cars, boats - EVERYTHING is sold that can be converted into Federal Reserve Notes to pay the mortgage.

The usurers won't accept anything but Federal Reserve Notes in payment. It's part of the usury contract the borrower signs. If payments were allowed in gold or anything else most borrowers would not be forced to bankrupt, and the banks would not be able to take the borrowers' collateral. The usury system would lose much of its charm and profit.

The usurer must be able to foreclose if he is to become the master and all others his slaves.

Post-Crash Anouncements

Following the 1929 crash there was a rash of statements by illuminaries to the effect that everything was basically OK and that we have nothing to fear but fear itself. The same is happening now. Talk does not increase the M1 money supply. Action does.

Increasing The Money Supply

In a Usury System a government has only three ways to increase the money supply. The first;

1) Tax Cut.

The tax cut is the quickest way to put money into circulation. Tax monies that would be paid into government coffers are instead retained by debtors to pay bills.

Instead of a tax cut, however, our government officials are talking about a TAX INCREASE. This is NOT an accident. They know what they are doing.

The second way for the government to increase the M1 money supply is:

2) Monument building.

Governments borrow money into existence to build highways, airports, bridges, flood control, institute programs like "war on poverty", and furnish other give-away programs. This puts money into circulation.

Instead of this the politicians are talking about "cuts" in the budget. Stopping spending. Stopping money from going into circulation so that people can pay their debts. They are talking about balancing the budget. Again, they know exactly what they are doing and what will happen when they shut off the money supply.

The third, and traditionally the best way to increase the M1 money supply is

3) War.

Tanks, guns, planes and ships cost hundreds of millions. If shot up they must be replaced. If not, they become obsolete in 5 years and must be replaced.

War

The book, War Cycles / Peace Cycles, shows why the Arab states and S. Africa have been chosen as adversaries for the next war, a war long planned which is supposed to get us out of the next planned depression.

The Arabs and S. Africans won't be able to weasel out of the war by surrendering. That's unacceptable. If they try, the US will do something to them that will make them fight. The Arabs may be required to do something like get baptized, or kiss the cross and renounce Allah. The white S. Africans will have to agree to be ruled by blacks, dig ditches for them, and share their women with them.

Yes, the Arabs and S. Africans will fight when the time comes - like it or not. Our economy depends on it.[28]

Again. There are only three ways a government can force people to borrow money into existance to increase the money supply: 1) Tax cuts. 2) Monument building. 3) War.

1929 Comparisons

There IS order in chaos.

From 1921 to 1929 the stock market rose from near 64 to 386. In the 1929 crash it declined about 50% to near 200. The recovery rally came up to almost 300. This was again almost a standard 50% commodity retracement.

The 1987 crash low was close to 1618, or about a 50% decline from the 1987 top of 2748.65 to the 1974 bottom of 570.

If the expected recovery rally materializes, it should take the stock market averages up to near 2183.

What's Next

The scenario is written out in *War Cycles/Peace Cycles.* There is no reason to more than briefly touch on it here - what happened last time and what may likely happen again.

---

28 It is now 2008. I was right about the first part. The second is still on the back burner.

Get out your copy. Read it. Refresh your memory.

Jubilee

For the record. A number of Bible scholars have stated that October 1987 is the beginning of the Jubilee year. People are going to be forgiven their debts - whether they like it or not. The debt ridden farmers of Kansas with their thousands of mortgaged acres did nothing last year for fear of upsetting their masters. Let's see what they do when they are "liberated" from their debts - and their farms.

Look Ahead

You have read War Cycles / Peace Cycles. If the path ahead gets extremely bad there will be money difficulties. Be ready to tell your local government officials HOW to issue scrip- tallies.

Food

Look to the emergency food supply you set up in the 1950s. Make sure your automobile is in good running order. If a food shortage starts - be prepared to move if you are near urban areas. Friends and family will be your haven and protectors.

If the establishment can't enforce its version of the law, it is likely that you will be on your own. When I was a boy all streetcar conductors carried pistols. Grocery clerks, too. These times will return at some point in time.

YOU are the only one who can make your home your castle. Own and be able to use a firearm. **"He said unto them ... he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment and buy one." Luke 22:36-38**

Remember

The Lord did not set his love upon you, nor choose you, because ye were more in number ... But because the Lord loved you, and because he would keep the oath which he sware unto your fathers. Deut 7:7,8

Remember who you are. Remember His promises. God has not forgotten you. Don't you forget your God.

UNFILTERED NEWS

FORCED INTEGRATION: "Judge Russell Clark .... ordered a doubling of the Kansas City, Missouri School district's property tax and imposed a 1.5% surcharge on businesses ... to pay for ... school desegregation." *Spotlight*, Oct. 19, 1987

ED: The mailed fist shows. Tribute is imposed. Lawmakers have been supplanted. Judges appointed by the establishment rule. The establishment is in debt to the international bankers. According to law *"The borrower is servant to the lender"*. America is governed by rulers called "judges" appointed by representatives of the international bankers. Thus, we are ruled by strangers and pay tribute without representation. Wars have been and will be fought for less.[29]

INTEGRATION SOLUTION: James Farmer said, "... desegregation has been followed by ... 'white flight' from the cities ... The only solution ... is to create a situation where there is no place to run ..." *News Leader*, Sept. 9, 1987.

---

29 **LAW: "Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15**

ED: Interesting experiment. Corner a Saxon and see what he will do. Best take his ax first.

MARRIAGE: "Establishment Media likes to hype the idea that traditional marriages are on the decline and that most children live in broken homes. But the fact is that in 1985 71% of the entire population lived in households headed by a married couple... 78% of all families with children of their own were still two-parent families ... 75% percent of all children under 18 lived with both parents. These figures come directly from the Census Bureau." *Spotlight*, Sep. 14, 1987.

US ACCUSED AGAIN: Philippine Government is investagating possible US involvement in recent coup attempt. Reuter Aug 2, 1987

LETTERS

BANK DEFAULTS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: The banks are in danger of defaulting their debt in 3rd world nations. Doesn't this represent a danger to us?" G. H. - Arkansas

ED: Nobody defaults on the banks! Mexico belongs to the Mexicans. Their government belongs to the bankers - *"The borrower is servant."* Same in the USA. Don't get "what belongs to whom" confused. The Mexican government nationalized (confiscated) much private industry. It is now exchanging this confiscated private industry for the national debt owed the international bankers. The government is doing what it is paid to do. Property transfers can take place during inflations as well as deflations. The bank owners end up owning Mexican industry. It didn't cost them a dime.

In exchange for canceling debt, called "default" by the media, concessions must be made. Sometimes it is the Mexican kind. Sometimes it is control of a nation's banking system, collection of import taxes, or exchange for public lands - whatever. Nobody defaults on the banks like the Germans did before WW II!

Look at Germany now! Germans own NOTHING worth owning in Germany. They don't own their industry, banks, media, government, or army. Censorship is draconian. Occupying armies force compliance. The world can see. Pay up or you'll get the same!

USSR ATTACK: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Wouldn't Russia attack us if we have an economic collapse or chaos resulting from AIDS?" A. - Canada

ED: The cold war is too profitable to exchange for a hot war. I cannot picture a war of missiles. It may well be that the SOVIETS (many of the Western Russ were exterminated in the 1920s) will be invited into the US by our own US government officials to restore order.

APOCRYPHA: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Tell me something about the Apocrypha? I didn't know that it had ever been in the Bible." W. L. - Arkansas

ED: The Apocrypha was in the Bible from the very earliest days. It was probably the MOST quoted of all scriptures by our grandfathers. The LAW could not be put away as long as the Apocrypha constantly hammered its supremacy. A prime establishment problem was the *Books Of The Maccabees*. The conditions then parallel conditions today. It tells of the fight to live by law and restore the worship of God the WORD. The Apocrypha is the single most dangerous piece of literature to

anyone wishing to conquer our land and destroy our God. It had to be removed. It was. Its removal disturbed few mainstream preachers. Still doesn't. Neither do rape, murder, or sodomy. Most don't worship the same God our grandfathers did. They are easy to spot. They never mention God's Laws, Statutes, or Judgments. They call those that do - "controversial".

SUBWAY VIGILANTE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: If enforcing the law when no one else will makes a Phinheas Priest - the Subway Vigilante, Bernhard Goetz, is one. Note the 'establishment' tried him "umpteen" times and at last put him in jail for a 6 months sentence. He did not use a religious defense so far as I know." J. F. - New York

---

PHINHEAS PRIEST: "Dear Dick: When I was in Philadelphia two or three years ago I read about a man there who had walked up to an interracial couple and killed them. He used a religious defense. I suppose this was another Phinheas Priest. O. J. - Virginia

---

JAPANS VIEW: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: While in Japan I met a former major in the Japanese army, who served in the Philippines during WW 2. I mentioned that Japan had lost the war. He bristled: 'No, we did not lose the war, we only changed weapons!" S.J. - Oklahoma

---

DESEASES: "Dear Dick: Reports say that AIDS attacks blacks many times the rate of Northern Europeans. It attacks mixed breed races at a rate between blacks and N. Europeans. All races have hereditary diseases except the N. European. It would appear that AIDS attacks those races with hereditary diseases first. If this is true, to survive we will have to follow

God The WORD and 'come out from among them and be ye separate.' Is 52:11. N. Europeans in America who innocently integrate at job, school, or play, may die with AIDS like the homosexuals." H. W. - Idaho

---

APOCRYPHA: "Dear Dick: I use an old KJ Bible I bought at an auction. It contains the 14 books of the Apocrypha. There is all the difference in the world between Bibles with and without these 14 books. Modern day anti-Christ "Christians" couldn't get away with what they are doing if the modern censored KJ Bibles retained these books." W.H. - Illinois

---

BLOCKBUSTED: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Last month G.S. from Texas said that a $98,000 house declined in value to $28,000. A friend in the Austin neighborhood of Chicago paid $210,000 for a house. The neighborhood was blockbusted and he finally sold for $10,000. I'm sorry for the Texans, but this is really being 'blockbusted'." H. F. - Chicago

ED: The establishment has long used blockbusting to force our people to borrow from them for new houses. It has made them tens of billions of dollars. It's big business. To protest the practice lands one in prison.

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: God spoke the world into existence and all in it. Our ancestors worshipped 'God The WORD, i.e. the Commandments, Statutes, and Judgments, as personified in Jesus Christ. "Christian" ministers who say that God's Law is put away are in fact denying the existence of Jesus Christ as defined by His commandments and are by definition - anti-Christ. Right?" E. G. - Washington

ED: Right. If God The WORD is put away - God becomes whatever the speaker says he is. This is "anti-Christ".

APOCRYPHA: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I am an Episcopal priest. Our 'Great Bible' contains the Apocrypha. It's there for those who want guidance. P. E. - North Carolina

---

APOCRYPHA: "Dear Dick: Went to all the book stores. None had the Apocrypha. Got one from a friend. Read it. Every other word DOES uphold and glorify God The WORD. Now I understand why it was censored from the KJ Bible." W. H. - Pennsylvania

---

ONE VIEW: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I do not understand my Bible as giving me the job of fighting Satan. Under provocative circumstances Jesus did not fight. In the meantime we are to show His loving and gentle nature." G. E. - California

ED: **"He said unto them ...he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment and buy one....And they said Lord, behold, here are two swords, And he said unto them, It is enough." Luke 22:36- 38**

In the beginning Jesus gave us the Commandments, and the statutes and judgments to enforce them. He told us what to do to those who violated His Law. Our refusal to obey has created the world today.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 159

SCRIP

We are still here. British royal governors made trade agreements with the Indians. In exchange they allowed the Indians to kill Virginia's settlers at their pleasure. We lived through it. They are gone. We aren't.

We accepted the worthless paper money of the Continental Congress, and survived.

We accepted the worthless paper money of the New England Puritans, bought their slaves that they assured us was their God given right to sell to us, and then had them turn around and confiscate them without returning the purchase price. We lived through that.

We have lived through four great economic booms and three busts since this country was founded. We will live through the 4th. Not only will we live through it but we grow stronger and we will continue to prosper. Why? We grow

stronger because we have been this way before - and we know the rules.

D.C.

The borrower is slave to the lender." Our government borrows from the international bankers and is their servant.

It is doubtful if America as we know it will be in existence in another 10 years, but, Virginia and the rest of the nation will be here ... the states, the counties, the villages.

We were here long before the Frankenstin's Monster was created in Washington DC. We will be here after it destroys itself, after the political hucksters, and their bank masters, have scattered before the whirlwind they have unleashed. We will continue, and we will continue to prosper.

Money

Civilized societies require money. *PIA*[30] Issue #79 told about treasury bills - descendants of the ancient wooden tally. Properly used, they could be the tally's replacement.

The book *War Cycles/Peace Cycles* gave the history of the wooden tally that establishment histories are so careful to omit. We in Virginia used the wooden tally for almost as long as there has been a United States. We remember. It left no bad aftertaste.

Issue #130 told of the on-going effort by groups across America to persuade the states to issue their own money. Included was a boiler plate bill to present to state legislatures

30 *Portfolios Investment Advisory*, Hoskins investment newsletter discontinued. has given the history of efforts made to get a good money system.

to help the effort to re-establish scrip as the currency of the land.

Issue #140 gave the history of Confederate scrip. The different issues of national, state, county, and municipality were represented. There is a great deal of theory in talking about money, but it is an historical fact that we fought a war against overwhelming odds for 4 long years and almost all of it with virtually nothing but paper scrip. It is also a fact that until the very last it served its purpose better than anything in circulation today.

The Coming Demand For Scrip

Today we have about $22 dollars in IOUs coming due worldwide for each $1 in the M1 money supply. When times get hard and money is scarce, as fast as a dollar makes its appearance a debtor will pay it against his bank debt. The credit and debit cancel. The dollar disappears from circulation into the bank. People are reluctant to borrow new money into existence during hard times. The money supply tends to shrink. Still later, money virtually ceases to circulate and no one but the government will borrow it into existence.

About 18 months to 2 years after the 1929 crash, money disappeared. There was no money. This phenomenon is built into the usury system. It has happened before once each cycle. Last time in 1896 and before that in 1843.

The banks and their government flunkies did little that was helpful for a long time. The banks were busy foreclosing. Governments spent their time driving people off their lands when they failed to pay taxes.

The people couldn't wait. They were starving. Anything that works, anything that is fair, anything that is agreed upon, can be used for money.

There wasn't time to establish an elaborate wooden tally system. There wasn't time to establish a t-bill system. Americans just printed and issued scrip into existence. Scores of different issues, hundreds of different issues. Corporations issued scrip. States issued scrip. Individuals issued scrip. It was accepted, and it worked.

This Time

Please take time to grasp the full implication of what may one day be placed in your hands.

Scrip is issued by a king. the king may be King George, the Confederate States, or your state, county or city. Whoever issues scrip is for that moment - king.

Scrip that circulates supersedes whatever medium of exchange that does not circulate. In this case - Federal Reserve Notes. FRNs can only be brought back into circulation with the force of stronger king. Today that king is the Establishment in DC.

But, at this moment, if my information is correct, the king in his seat on the Potomac is riddled with AIDS. He has brought strangers into our midst and armed them to back his powerplay. At the peak of his power he has fallen sick.

These strangers are now armed almost without restraint. A food shortage could make them turn their backs on him and rebel. The king may be too sick to do anything about it. In that case we will be on our own.

If this happens, the king may never be able to reinstate the FRN to replace scrip. It may be that your State or County may become king by default. God save the king!

Now

History tends to repeat. A period similar to the one past may recur. It is also likely that the same solution will be used. So that you will know, and know what to advise, the following examples of scrip are shown.

Examples

The following is taken from the book *Depression Scrip of the United States*, by Ralph A. Mitchell & Neil Shafer.

> "Becasue of bank failures ... inability to collect taxes, people simply had no money to spend. ... various forms of emergency currency or scrip were issued. The first ... appeared as early as 1931 ... by February of 1933 ... there were over 400 communities using some form of emergency currency ...
>
> "Whenever a government fails to provide an adequate supply of currency or coin to maintain commercial trade, the people will step in and provide their own." .
>
> "1933 was the year that issuance of scrip reached its highest point ..."
>
> "Aside from those of the US, issues (have) ... been identified ... from ... Austria, Bulgaria, Canada, Denmark, Ecudor, France, Germany, Itay, Mexico, Rumania, Spain, Sweden, Switzerland ... China, Finland and the Netherlands."

The example below gives an idea of the quality and the large amount of scrip that was put into circulation at that time. Then, there were large numbers of companies capable of printing bank notes. I don't know what the situation would be today. I do know that the will to have them printed must come before the printing.

City of Detroit

MI285-10. 10 DOLLARS ND. Black. Red serial number. Uniface. Printer: RBNC. Size: 170 x 73mm. g. Essay, handmade (not from finished plate).

NOTE: The Republic Bank Note Company submitted the above essay to city officials with a detailed bid for the printing contract, as follows:

September 12, 1933

City of Detroit,
Department of Purchases and Supplies,
18th Floor, Water Board Bldg.,
735 Randolph Street, Detroit, Michigan.

Attention: Mr. John J. Gorman,
Commissioner,

Gentlemen:

We are pleased to submit herewith for your consideration our bid for the furnishing of Steel Engraved Scrip, as follows:

4,000,000 Pieces of Steel Engraved Scrip, consisting of five denominations, engraved and printed on both sides, using 100% new White Rag, with localized water mark to consist of center design with a basket wove tint or something of that nature surrounding the emblem, in other words, it will be an all-over water mark; certificates to be numbered in one place on the face and to have a prefix letter ..... $7.60 per thousand.

Same specifications as above, except using Crane's No. 29 Bond ..... $8.32 per thousand.

4,000,000 Scrip Certificates, engraved and printed from steel plate, both sides, consisting of five denominations, using 100% new White Rag, with a centralized water mark only, numbered in one place on the face and to have a prefix letter ..... $7.55 per thousand.

4,000,000 Scrip certificates, same specifications as the foregoing, except using Crane's No. 29 Bond ..... $8.27 per thousand.

Delivery will depend altogether on the length of time it takes to manufacture the paper. If the paper is to be made with an all-over water mark, that is, a center design surrounded by a basket wove tint or some other design of tint, it will take four weeks to get the paper made. We can, however, start making shipment of 200,000 pieces of scrip ten days after the receipt of the paper, and 200,000 pieces daily thereafter.

If a center design only is required then the paper can be made in about two weeks. We can, as above stated, make shipments in ten days after receipt of paper of 200,000 pieces daily.

The prices quoted are all F.O.B. Detroit, Michigan, and if awarded the contract we will provide full insurance for safe delivery.

Yours very truly
REPUBLIC BANK NOTE COMPANY

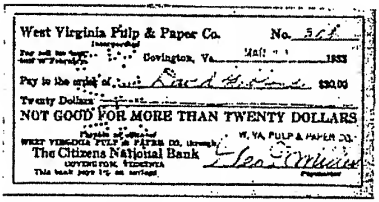
signed by George W. Goldsworthy

VIRGINIA

COVINGTON

West Virginia Pulp & Paper Co.

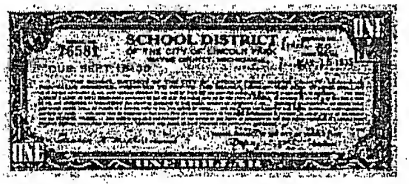
Catalog #	Denomination	Date, description, size	ExF	Unc
VA100-V	Var. Amts. (not more than $1)	March 10, 1933 (stamped date). Black form resembling check. Hand signature at lower right. Uniface. 139 x 71mm.		
		b. Issued, cancelled.	15.	20.
VA100-10.	10 DOLLARS	March 10, 1933. As above.		
		b. Issued, cancelled.	15.	20.

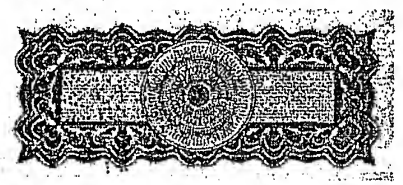

West Virginia Pulp & Paper Co. No. 5 C F
Incorporated
Covington, Va. March 10 1933
Pay to the order of [signature] $20.00
Twenty Dollars
NOT GOOD FOR MORE THAN TWENTY DOLLARS
W. VA. PULP & PAPER CO.
WEST VIRGINIA PULP & PAPER CO. through
The Citizens National Bank
COVINGTON, VIRGINIA
This check pays 1/2 an average
[signature]
Paymaster

VA100-20.	20 DOLLARS	March 10, 1933. As above.		
		b. Issued, cancelled.	15.	20.

NOTE: Mr. George L. Miller, manager of the local paper mill and president of the Citizen's National Bank at Covington, issued scrip in lieu of cash to meet payrolls. Miller personally guaranteed redemption of scrip in cash once banks were reopened. All local stores and businesses agreed to accept the scrip as legal tender. After the crisis was over the company redeemed every piece of scrip at face value. The signature on the scrip is the same as that appearing on national bank notes of the local bank issued during the period.

128 MICHIGAN





Catalog #	Denomination	Date, description, size	ExF	Unc
MI536-1.	1 DOLLAR	March 15, May 31, 1935 (stamped date). Black text with pale orange underprint on orange border. Back orange. 160 x 73mm.		
		b. Issued, cancelled.	12.	15.
		c. Unissued, cancelled (no series or date).	12.	15.
MI536-5.	5 DOLLARS	March 29, July 12, 1935. As above.		
		b. Issued, cancelled.	12.	15.
MI536-10.	10 DOLLARS	March 29, July 12, 1935. As above.		
		b. Issued, cancelled.	15.	20.

NOTE: Issue #42 was dated October 12, 1934; #64 was dated September 6, 1935. Total amount issued was $123,812.

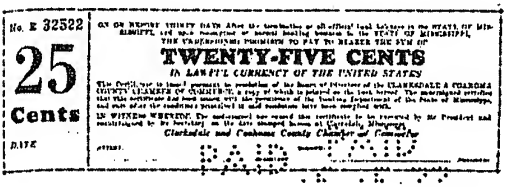
ALBANY

Negotiable Certificate —
Albany Clearing House Association

MISSISSIPPI

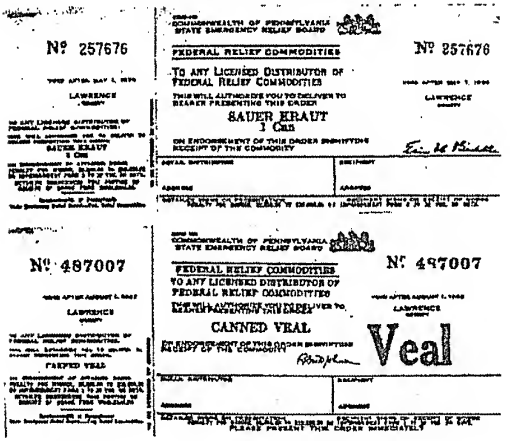
CLARKSDALE

Clarksdale and Coahoma County
Chamber of Commerce



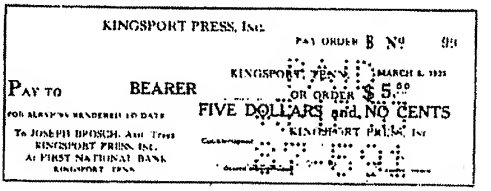
STATE OF PENNSYLVANIA

State Emergency Relief Board — Federal Relief Commodities



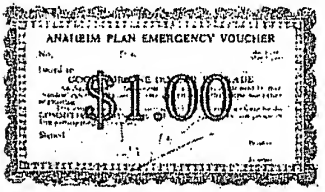
118 MICHIGAN

242 TENNESSEE



ANAHEIM

Anaheim Plan Emergency Voucher

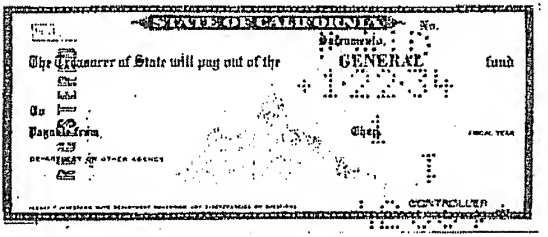


Catalog #	Denomination	Date, description, size	VF	ExF
CA101-1.	1 DOLLAR	ND (1932). Black on orange *GOES* form. Red-orange denomination at center. Stamp scrip; spaces on back for 25 4¢ stamps. 132 x 78mm.		
		c. Unissued, cancelled.	55.	70.

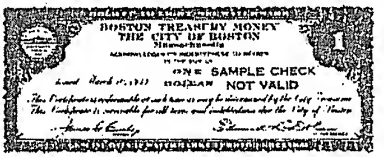
NOTE: Robert Ramsey and Joe C. Elliott devised a plan of self-retiring scrip for use as payment for public works labor and other emergency relief projects. Begun on January 19, 1932, the plan called for issuance of $1 vouchers good in trade at 100 cooperating business houses.

STATE OF CALIFORNIA (Sacramento)

General Fund Warrant



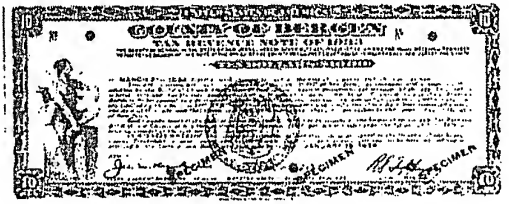
Boston Treasury Money



NEW JERSEY 153

Tax Revenue Note of 1933

January 15, 1934 Issue



In addition to the above examples, there was both Confederate and Virginia treasury scrip in circulation - much different from bank notes which were looked down on by the average citizen.

Later, the depression of 1929 forced other widespread scrip issue. Lynchburg's Craddock-Terry Shoe company issued scrip that could be exchanged for shoes - just one of many such issues.

UNFILTERED NEWS

S. AFRICA'S SURRENDER: "My government has laid out a roadmap ... establishing ... abolition of the Pass Laws, the legalization of inter-racial marriages, the desegregation of trade unions, public accommodations, sports, and business districts, and the elimination of an all-white parliament. ... universal suffrage for all blacks ... changes in ... segregation of neighborhoods ... (and) remove statutory barriers to housing integration." Piet Koornhof - Ambassador from S. Africa, *Letter From S.A.* Oct 1, 1987.

LETTERS

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: Anyone can see that western jails are full of Indians and the eastern jails are full of blacks. It is also obvious that 'like breeds like' and that may account for it. Doesn't this do away with 'freedom of choice'?" M.G. - Wisconsin

ED: Choosing law vs lawlessness is for the Israelite adamite only. Everyone of our people knows right from wrong. The scripture says:

"He showeth his WORD ... his statutes and his judgments unto Israel. He has not dealt so with any nation: and as for his judgments, they have not known them." Ps 147:19-20

Knowing, we disobey. Therefore, our punishment shall be the greater.

Index 1986/1987

A

ADL, 104
  watchdog, 102
Afghan losses, 15
AIDS, 95
  blacks, 97
  discrimination, 93
  incubation 15 yrs, 205
  spitting, 119
Air Force Reunion - 52C, 182
  Jimmy Carden, 182
America
  arming enemies, 64
  needs war, 63
  war SA / Arabs, 61
anti-semitic, 102. 103
Apocrypha, 233, 236
  removed from Bible, 219
army
  minorities, 196

B

B'nai B'rith, 26
  attacks farmers, 30
bank notes
  Bank of Charlottesville, 76
  Bank Of North Dakota, 106
Bank of US fails, 10
banks
  defaults, 232
  first US 1781, 9
  Germany, 233
  trust dept control, 49
birth rate
  white vs non-white, 83, 85
blacks
  government, 81
Blood River, 89
  Battle of, 90
blood transfusions, 207
Boer Republic, 89
bonds
  Confederate, 79
Botha, P.W.
  communist collab. 41, 91
Brown, John
  terrorist, 11
Brownlow, Rev. William G., 69
Butler, Gen. Benjamin F., 69

C

Canada
  censored books, 33
Catholics
  abortion, 206
chickens, leukemia, 133
Christian ministers jailed, 15
Cleaver, Eldridge
  raping white women, 65
Closing The Circle, 45
Condit Jr, James J., 105
Cook, Peter
  moneymaking, 223
  Russian finance, 40
curse
  evildoers, 218

D

discrimination, 120

E

eating
  pig, 188
  pig eats rat, 207
  pig scavenger, 187
  pigs eat Yankees, 188
Eisenhower, Dwight D., 221

F

farm meetings
  Marcas, Iowa, 38
farm rally
  pastors' association, 38
  tapes,VHS/Beta, 39
  Wayne Cryts, 39
farmer
  Georgia farm standoff, 13
  Kirk, Arthur - killed, 12
  McGrath, Don - killed, 12
  McMillan, John - killed,12
Farmer, James
  white flight, 231
farmers
  banks foreclose, 224
  terrorists, 205
FBI
  super computer, 176
Feast Of Orders, 111
Franklin, Joseph, 214
free trade
  unemployment, 156

G

Garvey, Marcus, 222
Georgia
  farms deserted, 183
Germany
  WWII tribute, 32
Goetz, Bernhard, 234
government
  Blanche, Pastor Richard,56
grain production
  Europe beats US, 87
grand juries, 206

H

Harper's Ferry, 11
heredity
  aliens police, 202
  American Indians, 201
  blacks, 202
  Saxons, 200
  twins, 200
homosexuals
  disease carriers, 96

I

illegal aliens, 87
Indians
  American, 247
interest
  Arabs refuse payment, 14
interposition
  cities, 20
  implementing, 24
  moratorium, 19
  Rhodesia, 22
  Richmond Light Infantry Blues, 21
  states, 20
Iran .....
  people of, 196
Irangate, 196
Islamic Mind, 58

J

Japan
  surrender view, 234
Jews
  candidates support, 206

K

Kennedy, Sen Edward
  anti-S. Africa, 194
Kersey, Tommy
  meeting Ga. Gov, 52
Keynesian economics, 60
Khadafy, 57
Kilpatrick, James, 21

Kirk
Mrs. Kirk's story, 35, 37
Arthur Kirk killed, 7, 29

L
LAW
adding to, 195
alien rulers, 81
borrowing, 48
business w/strangers, 208
hands against kinsmen, 153
Israel only, 247
kinsmen treatment, 80
lending to strangers, 209
Lynch law, 212
mutilation, 216
own a weapon, 230
Phinheas Priesthood, 54
preacher definition, 195
promise to our fathers, 231
rape, 55, 216
sodomy, 215
strangers rule, 231
sword, 236
taxes, 48, 194
unifying force, 220
Lincoln's slaves, 70
Lynch Law, 212

M
MacMillan, Harold
war criminal, 134
Martin Luther
on schools, 118
Miller, Glenn
government informant, 210
White Patriot Party of NC, 169
money
creating money, 223
Muslim
dual world, 59
green flag, 59
grievances, 57
Koran, 59
requests, 58
Muslim,holy wars, 60

N
Nebraska Farm Rally, 102
media, 26

O
Orders
Feast Of, 111
Ould, Judge Bill, 21

P
Perkins, Edward J.
black US-SA ambassador, 119
Phinheas Priesthood, 211
curse, 218
Carolina porn shop, 215
Joseph Paul Franklin, 53, 215

R
race relations act,
Britain, 132
rape, 70
white women, 65
reporters
farm rally, 37
Russian Ruble, 40

S
scams, 157
Schuyler, Lambert, 24

scrip, 16, 70, 230, 237
$5 Virginia scrip, 74
Confederate, 71, 76
counterfeit, 74
Depression Scrip, Shafer, 241
Lynchburg 15¢ scrip, 75
North Carolina 10¢, 74
see HR #79, #108, #130, #123, #130, #141, #159, #238, #294, #413,#414
Virginia state scrip, 73
Shay's Rebellion, 9
Sileven, Pastor Everett, 23
slavery issue, 73
slaves
economic, 51
Slavs
Poland, 176
Smith Indicator, 179
sodomites
Atlanta hiring, 93
South Africa
blacks losing jobs, 106
Blood River, 89
Blood River Covenant, 90
Christian, 32
guerrilla warfare, 193
Home Defense Units, 132
One man-One vote, 89
surrenders to US, 247
traitors, 209
US Govt approves ANC, 156
US sanctions, 222
Southern National Party, 69
Soviet Banks in America, 39
Soviet Union
refuses US grain, 119
stock market
Crash Of '87, 225
deflation, 226
higher prime rates, 227
increasing money supply, 227
Japanese Stk Market, 218
subway vigilante, 216
Bernhard Goetz, 234
SWAT team killers, 102

T

tariffs, 130
tax
inheritance, 48
taxes
reason for, 47
TerreBlanche
SA opposition leader, 91
terrorists
Nebraska farmers, 205
traitors
Almond, J. Lindsey, 22
Smith, Ian, 22
Trotsky, 46
tunnels, 145
building techniques, 148
tunnel rats, 150
Tutu
assassinated, 118
twins
test results, 199
Tyndall, John
British N'tl Party, 132

U

U.S.
subject to lenders, 166
USSR, 233
USSR & FRB
debt, 120

usury
England, 8
needs expansion, 61
statement by churches, 133

V

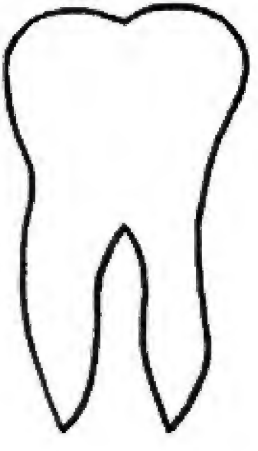
Vigilante
California incident, 216
Volga Germans, 220

W

Z

Zulus
Blood River, 91

MERCURY FILLINGS



The Main Articles From HOSKINS REPORT 1988

Copyright © 2008
by Richard Kelly Hoskins

All rights reserved. No portion of this book may be reproduced without written permission from the publisher except by a reviewer who may quote brief passages in connection with a review.

Published by

Virginia Publishing Company
P. O. Box 997
Lynchburg, Virginia 24505
Phone 434-384-3261

First printing 2007

Printed in the United States of America

ISBN 1-881-867-57-9

Also by Richard Kelly Hoskins

OUR NORDIC RACE, 1958

ISBN 1-881867-00-5

Add'l Printings 1958, 1961, 1961, 1962, 1965, 1975, 1986, 1998, 2005

History of the Saxon nation.

$5 copy plus $3 p&h ($5 overseas)

WAR CYCLES/PEACE CYCLES, HB1985

ISBN 1-881867-01-3

Add'l printings 1985, 1986, 1991, HB 2000, 2005

History of usury and war. 250 p.

$25 copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

VIGILANTES OF CHRISTENDOM, SB 1990

ISBN 1-881867-02-1

Add'l printings sb 1991, 1997, 2005

The Story of the Phineas Priesthood, 472 p. sb

$15 copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

THE WOLF & THE SHEEP, 1993

ISBN 1-881867-03-X

Add'l printings 2002

Wolves eat sheep. That's what they do.

Sheep try to keep from being eaten. That's what they do. 78 p. sb

$5 copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

IN THE BEGINNING, 1995

ISBN 1-881867-04-8

The Hindu takeover of Western business, politics,and religion. 249 p. sb.

$15 copy plus $3 postage & handling ($10 overseas)

Virginia residents add 5% sales tax

1988 - Table Of Contents

160 - CRASH THE DOLLAR: Machinations Of International Bankers.....1

161 - CLOAK OF NIMROD: Interest can be charged.....13

162 - THE COVENANTERS: Their allegiances to the Laws, Statutes and Judgments.....29

163 - THE COVENANTER IN AMERICA: 45

164 - DIFICANE: Black deathwish.....61

165 - IRAN-GATE: The story of mis-information and lies.....75

167 - WHO WILL EAT?.....93

168 - SUSANNA: A woman saves a nation.....105

169 - MERCURY FILLINGS: 115

170 - THE HOUSE: Nine generations - all there.....129

171 - BALANCED BUDGET: Chaos result.....143

INDEX 157

Chapter 160

CRASH THE DOLLAR

How To Crash The Dollar

Crash the dollar? It's simple - if you are a money-changer.

Take a US dollar to the bank's money-changer to exchange for another country's money and you will be given only 95¢. They pocket 5% for their trouble.

Bring them back the 95¢ converted into someone else's money and they will give you only US 90¢ in exchange. They take 5% coming and 5% going without effort or risk. That's the way it is done. They do it every day.

Not only that, they determine what the US dollar is worth every day. If they want the US dollar to be worth 1.10 foreign, that's the price they set for the exchange. If they like, they can exchange it at 1.15 the next day and 1.20 the

day after. The dollar's value drops lower and lower and there's not a thing you can do about it.

When the dollar goes up, billions are made by currency traders. They buy money contracts. They know from their friends whether the banks are forcing the dollar up or down. With scores of top level management in the know and hundreds of money- changers, this kind of information always leaks to the select few. Industries can be made rich as the dollar drops. They underprice foreign competition. It's great if you have information from the money-changers. You know what to buy or sell. The same industries may be forced to close down and lay off millions of workers when the dollar goes up and foreigners underprice them in turn.

The international bankers have a monopoly on the creation of money. They have a monopoly on money-changing. They have a monopoly on determining money's worth. They can make the value of money rise - they can make it fall. Their profit is all important. The well-being of the nation is not a consideration.

Germany Stops 1920s Inflation

The Versailles treaty forced Germany to borrow money into existence from the international bankers to pay tribute.

The money-changers dropped the value of the mark each time they exchanged dollars, pounds, or francs for German marks. Inflation went wild in Germany. The middle class was wiped out.

Dr. Hjalmar Schacht was appointed head of German finance. He stopped inflation in a single day by issuing a simple directive. The directive said that all money exchange was to take place across his desk; four marks to a dollar.

The international bankers howled, the newspapers and the politicians threatened. Governments convened emergency committees. Four to the dollar. That's what he said it was going to be and that's the way it was. Schacht didn't budge. Inflation was over. Four to the dollar.

It's really this simple. Of course, it forced the international banks to rally the whole world to go to war against Schacht's Germany to get his rule changed. However, it showed that a government can regulate its own currency in spite of the banks. It's really this simple.

International Bankers Strip America

Not long ago bank money-changers raised the value of the dollar. American industry was priced out of the world markets. Plants closed.

Banks control America's corporations through voting stock held in their trust departments. They voted to close America's factories and build others in foreign lands.

American owned plants were built all over the 3rd world. The third world now possesses much of America's industrial might. Strangers now hold jobs belonging to Americans.

War By Dollar Manipulation

Next, the 3rd world currencies were attached to the American dollar. When the dollar falls their currencies fall at the same time. When the dollar rises their currencies also rise.

No rise or fall of the American dollar can hurt the 3rd world nations. Possessing America's former industries - fewer 3rd world nations fail to pay their debts to the international banks. The banks profit. Our people lose their jobs.

Europe's currencies have NOT been attached to the dollar. A fall in the dollar forces a trade war between America and her kinsmen in Europe.

A dropping dollar can underprice Europe's products and cause their industry to bankrupt - or cause them to also move to the 3rd world nations. Either way it is Westerners who lose. It is Westerners who are unemployed.

In time, it is possible for the banks to manipulate ALL major industry from the shores of both the US and Europe.

The results would be drastic. The population would have to decline so that those remaining could be fed. The lands themselves turned over to a reduced number of farmers and flocks of sheep. This is what was done to Spain and Portugal by the international bankers. This is the end result of what the same money-changers are doing to us today.

Capturing Farm Trade

The banks instructed the US government to pay dairymen to destroy their herds and pay farmers to retire their acres from production.

The drop in production was immediately filled with exports from the 3rd world. When the dairymen and farmers once again try to re-enter the market they will find the market expropriated.

This new income for the 3rd world helps pay debts to the international banks.

Usury Cycle's End

The Usury System allows only three ways for money to come into existence.

1) individuals borrow money into existence,

2) corporations borrow money into existence,

3) governments borrow money into existence.

At the bottom of a depression only a government dares to borrow. Even it can only justify borrowing at such times by arming and fighting a "defensive" war.

Next comes inflation. Then the break in prices. The decline. And it starts all over again.

It does not have to happen this way. The system of usury is outside of God's law and will be contained now or later. It cannot continue. It will die or we will die.

If the past repeats, the time is fast approaching when money will once more disappear. Scrip will re-appear. It will be issued either by the national government, states, counties, cities, or individuals. Perhaps by all at the same time.

Scrip is the exact opposite of a bank note. It will do away with the need for wars to get us out of depressions. It will do away with the booms and busts that result in depressions. It will do away with depressions.

Hjalmar Schacht proved that we can stop the irresponsible usury bankers and their money tampering that results in booms and busts.

The 1930s presented us with the example of an outpouring of debtless scrip from everywhere. We know from our history books that the price of bread remained the same for over three centuries in the Hanseatic League. We know further that instead of being something new, our ancestors lived with tally-scrip instead of the banknote for almost 1000 years.

It is time for America to awake and obey her Constitution which requires our government to issue money and set the value thereof.

The alternative will be drastic.

SEED

Issue #134, November 1985, reported that certain scientists believe that the weather is changing.

They believe this will result in a changing climate with heat and drouth claiming large areas. Cold is expected to claim large areas of tillable land in Canada, the northern US, and the Soviet Union - and heat to claim large areas of Africa, Mexico, and the American SW. The result - a general food shortage. The time frame given was less than 10 years. The outbreak of large forest fires in summer is to be one of the signals that the transition is underway.

In the 1930s most things couldn't be bought because for a period there was no money. It took time to issue scrip.

Farmers planted seed they had held back from previous harvests. Today this cannot be done. The seed is hybrid. It will not reproduce. A farmer cannot hold back part of his harvest for seed.

Recognizing what may be an approaching disaster, a number of sources offering non-hybrid seed have come into being. It may be that the time will come when people will offer gold for non- hybrid seed - weight for weight. A few hundred dollars invested in *non-hybrid* seed may be the best investment your family has made in several generations. Frankly, what are a few hundred dollars in your budget?

Listed below are some of the addresses that carry non-hybrid seed. As a rule, the source closest to where you live will produce best for you.

Ed Sindelar
Rt. 1, Box 109C
Algona, IA 50511

2nd Graham Seed & Nursery
Rural Advancement Fund
PO Box 1029
Pittsboro, NC 27312
($2 catalog)

Good Seed
PO Box 702
Tonasket, Washington 98855
($1 catalog)

Johnny's Seeds
Foss Hill Road
Albion, MA 04910
(catalog)

Natural Food Institute
Box 185 WMB
Dudley, MA 01570
(catalog) write with questions)

Ecology Action
5798 Ridgewood Road
Willits, California 95460
($3 catalog))

Territorial Seed Company
PO Box 27
Lorane, Oregon 97451
($3 catalogue)

Peace Seeds
2385 SE Thompson Street
Corvallis, Oregon 97333

($6 catalog)

Abundant Life Seed Foundation
PO Box 772
Port Townsend, WA 98360
($3 catalog)

Seed Savers Exchange
PO Box 70
Decorah, Iowa 52101
($5 catalog)

Garden City Seeds
PO Box 297
Victor, Montana 59875
($3 catalog)

ACRES USA
PO Box 9547
Kansas City, MO 64133
(General information)

Natural Organic Farmers Association
15 Barre St.
Montpelier, VT 05602
(General information)

UNFILTERED NEWS

FAIR TRADE: "Fidel Castro has agreed to take back 2,545 Cuban criminals ... The US will reciprocate by opening its gates to as many as 27,000 Cubans a year." *Daily News,* 21 Nov. 87.

GUN CONFISCATION: Thousands die in Australia from drunk drivers, AIDS carriers, and abortion mills, but when an outlaw killed 8 people on Dec 8, Australia's Prime Minister Bob Hawke recommended a ban on private citizens owning guns. One should ask if the killer of 8 people was drunk or suffering from AIDS dementia. If so, that would give Hawke an excuse to ban the whiskey industry, the sodomites, or both.

PERU BANKS: "On Oct. 11, the government of Peru expropriated 10 private banks and 23 financial and insurance companies. ... police ... broke down the doors of the nation's 2 largest banks and threw the bank's owners and employees out." #12, Nov. 1987, *Money Matters*, 708 Pendleton St., Alexandria, VA 22314

ABORTION: "Joan Andrews ... is being held in solitary confinement at Florida's Broward County Correctional Institute. She is serving a 5 year sentence for entering a Pensacola abortion clinic in an attempt to unhook a suction machine. The judge in the case indicated that the severity of her sentence stemmed in part from her refusal to 'repent' of her 'crime.'" *Focus,* PO Box 1449, Temecula, California 92390.

RABBI: "Rabbi Shmuel Derlich had, in March of 1986, mailed a 1,000-word 'pastoral letter' to the Israeli occupation troops on the West Bank, urging them all to obey Yahueh's timeless commands by exterminating 'the Amalekites' to the last man, woman and child. ... Everyone assumed he meant the local Arabs, so Derlich defused the situation by saying that no, he had only been urging Israeli soldiers to kill every German. There was obviously no

offense committed there, ruled Israel's Judge Advocate General." From *Instauration*, copied from *New Beginnings,* December 1987, PO Box 228, Waynesville, NC 28786.

ED: Can you imagine these very same Israelis allowing a Christian to say something like this.

USS LIBERTY: "In a private interview of USS Liberty survivor Commander (Ret.) David Lewis ... he told me that the order to abandon the USS Liberty and her crew to the attacking Israeli planes and torpedo boats came from President Lyndon B. Johnson. ... Admiral ... Larry Geis ... said to him, 'Commander, we received your calls for help, and we attempted to send our planes to the rescue ... and radioed the Pentagon of our action. A few minutes later I received a call ... President Lyndon Johnson was on the radiophone, and ... said to me, 'I don't care if the ship sinks and every man on board drowns, we are not going to fight against our allies (Israelis)". Dale Crawley, Jr., Special to *Christian News*, copied from *Straight Talk*, November 4,1987.

PAY DISCRIMINATION: "One recent study showed that the mean salary for black major league players this year is $488,000, $53,000 more than the average white salary .... In basketball, the playing court is absolutely dominated by million-dollar salaried blacks." *Robert B. Patterson*, Truth At Last.

==========

LETTERS

CRASH: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Do you believe that a crash marks the beginning of the end of the rule of Babylon." M. A. - Kentucky

ED: No indeed. The establishment triggered the crash as part of their on-going plan to take over other people's property. The crash is a standard part of their plan. The establishment is not hurt when they alone have money and almost everyone else must come to them hat in hand.

USURY FORMULA: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: It's simple to prove that usury is unworkable. D (debt) = M (money). 1D = 1M. They are equal. However, if the borrower and lender agree that 1D(debt) +.1D(interest) = 1M (money), there is a problem. This is saying that 1.1 principal and interest = 1 money. It doesn't. It is unequal. How can the economy stay equal when the money is unequal. No wonder there are crashes." A.J. - Kansas

---

US & USSR MERGED: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Do you believe that the US and the USSR will be merged?" A.Z. - Arizona

ED: Think of the US and the USSR as football teams. Each player a front-page superstar. The quarterback is president. He gets top billing but calls only 5% of the plays. The invisible coach is the Federal Reserve in the US and the Gosbank in the USSR. They call 90% of the plays. Above even the coaches is the one owner who owns both teams and others too. If any of his teams gets out of line he can call his other teams in to beat up on the wayward team. He calls only 5% of the plays, but when he speaks there is no appeal. There is no reason for him to merge his teams. He already owns the system. If he merged the teams he would ruin everything. Who is the owner? He (they) is the biggest creditor(s) of all. *"The borrower is slave to the lender".*

HYBRID SEED: "Dear Richard: I have long been aware of the danger of hybrid seed not being available. As a safety measure I keep a large garden to provide non-hybrid seed for an emergency. There are not many doing this, I fear." L.J. - Ohio

---

IRELAND: "Dick; Just visited Ireland. Two things stand out. Banks and grinding poverty. They seem to go together." A. B. - New York

---

DEPRESSION: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: No checks were allowed during 1930s depression bank closings. I had to order a payroll for 50 people consisting of an exact number of different bills and an exact amount of change down to the last penny. When it arrived I had to divide it into exact amounts and put it in individual envelopes with none left over. Let's see today's public school graduates do that!" M.E. - Ohio

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 161

THE CLOAK Of NIMROD

There was once a cloak. It was made by God to clothe Adam.

It descended to Noah who bequeathed it to Shem. Noah's outcast son, Ham, stole the cloak. His son, Caanon, received it from him. In time it fell into the hands of Nimrod.

This was not an ordinary cloak. It possessed special powers. It allowed the one who owned it to capture men's minds.

Using the cloak, Nimrod became ruler of many nations and many peoples.

One day Nimrod went for a stroll in the cool of the evening. Two guards were with him. Essau saw Nimrod approaching. He hid himself, and waited in ambush.[1]

Essau sprang from concealment and with his sword slew all three. Seizing the cloak from Nimrod's lifeless body, Essau fled. Nimrod's followers followed hot on his heels.

Essau arrived in the camp of Isaac, his father, frightened, weary, and despairing of his life. He demanded that his brother Jacob trade his meal to him in exchange for the birthright due him as the eldest son. His birthright was of little value if he were killed before the sun set. He kept the cloak.

The Cloak

Nimrod's cloak is now owned by Essau's descendants. They have taught not only their own people but their servants its secret. Whoever possesses it is able to rule peoples and nations without their being aware. Their eyes become blind. When in its power, lies can be told for truth, and sawdust given for treasure.

Andrew Jackson

Andrew Jackson protested bitterly when the 2nd Bank of the United States used its ability to create money to bankroll the purchase of newspapers. He protested bitterly when bank newspapers told lies about him. He protested bitterly when the bank used its power to raise interest rates and trigger panics. He protested that resulting depressions were

1 Most of this story can be found in the book of Jasher.

used to bankrupt enemies of the bank while enriching bank friends. He swore to ruin the bank, and he did.

Jackson's actions caused the 2nd Bank of the US to bankrupt on Oct. 11, 1841. It was then discovered that most of the stockholders of this powerful bank resided in Britain. The most powerful bank in America was an alien entity.

The downfall of this bank slowed the spread of Essau's cloak over America. It did not stop it as long as individual usury banks retained the use of usury. Its power remained and it elected the banks' great supporter, Abraham Lincoln, President of the US.

A usury bank-man, ruling as president, brought about the bloody War Between the States. This destroyed the last enemy of the usury banking system in America, the independent debt-free plantation system of the South.

In 1913 the Federal Reserve was created. This gave the big banks control over the little banks. It united most of the nation's usury banks into one entity. They now act in unison. One of the sponsors of FR Bill was Sen. Carter Glass. His offices were less than two blocks from where these lines are being written.

The Scenario

The law clearly states:

> **Thou shalt not lend upon usury (with interest upon a loan) to thy brother; usury of money, usury of victuals, usury of anything that is lent upon usury: Unto a stranger (Heb:zûwr - racial alien) thou mayest lend upon usury; but unto thy brother thou shalt not lend upon usury." Deut 23:19,20**

It is clear. We are forbidden to lend at usury to our own. We are permitted to lend at usury to the stranger.

Of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers? Peter saith unto him, Of strangers." (Gr: allotrios - foreign, not akin.) Math 17:25-26.

If "custom", "tribute", "taxes", are to be taken only from strangers, why then are we taxed?

It's simple. To those who rule - WE are the strangers.

Who then is ruler? It is he that is NOT taxed.

> "Federal Reserve Banks, including the capital stock and surplus therein and the income derived therefrom, shall be exempt from federal, state, and local taxation ..." ("except from real estate.") *Cross Sections*, Federal Reserve Bank of Richmond, Vol 3, Number 2, 701 E. Byrd Street, Richmond, Va. Summer 1986.

Tribute

The refusal of Americans to obey God's law has reduced them to slavery.

Anti-Christ ministers, in the pay of the enemy, tell foolish people that God's law has been done away with. That there is no law.

No longer protected by the law, it was easy to add tribute to usury. Tribute is called "income tax". The name was meant to mislead.

Trust

Inheritance taxes were added to income taxes. Trusts were promoted to avoid taxes. Banks established trust departments to administer trusts to cut down taxes. Most trust assets consist of corporate stocks.

To collect dividends and stock splits, banks insist that stock certificates be registered in the bank name. Stocks

registered in the bank name allow the banks to vote for and elect directors of American corporations.

Almost half the stock of American corporations is held in trust. More than half of the directors of American corporations are elected by banks. Bank controlled corporate directors thus control a large, if not the largest, part of corporate America. It is they who determine how corporate money is to be spent.

Capture Of Corporate America

Following the establishment of the Federal Reserve, American corporations borrowed hundreds of billions of dollars from the banks to expand. As a result, most American corporations are now heavily in debt.

During a depression, most corporations find it difficult to pay bank debts. Statute law says that defaulters must bankrupt. Those holding the mortgages may legally foreclose. The banks hold the mortgages. Bank stockholders can become wealthy by American corporations going bankrupt. America's corporations, their directors elected by banks, can be turned over to the banks and their owners by the same bank appointed corporate directors who put them into debt. It's like shooting fish in a barrel.

Usury is the method banks use to transfer the assets of the trust in their care to the stockholders who run the banks.

This is why only left wing colleges supporting left wing causes are given grants by American corporations. Their directors tell them to do it.

This is why the corporate media gives only one viewpoint. Their bank elected directors tell them to do it. No word of criticism against Essau's cloak of usury is allowed in the media. Bank elected directors will not allow it.

Cloak Of Esau

The cloak of Essau is interest. One is permitted to use interest ONLY according to law.

The law states:

> **"Thou shalt not lend upon usury to thy brother ... Unto a stranger (Heb. zûwr - racial alien) thou mayest lend upon usury." Deut 23:19,20**

Usury - A Christian Weapon

May a Christian use USURY? Of course. He is required to fight against the enemies of God. The law requires it. While usury cannot be used against one's brothers, it is to be used against the stranger and his agents. It is the ultimate weapon.

> **"They shall not dwell in thy land; and thou shall drive them out before thee." Ex 23:31-33; "They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21-24**

The use of usury against the stranger will in time make it so uncomfortable that he will leave. The scripture says that if he lives among us HE WILL rise above us.

> **"The stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee very high; and thou shalt come down very low ... he shall be the head and thou shalt be the tail." Deu 28:43**

Usury can be used against the following:

Banks - OWNED or CONTROLLED by strangers. Banks use deposits to satisfy bank regulations, not to lend. Money that banks lend is created by them from thin air. They don't lend your money on deposit with them

Municipal bonds - Municipalities are usually heavily in debt to international banks. "The borrower is servant". Most cities are servant/agents of the stranger. To lend to an agent is the same as lending to his master.

State bonds - Most states are heavily in debt to the international banks. Their bonds can be bought for the reasons listed above.

Government bonds - Nations in debt to the international banks are their servants.

Church bonds - A church allowing bonds to be issued in its name in violation of the law is evidence that that church does not obey God's law. "If you love me obey my commandments." Buying its bonds may help put an end to its unlawful acts.

Risk Factor

While recognizing the lawfulness of certain usury loans, it is well to remember that the lawless usually prey on each other. Their usury instruments are often two edged swords. Unless the usury instrument is designed by yourself they are often fraught with risk to the unwary.

Exceptions

Interest loans are not permitted to kinsmen. Most small businesses fall in this category. Joint venture can be used to finance kinsmen. Joint venture presents risk for both parties, as it should be to be fair.

Conclusion

The Cloak of Essau exists. Because of false priests it has long remained a tightly kept secret. It is no longer a secret.

As a weapon it rightly belongs to those to whom it was bequeathed, and who will use it lawfully.

"Thou shalt not lend upon usury to thy brother ... Unto a stranger thou mayest lend upon usury." Deut 23:19,20

==========

UNFILTERED NEWS

AIDS: "Federal meat & poultry inspectors with AIDS will not be removed from their jobs ... the Agriculture Department announced ... the department had no reason to believe that AIDS can be transmitted through food ... industry officials had expressed fear that the disease could be transmitted via blood from knife cuts ... common among plant workers ... AIDS virus can remain alive and infectious ... for 8 days, an AIDS infected person could unknowingly transmit the disease to thousands ..." *Agriculture Watchdog*, Box 967, Hereford, TX 79045 $24/yr.

"HARVEY ROCKEFELLER, the senior nephew of the Rockefeller Foundation, has been quietly living in Canberra (Australia) these past 2 years, overseeing the construction of 22 mansions ... These mansions at the moment are totally unoccupied ... we've just learned that they're starting to furnish the places." *Moneychanger*

ED: Could this be a life preserver?

US DEMANDS: "'No form of reform in South Africa would be acceptable to the United States, short of handing over to a Black government, the leader of the Opposition,' (said Dr. Andries Treurnicht' on Sept 15, 1987.) ... 'The Assistant Secretary of State for African Affairs, Dr. Chester

Crocker, had already stated that he was in favor of Black majority rule in South Africa.'" *SA Observer,* PO Box 2401, Pretoria, SA $30/yr.

AIDS: "AIDS virus is much more plentiful in the saliva of infected persons than it is in their genital secretions, letters to the editor of the British Medical Journal assert." *Healthwise,* Dec, Box 1786, Indianapolis, IN 46206. Copied from *Daily News Digest,* p. 7, Dec 9, 1987.

ED: The kiss implies a contract. There is no such thing as a "casual" kiss. A "liberated" boy or girl may kiss around among those who also have been kissing around and bring home the kiss of death.

LETTERS

SCRIPT: "Dear Dick: The city of Milwaukee issued scrip from 1932 till as late as 1938. It's a shame they didn't continue doing it." M. A. - Wisconsin

---

T-BILLS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: The people I know do not have $10,000 to buy treasury bills. Do you have a suggestion for those of smaller means?" D. J. - Illinois

ED: Contact your stock broker. Ask him if he has a short term government money market fund where you can put money in or take money out any time you want with no penalty. He does. Most require one or two thousand dollars to get started.

FASCIST: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: What does a fascist believe?" A. M. - Maryland

ED: The stereotype fascist is a combination of parades, Mussolini, stiff arm salute, dictatorship, etc. This has noth-

ing to do with belief. Simply, most fascists believe that power should be taken from banks and given to government. The government can be a dictatorship, democracy, or whatever. Some "anti-fascists" call Andrew Jackson a fascist.

ALLERGIC REACTION: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: You may be interested to know that a substantial percentage of cases entering the hospital here suffer from allergic reaction to shell fish. In these cases the body often responds by shutting down breathing. We would lose a substantial part of our business if people obeyed the Biblical prohibition in Lev. 11:10-12 against eating shellfish." E. G. - Virginia

---

ADULTERATED SEEDS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: There is very little difference between MIXING and ADULTERY. What seeds do you plant? Are they hybrids? HYBRID is a nice word for ADULTERATED. Those who depend on anything adulterated may pay for it with their lives. Lev. 19:19, Deut 7." M. C. - S. Carolina

---

TAXES: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Is there any place where there are no taxes which consume your substance and take away initiative. The huge capital gains tax is so unfair under the new tax law." A. R. - Georgia

ED: The income tax was practically non-existent before the establishment of the FR in 1913. The name "income tax" itself is a cloak. The income tax is in fact - "tribute".

The property tax is also tribute. More land is lost through non- payment of taxes than by any other means. As the usury system permeates America real estate taxes have soared. This separates people from their God-given security - their land.

Capital gains taxes and inheritance taxes do the same. Both are designed to trap and separate people from their property.

Such thing as tax free? Yes indeed, but it's highly unlikely that we can get a piece of it. Tax free foundations have many billions and hand out many hundreds of millions. They make tax free $1.3 million grants to "deserving" people who have won grants by drawing pictures of doubtful merit or writing stories considered worthless by some. These grants can include $250,000 tax free a year for 6 years. It's done.

Each of us knows wealthy people who do nothing, work at nothing, have no visible means of support, have no verifiable history of where their wealth came from.

What do they do with their time? Some are everyday drones who stumbled on a good thing. Others aren't. They work. They are friendly - but distant. They talk your interests. They are conservative - if you are. They watch. They attend. They make a one time visit. They ask questions. The ones I've known are tight fisted. They are generous only to gain good will. They contribute little except suggestions. They could do lots - but don't. At the end of two years you know little not known in the first 10 minutes.

They earn their pay. Instant wealth makes them important. One million dollars to them is the same as one thousand to you. Almost every county has at least one. Congressional districts have dozens. They contribute to political candidates. The politicians keep their doors open to them. They watch politicians and the people of America's conquered provinces. They make possible our captivity.

ACCIDENT WITH A .22

Two weeks ago my 17 year old daughter had a mis-adventure with a .22 pistol. It went off while she was handling it.

The bullet passed through her lung, knocked a hole in her liver (a real bleeder) the size of a 50 cent piece, hit a rib and bounced back through the lower side of her liver and collapsed her diaphragm.

Fortunately, her mother was near by and called for help. An ambulance was present in 6 minutes.

This happened at 4 p.m. Emergency blood transfusions were given in the emergency room to keep her alive. Inflating the collapsed lung, patching the diaphragm, and stopping the bleeding was done by the attending surgeon within an hour and a half.

The bleeding still continued. She continued to receive blood. Another operation was performed which located the hidden second wound in the lower part of the liver. This too was repaired. Time 10 p.m. The surgeon announced that he thought she stood a 50/50 chance. All together - she received 16 pints.

Two weeks in intensive care. Two weeks in a hospital room. Cost - much in excess of $50,000. Luckily I have hospitalization which covers a large part.

All my children are expert with firearms. This is the first child of six to break the house rule forbidding handling a firearm without need. The punishment was severe. Hopefully, the lesson was learned.

In past articles I have mentioned that a .22 cal. bullet can kill, but not stop a person. This accident reinforces that observation. It also reinforces the observation that anyone who thinks the .22 cal. bullet is harmless is foolish.

In regards to the blood transfusions. Our family is large. There were many available donors present, and more potential donors arrived from out of town.

It is understandable that my daughter received blood from the blood-bank as an emergency life saving measure. This was done before I reached the hospital.

However, after signing the usual hospital liability release form allowing the doctor to use his judgment without fear of being sued, he continued to use blood from the blood bank and brushed off my protests as being "false worries". I was never informed that blood was to be given until after the event.

When questioned on this point no satisfactory answer was ever given. It seemed that they were determined to use their own blood bank in spite of all.

Later, a nurse was questioned about AIDS in the hospital. She replied that they didn't talk about AIDS in the hospital. When asked why, she replied that "people might stop coming to the hospital". Those were her words. She WOULD NOT talk about AIDS in the hospital. It seems that there may be a rule in the medical profession against discussing AIDS with patients or their families. This may be the means the medical profession is using to keep an AIDS panic from developing. The hospital staff acts as though AIDS does not exist.

It is a fact that my daughter was given blood from the available blood bank in preference to blood from ready and willing donors.

My daughter is expected home in a few days.

THURSDAY: Last night the surgeon informed me that my daughter would not be going home soon. Another operation on the liver is needed.

A nurse later asked me to sign another release form. I stated that from now on no blood was to be given except from family members. When the nurse saw I was serious she left to get her supervisor.

Soon, there were several people gathered in my daughter's room. The surgeon protested that if my daughter was to catch AIDS from infected blood-bank blood "the cow was already out of the barn" since she had already received 16 pints. I stated that the 17th pint might be "the" pint.

He said that the hospital used blood from their blood bank because it was already tested for hepatitis and AIDS, and that they were not set up to do these tests or to make person to person transfusions.

My father was a surgeon in Lynchburg. Forty years ago he would bring a family member in, type his blood, and get started on a transfusion in 10 minutes. In this case, there were 4 family members with the same blood type as my daughter within 45 minutes of the hospital. A saline solution could be given until then. The doctor stated that that is how blood diseases were transmitted.

The doctor may have been on a spot. He had stated that an operation was necessary. I had agreed. I had also agreed to blood transfusions - but only from family members. If the doctor refused to perform the operation and something happened to my daughter, it would seem that he would be liable. I felt sure he would agree. Later that night I was allowed to sign a release form that included "Blood is to be given only from family members."

THURSDAY AFTERNOON: My daughter hasn't had water in 24 hours, almost no food in 2 days, and I have just learned that the surgeon mentioned above spoke for himself, only. He wasn't scheduled to do the operation. Another

doctor canceled the operation when he learned of my insistence that family blood be given. There is much more to this than meets the eye. I'll report to you next time.

In the case of my daughter. She's a fighter. With the help of God she will recover. In any case - God's will be done.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 162

THE COVENANTERS

Commandment #1 - ***"Love God"***.

Definition of "Love". - ***"If ye love me obey my commandments." John 14:15***

Definition of "God" - ***"In the beginning was the WORD, and the word was with God, and the WORD was God." John 1:1,14***

The Laws, Statutes, and Judgments were with God, were of God, and were God.

Scotland

In early days disenchanted Catholic priests met. They protested violations of God's Laws then rampant. They vowed to obey God's word since the WORD was God. The

Bible alone determined the WORD. Local groups of Christians met and elected their own leaders called "presbyters".

England's king was head of the Church of England. He selected his own priests who taught whatever he wanted taught. This form of church government was called an "episcopacy". The king said it was his "divine right" to do this.

The presbyterian system (from the bottom up) of Scotland, using the Bible alone, found itself in opposition to the episcopal system (from the top down) of the English king.

Covenanters

James VI of Scotland was a Covenanter. He covenanted with God and his Scottish kinsmen to obey only The WORD taken directly from the Bible and not the dictates of the episcopacy. England chose him to be her king. He became James I of England.

As King of England he was automatically the head of the Church of England. The Church of England owned 1/3 of the land of England and more than 1/2 her wealth. Poor James VI of Scotland became rich James I of England.

The price was right. He renounced the covenant and his oath to The WORD. As head of the Anglican Episcopal Church episcopacy he was God's spokesman, ordained to tell Britons what to believe.

He appointed church leaders and sent them to replace presbyters elected by church congregations in Scotland. Instruction directly from the Bible was replaced with instruction from the king's own approved prayer book. Scotland began to bristle. Another Stuart, Charles I, determined at all costs to make Scotland bow to the demands of his episcopal system.

The storm broke in 1637. During services in St. Giles Cathedral in Edinburgh, Jenny Geddes picked up a stool and threw it at the minister's head for reading a prayer book instead of God's Law directly from the Bible.

A meeting followed at Grey Friar's Church. Hundreds upon hundreds were present. Hundreds more arrived hourly. It spilled out into the churchyard. Law violations were listed. Each of those affixed his name to a mutual Covenant swearing to God and each other that they would obey only God's Laws, Statutes, and Judgments - and nothing else. This was the **National Covenant of 1638**.

When no space was left on the document for another name, copies were made and distributed. Ladies set up tables in village streets. Lines patiently waited to sign.

Scotland signed a covenant with God and each other. The world watched in awe.

Much was at stake. Charles I had to insist on his claim to be head of the Episcopal Church to claim its wealth. Without it he was dependent upon Parliament for his daily bread.

England's Parliament and the people it represented were alienated by the all-powerful king who claimed such a large part of the nation's land and wealth and also claimed that he spoke for God.

Frightened, they united with the people of Scotland in a **Solemn League and Covenant**. This international covenant was like the others before. It too was a covenant to obey The WORD - God's Laws, Statutes, and Judgments, and them alone.

Civil War

In 1642 civil war broke out. The king was defeated.

Highpoint

The downfall of the king's episcopacy and the supremacy of the presbytery system marked the high point of the Covenanters. Covenanters now included practically all the people of Scotland and most of England. They also included numerous English and Irish Catholics.

During this period the civil law system was reformed. Murder, rape, and false weights and balances received Biblical punishment. The Law was the same everywhere and was often dispensed directly from the Bible. Exceptions found in statute law which had been designed to favor special interests were corrected. There was only God's law.

Enter The Puritan

Parliament's military leader was Oliver Cromwell, a military genius. The name "Puritan" from this time no longer meant "to purify". It meant something more sinister.

Oliver Cromwell created consternation. "Cromwell ... was opposed root and branch to Presbyterianism as a narrow and oppressive formalism; and he long delayed to sign the Covenant."

He could be on all sides of any question. He renounced the Covenant as easily as he had sworn to obey it. Through 1647 he negotiated for a settlement with the episcopacy of the king. In 1648 he reversed himself and denounced the king in Parliament. Then he did what David feared to do to Saul. He beheaded the king. He supported neither the cove-

---

1 *Oliver Cromwell,* Frederick Harrison, p. 72. 1892. New Beginnings, Kingdom Books, 20 Fairway Hills, Waynesville, NC 28786.

nant nor the claims of the episcopacy. He was all things. He was a Puritan.[2]

The Puritans recognized few restrictions to their power. Quoting scripture and profanity in the same breath, they ran roughshod over traditional rights. God's Law had been done away. There was no Law and they could be bound by none. They quoted scripture to prove it. "The WORD" was what they said it was. "Grace" allowed them to do as they liked. They recognized no covenant. They did as they liked.

Reaction

England and Scotland awoke to a nightmare. It was the same thing with another name as the dread "anabaptist plague" that had afflicted the continent.

The former enemy, the king, his forces, and the episcopacy he represented were defeated. But the victor, parliament's own army, was in the hands of one they considered an anti-Christ, one who had overnight repudiated the covenant and everything it stood for.

Frantically, the covenanters of England and Scotland recruited new armies to subdue this evil in their midst.

Nothing availed. Cromwell's New Model army, honed to razor keeness on a hundred battlefields, marched from victory to victory, and from massacre to massacre.

To fight against Cromwell was death. To surrender to him was death. To side with the covenanters was death. The crimes of his Puritans were many.

---

2 "Cromwell, in filling his regiments with zealous soldiers, refused to take account of their religions and dogmas ..." ibid. p80. The occasional covenanter was welcome, but while following God's law he must not insist that others obey it also.

He replaced Parliament with his own creatures. Without compensation he confiscated the lands of his one time friends, declared them enemies, and gave their lands to his followers. He killed thousands of Christians surrendered to his armies. His armies looted cities, killed his opponents with their wives and children. Ships were loaded with tens of thousands of his captives to be sold into slavery in Virginia and elsewhere. In the 1650s, against public outcry, he opened England's gates to international bankers, thereby infecting England with their usury for the first time in almost 400 years.

Puritans were the monied aristocrats of England possessing the lands, wealth, and titles of those they had dispossessed. Only a few hundred, at the most a few thousand, ever came to America to live among those whom they had defrauded. The few who did were cooly received. In the 1600s, the name "damn Yankee" was forged in America to describe their sharp practices. "Yankee" was a New Englander. "Damn Yankee" was a Puritan. There's a difference.

Cromwell, their leader, lived as an unchallenged despot until he died.

The Killing Times

The Puritans, who inheritated land and estates from Cromwell, restored Charles II in 1660. To satisfy the people, Cromwell's judges were executed for sentencing Charles I to be beheaded, but the rest of the Puritans kept their ill gotten wealth. They stood solidly behind the king, and to keep his throne the king supported them.

The common enemy was the covenanter who would deny the Puritan his newly acquired lands and the King his newly

acquired episcopacy. This marked the beginning of the Covenanter Period proper.

A Puritan Parliament shortly restored royal supremacy in matters of religion which allowed the king to keep church lands and wealth. The power of the king to choose his own church leaders was restored in full strength and vigor. Hundreds of elected presbyter ministers were turned out of their parishes. The king reciprocated by confirming the Puritan's land ownership. Then the **National Covenant** of 1638 and the **Solemn League and Covenant** of 1643 were condemned as HIGH TREASON.

Covenanters who refused to renounce their covenant with God were mercilessly hunted by dragoons. Those who qualified their submission by distinguishing between Church and State or if they declined to give their opinion were automatically guilty of treason.

> "Many, loyal to the king, were executed because they refused to say 'God save the King' and give to man the honour due to the Lord's Anointed. Its use was tantamount to confessing that the King was supreme earthly ruler in the Church of God. The Covenanters chose death rather than life when impaled on the horns of this dreadful dilemma." [3]

Thousands were executed. Most executions took place on the spot. They ranged from dragoon ambushed church meetings held in the deep woods where all were killed, to the never-ending monotonous single executions of individual farmers.church meetings;held in deep woods

3 *Fair Sunshine*, Jock Purvis, Edinburgh 1957.

A refusal to renounce was punished by a shot in the head in front of wife and children. Hundreds were dragged on rope ends to be beheaded by axmen in Edinburgh. Scores were hanged, drawn, and quartered.

Thousands died from torture, sickness, and starvation in prison. Tens of thousands had their lands confiscated. They too were shipped to Virginia and other colonies. There is hardly a pair of eyes reading these lines that doesn't count a dozen covenanters among his ancestors.

The Killing Times bred martyrs. For each execution ten more covenanters stepped forward.

After 25 years the slaughter gradually stopped. It was economically unprofitable. The lands of most wealthy covenanters were already taken. Continued killing and deportation was leaving no one to work the land. Those who were left had nothing worth confiscating. To this day most confiscated Scots live in cities. Few own land in their own country.

Virginia

Virginia, the mother of states, profited mightily from the persecutions. She is peopled by layer upon layer of covenanters. They came from all classes. Most arrived as slaves. Most lost everything in the service of their God, and their God blessed them for it.

Added were thousands of French Huguenots who underwent the same trials and who also lost all their worldly possessions.

To these were joined the "Valley Germans" who left their homes and country rather than violate The WORD by being inducted into armies and forced to kill kinsmen.

From Virginia across America they have spread. The descendants of Covenanters sworn to obey to the death the commands of God. They know their own.

They know the counterfeit, their ancient enemy, the Puritan. The one to whom there is no Law. They see him posturing on TV. His is the officially "approved" brand of "Christianity". When he speaks of his "Puritan forebears" he speaks truly. He eyes us over his shoulder while being held in view by the money king who dares not chance giving his viewers a glimpse of a true Covenanter.

He knows Covenanters have not changed. They cannot change. They are bound by The WORD and the blood of their ancestors. He knows that to comply with the covenant great changes must come about in the land.

The establishment must resort to the terror of the Covenanting Times to try to prevent the covenant's return. Still, it will come again, even the Killing Times. Churches and their schools will be closed. Universities which are true will be denied tax exemption. Children will be forced to hear the king's word taught by the king's teachers in the king's own schools. Show trials will be held for ministers accused of high treason when they refuse to acknowledge the king. America's prisons will become England's Virginia to receive the outcasts.

The politicians, preachers, and investors who expect tomorrow to be the same as yesterday are to be sadly disillusioned. Nothing will be the same.

The Covenant is in force. It will no longer be denied. The land that has never been divided - WILL be divided. Unlawful taxation abolished. Criminals punished. Freedom to choose God's Law restored. Prisoners freed. Business con-

ducted according to Law. God's Laws, Statutes and Judgments will rule.

The ancient cry of the covenanter is beginning once more to be heard in the land,

"Down with the king! God save THE KING!"

==========

UNFILTERED NEWS

TEST HIV: American Red Cross will not test blood for HIV-2 mutant virus that causes AIDS; spokesman Dr. Gerald Sandler said "We just can't test for everything." Reuter 1/28, copied from Daily News Digest.

DIFFERENT GODS: "New Jersey's 125 Episcopal parishes voted Saturday to give their blessing to relationships between homosexuals and between unmarried couples. ... 'The church is behind the times', Newark's Episcopal bishop, John Spong, said ...'" News, Lynchburg, 1/31/88 A5.

> **"If a man lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them." Lev 20:13**

LETTERS

BLOOD TRANSFUSIONS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: If your daughter is still alive ... she's a real survivor ...

"The nurse ... was only following hospital orders ... the operation of a hospital is a business. Most ... operate at a profit. When you administer a pint of blood the setup is

routine ... The blood is not provided by the hospital but by the Blood Bank. All testing has been done. But when a donor presents himself - this means extra and specialized work ... beyond the normal routine. The fact that there is a possibility of administering tainted blood from the Blood Bank does not enter their minds. ... Any procedure out of the ordinary is resented because of the extra work involved. AIDS is not the problem to them. ...

"With the devastating problem of AIDS, hospitals should now set up procedures to include direct donors. ...

"Our prayers are with her and her entire family." M. J., MD - Nevada

---

BLOOD TRANSFUSION: "Dear Dick: I support your position on blood transfusions. Forty years ago I did direct blood transfusions and matching of blood. That practice should be resumed, considering the dangers of receiving poorly tested blood from strangers." Edward T. Yorke, MD, Financial News Analysis, 152 W. Alta Green, Port Hueneme, CA 93041

BLOOD TRANSFUSION: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: My brother needed blood. I am the same type as he. They would not let me give him blood." D. M. - Colorado

---

SICKEL CELL: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Did you know that the Red Cross does not label Negro blood even when it carries the sickle cell trait? This contaminated blood is said to cause trouble for blacks. Why not for whites who are forced to take it like it or not? No freedom of choice!" O. R. - Texas

---

BLOOD TRANSFUSION: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: A friend here needed blood. I was one of several lined up to give. The hospital wouldn't accept our blood. He died on the table. The operation was not serious. We believe he got bad blood from the blood bank and it killed him." C. H. - Ohio

---

BLOOD TRANSFUSION: "Dear Richard; Please accept the prayers of a 'dam Yankee' for your daughter's recovery." M. M. - New Hampshire

ED: Thank you. Thanks also to the many others for the letters, phone calls and expressions of concern. My wife and I are deeply grateful for all the kind expressions of sympathy. You have to be the most wonderful people in the world.

I certainly hope I have never called any of my readers a "dam Yankee".

==========

ACCIDENT WITH A .22 (Part 2)

The kids have put balloons on the trees, shrubs, and front door. Rebecca is home. Weak, but with a big smile and in good spirits.

For the latecomers, my daughter Rebecca had a mis-adventure with a .22 pistol. She spent 2 weeks in intensive care, 3 weeks more in the hospital, underwent 2 major and several minor operations, and received 16 pints of blood. Most of the blood was given AFTER the request had been made that family members ONLY be allowed to supply blood if needed.

Rebecca's conditioned worsened. Another operation was needed. I inserted a statement in the "release-form" stating that if more blood was needed, only blood from family members was to be used.

The doctor canceled the operation. He was quoted as saying that he wasn't going to operate until he had "reached an agreement with Mr. Hoskins." My daughter was in extreme pain. She had received almost no food in 2 days and no water in 24 hours.

My daughter needed an operation to stay alive and there was a chance that she might receive contaminated blood. On the other hand if she did not get the needed operation she might die - what choice is that?

I begged the doctor's pardon in my most humble manner and consented for my daughter to receive AIDS contaminated blood, sickle-cell blood, or any other kind of blood that the medical authorities might feel inclined to give my daughter.

The operation was a success. My protest went for naught. Fortunately, Rebecca did not need more blood.

I felt I was being jerked around. It wasn't common sense to have a room full of willing donors and not be able to use their blood. I know more about my kinsmen than I know about bloodbank donors, at least the donors I've met.

Then too, I have only so much confidence in the blood tests being currently given. After all, it has only been recently that the Red Cross has felt the need to test for AIDS. They still don't feel the need to test for HIV-2 virus that causes AIDS. In fact, it was not long ago that some of the authorities said that AIDS couldn't be transmitted by blood and that it was ridiculous for nurses and dental technicians to wear rubber gloves.

As soon as the operation was in progress I got on the phone to a hospital in Charlottesville to find out how they handle blood transfusions. The first thing I learned is that no 2 doctors give the same answers. Lynchburg and Char-

lottesville answers differed. It was soon established that most doctors and nurses have no idea why they do the things they do and who makes them do it. "Policy" is what they follow. They can seldom tell you where "policy" originates.

"Charlottesville" stated that they didn't test their own blood but sent it to DC to be tested. In an emergency there was a minimum 3 to 4 day waiting period. Normally it takes 30 days (The Lynchburg doctors said 40 days). I asked why they didn't do their own testing. The one questioned thought it was because of some sort of FDA government ruling. This was the first time anyone had mentioned anything about government involvement.

I called the Lynchburg Red Cross. Lynchburg's testing is done in Roanoke. I called Roanoke.

After going through 4 layers of experts in Roanoke I reached someone who gave me straight answers. A Dr. Cannon. From her I learned the following.

Blood requires 40 days to be tested round trip. Three days in an emergency. Blood has a 42 day shelf life. Hospitals are required to have a license to draw & give blood. Most don't have licenses therefore they can't draw blood. Blood is tested for AIDS, syphilis, and hepatitis. It is not tested for sickle-cell trait.

A person can give and store his own blood for an operation. The operation must be done within the shelf life of 42 days.

Most requests for blood are emergency requests. Usually there is no warning before it is needed. Therefore, there is no opportunity to give blood and wait up to 30 days for it to be tested before being used. The establishment has fixed it

so that one must use the blood provided by their blood banks, or die.

I asked for a copy of the code that required all this. This is what was received:

"21 CFR Ch. 1 (4-1-87 Edition)

"Subpart A-Release Requirements

"§ 610.1 Tests prior to release required for each lot.

"No lot of any licensed product shall be released by the manufacturer prior to the completion of tests for conformity with standards applicable to such product. Each applicable test shall be made on each lot after completion of all processes of manufacture which may affect compliance with the standard to which the test applies. The result of all tests performed shall be considered in determining whether or not the test results meet the test objective, except that a test result may be disregarded when it is established that the test is invalid due to causes unrelated to the product."

A cover letter on Red Cross stationery dated Feb. 2, 1988 said:

"Under this regulation, as presently interpreted by American Red Cross employees, your blood, and any blood anywhere, is a MANUFACTURED product and therefore may be regulated.

A doctor who gives any of this "manufactured" product to anyone without going through specified government procedure is in violation of Federal Code 21 CFR Ch. 1(4-1-87 Edition) Subpart A- Release Requirements §610.1. I suppose he could lose his license to practice medicine if he participated in the giving of this untested manufactured blood.

Actually, if anyone has blood in his body he must have manufactured it. Consequently, It would seem logical that those manufacturers may also be regulated under this same regulation for having in his possession and transporting across state lines a federally regulated manufactured product.

Conclusion

I was out of line in blaming the doctors for doing what they could not help.

The doctors were out of line for not knowing what the regulations were that forbade them to give patients their own kinsmen's blood, and therefore could not explain it in a coherent manner.

The government is out of line in demanding adherence to outdated blood testing regulations, regulations that seem designed to spread disease through contaminated blood that can slip through the limitations of their tests, and, most of all, basing the decision on such a weasel worded regulation.

At present, there appears to be no way you can receive your own kinsmen's blood in an emergency. There is no way you can avoid receiving blood from strangers.

This situation will remain until a public outcry forces the establishment to allow "freedom of choice", a thing the establishment greatly abhors.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 163

THE COVENANTER IN AMERICA

America rapidly prospered because her covenanting immigrants continued to conduct business lawfully.

Obedience to the Law prevented property from being accumulated in the hands of the few. It facilitated trade. It prevented plague and insured a healthy prosperous land free from crime and lawlessness.

But, the Puritan and his master followed their Covenanter victims to their new homes in America. Together they have once more robbed him of lands and wealth won from barren lands.[1]

They have adopted as law every plank of the Communist Manifesto while outlawing the Law that the Covenanters have sworn to obey. Even the mention of the Law in places

controlled by the descendents of the false Puritans is banned. The consequence to the nation is proving drastic.

Because of numerous requests the banished laws are listed below. The havoc cause by their absence will force their return in time. A Covenanter cannot serve two masters, nor can he live without the one God he has.

The Law

There are 10:

LAW #1: **"Love God"**.
Definition of "Love".

"If ye love me obey my commandments." John 14:15

Definition of "God".

"In the beginning was the WORD, and the word was with God, and the WORD was God." John 1:1,14

The Laws, Statutes, and Judgments were with God, were of God, and were God.

LAW #2: **No substitutes**
If something is not a Law, Statute, or Judgment, it is a substitute, not of God. Substitutes are forbidden idols.

LAW #3 **Thou shalt not call upon God vainly**
It is a vain blasphemy to ask for that which is forbidden.

LAW #4 **Keep the Sabbath**
Rest. Cycle intensity must be reduced on the 7th day, the 7th year land sabbatical, and the 7 x 7 Jubilee year. Rest to keep your health, the land's health and your nation's health.

LAW #5 **Honor parents**

Honor parents. Honor their values. Honor their bloodlines. Honor statutes they have established under law to make society orderly.

LAW #6 **No murder**

Kill only malefactors required by Law. No murder.

LAW #7 **No adultery**

Don't adulterate marriage contracts, business contracts, one species with another, your race with another, your God with another. No adulterating.

LAW #8 **No stealing**

LAW #9 **Fair weights & balances**

Usury, lying, false weights forbidden. Law adherence allows instant transactions. Your word is your bond.

LAW #10 **No coveting**

Other men's wives, daughters, possessions. Coveters are dangerous to anyone who possesses anything.

This is the basic TEN. Simple, straightforward, easily understood. Under these laws are the statutes and judgments.

Example - Stealing

LAW #8 - no stealing. That's the LAW.

A thief steals a car. The LAW is violated. Next, the STATUTE dealing with car theft takes over. Then, the JUDGMENT.

If the thief is caught with the car and it is undamaged, 2 cars must be repaid the victim. If the thief steals a car and wraps it around a telephone pole, 4 cars must be repaid.

If the thief cannot pay, he is reduced to servitude to repay with labor. If he runs - he is killed.

The law of the Saxon is simple and effective.

The Situation

In spite of unLawful establishment court decisions and government pronouncements, millions of people in America, like their ancestors before them, remain true to The WORD.

They judge Everything by it. IT is judged by nothing and no one. To the obedient, Law violation is more than simple disobedience. It is blasphemous since it does injury to the body of Christ who established it in the beginning and whose body the WORD is.

America Without Law

Today, in America, murder is unpunished. The establishment forbids taking life as punishment, even the life of a murderer. The murder rate is soaring. The streets are unsafe. Murderers sire children who murder. Like breeds like.

Pornography is encouraged. It makes the population tolerant of abnormal acts. It stimulates sexual appetites. The result - rape.

Rape is no longer a capital crime. It is encouraged by pornography. Most rapists are strangers. The rapist defiles the people whose statutes say *"no bastard shall enter the congregation of Israel forever."* The establishment calls for

compassion and understanding for the rapist, not the victim.

Sodomy is called an alternate lifestyle instead of an abomination deserving capital punishment. Sodomy is protected. The result - an unchecked plague.

Establishment spokesmen encourage young girls to abort their first born. This allows the babies to be committed to the flames in the ancient ritual offering of the first-born to Baal. The result - a negative birthrate.

Interracial marriage is promoted. The result is deadly. Protected sodomites infect prostitutes and the "liberated" with AIDS. The liberated and prostitutes infect their associates. The circle spreads to other circles - fastest where sex is uninhibited.

One group of strangers with unbridled sex appetities has an illegitimacy rate in excess of 90%. Their habits have extensively infected them with AIDS. Among almost all groups of strangers sex is uninhibited. As a consequence, among ALL groups of strangers the plague is rapidly spreading.

Death Sentence

For one of our women to be raped by a stranger is now tantamount to a sentence of death.

For one of our own to have sexual relations with a stranger is becoming synonymous to a sentence of death.

Sex with one of our own who has had sexual relations with a stranger may soon be synonymous with a sentence of death.

To associate with, to work with, to share food or drink with, to take food from, to inhale the aerosol globules of a cough, or to have ANY relationship formerly considered

"innocent" with one who has had a sexual affair with a stranger may incur the sentence of death.

Jesse Jackson belongs to a high risk group. He boasts of spitting in the food he served while working as a waiter. Count on his followers to follow his example. Many are certain to be infected. Many are certain to pass on their infection in this manner.

The dangerous person is no longer perceived as being the sodomite. The world knows him and avoids him. It is not even the highly infected "stranger". He too is easily identified and can be as easily avoided.

The most dangerous of all is the one spreading the plague unperceived. The one who associates with the stranger. One of our own who betrays his own. The one of whom is written:

> **"There is no hope: no; for I have loved strangers (Heb:"zûwr - racial alien), and after them I will go." Jer 2:25.**

Special care must be taken to 1identify these people. They are spiritual kinsmen to the false Puritan. For your own protection you MUST know the company your associates keep.

Avoid those who associate with high risk groups. Their associations cause them to stand a much higher risk of being infected. If you avoid the plague then everything becomes possible.

Our Concern

Our concern is to arrive in the future with as little damage to our beliefs, our persons, and our property as possible.

Rapid changes are taking place. Washington is lawless. Their decrees unreasonable. In time they will be disregarded. The day of LAW and the lawful will arrive. Everything and everyone will be judged by the Law. To be lawful is to ensure survival.

There will be change. There is profit in change. New industries will be needed. There will be drastic shifts in political power, in populations. It will be OUR time.

Summary

Change always comes. Almost always there is time to adjust.

Live a day at a time. Use precaution. Don't worry unnecessarily. Insofar as possible owe no man anything. Be patient. Be prudent. Read the signs of the times. When they point to deflation, buy discount government bonds and hold a few "no and low-debt stocks" situated in strong industries. If you speculate - sell short. Keep most of your cash in government money market funds and T-bills.

When inflation comes again, quickly sell the bonds, cover shorts, take your money from government money market funds and T-bills and buy no-debt and low-debt stocks. Buy land, timber, and other natural resources. Buy gold.

Cycles come - cycles go. The only sure thing is change. But even with change - there is still nothing new under the sun. It has all been said and done before.

AIDS UPDATE

EXPLODE: "A secret report predicts the AIDS epidemic will explode within the next 4 years and may overwhelm city hospitals ... The city ... will be flooded by up to 109,400 patients with AIDS ... by 1991." *NY Post*, Oct. 28, 1987

WIDESPREAD:"Tests ... in Massachusetts indicated the AIDS virus is more widespread ... than previous studies had suggested. ... blood tests showed ... one of every 476 women giving birth ... carried the virus ... Such screening in Massachusetts had previously found one out of every 25,000 women blood donors infected... Hence, the new finding might reflect the national prevalence of the AIDS virus." *WSJ*, March 3, 1988. p.20

ED: If tests found only 1 infected in 25,000 blood donors what about the 52 per 25,000 whose infected blood should have been caught but wasn't? Count Dracula himself would have reservations about bloodbank blood.

SEX WITH AFRICANS:"The Ivory coast ambassador ... has circulated ... a report quoting Professor Finn Black ... one of Denmark's leading AIDS experts. (Prof. Black) warns Danish women not to 'have sex with men from Africa.' ... (he) said AIDS had another form in Africa, where just as many women as men had the disease unlike in the Americas and Western Europe where the disease was found primarily among homosexuals and drug addicts. ... Black said it was equally dangerous for Danish men ... 'It is really dangerous and I am shaken by the fact that my own examination of travelers who have been to Africa showed that 9% had been infected.'" S. A. Observer, Dec. 1987

JEWISH BURIAL: "Jewish burial societies have been told that neither religious law nor tradition requires them to wash the bodies of AIDS victims. ... The ruling by rabbinical experts in Jewish law came at the request of a rabbi who said members of some burial societies were afraid that contact with AIDS victims might infect them. 'It is a question that every Jewish community is now addressing,' said Rabbi Yitzchak Rosenbaum.'" *New York Daily News*, Oct 7, 1987

DOUBLE PLAGUE: "Health officials, facing a 30% rise in syphilis ... fear a link with AIDS. ... NY City began seeing unusually aggressive cases of syphilis ... AIDS tests on people diagnosed as having syphilis found 20% also carrying the AIDS virus ... The ... implication: People may be simultaneously spreading AIDS and virulent new forms of syphilis." *USN & WR*, March 21, 1988

UNFILTERED NEWS

AFGHAN RESISTANCE: "The flow of weapons to the Afghan Resistance has decreased markedly ... according to the Resistance they were promised a doubling of tonnage ... tonnage so far this year is only 30% of what was promised." Sen. Gordon J. Humphrey, copied from *Washington Inquirer*, p.7, March 11, 1988

ED: Communist rule in Afghanistan, El Salvador, Nicaragua, Cuba, Angola, SW Africa, View Nam and elsewhere was established with help from the US government and is protected by the US. Anti- communists in these nations have been persecuted. The present show of force against Nicaragua will be as effective as the show of force against Viet Nam. The sedition trial in Little Rock is a trial of US

anti-communists. The number of these trials will increase. The US is ruled by those who do not mean her citizens well.

TAX DEFICITS: "Tax Increases are likely next year as Congress looks for ways to cut the deficit." *WSJ*, p1, March 16, 1988

ED: Congress won't "coin" money. They borrow $10 from private banks and agree to repay $11. The 11th dollar interest is the deficit. Deficits can be stopped. Coin money and don't pay interest. Increased "taxes" can't reduce deficits. They only siphon off the small volume of money left in circulation. Congressmen work for those who elected them. Not the voters.

BLACK ON WHITE: "Big Lie ... Patrick Buchanan ... cites a report ... which tries to lay the blame for racial violence on white racism. ... Of the 629,000 interracial crimes recorded in 1985, 9 out of 10 were committed by blacks against whites. 98% of the time white criminals prey on other whites, but black criminals choose fellow blacks as victims less than half the time, preferring to attack white people!" copied from *Curtis Dickinson's Report*, 5231 16th Street, Lubbock, Texas 79416

HOUSE OF LORDS: To the British House of Lords, Baron Jakobovits ... chief rabbi of Britain ... The honor, recommended by Prime Minister Margaret Thatcher and appointed by Queen Elizabeth II was the highest bestowed on a chief rabbi since 1656, when Jews were allowed by Oliver Cromwell to resettle in Britain after a 366-year ban." *Maclean's Magazine*

MAKE MONEY AND DIE: Executive order 11110, June 4, 1963, signed by President Kennedy, further amended E. O. 10289 of Sept. 19, 1951, gave authority to the President to issue the currency. He ordered the issue of US Notes in the amount of $4,292,893,815. On November 1963 he was shot and killed in Dallas, Texas. The next day the E. O. was rescinded by President Lyndon Johnson." - Melvin Sickler, *Michael Journal*, Rougemont, Quebec JOL 1MO, Sep.- Oct. 1987, copied from *Financial News Analysis*.

WITCHES: "Johnny Todd was a member of the Grand Druid Council of 13 until Sept. 1972, when he professed conversion to Christianity. Until that time, he knew no other religion, for his ancestors had practiced witchcraft for over 700 years. Todd testified that the covens in level 3 were actively involved in human sacrifices. Level 4, he claimed, contained members of the Council on Foreign Relations, which he also claimed was the secret government in America". *Covenant Message,* Jan. 1983, p.19 PO Box 830, Honeydew 2040 S. Africa.

EPISCOPAL SODOMITES: "Episcopal House of Bishops says it might bless couples in sodomite marriages. Presbyterian General Assembly recommends that the Federal Government nullify laws that regulate private sexual behavior between consenting adults. They are going to grant membership to unrepentant sodomites. The Church of England says it will not excommunicate sodomite priests and supports the position that sodomy, adultery and fornication are not sinful in all circumstances." *Sileven Sez,* PO Box 249, Louisville, NE 68037

FOOD: A congressional investigative report says proposals to require labeling of imported beef, pork and lamb to tell consumers where the meat came from are not justified ... recent exposure of chemically contaminated beef from Australia, kangaroo meat mixed in with Australian beef, cancer-eyed cows slaughtered in Mexico, and unsanitary conditions of slaughter plants in Costa Rica. Unjustified my foot!!!" *Agriculture Watchdog*, Dec 1, 1987, Hereford, TX 79045

LETTERS

SWISS BANKS: "Mr. Hoskins: A recent speaker advised getting out of the dollar and getting money into a Swiss bank. What do you think?" G. T. - Illinois

ED: I remember 1974 when some of the soundest Swiss banks went under. There was no warning. It turned out that Swiss banks have little supervision.

GERMAN WAR CRIMINALS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: How is it that the US, Britain, and the USSR didn't have a single war criminal while Germans have been executed by the thousands as war criminals?" - Cpl. US Army.

ED: Strange, isn't it. Shortly after WW II, I was shown US Army training films showing US troops lining up German prisoners and shooting them down with machine guns.

WC/PC: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Just finished reading your WC/PC. It is a vast history lesson in a few pages. I believe you said it would be wise to get out of debt immediately if you can, with or without bankruptcy, regardless of high taxes. Is that correct?" B. E. - Iowa

ED: Mostly. One knows his own situation best. The law is absolute and governs all. The borrower is slave to the lender. A slave is worthless for the days ahead. Free MEN, penniless or not, will be in demand.

ERNST ZUNDEL: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Canadian Ernst Zundel is again being tried. He asked for proof that '6 million' were exterminated in WWII. The Red Cross says that 300,000 died in prisons and prison camps in Germany from 1939-1945. Out of this 300,000 perhaps 30,000 may have been Jews. The Red Cross also reports 3,050,000 German civilian deaths from air raids, etc. Most of this can be documented from official lists. There are official lists of Allied prisoners who died in German camps, lists of German soldiers and civilians who died in Allied camps, lists of women and children who died in British concentration camps in S. Africa, lists of thousands of Allied POWs who died in Japanese captivity, lists of the thousands of Confederate POWs who died in Union prison camps and of Union POWs who died in Southern prison camps. But, no list of the '6 million'. An extermination policy killing 6 million is a very big operation. It requires much paperwork. There has been none found. Not even one sheet out of the hundred or so tons needed for such a massive undertaking. Nothing. Zundel asked for proof. Abuse in place of proof is no answer. What happens to the billions in reparations already paid if the '6 million' can't be proved? R. M. - Canada

P.S. I can't ask the above questions in Canada without fear of arrest."

SEDITION TRIAL: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: The biggest news today is the Sedition Trial in Fort Smith. The three

charged with "sedition" have been placed in the midst of already convicted members of *The Order* to establish guilt by association. The government has spared no effort. The media helps by burying the trial. If the government railroads these men, to speak or write against the government will become treason. The days of freely speaking and freely writing will stop." H. L. - North Carolina

---

BLACK SOLDIERS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: A black woman told the DAR that 5000 black soldiers fought in the Revolution and she wants to put a memorial to them next to the Vietnam Memorial. Did 5000 blacks actually serve in the Continental Army?" F. A. - Colorado

ED: 5000 blacks would fill 5 regiments. Five regiments were often as many troops as Virginia had in the field. Washington's entire army at times numbered only about 5000. I know of no black regiments, battalions, or even black companies that served in the Continental Army.

Body servants accompanying their masters, and black teamsters hired to the army by their masters constitute an unknown number. But, 5000 could mean that at times most of the men in Washington's army had body servants, or that Washington's army itself was black. Both suppositions are ridiculous. Virginia and most other states would not use blacks as soldiers because to do so would violate the law prohibiting "strangers" ruling over Israel, even when they were the enemy. From the records we have it is highly unlikely that 5000 blacks served in line regiments of the Continental army, or even as servants to those who did.

Incidentally, these descendants of English Puritans recruited blacks with the promise of freedom and then sold them into slavery in Barbados. They also aroused, armed,

and led Indians against our borders and watched them do what Indians do.

MEXICAN BLOOD: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: In his book *The Tarnished Door*, John Crewdson sheds light on the source of some of the blood that goes into US blood banks. In El Paso, a blood plasma center, one of 9, is a short distance from the Mexican border. They buy from border crossers for $8 a pint and sell to hospitals for $20. The quality of blood going into the blood banks is anyone's guess." C. A. - Wisconsin

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 164

DIFAQANE

The following article appeared in DAIS, Fort Langley, B.C. in March 1988. The Afrikaaner author, Dirk Van der Merwe, tells a story of an extraordinary venture in S. Africa - a venture which became very profitable for those who risked their blood and treasure to take and keep it. Van der Merwe also wrote "Blood River" which appeared in issue #144, Sep. 1986.

"Difaqane is a Sotho word meaning 'forced relocation' or 'hammering'. The Nguni word 'Mfecane' for the same concept means 'devastated in a total war.'

"Both of these words are at best an extremely poor attempt to describe the horror and magnitude of the worst (recorded) instance of black fratricide, and black on black genocide in Southern Africa.

"These wars started when the Manthatisi drove the Mist people from their country and then moved on west either to destroy other clans or to disperse them.

"In this way a congestion involving hundreds of thousands of people developed. Sotho groups both large and small turned westward each trespassing on the domains of another.

Waves Of Invaders

"Powerful armies annihilated their weaker neighbors, confiscating their possessions and moving on, knowing full well that if they loitered they too would be attacked by wave upon wave of people advancing from the east ....

"Difaqane hurled the Sotho people into a maelstrom of destruction, until eventually an estimated twenty-eight distinct clans disappeared, leaving not a trace of their former existence. ...

"The Difaqane exhausted itself by 1829 (leaving) in its wake the once proud Sotho nation a devastated rag tag mob ... The victors' 'mop up policy' was simple: That which could not be consumed on the spot was burned, slaughtered, raped, wrecked or murdered. With crops burned and herds obliterated, cannibalism became a necessity to survival ...

Vacant Land

"The Difaqane also left the region north of the Orange River (S. Africa) an uninhabited wasteland, littered with the ruins of burnt out kraals and the multiplied thousands of sun bleached skeletons - a wilderness ready for the taking by whomever would settle and claim it as their home. ...

"Seven years after the Difaqane came to an end, the Boers, emigrating from British rule in the Cape colony, entered this uninhabited region and claimed it as their property ... (They) brought a religious and moral ethic ...

that all should live in peace and that the weak were worthy of protection. ...

"The enforcement of this ethic by whites has (until now) prevented a re-enactment of the Difaqane in S. Africa."

The New Difaqane

"A new African Difaqane has already started. And this one no one will stop until it has claimed its last victim. Its name is AIDS. That it will leave vast areas in Black Africa depopulated is no longer the question. The question is: Who will settle and claim the land once the carnage is over? ...

"The death toll is expected to reach 75 million in the foreseeable future. It is reported that S. Africa recently returned 1000 migrant mine workers to Malawi who tested positive for AIDS ...

"Unless a miracle drug that will cure AIDS is found very quickly, most of Black Africa is doomed. And so are the plans which were calculated on the inevitability of blacks ruling all of Africa - S. Africa included. Pockets of blacks will survive! But the concept of blacks as a political factor in Africa ... is finished ...."

Editor's Comment

Botha, the puppet president of S. Africa, has turned his back on a few of his integration policies. His reason is that Black voters may not be a political factor in the long run. Most will be dead.

A politician has no political future if his political base is gone. AIDS will have changed everything. The establishment's plot to have S. Africa taken over by blacks may be fading.

The Question

With the blacks dead, WHO will live on the vacant lands? First, second and third generations of dispossessed American farmers may definitely be interested in knowing - WHO will take up the rich farms abandoned by white farmers who refused to live under black rule just a few decades ago?

The answer is - Africa is up for grabs. If our people can settle first and keep out the teaming millions of India and China, a new homeland free from establishment rot can be formed.

Across America are tens and hundreds of thousands of families - penniless land hungry families the establishment has thrown off their land. It would appear that the developing scenario was made for them.

I have talked to my own children and their families about this possibility. Their reaction was enthusiastic - if all comes to pass as projected.

Summary

The first Difaqane cleared the land and resulted in today's Boer states. The present Difaqane is slowly clearing the land again and may result in opportunity.

It should be to the advantage of S. Africa to have her northern borders colonized by her own kind rather than by potentially hostile Asiatics or land hungry Turks and Arabs from the mid- East.

To ensure that this takes place I predict that in time Boer survivors will court dispossessed American farmers and the many others who have lost their land in earlier generations. She will offer to subsidize travel and much of their expenses if they will take up some of the richest land in the world - virtually free.

Africa may be the new land of opportunity. The tarnished American dream may become a bright African dream.

European farmers developed million dollar farms a generation ago which where stolen from them by the schemes of white renegade politicians. These farms were in turn indifferently farmed by blacks who will in time be dead from plague. They will stand waiting for the man and his family willing to emigrate, settle, and fight for them.

Let's watch the situation and be prepared if events unfold as envisioned. If they do, we may soon hear the cry -

Africa! Land of opportunity!

==========

The Sedition Trial

Pastor Richard Butler, Pastor Robert Miles, and Louis R. Beam Jr, walked free. The establishment's sedition trial in Fort Smith fell to pieces. A JURY found the accused "not guilty".

The government's case hinged on the testimony of James D. Ellison. The jury didn't find Ellison trustworthy. Ellison was the government's informant who implicated 5 others in an alleged conspiracy.

Ellison headed a survivalist group for about 10 years in Arkansas. He was arrested in 1985 and plead guilty to the "catch-all" charge of racketeering and federal firearms violations. The government said that he was turned in by his own son-in-law, an event that raised eyebrows but doesn't seem to have caused undue animosity between the two.

The government said that Ellison started working for them in 1986. The suspicion is that he was working for the FBI all along since his survival operation had no other

visible means of support. Its avowed purpose was to be a last ditch holdout in the Arkansas mountains in the event the communists took over America. As such it became a right-wing beacon to those disaffected with DC policies, especially those who have come to believe that the communists have already taken control of the government. The government's story is that Ellison agreed to implicate others in trade for reduced sentence and protection for himself and his two wives and nine children.

Ellison testified that he and his right hand man, Noble, met with two of the defendants and discussed means of killing an FBI agent. He admitted that he took the resulting plan to the defendants Richard Butler, Robert E. Miles, and Louis Beam at Hayden Lake, Idaho to get their agreement, which was used as establishment evidence.

Ellison's right hand man, Noble, and others of Ellison's group were not indicted for many overt acts they were said to have participated in even though the defendants were standing trial for these very same events.

The suspicion among certain conservatives is that the "Ellison bust" was a government sting from beginning to end. They point to many strange coincidences. Ellison had been allowed to have two wives in a country which frowns on such things. The Ellison compound in the hills of Arkansas had no emergency "back door" escape route. After a nationally publicized "sweetheart confrontation" with federal assault forces the Ellison group folded without resistance, and congratulations made the rounds over a staged "peaceful solution"; a most illogical ending for a group protesting that communists had taken over the DC government. There were illegal automatic weapons discovered casually lying around which conveniently provided evi-

dence of the group's guilt. Only slight effort had been made to conceal them, and no effort had been made to destroy and dispose of their incriminating automatic devices. Something easily accomplished. A large barrel of a chemical was present that served no useful purpose except to confirm the charge that the accused meant to poison entire cities. And, no charges were placed against others of the Ellison group who appeared as guilty, if not more guilty, than those indicted.

There was even one government witness, Dale Strange of Forksville, Pa, who, under cross-examination admitted that he had attended the same meetings as Ellison and that he had heard no seditious talk. He also said that the accused ministers had gotten on him for smoking marijuana.

Numerous witnesses contradicted government testimony, giving different accounts of events and placing defendants at different locations at different times. When asked why he voted for acquittal one juror said simply that he "did not believe the government witnesses".

Trademarks - Government Agents

The "sleaze factor" has emerged as a government trademark in these affairs. Their agents often appear as law breakers themselves. The most obvious in this case being, Ellison's two wives and Dale Strange's marijuana. Evidently, the better types will not work for the establishment.

Other employee trademarks I've been told about are:

1) Stand-offish-ness to prevent betraying themselves by a careless remark.

2) Bad language and often indifferent hygienic habits, including dirty nails, poorly shaven, unkempt looking, shirt-tails partly out, etc.

3) Most drink and smoke.

4) They ask shocking questions - for their recording devices.

5) They often deny basic Bible beliefs, or cannot substantuate their stated beliefs.

Unfortunately for the government's image the sleaze factor often betrays their presence.

This Sedition Trial failed. The JURY SYSTEM worked as establishment howls attest. However, innocent men were chained together and locked away for months. They were forced to spend every cent of their personal fortunes to avoid 20-40 years imprisonment on trumped up charges. They are now penniless. Already the word is out that there are 5 other grand juries meeting at this very moment to start other "sedition trials" around the country. The end result was predicted 30 years ago in my book Our Nordic Race. It can still be obtained for $5.50 from this address.

UNFILTERED NEWS

US FOREIGN POLICY: "The (anti-South African) Act adopted in 1986 by ... the US Congress is proving a serious embarrassment ... US imports of key metals and minerals from Soviet Russia have risen as follows: Chrome Ore + 157%, Rhodium 386%, Platinum sponge +17%, Ferrosilicon +377%, Platinum bars +321%, Antimony +4,793%, Industrial Diamonds +4,900% ... the US taxpayer is having to foot the bill ..." *World Economic Review*

ED: There's no embarrassment. The USSR found it difficult to pay interest on their loans from the international banks. Laws were passed forbidding purchase of S. African products. S. Africa is forced to sell her goods to the USSR at regular price. The USSR re-sells S. African goods to the US with a very large middleman profit. The profit pays her debts. The banks get their interest.

The Panana Canal was given away for the same reason. American industry is given to 3rd world nations for the same reason. An "embarrassment"? Hardly! The establishment and their political collaborators know what they are doing. There are no red faces in Washington or on Wall Street.

ABORTION: "It is all right for Doctors to abort babies but a man who stabbed a pregnant woman and killed her baby was charged with murder."*Insight Magazine*, p.59, March 28, 1988, copied from *Sileven Sez*, Apr. 1988)

FREEDOM FIGHTERS AID: "The State Department has developed a plan to cut off all aid to freedom fighters in Angola, Afghanistan, and Central America at the same time." *Washington Inquirer*, Feb. 26, 1988

ED: Establishment media insist the US will continue to supply Afghan rebels. The Soviets join in by protesting the US supply of Freedom Fighters. In view of US/USSR cream-puff confrontations and past collaborations, who do you think is telling the truth?

LETTERS

ENERGY FROM WATER: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: A man has written me and wants me to invest in a water machine.

He says that it has the ability to run on hydrogen taken from the water. This is wonderful!" G.M. - Indiana

ED: Once a week for 30 years I listened to someone present a new get rich scheme. I like to hear them. They sound so plausible. Some of them I can never discover a fault with. It's amazing how the human mind can continue to come up with new variations on the same old themes - the very same ones I heard 20 years and more ago.

But invest in them? Heavens no! Just listen to them. Enjoy the stories. They are better than anything on TV. If you are serious about this hydrogen motor, take a bucket of water and fill up your gas tank fitted with the advertised conversion device. If it works for a week consider buying it. If it doesn't you will have a problem getting the water out of your gas lines, but at least you won't have paid for the converter.

Another recently advertised "heat machine" is supposed to take heat out of the ground for power and run forever. It will power your home, run a factory, furnish a city with electricity. All free once you buy this marvelous machine. I would recommend that you test this one too before buying.

LAND SABBATH: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I am going to leave my garden idle for the 7th year so that insect pests won't have anything to feed on and will die, and also to control weeds. Before leaving it should I till it & leave it? plant rye grass? or what?" B.J. - IO

ED: I've been told not to till. Just walk away from it.

DRUGS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: What do drugs have to do with the US effort to oust Gen. Noriega?" P. B. - Ohio

ED: Peru makes more from drugs than copper. More than a billion. This money is laundered through Panama banks. Gen. Noriega is accused of taking more than his share. He is also accused of slowing up the laundering process until he gets it. A friendly politician placed in Panama can plug this hole. The establishment's private annual budget is in the billions - kept in offshore banks or the underground cash economy. It can't allow a banana general on the family payroll to clog the conduit. Noriega must step aside, shape up, or die. Business WILL be transacted as usual. There's too much at stake. Of course, things will be quiet if he gets his price.

FARM FORECLOSURES: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Farm foreclosures aren't over. My cousin is a widow. She works for a bank. She went to work this morning and was told that she was fired and her farm on which the bank holds a mortgage was foreclosed. There are no more 'marginal' or 'average' farms left in this part of Missouri to foreclose. This farm is among the top 10% in the community." P.H. - Missouri

---

ABORT & KILL: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: A school girl can't go on a field trip without her parents signed permission, but she can abort and kill her baby without anyone knowing about it." M. G. - Illinois

---

DRUGS SINGAPORE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: In Singapore, the punishment for dealing drugs the first time is flogging. The second - death. Singapore has no drug problem." T. E. - Florida

---

BLOOD: "Dear Dick: My mother lost blood in an accident and needed a transfusion. She refused bloodbank blood. The doctor was furious. I found out what you found out about how the medical profession handles blood." F. A. - Maine

---

BLOOD: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: My good friend went into the hospital for a minor operation. He contracted hepatitis from bloodbank blood and died." B. B. - Virginia

---

1929: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I remember 1929. My dad worked for Virginia. A steam shovel operator. He had to take three - 10% pay cuts. He planned for the future and bot a 100 lb. bag of beans. Our neighbor came over daily for a cup of beans to keep his family from starving. They ate most of them. He had a cow. He traded milk, butter and cheese for our beans. Mother canned fruits and vegetables from our garden. We had an apple, peach and pear orchard. Also grapes (5 different kinds), cherries, plums and damsons, apricots, gooseberries, 2 chicken houses, and turkeys. The droppings and straw went to the garden. We lived in the city limits on 1 acre of land. May eat a lot of beans and black-eyed peas in the days ahead, but the protein in them is good for the body." T. E. - Florida

---

UNIVERSALISM: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I'd like to see more emphasis on alternatives to minimize conflict between all people during the transition to universal brotherhood, peace and justice." G. T. - New York

ED: Each race demands things other races do not want. Differences grow greater. Tempers shorter. Those stretching hands in brotherhood burn bridges behind. Upon arriving in the others' camp they are rejected. When they try to

return they are spurned by those they left. Peace is found with one's own. Separation brings peace. Universal brotherhood is another name for universal strife.

MEXICO'S DEBT: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: The newspaper says that the US will guarantee Mexico's debt. What do you think of this?" G. R. - Michigan

ED: Roman bankers lent money to conquered provinces. The Roman provinces couldn't meet the payments. The bankers instructed Roman politicians to tax the Roman people to raise money to grant to the conquered provinces. With this tax money wrung from the Roman people, the conquered provinces had money to pay the Roman bankers. Roman bankers could not care less about Rome or its citizens. American bankers could not care less about America or its citizens.

RUNAWAY: "Dear Dick: I was approached by a young white runaway boy. He hadn't eaten in days and was wandering with such a desperate air about him. What in the world can we do about these who are our own people? We try to live ethically but it all seems so vain!" N. I. - New York City

---

ISLAMIC BANKING: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I recently imported your book WC/PC from Australia. Is the debt free Islamic banking system the reason the US is threatening Iran? G. R. - S. Africa

ED: Only partially. The main reason is that the usury system demands an opponent. It is the one excuse that Americans will buy when it is time to borrow massive amounts of money into circulation to spend us out of the next depression.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 165

IRAN GATE

Events like those described below don't "just happen" - they are made to happen. Most times they are planned. Sometimes they are "dirty tricks": Iran-gate may have been a "dirty trick".

Rome

Twenty families ruled Rome. They owned almost all the land on the Italian peninsula and paid almost no taxes. Rome was their own private "milk cow". Laws that were passed benefited the interest of the ruling party of the establishment and the fallout usually helped all the rest.

Most times these parties supported each other against outsiders to their mutual advantage. In dealings among themselves they kept an armed neutrality. "Differences" were settled privately. The great danger was a leader of the people arising, or one family becoming supreme over the

rest. Such an event could be deadly and result in "St. Valentine's Day" massacres.

This, in fact, happened on two occasions. One family became supreme and liquidated most of the rest and confiscated their wealth. Thus, there was a constant struggle to keep one family from gaining absolute ascendancy over the others.

Roman Incidents

Things seldom "just happened" - they were made to happen. Misfortunes took place. Important supply ships sank, armies were sent to the wrong place, people drank things that didn't agree with them or had unfortunate accidents. They sometimes vanished.

At other times the Roman government managed to make such a mess of affairs that historians can hardly believe that the events related actually took place. These things really made the current rulers look bad.

The events taking place today within America's hierarchy may prove to be the same sort. Things go wrong. Things seldom go right.

Events Prior To Iran-gate

Judging by recent fiascoes, one would think that the U.S. military is a circus peopled with clowns.

This isn't true. I have spent years in military school, in the National Guard, Air Force, and Airborne, and from personal experience I know the United States military to contain many extremely efficient professionals. To explain their never ending "flaps" one might look elsewhere than just to blame stupidity.

The U. S. Picks Iran's Ruler

Iran had a Shah who was pro-U.S. The ruling junta in the U.S. dumped him for the present anti-U.S. Ayatollah. When thinking about Iranian affairs always remember that the pro-U.S. Shah was dumped in favor of anti-U.S. Ayatollah Khomeini. The Ayatollah had always been anti-U.S. and the deposed Shah had always been pro-U.S. The switch was no accident.

Next, thousands of pro-U.S. Iranians were executed. This too was no accident. The U.S. has no friends in Iran. The ruler installed with U.S. help has killed them all. This is almost an exact replay of the way an "anti-U.S. Cuba was established. "Anti-U.S." Castro was a B-movie Hollywood tapdancer/actor until chosen to replace "pro-U.S." Batista. Installed with enthusiastic American help he executed thousands of "pro-U.S." Cubans. Kennedy instructed the military to support an invasion of Cuba by "pro-U.S." Cuban refugees. After getting them on the beach they were abandoned. Critical air cover was denied at the last minute. Most were killed. The U.S. has no friends in Cuba. The "anti-U.S." ruler installed with U.S. help killed them all. Nationalist Chinese victims still living also have strong reservations about the American help they received against the communists.

Embassy Debacle

Next, the "anti-U.S." Iranians sacked our embassy. Marines were assigned to guard the embassy. Orders from Washington forbade them the honor of defending themselves against attacking Islamic mobs - their traditional enemy. Instead, proud American marines were handed over to Islamic heathen to be slapped, beaten, and spat upon.

The god of Islam was proclaimed to be greater than our god. Those were almost the exact words spoken by Jimmy Carter as he tried to win favor during negotiations for Embassy hostages release. Islam swelled with pride. American marines who had stormed ashore and humbled Islam 200 years ago were humbled by a government installed with establishment approval.

The Hostage Rescue

Then came the "Iran hostage rescue" to show the American public that everything possible was being done. A rescue mission staged by the American military that looked for all the world like a "Chinese fire drill". Half the rescuing party ran into the other half leaving a pile of crashed helicopters, scattered corpses and equipment lying all over the place. It was called an "accident".

The survivors barely managed to limp home - AND there wasn't an Iranian within miles of the landing zone. Not one. "Allah caused them to do it to themselves. Great is Allah!" The world of Islam still gloats.

To us, America's cannon fodder, this isn't funny either.

The Khadafy Raid

A bomb exploded in a German cafe killing an American. The establishment announced that Khadafy was behind it. Our Air Force was ordered to retaliate to teach Khadafy a lesson; teach him, his followers, and terrorists all over the world that the U.S. is not to be trifled with.

The non-U.S. world sees it differently. In their eyes the U.S. used a Pearl Harbor type sneak attack. The target was the head of a foreign state with whom the U.S. was at peace. The attack resulted in Khadafy's youngest daughter and

many, many innocent civilians being killed. Across 5000 miles of N. Africa, the Middle East, and Asia, Islam calls the American attack - murder!

German, English, and French Christians in far away Syria and Lebanon were instantly shot in retaliation. If a "Christian" injures a follower of Islam anywhere in the world, all Islam feels the pain. Even more important, because of the attack hundreds of thousands in Islam have once more raised the "green flag" of holy war. Today, it is usual to find pictures of Islamic groups

German intelligence later traced the club bombing to an Israeli double agent. Apologies and reparations have not been forthcoming or even offered. If one were cynical one might say that those who rule the U.S. are doing everything they can to renew the 5000 year old enmity with the followers of Esau.

Grenada

With administration credibility slipping, a new target was selected. A pin-prick island in the Caribbean was said to be a massive supply depot to be used for communist aggression in central America. An invasion was mounted to neutralize this menace. Against virtually no resistance so many things went wrong that it took three days to secure the island.

It was later revealed that there were only a handful of defenders. Many had no rifles. Little enemy war materiel was found which was the reason given for the invasion. Grenada's ruler was removed and a U.S. selection installed. "Grenada" was then proclaimed to be a great victory. The U.S. withdrew followed by the world's laughter.

At home two establishment critics had accidents. The most vocal, a congressman, was killed in an airliner shot down by an anti- U.S. Chinese government which had been installed with help from the American establishment. His widow is presently being harassed by the IRS.

> **"Of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers? Peter saith unto him, Of strangers." (Gr: allotrios - foreign, not akin.) Math 17:25-26.**

Because of this law "use taxes" (use of a bridge, use of a highway) are tolerated in Christendom. Taxes on income loudly proclaim the king to be a "stranger" or a "stranger's agent". A "stranger" who does not recognize Christian law. Since Christ IS the law, those who violate the law, both master and agent are branded - anti- Christ! To many - the income tax is un- Christian. for payment of taxes on an accident settlement that she has never gotten. The other, also a congressman, was imprisoned by the IRS for doing what almost everyone else in congress was doing, and for which he was singled out for punishment.

Iran-gate

"Iran-gate" was the most recent disaster. Its immediate cause was due to "someone" leaking information. The leak has never satisfactorily been traced.

This leak was designed to embarrass certain establishment members who currently hold office. It did. Unlike other fiascoes, during this disaster the cloak of privacy slipped a bit and the public saw things behind the scenes designed for insider eyes only. Continuous disagreements within the establishment cause Washington to always look

as if it is coming unglued. One thing seems clear. 'Ollie' is not "just" a marine Lt. Colonel. "Fawn" is not "just" a pretty little secretary. The job is too important. Her mother was long term secretary to Kissinger. We may be looking at an hereditary servant to the power elite.

Money Making Machine

"Iran-gate happened because "someone" leaked information. The "money making machine" of Ollie's group within the establishment was exposed. Munitions bought wholesale and with Israeli collaboration sold retail to Israeli enemies. Millions involved, perhaps billions. Secret Swiss bank accounts. Offshore banking. A multi-billion dollar war going on in the mid-east with generals and admirals all around, and a Lt. Col. appears who has the power to march in to America's munitions barons and order anything he wants for anyone he wants, and who has the authority to do anything he wants with the proceeds. No questions asked. All to fight Communism and uphold the American way, of course.

It was also revealed that there exists a private CIA within the CIA with the equipment, financing, and staff able to launch full blown military operations, and not even the CIA admits to knowing anything about it. Millions sent to the Contras. Not to support the war against the communists, because the communists are never hurt. The results indicate that the Contras are being paid NOT TO FIGHT, and they are doing exactly what they are being paid to do. They DON'T FIGHT!

The thing most difficult for the executive branch to explain is why America is furnishing arms to our supposed enemy, Iran, via our supposed friend, Israel, to fight our

supposed friend, Iraq, who is also the friend of the USSR whose aircraft attack and blow up our warships in a most unfriendly manner. But still, the establishment stoutly maintains that Iran, the one aided by the establishment, is our official enemy. It is inferred that we just do not understand the situation.

This is hard to comprehend unless one remembers that "anti-U.S." Iran and its "anti-U.S." leader are creations of the very same establishment that is also responsible for doing all these other things.

The Operation

America briefly glimpsed one of the groups who rule America and the world.

The establishment and its operational groups have been around for years. There must be hundreds of billions at stake. For this reason someone cannot be allowed to drop in from nowhere and rearrange years of effort. Even the nation's president must take orders, not give them.

ALL candidates for the job have to receive media exposure to be elected, and they must be basically acceptable. They must be the same kind of horse from the same stable regardless of party. From arch-conservative Wallace to wild-eyed liberals like Jesse Jackson and Bush the wimp, when the cards are down all will prove to be liberals who have passed the establishment test and are house-broken. They know what they can do and can't do. Media exposure is their reward. Without it they are nothing.

In effect, the election whoopee chooses between previously chosen candidates. The election process is only a crowd pleasing spectacle. The winner is always an actor. Some come directly from Hollywood.

If this were not the case - Wallace would not have had a cameraman present at the schoolhouse door to take his picture. Reporters would talk about Jackson's love life, and questions about Bush's drug contacts would be front page. No one asks these questions. Media protection goes with establishment OK.

The well paid toothless hounds of the senate's "millionaires club" are given another pay raise[1] a little TV exposure, and in return find little wrong. A presidential "pardon" awaits if partisan politics go beyond that allowed.

For a brief moment we glimpsed the millions of dollars moving on well traveled highways we never dreamed existed outside of all traceable economic channels. Millions that can be used for payoffs, retirements, elections, Nugen-Hand bank assassinations, revolutions, private estates - anything! "The Nugen-Hand Bank was exposed by the Australian Government as a CIA fraud. Francis J. Nugan, Chairman, murdered. Michael J Hand, Vice-Chairman, an ex-Green beret Vietnam War Hero - now one of the world's most wanted men.[2] Billions that can be used wherever and whenever needed.

Conclusion

We learned a lot from Iran-gate. In time it will all come out. Just as in the time of Rome, today's ruling establishment is made up of families who are jealous of each others' power. Their houses of cards are bulging with money and power.

1 **"Let him not have ... abundance of riches ... he may grow too proud to submit to the laws." Antiq 4:8:17**

2 *Hope's Husband*, p.47, Nord Davis, Jr.

"Iran-gates" occur when competing families pull cards from the bottom of their neighbors' "house of cards" to show onlookers in the attempt to cut them down to size.

Order will be restored when our nations recognize God The Word and obey His requirements. The promise is:

> **"The day that Israel shall repent (obey), the kingdom of the enemy shall be brought to an end." Book Of Dan 2:16-17.**

NOTICE

Recently, a number of subscription envelopes have arrived empty. Some have been opened and folded on the end. It appears that it would be safer to send a check or money order.

UNFILTERED NEWS

INHERITANCE TAXES: Ten major corporations are urging their outside law firms to hire minority attorneys and refer work to minority firms according to the *WSJ* of May 19, 1988.

ED: Investors put stocks in bank trust departments to avoid inheritance taxes. Banks register the stocks in bank name. Banks vote the stocks and elect their own hand picked corporate directors. Banks order their corporate directors to order corporation officers to hire minorities. They do. The biggest NY banks with the biggest trust departments do most of the telling. Because of inheritance taxes America is slave to the banks. That's why inheritance taxes were passed.

GAZA: Israelis occupy GAZA. Arabs outnumber Jews 560,000 to 2,500. One-person - one-vote, anyone?

RETARDED EXEMPT: "Mentally retarded people will be exempt from the death penalty in Georgia." *Insight,* May 9, 1988.

ED: The law of our nations calls for one punishment for murder. No allowance is made for age, sex, or mental condition. Any penalty other than that prescribed by the Word of God insults Him who established and is the law. Accidental death and justified homicide are treated differently.

"May you have the laws for your governors, and govern all your actions according to them ... for you need no supreme governor but God." Antiq 4:8:17

AIR RAID SHELTERS: Singapore's sophisticated subways are also air raid shelters. Plans are to build new ones based on these models for each block of government housing.

ED: The USSR, China, and many 3rd world nations have extensive, stocked air raid shelter protection for each of their citizens. Our nations are kept defenseless by puppet leaders appointed to rule them. They have made us hostage to the red demand "do as I say or else!"

LYNDON LAROUCHE: The judge trying Lyndon LaRouche, the wild-eyed liberal turned staunch conservative, has declared a mistrial. LaRouche said the mistrial was declared because of "massive government misconduct". *News & Advance*, p 3. Lynchburg, VA, May 6, 1988

ED: After the government performance at the Fort Smith Treason Trials it isn't hard to believe even LaRouche.

Fort Smith - FBI Surveillance

Following the acquittal of the Fort Smith Treason Trial defendants I called one of them, Pastor Robert Miles, to discuss the trial. One question I asked was "What new or unusual occurred at the trial that you consider worth mentioning."

"The FBI's use of 'pick-me-up' agents", was his answer.

"Whenever the FBI wants manpower they hire local amateurs and pay them $400 a day. When they go after someone, almost overnight they can produce a cloud of informers, snoopers, impersonators, all newly hired.

"As these new agents stumble over each other questioning neighbors, poring over courthouse records, grilling teachers, friends, etc. they make quite an impression. This is your new FBI."

I've got news. The FBI has been doing this for years.

A few years back, on a dare, I wrote the FBI, Washington, DC, and asked them to release to me under the "freedom of information act" a copy of any record they might have on me. Then, I had my signature "notarized" so they wouldn't have a reason to turn down my request.

A few weeks later a thick packet returned. I was shocked! Yes, they had a file on me. Not only did they have a file, but the entries went back into my teens. The first agent had followed me onto a bus when I was perhaps 15 years old. He reported that I had advised other school children not to say "Civil War" but "War Between The States" because it showed which side you were on. Can you imagine? This is important enough to go into an FBI file? - when I was a teen!!!

My father, a surgeon, was identified as a dope fiend, not respected in the profession or the community. My father, a

medical doctor, had 4 specialities and was one of the few doctors in the country deemed capable of practicing all four at the same time. Internal medicine, eye ear nose & throat, surgery, and urology. My mother was identified as a "religious fanatic" who taught Sunday School and was chaplain to a radical organization known as the Daughters Of The American Revolution. The FBI report described my family as "strange" and "standoffish".

A group of woodland scouts, led my me, was of particular interest to the FBI. Some parents and certain boys belonging to my group of pre-teens had been questioned by agents on the QT. Investigation showed that the group was possibly subversive. At meetings, tortures were inflicted. Boys offending some rule were made to sit absolutely still with their feet out in front of them (error: legs crossed) for 20 minutes (and they were not even allowed to move their eyes except to blink). Further investigation at last convinced the investigating agent that this group was local, had no contact with any national group, and was probably harmless.

When I got into college the files got even more interesting. Places I went. Political speakers I heard. Letters to editor I had written. Things I said. It was all there. The really interesting parts that I suppose dealt with bugs, wire taps, informer's names, mail interceptions, agents grilling employers, breaking and entering, payoffs, and amount of the bribes paid weirdos to collect this sort of kinky information must be in the parts blacked out. Almost entire pages were blacked out.

All this is unbelievable. I have searched my memory and can't recall a single unfriendly face. Who were these mysterious agents doing this watching? Why didn't I see them? Why were they following me around? What had I done?

Except for brief periods I have lived here all my life. In my teens Lynchburg was a small town. Everyone knew everyone else. It was a fish bowl life. Were FBI agents prowling everywhere? Was something going on that I didn't know about? Something that people were afraid that I might find out about? Later in the military I even had "Top Secret" clearance. Even after this clearance the record continues.

I mentioned to Pastor Miles that I was a little "paranoid". The old man said to me - "Dick, just because you are paranoid doesn't mean that they aren't watching you." A good observation.

Look! If the FBI will pay their agents fortunes to watch me from the time I was a boy, and I still haven't done anything illegal, they'll watch you too. Why don't you sit down right now and write the FBI in Washington and ask for a copy of your own FBI record.

Be sure to have your signature notarized before you mail your letter. Then, sit back and see what arrives in YOUR file. This is the good old USA, the home of the free. Remember?

Note: There is an excellent chance that you will receive back an interesting folder. If you don't, just remember, you have their word that they have no folder on you. Only that.

Note: Eustace Mullins' FBI file was over 800 pages. He photocopied it, made it into a book, and sells it for $15 a copy.

LETTERS

ESCAPE TUNNEL: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: You stated in your last letter about the Fort Smith Conspiracy Trial that the Ellison compound in the Arkansas hills did not have a

back door. There was an escape tunnel which was immediately covered by the federals." P.C. - Colorado

ED: Ellison's groundplan envisioned a siege. In the actual sweetheart siege the tunnel became the only door. There was no back door. Even if there had been two tunnels, a door is only as good as its keeper.

LINCOLN: "Richard: You seem to regard Lincoln as the enemy. How can this be? He died at the hands of the money changers after he attempted to introduce constitutional money." C.W. - Washington

ED: Mr. Lincoln? Sir, you have touched a tender spot. Lincoln is one of the few things on which I hold strong opinions.

Lincoln was a central bank supporter. He was elected to office with bank backing. A bank agent, if you will.

Once in power he developed independent ideas. He admired the debt free Southern monetary scrip system. He copied it and issued money instead of borrowing it from the private banks who supported him for office. The Lincoln experiment had to be stopped for the establishment to survive. Lincoln was replaced. There was no other choice.

BUT - just because Mr. Lincoln's enemy is MY enemy - that does not make Mr. Lincoln my friend. He did other things besides making interest-free money while he was in office.

He imprisoned 10,000 of his own people without charge, closed opposition newspapers as it pleased him, had his army shoot down civilians in northern cities, and declared martial law.

At the very time his own family owned slaves he stole those belonging to others which had been bought by their

owners in good faith. Payment was refused. "Lincoln lies" are notorious. He surrounded himself with like-minded men. A hard drinking, hard smoking lot. Sherman needs no introduction. Grant was called a shiftless unemployed bum by those who knew him. His father had been trained by the terrorist John Brown. His wife delved into astrology. A cozy family-like group of like-minded people that couldn't have come together by accident. These were his good points. From here it was all downhill.

The man was a monster to those he chose to make his enemies. There was nothing about him to "misunderstand" or "misjudge". It was all there on the table. There is not a single reason to believe "things would have been different had he lived." To support that hackneyed quote are only the words of his fellow party-politicians.

He knew of the suffering of POWs, both northern and southern. He imprisoned Southern POWs in the most exposed areas and refused to furnish them blankets and proper food. To the Northern prisoners in the South he refused to send medicines when requested both by Union prisoners and Southern officialdom. He stopped prisoner exchange that had been instituted earlier to relieve prisoner suffering.

He took over my great-grandfather's home at Kelly's Ford for his headquarters. While there he witnessed first hand the wanton pillaging and destruction going on right before his eyes and didn't lift a hand to stop it. He could have. He looked on approvingly as his soldiery broke open barrels of flour and poured molasses over it to make it unusable. Kelly's Ford was far behind union lines, so there was no military reason for it. He looked with hatred at the hungry women and children of my family, and the other burned out women and children refugees living there and

crowded together in barns. His face was hard. His heart was hard. His soldiers drove the slaves away with rifle butts, only to have them return a few nights later to share the hunger and deprivation his minions left behind. Still they stayed. The generals he picked were hard. Lincoln was a hard hard man. The only gentle thing about him is the picture establishment historians paint. Had he lived it is doubtful if more than a very few of us would have survived.

Even after he was gone we had to live though years of occupation by black soldiers, carpetbagger government, wholesale thievery, brutality, rape, murders, and unspeakable things. It took that long before Lincoln's holocaust of ruin, starvation, and brutality, picked clean the bones of the South. There was nothing left to steal, so they went away and left us be.

BUT, before they left they raised the tariffs and charged us 3 times as much as before. They put in differential freight rates so that it cost more to ship goods by train from Richmond to NY than from NY to Richmond. The rates were still that way when I was a boy. Maj. William Hoskins, my great grandfather was a surgeon in The War. He had several advanced degrees. His son, my grandfather, was left 10,000 acres. Taxes broke him. Much of his life was spent behind a mule. He was lucky to get a 3rd grade education. He was fortunate to sell his land to a land company for almost nothing. It saved killing himself to pay the killing taxes used to pay the enormous state debt forced on Virginia during his father's generation.

Lincoln's successors relented not at all. They just left us in our misery and told us to pay the debts their minions had

run up or they would "come back and finish the job." They left us in chains, but, praise God, they left.

Mr. Lincoln an enemy? Why sir, why would you think that? He is the model that the establishment wants everyone to copy. Goodness knows, today, Washington has a score that could fill his shoes in an instant.

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 167

WHO WILL EAT

Issue #119 stated that driving the American farmer from the land would have serious repercussions.

Issue #134, was about *The Weather* and its changing character. Both articles are combined in the one that follows.

Sometime in the first half of this century the world entered an ice age.[1]

Proof - the heat!

Smog, smoke, and dust envelope the earth. It acts to shield the polar ice caps. The sun's rays cannot reach the ice caps to melt them. Snow falling in this region accumulates and little of the sun's heat arrives to melt it. The air that takes

1 John D. Hamaker, *The Survival of Civilization*, Hamaker-Weaver Publishers, POB 1961, Burlingame, CA 94010

moisture to the poles leaves it there as snow. As it returns it picks up little moisture from melting ice as it used to do to bring summer rain. The summer winds arrive dry.

Throughout the world, little rain falls. Mexico is turning into a desert and her people flee to the US. Here, America's bread basket is drying up. The Mississippi is reduced to a trickle. The sun beats down like a furnace, and there are few rain clouds in the sky.

Jetstream

New centers of heat and cold are being established. The result - larger polar caps, larger deserts. The cold is colder, the hot hotter. This year, the only parts of the country to get normal rain were the central Atlantic states and the Pacific northwest.

The jetstream over our heads, said to be responsible for bringing the rain, is forced elsewhere.

Special groups in America blame the Soviets for using Tesler Buck Rogers type techniques to stop the rain. They say that the USSR now controls the weather. It may be somewhat farfetched to believe that a nation unable to produce a good can-opener can make it rain or not as they choose. If they could perform this remarkable feat, why import so much American grain?

Aggravation

America used to be self sufficient, able to provide all her food needs and well able to weather drought years. This self sufficiency is now gone. The reason - bank policies.[2]

New York international banks lent large sums to foreign nations. To earn dollars to repay the loans the foreign nations pay their own farmers to increase farm production

as much as they can. Increased subsidized production gluts the world markets forcing farm prices down.

Low cost foreign farm production undersells the American farmer. The American farmer bankrupts and is forced off the land. America's potential to produce food is drastically reduced while over 50% of American food must now be imported.

This allows foreign nations to earn dollars to pay interest to the American banks at the expense of the American farmer and the American public. This trade off, interest payments in exchange for bankrupting farmers and curtailing the American food production, will be fatal to millions of people if the drought continues.

Result Of Drougth

The drought is world-wide. The media tell us that there are surpluses in the USSR, Argentina, and Australia, available to fill our and the world's needs, and that on top of that our own wheat stockpiles are sufficient to supply normal exports for several more years.

This appears doubtful. A faithful subscriber sent me a copy of the trade journal "Traffic World", dated June 27, 1988. It contained tables taken from the US Department of Agriculture, Office of Transportation.

They show that US grain carloadings to the Pacific coast ports are up 41% this year over last. The massive export shipments through the S. Atlantic & gulf ports are up 92%.

At the very time the drought has reduced American production 27%, according to official figures, the international grain dealers are shipping food out of the country by the trainload at a tremendously accelerated rate.

The total American grain reserves were expected to soon be reduced to the Strategic Reserve. If the government is telling us the truth this means that there is little food reserve left in the country except this Strategic Reserve which is supposed to be used only in case of war.

However, to count on this reserve to fill an emergency may be a false hope. Farmers have called me and said that the part of this stockpile they have personally seen may not be fit for human use. It was old, rat ridden, and some had gone bad. In other words, much of the reserve food may not be usable in an emergency. If this is so - there may be no lifeboat for a second drought year.

Preparation For Food Shortage

The lack of food is called FAMINE. It is a drastic word - not one to be used lightly. People die in famines. If they don't live on farms, have substantial garden plots, or have large food reserves stored, lots of people can die.

We don't want to be alarmist and jump at shadows. We don't want to be stupid either. If a famine arrives and we have made no preparations, we die. If we make preparations and there is no famine, well, we'll use up what we have set aside, and chalk it up to experience. Our long term costs will have been small.

To prepare for a worst case scenario in case nature continues its present course - put aside a year's supply of food. Our grandfathers always had a substantial supply of food on hand.

One has to eat anyway - why not buy a larger supply now, and use oldest first to keep it fresh.

This past week, subscribers have informed me that in west Texas and in parts of Ohio corn products and certain

other foods are in short supply on store shelves. If the situation turns tight, food stores could empty overnight. Supermarkets carry only a 3 day supply.

The January #160 issue of this newsletter listed companies that produce non-hybrid seeds. Some are now defunct. I haven't had time to cull the list. However, non-hybrid seeds may be worth their weight in gold in the days ahead. Get the list, find the companies still in business, and get a supply.

Firearms! Just a reminder.

Clothing. Don't forget a hat, rain slicker, and good clodhoppers.

Transportation. Be ready to move where necessary on a moment's notice.

Confrontation

If things get very bad, we may expect the establishment to tell us that things are very good. Why? To keep us quiet while they take our grain for others. Once the cupboard is bare it makes little difference what we think or believe. We will have to deal with what will be left us - famine.

There is no way to soft-peddle this next; So here it is, in a nutshell:

If we do get back-to-back drought years - the entire world may be looking at famine. If there is not enough for everyone to eat - who then will eat?

The international grain merchants intend to supply their clients worldwide. Their profits are enormous. They could not care less about us. Will we be able to afford to have them take our grain to make their profits and let us starve? Will

we be able to permit the long grain trains to rumble hundreds of miles across country to seaports and load them on ships to take to foreign lands at our expense?

What about the inner city denizens whom the establishment uses as their storm troops? Will we be expected to go hungry to feed them?

Conclusion

At this stage, the economic implication of a climate change combined with a food shortage cannot be fully envisioned. Is it possible that entire cities in our west may have to be vacated? This happened earlier to scores of cities in Iran when her weather changed. We are simply dealing with a situation beyond the ability of man to see.

However, just because we cannot fully envision the scope of the problem doesn't mean that we shouldn't do what we can to prepare for it.

At the *Nebraska Farm Rally* (#125) in February 1985, hundreds of farmers met to try to get someone to listen to them. One speaker asked God to send a leader - a Gideon - to lead. When the time is right he will appear.

In the meantime the rest of us, ready or not, may be forced to take the judgment seat. These judgments may be hard in the days ahead. For the sake of a profit, the future others may choose for us may result in famine and death.

Given two back to back drought years like the one we are going through - the question may be - who will eat? And what will you do to ensure that you do eat?

UNFILTERED NEWS

AIDS: Reuters of 6/29 says that blood specialists should cut back on blood transfusions to reduce AIDS risks.

AIDS: "One sees more reports of AIDS virus being transmitted to innocents via blood banks. The virus may be present, yet no antibodies will be detected. One criticism has been made - that too many transfusions are being used." Edward T. York, MD, *Financial News Analysis*, 162 W. Alta Green, Port Hueneme, Calif 93041.

MIGRAINES: "People susceptible to migraines ... should probably avoid ... artificial sweeteners ..." Letters, *NY Journal of Medicine,* taken from *Daily News Digest*

WESTERN CIVILIZATION: Stanford University has "gutted" a basic "Western Thought" course to appease a radical minority group 500 strong who marched through campus chanting "hey hey, ho ho, Western culture's got to go." *NY Post*, April 25, 1988

PSYCHO? A 17 year old black accused of killing a white filling station manager in cold blood is being ordered to take psychiatric examinations. (*The News & Daily Advance*, Lynchburg, Virginia, April 13, 1988.)

ED: Nowhere in The WORD does the phrase "psychiatric examinations" appear. The punishments for all crimes are spelled out. A cold blooded killer cannot make restitution, and he will pass along his own kind, therefore he must die. There is no exception.

HATE CRIMES: The Connecticut State Police are taking on "hate" crimes. According to the "Bridgeport Tele-

gram", "a glance, a gesture, a word, a demeanor." They also can be committed by omission, association, inference, or by overt acts, such as denial of equal employment, housing and education. (*Spotlight*, July 1, 1988)

LETTERS

RICE: "Dear Dick: Enclosed is a package of wild rice. I carry some 4 1/2 packets in a screw-top 1/2 pint dairy cream bottle in my backpack. I can be on the trail in high-style for better than 1/2 week. With a bit of onion, garlic, mushroom or other herbs widely available in the wilds a person can have a very tasty nutritious dinner." R. R. - Washington

---

GLENN MILLER: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Whatever happened to Glenn Miller of the Patriot Party of North Carolina?" S. K. - Montana

ED: While waiting for a George Washington on a white horse to save the nation I was suckered once more by a "flag-waving" "reverse-speaker".

At his trial Glenn Miller was revealed to be working for the government. His "flag waving" was a come-on to patriots. His patriotic speeches were "reverse-speak". The government wanted the names of establishment opponents. They used Glenn Miller to get them. It all came out in the trial. I have copies of FBI testimony that goes into detail about Miller's co-operation with them. It is no longer a mystery why it was so easy for Miller to be apprehended. We now know why he issued a call to arms without participating himself. Others were to bleed and fuel establishment propaganda against patriotic flag-wavers. He received government protection, and a new identity. Thank goodness North Carolinians refused to go along with him.

The FBI report says that Miller has a drinking problem. I found out that Miller also had no interest in God when I quizzed him by phone about a news announcement he had made.

Rules learned? 1. Never again trust a "flag-waving" leader who drinks (Drinking proves a man to be neither a good priest, king, or leader - according to law.) 2. Never trust a man who does not go by God's WORD. The laws are simple cut and dried. If a leader doesn't follow the ones we all understand, then he MUST follow his own, or those of the establishment. 3. Find out who pays the man's check. The man who puts the groceries on the table calls the tune. 4. Never judge a movement by the CAUSE. Great CAUSES can be put on or taken off like coats. No cause is better than its leader.

The establishment uses our discontent against us. He knows that millions of Americans feel betrayed, robbed, over-taxed, and disfranchised. To defuse this he finances organizations to mislead the disenchanted. The establishment is the real sponsor of many flag-waving and religious do-nothing patriotic veterans organizations, patriotic newsletters, patriotic religious leaders, and flag-waving politicians. The establishment has been at it a long time. But then, so have the faithful.

I am sorry about Glenn Miller. He could have been another George Washington.

CIRCUMCISION: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Do you believe that the law requires 'circumcision'?" K. N. - California

ED: Circumcision became deeply ingrained during the occupation of Palestine by the Syrian-Greek-Arabs. The

Syrian-Greek prohibition against it helped trigger the Maccabean Wars.

The occupying Syrian-Greeks killed newly circumcised boys along with their parents. The ancient book of Antiquities (perhaps the book least tampered with) states:

> *"God charged him (Abram), in order to keep his posterity unmixed with others, that they should be circumcised." Anti 1:10:5.*

The Syrian-Arabs were a different race. They were not "adam". They were not "son-of-adam" or "son-of-man" (both mean the same thing). They couldn't blush red. Circumcision was done to constantly remind the conquered that "son-of-man" people were to stay to themselves alone.

The cream of the adamic race came to America during the persecutions of the 1600s. The ancient command was perpetuated here. 90% still practice it. 90% in Europe don't. Most in Europe are descendants of those who opposed the Law in the 1600s. Like breeds like. As long as there are adamic people in America who wish to keep to themselves circumcision is likely to continue.

Some say that circumcision supports "disfigurement" - which is forbidden.

The disfigurement of circumcision is not the same as the custom of cutting a digit from one's finger to memorialize a sorrow or a success. It is not the intentional scarring of one's face for the same reason. Circumcision is no more disfiguring than removing an appendix, extra and unneeded teeth, impacted molars, or a wart. Circumcised men do not get many bacteriological infections prevalent in lands where circumcism is not practiced.

CIRCUMCISION: "Dear Dick: On circumcision I have taken the view of the medical profession, which comes from Paul, who told the Galatians that they must stop following Jewish laws, particularly regarding circumcision." Dr. Edward York, *Financial News Analysis*, 152 W. Alta Green, Port Hueneme, CA 93041

ED: The only thing that I have found that has come down intact from the ancient days is the Law. "I have not come to change the law ... "The law forbids "adulteration". I have 10 typewritten pages, taken from the scriptures, of specific commands, statutes, and judgments forbidding the adulteration of the race of "son-of- man".

Circumcision was begun to keep "son-of- man" separate from those who weren't. Paul is used today to refute this, as he is improperly used to refute ALL law - *"The Law is done away."* This usage was not possible before 1825 because at that time our Bible contained the Apocrypha as it had since the Bible was put together by the early church fathers.

The Apocrypha comes down hard against association with non- adamic peoples. It used to be that the works of Paul, following the Apocrypha in the Bible, were interpreted in light of the older law-abiding Apocrypha. "Abolitionists" had no theological argument to justify mixing adamic with non-adamic peoples. Paul can be interpreted in a number of different ways. They needed Paul's help, unrestrained by the Apocrypha. The stripping of the Apocrypha from the Bible gave this help.

In an instant the history starting with the return from Babylonian captivity to the advent of Jesus almost completely vanished. Without the Apocrypha, Paul could be quoted without Apocryphal restrictions.

Notice how Paul is the one quoted and misquoted almost exclusively to substantiate unlawful acts. Paul, instead of Jesus who gave the Law in the beginning, has become God to many (present company excepted). When the law of Jesus comes under assault it is the quotes (misquotes) of Paul that lead the attack - especially the catch-all "the Law is done away".

Regardless of what Paul says, most adamic Americans will follow what they consider the requirements of the law in regard to circumcision.

Incidentally, as a boy I assisted my father, who was a surgeon, to perform circumcisions on mature men who because of poverty had not been circumcised as babies. They had become convinced, for whatever reason, that they should be circumcised. For a mature man to undergo this operation he has to be really convinced. These men were, and they came in a steady stream.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 168

SUSANNA

Alien Rulers & Their Gods

Alien rulers make demands not palatable to conquered subjects. They make demands which their god approves, or else they would not make them. To avoid punishment, conquered subjects do all in their power to humor the rulers and their god.

The demands, however, continue to come. To keep peace, concessions continue to be made. But nothing is ever enough. In time the ruler will demand something that his conquered subjects cannot do without being damned by their own god. Then, the hard choice must be made. Obey the alien's god or obey one's own God.

In ancient days our God was called God the WORD. He had 10 rules dealing with murder, theft, adultery, etc. Under these 10 rules were statutes and judgments. His people were

expected to follow them. Then, as now, the disobedient used every argument not to obey. But, God's people esteemed it a privilege to obey.

The *Apocrypha* lists some of their stories. Following are three. The first is about Susanna. The elders, or priests, referred to in the story were the usual politically approved establishment types.

Susanna

"Jocam ... took a wife, whose name was Susanna ... a very fair woman, and one that feared the Lord.

"Jocam was a great rich man, and had a fair garden ...when the people departed ... Susanna went into her husband's garden to walk. And ... two elders (who hid behind) saw her ... so that their lust was inflamed toward her. ... they were ashamed to declare their lust ... Yet they watched diligently ... to see her ...

"She was desirous to wash herself in the garden: for it was hot ... She said to her maids, Bring me oil ... and shut the garden doors, that I may wash ... when the maids were gone ... the two elders rose up ... saying, we are in love with thee; therefore ... lie with us. If thou wilt not, we will bear witness against thee, that a young man was with thee ...

"Susanna sighed ... if I do this thing, it is death unto me: and if I do it not, I cannot escape your hands. It is better for me to fall into your hands, and not do it, than to sin in the sight of the Lord ..." *(History Of Susanna, from the Apocrypha)*

(Read this yourself to discover the proper way to examine a witness in a court of law.)

Susanna was willing to obey God, refuse these two evil lying elders, and be put to death for adultery, rather than actually commit adultery.

The next story comes from the time of the Maccabees - the time to which I believe we have returned today. The land had been occupied by Alexander in his pursuit of the Persians. Greek generals ruled and Greek soldiers and their mixed arab-Syrian wives were the aristocracy. These rulers demanded the conquered peoples do what their own alien god approved.

As time went on the people began to resist. Small things became a test, much as "God save the King" became a life or death test to our own forefathers in the 1600s. One did what was demanded or died. The following is the story of a mother and her 7 sons.

The Mother & Her Seven Sons

"Seven brethren and their mother were taken and compelled by the king against the law to taste swine's flesh, and were tormented with ... whips. One of them ... spake ... We are ready to die, rather than to transgress the laws of our fathers ...

"Then the king ... commanded ... to cut out the tongue ... and the outermost parts of his body ... he commanded him yet being alive to be brought to the fire, and to be fried in a pan (and this he did to each of the six brothers)...

"Whilst the youngest was yet alive (the king said that) he would make him both a rich and happy man, if he would turn from the laws of his fathers ... But ... the young man would in no case harken unto him ... the king

called the mother, and exhorted her that she would council the young man to save his life ...

"But, she ... spake ..., Fear not the tormentor, but being worthy of thy brethren, take thy death, that I may receive thee again in mercy with thy brethren ... The young man said ... I will not obey the king ... but I will obey ... the law ...I, as my brethren, offer up my body and life for the laws of our fathers ... and that by torments and plagues confess, that he alone is God: ...

"So this man died undefiled ... last ... the mother died." (II Maccabees 7:1-41)

But, there comes a time when a man, somewhere, refuses to do one more thing that will violate his God's law. He will not be content to be imprisoned and die there from maltreatment and mistreatment from other prisoners to show love for his God. When the establishment asks this man to turn against his God there will be an explosion. The next is the story of such a man.

Mattathias

"The king's officers, ... came into the city ... to make them sacrifice ... Then answered the king's officers, and said to Mattathias ... Thou art a ruler, and an honorable and great man in this city ... Now ... fulfill the king's commandment. ... and thou ... shall be honored with silver and gold ... Mattathias answered ... Though all the nations ... fall away every one from the religion of their fathers ... Yet will I and my sons .. walk in the covenant of our fathers. God forbid that we should forsake the law and the ordinances ... Mattathias ... was inflamed with zeal, ... therefore he ran and slew him upon the altar. Also the king's commissioner, who compelled men to sacrifice, he killed at that time, ...

Thus dealt he zealously for the law of God, like as Phinees did unto Zambri the son of Salom. And Mattathias cried ... Whosoever is zealous of the law, and maintaineth the covenant, let him follow me. So he and his sons fled into the mountains, and left all that ever they had in the city." I Maccabees 1-27

This act of Mattathias and his sons started the Maccabean revolt. It continued until the false priests, and the strangers and their allies, were banished from the land.

These are three examples of people willing to give their all for their God.

The Law

Who is one's god? Is he tall or short? Does he have curly hair, a "godly look", and is he filled with "love"? What's his name? These words have no meaning. No living man has seen God.

A god is known by what he demands. Many gods allow their followers to do practically anything they like and proclaim "the law is done away with". Our God has given 10 commands and expects us to obey them. Jesus confirmed it again - "if you love me, OBEY."

The West is living on a powder keg. As in the day of Susanna, the Mother and her Seven Sons, and Mattathias, the law once more is being flaunted and violated.

Across the West live tens of millions of Law Christians who are as willing as their ancestors who ventured on the crusades to die for God's Law. It only remains a question of time until the establishment does as the Greeks did, and demands that one of the faithful do that which his God declares "unlawful". When they do - the answer will be - NO!

A Susanna will refuse and throw herself on the mercy of a corrupt court stacked with lying witnesses. A mother and her 7 sons will die one at a time, in a frying pan or in a prison at the mercy of savage inmates loosed on them. But a Mattathias will fight! and die like Mattathias and each of his sons died, one at a time. BUT, die in the process of destroying law breakers. The murderers, rapists, and homosexuals, and those who approved their acts, were punished when Mattathias and his sons, "the Maccabees", came down from the hills. The story says that Matthathias' last son lived to see the heathen and their lawless allies banished.

Those who believe that tomorrow will be the same as today are in for a rude awakening. There is only one standard that the faithful can live by - the 10 commandments.

The new god brought into our land is demanding that his alien laws be enforced. Open immigration, tribute to foreign nations, heavy taxes, forced busing, coddling communists, coddling criminals, corruption, favoritism, Hollywood morals, the Bakker/Swaggert establishment approved Samaritan Christian substitute religion, etc. This confronts the 10 commandments of our God. There is friction. Both laws can't rule at once. It is certain that a Mattathias will refuse. If the establishment does not stop him he will force everyone to choose. On that day this land will fragmentize.

It comes as a shock for the average citizen to realize that at this moment thousands of people are in prison in America for obeying a law that was lawful yesterday but today has been declared unlawful. Hundreds were jailed in Atlanta alone this past month. The month before hundreds more were jailed in New York. The establishment becomes more oppressive as it demands that its god be obeyed.

Summary

Another back-to-back drought year could create a food shortage. A food shortage could result in uncontrollable political conditions. People may opt for change if they come to believe that conditions will not get better and that they have nothing further to lose. Yesterday's Matthathias could be tomorrow's George Washington.

Tomorrow's investment decisions will be made in changing times. They will not be simple. Don't complicate matters by going into debt.

If events become unhinged, remember, that where your people are, your God lives. There, His law rules. You and your property will be safe. Only there.

AIDS UPDATE

GLOVES: "The medical staff at San Leandro's (Calif) Fairmont Hosp. recently conducted tests of gloves following the finding of defective gloves during a procedure on an AIDS infected patient. They blew the gloves up and held them under water. The results? 10% of nonsterile vinyl gloves and 35 % of nonsterile latex gloves leaked! ... many are now double-gloving on a routine basis." *First AIDS Report*, July, 1988, PO Box 2396, Vancouver, WA 98668

UNDETECTABLE: The AIDS virus hidden in body cells can remain undetectable by commonly used screening methods. This finding suggests that the virus is actually being carried by some who were declared free of the virus in commonly used tests. *NY Times* June 5, 1988.

KISSING: "AIDS transmission by kissing has occurred. A man ... permanently impotent ... contracted AIDS from blood transfusions. Now, his wife has AIDS and their only sexual activity was kissing." Letter, *N. England Journal of Medicine*, copied from *Daily News Digest* June 22, 1988

UNFILTERED NEWS

BANK LENDING: "Banks loan 80% of the money deposited with them." shrills a newsletter. Nonsense! Banks don't lend depositors' money. They create money out of thin air to lend. Depositors' money isn't needed for that purpose. Banks just keep deposits to comply with FR regulations. Deposit requirements can be raised or lowered at will by the big banks. This is how they bankrupt small banks and take over their accounts. They've been doing it for years

---

COOLER: "Virtually all of Florida, which used to be in Zone 9, now falls within the cooler Zone 8. The frost line is moving south. Growing seasons are getting shorter. Snow has fallen for the first time ever in southern Italy and Saudi Arabia." *Focus* #6, 1988, PO Box 236, Dresden, NY 14441

HATE: "Canada bans over 500 titles as 'hate propaganda' including 70 books, 150 audio and video cassettes and more than 270 newspapers, magazines, and pamphlets." *Focus,* #6, 1988, PO Box 236, Dresden, NY 14441

OLIVER NORTH, when told there were no ... 1st class seats on a flight from LA to DC, had flight attendants ... rearrange passenger seating to allow him and 2 bodyguards ... to sit with an empty row ahead and behind: one passenger ... remained in his seat. Flight attendants later privately

congratulated the immovable passenger." *Insight,* 7/11/88 p6, copied from *Daily News Digest* 7/13/88

BLOCKBUSTING: "Hundreds of specially trained black, Hispanic and white couples will be sent by the federal government to pretend ... to buy ... homes... (to) spot blatant discrimination ...." *News*, Lynchburg, A3, April 11, 1988.

EDITOR: This is a billion dollar business. The WORD will not allow us to live among strangers lest we learn their ways. Blockbusting forces our people from their homes, and forces them to borrow money to build new houses. Billions in profits are generated for the usury bankers. This is why blockbusting statutes were passed. The Law will judge those who have abused our nation. They will be required to restore fourfold to those whom they have defrauded.

LETTERS

BORROWERS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: The 'economic potential' of immigrant beggars is tremendous and confirms what you wrote in your book. Brought into the country and put on welfare, each can handle $50,000 in loans. 'Open Borders' is big business for the banks - and hell for the American worker." Q. S. - Alaska

---

PRESIDENT: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Which candidate should be promoted for president?" C - California

ED: In the case of the one:

> **"Thou shall... set him king over thee... from among thy brethren... thou mayest not set a stranger (zwer - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu. 17:15**

In the case of the other:

"In those days went there out of Israel wicked men who persuaded many saying, Let us go and make a covenant with the heathen." I Maccabees 1:11 "To the end that they might forget the law, and change all the ordinances." I Maccabees 1:49

If one must choose between a stranger and one who violates the law - choose the latter. He may repent.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 169

MERCURY FILLINGS

A few months ago a subscriber called with an unusual story. He said that both he and his wife had been subject to poisoning from silver-mercury fillings in their teeth. His symptoms were those of muscular dystrophy and Alzheimer's Disease. His wife was subject to severe menstrual disorders. The problems had continued for years. Upon filling removal and replacement with ground glass fillings with a plastic binder on a Dropsin base, the symptoms disappeared.

The following article was copied from The *KS Newsletter*, Box 399, Pleasant View CO. It is a partial reprinting of a newsletter written by Dr. Tim Kersten, a practicing dentist from Burney, California.

"Patients are too dumb to make decisions concerning their own health!"

Believe it or not, this was the comment from another dentist to me while our office participated in the Redding Holistic Health Fair last week. Unfortunately, it is the attitude of many dentists in deciding whether to inform their patients that 40% to 60% of that 'silver' filling they want to place in your mouth is MERCURY.

One of our displays at the the health fair stated the following:

ARE MERCURY/SILVER AMALGAMS SAFE?
They contain:

MERCURY 40-60%
SILVER 15-37%
TIN 12-13%
COPPER 0-26%
ZINC 0-1%

The University of Tennessee Toxicology Center, which is considered to be the finest in the country, rated plutonium as the most toxic substance to man; it was rated at 1900+. Using the same scale, mercury was rated at 1600 and nickel at 600.

The Toxicology Center's mention of nickel brings up another dental dilemma. Nickel is currently used by the National Cancer Research Institute to induce cancer in lab animals. Rather tragically, about 80% of the Dental Profession are using nickel- based alloys for their porcelain overlaid crowns. Most toxic/allergic reactions to nickel do not show up in the mouth, but manifest in a disease process somewhere else in the body, i.e., kidneys.

On May 19, 1987, Sweden, after many years of extensive investigation and research, has declared that;

> "Amalgam (mercury and silver) is from a toxicological view, an unacceptable dental filling material, which shall be discontinued when a suitable dental filling material has been developed. As a first step in the process to eliminate the use of amalgam in dental fillings, comprehensive amalgam work on pregnant

women shall be stopped in order to prevent mercury damage to the fetus.'"

The American Dental Association publishes several warnings and precautions concerning the occupational hazards to dental personnel working with mercury-silver fillings. It states under no conditions should the mercury-silver filling material be touched or come in contact with the skin and that all scrap filling material must be stored under water in an air-tight, sealed container. Does that sound like a substance you would want in your mouth?

There are acceptable alternatives to the mercury/silver filling; ask your dentist about these and start now in minimizing your toxic exposure from this dental material. When old filling are removed, ask that a 'rubber dam' be used so that mercury/silver filling do not go down your throat. When the bacteria of the bowels comes in contact with the mercury/silver particles, there is a biochemical conversion from the inorganic mercury to an organic methyl or ethyl mercury, which is many times more toxic and can cause bowel and/or kidney dysfunction.

If you don't feel you are 'too dumb' to make your own decisions concerning your health, start now through education; after all, it's your health that is at stake."

The book "*It's All In Your Head*" by another dentist,[1] contains the following statement by the American Dental Association quoted from the JADA, Vol. 82, March 1971:

> "Are amalgam fillings and their placement hazardous to the patient? The answer is an unqualified 'NO'.

1 *It's All In Your Head*, Dr. Hal A. Huggins, POB 2589, Colorado Springs, CO 80901

> Study after study has shown that the patient undertakes no risk whatsoever with the amalgam filling."

Dr. Huggins' response to the above statement is: "It is interesting to note that there is no documentation to the 'study after study' claim. Efforts to find these studies proved fruitless. We contacted Dr. P. L. Fan of the ADA to request reprints of those studies. He said he would be happy to furnish them. A few days later we received one reprint (written before we were born) and a list of references that, in his words, 'clearly repudiate any apprehension about the safety of amalgam fillings.'"P*Ibid*: p.159

"*It's All In Your Head"* contains a number of interesting case histories, as well as a large number of enlightening comments. Following are some of them taken out of context.

> "'Chronic fatigue' is a result of insufficient oxygen to the cells. Mercury interferes with the ability of hemoglobin to transport oxygen. Slow healing is in part a result of zinc deficiency. Mercury interferes with zinc metabolism." p50. "'Most people who suffer from mercury toxicity are constantly fatigued. They sleep more than eight hours a night and wake up tired. ..." p.62.

> "Electrical current is generated in metallic fillings in the mouth. The higher the electrical current, the faster the chemical reactions .. more mercury comes out of the fillings." p.67 "The suicidal patient is extremely friable in terms of reaction to electrical change." p.72. "The amount of electrical current generated by 'braces' is generally several times higher than that created by amalgam fillings." p107.

> "People process thought differently with amalgams than they do after amalgam removal. They cope better." p.75. "Perhaps the greatest dietary source of mercury is canned tuna. This is followed closely by the shell fish

like lobster and shrimp." p93. "Chemically the high copper amalgams emit mercury 50 times faster than conventional amalgams ... high copper amalgam is probably the most deadly." p103. "... nickel is used in over 90% of the crowns made. Overall use is over 85%." p106.... "gold and amalgam should not be in the mouth at the same time ..." p71. "Some of the worst reactions we have seen occurred where the patients had combinations of nickel, gold, and amalgam -". p107. "Dycal, the most often used base material, gives many people the same reaction as mercury does. ...Although it is not perfect either, we have found the best results overall with a base called Dropsin." p108.

Studies listed in his book on page 159 but evidently not referred to by the ADA include:

"Death Caused By Swallowing Large Amalgam Filling"
"Diseased Eyes and Amalgam Fillings"
Mercurial Necrosis Resulting from Amalgam Fillings"
"Irritation of the Larynx Caused by an Amalgam Filling"
"Poisoning from ... Amalgam Plugs in the Teeth"
"... Objections Offered by Physicians to Amalgam Fillings"
"Injurious Effects of Amalgam"
"Amalgam and Kindred Poisons"
"Amalgam Filling Causing Acid Taste"
"The Amalgam Fraud"
"Death From an Amalgam Plug"
"Acute Mania Attributed to an Amalgam Filling"
"The Poisonous Effects of Amalgam Fillings"
etc.:

Conclusions

Before the recent rash of articles on mercury poisoning my knowledge of the subject was confined to the expression "mad as a hatter". This expression referred to "hatters" who cleaned the beaver hats of yesteryear and were subject to insanity brought on by being poisoned by the mercury they used in the cleaning process.

If mercury on a hatter's hands could cause mental instability, mercury in one's mouth could presumably do the same. One is left with the feeling that the subject of mercury poisoning may in time blow up into something really quite big. Perhaps bigger than the drug, tobacco, or even the AIDS controversy. After all, who doesn't have an ache or a pain and doesn't have a mercury filling they can blame it on. The combination is almost certain to bring lawsuits and have economic repercussions.

In time investors, instead of only lawyers, and the afflicted, may learn how to benefit from it

.

==========

B B B

The ruling party in S. Africa is called the National Party. It poses as conservative. Its actions brand it "radical-left".

An opposition party, the Afrikaaner Resistance Movement (AWB), under the guidance of charismatic Eugene Terre'Blanche is rapidly overtaking the ruling National Party, according to opinion polls. However, the AWP offers nothing more than just "opposition". They have no new or long range plan to deal with problems in South Africa. They merely want to "stop" the ruling party.

The suspicion is that S. Africa's "establishment" may be funding the ruling party AND ALSO its opposition to control both, as is done in the United States.

A radical-right party has formed in S. Africa. It's name - "BBB". It's leader " Professor Johan Schabort.

Its purpose - to present ideas which it believes are purposely being ignored by present right wing parties.

Stripped of rhetoric, Schabort's platform calls for "repatriation". The removal of blacks from S. Africa.

Like it or not, THIS is a clear cut solution! Professor Shabort says that S. Africa is for Whites. They were there first and they mean to stay, and the rest of Africa is large enough for the blacks. In his words "We believe firmly that Blacks and Whites cannot share the same geographical area ... we believe in total separation."

This stand was shared by early American presidents who supported the African Colonization Movement. Marcus Garvey, the charismatic black leader of the largest "back to Africa" movement, had over 10 million dues paying black members in N. & S. America in his organization. He was jailed by the establishment in the 1920s in the effort to break up his group.

At the present time there is an organization called *The League Of Pace Amendment Advocates,* 1222 S. Glendale Ave. Suite 3, Glendale, CA 91205 1-818-247-2804, composed of black speakers who tour the U. S. drumming up support for a congressional bill to finance a "back to Africa" move by American blacks.

Peace comes when friction is removed. The right wing BBB is serving a useful purpose in S. Africa. It presents a litmus test issue. If the other parties are controlled, they

won't acknowledge that the option exists - just as in the United States.

UNFILTERED NEWS

PRIVITAZATION S.AFRICA: "Electricity, oil, telecommunications, railways, airlines, television and many other basic industries are all in the hands of the state. Now the government (of S. Africa) has announced that it will begin turning these industries over to private enterprise." *The Detroit News*, 8A, February 22, 1988

ED: This is Botha's payment for establishment support. South Africa's industry will be turned over to the international bankers. Only they have unlimited funds to buy these industries. England, France, and Mexico did the same earlier. First the establishment confiscates (nationalizes) industries from their owners. Then they give (sell) them to the internationalists. "Privatization" is the biggest un-talked about scam in the world next to "blockbusting" and the "income- tax".

US SUPPORTS AFGHANISTAN: Soviet supporters in the US government provided Stinger ground to air missiles to Afghan Freedom Fighters only after it became obvious that 1) the Afghans were winning without them, 2) after drum fire Afghan complaints that the US government was providing no help, 3) to silence US critics world wide. Patriots point to lack of US help to anti-Communist freedom fighters in Poland, Angola, Nicaragua, Vietnam, Mozambique, and elsewhere as examples of communism at work in the US government.

MERCHANT FLEET of the US that formerly registered some 5,000 ships is now down to 97. State-supported foreign lines, including the USSR, are eating the US alive. Most of the industry could disappear within months - not years. From *Traffic World*, p. 13, October 26, 1987

ED: It's planned this way. Our country's agricultural system is being destroyed. Alaskan oil industry remains undeveloped resulting in absolute dependence on foreign oil that can be cut off in a day. Critical military equipment is manufactured abroad. The electronics industry is being ruined by imports. Basic industry is being moved wholesale out of the country. No anti- missile defense, no bomb shelters, no universal military training, a country swarming with hostile strangers, aided by a left-extremist congress, an anti-American media, AIDS plague- carriers are protected, its God held to ridicule, and now - no merchant fleet. This is a scenario of a nation being prepared for destruction. It's no accident. Our GOD is bringing the strangers against us. The survival of our country, our possessions, and our lives depends on our obedience.

US CHINA COZY: "In an unprecedented move, the State Dept ... approved export of US communications satellites to China. ... State Dept. spokesman ... said ...the US and China will cooperate to safeguard the technology from possible misuse or diversion." *NY Post*, p.10, Sept. 10, 1988.

CALIFORNIA PREDICTION: "California will have the the world's fifth-largest economy by the turn of the century. ... LA will be ... #1 population center ... California's trade with the Pacific Rim countries will exceed $100 billion.

Ethnic minorities will make up 1/2 of the state's population." *DLJ,* 140 Broadway, NY, NY 10005, p.5, Sep 2, 1988.

AGENTS PROVOCATEUR: "The Police Department today will start an anti-bias decoy operation in New York neighborhoods ... Cops in street clothes ... will spend time ... to await attacks by bigots ... For example, black decoys will work Howard Beach ... Hispanic decoys will work the Bronx ... Holmes insisted the decoys would not 'provoke' attacks ... " *Daily News,* NYC p. 21, Jan. 21, 1988.

ED: I'll bet! Once the "scare is on" they'll move in the billion dollar neighborhood blockbusters. The establishment is organized and good at this. Why not send "white" decoys to Harlem? or would that be provoking attacks?

SEDITION TRIAL: "As we have been gathering facts for our 'sedition trial documentary', we are discovering that the men of The Order, who were on trial, have been maligned. The individual who reported that these 4 members of The Order who were on trial were immoral and frequented brothels was not able to substantiate, or was not willing to substantiate, his accusations to us. The Order members on trial showed great courage, Christian conviction, and love for country and their God. It appears that they have been lied about and forgotten with most being afraid to speak out in their defense. While not endorsing the group or its actions, it needs to be said that those particular men, who are now painted as villains, may someday be described by historians as just the opposite once the truth is known."

Pastor Pete Peters, *SFA Newsletter,* May 1988, PO Box 766, La Porte, Colorado 80636

LETTERS

"Dear Richard: Two questions:

Q1. I wish you could address real estate more thoroughly." C. W. - Washington

ED: The usury system has reduced real estate to a commodity. The dollar rises or falls at the whim of the establishment. The dollar fell from about 1971 until 1980. Real estate boomed. From 1980 to 1985 the dollar rose and farm values broke badly while urban real estate traded flat. From 1985 to early 1988 the dollar fell. Urban real estate almost doubled and farm values went up 10%+. Now the dollar has started to rise again. If history repeats, this should mean that urban real estate and farm values should weaken.

Q2. The bureaucracy is buzzing with problems of waste disposal. I have a feeling that there is an investment potential here.

ED: In Europe, waste disposal has been developed into a business. It's efficient and also EXPENSIVE. A cheap way of recycling is the road to riches.

RECYCLING: "Dear Dick: Before WWII our township disposed of garbage by putting the food products into containers and putting bacteria on top. It made the best fertilizer. No incinerators or anything." I. B. - New Jersey

---

EXCESSIVE DEBT: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Another newsletter writer says that unlike W. Germany and England, the US and Japan have created excessive debt, therefore they

must have higher interest rates to stop inflation. Please comment." F. B. - Colorado

ED: I don't know what "excessive debt" is. No one voluntarily goes into debt. Rising interest rates always stop people borrowing money into existence, stop rising stock markets, stop expanding economies, and cause depressions. I don't know of any exceptions. The question now is - how high must interest rates be to be high?

NAILING LIBERALS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: From a newspaper list of those having licenses to carry firearms, most appear to be liberals. These same liberals also oppose private ownership of guns for the rest of us. It would seem that this may be a foolproof test. If a man opposes private ownership of firearms while owning one himself - he is a liberal." J. M. - NY

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: Why the great outcry against S. Africa's 'Apartheid'? Every nation in Africa practices it, but S. Africa is the one blamed." G. M - Maryland

ED: Money. The world embargoed chrome from Rhodesia to force them to sell it to the USSR. The USSR marked it up and resold it to the West. Most of the switch took place in the S. African ports. This gave the USSR money to pay interest to Western banks.

S. African factories and mines are presently humming away. The "apartheid" embargo forces them to sell their output to the Israelis who mark it up for resale to the West. Much of the transfer takes place in the S. African ports. The Israeli nation gets the middle-man's money for its own needs. The Israeli owned S. African press supports President Botha in return. Practically the only customer S. Africa has

for its products are the Israelis. Since prices are set by a single buyer the ones hurt are S. African workers. In effect, they are economic slaves to the Israeli nation. S. Africa must buy Israeli products in return. It's a sweetheart deal - DC, S. Africa, Tel- Aviv.

AIDS UPDATE

AIDS: "A Department of Correctional Services spokesman noted that the NY state will spend more than $18 million on prison AIDS patients in the coming year." *NY Times*, May 13, 1988

SWEDEN: "STOCKHOLM - Plans to hold ... carriers of the AIDS virus under lock and key ... in Stockholm ... have raised ... protests ... Two unrepentant prostitutes carrying the virus are already being held to prevent them spreading the disease ... The inmates would be held under the provisions of a law governing the spread of infectious diseases ..." *SA Observer*, Pretoria, S. Africa.

AIDS CONTAMANATED BLOOD: The California Supreme Court upheld a lower court order requiring medical officials to identify an AIDS infected donor in a lawsuit brought by a woman whose late husband was infected by contaminated blood in 1983. The order was issued in a negligence suit against the Irwin Memorial Blood Bank and the San Francisco Medical Society.

The woman in turn became infected by her husband and is dying. The suit requires the donor's identification so that he can be questioned about screening procedures in effect at the time.

Lawyers for the blood bank argued that identifying the donor would violate physician-patient privilege of confidentiality. The bloodbank spokesman said "We're quite worried that this will discourage people from donating blood."

The woman's attorney said "We feel the blood bank was negligent in screening blood - that it didn't do all it should have back in 1983 - and we need to question the donor about it. From a *Los Angeles Times* article of Wednesday March 16, 1988 part 1, 3.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 170

THE HOUSE

The James and its branches traverse the state from west to east. Lexington, Lynchburg, Richmond, Newports News[1], and Norfolk lie on its banks or the banks of its tributaries. South of the James is Southside Virginia. Business sometimes takes me there.

I passed a small plantation house of the sort that used to be so prevalent. It was built perhaps 1720 or so. Not big. Not really old. It had 3 dormers and needed a coat of paint.

---

1 In 1607-1608, Captain Newport brought news from Britain. Often he couldn't sail up the James against prevailing westerlies, so he anchored. A boat was sent up to Jamestown with Captain Newport's news. His anchorage at the mouth of the James became known as Newport's News. It remained vacant farmland until WW I when a city was built there. Recently the name was changed to Newport News. Five

The striking thing was its cemetery close by. The house and cemetery went together. It was a big family cemetery. Nine generations were buried there. The same family had lived there generation after generation. The fathers, grandfathers, great grandfathers all the way back. Aunts, uncles, infant babies and sons killed in the wars. One fell at Gettysburg, another at the Wilderness, another at Petersburg. All were buried there. It was more than a house. It was home.

There were no cars next to the house and the fields weren't planted. But the driveway was well used and the house, too. The present owner must be working in Petersburg and driving 40 miles back and forth. At least he has managed to hang on to the place.

I envied that man. We all should. He is one of the very few who has salvaged what we all were promised.

My own family has nothing to show for 400 years. We came to Jamestown in 1615. The first of the name was Bartholomew, a boy aged 15. He was sent here so that if the rest of the family back in England were killed there would be a survivor. His father was a protestant minister to a Catholic King. A thing not conducive to longevity in that day.

Landing at Jamestown, he moved across Hampton Roads to Norfolk, then a land of trackless woods, not a city. From there, he moved to the Northern Neck and cleared a small plantation. This was confiscated when the King turned the whole Northern Neck over to one of his favorites. He was forced to move on.

In 1640 he sold land at Hoskins Creek, where Tappahannock is, to buy a plantation in Essex County. The Hoskins' took part in Bacon's Rebellion against a corrupt Royal Governor who objected to their defending themselves

against hostile indians, thereby upsetting his lucrative private trade with them. The "rebel's" lands were confiscated and handed over to his favorites (which is the reason we have never gotten along with the "big house Byrds" on the James).

Our family moved on to the run-down Mount Pleasant plantation after the "war crimes" trials, executions, and confiscations were over. There they eked out a precarious living.

After 1692 the King set the usurers of the Bank of England on us. This set the stage for "good 'ole John Robinson's disaster" where he lent state tax receipts to private individuals. The borrowers were unable to pay back the loans since there was almost no money in circulation with which to pay. As a result, most of Virginia's farms and plantations were redistributed again. We hung on to Mount Pleasant because we didn't owe anything.

Robert Hoskins, a younger son, fought with the 1st Virginia Continental Line. His brother, John was one of the first over the top at Redoubt #10 at Yorktown.[2]

After the war he married a Byrd heiress and moved to the Byrd "Dragon" plantation.[3] She was descended from the "little house" Byrds. They were called "little house" because their branch fought with Bacon and had their lands confis-

2 The 1st Virginia went over the killing fields at Gettysburg. The sons of The Blues, the Little Boy Blues, aged 10 to 15, repulsed Col. Dahlgren's attack on Richmond. The 1st Va. has long been known as the Richmond Light Infantry Blues. It has been continuously organized since 1687 and is today a National Guard Unit. My father served in The Blues. I followed in his footsteps as a youngster, from private to commissioned officer.

3 Heiress doesn't mean RICH. Usually it meant that a woman inherits from her father in the absence of a son. In this case a small plantation was given as a dowry.

cated. Consequently, they lived in little houses. Their wealthy Byrd cousins on the James supported the governor and got their confiscated lands and built "big" houses.

Our branch is known as the "Dragon" Hoskins because we lived on the Dragon. We lived there for more than a hundred years and put 4 generations in the Bird family cemetery. Byrd/Bird was spelled either way then.

The War Between The States ruined us. The plantation was looted time after time. There was virtually nothing left. Business was at a standstill. We left. The house is still standing - partially. The corporation that bought the land won't sell that part to us. They thought it amusing that I would try. They laughed.

Dr. William Hoskins moved to Carlton's Corner, King & Queen County, for a generation. The awful depression that lasted from 1865 to 1945 forced the family to move out of Tidewater altogether. A corporation now owns Carlton's Corner as well as the Dragon.

My father is buried in Culpeper in a Masonic cemetery with 5 generations of my mother's family. I live 120 miles away in a city called Lynchburg. I have no land. No home with my ancestors buried nearby. Neither do most of you. This is not right. It is not the way it is supposed to be.

This is the command of our God. It is what our grandfathers refused to do and what we will do in time to be obedient:

> **"Ye shall divide the land by lot for an inheritance among your families: and the more ye shall have the more inheritance, and to the fewer ye shall give the less inheritance: Every man's inheritance shall be in**

the place where his lot falleth; according to the tribes of your fathers ye shall inherit. Num. 33:54

The land has never been divided. I don't want the 10,000 acres that Dr. William Hoskins eventually inherited from the Byrds. The negro legislators of the State of Virginia put such punishing taxes on the land that he was forced to sell it for almost nothing. Anyway, the only way 10,000 acres could be gotten together was through the distress of many smaller planters.

All I want is a hundred or two hundred acres, or whatever it will take to enable me to quit my job if I like and live there.

Once the land is equitably divided we are instructed that this land is never to be sold.

"The land shall not be sold forever: for the land is mine." Lev 25:23

Old county courthouse clerks have told me that in the early days in Virginia the authorities discouraged land sales to try to comply with this law. They fixed it so one could not leave land by a will. It had to descend by a separate contract.

Many times, the oldest son received the lawful double portion. The daughter received a dowry, but no part of the land inheritance if there was a son. Her husband was expected to supply her needs.

Landless younger sons moved to the frontier and took up unclaimed land. That's why there are Hoskins in Kentucky and Ohio.[4]

Powerful strangers have moved in and are ruling "their way". We, the "people of the law", are forced to live in a

lawless land. All restraints are loosening. America is coming unglued.

The Chinese words for "crisis" and "opportunity" are the same. Think on it - everything good that has ever come to us has come through crisis! As control loosens, the establishment is becoming more abusive in the attempt to hang on to privilege, wealth, power, and land.

This abuse makes more people angry and will be the establishment's downfall. One day we will have our land back. When we do we will have another opportunity to do it over again, and this time do it right:

> **"...ye shall divide the land by lot for an inheritance among your families: and the more ye shall have the more inheritance, and to the fewer ye shall give the less inheritance: Every man's inheritance shall be in the place where his lot falleth; according to the tribes of your fathers ye shall inherit. Num. 33:54**

and once divided:

> **"The land shall not be sold forever: for the land is mine." Lev. 25:23**

One day, our descendants may have their own homes with their own family cemeteries close by; the thing promised by our God to us. The sacred land to pass down generation after generation. Land free from the establishment's tribute/taxes designed to take it from us. And, let us hope that our God gives us the opportunity to do this in our lifetime.

UNFILTERED NEWS

CHERNOBYL: "Chernobyl is still burning ... a terrific explosion ripped through the No. 4 reactor of the nuclear power station ... Seconds later another explosion threw out graphite blocks and fuel material ... 60 miles away is Kiev, .. the ground water of Kiev is filled with radioactive material ... The Dnieper River is carrying radioactive waste downward to the Black Sea.

"... a radioactive cloud rose half a mile high ... England kept 3 million lambs from the butcher shops ... The Lapps (lost) ... 60,000 reindeer ... Every pregnant woman within 20 miles of Chernobyl lost her baby. ... 30% of the land area of the Fertile Crescent is contaminated ... helicopters dumped more than 5000 tons of boron, dolomite, lead, sand and clay ... to smother the graphite fire ... this only insulates the reactor core ... its temperature went past 3000 degrees ... Radioactive emissions were at their highest ... Men burrowed beneath and shored up the foundation with concrete ... Since then many tons of concrete have been dumped on the site to cover it over but the reaction goes on and the ground underneath absorbs it and goes on down to the Dnieper River. It will go on for 1000 or more years." ***Al Henderson***, talk at Junaluska, N.C., April 15, 1988.

ED: We can only imagine what this will do to this choice area of land settled so long ago by Vikings. This holds as well for the Black Sea, and in the long term, the Mediterranean. This is what happens when our nation is replaced by strangers. The world slowly turns into an open sewer when the keeper vanishes.

ISRAELI TORTURE: "Abu Leban ... a 19 year old Palestinian was interrogated and held incommunicado for

18 days under *torture* until he signed a confession. Defendants in the Israeli system are often not allowed to see their lawyer until AFTER they sign a confession, ... the lawyer may not get to see the client until just before the trial! Many ... are kept in jail for 6 months without trial ... This is democracy in Israel, supported by your tax dollars. *Lubbock Avalanche Journal*, Feb. 29, 1988 copied from *Dickinson Newsletter,* 5231 16th St., Lubbock, Texas 79416

S. AFRICAN INTEGRATION: "The disgraceful scenes on Durban's beaches (S. Africa) over Christmas and New Year, which were opened to blacks and Indians for the first time ... shocked the whites back to reality. ... incidents included copulation in public, defecating from parked vans and trucks, cooking fires on tarmac roads, washing laundry in the toilets, showers, and children's paddling pools, urinating on the lawns and flower beds, and widespread general misconduct. It was partly this shocking scene which led to the heavy defeat of the ruling party in the bi-elections. The signal was loud and clear." *World Economic Review*

ZUNDEL: Zundel ... German-Canadian dissident, was able to score in his second (freedom of speech) trial in Toronto. ... a 196 page report on findings at Auschwitz and Majdanek presented by American engineer and gas-chamber expert Fred Leuchter ...involved the journey of a five-man team ... to Poland, where rock and concrete samples were taken from alleged gas chambers ... and the samples submitted for analysis to an American laboratory. ... Mr. Leuchter summed up...:

" ... the evidence is overwhelming. There were no execution gas chambers at any of these locations. It is the best

engineering opinion of this author that the alleged gas chambers at the inspected sites could not have been then, or now utilized ... as gas chambers."

The 4 original atrocity stories were; scalding death by superheated steam, burned to death in trenches, mass execution by shooting, and mass gassing. The first 3 stories were shown to be lies long ago. The last - the gassing lie, is now exposed for what it is. *IHR Newsletter*, 1822 1/2 Newport Blvd., Suite 191, Costa Mesa, Cal 92627, $50/yr.

ED: Witness after witness came forward to confirm that there were no gas chambers. The thousands of bodies found at the end of the war were what the Germans have always said that they were - typhus victims! The media scam claims that thousands of gassed inmates were cremated each day in furnaces which constantly "belched smoke". British and S. African recon planes took aerial photographs of the camp. I've seen copies of the pictures. There was no belching smoke. There was no smoke at all. This physical proof exposes one more lie. Constant lies. Lies, lies, lies. Forty years of lies. Lies against our own Christian kinsmen against whom the Law forbids us to raise our hand.

A hundred billion reparations dollars rides on this gas chamber atrocity story. We can count on the effort being made to keep the myth alive. The anti-Christ Holohoax scam to turn Christian against Christian needs a truth team to follow behind to debunk every instance of the 40 year old calumny.

EPISCOPAL BELIEFS: "Trenton, N.J. - Representatives of northern New Jersey's 125 Episcopal parishes voted Saturday to give their blessing to relationships between **homosexuals** and between unmarried couples. ...

"Newark's Episcopal bishop, John Spong, said ... 'I think we need to be more embracing of the pluralism of our times.'" *News,* Lynchburg, 1/31/88 A5.

ED: Jack Spong was pastor of St. John's here in Lynchburg. He was continuously at the center of controversy. Evidently, he has yet to learn that Christian law is different. Our law teaches:

> **"If a man lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman ... they shall surely be put to death." Lev 20:13.**
>
> **"Cursed be he that maketh the blind to wander out of the way." De 27:18**
>
> **"Take the prophets of Baal, let not one of them escape ..." 1 Ki 18:40**

"Son of man (Heb: son of adam - he who blushes red), I have set thee a watchman ... if thou dost not speak to warn the wicked from his way ... his blood will I require at thine hand." Eze 38:7-8

HISPANIC BIRTHS: "The National Center for Health Statistics ... found an 11% increase in the number of **births to Hispanics** between 1983 and 1985 ...the birth rate among non-hispanic women was up just 3%. Hispanic births accounted for 17% of all births in 1985 ..." *WSJ*, Aug 16, 1988, p.31

AIDS UPDATE

AIDS virus in bone marrow can infect cells even when it can't be detected in blood samples. A study by Anthony

Fauci, of the *National Institute of Allergy and Infectious Diseases,* shows that bone marrow can be an AIDS reservoir. From a news article in the *NY Post* of May 3, 1988

LEUKEMIA: **A** "particularly vicious" type of leukemia may be transmitted by blood transfusions. Red Cross experts recommend that donated blood be screened for this virus as soon as a test can be developed. The virus is called "human T-lymphotropic virus type I, or HTLV-1." *NY Post* , April 29, 1988.

ED: The Red Cross neanderthals are seeing to it that one still cannot use one's kinsmen as donors in emergencies but must use blood bank blood. Thus, they promote disease transmission by refusing to segregate blood and blood donors. The biggest public health menace in the US may be the Red Cross - not AIDS.

AIDS: The AIDS virus is said by George M. Shaw of the British Nature Journal, to **mutate with a speed compared with influenza viruses**, a factor which hampers the search for a cure. Some infected people have 27 different AIDS viruses. Another unknown is "Why people get infected on day one, but don't get sick for 10 years." *WSJ*, p. 24, August 4, 1988.

GOVT REGS: "The federal government will soon send ... letters to the ... major U. S. companies urging ... they apply the new federal guidelines on dealing with employees infected with the AIDS ... to take **disciplinary action** against workers who demand the dismissal of fellow employees infected with AIDS ..." *US News & World Report*, Aug. 22, 1988, p. 10.

LETTERS

VMI: "Dear Dad: Just a line to let you know that at the *Virginia Military Institute* in Lexington there is an empty room with a box containing hundreds of dollars in cash on a table. Cadets may order flowers for their dates. $15 each, by putting their name on a list. Those bringing in a $20, $50, or $100 bill make their own change unsupervised. Hundreds of cadets make their own change. There is never any money missing.

"Also: **Cheating** is punished by drumming out in the middle of the night in front of the massed cadets, and drinking is punished by expulsion. I thought you'd like to know." Your Son, Robert Byrd Hoskins - Virginia

ED: Thanks, Byrd. I know that. That's how it should be. Something else - my old school, *Fishburne Military School* in Waynesboro operated the same way 45 years ago. I don't know how it operates today, but I do know that it is one of only two fully credited junior ROTC military schools left in the country. There were 500 of them when I went there. A generation of boys is growing up that will blink at the sound of tank engines.

WAR CYCLES: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Just read your book, *War Cycles / Peace Cycles*. It has changed my life. Unrealized by me my finances have been at extreme risk. You should include more information about Australia in your newsletter. We are your kinsmen, you know." B. N. - Australia

---

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: Yesterday we mailed you our subscription. That evening we attended a meeting. Some there had read your book, *War Cycles / Peace Cycles*. They said

it talked about **a war** to be fought in this country, but could not explain who was going to fight whom, or who will win!" W. A. - Ohio

ED: Big topic for this short space. I'll let the book tell the story. You can get a copy from *Virginia Publishing Company*, P. O. Box 997, Lynchburg, Virginia 24505, $28/copy.

BANK TRUST: "Dear Dick: I was a long time subscriber but was forced to drop my subscription because all my funds, including pension funds, vanished from the bank where they were held. The president of the bank was sent to prison for 7 years, but he had declared bankruptcy for both himself and the bank, so there is no hope of recovery. We live on Social Security. Since I have no funds to invest, your back issues are treasured now only for your comments, historical perspectives, and notes about your family and ancestors." H. H., MD - California.

ED: I'm sorry. I wondered what had happened to you. One day I hope to collect and publish the stories of people ruined by the usury system through no fault of their own.

BANK TRUST: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I was left an inheritance in trust to be administered by a bank. Half the money is already gone. What should I do?" E. F. - Virginia

ED: Consult your lawyer. The trust may allow you to select another money manager in whom you have more confidence.

ATHEIST: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I thought I was an atheist. I hold most 'Christians' in contempt because of the many I have dealt with. As an 'atheist' I prided myself on telling the truth, and doing the things you say the 10 command-

ments require. I even keep the Sabbath. If God is the Word, and the 10 commandments are the expression of God, then I must be (ugh!) a Christian! If I'm a Christian, what are these sleazes that call themselves 'Christians' who go out and break the 10 commandments every day of the week?" E. J. - Washington

ED: One's acts speak louder than his words. According to what you do you may be classified as a "Law" Christian. Both you and your Jesus, the personification of "The Word", are the enemy of the "Samaritan" Christians, those who are "saved by grace" to go and do whatever they like. You're no atheist. Your brand is THE brand and the ONLY brand. The West is loaded with people just like you and who sympathize with you. You know the rules and practice them. To heck with labels. You know what you are. Hang tough! Together we may see the day the sleazes will be tried by Law.

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 171

BALANCED BUDGET RESULTS

The economic world is run by economic laws. Absolute, unchangeable, infallible laws. The Law dealing with money states:

> **"Thou shalt not lend upon usury (with interest upon a loan) to thy brother; usury of money, usury of victuals, usury of anything that is lent upon usury: Unto a stranger (Heb: zwer - racial alien) thou mayest lend upon usury; but unto thy brother thou shalt not lend upon usury." Deut 23:19,20**

Those who violate this law, or acquiesce in its violation, trigger other laws which come into play.

If there is only $10 in the world, and "A" lends the $10 to "B" under condition that "B" repay "A" $11 - it can't be

done. Eleven dollars do not exist - only $10. It is a fraudulent contract. The borrower was trapped from the instant he agreed to it. This usury contract is the basis of today's Western economic system.

The situation becomes repulsive as the borrower is forced to pledge his farm as collateral for repayment of the non-existent $11. It becomes more repugnant still when a SWAT team is sent in to shoot down the recalcitrant borrower as a lesson to other borrowers who might "welsh" on their legal but unlawful contracts.

The borrower, in desperation, may plead with the lender to somehow create an 11th dollar for him, and, from the goodness of his heart, give it to the poor borrower so that he will not lose his house, his farm, or his business.

To get that newly created 11th dollar, the borrower must sign a second contract. In this contract he must pledge his cow and his chickens.

The first 10/11 usury contract pledged the farm. To get the 11th dollar to fulfill the first contract he must make a second contract. He gets in deeper and deeper.

The usury game of 10 for 11 can continue as long as society has borrowers who have unmortgaged collateral. After society pledges all it has to pledge - the game is over. It can't continue. The lender forecloses. The foreclosure is called a crash. It's the age old game of USURY repeating once again. That's why it is the only type of economic system that is forbidden by our God.[1]

---

1 For over 1000 years our ancestors used the Tally System, an economic system similar to he no-interest system used by Arab nations today. See your Encyclopedia, or *War Cycles/Peace Cycles.*

Because the system was designed this way - at any one time there are far more IOUs coming due than there is money in existence with which to pay.

To entrap millions of victims in the net instead of only one, the system must grow. To grow, the supply of money must expand to allow debtors to obtain the 11th dollar.

Keynesian Economics

Usurers have three principal methods of increasing a nation's supply of money needed to extend the life of the usury cycle.

1) Decreasing Taxes
2) Monument Building
3) War

This is Keynesian Economics in a nutshell. Keynes didn't invent or approve the system, he just explained it, and it bears his name.

REDUCING TAXES - This gives an instant squirt of money. It can boost a faltering economy in an instant.

Taxes formerly paid into government coffers go to debtors who immediately spend the money. Borrowers have the 11th dollar. Business picks up. This is the quickest method to stimulate the economy.

MONUMENT BUILDING - This is the 2nd best method to get money into the economy and prime the pump. Today's name is - "public works".

Here in little Lynchburg, our city fathers, with encouragement from bankers "serving" on city council, have almost circled the city with a "badly needed" superhighway system. The finest money can buy. Cloverleafs, multi-million dollar bridges - the works!

Old Rivermont Bridge, the one that scores of the jobless jumped from during the '30s depression, was torn down. It was embarrassing because they almost didn't get it down because it was so well built. We now have a new bridge a few feet to one side of where the old one stood.

The same goes for all the other bridges. One new bridge crosses the James a few hundred yards upriver from another major highway bypass bridge. It goes nowhere. It merely rejoins the bypass a half mile further on. It took some talking to justify that one. "Had to build it though - the old one was falling down." This too is proving embarrassing as it is also proving difficult to demolish the old one.

Minorities have been presented with new or refurbished "badly needed" public housing - which was the excuse to borrow millions upon millions into existence.

The system is called Monument Building. It's effective. Every community has a variation.

WAR - This is the best method to get massive amounts of money borrowed into circulation.

People will not go into debt of their free will, and must be forced into debt. They will only borrow willingly to defend themselves and their families.

The usury system requires a perpetual enemy, one which requires billions to arm against. The system requires that America always be ready to fight for freedom! She must be

ready to fight "evil" - Germany, Korea, or Vietnam, whomever.

The system also requires future enemies to be kept in the wings, enemies to fight in future years. The media is told to condition the population to think of "future enemies" as "aggressive" and "evil". Countries like S. Africa. When economic conditions require, we will be told that S. Africa will have to be fought to save the world for democracy, and it must be fought before that evil S. Africa can invade and put the United States to the torch!

There are all sorts of variations on this theme.

There you have it - the three methods the Usury System has of expanding the money supply. It's called - Keynesian Economics:

Lie #1 - Balanced Budget

"We must balance the budget or we will go into a depression."

If we balance the budget we WILL go into a depression. The government's deficit spending buys tanks, planes, and ships that will be obsolete and scrapped in 5 years and must then be replaced. The Soviet spy system in the US is tolerated because it helps the Soviets achieve parity. This gives us an excuse to arm to "catch up". Half of the Soviet equipment is an exact replica of ours. The same plans and specifications were used to build it. If they have difficulty with some of our hi- tech, we send engineers and computers to help. This is an absolute necessity if we expect to keep our economy rolling.

Deficit spending also finances the Israelis bashing the Arabs, buys icebreakers for whales, and provides aid to the

starving Eskimos at the North Pole. The money spent filters down and allows debtors to pay the 11th dollar.

A balanced budget would shut off this spending. It would stop the 11th dollar from being borrowed into existence. Lenders would then foreclose borrowers. Instant Depression!

Lie #2 - Increasing Taxes

"Taxes must be raised to balance the budget to keep us out of a depression!"

If reducing taxes stimulates the economy, doing the opposite - raising taxes - will depress the economy. Using the Big Lie, black becomes white, white becomes black.

Taxes are increased to cause depression, not to help the economy expand.

Lie #3 - Falling Dollar

"The dollar is falling because our balance of payments is running a deficit."

If the US dollar were exchanged 10 cents (US) for 10 cents of a foreign currency, the dollar would not rise or fall.

The dollar falls when the international bank moneychangers exchange 10 cents (US) for 9 cents in marks, pounds, or francs. It rises when they exchange 10 cents (US) for 11 cents in marks, pounds, or francs.

There is NO free market in currency exchange. If you wish to trade in the international market you must either exchange at the rates set by the international banks or you don't exchange at all. Take it or leave it. If you complain - the politician who is fool enough to listen to you will lose his next election.

A falling dollar serves a useful purpose. Foreign central banks, conspiring with U. S. money-changers, tell their people that something "must be done to stop the fall of the dollar" so that US goods won't underprice their own goods. They recommend to their country to buy American Dollars, thereby halting the dollar's fall. To do this they must borrow money into existence.

Then they exchange this newly borrowed money for dollars at the money-changer's price. This borrowing increases both the foreign money supply and the U. S. dollar supply. This creates good times until interest payments siphon this new money back into the banks once again. But, there is reprieve for a time, and that's the name of the game. Reprieve. For a time - inflation instead of deflation. Then the next money shortage crisis forces them to do it all over again to keep the ball rolling.

The talk about "supporting the dollar" is a lie. The idea is to keep the usury system alive a little longer by borrowing money into existence so that borrowers will have the 11th dollar.

Summary

TAXES - Borrowing money to pay taxes triggers this Law:

"The borrower is slave to the lender." Prov. 22:7

MONUMENT BUILDING - A deficit forces the state to borrow money into existence to cover the deficit. It violates this Law:

"Owe no man but to love one another." Rom 13:8

WAR - This requires violating other laws:

> **"Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren." I Kings 12:24; "I require you to abstain from shedding the blood of men." Antiquities 1:1:2 25J, Anti 1:3:8**

A nation does not win by fighting God

Conclusion

PLAN #1
Budget deficits - Inflation
Lower Taxes - Inflation
War - Inflation

TO COPE: - buy gold, natural resources, land, houses, real-estate, common stocks.

PLAN #2
Balanced Budget - Depression
Higher Taxes - Depression
Lack of War - Depression

TO COPE: - hold cash/T-bills, government money market funds, bond funds, rent, short term leasing, shorts, puts.

Until we change the economic system back to the no-interest Tally System of our ancestors, one similar to that of the infidel Moslems, we must cope with the system as it now is to survive.

We can't read minds. We can read usury-bank monetary actions. Plan #1 or Plan #2? Do they REALLY intend to

balance the budget? or is this just talk? Do they REALLY intend to raise taxes? or is this talk? Is the dollar REALLY falling? Is it inflation or deflation?

Our choice - observe carefully - and then go with the flow.

UNFILTERED NEWS

A confidential UN treaty is being negotiated making it an international crime to fail to fill out a government form. Penalties are to range from 20 years to life and possible confiscation of property owned. State Department negotiators also want tax rates and laws to be globally enforced with a global IRS. Some attorneys have said if a UN treaty violates the Bill of Rights, the UN document will take precedence. (Excerpted from *The Virginia Taxpayer*, Ken White, Ed., P.O.B. 663, Lynchburg, VA 24505, Nov 22, 1988.)

ED: "Federal Reserve Banks, including the capital stock and surplus therein and the income derived therefrom, shall be exempt from federal, state, and local taxation ... except from real estate." *Cross Sections*, Federal Reserve Bank of Richmond, Vol. 3/Number 2, 701 E. Byrd Street, Richmond, VA Summer 1986.

"Of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers? Peter saith unto him, Of strangers." Math 17:25-26.

To strangers - WE are strangers. We pay tribute. The king pays no tribute. They pay no tribute. They rule. They are king.

"Thou shall...set him king over thee...from among thy brethern...thou mayest not set a stranger over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15

BIRTH-CONTROL PILL users face twice the usual chance of heart disease. Women who stopped reverted to normal incidence of heart disease, according to the *New England Journal of Medicine* reported in the *WSJ*, p. 1, Nov 17, 1988

GERMANS RANSOMED: West Germany has asked Romania to increase markedly the number of GERMAN ROMANIANS allowed to emigrate. Romania charges "head money" for each German allowed to leave the country. *Insight*, 3600 NY Ave, NE, Washington, DC 20002. p. 39 Sept. 12, 1988.

ED: Country and nation have little in common. The Slav nation in the country of Romania is holding the German Saxon nation in that country for ransom in spite of their having lived there for more than 1000 years. The same is true in the USSR and Poland. The price of one of our kinsman in good physical condition runs in the neighborhood of $50,000. Women and children bring somewhat less.

BRIDGES: In America every two days a BRIDGE COLLAPSES. The Army Corps of Engineers claims that 3,000 dams in populated areas are unsafe. *DLJ*, 140 Broadway, NY, NY 10005, p6, Sep. 6, 1988

FOREIGNERS CONTROL $1.5 trillion of American resources, more than 16% of total US bank assets, more than $100 billion in US real estate, and more than 1/10 of

America's $2 trillion national debt. *DLJ*, 140 Broadway, NY NY 10005 p6, Sep. 6, 1988.

"LINCOLN arranged for his son Robert Todd, even as draftboards conscripted tens of thousands ... that, after his graduation from Harvard in 1864, ...(he was) hidden away in the university's law school. By 1865, with the war winding down ... Lincoln wrote U.S. Grant in January: 'My son, now in his 22nd year ... wishes to see something of the war before it ends. I do not wish to put him in the ranks.' Grant replied that he'd be glad to put young Lincoln on his headquarters staff. In no time ... he was sporting union blues and captain's bars ...." *R-Focus*, Vol. 22, No 8, 1988 p.5.,P. O. Box 1149, Temecula, CA 92390,

---

"ERNST ZUNDEL, who is under a judicial gag- order, recently circulated an anguished *De Profundos* excerpted here: 'The result of this judicially-imposed censorship is that, since I had been convicted (and sentenced to 9 months in jail-Ed.) for publishing the work of another author, I cannot now publish or speak about any subject addressed by that author or in his work ... about major events in 20th century history ... I cannot even defend my own reputation from the liars-for-hire when they chose to besmirch my character by alleging what my 'views' are. I cannot state my view even when the media hatemongers broadcast calumnies calculated to incite a lynch-mob mentality ... Every political hack can seek to garner votes at my expense, using me as a ... focal point for voter hysteria ... Because I say nothing, the uninformed public tends to think that the lies told must be true..."Michael A. Hoffman II, *R-Focus, Vol. 22, No 8, 1988, p7, P. O. Box 1149, Temecula, CA 92390.*

LETTERS

PLANTER/SHARECROPPER: "Dear Dick: My family's history parallels yours. After the War Between The States heavy taxes took the land. My mother's family went from Planter to SHARE CROPPER in one generation. Each time they seemed ready to rise again they were hit by another depression. Then the biggie came in the 1930's. After 90 years my father bought 90 acres. My family retained their manners and dignity. Everything else was gone. Because of this my family has had few comforts that many consider normal, but we owe nothing and we still hold the 90 acres." W.J. - Georgia

---

SALAZAR: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Who besides you says that John Hoskins owned the ancestor of Kentucky's race horces, and if he did, what was he to you? " G.Z. - New York

ED: The Register of the Kentucky State Historical Society, 1917. He was my uncle several times removed, brother to Robert of the Dragon who served in the 1st Virginia Continental Line. See "Hoskins Salizar" on the internet.

HOSKINS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: My daughter sent me your newsletter. Most interesting. My FAMILY is also from Essex and King & Queen. What really interests me is your name. I went to William & Mary and there met the KA housemother, a Mrs. Cy Hoskins, the loveliest lady. She had a son - "Cy". Perhaps a relative of yours. This was back in '35." M.H. - Florida

ED: I know your family. I too went to W&M back in the '60s, the law school. My dad went to W&M too. The housemother was my aunt. "Cy" lived in Warrenton, NC with 12 hunting dogs. He was a widower. Married twice.

First wife didn't like dogs. He got one who did. Emma Lewis - a honey. Liked dogs better than he did. Cy was one of the best shots in NC. Emma Lewis was too. Every family should have a "Cy" - an Emma Lewis too.

NEBRASKA NUCLEAR WASTE: "Dear Dick: In Nebraska they are planning a nuclear waste dump. Today, unlike CHERNOBYL, our ground water level is below the planned level of waste burial and can't contaminate it. The authorities don't think of what will happen tomorrow when ground water rises to normal." Dee Kirk, Nebraska

P.S. How's your daughter after her accident with the .22?"

ED: My daughter has almost a yard of stitches concealed under her bathing suit, but has healed nicely. I took her shooting last weekend and she could hit a can with a .45 at 20 paces every time. She insisted on proving that she is up to it. Shooting skill is still important in spite of a mistake in handling a firearm. 400 years in Virginia has taught that lawful days are interludes between unlawful days. The change from one to the other comes as fast as a summer thundershower. To survive, a family must always be prepared. There is no time to develop the shooting skill in a crisis.

Dee is the widow of Art Kirk, one of the first farmers shot down by a SWAT TEAM. Her story is fascinating. I interviewed witnesses and wrote the story as told to me in issue #124.

BLACKS VA BEACH: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Your last month's news item about what the BLACKS did in Durban, S. Africa is not really news. You should see what they did

to Virginia Beach! Ten thousand black college students came here over Labor Day. It was S. Africa all over again here. Police in RIOT GEAR tried to protect the public, 9 blocks were roped off, stores were looted, copulation, defecation, urination in public. They had great fun and then went away leaving chaos in their wake. Those who encourage this sort of thing should be held accountable and given the same punishment as those committing the acts." E.G. - Virginia

Back to Table of Contents

1988 - Index

A

abortion 69
  Joan Andrews accused 9
accident
  daughter shot 24
  pistol 155
accident with a .22 40
Afghanistan 53
  US supports 122
Africa
  "back to Africa" 121
agent provocateur 66
agents provocateur
  NY anti-white 124
  recognition rules 101
AIDS 20, 99, 111, 139
  carriers arrested 127
  contaminated blood 127
  Jewish burial societies 53
  sex with Africans 52
  tranfusion emergency 15
air raid shelters 85
American anti-communism 77
Apocrypha
  Mother & 7 Sons 107
  Story of Mattathias 108
  Susanna 106
athiest-Christian 141

B

bank
  Nugen-Hand Bank 83
Bank of US (2nd) bankrupts 3
bank trust departments 141
banks
  Federal Reserve Banks 151
  lending deposits 112
  Peru 9
Batista
  replaced by Castro 77
BBB - S. Africa 120
blacks
  more salary 10
  soldiers in Revolution 58
  Va Beach rampage 156
blockbusting
  federal racket 113
blood 72
  from Mexico 59
  idiotic regulations 43
  sickel cell 39
  testing donated blood 41
  transfusion 24, 38
business
  off-shore 3

C

Canada
  censorship 112
Castro, Fidel 77
Charles I 30
Chernobyl 135
Church of England 30
circumcision 101, 103
Cloak of Nimrod 13
communism
  US govt infiltrated 122
Covenant of 1638 31
Covenant of 1643 35
Covenanter
  in America 45
Covenanters 30
  move to Virginia 36
Crash The Dollar 1
crime
  black on white 54
Cromwell, Oliver
  basic beliefs 32
currency exchange 148

D

Damn Yankee 34
daughter shot 24
debt
  excessive debt 125
  Mexico's debt 73
  sweetheart deals 126
deficits 54
depression
  eating in 1929 72
difaquane 61
  Boers arrive 63
  destroys black power 63
  today AIDS 63
  vacant land 1829 62
drinking
  forbidden to leaders 101
drugs
  Singapore 71

E

eat
  Who Will Eat #167 93

Elizabeth II
knights chief rabbi 54
Ellison compound 89
energy
from water 70

F

famine 97
farms
capturing farm trade 4
fascist 21
FBI
Fort Smith Treason Trial 86
Glenn Miller 100
Mullins, Eustace 88
Richard Hoskins' record 86
Sedition Trials 65
food
shortages 95
food contamination 56
Fort Smith Treason Trial
Pastor Robert Miles 86

G

Germans
ransomed $50,000 each 152
Germany
1920s inflation 2
war criminals 56
government agents
identifying 67
trademarks 67
government anti-communism 54
Grenada
invasion 79

H

hate crimes
Conn. punishes offenders 100
Hispanic
birth rates 138
Hoskins
Bartholomew 130
early Virginia 129
Mrs. Cy Hoskins 154
Rebecca - shooting skill 155
Robert 154
Robert Byrd VMI letter 140
Robert joins Blues 129
Huguenots 36

I

ice age begins 93
Iran
anti-U.S. Ayatollah 77
embassy debacle 77
hostage rescue 78
Islamic banking 73
pro-U.S. Shah dumped 77
U.S. arms our enemies 81
Iran-Gate 75
Islam
green flag 79

J

Jackson, Jesse 50
James I & VI 30

K

Kadafy Raid 78
Kennedy assassination 55
Keynesian economics 145
Kirk, Dee
wife of Art Kirk - martyr 155
Kissinger 81

L

LAW
10 Commandments 46
circumcision 102
love 29
sodomy 38
stealing 47
strangers rule forbidden 152
taxes 80, 151
usury 15, 143
LAWS
for governors 85
liberals 126
Lincoln, Abraham 15
Kelly's Ford visit 89
son draft dodger 153

M

Mattathias
story of revolt 108
mentally retarded 85
merchant fleet
US fleet disappearing 123
mercury fillings
Mercury Fillings #169 115
Miller, Glenn
White Patriot Party 100

N

Nebraska Farm Rally 1985 98
Noriega 71

North, Lt Col Ollie
and "Fawn" 80
North, Oliver 113
Nugen-Hand Bank
CIA front 83

O

Order, The 124

P

planter to share cropper 154
poison 67
presbyterian 30
president
choosing 113
privatization
S. Africa 122

R

Rabbi
kill Germans 10
Rebecca
her accident 40
home! 40
Red Cross 42
rice
camping food 100
Rome 75

S

S. Africa
BBB Political Party 120
debt sweetheart deals 126
privatization 122
Salazar 154
Schacht, Dr. Hjalmar 2, 5
Scotland 29
Covenanters 30
executions 35
Jenny Geddes 31
killing times 34
slaves to Virginia 34
scrip 5
sedition trial
Beam Jr, Louis R. 65
Butler, Pastor Richard 65
Ellison, James D. 65
Fort Smith 58, 65
men of The Order 124
Miles, Robert 65
seed
hybrid 6
seven brothers
fried in pan 107
shell fish 22
six million 57
South Africa
black conduct 136

Spong, Bishop John 38
sodomy 138
St. Giles 31

Stanford
Western Civ 99
Susanna
Apocrypha story 106
SWAT team 144

T

taxes
inheritance 84
Tesla 94
torture
Israeli tortures Arabs 135

U

universalism 73
US & USSR merged 11
USS Liberty 10
USSR
helping communists 68
usury
formula for chaos 11
law 143
lending 10 for 11 143

V

Virginia 36
Valley Germans 36
Virginia Beach
black rampage 156
VMI
honor code 140

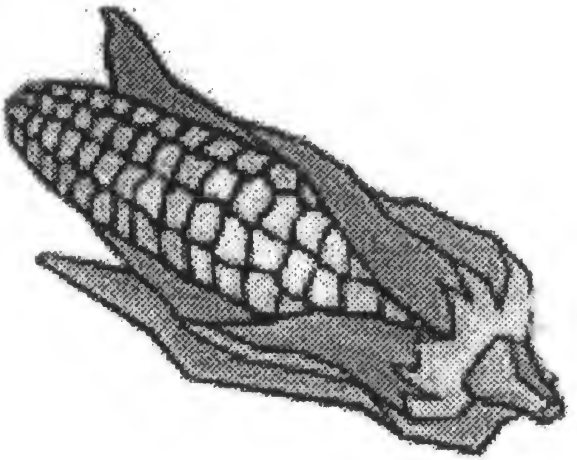
W

wealthy people 23
weather change 18
witches 55
witnesses
government 67
WORD
psychiatric exam 99

Z

Zundel
holocaust evidence 136
Zundel, Ernst 57
censored 153

FOOD



and other stories from

HOSKINS REPORT

1989

Copyright © 2007
by Richard Kelly Hoskins

All rights reserved. No portion of this book may be reproduced without written permission from the publisher except by a reviewer who may quote brief passages in connection with a review.

Published by

Virginia Publishing Company
P. O. Box 997
Lynchburg, Virginia 24505
Phone 434-384-3261

First printing 2007

Printed in the United States of America

ISBN 1-881-867-54-4

Also by Richard Kelly Hoskins

OUR NORDIC RACE, 1958

ISBN 1-881867-00-5

Add'l Printings 1958, 1961, 1961, 1962, 1965, 1975, 1986, 1998, 2005

History of the Saxon nation.

$5 copy plus $3 p&h ($5 overseas)

WAR CYCLES/PEACE CYCLES, 1985

ISBN 1-881867-01-3

Add'l printings 1985, 1986, 1991, HB 2000, 2005

History of usury and war. 250 p.

$25/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

VIGILANTES OF CHRISTENDOM, HB 1990

ISBN 1-881867-02-1

Add'l printings sb 1991, 1997, 2005

The Story of the Phineas Priesthood, 472 p. sb

$15/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

THE WOLF & THE SHEEP, 1993

ISBN 1-881867-03-X

Add'l printings 2002

Wolves eat sheep. That's what they do.

Sheep try to keep from being eaten. That's what they do. 78 p. sb

$5/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

IN THE BEGINNING, 1995

ISBN 1-881867-04-8

The Hindu takeover of Western business, politics,and religion. 249 p. sb.

$15/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

Virginia residents add 5% sales tax

1989 - Table Of Contents

172 - BBB: Pro-white South African party banned by traitors.....1

174 - JAPAN: Uncensored report by one returning after 15 years.....21

175 - FOOD STORAGE: Sources and food plans for emergency 33

176 - 1929 FAST SHUFFLE - Causing deflation to manage inflation.....49

177 - DEATH PENALTY BY RACE: History of execution by race.....63

178 - LAND: Present owners and future owners of land.....79

179 - WHITE CELLS: Saxon priests function as white cells in the body.....93

180 - LAUREL GROVE: An ancient Virginia home dismantled and sold.....105

181 - DOW 5000: Projecting a market objective 117

182 - CRASH OF 1987 & 1989.....131

183 - COMMUNISTS DISSOLVE SYNDICATE.....145

INDEX 163

Chapter 172

SOUTH AFRICA'S BBB PARTY BANNED

History of BBB

The "BBB Party" in South Africa was formed a few months ago. Its purpose, to FORCE Botha's ruling party and Terre'Blanche's opposition party to take stands on things on which they don't want to take stands.

The BBB is led by Prof. Johan Schabort. Shabort has impressive credentials. In the field of bio-chemistry he is a noted scholar whose research is acclaimed world-wide.

A graduate of the University of Pretoria, he did post-graduate work at Princeton, lectured at the University of California, was a member of the NY Academy of Science, was an adviser to the Atomic Energy Board, and was a

consultant to the Department of Agricultural Technical Services. He is a man not easily fooled.

He is devoting himself full time to running the BBB from his home.

Conservative writers have stated the belief that the immense natural resource wealth of S. Africa is a prize the establishment will make their next objective. Such a project is breathtaking in scope and daring - a coup that makes American billion dollar corporate raiders look like penny pinching pikers.

Establishment watchers have also suspected that the S. African President Botha and his ruling party were put there, financed, and promoted by the establishment to facilitate this planned takeover, while all the time covering their tracks with protests that they were only trying to prevent such a thing from happening. A copy of the Democratic/Republican show in America. Whichever side wins - the Establishment wins. Both financed by the same backers.

Schabort's job is to force Botha's ruling party, and its so-called opposition party, to come out for Western interests in S. Africa, or to force them to come out against those interests. In such a situation "silence" is a confession of guilt. A tricky job, but one that the **BBB** is confident it can do.

Money Grubbing - African Style

The African takeover story is a long and profitable one. The Congo was turned over to blacks who in turn turned it over to their financiers to exploit its copper wealth. Northern Rhodesia was handed to establishment surrogates in the same manner for the same reason. The same thing happened in Portuguese E. Africa. The Blacks got next to nothing out of the deals and most are now starvation poor.

SW Africa is at this moment being handed over to establishment surrogates for the same reason with the full and even eager cooperation of S. Africa's Botha. Each time an African nation is taken from White control, generous 20% adjustable rate loans are made to the new governments and they become slaves ... slaves ready to make any deal, ready to give up anything in exchange for relaxation of rapidly mounting and ruinous debt payments. Establishment profits have been enormous since WW II.

The Rhodesian Sellout

Rhodesia is the most interesting case because she did not run. She stood and fought. It is the textbook situation that the establishment wishes to avoid, if possible, and if all else fails, to use to its own advantage when it can get its own man in the key position.

The Rhodesian news media was establishment controlled. It promoted a WW II fighter pilot, a war hero named Ian Smith, while ignoring all others. In this solitary spotlight he became famous in Rhodesia and was chosen to be leader to lead the fight. His picture was in every newspaper. He was promoted as the Robert E. Lee of the nation, one who could do no wrong.

Playing its part, the foreign press pretended to throw brickbats at him further consolidating his power. After all, the foreign press was the enemy and whomever they were against must be all right.

For years he led the fight. To everyone's surprise, the little nation overcame every obstacle and succeeded beyond anyone's wildest expectations. They broke a worldwide boycott and blockade and opened up new trade routes. They obtained new customers for their goods. They succeeded in

protecting their people against establishment armed guerrillas who were known to eat their victims. As expected, nothing the White Rhodesians did was right in the eyes of the international media and the savage terrorists could do no wrong.

Rhodesia became "Fortress Rhodesia" - an armed camp. Every man, woman and child big enough to carry a rifle was automatically a soldier. There are sagas of little ten year old girls bravely firing their rifles at a score of guerrillas, refusing to back up one yard, and making them run. It was a nation of heroes who looked the enemy in the eye time after time and beat them. They were not afraid. They won every battle.

Farmers carried rifles to the fields. Trains donned armor plate and went through. Home industry boomed. Sixteen year old boys took out recon/killer patrols. A small nation of our own, unaided, won against a massive worldwide predatory establishment which furnished unlimited money, explosives, arms, and resources to their savage enemies.

Rhodesia plunged from victory after victory into defeat in a moment. One man did it.

The establishment had prepared against the outside possibility that the Rhodesians might possibly win. When they did, Ian Smith, Rhodesia's George Washington, opened negotiations with Britain and the US to "resolve the dispute". This epitome of patriotism acted without a referendum to ask his countrymen what they wanted. His countrymen thought that this was another shrewd ploy that would gain Rhodesia another advantage. They never dreamed that they were being sold out.

This international meeting took everything from the Whites and gave it to the Blacks, who in turn gave it to the banks who had backed them and had lent them money.

Smith snatched defeat from victory and ruined those who followed him. He was "establishment", and has been branded a renegade by his own disposessed followers now in exile.

The BBB Platform

The BBB means to prevent South Africa from becoming another Rhodesia. To do this they determined to MAKE Botha and his pretended arch rival Terre'Blanche behave like George Washingtons or like renegades who will sell South Africa to the highest bidder.

To do this the BBB took the platforms of the black revolutionary parties, the ones Botha's government tolerates, and copied them.

What the revolutionaries said they wanted for the Black people the BBB said they wanted for the White people.

The Black revolutionary groups said they wanted Whites driven from S. Africa and Blacks put in control with "one man one vote".

The BBB replied that the whites have no homeland exclusively their own as Blacks do, and that S. Africa should be the White homeland. The Blacks, instead, should be the ones repatriated to their own homelands.

Schabort went on to argue that the Blacks live in and rule a score of homelands in Africa where Whites cannot vote, own property, or stay without permission, while the Whites have no such place. Not a single one. They demanded that S. Africa be declared a White homeland because the Whites

were there first, and because the rest of Africa is still mostly vacant and certainly big enough for the Blacks.

This issue triggered the question of "right". Who was in S. Africa first - the Blacks or the Whites? This argument unveiled the secret the press conceals from the world which is this; when Whites landed in the 17th century there were practically no Blacks living in the land. The Whites moved into a land virtually vacant.

Since that time practically all the Black population has come from illegals or children of illegals, much like Hispanic "wetbacks" in the American southwest. They sneaked into the nation to get jobs, or were brought in on temporary establishment work permits, and have hidden out to keep from being returned to their homelands. Those illegally in S. Africa are often allowed to stay through the tolerance of Botha's government.

The BBB charged that the reason the establishment wants to give the Blacks the vote is to turn Westerners out and put Blacks in through a Rhodesian style betrayal.

"Racial intermarriage"! How do you stand on racial intermarriage? The BBB brought up the question. The Blacks want it, the Indians and the Jews want it, the communists want it, and the samaritan church wants it. The Whites, the true Christian church, and the BBB are against it.

Johan Schabort, the BBB's leader, stated that "there has never been a country in history where two races lived side by side with no barriers between them, that they didn't interbreed. To prevent racial intermarriage they must be kept separate." White South Africans applauded. Botha was for racial intermarriage, and Terre'Blanche was strangely non-committal.

"Repatriation! How do you stand on repatriation?" The Blacks want the Whites out - how do you stand on sending "illegals" (wetbacks) back to their own homelands? What about S. Africa being a White homeland? The question received no answer from either political party. They hemmed and hawed.

Botha and Terre'Blanche looked on in horror as these forbidden things began to be discussed openly.

Western voters began asking questions.

Each year S. Africa celebrates *December 16, 1838*, the time when 500 Boers defeated 15,000 Blacks.

At this year's celebration President Botha stood up to say that since there were a few blacks and coloreds inside the circled wagons, that South Africa must become multi-racial which means giving Blacks the vote and political power over the Whites. Terre'Blanche leaned very much in the same direction in a speech made at the same time. In effect, both left and right acquiesce in turning S. Africa over to the Blacks. Botha says do it fast. Terre'Blanche says do it slow. Both parties have begun to show their true colors. The Establishment has done its work well. But then too - so has the BBB.

Botha's Solution

The BBB was being intolerable. Its disruptive questions must be ended. Botha's police started moving in. BBB workers had been active in putting up posters proclaiming party demands. In October 1987, three BBB members were singled out of a demonstration by about 50 people and charged under the Internal Security Act.

The BBB leaned over backward not to break any law so that it could not be charged with anything. But, the embar-

rassing questions had to be stopped. A short time ago, a young man, Barend Hendrik Strydom, incensed over unpunished Black crimes against Whites, seized a rifle and went about shooting Blacks. Strydom belonged to Terre'Blanche's party, not the BBB, but Botha used him as an excuse to ban "people who might someday act like him".

Botha banned the BBB only. Now, he does not have to answer BBB questions. This is something he has not done to the myriad Black revolutionary parties bent on bloodshed and mayhem.

The media wholeheartedly supported the banning act with news articles designed to take away Prof. Schabort's martyr status. They are attempting to redirect attention to the shadow boxing of the establishment's right vs. left, all of which leads one way - to capitulation.

Conclusion

A basic political maxim is: "The leadership of a nation is too important to be left to chance." It appears that both the leadership and the opposition in S. Africa may not have been left to chance.

The BBB did its job well. Its questions embarrassed Botha and forced to ban the BBB to stop the questions. In so doing he has branded himself - renegade! Botha's opposition has emerged from the affair in no better light.

Thanks to Prof. Shabort, S. Africa has been alerted. The establishment now has nothing left to maintain its power except naked force. The deception is swept away.

The Whites of South Africa now have two choices. Both painful. They can acquiesce, turn the country over to the establishment, and lose everything they have including

possibly their lives. Or they can fight, as their ancestors were forced to do twice before in the past century.

By opposing the Establishment and their allies world-wide, S. Africa will be plunged into a flame. If they win they can keep what they have now. If they lose - they lose everything.

If such a war breaks out, it will not be a localized matter. It will attract the scavengers of the world with their armies who hope to profit from the conflagration.

At stake is the greatest haul of natural resources in the world, and the lives of our kinsmen who are once again pawns in the international game of banditry. Also poised in the balance is the economic well-being of the entire world where economies cannot help but be thrown into chaos if deprived of critical S. African products.

LETTERS

HARRASSED FARMERS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: A group of us farmers hired a van and crossed the state border to hear your talk at Colorado Springs. No sooner than we crossed the state line than a police helicopter hove into sight and a road block stopped us for questioning. We hadn't done anything and have never done anything. We are just farmers. I don't know what this is all about, but I just thought you ought to know what's going on out here." T. M. - Texas

ED: Rebellion comes from injured people. The establishment closely watches everyone they have and are looting to detect a hint of rebellion. The masters of revolution well know how to nip possible resistance in the bud. They know they have broken our law: *"The land shall not be sold forever: for the land is mine." Lev 25:23.* Their bandit raid

is called "foreclosure". Their loot - the victims' land. But, it is still a bandit raid and there is still blood on the ground to prove it. We know the law, we know the statute, and have the witnesses. Next - the judgment. Ask Dee Kirk.

S.AFRICAN GOLD STOCKS:"Dear Mr. Hoskins: Why is Congress making Americans divest themselves of

ED: Botha of S. Africa is turning S. African nationalized businesses over to "private" investors, international bankers and their cohorts in exchange for their support. The US Congress is helping to tidy up the loose ends. It's all part of the same package.

CHRISTIAN? "Dear Richard: TV Christianity acquiesces, participates in, is helping cause America's ills. I can't see how you can call yourself a Christian! P.R. - Washington

ED: There are two kinds. Establishment media permit the public to see only the samaritan version. Most allowed on TV are samaritan Christians who be shot down in disgrace anytime because their private lives are often cess pools. They think that they are "saved by grace" and do as they like. "Once saved always saved." In spite of theft, rape, sodomy or mayhem they are still "saved". To them Jesus has long hair, polished nails and sways when he walks. He stands for what the samaritan preacher says he stands for. His path leads to hell.

Christians who follow THE WAY, believe that a god can only be understood by what he demands. They believe that Jesus demands adherence to His Commandments. These bind all contracts. Christians of "The Way" don't murder, lie, or steal, or tolerate those who do. Anyone who teaches this is one with us. Those giving lip service to the Com-

mandments and at the same time adding laws from other gods worship a samaritan god and are enemies of God THE WORD. The Commandments, statutes and judgments divide the samaritan from the Christian. There is eternal enmity between the two. They call us "law watchers" and "legalist". We call them "swine" and "dogs" because they will believe anything, eat anything, breed anything, and do anything that pigs and dogs will do.

CIRCUMCISM: "Dick: Better than circumcision is pulling back the prepuce in infancy and keeping it there. Very practical and effective. Serves the same purpose as circumcision, even in appearance." Edward T. Yorke, MD, *Financial News Analysis*, 152 W. Alta Green, Port Hueneme, CA 93041

CIRCUMCISM: "Mr. Hoskins: Everything must be held up to Law, especially Biblical scribal commentary which accompanies the Law. However, too much pain accompanies circumcision for it to be Lawful." A.D. - Washington.

ED: It is a painful operation. So is appendix, tonsil, or tooth removal without anesthesia. Certain medical men say that incidence of disease is lower where circumcision is practiced. Another says that the effect of circumcision can be achieved by pulling the skin back on boy babies and keeping it pulled back. Certain scriptures say that circumcision is performed to remind MAN never to mix with strangers. Fact: circumcision is done. Fact: It should be simple to prove benefits - if any. Fact: Until people are given a good believable reason to change the custom, it will continue to be performed.

JEWS BASHING JEWS: "Dear Dick: What is the reason for the American Jews bashing Israeli Jews?" M.K. - DC

ED: A falling out. Monied establishment German Jews in New York, London, and Bonn manage the Western media. They object to wild bomb throwing Ashkenazic Jews from Poland and Russia taking leadership and telling them and everyone else what to do. The Israelis now have "the bomb", storm troops, concentration camps, assassination teams, all sorts of other nasties, and a ruthless reputation to fit. A Frankenstein's monster may have been loosed. The German Jews are trying to put their Israeli brothers under restraint. Jews are already calling other Jews "anti-Semitic". Whether TV "talk'n TV bash'n" will do it is something else again.

The atrocity-hoax, abortion, and melting pot propaganda will continue in any case.

GOVERNMENT INVESTIGATIONS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: If the FBI says they have no data on an individual it doesn't mean that the data doesn't exist. It may mean that the individual hasn't contacted the right agency that investigated him. There are many investigative government agencies. If you ask the right one to send you your file under the 'Freedom Of Information Act', they are supposed to do it. But your chance of asking the right one is infinitesimal. My agency has never been asked for a file by a private citizen." Investigator - DC

FARMS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Lots of things have happened on the FARM since you came to speak to us farmers in Kearney, Nebraska in 1985. On May 4, 1988, eight

county sheriffs arrived with 2 state planes and a swat team to take our machinery. What a day! H.W. - Iowa

---

WAR BETWEEN STATES: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: There was no 'War Between The States', only a war between the District of Columbia and the rest of the states. Example: The following came from *The Mobile Register*, Mobile, Alabama, July 13, 1988.

> "On July 13, 1863, rioting against the Civil War military draft erupted in NY City, resulting in about 1,000 deaths over the next 3 days." C.A. - Alabama

---

CHINA SHORTAGE BABY GIRLS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: What do you think about the developing girl BABY SHORTAGE in China due to selective abortion?" N.A. - Arizona

ED: Heavy head tax caused the same to happen in Greece & Rome. Girl babies were left to die of exposure. Result: in places there were several men to each woman. In nature, there are more women than men. In wartime more girl babies than boy babies are born. The scriptures say it was natural for the patriarchs to have several wives. This changed when the early samaritan-Christian church compensated for the then prevalent girl shortage by ordering only one wife per man. Today, with 14 million babies already slaughtered, and with the ability to determine the baby's sex before birth, it is logical to assume that selective baby killing will result in the same condition in the West that now exists in China.

MEXICAN LABOR: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I am a retired corporation executive. We do business in Mexico because

it is cheaper. Skilled labor is 75¢ an hour set by the local government vs. $8 - $10 an hour in the US. Industry will go to the best deal." A.J. - Virginia

---

OUTSOURCING: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I used to be an executive of a large US electronics corporation, now retired. The greatest danger I see to America is that high paying jobs are sent overseas and the workers laid off must take low paying jobs. America's standard of living must decline drastically in the days ahead. When I say drastically, I mean exactly what I say." C.W. - Virginia

---

LINCOLN: "Editor: ... the following ... comments on the President of the US ... by a lawyer from Connecticut ...:

"(He is) a person of fair intellect, slight education, limited knowledge, no research, kind heart, jocular disposition; a man, in short, of excellent nature - just the man with his inexperience in statesmanship, and with his vague and hazy notions of political ethics and constitutional history and law, to be misled by the sophists of his party, and to be the instrument of crafty and unscrupulous politicians."

Another man who had known the President well in earlier years said that while it has been generally believed that a love of freedom, presumably economic freedom, is the President's ruling passion. 'Nothing is farther from the truth." Instead he went on, the thirst for distinction has always been the 'one, intense, all- absorbing passion of his life.'

"Still another ... a former vice-president in another administration had occasion to meet with the President at a grave moment when war and peace hung in the balance. He was appalled, he said later, at the President's 'flippancy,

evasiveness, and cheerful ignorance.' In reply to an analog from British history, the President blandly stated, 'I don't presume to be posted in history. On all such matters I will turn you over to the Secretary of State.'"

These three men, Bernard Sage, Albert Taylor Bledsoe, and Alexander Stephens ... were in fact, writing of their contemporary, President Abraham Lincoln." Sheldon Vanauken, Prof. of History, Lynchburg College, From *The News*, Aug. 7, 1988 F-3.

INDIAN: "Mr. Hoskins: I killed a man and am in the penitentiary. I expect to be paroled. My grandmother was an Indian. I have blond hair and blue eyes. Does the law "No bastard (mixed-breed) may enter the congregation of Israel", prevent me from marrying a "white" girl when I leave prison. Preachers won't give me a straight answer." J.M. - Montana

ED: I have a German shepherd. I call - she comes. One thousand times I call - she comes each time. She has no choice. For 1000 generations all German shepherds before her who did not come were killed or prevented from breeding. She is descended from those who come.

A "white" man is self evidence of what he is. God's Law calls - he comes. He has no choice. For 1000 generations the murderers and rapists among his people were executed by his law, or not allowed to breed. Few slipped through the Law's net - very few. This trait is so ingrained that strangers may cheat him, rob him, rape his women, steal his children, and kill him. Only reluctantly will he defend himself. This has a limit.

Such is not the case of other strangers such as blacks. They are the result of 1000 generations of those who bought

wives by stealing cattle and who rose to authority by murder. Inefficient thieves and murderers did not gain cattle with which to buy wives. They did not reproduce. Like breeds like. Western jails are filled with law breaking blacks. They are the result of selective breeding.

The Indian's story is the same. For 1000 generations they rewarded murder and horse stealing. The best murderer was made "chief" and many wives were bought by the best horse thief. The product is the result of 1000 generations of thieves and murderers. Like breeds like. The jails in the American West are filled with them. A wolf is "ravening" before he tears his first sheep.

You sound like a nice guy. I wish you well. But, in spite of your blond hair and blue eyes and sounding like a nice guy, you murdered a man. If you had not, it is likely your son will (if you have one), or his son. Like breeds like.

This is the reason the Law forbids the nation of the lawful from marrying the unlawful; *"Think not that I am come to destroy the law or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfill (the Law). Math 5:17." "There shall no stranger (Heb: zwer - racial alien) eat of the holy thing (the Law)." Lev 22:10.* This is a statement of fact. If we do associate with the lawless the scripture states; *"There is no hope: no; for I have loved strangers (Heb:"zu^wr - racial alien), and after them I will go." Jer 2:25.* This too is a statement of fact.

The next part is cut and dried; *"But if ye will not ... do all these commandments; ... I will send wild beasts among you which shall rob you of your children." Lev 26:14-35.*

If this happens and our children are caught and married to strangers the law requires this; *"If the priest's daughter* (each of the lawful is a priest) *"also be married unto a*

stranger (zwer), she may not eat of an offering of the holy thing (one cannot mix unlawful with lawful). *"But if the priests' daughter be a widow or divorced, and have no child, and is returned unto her fathers' house .... she shall eat of her fathers' meat* (repentance must be followed by action); *but there shall no stranger (zwer) eat thereof (statement of fact). Lev 22:10-13"*

The greatest curse for us is this - to be forsaken by our God; *"Thou hast forsaken thy people ... because ... they please themselves in the children of strangers." Isa 2:6*; What to the willful stranger is mere amusement, is to us - death! The Law made our people. We are the result of the Law. The absence of Law destroys us.

You must find one of your own to marry. Your offspring will be like you. If you enter our nation you will bring your 1000 ancestors with you. To absorb you is to absorb your ancestors. Our nation will become like them, lawless. Scripture says that the WORD is God. We will have violated and abandoned the WORD. Once this happens we will be abandoned by the WORD.

In the past many of our nations have abandoned the WORD and been destroyed as a consequence. Many of our nations have been saved when the WORD sent the Phinheas Priesthood to end the problem. This is not a matter to be taken lightly.

The WORD and the people created by The WORD bless all. Protect them and they can and will protect you.

TAX-FREE BONDS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I have a fair amount in a state tax-free income fund. Is this usury?" I. M. - Colorado

ED: *"Owe no man - ", "The borrower is servant - ."* Municipalities who will not save before building, and go the bond route, end up paying double. They are servants to the strangers from whom they borrow and will do their will. You may lend at usury to the stranger or his servants. Usury is used to destroy. You may profit at their expense. Be careful not to be destroyed in the process. Reread the chapter on "Tax Exempt Bonds" in WC/PC.

DOLLAR: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I'm a small independent dealer. I import foreign cars in competition with large established car dealers. A mistake can kill me. A few months ago I was advised to buy inventory heavily because the dollar was going to go down further. Your newsletter said the dollar had stopped it's decline. I didn't buy and thus far have saved a bundle. Thanks." C.T. - Virginia

---

POLICE WORK: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I am leaving police work after 6 years. It's not the street - I can handle that. It's the coddling of criminals, reports, restrictions, and denial of a policeman's basic rights. It makes it impossible to do a proper job and makes one dread to go to work in the morning." M.M. - Illinois

---

AFFIRMATIVE ACTION: "Dear Dick: I threatened a government official. The penalty is 5 years. A black Islamic knifed another black. This carries 10 to 20 years. The black pled guilty and received 2 years. I pled guilty and received 4 years. 'Affirmative action'. The lesson - never plead guilty." W.B. - Oklahoma

---

HISPANIC RIOT: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Here in Philadelphia on September 28, 1988, police stood and watched

Hispanics go on a rampage burning cars and looting stores. One of their drug lords had been acassinated was the reason given. Strangers rule the streets." P.N. - Pennsylvania

---

JUSTICE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: The papers here just anounced that Geraline Ferraro's son, the convicted cocaine dealer, served only 90 days of a 120 day sentence and was paroled. He served his time in a $1500 a month private apartment. under a house arrest program. The Ferraro's and the Kennedys of this world have it made." F.M. - New York

---

JURIES MIXED RACE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Jury trials here involving disputes between two races split acording to race. There is no such thing as a fair trial or justice in Washington DC. Visit Washington at your own risk!" H.C. - DC

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 174

THE JAPANESE THREAT

Ed Martin lived in Japan for 15 years as a missionary. I've known him for years. He now ministers to prisoners in jails across America. The following was taken from his *"Hope Aglow Newsletter"*, PO Box 3057, Lynchburg, Virginia 24503.

"Japan is a warrior culture. They have a 'No War' clause in their Constitution ... Our protection of Japan ... costs the US a staggering ... $1000 per US citizen annually.

"Japan ... has been shipping (automobiles) into the US in colossal numbers ... without tariff or surcharge or any kind, enabling them to under-sell our American cars. This money goes straight to Japan creating a money-glut there.

"The present day wealthy Japan ... was "made in America". ... The Japanese practically own Guam in the Pacific. They own upwards of 75% of Hawaii. They own 50% of Los Angeles, 43% of Houston, much of Texas, and piece-

meal, they are buying up land, businesses and banks all over America. Multiple listings of American real estate - homes, businesses, ranches, farms, etc. are all posted daily throughout the cities and towns of Japan. A Japanese can go into a department store, look over the multiple listings along with pictures and descriptions, then with his credit cards buy property anywhere in the US as a foreign national.

"The transaction or the purchase of this US property is not registered, so we have no record of what, how much, and how extensive Japanese holdings are in our country. This contrasts sharply with the fact that the Americans cannot buy a foot of land in Japan. They protect their sovereignty ... our Government might as well not even exist for all the good they do us. ...

"It is a joke that we are 'trading partners' with Japan, because it's all one way. We trade almost nothing with Japan. They only buy our assets (America) not our products.

"When we tried to put through an 'equitable/fair trade bill' with Japan, the powerful Japanese Lobby in Washington warned our representatives 'You'd better not vote for that bill, or we'll pull our Japanese businesses out of your state and take it elsewhere and you'll get the blame.' So, our representatives voted against the bill. You may be sure, we don't dictate to Japan *anything* nor meddle in THEIR internal affairs. We have pampered, spoiled, and mollycoddled Japan until they can now get away with murder (genocide of the United States). They would like nothing better than to have the "Rising Sun" flag hoisted over the capitol in Washington, calling it 'Little Tokyo' and playing the Japanese Anthem, 'Kimi Ga Yo.'"

"I blame our American government for malfeasance, for not protecting the sovereignty of the US. There are gover-

nors and others throughout our country who must bear responsibility for this deplorable state of affairs. The Governor of Tennessee and the Governor of Virginia are both assisting, practically begging, the Japanese to buy our lands under the guise of bringing the US dollars back to America....

"They royally entertain the Japanese, taking them on guided-tours in Greyhound buses, wining and dining, showing them prime Real Estate, vast rolling acres of the best land in Tennessee and Virginia. The Japanese know that they have us by the throat ... and keep looking at one prime parcel after another until they have fully satisfied their voracious appetite for American properties .

"I talked with Phyllis Schlafly regarding the violations of US laws. She couldn't help me. I talked with our lawyer ... and he said that he didn't want to get involved. I talked to the lawyer for Thomas Road Baptist Church. His statement scared me. He said: 'Ed, it may already be too late to save America.' He stated further: 'It is unlikely you could find anyone in the US government who would care enough or dare enough to even become involved at all, to speak up for their country.'"

"I wrote Senator John Warner of Virginia. He didn't even answer my letter.

"America deserves chastisement for its misdeeds, but I don't believe it should be to the extent of losing our sovereignty to the Japanese who are effectively taking over America in an economic Pearl Harbor.

"There is one particularly alarming note: If the Japanese succeed in taking over America as they are now doing, the military and nuclear capability of the US will soon be at their disposal ... .

"There are many side issues I could mention, such as the prostituting of American girls for Japanese brothels in the United States and Japan ...

"The next thing on the agenda is: the Japanese plan to build vast retirement communities for Japanese elderly wherever they want, anywhere in America. The ironical thing ... is, they don't even ask permission of the host states involved.

"By the way, Japan and American I.N.S. officials are planning to drop requirements for visas between the two countries. There again, it would be mainly a one-way flow of people, as the Japanese export their own people over here.

"I can see by our policies ... that our Leaders don't really understand the Japanese. Living among them, as we did for 15 years, gives us an advantage our leaders don't have. Donald Trump, well-known billionaire from New York, said the Japanese are the hardest to deal with because:

1) They are arrogant and greedy.

2) When you meet with them there's never just one; it's always three, six, nine, or a dozen; they always negotiate in groups. That means you are far less likely to reach an equitable deal with them. One may be sold, but not necessarily the rest of them. They always think in terms of the whole nation ...

"As of now, the Arco Plaza, the Exxon Building, the Exchange Place, the Tishman Building are all Japanese owned. Today, they are sizing up the Sears Tower in Chicago, the world's tallest sky scraper for $1.2 billion, which would be the biggest sale of a US building, ever ...

"Thirty six of our United States have offices in Tokyo where they beg the Japanese to come to their home states for the red carpet treatment and the best of everything. The

female governor of Kentucky went farther than that; she had her state purchase prime land and build access roads and everything that was necessary for the Japanese convenience - and gave it to them!

"The Japanese laugh at the way these Americans from thirty six states are in Tokyo fighting madly with each other, each vying for the Japanese attention and Yen, for their individual States....

"To the United States government, I say: You had better start thinking about the welfare of our nation FIRST!"

AIDS UPDATE

PRAVDA: In Pravda the USSR Minister of Health states that 380 AIDS blood testing labs have been set up and there will be 1000 by year end. The Soviet government has stated that AIDS cases and carriers should be isolated. All foreign citizens coming into the USSR will undergo mandatory AIDS tests. Those infected will be deported. *Soviet News & Views*, p. 16, December 1988.

LEADING CAUSE: AIDS is now the 9th leading cause of death for US children ages 1 - 4. Experts say 1 of 10 pediatric hospital beds will be filled with an AIDS infected child by '91. *Washington Times*, A-3, 12/20/88.

DEFICIT: Private NY city hospitals face a $120 million deficit. The AIDS patients, now numbering 1513, have added enormously to the problem. AIDS patients are expected to number 2300 on an average day a year from now. *NY POST*, October 17, 1988.

BLOOD TRANSFUSION: A five year old boy who acquired AIDS after a blood transfusuion was awarded $750,000 by a San Francisco jury. *WSJ*, Dec. 5, 1988.

CIRCUMCISM: "Dr. Francis Plummer, of the University of Nairobi, presented striking evidence that transmission of the AIDS virus by women in Kenya correlates directly with lack of circumcism ... in their male partners. ... Plummer found that ... those who were uncircumcised were eight times more likely to have become infected with the AIDS virus. .... 'I think,' said Plummer, 'that ... where traditional circumcision is practiced, such as in W. Africa, we see very little AIDS, but in E. and Central Africa, where men are rarely circumcised, we have a serious AIDS problem." *Newsday*, Sunday, September 18, 1988.

"**AIDS by mail** is the fear of a Houston, TX judge. He thinks an angry prisoner may be sending AIDS contaminated letters to his court and ordered sent back all documents, unopened, from inmate Damon Down, who is in a Texas prison serving a 50-year sentence for arson." (*Reuter*, 9/21) copied from *Daily News Digest*, PO Box 84902, Phoenix, AZ 86071.

CIVIL RIGHTS: "Dr. Koop, Surgeon General of the US, has declared that AIDS 'could undo all the gains made by the civil rights movement in the last few decades.'" *The Ernst Zundel Report*, 206 Carlton St., Ontario. Sep. 1988.

HIV INFECTIONS: "The actual number of people carrying the HIV virus in the US, as of the the end of 1987, was not the 900,000 to 1.4 million the official sources estimate, but probably more than twice that number ... with the most

likely total of infections probably close to 2.4 million." *First AIDS*, PO Box 2396, Vancouver, WA 98668.

UNFILTERED NEWS

S&L BAILOUT: The S&L bailout will cost $50 billions. Private buyers will clean up at perhaps 10¢ on the dollar with taxpayers footing the rest. Taxpayers, however, will be prevented from owning the S&L's bought with their money. If taxpayer owned S&L's established "Arab style" (Christian style) interest-free banking it might put an end to present foreclosures and the never-ending inflation/deflation cycles. This is why the banker lobby fights taxpayer owned S&L's. They just want the taxpayers to pay for them.

S&L DEBT FOR EQUITEY: Brazil will resume swapping debt-for- equity. Banks sell Brazilian loans *at a discount* to investors who convert the paper into paper money *at full value* for investment in Brazilian businesses. Last year debt converted this way totaled $1.97 billion with a further $4 billion converted in informal swaps. Six billion is less than the yearly interest on Brazil's debt. Brazilians own nothing of value in their own country. For her entire history Brazil has been nothing but a chattel of the European usury bankers.

LENIN LIBRARY: "Books which for decades had been unavailable to the general public in the USSR have been transferred from restricted-access stocks to general use ... About 500 of the previously restricted 10,000 titles will remain in restricted- access stocks ... The books to remain there are mainly those with anti-semitic or zionist content ..." *Soviet News & Views*, p.6, December 1988. No. 23.

LAWLESS CHRISTIANS: A lawless Christian minister collected scores of millions to build the PTL empire. A sex and money scandal forced its sale. The Toronto developer who bought PTL for $65 million was Stephen Mermick, 34, an orthodox Jewish rabbi. If the Christian community had from the first judged the acts of PTL's founder by The Law of the religion he was supposed to uphold, he would not have collected a dime from them and the Christian community would not have lost their investment to a stranger for 20¢ on the dollar.

PARAMILITARY: The *Los Angeles Herald Examiner* of 8/2/88 reveals that Mordechai Levy, head of the Jewish Defense Organization, subsidiary of the JDL, was establishing paramilitary training camps in both NY and California. The NY camp already has 75 trainees, according to Levy. The White Patriot Party of NC was smashed by the Feds for engaging in just such paramilitary training. Let's see what the establishment does about this.

==========

LETTERS

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: I read that the US has equipped Chinese ships with the latest U. S. sub-detection gear to use against the Soviets." G. N., USN - DC.

ED: Me too. To be fair, the establishment should equip Soviet ships in the same manner to detect Chinese subs. They can track each other today - and us tomorrow.

POLICE WORK: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I am leaving police work after 6 years. It's not the street - I can handle that. It's the coddling of criminals, reports, restrictions, and

denial of a policeman's basic rights. It makes it impossible to do a proper job and makes one dread to go to work in the morning." M.M. - Illinois

---

INDIAN: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Much interested in the letter from the blond Indian. You gave him good advice. If he lives in our society, gets drunk and kills someone - our society will kill him in turn. His own society doesn't look on murder as seriously. If he raises children like himself it will be worse later on, for both his and ours who will be killed. It is better to have him dealt with by his own people. They still have different laws. The reservation near here has several women to each man. Some of the absent men might be off working somewhere, but I suspect that most are dead. There has never been a reported murder, but Indian men I once knew have disappeared. No one seems to know where they went. I think I know." J.P. - Washington

---

INDIAN KILLERS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Could it be that some of the 'serial killers' are products of killer-bred ancestors the same as today's pit bulls? Three out of four pit bulls are great, the fourth may create the trouble. The same may be true for warrior races which don't enforce the death penalty. Unexecuted killers may breed killers who 'go off!'." J.K. - Wisconsin

---

SUN BURNED INDIANS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Anyone who looks on an Indian as a sun-burned white man is a complete fool. They are different people with different ways. Radically different ways! The ones around here are." A.B. - Montana

---

STEALING INDIAN LAND: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Didn't the white man steal the indian's land?" G. Z. - New York

ED: That's establishment propaganda. The media applies OUR Law to strangers. According to indian law, the land they lived on was theirs. When vacated, it remained theirs for one year, then, it was first come first served. Manhattan island was sold for $20 worth of beads by indians who had vacated it for more than one year. It wasn't theirs to sell. The white man was ripped- off. "Ownership" of land was only a technicality to them. It did not protect the indian from other indian tribes who felt perfectly justified in massacring another indian land owner and taking everything, including the land. The indians didn't, and don't, look on things the way we do. The never ending but natural resort to the tomahawk caused irreconcilable differences.

At the time of the Jamestown settlement in 1607, it is estimated that the total indian population north of the Rio Grande was 750,000. Today, there are 1.3 million, 70% of whom live on 355 reservations. Protected by OUR Law they have almost doubled and their standard of living has increased 1000%. This still doesn't keep some from dreaming of "the good old days" when there were a dozen widows for each brave, the women did all the work, taking 100 scalps really "meant something", and serial killers were the "in thing". But then, things were always better in the old days.

AIDS CURE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Do you think researchers will find a cure for AIDS?" G.W. - Maine

ED: If they offered $10,000,000 for a cure - someone might find it, take the reward and go home. In the meantime why should researchers take paltry millions for a cure when

they are paid billions for looking and not finding it? If these researchers find a cure for AIDS, cancer, or multiple sclerosis they will lose their jobs. My brother died from leukemia (blood cancer) in 1926. Tens of billions have gone into research since then. That's 63 years ago and still no cure! AIDS and cancer research could solve America's unemployment problem. There's no reason that only a select few should share the never ending gravy train.

AIDS LABEL: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Hospitals don't label AIDS patients as being 'AIDS patients'. They label them everything else in the world except that. If they did people would stop going to hospitals. I know - I work in a hospital! We haven't had an AIDS patient yet - so they say. I know better!" E.G. - Illinois

---

WESTERNERS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Why are we called Westerners?" G.B. - S. Africa

ED: When the Egyptians died their spirits traveled west looking for the entrance to the underworld. (The exact entrance is believed by some Egyptian scholars to be a strange looking cave on the Scottish Island of Ionia that can only be entered by boat from the Atlantic.) Our people lived in the west so they were called Westerners. The Greeks continued the practice. We are still called Westerners. British soldiers in WW I who had been killed were spoken of as having "gone west".

BOMB RADIATION: "Dear Dick: Chernobyl is the tip of the iceberg. A recent warhead count finds 50,000 atomic bombs. H-bombs lose their power in about 5 1/2 years as tritium has a regular 11 1/2 year half life. A 10 megaton H-bomb built 11 years ago is now useless unless it is

renewed with a fresh charge of tritium equal to half the original charge. The aging machinery that built these bombs is now dirty and leaking deadly radioactive compounds. The existing choice is to 1) cannibalize existing bombs which would reduce their number by half every 5 years. 2) Increase the quantitiy of plutonium used as a fuse to ignite the tritium, or, 3) build new 'clean' plants to produce more tritium. To solve the problem and clean up the existing mess is expected to cost 400 billion over the next 25 years (PBS Video of Jan 11, 1989). I'd be interested to know how the establishment intends to solve the dilemma it has created." Al Henderson - California

---

LAND GRAB: "Dear Richard: Your background is similar to mine. My people got here in the 1840s. Gradually the usury banks have taken our land so that we only have a third left. The local Mauris have been armed with AK47s automatic rifles plus other weapons that we suspect are being landed illegally. The history of the Mauris is bloody and similar to your American red indians. We live in fear of what the establishment may encourage them to do. Here, according to the media, we can do no right and the Mauris' can do no wrong." K.B. - New Zealand

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 175

FOOD STORAGE

Because of the resurgence of talk of possible food shortage in the near future the following is reprinted as it originally appeared in the August 6, 1974 article on food storage. Also included are the seed companies listed in issue #160 of January 3, 1988 and updated.

Top names in the scientific field support the cycle theory which states that we may have a food shortage in this country. It has been suggested that once started it could last five years.

Many people have started saving food for this possible contingency with the thought that if the shortage doesn't happen they are always in the business of eating food so it won't be wasted. Obviously, if the shortage does happen it will be too late to prepare for an emergency while in the middle of it.

Mormons have been storing large quantities of food for years as part of their religious requirements and should have

more experience in food storage and amounts required than most others. Accordingly, certain Mormon friends were contacted. They graciously sent several of their storage plans, two of which I am enclosing for your information. You will notice that they are different in detail. If you decide to store food for your family, you must decide which plan is best for you.

Instructions For Storing Dry Foods

Heat oven to 250 degrees and bake pans of food such as dried peas, limas, etc., for half an hour to kill any small insects. Pour into plastic milk containers while hot and secure top. Gallon plastic containers can be purchased from dairies for about 15¢ (It must be more now.) Each holds about seven pounds. Will last 5-8 years. (Food I put up in 1974, 15 years ago, is still good. Hard as a rock and takes forever to soak to become usable, but it is perfectly edible.)

Wheat can be stored in 55 gallon drums obtained from bakeries for about $2.50. (I got mine free from a bakery. They were glad to get rid of them. Goodness knows what they cost today if one has to pay for them.) Dry ice is placed on the bottom of the barrel and covered with a cloth. Three hundred pounds of wheat are deposited on top. The dry ice will drive off oxygen overnight and the loose top can then be sealed with tape and clamp. Will last 15-20 years. (There is one thing the directions left out. Once the top is removed and oxygen reaches the grain, insect larvae hatch and multiply like crazy, rapidly making the remainder of the grain unusable. If you tap the barrel for a small amount, be sure to dig down in the grain and place another piece of dry ice to again drive out the oxygen. Again, wait overnight and

re-seal the barrel. It would be better if one used the entire barrel at one time, but few can use 300 pounds of wheat at a sitting. Incidentally, 1000 pounds of wheat costs about $100.)

Place on wooden blocks in a dry place.

Using slanted shelves for canned goods will cause the lowest cans to be used first. Other cans rolling down changes their position and helps preserve their contents.

BASIC FOOD STORAGE PLAN

PLAN ONE - 1 Person 1 year

Wheat, whole kernel, hard	185 lbs
Milk, dry nonfat, powdered	75 lbs
Vitamin C. tablets, 50 mg	365 ea
Water (2 wks emer only)	7 gal
Sugar, granulated	20 lbs
Honey, pure	24 lbs
Shortning, canned or veg oil	12 lbs
Rice, oats/other grains, dried	18 lbs
Beans dried	60 lbs
Raisins, prunes, etc	24 lbs
Vitamin tablets, 1-a-day type	365 ea
Salt, iodized	2 lbs
Baking soda	1 pkg

Baking powder, (for av. baking).	3 lbs
Yeast, dry, live (or vac. can)	3 pkgs
Grinder, hand	1/family
Toilet tissue	24 rolls
Soap, laundry, granulated	12 pkgs
Matches	1 box
Clorox (for water purifying & cleaning)	1 gal.

PLAN TWO - 1 Person 1 year

Wheat:	365 lbs
Hand grinder:	1/family
Milk: powdered, fat free	100 lbs
Flour: white	50 lbs
Rice:	30 lbs
Beans:	30 lbs
Sugar:	100 lbs
Honey	70 lbs
Dried fruit:	10 lbs
Canned meat & fish:	50 lbs
Fats: (recom. Crisco type)	10 lbs
Salt	5 lbs
Canned tomatoes: (1 lb. can)	15 cans
Canned vegetables: (1 lb. can)	40 cans
Canned fruits: (1 lb. can)	50 cans
Juices:(46 oz. can)	20 cans
Powdered potatoes: (1 gal. can)	4 cans
Powdered eggs:	5 lbs
Dry yeast	3/4 lb
Baking powder:	1 lb

SOURCES OF NON-HYBRID SEED

In Issue #160, January 1988, a list was given of dealers handling non-hybrid seed. The article went as follows:

Certain scientists believe that the weather is changing. They believe this will result in a changing climate with heat and drouth claiming large areas. Cold is expected to claim much of the areas of tillable land in Canada, the northern US, and the Soviet Union, while heat claims large areas of Africa, Mexico, and the American SW. The result in time - a general food shortage. The time frame given was less than 10 years. The outbreak of large forest fires in summer is to be one of the signals that the transition is underway.

In former days farmers planted seed they had held back from previous harvests. Today this cannot be done. The seed is hybrid. It will not reproduce. A farmer cannot hold back part of his harvest for seed.

Recognizing what may be an approaching disaster, a number of sources offering non-hybrid seed have come into being. It may be that the time will come when people will offer gold for non- hybrid seed - weight for weight. A few hundred dollars invested in **non-hybrid** seed may be the best investment your family has made in several generations. Frankly, what are a few hundred dollars in your budget?

Listed below are some of the addresses that carry non-hybrid seed. As a rule, the source closest to where you live will produce best for you.

LIST OF NON-HYBRID SEED COMPANIES

Abundant Life Seed Foundation
PO Box 772
Port Townsend, WA 98360
($3 catalog)

ACRES USA
PO Box 9547
Kansas City, MO 64133
(General information)

The American Botanist
P. O. Box 143
Brookfield, Ill 60513
(312-485-7805 - books)

Ecology Action
5798 Ridgewood Road
Willits, California 95460
(Free catalog - 200 seeds)

Garden City Seeds
PO Box 297
Victor, Montana 59875
($3 catalog)

Good Seed
PO Box 702
Tonasket, Washington 98855
($1 catalog - N. & mountain seed)

2nd Graham Seed & Nursery
Rural Advancement Fund
PO Box 1029
Pittsboro, NC 27312
($2 catalog)

J. L. Hudson
P O Box 1058
Redwood City, CA 94064
($1 catalog)

Johnny's Seeds
Foss Hill Road
Albion, MA 04910
(catalog)

Natural Food Institute
Box 185 WMB
Dudley, MA 01570
(catalog) write with questions)

Natural Organic Farmers Association
15 Barre St.
Montpelier, VT 05602
(General information)

Peace Seeds
2385 SE Thompson Street
Corvallis, Oregon 97333
($6 catalog)

Seed Savers Exchange
RR 3, PO Box 239
Decorah, Iowa 52101
($5 catalog)

S I's
P. O. Box 3796
Gardena, CA 90247
(800-533-7415 can garden seed $15)
(hand mills)

Sindelar Seeds
Rt. 1, Box 109C
Algona, IA 50511
(515-295-9255 free catalog)

Southern Exposure Seed Ex.
P. O. Box 158
North Garden, VA 22959

Territorial Seed Company
PO Box 27
Lorane, Oregon 97451
($3 catalogue)

NOTE: My thanks to readers who sent in these addresses and especially to Peter Jon Simpson, Rt. 3, Box 324, Seymour, Missouri who furnished many of these addresses.

UNFILTERED NEWS

Estimates of **foreign ownership** of America are now as high as $1.5 trillion. Bill to make public foreign ownership of 5% of major business or real estate is threatened with veto by Establishment's Bush. Establishment Media suppresses discussion of *II Cor 5:14.*

Media now portrays El Salvadore's anti-communists as "right wing death squads", and communist guerrillas as "left wing rebels deprived of the right to participate in the nation's government." Workers for The Media may find themselves both visible and vulnerable if the nation objects to the anti-American positions of their spokesmen.

"Brokers rush to take part in initial public offering by a big **Nevada Brothel.** ... The offering ... is expected to raise $23 million. Of the proceeds, $18 million will be used to purchase all assets of the brothel ... from current owners Joe and Sally Conforte. The remaining $5 million will be used for capital improvements." *WSJ*, February 15, 1989.

ED: *There shall be no whore of the daughters of Israel. Deu. 23:17.*

"PRODUCTION of the first **British-Soviet robots** has begun in the Ukrainian city of Sumy. Specialists from General Electric Company, the joint venture's British partner, were on hand as the first models were assembled. Co-operation ... will boost the production and export of industrial robots, according to the chief engineer of GEC's robotics department, Jack Peacock ..." *Soviet Weekly* copied from *Soviet News & Views* p. 5, 1989

Leave the liver advises an article in the *Wall Street Journal* p. 1, 2/23/1989. There is growing concern over toxins in liver. Modern man is learning something our grandfathers knew 5,000 years ago. The function of the liver is to remove toxins. To eat it after it is full of toxins is unbelievable. We don't eat scavengers for the same reason. Skunks, buzzards, or pigs.

Superwealthy residents of Palm Beach where servants carry ID cards to and from work, fear the "the bump and rob technique." Thugs bump the rear of their cars. When the driver stops to inspect the damage they are mugged and robbed. *NY Times*, 11/25/88

LETTERS

March 6, 1989

BBB: "Dear Mr. Hoskins, Your analysis of the political situation in S. Africa is appreciated by the BBB and myself. ... the white people of S. Africa have their backs against the wall. ... traitors are a bigger problem than the anti-white enemy. The establishment ... is totally committed to sellout.

"A new movement called the National Movement was founded on the 26th of Nov. 1988 to substitute for the banned BBB. This was also banned by the Botha regime on January 17, 1989 ... without giving specific reasons. The S. African Police are patrolling my house day and night and are also monitoring visits by friends and family. .... (ED COMMENT: Since the BBB forced S. Africa's leaders to throw off their disguises and emerge as Establishment agents, communist S. African political parties now receive the blessing of Botha's government. Anti-communist political parties such as the BBB are the new enemy. The Estab-

lishment's Media directed Afrikaner interest away from themselves and against their ancient murderous black enemy. Then, unwatched, agents of the Establishment's money interests took over the government. Now, former communist enemies are allies, bloody black revolutionists are friends, old former friends are enemies, and The Establishment's iron rule is backed by the guns of the police and army.)

"... enclosed is BBB literature. Most is in Afrikaans. ... 80% of the BBB membership is Afrikaans - the white population of S. Africa consists of about 67% Afrikaners (ED: White Dutch/French- Huguenot ancestry. Most of the remaining 33% are descendants of late arriving English settlers who sympathize with the Afrikaners.). ...

"We are determined to carry on the struggle ... Practical ways to accomplish this within the framework of the law were (recently) discussed ... I am absolutely sure that in time we will (be forced) to fight for our freedom once again. (ED: If fighting comes - it will be the Establishment's 4th attempt to suppress the Afrikaners in the past 150 years). The enemy will not give us any other choice, and as you rightfully said in your article, the scavengers and their armies will join them.

"The future ... of the Afrikaner people, (and) ... the world's largest concentration of natural resources is at stake. The struggle of the BBB is therefore of decisive importance ...

"Although we have courageous members ... Banned martyrs and dead heroes (are useless) unless they inspire their (kinsmen) here and abroad to commit themselves .... Defeat will be followed by the death of my people and will

be a fatal blow to Western Christian civilization." John Schabot, Ex-Chairman of the Banned BBB - South Africa

EDITOR'S NOTE: This letter from the leader of the banned BBB gives a glimpse of the rapidly changing conditions in S. Africa.

The Establishment has long used the armed might of the British Empire as muscle to expand Establishment economic interest and suppress discontent. This has left a long, bloody trail.

The seizure of the S. African gold mines at the turn of the century triggered the last Afrikaner revolt. A population of about a third of a million white Afrikaners took on the tens of millions of the entire British Empire. British armies poured in and were soundly trounced in battle after battle.

Concentration camps were established for the wives and children of the fighters. Twenty thousand of them died in these camps. The Establishment was prepared to kill them all. There was a world wide outcry. The death camps and the deaths continued. The Afrikaner fighters surrendered to save their wives and children. The Establishment consolidated their hold on the mines.

There is something else one should understand. All ore in S. Africa belongs to the country. Mining rights are only leased from the government. Depleted mines revert to the state. Whoever runs the government controls the future of all the minerals in South Africa. This was fine as long as S. Africa was a colony of Britain, but when S. Africa declared their independence this put the owners of the mine leases at the mercy of the white Afrikaners for their future leases.

The international Establishment, their mine owners, aided by their Media and their international establishment

allies are trying to overthrow white Afrikaner rule and put in black rulers. As was the case in the American South after the War Between the States, blacks are easier to negotiate with. White Afrikaners stand in the way of what could be the greatest natural resource heist in history and so they must be replaced. Own the government - own the gold.

S. African mining leases stolen at the turn of the century will never be secure as long as Afrikaners live in the same land with the thieves. The wealth and the victims must be permanently separated. The Afrikaner must go.

The BBB's attempt to alert Afrikaners to the effort being made against them forced Botha's government to ban them. The act of banning the nationalistic BBB exposed SA leaders Establishment agents. Now exposed, they must join the rest of black Africa in the communist camp to protect their own hides. After all, the actions of the rulers of the S. African government amount to treason.

The renegade Botha nervously stands watch over a stirring Afrikaner nation and dares them to resist. But, the tougher he stands, the more the Afrikaner awakens. With each passing day his government grows weaker as support drains through Afrikaner desertions.

Because of the alliance between the present left-wing S. African government and the S. African blacks, the black communist states surrounding them including the Cubans, the future is once more filled with peril for Afrikaner men, women, and children. The threat is that resistance to Establishment demands will once again bring about a S. African bloodbath. On the other hand, if the Afrikaners don't resist, everything they now have will be taken anyway. Damned if you do - damned if you don't!

It's all on the line. If our Afrikaner kinsmen lose - the people and the mines and resources they guard will be lost. Then, as Schabot says, Western Christian Civilization itself may also be lost.

BANKS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: It is obvious the part giant **international banks** play - they rule! My question: what part does the local bank play?" C. W. - Washington

ED: Small local banks procure for the big banks. They ingratiate themselves with the local citizenry, lend them money and that same day sell their mortgages to the giant NY, Chicago, San Francisco banks while keeping a small percentage as a finders fee. When borrowers bankrupt, the ultimate foreclosing muscle comes from the big city. The smiles of the local banker are like the smiles seen on faces in the red light districts on Saturday night. Local banks make a dollar, the big banks make a dollar, the Establishment owners take the rest. The customer is infected with the usury virus and is often ruined, but there's always another.

AIDS: "Richard: An acquaintance in the latex glove industry told me that the size of the AIDS virus is 4 microns and the naturally occurring pores in the best latex gloves are 7-9 microns. This shoots Koop's condom theories all to pieces!" S. J. - Oklahoma

---

GREECE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: "Are the persons living in Greece today the same as those who in ancient times wrote inspired philosophy and built the Parthenon?" C. C. - California

ED: No. Usury forced many Greeks to move to Egypt where they were bred out of existence. By the time of Christ

our people were extinct in Greece and Egypt. Some went to Italy as slaves where most were forbidden to have children because of the high head tax. Practically all the markers in Roman cemeteries of that time bear Greek names rather than Roman. Romans also had been forced to flee the effects of usury. The vacant lands in Greece filled with Slavs from the north, a different breed entirely. The same thing is happening to America today for the same reasons. This time we have no place to flee.

SENATOR TOWER: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: What about this Senator Tower business? Won't the country lose by not having his expertise?" D. M. - Colorado

ED: The rule: **"It is not for kings to drink wine, nor princes strong drink: lest they drink and forget the law, and pervert the judgment of any of the afflicted. Pr 31:4-5.**

The Seventh Law deals with adulteration of contracts. The contract that most men make with their wives upon marriage excludes others. If a man will violate this contract with his wife he will violate a contract he makes with you. Senator Tower is a Law violator. It is disgraceful that the President would want someone like that around him unless: **"Can two walk together, except they be agreed." Amos 3:3** America is not missing a thing by not having him in the Cabinet.

S. AFRICAN PHONES: "Dear Dick: S. Africans can transplant hearts, enrich uranium, create ceramics harder than steel. Their Achilles heel is that they can't install a lousy phone in less than 8 weeks." V. M. - S. Africa.

LINCOLN: "Editor: ... the following ... comments on the President of the US ... by a lawyer from Connecticut ...:

"(He is) a person of fair intellect, slight education, limited knowledge, no research, kind heart, jocular disposition; a man, in short, of excellent nature - just the man with his inexperience in statesmanship, and with his vague and hazy notions of political ethics and constitutional history and law, to be misled by the sophists of his party, and to be the instrument of crafty and unscrupulous politicians."

Another man who had known the President well in earlier years said that while it has been generally believed that a love of freedom, presumably economic freedom, is the President's ruling passion. 'Nothing is farther from the truth." Instead he went on, the thirst for distinction has always been the 'one, intense, all- absorbing passion of his life.'

"Still another ... a former vice-president in another administration had occasion to meet with the President at a grave moment when war and peace hung in the balance. He was appalled, he said later, at the President's 'flippancy, evasiveness, and cheerful ignorance.' In reply to an analog from British history, the President blandly stated, 'I don't presume to be posted in history. On all such matters I will turn you over to the Secretary of State.'"

These three men, Bernard Sage, Albert Taylor Bledsoe, and Alexander Stephens ... were in fact, writing of their contemporary, President Abraham Lincoln." Sheldon Vanauken, Prof. of History, Lynchburg College, From *The News*, Aug. 7, 1988 F-3.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 176

THE 1929 FAST SHUFFLE

Problem: Growing Debt

The problem always waiting in a usury society is that: *Debt grows faster than equity.*

More debt is issued each day. Today's S&L bailout alone is supposed to put $200 billion into circulation. Perhaps as much as $50 billion will be fed into the nation's money system over the near term. Also, at this very minute, junk bonds (more debt) are being exchanged for stock (equity) causing a further shortage of equity and a glut of debt. This debt/equity imbalance promotes an explosive situation. To deal with it the Federal Reserve banks can:

1) Inflate by continuing to issue debt.

The risk is that the price of America's dream house could go to $1,000,000 and General Motors could sell at $5,000 a share. Or:

2) Force prices down for a time. They can make the dollar scarce to depress both prices and debt through bankruptcy. Once this phase is over the money managers will allow prices to rise.

To make the dollar scarce they raise interest rates to discourage borrowing. At the same time dollars are syphoned into the banks by way of interest payments.

They are tricky. On occasion they may make you think that they are doing one thing while doing another. In 1929, they raised interest rates to stop the rising stock market. Then they lowered interest rates, BUT REFUSED TO MAKE LOANS. Many lost everything. The banks just refused to lend the money needed. This happened to tens of thousands across the nation.

As the money growth shrank, so did the value of stocks, houses, businesses, everything else. It caused bankruptcy, foreclosures, and the bankers ended up owning everything - a thing the bankers insist is the last thing they want to happen.

How They Worked The Scam

The bankruptcy cycle can only be ended by ending usury, which was done to bring the West out of the Dark Ages. The usurers fight this tooth and nail. We still continue to "treat" their disease rather than to cure it with a modified Arab style non-usury banking system. The day will come when every-

one who loves to taste a slice of the usury pie carved from the side of an agonized kinsman will be asked to account for his actions. Until then:

International bankers use the system to go after 3rd world nations, forcing them to give up farms and businesses in exchange for IOUs. At some point, America will be asked to do the same. Taxes on the national debt will become unbearable - as they are meant to. Then, the international bankers will offer to trade the national debt for our public lands, as was done to Rome. This, to lower public debt which will lower taxes.

Right now, the banking system has chosen to do one of the following:

1) Raise interest rates to break the stock market. After this they lower interest rates and boom the market.

2) Raise interest rates to break the stock market. Then, lower interest rates. As borrowers flock to the window to borrow money at the lower rates, refuse to lend them money as the bankers did in 1929, an act that caused massive foreclosures and sent the stock market hurtling down. Tricky, tricky.

Conclusion

Today's usury system constantly expands the debt. A growing debt causes wild fluctuations in prices. One must deal with the swings. There is no safe place to keep your money. To deal with the wild swings the choices are limited. One can buy:

EQUITY - real estate, gold stocks, coins, common stocks. These are good to keep up with rising prices. Or;

DEBT - bonds (government, municipal, corporate); for falling prices. Or, if undecided, one can invest in:

CASH - folding money, CD's, T-bills, government money market funds as a reserve so that one can go either to cash or debt once a decision is made. Cash is always temporary, NEVER a permanent investment.

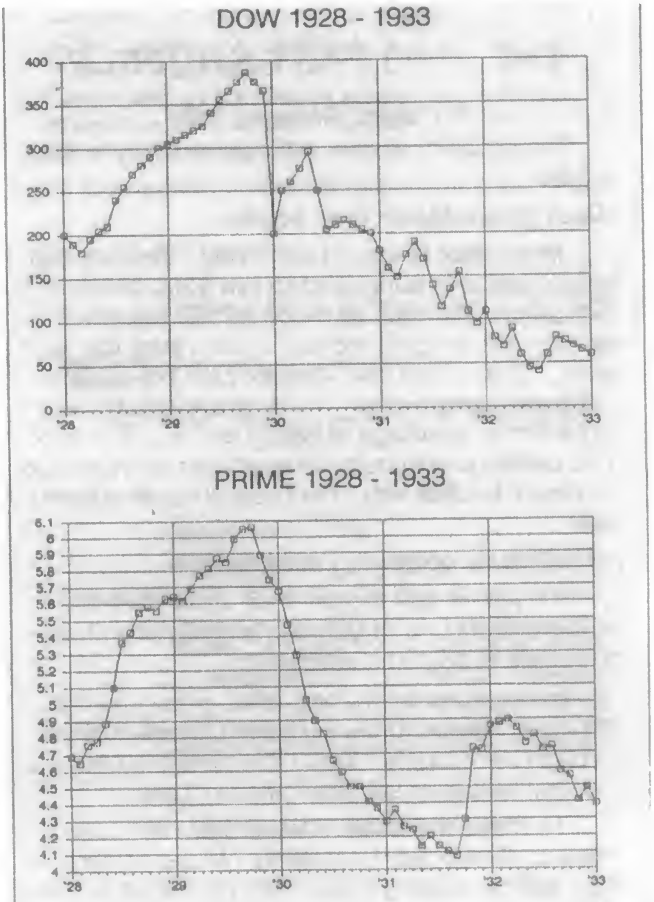
Students of economic history know WHAT will happen, they just don't know WHEN. When undecided most invest in all three. They keep common stocks in reduced amounts, and load up on fixed income when interest rates are about to change. After interest rates change and the M1 starts up they load up on common stocks. They also keep a larger cash reserve which can be moved either to fixed or common at the proper time.

Usury society manipulations cause prices to swing wildly from one extreme to another. Low prices are temporary. High prices are temporary. But, over the years the name of the BIG GAME is high prices. Debt ALWAYS stairsteps upward over the years. Those who invest in IOUs always lose in the long run.

Be ready to switch from cash into common stocks and other equity on their signal. Usually, high interest rates cause low prices. Usually, low interest rates cause high prices. When the signal is given that the monetary authorities are going to lower interest rates, and the M1 begins to rise, stand ready to once more re- enter the stock market in a big way. The next inflation leg could make the value of stocks and real estate skyrocket. We could see the Dow at 10,000 sooner than anyone thinks.

In the meantime keep a balanced portfolio, your eyes open, and be ready to move. The monetary authorities have

the power to make your sandwich cost 10¢ or $100. This is the power of life and death. Respect it.



The plan is simple. When the stock market gets high - raise interest rates until the market breaks. Then lower interest rates to encourage loans and send the stock market up again. In 1929 the big banks pulled a switch. The stock market broke. The big banks lowered interest rates, but made few loans. Thousands of borrowers and thousands of small independent banks that needed money were forced to bankrupt. The big banks then grabbed the mortgages of the bankrupt small fry at pennies on the dollar.

UNFILTERED NEWS

USURY IS IMMORAL: "Usury is the root cause of our predicament, of all problems. The real issue emerging from intense research of the present debt money system is the fact that interest equals usury and, therefore, interest is just as unacceptable today as usury was yesterday. Usury is immoral and anyone who believes that the interest of today is NOT usury is believing a lie. Anyone who teaches this lie by wrapping it in modern jargon is guilty of participating in a gigantic fraud. Since a lie is a deliberate misrepresentation of the real world, and one lie most certainly leads to a whole cauldron of lies, it is imperative to re-educate the public by sharing the Truth." *S.A. Observer*, P. O. Box 2401, Pretoria, SA

SWAPO: Today, the media calls Swapo communist guerrillas "nationalists". They also call "freedom fighters" terrorists. Day has become night and night day. In the world of our enemy the only thing that does not change is The Law of our God. It does not change, it judges.

ENERGY NEEDS: The *Christian Science Monitor* reports that 30 million Chinese ferment a mixture of chaff, barnyard manure, night soil, and water in tanks. The resulting methane gas furnishes 80% of the energy needs for some of them.

DEBT: "It should be obvious to any rational thinking person that it is impossible to pay off debt by incurring more debt." *News & Comments*, Robert B. Record, PO Box 27788, Escondido, CA 92027, March-Apr. 1989.

FILLINGS: "Disposal of fillings taken from millions of mouths have Ott's dental supply company battling the Environmental Protection Agency." *NEWS*, Lynchburg, Virginia 3/27/89.

ED: #169 dealt with this subject. The EPA finds no fault with toxic mercury fillings stored in our mouths, only when they are removed and stored elsewhere.

UTILITIES IN S. AFRICA: White nationalists of the Boksburg city council in South Africa have cut electricity and water to hordes of Indian immigrants to encourage them to settle elsewhere. Capetown radicals, some descended from British invaders who torched the country and killed 26,000 white women and children in concentration camps at the turn of the century, are making well publicized offers to share toilets and kitchen facilities. The gesture is believed to stop short of actually allowing AIDS riddled Indians into their homes. Without media exposure a white S. African radical is a bird.

KKK CROSS: In Portsmouth, Virginia unknown parties set fire to a cross on the lawn of an elderly black widow. The act was branded "malicious" and "offensive". A string of ministers lined up to chastise the unknown culprit. Twenty FBI agents scoured the neighborhood. An NAACP spokesman in a half page article was quoted as saying "You want something to go really wrong around here, you let them light another! Here in Portsmouth we want to put an end to racism and bigotry before it gets out of hand." It was "the third time such a thing has happened in 2 years."

General Forest, leader and founder of the first KKK, disbanded the organization, forbidding members to wear

regalia or meet because radicals had learned to disguise themselves as Klansmen and commit crimes in their name. Manufactured "atrocities" were needed to keep Federal troops in the South to in turn keep the carpetbagger-ruled blacks in power long enough to finish soaking up what little white wealth remained.

Today's cross burnings cost 50¢ and ten minutes to produce. Fifty cents multiplied by 10,000 papers across the country is multiplied into hundreds of millions of dollars. A fifty cents expenditure is used as a threat to produce urban renewal, black education funds, preferential hiring, "civil rights legislation", new bond issues and all that. Cross burnings are priority media "front page". When blacks or radicals are caught at it - it's "back page". The Media hypes this sort of thing because it's big business.

Think about it. Three 50¢ crosses in two whole years! Two feet high! Little old black lady! A widow! Terrified! String of ministers! Twenty FBI agents! A bit of overkill, wouldn't you say. One hundred years ago the same sort of writers wrote the same sort of drivel and insisted that the little old black widow had been lynched, hospitalized, beaten, thrown down the steps, had salt rubbed in her wounds, and her mouth washed out with soap. Nothing's new. This production will cost the taxpayers dearly just like it did in the old days.

MEXICAN DEBT: The President approved the plan to cut Mexico's debt 20%. Mexico must exchange equity for debt. Mexico's debt grows because of interest. Each year it grows. If they don't pay - trade will be cut off and Mexico will be reduced to again using ox carts, as in the case of Cuba. To keep from being strangled economically she must

turn over more of her industry each year to the international bankers. And people wonder why Mexico is such a fertile field for Communists!

LETTERS

CHASE MANHATTAN: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: For your information, the Chase Manhattan is the result of the combination of the Warburg Manhattan Bank and the Rockefeller Chase Bank. The Warburg Manhattan Bank was agent for the Rothschild's banks." R.J. - Utah

---

RACIST: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: One of my acquaintances is a Black- African nationalist, another a Zionist. They told me about their rights. I listened and said that whites had rights, too. They both called me a racist! Can you imagine?" S.G. - Virginia

---

SCHIZOPHRENIA: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: A recent news article stated that schizophrenia is a genetic defect. I have heard that it affects certain races more than others. This opens Pandora's Box. What different kinds of schizophrenia are there? Is this condition inherited? At what point should an individual be institutionalized? Or, sterilized? Are most murderers just schizophrenics? If homicidal, should society wait for him to murder to remove the 'now diagnosed' schizophrenic from society?" MD - California

ED: I have also read that schizophrenia is caused by a virus and that certain races carry this virus like other races carry AIDS. A lot of people often die before the truth comes out.

AFFIRMATIVE ACTION: "Dear Dick: I threatened a government official. The penalty is 5 years. A black Islamic knifed another black. This carries 10 to 20 years. The black pled guilty and received 2 years. I pled guilty and received 4 years. 'Affirmative action!"' W.B. - Oklahoma

---

HISPANIC RIOT: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Blacks may have gotten out of hand at Virginia Beach, but here in Philadelphia on September 28, 1988, police stood by and watched Hispanics go on a rampage burning cars and looting stores. One of their drug lords had been shot down by another Hispanic and they robbed and burned whites in revenge." P.N. - Pennsylvania

---

SODOMY LAW: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: A judge here gave a college boy 30 years instead of 60 for shooting two homosexuals. The judge said that the two asked for it. By the way, what is The Law dealing with homosexuals?" G.M. - Texas

ED: *1) "Thou shalt not lie with mankind, as with womankind: it is abomination." Lev 18:22*

2) "If a man lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them." Lev 20:13

FIRE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: The Bible says *"Son of man, set thy face toward the south, and drop thy Word toward the south, and prophesy against the forest of the south field. And say to the forest ... I will kindle a fire in thee, and it shall devour every green tree in thee ... and all faces from the South to the North shall be burned therein." Ezekiel 20:46.* I'm confident that God will start the fire right here and burn

out the dross as he promised. We are separated to be his people and the separation is of Him. You will hear of great things starting in the South field." B.H. - South Africa

---

HOWARD BEACH KILLING: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I was told that the Howard Beach incident was in retaliation for the death of a 15 year old white boy employed at the church here in College Park. He was beaten to death by 'The Bad Blacks' gang. The media covered the Howard Beach thing but didn't cover the far more brutal murder here." M.G. - Georgia

---

ISRAELI BOMBS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: What do you think of the revelation that the Israeli nation has secret atomic bomb factories and is rapidly producing those weapons?" G.W. - Tennessee

ED: Their treatment of their captive Arab population is an indication of how they may treat others. The big bang may not come from the USSR.

EFFEMINATE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Many Americans believe that Christianity is effeminate and therefore alien. Please comment." M.E. - California

ED: "Mainstream" and "TV" religion must be government approved to be aired. It IS effeminate. State priests NEVER attack the evils of the state. In return they receive tax exemption. They quote enough LAW to gain the attention of the Lawful, then switch to the confusing, unknowable, and inexplicable on which subject they are expert and sole high priests.

The average Christian thinks of himself as a Crusader, each man a priest knowing that in time he may be commanded to do that which The Law forbids. He may then have

to resist to the death. The Crusader outlook is alien to the alien in our society. Any other outlook is alien and effeminate to us.

DRUG BUSTS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: In our city arrested drug distributors are released by their lawyers before the arresting policemen go home in the evening. Lately, three drug dealers were killed when they attempted to pull guns on arresting officers. It could be that Phineas priests in blue are enforcing our real Law in spite of establishment law designed to protect the criminal." J.A. - California

---

CANADIAN JUSTICE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Our Royal Canadian Mounted Police have always been regarded as something special. They relied on British military tradition and Common Law roots. The Mulroney government implemented blatantly discriminatory hiring standards. Whites were out - coloreds, Indians, and bilinguals in. A number of 'bilinguals' sent out west are functionally illiterate in English, yet are supposed to enforce the law among English speaking people. Lately, 30% of the recruits are female. It is considered a form of sedition to object to any of this publicly. During the past 15 years there have been an unprecedented number of RCMP scandals reported. Students of history can recognize that once more lawless leaders are bringing in lawless men like themselves to keep the Lawful population in subjection. I understand that this is the case in other countries of ours." G.D. - Canada

---

LETHAL FORCE: "Dear Sir: What is your understanding of the individual's use of lethal force to defend against a criminal who would do him harm." G. E. - Michigan

ED: The state says that the state is supposed to suppress crime. Christian tradition says that all are responsible. The Law states that each man is a priest and a king. Priests and kings are commanded to enforce God's Law. The Laws are 10 in number and simple.

"In case anyone of their own blood (strangers were not given the Law) should attempt to confound or dissolve their constitution (laws), they should take vengeance on them, both all in general, and each person in particular ... if they were not able to take such vengeance, they should still demonstrate that what was done was contrary to their wills". Antiquities 4:8:45.

"May you have the laws for your governors, and govern all your actions according to them ... for you need no supreme governor but God." Antiq 4:8:17

BRAZIL DEBT: "Dear Dick: Brazil owes US banks interest. To pay she sells us airplanes. If she doesn't she starves. If she does she puts our small plane industry out of business. She is damned if she doesn't - we are damned if she does." M.T. - Florida

---

JAPANESE SCHOOLS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: The Japanese are opening schools here to keep them out of inferior American schools and so that their middle management's children can learn Japanese ways and culture. American ex-managers now work for the Japanese managers and such a thing as special schools for their own children it made fun of. Such niceties are reserved for foreigners." J. M. - Tennessee

"Thou mayest not set a stranger over thee." De 17:15

LAWLESSNESS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: How can you say that since the Law forbids one to raise his hand against his own kind, those who do are either strangers or agents of the stranger? Why not just one of our kind who is Lawless? G. G. - Washington

ED: Maybe, but I don't believe it. We are creations of The WORD. The WORD is known by it's requirements. It requires the Laws, statutes, and judgments. It is a rare creature of our kind who will raise a hand against his creator - the Law - unless he is NOT one of our kind. Lawless genes inherited from a distant lawless ancestor can easily come together to produce an offender. This is why strangers loudly object to enforcing the Law's death penalty for murder and rape. Lawless strangers lopsidely commit these crimes and protect kinsmen who do.

IMMIGRATION: "Dear Dick: It may be that the main reason for bringing in hoards of 3rd worlders to our country is to disguise the drastic loss of white population. Without the invaders, the vacant businesses, apartments, parking spaces and empty roadways would reveal the obvious to everyone." H. F. - Illinois

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 177

DEATH PENALTY BY RACE

Everyone is in Danger!

"CHANNEL YOUR OUTRAGE: DEMAND THE DEATH PENALTY" (Headlines, *NY Post*, Apr. 26, 1989)

"Yusef Salaam, who is said to have told detectives that one member of the group had suggested that they 'get a white girl.'" (*New York Times*, Apr. 25, 1989)

"In asking the judge to deny bail to the teen-age wolf pack accused in the brutal Central Park rape (of a 28 year old white woman stockbroker out jogging), quoted one of the gang members as explaining that he had beaten the victim on the head with a lead pipe 'because it was fun.'"(*NY Post*, Apr. 26, 1989)

"The wolf-pack attack in Central Park has provoked an extraordinary sense of outrage ... The people of NY are no longer willing to be seduced by the claim that society is somehow responsible ... It's clear things have to change if New Yorkers want to be able to reclaim their city from the murderers and the thugs ... And the place to start is at the top - with the Death Penalty. ...

"Call or write your assemblyman; state your position on the death penalty. Deluge him with letters. Gather petitions. This is no time to be inhibited - too much is at stake. Reinstatement of the death penalty would represent an important first step in an effort by honest New Yorkers to reclaim their city - a first step on the part of a society determined to protect itself from the animals who commit crimes akin to the one in Central Park ... real animals at least, kill to eat. These vermin kill for fun." (*NY Post*, Apr. 26, 1989, p. 24.)

"Israel Rosen, a 49-year old Orthodox Jew who lived in Sydney, Australia, came to NY in the summer of 1986 to visit his teen-age son ... A stranger in the city, Rosen took the subway ... He stepped out onto the platform and came face-to-face with five or six black youths carrying sticks, planks and pipes. ... they went at him with a fury ... Then they left him for dead. There was no robbery, no vengeance. No reason. ... His killers have never been apprehended. ..." (*NY Post*, Apr. 26, 1989)

Lynchburg

New York has its problems, but now, every part of the nation does, too.

Here in little Lynchburg, a white father and mother were carved up by their daughter and her boyfriend.[1] It was so

gruesome I won't describe it. She got the usual prison sentence.

A black boy went to a white girl's house - raped and strangled her. Again - a prison sentence.

A black grabbed a doctor's wife on a main thoroughfare a few blocks from here, pulled her behind a few bushes and raped her. In Lynchburg rapes are often never reported and murder is frequent enough so that it is often commented on in the back pages of the newspaper. There's no reason to waste time talking about events if nothing is going to be done to stop the guilty.[1]

It Has All Happened Before

In 1857, the "Dead Rabbits" gang took over Lower Manhattan and ruled it. It was a long time before they could be dislodged. What caused this? How could this happen? Outlaws ruled New York even in that day. Outlaw politicians did not recognize the Law. Their outlaw philosophy forbade them to punish other criminals. To condemn a crime would point a finger at themselves. Criminals multiplied and bred criminals that recognized no law at all. New York city was in their hands. The lawless recognize no restraint except force.

Reconstruction

The War Between the States ended the dispute over secession. The South could not secede. Not only could they

---

1 *1) Ye shall take no satisfaction (substitute) for the life of a murderer, which is guilty of death: but he shall surely be put to death. Num 35:31. 2) Rape. Deut. 22:25-27. 3) Rape by strangers. II Sam. 13:6-29.*

not secede, but they had never seceded. If this was so, it followed that they were still part of the United States and had always been. Accordingly, they voted their old representatives back into office and sent them to Washington where they voted against the Republicans who had made war on them.

This upset Republican economic plans. To obtain the desired economic goals the southern whites were disfranchised and blacks were franchised and elevated to rule the South.[2]

The South was divided into military districts. Federal occupation garrisons were installed in permanent quarters to suppress white resentment and protect the new black-Republican governments who now voted with the national Republican party. This gave the national Republicans 11 Southern states in a voting bloc - run by puppets. The Republican Party now ruled the nation - with the help of the Southern bayonet.

In exchange for voting economic legislation to benefit the NE international bankers, the blacks were allowed to do anything they liked without fear of reprisal. Murder, rape and robbery followed. There was no appeal to the law. Black judges WERE the law in many cases. Thousands of murderers and rapists walked the streets protected by Federal soldiers. Similar tolerance of lawlessness was true in the North and the West.

This conduct was true to a lesser extent with whites, but was not as pronounced as the unleashed behavior of the

2 *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15*

blacks. The Republicans had inflicted an age of lawlessness on a large part of America in exchange for black legislation needed for them to "legally" loot the country.

After 10 years of Republican rule conditions became bad nationwide. In many places they were so bad that no one was safe outside their homes. New York had degenerated into a veritable sewer. The bankers themselves were robbed, beaten, or murdered on the way to offices. Wives were raped in their homes, and more important, millions of acres of prime Southern farms and plantations acquired at Southern tax-foreclosures were in danger of confiscation by the very blacks they had elevated to rule. Solution? Get the blacks out of Southern governments, fast! and bring back "law and order."

In 1873-74, the national media was instructed to stop their fifty year ongoing attack on the South. The media attack stopped on a dime. Read the newspapers of that period. One week the blacks were "holy", the next week they could do nothing right. The new media policy was that the South had been "misunderstood", that things were really bad down there and that it wasn't the fault of the bankers who had financed the likes of John Brown and Horace Greeley, it was the blacks and carpetbaggers who were responsible. This was something new. It was the first time the North had heard this. You can do this sort of thing when you have a media monopoly.

Next, the international bankers started a nationwide revolt against the Republican Party. This was also led by their media. A Democrat/Republican political war was the result. The Democrats were now the good guys. The Republicans lost and their occupation troops were pulled out of the South. Without federal troops to protect them, the blacks and the

few remaining carpetbaggers were ousted. The establishment land syndicates kept their southern land purchases from grasping black rulers who would confiscate it.

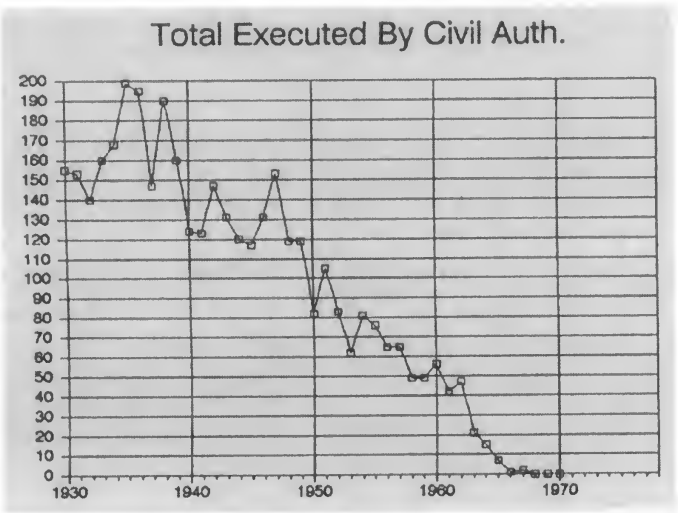
Then, what to do with other BIG problem? The thousands of criminals guilty of murder and rape who walked the streets in every city in the country from New York to New Orleans. They were the source of practically all crime.

It was the criminal's turn to flee and hide, but there was no place to hide. The people remembered.

Enforce the Law!

With the Republicans gone, the criminal had lost his protector. The media was instructed to stand back and let nature take its course. The media seldom found anything to criticize in the things that followed.

It was as if fresh air blew through the land. Where Lawful judges presided, legal executions took place. Sometimes as many as 10 on a gallows. Where lawless courts still existed and criminals were protected, extra-legal executions took

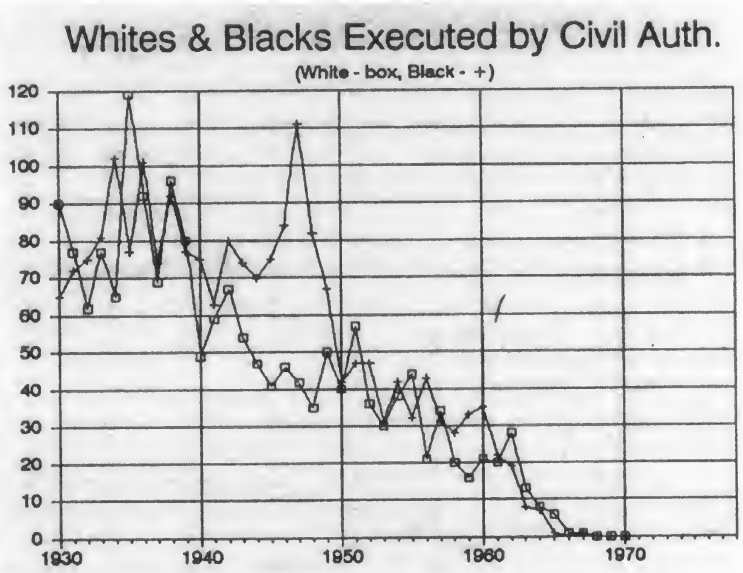


place. There were thousands upon thousands of unpunished criminals who had to be eliminated to bring society back to normal. America went on a nationwide house-cleaning hunt for unpunished criminals.

Almost as many legal and extra-legal executions took place outside the South as in, even though the South was where most crimes had been permitted to occur. Murderers set free ten years before rounded a corner and found a committee quietly waiting for them. A quick trial, and the felon discovered that there was a God in heaven whose Laws were enforced.

Executions

The period 1930 - 1970, is the only period for which data for "legal" executions is compiled. The government's *Hist. Statistics of the US, Colonial Times to 1970*, From US Dept



Commerce. US Washington, DC 1975. "Historical Data" gives that information as shown on the chart below.

Reducing the data to chart-form is interesting. It may be the first time that this information had been displayed in this manner. You can see that the largest number of legal executions for one year took place in 1935.

The chart (above) "Whites & Blacks Executed" breaks the executions down by race. Of the 199 executions, in 1935, 119 were white, 77 black, and 3 "other".

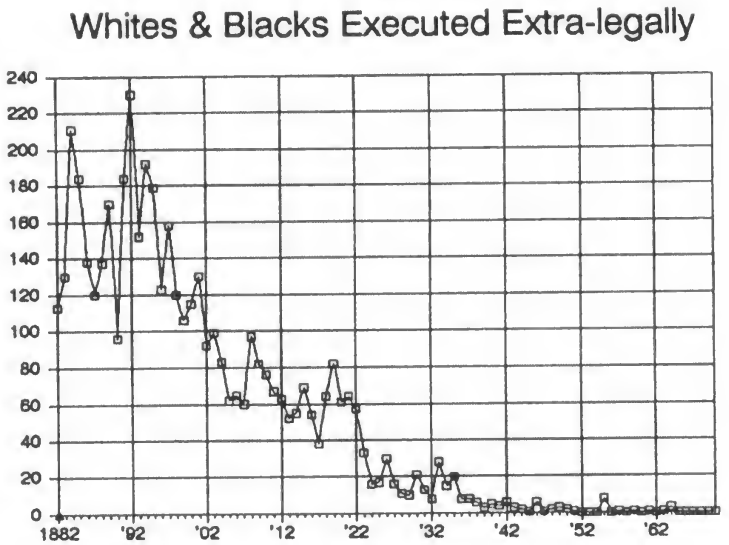
Even more interesting is the data compiled on extra-legal executions (below). This data goes back 50 years earlier to 1882. This databank shows that in 1884, 211 executions took place of which 160 were white and 51 were black.

A total of 230 were executed in 1892, of whom 69 were white and 161 black.

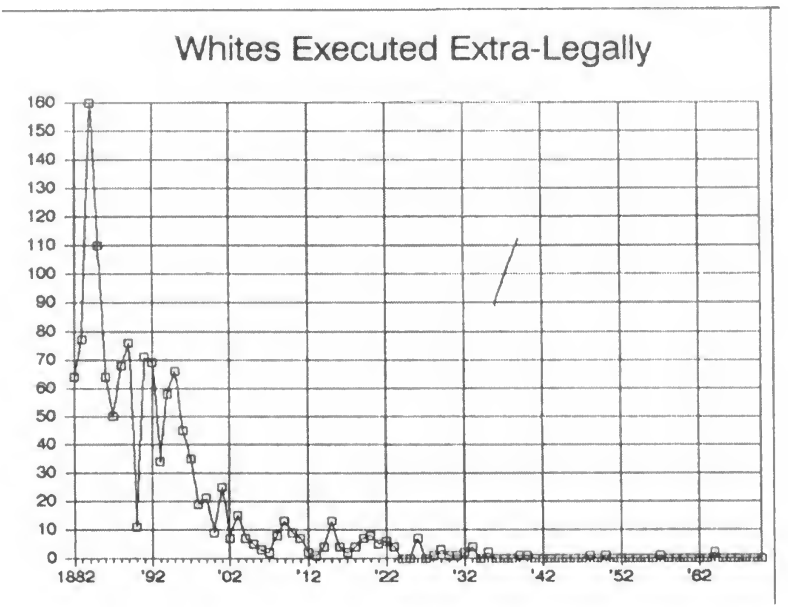
Executions peaked in 1892 and declined drastically from that time on. The great mass of unpunished criminals were dead by the turn of the century, and from that time, both legal and extra- legal executions merely polished off the few remaining and kept down the new crop of murderers.

Other things of interest to be noted from this data are 1) almost as many whites as blacks were executed legally (see previous page, and extra-legally (see below and next page). There were more blacks executed than whites because then, as today, there were more black criminals per capita. It's a statistical fact.

There may have been some who were victims of private vengeance. Private vengeance occurs today, both in courts and out. However, those committing such crimes risk falling afoul of the Law forbidding those acts. Where murder has been committed the Law adjudges them murderers, subject

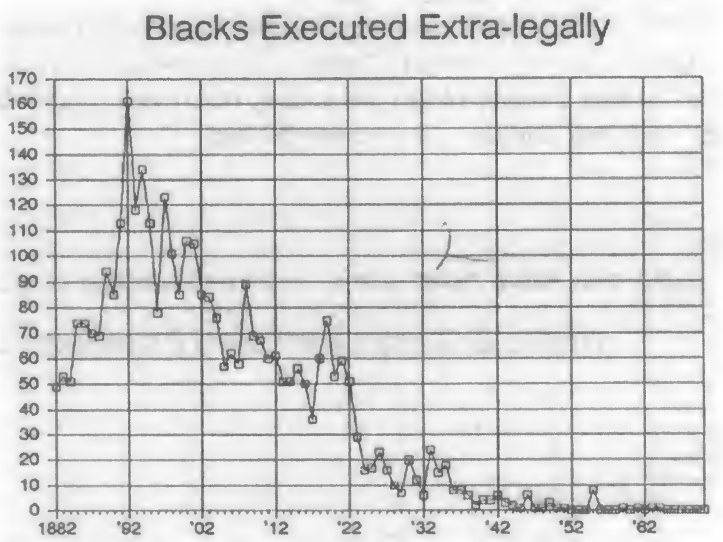


to the punishment required of murderers. It only remains for the penalty to be enforced. The rules were known by all.



When I was seven I had this fact of life explained to me by Richard. We were riding down the road in a pickup truck when Richard pointed to a tree in the middle of a field and said "That's where some white men hanged a colored fellah." I replied "That's awful! Why did they do such a thing? Aren't you afraid?"

Richard replied "He fooled around with (raped) a white woman. I ain't done nothin' wrong, I got nothin' to worry about."[3] Life was simple for Richard and easily understood. He did "nothin' wrong" and he had "nothin' to worry about." And he didn't.

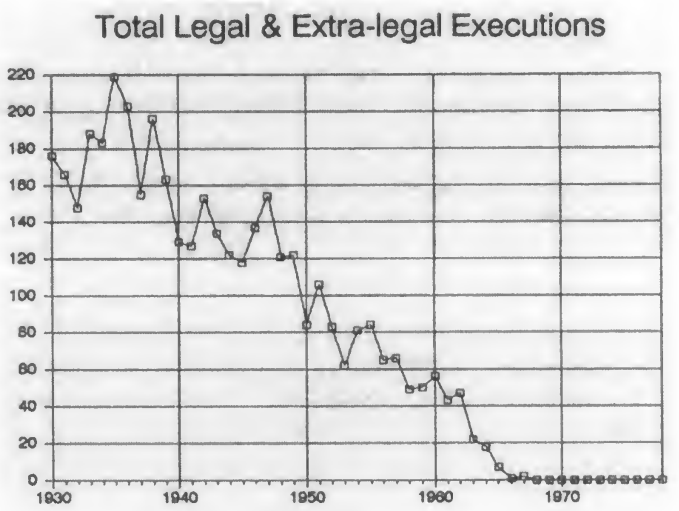


3 If anyone in Culpeper County touched Richard and could not prove justification, he would have had to deal with my grandfather, Richard Thomas Kelly and my Uncle Thompson. This might have been more than a great many people could handle. The Law that was obeyed had been here since before the nation was founded and was quite clear. Everyone understood. Incidentally, my grandfather Dick and his brother Alex, an attorney, had a dispute with the Texas Rangers in Tyler, Texas. I will try to tell that story when time permits.

There is another interesting thing the charts uncover:

The media crusade against KKK lynchings in the 1920s and 1930s was a hoax. The Klan had been disbanded and there had been no Klan for 50 years. It was not re-formed until the 1920s. By this late date the mass-execution of criminals had been completed (see chart).

The extra-legal executions were done by vigilance committees all over the country, the "neighborhood watch" of the time. These committees had virtually exterminated known murderers and rapists by the time the government started keeping statistics in 1930.[4] The media actively en-



couraged the elimination of criminals by whatever means available and found almost nothing in the process with which to find fault.

4 The thousands of interracial couples who flaunted themselves in carriages and on the streets in every city in the 1860s and early 1870s were dispatched almost overnight - not only in the United States, but in many places in Europe.

"Legal" executions apparently took over after the actual work of doing away with criminals had been completed. The "legals" only took care of the normal flow of new criminals arriving on stream.

The 1920s media anti-execution campaign caused the newly started government executions to stop. The charge was the same one used when the KKK was first formed in the 1860s - "execution for no reason" or for "private vengeance". The Media had its whipping boy since the Klan had come back into existence. From the 1920s on, all lawlessness was blamed on the Klan. From "protector", it became the "perpetuator" in the public's mind. The same thing was occurring that caused the original Klan to be disbanded in the 1860s. Look at the charts. There were very few extra-legal executions from 1912 on, and the new KKK didn't come into existence until the 1920s.

The COMBINED CHART of legal and extra-legal executions shows the combined total dropped to virtually zero. This situation still exists in spite of a smattering of executions. The now protected criminal still walks and rules the streets. The law enforcer is still the one persecuted.

Result? Headlines in the NY papers decrying rape, murder, and mayhem. Washington legislators even want to call out the national guard to protect them - the (ho! ho!) nation's "law- makers". The very same thing that happened in the last century when crime was protected is happening again.

Summary

It's official! The New York papers have reversed their policy on capital punishment. They now broadcast the establishment's OK to execute criminals. Things must be bad. From now on the death penalty is IN. Both liberal and

right-wing "conservative" writers must now echo their lead or feel the displeasure of the establishment.

The world has turned upside down.

A maxim to be remembered: "The only time establishment- media tells the truth is to gain credibility for their next lie."

Another: "Just because the media is on your side doesn't mean that it is your friend."

In the meantime, let's try to stay alive until the criminal is disposed of. You can bet one thing - he won't go to the gallows any more easily than he did last time, but to the gallows he will go!.

AIDS UPDATE

BRAZIL: may face a massive epidemic of AIDS. The *New England Journal of Medicine* found a variation of the AIDS virus previously found only in Africans. A second variation, thought to be confined to Japan, Africa, and Caribbean, is already established. The disease is spreading to the heterosexual community. (Copied from *Daily News Digest*, PO Box 84902, Phoenix, Arizona 85071)

GRIM FOR AFRICA: Dr. Keith Edelston, an economist of the AIDS Economic Task Group said that the picture was grim for blacks in S. Africa: 45% will be dead or dying from AIDS by 1996 as well as 12% of the whites. In a typical Western economy, if 2% of the population needs teatment for AIDS, there will be a drop of 10.6% in industrial production. Production of consumer items may fall by 16% and corporate profits down by 32%. If being tested clear of AIDS is a condition of employment, there may be few employable blacks by the end of 1994. Mine production will

start dropping off during 1990 and 1991. Heavy industry and the mines may thus face serious problems. The main reason for the AIDS problem in America and Europe lies in their not screening for AIDS. Condensed from an article in *Saturday Star,* Johannesburg, South Africa. 2/18/89.

UNFILTERED NEWS

JAPANESE: "Japanese buying of US beef- producing properties is also underway ... Ranches have been bought in Montana and California following the purchase by Japanese investors of cattle operations in Australia. To avoid hard feelings, the Japanese have formed joint ventures with American investors." *Portfolios Managers Weekly,*, p 17, 4-10-89, 140 Broadwayp, NY, NY 10005.

SEMI-AUTOMATIC: "The US Department of Immigration has released the figures of how many Vietnamese are now in the US ... 885,000 ... In June of 1988 it was noted that 'laws' were being passed in Australia regarding the personal ownership ... of 'semi-automatic rifles.' 'Australia's crime rate ... has grown ... since the importing of the 350,000 Vietnamese ... a great portion are hard-core communists. ... Flood the target country with a 'floodtide' of aliens ... disarming of that same nation, creating chaos in the streets, and the eventual collapse of the government structure.'" *Intelligence Update*, 261 Church St., Homer City, PA 15748.

NOTICE

A memorial service was held for Gordon Kahl, the Christian tax- protestor, in Smithville, Arkansas June 2-6. I

learned about it too late to announce it in these pages. This is one case that will not go away. The Kahl killing was frightening. I hope to cover the incident in my upcoming book.

LETTERS

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: What is wrong with taking out a no-interest loan, as long as I have 100 times more money elsewhere that I can use to repay?" O. J. - Virginia

ED: The rule is *"The borrower is slave to the lender."* If conditions come together to prevent you from obtaining money to repay your loan, then the foreclosure conditions of your contract come into play. Many, stumbling into this seemingly riskless condition, have lost everything.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 178

LAND

Landless People

I was filling my car. The gas station attendant was a young fairhaired chap in his 20s with a pleasant Southern accent. I asked him his name and where he was from. He told me that he was originally from Rocky Mount, North Carolina, but had lived in Alabama for 15 years. His real name was Nichols, but it was changed when his mother remarried. He was thinking about changing it back.

I knew the name Nichols. His family were yeomen back in England long ago. The Hoskins owned land close to the Nichols'. Our grandfathers had drawn swords together. I asked him if he knew about the Nichols' white horse? He didn't, so I quickly told him the story.

The White Horse Story

The Nichols owned land of their own in England in the old days. The land might range from three acres up to several hundred acres, depending on availability, quality, and family size. That land belonged to the Nichols family. No one could trespass without their permission, not even the king. On his land the senior Nichols was a king and a priest.[1] He enforced the Law on his land.

If someone objected to these conditions of ownership, he had a bow that could cast an arrow through the toughest carbon steel armor as if it were butter. Not even the king could claim that he was a better swordsman until he proved it. There were a thousand neighbors ready to pick up bows and swords to back the Nichols' claims.

He and his neighbors had a symbol to which all Saxons were entitled and many wore. It was the sign of the white horse, the sign of the Saxon. He was a son of a Saxon. It was his coat of arms. All Saxons are entitled to it.

The Nichols forefather long ago lost his land that was his kingdom. He ended up working that very land as a serf. Land that he formerly owned.

What is a serf? A serf is someone who receives his paycheck from another. A serf has no land over which to rule and which can feed him. With no land a man is defenseless - he is not a king.

This is the story of how his grandfather lost his land.

---

1 *"Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings & priests unto God and his Father." Rev 1:5,6*

The King Gets The Land

The king was just another Saxon like himself. He was elected to office to lead in war and arbitrate differences in peace. Justice itself, on the other hand, was dispensed by peers according to ancient Law that brooked no change.

The Law says that Christian kings are not permitted to be rich. It simply is not allowed:

> **(The king) "shall not ... greatly multiply to himself silver and gold." Deu 17:16-17**

Antiquities 4:8:17 explains why:

> **"Let him not have ... abundance of riches ... he may grow too proud to submit to the Laws ... and if he affect any such things let him be restrained, lest he become so potent that his state become inconsistent with your welfare."**

Not only were kings not permitted to be rich, they were not permitted to tax their own people, only strangers. It, too, was written into the Law:

> **"Of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers? Peter saith unto him, Of strangers. (Gr: allotrios - foreign, not akin.) ... Then are the children free." Math 17:25-26.** The reason that kings were not permitted to tax their own people is that the people might be forced to borrow, and:
>
> **"The borrower is slave to the lender." Pr:22:7**

The scriptures give examples of what happens when the people are forced to borrow because they are taxed:

> *"We have borrowed money for the king's tribute, and that upon our lands and vineyards." Ne 5:4.*

The borrower is slave, and slaves lose their land. That's why kings are not permitted to be rich and are not permitted to tax their own people to become rich with what belongs to his people.

The king promised to obey the Law. He wouldn't think of taxing his people. It was against the Law, and law breakers were subject to being punished by Phineas priests. Every Christian is a potential Phineas priest entrusted to enforce God's Law, which meant that if the king offended the Law, any Christian coming into his presence might be his executioner. All went well until:

International Banker's Foreclose King

A new king arrived, William the Conqueror. He brought international bankers with him.[2](#178) to raise revenues. He thought this necessary because everyone knew that Christians cannot tax Christians, but may tax strangers:

These international bankers, being strangers and not covered by the law,[3] could lend to Christians at usury, and take their estates when usury forced them into bankruptcy. The king didn't do this - it was the strangers who practiced the evil usury. The king then taxed the strangers as a form of punishment to take part of their ill gotten gains - he did not tax his fellow Christians.

2 "William of Malmesbury *Gesta Rerum Anglorum*," ed. Duffy, p. 500) distinctly states that William the Conqueror brought the Jews from Rouen to England." *The Jewish Encyclopedia*, England, p. 161.

3 *"He showed his word unto Jacob, his statutes and his judgments unto Israel. He hath not dealt so with any nation: and as for his judgments, they have not known them. Ps 147:19- 20*

The king in this manner received one-half of all that was taken. When the lender died - ALL of his goods obtained by usury went to the king. The king's wealth grew by leaps and bounds. So also did the wealth of the bankers. "As early as 1168 ... the value of the personal property of the Jews was regarded as one- fourth that of the whole country."[4]

At last, the king had gotten all he could from the international usury bankers and so in the year 1290 he banished them and confiscated the rest of the property that they had gotten by usury.

This is how the king got his lands. He said that he was as clean as a mountain stream. He had not taxed his people, only strangers, and he ended up with almost half of the land of Britain. In the process, half of his people were reduced to serfs, and rebellious serfs at that.

Nobles Appointed

To keep a lid on this Saxon serf problem, he appointed certain of the serfs who were good fighters to be overseers of certain large tracts of the land that had been foreclosed from the people. The king's appointees were required to move onto the land and take up residence, build a fort to hold the land in the king's name, and to fight for him if anyone tried to take it away from him. This was called holding land "in fief". The job was much sought after. These fighting ex-serf overseers were called nobles and given all sorts of titles. The ex-serf who administered a county for the king was called a count. Any overseer who was advanced

4 *J//E*, England, p. 162

to the lowest rung of the overseer- nobility ladder was called a baron. Some of these new ex-serf overseers put on airs.

It was a sticky situation and has remained a sticky situation ever since the Saxon was cheated out of his land. It's something the Saxon hasn't forgotten. He hasn't forgotten that the king, or the one who rules by whatever name the ruler goes by, has possession of his land, either for himself, or has helped another to take it.

The Law requires that the king go by the same Law as everyone else. The Law says that the land was given by God himself and is not to be sold:

> **"The land shall be divided for an inheritance ... To many thou shalt give the more ... to few thou shalt give the less ... the land shall be divided by lot: according to ... their fathers they shall inherit ..." Num 26:53-55** And if for some reason it is rented away it is to return to its owner in the 50 year jubilee:
>
> **"The land shall not be sold for ever: for the land is mine; ... If thy brother be waxen poor, and hath sold away some of his possession ... in the (50 year) jubilee ... he shall return unto his possession." Lev 25:13-28**

After all these years the Saxon realizes that the king put a stumbling block in his path to defraud him out of his possessions by usury:

> **"Let us not ... put a stumbling block or an occasion to fall in his brother's way." Romans 14:13.**

The Saxon also knows what the punishment is for one who is a false witness:

"If a false witness rise up ... Then shall ye do unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother." Deu 19:16- 17

The Awakening

The Saxon wants his land. He is tired of being a serf on the king's land, or a serf on the land of the king's favorites. He doesn't want anyone else's land, he wants to be a king on his own land. He doesn't want to rent, tax-rent, or any other scheme with a string - he wants his land free and clear.

He doesn't want anyone else's property, or anyone else's laws - he wants his own land and his own laws. He doesn't want anyone else ruling him, he wants to rule himself. He already has his own ancient Saxon laws, he doesn't need another's. He doesn't want anyone else's rules, regulations, taxes or anything that is someone else's. He wants only that which is his own.

We Saxons have millions of uncrowned kings. Two of the next ones, among a hundred million other Saxon kings, will be Nichols and Hoskins, and the new age will see each ruling his own land guaranteed by the servants of God's Law.

There is the sound of horses hooves in the distance - it is a Saxon horse! We remember!

UNFILTERED NEWS

CHINA: Allowing 'Western Media' inside China to record violence is a laugh, unless the reason was to gain sympathy for the millions of poor "freedom loving" Chinese who will seek their "freedom" and asylum in the West. It sets the stage for another massive wave of boat-people

fleeing the media promoted red- terror. Thousands in Hong Kong are already seeking ways of getting to the US. President Bush has paved the way by telling 40,000 red Chinese "exchange students" that they have up to one year to apply for permission to stay in the US for good. These 40,000 students make up about three light infantry divisions. Six million want to come to the US from Hong Kong alone." Excerpted from *Intelligence Update*, May-June, 1989.

FIRES: Fires in northern Canada have ravaged almost 4 million acres of timber. The Florida glades are also on fire. Last year the American West burned. These fires announce the start of the ice age. Weather experts tell us that in time we can expect to see Canadian weather as far south as Louisiana and most of Canada abandoned. Maybe. See Nov. 1985, #134 *The Weather.*

MOSLEM GROWTH: "Moslems constitute the world's fastest growing religious group, and there are now almost a billion of them. The average woman in Islamic nations bears six children. Moslems may account for 23% of the world's population by the year 2020... Currently Moslems constitute from 50%-100% of the population in 40 countries. ... As of 1988 ... the Moslem population of the US was between 2 million and 6 million." *Parade*, *NY News*, 4-9-89

CAFFEINE: Caffeine may play a part in the inability of women to conceive, according to an article in *Insight*, Feb 12th, p. 56).

COLLEGE DAYS: My college age son has a couple of college friends who sat and watched TV with him last Saturday. They fish together. Nice kids. A few nights ago

the friends stopped at a stop light. A car pulled up. A white boy was driving. He had three black companions. The white driver of the other car jumped out and pulled one of my son's friends from the car and began to beat him. When the other friend went to his assistance the three blacks jumped out with clubs and beat both unconscious. Faces and heads look like sewing machines had gone over them. Bones were broken and pieced together. There have been no arrests. I asked my son what lesson was there to be learned. He replied: "You can't let people scare you off the highways and still get to school, so, watch for white renegades starting a leadoff, and do whatever is necessary to ensure your safety."

ED: Some of the most dangerous Indian war parties that attacked Virginia were led by white renegades. They smiled and shot when close. They opened the doors for the Indians. Nothing's changed. Watch the renegade!

BANK MONOPOLY: "It is the central bank's money monopoly that allows it to limit creation of the public's money." *FR Bank of Richmond* p. 19, Volume 74/5.

ED: The central bank of the United States is the Federal Reserve Bank. It is a union of private banks. Increasingly, people are learning that our elected government allows a private bank powers which can bring about booms, busts, bankruptcies, and financial disasters whenever they like. They have the "freedom" to do these things. We have the "freedom" to go along with them.

WARNING LABELS: The Journal of Commerce says that about 100 consumer groups are pushing for Big Brother legislation to force ALCOHOLIC beverage companies to

place warning labels on their products, as now required of tobacco firms. Eagerly awaited is a decision in a Scranton, PA case against *Stroh Brewing Company* filed by a widow whose 26 year old husband died of pancreatis. The plaintiff alleges the disease was caused by her husband's moderate consumption of beer. *Upright Ostrich*, PO Box 11691, Milwaukee, WI 53211. $25/yr.

APARTHEID: Apartheid causes a Long Island firm to be indicted for importing jet engines from South Africa, according to an article in the *NY Post* of April 4, 1989. This sort of discrimination brought on WW II with Germany. Make no mistake, South Africa is valuable to the US economy. She will be America's next war victim.

EDGAR BRONFMAN is a very wealthy Canadian. He stated publicly; *"Let Austria decide whether it is a civilized country, or the dirty, anti-Semitic dogs they have been."* Section 319 of the Canadian Criminal Code prohibits such public incitement of hatred. Ernst Zundel, another Canadian, was tried twice for publishing someone else's book that doubts the "six million" story because of the lack of evidence. That was called "hatred" and Zundel has been tried twice and is now forbidden to speak at all. Now, let's see if some are more equal than others in Canada.

The same newsletter reveals that singing the Canadian National Anthem has been banned in several Ontario schools because it contains the word "God", and that it was also noted that in the effort to win favor with Canada's new immigrants, the familiar "Mountie" may soon sport a turban and carry a ceremonial knife instead of wearing the familiar

stetson. From: *BC Free Speech League,* PO Box 3124, Salmon Arm, BC, V1E 4R9, Canada. May-June 1989.

NERVE GAS believed to be able to pass through conventional Western military gas masks is being used in Africa. A little contacting a leg causes it to go numb. A small bit more will cause the loss of control to arms and legs and body functions. An ordinary dusting kills foliage and causes death. It does not dissipate rapidly. A Belgian nerve gas expert happened to be on hand to investigate the latest African incidents. This technically invalidates US support for UN supervised handover of SW Africa to the SWAPO communists. Heyndrickx, the nerve gas expert, complained that in the past his reports to the UN were classified secret and were never heard from again. Excerpted from *INSIGHT*, 6-26-89, p. 30.

NEBRASKA FARMS: Nebraska has a law on the books which bans nonfamily corporate investment in the state's 44.9 million acres of farm real estate. The rub is that farm foreclosures are usually done by corporate banks in spite of individuals such as A. W. Moursund of Round Mountain, Texas buying 30,888 acres at an average price of $105.08 an acre, and James Powell of Fort McKavett buying 30,410 acres at $97.51 an acre. The other big buyers are often out-of-state corporations. Belatedly, the state's Department of Justice has been prodded into trying to enforce the law. (Excerpted from the *NY Times,* Jan. 10, 1989.)

ED: It will be interesting to see how this can be done without stepping on establishment toes.

S. AFRICA: "Canadian ... Minister ... Clark said S. Africa should be added to the area control list. Canada

would control the export of all high- technology equipment including computers, software telecommunications equipment, aircraft, helicopters and 4-wheel- drive vehicles to all countries on the list. He also recommended that nine Warsaw Pact countries along with Vietnam and N. Korea be removed from the list to 'facilitate the free flow of trade ....'"
Dow Jones Tape 8:05 AM, March 7, 1989.

LETTERS

BBB, Box 3148, BRITS 0250, S. AFRICA

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: ... the S. African Government just recently released nearly 200 black leftist pro-ANC activists detained for violent activities under the Emergency Regulations Act after a well organized internationally boosted campaign. Foreign embassies were specially involved.

"At the same time the Government had lengthy negotiations with black ANC-supporters such as Bishop Tutu and Dr. Alan Boesak, both of whom enjoy freedom of speech and movement after threatening several times to use violence. They deny me these same privileges while newspapers have received instructions not to publish anything that has any bearing on me or the BBB. A blackout!

You can assist ... by writing to the S. African Embassy in Washington demanding my release and urge others to do the same. This type of pressure may just be the straw to persuade the government to lift the banning and restriction orders the Botha government has placed on conservative white political opposition in S. Africa. The fact that we are for peaceful reform, reject violence,

and intend to use the ballot- box as the weapon of dissent must be stressed.

John Schabort, ex-chairman of the banned BBB."

ED: See *BBB*, #172, Jan. 1989. (Alternate media - please note and pass on the request. Schabort's opposition political party, the BBB, has been banned, and he has been placed under house arrest and forbidden to speak solely because he exposed Botha for what he is. This is political oppression of the rankest sort that in the past has been done only in communist countries and countries going communist. The address is "South African Embassy, 3051 Massachusetts Ave., NW Washington, DC 20008. Tel. (202)232-4400.)

VIGILANTES: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Enclosed is a clipping from *Mesa Tribune/Tempe Daily News/Chandler Arizonan*, p. 10, of October 22, 1988, copied from the *NY Times*. In Detroit, local residents, exasperated over the inability of authorities to close two crack houses, burned them down. The article is entitled 'Vigilantism may be rising.'" R.C. - California

---

ABORTIONS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: In the book *Aborted Women* by David C. Reardon, it is revealed that some abortion clinics pay 'finders fees' for customers. He revealed that one planned parenthood-clergy group received $250,000 in kickbacks from clinics to which they referred women." G.M. - California

---

MEDIA BIAS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: You seem to be almost callous in ignoring the the plight of the poor blacks and Jews!" - G.M. - New York

ED: The media has a reason for everything they do. They cry "wolf" for a reason. It accused us of vile acts following the War Between the States - for a reason.

What was actually going on? Blacks were given the vote and whites were denied it. Black legislators were paid trifling sums to vote for bonds to build "needed" railroad track. A million dollar bond issue was voted, sold in NY for $250,000, given to a railroad to build track - free. Companies such as the Crédit Mobilier did the construction and 50¢ on the dollar slipped between the cracks. Washington politicians were stockholders in the Crédit Mobilier and the Media kept watch to see that nothing happened to stop the rape of the South. The white taxpayers were saddled with the million dollar debt plus interest payments for the next 75 years.

These crimes and others were blacked out by the media and DC. The theft went on. Christians in the North had no idea what was happening down here.

Today, blacks rule America's cities nationwide under federal civil rights protection. They do the same things they did 120 years ago for the same reasons. America's black ruled cities are spending taxpayers' money at a prodigious rate. Now it's nation- wide.

The Establishment's media keeps watch by telling the public that the blacks are being abused, preventing criticism until the job is done. They say their hands are clean and that the white American taxpayer is the guilty one. We aren't impressed. Locate the pockets that receive the taxpayers' rake-offs and you have the guilty parties. The Washington politician arrives poor and leaves a millionaire. He is automatically suspect, and so is his banker.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 179

THE WHITE CELLS

A doctor who lives nearby read my newsletter and commented "You make the simple so complicated. Life is simple! Business is simple!"

The following is one doctor's concept applied to conditions today as best as I can remember his conversation and analogies. I found it interesting.

Comparing Cells With People

Western society is almost an exact enlarged copy of an individual's body. The brain is the government, the nerves - communications, the stomach - manufacturing. The liver purifies the blood. These organs are natural components of every body. Each has its function. In a healthy body each instinctively does its assigned task in harmony, regulated by the brain. The blood cells are the workers.

The Body Of The Nation

There are red and white blood cells. The red cells work and white cells defend by fighting "germs" and alien substances. For 700 red cells there is only a single white cell.

Alien Substances Attack The Body

Every healthy well ordered body is always under attack from germs, i.e. viruses, organic and inorganic substances. Entry may be gained quietly through all the natural openings, usually through the mouth along with what we eat. Alien immigration can cause a stomach ache. Alien entry can also be made by piercing the skin - everything from a mosquito bite to a bullet which corresponds to invasions by armies all the way to the quiet individual wetback wading the Rio Grande. Either can cause infections.

Cuts & Abrasions

Attacks from without are often painful. The body notices a Pearl Harbor. Even an Indian attack is noticed. The first corresponds to a wound from a .357 magnum. The last to a mere splinter.

The splinter may become painful. When removed the alien portion that remains is surrounded by white cells and attacked. The resulting pus is the dead white blood cells that perish in the conflict.

Fever and Pain

The combat around the splinter causes the battle area to become warm. The pain and the warmness of the wound

signal conflict with an alien presence in the body which responds at last by producing more white blood cells.

Local Abscess

White cells are unique. They attack the alien presence on sight and willingly die in the process. It's the reason they were created. Every different body has these white blood cells. They are called Shiites in Islam, Kamikazes in Japan, and Phineas priests in the West. Abortion and tax protesters are recent examples.

An infection may grow to become an abscess. It will either expel the alien presence, or the alien presence in the wound will overcome the body's defenses and kill the body.

Blood stream Infection

If a toxic wound releases poisonous material into the body, this material is caught up and moved about by the body's blood stream transportation system. An AIDS type infection brought in by alien bodies may quickly spread from New York throughout the body and infect healthy blood cells. This may be very serious. This is why white cells are so very contentious about the smallest splinter - a splinter that others don't consider important.

Tumors - Cancers

An alien presence can cause a tumor, or take up residence in an existing tumor. Tumors often grow abnormally as they absorb body nutrients meant for others. Brain tumors are often responsible for many abnormal acts. Bodily organs may respond by retaining poisons in prisons instead of eliminating them. They may even direct their

release into the body where they again walk the streets doing injury to healthy red blood cells.

Nervous Disorders

Tumors, pressing on the governing brain, or normal cells made toxic by association with invading viruses, can produce nervous disorders. Entering the pituitary gland, they may cause it to release abnormal amounts of monetary adrenalin. The body may respond to this stimulus with sudden feverish activity. A sudden drop in monetary adrenalin may be followed by an epileptic stupor (boom/bust syndrome). Resulting falls can be very harmful.

Acts characterized not just abnormal but actually insane may result. The body may administer civil war type self-inflicted wounds, or assault its nearby fellows in World Wars. It may cause the forced mixing of its own blood cells with toxic cells of invading alien bodies thereby causing its own cells to become toxic. It may make abrasions in its own skin allowing bacteria to swarm in. It may drain off and ship its own needed body resources to benefit hostile alien bodies.

In cases of advanced infection a diseased brain may launch attacks on its own defensive white blood cells, and even permit millions of its own newly created red blood cells, needed for future work and survival of the body, to be killed in aboratoriums. Its liver may no longer purify the blood by removing alien substances. The kidneys may no longer expel toxic poisons but parole them back into the body after a short 6 month stint.

In terminal cases bone cancer infections may spread to the bone marrow where production of blood cells take

place, stopping their production altogether. The patient then dies.

The whole thing can be complicated by hallucinations when an infected brain allows an infected nervous system to proclaim to the body that this condition and behavior is normal, good, and that there is no need to worry. The normal red blood cells welcome this assurance and continue about their assigned tasks. The white cells panic.

Diagnosis

To find an enlarged tumor that may be harmful, look for the largest buildings in your downtown. They are the ones getting the largest share of the body's nutrients. Without exception the largest are the pituitary gland bank buildings, next, the brain - government buildings, and a poor last - church buildings left over from the last century falling into disrepair.

It is the duty of qualified doctors to examine the patient to determine if the tumors are benign or malignant, and whether or not surgery is called for. Today, some are calling for surgery and their complete removal. Others believe that a different diet can cause the body to heal itself. These are all questions that must be faced in time.

Body's Defenses Against Virus

A virus must appear harmless to survive. It may even appear beneficial. If the body's nervous system gives no danger signal, the white cells tend to be inactive. Their numbers may even be reduced by tax courts, abortion lock-ups, and Fort Smith trials. The resulting low white cell blood count is abnormal. This low count is a danger sign that can

be picked up by the body's developing alternate nervous system that operates when the primary communication system becomes useless because of infection.

The improvised alternate newsletter nervous system releases the truth and more white cells are created to gather at abortoriums to try to ensure the birth of red blood cells. There they undergo beatings, jailings, and fines as is expected of their kind. The conflict broadens, the temperature rises higher. More white cells are now being created than destroyed. The body is beginning to fight for its life.

Things begin to happen. The body is beginning to notice abnormalities not seen before. It notices that the cars speak Japanese, the computers, Taiwanese. It notices that half the body's food requirements are imported while its own farmers are paid not to grow. Other food leaves to feed strangers. The body has no anti-missile defense and no bombshelters while its enemies do.

Over the protest of its diseased brain and captive nervous system, word filters into the body that the extravagant tax demands fund abortion mills, kill Palestinians, and keep communist nations afloat. Opposition candidates are fielded and are actually elected. And, over the angry protest of the leaders of organized religion, the ancient laws of conduct that guarantee health and survival are once more being sought and are being followed by increasing numbers of individuals, if not the church.

The disease-free healthy body is its own best doctor, and is perfectly capable of judging itself by its jury system. It instinctively knows right and wrong and if left alone usually judges accordingly. Recently white blood cells came before a jury of red blood cells in Fort Smith and were found not guilty. Another jury of red blood cells believed

the innocence of two white blood cells in North Carolina. They were accused of shooting down a porno-parlor of homosexuals and burning the building on top of them. The temperature is rising.

Conclusion - The Patient is Sick

A fever is again apparent in the body of the West. It is the old sign of the body's attempt to heal itself. The outcome, as always, will determine whether the body lives or dies.

Recommendations

The current disease of the West has brought about profound changes. The fever and the attempt that will follow to heal itself will bring more. Through it all we must live. A run-away outlaw pituitary Federal Reserve gland now rules and usurps the functions of the brain in Washington. It releases adrenalin when it likes, in any quantity it likes, with no restraints. One day its faults will be corrected, but for now its actions determine economic life and death to the cells. We must know what it is doing to avoid damage.

==========

UNFILTERED NEWS

SOVIET: The director of the Institute of the Economy in the Soviet Union warned the Supreme Soviet that the Soviet economic situation was deteriorating monthly. *Investor's Daily* as reported by *Investment Policy Notes*, p. 39, July 14, 1989.

HERPES: Virus, sexually transmitted, infects 30 million Americans and most may not know it. A study found 68%

of all blacks are infected by age 50, while 20% of whites are infected by age 40. Excerpted from the *Cincinnati Inquirer*, June 30, 1989.

CONFRONTATION: "Two hundred Latinos, African-Americans and Jews ... gathered Tuesday night in ... Brooklyn. ... to find ways to deal with the alleged brutality of Hasidic community patrol groups ... announced Javier Bosque ... 'We have been abused, insulted, physically attacked' ... He cited the case of Frederick Pinckney ... beaten into a coma ... and the beating of veteran housing cop Ganson Chamers for trying to rescue another man from a mob.... Those sentiments were supported by some Jewish activists. ..." *Daily News*, Apr 23, 1989.

ED: America is dividing into nations within a country. Likes exclude non-alikes to protect themselves. It's human nature.

HEROD TEMPLE: "Rabbi Yisrael ... is dedicating himself to the rebuilding of the temple of Herod on ... Temple Mount ... even the rebuilding the temple of Herod ... would almost certainly start a war of unimaginable ferocity. The problem is that the elegant Dome of the Rock mosque rises over the spot where the temple once stood. The site is revered by Muslims as the place from which Mohammed ascended to heaven ... most Israelis believe that rebuilding the temple now would set off a holy war because it would mean destroying the Dome ..." *NY Times* Apr 9, 1989

COMMUNIST PARTY: It's interesting that the media has nothing bad to say about the Communist Workers Party that cuts such a big path in New York City. The WSJ calls it a "violence-prone, gun- toting ... Maoist group." They

have placed their people on local community boards and have won millions of dollars in public money for a subsidiary called Asian-Americas for Equality.

JURY: The media blacked out the announcement that a jury in North Carolina found Robert E. Jackson "not guilty" of participating in shooting homosexuals in a porno parlor and burning the building. When this happened charges against Doug Sheets were dismissed. Sheets had been accused of the same act.

PRO-LIFE: Birmingham judges in Alabama are complaining that pro- life demonstrators charged with trespassing are "clogging the process" by insisting on jury appeal trials. About 200 cases are reported stalled there.

==========

AIDS UPDATE

USSR: "In the USSR the (AIDS) infection is spreading uncontrollably. In the USA the epidemic also started with 2 cases in 1981 and arrived at the first 1000 patients already by February 1983." *Soviet News & Views* April 1989.

NEW YORK CITY health commissioner will announce a plan to collect names of those testing positive for AIDS. He said that it is needed to track down drug and sex partners. This will end anonymous testing in which the city promises to keep names secret. "Testing will ... become more aggressive ... in high AIDS prevalence areas ... black and Hispanic communities - where 70% of the city's AIDS stricken residents live." he said. "AIDS becomes increasingly a disease of the poor, the potential for racial, ethnic and economic discrimination grows." *NY Post*, June 5, 1989.

NEW ZEALAND:"Three years ago we had 3 deaths from AIDS. Now 40. Even in our small country we are not immune from this terrible plague." Letter from C. B. - New Zealand

ED: It would be helpful to get a breakdown to include the Mauris. In the US infected blacks outnumber infected whites more than 2 to 1.

ITALY: The first case of AIDS in Italy was reported in 1982. The country now has the second highest number of victims in Europe. *ACP Report*, 7730 Edmonds St., Burnaby, BC V3N 1B8. $10/yr.

US: The AIDS rate among pregnant women in slum areas of the US is the same as in Africa. Study by NY State University.

US: Half the women and 1/3 the men testing positive for AIDS were not homosexuals, did not use drugs and were not promiscuous. From a Johns Hopkins University survey in Baltimore.

==========

LETTERS

BACKWARD: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I don't understand how many of the 3rd world nations after having received billions from us can still be so backward?" A. M. - W. Virginia

ED: Most are lawless. They only recognize contracts that they are forced to honor. Contracts with Westerners enforceable in their own courts often result in disaster for

the Westerner. In most of the 3rd world the people don't trust a neighbor's word. Arriving at an enforceable contract is a long, involved, tedious process. Gold is an absolute must to guard against treachery from their own governments. This reduces trade to a one on one barter system, enforceable with bribes and force. Without fresh inflows of Western currencies, and without contracts that can be enforced, business and society stagnate. Money, enlightenment, technics, education - all are worthless in the long run without enforceable contracts.

LIBERAL QUEEN: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: The queen of England is very liberal. Is there an economic reason?" G. D. - England

ED: There's an economic reason for everything. The Queen is held ransom for her good behavior. She is head of the Established Church and as such owns/controls much of the land in Britain. This land was formerly owned by and seized from the Catholic Church. In addition, she still owns much of the land of England formerly belonging to the Jewish usury bankers. This was confiscated at the time the Jews were banished in 1290. If she does not support the ruling powers she risks having it all taken from her.

WHITE HORSE: "Dear Dick: Thanks for the story of the 'Saxon White Horse'. I'd like to see a 'white horse' patch made for shirt pockets and jackets. People would ask about them and we could give a pamphlet on the history of the Saxon horse. It sure would create interest and maybe help turn these hard headed Saxons." O. D. - South Carolina

---

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 180

LAUREL GROVE

The topic for the 1989 Hoskins/Garnett/Hundley Reunion had been the Bookers. Captain Lewis Booker built Laurel Grove. His daughter Sarah married Judge Muscoe Garnett. Both father and daughter are buried at Laurel Grove. Plantations had names to direct mail. "Lewis Booker, Essex County, Virginia" alone didn't say where in Essex he lived. The writer had to include "Laurel Grove". Before going home I took the two youngest girls to see the places.

Laurel Grove

Laurel Grove was built in 1786 in Essex County, Tidewater, Virginia after Captain Lewis Booker came back from the War. He had served seven years in the 1st Continental Artillery. There were about 800 acres in the plantation. It was secondary land, much of it swamp. Prime land in Virginia had been settled in the earlier 150 years. To get prime land one had to go to the Virginia counties of Kentucky and Ohio. But, still, it was in Tidewater Virginia and so it was good land.[1]

The Laurel Grove plantation house was typical - a large cottage with three dormers built in the old style, and square to the prevailing winds to cool it in summer. There was a full basement - half kitchen/sitting room and half dining room.

There was a first floor above - a hall, front to back for ventilation, a sitting room on the right, Capt. Booker's bedroom on the left. A narrow old fashioned stairs on the left led upstairs. There was a nursery at the head of the stairs to the front of the house, a bedroom on the left, a bedroom on the right. All rooms but the nursery had a fireplace. It sounds small, but with the trundle beds and fold up furniture of the period it was more than adequate.

Cousin Vay, in her spry 80s, dragged me, a rebellious 17 year old, into the ground floor bedroom to point at a spot on the floor and tell me "right there was where your grandaddy sat looking out of that window to see who might be coming down the road to visit." Dragging me into the living room she said "Right there before that mantle is where your grandmother Sarah stood when she was married to your grandaddy, Judge Muscoe Garnett." Taking me 50 yards away into the cemetery she said "That's where they are buried. Now remember, so you can tell your children." "Yes, ma'am". I remembered.

The command is *"Be fruitful and multiply."* We had six, and would have had more except for difficulties. With six children to educate, I didn't have the money, but, I wanted to buy Laurel Grove. I want to go back home to Tidewater where my people are buried, although I was born in Lynchburg, 150 miles away. Buying Laurel Grove would be a good way. It had been vacant for 50 years, sitting way back from the road. After the last war to sweep over Essex

County it had been sold into another family. They wouldn't sell it to me. They wanted to get rid of the house. To them it was an eyesore, and descendants of Capt. Lewis Booker kept coming onto the property to visit it and the cemetery. All it really needed was care, and after going to law school in the '50s I had worked as a carpenter to eat. I could fix it up with help from our boys.

I had talked to the kids. If we cut back everywhere we just might put together enough to make another offer for just the house and cemetery alone, maybe three acres, that would be acceptable. There was no way we could buy the whole 800 acres, not with land values the way they are in Essex. That might take a million dollars at today's prices and I wasn't going to borrow. The cutbacks would be severe, and to make sure everyone was willing to make the sacrifice, we all went for one last look at the place before making the offer.

There was a chain across the drive. We dismounted from the car and walked the long road. Laurel Grove was partially hidden behind oaks. It was there, but hard to see in the distance. But something about the house didn't look right. Something was wrong. It looked like a ghost house. A few hundred yards more and I knew. The clapboards had been removed from the house. I could see through it like a skeleton.

I confess, I have had few moments in my life that were worse. The house was being torn down by a company that speculates in old houses like this, and was being offered to the highest bidder. It was now a pile of old lumber marked ready for reassembling. Laurel Grove is now offered for sale to the highest bidder. It is no longer an old house vacant for 50 years, it was pure gold, and priced accordingly. Some-

body with a lot of money could buy a "Virginia Plantation House" and set it up in a new subdivision somewhere so that he could say to his neighbors who also have everything that money can buy, "Hey! Look at my house. Built in 1786. Had a name. Can't think of it. Came from someplace in Virginia! They don't appreciate things like that there."

The Law was being torn asunder:

I say - damn those who would *"remove the ancient landmarks"*, who destroy the inheritance.[1] Give it to another Booker, another kinsman, someone to keep it safe for the rest of us. But not to a stranger. Damn them!

It was again time to give my two youngest girls the Essex tour. The oldest had been twice, but the youngest was 14 and had never had the tour. I can't get away to Essex like I used to.

We drove across Hoskins Creek. I told them that my father told me that three masted sailing schooners used to come up Hoskins Creek to the plantations. Then we passed over Piscataway Creek. My dad used to run a trapline there when he was a boy. He carried Dr. William Hoskins' pistol, the one he used to shoot the two stragglers outside Richmond after Appomattox. It was a Starr, the same kind that General Lee had. Dad needed it to shoot the bigger game he found in his traps. The pelts helped put him through the Medical College of Virginia.

---

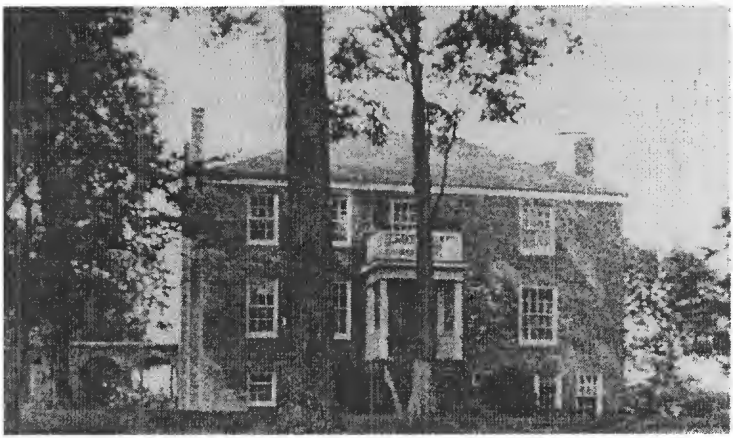
1 *(1) "The land shall be divided for an inheritance ... according to ... their fathers they shall inherit." Num 26:53-55, (2) "The land shall not be sold for ever: for the land is mine; ... If thy brother be waxen poor, and hath sold away some of his possession ... in the jubilee ... he shall return unto his possession." Lev 25:13-28, (3) "Give me thy vineyard ... and I will give ... thee money. And Naboth said ... the Lord forbid ... that I should give the inheritance of my fathers unto thee." I Ki 21 2-3*

In the distance by the Rappahannock River was Clyde Side, first home of another grandaddy, John Hundley I. They had to move. Union gun boats passing by constantly shot holes through it while practicing gunnery. It was unfortunate if you were inside at the time. The family rented Woodland, another house up the road and out of range of the gun boats. When the War was over they moved to Hundley Hall.

Hundley Hall

Hundley Hall was for sale because the first owner, a medical doctor, had been treating a lunatic for an injury when the lunatic, seized an ax and killed him. He was killed in the bedroom to the left as you enter, right close to the fireplace. If you look closely you can see what looks like a stain. I can't see it, but my dad said he could when he lived there as a boy. He wouldn't sleep in that room. He was raised at Hundley Hall with his five brothers and sisters when his mother and dad died at the same time when he was 16. But,

that's another story. My boy, John Hundley Hoskins II, who's at the university, likes this story best. He doesn't particularly care for those nighttime noises in Hundley Hall, either. Neither do I, if the truth be known.



Ben Lomond

We drove on past Hundley Hall down to Ben Lomond. Judge Muscoe Garnett lived there. He married the daughter of the owner, but being prideful, he paid for it. It was a half house - the hall and rooms to the left were all that had been built. He built the other half himself when he could afford it. Ben Lomond is a stacked house. This means that it is a big square, or rectangle, house with rooms in front and rooms in back. A properly built plantation house takes about four generations to build.

As a boy I remember visiting Cousin (?), (I've forgotten her name), Judge Muscoe's youngest daughter. She was very old. There were few men left alive after the War and she had married the caretaker. He was a fine caretaker but not much of an owner- overseer of Ben Lomond. He sold the bricks from the cemetery wall, the timber off the land, and the furniture in the house. In 1941, while visiting with

my dad, I saw one bed and one chair in that great big bedroom. He offered to sell me the whole place, land and all for $10,000. I was just a boy, but I wanted that place. I went to dad with the offer. Dad was like I am now - raising and educating a family. He couldn't afford $10,000. That was big money then.

Someone else bought it. They died just last month and the house in now on the market for $650,000. I remember how the entire first floor was divided into four rooms separated by mahogany sliding doors. When opened they would turn the entire first floor into a great ball room. Some time I would like to tell you about Sarah Elizabeth's coming out party in 1855. That was something. People came from everywhere.

I showed the children where the dependencies had stood. The kitchen and the house for the teen age boys (they had the same problems with teen-agers then, too.) and how they used to kill ducks with poles.

They didn't believe me about the ducks, so I had to show them how they did it. Ben Lomond stands on the gentle bluffs a mile from the river. Ducks flying from the river on their way south would follow the contour of the land and barely clear the bluffs. Slaves would hide behind the rose bushes in the back garden until a flock was upon them and then stand up, thrash the air with poles, and bring down as many ducks as they needed. Of course, today we don't eat duck since we recognize them as being scavengers and carriers of scavengers' diseases, but back then they didn't know any better and duck was considered a delicacy.

Ben Lomond

I took the children over to the cemetery. We had to fight through honeysuckle. Its interesting how wealthy owners almost never bother to run a lawnmower over the old cemeteries. Usually they are hidden in undergrowth. When they are too visible they deny that the portraits on the walls are the ancestors of the present occupants.

John Thomas Trible Hundley I is buried there (a Hundley had married a Garnett daughter). My daughter, Ella-Garnett was fascinated to see her grandmother Ella Garnett's grave. Judge Muscoe Garnett was buried there too. So were his three boys killed in the War. They lie buried together. Frank, Sgt., age 17, 9th Va. Cavalry, "The bravest of them all"; David, Captain, surgeon; and William, Lt., 55th Va. Inf.

I showed them the mock orange tree. In 1860, Judith, their grandmother, was getting ready to get in the carriage. George, the groomsman, stood holding the horses. Just before she stepped in the carriage, one of the big mock oranges fell, hit a horse and caused the team to bolt, killing George. He died right there, right next to the mock orange tree. The big one on the right of the brick walk. The latest owners lived in the house for 40 years and didn't know the story. The brick walkway is now sunk beneath the ground and is covered with grass. It's still there under the ground. It was there when I was a boy, it is just sunk. Someone really ought to fix it.

I questioned the girls on the ride back to Lynchburg. They remembered what I had told them. They had better. They have to tell the stories that were told to me. Then, when my sons, or their sons get our land back, it will have a soul.

UNFILTERED NEWS

"ANGRY COPS in Greenwich Village said they were told to avoid arresting gay demonstrators ... 'We were told to avoid any confrontation and arrests.' ... protesters burned an American flag and shattered two station-house windows ... They also jumped on officers' personal cars and vans, breaking windshields and flattening tires ... Julia Thompson, the precinct's commanding officer, said she never issued a no-arrest order." *NY Post*, June 26, 1989, p. 5.

S. AFRICA GOVERNMENT, stung by complaints that Olivia Forsyth, 28, captive of the African National Congress, had been tortured and they had done nothing about it, confessed that she is a police officer assigned to spy on the integrationist movement. Since she was a spy, the government of South Africa can hardly be blamed if she were raped, tortured, and they did nothing about it. Can they now?

JONES BOYS: This year is the 4th straight year that riots have broken out at Jones Beach, New York, over the 4th of July weekend. The latest left 3 people shot and one stabbed. Most of this year's 20,000 revelers were members of black fraternities. They had a party like this at Virginia Beach last year. They didn't shoot anyone though, they just tore the place up a bit. They said the Virginia police were racist. The New York ones too. These racists!

GAYS ARE FAMILY: This ruling by the NY Court of Appeals gives gay couples a major weapon to fight evictions. William Rubenstein, the ACLU lawyer who argued the case, said "Today's decision is groundbreaking." *NY Post*, July 7, 1989

CHINESE BUILDERS: The New York Times of July 30, 1989 revealed that the Chinese Government is widely engaged in construction activities in America. Acting through a US subsidiary, CSCEC-US Inc., the world's 60th largest contractor, developments "have been undertaken very quietly" after Chinese officials thought the original name attracted too much attention. Such construction activities often bring their own labor force.

Neighbors of their latest project, Latana Lakes near Jacksonville, Florida, have incorporated to fight them. The local mood appears belligerent. Opponents' leaflets state "We do not want nor will we tolerate a foreign hostile Communist government nor its sympathizers taking over our neighborhood." Night vandalism became a problem. William Peretzman, construction manager, said that houses will continue to be built on the 206 unit first phase with completion in 1992.

COMPUTERS: "An agreement has been reached to establish three Soviet-American computer software firms. ... Protocols to set up joint ventures on Soviet soil have been signed by the US firms Database, Software Products International and MicroPro. *Insight,* Oct. 10, 1988 p. 6.

SAXONS FLEE: Germans; flee to West One hundred thousand more E. Germans flee to W. Germany and the media cheers the rush to freedom. The land being abandoned is the old Saxon homelands of N. Germany, the broodlands of our people who later migrated to Britain and America. It will be filled with peoples from the east. What is abandoned today by abused refugees will have to be re-won tomorrow with steel. That land belongs to us!

EDUCATION: The illiteracy rate has mounted so that some companies must interview 10 applicants to find one with 7th grade English skills and 9th grade math skills.

GUNS: Handguns were used in the US 650,000 times for self defense last year according to David Kopel of the Orange County Register, 2/1, B-11, copied from *Daily News Digest*, Feb 22, 1989.

ED: One can imagine what it would be like if the homes of America did not have handguns to keep the peace.

STANDARD OIL: Standard Oil of New Jersey in the early 1900s accounted for 86% of the oil refined in the US. In 1904, a Standard affiliate in Kansas cut crude prices which almost ruined 500 independent producers. This produced a revolt. Bowing to pressure, the Justice Department filed suit under the Sherman Antitrust act. In 1907, Standard Oil was found guilty and the Supreme Court ruled that it be dismembered. Paper trails revealing control do not exist in high finance. Many believe that those who controlled Standard Oil yesterday control it today. When foreign producers dealing through the dismembered parts of old Standard Oil now drop crude prices and drive out the independents by the hundreds, not a question is raised about it.

POLICEMEN "Jerusalem: British policemen who 40 years ago tried to send Israel's current prime-minister to the gallows, gathered Sunday (May 15) to remember colleagues killed in Palestine. ... Shamir was operations chief of the Stern Gang, which killed British police officers combating the Jewish underground. The larger Irgun, headed by Begin, used similar methods. ... In the last year of the British

mandate leading to Israel's statehood in May 1948, 121 of our men died at the hands of people who were killers without any feelings whatsoever.'" Reuter service for *Times Colonist*, Victoria, BC, May 16, 1988, copied from *The Stoddard Report*, HC 83 Box 1085, Coquille, OR 97423, Oct. 1988.

ED: Shamir, the master terrorist, calls the Arabs "terrorists". What gall!

SOMOZA: "Somoza was pressured by our government to resign and leave Nicaragua. ... The US had cut off all assistance ... torpedoed a badly needed loan ... pressured Central American neighbors not to assist Nicaragua ... ordered shipping lines to consider Nicaragua off-limits so it could not export its coffee ... And an Israeli ship, loaded with armaments ... was ordered back to Israel ... Somoza's statement in his astonishing book *Nicaragua Betrayed* tells us much ... Though promised safe haven in the US, Somoza was ordered out ... six hours after arriving, to prevent him from talking to our media. He ... barely having time to finish his book ... before he was murdered." *Americanism Educational League*, Freedom Center, PO Box 5986, Buena Park, CA 90622, copied from *Straight Talk*, Dec. 15, 1988.

STARS & BARS: The NAACP has filed a civil rights suit in Federal District Court in Montgomery, Alabama asking the court to have the state flag which contains the Confederate cross removed. *NY Times,* Sep. 11, 1988.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 181

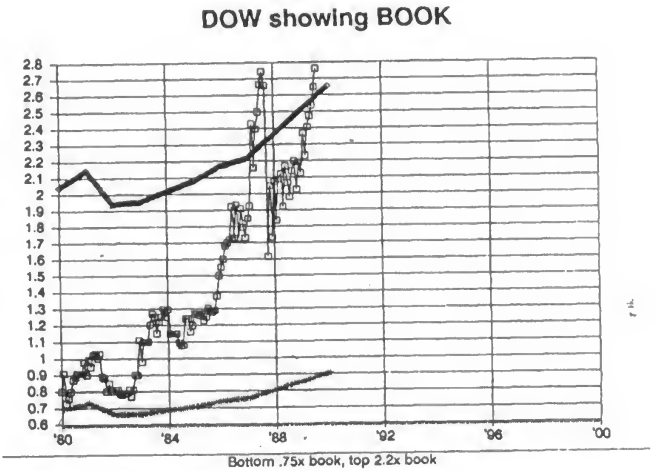
PREDICTING MARKETS 1989

Is Dow 5000 Possible?

The Dow is presently at 2875. Is Dow 5000 possible? The Dow has reached the highs of 1987 and has hesitated. Pundits are calling for a drastic selloff. The stock market looks high. Let's look a bit closer.

The line at the bottom of the chart on the next page is based on "book" value - the value of the assets of all 30 stocks that make up the Dow Jones Averages minus their liabilities. This is what the 30 stocks are theoretically worth on the market if sold.

The bottom line is rising. This shows that the companies are plowing money back into their operations for new plants



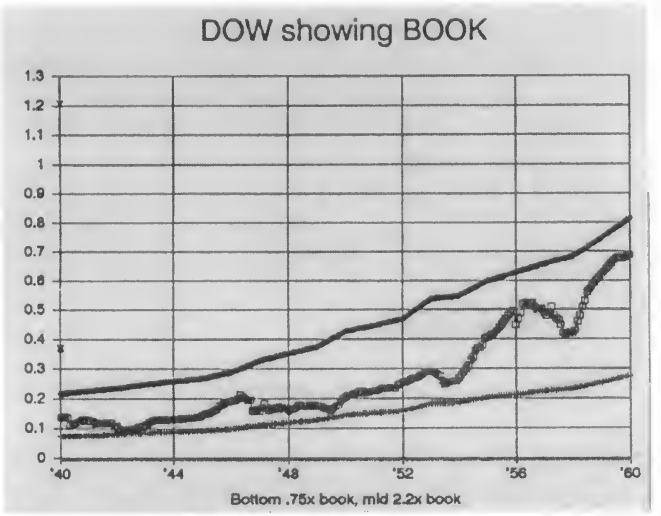
and equipment, which increases their worth. The Dow Jones stocks are worth more and more as the years pass.

Actually, the bottom line represents only 75% of the book value, but historically, that's about how low the Dow Averages go when they decline.

The top line represents 2.2 x book. This is usually how high the Dow Jones Averages go when the stock market moves up.

It's not always a one-way street. Note back in the early '80s when the asset value of the Dow companies took a quick tumble. The Dow was cheap then. But, now the market has risen to 2.2 x book. That's where it stands now. This isn't cheap. If earnings and assets take another tumble this next year the stock market could come down a lot. Using the scenario of an imminent depression, the timid are being counseled to sell everything and head for the safety of the hills.

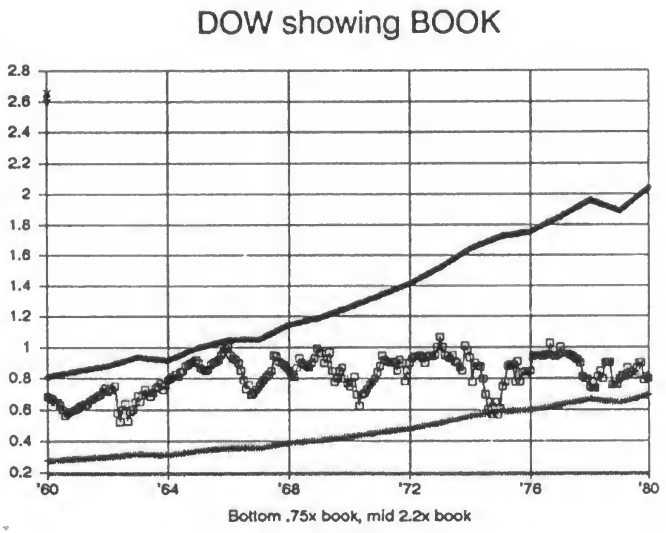
But, let's look at the chart on the next page to see a little more history. We note that in the war years of the '40s the Dow was cheap and traded down to 75% of book. From this



undervalued condition the stock market rose over the next few years. When it declined next time in 1947, it didn't have so far to go since the value of the stocks had increased. In 1949 the book value of the Dow had risen so much that the stock market took off to the topside. Both book value and stock prices rose together and rose rapidly. Between 1949 and 1966 the Dow zoomed to 1000 where it touched on the 2.2 x book line. Fortunes were made in the stock market and those picking stocks had a field day.

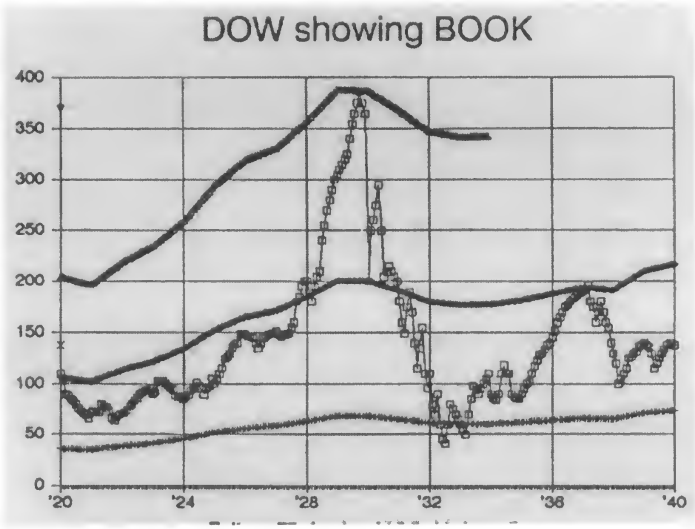
In 1966 (next page) the Dow touched on 2.2 x book at 1000 on the Dow Jones Averages and backed off. It then spent the next 18 years trading up to 1000 and down again. During the whole period the value of the Dow companies continued to rise. This lasted until the big selloff in 1974. This was a historic time for the stock market. The selloff made the stock market grossly underpriced and the net worth of the Dow stocks continued to rise rapidly. The old timers can tell you about that crash. Those who lived

through it thought it would never end. Some stocks lost 80% of their value.



The Dow touched on the rising 75% of book in 1974 and bounced. It bounced up to 1000 in 1976, and since the 1000 level had stopped it so many times before, people sold and the Dow stopped once again.

In the 1920s (next page) the book value of America's companies grew rapidly because commodity prices were low. Companies could buy commodities cheaply and sell at the same old prices which caused profits to increase tremendously. Stock prices also increased tremendously. Reaching 2.2 x book in early 1928, the Dow hesitated for only a short

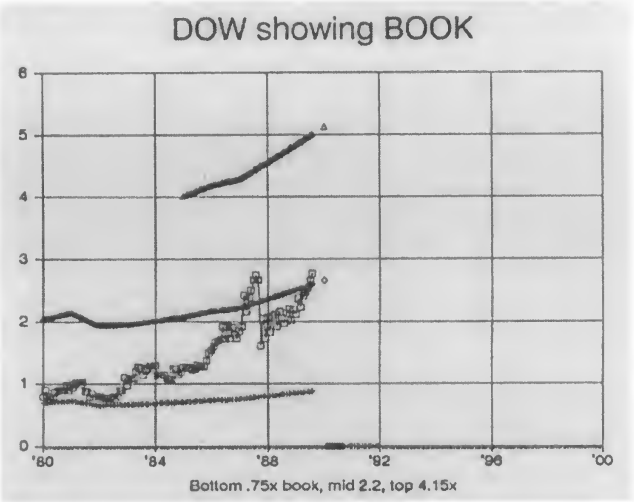


time before going into a 3rd degree rise that took it up to 4.5 x book (4.5 x book is the top line).

In many respects conditions today are similar to 1928. Commodity prices are either stable or trending lower. They are kept that way by the NY international money changers raising the price of the dollar. A higher dollar means lower commodity prices and higher profits for American manufacturing companies who buy cheap and sell dear.

Interest rates are still high now and money growth is very low. To avoid a 1929 it appears logical that the Fed will have to lower interest rates. Lower interest rates encourage merchants to borrow money into existence. Money being borrowed into existence spills over into the stock market and causes it to rise.

There you have it. Low commodity prices, rapidly increasing earnings, rapidly increasing book, and the Fed's announced intention to look favorably on lower interest rate levels to encourage borrowing money into existence to avoid 1929. All the pieces fit.



To reach the same level as was reached in 1929 the Dow will have to climb to 5000. Can it do it? Of course it can. Are there risks? Of course there are. There always are risks. The Fed could raise interest rates and tumble the whole thing. The massive Japanese stock market could be manipulated into a dive which would drag the American economy with it. There are any number of things that COULD happen. But, there are no signs that any of these things are happening.

The fact is, that at this time, all the pieces are in place for a stock market rise that might take the Dow to the 1929 highs.

It is entirely possible that the Dow could go to 5000 in the months ahead.

NOTE: When this was written in 1989 the stock market was trading at about 2500. Over the next six years it went to 5,000 and then preceded to go to almost 12,000 by January 2000 following rapidly rising earnings.

AIDS UPDATE

AIDS IN NY: "New York City has 3% of the nation's population, but 20% of the AIDS patients. ... Blacks and Hispanics comprise 70% of the city's caseload. *Monthly AIDS Update*, Box 4009, Martinez, GA 30917. Sept. 15, 1989xxx

ED: Today, a visit to "The Big Apple" for a show and dinner may cost one his life. Tomorrow's task is to keep NY denizens from escaping into uninfected parts of the country.

"NURSING HOMES in Wisconsin that refuse admission to AIDS patients will face investigation and prosecution ... the county's fair-housing ordinance applies to nursing homes." *Monthly AIDS Update*, Box 4009, Martinez, GA 30917. $39/yr. Sept. 15, 1989

AIDS INCREASE: The reported rate of increase of those infected with AIDS appears to be slowing. AIDS was introduced to the homosexuals and because of their unbelievable lifestyle it spread throughout their ranks almost instantly. They were largely infected 7 - 15 years ago and are the ones dying en masse today. They spread it to Blacks and Hispanics who are only now beginning to come on stream with their death statistics. After them are scheduled the southern Euro-

peans. The last to be reported will be the Whites. In time, the casualty figures of the thousands infected in colleges, schoolrooms, and offices will be released. Somewhere in this progression will come the panic which will shake Western civilization to its roots.

THE FUTURE DEAD: A Gallup poll of 539 students revealed that 42% of those interviewed said religion was very important, while at the same time 69% of them said that premarital sex is not wrong, 56% approve of living together in trial marriages, 9% of the women admitted one or more abortions, 51% said that they approve of abortion, and half reported having more than one sex partner. (Excerpted from *Monthly Aids Report*, Sep. 15, 1989, Box 4009, Martinez, GA 30917. $39/yr.

ED: American samaritan churches who taught their kids this kind of religion will be repaid as their ghosts return to sit in empty pews in boarded up and abandoned churches. Only fools follow priests who kneel to a false god that kills them.

The following is excerpted from *First AIDS Report*, Apr. 1989, PO Box 2396, Vancouver, WA 98668, $69/yr.

"...Less than 25% of the patients with atypical gingivitis were aware of being sero-positive (infected with HIV). ... (ED: Most who have AIDS don't know they have it.)

"Saliva ... should be considered a bodily fluid capable of transmitting HIV infection. ..."

(ED: The April issue of *First AIDS Report* carried the USSR incident where babies infected by needles transmitted the plague to their mothers through their saliva. The article continues:)

"This has implications for the potential of bites by infected children (and others) to transmit HIV. ...

"1. The body fluids of HIV infected infants and children must be considered infectious.

"2. AIDS-infectious infants .... who bite, kiss, or drool infective saliva on other children or shared toys pose a definite health hazard.

"3. Schools, pre-schools, day care centers and baby sitting services must have the right to determine if the infants or children seeking their services are AIDS-infectious. ...

"During kissing ... if the blood of one partner is infective, human immunodeficiency virus can pass into the bloodstream of the other partner." (*Journal of the American Medical Assoc.*, Jan 13, 1989.)

Testing resulted in the following:

"Before brushing teeth - 44 out of 90 (49% subjects had blood detected in their saliva. After brushing - 72 out of ninety (80%) had blood. Before eating - 41 out of 90 (45%) had blood detected in saliva. After eating 50 out of 90 (55%) had blood detecting in saliva. Before kissing - 35 out of 45 couples (78%) had blood detected in saliva. After kissing - 41 out of 45 (91%) couples had blood detected in saliva. ...

"ANALYSIS: This study demonstrates the presence of blood in saliva is common in healthy male and female heterosexuals. Normal daily activities like eating and teeth brushing increase the frequency and quantity of blood in saliva....

"Deep kissing ... with an AIDS carrier can be lethal.

"The Centers for Disease Control erred in their 1988 pamphlet *Understanding AIDS*, ... when they stated categorically 'You won't get AIDS from a kiss.' ...

"Direct skin or mucous membrane (membranes of the eye, mouth, nose) contact with the saliva of AIDS carriers should be avoided. ...

"Saliva tinged with HIV-contaminated blood which is sneezed or coughed into the air is infective. If the contaminated droplets hit the surface of the eye, are inhaled into the nose, mouth, or lungs, there is a risk of no-sexual person-to-person transmission of HIV. ...

"The AIDS virus has been found to remain infectious outside the body after being dried out in a petri dish for 10 days. This indicates that the AIDS virus is a tough virus capable of surviving on inanimate objects for a prolonged period of time. ..."

ED: Our ancestors looked on a kiss as the seal to a contract. Only in cheap novels was there "a friendly kiss." The culture mulching media has cheapened this symbolic act. Nature is returning it to what it was before - the seal of a contract. It is a contract to create life, or it is the kiss of death.

UNFILTERED NEWS

CHECKS: After Oct. 1 federal government checks will bear this notation: "Void after one year."

TAXES IN CHINA: "Police in China will guard tax collectors ... Since 1985, 13 collectors have been killed and 6,800 injured." *NY News* 4/10/89

UNITED AIR LINES has been bought by its own pilots. The highly paid pilots accepted lower pay and became "kings". Their kingdom is their company. We wish them well and hope that the tremendous debt they contracted to

buy the airline does not prevent them from maintaining their independence.

US FUNDS COMMUNISTS & ANTI-COMMUNISTS: "The US Govt. has joined Polish emigres ... to help smuggle publications, printing machinery, radio equipment and video cassettes into Poland. The publications include thousands of books and journals highly critical of the Communist system ... In addition, over the last 3 years the US has provided more than $5 million in cash assistance to Solidarity ... Poland has a huge underground publication network, much of it supported by the US ... American officials say 500 to 600 periodicals are being printed underground." *NY Times*, July 10, 1988.

ED: Think! If the U.S. Govt funds Solidarity, who is in control?

"ASSAULT RIFLE" is establishment code for America's standard semi-automatic sporting rifle. Over half the rifles in the nation are semi-automatic and qualify as "assault rifles." The establishment isn't after the criminal, it is after the public's rifles.

ABORTION KEY: "Six Valley abortion clinics were vandalized early Saturday when a Super-Gluelike product was used to seal the clinic's door locks." *The Arizona Republic*, July 30, 1989

MORE ON THE KIRK STORY: "Laurence Keiswetter, a Kansas farmer, accused of hiding some cattle claimed by a mortgage holder, plea-bargained for a fine and 6 mo. probation. Then, in the courtroom ... the judge imposed

sentence of full payment ... and 5 yrs. probation... A 10 judge panel ... vacated the plea ... A new judge ordered Keiswetter taken into custody ... Keiswetter languished in a Wichita jail ... A week later, mid- June of 1989, Keiswetter was sent to Springfield ... One week later, June 22, Laurence Keiswetter was dead...

"His fiancee? Delores Kirk, widow of the Nebraska farmer who received his loan company justice at the hands of a Nebraska SWAT team." *FREEMAN LETTER*, p. 6, August 1989

SUBWAY CRIME: "Subway crime ... is well on its way to exceeding last year's crime record of 14,306 felonies ... The statistics came as three people were killed in the subway system during the night." *Daily News*, August 16, 1989.

BAAL PRIESTS: "Dr. J. Allen Blair, sent 10,000 questionnaires to protestant clergymen ... He received back 7,441 ... 82% of the Methodist preachers denied the inspiration of the Bible. Eighty nine percent of the Episcopalian priests, 81% of the Presbyterians, 57% of the Baptists, and 57% of the American Lutherans all disbelieved the Bible to be the inspired Word of God." Copied from *The Way*, May/July 1989.

WHAT CONFEDERACY?: (New York): "New Jersey Populists marched up 5th Avenue in NY City last month to commemorate the plight of captive nations ... Countries represented were Lithuania, Estonia, Rumania, Hungary, Czechoslovakia, Poland, and Germany ... The absence of Southern men to carry the flag of the Confederacy was

commented upon." *Populist Patriot*, PO Box 550, Whippany, NJ 0798, July/Aug 1989.

LETTERS

"Dick: An American friend living in Japan says he knows of no restrictions on owning Japanese land except price." O. I. - Alabama

ED: I checked with Rev. Ed Martin here in Lynchburg who lived in Japan for more than 20 years, and he said that his understanding was that the best that a foreigner can do is to lease, which they often call "buy". He said that if someone thinks differently he had better carefully examine his deed; Japanese legal documents are very tedious and hair splitting which is done for a purpose. It is entirely possible that your friend really doesn't know what he owns, or it may be that he is a Japanese citizen, or it may be that the law has been recently changed, but Rev. Martin doesn't think so.

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter #182

CRASH OF 1987 & 1989

The Indicator

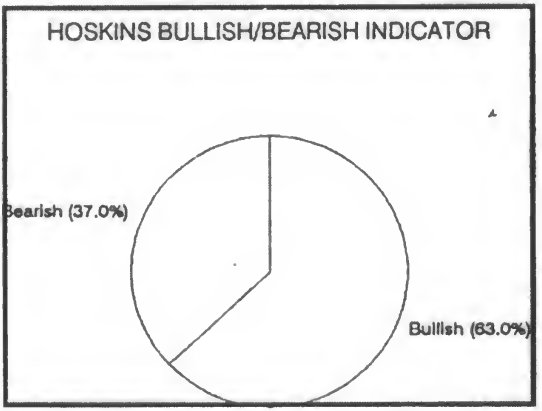
Every economic newsletter writer has an indicator. Most perform indifferently. To avoid week-to-week comparisons I seldom show mine.

The indicator list contains the Prime, M1, Over/Under Indicator, A/D breadth, A/D trend, 7 foreign stock markets, 200 Moving Average, Odd Lot Short Selling, and Dow-S&P divergence. A sum is assigned to each item and totaled. Every Monday I update it.

The Hoskins Bullish/Bearish Indicator is a fairly short term indicator. Just before something gets ready to happen it swings all the way over to one side or the other. There may be only 30 to 90 days warning. Sometimes much less than that.

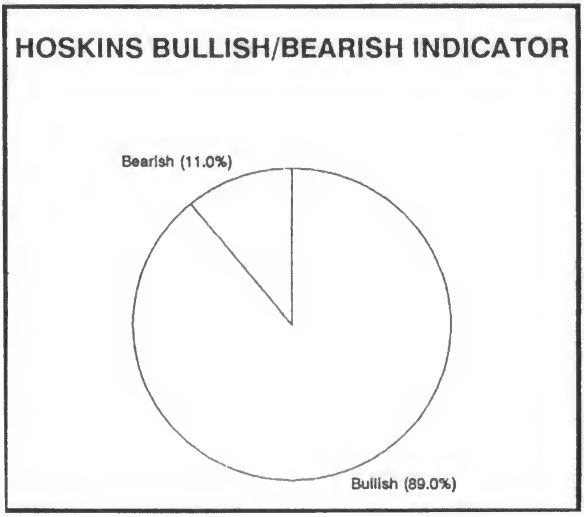
Six weeks before October 1987 it read 30% bullish. One week before it dropped to 19% bullish. I had advised portfolios to be 40% in cash in case the Fed did not lower interest rates. They didn't, and there was no time to advise further increases in cash before the break. The 40% cash was useful then.

Recently, just before the break from 2800 to 2500 the bullish component read above 60%. This is normal bullish.



Before Friday 13th.

Just after the break the indicator's bullish component read almost 90% before the market climbed again and the



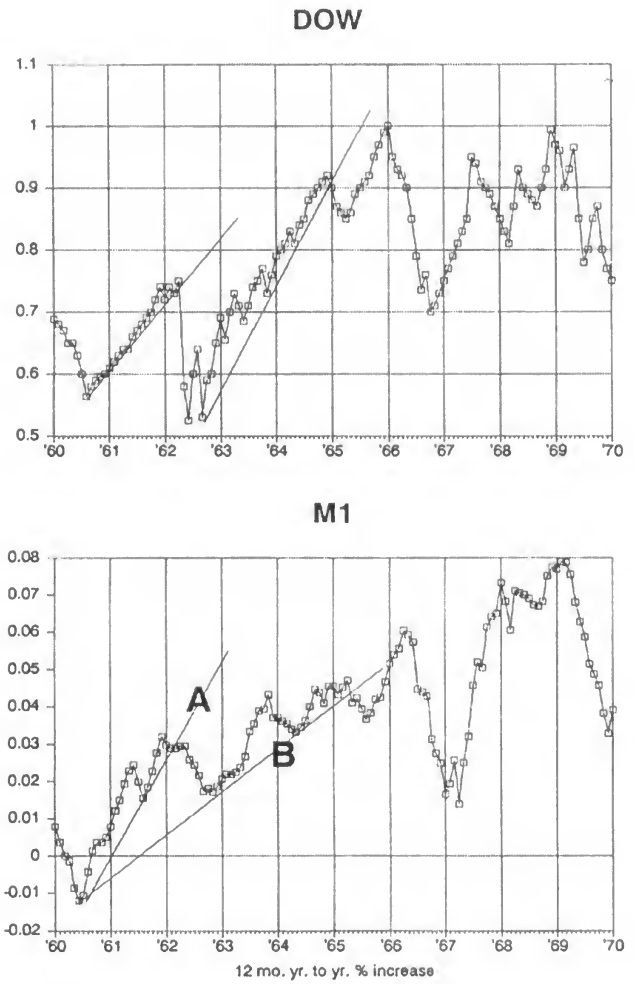
After Friday 13th.

indicator receded to its presently normal bullish readings in the 60%s.

I have never seen a reading of 100% either way.

US Steel - Crash of 1962

The stock market of 1962-1963 can be compared with the 1987- 1989 stock market. In 1962, US Steel raised



prices. President Kennedy threatened them with dire things. The stock market collapsed - it was the Crash of 1962.

On Nov. 22, 1963 Kennedy was shot. The market dropped. When it opened it went up.

What was the difference in the two?

M1 represents pocket money and money in the till. It indicates how fast it is being borrowed into existence. Over time, it must be borrowed faster than it can be paid back into the banks by interest payments. As a rule, when the M1 starts down - so does the market, and vice versa.

In 1962 the M1 had grown rapidly - too rapidly. When it broke trend (A - prior page), Kennedy's threat was sufficient to crash the market.

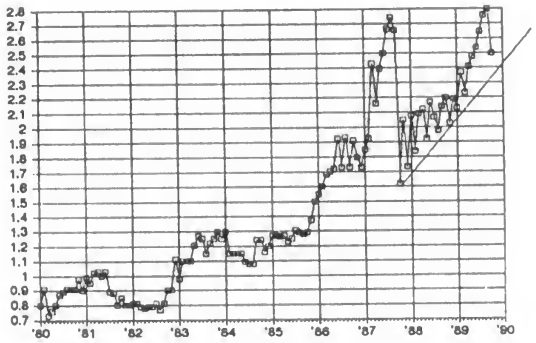
In 1963 money was flowing smoothly into the market. The M1 growth trend was firmly established (B - prior page). Kennedy's shooting caused hardly a ripple. The stock market runs on money - not news.

The chart to the right shows that the stock market up-trend is intact.

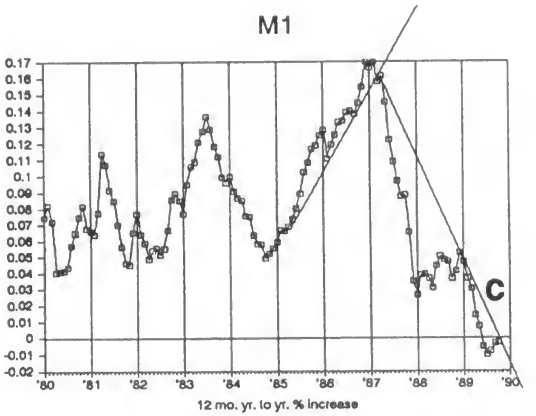
In 1987, higher interest rates caused the M1 to break trend and start down in early 1987. Later, in October1987, automatic institutional computer trading took over and caused the overpriced stocks to be dumped, and the stock market declined in two days what normally would have taken two years.

Since people aren't computers, it takes longer for them to negotiate loans and borrow money into existence. Therefore, it has taken longer for the M1 to turn up. In fact, it has started up as has just now broken trend(right - point C). Investors guessed that it was going to happen, they haven't waited. They know borrowers are going to borrow now that

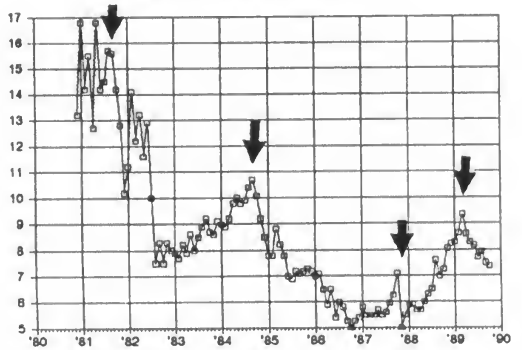
DOW



M1



90-DAY T-BILL RATE



interest rates are lower. They always do. Investors bought stocks while they were low, and the market has gone up from the October 1987 crash bottom until now. At the present time, the stock market is high, AND, at the very time the M1 is breaking its down trend (C) and is starting up. The M1 indicator crossing the downtrend line and starting up confirms that money is once again flooding the money markets and is expected to again spill over into the stock market causing even higher stock prices.

The 90 day T-bill rate indicator (lower left) is the Fed signal to the banks. When T-bill rates go up it signals the banks to raise interest rates.

When T-bill rates start down that is the signal for them to lower interest rates.

T-bill rates are now going down signaling banks to lower interest rates and make money easy to borrow, which is why long term fixed income securities are recommended. It also points to higher stock prices as money is borrowed into existence and spills over into the stock market.

The October 1987 stock market break wasn't at all like the latest October 13th 1989 market break. In 1987 the economic indicators signaled DOWN! Now, they signal - UP! If you don't buy stocks when news is bad - you must buy stocks when news is good - and that's BAD.

Until the nation's monetary authorities force a change in the indicators - they presently signal higher markets.

FOOD & HEALTH

SOUP: "Campbell Soup is closing 4 US plants and consolidating operations overseas. The move ... will eliminate about 2,800 jobs." *WSJ* p. 1, Aug. 25, 1989

ED: The US, in time, will have to ban imports from strangers. That will include imports from Campbell Soup who abandoned American workers for cheap labor overseas, but who want those who were left to buy their soup. *"If thou has stricken thy hand with a stranger, thou art snared." Pr. 6:1.* America may soon feel that it can do without them and their soup.

USSR - FOOD: "A quick tour of a dozen shops ... in Moscow ... reveals that supplies are worse than ... at any time since soon after the war. Basic commodities ... are gone. There is a panic buying. Sugar is rationed ... The flood waters of rationing have reached even the high ground of the capitol. ... consumer co-ops prices scare most customers .. a pound of inferior sausage costing about $10. The free market groans under mountains of vegetables .. but the prices are equally mountainous - up to $20 /lb. for meat and $8/lb. for cherries. With 43 million people getting less than ... $144 a month, and urban earnings averaging $304/mo, most cannot afford that kind of extortion." *Soviet News & Views*, July 1989 #13.

FOOD RATIONING: "All US military personnel (in the Philippines) have received ration cards for staple foods." *Intelligence Update.* 9/89.

ED: This military policy is on-again off-again. Still, in light of a possible world food shortage, such things must be watched.

DAILY BEER DRINKERS are 12 times more at risk of colon cancer according to *Lancet*.. Alcohol drinkers were 4 times more at risk.

(1) "Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings & priests unto God and his Father; Rev 1:5-6. (2) "It is not for kings to drink wine, nor princes strong drink: lest they drink and forget the law." Pr 31:4-5. Deal only with kings. Let strangers, slaves, and establishment workers drink or not as they choose.

SYPHILIS: "There is no clear evidence that syphilis existed in the Old World before Columbus's return, researchers say, and skeletal remains containing syphilitic lesions throughout North and South America provide overwhelming evidence that syphilis has existed in the Western Hemisphere since 3000 B.C.

"The researchers believe that some of the 1490s sailors contracted nonvenereal forms of the disease, all caused by the bacterium *Treponema palladium,* through skin contact and then transported it to Europe, where it spread both sexually and nonsexually." *Insight*, p. 53, April 24, 1989.

ED: This Syphilis from the Indians devastated the West. Westerners died by the millions. The bubonic plague from the orient also devastated the West. Half of Europe died. Now AIDS from Africa and Eastern Europe is devastating the West. Tens of millions will die. Westerners are helpless before the diseases brought in by strangers. We die because the Law is violated.

(1) "If ye do in any wise go back and cleave unto the remnant of these nations, even these that remain among you, and shall make marriages with them ... know for a certainty ... ye (shall) perish off from this good land which the Lord your God has given you." Joshua 23:12-13. (2) "When they had heard the law ... they separated from Israel all the mixed (mongrel) multitude. Neh 13:3 (3) "And the seed of Israel

separated themselves from all strangers." (nêkar - strange, alien). Neh 9:2. (4) "So shall we be separated, I and all of Thy people, from all the people that are upon the face of the earth. Ex 33:16. (5) "I am the Lord your God, which have separated you from other people. Lev 20:24. (6) "Let us make a covenant (an agreement) with our God to put away all the wives, and such as are born of them, according to the counsel (advice) of my Lord, and of those that tremble (are deeply impressed) at the commandment of our God; and let it be done according to the law." Ezra 10:3. (7) "The stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee very high; and thou shalt come down very low." Deu 28:43

It costs tens of millions of lives to trade with strangers. Those who profit are satisfied with the exchange of lives for money and shrilly condemn The Law that condemns their grave digging business.

BIOLOGICAL WARFARE: Race-specific biological weapons may soon be possible that could kill ... specific races ... said a panel of scientists ... The viruses would be keyed to the specific genetic characteristics of a target population, said Raymond Zilinskas of the University of Maryland. *Arizona Republic,* 1/19, A-4, copied from *Daily News Digest*, PO Box 84902, Phoenix, Arizona 85071.

ED: Liberals argue that "this can't be" since there is no such thing as race. They may have to argue this one to death if they are the ones keyed.

RIOTS

BERKELEY RIOTS: "Federal officials have been meeting with city officials, representatives of the NAACP and

others to resolve a dispute over whether the police used excessive force against Black students after a dance that ended in looting on the city's main street." *NY Times*, 8/28/89

ED: Looting's OK - got to watch that excessive force, though.

SOUTH AFRICA RIOTS: Rampaging Blacks were killed in the SA election. Most Blacks were killed by other Blacks. The establishment media reports the killings as White atrocities. More Arabs are killed in Palestine in a week than Blacks killed in S. Africa in a year. The media reports the one as an atrocity, the other as "defense against terrorists". In Palestine the terrorists are 10 years old. Figure the IQ of the reader who believes that!

MORE SOUTH AFRICAN RIOTS: "Thousands of Blacks marched ... The crowd, estimated at 5 to 10 thousand, stretched for more than a mile ... Organizers ... vowed further acts of protest during a nationwide defiance campaign." Durban, South Africa. *NY News*, 3 Sept 89.

MORE VIRGINIA BEACH RIOTS: One hundred thousand Blacks, mostly college students ("A mind is a terrible thing to waste"), wrecked and looted Virginia Beach for the second year in a row, looting 124 stores, causing millions of dollars of damage, injuring numerous people, and shooting bystanders. The national guard had to be called in to aid police in restoring order. The Blacks claimed that White bigotry, racism, and use of excessive force provoked the Blacks into fighting for their rights. The Blacks threatened the Whites by vowing to return next year for the third year in a row to protest the handling of this year's riots. A third

year of having 100,000 drunken, fighting, vomiting, defecating, copulating, plundering Blacks having one more peaceful non-violent college gathering w/dialogue at Virginia Beach may leave the resort a burnt out battleground with hundreds of Virginians unemployed.

The media gives full coverage to Black demands and Black excuses for their destruction. The final vote isn't in yet, but the media is hinting strongly that somehow White racism is at the root of the whole thing. If somehow Whites would only shape up! But, as their T-shirts proclaimed, "It's a Black thing - you wouldn't understand."

DETROIT FLIGHT: "The mayor of Detroit denounced White flight as one of the greatest abandonments of property in history. The total and complete and reckless abandonment of Detroit by Whites was cited as being on the largest scale of any group of people fleeing from another." *The Mountain*, p. 7, July/August 1989.

Ungrateful - that's what the Whites are!

THE UNASKED QUESTION: Do Whites have the right to be left alone? Well?

DISCRIMINATION: (Brooklyn): "Hundreds of Blacks and Hispanics declared a 'Day of Rage' and shut down the Brooklyn Bridge for hours ... no reprisals. When hundreds of pro-lifers declared a 'Day of Rescue' and shut down a NY abortion clinic for a few hours, they were arrested, charged with contempt and fined $25,000 a day." *Letter From Plymouth Rock*, Marlborough, NH 03455, June 1989

ED: The thought might occur to a suspicious mind that the race who "looked at the sea for a thousand years and

never dreamt a sail" may have had help in orchestrating simultaneous worldwide riots - a much more complex task.

UNFILTERED NEWS

CARS: The top 10 fuel-efficient cars in 1990 are foreign. The 1990 Geo Metro XF1 made in Japan by Suzuki for Gen. Motors gets 53 miles per gallon in city and 58 on highway. The worst gas guzzler will be the 1990 Rolls-Royce Bentley Continental with a price tag of $200,000 and 10 mpg in the city and 13 on the highway.

ED: At the end of WW II an automotive design engineer told me that Detroit had the knowledge, expertise, and desire to build fuel-efficient cars but was prevented from doing so by company directors. To build such cars would put a crimp in the activities of the NY and London controlled Japanese banks recently acquired by allied conquest during WW II. The Japs don't own their own banks - they lost the war - remember?

AF MARKINGS on US planes now cannot be detected at 100 yards. All US military aircraft and helicopters now appear unidentifiable as to nationality. This was true at the last 8 airports I visited in my travels. One can be attacked by either US, USSR, or Japanese aircraft and not know from the markings what nationality was responsible. This is what one would expect if one government ruled all.

NOTICE - CLIPPERS

Readers: I need your help.

As most know, I am writing a book on the "Phineas Priesthood". My research has uncovered the interesting fact that the only time Westerners have been successful against

assailants is by adopting their method of warfare. For example, American Indian fighters wore buckskins, moccasins, carried tomahawks, ambushed, and Indian-style, fought men, women and children indiscriminantly.

The News this last month reported that muslims took 19 Western hostages for bargaining purposes. The Israeli's kidnaped an Arab from a neutral country "for questioning." An Arab woman was found "hacked to death in an alley" because she cohabited with Israelis. (The Koran, as does The Law, forbids this [Numbers 25]. It is a capital crime to both religions.)

Israeli instructors showed Colombians how to attack small groups with machine-gun fire from passing autos. There were 4 reported bombings - two car bombs, one aircraft, and one antipersonnel.

Unsuccessful Islamic attacks against Israeli's are reported, just as unsuccessful armored car and bank robberies in this country are reported. The others are censored from view. Therefore, SUCCESSFUL attacks and robberies are NEWS.

This violence constitutes a new form of undeclared warfare. It all sounds strange to our ears. However, we must learn the new way to cope. After all *"He showed his word unto Jacob, his statutes and his judgments unto Israel. He hath not dealt so with any nation: and as for his judgments, they have not known them. Ps 147:19-20.* Strangers don't know our Law, are not covered by the Law, and only recognize their own law. It must be discovered what law it is that they are using.

It would be appreciated that for the next 30 days readers would clip news items pertaining to this sort of seemingly senseless warfare, and mail them to this address. Thanks.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 183

COMMUNIST AGENTS DISSOLVE SYNDICATE

Research the land. Whoever holds or controls your land is the guilty party. The struggle for this prize is the reason for almost every war - religious or political - for the past thousand years.

To determine whom we can thank for most of today's problems, we must look into history to see who owned the land in the past and who owns it now. A quick glance will uncover four interested parties. They are:

- 1) ORGANIZED RELIGION: Organized religion obtained one-third of the land belonging to the people for praying their souls out of Purgatory.
- 2) THE KING: The king, or by whatever name the ruler is called, got one-third of the land by employing official usurers as his exclusive, personal agents.

- 3) INTERNATIONAL FINANCE: The international financiers got their portion by manipulating the first two and stealing from the fourth.
- 4) THE PEOPLE: The people, whose land it was and whose land it is, are forced to declare themselves for one of the above competing parties and to hoist the colors of religion, state, or finance instead of their own. In the clash between the contending parties the people are required to furnish the blood, and receive agony, suffering, and slavery for pay.

1 - Organized Religion

Organized religion owned one-third of all the land and one half of all money in the nations of the West.

As spiritual guardian of the souls of the people, organized religion told Christians that when they died their souls would go to a place called Purgatory. This place is somewhere between heaven and hell. A soul stayed there for a length of time depending on the enormity of his sins while alive on earth. A soul could remain in Purgatory for centuries.

The people were also told that the prayers of the righteous could help get these souls out of that place, but these prayers might take many years. It required someone who could be faithfully counted on to stay around for as long as it took. Fortunately, help was close by. All agreed that there were none more righteous than churchmen, and the church, being eternal, could be counted on to be around forever. The food and shelter for those presenting the prayers were expensive. To defray this cost and to make sure the prayer work went forward, a great many of the devout agreed to give their estates to the church upon their deaths. In this manner the church guaranteed the prayers so that the souls could be released from Purgatory. The church received much property in return.

In Britain, one-third of the land and one-half the floating money accrued to the church. The same was true in France, Spain, Italy, Germany and Russia.

The supervision and direction of these enormous holdings required tens of thousands of administrators in addition to the usual cardinals, abbots, and priests. The church was very rich and very, very powerful.

2 - The King

The king was elected to office to lead in war and arbitrate differences in peace. Justice itself was dispensed by peers according to the ancient law of Ten Commandments that brooked no change.

A new king, William the Conqueror, arrived. To raise revenues, he brought international bankers with him. The *Jewish Ecyclopedia*, England, p. 161 states "William of Malmesbury (*Gesta Rerum Anglorum*," ed. Duffy, p. 500) distinctly states that William the Conqueror brought the Jews from Rouen to England." This was necessary because Christians cannot tax Christians; but they may tax strangers.[1] These international bankers, being strangers were not covered by the Law,[2] and could therefore lend to Christians at usury, and could take their estates when usury forced them to bankruptcy.

---

1 *LAW: "Of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers? Peter saith unto him, Of strangers." (Gr: allotrios - foreign, not akin.) ... Then are the children free." Math 17:25-26.*

2 LAW: *"He showed his word unto Jacob, his statutes and his judgments unto Israel. He hath not dealt so with any nation: and as for his judgments, they have not known them." Ps 147:19-20*

The king received one-half of everything taken in this manner. When the lender died, ALL of his goods obtained by usury went to the king.

The king's wealth grew by leaps and bounds. So also did the wealth of the bankers. The *J/E*, England, p. 162 further states; "As early as 1168 ... the value of the personal property of the Jews was regarded as one-fourth that of the whole country." This remarkable feat was accomplished in a short 102 years from the time of their arrival.

To keep from having everything gotten by usury seized by the king, many usurers learned the advantages of concealment and secrecy. They learned to drop out of sight by adopting the appearance, manners, and customs of the English. They were virtually undetected. The English landowner was not necessarily English.

The well established and wealthy religion of England found an economic competitor in the king's agents. Land that would in time have accrued to the church went to the king instead by way of his usury agents. To remove this competition the church instituted a campaign to convert the heathen to Christianity.[3] The king retaliated by ruling that the property of any usurer who converted to Christianity would be confiscated immediately. In this way bankers who converted were punished and reduced to beggars. This was to discourage conversions and keep usurers working as the

3 *"Go ye therefore and teach all nations ("I am sent but to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Math 15:24.), teaching them whatsoever things I have commanded you ("A bastard (mixedbreed) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord." De 23:2), baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost." Math 28:18-19*

4 *"If any man that is a brother be ... an extortioner; with such a one, no not to eat." I Cor 5:11*

king's agents.[5] Other actions by organized religion to discourage the activities of the king's agents are related in the *Jewish Encyclopedia* in the article on England, p. 166, which states:

> (The) "Synod of Exeter in 1287, (forbade) commensality (eating together)[6] between Jews and Christians, and against Jews holding public office[7], or having Christian servants,[8] ... and denied to Jews entrance into churches[9] No 1:51."

These efforts of the church to enforce God's Law paid off. In the face of these church pronouncements few people would have anything to do with the usurers, and, as a consequence, their receipts dropped. Then, too, the king, by utilizing the usury route, had gotten almost all the land that he was going to get from the people. So, in 1290, the king - defender of the faith - determined to obey the sacred scriptures and please the church and the people all at the same time. King Richard I issued a decree that his usury bankers be banished from England. It is noteworthy that

---

5 "The papacy had become more and more embittered against the Jews ... As an immediate result ... excommunicated all Christians having anything to do with Jews." *J/E,* England, p. 165.

6 *"If any man that is a brother be ... an extortioner; with such a one, no not to eat." 1 Cor 5:11*

7 *"Thou shalt in any wise set him king over thee .. from among thy brethren ... thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: nokriiy - foreign, adultrious.) over thee, which is not thy brother. De 17:15*

8 *Ibid*

9 *(1) "There shall no stranger eat of the holy thing." Lev. 22:10. (2) "When the tabernacle is to be pitched ... the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death." (3) "And the Lord said ... thou and thy sons ... shall bear the iniquity of the sanctuary ... and the stranger (Heb: **zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh shall be put to death." Num 18:1- 7***

during the disagreements between the king and church that the church never charged the king with introducing a stumbling block in the path of his people. *(1) "Let us not ... put a stumbling block or an occasion to fall in his brother's way." Romans 14:13.* Perhaps they did not want to voice too loudly the punishment required *(2) "If a false witness rise up ... ye are to do unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother." Deu 19:16-17.* Such talk might have been embarrassing, and also might be construed by the king as treason.

3 - The Usury Bankers

The usurers had initially been brought to England to gather wealth for their master, the king, by using the usury system that the king's Christian faith forbade him to use. They had served their purpose and had been discarded.

Their history from this time revolves about their attempt to re-enter England and re-establish the usury practices that had proved so profitable before, without however, the hindrances and restrictions formerly present.

At the time of their attempted re-entry in the early 1600s, the land situation in England (and the rest of Europe) was, as has been related, one third belonged to the king, one third to the church, and one third or less still remained in the hands of the people.

The days of the 1300s had gone when "a laborer could provide all the necessities for his family for a year by working only 14 weeks." There was little land left to the people on which they could make a living.

The bankers' effort to enter Britain was at last successful. It was done by buying a king of their own. Past English rulers had been most unsympathetic to entry pleas, so the

bankers gained entry by backing a competitor and financing a war so that he could claim the throne. It worked. As the power behind the throne they prospered more than ever before.

Since that time the bankers have extended their power by using their forbidden usury system, and financing the powerful in their struggles against each other; and by financing the king against the church, king against king, and church against church. In this way the king and the church have been weakened so that now the land that all squabbled over belongs to the bankers.

The king is now but an honorary clerk. He is crowned every four years, then retired with pay as banker controlled papers give his reign either good or bad publicity. Today's priest is nothing more than a "Dear Abby", if his ambitions haven't landed him behind bars. To keep his tax exemption he weekly denies the faith. His Sunday sermon consists of springtime, motherhood, and the latest message arriving from Babylon.

Today's kings and priests are the bankers' hirelings. They no longer contest for the people's land and are content to lick the hand that feeds them. The people look on the first two with contempt and the third with fear.

4 - The People

That leaves two contestants still in the field: 1) the usury bankers, and, 2) the people.

The usury bankers take their orders from one of their own who has the most money and power. The people also know who they are - THEY know that THEY have been appointed kings and priests:

"Ye shall be a peculiar treasure to me above all people ... ye shall be unto me a kingdom of priests." Ex 19:5,6

"Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; Rev 1:5,6

"Ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, a holy nation, a pecular people." 1 Peter 9

Since they are kings they call the most powerful king among them - the King of Kings: He is their leader, commander and general. There is no appeal from his commands:

"The land shall be divided for an inheritance ... To many thou shalt give the more ... to few thou shalt give the less ... the land shall be divided by lot: according to ... their fathers they shall inherit." Num 26:53-55

"The land shall not be sold for ever: for the land is mine." Lev 25:13

They know the usury bankers and the condemnation that has been placed upon them:

"Hath given forth upon usury ... he shall surely die; his blood shall be upon him." Ezek 18:13

Cheer you newspapers! Cheer as your masters corrupt priests and kings and they are condemned and marched to jail! Cheer as your masters retire their bought judges and politicians with millionaire pensions! Cheer as the Soviet syndicate is dissolved to give its promoters the prize they paid for in 1917, and the Tzar's and the Church's land is now openly turned over to the ones who financed their execution.

Cheer and be damned!! That Russian land covered with graves that you waited so long to gather, and the land of Europe and America that you have painstakingly stolen with your wars, mortgages, and usury - you have only gathered it for those to whom it belongs.

When the King of Kings so commands, it will be taken from you and returned to those from whom it was stolen. This will happen because it has been promised, and God does not lie.

AIDS UPDATE

US: In areas where AIDS is common the infection rate of men to women approaches 1:1.

MINORITIES: Blacks or Hispanics furnish almost 40% of AIDS patients.

FLORIDA: A Miami prostitute admitted to a CBS interviewer that she had had sex with 200 men since being diagnosed as having AIDS.

MASSACHUSETTS alone reported 2400 cases of AIDS while the CDC reported only 525 cases nationwide.

COMMUNIST CHINA with the world's largest population has under a dozen AIDS cases. This supports the theory that Soviet and Chinese nationals at Ft. Detrick, Maryland gave the free world this disease (With the World Health Organizations' world wide smallpox vaccination program. Ed.)

AFRICA: Tourist travel is off 47%.

INCUBATION: HIV-2 AIDS virus can have an incubation period of 19 years.

BRITISH Journal of Surgery reported that at the Leicester General Hospital 339 pairs of gloves were checked and

37.5% were found to be perforated. In abdominal surgery, where much is done by feel, the perforation rate was more than 70%. The reason there is no record of doctors infecting patients is the lengthy incubation period.

Your Clippings In Review

The rampant anti-Christianism shown by almost countless individual physical attacks on our people by Blacks and Hispanics nationwide, and the virulent aiding and abetting by the media is shown in the following stories. Individually the storis are just tragic. Together they reveal a new type of warfare.

Historically, American successes have commenced only after failure identifies which enemy tactics are successful, and these successful enemy tactics become incorporated to form new and better tactics.

•MIDDLE EAST: OCCUPIED EAST BANK: Islamic gangs have switched their efforts to assassination of Arabs collaborating with Israelis. This includes officials and prostitutes. (ED: Collaborators present very vulnerable targets.) •PALESTINE: The killings of women and children continue but much of the media has stopped reporting them. •IRAN responded to the American president's executive order allowing the CIA to invade their nation and kidnap their citizens with an identical order of their own to do the same in the US. The arresting officer may be from the ends of the world. Presidential executive orders used to promote only lawlessness, now they promote chaos. •JORDAN: King Hussein's effort to have women elected in his "free" elections was smothered when a female slate of candidates was voted down and a slate of hard line fundamentalists elected in their stead. The Arabs believe that a woman's

place is in the tent. •ALGERIA: Kadafy announced that he has stopped supplying weapons to revolutionists. He is doing it to promote establishment-ordered world wide "glasnost". This, plus his personal cowardice (seldom seen in true followers of Islam) following the American air attack that killed his daughter, brands him as only a probable establishment agent, an Arab conduit (the counterpart of the Israeli conduit) for weapons and money fueling world wide revolutionary movements. •EGYPT is holding a trial of 20 members of a group called "Egypt's Revolution." The group has carried out 4 attacks on American and Israeli diplomats between 1984 and 1987 leading to the death of two Israelis, wounding six others and two Americans. The leader, being tried in absencia, is Kamal Abdel Nasser, son of the late President Nasser who was shot down by Shiite Moslems for being soft on Zionism. Included are sons of a former vice-president, a former prime minister and a nephew of President Nasser. The trial is immensely unpopular in Egypt. The defense states that the victims were all either CIA or Mossad (Israeli secret service), and that "Egyptians have got the right, as any Arabs, to defend themselves as one nation in any part of the Arab world." This is the Islamic Shiite mentality in action, and those accused represent the cream of Egyptian society. America's large Islamic population is riddled with Shiites.

EUROPE: IRELAND - IRA acts are front page. In Lisburn, Northern Ireland, a bomb planted under the car of a police officer exploded and killed him. The N. Irish retaliated 12 hours later by shooting and throwing a grenade at a Sinn Fein lawyer. Three hours after this the IRA shot and killed an Irish collaborator. Elsewhere, IRA bombs killed 10 British soldiers in England. •WEST GERMANY:

The IRA shot and killed an RAF British airman and his 6 year old daughter. He was an Indian. •PORTUGAL: Lisbon - Skinheads fatally stabbed a liberal left wing member of the Socialist Revolutionary Party. (This spontaneous anti- establishment youth movement is now world wide.).

BRITAIN's newspapers complain about the growth in Britain of the Hong Kong and Taiwan TRIAD - a secret criminal gambling, loan shark, extortion and world-wide drug gang which traces its ancestry back into the 1600s; the YARDIES, the United Kingdom counterpart of Jamaican gangsters known in America as Posses, dealing in heroin, cocaine, marijuana, smuggling, and arms, and, MAFIA - style gang groups: all closely knit, murderous, and extremely wealthy. Such groups quickly form wherever groups of strangers gather. It is their lawless counterpart to the Lawful Phineas Priesthood. •BELGIUM: - A top Jewish leader was killed by a single shot to the head at close range. No one claimed responsibility. He had Muslim as well as Jewish enemies. •FRANCE: - Three burly armed anti-Christian assassins attempted to beat to death the slightly built elderly French scholar, Dr. Robert Faurisson, the man who initially exposed the six million fraud. The attempt was narrowly thwarted by local fishermen. Badly beaten, he remains in a hospital with broken bones. A French monthly which reported the story was blown up by a Jewish terrorist group calling itself the "Organization Juive des Combat".

LATIN AMERICA violence continues. Lima, PERU - Army troops killed 27 well-armed, well- uniformed, well-fed, Shining Path Maoist guerrillas, who were bountifully supplied with money. This movement has killed 120 mayors, candidates, and local officers this year while many others have resigned because of threats. These uniformed

guerrillas entered a University in Ayacucho and blew up buildings. In Huacho a car bomb exploded downtown causing casualties. Government sources say that 15,000 people have been killed thus far. •SAN SALVADOR: A 23 year old daughter of a government military officer was shot. Retaliation immediately followed with a bomb demolishing the home of a left wing politician and grenades were thrown at another. A Lutheran Church, accused of favoring the revolutionists, was bombed. A bomb in return wrecked a pro-government union hall killing 10 and wounding 29, including 2 Americans. Six JESUIT PRIESTS were shot. Government hit squads were accused. The Government earlier confiscated church lands amounting to 40% of the total land area. Communist rebels have promised to return this land to the church in return for church support against the government. This is presumed to be the reason that Catholic Priests are stirring up revolution and are shot for doing so. •VENEZUELA: At San Cristobal five national guardsmen on patrol were killed when a bomb exploded under their truck.

ORIENT: Taiwan - A new supersonic fighter plane burst a tire and skidded off the runway on its first public test flight. This fighter plane is a first, an establishment authorized and ordered plane built entirely of parts made in Taiwan. At present, no U.S. plane can be manufactured of parts made entirely in the U.S.. Taiwan can now do something that the U.S. cannot do. This is ominous.

UNITED STATES: VIRGINIA: Newspapers announce that more than a dozen journalists have been killed or injured in recent months in Eastern Europe, and Latin America. The Israelis complain that unfriendly newsmen commit acts of war the same as enemy soldiers and have banned them from

sensitive areas. S. Africa objected to their misrepresentations and now controls them. Other peoples, unable to control them, simply kill them. This is the first time that newsmen have been treated as combatants and are being held accountable for their writings. •CALIFORNIA: Los Angeles - America's intellectually bankrupt liberals now have syndicated a JESSE JACKSON column to further humiliate their publications. •MASSACHUSETTS: Boston - a Black, 6 ft. tall, 30 years of age - forced entry into a white vehicle and shot the family. The local media says the Black community is indignant that attention is called to the event. MINNESOTA: Minneapolis - Black gang attacks on individual White males. The Whites were beaten with bottles and other objects. Some hospitalized with broken bones. •MISSISSIPPI: Pascagoula - a "salt and pepper" burglar team gunned down by an armed property owner. (Large numbers of renegade teams last seen in the 1870s before the backlash started.) •ALABAMA Tuscaloosa - U. of Alabama students were condemned by their Faculty Senate for booing a Black homecoming queen and for flying Confederate flags. MICHIGAN: East Lansing - 6000 students engaged in what the papers called racial rowdiness. It was noted that for the first time attacks by Whites against Blacks seem to be on the rise. •ALABAMA: Adamsville - A suburban Birmingham high school principal and a student were knifed in a racial brawl which occurred at the end of a meeting held to discuss the continuous racial conflict in the school. •NEW YORK: Three Jewish students were set upon by 20 youths as they were leaving a Jewish Student Center at Brooklyn College. The race of the attackers was censored. •MICHIGAN: Detroit - 30,000 firefighters fought 460 arson fires set on one night. Most were set in Black areas. This

arson effort takes place every year on Devil's Night before Halloween.

EDITOR: In America, the media spotlights the faults of the victims, ignores the attackers' guilt, and campaigns to disarm the lawful population. This makes them the #2 enemy of law and order. The refusal of the state-approved tax exempt priesthood to teach the Law makes them #3, and strangers who commit most of the crimes a poor #4. The usual whipping boy, the politicians, aren't in the running. They earn their fat paychecks by taking the blame of others and turning a blind eye.

The root is money. Violent IRA operations, British gang warfare, Central and South American arms deals, and American drug operations generate billions. A skilled investigator could trace these massive transfers of money to their destination in a single afternoon. That's why it isn't done.

UNFILTERED NEWS

GOLD is rapidly advancing because of a call to make the ruble "gold convertible". If done, this would stop the yearly sale of between 100-200 tons of Soviet gold on world markets, tending to create a shortage.

Until now inflation has been measured by comparing the inflation of all the world usury-created currencies against each other. They all are inflating by approximately the same amount. This causes the comparison scale to rise together and be relatively unnoticed.

A ruble, convertible 1 for 1, would create a stable yardstick. All other fluctuating yardsticks would suffer. The government of the USSR has no internal debt and relatively little private debt. Our public and private debt is $9.6 trillion.

An actual gold-convertible ruble could theoretically demolish the dollar in time by forcing a comparison.

Practically, gold can inflate only as much as the fed allows dollars to be borrowed into existence to buy rubles or gold. It's quite a balancing act. However, this is certain, all usury- based economies are doomed in the long run. One cannot lend $10 for $11 when only $10 exists without having problems.

THE JAPANESE PURCHASE as much as 10% of new US Fannie May and Freddie Mac securities. (*WSJ* 11/1/89, C-1.)

JAPANESE investors bought 80,000 acre Selkirk Ranch in Montana. The rush to establish a cattle industry in the western US is just beginning. A group of Japanese purchased another large ranch north of San Diego and is planning to put 200,000 head of cattle on it. They are also buying feedlots and meatpacking plants - essentially an entire production system.

GERMAN REUNIFICATION: The Bush administration worries that an "early and dangerous" German reunification would detract from the planned 1992 economic integration of Europe. *WSJ* 11/8/89

SECESSION: The USSR's Georgia may be allowed to vote on a referendum to determine whether or not it wishes to withdraw from the USSR. If the communists can do it, it must be OK. Save your Confederate money!

LIFE WITH THE STRANGER: "During a 24-hour period New York recorded 11 homicides, three suspicious

deaths, one justifiable slaying and three other assaults that may yet become homicides." *Daily News*, Oct 13, 1989

AMERICAN JUSTICE: "How about Jimmy the Preach getting the book thrown at him by 'Maximum Bob', the fed judge in NC! Ivan Boesky ripped off the sheep for far more millions but he had a decent judge. Zsa Zsa slaps a cop's face and gets 3 days! Imagine Suzy Smith doing the same? 3 years is more likely. Who truly believes that there is any justice in the Oo-Ess-Ay!" *Fafnir*l, PO Box 331, Cohoctah, MI 48816

HOLOHOAX STORIES from Nurnberg used as evidence to execute hundreds of German Christians are almost all contained in the book *Made In Russia*, by Carlos W. Porter. Stories such as "20,000 Jews vaporized" in a secret atomic experiment near Auschwitz, 840,000 Soviet POW's killed by a pedal-driven brain bashing machine, and then cremated in mobile ovens on wheels, shrunken heads, lampshades, human soap. These and many more are related in the sworn and solemn statements presented by American, British, French, and Soviet prosecutors. It is unbelievable that one can read such tripe in this day and age. (Available from *The Institute for Historical Review,* 1822 1/2 Newport Blvd,, Suite 191, Costa Mesa, CA 92627.

"If a false witness rise up ... Then shall ye to unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother." Deu 19:16- 17.

A great many Christians have been executed on the basis of these stories used as testimony at trials. Courts and juries should be reconvened and the credibility of the witnesses telling such stories examined. If they have lied, the Law

dealing with false witnesses should be enforced and, in addition, compensation paid to the families of those unjustly harmed.

BUYOUT: The offer to buy *The Jerusalem Post* came from Australian Richard Pratt, from the US - Aryeh Genger and Mortimer Zuckerman of the US News and World Report, Englishman - Robert Maxwell of the Mirror Group Newspapers, and Canadian - Charles Bronfman of the Claridge Investment Group. (*Dow Jones Tape*, 7:50 AM, 4-26-89.)

JUSTICE: "A prominent Miami businessman must pay $5.5 million to a restauranteur forced out of business through the businessman ... accusing the restaurant owner of anti-Semitism, an appeals court says." *St Louis Post Dispatch*, 3-17-89.

Back to Table of Contents

1989 - Index

A

abortion
- finders fees 91
- locks glued 127
- protesters clog courts 101
- results in China 13

affirmative action 18, 58
Africa
- nerve gas 89
- SWAPO 89

AIDS
- $750,000 awarded 26
- Africa 75
- among pregnent minorities 102
- Brazil 75
- by mail 26
- college kids 124
- cure 30
- growth rate slowing 124
- hospitals mislabel patients 31
- Italy 102
- kissing 124
- New Zealand 102
- numbers testing positive 102
- nursing homes proscecuted 123
- NY 3% population-20% aids 123
- USSR 101

air force markings 142
alcohol
- warning labels 87

anti-Semitism
- false charge award 162

B

banks
- steal people'.s land 146, 150
- usury bankers 150
- money monopoly 87
- small banks' role 46

BBB
- banned S. Africa 8
- Blood River 7
- copies black demands 5
- racial intermarriage 6
- S. African opposition party 1
- white homeland 7

beer drinkers 137
Ben Lomond, Garnett home 110
- cemetery 112
- mock orange tree 112

biological weapons,race- specific 139
bomb radiation 31
bonds
- tax-free 18

Booker, Captain Lewis 105
Bronfman, Edgar
- attacks Austria 88

C

caffeine sterility 86
Campbell Soup
- closing plants 136

cars
- fuel efficient 142

chart
- 90 day T-bill '80 - '90 134
- Dow 1980- 1990 134
- M1 1980-90 134

checks
- one year federal checks 126

China
- building companies in US 114
- shortage baby girls 13
- taxes 126

Christianity
- effeminate 59

circumcision 11
- blacks & uncircumsised 26

clippings 154
- Algeria stops terrorism 155
- Belgium, Jewish leader shot 156
- Detroit arson 158
- France, Faurisson beaten 156
- IRA bombings 155
- newsmen assaulted & killed 157
- six Jesuit priests shot 157

Clyde Side, Hundley Home 109
Communist Workers Party 101
communists
- dissolve syndicate 145

Confederacy, occupied nation
- flag missed 129

confrontation
- Jews vs Blacks 100

Créit Mobilier
- political scam 92

crime
- subway 128

D

Dead Rabbits Gang
- NY 1857 65

death penalty 63
Detroit flight 141

Dow charts
1920-1940, 4.5 x book.....121
1940-1960.....119
1960-1980.....120
1980-2000.....117
1980-2000, 4.5 earnings.....121
5000? 117
ducks
pole killed at Ben Lomond.....111

E
England's queen 103

F
farms
farmers harrassed.....9
Nebraska bans corporations 89
swat teams 13
Faurisson,Prof. Robert
beaten.....156
food
USSR.....137
food storage 33
non-hybrid companies lists.....38
non-hybrid seed 37
one person one year.....35
plan two 36
foreign ownership disclosure
Bush Sr. veto 41

G
Garnett, Judge Muscoe 110
(see ducks)
(see Ben Lomond)
Greeks
modern day Greeks.....46

H
herpes
black infection rate 100
Hispanics
Philadelphia rally.....58
riot 18
Hoskins
Dr. William's pistol.....108
family reunion 1989 105
Hoskins Creek 108
indicators 131
Howard Beach killing.....59
Hundley Hall.....109
Hundley I, J.T.T. 112
Clyde Side 109

I
immigration, 885M Vietnamese.....76
Indians
mixed-breeds intermarry? 15
mixed-breed.....29
natural killers.....29
stealing his land.....30
indicators
Hoskins.....131
interest
no-interest loans 77
Israeli atomic bombs.....59
Israeli terrorists.....115

J
Jackson, Robert E.
not guilty 101
Japan 21
buying US businesses.....76
Donald Trump 24
land ownership 129
prostituting American girls 24
Japanese
Selkirk Ranch 160
Jesuit Priests shot.....157
Jews
antisemitic books restricted.....27
Jewish Defense League 28
Jews bashing Jews.....12
paramilitay training 28
Jones Beach
black riots 113

K
Kahl, Gordon
Memorial Service 76
kings
appoint nobles 83
bankers 82
leader 81
steals peoples land.....145
Kirk
story continues.....128
KKK
Portsmouth, Virginia 55

L
land 79
king's land monopoly.....81
Saxon land division 80
white horse story 80
Laurel Grove, Booker home 105

LAW
borrowers are slaves 81
brass altar worship 149
drinking 138
eating with Lawless 149
false witness 85, 150
Israel alone 147
kings & priests 80
land 84, 108
murder 65
rich kings forbidden 81
sodomy 58
stumbling block 150
taxes 81
Lincoln, Abraham
as seen by friends 14
Lynchburg
murders 64
lynchings, 1930-1970 69

M

media
using blacks 92
Mexican debt
for equity 56
Mexico
labor cost 14

N

newspapers
Jerusalem Post for sale 162
New Zealand Mauris 32

O

outsourcing jobs 14

P

Piscataway Creek 108
Polish communists
funded by US 127
priests
baal priests 128
PTL empire 28
Purgatory 146

R

rationing: Philippines 137
Reconstruction 65
replacing blacks 68
religion
state 146
steals peoples land 145
Rhodesia
attacked by media 3
Ian Smith - traitor 4

rifles
assault rifle definition 127
riots
Berkeley 139
South Africa 140
Virginia Beach 140

S

S&L
bailout 27
Saxon white horse 103
Schabort, Prof Johan
BBB leader 1
schizophrenia 57
Sheets, Doug
not guilty 101
Smith, Ian 4
Somoza
betrayed by US 116
South Africa
ANC captive 113
BBB party organized 1
Botha - renegade 8
Canadan sanctions 89
communist Swapo 54
gold mines privatized 10
letter from BBB party 42
Prof Johan Schabort 2, 90
reverse discrimination 88
Terre'Blanche 6
Soviet robots
U.S & British built 41
Standard Oil NJ 115
stock market
1929 Fast Shuffle 49
Dow 1928-1933 chart 52
prime lending rate 1928-1933 .. 51
syphilis
America to Europe 138

T

temple
Herod 100
tooth fillings
mercury disposal 55
Tower, Senator 47
treason
U.S. equips China 28
TV Christianity 10

U

United Air Lines
bought by pilots....127
US Steel
crash of '62....133
USSR
economically deteriorating....99
food....137
usury
S. African Observer....54
usury bankers
people's enemy....150

V

Vanauken, Prof Sheldon
on Lincoln....15
vigilantes
burn houses....91

W

war
biological race- specific....139
westerners
why the name?....31
white cells....93
white renegades....86
white rights....141
William the Conqueror
brings Jews to England....82

Z

Zundel, Ernst....88

THE STING

and other stories from

HOSKINS REPORT

1990

Copyright © 2007
by Richard Kelly Hoskins

All rights reserved. No portion of this book may be reproduced without written permission from the publisher except by a reviewer who may quote brief passages in connection with a review.

Published by

Virginia Publishing Company
P. O. Box 997
Lynchburg, Virginia 24505
Phone 434-384-3261

First printing 2007

Printed in the United States of America

ISBN 1-881-867-53-6

Also by Richard Kelly Hoskins

OUR NORDIC RACE, 1958

ISBN 1-881867-00-5
Add'l Printings 1958, 1961, 1961, 1962, 1965, 1975, 1986, 1998, 2005

History of the Saxon nation.

$5 copy plus $3 p&h ($5 overseas)

WAR CYCLES/PEACE CYCLES, 1985

ISBN 1-881867-01-3
Add'l printings 1985, 1986, 1991, HB 2000, 2005

History of usury and war. 250 p.

$25/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

VIGILANTES OF CHRISTENDOM, HB 1990

ISBN 1-881867-02-1
Add'l printings sb 1991, 1997, 2005

The Story of the Phineas Priesthood, 472 p. sb

$15/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

THE WOLF & THE SHEEP, 1993

ISBN 1-881867-03-X
Add'l printings 2002

Wolves eat sheep. That's what they do.
Sheep try to keep from being eaten. That's what they do. 78 p. sb

$5/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

IN THE BEGINNING, 1995

ISBN 1-881867-04-8

The Hindu takeover of Western business, politics,and religion. 249 p. sb.

$15/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

Virginia residents add 5% sales tax

1990 - Table Of Contents

184 - THE SPOIL:.....1

185 - FOUR-YEAR ELECTION CYCLE:.....23

186 - UNHOLY TRINITY: Capitalism, Socialism, Communism.....35

187 - THE EMPEROR'S NEW CLOTHES: 53

188 - HOW TO CONCEAL CORPORATE DEBT:.....69

189 - A PLOT TO DESTROY A NATION:.....85

190 - WORKING THE RAILROAD SCAM:.....103

191 - MEMORIZE THE COMMANDMENTS:.....119

192 - DATING, ABORTION & AIDS:.....135

193 - WHY FIGHT IRAQ:.....149

194 - THE STING:.....163

195 - U.S. INSTALLS PUPPET RULERS:.....177

INDEX: 191

Chapter 184

GETTING THE LOOT?

DAVID & GOLIATH

"There went out a champion out of the camp of the Philistines named Goliath ... whose height was six cubits (from elbow to fingertip) and a span (hand span)...

"And the Philistine said, I defy the armies of Israel ...

"And David(s) ... sling was in his hand ... And the Philistine cursed David by his gods. ...

"Then said David ... I come to thee in the name of the Lord of hosts, the God of the armies of Israel, whom thou hast defied. ... And David ... took ... a stone, and slang it, and smote the Philistine in his forehead, that the stone sunk into his forehead; and he fell on his face ... and when the Philistines saw their champion was dead, they fled ...

"And the children of Israel ... spoiled their tents." I Sam 17:1-53

One is not allowed to spoil ones kinsmen, when captive, or when killed in battle, because one deals with kinsmen by kinsmen's laws,[1] but one must deal with strangers according to the stranger's own laws because they respect no other. Their law states; "To the victor belongs the spoil."

Today, the Israeli media proclaims that Arab land claimed by the Arabs for more than 1000 years is now Israeli by right of conquest. Arab cities, towns, stores, farms, and homes - with all their contents, now belong to the Zionists who spill the blood of Arab men, women and recently - especially children - whenever they consider it necessary to defend their spoil.

Allah, the god of the Arabs, in turn promises paradise and wealth to the followers of Islam who die to regain this land and spread the faith. The Arab who can take a spoil from the Israeli or Christian may keep it. If he fails and dies in the attempt, he wins Paradise. It is a win/win situation. It is the best offer that many an impoverished Arab living on subsistence fare in a forsaken desert refugee camp has ever had. He feels he has no choice.

Who is foolish enough to expect the Christian to not see, and not learn that what works for the Arab and the Jew will work for him. Sauce for the goose is sauce for the gander - especially when the stakes are high.

---

1 *"He showed his word unto Jacob, his statutes and his judgments unto Israel. He hath not dealt so with any nation: and as for his judgments, they have not known them." Ps 147:19- 20*

The King

The Saxon lost his land when the king took 1/3 of it by confiscating the land of rebellious subjects and by daring God by dealing in the capital offense of usury.[2] Forbidden by Law to directly lend at interest to his own kind, he brought in strangers who were usury bankers to lend money to his own people and bring them into bankruptcy.[3] He took half of what the strangers foreclosed and the banker took half. In 102 years the bankers owned 1/5 of all England. In 1290 the King banished his bankers and took all their foreclosed land for himself. The Saxon warrior became a serf on his own land which was now owned by a Lawless kinsman who was king.

The Church's Land

The king's chief competitor was the church. The church got 1/3 of the people's land by persuading the people to bequeath their land to the church upon their deaths in exchange for praying their souls out of purgatory. To keep the spoil the church had to forbid the Saxon to read the Law. The church burned people who did. The church owned 1/3 and king owned 1/3 of that which had belonged to the people.

2 *"Hath given forth upon usury ... he shall surely die. " Ezek 18:13*

3 *(1) "Can two walk together, except they be agreed." Amos 3:3, (2) "If thou has stricken thy hand with a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) thou art snared." Pr. 6:1, (3) "They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21*

The Church & King Combine

The king grew envious of the church's spoil and deposed the head of the church making himself its head, thereby combining his own 1/3 of the land with the church's 1/3, which now allowed him to own 2/3s of the people's land. The king was now not only king and god's representative on earth, but he was the largest land owner. Almost everyone else was either a serf working on the king's estates or an overseer (nobleman) who saw to it that the work was done.

The king also forbade Saxons to read the Bible to keep them from learning that the king was transgressing God's monopoly Law by owning all this land.[4] He too burned people for snooping around in the scriptures to discover things that they shouldn't discover. Wycliffe, who translated the Bible into English, was caught and burned by the king. Others were too. It is an historical fact that all of the early Bibles had to be printed by individuals without any ecclesiastical, royal, or public help, since the establishment of the day was united to keep the people from learning The Word.

The Geneva "Breeches" Bible, filled with the margin notes of the early reformers pointing out the king's and church's transgressions in detail, was smuggled into the land. It was dangerous, divisive, and the king punished any who bought it. But that did not stop it. It was bought and carefully hidden in every household.

To combat this "pernicious merchandise" he introduced a "Bishop's Bible" of his own which left out the reformer's

---

4 *"Woe unto them that join house to house, that lay field to field, till there be no place, and they may be placed alone in the midst of the earth." Isiah 4:8*

margin notes. The Bishop's Bible was ignored. The Geneva Bible still reigned supreme. The next attempt was a revision of the Bishop's Bible called the King James Bible. This time, it worked. The Geneva Bible was made hard to get and the King James version easy, so the King's "authorized" version became the new standard. For individuals to own it instead of the Geneva Bible kept the king's equivalent of the FBI and IRS off one's back, and it deprived the people of the reformer's notes which was upsetting to the establishment. People forget, the KJ version was introduced to replace the Geneva Bible and help keep the Saxon from getting excited about "his rights" and to stay in his place.

Reading the Bible at all was the Saxon's first obstacle. Which Bible to read was the next. While the powerful king and his subjects argued, a thief entered by the side door and stole the prize. What prize? The great spoil that made Bible suppression necessary - the king's 2/3s of England's land.

The Banker's Land

The king had used and then banished the bankers after first stripping them of the property they had looted by usury banking. The bankers had no love for the king but they did for his immense wealth.

The current king forbade the bankers' return. He didn't need another competitor for his land, so, the bankers hired a pretender to the king's throne and hired armies so that he could take the throne. The old king toppled, his overseer-nobles and loyal serf yeomen were banished to America where they could do little harm in the wilderness, and the new banker's king took over and ruled for his masters. Now, the bankers had both the king's land and the land of the banished refugees.

The new king looked English, spoke English, and acted English, so he was accepted. But, he too was just a hired overseer. The bankers now owned and controlled Britain. The king was their royal spokesman.

Gathering Still More Spoil

In 1780, 173 years after America's settlement, and 100 years after both the supporters and enemies of the old king had been banished to America, the first usury bank was established in America. Unopposed, the system rapidly spread like a cancer. In a short while its operators took America's land and also control of the media. "True information and knowledge is the key to successful democratic rule." Media control controls men's thoughts, and this automatically controls his political apparatus.

A great war was promoted to dispossess wholesale landowner holdouts in the South. Former freemen were moved to town to work for one of the many banker owned or controlled industries. Other establishment wars dispossessed other Saxons in other lands. They, too, lost their land and moved to town. The landless Saxon was now on the establishment's payroll and must behave if he were to eat.

What A Saxon Today Endures

Matters have progressed as the ancient sages predicted. All Saxons now hold their hats in their hand. Many are in rags. Their foreclosed houses are bundled together and sold in lots by the FHA. A check of the campgrounds this winter will uncover descendants of Saxon sea-rovers sleeping in cars with their families.

To gain cheap labor and reliable voters the establishment floods the land with still more strangers. The Saxon, who

cannot afford to send his children to a safe school or live in a safe neighborhood, is still judged rich enough to pay tribute to support these aliens. All the while the masters and their overseers flaunt their wealth on every hand. The Saxon loses his modest home while great homes and buildings are built with usury money. In Virginia, money barons live on thousands of lush bluegrass acres while former bankrupted owners till the soil for them, mow the grass, and tend their herds of sheep.

The Saxon Spur

To the onlooker, all seems hopeless but for one thing. The masters' greed has overdone it. He has it all. He has the church's land, the king's land, and the people's land - and still he doesn't have enough. He must grasp the last penny. He now finds he can make greater profit and gather even greater wealth with lower cost by firing Saxon workers and moving the industries that employed him to other lands. Entire Western industries are leaving. There are educated and skilled Saxons who now feel fortunate to find janitorial jobs to support their families. One may meet an electronics engineer with a Ph.D mopping floors at an airport. There is nothing else for him - almost.

The Saxon's Example

The Saxon sees! If the god of the Jews can approve of their invading another's land, and keeping it in the face of world opinion: if they can shoot down Arab women and children and stoutly maintain that it is their god given right to do so: If they can go to foreign countries and kidnap those whom they claim have harmed them, try, confiscate, and execute them: if they can flaunt Christian Law in the Chris-

tian nations in which they live and trade: if they can order their agents in foreign lands to send them reparations from those nations, and;

If Allah can tell Arabs to kill their own people who fraternize with Israelis, if he promises them paradise and spoil for resisting the infidel; does the Christian God promise the Saxon less?

How long can one expect it to take before six men at a time gather at brass altars with drawn weapons?

> ***"Cause them that have charge ... to draw near, even every man with his destroying weapon ... six men come ... and one man . . . with a writer's inkhorn at his side: and they went in and stood beside the brazen altar ... And to the others he said ... Go ye ... and smite: ... and begin at my sanctuary. Then they began at the ancient men (elders) which were before the house." Ezec 9:1- 6***[5]

Does one actually expect an impoverished Saxon to pass by and look over the iron fence at Goliath living unpunished in his mansion, one who is known to have committed capital crimes against God, and yet securely lives on Saxon land and feasts on Saxon wealth? Unpunished crimes are the thing that the Word says brings God's curse on all the people

---

5 *No. 16:37-40, No. 18:6-7, No 18:1-7, Ex 30:25-33, Lev. 22:10, No 1:51. (1) "Cursed be he that doeth the work of the Lord deceitfully, and cursed be he that keepeth back his sword from blood." Jer 48:10, (2) "If ye will not ... do all these commandments; ... I will bring a sword upon you. Lev 26:14-35, (3) "He said unto them ... he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment and buy one." Luke 22:36, (4) "But if ye will not ... do all these commandments ... ye shall sow your seed in vain, for your enemies shall eat it ... they that hate you shall reign over you ... I will send wild beasts among you which shall rob you of your children ... and make you few in number ... I will bring a sword upon you ... I will send the pestilence among you; ... I will ... cast your carcasses upon the carcasses of your idols ... And I will make your cities waste ... And I will bring the land into desolation." Lev 26:14-35*

of the land - the Saxon included.[7] Will not he believe the Word when it says that the removal of the guilty will remove God's curse?[8] Will not the son of Isaac ask why David should pull the plow while David has a sling and a rock? Will not Goliath tell David where the wealth is hidden with a sword pressed to his throat? Do not Goliath's chariots transport wealth daily on the byways and his counting houses hold vast sums? Does not this wealth mount beyond measure to the sky?

To hungry abused men the prey seems so vulnerable, especially men whose Viking grandfathers made their living by desperate ventures.

'Til now, all that has kept David's descendants from climbing the iron fence and spoiling Goliath are Bible stories told by establishment tax-exempt priests who are made tax-exempt for telling the stories. They say that God's Law has been done away. Then, hunger pangs strike and the Saxon reads the Word himself. What he sees are not the words of Goliath's priests.

A fool can see that Goliath is king. His horsemen gallop into the countryside shouting Park Avenue slogans and publish new proclamations on every tree. Instant obedience is required. A lone cry of defiance immediately attracts troops of armored, warlike minions who quickly liquidate the rebel. His overseer-governors, and overseer-judges are

---

7 *"Because thou hast let go out of thy hand a man whom I appointed to utter destruction, therefore thy life shall go for his life, and thy people for his people. I Ki 20:42*

8 *"Then up stood up Phineas, and executed judgment: and so the plague was stayed. And that was counted unto him for righteousness unto all generations for evermore." Ps 106:29-31*

busy, the gavels rise and fall, the prisons are full. The overseers speak for their master and their word is law.

The Saxon now finds himself in the same place that the Jew and the Arab find themselves. The god of the Jews tells them that they are justified. The god of the Arabs tells them that they are justified. The God of the Saxon tells him that he is justified.

The people's land that was taken and combined into the king's land and the church's land, is now combined into the bankers' land. All the jealousy, fear, hate, anguish, and frustration that in the past was directed against the king and the church now goes with those who possess this monopoly.

With history to guide, and the present example of both Jew and Arab to instruct, it is possible to predict that the following will inevitably come to pass as sure as day follows night:

The Saxon Dawn

The rivers of Tidewater Virginia are immense. Near Hoskins Creek, seventy miles from the bay, the Rappahannock River is a mile and a half wide. Lower, it is seven miles wide and hard to see across. This is the river on whose banks my forefathers have lived for ten generations. As mountains are to some - this great river is to my people. As a young man, I launched a sailboat in the dead of night out into this river where great men-of-war once sailed. I followed their bearings down the river. The elements caught my sailboat, the ebbing tide rushed strongly in the channel, and the wind from starboard stung my face. By dawn I had sailed into the great Chesapeake. It was glorious. I had sailed the very waters the ironclads had sailed, the tall masted men-of-war,

ship's longboats and canoes. For a moment I felt a part of history. In mind's eye I passed on through the great Hampton Roads with its scores of ships lying at anchor, and sailed on into the Atlantic mist.

Sometimes, very early in the morning before the sun rises, the fog hangs low on the ocean. The water is glassy, silent. Not a sound nor a ripple. The familiar sound of the buoy bell and gull are gone. A fog envelopes everything. All is still.

The sailboat had become a grandfather's narrow dragonship - inching soundlessly through the damp fog. Touching the sand bottom forty feet from the beach it quietly ground to a stop. Virginia's mornings can be cold when the fog is heavy. One can touch bottom and hardly see the shore.

Quietly, so as not to make a sound, a leg reaches over the gunnel and sinks into the cold water. The water sends an electric shock through the body. The other leg follows, and both sink into the cold black water. It comes to the thighs, and then to the belt. Standing on tiptoes on the sandy bottom to keep the cold water from rising higher only delays the inevitable. One wishes to be somewhere else - anywhere else. But hunger is master here.

Reaching back into the boat the helmet is cold, wet, and heavy. The great round shield from the side of the boat is next. It too is cold and wet with condensation.

Then, reaching back into the boat the Saxon lifts his ax, balances it, and, taking a deep breath starts to wade to shore. It is time to go to work to feed himself and his family. There is much wrong in the land that must be righted, the table is spread, and the pay is good.

The former engineer looks at his watch, rests his mop against the wall and goes to the restroom. A short while later

he emerges in a three piece suit and a briefcase. He too is going to work.[9]

Both believe as their crusader fathers believed before them -

"God wills it!"

THE KING IS DEAD LONG LIVE THE KING!

On November 30, 1989, Alfred Herrhausen, 59, the powerful chairman of West Germany's largest bank, the Deutsche Bank, died in an explosion in an affluent Frankfurt suburb.

The *Wall Street Journal* in its main article on Dec. 1st said said, "Mr. Herrhausen, the architect of the Deutche Bank's recent expansion in Europe, Asia and the U.S., was ... considered more powerful than his peers in any other country." It went on to say that he "was the personal economic adviser to W. German Chancellor Helmut Kohl," and "Robert Hormats, vice- chairman of Goldman Sachs International, said he was due to have dinner with the 59-year-old Mr. Herrhausen on Monday night in New York." ... "The impact of his assassination is no less than that of a European head of State.' says Mr. Hormats ... 'If there was a voice in Europe that was listened to, it was his.'"

9 *(1) "They shall spoil those that spoiled them, and rob those that robbed them, saith the Lord God." Eze 39:10, (2) "Take ye the spoil of silver, take the spoil of gold." Nahum 2:9, (3) "They shall spoil them of the east together: they shall lay their hand upon Edom and Moab." Isa 11:14, (4) "All the cattle, and the spoil of the cites, we took for a prey to ourselves." De 3:7*

Herrhousen, completely unknown to the man on the street, was a household name within the ruling clique. World rulers ruling behind the scenes are always unknown until they die. Otherwise, their rule would not be from behind the scenes. His importance was spotlighted by 60 column inches in the *Wall Street Journal*. War declarations and the deaths of kings and national rulers seldom receive that much press. TV and radio announcements continued every 15 minutes announcing his passing. Parades were held in Germany in his memory.

The one who was dead was very obviously a king.

The first story appearing immediately after his death was that a simple bicyclist with an attached bazooka rocket allowed the escorting car of bodyguards to pass then pointed his bike at Herrhousen's bullet proof car and fired. The missile hit the door next to the banker, piercing the armor, and killed him instantly while sparing his driver.

However it was done, it may be assumed that the group responsible in selecting this important but unknown target from a mass of faceless unknowns is very well informed, both as to their target's station in this world and his movements.

Political violence in Western European countries is almost always blamed on Red Brigades. To do otherwise would be to admit discontent.

It is quite plausible that SOME violent acts are committed by individuals who adhere to communists ideology, but to credit communist violence against Western international bankers to Red Brigades, as is presently being done - stretches credibility. If the communists ever attacked their creator and sugar daddy, the bankers would stop their grants, loans, subsidized grain shipments, new steel mills, chemical

plants, auto plants, electronics, computers, the latest weapons, fighter planes, space shuttles, etc. in a minute, and communism would die. No one bites the hand that feeds them. These Red Brigades appear to be routinely given credit for acts that would be embarrassing if attributed to others.

Note the other targets the media improbably attributes to the "Red Brigades":

• July 1977 - Juergen Ponto, chief executive officer of the Dresdner Bank, shot by three assailants;

September 1977 - Hanns-Martin Schleyer, principal spokesman of an association of high ranking corporate leaders - kidnaped and later killed;

• February 1985 - Arms industry executive Ernst Zimmermann - shot.

July 1986 - Siemens executive Karl Heinz Beckurts - killed by a bomb.

October 1986 - Gerold von Braunmuehl, Senior W. German diplomat - shot.

• Now, November 1989 - Alfred Herrhausen, chief executive officer of W. Germany's largest bank - killed probably by rocket.

It could be that there is a group made up of those who do not look with favor on the last dozen or so wars with their tens of millions of dead, each financed by the international usury- bankers:[10] It may be that some have realized that all financing, for right wing and left wing causes, must come from this group. It can come from nowhere else. It may be that such a group is bypassing the smaller fry street activists,

10 *"Hath given forth upon usury ... he shall surely die." Ezek 18:13*

politicians, judges, and establishment spokesmen to hit what they consider the soulless monsters responsible - usury-banking, and will not stop their crusade as long as a single one of them lives or any of the group they have chosen for their target lives.

We shall doubtless hear more of these nameless ones whose actions speak louder than their words and who are wreaking such havoc in the ranks of the world's rulers.

Federal Judge Assassinated

The bombing incidents reached front page with the arrival of the 4th bomb. One of the deceased was 11th U.S. Circuit Court of Appeals Judge Robert S. Vance, known as a militant anti-White integrationist. He was widely hailed as being instrumental in helping Blacks to gain control of Alabama's Democratic Party. The establishment is shocked by his sudden demise and expressions of outrage and sympathy were made by the governor and others. The media speculates that drug lords are to blame.

Also killed by a bomb was a Black integrationist lawyer. Two other bombs were disarmed. Another judge in Maryland was badly wounded by a bomb.

NOTE: This regrettable outbreak of violence was predictable. American citizens have lost control of the ballot to special interest groups, are often directly ruled by Federal judges (who, have not been held accountable for their acts), are unmercifully taxed, and when criminally assaulted on the streets their attackers are often slapped on the wrist and released. From this misrule there has been way to appeal.

It can be further predicted with reasonable certainty, that if accountability is not soon forthcoming, that the people themselves will increasingly hold their rulers responsible

for their acts, and that small flames will continue to break out one at a time until they can't be stamped out. Then the conflagration will sweep all - as it did before.

JAPANESE WHITE SLAVERY

Rev. Ed Martin is a prison evangelist. He was a missionary to Japan for 15 years and has an intimate knowledge of Japan and its people. He is alarmed by the American media routinely telling Americans that the oriental thinks as Americans do, and consequently they are allowed to get away with things that absolutely violate our Christian religion and Laws. He writes *Hope Aglow Ministries Newsletter*, P.O. Box 3057, Lynchburg, Virginia 24503-0057.

"My great concern at the moment is the Japanese shanghaiing pretty White American girls, taking them to Japan under the illusion of their becoming movie stars, and once there, selling them to the highest bidder. Some are sold into "White slavery", and some into the porno industry.

"The American girl brings a high price in Japan. They don't speak the Japanese language, so they are virtual slaves of the Japanese men who use them, sell and trade them.

"We go to great lengths to get our hostages out of Lebanon, but about these, our women, who are spirited-away by the Japanese and sold as chattel, nothing is done.

"These girls are our flesh and blood, our treasured possessions, naive, unsuspecting - trying to get ahead in life. At the end of the plane ride they arrive among a strange people speaking a strange language and are totally disoriented. The joy ride is over and stark reality awaits. Their destiny is sealed.

==========

YOUR CLIPPINGS

Several hundred clippings have arrived this month from readers from all over the country. Some comment on local economic matters that in time may affect the whole country, but nine out of ten pertain to the national crime wave - or crime war. The clippings relate a few of the mind boggling numbers of crimes committed against Whites. There were 1,400,213 violent crimes committed by non-Whites against Whites in 1987. The statistics are carried in a Department of Justice publication *Criminal Victimization in the U.S., 1987*, and are commented on by *Instauration*, p. 6, December 1989.

The magnitude of this war can be measured against the Vietnam War which claimed 25,078 dead and wounded per year for as long as the war lasted. In the present race war 26,923 Whites per WEEK are killed or wounded by non-Whites. Whites don't react because the media fights for the criminals by censoring their race from the reports.

Pat Buchanan recently announced that non-White neighborhoods are 35 times more unlawful than White neighborhoods. Individual non- Whites can be found who are more lawful than Whites. Statistics, however, point out that the average non-White may be 35 times more prone to lawlessness than a White.

•**ALABAMA** - Montgomery: Alabama's Black NAACP president Thomas Reed intends to retain his post even though serving a four-year sentence for bribery. Reed was found guilty of accepting $10,000 to help obtain an early parole for a convicted murderer, Anthony Chesser.

•Montgomery: Morris Dees, executive director of the Southern Poverty Law Center which built a $700,000 civil

rights memorial, ordered Rev. Ralph David Abernathy off the podium. Abernathy, M. L. King's right hand man and biographer, had described some of the civil rights leader's sexual exploits. Dees, who is Jewish, was displeased over such information being released to the public.

•**CALIFORNIA** - Los Angeles: Three unarmed white youths were attacked by Hispanic and Black gang members. All were shot in the back, one paralyzed. The LA police arrived, ignored the Black/Hispanic gang and arrested one of the White youths.

•**D.C.** - Black city council passed a law in black DC carrying a fine 1 1/2 times more than usual for conviction of crimes linked to victim's race, color, religion, or sexual orientation. Black DC will also provide judge and jury. DC visitors be warned. • DC: "Aliens who commit serious crimes - including murder, rape, and drug trafficking - are ... draining law-enforcement resources. ... An alien can prolong a deportation for at least a year ... During that time aliens ... commit new crimes..." *St. Louis Post-Dispatch* Nov 27, 89.

•**FLORIDA** - Jacksonville - Fla. Brad Evans, 34, One of four members of the Black Liberation Army convicted of killing two white Jacksonville teen-agers in 1974 to start a race war, has been paroled after serving only 14 1/2 years of a 199-year term. •Seventy percent of those arrested in Jacksonville on disorderly conduct charges last year were Black, while Blacks comprise 25% of the population. •Two policemen were attacked and shot by a black who was killed in return. The NAACP protested the suspect's death.

•**GEORGIA** - Atlanta In the past week there have been numerous attacks by black gangs on white youths. Also,

eight threats aimed at biracial couples have occurred in Clayton County since April (Zimri/Cozbi Num. 25:1-8).

•US District Court Judge Duross Fitzpatrick sentenced Roger Worthy to 15 months in prison and Oscar Simpskins to six for protesting the blockbusting of their neighborhood. Blockbusting a Black into a White neighborhood is a federally protected highly profitable operation used nationwide by unscrupulous real estate operators to force Whites to sell cheaply to real-estate salesmen who resell to Blacks at substantial markups. •Atlanta: Brothers, ages 9 and 11 are charged with making terroristic threats, a felony. They burned a small cross in a blockbuster's front yard. The police lifted their fingerprints from a spray can. •Atlanta: The FBI is being criticized by Black leaders for the corruption convictions of a number of Black politicians.

•**IDAHO** - Des Moines: Newspapers call for a systematic investigation to see if Blacks have been kept off juries. If such is found to be true they recommended that criminals convicted by non-integrated juries be released.

•**LOUISIANA** - New Orleans - David Duke, the pro-White candidate who was recently elected to Louisiana's state senate without the media blessing has announced that he will run for U.S. Senate. •New Orleans - The 1891 monument built to commemorate 16 White men who died in the uprising that overthrew the Reconstruction government in 1874 is being removed. •Boca Raton: Letters to the editor protest pro-White popular songs and call them racist. One singled out for condemnation was *One in a Million*, which has this verse: "Immigrants and faggots, they make no sense to me. They come to our country and think they'll do as they please. Like start some mini-Iran or spread some filthy disease."

•**MINNESOTA** - Minneapolis police report that North Central Bible College freshman was severely beaten by a Black gang. There have been at least 5 recent attacks on White males by Black gangs.

•**NORTH CAROLINA** Greensboro; Integrationists gather to honor five anti-White communists killed when they opened fire on a pro-White cavalcade. Seven other reds were wounded in the melee. The one leading the pro-White cavalcade was later discovered to be an undercover agent for the FBI. Six Whites were charged with murder and tried three times. Each time juries found them innocent. Persistence pays, and finally in June 1985, a federal jury found the city of Greensboro, two police officers, a federal informant, and 5 White defendants liable in the deaths.

•**OREGON** The militant pro-integration Southern Poverty Law Center in Montgomery, Ala. and the ADL have joined forces to file suit against a group led by Tom Metzger who they contend contributed to the death of a non-White. This same tactic was successfully used by this same team in Georgia where a pro-White group was sued in Federal court and fined $7 million. Members of the convicted group had their property and wages attached by the court to satisfy the judgment resulting in a long term master/slave relationship with the courts.

•**OKLAHOMA** -Lin Davis, 23, was convicted in federal court of 6 counts of sending threatening letters to 2 federal judges - Penalty: 100 years in prison, $500,000 fine. (Overkill?)

•**PENNSYLVANIA** - Philadelphia - A conservative organization was refused the use of public property to hold a rally in Millville, Cumberland County. They asked the ACLU to help them file suit. Other conservative organiza-

tions complain that co- operation with left wing organizations like the ACLU allows them to gain information on conservative operations and is counter- productive.

•**TEXAS** - Dallas; Five Whites were indicted by a Federal grand jury for attacks on Black and Hispanic people.

•**MIDDLE EAST & EUROPE** - Iran - Nine hundred suspected drug smugglers face the gallows. One thousand have already been executed. •Palestine - Irritated by militant Arabs killing 154 Arabs who collaborated with the Israelis, an Israeli strike force disguised as Arabs stormed a barbershop suspected of being a possible rebel hangout and killed four of its occupants. This unprovoked attack caused the entire Arab neighborhood to protest providing an excuse for the Israelis to shoot four more. The Israelis estimate that 500 Arab anti- collaborator squads have been identified.

LATIN AMERICA - Colombia - A guerrilla leader, alarmed over government plants in his organization, shot 109 of his 200 man force. Tried by fellow guerrillas, he was removed from command and exiled to the USSR. Panama - U.S. refuses to recognize Panama as an independent state and invades to bring its president before a drug-crimes tribunal.

UNFILTERED NEWS

HEPATITIS: The *NY Times* of Nov. 9, 1989, p. B- 22, discloses that up to 90% of all SE Asians are hepatitis carriers, and their children are responsible for most of the disease's transmission in schools and day-care centers. The hepatitis virus is spread by biting or scratching. Interestingly, a recent AIDS journal reported that all AIDS patients

have hepatitis B. The connection will be interesting when it is at last revealed.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 185

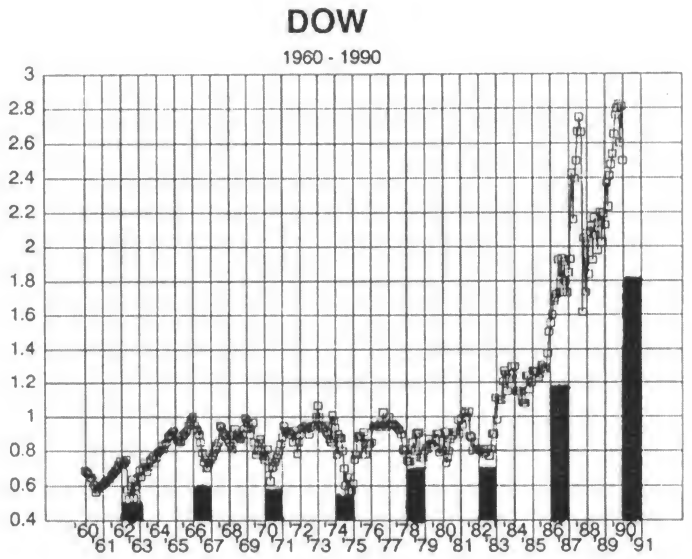
4-Year Election Cycle

When I worked on Wall Street 30 years ago everyone knew about the 4-Year Election Cycle, but no one spoke of it - it was a trade secret.

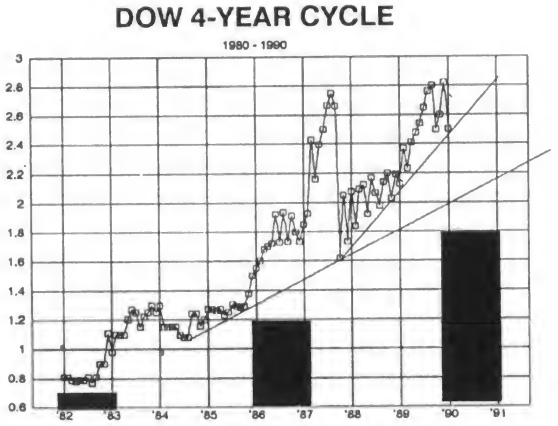
This publication was the first to show it in graphic form for all to see.

In short - the monetary authorities cooperate to get the White House incumbent elected. This is done by opening the money spigots and forcing the stock market higher before election. This makes the electorate happy and not as likely to vote the usury system out of office.

When the election is over and the voters have had a chance to let off steam, the money is shut off to prevent inflation and the stock market collapses. Then it starts all over again. This has been going on for a long long time.



The chart above shows the stock market from 1960 to the present. The black bars represent the usual 4-year crash after election. According to conventional wisdom, since the presidential election took place last year, the stock market should collapse this year.



The chart above shows the stock market from the 1982 4-year bottom to the present. Note that the 1986 4-year bottom looks out of place. At that time the Federal Reserve held the money throttle wide open. They kept lowering the prime lending rate to encourage people to borrow money into existence. With all that money (M1) flowing into the stock market it couldn't crash if it wanted to. So, instead of crashing according to the 1986 historical timetable as so many expected - the stock market continued its climb on into 1987.

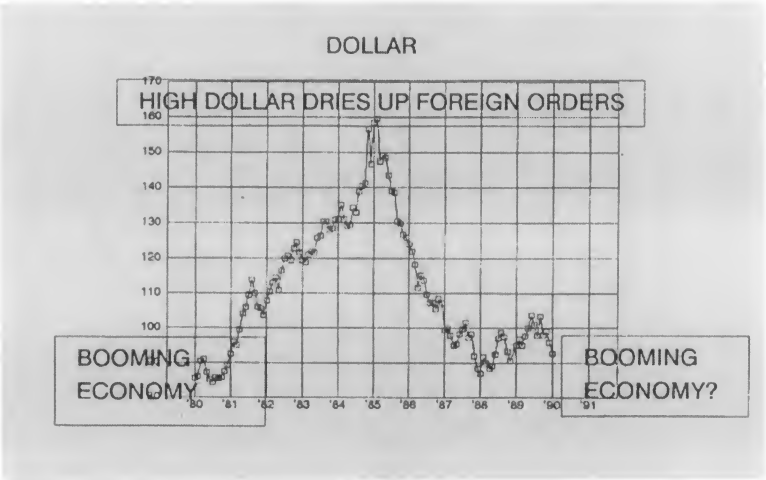
In early 1987, the Fed suddenly threw on the brakes. They forced bank prime lending rates (Prime) higher to stop people from borrowing money into existence (M1). In May 1987, the M1 growth rate plunged, but the stock market continued on up under a two year head of steam. It wasn't until August that it peaked at 2809 and then it too crashed. But it crashed in 1987 instead of 1986 as expected.

As much as I hate to say it - the 1987 Crash was actually the 1986 crash - at least for the purposes of the 4-Year Election Cycle chart it was.

1990 DOLLAR

One of the reasons the economy booms is because the establishment lowers the dollar exchange rate to underprice U.S. competitors.

In 1984-85 business was still good because goods were



still being shipped that had been ordered when the dollar was low. But in 1984-85 the dollar was very high (see above) and less foreign orders were being written. Since there is a 12 - 36 month delay in filling orders, the impact of a high dollar was just felt last year and now.

The dollar has now been pegged at its present low rate (see 1988-1989). This means that American manufacturers

can underprice foreign competition. Shipments and profits should start 12 to 24 months later - this means:

STARTING ABOUT NOW!

YOUR CLIPPINGS

Europe - Britain: • Three million Hong Kong Chinese are eligible for British passports. • Britain's first commercial Asian radio station was launched in November carrying a program which helps young men and women to find mates. • Britain's 1991 census will include race for the first time. • A prayer at a recent Thanksgiving ecumenical service held in London to celebrate toleration stated: "Blessed art thou, Oh Lord, for giving us a discerning heart ... Through Jesus Christ ... and through Mohammed ..."

NORTH AMERICA - United States - • Gordon Muir in the *Washington Times* said. "Gonorrhea has become the most common reportable disease in school-age children, surpassing chicken pox, measles, mumps and rubella combined." • The Japanese paid $3.4 billion for Columbia Pictures and now Rockefeller Center has been bought for $846 million by Mitsubishi Real Estate Company. • An American Indian group in Warsaw, Missouri uses sophisticated genetics testing procedures to verify Indian descent. The Indian Council says that DNA testing makes possible the determination of Indian blood and to almost the exact percent. It can even indicate tribal heritage. The test allows people to trace their background to qualify for government or tribal programs. *The Missouri Ruralist* 9/89. (ED: It is believed that this blood testing ability has long been available but suppressed for political reasons to integrate disease carrying segments into our society that Western science

would otherwise exclude.) • Detroit - Since 1950 the population of Detroit has dropped from 1.8 million to just 1 million. Three thousand buildings were torn down in the first half of 1989, while 12,000 more remain to be toppled. • Denver has only about 500 energy related industries down from 1800 in 1980. In places it is a ghost town. • *From The Mountain* recommends that the K return to being a submarine from trying to be a battleship.

Canada - • Indian Sikhs have demanded the right to wear turbans in the Royal Canadian Mounted Police. Now, the American Indian members want to wear long braided hair. • Gypsy "refugees" have been apprehended by Toronto and Montreal police with more than $1 million in stolen goods. They all are officially "refugees" and collect welfare. Panama - Noriega, deposed president of Panama, was CIA-trained and on their payroll, and for a long time U.S. backed. ED: Much of this world's mess has been created by those who rule the U.S..

MID-EAST - Afghanistan - • The USSR continues to pour $200 million a month worth of supplies to support their puppet regime. In contrast, the U.S. has cut off the rebels. The Afghan rebels fought for many years with almost no U.S. help. Only recently has the U.S. sent cosmetic aid which allows them to say that they aided the anti-communists. Establishment rulers of the U.S. do not help countries from falling to communism. Communists are establishment agents who confiscate private property to hold for their masters.

ORIENT - **Philippines**: • Army rebels are demanding that the Roman Catholic Church stop intervening in politics. The attempt by the RC Church to reclaim the 1/3 of the land confiscated by past governments has been a destabilizing

influence on governments as they back any contending political party who will promise its return. • **China** is short of wheat.

UNFILTERED NEWS

NORIEGA is a scumbag - agreed. But, the US invaded a sovereign nation, removed its president in chains, threw him into a dungeon and put a puppet president in his place. The most recent comparable action was 2,000 years ago in the Roman Empire.

The world is warned: No nation or individual, whether England, Canada, or Japan, stands immune from the same treatment. The law governing such things is now trashed. The US now has no legal protest if foreign agents come to the US and kidnap US citizens for trial overseas. This Noriega thing is the law of the jungle. Our government is branded Lawless before the world - and the world is very much aware of it. As individuals, we had better be aware of it too.

HARASSING PHONE CALLS. A friend has received harrasing phone calls. She complained to the phone company. They said that by November there would be a device for sale for $100 which instantly records a caller's phone number after only one ring, and that harassing phone calls should be a thing of the past before the year is out.phone calls;harassing

---

THE VIRGINIA TAXPAYERS Association called for an investigation in Panama of bank records that would expose the heavy Panama-U.S. drug trade. "We will never get such a golden opportunity to seize a rich quantity of

incriminating evidence as is available now from these banks." *VTA*, Box 45, Roseland, VA 22967

ED: What are the odds that the U.S. government will muscle the banks that rule them?

A FEDERAL JUDGE in Pennsylvania blocked the state's new abortion law from taking effect. The law requires that women notify their husbands and wait 24 hours before an abortion. This judicial decree will be interpreted by some as his license to murder. As events have shown, judges who persist in anti-social behavior must accept assassination as an occupational hazard.

CHINESE FIGHTERS: *The Washington Post* of 10/29/89 disclosed that Chinese military officers have returned to work with the US on joint Project Peach Pearl, a $500 million program to upgrade Chinese F-8 fighter planes.

ED: Just what we need - upgraded Chinese fighters.[1]

FOOD: A recent phone call to an elevator operator in the Midwest revealed that grain bins there are empty. Food prices are now rising. This may indicate the future availability of food for the American public from food storage that was heavily tapped this year for shipments to the USSR and elsewhere.

---

1 *(1) "He showed his word ... his statutes and his Judgements unto Israel. He hath not delt so with any nation ... they have not known thee." Ps 147:19,20. (2) "Jesus ... commanded them, saying, Go ye not into the way of the gentiles." Math 10:5*

LETTERS

"Dear Dick: The announcer on *Radio Moscow* stated that the rivers in the USSR are so low that barges and ships cannot move. They are importing more US grain than ever before and it is supposed to reach there in January. The Soviets are more dependent on river transport than we are and if they can't move that grain it could spoil and cause famine in Russia next year." C. W. - Ohio

---

"Dear Dick: Q1: It was Tyndale who was burned - not Wycliffe!

Q2: Do you think the judge bombings are Phineas acts?

Franklin Sanders, *The Moneychanger*, PO Box 341753, Memphis Tennessee

ED: A1: I stand corrected. I was writing faster than I was thinking.

A2: The doubt comes from notification being sent to establishment media instead of the anti-establishment alternate media. News that would hurt the establishment is never reported in their media unless they are forced to print it (ie. long-time Stalin murders cover-up, Solzhenitsyn blackout, Eisenhower's death camps, Canada's censorship, the Leuter Report, the Farrison assault, the Zundel trials, Israeli censorship of the never ending Palestinian massacre, ANC communist origins, criminal's race, poisoned drinking water given political prisoners at Marion prison, etc.).

We never would have known the true story of Jesse James if he hadn't sent his press releases to a friendly editor who gave it friendly treatment. Other un-James-like stories in scores of establishment books and hundreds of stories are rank establishment propaganda.

The recent death of the powerful German usurer speaks for itself and needs no by-line. *"He that hath given forth upon usury ... he shall surely die." Ez 18:8-13.*

He sure did.

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: I am a police officer. For your information there is an extremely secretive private national intelligence agency that is not answerable to any public authority. Its name, *The Law Enforcement Intelligence Unit.* It links the intelligence squads of almost every major police force in the US and Canada." Z. C. - California

---

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: What about Virginia electing a Black for governor? G. W. - Kentucky

ED: All major candidates in America are media chosen. The media made the Black look good and the White bad. Most Christians stayed home and the Blacks block-voted. All needed for a Christian win was to have fliers and posters with these two quotes: *"Thou mayest not set a stranger over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15*, and *"Their governor shall precede from the midst of them." Jer 30:21.*

"Calling on the Lord" is the only thing Christians haven't tried. Give people a choice, stand aside, and let doubters argue with God.

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: What exactly is communism?" G. R. - North Carolina

ED: "Communism" - a corporate raid - a takeover operation.

Those who financed the French Revolution cleaned up. They gained the 1/3 of the lands of the king, nobles, and the 1/3 owned by the church - 2/3s of the nation. The estab-

lishment, to keep the people's eyes off the big prize, encouraged them to kill each other.

The Russian "communist" Revolution gained the 1/3 owned by the Tzar and nobles, the 1/3 owned by the church, plus, a bonus - the 1/3 owned by private individuals. The wealth of an entire nation with a land area worth tens of billions, was seized by "communist" agents and held for those who financed the take- over.

Gulags, firing squads, war crimes trials, and guillotines permanently separate owners from their property. The new owners aren't bothered with irate owners protesting the loss of stolen property. The media blames everything on the dead owners.

Later transfer of property held for the war promoters can be peaceful or nasty. The present transfer in Eastern Europe is peaceful. The one holdout was shot. The "bad" communists suddenly realized the error of their ways, in one month instantly become non-aggressive, friendly, democratic, up to here in "glasnost", and confess their secret sins rather than have them "exposed" at a later date. New owners, agents of the same old establishment, take over management and operation. They recondition and activate their newly acquired property, and money and prosperity start to flow again - with new permanent owners as the power behind the new "reform" government, who are mostly the old government with new titles.

The name "Communism" is the only thing that has faded. The game continues under other names. The Russian Revolution was a corporate raid that wasted 40,000,000 lives, mostly our people.

"Dear Dick: How are the international bankers involved with the recent Chinese fiasco?" O. W. - Wisconsin

ED: Chinese puppet leaders refused to turn their trust over to the financiers who put them in power. Napoleon did the same and look what happened to him. This is why Soviet divisions on the Chinese frontier have been increased from 30 to 165. The establishment gets what it pays for. The E. European communist dictator who held on to his power and position after he was told to step down was shot as an object lesson. Since Tiannamen Square, our establishment leaders are over there every day taking over property from the communist caretaker government. Even our president has multi-millions invested in China. Tiannamen Square reminded China that the establishment can bring about an internal revolution or bring the armed might of world against her. A single establishment marxist agent with a billion dollars to work with can bring about much change. I believe the Chinese have learned the lesson.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 186

THE UNHOLY TRINITY

Capitalism - Socialism - Communism

There are two basic economic systems - only two.

- 1 - Interest free systems, and
- 2 - Interest based systems.

The interest system is the forbidden one. To prevent people from using it, the Christian religion made it a capital crime.[1] The single exception was when the borrower was a stranger whom one wished to destroy.[2]

---

1 *"Hath given forth upon usury ... he shall surely die." Ezek 18:13*

Why all the fuss? Simply, in time interest destroys its victim.

In 1782 the United States gained her independence. The usurers of the world flocked to lend her money. The US accepted a loan of 2 million gulden from Netherlands bankers.

A 1782 Netherlands Loan To The U.S. at 10%

1782	$2mil	1890	59,080
1790	4	1900	153,238
1800	11	1910	397,460
1810	29	1920	1,030,910
1820	75	1930	2,673,914
1830	194	1940	6,935,444
1840	503	1950	17,988,755
1850	1,305	1960	46,658,197
1860	3,386	1970	121,019,347
1870	8,782	1980	313,893,019
1880	22,778	1990	$814,157,651

Let us assume that the 2 million gulden equals $2 million dollars, and the loan was at 10%. Let us further assume that for reasons of state the loan was made quietly by executive agreement and only announced in 1990. Can you picture it?

"The U.S. owes the Netherlands $2 million dollars." U.S. Congressmen jostle each other to stand and proclaim, "a debt is a debt, and this debt like any other must be paid! The nation's honor is involved."

Someone then takes time to put $2 million at 10% times 208 years into a computer. The result: *"The borrower is slave to the lender."* The newly free United States got its

2 *"Unto a stranger thou mayest lend upon usury; but unto thy brother thou shalt not lend upon usury." Deu 23:20*

freedom only to give it away again. What happened is that interest increased the debt. The U.S. no longer owes $2 million. She doesn't even owe a few hundred millions, not even billions or hundreds of billions; the U.S. now owes $814 trillion dollars! $814 trillion dollars is more than the entire world is worth - an impossible sum to pay because this much money doesn't exist on this earth. You may be sure that the lender had this in mind when making the loan. Since the U.S. can't pay she must make concessions. What concessions? That depends.

This is usury at work. Whoever uses the system will in time enslave the one to whom he lends. This is why the Christian religion demands capital punishment for those who practice it.[3]

CAPITALISM is the system practiced by today's establishment. The word "capitalism" used to mean using capital (money) in business. Through the years it has taken on other meanings. Today it means usury-capital, monopoly, ruthlessness, callousness, wars, bloody foreclosures, rivers of blood, death, and destruction. The word "free-enterprise" has been coined to mean what the word "capitalism" used to mean.

---

3 To encourage borrowers to participate, a counterfeit Christian religion is financed by the usury-establishment to give it's OK. In exchange for tax exemption, plus perks for the priests, this establishment religion agrees that the Laws created by Jesus no longer exist, or if they exist, one need not obey them. Churches, of whatever denomination, which teach that God's Law is done away and man's statutes have replaced them, are by definition - "state churches." They are bought and paid for. The practicing priests are "state priests." Their god is a strange god not recognized by the Christians' God. The Christian God proclaims (1) *"I am the Lord, I change not." Mal 3:6, (2) Jesus Christ the same yesterday, today, & forever. Heb 13:8, (3) "The scripture cannot be broken." John 10:35.*

The usury system, as we have seen, grows. It spreads like cancer. It is bound by legal contract and enforced by armies. It gathers all into its net. Unstopped, it devours everything. It is built into today's system. Inability to pay its impossible demands results in negotiating away freedoms in exchange for cancellation of usury-debt. Usury inevitably causes Roman type slavery where the few are master and all others slaves.

The Hardnosed Private Property Holdout

There are always hard nosed holdouts who will not sell, who will not bargain, and who will not borrow at usury. To get their property other measures are used.

The South African gold mines and farms required the Boer War, the plantations of the South and its international commodity trade required a War Between the States, the German commodities for manufactured products exchange-trade with the rest of the world by-passing usury banks required WW II. The remaining independent farms of America required high interest rates, tight money, low commodity prices, and SWAT teams. Independent American business required a 1929, and the Tzar's vast land holdings in Russia required 1918. These holdout problems were overcome one at a time by "utilizing proper planning, perseverance, and attention to detail." Other holdout problems were solved in other ways.

SOCIALISM is a neat system created by private Capitalism to get property not obtainable otherwise.

The Christian religion forbids monopolies. It's fine to be rich. Many of the patriarchs were rich, but monopolies are forbidden.[4] Those who practice monopoly, whether king,

church, or citizen, win the approbation of their God and the envy and hatred of those who are deprived of using the land and resources God gave to His people.[4]

This fact is well-known, and well-used by the establishment. They use the Christian Law against monopolies to deceive the people and to feather their own nests.

Municipalities used to own banks and public utilities. They were monopolies or near monopolies to be used by everyone, generating no profit, and designed to give needed inexpensive service. They were well run and did not fall under the monopoly prohibition since they were owned by municipality (or everyone). The establishment wanted to get these utilities to generate a large profit for themselves.

This was the procedure: the usury establishment owned the money system. With their unlimited funds they bought the media. With the media they publicized politicians they wanted elected to run the municipality. They blacked out those they did not want elected. These media-elected establishment politicians mismanaged the utilities to cause public discontent. The establishment media then demanded that these mismanaged industries be privatized. "Privatization" means to sell the badly run municipal utilities at a low price to thousands of public stockholders. While thousands of stockholders bought the stock, thereby avoiding the accusation of "monopoly," the multi-billionaires with unlimited funds bought controlling interest. These newly "privatized" utilities then became well-run, highly profitable, and exempt from media criticism overnight.

4 *"The land ... is mine." Lev. 25:20*

Example: In England and France there were private banks, large coal companies, steel companies, airlines, railroads, and independent media. The establishment media whipped up a campaign of voter discontent against them and by public demand they were taken from their "greedy" owners and "nationalized."

British and French socialist politicians ran these socialized or nationalized industries badly. The establishment media then demanded that these badly run socialized industries be "privatized." The public was first told that socialism worked, then they were told that socialism didn't work. The establishment ended up owning what it wanted in the first place - private property belonging to someone else that they were unwilling to sell.

Socialism is of the establishment, by the establishment, and for the establishment. Socialism works - for the establishment.

COMMUNISM: Communism is the violent face of socialism. Communist violence is almost the single distinguishing feature that separates it from socialism. This violence permanently separates property owners from their property. Years later there is no one left to file a claim to foul up ownership of property confiscated years ago.

Financed by the establishment, a communist revolt is careful to rest its basic claims on Lawful grounds to avoid the wrath of the faithful. The media attack a private monopoly and declare it to be a hateful oppressive enemy. To help destroy the forbidden monopoly many Christians participate. It is easy to whip up support to take a private monopoly to be later divided among the people. The trigger word is "monopoly."

After the private property has been taken and the owners disposed of, the managers of this confiscated property are the new kings and the formerly private property is the new kingdom. The only things held in common are the people who must accept what they are told by the establishment's media or face the gulag. Christian Laws are banned to make it difficult for Christ's followers to gather and work against them.

Just as with socialism, the commune is mis-managed and the establishment media demands that the common property be "privatized." This doesn't mean the return of the property to former owners. They are dead. Leases, grants, or stock are sold to "the people." Those with establishment backing have money and buy controlling interests. In time the big shareholders buy out the little shareholders and the company goes private. Look around you.[5]

Communism is just another tool in the establishment arsenal.

Conclusion

Today's usury-capitalism is an establishment monopoly. Its exemption from taxes is the pay religions that give their OK to ply the usury trade forbidden by God get.

They use the Christian monoply prohibition to win Christian support to nationalize or socialize private monopolies. They then privatize these seized properties for themselves and grow richer.

---

5 I don't know who owns some of my ancestors land confiscated for taxes and sold to NY syndacates after the War Between The States. The buying companies have been taken private and issue no reports.

Socialism, communism, and capitalism are the faces of the establishment. All three are establishment agents. Through them the establishment finances revolt, peaceful in the West, bloody in the East; and privatizes the seized property so that they *"join house to house ... lay field to field, till ... they may be placed alone in the midst of the earth." Isaiah 4:8*

There are two kinds of economic systems - only two.

- Interest free systems, and
- Interest based systems.

"Woe unto him that buildeth his house by unrighteousness." Jer 22:13.

AIDS UPDATE

In HONG KONG, a homosexual was given a life sentence for being homosexual.

HEPATITIS-B: The Center For Disease Control announced that Hepatitis-B is now spreading among non-drug using heterosexuals. This is a grave finding. Hepatitis-B and AIDS go together. It is believed that almost 100% of homosexuals carry hepatitis-B and almost 100% have AIDS. It may be that rampant hepatitis is a surface indication of rampant, but undiagnosed, AIDS. Hepatitis-B has an incubation period of 6 weeks to 6 months, while the AIDS incubation period can be three and one-half years or more before blood tests positive. "The increase in Hepatitis may portend something almost too horrible to contemplate." Hepatitis-B is NOT a sexually-transmitted disease and giv-

ing shots will probably compound the problem. If there is any hope of surviving this AIDS epidemic, one of the first things that must be done is to stop these inoculations. (Excerpted from *The Cutting Edge*, p. 4, 6/89, PO Box 1568, Clayton, GA 30525. $41/yr.)

HEPATITIS-B: "Records indicate that approximately 300 million people carry the hepatitis-B virus worldwide, compared with about 15 million carriers of the AIDS virus." *INSIGHT*, 12/18/89.

Up to 90% of all S.W. Asians are carriers of the highly infectious hepatitis which destroys the liver. S.E. Asian children are responsible for most of the transmission at schools and day-care centers. The hepatitis virus is spread by biting or scratching. *New Eng. Journal Med. & N.Y. Times* 11/9/89, p. B-22 Copied from *APN*, 2/90.

ZAIRE, the fountainhead of AIDS in Africa, reports zero cases to the World Health Organization. Actual conditions in Africa may be much worse than thought.

SWEDEN has established an AIDS colony on the Island of Adelso. Patients will be confined in an escape-proof compound patrolled by armed guards. *New Dimensions*, AIDS Issue 1989, PO Box 811, Grants Pass, OR 97526.

ED: Two years ago we stated that in time it may be necessary for the entire city of New York to be converted into an AIDS colony. Barbed wire, guards, and dogs. Food, supplies, infected patients in - nothing out. Quarantine is necessary if others may are to live tomorrow.

TRANSFUSIONS: "A ... panel advised doctors yesterday to keep blood transfusions to a minimum ... It was the first government warning about transfusions based on a risk of contracting AIDS." *NY News,* 6/30/89.

"VENEREAL WARTS can be transmitted from towels and tanning tables ... Dr. Ralph Richart, Columbia Presbyterian Medical Center in NY City, reported they have been able to recover the virus from doctors' instruments, gloves, and even plumes of smoke. The Mayo Clinic also reported 7 cases, all from tanning parlors. If you can get this venereal disease from tanning tables, you can get it from toilet seats. What else can you get from toilet seats?" *The Cutting Edge*, 8/89.

CONDOMS: "The US govt. has cut funding for a UCLA study on the effectiveness of condoms in preventing the spread of AIDS. Comments reporter Don Baier: 'This is practically an admission that the Koop campaign for condoms is a fraud.'" *The Cutting Edge*, 8/89.

INMATES: "AIDS is the No. 1 killer in the city jails. ...Some 56% of the 749 inmates who volunteered for the tests had positive results. Because that was not a true sampling, (the figure has been put) at 20% to 25%. Aside from the strain that AIDS puts on prison medical services ... inmates get extremely upset when they learn that an inmate in their section has the AIDS virus." *Daily News*, 6/8/89, p. 7.

76% OF INFECTED CHILDREN: "Health Secretary Louis Sullivan said ... the government and local communities must do a better job targeting AIDS prevention mes-

sages to minorities ... the secretary ... noted that the disease is taking a disproportionate toll on minorities: Blacks, who make up 12% of the US population, represent 26% of adult AIDS cases in the US and 53% of pediatric cases. Hispanics, who make up 7% of the nation's population, represent 15% of adult cases and 23% of pediatric cases." *Cincinnati Inquirer*, 8/5/89.

ED: Integrationist "outLaws" themselves may be found to be public enemy #1. They could cause your, or your child's, execution from the plague.

A male engineer with no AIDS symptoms traveled through Belgium having sex with professional, middle-class women. Out of 17 sexual contacts, 10 were infected.

There is an 8 times greater chance of being infected if one lives in the household of a person with AIDS. In one study in Africa, 39% of the infected children had mothers whose blood test did not show the AIDS virus.

London - Mr. Ian Charleson, the actor who starred in the film "Chariots of Fire" as the runner who would not run on Sunday - died of AIDS.

Oprah Winfrey's half brother Jeffrey Lee, 29, died of AIDS.

Florida's Southwest AIDS support group's president advised "carriers to avoid answering or to lie when questioned about infection by dentists, paramedics, and sometimes even doctors." *Sarasota Herald-Tribune*, Feb. 9, 1990.

"CUBA has imposed mandatory screening for the AIDS virus, anyone found infected is immediately isolated in an AIDS sanitarium." *ACP*, Feb. 1990, 7730 Edmonds St., Burnaby, BC V3N 1B8, $10/yr.

"CHINA said AIDS was 'spreading fast' ... and for the first time has been detected in remote areas ... 'The spread of this disease is in fact very serious' ... 'Our abilities to control this disease are limited.'" *WSJ*, Feb. 8, 1990.

SOUTH AFRICA: "Facts on AIDS" pamphlets have been widely distributed in Johannesburg claiming that Whites may face extinction from association with AIDS-infected Blacks.

The Center for Disease Control cited that in European AIDS infected children 13% had no known risk factors.

UNFILTERED NEWS

RUSSIA: We are told that the USSR is in a catastrophic economic bind. Still, her military aid to Afghanistan, Central America, and Africa continues as usual.

ED: Questions - anyone?

The SOVIET NEWS AND VIEWS of January 1990 ran a picture (below) that is TOO obvious. From tanks to kittycars? Come on now!

USSR TRADE: The Soviets are finding difficulties in US trade. American's protest most when accepted American business ethics are violated. Sometimes contracts promised to one party are given to another. *Soviet News & Views* #24, Dec. 1989.

ED: The Soviet system is a Lawless system run by Lawless administrators. Intelligence, education, training, and money are important, but The Law puts it together and keeps it from becoming a "Chinese fire drill."

An ACCOUNTANT, in exchange for IRS forgiveness for his own transgressions, fingered a client for a possible 2 years in prison and $900,000 in fines. He also charged his client a $20,000 fee for his services. (From *WSJ*, 2/22/90, p. 1.)

R. R. DONNELLY, largest printer in the US, will open a $30 million book manufacturing plant in Reynosa, Mexico, in 1990, creating 350 new jobs. The company was impressed by $1 to $1.25/hr. wages. From *Border Watch*, Box 525, Monterey, VA 24465. $1/copy.

There have been a rash of armored truck attacks since *The Order* popularized this mode of warfare a few years back. The Herald reports one truck hit for $1.2 and the next day another for $1 million plus. *The Herald* 12/23/89

ED: It is believed that many of these raids are to raise money for anti-establishment efforts.

ISLAMIC INTEREST-FREE BANK potential worries Western bankers according to an article in *The Australian* Jan 29, 1990. The rate of return is higher and joint venture instead of interest conforms to Islamic Law.

MANDELLA: Caught with explosives, firearms, and copies of plans to kill White South Africans, was tried, convicted, and sentenced to prison. Released by an anti-

White South African leader - he turned to face the cameras, and raised his arm in the clinched fist communist salute.

ED: The game ain't over 'till its over!

MASS GRAVES are reported to have been seen in Panama too large to contain the 89 reported Panamanians killed. The estimate may run as high as 4-7,000. There are also an estimated 15,000 political prisoners in concentration camps. *Intelligence Update*, 261 Church St. Homer City, PA 15749, 2/90.

It is estimated that there are 20,000 political prisoners in the U.S.. *Intelligence Update*, 261 Church St. Homer City, PA 15749, 2/90.

Journal Times, (Racine, Wisconsin), Nov. 29, 1989 stated that a scene from the film "Mississippi Burning" may have triggered the beating of 14-year-old Gregory Redick. A gang of Black toughs, led by a 20 year old, watched the anti-White film just before catching and beating the young White boy into unconsciousness. The film portrayed a Black boy kneeling in prayer before being beaten by Whites.

MERCURY FILLINGS: In Sweden, the brain and kidneys of cadavers had high mercury content if they had mercury fillings in their teeth. The government has recommended that dentists cease using mercury fillings. A U. of PA. study in 1982 found that 10% of 300 dentists studied had high levels of mercury in their tissues. Seventy percent of them also suffered from irritability, depression, anxiety, and insomnia. *WSJ*, 11/18/88, copied from *The Cutting Edge*, Feb 1990, PO Box 1678, Clayton, GA 30525. $41/yr.

CANCER: A Johns Hopkins professor, Dr. Genevieve Matanosk, says there is statistical evidence that links cancer and exposure to electromagnetic fields from cables and wires.

INDIANS: Gov. Baliles, Virginia's outgoing reconstructed governor of Greek descent, met with Virginia's Indian tribes in the governor's mansion to celebrate Thanksgiving. This is a first. Virginia's House of Burgesses set aside Thanksgiving Day to give God thanks for deliverance from Indian massacres. These massacres killed a large part of the White population who had lived peacefully with the Indians for years.

Today's Virginia Indian resembles his forbears. There are still several women for each man. Warriors traditionally don't work. Their permanent disappearance after an argument is blamed on their leaving the reservation looking for work. Their illegitimacy rate and venereal disease rates are often as high or higher than Black rates. Bon appetite.

SPY PLANE: According to the *Houston Post*, the Blackbird spy plane has been retired because satellites can do a better job on photographing license plates. ... "Thomas W. Kelly, director of operations for the Joint Chiefs of Staff, said that by year's end, US Customs will operate a chain of aerostats each capable of 150 mile surveillance, thus covering our southern borders from California to the Gulf of Mexico. Gulf states and both coasts of Florida will be added in a couple of years." *Upright Ostrich*, May-June 1989, p. 16.

ED: The multi-billion dollar drug trade would have been stopped long ago if the establishment wanted the multi-bil-

lion dollar drug trade stopped. All that will be stopped is the Colombian competition controlled from Europe. Nothing is said about the major inflow of drugs from SE Asia that belongs to the American syndicate. Satellite surveillance is being set to stop the competition.

SKY SPY: Anglican Church envoy Terry Waite was spotted by spy satellite being moved during Christmas in Beirut. It is said that this satellite can penetrate fog and darkness. *Daily News Digest*, 4-12-89, copied from *American Sentinel*.

ED: While the satellite can see and can detect heat, the world is big. The sky eye must know where to look if it is to see. They can't see or detect heat underground, identify whose heat it is inside office or apartment buildings, in cars, under trees, or point out a person in a moving crowd. They can keep an eye on a doorway or a street for weeks at a time. It does little good if the watched doorway is not used. Satellite observation has limitations.

ABOVE THEE: "General Nathan Bedford Forrest and his wife ... are buried side by side in a Memphis park which bears their name; the NAACP is demanding that the park be re-named and the graves ... dug up ... . One Black official demanded that the remains be dumped into the Mississippi." *Confederate National Congress Bulletin*, #10, p. 4, 4/89.

ABORTIONS: "In a 3 year period .... 15 million unborn babies were aborted.. Official figures from the Center for Disease Control show that 75% of all abortions were White. 75% of that figure were unmarried White girls, 30% were 19 years old or younger... Some 10 million American men have been surgically sterilized, most of them since 1969.

Each year 500,000 men have a vasectomy. Figures from 1976 show nearly 10% of married American men were vasectomized." *TKC Newsletter*, April 1989, 7730 Edmonds Street, Burnaby, BC V3N 1B8, Canada

ED: Most aborted babies are first born. Those aborted first born that are not used for medical experiments are then taken and burned.

(1) *"Thou shalt not let any of thy seed pass through the fire to Molech." Lev 28:21.* (2) *"Take heed ... be not snared by following the nations ... destroyed from before thee ... for even their sons and their daughters have they burnt in the fire to their gods." Deut 12:30*, (3) *"Thou has taken thy sons and thy daughters, whom thou hast born unto me, and these hast thou sacrificed ... thou hast slain my children ... to cause them to pass through the fire." Ezek 16:20,21* (4) *"Thou hatest the ... works of ... those merciless murderers of children." Wisdom of Soloman 12:4- 6*, (5) *"Whosoever he be of the children of Israel that giveth any of his seed unto Molech, he shall surely be put to death." Lev 20:2*

There are Laws that apply to those who make themselves eunuchs;

"Let those that have made themselves eunuchs be had in detestation; and do you avoid any conversation with them who have deprived themselves of their manhood ... which God has given to men for the increase of their kind; let such be driven away, as if they had killed their children... for evident it is, that while their soul is become effeminate, they have withal transfused that effeminancy to their body also." Josephus, Antiquities 4, 8, 38

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 187

THE EMPEROR'S NEW CLOTHES

Once upon a time there was a wicked king who was hated by his subjects.

This king was the latest in a long line of kings, each more wicked than the one before. He had killed or defeated all the other kings and taken their money, castles, and lands, and had made slaves of them so that they had to work for him. He had also killed many of their peoples to teach them a lesson, and had taken their farms, too.

After taking their farms and businesses, he built great cities so his conquered subjects could come and live close to the evil king's factories and businesses where he wanted them to work.

In these new cities the people had to "buy" houses from the king, houses which always returned to the king every seven years. The king then "re-sold" the same house to someone else for seven more years.[1] He told his subjects who had lost their homes that they had to buy new ones again and again to be part of the "dream", but when they had almost paid for them and times were hard, the king raised taxes so that they could not pay and their houses returned once more to the king.

There were a few who managed to save and pay for their homes so that they owned them. The evil king laughed, and rubbed his hands gleefully as he moved someone next door to them that they did not like so they would have to move and buy another house with money from the king's bank. The king was very wicked and very very greedy.

King Midas' Touch

The king had three great champions who fought for him. The first champion was King Midas. He made the new king rich by using a secret way to make money that was very old and very bad. It was so bad that all the people had been told never to use it. This secret made everything the king touched turn into gold.

The secret was really very simple. A poor man who needed money was persuaded to borrow from the king. The loan appeared simple and honest, but it was not.

The king agreed to lend £10 to buy a house if the borrower repaid £11, and also agreed to give the king his

1 The average house in America changes hands every seven years and is usually financed once again using the same terms.

house if he did not pay. The borrower did not know that the king could make money scarce by simply raising interest rates and making people pay more into his banks so that there would be less for everyone else.

In this way, when time came to pay the loan the borrower could not get £11 because the king had left only £10 still in circulation. When he could not pay he lost his house, or his little business, and the evil king got richer and richer. This 10 for 11 thing so angered God, whose land it really was, that he condemned the evil king to death.[2] The king knew that God had done this but he slyly paid greedy preachers who pretended to work for God to work for him instead, and not to tell the people that God was mad at him. He did not give them gold coins for doing this. If he had, everyone would see and become angry. He paid them instead by freeing them from taxes that everyone else had to pay. The greedy preachers loved this and told the people to obey everything the evil ruler said.

Goliath - The Enforcer

There were always some people who followed the good King who ruled in the good old days and still obeyed his Laws. These people did not honor the wicked new king. This made the new king angry and afraid. He sent spies into the countryside to discover these people who followed the old Laws, and when they were found he brought them before his judges and put them in jail. Sometimes a farmer would quote the law of the old ruler *"The land shall not be sold*

2 *"He that hath ... given forth upon usury ... he shall surely die." Ez 18:8-13*

forever: for the land is mine." Lev 25:23, and would not leave his land. When this would happen he would tell one of his sheriffs to go and shoot him, and the sheriff would.

If some of the people fought back, the king would send a great many men who would go and shoot them, and burn them up with fire.[3] This was done to make everyone afraid, and it did. It made them be quiet and pay their taxes, too.

The Emperor's Clothes Make The Man

The emperor hurt people and did bad things, and the people held their nose when they saw him. He used perfume, but the people still said bad things about him and still held their noses. So, the emperor decided to do something about it. Instead of taking a bath and dressing in nice clean clothes he used a magic talking suit that he had taken from some people he had conquered and that was hanging in his closet.

This magic suit was made of paper and the typeface made the wearer look like whatever the king wanted the wearer to look like. One time it would be blue to show that the king was honest and sincere. Another time it would be red to show the king's anger. Another time it would be white - the color of purity and justice. When the king was doing evil black deeds the suit could make him look like he was dressed in white in an instant. The suit also had buttons that could talk and show pictures.

This last part was necessary because the suit changed color so often that the people had to be told what it all meant

3 Mathews objected to rule by strangers; Kahl was in the process of setting up independent townships for bankrupted farmers - townships that obeyed God's Law only. Both were killed and incinererated.

and the reason for the changes. The king would wear play-clothes when working, and he would have on Sunday clothes when he was doing things he oughtn't. This was very confusing to the simple hardworking people.

The tailor who furnished the king's clothes had many people working for him, ! 4 ▒ and they worked hard to make clothes the king ordered. In America the clothes made the emperor look like the president. In England he looked like the king. In Japan, the ancient emperor. In the USSR, a Commissar. But, it was just the clothes. The same king ruled them all.

These magic clothes let the emperor persuade his subjects that they actually ruled themselves, that they could choose their own leaders. It was done in this way: In the whole land there might be two bad blackhearted scoundrels who would not tell the truth and who took candy from babies. These two were just the right kind for the emperor. If they agreed to work for the emperor the emperor would give them new clothes and pretty fairy tales would be told about them by the talking buttons, and everyone who gathered about every night after supper to listen would learn to love them.

After the people had been taught to love these two bad men, they were told to choose one of them to be their next leader. The choice was just between the two. No one else was ever talked about except those who worked for the emperor.

---

4 There are more than 25,000 newspapers and TV stations in America alone. Practically all are combined into about 12 chains which in turn are related to each other in one way or another.

After being elected, the men showed that they were bad by taking the people's money and becoming rich. When this happened and the people began to grumble, it was they who were blamed by the magic talking clothes because they had voted the scoundrels into office. They were told that it was all their fault. In fact, the people were always told that everything bad that was being done to them was their own fault.

The emperor did the same thing in all the lands that he had conquered and ruled. Everyone was allowed to choose their own leaders in "free democratic" elections just like their brothers everywhere else.

The Parade

The bad emperor has three champions who keep him on his throne.

- King Midas - "the gold Touch".[6]
- Goliath, "the enforcer",[7]
- The Emperor's Magic Talking Clothes - "the mouth".[8]

The bad emperor says that the Old Ruler has gone away and is dead. The Old Ruler has not gone away. He is only

---

5 *"Let him not have ... abundance of riches ... let him be restrained, lest he become so potent that his state become inconsistent with your welfare." Josephus Antiquities 4:8:17*

6 *"He that hath ... given forth upon usury...he shall surely die. Ez 18:8-13*

7 *"Inasmuch as ye have done it unto the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me." Matt 25:40*

8 *"If a false witness rise up ... Then shall ye do unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother." Deu 19:16-17*

allowing the latest evil emperor to rule so that He can determine who of his people love Him.[9]

He has watched this latest ruler break his ancient Law. He has watched each of the emperor's champions break the Law. This Law has judged and condemned them. They know this and now tremble fearfully as they await execution of sentence.

In the world of fairy tales the king is always on parade. Watching the parade are those whose eyes The Law has opened, and they see through the paper veil with the eyes of children. They see the emperor as he is. They see him unbathed. He is like a sepulcher in which reside dead men's bones. They say:

See! He wears no clothes!

The emperor hears and looks startled. He clutches his rags about him and, trying to once again deceive, rapidly changes their color. Pretending to hear nothing, he marches on with his champions close about to defend him. But the cry mounts as others begin to see:

"Look! The emperor wears no clothes! The emperor wears no clothes!"

==========

LETTERS

"Mr. Hoskins: You say God does not lie. Nine times Jesus said he'd return before his disciples all died. Either he lied or some of them are still alive." W. J. - Missouri

9 *"I created man ... and I told him 'this is good, and that is bad' that ... it be clear which in his race love me. " Enoch 30:12-14*

ED: *(1) "His name is called The Word of God." Re 19:13. (2) "In the beginning was the WORD, and the word was with God, and the WORD was God." John 1:1, (3) "The WORD was made flesh, and dwelt among us." John 1:14.*

The Word returned to earth when Jesus came, *Jesus-The Word* is here every time his disciples use the *Word*, depend on the *Word*, quote the *Word*, follow the *Word*, attack with the *Word*. He has been, and is, present whenever called upon by any of his disciples at any time - the *Laws, Statutes and Judgments* of Jesus Christ - *The Word. "And the Word was God ... and dwelt among us."* He is alive and his disciples are alive. God does not lie.

Is there any of part of *The Word* dealing with "lying","cheating", "murder", "adulteration", "false witness", "usury", which you reject? Which? If you don't reject the *Word* and you obey it in your every day dealings - you are reliable - can be counted on when the drums begin to roll. A kinsman! A brother! All else is preacher talk - just (yawn) conversation.

UNFILTERED NEWS

RADIO: *Insight*, March 19, 1990, reports that a jury has found a radio station in Pittsburgh liable for $694,200 in damages because a woman had been defamed by the stations DJs who called her "mentally unstable, venereal-disease-ridden-nymphomaniac."

ED: Where fair jury trials exist - they should be used.

DOPE - "Retired undercover drug agent Mike Levine ... charges the CIA and other government agencies support the drug cartels 'because they feel the war on drugs is not nearly as important as the Latin American debt.' He claims drug-

producing countries ... owe ... more than $42 billion and would go bankrupt if it wasn't for drug dollars." *NY News*, 3-1-90

SPACE: "The construction of the (space) station equal in size to the Egyptian pyramids constituted ... a clear violation of ABM." Eduard Shevardnadze, Soviet Foreign Minister, quoted by Tass 9/23/89. *Daily News Digest* 2/28/90.

ED: I had no idea that structures of that size were already in place in space. Space could become our English channel - our two oceans. It could be a guarantee of the freedom to be left alone, the freedom to become what we can become without parasites draining our life's blood. Space is another barren American continent, another far-away Australia, another deserted S. Africa. The establishment is forever afraid that we will escape them - that we will be free of them. Then they would die.

BELGIAN NATIONALISM: The *WSJ* p. A14, of 3/20/90 states that the Belgian government is seeking ways to curb foreign control of strategic Belgian industries.

ED: As far back as 1840 international banks were making loans that were greater than the worth of entire nations. See *War Cycles / Peace Cycles*, p. 89. The few independent industries are just crumbs - but, Belgian's objections may point to a trend.

INTIFADA: "A senior Israeli security official admits half the (Arab) victims 'had some ties to Israeli intelligence.' ... Documents captured by the Israelis ... suggest that several hit lists have been delivered via coded short-wave messages broadcast by the PLO on Radio Baghdad. But the masked

vigilante gangs ... often answer to no one. ... '17- year old Jaber Hawash ... second in command of the Red Eagles' (said) 'The death penalty is the punishment the nation has set for those who cooperate with the [Israeli] authorities. ... Our people has begun to purify itself, '... he personally purified 8 Palestinians, including one of his own cousins.' ... contributions collected - a mix of voluntary gifts, protection money and highway robbery." *US News & World Report*, Dec 25,/Jan 1, 1990.

AUSTRALIAN HATE - "People found guilty of inciting racial hatred could be jailed for two years or fined $250,000 under long- awaited legislation." *West Australian* 10-27-90 copied from *C I News*, PO Box 146, Cardwell, QLD 4816, Australia

ED: The establishment launched the Canadian Zundel trial to stop the re-printing of old books which might hinder establishment parasitic operations.

Evidence from accepted authorities showing only 4,237,000 potential victims living in occupied areas during WW II, and that 4,000,000 of these had applied for reparations, made the 6 million myth look silly. The corrupt Canadian court would not allow this evidence to be admitted. Not admitted either was the *Leuchter Report* by the world's ONLY gas chamber engineering expert proving conclusively that the so-called gas chambers at Auschwitz, Birkenau, and Majdenek had never been used, and could NOT have been used to gas people. The whole thing was based on a lie. Lies are being exposed faster than they can be papered over, but that did not stop Zundel's conviction. Australia's great natural wealth is now the target. The

establishment cannot withstand criticism, so it eliminates it.

ALTERNATE MEDIA: The West's "white knight" is its alternate media. Much of it crouches quietly, avoids toes, and hopes for an establishment bone. A plug by a major paper or TV program could bring financial riches and security. To get the plug one must not print blacked-out material - only pretend to. Thus, basic information remains un-reported in many quarters. The alternate- media's only reason for existence is to give its readers something the establishment media will not provide. The fact that it exists makes it dangerous and an establishment enemy.

The acid test for an alternate-media publication? The establishment media will not, that is - "WILL NOT" - tolerate God's Law. Pious sayings by approved homespun TV actors posing as Christians, mumbo-jumbo names, and flakey air- headed talk about "sweet Jesus" is OK, but Jesus' Law WILL NOT BE TOLERATED. An editor has burned the bridge when he quotes - *"If a man lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them ... shall be put to death." Lev 20:13*, or *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15,* or, *"This is love, that we walk after his commandments." 2 Jno 6.* Print any of these in a publication and it is forever beyond the pale. It will never get that plug that brings the rainbow's pot of gold unto gold. Until the alternate media's editor chooses sides, he remain's "iffy".

KORAN: An Islamic convert has opened an Samad Securities office in Detroit that uses the Islamic interest-free system. Using equity-sharing the company would finance

80% of a home's cost with the customer putting up 20%. The repayment schedule is negotiable. There is a fee for processing the payments but Samad would not seize the home if the customer defaulted. Samad would buy out the customer and seek a new buyer. Condensed from *The Sunday Chronicle*, Muskegon, Michigan, 3-26-89

QUEER VISITS: The *Detroit Free Press*, Nov 8, 1989, reports that a homosexual prisoner in Toronto has won the right to receive conjugal visits from the man he lived with for six years.

IRS: The IRS is really unpopular. On Feb. 22 a pickup truck loaded with five 55 gallon drums of high explosive was parked in front of IRS office in Los Angeles. The explosives were disarmed by bomb experts. A group calling itself "UP THE IRS" claimed credit.

FOOTBALL: I would not allow my boys to wrestle or play football because of possible infection from AIDS carriers. *INSIGHT* March 12, 1990, p. 48, carries an article which states that a herpes- type synonymous with herpes simplex I is causing regional epidemics among high school wrestlers and rugby players who have frequent skin-to-skin contact. Those infected are afflicted for life with recurrent lesions on the head, arms or upper body. It can spread to the eyes, possibly causing blindness.

REPORTERS: British reporters are again accused by Cape Town police of inciting unrest in the black homelands. In the past scores of Blacks have been held by other Blacks for hours and then burned to death to furnish "news" for their grinding cameras. Scorched bodies, victims of "necklacing"

with automobile tires dot reporter trails in S. Africa. The deaths of hundreds in warfare between Black tribes can be laid at their feet. Reporters, with their lies, twisted fabricated stories, and insinuations brought on the Boer War, the War Between The States, and World Wars I and II. In my studies and personal dealing with them I have seldom known them to hesitate to twist the truth when they needed to further their aim of taking property from private owners and giving it to their masters. People are beginning to identify them for what they are - *agents provocateur*, death merchants, dangerous murderers, people who turn a peaceful world into one bathed in blood. After freely going about doing their mischief for years they are now beginning to pay the price for their calumnies. Nation after nation is beginning to look the other way as a world's savaged people exacts vengeance. *"If a false witness rise up ... Then shall ye do unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother." Deu 19:16-17*

HEALTH: "Numerous studies over the past 40 years have demonstrated that availability of care does not ensure good health. .... In the late 1950s, an 'ambitious' ... study was carried out on a Navajo Indian population ... Over 90% ... were seen at the central medical facility ... At the end of the study, there was no reduction in the incidence of pneumonia-diarrhea complex (the most frequent cause of both illness and death among children), and 'it was difficult to be certain whether improved medical care had provided any beneficial effect at all." *Reflections On Modern Medicine*, March 1989, Box 4009, Martinez, GA 30917. $14/yr.

DRUGS: "Without the consent of the inmate or a judge, the US Supreme Court ruled ... jailers seeking to maintain

order could force inmates to take dangerous, even life-threatening drugs with little regard for the prisoner's well-being." *NY Post*, Feb 28, 1990.

ED: Political prisoners at Marion Penitenatary are receiving drinking water from the prison reservoir which is highly contaminated by run-off from three toxic waste dumps.

BLACK MAYOR: Dinkins, Black mayor of NYC now requires his personal police attendants to dress in 3/4 length coats with brass buttons, and wear white gloves. They must also give his honor a snappy salute every time he passes. (From *NY News* 2/8/90.)

MANAGERS: "A program to train S. African blacks to become corporate managers has been unveiled by the Rochester Institute of Technology. ... RIT's participants will be sponsored by S. African companies, which will guarantee jobs for the returning students." *NY News* Jan 7, 1990

ED: White South Africans should be under no illusions. The establishment, which owns or controls S. African industry, means to take their private property and drive them out of the land.

SUPPRESSING DISSENT: "The Pentagon is working on a hush-hush plan to build a 'combat village' outside Albany to train national guardsmen in the art of fighting urban warfare, including riots and drug battles. ... we hear the purpose is to train Guardsmen and some soldiers 'in helping to put down mass insurrections ... anytime you need to storm houses or buildings.'" *NY News*, Feb 15, 1990.

ED: Gives a warm feeling to know that someone is thinking about you.

MOSCOW - covers 994 square kilometers. It is located on seven hills (as is Rome and Lynchburg). Many years ago there were 120 rivers and 800 lakes and ponds. Now there are only four rivers flowing in open riverbeds. Below the city streets another 62 rivers flow inside 244 kilometers of pipes. They include such big rivers as the Neglinka on which 200 years ago mills and paper- producing plants operated. All others were filled in with earth. The city is so huge that temperatures can vary 10-12 degrees from district to district. *Soviet News & Views* Jan 1990 p. 4.

CHANGING WAYS: "The House was ... addressed by the Bishop of St. Albans ... His Lordship ... (said) that he was conscious of the revival of 'anti-semitism' in Britain. He said: ... 'I pledge myself to do all that I can to stamp it out.' ... Perhaps the most sensible first step would be to organize an inquiry in his diocese to ascertain precisely what it is about the behaviour of those of the Jewish faith which irritates some of his Christian flock. ... Then he could urge that in the interest of racial and religious harmony in Britain those of the Jewish faith should try to avoid offense to the majority by changing some of their ways." Noel Hunt, *British National Party* Feb 1990, PO Box 117, Welling, Kent DA 16 3DW, GR. BRITAIN

RIFLES: Denver passed an ordinance requiring rifle registration. Out of tens of thousands of rifles 187 were registered. *Rocky Mountain News* p. 6., 1/16/90

MURDER: In Baton Rouge in 1974, Gary Tyler, a Black, shot and killed Timothy Weber, a 13-year-old White boy standing with his mother during a protest against forced integration. Tyler death sentence was commuted to life. The

pardon board then voted to change his life sentence to make him eligible for parole in five years. The Soviet *Pravda* has come to his defense calling him a political prisoner. The British band UB40 has recorded a song about him, and his case has been backed by marches and rallies. The media refers to him as MISTER Tyler.[10] The Governor of LA rose to the occasion and rejected clemency. The protests will continue.

LAPEL PINS of gold are a hot selling item in Calgary, CANADA. Pins showing a semi-clothed Black holding a spear, a Sikh w/turban, and an Chinese in a coolie hat, all three are holding hands and looking down on a small White man. The caption says "Who is the minority in Canada?" The *Edmonton Journal,* A7, Jan. 2, 1990.

Back to Table of Contents

10 *"Render therefore to all their dues ... custom to whom custom ... honour to whom honour." Rom 13:7*

Chapter 188

HOW TO CANCEL CORPORATE DEBT

The following article was excerpted from *The Nationalist*, November, 1988, 30505, Knoxville, TX 37930.

Plant Closings

"Avtex Fibers Inc., the world's largest rayon manufacturing plant, will close down in November throwing 1300 employees out of work in Front Royal, Virginia ...

"Two hundred angry Avtex workers met on the evening of November 2nd, in the union hall, to demand that the company help them find new work or at least pay them termination benefits. But that is not what these workers should have demanded ...

"In 1984, the workers of the Weirton Steel factory in Weirton, W. Virginia purchased the bankrupt company.

They quickly turned it into one of the 10 most profitable steel factories in the country. In the first full year, 1985, worker- owned Weirton posted a $61 million profit ...

"There are laws now on the books that can help them achieve worker ownership. ... There are more than 5,000 employee- owned plants now operating in the U.S., though most are very small ...

"In the future there will be thousands of plant closings just like Avtex ... The union will not advocate worker-ownership because there is no place for a union in such a company. Both the union and management will betray the worker."

Debt - The Principal Problem

The concept of worker/owners is sound. After receiving their land share,[1] working "shares" was the basis of early land and sea trading expeditions, and manufacturing projects. It wasn't until much later, when the workers had had their land taken away that they, given no viable choice, were then stockpiled in cities to become wage-slaves to be bought and sold with the plant.

The benefits of a worker/owner business should be clear to everyone. In the media business it would stop the propaganda abuse of absentee owners who don't care about local conditions. It would stop plants shutting down and moving overseas. The many benefits are obvious, which is why the

---

1 *(1) "The land shall be divided for an inheritance ... To many thou shalt give the more ... to few thou shalt give the less ... the land shall be divided by lot: according to ... their fathers they shall inherit." Num 26:53-55. (2) "The land shall not be sold for ever: for the land is mine; ... If thy brother be waxen poor, and hath sold away some of his possession ... in the jubilee ... he shall return unto his possession." Lev 25:13-28*

giant American Airlines and other corporations are trying to convert into worker/owner operations.

This solves one problem, but it does not solve the biggest problem of almost every business in America, which is DEBT! A factory may be poorly run and still make a profit if it is debt- free. A well run plant, heavily in debt, cannot make a single mistake and survive. Whether it is owned by a distant corporation or by worker/owners makes absolutely no difference.

It does no good in the long term if the pilots and mechanics of one of the nation's largest airlines go so heavily into debt to buy the airline that they will be unable to pay the bank's interest and principal and still operate properly. There will be nothing left to buy planes and equipment. Chances are they will soon be forced to bankrupt and the entire airline will fall into the laps of the lenders.

Debt Conflict

No lender wants the debtor to become debt-free and escape his clutches. The traditional debtor/lender relationship based on the usury contract of lending $10 for the repayment of $11 when only $10 exists, always boils down to one of confrontation. In time, the borrower learns that he has been victimized and refuses to pay. The rich lender sends in SWAT teams, police, and even paid armies to collect entire nations. This conflict continues until the people destroy the usurers, the usurers subdue or destroy the protesters, or a truce is reached where the debtors bankrupt, peacefully turn all their possessions over to the lenders, and the system starts all over again with the people as beggars, or wage-slaves, trying once again to buy their freedom. A

few are always allowed to make it to encourage the rest to try.

Debt/Equity Conversion

The best choice is to do away completely with the usury system and adopt a no-interest banking system similar to that used by the Arabs. Since this would cause war with the lenders, the next best solution to the debt problem is to "convert debt into equity." This erases the large debt that is the major culprit in most corporate disasters.[2] Converting debt into equity is easily done.

For example: If, on April 2, 1982, ABC Company borrowed $1,000,000, and the company stock closed at $10 on that date, simply divide the price of the stock into the $1,000,000 debt. In this way one obtains 100,000 shares of - $10 PREFERRED STOCK. This stock is given to the debt holders in place of the debt.[3]

Under this new arrangement, if the company makes money, all prosper. If the company loses money, all suffer. In any event the chances of success are immeasurably improved with the removal of debilitating debt.

Think fast, America, a smart decision to do something won't help if it comes AFTER your plant and means of livelihood has been moved to Mexico or China by owners who care less about you than they care about dirt.

---

2 This ignores the age old argument that usurers are entitled to nothing since what they have was gotten illegally by fraud and as a consequence are under God's sentence of death. *"Hath given forth upon usury ... he shall surely die." Ezek 18:13*

3 Suitable call dates w/buy-backs may be included. If the lenders refuse - the eternal worker's threat is that the company will never again make a profit.

It's dollars and cents. Face it, there is a limited amount of dirt, and there are unlimited numbers of people.

UNFILTERED NEWS

RUPERT MURDOCH, media mogul, will sell some stations to raise money to service some of his $6.1 billion indebtedness. He will focus attention on certain of his acqusitions such as Sky Television, Twentieth-Century Fox, Metromedia TV stations, Fox TV network, Harper & Row and TV Guide.

We are told that Murdoch is another of those unusual chaps who because of skill, attention to detail, and hard work has managed to multiply a few million dollars at the end of WW II into many thousands of millions of dollars worth of stations, papers, movie studios, and magazines. Hard work and attention to detail? All by himself? Yeah!

FAIRNESS: The Supreme Court refused to reinstate the "fairness doctrine" that gives opponents equal time to answer slander. It had been imposed on broadcasters in 1949 but seldom used until 1987 when protesters began to answer their accusers. At that time the court reversed itself and decided that the act violated the free-press doctrine.

ED: The Court had better start using its collective head. Slander will be answered in one way or another.[4] Slanderers used to be challenged to fight duels. Establishment legislatures outlawed duels. Slanderers were taken to court. Estab-

4 *"If a false witness rise up ... Then shall ye to unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother." Deu 19:16-17*

lishment appointed judges protected the slanderers. Now, reporters and media-persons are increasingly being violently treated by those they have offended. It will get worse until the media-abused are given an opportunity to reply.

RICO USED AGAINST PORN: "An appeals court in Richmond, VA said a lower court could order the seizure of ... magazines and videos from a VA couple convicted of distributing obscene material ... The Prybas' chain of 12 video stores, with total sales of $2 million in 1986, were shut down as a result." *WSJ*, Apr. 12, 1990. p. B8.

ED: This decision will be appealed to the Supreme Court. If it is reversed it will add to the pressures placed on Christian society. The ultimate outcome is predictable. This is the same religion that produced the Crusaders.

CRIME: "Nearly half the city's professional women have been mugged, robbed or raped... " according to a poll. *NY Post*, March 6, 1990.

SOUTH AFRICA'S President De Klerk has his White conservative constituents where he wants them. Immediately after his election he dismantled the National Security system of military and police who kept order in Black townships, and he downgraded the State Security Council which made most important decisions. This neutralized the effect of White opposition parties who are disproportionately represented in the police and military. De Klerk has committed to a test of White opinion, which is likely to take effect as a referendum. In this he has the solid backing of the establishment media whose one-way propaganda is aimed at convincing Whites to turn S. Africa into a Black-ruled Rhodesia. Elections are not scheduled before 1994.

The disenchanted Whites can force an election by the mass resignation of their 41 members of Parliament. If they do, De Klerk can delay elections for six months longer and have a free hand to do anything he wants in the interim. Not having a choice or an effective voice is the reason the Whites are talking about being forced to take up arms. De Klerk is compared to a cancer cell. Something that kills unless removed.

ARCHIE BUNKER: To make White S. Africans look ridiculous, the S. African Broadcasting Corporation has launched an Archie Bunker type program called "People Like Us." *The NY Times* of Jan 7, 1990, states that S. Africa's Archie Bunker is named Barney Bosman, a building inspector, who "argues that .. antelopes stick to antelopes, and giraffes to giraffes, so people should not deviate from their own kind. ... Barney ... does not confine his intolerance to non- whites; he does not like Jews, Portuguese, etc." Bosman is also down on women.

His son-in-law is a personable up-to-date white integrationist who buys the house next door and resells it to a very upscale mulatto doctor who is obviously superior to Barney in every way. "To avoid inciting or offending Whites" the show is aired at 10:25 on Saturday night when the majority of viewers are black.

If the pilot goes well the same format may be expected to be used next in Australia with an Australian Archie Bunker opposite either a wealthy Black or a New Zealand Mauri, a Canadian Archie Bunker vs. an Indian Sikh, and an English Archie Bunker vs. an educated, intelligent, and wealthy oriental.

The Archie Bunker treatment is effective in portraying in a derogatory manner basic White values that if inflicted on any other race would be found by them to be offensive and unacceptable and probably result in boycott or having the offending TV station burnt down and its personnel "necklaced."

KISSING & AIDS: "Dear Dick: Note the increased incidence of open- mouth kissing on the TV. AIDS is far more likely to be transmitted by this type of kissing than by sex. The media must know better. People are being instructed and encouraged to kiss this way for the same reason that AIDS carriers are allowed to run loose and not be quarantined." J. L. - California

---

HOMOSEXUAL ATTACKS: *NY Post*, Jan 26, 1990 carried an article on the recent killing of a homosexual on Staten Island and commented that "We are facing a ... shocking and appalling increase in violence and defamation" against homosexuals.

"HOMOSEXUAL authors are coming out of the closet ... nationwide there are some 37 book stores that cater to homosexuals and at least 150 that have gay sections. *Christopher Street* magazine even has a gay best-seller list." *New York Post*, p. 6, Feb 15, 1990.

ED: This establishment-encouraged trend encourages violence. Many of the faithful do not believe that the Law has been done away.[5]

FRAT DEPLEDGES PLEDGE: Pink triangles, signifying "pervert-power," have been sprayed over the campus of the University of Vermont as a warning to a local fraternity that booted a pledge confessing to being a homosexual, a condition condemned by Christians. The university temporarily suspended the fraternity and turned the action over to the Greek Judicial Board, a student panel with punishment power. The board ordered the fraternity to apologize, refund the pledge fee, and to hold in-house education programs about homosexulity.

LETTERS

GOSPEL OF THOMAS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: The *Gospel Of Thomas* was discovered in a ruined tomb in upper Egypt in 1945. It states *'If you have money, do not lend at interest, but give to him from whom you will not receive them (back).'* [Log. 97] This is another effective reply to those who argue that Jesus permitted usury. He forbade it directly and in plain words." C. - California

---

OUR NORDIC RACE: "Dear Sir: Immigration affects business too. I read for the first time your book *Our Nordic Race* and it could have been Australia you were talking about instead of America. Australia is presently being overrun and bastardized by a flood of migrants from almost

5 *(1) "If a man lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman ... they shall surely be put to death." Lev 20:13. (2) "Think not that I come to destroy the law, or the prophets ... till heaven and earth pass one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled. Matt 5:17*

every nation on earth, but mainly from the Middle East and Asia." D. A. - Australia

---

USSR & ESAU: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Do you agree with the thesis that the USSR is going to aid the Islamic nations against Israel?" G. R. - Arizona

ED: For almost 1000 years the Russian Slavs have fought the Arabs and their kinsmen in one no-prisoner, atrocity-ridden war after another. Now we are told that the past is to be forgotten and the Slavs are going to help their ancient enemy become powerful and a menace to themselves. It strains credulity. There has been too much bloodshed, too much misery. There can be only the sword between the Slav and the Arab. Even the Jews are hated in the USSR because once their Khazar nation allied itself with the Golden Horde against the Slavs.

The Western Nordic must consider his distant kinsman, the Russian Slav, to be a brutally ridden horse, who has been ridden hard and put away wet without feed or water. A cautious sympathy and understanding is certainly in order, but that horse can kick like hell, and stand on your chest while feeding and not notice anything unusual about it.

SLAV vs TURK: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Hundreds of thousands of Bulgarian Turks are arriving in Turkey and elsewhere in Islam after being expelled by Bulgarian Slavs who are backed by the USSR. They are the remnants of Europe's Islamic invaders of 500 years ago. The Slavs also oppress Islamic minorities in the USSR who are now restless as a result. Islam, unable to absorb the mass of refugees, directs the overflow into Western Europe. Europe now has a big Islamic problem. The media in America, blood kin to both

Slav and Turk, blacks out this growing problem. It's there, it's big time, and it's going to explode." G. F. - Cyprus

---

"Dear Mr. Hoskins; It's interesting, the pictures I see coming from the USSR show people just like us." G. R. - Virginia

ED: Basic propaganda. Pictures sent to Western lands show Westerners. Pictures sent to Islamic countries show dark skinned Arab types. Pictures sent to the orient show orientals. The Soviet experiment has changed names, but it is still all things to all people.

MANDELLA: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: How does the freeing of Mandella in South Africa fit in?" R. C. - Texas

ED: There are six distinct tribes (races) in South Africa. The Whites are one. They are also the police who keep the Black tribes from getting at each other. The largest tribe is the Zulu. Mandella represents another hostile tribe. The Zulus remember what happened in Rhodesia when the establishment backed one tribe into power. The smaller tribe was later massacred. The Zulus expect Mandella to do the same to them if given a chance. In spite of media lies - most Blacks and most Whites don't want Mandella to take over political power. They are afraid of him.

Also, don't forget how most of the Blacks got there in the first place. The establishment brought them in by the millions to work establishment mines. The same establishment is bringing Orientals and Mexicans into the U.S. to man American industry. Mandella has been freed to create revolution. In the revolution the Whites will be entirely displaced. Of course millions of Blacks will die at each other's hands. But, the establishment has never been

squeamish about breaking eggs to make an omelet - their omelet.

ESSENES: "Dear Dick: Who were the Essenes? M. K. - Connecticut

ED: One of the three major religious groups active in Palestine in Jesus' day - Pharisees, Sadducees, and Essenes. Many believe that Jesus was an Essene since there is no evidence that the town of Nazareth ever existed, while an Essene group of Nazarites did, and many of Jesus' beliefs are identical to many of the known Essene beliefs. Some speculate that the Jesus was "Jesus the Nazarite," rather than Jesus of Nazareth. The Dead Sea Scrolls are being carefully bottled up through the connivance of Israeli, Catholic, and Protestant interests to protect the status quo - which is - whatever the Israelis, Catholics, and Protestants say the truth is.

CHIEF PRIEST: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Who do you consider the most influential religious leader in the country?" M. W. - California

ED: Easy. The head of the IRS. Most preachers do whatever he wants, no questions asked. Only God and the IRS have this power.

JEFFERSON BIBLE: "Dear Dick: What about Thomas Jefferson's Bible? And did he raise a flock of mulatto children as establishment propagandists say?" M. A. - New Jersey

ED: TJ was a Bible student. He published a Bible leaving out things he believed were scribal insertions. To understand the man you have to read his Bible. Many preachers hate TJ and his Bible because if TJ can ignore everything other than

the Laws, Statutes, and Judgments, and the direct words of Jesus, others can too. If a preacher says that the Law is done away and TJ didn't accept his source, the preacher loses his authority, and he is mad!

As for raising a flock of mulatto children, the establishment has told that tale for years. The story has absolutely no truth to it. TJ was a very moral man. He was just as a slave master, even paying slaves for doing the unpleasant job of cleaning privies. He was a thoroughly Christian gentleman who despised the establishment preachers of his day. The establishment keeps the story alive to detract from the fact that he was a leading light in the African Colonization Movement. Take a close look at the next person you see telling the story and consider the source. You'll see what I mean.

ANCIENT BOOKS: "Dear Dick: You keep referring to the ancient books. What are these books?" R. M. - Virginia

ED: The books Jesus used in addition to the ones in the Bible. Jasher, Adam & Eve, Enoch, etc. There's quite a list. These are invaluable in filling gaps in Bible stories. Of course, they too contain scribal insertions. These can be instantly spotted when the insertions violate The Law. The Law is the one thing that has descended from antiquity with no additions.

The ancients agreed that The Word is God. Therefore, tampering with it was tampering with God and was considered blasphemy. The one tampering was subject to be punished accordingly. That didn't stop scribes from trying to get around

the LAW. They still do. There are many instances of the attempt, all easy to spot when passed through the filter of the LAW.

FAGOT: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Why are homosexuals called 'fagots'"?

ED: Fagots - a bundle. Fuel for the fires of hell.

IDENTIFYING AIDS: Mr. Hoskins: I am one of your 19 year old readers. My girl friend is a nurse and also works at a '7- 11 Store'. She says that one way to identify AIDS carriers is to look at their eyes. Those infected often have a yellow cast to them which is not usual in young people, and their skin often looks yellowish too. Many also breathe so you can hear them, and take a deep breath every so often. She's married and says that young men and women should have nothing to do with sex until they too are married, and the girl should marry a husband selected by her father. I agree, and I thought you might like to know." H. G. - Virginia

---

SEGREGATED EATING: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: What was the philosophic reason for segregated lunch rooms and rest rooms in the South - if there was one?" M. P. - Massachutes

ED: The WORD forbids it.[6] Blacks commit 8 times more assaults than do Whites, 9 times more rapes, 14 times more murders, 19 times more armed robberies, and Black neighborhoods are 35 times more violent than White communi-

---

6 *"If any man that is called a brother be a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolater, or a railer, or a drunkard, or an extortioner; with such a one, no not to eat." 1 Cor 5:11*

ties. They furnish most of the fornicators, drunkards, and thieves. Neither are they brothers according to *The WORD*.[7]

The official state reason for separation was "health". Blacks have long been known to carry a number of communicable diseases that may be passed on by sharing public facilities.

PIERCE - THE ORDER: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I received a copy of that portion of your manuscript dealing with THE ORDER and mailed it back with a few corrections and suggestions. Since my capture I have learned and come to the conclusion that working with others is a sure sign of eventual failure. There are only three men that I would ever work with again. They too, identify with the Laws, Statutes, and Judgments of Jesus Christ and are suffering under the same circumstances that I am.

"In response to your question would I 'work with non-Christians again?' the answer is an unequivocal 'NO!' Not only would they have to be Christians, but they would have to believe in the Law- commands of Yah-Yahshua and their life would have to manifest those beliefs." Sincerely, Bruce C. Pierce, Illinois

---

BLACK PRIEST: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: What is a black priest?" G. R. - Missouri.

ED: Today, the media refers to Blacks who are priests as "black priests." It used to refer to "warlocks." It also could

---

7 *(1) "Whosoever shall do the will of my Father which is in heaven, the same is my brother." Matt 2:35.* (2) *"By their fruits ye shall know them." Matt 7:20*

refer to preachers who taught man's law in place of God's Law. Those who teach God's Law, or The Law, were referred to as white priests. The difference was that of light and dark. The term means many things.

SOLIDARITY: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I have reservations about Solidarity taking the rule in Poland." H. Z. - New York

ED: You are wise! A healthy body will identify an alien disease and instantly attack and expel it. To remain, the disease must first take over the body's defenses. For the Communist Party to relinquish rule without strings to an hostile Solidarity would destroy a 50-year effort. To retain control, they must furnish both ruling and opposition parties. The establishment, the ones who actually rule Poland, are hand-in-glove with Solidarity and the Communist government under a new name. The disease rages there and here.

RACIST: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Just what is a 'racist'? J. M. - Oklahoma

ED: Depends on the speaker. In Haiti, Whites can't vote, own land, or hold public office. The same in most Black African nations, and the Israeli nation. There it is is called a "healthy nationalism." Healthy White nationalism is racism to others who exercise a healthy nationalism of their own.

VIGILANTE: Dear Mr. Hoskins: "What is the difference between a vigilante and a Phineas Priest? R. A. - New Jersey

ED: A Phineas Priest acts in obedience to the Laws of God, to keep God's vengeance and plague from his people. A vigilante acts to protect his own interests. A vigilante may do both.

"Dear Dick: The 'Leveraged Buyouts'appear to be the Establishment's attempt to provide the 11th dollar in the 10/11 scenario." C. J. - Texas

---

"Editor: ... the following ... comments on the President of the US ... by a lawyer from Connecticut ...:

> "(He is) a person of fair intellect, slight education, limited knowledge, no research, kind heart, jocular disposition; a man, in short, of excellent nature - just the man with his inexperience in statesmanship, and with his vague and hazy notions of political ethics and constitutional history and law, to be misled by the sophists of his party, and to be the instrument of crafty and unscrupulous politicians."
>
> "Another man who had known the President well in earlier years said that while it has been generally believed that a love of freedom, presumably economic freedom, is the President's ruling passion. 'Nothing is farther from the truth." Instead, he went on, the thirst for distinction has always been the 'one, intense, all-absorbing passion of his life.'
>
> "Still another ... a former vice-president in another administration had occasion to meet with the President at a grave moment when war and peace hung in the balance. He was appalled, he said later, at the President's 'flippancy, evasiveness, and cheerful ignorance.' In reply to an analog from British history, the President blandly stated, 'I don't presume to be posted in history. On all such matters I will turn you over to the Secretary of State.'"
>
> "These three men, Bernard Sage, Albert Taylor Bledsoe, and Alexander Stephens ... were in fact, writing of their contemporary, President Abraham Lincoln." Shel-

don Vanauken, Prof. of History, Lynchburg College, From *The News*, F-3, Aug. 7, 1988.

INDIAN: "Mr. Hoskins: I killed a man and am in the penitentiary. I expect to be paroled. My grandmother was an Indian. I have blond hair and blue eyes. Does the law *"No bastard (mixed-breed) may enter the congregation of Israel"*, prevent me from marrying a "white" girl when I leave prison. Preachers won't give me a straight answer." J.M. - Montana

ED: I have a German shepherd. I call - she comes. One thousand times I call - she comes each time. She has no choice. For 1000 generations all German shepherds before her who did not come were killed or prevented from breeding. She is descended from those who obey.

A "White" man is like the Shepherd. God's Law calls - he comes. He has no choice. For 1000 generations the murderers and rapists among his people were executed by his Law, or not allowed to breed. Few slipped through the Law's net - very few. This trait is so ingrained that strangers may cheat him, rob him, rape his women, steal his children, and kill him. Only reluctantly will he defend himself. This has a limit.

Such is not the case with other strangers such as blacks. They are the result of 1000 generations of those who bought wives by stealing cattle and who rose to authority by murder. Inefficient thieves and murderers did not gain cattle with which to buy wives. They did not reproduce. Like breeds like. Our jails are filled with law breaking blacks. They are the result of selective breeding.

The Indian's story is the same. For 1000 generations they rewarded murder and horse stealing. The best murderer was

made "chief" and many wives were bought by the best horse thief. The product is the result of 1000 generations of thieves and murderers. Like breeds like. The jails in the American West are filled with them. A wolf is "ravening" before he tears his first sheep.

You sound like a nice guy. I wish you well. But, in spite of your blond hair and blue eyes and sounding like a nice guy, you murdered a man. If you had not, it is likely your son will (if you have one), or his son. Like breeds like.

This is the reason the Law forbids the nation of the lawful from marrying the unlawful; "*Think not that I am come to destroy the law or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfill (the Law). Math 5:17." "There shall no stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) eat of the holy thing (the Law)." Lev 22:10.* This is a statement of fact. If we do associate with the lawless the scripture states; *"There is no hope: no; for I have loved strangers (Heb:"zûwr - racial alien), and after them I will go." Jer 2:25.*

The next part is cut and dried; "*But if ye will not ... do all these commandments; ... I will send wild beasts among you which shall rob you of your children ..." Lev 26:14-35.*

If this happens and our children are caught and married to strangers the law requires this; "*...If the priest's daughter (each of the lawful is a priest) also be married unto a stranger (zwer), she may not eat of an offering of the holy thing (one cannot mix unlawful with lawful). But if the priest's daughter be a widow or divorced, and have no child, and is returned unto her father's house .... she shall eat of her father's meat (repentance must be followed by action); but there shall no stranger (zûwr) eat thereof (statement of fact). Lev 22:10-13"*

The greatest curse for us is this - to be forsaken by our God; "... *thou hast forsaken thy people ... because ... they please themselves in the children of strangers." Isa 2:6* What to the willful stranger is mere amusement, is to us - death! The Law made our people. We are the product of the Law. The absence of Law destroys us.

You must find one of your own to marry. Your offspring will be like you. If you enter our nation you will bring your 1000 ancestors with you. To absorb you is to absorb your ancestors. Our nation will become like them, lawless. Scripture says that the Word is God. We will have violated and abandoned the Word. Once this happens we will be abandoned by the Word.

In the past many of our nations have abandoned the Word and been destroyed as a consequence. Many of our nations have been saved when the WORD sent the Phinheas Priesthood to end the problem. This is not a matter to be taken lightly.

The WORD and the people created by The WORD bless all. Protect them and they can and will protect you.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 189

FOOLPROOF SCHEME TO DESTROY A NATION

The enemy has recently kicked off a major media campaign.

The campaign now being waged by TV, Hollywood, magazines and newspapers is to make racial intermarriage socially acceptable.

God absolutely forbids racial intermarriage;

> *(1) "Thou shalt not take a wife ... of the Canaanites ... but thou shall go ... to my kindred, and take a wife." Gen 24:3,4. (2) "We have trespassed against our God, and have taken strange (nokriy - alien) wives of the people of the land." Neh 13:23-27. (3) "They have delt treacherously against the Lord: for they have begotten*

strange (zûwr - racial alien) children." Hosea 5:7. (4) Ezra the priest stood and said "Ye have transgressed, and have taken strange wives ... now ... separate yourselves from the people of the land and from the strange wives ... until the wrath of our God (plague) for this matter be turned from us." Ezek 10:10-14. (5) "Neither shalt thou make marriages with them: thy daughter thou shalt not give unto his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take unto thy son." Deut 7:3. (6) "We have trespassed against our God, and have taken strange (nokriy: foreign, non- relative, alien) wives ... therefore let us make a covenant with our God to put away all the wives, and such as are born of them, according to the ... commandment of our God." Ezek 10:2- 3.

Intermarriage was the single most talked about subject between the years 1865 and 1940 since it lies at the heart of Christianity. Most states followed the public discussion and pre- empted the work of the Phineas Priesthood[1] with laws prohibiting interracial marriages.

After WW II, the media banned public discussion of the subject. The single viewpoint permitted was the one favorable to racial intermarriage. Propaganda, state-religion, judicial and political pressure joined to promote the dubious practice. All done in the absence of public debate.

The question asked is WHY? Josephus answered it more than 2,000 years ago. The answer is more devious than commonly thought. The following is taken from the writings of Josephus, the constant companion of yesterday's student of Christianity.

1 Numbers 25.

Balak's Plot To Destroy The Men[2] Of Israel

Balak hated the Israelites (not Jews), and wanted to destroy them. He went to the wise man Balaam for advice on how this was to be most easily accomplished. Balaam advised Balak, the ruler of the Moabites, that he must do the following in order to destroy the Israelites:

> *"If you ... gain a victory over them (the Israelites, then do thusly)*
>
> *"Set out the handsomest ... of your daughters ... then ... send them to be near the Israelites ... and when they are enamored of them ... persuade them to leave off their obedience to their own laws and the word of that God who established them ... for by this means God will be angry at them. ... when Balaam had suggested this counsel to them, he went his way." Antiquities 4:6:6*

The point made is that strangers, unable to destroy the Israelites openly, tried to make them violate God's Law against intermarriage. If they could be made to violate this law, it would anger their own God who had promised that he would destroy his own people if they ever intermarried with any other people. A remarkable plan, one diabolical in its simplicity.[3] The proof that the plan works is the fact that God's people have been destroyed in every nation where intermarriage with strangers has taken place.

The story continues. A powerful Israelite chief objected to being told what he could do and what he could not do,

2 *Strong's Concordance*, MAN - Heb: "Adam," to blush red

3 The plot was activated by merely bringing Israel in contact with strangers and letting nature do the rest.

and that he could not sleep with a stranger. And, so, he determined to do it anyway, which was rebellion against God the Word.

Powerful Israelites Rebel Against God

"Zimri, the head of the tribe of Simeon, accompanied with Cozbi, a Midianitish woman ... and being desired by her to disregard the laws of Moses (against racial intermarriage) ... by taking a stranger to wife ..."[4]

"When things were thus ... Zimri arose up ... and said '... Moses, thou art at liberty to make use of such laws as thou art so fond ... but thou shalt not have me one of thy followers in thy tyrannical commands ... thou deprivest us of the sweetness of life, which consists in acting according to our own wills.'" Antiquities 4:6:10[5]

The situation was thus. If Zimri were allowed to violate the Law of God unpunished, God would destroy them. If he were punished, God would spare them. It was a choice between life and death.

Certain of God's people fear God more than man. The next is what followed:

Phineas Acts

"Phineas, a man ... better than the rest of the young men ... was greatly troubled at what was done by Zimri, he resolved in earnest to inflict punishment on him ... to prevent this transgression from proceeding further,

4 A stranger doing the will of God will not attempt to enter into the congregation since the Law states **"A bastard (mixed breed) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord." Deut 23:2.** Those who violate the will of God by trying are therefore not brothers.

5 So much for "freedom of choice" among God's people.

which would happen if the ringleaders were not punished ...

"So he came to Zimri's tent, and slew him with his javelin, and with it he slew Cozbi also.[6] *Upon which, all those young men that had a regard to virtue, ... imitated Phineas' boldness, and slew those that were found to be guilty of the same crime with Zimri. Accordingly, many of those that had transgressed, perished by the magnanimous valor of these young men, and the rest all perished by a plague,*[7] which distemper God himself inflicted upon them... . (Those) who ... had persuaded[8] them to go on (intermarry with strangers), were esteemed (considered) by God as partners in their wickedness ...

"This Balaam ... did ... suggest that advice to them, by making use of which, our enemies had well-nigh corrupted the whole multitude of the Hebrews with their wiles." Antiquities 4:6:12-13

The Phineas Priesthood Is Born

God rewarded Phineas for his act in this manner:

"Phineas ... hath turned my wrath away ... that I consumed not the children of Israel ... Wherefore ... I give unto him ... the covenant of an everlasting priesthood; because he ... made an atonement for the children of Israel." Num. 25:11-13

6 The story is repeated in the KJ Bible, Numbers 25.

7 The continuous warning is that PLAGUE is the greatest punishment for mixing with strangers. Plague kills many more than does war.

8 **"If a false witness rise up ... Then shall ye do unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother." Deut 19:16-19.**

Thus, the Priesthood of Phineas was born. It is the nemesis of evil doers. Owing its allegiance to God only, it cannot be bought, negotiated with, or deflected from its purpose which is to uphold the Laws of God.

To blunt its effectiveness, media policy reports only the evil doers' successes and Christian defeats. In this way they hope to generate a feeling of helplessness and hopelessness in the victim. Never, if they can help it, will they report the work of a Phineas Priest. Who would do evil if he knew others doing so were punished? Formerly, one evil doer could be punished and 100,000 would learn. That is no longer true. The punishment is not reported, and so:

> *"Because the sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore the heart of the sons of man is fully set to do evil." Eccl 8:11*

Evil doers, not knowing that others are punished, believe themselves protected and safe, and so they grow worse. Peace officers disclose that Westerners are the victims in nine out of ten interracial assaults. But, the media say that the least violent, the least criminally inclined people in the world, commit "hate crimes." "Hate statutes" now punish those who are least violent. Assault, rape, and murder are to be tolerated as the new way of life. The media protect their deception by censoring the victim's or his assailant's race.

The media dare not disclose the ongoing successes of the Phineas priesthood.[9] To do so would strike fear in the hearts of the enemies of God and cause them to stop their evil ways. The evil ones, not knowing that they are to be punished,

---

9 *"Vigilantes of Christendom,"* the name of the writer's upcoming book on the subject.

continue. The media is therefore responsible for the ongoing violence, for the fact that the punishment of one evil doer no longer warns 100,000. Perhaps this is why the scriptures state that 2/3 will have to die in the last days so that 1/3 might emerge pure. One may rest assured that the Christian God will prevail, and that His priests will be in the forefront.

Plague Comes From God

Each Phineas story dealing with strangers reveals that the plague is God's additional punishment. The inference is that whenever there is unlawful contact with strangers, as surely as night follows day, plague will punish both the offenders and those who allow the offense. Ignorance is not excused.

> *"And the anger of the Lord was kindled against Israel ... and he sent a pestilence amongst them.*

References to the plague being God's curse fill the scriptures, as are references of God's people desperately making amends to prevent it:

> *"Get you up from this congregation ... and make an atonement for them: for there is wrath gone out from the Lord; the plague is begun." Num 16:45-46*

Phineas stopped the plague:

> *"Then up stood Phineas, and executed judgment, and so the plague was stayed." Ps 106:30*

And in Josephus:

> *"So he came to Zimri's tent, and slew him with his javelin, and with it he slew Cozbi also. ... and the rest all perished by a plague." Josephus, Antiquities 4:6:12*

Strangers - Disease Factories

Because of their personal habits strangers were compared to dogs, wolves, or pigs. They, too, will eat anything and breed anything. They contract disease by their promiscuous eating and breeding habits and spread it to others. Strangers almost always have some special sort of disease that health authorities have to cope with.

Plague-type diseases in the West have ALWAYS started with strangers, and these plagues usually kill from 1/4 to 3/4s of the population. This is one of the reasons that Phineas punished Zimri and Cozbi.

Balik's plan to destroy Israel was diabolical in its simplicity and depth. Make available strange women to seduce the Israelites. This act violates the Law of God, and the God of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob will destroy his own people because he said he would.

This is the true plan of the enemy. It is the ultimate curse - to cause a people to be destroyed by their own God because they violated His Law.

==========

UNFILTERED NEWS

SMALL INVESTOR: "In 1900 stocks ... were 12.5% of the average household assets... In 1929 ... the figure was up to 27%. In 1949 it had slid to 10.2%. In 1969 ...it climbed to 18.6%. In 1988 it was down to 10.6%" *The Investment Reporter*, p. 7, April 1990.

SMOKING: Children of women who smoke more than half a pack of cigarettes a day were twice as likely to to be asthmatic. *Insight*, p 47, April 30, 1990.

"PRO-ALIEN INTERESTS halted the plan to dig a ditch along the Mexican border near San Diego to stop the movement of illegal aliens in vehicles across the border." *Border Watch*, p. 5, May 1990.

JAPAN'S LOBBY: The U.S. government is not likely to do anything against Japanese trade practices. Two years ago Toshiba was heartily condemned by Congress for selling military electronic equipment to the USSR. Toshiba went to work. Its lobbyists now include former senior administration officials and congressmen. Toshiba spent about $30 million on the campaign. Last year Toshiba got a mere slap on the wrist. Their campaign paid off. No one has deeper pockets when it comes to influencing legislation in Washington than the Japanese. The day will come when the American citizen will be thankful for a bowl of rice, and the Japanese may choose to supply it with the help of American politicans.

ONE OPINION: W. Va. University banned sale of tobacco on campus in January. It has now approved the ban on smoking in all University buildings campus-wide, except residence rooms. At the same time the university doesn't dare question establishment propaganda.

The establishment erects an umbrella over the cow's head to take its mind off the wolves tearing its hind-quarters. Think "health through smoking ban." Don't think "prohibition of diversity of opinion." "Controversial" is the code name for the existence of a non-establishment opinion. Only one opinion is allowed on campus today dealing with matters branded "controversial." Pro-smokers have ruled for 400 years. Let's see how they make out now since the

anti-smoking decree has been handed down. This "one allowed opinion" technique is historically used to rule conquered peoples.

PARA-MILITARY: A feature story on #5 French Television Network on April 3, 1990 showed para-military groups undergoing training in the vicinity of Paris. Their stated target were revisionists - those who expose falsified history. This is unusual. In France para-military groups are forbidden except for this Zionist group, and similar Zionist groups setting up in "Toulouse, Marseille, and Strasbourg and which have regular contacts with the Minister of the Interior." *Le Monde*, March 7, 1986, p. 8. Copied from *The Zündal Report*, April 11, 1990.

ED: In the U.S. nothing is said about Black and Black muslim para-mililtary groups in the Northeast and Midwest, Hispanic para-military groups in the West and Southwest, or Zionist para- military groups in the Northeast and West. At the same time almost half the states have laws against such groups, but they are enforced against White militias only. The same thing occurred during Southern Reconstruction.

OCCUPIED: "Dade County, Florida, school board interviewed applicants for school superintendent ... One of the applicants ... Paul Bell ... stated that there should be more Hispanic administrators. Hispanics make up 46% of Dade County public school students and 18% of school administraters. Bell ... also affirmed their support for bilingual education, and added that this means teaching 'Anglos' to speak Spanish. (Another applicant for the job stated that) 'for those who oppose it' (Anglos learning Spanish, they

can move to) 'Broward County and elsewhere.'" *Border Watch*, May 1990, p. 5, AICF, Box 525, Monterey, Virginia 24465

ENGLISH: Judge Paul Rosenblatt ruled that the amendment to the Arizona constitution making Engish the state's offical language violated the U.S. Constitution's guarantee of free speech. (Excerpted from *Border Watch*, May 1990.)

UNDERGROUND? The *World Press Review*, p. 48, March 1990, carries an article quoting informers who said that Alfred Herrhausen, head of the Deutsche Bank, killed by a bomb last year, was the victim of an underground communist group of 300 in W. Germany.

ED: Communists kill a banker? Kill one of those who financed their rise to power? Get off it! Kill a preacher, sure. Kill someone who owns valuable equity, like a land owner or a factory owner, sure! Kill 'em to get rid of the owner and put the property up for grabs, but a banker? Come on now. The media immediately blamed the killing of JFK on the people of Dallas until the word got out that it actually WAS done by the fed-up people of Dallas, and then, two days later they blamed it on Lee Harvey Oswald, the communist. The media also first reported that the federal judges, who were recently slain, were killed by Colombian drug dealers, and that recent vigilante activity against anti-social elements in Ohio, New Jersey, and Texas was ongoing gang warfare, etc. Don't let the dog know that his bite hurts and then maybe he won't bite. A new age has arrived.

"INSIGHT Magazine joins the ranks with the latest establishment push to make interracial dating socially acceptable. On page 40 of their May 14, 1990 issue they show

a picture of a prom with a young interracial couple dancing in the foreground. Also in the same picture is a double exposure of another view of the same couple taken as the photographer attempted to find just the right pose to convince the viewer that integration is "in." *Insight's* handling of this unscriptual scene is both unfeeling and anti-Christian. They should apologize to their Christian readers and run a series on the historic evils of mixed-marriage.

LETTERS

DESTROYED CITY: "Mr. Hoskins: Newburgh, N.Y. looks like a town of 30,000. They must have had a war there because the town is completely destroyed. Eighty percent of the main retail area is boarded up. Establishments have been torched. I've seen run-down cities in my life but we weren't ready for this. The scripture, *"Your cities will be desolate"* kept going through my head." W. D. - Maine

---

USURY: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: From my computer I find that 1¢, lent at 10%, 1950 years ago would today require repayment of $235,200,000,000,000

religion a capital crime punishable by death." L. B. - Virginia

---

POLITICS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Why do the Republicans and the Democrats always support variations of the same left-wing causes? G. A. - Colorado

ED: Both political parties have the same creator. The establishment must pre-empt the people's political effort by creating its own opposition party or the people will. If they did, that could be dangerous. Corporate donors are required to support both Democrats and Republicans. There is virtually no support given the 3rd parties of the people. Corporations support those whom they are told to support and the people are told to vote only for Madison Avenue slogans paid for by the corporations.

S. AFRICA: Dick: For what it is worth ... "thou shall not ...' will not save South Africa from total ruin. ... The answer for this country as well as for the States is 'This is the Way' - organize and walk the walk." D. V. - South Africa

---

AIDS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: My sister is a veteran teacher in the public schools. She and others were required to attend a 'workshop' on 'communicable diseases.' They were then given surgical gloves to be worn on playground duty while dealing with any child who had bloodied himself. Meanwhile, parents are being assured that their children are 'in no danger' from playing with AIDS-infected schoolmates." C - California

---

PANAMA: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: The president of Panama said, in an interview on TV the other night, that he hoped the aid to Panama is given quickly, since Panama is in

arrears on her loans. He said that the payment would clear the way for other needed bank loans. I almost fell out of my seat. So that was it! Noriega drug bust, my eye! Panama was invaded to remove the man who had stopped payment to the banks, and give Panama the money needed to make the payments. Another raid on the public treasury to benefit the banks." B. M. - Ohio

---

PISTOL PERMITS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: It costs $275 to have all the paperwork done and get a permit to own a pistol in NY City. The permit ads have gotten larger since the latest Central Park rapes. Many liberals who speak against private ownership of guns have permits and carry guns." G. W. - New York

---

ANTI-SEMITISM: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: *Newsweek*, May 7, carried an article on 'New Fears of Anti-Semitism" in the Soviet Union. Question: Are we being psyched up for a new war, not against Communism but against 'anti-Semitism?'" C. B.

ED: Possibly. The establishment media have always charged the Soviets with latent "anti-Semitism" to justify existing Soviet laws that exclusively protect one single minority and mete out severe punishment to skeptics and detractorsss.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 190

WORKING THE RAILROAD SCAM

Railroads

We took Rebecca to the train station. This is the daughter who had the accident. She has completely recovered and with a portfolio of carefully selected photographs under her arm is off to the city to join 10,000 others who are trying for a modeling job.

* * * * * *

It was 5:45 AM and semi-dark. The train station was shabby. Paint was peeling from the walls; weeds growing in the little grassy parks on both sides of the tracks that were so well-tended 40 years ago. Raw dirt from a fuel tank excavation done months ago lay as it was left. All but two windows on one side of the station were broken.

There used to be two railroad tracks entering the station. Now there is one. There were hundreds of yards of covered walkways covering the waiting platform on both sides of the tracks. They are gone leaving no clue that they had ever been there.

Why? What is the reason for this decay, this neglect?

Things aren't always as they seem. Part of the neglect may be due to the railroad's effort to win public sympathy to reduce state taxes. The high railroad taxes imposed by the State of Virginia is the thing that caused the disappearance of all of yesterday's numerous railroad structures.

Taxes have been placed on everything that a railroad has and they are raised to the limit in Virginia. Every inch of track, every foot of roofing, every building. To avoid these taxes the second line of track entering the station was removed. The walkways and unused buildings were demolished for the same reason. The assessed value of the station is kept at rock bottom.

Virginia hates the railroads.

Financing the Railroad

Virginia, and most of the states of the South, has a persecution complex. The reason is because they have been persecuted. The complex was created by the high tariffs before the War Between The States directed exclusively against them, and the looting done during the War; but nothing done before, or during, quite equaled what the railroad owners did afterwards.

Southerners who participated in the war were treated as war criminals and deprived of the vote; Blacks were franchised. The Blacks were the voting majority. They could vote for whatever they wanted and get it - whiskey, lavish

homes, women - if it could be bought with money wrung from a conquered people, they had it.

Carpetbagger agents of the northeast financial interests came south to lobby the Black legislators to vote for their private ventures. Railroads were at that time their number one interest.

Bribed Black legislators of Southern cities voted for "needed" railroad lines. It was a boondoggle all the way. Ten million dollars might be voted for the project. The bonds might be taken to New York where they were sold to a bank for cash at perhaps 30¢ on the dollar. The opportunity was there for the bank to immediately turn around and sell the bonds to their customers for 60¢, or 90¢ on the dollar. A quick 100%-200% on their investment.

This left the promoters $3 million in the railroad fund before expenses. Expenses were high. They might constitute $1 million, leaving $2 million dollars. Half of the $2 million fell between the cracks and was never accounted for, leaving $1 million that might actually go into building the railroad line.

After this remaining $1 million was spent and a portion of the rail line built, this railroad construction was donated by the Black governing bodies to the railroad as a gesture of good will. The railroad proceeded to set the rates and schedules. This generous gift benefited only the masters of the carpetbaggers who owned the railroads and the rest of the railroad's stockholders who enlarged their railroad holdings at no cost to themselves. The carpetbaggers, the Reconstruction name for lobbyist, had done their job well.

A $10,000,000 bond issue carrying 10% coupons, due in 30 years, required the White taxpayers to pay interest of $30,000,000. At maturity date it cost $10,000,000 to pay the

bond holders. Total cost - $40,000,000 - or more. There was nothing to show for the $40 million. There was one visible beneficiary. The railroad.[1]

This is why Virginia hates the railroads. Almost everything they have in the South was gained by what the old timers call "fraud." This is one main reason for the high taxes, why the stations look shabby. They exist only because of the blood, sweat, and tears of generations of Virginians.

The railroad scam, with variations, was used against the citizens of practically every state in the union. Most of the property that many of them own today was "donated" by "grateful" legislators in their pay.

Land Scam

The land-scam was highly developed by the 1830s. The technique was the same used in Europe to transfer land and wealth from its owners to the establishment. $10 was lent and a compounding debt of $11 was required to be repaid. The tidy foreclosed farms of Pennsylvania, New York, and New England were foreclosed and sold for top dollar to immigrant buyers who were encouraged to come to America just for that purpose.

In spite of media hype to the contrary, most immigrants of that period were far from penniless. Their photos show the quaint styles of the period, but close examination shows warm and substantial coats, hats, footwear, and clothing. Most of them were substantial farmers back home who had long saved for their own land and could make an impressive

1 Reconstruction debt was not paid off by Virginia until the 1950s.

down payment on American farms that had been foreclosed in the great depression of 1837- 1842.[2]

Virginia farms and plantations were among the most highly developed and most desirable pieces of real estate in the world before the war. The war ruined trade, reducing revenues as much as half of pre-war volume.

Black rulers were elevated to rule and soldiers were posted to keep them there. Carpetbagger railroad and other pork barrel scams mushroomed debt. Farms were taxed to pay the debt. With revenues down and taxes up, foreclosures blossomed like flowers in spring. They took place by the tens of thousands. It was planned that way.

Carpetbaggers persuaded Black legislators to grant tax exemption to northeastern land companies. Then, as land agents, the carpetbaggers attended foreclosure sales buying farms for as low as 1¢ an acre. They accumulated millions of acres of prime plantation land.

Land Scam Worked Again

The Southern land scam continued the Pennsylvania - New England example. The immigration business was promoted to bring in new money and new owners. Good sturdy European farmers were willing to pay $100 an acre for land that would cost $2,000 an acre in their own native lands, and might have cost $800 or more in the pre-war South. The margin of profit on land purchased for as low as 1¢ an acre

2 If people believe disinformation about "penniless immigrants," they will never understand how so many could pay their passage and still afford to immediately move in and take over foreclosed farms. Many of today's Pennsylvania Dutch are descended from Germans who came in the 1830-1850 period to take over foreclosed farms built up by Germans (and British) of the 1740-1790 period.

was substantial - especially when made tax exempt by sympathetic legislatures.[3]

The land scam worked only partially.[4] Most of this cheap southern land obtained at bankruptcy sales could not be sold. It has remained in syndicate hands down to the present day. The reason? White European immigrant buyers DID NOT come to the South. The plan that had worked so well in the North fell apart in the South. The Blacks had learned the full extent of their power.

Tens of thousands of Southern Whites tried to escape the intolerable conditions in the Black-ruled South by moving West. This suited the Blacks who wanted ALL Whites to go, thereby converting the South into an all-Black nation like Haiti. What had been started as a simple land scam developed into Black policy. Whites must go - and this included the Carpetbagger agents of the northeastern money interests who began to be voted out of office and replaced by Blacks.

The Blacks adamantly refused to do anything to encourage White immigrants to come into the very region that Southern Whites were leaving. The Blacks wanted their Black nation in America.

This ambitious course caused a contest for supremacy between the Blacks and the land-grabbing northeast establishment. To gain allies against this new Black enemy which was upsetting the land deal, the establishment's media sud-

3 The falling out between the carpetbaggers and the Blacks is a story in itself and a full chapter is given it in the author's upcoming book, *Vigilantes*.

4 Immediately following the war Southern banks were closed and immediately reopened under new establishment ownership. The same went for formerly profitable, but then bankrupted, southern businesses.

denly declared that the Southern Whites were "victims of an unfortunate misunderstanding." This happened in 1873. From this date the northeast establishment allied themselves to Southern Whites to remove the intransigent and rebellious ruling Blacks. In return for help in removing the Blacks from power they were to retain control of their syndicate land.

Black rule was deeply entrenched. It took more than ten years to remove them from power. By that time the prime Southern farms and plantations had grown up in trees and a worldwide depression was under way. The time to sell for top dollar to immigrants from Europe had passed.

Still, the massing of tens of millions of acres of prime plantation land obtained for practically nothing, land which later grew up into hundreds of millions of board feet of prime Southern timberland, land that is now owned by America's great paper companies that are traded on the New York Stock Exchange, is one of America's greatest success stories, we are told.

UNFILTERED NEWS

FRAUD: Who will own the big stuff? The Tzar's land and the Church's land seized by the communists in the Soviet Union? Cozy property transfers at 3¢ on the dollar may disclose a payoff of those who financed the 1917 property seizure in the first place.

NAZI BASHING: "E. German leaders ... at the Soviet war memorial Wednesday night ... ... protest(ed)... neo-Nazism... the demonstrators included Gregor Gysi, the new Communist Party chief ... Last week, vandals painted Nazi

slogans on the memorial to Soviet soldiers killed in Berlin in World War II ... The news agency quoted Gysi as saying ... 'we cannot tolerate any form of anti-Sovietism. Our land is in danger and it comes from the right.'" *Spokane-Review* Jan. 4, 1990, Spokane, Washington.

COURTS: "If the High Court's decisions are indeed the 'law of the land,' where is the legal authorization for such legislative activity? ... the Constitution states: 'All legislative power herein granted shall be vested in a Congress of the U.S.'" *The New American*, p. 24, June 18, 1990.

KING: Arizona governor signed a "King Day" bill which cancels a referendum on the issue. Thus far, whenever the King issue has been presented to the voters it has been voted down.

MALE PROSTITUTION: A Navy computer expert organized a 39-state male prostitution ring. Clients and prostitutes included banking executives, a Cincinnati priest, and a police officer. The network included people from 39 states, two Canadian provinces, South Korea, and Guam. The police stumbled on this while investigating the death from a heart attack of its organizer. (From *The Cincinnati Inquirer,* May 14, 1990, A-4.)

AIDS COMPUTER VIRUS: A floppy disc claiming to predict chances of contracting AIDS contains an actual computer virus. The program was mailed to 10,000 people and has damaged large corporation computers. Most were sent to European-based corporations, banks, and universities. Chase Manhattan Bank received the disc at its British headquarters in Bournemouth, Britain, but claimed that the

virus was detected outside the system so that it never got into their computers. The "sinister software" has a built-in trigger to activate the virus after so many uses. The virus destroys all information on a computer. The disc is said to be "a professionally-designed package" sent by a bogus company, PC Cyborg.

ED: Note the targets. Note also the claim that the virus did not succeed. In a similar case in the U.S. the IRS said that a virus sent to one of their branches did not significantly damage many of their files as the pipeline had reported. It would be interesting to learn just how badly these institutions were in fact damaged.

The *Virginia Taxpayers Association* recently complained that "the political process in our state has broken down ... hundreds of thousands of Virginians will hear no candidate discussion of any issue ... simply because there's no money to mount opposition campaigns ... With public esteem of Congress now close to an all-time low, it's clear many Virginians would scarcely have less say about government if we were living under communist Politburo rule rather than the present arrangement. Some voters are so disgusted they have stopped going to the polls altogether." *VTP Newsletter, 5/22/90, P.O. Box 663, Lynchburg, VA 24505.*

ED: The emerging political power in America has subtly shifted from traditional grass-roots "good 'ole boy" political organization to the media. As a result of the inheritance tax wealthy taxpayers are forced to set up trusts to avoid taxes. Banks are named to administer them. Half the corporate stock in America is held in trust. The stock is registered in the bank's name (street name) to facilitate dividend collec-

tion; etc. The banks vote this stock, thereby controlling most corporations - including newspapers. Using this control they can suggest which Democrat or Republican candidate the corporation should support, how much his campaign should get, and how much media coverage should be given. The result is public debate on trivial issues for public consumption and government rule without debate on essential matters. The result - thousands of newsletters and a cynical public.

SPEECH FREEDOM? The head of the program on interracial issues at Ausburg College sued Elroy Stock, a major contributor to that college, for emotional cruelty for mailing her a letter advocating racial purity. The suit sought more than $50,000 in damages. Stock admitted sending 100,000 letters to people across the country "to teach people that their racial and religious heritage was being destroyed." Excerpted from *Star Tribune*, April 21, 1990.

ED: This is the new establishment tactic. While whipping others with suits, they count on the victims being so cowered that they will not retaliate by filing the same kind of suit. Who has not been emotionally damaged by anti-Christian, unscriptural portrayal of interracial marriage and interracial sex on TV, in magazines, and in circulars? This is true emotional cruelty. It would seem that what is sauce for the goose is sauce for the gander. The courts are no good if they can't help, but if they can, they should be used to protect against harassment, lawlessness, and filth.

MEDIA COMPETITION: The *WSJ*, p. A15, May 24, 1990 carried an editorial commenting on the killing of seven Arabs and wounding ten others by one Ami Popper. The

article went on to accuse the press of commending itself for promptly condemning the act while in fact they should have reported, "Popper kills 7 Palestinians, Then Army Kills 7 More, Wounds 700." The article goes on to list deliberate atrocities - the breaking of arms and legs of chained prisoners, the killings following outright incitement to violence by government leaders, and the wrist slap punishment following celebrations attended by high government leaders to honor the accused and his anti-Palestinian acts.

ED: Popper isn't news. The fact that both sides of the Palestinian issue are being reported is news. The *WSJ* has begun to produce its own "pro" and "con" on the Palestinian issue, thereby pre-empting hundreds of newsletters and small papers which have come into existence to report what they, and other media like them, haven't thought necessary to report these last 20 years.

It would seem that the *WSJ* would do the same about South Africa's "apartheid" problem. They should attack apartheid if they wish, but at the same time report that neighboring Black African states exercise an even more restrictive "apartheid" by refusing Whites the vote, political office, or ownership of property except when extremely proscribed. What about Israeli "apartheid" against Arabs? Why is the "anti-apartheid" campaign directed exclusively against South Africans while it is all right for others?

What about their support of anti-hate legislation directed against the American majority, and, at the same time not informing readers that the majority are victims of interracial assault nine times out of ten?

A cynic might accuse the *Journal* of being forced to report all the news to pre-empt competition, with an eye to

returning to one-sided reporting once the competition was removed.

BANG! In April, 1990, a bomb inside an envelope addressed to "tax thieves" was sent to the IRS, but exploded among other tax returns in a post office in Royal Oak, Michigan. The bomb, a primitive device, was spotted as it began smoking among the other tax returns. One postal employee was injured.

REVISIONISTS are asking why there is no demand for Nuremberg-type trials for war criminals on the heels of another discovery of a mass grave containing some 16,000 German bodies near Bautzen in E. Germany. This is the third such discovery in the last few weeks. In Bulgaria another mass grave has been discovered, compliments of the Soviet occupation forces.

Well Mr. President - why no request for trials to clear the air and punish the criminals? How about it, media? Why no request for a Nuremberg trial? Could it be that such a trial might get out of hand and both media and executive might end up in the docket along with the political commissars of the Red Army, for complicity?

"Moscow ... has begun criminal proceedings against the extreme Pamiat (Memory) Society for inciting racial and national, hatred ... Pamiat calls for the 'de-Zionisation' of Soviet society. ... newspaper reports of attacks against Jews in Kharkov and a violent demonstration by Pamiat against Jewish writers at the Central Writers' Club." *Soviet Weekly*, reported in Soviet News & Views, March 1990, p. 7.

ED: Pamiat members remember that this group was responsible for furnishing a great many of the Bolshevik

leaders who installed communism in the USSR, hence the name Pamiat (Memory).

ROCKETS: Iraq test launched a 48-ton rocket. Baghdad will soon join the dozen or so 3rd World nations to be armed with missiles. Iran and Syria have already deployed ballistic missiles, and last year Saudi Arabia bought missiles from China. Libya is also searching for a missile supplier, if she has not already found one. Argentina is Iraq's partner in rocket development. Brazil and India are also heavily into missile development.

ED: The establishment refuses to allow the West to develop anti- missile missiles, or to install bomb shelters. Both the Soviets and China have both anti-missile missiles and bomb shelters. The population of the U.S. and Western Europe is held hostage for their good behavior.

SOUTH AFRICAN EMBASSY in DC news release of March/April 1990 states that the White government will meet with Nelson Mandela (Xhosa ANC) and Mangosuthu Buthelezi (Zulu). They further state that (1) there can be no place for apartheid, (2) ALL South Africans will be full citizens, and, (3) the rights will be constitutionally protected.

ED: This official S. African news release confirms the plan to turn S.A. over to Black rule on schedule. "Anti-apartheid" talk is misleading. Black tribes don't share, they don't cooperate, they don't work together, they don't integrate - they exterminate! The sole concessions are being made by establishment-installed White leaders who are giving up White property and privileges along with the property and privileges of the Black tribes which are smaller

than either the Xhosa (ANC), or Zulu tribes. While Mandella's Xhosa tribe has been tapped to rule, the traditionally fierce Zulu cannot be counted out yet. Unless the White Boers of S. Africa organize and enter the contest, one of the two major Black contending tribes seems sure to emerge as the dominant ruler of South Africa. When that happens it will only be a matter of time for the losers, and if the past history of Africa is a reliable guide - the price tag will be high.

LETTERS

BLACK PROPAGANDA: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Locally we have only 20% Blacks, but 60% of the pictures in the paper are of Blacks. It's as if our people don't count." S. O. - Florida

---

POTATO-HOLE: "Dear Dick: I was talking to a lady in Richmond who said your wife was a 'potato-hole Woodson.' What is that?" G. W. - Alabama

ED: Old man Woodson was killed in the Indian massacres of 1622. One of his surviving boys was hidden under a tub. The other in a potato-hole. She is descended from the latter, hence, that part of the family are "potato-hole Woodsons."

MONEY BAGS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Did the establishment finance the French Terror or Napoleon - which? J. C. - Florida

ED: Both. The problem wasn't The Terror, or Napoleon who suppressed The Terror, or the Allies which suppressed him, or the Bourbons who replaced him, or Napoleon III who supplanted them. The same establishment financed all.

The thing that made it possible was that Law violation was tolerated by Christians which allowed usury financing of all sides and resulted in the death of millions of men, women, and children.

REACTION: Preferential treatment shown minorities has triggered the formation of White student unions on college campuses. The first one was formed at Temple University in Philadelphia in 1988 and a dozen more are in the process of being organized. (Excerpted from *Washington Times*, p. 1, April 26, 1990)

KATYN: *Soviet News & Views* of May 1990, #9 announced Soviet responsibility in the death of 14,793 Polish officers who were shot after surrendering to Soviet Armies in April-May 1940. This is the first such admission by this Soviet- American periodical. The article goes on to say that the guilty parties - police chief Beria, Merkulov, and their aides were punished, all having been arrested and shot in 1953. The article reminds the reader that "Russians always treated Poles as brother Slavs" and that Soviets and Poles stood together at a Katyn memorial service and that military decorations were exchanged. Nothing is said of reparations to the families of German officers and soldiers who were tried and executed for the atrocity, or of trials for Soviet guards and other functionaries who may have been remotely connected with it. Such treatment appears to be reserved for defeated Western Christians.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 191

HOW TO MEMORIZE THE COMMANDMENTS

Big Ten

I went to the Rocky Mountain Bible Retreat in Colorado to talk about Christian economics. It was crowded with hundreds of families, hundreds and hundreds of teenagers and children. The kids were well behaved and respectful; the people receptive and appreciative. It was fun, more fun than I have had in a long long time. There were almost all the different denominations represented from Baptist, Methodists, to Episcopalian, Church of Christ to Catholics and Mormons, and many in between. It seems that at last Christians have discovered something that they can agree on - obedience to God's Law.

Since I was one of the oldest, on the last day I was asked to give the farewell talk to send everyone on his way. The following was the substance of the talk:

The WORD

There is only one thing that we all believe in common. It is this:

> ***"In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God (The Laws, statutes, and judgments), and the Word was made flesh and dwelt among us."***

A king can only be known by what he demands of his subsjects. Whether he is fat or thin, short or tall is only of passing interest - when all is said and done, what the king requires of his subjects is how that king is known.

Our king requires obedience to 10 rules. Under these 10 Laws are the statutes which explain them and the judgments which hand out rewards and punishments for obedience or disobedience.

Let's refresh our memories so that when necessary we can repeat the 10 rules with confidence. They are the only rules that will count in the days ahead.

Let's start with rule #3.

3: Think of a merry-go-round that has three little horses going around in circles. Sitting on one horse is someone screaming profanities.

• 3 - DON'T TAKE THE LORD'S NAME IN VAIN:

In other words, don't ask for things forbidden. Don't ask God to overrule his law of gravity so that you can fly from an 18 story building.

4: Hold up four fingers. Move them from left to right. That's mama, daddy, and the children going to church:

- **4 - KEEP THE SABBATH.**

That means - rest. Whatever you do - rest! That's what you are supposed to do.

5: Think of your father. He has a whistle in his mouth and is standing like a policeman. His hand is held out telling you to stop. All five fingers are outspread saying Stop. Jacob honored his father Abraham - Esau didn't.

- **5 - HONOR YOUR MOTHER AND YOUR FATHER.**

6: Straighten the tail of the number six so that it looks like a hangman's noose.

- **6 - NO MURDER:**

This says no premeditated murder - not no killing. God orders the death of those who commit premeditated murder and tolerates no excuses.

7: Turn the seven sideways and it looks like a key that goes into a lock. A key to a bedroom.

- **7 - NO ADULTERY:**

This forbids adulteration of the marriage contract, adulterations of business contracts, and includes basic contracts with God such as the Law forbidding hybrid seed and racial intermarriage.

8: Number eight looks like a double oval window with a top part and a bottom part. Think of a hand reaching in through the bottom half and clutching a handful of dollar bills that belong to someone else.

- **8 - NO STEALING:**

9: Turn number nine sideways. It looks like a spoon. A measuring spoon.

- **9 - FAIR WEIGHTS AND BALANCES:**

No cheating:

10: Look down at your ten toes. They are cold. Reach down and pull up a cover.

- **10 - NO COVETING:**

Don't let yourself covet cars, houses, wives, or anything else belonging to your neighbor. It is a cancer that will destroy you and those around you.

1: Hold one finger up - this is number one -

- **1 - LOVE GOD:**

There is only one way that God says for people to love him - . *"If you love me obey my commandments."* Anything other than obedience to his LAW is ritual.

2: Visualize a two-masted viking ship. On the front of the ship is a carved dragon. The dragon reminds us:

- **2 - NO IDOLS**

No idols. No substitutes for these 10 commandments. No modified list of God's LAWS that omit certain laws that

keep you from doing what you want to do. Whatever ultimate authority a person obeys - that is his god. Make sure that your god is the WORD. Nothing else.

The Virginia Reel

The other night, after speaking, I was wringing wet. I walked out into the desert in back of the large meeting hall. In the distance I heard the faint buzz of voices - the sound of a fiddle being tuned. By starlight I walked until at last I looked down from the top of a sand dune onto tennis courts.

Under the floodlights on the tennis courts were lined up hundreds of quiet, foot shuffling, embarrassed grandparents, fathers and mothers, teen-agers, and children. They were waiting for the music to start.

There were two little blond-haired fiddlers, a girl age 8, and a boy age 11. These were not ordinary little fiddlers, these children had won fiddling championships all across the country. They stopped their tuning. An absolute silence fell over the crowd. Then the bows touched the strings and they began to play. The dancers were no longer self-conscious and embarrassed. They moved toward each other and bowed, and moved back again. Faster and faster they went. Everyone in step, everyone in harmony. The whole court had suddenly become alive with flashing whirling bodies.

Everyone was smiling. The bystanders enthusiastically clapped the beat.

The dance had started - everyone was dancing the Virginia Reel.

Our Mission

I can't tell you how much this impressed me. It seemed that this was a preview of our mission as we left and scattered over the nation.

God has given us the music in His WORD.

Like children, we are the fiddlers to play His tune in every city, town, and hamlet of America. It is our job to teach the steps of the dance.

In time, all over the nation, boys and girls, mothers and fathers, grandmothers and grandfathers, will gather.

The fiddlers will start.

And America will begin the dance.

But still, over the wild sounds of the Virginia Reel you will hear the faint strains of "Scotland the Brave" to remind us of our grandfathers who signed the Solemn League and Covenant with each other, to obey God only, and, as a result gave their lives obeying these same Laws, Statutes, and Judgments of our Lord and Master - Jesus Christ.

This is the reason most of us are here in this - His promised land. A land which God himself gave to us. A land which we will not give away to anyone else. God's land, our father's land, our land, and our children's land.

This is the prize that we intend to keep - and rule by His Law - Forever!

==========

UNFILTERED NEWS

CHILDREN PROSTITUTES: My daughter joined the scores going to NY seeking a modeling job. She carried the

high hopes of scouts, a picture portfolio, and the right introductions. Her meetings were courteous, and several put her pictures on file, but the standard reply was, "Sorry dear; You should have come last year. This is the year for 'ethnics'." This may have been a put-off, then again, this year may be the year for ethnics.

The single thing that impressed my daughter about New York was the large number of child prostitutes, ages 8 to 12, both boys and girls. Some were picture card beautiful. They would stand on a certain corner and cars would come by and stop, they would get in, and would be back in an hour or two. The policeman who patrolled that corner said that he felt responsible, but there was nothing he could do. If confronted by the law, both child and customer would deny wrong-doing. The thing most disturbing to the policeman was that every couple of weeks one of the children would disappear. He said he didn't know what happened to them, but he felt that they were being kidnaped and killed. My daughter said that this sight was the memory that she will carry of her trip to New York City.

SOLIDARITY: The *NY Post* noted in June 15, 1990 editorial that Nelson Mandela was scheduled to participate in an act of solidarity with the Puerto Rican nationalists who shot up the US Congress in 1954. Also invited to the ceremony was the Puerto Rican nationalist who attempted to kill President Truman in 1950. They noted that the organizers of Mandela's visit are undermining their enterprise by seating Mandela on a podium with assassins.

CREDIT SCREENING BOOM: "A boom in credit screening follows tight limits on polygraph testing that took effect last year." *WSJ*, p. B1, May 30, 1990

ED: Personal questions asked by polygraph interrogators caused polygraph banning. Industry is now at the mercy of nicely- dressed, well-educated, personable, unapprehended criminals. Intensive credit screening tries to weed out undesirables. It's better than nothing.

IRS PROTEST: "Kenneth White, VTA president, noted that this year was marked by near-record media criticism of the Internal Revenue Service including TV interviews with the author of an IRS horror-story book, 'A Law Unto Itself, the Geraldo Rivera show, Nightline, Roseanne, Money Magazine and a Richmond Times-Dispatch editorial warning that if serious IRS errors were not corrected 'Congress should consider putting a muzzle on some of the agency's police powers to protect taxpayers.' White added 'all these criticisms however have failed to report that persons in the IRS have actually been in violation of specific federal statutes, including Title 26, US Code, Sec. 7214 (extortion), title 18, USC, Sec. 1001 (false and fraudulent documents); Sec. 241 (conspiracy to injure, oppress and intimidate a citizen's constitutional right) and Sec. 1341 (mail fraud), and should be prosecuted therefor." *Virginia Taxpayers Association*, P.O. Box 663, Lynchburg, Virginia 24505, May 22, 1990

MANDELA: White House spokesman refused comment on reports linking the CIA to the 1962 arrest of Nelson Mandela. The *Atlanta Constitution* reported that a senior CIA official claimed credit for information that led to Man-

dela's arrest. The White House official protested that "Our attitude is one of total support." The source later said "I don't like it when people question our motives in regard to blacks." (Excerpted *NY Post*, June 13, 1990)

ED: Events have shown that the establishment would feed Mandela and all the rest, Black or White, to the dogs if it served their purpose. Blacks know this. While they don't like Whites, they don't like dancing on the end of the establishment's string either.

SCOTLAND FIRE: "The property of Count Adolf de Spoelberg, was destroyed by fire on Sunday 14 October. ... the house was unoccupied at the time. ... Count de Spoelberg lives at Black Corries Lodge, also in Glen Coe." *Scottish World*, p. 5, Nov. 1989, 305 Madison Ave. Suite 1166, NY , NY 10165

ED: I know nothing of this event or of Count de Spoelberg. I do know of a talk I had with a member of the Scottish Nationalist Party in Aberdeen in 1983. He complained that all of Scotland's land was in establishment hands. One could only build a house on land rented for 100 years. After that, the house and land reverted back to the land's owner. Most Scots, descendants of freehold Scots, live in walkup flats in the cities. The establishment-owned countryside is almost vacant. The Scot who briefed me said that there was a concerted move to burn houses of absentee owners. If absentee owners had houses and land scattered all over Scotland, and would not part with it at any price, and would not live on what they owned, they would not enjoy the ruins they found when they returned. The fire notice above may have nothing to do with this, but it reminded me of the story, and may also be one more straw in the wind.

ABORTION: The Supreme Court concurs in the banning of the Operation Rescue group blocking access to abortion clinics in NY City. This follows a similar ban in Atlanta, and other cities.

ED: This situation could turn nasty. One side charges restriction of trade. The other charges murder. Rough treatment of protesters by police including dislocated limbs and hair torn out by the roots has thus far not dissuaded them. It is feared that the ban may cause the protesters to go after more vulnerable and less painful targets. ie - clinic personnel. There is no way to protect all of them all of the time, and indeed, some of the police have been charged with turning a blind eye, while others are charged with sadistically enjoying inflicting pain on the protesters.

SEX DISCRIMINATION ABORTION: Already there are reports that children are being aborted according to their sex. Boy babies are preferred and increasingly girl babies are killed.

A head tax was placed on every Roman child at birth to help pay the nations debt. The tax was so heavy that girl children were exposed to the elements to die, leaving the boy children who were presumed to have greater earning power. "The more things change ... ."

GENETIC TESTING: The *Wall Street Journal*, B1, July 9, 1990, carried an article on genetic testing which states that the carriers of Down's syndrome, sickle-cell anemia, cystic fibrosis, Huntington's disease, hemophilia, Altzhimer's disease and many others, may find employer resistance to hiring in the days ahead because of possible costs to industry.

FLUORIDE: "Fluoride is a cancer-causing agent. Various agencies of the U.S. government, in collusion with the American Dental Association have been working to prevent the results of a study linking fluoride and cancer from becoming public knowledge. In 1977, studies showed that fluoridation was linked to about 10,000 deaths yearly. ... It is also responsible for 40 million cases of arthritis, dental deformity in 8 million people, and overall 10,000 unnecessary deaths every year." *Spotlight*, Feb. 19, 1990, copied from *C.V. Report*, #29, NSW, Australia

---

FOOD BASKET POISON: Iowa farmers were warned for the second time this planting season not to use well water poisoned by nitrate fertilizer. It causes blue baby syndrome. (Excerpted from the *WSJ*, p. 1, May 30, 1990.)

PAMYAT: "A Pamyat leader asserted recently, those 'hidden Jews,' seeking to attack Russian culture from the inside are the nation's most dangerous enemies. ... Economic collapse seems imminent ... We listened ... to fears of famine ... Russians ... desire to find a scapegoat. Inevitably, the old belief in the Jew as the source of the Russians' troubles has re-emerged. ... Seemingly sophisticated and sensible persons asserted that Jews had been responsible for the terror-famine in the Ukraine ... That Lazar Kaganovich, a member of Stalin's Politburo, was a Jew proved the Jews' guilt.

"A leading figure ... Igor Shafarevich, a close friend of Alexander Solzhenitsyn ... has popularized the term 'Russophobe' as a codeword for Jew. ...

"Valentin Rasputin ... just appointed to Mr. Gorbachev's Presidential Council, stated that the Jews 'killed God' and

and were responsible for the October Revolution and the mass terror that followed it. (*New York Times Magazine*, Jan. 28) ... anyone who opposes these views is condemned as a Jew whether or not he is Jewish. ...

"Things are falling apart inside the Soviet Union ... let us hope that the intended victims are able to escape." [Excerpted letter to editor *New York Times*, May 27, 1990.]

ED: It is naive to think that all of a sudden certain Soviet writers are allowed to turn anti-Semitic. Why haven't certain U.S. writers suddenly turned anti-Semitic? Simple. In the U.S. it is not allowed. In the Soviet Union it is. There it is now state policy.

The Soviet banking system, the Gosbank, is a virtual carbon copy of its American Federal Reserve counterpart. It, too, receives its orders from the overall World Usury System. The Soviet Gosbank rules the USSR under the World Usury System just as the FR rules the U.S.. Anti-Semitism is tolerated because the Gosbank has received orders to that effect. It, in turn, instructs the Soviet government to use its press monopoly to publish the required articles.

The question is - WHY? Why is anti-Semitism state policy in the USSR after 70 years of suppression. Could it be that the Zionists want new colonists for the Israeli state? Possibly. To provide new colonists for the U.S.? Maybe. But, certain suspicious Soviet minds believe that after the Russophobes are gone, an unpleasant surprise might descend on the Russians who remain.

ABC BREAKTHROUGH: Host Sam Donaldson of ABC featured as guest Fred A. Leuchter on "Prime Time Live." Leuchter was introduced as the world's foremost

expert on execution methods including gassing. Readers will remember that the Leuchter Report was an on-the-spot investigation of the Nazi concentration camp's so-called gas chambers where millions of Jews are supposed to have been murdered. The investigation found no trace of poison gas. Holocaust critics have long maintained that the Holocaust was actually a holohoax. Just as the Katyn massacre of Poles, complete with fake pictures, is no longer blamed on the Germans, but the Soviets. The Holocaust may soon be accepted as a wartime tale told once too often. ABC spokesmen may be trying to bail out while they can.

But while one story is ending another 50 year old atrocity has come to light. The recent book, *Other Losses*, reveals that there were in fact death camps. It is charged that a million German POWs died in American and French camps after the war was over. The evidence offered is convincing. Investigations should be conducted immediately and if the charges prove true, those responsible should be punished.

HOMOSEXUALS: Alfred Kinsey reported that 9% were exclusively homosexual. Tom Smith, sociologist at the U. of Chicago, did a survey which shows 5-6% bisexual with only 1% exclusively homosexual. *Monthly Aids Update*, June 1990, p. 8, Box 14488, Augusta, GA 30919.

RIGHT WING VIOLENCE:"Escalating right-wing violence threatens to postpone negotiations between the ruling National Party and the ANC ... leading to black majority rule." *Detroit Free Press*, p. 3a, May 30, 1990.

ED: The media doesn't state what constitutes "right wing." More S. African Blacks are opposed to Mandela's Xhosa tribe ruling South Africa than there are Whites op-

posed. The present deaths are the result of the Xhosa Black vs. Zulu Black struggle for supremacy. Little of the background is reported by America's anglophobe media.

CHRISTIAN BUYERS: Freddy Jackson of Fairfax, Virginia has opened a "Christian Members Buying Plan." The Anglophobe ACLU and ADL say that Brown Lincoln-Mercury discriminates against non- Christians. Virginia's Attorney General said that the plan apparently did not violate state or local law. Jackson admits business has improved.

Three years ago, In Pensacola, Florida, Jerry Harrison, an Exxon station owner, put up a sign reading, "For Christians Only: 10% discount on labor." The ADL complained to Exxon, and the company asked Mr. Harrison to take the sign down. Mr. Harrison removed his original sign but replaced it with "10% discount For Those whom Jesus Loves." (Reported in the *NY Times,* May 27, 1990, p. 23.)

WATERING HOLE: In parts of the Sahara, natives, to take deer meat with little effort, bait them by uncovering ground springs. Deer congregate at the uncovered water hole. The spring is then poisoned and the deer harvested.

Conservatives, tired of media lies, misstatements, and blackouts, travel far to find acceptable alternate media. Alarmed at the defection, the establishment has launched a number of slick pseudo-conservative periodicals. Printing conservative news available nowhere else, backed by superior financing, these organs often offer a product containing more news for the money. They wean away conservative readers. In two or three years, after having won their confidence, they gradually poison the water by introducing self-hate to poison the reader's mind against his own people.

Beware the poisoned spring. Avoid drinking at a waterhole that has a strange taste or strange tracks around it.

BOYCOTT: Five years ago we predicted that anti- communist El Salvador would remain under the gun for not quietly rolling over and turning the wealth of the nation over to the communists.

The *Daily News* of June 20, 1990 reports that Red Apple and Gristedes supermarkets will remove Folger's Coffee from their shelves for two months because Folger's buys 2% of their coffee in El Salvador, and that nation is accused by the liberal press of supporting right-wing death squads. Left-wing death squads were not mentioned.

PASSION PLAY: "This year the traditional German passion play at Oberammergau, Germany has been revised: There have been "40 pages describing major changes in costume, sets, and text. The American Jewish Committee, the Anti-Defamation League, and the National Conference of Christians and Jews were instrumental in removing images ... considered anti-Semitic. ... What the playgoer can expect this year is a play that emphasizes Jesus' Jewishness and that of his followers. ... The retention of the 'blood curse' is very problematic ... that's the phrase that says 'his blood' meaning the blood of Jesus - 'be on us, and on our children.' That has been taken to mean that the Jews are cursed ... . The Bible verse is quoted only once in this year's drama ... and only on the condition that a five-page explanation stating it does not apply to only one race and summarizing its role in perpetuating anti-Semitism be printed in the text which playgoers purchase to follow the German-language play." [Excerpted from *NY Times* June 3, 1990.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 192

DATING CAN BE WRONG

by

Dr. Ed Payne, *Reflections On Medicine Newsletter*, Box 4009, Martinez, GA 30917.
March 1990. Copied with permission.

"There are two primary relationships between men and women ... marriage and the brother-sister relationship ...

"Dating is neither one nor the other. The determining factor about dating is its purpose. The intimacy of dating advances it beyond the brother-sister relationship, so the purpose relates to marriage ...

"You may object that the dating relationship can remain on the ... brother-sister level ... after two people 'break-up' ... Such belief ... shows a naive understanding of human nature. Friendships, if they have any substance at all, grow and develop. Between a male and a female it ... eventually

generates sexual attraction ... Countless testimonies illustrate this fact. ...

"The progression may be one sided ... The only safe assumption is that all men and women must avoid as much as possible, any situation in which one man and one woman are alone together or work together on a regular basis. ...

"All should seek to prevent ... the 'natural' result of a man and woman who are alone together, especially on repeated ocasions. ... 'Going steady', being 'pinned', or some commitment other than engagement is blatantly out of place ... . Only two outcomes are possible: They eventually marry, or they break up. Most do not marry ... Any pledge ... short of engagement (which should have virtually the same commitment as marriage) is a mockery ...

"The total intimacy of marriage cannot be approached in dating. Problem-solving in this relationship does not have the pressure or the constancy of marriage. Being comfortable with, and being intimate, are entirely different relationships. And, social skills can be learned in ways other than dating.

"The negatives of dating are considerable. Two young people are placed alone together, usually with long periods of unstructured time. After going together regularly, they develop a strong affection for each other. It is only natural that this affection be demonstrated by physical contact. The more time alone, the more opportunity to express these affections.![1]...

---

1 If young women knew just how easily and strongly young men are aroused, they might be much more discreet and careful!

"To place two young people alone on a regular basis ... is to invite disaster, one of which may be unintended pregnacy. That is not, however the only possible disaster. Sexual intimacies in dating will be a serious problem for future spouses.[2] ...

"Because dating carries such peer pressure, alternatives must be sought. Group activities must always be the pattern. Pairing off, on the way to or from activities should be discouraged and prohibited ... The dangers of dating must be taught in a way that clearly presents personal vulnerability ...

"Youth are generally segregated from adults. Attempts should be made to include both groups in various activities ... everything from 'Trivial Pursuit' to 'square dancing' ... Most important would be the agreement of a core group of parents who see the dangers of dating and resolve to minimize the problems. Then, the 'everyone else is doing it' carries no weight for the teen-ager. ...

"There is little of sound value in dating ... there are ... some potentially severe problems. A peer group of 'non-daters would decrease the pressure to date. Parents would have to provide the social activities that seem necessary to keep young people occupied and interested.

"When should dating begin? ... it should not begin until a person decides that he or she does not have the gift of celibacy and that his or her situation is more or less compatible with marriage (regular job, most or all education finished, a job that does not require frequent travel, etc.) Dating

2 ED: Guilt feelings by participants and suspicion by the eventual spouse never quite go away.

should be the final stages to get to know some one better in order to consider marriage.

"Complications of dating are more prevalent than they should be. Parents of teen-agers and young adults are not fully aware of this problem. ... We need ... to give a message to the world that dating and its problems are avoidable. Illegitimate pregnancies that could end in abortion rarely occur within chance acquaintances but do occur among those who date regularly.

"Pro-life people propose an incomplete answer to the problem of illegitimate pregnancies by legislative action and even crisis pregnancy centers when they fail to acknowledge and teach prevention, that is, the problems and evils of dating. Sadly, they often allow the possibilities of illegitimate pregnancy within their own families.

"We will have little impact on the world until the change begins with us.

ED: I agree 100% with Dr. Payne. Raising six children has shown me that nothing good can result from dating until the child has reached maturity and is ready, willing, and able to marry. That means - able to take on the responsibilities of an adult. It's time to stop the kids from playing house and allow "grown-up marriages", complete with its responsibilities and privileges.

Anything else is playing with fire.

==========

COMMUNISM'S COLLAPSE

by Ernst Zundel, Canada's first thought prisoner.

"Communism collapsed chiefly because it became a victim of its anti-nature policy of 'genocide against the

talented ones.' Communism repressed and killed the independent thinkers and innovators because they instinctively knew that they would become dangerous to the ruling gangster oligarchy.

"Those who were shot, tortured, or worked to death or broken spiritually or physically did not and could not reproduce! ... What is missing is the offspring of the intelligent, the creative, the ruling elite. No amount of western aid, money or technology can bridge that gap. ...

"The building of elites is a very slow and tedious process that spans centuries. Soviet bullets snuffed out the lives of millions in split seconds that had taken nature generations to build.

"Now nature confronts the same murderous system with the results of its criminal policy. ..." *Zundel Report*, August 3, 1990

UNFILTERED NEWS

MANDELA: According to the communist *Peoples Daily World* for May 31st, Mandela has just been awarded the 1990 Lenin Peace prize.

NEW ZEALAND: After nationalizing the phone, petroleum, steel, and insurance companies belonging to private individuals who had earlier refused to sell, the confiscating government now is selling these same companies to financiers who earlier wanted to buy them but couldn't. This piracy is called "privatization" and is standard operating procedure when the government is bought and paid for and is the enforcing arm of special interests.

ARGENTINA: Argentina's stateowned telephone compnay was recently "privatized". Now, all eyes are on the state owned oil and gas monopoly confiscated earlier from private owners as they in turn are being prepared to be "privatized" to others than their original owners.

NOREIGA: According to the *NY Post* of June 9, 1990, a Miami federal judge dismissed Noriega's challenge to US jurisdiction, his claims that he couldn't be prosecuted for activities outside the US, and, as a head of state that he had immunity for his actions.

ED: The U.S. is making the scumbag Noreiga look like a GOOD guy. The U.S. kidnaped him - a foreign national - after breaking down the front door of his country and killing hundreds of innocent men, women, and children. The U.S. then installed its own puppet governement. Now, Noriega has been taken out of his own country to a foreign land (the U.S.) and under foreign laws is being tried before a kangaroo court where conviction and punishment is certain. This makes Noreiga's drug hustling look like the acts of a boy scout, assuming, of course, that the U.S. isn't lying about this, too.

NOTE: Today's news reports that the drug charge is being dropped and is being replaced by "money laundering". How about "littering" or "reckless driving"?

DISARMING? Defense secretary Cheney ordered the AF to remove all short-range nuclear missiles from alert status because they might accidentally explode. This affects about 1000 missiles on three types of intercontinental bombers. Safety concerns center on the danger that the missiles contain highly volatile rocket fuel which could catch fire

and possibly explode scattering plutonium. Other warheads including the types used on the Trident missile and nuclear artillery shells based in Europe are under review. *NY Post*, p. 2, 6/9/90

ED: This is an addition to the recent unilateral disarmament treaties. What will the U.S. fight with if the USSR gets back on her feet and decides that the U.S. is the bad guy after all? What if there is another "bad guy" out there?

MOSQUE: A $50 million mosque with a 136 foot minaret will be finished by year end to serve New York's swelling Moslem population. *NY News*, March 28, 1990.

MEDIA REPORTING: The announcer said, "In S. Africa, a white supremacist yesterday stated that that there may be increased violence." Then in the next breath: "Two bombs went off killing two Blacks and wounding others." The announcer linked by association the events to condemn Whites. "Supremacist" is an anti-White slur. Slander and vilification follow. The audience is supposed to assume that Whites had set the bombs which killed the Blacks instead of the more rational assumption that the deadly feuding between the Black Xhosas and Zulus is more likely to blame. Whites defending themselves would logically direct their attention against renegades and false witnesses instead of Blacks who are only doing what they are encouraged to do by the establishment.

HAS IT STARTED?: Last year one of my son's college friends was driving through Roanoke with one of his friends. They stopped at a traffic light. A carload of Blacks, accompanied by a lone White, drove up, pulled them out of their

car and beat them with steel reinforcing rods and baseball bats. Their faces carry the scars.

This last weekend, another of my son's friends with four companions, while in D.C. to see the museums, were set upon by three carloads of Blacks and severely beaten. All required emergency room treatment. Neither of these two incidents was reported by the media.

At Virginia Beach, small groups of Whites are set upon with such frequency by mobs of Blacks that the media has been forced to report it. It is almost a daily affair. The merchants complain that it is bad for business.

Nine out of ten interracial attacks are strangers attacking Whites. Whites are the most gentle race in the world. Their crime rate is among the lowest, if not the lowest. Still, a venomous Saxophobe media portrays them as hate filled and the cause of every confrontation. "Hate Laws" are being passed to punish them if they accuse anyone of mistreating them.

GRAVEYARD NAMES: "The Israeli military has cut back on medical care to Palestinians to such an extent that Arabs are suffering adverse effects and in some cases, death. ... dying Arabs have been turned away from the hospital door. ... horrified Israeli doctors .. have begun to give the Palestinians the names of dead Jewish patients." *Cutting Edge.*

TUTU: Bishop Tutu, well known South African Black Anglican Bishop, member of Africa's Xhosa tribe, recently met with Jewish leaders in Cincinnati to "patch up differences." Tutu, like Joseph Mandella, won their displeasure by favoring a separate homeland for Palestinian Arabs. The

S. African Xhosa organizion, the ANC, has black leaders friendly to Arab causes. But, the ANC has a Jewish leader, Joe Slovo, who is not. Thus, the U.S. backs pro-Arab ANC Xhosas, the Arabs throw rocks at Jews, the Jews attack black ANC Xhosa leaders who have a Jewish head for their pro-Palestinian stand. The White S. African leader deClerk has deserted his white constituants to ally himself with the Xhosas. The S. African Whites he abandoned are becoming friendly with the Zulus. The Zulus and the Xhosas are killing each other at an astonishing rate. The question foremost in the State Departments mind is simply - how can they turn South Africa over to the communists by getting a Black/White race war started if they can't get all this mess sorted out and stop the Blacks from killing each other? Things are tough all over.

THE PRICE: Articles are appearing more and more frequently in the NY papers about children who refuse to go to school because of fear of assault, rape, and murder. Children also fear walking the streets and the newspaper stories are full of incidents of kidnapping and murder. It appears that the replacement of Christian Law with Lawless statutes is not working.[3]

LAW: The wholesale repeal of Christian Law is making the country uninhabitable for Christians. A jury without the "Law in their hearts" cannot be expected to dispense justice. Strangers are certain to misrule. The choice will soon be -

---

3 *"If ye will not ... do all these commandments; ....I also will do this unto you; .... they that hate you shall reign over you ... I will send wild beasts among you which shall rob you of your children ... And I will make your cities waste." Lev 26:14-35*

Law or Lawlessness. Survival or extinction. It will be the day of the warrior.

MARCOS: Implicit in Washington's removal of the Marcos family from the Philippines was a promise not to subject Ferdinand and Imelda Marcos to criminal prosecution. The U.S. once again lied.

CONSERVATIVE ADVICE: A conservative newsletter recently copied the advice given to successful left wing organizations years ago and passed it on to its own supporters:

"No more parades, please. Six or seven recently attracted publicity and caused their own side to be ridiculed. When the foe cannot see you, does not know what you are doing, and frightens itself with its own imagination, you are effective. Unseen, invisible, silent. It must either be that again or the flag should go back into the glass case in the museum where it can be respected in memories. Tight small cells ... infiltrating every other organization around ... quietly doing their work of altering such groups' courses to suit themselves and their own objectives." *From The Mountain*, June 26, 1990

LOOKING ON: Ed Koch, colorful Jewish ex-mayor of NY City, in his *NY Times* article of March 18, 1990, took Black muslim leader Farrakhan to task for Farrikhan saying that he had been informed by a Jewish film producer that there was a Jewish conspiracy to achieve world dominance.

This is not more quibbling between Jews and Blacks. It is basically Islamic law vs. Talmudic law. Any agreement between the two will be temporary and passing. The differences that remain are basic and permanent. Each contestant

would like to use the other for his own ends, but each knows that in the end there can be no compromise.

POET: Israeli-Arab poet, Shafik Habib, was placed under house arrest to await trial for publishing poems about the Palestinian uprising. *NY Post*, p9, June 20, 1990.

LAVENDER LIGHTS: It was planned for the Empire State Building to be decked out with lavender lights to honor homosexuals, both male and female, on June 22-24.

HOMOS: "Jim Johnson ... offers a chilling review of the 'gay' nineties ... once civil rights demands are met .... it will be against the law to say anything against homosexual activity by anyone because that will be a crime of hate. To teach anything other than accepted homosexual theology will result in the loss of nonprofit tax exemption." *The New American*, p. 44, July 30, 1990.

FBI GAY: A gay FBI agent in San Francisco has sued the FBI charging that it irrationally bans homosexuals and plans to fire him. The man had done counter-intellegence work and wishes to resume his job.

GAY STUDDS: Rep. Gerry Studds, publicly confessed homosexual and Massachusetts member of congress, was beaten on a Washington street corner by two men. They knocked him to the ground and punched and kicked him. *NY Post*, p. 11, June 9, 1990.

WARFARE EVOLVES: Kifah Ghalib, Palestinian guerrilla unit leader, was shot shortly after midnight in his own Palestinian Lebanon refugee camp by assassins armed with

silencer-equiped pistols. *News*, Aug 5, 1990, Lynchburg, VA.

DISABEDIENCE: The New Testament has been translated into Mongolian.

RKH: *(1) "Give not that which is holy unto the dogs." Mathew 7:6, (2) "It is not meet to take the childrens's bread, and to cast it to dogs." Math 15:24, (3) "There shall no stranger eat of the holy thing." Lev. 22:10, (4) "When the tabernacle is to be pitched ... the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death." No 1:51, (5) "These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, Go not unto the way of the Gentiles, and unto any city of the Samaritans enter ye not: But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Math 10:5,6.*

The translator, an Englishman, has a Mongolian wife. *"From the lawless comes lawlessness."*

"OUTING": The homosexual magazine *Outweek* identifies homosexuals who would prefer to remain hidden. The theory is that it is great to be gay - so why hide it? The disclosure has stirred up a hornets' nest as Fran Lebowitz, author of two books, complains, "To me, this is a bunch of Jews lining up other Jews to go to a concentration camp." *NY Post*, p. 6, June 19, 1989.

ISLAMIC UNITY: "Iran's spiritual leader called the stationing of US forces in Saudi Arabia an 'insult' to the Moslem people of that country." *Investor's Daily*, p. 1, Aug 16, 1990

ED: Iran is the recent enemy of Iraq.

RESTORED?: In the Soviet Union it has been suggested that the long list of Soviet exiles being restored to rights of citizenship and good graces include Alexander Solzhenitsyn.

LENIN: The Soviet communist party appealed to the Soviet people to stop vandalism on statues of Lenin, founder of the Soviet union. Monuments have been destroyed in dozens of town while in some of the Soviet republics the statues are being dismantled by legislative decree.

TRUCE OF THE BEAR:

"When he stands up as pleading, in wavering, man- brute guise,

"When he veils the hate and cunning of his little swinish eyes,

"When he shows as seeking quarter, with paws like hands in prayer, "That is the time of the peril - the time of the Truce of the Bear."

Rudyard Kipling

SPORT: Lynchburg police captured two Blacks from Washington who had been driving through White neighborhoods shooting Whites with silent highpowered air guns. Found in the car were bombs, black powder and fuses. *Lynchburg News*, A-5, August 4, 1990

BANG - YOU'RE DEAD: In nearby Rustburg three students have been expelled for bringing pistols to class. *Lynchburg News*, p. B-3, August 10, 1990

MOSCOW BOMBS: Soviet police defused a bomb attached to the bottom of a car with magnets. Similar bombs are being used in Ireland, supposedly by the IRA.

JFK - ANOTHER CLAIM: The son of a Dallas police officer said that his father was one of three who shot Kennedy in 1963 on CIA orders. *Arizona Republic,* 8/6/90, copied from *Daily News Digest* 8/15/90.

CIGARETTES: "NJ Supreme Court ruled that warnings on cigarette packs don't protect tobacco companies from liability lawsuits." *WSJ,* 7/27/90

HARD-LINERS: "American communists are taking a dim view of the increasing number of Soviet revelations about genocide and other crimes ... the Communist Party *Peoples Daily World*, suggests that such disclosures ... only serve to hurt the cause of international socialism." *The New American*, p. 44, July 30, 1990.

EQUAL: "The Ohio Civil Rights Commission has determined that city of Cincinnati hiring practices violate state affirmative-action guidelines ... The city's affirmative-action goal is to reduce the number of white males to 38.6% of the work force. *The Cincinnati Inquirer*, D5, July 4, 1990.

SOVIET NEWS & VIEWS: The July issue of this monthly communist magazine will be its last. I'm sorry to see it go. It was slanted to Red views, but was by far more truthful and straightforward than the reporting of the average establishment paper in the U.S.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 193

WHY FIGHT IRAQ

The letters congratulating *War Cycles/Peace Cycles* for its 1985 projection that the next place of world conflict would be Islam and South Africa are appreciated but unmerited. That's the way the system works.

Here is the scenario:

In March 1965, twenty years before *WC/PC* was published, the Carnegie Endowment for International Peace published its report, *Apartheid and the United Nations*. In this report it was recommended that the UN should go to war with South Africa.[1]

1 Please note the name of the report. It may better have been entitled in liberal-speak "Peace Group Opts for War," or "The Fight For Peace".

The report said,

> "We shall analyze three general categories of action, a show of force, a naval and air blockade and direct military intervention. We shall also look briefly at what might be involved for any military forces being utilized by the United Nations in a period of direct UN rule."

The blockade envisioned required 50 to 60 warships including destroyers, submarines, three to five aircraft carriers with suitable support vessels, and 300 aircraft of fighter and reconnaissance capability.

Direct intervention and the conquest of S. Africa required another 200 frontline aircraft, 200 transport planes, 30,000 men for amphibious assault, 3,000 men for air assault, a reserve of 300 more planes, 60,000 more troops, and 117 additional warships and transport vessels.

Casualties would be between 19,000 and 38,000 killed and wounded. This does not include the S. Africans killed or wounded.

In politics nothing happens by accident. Things are planned - they are made to happen. The invasion plans against South Africa were formulated in 1965 at the very time that South Africa was the stalwart ally and friend of the United States and the West, and the media darling.

Evil Genius

Everyone believes that somewhere an evil genius lurks. The someone who plans wars, massacres, and death camps, sometimes twenty or thirty years in advance. Stories, such as the one above, lend credence to that view. To calmly plot

a war that is to take place at a time in the distant future requires a truly homicidal type who will hire like-minded people to work for him. People with no conscience at all.

People can never agree on his identity. He is never mentioned by the media. His (or her) crimes are studiously overlooked by the pulpits, ignored by politicians, and remains invisible to exposé newsletter writers who wish to avoid trouble by collaborating, and perhaps getting a share of whatever there is.

One Dollar Gift

This lending business is important. If one understands this - no other explanation for South Africa or Iraq is really necessary.

Ever stop to think why banks have insisted that state legislatures pass laws so that unclaimed accounts containing $1 that grand-dad set up for his grand-daughter when she was born will revert to the state after ten or fifteen years? We are told that it's because of the paper work, or, because there are starving Eskimos at the north pole who can use that dollar to buy food. But, is that the real reason? No indeed! Not a lick of truth to it. Let me tell you the real story, although it's sort of like locking the barn door after the horse is out - and I mean the horse is really out. The following is one explanation about how it all started.

A Quarter For The Kid

In 1655, Oliver Cromwell let the international bankers into England. They had been banned since 1290, but they promised to be good and do him a favor by lending him a few thousand pounds at 10% for letting them in. He needed

the money, so he did. They didn't even require immediate repayment. "Regular fellows" - easy to work with.

The tale goes that while Cromwell was in the bank one day making out a money order for some of his relatives in America, he opened a "savings" account, as an afterthought, for his little niece Prudence. This account paid a guaranteed 10%. Not being a big spender with his own money, he put a quarter in it and sent the pass book to her mother to keep for her until she grew up and went to college or something. It's the thought that counts!

Like little girls the world over, little Prudence was not impressed with 25¢, especially in a bank account over in England where she couldn't get it to buy candy or something. So, she put the passbook in a secret drawer in her dresser and forgot it. Dressers back then had secret drawers.

In 1990, the dresser was a real antique and was still around. Everyone said it came over in the Mayflower.[2]

Anyway, when she was eight years old little Prudence (this was little Prudence 12th) was fooling around in the dresser and discovered the secret drawer holding the passbook belonging to her ancestor.

Not much money, but she took it down to the bank to get the quarter for a jaw breaker.

The teller smiled when he saw 25¢ deposit made back in 1655 and indulgently took it over to the machine to automatically compute the interest. The machine jammed.

---

2 If all the furniture that is said to have come over in the Mayflower was shipped back to Europe it would take an 80,000 ton Queen Mary three trips to get it all back.

She called the bank manager, Joe, who came over and he too jammed the machine when he tried to compute the totals. Joe then sat down and did some fast computation with the bank's personal computer, and what he saw was enough.

He then called little Prudence XII over and said to her - "Little girl, you are the queen of the world. The banking system, of which this bank is part, owes you;

$18,386,096,562,268.61

That's $18 TRILLION DOLLARS plus a few odd hundred billion, and thats more than the world's worth."

To show that he really knew what he was doing he continued, banker style, not knowing when to quit:

"The annual interest comes to $1,838,609,656,276.86, or, if you prefer, $5,037,286,729.53 a day. That's FIVE BILLION DOLLARS and change. This is what interest on 25¢ will do for you if you keep it in the bank long enough."

Little Prudence clapped her hands. She always wanted to be queen of the world.

Not knowing much about money, little Prudence hired Joe the bank manager to be her agent, or actually, prime minister, since a queen needs a prime minister to run things for her. She played in the yard of her home and he ran the world for her and explained things to her that she didn't understand. Queens don't have to understand everything, you know.

Putting Others To Work

One day Joe went to see little Prudence and while they were playing on her see-saw Joe explained that they would have to get the president of the United States to go to war

against somebody. Little Prudence was only eight and didn't understand about such things, so Joe explained that the country was running out of money.

Little Prudence wanted to know why they didn't use some of her's. She had more than $18 trillion dollars. Joe patiently explained that the $18 trillion was the money that the banks and the people owed her. If they had money - they paid her. If they didn't have money they couldn't pay her, and then she wouldn't have any money either.

Little Prudence then said that since the U.S. government owed her a lot of money, and since most of the politicians worked for her,[3] why couldn't she just tell them to make some money and give it to everyone who needed it - like herself, Joe, and some other nice people.

Again, Joe patiently explained that one of the reasons they wanted to go to war was to provide an excuse for the government to borrow money from her banks - not to make money themselves - if they did, the government and the people wouldn't need her banks any more. If they didn't need her banks, then she wouldn't be queen and everyone wouldn't work for her, and Joe wouldn't be able to take care of her banking business and give her extra candy when her mother wasn't looking. That was one of the main reasons they were paying politicians - to keep the country from printing its own money which would keep her from being queen and put Joe out of a job.

Even little Prudence could see the wisdom of not letting the government make money if it meant that they wouldn't need her banks to lend them money and she wouldn't be

3 *"The borrower is slave to the lender." Prov 22:7*

queen. She liked being queen. Joe like being assistant queen, or manager, or prime minister - whatever.

Where Money Comes From

Little Prudence then wanted to know that if she was the richest person in the world, but only had IOU's and no money; and if the banks she owned also owned lots of IOU's but no money, where did money come from and where did it go?

"People try to pay off their IOUs so they don't owe any money and they can't do it.

"The reason they can't do it is because our banks lend $10 and make borrowers repay $11. Once they pay the $10, that pays off part of the debt[4] and then they have no more money, BUT, still owe $1. AND, since they now have no money they must come back to our banks and mortgage more and more property to borrow again and again so their debt gets bigger and bigger and when they run out of property to mortgage, we foreclose and take everything they've got. The people can never pay it off and escape. Neat, huh?

"Their IOU's and their foreclosed property are why you are so rich. You own all the people who owe you. You own them all, and in time you will own all their property. The money isn't important - except when you have to buy something to eat - like now."

---

4 A $10 payment cancels a $10 IOU, and - poof! Both $10 and the $10 IOU disappear - leaving the $1 debt and no money to pay it.

To a banker the answer was simple. Actually, the little queen didn't understand a word of it. No one ever does understand what a banker is saying. But she knew this much:

"That doesn't sound very honest to me."

Joe, stung to the quick, replied:

"So, it's not honest - it's legal!"

"We've paid good hard earned money to politicians to make it legal, and now they TAX everyone who says it's NOT legal. How's that! Even preachers agree that it's legal. No one ever says one word against it.[5] We are strictly legal, and that makes us honest. The government says so, the courts say so, and we've got sheriffs and soldiers to make it stick. We're protected all around."

Little Pru didn't quite understand this either. But if Joe said so, and he was a banker and made his living doing this sort of thing, it must be so.

"Well Joe, about this war, why do we need a war."

"To make people borrow money into existence when they don't want to borrow - money that everyone needs." Joe explained.

"The people are already in debt. They don't have any more debt free houses, factories, or land. They can't bring us deeds to debt free property so that they can borrow new money into existence. What we MUST have are new debt free borrowers. If we can get a war started, the government can borrow money into existence by issuing their own IOU bonds. That helps, but the country we go to war with - THEY will have to go to their own banks to borrow money into

---

5 *"Hath given forth upon usury ... shall he then live? he shall not live: he hath done all these abominations; he shall surely die; his blood shall be upon him." Ezek 18:13*

existence to buy guns and ships and planes to defend themselves - and you own those banks, too. After all, no one questions where money comes from."

"Well, if you say so." Said little Prudence. With whom should we go to war?"

"Well, Japan, Germany, Korea, Vietnam, Grenada, Afghanistan and Panama have already been used. How about South Africa and Iraq. They are mostly debt-free. They have debt-free property to mortgage and are able to borrow a lot of money into existence to keep the world money system supplied with money for a long time. If we work it right, like Vietnam, we can string it out 20 years or more. After all, the plans were made back in 1965 and are still good. It will give us the money we need to buy you a swingset to go with this see-saw. The new swingsets are a lot more comfortable."

"Little Pru clapped her hands in glee.

Conclusion

So you see - there is an evil genius - an evil genius that plans to envelop the world in wars, death, and destruction.

The question - who is it?

Is it

(1) the Carnegie crew who planned the S. African invasion so many years ago, is it

(2) Joe the banker, whom people secretly suspect is part of a Jewish conspiracy? Is it

(3) little Pru, the eight year old secret ruler of the world? Is it

(4) the dastardly Oliver Cromwell who started this whole mess with his 25¢ gift at 10% interest? OR, maybe - just maybe - could it be

(5) the system of interest itself?

Until people find the correct answer among the five suspects, and do something about it, we can confidently expect that liberation wars against the evil South Africas and Iraqs of the world to force them to borrow money into existence will continue indefinitely. Or, until the Johnnies, Fritz's, Abduls, and Gooks who fight these wars are all used up - whichever comes first.

As Joe explained to Little Prudence,

"Read my lips, we're strictly legal, we're right, and we've got to look at the bright side. At least, for now, money is once again beginning to be borrowed into existence. Happy days are here again for as long as they last, and you get your swingset!

"Oh Goody!" said little Prudence, as she thought of her new swingset. "I always wanted a new swingset."

==========

UNFILTERED NEWS

BRAZIL PRIVITAZATION: Politicians in Brazil insist that it is necessary to sell publicly owned companies to private interests to fight inflation. It is believed that the sales will be made to companies who earlier unsuccessfully tried to buy the companies from their private owners. Unsuccessful, they had them nationalized by the state. Now, the government will do what the earlier private owners could not do. It's all legal.

LINCOLN BRIGADE: Earl Browder boasted that the Abraham Lincoln Brigade that fought in Spain was composed 60% of communist party members. This brigade is

now being elevated to sainthood on TV by Jerry Tallmer as the champions of Democracy and the representatives of the U.S..

INTEGRATION STOPPER: "Israelis beat and kidnaped a Palestinian man ... because they were upset about his romance with a Jewish woman." *News & Daily Advance*, Lynchburg, VA 1-8-89.

AFFIRMATIVE ACTION: Philip and Paul Malone, fair- haired, fair-complexioned twins, who worked for the Boston Fire Dept for 10 years were dismissed when a state agency ruled that they weren't black at all - they just said they were in order to get a job. Concerns about the misuse of minority status has long existed. A careful check is being made of hundreds of other job holders who may have infiltrated the Boston work force by pretending to be Black. *NY Times*, 9-10-88

COMPUTER REPAIR: The writer's computer monitor blew up - "bang", smoke, and all. It was sent to the Babcock & Wilcox Computer Division for repair. The progress report said that it would take between one and two months - the replacement part had to be ordered from China. Think about that.

AIDS: The relatively small number of AIDS-related suicides reported publicly is just the tip of the iceberg." *Cutting Edge* Aug 1990

AIDS: Dr. William Haseltine, AIDS researcher at Harvard, says "anyone who tells you categorically that AIDS is not contracted by saliva is not telling you the truth. AIDS

may, in fact, be transmitted by tears, saliva, bodily fluids, and mosquito bites." Dr. John Seale of England, says the AIDS virus is "unusually stable outside the human body. It retains all its infectivity after 7 days in water at room temperature, and some after being kept dry for a week." *Christian World Report*, Aug 1990

ARKANSAS QUAKE: Dan Cicirello, earthquake preparedness supervisor for Arkansas, said that an earthquake along the New Madrid fault would result in many citizens having to rely on their own resources. Highways, bridges, railroads and airport runways would be destroyed. Also wells, pipes, water treatment facilities, towers, and water storage facilities. Clean drinking water would be in short supply. Damaged levees and dams would flood wide areas. Breaking natural gas, oil and chemical pipelines would pollute the area.

SIMPSON PLAN: To break up clubs for Whites', Sen. Allan Simpson (R-Wyo) proposes to deny them business expense deductions. (Story in *NY Daily News*, Jun 16, 1990)

IRAN: In spite of their recent 8 year war with Iraq, Iranians are volunteering to fight with Iraq against American troops. While America has some well advertised allies, the solid help from muslims is flowing to Iraq. Some fear that this could be the beginning of a common Islamic front - a thing feared by the West since the Crusades.

JOINT VENTURE: The Hearst Corp and the Soviet government's Izvestia newspaper announced plans to jointly develop a weekly newspaper. There is one other U.S.-Soviet publishing joint venture. In January, El Paso,

Texas based Sun World Corp, started up Literary Gazette International at the suggestion of the Soviet Writers Union. The article did not state where the major distribution would take place. (Story in *NY Post*, May 23, 1990)

DC: The NY Post of May 23, 1990 carried an article warning visitors to Washington, D. C. to stay out of Georgetown on weekend nights because of cops' inability to provide special patrols. The police said five cops were injured in confrontations with groups of young men the past weekend.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 194

THE STING

Blackmail

Industrial spying, international espionage, and political arm-twisting are done by securing tractable political allies, recruiting compliant agents, securing the services of submissive employees in the camp of the competition.

The key word - one that is never spoken in polite Western society is - "blackmail". Brought to a high art in Communist countries, half the population is blackmailed to make them inform against the other half. In the West, much of the population is "persuaded" in the same manner to cooperate with authorities.

Stripped of decorative verbiage, most corporate, political, and government persuasion is accomplished by blackmail, and blackmail is blackmail the world over. The essence of blackmail is to catch someone violating a social taboo, or catch or trick someone into violating a government statute that carries a hefty penalty - and withhold punish-

ment in exchange for co-operation. It is usually very inexpensive and highly efficient.

I was a competition pistol shooter in the service. I still enjoy the excitement of standing in a line of shooters banging at targets, hearing the sound, smelling the powder, and enjoying the camaraderie. This has been a lifelong interest of mine, although the youngsters nowadays beat me badly.

Recently, I overheard a local politician talking to a friend. The politician had been offered a free .45 automatic pistol by a well-wisher who lived out of state. He was delighted. I know the feeling. Each .45 pistol is different. Different trigger squeeze, different patterns at different ranges - different all around. Pistols have personalities of their own.

He expressed his pleasure to a fellow shooter who was a gun shop owner. The gun shop owner was appalled! He said that that would be committing a felony to receive the gift in the mail from out of state.

The politician didn't know that! Neither did I.

To be legal the person making the gift had to send it to a registered gun dealer in Virginia who would register the gift and then turn it over to the one it was supposed to go to. Receiving it directly from the sender would put the one receiving it in deep trouble with federal authorities.

Recruiting Informants

Another friend, a law enforcement officer, told me that the gift offer had the appearance of being a routine sting operation. "Routine" in that such things were going on all the time. He went on to say that stings are constantly in progress and are directed at anyone who may be of some future use to the establishment.

It may come as a surprise, but it seems that stings at times are directed at those who support the establishment as well as those who oppose its policies. ALL people are fodder for its machine. The establishment has no "friends" - only compliant servants - and anti-establishment people are caught and used to report on groups that keep secrets from the establishment, or merely to set the stage to use the organizations for establishment purposes. This last is especially effective when officer(s) of targeted groups can be compromised.

Congressmen, the leaders of the country, are common targets. Unable to stand ANY adverse publicity, many can be easily caught and instantly transformed into avid supporters of key establishment policy to escape exposure and resulting media smear and prison. A sting involving supposed Arab sheiks showed how easy it is to trap large numbers of them at one time. Holdouts, such as Congressman Hanson, go straight to jail. The few, like Senator McCarthy, who can't be caught in wrongdoing, had to be blitzed by a full media campaign. It would have been far simpler if they could have been neutralized by being photographed with a prostitute, taking a payoff, or dealing dope, or helping a "friend" with an illegal favor.

Farm Loan Sting

Once before, during the farm protests in 1985, a lawyer "friend" from out of state frantically called saying that I had to drop everything and go to Denver. There multi-billion Arab oil money men were meeting with American farmers to make no-interest loans just to help fight the present Federal Reserve monopoly of usury lending.

Fascinated by billions of dollars, and knowing nothing about Islamic no-interest money lending, I was eager to learn about the concept. However, three decades of being sold economic packages by the best in the business caused me to sense something that didn't ring true. At the last minute I backed out. Those who didn't were mostly farmers unsophisticated in economic matters who are still in prison. It was an an anti-farm leader sting and it worked wonderfully well. Ever wonder why there was no farm protest as farmers were losing their farms as in former years? Many of the leaders were in jail. The lawyer still touches down with me on occasion. He's just doing his job. I wonder what they've got on him?

Judging by my own experience, it must be easy to persuade targeted people to violate some statute they know nothing about. Once they have broken the law they may then be given a choice - if they are the kind who can be persuaded to be cooperative.[1]

The Handler

An-FBI agent (and his counterpart in other Federal agencies) is portrayed as a crisp clean cut chap whose job it is to uphold the laws of the country.

Actually, most of his time is spent recruiting (if you want to call it that), handling, training, and directing a vast army of blackmailed agents who, when and if needed, are set to work against others. His job load remains bearable only

1 Order members who considered themselves POWs and refused to cooperate have been given harsh sentences up to several lifetimes. If they had not been motivated by principal and had informed on their fellows most would likely have received a slap on the wrist.

because most sting secured agents remain inactive until a need for their special services arises. Then they are given instruction, training, and are directed to the selected target.

Wherever FBI agents have operated for a time, they have no difficulty in activating scores, even hundreds, of law violators as agents who must go and do whatever they are ordered to do, or face the consequences.

A friend of mine, himself an ex-FBI agent, resigned from the FBI years ago because, as he told me, his whole life was made up of informants, dirty information, dirty incidents, and corrupt social types. The association was influencing his personal life and his home life and it wasn't worth either the money or the personal price that he was having to pay. This is one man's opinion.

Many FBI handlers pay a frightful price for doing this work. Over the years most I have seen have developed a hard, sour, cynical outlook on life that carries over into their private lives. The sharp clean cut exterior demanded by the agency often hides pent- up feelings that can explode wildly in diverse things like a private gun battle in Lynchburg in his home with a daughter's suitor, consorting with whores and being recruited as a Soviet spy, or being charged with possible implication in the disappearance of millions of dollars of operating funds secured by The Order in their operations against the establishment.

An attorney friend told me that to help secure sting-agents - petty, frustrating, make-work laws are often encouraged. These laws create thousands of outlaws the instant they are passed. The establishment can then pick from among the new violators and choose those they want to become agents in exchange for non- prosecution. The result

is a harvest of white collar sting- operatives - accountants, lawyers, doctors, judges, and government servants.

Conspiracy Sting

The new establishment catchall toy is "conspiracy". Conspiracy is the ultimate state crime. It is a thought crime. You don't have to do anything, you just have to be guilty of thinking it. Thinking will send you to prison. First touted as the cure for mafia crime and drugs, it is commonly used to imprison pro-life pickets and anyone who can't be gotten by any other means.

A preacher may get upset and say that the president and the whole congress ought to be taken out and hanged for giving away taxpayers' money or for allowing the U.S. to invade a foreign country. If the listener in the congregation does not stand immediately to contradict this statement; both he, everyone else in the room as well as the preacher, may be accused of "CONSPIRACY to overthrow the government of the U.S." That was the reason for the Fort Smith treason trials.

If the powers that be want to make something out of the preacher's remarks, they can. Maybe not today, or next month, or even next year. But, when conditions are right the statement on file can be brought out and brushed off. Sting-agents can be activated who will swear to whatever they are told to swear to, and the case is on. The charge - "conspiracy".

Protecting Establishment Agents

To avoid having their informers discovered, the establishment sharply curtailed most lie detector tests. Such tests are now strictly regulated. Voluntary "stress tests" to check

employee reliability are now administered, and must be re-administered frequently since loyal employees can be turned into sting induced disloyal ones from one week to the next.

Precautions Against Informers

Palestinians, to protect against a cloud of Israeli controlled Arab informers - simply kill them. The Order, discovering an informer in their midst, is said to have instantly executed him. In both the foregoing cases, informers were looked upon as a death angel.

Short of such extreme measures, which certainly do not seem appropriate at this time, a few words to the great number of ordinary citizens who wish to avoid the unpleasantness of the everyday sting:

Avoid like the plague those with a questionable past. Those who have committed murder, rape, aggravated assault, deal dope, skim money, etc., have more to lose than someone with a parking ticket. They are easier for the establishment to catch and work with. The largest number of establishment sting-caught informants come straight from the gutter and not only would they implicate you in something you aren't even involved in, they can be personally dangerous.

Personal Habits

The personal habits of the recruited violent criminal are often as repulsive as his crimes. Particularly, beware foul smelling, cursing, drinking, converts to God and country.

Beware those who suddenly appear from nowhere and decide that YOU are his ideal. With a finger on the tape recorder in his pocket he will record your answer to ques-

tions he has been instructed to ask so that they may be later spliced into a tale that even your wife would not recognize - but a cherry picked grand jury might. That same grand-jury would certainly believe a story of a plot to overthrow the government when presented with evidence of an arsenal that illegally arrived through the mails.

The Christian is trained to accept what may be a ring of gold from among the flotsam and jetsam of humanity. Today, that pearl may have an implanted detonating device. Beware not only the gold ring in the pig's snout, but beware ANYONE who does not have your standards.

All the infiltrators that I have learned about have a simple plausible story which could not be investigated for one reason or another. Past activities often were said to have taken place in a distant state.

Anti-sting activities can begin by noticing idle people around with no visible source of income and no visible reason for existence. Every county has one or more. They are often either handlers or just permanent establishment watchers.

Among those with whom you are thrown in contact, notice little things, what one eats, drinks, if they wash their hands. The types to avoid are often incredibly grasping and greedy, even while presenting an ivy-league front. To them, tithing is incomprehensible. If they say they tithe - watch what the tithe goes for. In manner, most can't help but be agreeable. They don't really know enough to disagree.

Most avoid deep conversations that could blow their cover. When the knowledgeable person arrives - the sting has pressing things to do elsewhere.

His prominently displayed Bible may carry the price tag and have the pages stuck together. He may not enjoy what

he is doing, but it is either that or jail for him. He is deathly afraid of his handler sending him to the gang rapes and beatings of daily prison life.

The Establishment's Slave Army

The establishment has it all and they spend enormous sums to keep it. They intend to keep it. They have recruited a vast army of unwilling slaves - victims of past sting operations.

Watch the newly arrived who hangs on your every word and asks little beyond worshiping at your feet. Be a bit suspicious. Most people aren't that good, that smart, or that wise. What can this person get from you that he can't get on his own with a little study?

If he asks you to mail a package for him - be fairly certain that on the way to the post office you will be stopped, and guess what will be in the package? Guess what the establishment newspaper will say about the whole thing? Who will believe you after the establishment newspaper is through with the incident? This may then be your turn to be offered some sort of "arrangement".

Notice how certain great conservatives in the past have suddenly given up the fight, or switched sides on major issues. Were they convinced that the other side had the right answer? Were they just tired of fighting, just burned out? Maybe. Perhaps they were stung. It is always interesting when one of our red hot conservative politicians, papers, or organizations suddenly cools for no apparent reason and no longer puts up the good fight.

The Plan - The Solution

In the days ahead the establishment will doubtless do what works elsewhere - try to sting half of the population and get them to inform on the other half.

The Communist world has gone through it - it is now our turn. If you set your standards where they should be, and are willing to die for them, make sure your acquaintances feel the same. If they do, you should have little to worry about.

Few things in this world are free - least of all freedom!

LETTERS

EISENHOWER: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I am incensed over the possibility that the Dulles International Airport might be renamed after Eisenhower. I for one remember Ike's relentless and unnecessary destruction of French cities before D-Day 1944, his violation of the Geneva Convention and murder of war prisoners. He was not a gentleman. We don't need his kind remembered!" W. H. - DC

BOTH SIDES: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: How can the lender make money when he lends to both the victor and the conquered? The conquered must default because he can't pay and the lender loses his money." G. W. - Washington

ED: You miss the point. Money is not important to the one who owns the money machine. More money can always be lent into existence. Usury is the machine, the master - not wealth. Land, gold, cars, houses, children. They may be considered only wealth. Money can be borrowed into existence using this wealth as collateral. The usury contract of 10 for 11 will in time ensure that everything the borrower

has will belong to the lender. It may take five years, ten, fifty, or 100 years.

In a war where both sides borrow from the same usurer at interest - both are slaves to the lender. The vanquished suffers today - the victor tomorrow. The trap is time - time and compound interest. Using the usury contract - all wealth returns to the lender. Beware the usurer.

EURO: "Dear Sir: What about the European Economic Community? Do you think Euro-currency will replace the dollar as the world reserve currency? I use your newsletter quite often as a basis for my Sunday School lesson." G. A. - California

ED: Usury, the forbidden system, in time causes money to gravitate to a single place. Whoever holds most of the world's IOUs also rules the world. *"The borrower is slave to the lender." Prov 22:7* No one knows who the ultimate lender is and can only guess at his strategy. He might be a drunk. He might have syphilis, gonorrhea, or/and have AIDS dementia and be out of his mind. It's not something we are permitted to vote on. If the ruler goes really nuts and decides to destroy the U.S., he could use the world's armies against us. He could send America's armies into a far desert, and then send the world's hordes against a defenseless America. He could drive the U.S. dollar value down to 1¢ causing depression and starvation, and then bring the world's armies here.

Would he remove the dollar as backing for Europe and Asia first to protect that part of his empire? Possibly. His hirelings undoubtedly know a trick that we don't. Right now his system works perfectly - for him. "If it aint broke, don't fix it." As for his being crazy? - yes! I really believe that

logically there is an ultimate usurer who is the world's ruler, and if lack of conscience and concern for the suffering he causes is the same thing as "crazy", yes, I believe he is crazy.

BRUCE PIERCE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins; Just finished *Vigilantes Of Christendom*. Well done! In your next printing I would appreciate it if you would change 'Bruce Pierce was persuaded to testify against himself... ' to; 'Because the FBI threatened to charge and incarcerate my wife and put my three children in foster homes I was left with no choice but to make a statement against myself.' The use of the word 'persuaded' does not represent what transpired. When a man's family is threatened he feels he has no choice. And, 'testify' carries the stigma that I got on a stand in court which I never did. This is a sensitive subject with me. A matter of honor." Bruce C. Pierce - Former second In Command, *The Order*, Marion Prison.

UNFILTERED NEWS

PROPHECY: "Recall the warnings ... by Col. Mohr and Pastor Earl Jones years ago of this very scenario: a war erupts in the Mideast, the reserves are shipped out, and behold - the homeland is left defenseless against ... a Soviet attack." *Kingdom Chronicle*, Sept. 1990, P. O. Box 6388, Asheville, NC 28816.

ED: Invasion is a viable option which assumes that further conquest and occupation is necessary.

BRITISH TRAITOR: George Blake, British Soviet agent who was allowed to escape from prison and flee to Moscow 24 years ago said in a TV interview that he had

betrayed more than 600 British agents to the Soviets. (Data from Reuter, 8/18, copied from DND 8/29/90.

THE PRICE: "The prize must be worth the price for the price is always demanded! Don't do anything unless you pause, plan, consider and remember! ... The treasure ship had better be worth the venture. If not, forget it." Robert E. Miles, *From The Mountain*, 9/90.

TRIBUTE: It is with regret that we learn of the passing of Mr. S.E.D. Brown, Editor of *The South African Observer* who long fought with his pen for the freedom of Afrikaners. The paper will be continued by members of his family.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 195

U.S. INSTALLS PUPPET RULERS

The *WSJ* of August 16, 1990 reminds us that the CIA in 1963 gave full backing to the Baath Party in Iraq and installed Saddam Hussein as the 'good dictator'. The CIA also went to great expense to maintain the exiled Ayatollah Khomeini in Paris for years while the CIA installed Shah ruled Iran.

A U.S. encouraged revolt in Iran against the CIA's own Shah forced him to flee to the U.S. where he died of cancer. The CIA then dispatched one of its own Air America planes to fly the Ayatollah from Paris to Iran to take power. Once installed, the Ayatolla dutifully attacked the U.S. and became the U.S. media's "bad man".

Iran's U.S. installed Ayatollah then fought the U.S. installed Hussein of Iraq for 8 long bloody years with Iraq using Soviet equipment, and Iran using up the Shah's massive stockpile of American equipment, which was continuously maintained through the conflict with spare parts surreptitiously shipped by Reagan's administration to Iran via Israel while all the time all parties concerned stoutly maintained that they hated each other.

The president of the Philippines, the U.S. backed Marcos, was persuaded to leave on a U.S. Air Force plane following a contested election in which the U.S. media supported his opponent, Mrs. Aquino. He was confined to Hawaii, U.S. territory, where he too, died of cancer. His widow was hassled in court and then released with charges dropped and wealth intact. Collusion rumors abound.

Think about it. Israel, who once launched a "preventive strike" against Syria's nuclear reactor, has long been after the U.S. to fight their Arab enemies for them. Their amen-corner in the U.S. echoes this desire. To comply, the U.S.'s "good guy" Hussein, the man who can't breathe unless told to, becomes "mad man" Hussein (that's what the media actually calls him) because he invaded Kuwait. In righteous indignation over this despicable act, good guy overnight becomes bad guy, and the U.S. sends a half a million man army to occupy oil-rich Saudi Arabia to confront the sworn enemy of the Israelis. All this without a single American soldier having been killed in battle. The stated reason? To "protect" the world's largest source of oil from "Mad Man Huessin."

All agree that the nation which controls the world's oil supply rules the world. What a coincidence it is that America, the nation which has aided in establishing every com-

munist regime in the world, and has participated in installing in office almost every Arab leader - now surprisingly finds herself in control of the world's oil.

Viewing the situation, *The Virginia Taxpayers Association* commented, "Regarding war with Iraq ... a House Banking Committee hearing on Oct 16 confirmed that 3 billion of U.S. government money was laundered through the Italian Banca Nazionale Del Lavoro in Atlanta in the 1980s which actually paid for the Iraqi invasion of Kuwait. The fact that no federal or state bank regulators acted to stop these massive unauthorized loans to Iraq, at a time when these same regulators were zealous in curtailing legitimate loans to the U.S. corporations and real estate borrowers, has to be suspicious. ...

"On July 25, only a week before the invasion, U.S. Ambassador April Glaspie told Saddam Hussein that 'the U.S. took no official position on Iraq's border dispute with Kuwait. ... two days before the invasion, Assistant Secretary of State John Kelly in congressional testimony confirmed the message to Saddam. ... When asked ... if the U.S. would come to Kuwait's defense if it were attacked, Kelly replied; "We have no defense treaty relationship with any (Persian) Gulf country.'"[1]

If one were a cynic and kept track of what is going on, the Mid- East appears to be a staged soap opera. The cast hired by the same casting company which also engaged the principal players in the Philippine comedy and also the South African tragedy. This last named show needed to have some differences resolved between the principal actors before returning to its Broadway run. The Black prima-donnas

1 *Virginia Taxpayers Association*, 11/20/90, P.O. Box 663, Lynchburg, Virginia 24505

were using the spotlight to air their internal family squabble, a no-no in show biz.

All the while, the TV commentator stands on the edge of the stage just as the readers did in the old days to read the plot so the world audience will have some notion of what to make of it all.

Kuwait is playing now, but it isn't the only show in town. It does, if properly managed, give promise of eventually taking in one of the biggest gates since WW II. It may even end up like the profitable long drawn out eight year Iraq-Iranian affair to add realism while at the same time helping the world's economies borrow money into existence to keep things going. Somebody's got to do it. Properly done, the run could last a long long time like the Vietnam show, with offensives going in circles, loudspeaker warning of attacks to come, strategic targets placed off-bounds, and the Iraqis somehow still getting enough war material to look believable and keep up their end of the thing. After all, according to Keynes, war borrowing is the best ingredient for business.

The Mid-East show has a darker side. A serious side. We remember that one of the Christian crusades launched against Islam to secure the Holy Land was strangely mis-directed into a wasteland in the Mid-East where the entire army, without water and resupply, died almost to a man. That army was almost as large as our army now in Arabia. It's not like we haven't had it done to us before.

Think! If we wanted to invade the USSR we would most certainly feign weakness, disorder, and collapse. If the Soviets were stupid enough to believe it, we would then persuade them to move their army thousands of miles away from Europe and the USSR to clear the way for an invading American army. On the other hand, if they wanted to invade

the U.S., what more could they want than what they've got? They have at least as much sense, and many more sympathizers in our government to help them do it.

LETTERS

DIXIE NATIONALIST: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I belong to the Southern Nationalist Party.[2] What Dixie needs is her own nation." B. D. - Georgia

ED: As time goes on I believe you will find that the "Dixie" you seek is not a place, it is where your people are. Dixie was a dream that God would not allow. God blessed her - farms handed down for generations, chivalrous brave men and beautiful women, churches and a Godfearing people.

But she tolerated evil in her midst:

1) **Strangers in the land:**[3]

2) **Strangers who ruled over her** in the very highest echelons of government,[4]

3) **Land monopolies** - ten farms were combined into 1,000 acre plantations,[5]

4) **Wealthy priests** and wealthy churches,[6]

5) **Wealthy kings** and rulers,[7]

2 Southern National Party, P.O. Box 18214, Memphis, TN 38181

3 *"They ... were mingled among the heathen and learned their works." Ps 160:35-36.*

4 *"You shall appoint over you a man of your own race, you must not appoint a foreigner, one who is not of your own race." Deu 17:15 New English Bible*

5 *"Woe unto them that join house to house, that lay field to field, till there be no place, and they may be placed alone in the midst of the earth." Isiah 5:8*

6 *"The priests ... shall have no part no inheritance with Israel: ... The Lord is their inheritance." Deu. 18:1-2*

6) The **usury** system was tolerated.[8]

7) **Taxation** of her own people,[9] was tolerated, and,

8) **"False witnesses"** of the media were tolerated, who told lies and untruths to encourage war with their own.[10]

If the South had won the war she would have institutionalized these offenses against God and would have taken them into God's Promised Land to foul the nest. The people must be cleansed - first! They wander in the wilderness waiting to be cleansed for as long as it takes, THEN, they may enter into the Promised Land. To those whom much is given much is required. Until God's people learn to obey.[11]

Choosing to *sacrifice* rather than obey - she threw the carcasses of her sons and husbands on the altar of "honor". Look at the pictures of the heaps of slain at Gettysburg and Cold Harbor. The 3,000 graves at Lynchburg, 20,000 at Richmond, 30,000 at Petersburg. Look at Arlington! Look at Chateau Theiry and Iwo Jima. Look at Stalingrad! See? The sacrifice. Next to obedience our own bodies are all we have - and it isn't good enough. These sacrifices will stop only when we, the custodians of the Law, obey, and stop the violations which is war against God!

THEY know! This is why *"The enemy is eager to destroy all that call upon the Lord. For he knoweth that upon the*

---

7 *"Let him (the king) not have ...abundance of riches ...he may grow too proud to submit to the Laws ...and if he affect any such things let him be restrained, lest he become so potent that his state become inconsistent with your welfare." Antiquities 4:8:17*

8 *"Hath given forth upon usury ... he shall not live." Ezek 18:13*

9 *"Of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers? Peter saith unto him, Of strangers." (Gr: allotrios - foreign, not akin.) ... Then are the children free." Matt 17:25-26.*

10 *"If a false witness rise up ... Then shall ye do unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother." Deu 19:16-19*

11 *(1)"To obey is better than sacrifice." 1 Sam 15:22*, (2) "If ye be ... obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land: But if you refuse ... ye shall be devoured with the sword." Is 1:19-20, (3) "I will ... cast your carcasses upon the carcasses of your idols." Lev 26:14- 35.

day that Israel shall repent, the kingdom of the enemy shall be brought to an end." Book of Dan 2:16-17.

Dixie, that promised land, remains a dream forever across the river under the shade of the trees. Like Virginia, it is a state of mind. Your enemy seen before your eyes is not the Yankee. His enemy was never Johnny Reb. The Yankee didn't win the war. He was tricked into helping to push you off your land, and now he too has been pushed from his. Both have been punished for not obeying the Law. The Rebel the more because more had been given to him and more was expected of him. With eyes wide open we both willingly stacked our own bodies and the bodies of our precious sons on the carcasses of our idols and raised not one finger to obey God.[12] God rejected our sacrifice. Obedience, not sacrifice, is the thing required. God punished our toleration of evil.[13]

No longer is God fooling around. To whom much is given -.

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: How reliable is the *Gospel of Philip*?" R. D. - Missouri

ED: Pass everything through the filter of the Law. If it goes through, keep it. If it doesn't, remember, many of these old manuscripts have been copied and re-copied scores of times. A future discovery of another manuscript of the same writing may clarify it. In the meantime, eat the meat and spit out the bones. God and his Law never change. Count on that.

12 *"To obey is better than sacrifice." 1 Sam 15:22*

13 *"Because thou hast let go out of thy hand a man whom I appointed to utter destruction, therefore thy life shall go for his life, and thy people for his people. I Ki 20:42*

HIGHSCHOOL: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I had a teacher in high school who told us many of the stories that you relate in *Vigilantes*. She was the only one who did. I asked her why the other teachers didn't teach them. She replied, 'They don't want you to know.'" J. T. - Tennessee

---

ASIA: "Dear Dick: American-Asian trade has surpassed American- European trade. Will Asians take over world leadership in the next century?" M. E. - California

ED: Things aren't as they seem. Japan lost WW II. Her banks and most of her large industry were compromised. Japan is a horse driven by world usury banking. Asiatics are by breeding oftentimes smart, but lawless. They don't trust each other or anyone else, which is why their society requires consensus on everything. It works for them, but is oppressive and stultifying. Their technological advances will continue as long as Christianity is suppressed[14] to permit Western concepts to be fed to them by world finance. When the influx stop - they will again freeze in time - locked at each other's throats. It all depends on WHEN the teachings of Christ will be freed from those who are tax-exempted to suppress them. The war is here - not there. The real enemy is of our own household who adulterates the Law for a buck, a hireling that looks like you - not someone who wears a beenie or has slant eyes. If the Law were loosed the stranger wouldn't be here - which is the reason for the big push to suppress it.

---

14 *(1) "If thou has stricken thy hand with a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien), thou art snared." Pr. 6:1 (2) "They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21*

IRAQI WAR: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: This war may become a zinger. Today I spoke to a reservist who is being called up in mid-January 1991! The commanding general is a black, forty-seven percent of the force is Black, and 10% is female. I'd like to see the bookies' odds before betting on this one." S. R. - New York

---

COLUMNIST: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I have observed the metamorphosis of a major conservative columnist with sincere disappointment. I have considered his fickleness a matter of having for gain yielded his convictions. Since reading your "Slave Army" I really wonder if he may have been more strongly coerced than with mere money?" F. J. - Texas

---

VC: "Dear Richard: *Vigilantes of Chistendom* is a book after my own heart. We plan to use it as a history book for our children who are home schooled." K. R. - Oklahoma

---

OPINION: "Dear Dick: With all the military in the Middle East, it would seem to me we are open to attack from the North." O. W. - Wisconsin

---

BUSH & IRAQ: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Nobody mentions that Hussein is doing exactly what Bush did when he invaded Panama." S. R. - Conntecutte

---

VC: "To The Publisher: Re the book *Vigilantes*; Bravo, Hoskins! bravo!" G. M. - New York

---

VC: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: *Vigilantes* said it all in one big burst." Y. J. - Kansas

---

VC: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Thank you for a copy of your book. I hope that my grandson will one day read it and come to understand the forces that have kept us apart." Richard Scutari

---

PUBLIC SCHOOLS: Dear Mr. Hoskins: There is an ongoing unreported race war in the Atlanta public schools. Blacks, Hispanics, and Orientals vs. Whites. Four white students are believed to have been killed and the schools were closed for one day to permit a cooling period. Police patrol every school." H. R. - Georgia

ED: Lynchburg public schools this past month has had its first rape and the second discharge of firearms. The carrying of weapons by Blacks is reported to be widespread. It's becoming like the days after the War Between The States.

UNFILTERED NEWS

HOLLYWOOD CLEANS UP: "X rating ... will be renamed NC-17 ... to do away with America's seamy label that has come to be associated with pornography." *WSJ*, B1, September 27, 1990

SHOCK: "South Africans seem in a state of shock. Many are traumatized by the phenomenal 900% increase in crime and violence since the convicted terrorist Nelson Mandela was released and the ANC unbanned." *In Touch Missions International*, Oct 30, 1990.

ONE BULLET! "Shouts of 'one settler, one bullet!' rang out ... as about 3,000 blacks attended the funeral ... of a leader of the militant Pan Africanist Congress. ... The phrase

'one settler, one bullet,' refers to killing whites." *News & Daily Advance*, A-2, Nov 4, 1990.

RAPIST RELEASE URGED: Ohio's State Parole Board recommended the release of the convicted rapist Wayne Dumond. Dumond was found by police after having been castrated by unknown assailants. Dumond has served 4 years of a life sentence.

INDIANS: Headlines: "Killer Of Indians Is at Large In Lawrence, Kansas. ... Four unexplained deaths of Indian men have occurred in this eastern Kansas town. ... There appear to be no suspects. ... the police chief said there were no common threads linking the deaths, and suggested that drinking might have had as much to do with the deaths as anything else. ... Local Indian leaders worry that the deaths ... are manifestations of racism." *WSJ*, p.1, Aug 16, 1990.

Australia

PROSTITUTES in Cairns have recommended a moratorium on police arresting and harassing them. A representative, Ms Raye Klok, said that customers wanted prostitution to be a recognized profession." *The Cairns Post*, Australia. June 15, 1990.

AUSTRALIAN TERROR: An international terrorist group is believed responsible for the murder of Ivan Polyukhovich in Adelaide, Australia. Polyukhovich was accused of undisclosed acts against communists in eastern Europe during WW II.

US

KAHANE SLAIN: Rabbi Meir Kahane, Israeli extremist who pushed for harsh treatment and expulsion of Palestinians from Palestine, was gunned down by a lone assailant armed with a .357 magnum. The attacker calmly walked up to the speaker's stand as Kahane was speaking in New York to a Zionist group, smiled, and shot him in the head. Sol Margolis, president of Kach International, the U.S. arm of Kahane's extremist party, vowed, "There will be revenge. We believe in revenge."

VIOLENCE: "Black on White violence has reached epidemic proportions nationwide, yet most of what we hear from the media is condemnation of the relatively little violence that is directed at Blacks by Whites. ... All over the country gangs of young Blacks rove outside of their neighborhoods to seek out White victims for the fun of raping them, robbing them or berating them. This massive crime wave against innocent Whites has not been focused upon by the media, just as when the media ignored the Zebra killings where Black Muslims murdered over 400 Whites in California in the late '60s and early '70s. ... and the media and the System want to keep it that way.... examples, the New Orleans *Times Picayune* ... 'Roving youth gangs, armed with bottles, bats and chains have attacked French Quarter pedestrians at least four times in the past week, killing one and badly injuring at least five ... In each case, the assailants were black and the victims white.' ... the Lexington, Kentucky *Herald-Leader* begins ' At least 26 people have been victims of apparently unprovoked beating by groups of three or more attackers since July 1 ... Virtually all the group

assaults involved black attackers and white victims... ." *The Nationalist*, October 1990.

DUKE: On October 6, 1990, sixty percent of the White voters of Louisiana voted for David Duke. Because 27% of Louisana's voters are Black, Duke needed 70% of the White vote. Still, the great majority of the White vote went for a pro- White candidate which shows the trend of the times.

USSR

PAN SLAVISM: "Alexander Solzhenitsyn believes Russia has a unique heritage and destiny, and he condemns Soviet efforts to bind dozens of disparate cultures into a single nation. ... Solzhenitsyn ... suggests that Russia, Byelorussia, the Ukraine and much of Kazakhstan, which are inhabited primarily by people of Slavic extraction, should form a single nation and let the other 11 Soviet republics secede." *The News & Daily Advance* Sept 26 1990, B-9.

Europe

GERMANY: "I just returned from Germany. Things are moving so fast that the pace can only be described as dizzying. The rump part of Germany was united under the tutelage of the victors of 1945, and lost 27% of its territory ... The solemn declarations by the ... vassals of the Allies, to forever renounce German ownership and title ... has created - just like in Versailles ... - new conflict and strife for the future. ...(lost are) territories which the Germans wrestled from the marshes and swamps of E. Europe, many times, centuries ago, before the US and Canada were ever discovered. .... The giant of Russia is stirring, E. Europe is

looking for the murderers of their fathers and grandfathers - and they are finding them. ... the Polish authorities have already found one of the murderous NKVD types and are asking for a trial! Those who did the killings of German military and civilians in Poland, Czechoslovakia, and Yugoslavia in the period of 1944-47 will be found, some of their identities are already known ... The Germans are finding ever new mass graves in forests of former "East Germany"; once again, some of the murderers are known. Little wonder that 'Marcus Mischa Wolf', E. Germany's former spy chief ... felt racially persecuted, and left for the Soviet Union after the collapse of the E. German Communist State. So much corruption is being revealed that, according to Russian contacts of mine, plane load after plane load of 'refugees' are fleeing from Russia in the dead of night because they fear a pogrom of unprecedented proportions not only in Russia but all over E. Europe once the Soviet Empire collapses into anarchy and chaos. ... I saw some Soviet convoys in the East and counted the 'mongolians' amongst them, and then I saw the American army convoys on the Autobahns in W. Germany, ... and I counted the racial mix there! I was astonished how white the Soviet troops were as compared to the US forces. ... According to one TV report I saw in Europe, the much- vaunted, computer-operated US main battle tank breaks down an average of every 12 minutes in exercises in Saudi Arabia, so I would not plan any victory parades just yet. What a world we live in!" *Ernst Zundel Report*, Oct 17, 1990, 206 Carlton St, Toronto, ONT, Canada

Back to Table of Contents

1990 - Index

A

abortion
- by sex 128

AIDS 160
- update 42

Anglos must learn Spanish 98
anti-semitism 67
anti-white violence 17
assassination
- Alfred Herrhausen 12
- CEO Dresdner Bank 14
- federal judge 15

B

Balak's plot
- destroy Israel 91

Baliles, Gov of Va
- thanksgiving w/Indians 49

banking
- interest-free 64
- Islamic banking 63

Black
- Black Liberation Army 18
- crime in Lynchburg 147
- elected VA gov. 32
- violence 188

brother
- definition 92

Buchanan, Pat 17

C

chart
- 1987 crash 25
- dollar low of 1990 26
- four-year cycle 24

children protitutes 124
China
- Tiannamen lesson 34
- US helps arm 30

communism
- foreclosure operation 33

Communism - by Ernst Zundel 138
crime
- black on white 17

D

Dating
- Abortion & Aids 135

David & Goliath 1
debt
- canceling debt 69

drugs
- debt connection 60

Duke, David
- 60% vote 189

E

Emperor's New Clothes 53
Essenes 80
euro vs dollar 173

F

fagot 82
Farrakhan 144
FBI
- gay agent 145

fluoride 129
frat brain washing 77

H

hate 62
health-care
- actual benifits 65

hepatitis carriers
- Asians 21

holocaust 62
- Fred A. Leuchter 130

Hussein, Saddam
- installed by CIA 177

I

interest
- 25¢ @ 10% 151

interest free
- Islamic banking 47

Iraq
- Iraq/Iran war 178
- U.S. encourages revolt 177
- why fight 149

J

Japan
- influences US govt. 97

Japanese white slavery 16
Jefferson, Thomas
- Jefferson Bible 80

judge
- rules against unborn 30

K

Kahane, Rabbi Meir
- slain in N.Y. 188

Katyn massacre 117
King Day
- Martin Luther King 110

Kipling
Truce Of The Bear.....147
KKK
advice "From the Mountain" ..144

L
land scam.....106
LAW
abortion.....51
brother definition.....92
eating.....82
eunuchs.....51
false witness.....58, 93
giving the holy.....146
God's name.....59
Jacob only.....2
land.....55
land division.....70
monopoly.....4
racial intermarriage.....89
sodomy.....63
Ten Commandments.....120
usury.....3, 35, 55, 58, 156

M
Mandela, Nelson.....125
awarded "Peace Prize".....139
Marcos, Ferdinand.....144
marriage
racial intermarriage.....90
media
blackouts.....63
reporters.....64
US/USSR merger.....161
memory pegs
law.....119
mercury fillings.....48
Miles, Robert.....175
militias.....98
Moscow.....67
movies
X- rating.....186
Murdoch, Robert.....73

N
national debt
force concessions.....36
Noriega.....101
foreigner without rights.....29
US judged.....140

O
opinion censored.....97

P
pan-slavism
Solzhenitsyn's plan.....189
Panama incident.....140
mass graves.....48
Passion Play
revised.....133
Phineas.....8
against Zimri.....92
Ps 106:30.....95
stays plague.....9
Pierce, Bruce - The Order
blackmailed.....174
manuscript suggestions.....83
police intelligence agency
uncovered.....32
Popper, Ami
atrocities.....112
privatization
Argentina.....140
New Zealand.....139
propaganda
antisaxonite.....48
public schools.....186

R
racial intermarriage.....90
Balak's plot.....91
railroad scam.....103
recruiting informants.....165
regretfull violence.....15
Russia
antisemitism now allowed.....129

S
Scotland
absentee ownership.....127
Scutari, Richard - The Order.....186
segregated eating
reasons.....82
Slavs
expel Turks.....78
South Africa
Archie Bunker propaganda.....75
Bishop Tutu fence mending...142
crime up 900%.....186
De Klerk.....74
prediction race-war.....79
right-wing violence.....131
UN plans invasion.....149
Soviet News
update.....46
spies.....163
spoil.....11
sting operation.....164

strangers
cause plague 95
suppressing dissent 66

T

terrorism
media cover up 142
South Africa 141
think-tank
S.African invasion planned 149

U

USSR
aid Islamic Esau 78
usury
example 100

V

Virginia Taxpayers Association 30
opinion on Iraq 179

W

war crimes - Germany 114
white slaves
Japan.....16
White, Kenneth - VTA pres.....126
Woodson
"Potato-Hole Woodson" 116

Z

Zimri & Cosbi
racial intermarriage 92
revolt against God 91
Zundel, Ernst
Communism's Collapse 138
report on Germany 189

UN Declaration

On Racial Discrimination

HOSKINS

UN DECLARATION ON RACIAL DISCRIMINATION
Hoskins Report 1991

Copyright © 2007
Richard Kelly Hoskins

Published by

Virginia Publishing Company
P. O. Box 997
Lynchburg, Virginia 24505
Phone 434-384-3261

ISBN 1-861867-52-6
Printed in the United States of America

Also by Richard Kelly Hoskins

OUR NORDIC RACE, 1958
ISBN 1-881867-00-5
Add'l Printings 1958, 1961, 1961, 1962, 1965, 1975, 1986, 1998, 2005
History of the Saxon nation.
$5 copy plus $3 p&h ($5 overseas)

WAR CYCLES/PEACE CYCLES, 1985
ISBN 1-881867-01-3
Add'l printings 1985, 1986, 1991, HB 2000, 2005
History of usury and war. 250 p.
$25/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

VIGILANTES OF CHRISTENDOM, HB 1990
ISBN 1-881867-02-1
Add'l printings sb 1991, 1997, 2005
The Story of the Phineas Priesthood, 472 p. sb
$15/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

THE WOLF & THE SHEEP, 1993
ISBN 1-881867-03-X
Add'l printings 2002
Wolves eat sheep. That's what they do.
Sheep try to keep from being eaten. That's what they do. 78 p. sb
$5/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

IN THE BEGINNING, 1995
ISBN 1-881867-04-8
The Hindu takeover of Western business, politics,and religion. 249 p. sb.
$15/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

Virginia residents add 5% sales tax

1991 - Table Of Contents

196 - LIKE FATHER: An old man mistakes me for my long dead grandfather.....1

197 - THE PEACE THAT FOLLOWS: US military issues a code of conduct while occupying Islamic countries.....15

198 - MIDEAST PEACE - And the 7 Rules of interest. 29

199 - THE LITTLE MONKEY: Beating Saddam was easy. Fighting all of Islam may be different. 43

200 - WORLD WAR I CONTENDERS: Dividing the loot.....57

201 - 43rd REUNION: Back to a military school after 43 years.....73

202 - BANK OWNERSHIP: Results through the years of lending 10 for 11 when only 10 are in existence.....89

203 - THE KLAN: A political rally turned into a Klan sting for the media.....105

204 - GOD IS DEAD: Preachers are paid to not teach the WORD 123

205 - BLACK REPUBLICS: De-Saxonizing American cities 139

206 - UN DECLARATION ON RACIAL DISCRIMINATION: Article 3 - "Particular efforts shall be made to prevent discrimination based on race ... in the field of religion".....157

207 - LYNCHBURG'S NEWSPAPER Attacks Hoskins Book 173

INDEX 187

Chapter 196

INCIDENT AT HOSKINS CREEK

Incident At Hoskins Creek

One of my daughters sells electronic equipment. Yesterday, a man she had never seen before in her life walked up to her and asked "Aren't you Dick Hoskins daughter? Your father and I went to Fishburne Military School together more than 40 years ago."

Now, isn't that something?

One more story. About 20 or 30 years ago I was sitting on a stool in the old drugstore near Hoskins Creek in Tappahannock when an old, old man, all stooped over, white beard, walker and all, called out to me from the booth where he was sitting:

"No Sir, I'm Dick Kelly, John Hundley's boy.

He continued as if I hadn't said anything; "You're Willard Dunbar Hoskins from Hoskins Hill at Dunnsville?" (Dunnsville is about 5 miles away).

I said: "No sir, Willard was my grandfather. He died in 1914 long before I was born." He turned away confused and mumbled, "I thought you were Willard Dunbar."

The establishment tells us every day that we are unique and special and can do anything we want. That's not what I see. From what I've seen in other peoples children and grandchildren as well as my own, it appears that each of us is a very near copy of a certain ancestor. It's in the blood.

Our people expect a certain minimum standard of conduct from those they consider superior types. They don't have to be a Robert E. Lee. Robert E. Lee would be superior if he had never been a general and seen an army. He went by The Rules. The Rules magnify strengths and suppress weaknesses. A mere man becomes part superman. He has superhuman strengths.

In the book *By Way Of Deception*, the story of the *Mossad*,[1] the author noted that "Israeli agents can do nothing with those who are on pedestals." Those the Mossad can recruit either drink, fornicate, have money problems,[2] are unhappy with politics, or are unhappy with their families. In effect, anyone who has any of these problems is a potential recruit for the opposition and is a security risk.

1 Mossad - Israeli intelligence and assassination organization.

2 I've met many men, but I never met a man who had enough money. Everyone has money problems. But, if you are willing to compromise your ideals because of money problems - the problem is YOU.

Any of these problems seems monumental to the one with it. Chances are that the weakness causing the problem will remain for the persons entire life. Still, the solution is in the training manual.

These are exciting times. Big things are happening. An army is being recruited - an army the likes of which has not been seen since the days of the crusades. Recruitment bonuses are being promised to those who qualify and join:

> *(1) "The land shall be divided for an inheritance ... according to ... their fathers they shall inherit." Num 26:53-55, (2) "And the Lord thy God will make thee plenteous in every work of thine hand, in the fruit of thy body, ... of thy cattle ... and ... of thy land, for good, for the Lord will again rejoice over thee for good, as he rejoiced over thy fathers: If thou shalt ... keep his commandments and his statutes ... For this commandment ... is not hidden from thee ... It is ... in thy heart, that thou mayest do it." Deut. 30:9*

Also, penalties are levied against those refusing to obey instructions.

> *"But if ye will not ... do all these commandments; ... I also will do this unto you; ... (1) ye shall sow your seed in vain, for your enemies shall eat it ... (2) they that hate you shall reign over you; (3) and ye shall flee when none pursueth you. ... (4) I will break the pride of your power ... (5) your land shall not yield her increase ... (6) I will send wild beasts (strangers) among you which shall rob you of your children ... (7) and make you few in number ... (8) I will bring a sword upon you ... (9) I will send the pestilence among you; ... (10) I will ... cast your carcasses upon the carcasses of your idols ... (11) And I will make your cities waste ... (13) And I will bring the land into desolation. Lev 26:14-35*

In a nutshell this is the choice: Join and live or don't and be destroyed.

To qualify for enlistment is no snap. You've got to be a little more than warm and breathing. It is even more strict than the qualifications for enlistment in the crusader armies of our ancestors. The minimum consideration is that a volunteer be unable to be recruited by an enemy. It's no foreign legion open to everyone. A recruit cannot join to escape his other problems. He must first achieve what strangers call a pedestal lifestyle. What good is a recruit that can be turned into a traitor? His personal life must be under control. It's all spelled out in the training manual.

Achieving what others call "pedestals" means that recruits are not likely to be bought, bribed, or intimidated. With this basic requirement he can then join his basic unit. In time the units will be called together into an army. This very special army is the one that will march into the land that has been promised.

The basic unit is six.

Somewhere back in time there was a mailed crusader - who looked just like you. There was a bowman in the forest of Sherwood - who looked just like you. There was a Viking who stepped down into the cold water to wade ashore - who looked just like you. You are the same flesh, the same blood. What our grandfathers did - we can do and do better! We've studied to avoid their failures and learned from their successes, and we have brains enough to follow instructions.

The promises contained in the instructions guarantee that one day soon we will have that untaxed cottage, the land that goes with it that is never to be sold,[3] a family cemetary for a 100 generations of grandfathers, fathers, ourselves, and our children, and a garden to keep us from want in hard

times. We can go to town and work or sit under the shade of the tree and read. It's all promised, and its as good as ours - right now.

We just have to sign on the dotted line.

The pay is good and the bonus super. And, frankly, look at the choice!

"I have set before you life and death ... choose life, that both thou and thy seed may live." Deut 30:19

Hammer Passes - A King Is Dead

"A king is dead - long live the King!" Once again these words ring forth. Unlike the last king who died violently at the hands of an unknown assassin in Germany last year - this one died peacefully.

Armond Hammer 92, son of a founder of the American Communist Party, and himself a long time communist sympathizer, had a near monopoly of U.S./Soviet trade as a result of his influence over Soviet leaders. Trade with the Soviet Union was virtually his private monopoly making him incredibly rich. The trade included everything from pencils to copious oil wells in the Soviet Union to extensive coal fields in China. His private plane ignored red tape and took him straight to Moscow where he was met at the airport by a cavalcade of top communist leaders who bowed and scraped as they jostled each other to pay their respects and seek his advice.

In one instance communist incompetence put the USSR

3 **"The land shall not be sold for ever: for the land is mine." Lev 25:23**

on the road to starvation and a peoples revolt. Hammer arrived in the nick of time with gigantic deliveries of grain which blunted the peoples anger and prevented the overthrow of the communist state and saved his profitable monopoly. It has been said that world communism owes as much to Hammer as to anyone in the world.

Hammer was many years the target of barbs hurled by the American right wing. However, nothing the man did offended Washington. America's establishment cast a tolerant eye on one of their own who was doing his thing and doing it well.

His death has caused the establishment to again pull out the stops with the usual extravagances. Hammer's death is front page USA - prime time TV. The establishment salutes the passing of one of their own. The nation watches in awe. A king is dead.

LETTERS

MEET THE FAMILY: "Dear Dick: I was a captain in the navy for many years. Crew members would ask permission to marry. This was fine in Germany, Australia, or Britain, they are our people.

"I prevented my crew from marrying orientals by talking to them. I just told them that before they got married that I would give him leave to go meet his future in-laws. I told him that his bride-to-be would look just like his bride's mother when she reached the same age. Oriental women are generally ugly as sin as they get older. I never had a crew member make the trip, take a look at his future mother in law, and then come back and marry an oriental bride. Not one. Other captains are doing the same." T. A. - Arkansas

---

DATING: "Dear Dick: Your article on dating left out one thing - kids should follow parents selection of mates. Parents know what to look for and many tragic matches could be avoided if their advice had been sought and taken." A. W. - South Carolina

ED: I brought my dates home because there were records, piano, photo albums, books, guns, singing, other kids - entertainment. My folks met them all. I really didn't understand that dating led to marriage. I had no intention of marrying at that time. I also wanted to avoid parental criticism of certain of my friends, so I concealed facts about them. When I was 22 I actually asked my folks to pick out a wife for me. The only girls my age they knew were the girls I had brought home. I hadn't been upfront enough for them to really judge.

It is the parents job to tell their kids that life is no popularity contest, the gameplan is - marriage for keeps! There is no such thing as a careless "just for fun" date. Every act in this world is set in concrete - from a "good morning, Sir", to a blow. Singles dating is to be avoided, but groups doing things together under proper supervision is fine. Older teens should be trained to bring these groups home on some excuse or other and be upfront with their parants in discussing each individual afterwards. Kids and parents must put their cards on the table and talk. Parents must be wise enough to listen well and careful in criticising. I was 27 before I found a wife on my own. I was lucky.

WHITE INDIANS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: In the *Search For Lost America* by Salvador MIchael Trento on p. 93, Chief Brant told a gentleman in 1838 that many generations prior to that date there were White men and women living

in North America building mounds and mining. Indian tribes plotted to massacre them. The Whites were all killed and their structures burned. That is why the American mounds have no debris showing what happened. Chief Brant was a high Sachem and was very privy to the secrets of the tribes." H. R. - New York

---

HAITI TODAY: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Re your *Vigilante* chapter on Haiti. In Haiti today all forest and vegetation are cut away. There is no wild life and few birds. The land appears to be poor and very dry. Poverty is the norm. Voodoo priests are without Hollywood feathers and bones in the noses. They look like anyone else. In their homes is a altar on which is a skull and often a picture of the pope. Crime is severely punished with prisoners being beaten at each meal time, consequently, there is little crime and few jails. Repeaters are killed. Whites are hated in places and the wise few who visit are careful where they go." A. J. - Illinois

---

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: I am a veteran of three wars. A short while ago I stood in a group and pledged allegiance to the flag. My words mocked me. For a long time I have been abused by the IRS, the Washington politicians, their minions, and their favored minorities. My kids have been beaten in school, my wife has been mugged, and there is nothing I can do about it. I am learning. My pledge would better have been:

"I pledge allegiance to almighty God, and to the Word which is his name. One nation, indivisible, with liberty and justice for all."

"A man cannot serve two masters." *H. R. - Virginia*

CONSTITUTION: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: FDR's nationali-

zation of the militias and sending them overseas for combat violates Article I Section 8 of the Constitution: 'The Congress shall have power: (15) To provide for calling forth the militia to execute the laws of the Union, suppress insurrections, and repel invasions.' Not to fight foreign wars." H. L. - Kansas

---

KUWAIT: "Dear Richard: Is this potential conflict in the gulf region being orchestrated to enable America to borrow cash yet again into circulation, or has Saddam Hussein stepped out of line. Would appreciate input." H. B. - New Zealand

ED: Kuwait itself is a strategic terminal of the trans-Turkey railroad and is a valuable seaport, besides a source of oil. It became a British Protectorate in the middle of the last century to deny local Middle East powers use of its strategic location. Arabs resent it. On at least two other occasions Britain has had to come to Kuwait's defense against Arab fundamentalist invaders - which is evidently part of an ageement. Bagdad, on the other hand, considers this territory in her sphere of influence and this claim goes back to the Persian Empire. She also considers British dominated Kuwait and Saudi-Arabia to be British pawns. Islamic followers pay little heed to national boundaries. That is a Western concept. To them there is Islam - and nothing else. Islam will be the long-term winner in the present confrontation game. The Israeli country to them is a minor enemy. Islam looks on the entire West as a single devil. Islam's energies will be focused on the task of its destruction from now on. The U.S.'s Arab allies will last as long as the pay holds out - no longer. The "wild card" is the Arab leaders. Most are unbelievably corrupt. But, one day a Saladin will

arrive on the scene.

UNFILTERED NEWS

GRAVES DESECRATED: Once again, two Israelis are being held for desecrating 250 Jewish graves near Haifa. Slogans painted this time read "Exterminate the Jews." and The Palestinian state will rise." (Story in *Los Angeles Times*, May 15, 1990

ED: The 6 million Holocaust blitz and countless ongoing graveyard desecrations have in the past been blamed on Israeli desire to paper over their complicity in starting WW II and to keep the heat turned up on the German multi-billion dollar reparations.

A new reason may have been surfaced in the almost banned book *By Way Of Deception*, by an ex-Israeli Mossad agent. In the book a dangerous policy is disclosed where Jewish populations the world over are being encouraged to arm themselves to defend their temples and their people against another "holocaust." A slight shift in media propaganda could turn such armed radicalized groups against their hosts. It's has been done before. This would result in a win-win situation for world Zionism: ie. (1) A successful Russian type takeover of the host nation, or (2) if it fails, an expulsion, which would accomplish a major Zionist objective of in-gathering world Jewry to Palistine.

With the holocaust myth at last exposed, the Jewish world populations will learn that they have long been manipulated for the benifit of political Zionism. The Zionists will loose credibility, and with loss of creditility comes loss of control of their own people. That's why the furious reaction by Zionists at each new revelation of the holocaust fraud.

Some American Jews are beginning to realize the consequences of rash plans of this sort and are speaking out against them. Railers against holocaust revisionists may be trying to save more than merely make people believe the unbelievable.

AUSCHWITZ-BIRKENAU: "Plaques were taken down in line with recent historical studies that indicate there were 1.1 million victims ... Previously the plaques ... spoke of 4 million victims." *The News & Daily Advance* 7/18/90.

ED: This is about the 15th adjustment in the atrocity story. Directly after WW II it was claimed that 38 million died in extermination camps. This figure was reduced in stages to 32 million, 28 million, 24 million, 22 million, 18 million, 16 million, 12 million, 8 million, 6 million, and now newly released Soviet files show only 72,000 deaths at Auschwitz, and these were caused mostly by disease and malnutrition resulting from disrupted food supply caused by air attacks. It is also noted that Hollywood propaganda still spouts the 6 million figure in their atrocity program which includes the now admitted non- existent Auschwitz 3 million. The exterminationists do have their job cut out for them. When they get around to it they must adjust the Holocaust Hoax to make everyone believe in the Auschwitz 1.1 million and at the same time attack the latest 72,000 figure from the Soviet archives. It seems to be a never ending problem. Poor people. Problems, problems. The multi-billion survivor compensation may be harder to justify in the days ahead.

South Africa

AWB - S. AFRICA: "If the African National Congress continued its armed struggle, the (white) AWB would meet it head- on with an armed struggle of its own. AWB leader, Mr. Eugene Terre'Blanche said.

"Speaking to the press about the formation of armed 'Boer commandos." Mr. Terre'Blanche said these commando units would be used against anyone 'who tried with violence to remove the freedom of the volk.'...

"Mr. Terre'Blanche said every AWB structure in every town in S. AFrica had organized itself into commando units in accordance with his order of three weeks ago. ... 'We will not allow our people to be murdered. ... We are not prepared to live under an ANC government' ... Mr. Terre'Blanch said, 'all hell would break loose' if the ANC ran the country.'

"One fugitive Mr. Piet Rudolph, for whom police are still searching in connection with the theft of weapons ... Terre'Blanche said he accepted that the Right-wing would protect Mr. Rudolph."

"Fifty new AWB commandos will be established in coming weeks by the 300 officers who attended a training course on AWB- leadership on Mr. Eugene Terre'Blanche's farm outside Ventersdorp ...

"Replying to a warning by the Law and Order Ministry that such commandos would be 'sniffed out' Mr. Terre'Blanche said 'We have no need to operate under cover. If there are not enough policemen and soldiers to protect us, we will protect ourselves. ... There is no power on earth which can forbid us to defend ourselves. ... We refuse to be put under an ANC government. That night there will be war in South Africa." *S. A. Observer*, June 1990.

ARMS: "Former Pretoria city councellor and conservative activist, Mr. Piet Rudolf, on April 22 admitted he was involved in the theft of arms from S. African Air Force headquarters in Pretoria. 'This is the beginning of the counter revolution." he said in a telephone call to the Pretoria News. I was forced to take things from the government, which I am hostile to. The weapons will not be used against the Defense Force or the police but against the ANC. We are now going for the ANC's throat.' ... weapons stolen included about 20 pump-action shotguns, about 30 Z88 semi- automatic 9mm parabellum pistols, about 20 R5 assault rifles, a light machine-gun, several day/night sights for attachment to the R5s, and several thousand rounds of ammunition. Police are still searching for Mr. Rudolf." *S. A. Observer*, June 1990.

STATEMENT: Joseph Paul Franklin freely admitted in an interview with KUTV that he shot down interracial couples ten years ago. At his trial Franklin stoutly maintained that he did it in obedience with the Biblical stand on racial intermariage related in *The Bible,* Book of Numbers, Ch #25.

Franklin, too, no less sacrificed himself, his future, his family, for the security of his people and his faith and is believed by many practicing Christians to be no less deserving of compassion by being pardoned by President Bush as were the three Israelis pardened by President Herzog..

In gathering material for the book, *Vigilantes Of Christendom*, the author spoke to Franklin by phone. Franklin was well versed in the scriptures and appeared philosophical. He said he had two regrets. First, that he would like to see his daughter whom he has not seen since she was a baby, and

second, he would like to receive a certain well known Bible course.

It has recently been revealed that that Marion Prison, where Franklin is incarcerated, the replacement Federal prison for Alcaltraz, has a contaminated water supply. This water is believed to severely affect prisoners over time causing mental lapses and physical deteriation. The last report on conditions there said that no corrections in the water supply has been made and guards bring their own. Many believe that Franklin has suffered enough. His address is: Joseph Paul Franklin, 01517-018, P.O. Box, Marion, IL 62959.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 197

INSTIGATING ISLAMIC HOLY WAR

Iraq Defeated

By the time the reader receives these lines Iraq may have bitten the dust, which would prove once again that a big strong man can beat the stuffings out of a scrawny little weak man. But, of course, quick victory in war is bad for business so it is more likely that the war will go on and on and on and - .

When thinking people heard that America was again invading another country, many had a sinking feeling. They felt that though America may easily whip Iraq, they were witnessing something tragic, that somehow this thing will not come out well - not well at all.

Historically, the warriors of Islam are, in victory, notorious for their acts of rape, robbery, and brutality. Still, the following information from our own U.S. sources can be the thing that over the long pull will make the difference.

Rules For U.S. Military In Saudi Arabia

(Excerpted from *The American Christian*, December 1990, P.O. Box 8430, Medford, Oregon 97504, Ben Williams, Editor.)

The following information directive was issued to American troops stationed in Saudi Arabia - Operation Desert Shield. Its purpose - to prevent American soldiers from getting into trouble with their Saudi hosts.

> "1. ISLAM: The Islamic religion is the single most important factor in Saudi Arabian life and culture. Islam is based on the word of god as revealed to the prophet Mohammed. Islam's revered prophets also include Abraham and Jesus. Islam's holy book The Quran, is the basis of all religious thought and practice. No public worship of any other religion is openly permitted. ...
>
> "2. ALCOHOL AND DRUGS: The possession or consumption of alcohol or non-prescribed drugs is illegal ... The penalties are quite severe.
>
> "3. INDECENT MATERIAL: Materials ... such as the Sports Illustrated "Swimsuit edition", lingerie catalogs and some women's fashion magazines are considered pornographic in Saudi Arabia. ... Penthouse or Playboy, and videotapes of sexual content and nudity are absolutely forbidden ...Turn them in to your senior non-commissioned officer for destruction immediately.
>
> "4. SAUDI WOMEN: Islam teaches that women hold a position of special honor and dignity in society

and should be closely protected. ... Saudi women dress very conservatively, and dating is not allowed. Don't stare or attempt to strike up a conversation with Saudi women. Any dishonor is cause for severe punishment. ...

"6. CIVILIAN DRESS: American men and women must dress conservatively, particularly in public. Men should wear trousers, and shirts which are not open below the collar bone or sleeveless, I.E., tank tops. For women, skirts should be well below the knee, no pants or pantsuits. Generally, clothing should be loose fitting and concealing rather than revealing - no shorts, no exposed shoulders, no plunging necklines. Likewise, T-shirts glamorizing alcohol or other sensitive subjects may not be worn. Religious jewelry (Christian crosses) should be kept hidden beneath your clothing. Men should not wear earrings.

"7. MALE-FEMALE RELATIONSHIPS: Any public association between males and females is considered inappropriate. Touching, holding hands and kissing a member of the opposite sex in public is considered to be bad taste and could be viewed as obscene. Anything more intimate in public is illegal and is dealt with severely.

"8. PRAYER TIME: Muslims pray five times each day. Respect their religious convictions and give them privacy .... All business and commercial establishments are required to close during prayer calls. Restaurants suspend serving meals. Leave politely at these times, if asked.

"9. MUTTAWWA: The muttawwa (Mah-tah-wa) are "religious police." They enforce Muslim rules including the dress code, prayer time, etc. Some zealous muttawwa will confront Americans. If confronted by a

muttawwa, attempt to quietly slip away. If they try to take you into custody, insist on the presence of a uniformed police officer ...

"10. PHOTOGRAPHY: ... Do not photograph people at close range, particularly women, without permission. ...

"12. TIME: Don't be impatient with local people. It's interpreted as a sign of insincerity or a lack of self-control. If you hurry, they may take offense and little will be accomplished. ...

"17. PROFANITY: Foul language is particularly offensive to the Saudi public. ....

"WELCOME TO THE UNITED STATES CENTRAL COMMAND AND SAUDI ARABIA! OPERATION DESERT SHIELD."

Islam In The Past

For a thousand years Islam raided, invaded, stormed, burned, and on two occasions almost overran all of Christendom. One invasion conquered Egypt, North Africa, Spain, and was barely stopped in the heart of France. Another Islamic steamroller from the opposite direction was narrowly stopped at Vienna.

Islamic warriors invaded Spain, Sicily, Southern Italy, Greece, Southern Russia, and most of Eastern Europe. Her corsairs raided the British and French coasts for slaves. Europe had to pay tribute to gain permission to sail ships on the high seas.

Islam brought down and destroyed the world's greatest empire, greater than the rest of the West put together, the Christian empire of Constantinople. Islam is the hereditary enemy of the Christian West.

Shortsightedly, the West and the USSR both used the warlike tendencies of these people to market their expensive military hardware which was paid for with oil dollars. It was a powerful stimulus for world economies.

Then, the Israeli nation which had recently wedged themselves into their midst, complained that this armament was causing her Arab enemies to be too powerful for her to handle. One of them in particular - Iraq.

Iraq lies in the geographic center of Mideast Islam. If her military power were destroyed and the country occupied by a power more powerful than any of her neighbors, the Mideast would then become safe for the Israeli nation, and the rest of the Arab world would also become peaceful in time. As a bonus, the power that occupied the Arab world would also control their oil, and, Europe and Japan who were dependent on this oil for energy. The occupying power (or powers) would exercise indirect control the world.

Iraq become the new Evil Empire and was enticed into making a 4th attempt to re-annex Kuwait. She thought she had done her homework when she naively asked D.C. if there were any offensive/defensive agreements between the U.S. and Kuwait. She foolishly believed the United States when it assured her that there were no such offensive/defensive treaties with Kuwait. The Iraqis took this to mean that the road was clear, and that the U.S. would not intervene any more than they had intervened when the Soviets invaded or suppressed Afghanistan, Czeckoslovakia, Lithuania and Estonia. Iraq felt that America had no interest in Kuwait.

The Peace That Follows

Many strongly suspect that the massive invasion of the Arab world and the attack on Iraq has not been thoroughly thought through any more than the results of massively arming the Arabs in return for short-term economic stimulation was thought through. For that matter, neither was the consequences of giving Arab Palestine to the Jews thought through.

America and her allies can with relative ease defeat and occupy Iraq, if she wishes to forego the economic benefits of an extended police action, and sit on Iraqi ruins for the next 50 years if they desire. Spy satellites can spot Arab military convoys to enable occupying forces to smash them with missiles before they can go 100 miles. But will it work?

Though not understandable by Jewish or Western logic, Saddam Hussein has been faithful to the requirements of the Quoran. If he lives, he will be looked on as one who stood for Allah against the Great Devil. If he dies, he will become a martyr who will in time achieve a place in Islam just below Mohammed himself.

The Great Devil

Islam speaks loudly against the "Great Devil." Who does Islam say is this Great Devil? It is those who attack her. They look with scorn on those whose normal every day acts must be toned down by Army advisory pronouncements - whose normal behavior is offensive to Islamic peoples. The Islamic peoples of the world believe that they are morally superior in most respects to the TV-trained Christian West.

The New Age

This is a new age we are living in. An Islam depending on American and Soviet-made tanks, planes, missiles, and millions of men under arms has proved to be a disastrously weak Islam. A million men with 2nd hand equipment find it almost impossible to kill a handful of invaders. However, one muslim in a truck sacrificed himself to kill 120 invading U.S. marines in a barracks in Lebanon. One muslim in New York sacrificed himself to walk up and shoot Zionism's most militant advocate. One muslim retaliated for the shooting down of an Iranian airliner in the gulf by blowing up an American airliner over Scotland. This is a new kind of warfare - one that F-16s, Patriot missiles, and the latest radar sighting devices can't defend against. It is a defense/offense that has been successful, and one that can go on and on. This matter has not been thought through.

In spite of Islamic shortcomings seen so clearly through Western eyes, Islam considers herself cleaner and purer. Islam sees her men as more dedicated. They prove it by freely sacrificing themselves for their people and to obey the demands of Allah their god.

War's Tally Sheet

America, for oil, for political obligations to special groups, and simple narrow mindedness, has allowed herself to be entrapped in Near East flypaper. Her entry into Islam will be like the German armies flowing onto the steps of Russia. Both Russia and Islam are easy to get into and very difficult to get out of again, intact.

Make no mistake, the Jews have taught Islam to hate with a cold deadly hate. Christendom is now included in this hate. Islam hates while she keeps and counts the tallies. For each

of the "faithful" who dies - in time, maybe months later, or years - another barracks will go up in smoke, another plane will fall from the skies, another ship will sink, another hostage will be taken, another leader will die. Christendom will pay, and pay, and pay. Life for life. Blood for blood. Week after week, year after year.

This war that has begun will end when Christendom is at least as morally clean as Islam, more just, more righteous, and her men as willing to die for their God as mohammedans are for theirs'. Christendom's dealings with Islam must become just and fair.

But now, that day will be a long time coming. The thing that must be dealt with is called "Jihad" - Holy War! A thing that Westerners don't really understand, but their memories will become refreshed. It is something that goes on, and on, and on - .

The "peace that follows" may lie generations in the future - on the other side of stacked bodies of sons and husbands.

LETTERS

HOSTAGE SHIELDS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Re Iraqis using hostages for shields. My grandfather served in the 11th Virginia. He was captured at Milford Station, Virginia in 1864, and taken to the Morris Island fort, Charleston Harbor, SC, where he and 100 other Southern prisoners were stood in front of the fort as a human shield to keep the Southerners in Fort Sumpter from shooting at them. They could shoot at Fort Sumpter but Fort Sumpter couldn't shoot back. The story can be found in *Personal Reminiscences 1861-1865* by Capt. W. H. Morgan, J.P. Bell, Lynchburg, VA, 1911." B. K. - Virginia

---

BLOODLESS WAR: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Just talked to a high ranking army officer who said that this Iraqi War may be one of the most bloodless wars ever fought." A. H. - DC

ED: Perhaps. On the other hand on a major network I saw a private video clip said to be taken of a night bombing raid on Baghdad. The exploding bombs were like hundreds of twinkling points of light and took place over a two square mile area. The impacts seemed to be as close together as handsful of gravel thrown into a lake. This appeared to my eye to be carpet bombing. If so, the list of civilian casualties in Baghdad may make surprising reading - if ever released.

M.E. PREDICTION: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Just re-read p. 202 in your *War Cycles / Peace Cycles*. You predicted the invasion of the Near East back in 1985. I've re-read that book 15 times." G. B. - Tennessee

---

USURY OWNS US: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: If banks refuse to lend money - business will stop. If they lend $10 for $11 without foreclosing existing debt out of existence in depressions now and then - debt will grow so large that people will pay everything they earn to the banks for interest and there will be nothing left for anything else. It would seem that taxes are confessions - that being debt-free is not enough. You must still borrow $10 for $11 to pay the taxes - if you don't, they foreclose. The system owns us from top to bottom - like it or not." J. W. - Ohio

---

GOLD vs SILVER: "Dear Dick: Why is silver/gold spread so wide? P. G. - Nebraska

ED: Gold has been made "backup-money" to "credit" while silver had been made just another commodity.

Interesting story: In the 15th & 16th centuries, gold and silver were traded even in Japan. The Dutch brought in trunks of silver and exchanged them for gold, stripping Japan of its gold and wrecking their economy. Japan then shut down all trade with Westerners, declaring them to be crooks. If you look at it from their point of view - they were.

COMPLIMENT?: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I find your prose excessively verbose, repetitive and too anecdotal. However, I'm indebted to you for introducing me to the concept of Adamic Man and God's Laws pertaining to usury and economics - the real cause of our financial, social and political woes. The first time I read *War Cycles /Peace Cycles* the scales began to fall from my eyes. I saw the truth in Christ and finally accepted him as my Savior." C. J. - Texas

ED: Thanks. As a side note, most of the founding fathers knew Latin and Greek and had more than a smattering of Hebrew. They knew precisely what they were talking about when they said that all "men" are created equal.

BECKWITH: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Have finally sent my book to a printer. Local and Mississippi legal problems now loom, but are capable of solution too. Phineas for president!" Byron de la Beckwith - Tennessee

ED: Mr. de la Beckwith, scion of an ancient family in America and before that in England, age 70, was tried and released twice after being accused by the establishment of shooting the Black radical civil rights leader, Medgar Evers. The media recently announced that after more than two decades he has once more been arrested and will be tried a third time. It is claimed that two witnesses have stepped

forward after having been quiet for 20 years. His book, which will soon be in print, should be interesting reading.

OBEY RULERS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: The New Testament clearly states that one must obey the authorities placed over them. *"Obey in all things your masters ... And whatsoever ye do, do it heartily as to the Lord." Col 3:22,23 "Be subject to principalities and powers, to obey magistrates. Tit 3:1* The authorities have the right to order citizens to do whatever they like and citizens are required by God to obey their orders." G. A. - New York

ED: God does not war against Himself. Scripture cannot be interpreted so that some scripture will war with other scripture. God does not fight himself. It is true that citizens must obey authorities placed over them, but this assumes that the authorities are just and are obeying God's commands.LAW;obey WORD or state If there is a conflict - God's law prevails. *"We must obey God rather than men." Acts 5:29.* The overriding law is *"Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man." Eccles. 3:1*; *"Not everyone shall enter into the kingdom of heaven but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Matt 7:21.*

---

[1]GETTING FBI FILE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: How do I get a copy of my file that the FBI keeps in their data banks on American citizens?" D. R. - Wisconsin

ED: Write a note such as the following. "Dear Sir, Please send me a copy of my FBI file, under the Freedom Of

1 BI;how to get your file

Information Act. Thanking you, I am Sincerely, (signed)." Have your signature notarized so that the FBI will know that they are not releasing your file to a third party, and send it to "FBI, Washington, D.C.." If you have a file, you will receive only parts of it. It will be well-censored.

UNFILTERED NEWS

NEWS FROM THE FRONT: "Theologians in the Bush administration have given orders to have our troops keep their Bibles under cover. Chaplains are told to take off their crosses and to deliver their liturgies on the sly. ... One U.S. Marine bound for the Middle East said, 'but why must we be expected to forsake our religious faith?" *Red Hawk Inc.* PO Box 1713, Kinston, NC 28531, copied from *The New American*, October 22, 1990.

POLL ON ILLEGALS: 272,600 responses to an AICF poll on illegal aliens showed;

1) Approve or disapprove of having your tax dollars spent to support illegal aliens? (disapprove 98%).

2) Which is most personally disturbing to you? check those that apply (Taxpayer cost - 93%, Bring in diseases like AIDS - 81%, Welfare fraud - 91%, Loss of American jobs - 83%, Drug Traffic & crime - 90% etc.)

4) Do you think giving amnesty to illegal aliens promotes more illegal immigration? (Yes 89%).

5) Which should be used to control illegal immigration? (Assign military troops to the border - 92%).

6) Congress is now considering giving yet another amnesty to unlimited numbers of illegal aliens - Do you agree? (Disapprove - 95%).

7) Do you have an illegal alien problem in your community? (Yes - 44%). From *Border Watch*, Jan 1, 1991, Box 525, Monterey, VA 24465.

NOTE: If congress represents the U.S. voters they will heed them. If they represent another master - they will heed him. *"The borrower is slave to the lender." Prov 22:7*

EDUCATION: "The State of California Board of Ed. has started to consider new history textbooks ... and has run into strenuous ... protests from Blacks, Latinos, Asians, American Indians and fundamentalist Christians. ... Each group wants to tell its version of ... history. Some want to add 'facts' still in dispute ... The board fears that teaching several different ethnic histories ... would contribute to an unraveling of American society." *CIM*, Dec. 1990, P.O. Box 146, Cardwell, OLD 4816, Australia

---

RECENT COURT RULINGS: "A Bingham County, MI, circuit court ruled that the Constitution protects homosexual sex in public restrooms off interstate highways ... The D.C. Court of Appeals has ordered Georgetown U. to support homosexual groups on campus, declaring, 'The compelling government interest to eliminate discrimination against homosexuals outweighs the freedom of religion' ... In Oregon, State Labor Commissioner ... recently fined a Eugene restaurant $2,000 for firing an employee with AIDS." (From *Ken Anderson's Newsletter*, 233 Rogue River Highway, Suite 294, Grants Pass, OR 97527) copied from *The Witness Lev 18:22, Lev 20:13, Rom 1:27, 1 CO 6:9, 1Ti 1:10*

SEVEN YEARS: Jonathan Brockhoeft was sentenced to seven years in federal prison for fire-bombing the Planned Parenthood's Margaret Sanger Center. Brockhoeft, 39, of

Hebron, Ky., could have received a maximum 10-year sentence from U.S. District Judge Carl B. Rubin. The Dec. 30, 1985, fire destroyed the abortion clinic. (From *The Cincinnati Enquirer*, C-2, Jan 12, 1991.)

STING: Two men convicted of accepting grenades from an undercover agent received 20 years and 11 years each. *Dallas Morning News*, 5/2/90.

THOMAS MARTINEZ claims to be the chief informer whose information led to the death of the shadowy Robert Mathews, leader of The Order. In addition to his FBI pay, he is receiving lucrative fees from his college speaking junket. His book *Brotherhood Of Blood* is scheduled for 1991.

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 198

THE SEVEN RULES OF DEBT

In *War Cycles / Peace Cycles*, p 250, are listed Hoskins 7 Rules Of Interest.

1. The money supply WILL be expanded to allow debtors to pay interest on their loans.

Our rulers made a mistake in money management. They allowed the growth of the nation's debt to decline beyond the saftey level. It declined to the point where bank interest payments siphoned off the existing floating supply of money. There developed a monetary black hole - there was almost no money in circulation. This triggered rule #1. The money supply WILL be expanded!

To expand the money supply in a usury society is not easy when the only method of expansion is to borrow money into existence. People do not like to borrow. Keynes, the usury system's spokesman, said that since people will not

voluntarily go into debt they must be MADE to go into debt. WAR is the easiest way. People will not spend $20,000 for a new car but, under threat of a vicious, mad, atrocity-committing enemy, they will spend $2,000,000 for a tank to defend themselves - a tank that will become obsolete in 5 years, or will be worn out and will have to be replaced.

Since this is so obvious, it only remains to figure out which nation will produce the most debt from a suitable war. In 1985, *War Cycles / Peace Cycles* listed three. The oil-producing Mideast, South Africa, and the United States.

The next year the media began to prepare the world for war against South Africa, an effort that failed when the future black rulers of the nation began to squabble among themselves. This left the oil producing nations of the Mideast who were next on the list.

2. It does no good to have unlimited funds in banks. The money must be in circulation where debtors can get it to pay interest.

Certain of these oil-producing Arab nations had unwittingly committed a cardinal sin. They hoarded much of their oil wealth squeezed from the merchants of the world who were forced to borrow money into existence to pay for the oil price increase. World money managers increased the price of oil from a comparatively nominal $2.50 a barrel to an astronomical $40 a barrel. This was the equivilant in magnitude to war borrowing.

The newly rich Arabs were temporary custodians of this wealth.[1] The Arabs couldn't help it. What does a camel

1 "Temporary", because all borrowed money sooner or later returns to the banks.

driver spend money on after he has built a swimming pool, an air conditioned stall for his camel, bought a Rolls, built a garage to put it in, and a highway to drive it on? Not much. The rest of the money just sat in banks. A no-no in international finance. It requires the proper tool to pry it loose.

3. When money expansion stops, interest rapidly eats up the floating supply causing monetary strangulation and crash.

Number 3, strangulation and crash, resulted from the absence of a Vietnam War, a substitute for the carefully manipulated on-going war between Iraq and Iran, and the reluctance of the oil-producing nations to spend the money they had. Deflation was in progress in the West. But all was not lost. The solution had been planned years ago.

4. Interest will destroy any obstacle to its expansion and survival.

Constitutional restrictions to foreign wars? Nonsense! Not when the media elect the government and you own the media. To get something started all that needs be done is to make someone do something stupid and then shoot him for it. Iraq properly inquired about U.S. interests in Kuwait. American representatives replied that they had no treaty offensive/defensive arrangements. Iraq interpreted this to mean that she could take over Kuwait - as she was meant to. Sucker!

"Mad-man Hussein", "atrocities," "liar," "coward", "chemical warfare," etc., etc. The fellow they were talking about was the same fellow whose Saad Party that put him into office had been financed by the CIA. He was the

fair-haired chap who earlier had fought against the Iranian "mad-man Ayatollah."

But now, he was needed in a different role. After taking the bait he marched in to Kuwait, and neglected (?) to turn tail and run at the first sign of wrath from the noble, caesar-like, leader on the Potomac. He stood like a dumb sheep waiting to be sheared - and sheared he was. The ball was carried in a masterful manner by the media, as it always is.

5. Interest requires a heavy tax rate so that money will not be hoarded but circulated to pay interest.

Consider the recent unpleasantness in the Mideast form of tax collection.

6. All users of the interest system - both debtors & creditors - become involuntary slaves of the system.

How did you like the recent layoffs? the recent downturn in building activity? the recent cutbacks in municipal budgets? the reduced pay-checks? Not much - huh? How do you like it now that oil-producing Texas and Colorado are coming to life, the stock market is trending up? and American companies are getting war contracts? Feels better - doesn't it? This is a large part of the reason that Americans cheer as they watch the boys march away once again. It's especially gratifying when the end result shows only a few score of "ours" killed and tens of thousands of "evil empire" dead. "That didn't hurt so much, and look at all the good it did! All for freedom and democracy in the Mideast!"

7. Never will the usurer - or his hireling - show mercy to his victim.

The above needs little explanation or elaboration - . When the world's rulers fear possible reprisals, a President Davis is always locked away to die in the damp side of a Fortress Monroe, or hanged at Nuremberg. Starvation and misery and death will not stop what needs to be done for the system to survive.

Score Card

1. This recent war has forced Saudi Arabia, Japan, and others to put their hoarded money in circulation.

2. It will put both the victim and the assailant in debt to put humpty-dumpty back together again. "Smart bombs" sought out and destroyed expensive buildings, bridges, oil producing equipment, municipal water works, etc., all of which require many billions to be borrowed into existence to have rebuilt. Entire cities have to be rebuilt.

3. It depleted or destroyed Iraqi and Saudi Arabia's multi- billion dollar military stock pile which must be replaced.

4. It used up much of the obsolete multi-billion dollar U.S. military stock pile which also must be replaced.

5. It has "forced" congress to borrow money into existence to pay for the execution of the "just war", and possibly recontruction a la another Marshall Plan.

Side Benefits

The recent war:

1. Cleared a possible military obstacle to millions of Jewish immigrants pouring into Arab Palestine.

2. Took the spotlight off the atrocities being committed against Palestinian Arabs.

3. Took the spotlight off the transfer of hundreds of billions of building and loan assets to the international usury banks.

4. And, it assures that Brushfire Bush will have another 4 years in office to continue doing what he is doing - although almost anybody could be put there as a figurehead to do what he is being told to do.

The Three Cards

1. America's rulers have now played their Mideast card. It has been tremendously successful. Billions upon billions are being borrowed into existence - and happy days are here again - until another "fix" is needed. It is doubtful if this region can be used in the same way again.

2. The South African card is still in the wings waiting to be played. The simple will find it difficult to see how such a small handful of Whites can be used to justify a war to stop them from conquering the world, but, with faith, media hype and ballyhoo, all things are possible.

If a dress rehearsal invasion of Panama or Granada by the army, navy, and airforce of the United States super-power can be media- justified, a full scale invasion of Coney Island can be also justified - much less South Africa which is many times larger than Coney Island.

A cynic can easily envision thousand-plane raids against hostile Johannesburg, the country covered by attacking gunships knocking out poison-gas factories, atomic bomb plants, and camps making soap out of the bodies of the downtrodden natives who were killed for that purpose. That same cynic can easily envision a half- million man invading

army being landed to free the millions of starving inmates of South African concentration camps, end the evil medical experiments on the oppressed downtrodden natives, stop their germ warfare capabilities, and end the despicable white-minority discrimination against the majority-blacks who cannot vote in their own country.

Yes, the cynic see how an excuse can be made to borrow billions into existence to prosecute a war against "mad-man somebody" in South Africa - a somebody probably in the pay of the CIA. Of course, this is scraping the bottom of the barrel. After this card is played there remains one more card.

3. The United States.

IMPEACHMENT PROCEEDINGS

The following is from *The Upright Ostrich* Chairman Henry Gonzalez (D. Texas) of the U.S. House Banking Committee ... has introduced a resolution for the impeachment of George Bush. ... as provided by the U.S. Constitution, Article II, Section 4:

- 1. Bush 'has prepared, planned, and conspired to engage in a massive war against Iraq, employing methods of mass destruction that will result in the killing of tens of thousands of civilians, many of whom will be children ... (which) violates the Hague Convention of 1887 and 1923, the Geneva Convention of 1949, and Protocol I thereto, the Nuremberg Charter, the Genocide Convention, and the United Nations Declarations of Human Rights.
- 2. Bush 'has planned, prepared, and conspired to commit crimes against the peace by leading the U.S. into aggressive war against Iraq in violation of Article 2 (4)

of the UN Charter, the Nuremberg Charter, other international instruments and treaties and the Constitution of the United States.

- 3. Bush has 'violated the U.S. Constitution, federal law, and the U.N. Charter by bribing, intimidating and threatening others, including members of the UN Security Council, to support belligerent acts against Iraq.
- 4. In spite of Congressional ratification of the U.N. Security Council Resolution of November 29, 1990, The president has not received a declaration of war by Congress, and ... has declared that he will go to war regardless of the views of Congress and the American people.'"

Ask Rep. Gonzalez or your congressman to send you a copy from the Congressional Record of this fine speech reviewing our descent into such 'king-made' serfdom."

NOTE: The above article is important, but for reasons other than the obvious ones. The writer believes that the Constitution, and other guarantees of rights, exist today in theory only. The reason - the people who created the Constitution to rule themselves no longer rule. In my lifetime, the never-ending appeals to "Constitutional rights" have been futile.

What is a fact is that if a ruler controls the left and the right - he will find it easier to control the middle. If he controls the up and the down - he will tend to control the middle. If he controls the attacker and the defender he will control that which is being attacked and defended.

Congressman Gonzalez is a brave conservative. His words have merit. They are worthy of study. He is one of the few with the nerve to take a stand. It is also true that the selection of Gonzolis to lead the protest of American Con-

stitutionalists gives them a Hispanic for a leader. Such a selection violates basic beliefs and ensures that the protest will go in circles - as it was meant to. A control of the right and the left will tend to control the middle.

A Soldier's Opinion Of Modern War

Also copied from *Upright Ostrich*, Jan/Feb, 1991

I believe in adequate defense at the coastline and in nothing else. If a nation comes over here to fight, then we'll fight. The trouble with America is that when the dollar only earns 6% over here, then it gets restless and goes overseas to get 100%. Then the flag follows the dollar and the soldiers follow the flag.

I wouldn't go to war again, as I have done, to defend some lousy investment of the bankers. There are only two things that we should fight for. One is the defense of our homes and the other is the Bill Of Rights. War for any other reason is simply a racket.

There isn't a trick in the racketeering bag that the military gang is blind to. It has its 'finger men' to point out enemies, its 'muscle men' to destroy enemies, its 'brain men' to plan war preparations, and a 'Big Boss' - Supernationalistic Capitalism.

... I spent 33 years and 4 months in active military service as a member of our country's most agile military force - the Marine Corps. I served in all commissioned ranks from 2nd Lt. to Major-General, and during that period I spent most of my time being a high class muscle man for Big Business, for Wall Street, and for the Bankers. In short, I was a racketeer, a gangster for capitalism. ...

Like all members of the military profession, I never had an original thought until I left the service. My mental

facilities remained in suspended animation while I obeyed the orders of higher-ups. This is typical with everyone in the military service.

I helped make Mexico... safe for American oil interests in 1914. I helped make Haiti and Cuba a decent place for the National City Bank boys to collect revenue in. I helped in the raping of half a dozen Central American republics for the benefit of Wall Street. ... I helped purify Nicaragua for the international banking house of Brown Brothers in 1909-1912. I brought light to the Dominican Republic for American sugar interests in 1916. In China I helped see to it that Standard Oil went its way unmolested. - Major-General Smedley Butler.

ED: The uninformed read of another outbreak of anti-Americanism in a foreign country and wonder why the world hates the "ugly American". Pleading ignorance is not enough. Both God and man will hold us responsible, as a people, for the actions of those who have placed themselves over us to rule the nation for their own benefit. The cup is overflowing.

LETTERS

"Greetings: Just finished reading *Vigilantes Of Christendom* - and a resurgence of Christian fervor burst into flame. The game of life is obedience to God." Rev. - Texas

---

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: As long as the U.S. is in the war - why not nuke the Arabs?" S. A. - Virginia

ED: Nuking the Arabs would end the war - the war now so desperately needed. Peace would mean unemployment, hunger, the works. On the positive side, if the U.S. nuked

Iraq and then took on the occupation and rebuilding of the country, the spending would go on for 10 or 15 years. Perhaps I was hasty. Nuking may have merit. It would save American lives and still allow the spending. Maybe someone should get the Iraqis' input since big bucks would be flowing in their way, too. Need to be democratic - don't want to go off half-cocked on this thing.

"Dear Dick: Just finished reading your latest and best. Some sections more than once. You mentioned *Wake Up America* by Lambert Schyler. I bot a 50¢ copy in 1940 and still have it. That was exactly one hour's pay then. My Mennonite ancestors helped settle Kansas. My dad, a coal miner, died of black lung." K. C. - Ohio

---

"Dear Dick: Re VIGILANTES - Wow!! And several more 'wows'"!! They deprive us of our history and write their version and call it 'ours.'" N. I. - New York[2]

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: I know about the story of Judge Lynch and the court held under the Lynch Tree, but where did 'hanging' itself come from? K. M. - North Carolina

ED: Hanging is an ancient custom. It is to display, not kill. An offender against the king is hanged on a tree.

> *"He that is hanged is accursed of God." De 21:23, "If a man have committed a sin worthy of death, and he shall be put to death, and thou shall hang him on a tree, thou shall surely bury him that day that the land be not defiled." De 21:22*

---

2 *Vigilantes Of Christendom*, Hoskins, Virginia Publishing Company, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, Virginia 24505, $15+$3p&h.

"The man who revileth the king should be hanged upon a tree." Jasher 12:5 (quoting ancient law of Nimrod).

In Christian nations God is king. His Law is supreme. Whoever violates His law and is worthy of death is first executed in a manner that spills blood:

> *"Ye shall take no satisfaction for the life of a murderer ... he shall surely be put to death. ... For blood it defileth the land: and the land cannot be cleansed of the blood that is shed there in, but by the blood of him that shed it." Nu 36:31-33, "The earth will not be clean of the blood which has been spilt upon it, but only by the blood of him that shed it." Jubilees 7:27, "Do not receive any present for any blood of man ... for this blood which is spilt causes sin upon the earth, and it cannot be cleansed ... except by blood being shed; and do not receive a present or any gift for the blood of man; blood for blood." Jubilees 21:17*

Hollywood's Wild West slow death by hanging strangulation, or modern electrocution, or the garrote used to murder Rudolf Hess do not spill blood and so are forbidden. When the offender against God's law has been executed so that his blood is shed upon the ground, THEN, his body is taken and hanged upon a tree as an example to others.

Traditionally, a man found dead lying on the ground was presumed murdered. If found on a tree - presumed executed for an offense against the king. Investigation determined the truth. The last criminal executed in Virginia and displayed in the manner prescribed was back in the 1930s.

There is a story of Judge Lynch's ancestor back in Ireland who hanged his own son from the walls of his castle for violating a young girl. Even though Virginia's Judge Lynch

never hanged anyone, he was descended from a line that had.

The establishment appears indifferent about murder on the streets, but objects violently to executions where the criminal is displayed upon a tree in the traditional manner. You know - separation of church and state: i.e. the separation of OUR church from THEIR state.

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: I knew that Britain invaded South Africa during the Boer War, but until I read your *VC* I didn't know about their awful concentration camps and the burnings they did while they were there." G. E. - Virginia

---

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: In your opinion, who is the single most dangerous enemy of the Christian West?" R. C. - South Carolina

ED: Easy! Satan's priests posing as Christians, paid by tax exemption to proclaim that "Christians are saved by grace and forgiven from having to obey God's Law."

They NEVER utter the following and can usually be identified because of their refusal: (1) *"We must obey God rather than men." Acts 5:29*, and (2) *"If ye love me obey my commandments." John 14:15.*

Result for the deceived listener: (1) *"With harlots and adulterersses shall ye be joined, and the daughter of the Gentiles shall ye take to wife purifying them with an unlawful purification." Testament of Levi 4:17, (2) "Thou hast forsaken thy people ... because they ... please themselves in the children of strangers." Isiah 2:6*

For Satan's priest himself: *(1) "Cursed be he that doeth the work of the Lord deceitfully." Jer 48:10, (2) "If thou forbear to deliver them that are drawn to death, and those*

that are ready to be slain ... behold ... doth not he know it? And shall not he render to every man according to his works?" Prov 24:11-12.

Listen past the pretty words of the one calling himself "minister of God" and let him tell you if he speaks for Christ or the ancient foe. The wolf in sheeps clothing is the most dangerous of all.

UNFILTERED NEWS

COMPELLING FORCE: "The compelling force of the 21st century will be tribal consciousness." Hans Schmidt, *Ganpac*

THE GOOD GUYS: The German magazine *Bunte* comments: "American forces ... protect 'good guy' Sheik Al Ahmed Al Sabah ... Emir of Kuwait. ... '

"Islam allows Sabah only four wives, but the Emir ... is accustomed to getting married once a week. At that time royal bodyguards bring him a beautiful Bedouin maiden from the desert. She is always a virgin. ... she is bathed in the marble chambers, sprayed with perfumes and powdered. The next day the Sheik simply utters three times the following words, 'I repudiate you.' Under Moslem doctrinal law, he is thereby divorced. ... The Emil is supposed to have at least 70 children ... his father ... had some 700 accredited kids. ...There is ... no problem financially. Oil delivers $30 million a day - computed to last 100 years .... Dead reckoning has this fellow worth $6.5 billion ...

"'In addition to cash, a 14% piece of the action at the Mercedes factory, ... 14 private jets - one a jumbo with marble baths - 10 Rolls Royce autos, 15 Cadillacs, 5 Lambourghini jeeps ... and a secret fleet of bullet proof Mercedes limos. Shortly before the Iraqi invasion he transferred the government wealth into exile. His mysterious London firm 'K10' manages ... about $200 billion..." *Acres USA*, Feb. 1991

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 199

THE LITTLE MONKEY

Elevator Talk

One morning thirty-two years ago, I stepped on the elevator to go to the Dupont office on the second floor of the Krise Building where I worked as a stockbroker. The elevator operator was a tall nice mulatto named James. I liked James.

James had his face averted so I couldn't see at first. When he turned I never saw such a sight. He had bandages, cuts, eyes swollen so he could hardly see, and big knots that so disfigured his face he was unrecognizable until he spoke.

I asked, "What in the world happened to you?"

He replied, "I got a monkey on my back."

"What in the world are you talking about?" I had really never seen such a sight outside of a hospital, and then only once.

James seemed hesitant, but then he answered. "Well, you know that there was a fair last night 'cross the river in Madison-Heights. Well, I went."

"There was a ring there with a colored fella' fighting a monkey. It was a big monkey. The monkey was scared and the colored fella' chased him around and whipped him too, and won $10 dollars for doing it."

"Then, the ring master brought out a little monkey and offered a hundred dollars to anyone who could whip him. I figured if that other fella' could whip the big monkey, I could whip the little one, so I was first in line. There was one thing the man didn't tell - It was that the little monkey was the mean one."

"They put a mask on the little monkey so he couldn't bite, and they put gloves on him. Put gloves on me too and let us go at each other. I figured I'd end this fast, so I wound up and hit that monkey as hard as I could. I knocked that monkey for a loop and made him mad. He landed on his feet and came right for me quick as lightning and then I knew I was in trouble."

"He hit me fifty times so fast I couldn't see, then jumped on my shoulders, wrapped his legs around my neck, and started beating me from behind. I couldn't get to him to hit him, I couldn't get away from him, I couldn't get him off my back. When he got tired of that he got in front of me with his legs still locked around my neck and kept beating on me while he tried to bite my face off. There he was a half an inch away from me with his teeth just snapping. The only thing saving me from having my face eaten off was his mask - but I didn't think of the mask. I just saw his teeth!"

"I pushed him off with all my might and made a dash for the ropes, dropped to my knees to crawl under, but before I

could get away that monkey grabbed my foot and dragged me back again into the ring and beat me up some more."

"After a while the man stopped the fight and let me go. That's the last time I'm ever going to get into a ring with a monkey. Don't ever let one of them things get on your back - if they do they'll half kill you."

Big-Monkey Saddam

There's a lesson in this. The ring master gave Bush $10 to beat up on Saddam - the "big monkey". Bush tricked him into the ring and beat the tar out of him. Now, Bush is walking around the ring holding his hands over his head telling everyone who will listen how great he is and to vote for him next election. The ring master is even talking about taking big-monkey Saddam and holding a war crimes trial for him so he can beat up on him some more - like Noriega. But:

What is the big monkey Saddam doing right now?

He's fighting for his life against the little monkey. The little one's the mean one. Who's that? Why, the Shiite moslems. They are the mean ones. They are using Saddam's defeat as an excuse to get rid of Saddam, take over Iraq and do things right. Thousands have been killed already and the Republican Guard has all it can do to try to hold the little monkey down. Saddam is a Sunni moslem. There's only one Shiite for every 50 Sunnis, but believe it! The Shiites are the mean ones. All it takes is one.

If "watch my lips" pulls Saddam off the Shiites, they will jump off the mat and wrap their legs around Bush's neck and beat him so that you won't be able to tell James and George apart. Can't the U.S. do to the Shiites the same thing they did to the Saddam Sunnis?

Sure, but with one difference. Sunnis want to live for Allah. Shiites prefer to die for Allah. It took one Shiite driver to drive the truck loaded with explosives that killed 240 American marines. A minute after the first truck exploded, a second truck driven by a Shiite killed 75 French airborne troopers the same way.

Only one shiite placed a bomb that dropped the American airliner in pieces on Lockerbie, Scotland, to retaliate for moslems killed on the Iranian airliner shot into the Gulf by the American navy.

One can kill 99% of the Shiites, and it takes only one survivor to land a back-packable atomic bomb, bought from a drunken Soviet soldier for two bottles of vodka, on a beach in Virginia. From there it is only a couple of hours to Washington. Anybody can walk or drive to within 100 yards of the president at the White House, or walk inside the capitol.

Our ring-master put America in the ring for $10. Now. Let's see how our leaders handle themselves as they go for the $100 prize.

Koran Directions

Most moslems are Sunnis. Many Sunnis believe, as many establishment Christians in the West do, that God's law is done away and they can do whatever they want to do. But the Sunnis are not as bad about this as establishment Christians.

The Shiites, on the other hand, believe the Koran right down to the last jot and tittle written in it. They believe further that there is great merit in dying for their beliefs. Islam has a lot of things going for it, but, some of the things written in it cause concern among non-Islamic peoples.

Following is a sample from the Koran's *Book of Repentance.*

"Allah will humble the unbelievers." Repentance 9:1

"Allah and His apostle are free from obligation to the idolaters." Repen 9:1

"Allah and His apostle repose no trust in idolaters." 9:4

"Make war on them: Allah will chastise them through you and humble them." 9:14

"None should visit the mosques of Allah except those who believe in Allah and the Last Day." 9:14

"Believers, do not befriend your fathers or your brothers if they choose unbelief in preference to faith." 9:14

"Allah has been with you on many a battlefield... He sent to your aid invisible warriors and sternly punished the unbelievers. Thus were the infidels rewarded." 9:26

"Believers, know that the idolaters are unclean. Let them not approach the Sacred Mosque." 9:26[1]

"Fight against such of those to whom ... do not embrace the true faith, until ... they are utterly subdued." 9:26

"Proclaim a woeful punishment to those that hoard up gold and silver and do not spend it in Allah's cause."9:34

"Allah ordained the months ... four are sacred ... But you may fight against idolaters in all these months." 9:35

"Believers, why is it that when it is said to you: 'March in the cause of Allah', you linger slothfully in the land? Are you content

---

1 The Christian religion teaches the same thing. *"When the tabernacle is to be pitched ... the stranger (Heb: zwer - racial alien) that cometh nigh shall be put to death." Numbers 1:51.* So does the Jewish Talmud. The Talmud says of those teaching the Torah to non-Jews *"Such a person deserves death." Sanh. 59a Hagigah 13a.* and *"A Goi who pries into the Law is guilty of death." Sanh 59a, Pranaitis.* Brotherhood means different things in different religions. Christians believe, *"Whosoever shall do the will of my Father which is in heaven, the same is my brother." Math 12:50.* This excludes those who don't.

with this life in preference to the life to come? ... If you do not fight He will punish you sternly." 9:38

"Whether unarmed or well-equipped, march on and fight for the cause of Allah, with your wealth and your persons." 9:41

"Are they not aware that the man who defied Allah and His apostle shall abide for ever in the fire of Hell?" 9:62

"Allah has promised ... the unbelievers, the fire of Hell. ... The curse of Allah is upon them; theirs shall be a lasting torment." 9:67

"Prophet, make war on the unbelievers and the hypocrites and deal rigorously with them. Hell shall be their home." 9:73

"Those that stayed at home ... had no wish to fight for the cause of Allah with their wealth and their persons. They said ... 'Do not go to war, the heat is fierce.' Say to them: 'More fierce is the heat of Hell-fire!'" 9:81

The "saved by grace" and do anything you want crowd[2] in the West take the Laws of Christianity with a grain of salt. The Sunnis of Islam take the above words from the *Koran* with a grain of salt.

The Shiites believe them to the letter, and many Sunnis sympathize with the Shiites in this.

Neither do the descendants of Western crusaders take the words of their own Christian God with a grain of salt and they frown on those who do.

The "saved by grace" crowd in Washington may have started something that the god they call upon, whoever he

2 There is only one people who were ever lost from their God. Jesus said that he came to save them: *"I am come to save that which is lost."* He also said *"I am not sent but to the lost sheep of the house of Israel, and to them only."* The lost Christian must recognize his God as master to be saved, but not saved so that he can do away with the God who saved him and do as he likes.

is, cannot finish. Their acts may have said to Islamic "believers" - why don't you fight Christian "believers."

If this is indeed what has been done, rest assured, those who have unleashed the whirlwind will not escape.

MEDIA DIRECTED DEMOCRACY

One of the conditions for peace the U.S. has placed on Iraq is that they adopt a democratic form of government - not a republican form of government, a monarchy, or a single party government - a democratic form of government.

This means that there will be multi political parties whose leaders will be elected by the mass of people.

The mass of the Iraqi citizens will be told for whom to vote by the media. Whoever owns the Iraqi media will then rule Iraq. We in the U.S. know all about that. It is the conquest that follows the conquest. "Democracy" - yeah! Look at us!

LETTERS

BOOK OF DAN: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: *"Vigilantes"* left a great impression on me. One quote:

"The enemy is eager to destroy all that call upon the Lord. For he knoweth that upon the day that Israel shall repent, the kingdom of the enemy shall be brought to an end." Book of Dan. 2:16-17.

"I have never heard a better summation of the struggle we are now involved in. I cannot find the quote in the book of *Daniel*. Could you point me in the right direction?"

ED: You can find it in the *Book of Dan*, also called the *Testament of Dan*, found in *The Lost Books of The Bible &*

and the Forgotten Books of Eden. Order from your book dealer or from us.

Verse 19 goes on to say:

> *"It shall be in the time of the lawlessness of Israel, that the Lord will not depart from them, but will transform them into a nation that doeth His will ... and His name shall be in every place in Israel."*

I have found that *The Law* reads the same in all the ancient scriptures. *I Enoch 104:7-11* gives the reason:

> *"I point out a mystery: Many sinners shall ... utter falsehood ... and compose books in their own words. But when they shall write all my words correctly in their own languages, They shall ... write them all correctly. ... Another mystery also I point out. To the righteous and the wise shall be given books of joy, of integrity, and of great wisdom. ... who from these shall acquire the knowledge of every upright path."*

BLACKS IN S. AFRICA: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Why were there no Blacks in South Africa when the Whites arrived?" N. G. - S. Africa

ED: Too cold. It wasn't until the Whites built shelters for Blacks in S. Africa that they could live there.

SHERMAN THE BANKER: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: The following is one author's response made concerning Sherman's military actions: 'Joshua Abraham Norton, a Jewish San Francisco merchant, borrowed heavily to corner the rice market, then lost everything - land, riches and 'reason.' His banker was William T. Sherman, the same Sherman who nine years later would march a plundering Union army through Georgia. ... A bankrupted Joshua Norton might have understood why his land was seized to settle a debt, but ... (he) would never have understood why the same banker burned Atlanta to settle a conflict already won.' from

Norton I, Emperor of the U.S., William Drury, NY 1986." D. E. - Georgia

ED: A banker could. Sherman, the banker turned soldier, was creating demand. Wherever he went he burned. Whatever he burned had to be rebuilt - rebuilt with money borrowed from the N.Y. branch banks of the people who burned it down. These new banks opened their doors as fast as the arsonists marched out of town. When you see bombs toppling out of airplane bomb-bay doors, don't thing of the dead women and children and destroyed cities and homes, just think of it as creating demand.

JESSE JAMES, POLICEMAN: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I just finished reading *Vigilantes*. We in Missouri know the true story of Jesse James, and I for one want to thank you for bringing it out. Jesse and his band were the only police we had." L. E. - Missouri

---

MOSES MARRIES A CUSHITE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Jesus said he would (1) make for himself a people "out of all nations," and in Revelation 7:9-10 it says "I beheld ... a great multitude ... of all nations, and kindreds, and peoples, and tongues ... before the throne." And (2) there is the story of Miriam, Moses' sister, who spent a full week outside the camp with leprosy, stricken by god because she criticized Moses' marriage to a Cushite (Ethiopian woman). What is the reconciliation between these views." J. E. - California

ED: Q1 Most discrepancies can be reconciled by remembering that the word is given to Israel only. *"He showed his word ... his statutes and his Judgments unto Israel. He hath not delt so with any nation ... they have not known thee." Ps 147:19,20.*. "All nations" refer to all the nations of Israel.

Q2. Moses' sister was punished for spreading falsehood. It is true that Moses did marry a Cushite, but it was not as it seems. The full story is in the ancient book of *Jasher*. For those who are interested and have not read it, I excerpted the following:

> ***"Moses ... saw an Egyptian smiting one of his Hebrew brethren. ... and when he saw there was no man there he smote the Egyptian and hid him in the sand ...and Moses was afraid and he said, surely the thing is known! ...***
>
> ***"And it was in those days that there was a great war between the children of Cush and the children of the east. ... So Kikianus king of Cush went forth ... to fight... And when Kikianus went out, he left Balaam[3] the magician, with his two sons, to guard the city ... (Balaam) rose up and ... rebelled against king Kikianus... And the people ... made him king over them, and his two sons for captains of the army....***
>
> ***"And when Kikianus the king of Cush approached his city and ... saw that the walls of the city were built up .. the men were astonished ... and behold, all the gates of the city were closed, ... So they raised a battle with them ...***
>
> ***"At that time ... Moses fled from Egypt from Pharaoh who sought to kill him for having slain the Egyptian. And Moses ... fled and escaped to the camp of Kikianus, which at that time was besieging Cush. And Moses was 9 years in the camp of Kikianus king of Cush ... And the king and princes and all the fighting men loved Moses ... And at the end of 9 years Kikianus was seized with a mortal disease ... and he died...***
>
> ***"In the 55th year of the reign of pharaoh king of Egypt ... reigned Moses in Cush. Moses was 27 years old ... and 40 years did he reign. ... And all the children of Cush ... spoke ... saying, give us counsel that we may see what is to be done to this city. For it is now 9 years that we have been besieging around about the city, and have not seen our children and our wives. ...***

3 This is the same Balaam who advised Balak to place the daughters and wives of strangers near the sons of Israel so that they would go in unto them and this would cause the God of Israel to become angry and destroy his own people.

"And they approached and fought against the city and took it ... And Balaam ... and his two sons and 8 brothers fled and returned to Egypt to Pharaoh king of Egypt. They are the sorcerers and magicians who are mentioned in the book of the law ...

"So Moses took the city ... and the children of Cush placed him on the throne ... and they gave him for a wife Adoniah the Cushite queen, wife of Kikianus.

"And Moses feared the Lord God of his fathers, so that he came not to her, nor did he turn his eyes to her. For Moses remembered how Abraham had made his servant Eleaser swear, saying unto him, thou shalt not take a woman from the daughters of Canaan for my son Isaac. ... thou shalt not take a wife from the daughters of Canaan, nor make alliance with any of the children of Ham. ... Therefore Moses turned not his heart nor his eyes to the wife of Kikianus all the days that he reigned over Cush." Jasher 71:2 - 73:36.

There is another story of Moses marrying a stranger and having children by her that the enemies of the Word tell to justify racial intermarriage. The following scriptures lay that story to rest.

"Aaron... saw Zipporah the wife of Moses and her children, and he said unto Moses, who are these unto thee? ...Moses said... these are my wife and sons... The thing grieved Aaron... And Aaron said to Moses, send away the woman and her children... and Moses... did so." Jasher 74:15-17.

PROVE HOLOCAUST: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: When someone declares that they believe in the 'holocaust', I do not argue with them. Instead I ask them to prove what they claim. Prove it. No argument, no name calling. They can't, and the discussion stops right there." P. G. - North Carolina

---

PREACHERS A CURSE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I am 85 years old - and you have told the bloody truth about the whole show - Including Geo. Bush and the money lords in control. It's true - the preachers of 'saved by grace and the Law of God is dead' are a curse! I also believe that there are

only 12 limbs on God's Israel tree. If God is true and *My sheep hear my voice and they follow me* - then some who say they are - aren't." R. W. - Texas

---

PREDICTING TIMES: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: You printed the poem by Widow Compton that prophesied 1991 would be the last days. Do you believe this?" - G. - North Carolina

ED: No indeed. Can't be. The scriptures say that no one knows the time. Just an interesting story. I assumed everyone knew that.

UNFILTERED NEWS

PETER COOK, expert on the Federal Reserve, states: "The breakup of Eastern Europe into countless separate political subdivisions will change little as long as they keep their present banking system. If the earth were entirely owned by the banks, and everything was stripped from them, but leaving them the power to create money, the banks can soon create enough credit to buy it all up again."

ED: Peter Cook has just published a new Q. & A. book on banking. It is called *Federal Reserve Fractional Reserve & Interest Free Govt. Credit Explained*, Monetary Science Publishing, Box 86, Wickliffe, OH 44092, $14/copy.

DEMOCRACY IN KUWAIT: Rule by an aristocracy of the best is preferred. Failing that - a Republic. Failing that - a democracy. However, when the establishment controls the media it always beats the drum for "democracy". In a democracy it is the media who elect the rulers. ANY political system will tend to be better than a country run by a media-elected government.

OCCUPIED GERMANY: "Members of the German military who dispute the 'official' Holocaust story are now liable for dishonorable discharge, Germany's Federal Administrative Court recently ruled." *The Week In Germany*, Nov 23, 1990. Copied from *Institute for Historical Review Newsletter*, p 5, 1822 1/2 Newport Plvd, Suite 191, Costa Mesa, California 92627, $50/yr.

AIDS: "Fifty-six % of physicians and almost half of nurses are not aware that HIV can be transmitted by a needle stick!" *American Medical News*, p.5, Oct 19, 1990.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 200

WORLD WAR I CONTENDERS

Before the great war started in 1914, much of Europe was owned by kings, princes, and the Church.[1] These illegal possessions owned by king and church and held in violation of the Law were the sugar that attracted the flies.

---

1 *(1) MONOPOLY - "Woe unto them that join house to house, that lay field to field, till there be no place, and they may be placed alone in the midst of the earth." Isaiah 5:8, (2) CHURCH - PRIESTS - POSSESSIONS: "Thus saith the Lord, Shalt thou build me an house for me to dwell in?" II Sam 7:5, "I am their inheritance: and ye shall give them no possession in Israel: I am their possession." Ez. 44:28, "The priests, the Levites, and all the tribe of Levi, shall have no part, no inheritance with Israel: ... Therefore they shall have no inheritance among their brethren: The Lord is their inheritance." Deu. 18:1-2, 3. KINGS & RULERS: "Let him not have ... abundance of riches ... he may grow too proud to submit to the Laws ...and if he affect any such things let him be restrained, lest he become so potent that his state become inconsistent with your welfare." Antiquities 4:8:17*

To capture this vast property a world war was fought - a war costing tens of millions of lives of the cream of the West.

In the midst of the carnage, President Wilson of the United States stepped forward as a peace mediator with his peace plan of "14 Points." The chief point was that the war would be considered a "no fault" war - everyone would go back to square one and there would be no territorial loss or any other kinds of losses. Favorable comment was heard from all sides and it seemed that this was the best plan. An armistice was declared based on these "14 points."

Unlike the armies of defeated American South, Germany's armies were intact. Germany could not be looted as the American South had been - her undefeated armies protected her. This problem was solved by a well planned and well financed communist-led revolt behind the German lines which was triggered by the announcement of the Armistice.

Most of the communist-led rebels were not communists, they were and had been loyal Germans. But, the communist leaders promised them the land owned by their forefathers - the land now un- Lawfully held by the king, the nobles, and the church. In effect, the communists promised the German people to return their own land to them. This was the best offer they had heard, so they followed those who promised the most - the communists.

This revolt caused the German armies to stream back from the front to suppress it, removing the main obstacle to the looting of Germany. While the German army was embroiled with the communists, the Allies welshed and forced the frustrated Germans to sign the Versailles Treaty, stripping Germany and her allies of more than 1/3 of their land,

all their extensive foreign colonies, and levying a brutal tribute on them.

There was nothing vindictive about this - both the American South and South Africa had gone through this years before. It was just business.[2]

If the communist coup had succeeded, as it had in Russia, then the German foreign colonies, the King's land, and the Church's land would have been automatically owned by the communist establishment and there would have been no need to pry them loose by the harsh treaty demands that were actually used.

The German Inflation

The Versailles Treaty gave color of legitimacy to what followed.

In addition to the above, reparations-tribute was imposed - similar to the "taxation" by blacks forced on the American South. This reparations-tribute was required to be paid in dollars to the U.S., in pounds to the British, and francs to the French. Germany and her allies did not produce any of these currencies so they had to be borrowed from the banks of her conquerors in order to pay the claims.

The banks, having the money making monopoly, named their own terms. They were harsh. Each day they changed their terms and raised the tally. It cost more and more German marks to buy a dollar, more and more English pounds, more and more French francs. This borrowed

2 See *War Cycles / Peace Cycles*, $28/copy, & *Vigilantes Of Christendom*, $18/copy, Virginia Publishing Company, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, Virginia 24505

money was given to Germany's conquerors to spend as they saw fit.

The bankers, loaded with German tribute money, sent their carpet- baggers/agents to Germany to buy up property from impoverished Germans using their own money. It cost a billion marks for a starving German to buy a loaf of bread. It didn't cost much more to buy his house, his factory, or his farm, and the banker/agents were loaded with trillions of German marks to spend on whatever still had value in Germany.

A protest party emerged in Germany - the Nationalist Socialist German Workers Party - the party of Adolph Hitler. They complained that in Berlin more than half the houses and almost all the businesses were owned by foreigners. The German citizens supported this protest party, and it took political power and proceeded to pressure the foreign property owners to return the property - either sell it back or have it confiscated. This allowed the party of Hitler to control much of the property which had been accumulated by the carpetbagger/banker-agents and before that the Church and the king.

World War II

World War II was fought to reclaim the vast property holdings seized by Hitler's party from foreign carpetbagger/banker-agents, and the property which had belonged to king, nobles, and Church, all of which had originally belonged to the people.

Germany lost. As punishment she was permanently occupied and further dismembered. The occupied W. German part immediately gave up the land and property seized from the Hitler Party - not to the people - not to the church

and king, but - to the surrogate bank owners who had bought it in the '20s banker-induced inflation.

In occupied E. Germany things were different. There, the Communist Party had seized their share of the same prize and had farmed it out to party functionaries to milk. They weren't about to share this juicy plum with anyone. Western rulers were tolerant of this communist eccentricity.

Communist greed and incompetence milked the economy of E. Germany more than it could take, and it collapsed. To salvage what remained, the Berlin Wall barrier was pulled down and the bankrupt Soviet-occupied E. German state was incorporated into the occupied W. Germany state to bring back to life.

"They Don't Make Any More Land!"

Land is the ultimate prize. Grasping rulers pass taxes to force small holders to sell to large holders.[3]

It is hoarded into monopolies, it is seized by kings and rulers, it is the prize of wars that kill millions and destroy cities and countries. Land is the ultimate possession that tyrannical kings and priests lust for.

The European land in E. Germany, seized by banker-surrogates during the 20s German inflation, seized from them by the Hitler Party, and later confiscated by the E. German Communist Party, is once again to change hands. It, too, is to be returned - not to the kings, church, and

3 *"Of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers? Peter saith unto him, Of strangers." (Gr: allotrios - foreign, not akin.) ... Then are the children free." Math 17:25-26.* Taxed property can never be owned, only rented. The ultimate owner of property can quickly be determined by seeing who takes control when one tax payment is missed.

merchants who owned it before WW I, and not to the people from whom the kings and church originally took it, but - SURPRISE - to the banker-surrogates who bought it for nothing during starvation period of the 1920s banker-caused inflation.

Another King Is Dead

The man placed in charge of the property transfer was Dr. Detlev Rohwedder, chairman of the board of Treuhandanstalt ("True Hand Bank" or "Honest Hand Bank") of Berlin.

Herr Dr. Rohwedder was gunned down at his mansion in Duesseldorf while engaged in "privatizing" this "public property" of the now defunct Communist Party of E. Germany. The establishment media once again blamed this on the Red Army Faction. However, the blame was not accompanied by shrill demands for control, banning, or crackdown on the activities of the Communist Party, or any other restrictions that one would expect to be directed against a group which constantly removes prominent usury bankers and other establishment figures from the German scene.[4]

A quarter page notice of the "assassination" appeared in the *WSJ*, April 8, 1991, C5, which is the page listing the NYSE stock prices. This is one page certain to be read by all who are interested in money. The notice stated:

"In memory of the deceased we ask you to forward any donations to the Siftung Preussischer Kulturbesitz in Berlin.

4 *Ezek 18:13*

Special account for contributions - Acct. No. 9900 11 470, routing code 100 500 00, Landesbank Berlin."

This announcement ended with what could be interpreted as a "receipt of notice", an address where "donations" can be sent. This indicates that there might be more to the announcement than the announcement.

It appears that another contender has thrown his hat into the ring in the age-old fight to claim the lands of the peoples of the West. A contender who, like his opponent, plays hardball. One who is NOT a communist since communists NEVER kill their creators. One thoroughly democratic in choosing his targets without regard to race, creed, or color, only by what they have done.

The man who owns his own land is a king. Ruling his land Lawfully makes him a priest.[5]

LETTERS

TREASURY BILLS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I see where the government is going to buy high yielding Treasury Bills and replace them with lower yielding Treasury Bills. Does this save the government much money?" G. C. - D.C.

ED: When the government buys outstanding T-bills, the owner is paid in cash. Since yields are down, the owner is faced with what to do with this cash. Chances are that a large part will go into the economy rather than being re-invested into low paying T- bills. This is another way of giving the economy a shot in the arm.

5 *"Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father. Rev. 1:5- 6*

FREE MARKET: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: What does it mean when the papers say that a 'free market' will be imposed on E. European countries." A. B. - Maryland

ED: Practically, it means that those who own the system will be permitted to do what they want to do. A "free market" and a "free enterprise system" are two different cats.

SOUTH AFRICA: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I read your *War Cycles / Peace Cycles* and am wondering what is the real reason for U.S. and Western Europe's support of African communism and hostility to South Africa?" J. B. - Idaho

ED: To force them into the arms of the International Trade Cartel (ITC). One bloc will have a near-monopoly on natural resources; the other a near-monopoly on technics.

The countries of the world are like a deck of cards - they are shuffled at will and dealt into any desired combination. The common thread of control is - "The borrower is slave." It's the Law. The Blacks are blamed - they only furnish the muscle. The Jews or Japs? - they only furnish the money or the troops. The USSR, Japan, U.S. or the Israeli country? - they are only "spurs" to make the horse jump the fence. WHAT then?

You already know. If there are only $10 in the world and they are lent under condition that $11 be repaid - it cannot be done. "The borrower is slave." Slaves obey. The Law is absolute. Find someone who lends $10 for $11, and you will be in the presence of a hired hand of the the ruler of the world, a small time imitator who will soon be gobbled up, or the ruler himself. *"By their acts.... ."*

TEACHERS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I had a math teacher who complained that she was forced to teach math. A math

teacher in the same school was forced to teach history. Are the administrators crazy?" P. N. - Tennessee

ED: It's hard to believe that it's not done on purpose. I talked to a creation of the public school system yesterday. He didn't know who Captain John Smith was, what a kamakazi was, a Shiite, or a Zionist. He was a junior in a religious college and didn't know what a Phineas Priest was either.

PHINEHAS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: The word "Phinehas" in Strong's Concordance means "mouth of the serpent. Why?" H. R. - Oklahoma

ED: Abraham came from the Chaldees, the Chaldees came from the ancient Sumerians, along with the Babylonians, Hittites, Phoenicians, Indians, Greeks, and Egyptians. The ancient Sumerian translation of "serpent" means wisdom. Perhaps it means wisdom - good or bad - depending on context, similar to the usage of "stranger", which is either good or bad depending on context. The serpent raised on a pole in the desert healed the children of Israel - that's good. The serpent in the garden is bad. Wisdom is either good or bad depending on usage. God created a special priesthood for Phineas and blessed it for all generations. That's good.

INTERRACIAL MARRIAGE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I was reading the book of *Jubilees* and ran across the following which merely re-enforces other like scriptures:

> *"If there is any man in Israel who desires to give his daughter or his sister to ... the Gentiles, he shall surely die .. for Israel is holy to the lord ... And to this law there is no limit of days and no ceasing and no forgiveness ... And thou, Moses, command the children of Israel ... that they shall not give any of their daughters to the Gentiles and that they shall not take any of the daughters of the Gentiles; for ... it*

is disgraceful to Israel ... for it is unclean and accursed to Israel; ... for there will be plagues upon plagues, curse upon curse, and all punishment and plagues and curses will come .. and if they blind their eyes to those that commit uncleanness ... then shalt the whole people together be punished." Jubilees 30:6- 13

ED: Strangers bring plague. Plagues have almost destroyed entire nations. Non-venereal syphilis plague came from the Indians of Mexico, bubonic plague from the Orient, black plague from the Mideast. etc. Man, transgressing with "humans", brings God's curse. It's the Law.

UNFILTERED NEWS

FBI INFORMER: "Another potential witness who was not called in the original trial (of Byron de la Beckwith) is Delmar Dennis ... Dennis said in a book, published 16 years ago, that Beckwith told him he had shot Evers. ... Dennis was a Baptist minister." *The New American*, p. 29, April 9, 1991

ED: The parade of FBI witnesses at the Fort Smith Sedition Trials said so many contradictory things that the jury found it impossible to believe anything they said. At that trial another preacher-informer was said to have prepared the ground by remarks to a grand-jury against those he had first befriended. Sixteen years after de la Beckwith's first trial they brush off the tired old statements by another preacher-informer for a last ditch THIRD trial. The talk should be about double-jeopardy! Or better - about informers. Is it true that almost every FBI informer is an informer to keep from prison himself? Are informer's crimes reviewed by juries? If not - they certainly should be.

PATRIOT MISSILE: "(From) the Pentagon comes word that the Bush Administration is planning to sell the technology for the Patriot missile to the Soviet Union. This is the same Patriot missile that ... intercepted Iraqi Scud missiles aimed at targets in Israel and Saudi Arabia. ...such advanced technologies have for the past decade been restricted to friendly countries." THE NEW AMERICAN, p. 4, Apr 9, 1991.

ED: The red bear menace must be made believable to justify multi- billion dollar defense expenditures. A dissected Patriot will result in a new improved Scud which will require an updated multi-billion dollar Patriot which will require an up- dated ... etc. etc. etc. Smile! It's "the good life."

TOE SUCKER: "Authorities are preparing warrants for the arrest of a convicted toe sucker ...charged with three counts ...

"A woman who reported that a man who came to her house to buy firewood Saturday ... offered her $20 to suck her toes. The woman refused.

"A Cabot woman ... said she was working Wednesday ... when a man ... reached for her foot.

"The 3rd incident occurred Monday when a man asked a woman in Cabot ...at the Sonic Drive-In .. to let him suck her toes.

"(The man) pleaded guilty last fall to ... assault and harassment charges ... that stemmed from similar incidents last year. He was fined and put on probation." *The Gazette*, Feb 17, 1991

RAPE: The Kennedy clan has once more come to public attention. This time the cry of "rape" is leveled against one of its members. It appears that wherever that family is - disgraceful conduct is reported sooner or later. Those committing many of the acts attributed to the Kennedys are referred to as "white trash" in Virginia. Indeed, history may well refer to the Kennedy clan as the carbuncle on the face of America.

RULE BY PEERS: "The high court ruled in 1986 that when prosecutors disqualify potential jurors based on their race it violates the 14th Amendment's guarantee of equal protection." *Miami Herald* Apr 2, 1991[6] American Westerners now have no recourse to theIr ancient Law. Oriental plant managers, bankers, and workers arrive daily to direct the activities of Americans. The courts, the government, and establishment churches who allow this put themselves in the position of fighting God.

AIDS: Albany, NY: "State health officials ... reverse(d) a regulation that made nursing homes tell funeral directors when a deceased resident had AIDS." *NY Post*, Apr. 5, 1991

"LIFE EXPECTANCY of blacks declined in 1988 for the 4th consecutive year, largely due to a sharp increase in murders and AIDS-related deaths." *WSJ*, Apr 9, 1991

---

6 **(1) "Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15, (2) "I am the Lord your God, which have separated you from other people." Lev 20:24 (3) "If thou wilt not ... do all the words of the law ... the Lord will make thy plagues ... great plagues ... until thou be destroyed." Deu 58:66(2), (4) "And this is love, that we walk after his commandments." 2 John 6, (5) "We must obey God rather than men." Acts 5:29**

SOUTH AFRICA

"GOVERNMENT'S about-face on Communism reveals what the 'new South Africa' is all about. Whereas Communism was always the enemy here, now it is Anti-Communism that is the enemy. ... *S.A. Observer*

"THE OUTLINES of De Klerk's 'new South Africa' have become more distinct ... In essence it is the substitution of Communist rule for Afrikaner rule." Ibid

---

"THE OLD S. Africa imploded ... the 'new S. Africa' (Azania) is (to be) ... under a black government controlled by the financial power-wielders. It will soon become plain that the (Black) African National Congress is a tool of the S.A. Communist Party, and that Joe Slovo, not Nelson Mandela, will dictate the terms of surrender to Mr. de Klerk." Ibid.

WHITE S. African school districts were given a choice of (A) separate schools, or (B) integrated schools. The S.A. media has talked of nothing but the glories of (B) type schools, but this is how the public has responded.

- Of 943 Transvaal schools, only 41 indicated they were interested in (B) schools. By Dec. 1990, only 18 could be persuaded to vote for (B) schools.
- Of 259 Natal schools - 20% voted (B). By Dec 1990 only 2 supported (B).
- Of 720 Cape schools - 16%. By Dec 1990 - only 5%.
- Of 2122 schools in all of S. Africa - only 6% supported integration. From *S. A. Observer*, Jan. 1991, P.O.Box 2401, Pretoria $13/yr.

ED: This is why the leftists don't dare allow freedom of choice in America, or even referendums. Every time it has been put to a referendum - class (B) integrated schools have been voted down.

AIDS: "The infection spreads at a rate affected by the mores of the community. ... Areas of such depopulation are large enough to have been observed from satellites. ... and a million HIV Positive cases have been predicted by the end of 1992. ... As a doubling of HIV Positive cases every 8-9 months is happening already ... Hospital services would then be overwhelmed in the following year or two. ...Voluntary ... helpers ... would be needed to swell the ranks ... depleted by exposure to AIDS . ... It might become advisable to enroll the HIV Positive community which will then be large and growing ...

"There would be a general and increasing reduction in labor supply. Government services, commerce, industry, agriculture and mining would all be curtailed within a year or two. ... This import could mean a relentless reduction in the population by several percentage points a year for several years to less than half of today's numbers. ...

"One ... effective cure ... to be hoped for ... is a change in the virus itself to a less virulent form. ... a first source of help is the clergy and others who fight sin professionally. ... The (Bible) is full of rules and remonstrances and dire examples of the subject of irresponsible sexual intercourse. ...

"... Never let the power of a force of good women when motivated by challenge like this one, be underestimated. ... The recently abandoned sex laws should be replaced by a much stronger social veto on and ostracism of irresponsible

sexual behavior. Spread of infection between races is undesirable as racial barriers can be a useful bar to the spread of new virus strains ...

"The 'sexual liberation' proclaimed recently has been at a terrifying price. It is now time to swing to a puritanical moral outlook ... The wages of sin, are indeed Death ... The dreadful cry, 'Why were we not warned in time,' ... should be anticipated and quieted by urgent and full information and advice now." *The Covenant Message*

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 201

43RD REUNION

Well, I was back - Fishburne Military School. The place I started doing all those things I had sworn that no one would ever make me do.Everything looked about the same. Gone was the ivy on the walls and the beat-up gray painted WWI machine guns overlooking the parade field. But that was about all. Grass now grew on the gravel strewn parade field that doubled as a football field. That was new. On our football team we were used to hitting the gravel, but other teams weren't. They didn't like being tackled on that field. They remembered Fishburne from the gravel scrapes and scars.

I went to the Foyer and paid my $35 registration fee. Killing time, I looked at the old shooting trophies. Back then, I shot on the 3rd rifle team. Only the 1st and 2nd teams had their names on the trophies, but I recognized the names.

Ten or eleven boys shot better than I could. You could hardly read the engraving through the dirt and grime. The 1940s Randolph Hearst shooting trophies looked so old. I could remember them shiny new.

I went over to a group of gray old men to ask a question - and one of them said - "Hoskins"! It was Murphy from North Carolina. He wasn't "old", he was one of us - one of the class of '47 - and he had a 30 year old wife! Then, one at a time the familiar old faces became young again - time dropped away. "Do you remember the time when ...."

It was 1944. There was a war on. I was 15. The army sent instructors. Battle hardened soldiers. Some had been wounded and their wounds were still open and bled sometimes. They treated us like recruits are treated the world over. We were ROTC and their job was to hammer us into shape before we went into combat. The casualty lists from graduated classes came in regularly. The war was very real to us.

Saturday morning inspection. Get up at midnight Friday, scrub the floor, wash the windows, inspect bedding and clothing for loose strings (called "ropes"), disassemble and thoroughly clean an already thoroughly clean rifle ("Hoskins, rifle serial number?" - "1238012 Sir!"),[1] make the bed, and get an hour's sleep on the floor to keep from wrinkling the bed before inspection ("Hoskins - what is general order #3?").

Marshall was my upperclassman. I had to shine his shoes, get his uniforms from the pressing club, and get cigarettes

---

1 I can't remember my social security number, or either my armed service enlisted or officer's serial number, but I remember that rifle number!

for him when he ordered me to. I liked working for Marshall. He looked out for his misters. He went into the army the next year and was killed.

In barracks we walked in a tight brace. Fingers touching the belt and elbows almost straight back (try it). We came to attention when addressed by an upperclassman and said "Sir". I was on the football team and also Marshall's "mister" so I wasn't bothered as much as the other misters. I was beaten only once. Tackus told me to find him three cigarettes. There were no cigarettes in school. I couldn't even find one. There was a war on and they were hard to get, so he beat me with a broom. It hurt. Tackus was killed and they never found his body. I saw a letter from Cave. He wouldn't come to the reunion. He said that his memories of FMS weren't fond. He said he had suffered all his adult life from a back injury caused by beatings at school. I remember Cave well.

Machine guns, rifles, pistols, mortars, we could take them down and put them together blindfolded. Everybody could. We could string communications wire, set up command posts, find the best field of fire for MGs. Set out a perimeter. This is what we were taught. It was all we knew. It was our life - like breathing.

We practiced squad tactics. Waynesboro had grown up around the school so we had to march a mile and a half to get to the open countryside. The marching and the singing - the clump, clump, clump of heels hitting the ground, the straight lines, eyes front ("Don't let anyone see you take your eyes away from the back of the man's head in front. They'll know you're a recruit.") - it was great. Often we didn't have time to march out to the country and back again. We had to practice on the gravel parade field to get in the

hours required by the army. There was room for eight squads to practice combat squad maneuvers. One third of the field was passably soft, with only a cinder track on part of it if you were unlucky. One third included the gravel football field. The other third was mostly soft, but contained a depression that collected an inch or two of water when it was damp. Waynesboro in winter is always damp.

On command you hit the ground. Lying flat on your stomach you aimed your rifle at "the enemy" who were in the houses across the street. On command you commenced "rapid fire" - pull the bolt back, slam it forward - in one easy movement without taking the rifle from your shoulder or your eyes from the target. Sight, squeeze the trigger, "click", again, again, and again - until "cease fire!".

On command, your section would rise and rush forward. A section at a time. On command it hit the gravel - rifle butt first to break the fall - elbows next. It didn't hurt much. Everyone did it. If you were a tender sort, you taped your elbows. Most didn't bother. The depression was unpleasant only when it had standing water. It was especially unpleasant when the water had a skim of ice on it, and a breeze was blowing to chill you when you got wet. The eighth squad got wet. Every one took their turn. It was fair. There were no favorites or gold bricks. The instructors did their job. There was some belly-aching, but not much. Up! run! down! "splash". Up! run! down! "splash." This was what we did. It was what everyone did.

Class of '47 was taken on a tour of barracks. There were now locks on the doors. "Locks!" Can you imagine needing locks? We left money on tables or on the beds and it was never taken. We went in the rooms. They were nice and clean, but shiny hardwood floors had given way to linoleum.

There were TVs, and no Saturday morning inspection. There were no rifles. To get rifles now for parade boys had to go to the armory and draw rifles. There had been some shootings. Some cadets had sold them. Some other cadets had broken them.

The boys we saw were young, bright faced and polite - on their best behavior. They said their grades had gone way up since coming to school. I went to "my" room and talked to the cadets living there now. I asked where they were from and told them stories of the past. Their faces showed "disbelief," or puzzlement. They didn't understand. They couldn't relate. The school was our common denominator, but there was no "rat line", no "mister" system, no maneuvers, no casualty lists, no beatings. They could now walk outside the barracks in T-shirts. They had black cadets. That's new. The locks arrived with the blacks. It used to be that blacks went to their own military academies. One near Norfolk and one in central Virginia. I was told that most of these weren't Virginia blacks, they came from NY on scholarships. No one knew who gave the scholarships. They had been given a choice of integrating several Virginia schools and had chosen Fishburne. They got more promotions for their number than Whites did. The white cadets noticed this.

It was time for the big review. The alumni passed in review before the cadets, their families, and town visitors. Their review ended as they filed into the stands. There were over 200 alumni with the oldest a spry 97. In the assembly earlier he told us that we "youngsters" had had it easy. That things were "really tough" when he went there. I'll bet they were.

The band passed in review playing "Deutschland Uber Alles." That was new. Then they played the songs of the various services. Alumni that had served in that branch stood while they played. I stood twice. "AF" and "Airborne." The cadet corps then passed in review. They looked good.

That afternoon we were on our own. I drove out to the fields where we used to practice war. Subdivisions now covered them. The banks of the South River where I used to walk by myself on Sunday afternoons and dream of things I would do one day - where I would walk through the tall grass without seeing a soul, was now a park with milling children and families.

I drove to the houses where town families and their beautiful daughters had welcomed cadets so many years ago. The families had gone - vanished. No one knew anyone by that name. Fairfax Hall was a girls' school across town. It was there that I kissed my first girl. I was 16. I will remember THAT until I die. The school is now a corrections center - a prison.

I drove past the small community hospital. It was now a funeral home. I could see the window to the room where I spent more than six weeks - where I got the first penicillin given to anyone outside the armed forces in the state of Virginia.

It happened this way. I was shooting on the range. Something hit my elbow. Something light - like a paper clip. It didn't hurt. A ricochet. Later I discovered blood and a hole. Untreated, it developed into bloodstream infection ("Tough cadets don't go on sick call."). My arm grew bigger than my upper leg and they thought I was going to die. My father was a doctor and he got penicillin for me from a

colleague at an army hospital. It saved my life. I was thrashing about out of my head and bent my arm. This caused the tight skin to split open and the wound drained. I immediately started to get better. I talked the pretty young nurse into a kiss. She was the second girl I ever kissed. It all took place right behind that window in what was the hospital.

I drove back. Near a motel was a familiar face. He invited me in. There were half a dozen from '46 and '47 there with their wives. We told old stories and remembered those who had passed on. It was fun. Someone pointed out a cadet weaving back and forth getting ready to walk out into a road. Other cadets ran over and took him in tow. That was new.

Then it was time to dress for dinner. I had driven over from Lynchburg just 65 miles away, so my room was my car. I left while they dressed and drove around a second time until supper.

At the banquet at the country club that night my old comrades and their wives sat together with their drinks. Their faces, wreathed in smiles, were taking on that red alcohol glow. I had taken my first drink of beer at Fishburne the day I reached 18 because I had promised I would not drink until I was 18. On April 28, 1965 I stopped trying to run my own life. I had made a bloody mess of it. I took my last drink in Washington D.C., 10:30 AM, January 1, 1966. It was a Sunday morning. There had been hell between those two dates.

The club served crab, shrimp, and pork. I used to like all of them until I learned that it's not smart to eat scavengers. I had been there long enough. I said my farewells and left early to drive home. Entering my own house I looked at my boys and said, "You boys have it too easy. Robert Byrd!

John Hundley! Put this blindfold on and field-strip this .45!" I think they did it faster than I used to do it, and I learned from professionals.

'47 was '47. '91 is '91. I always felt bad because I couldn't afford to send the boys to military school AND college, and educate the other 4 too, but they seem OK. The acorn doesn't fall far from the oak and it doesn't have to grow on a gravel parade field to grow strong. The promise is that the sun will rise tomorrow.

I think it might do just that.

LETTERS

GERMAN INFLATION: "Dear Dick: I can confirm your words about the German inflation of the 1920s. My mother just told me that my family lost a two-family house for the price of a few bricks." Hans Schmidt, GANPAC - California

---

INSURANCE FUND: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: The news reported that many banks will be hurt by assessments to increase the deposit insurance fund. Why would banks hurt each other when the taxpayers can be made to pay? G. W. - Maryland

ED: Two reasons: (1) If the taxpayers pay - they might demand control. The one who pays the piper calls the tune. (2) Failed banks are often bot at 10¢ on the dollar by survivors. Today's giants got to be giants by gobbling up weak sisters in the bank bad- times of 1920-1940.

FINANCIAL COUP: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: What do you consider the biggest financial coup of the last 20 years.?" J. Q. - Massachusetts

ED: Hands down it is the legal confiscation of building & loan assets by the international banks at 10¢ on the dollar with the taxpayer picking up the tab (tribute). Billions of dollars of IOUs owed locally are being transferred to international owners. In other words - title to these people is being handed from the local master to the international bankers since the Law states "*the borrower is slave to the lender.*

IRAQ BOMBING: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: There are few TV pictures of the civilian casualties caused by American carpet bombing of Baghdad and other Iraqi cities and towns. I have been told that the number of civilian casualties is 'humongous' with whole towns lying vacant. The reason given here is that Iraqi land is being cleared for the hundreds of thousands and millions of Israeli immigrants from the Soviet Union. They must live somewhere and the U.S. provided the space. The reason for the carpet bombing against civilians was to kill them and clear the land." J. A. - Saudi Arabia

---

VIGILANTES: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I was incensed to receive a tape from a Rev. Dan Gayman which attacked your *VC*. He called it "un- christian" and went on at length to say in essence that we should obey man rather than God." J. C. - Minnesota

ED: Thanks for the tape. The paragraph of his talk that refers to the book follows:

"I hold in my hand a book recently written, by Richard Kelly Hoskins, entitled *Vigilantes of Christendom*. This book contains a wealth of historical information, but the primary thesis of this book is unscriptural, because the

author of this book would have you to believe that God sanctions, that God Almighty approves of those who circumvent, the, ah, chain-of- command, God's authority, and move forward to re-establish, and to re-, ah, to re-establish themselves in their own private authority to right the wrongs of history. We, as a covenant family of people, need to understand the importance of living under Godly authority."

Vigilantes Of Christendom is a history book. It appears that Rev. Dan Gayman has either not read the book, or if he has read it he completely misunderstands its contents. It in no way denies lawfully constituted authority. To deny lawful civil authority is unscriptual. The book simply tells the story of those who react to unLawful rulers, unlawful measures, and unlawful acts. Those who do this use as a role model the Biblical character of Phineas. Phineas is a historical fact. Those who emulate his acts are historical facts. I would be most interested to learn what quotes Rev. Dan Gayman finds objectionable so that I might address those specific points.

Gayman refers to the following:

> **"Be subject to principalities and powers, to obey magistrates." Tit 3:1**[2]

This quote does not stand alone as Rev. Gayman would seem to imply. It is qualified by other Biblical quotes. Most Christians, including those mentioned in *Vigilantes,* quote and have quoted these scriptures and apply them to their

2 **(1) "Obey in all things your masters ... And whatsoever ye do, do it heartily as to the Lord." Col 3:22,23, (2) "If any man obey not our word ... note that man and have no company with him." II Thes 3:14**

everyday life. When these scriptures are used to uphold the Law - all is well; if used to uphold evil - there is certain to be conflict with God and His servants. Conflicts between God and man are resolved by the following:

"We must obey God rather than men." Acts 5:29[3]

It is a matter of historical record that Moses first appealed to man, and after his appeals were rejected - still refused to obey unlawful commands of authorities to do evil. Joseph refused to submit to the advances of his master's evil wife. Susanna refused to submit to the lustful but legal priests. The Maccabees refused to submit to unlawful authority and quietly returned home. John Knox and Martin Luther refused to obey the Pope to close and seal the Bible. The South refused to endlessly submit to the reconstruction rape of their land by Negroes and carpetbaggers when ordered by the federal government to do so. Phineas obeyed God and was rewarded. Robin Hood resisted. Jesse James, after being shot down once while obeying the authorities' order to surrender, refused the second time. Capt. John Smith refused to obey the king and his priests and condemn Virginia to destruction and death. Bacon refused to obey the corrupt governor of the king to permit the Indians to murder with impunity. The Boers refused to disarm on command of the King's governor before facing 30,000 Zulu warriors.

---

3 **(1) "If ye love me obey my commandments." John 14:15, (2) "We know him, if we keep his commandments." 1 Jno 2:3, (3) "Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man." Eccles. 3:1, (4) "Not everyone shall enter into the kingdom of heaven but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven." Math 7:21**

Christians everywhere believe that civil "authority" that supports and enforces God's Law must be obeyed. But, if authority does evil, if it orders one to disobey God's Word, to murder, torture, abuse, starve, or do other un-Lawful acts, and, misquotes scripture as its authority to order them, one knows the answer of the Christian zealot.

There ARE things Christians will NOT do - not even if commanded to do them by evil authority.

There are many who believe that God allows tyrants to oppress the faithful - to make them choose.[4] They believe that this is why they are pushed and crowded. This is why they are humbled and humiliated. Biblical History says that at some point they will stand and choose whose curse they fear most. They also believe that the day they stand - tyranny over man will be through.

History tells of men in the past have given their lives rather than to disobey the *Word*. Future history will undoubtedly write of other men who will do the same. Some of them will walk abortion picket lines and be horribly beaten and brutalized. Others will protest in other ways. It is certain that in their hearts they believe:

---

4 *"I created man from the invisible and visible ... I appointed him ruler ... to have my wisdom ... I called his name Adam and showed him the two ways ... and I told him 'this is good, and that is bad' that I should learn whether he had love toward me, or hatred, that it be clear which in his race love me." Enoch 30:12-14*

"We must obey God rather than men." Acts 5:29

Many people believe that the faithful will be pushed until they are forced to choose according to their fears, and their reward will be according to their choice.[6]

Once again, if forced to choose sides in a conflict between God and man - there are certain to be those who choose:

"We must obey God rather than men." Acts 5:29

Christians can hopefully obey both, but, if forced to choose between the two - to "obey" God or to obey man - if that is all the choice that one has, one can with reasonable certainty say that there are men who will choose to obey the commands of God as outlined in his scriptures.

As a minister Dan Gayman should know know this There is nothing complicated about it.

UNFILTERED NEWS

GANPAC BRIEF: "Had it not been for the American initiative in creating the artificial crisis in the Middle East (that 'unfortunately' culminated in a war), Israel may have used its nuclear weapons against Iraq and other Arab coun-

6 **(1) "The enemy is eager to destroy all that call upon the Lord. For he knoweth that upon the day that Israel shall repent, the kingdom of the enemy shall be brought to an end." Testament of Dan 2:16-17. OR (2) "If thou wilt not ... do all the words of the law ... the Lord will make thy plagues ... great plagues, and of long continuance, ... Also every sickness ... until thou be destroyed. And ye will be left few in number ... because thou wouldest not obey the voice of the lord thy God ... ye shall be plucked from off the land ... and thou shall fear day and night, and shalt have none assurance of thy life." Deut 58:66. "Therefore will I number you to the sword, and ye shall all bow down to the slaughter, because when I called ye did not answer, when I spake, ye did not hear." Isiah 65:12**

tries by now. ... I venture to say that this new conflict will not end until nations have been destroyed, governments have been toppled, and many people have lost their lives. ... I still stick to my assessment that a behind-the-scenes battle is going on between the Zionists and the CFR/TC crowd around the Rockefeller clan. ... The fate of the two superpowers USA and USSR is intertwined to such an extent that the destruction of one would soon be followed by the destruction of the other ... it makes sense that the U.S. should try everything to keep the Soviet empire together, and this explains the weak American reaction after the Soviet assault in Vilnius." Ganpac, Feb/Mar 1991, P.O. Box 1137, Santa Monica, CA 90406

PETER COOK, expert on the Federal Reserve, states: "The breakup of Eastern Europe into countless separate political subdivisions will change little as long as they keep their present banking system. If the earth were entirely owned by the banks, and everything was stripped from them, but leaving them the power to create money, the banks can soon create enough credit to buy it all up again."

ED: Peter Cook has just published a new Q. & A. book on banking. It is called *Federal Reserve Fractional Reserve & Interest Free Govt. Credit Explained*, Monetary Science Publishing, Box 86, Wickliffe, OH 44092, $14/copy.

COP RESIGNS: "David Packer, a Toronto policeman who refused to stand guard duty at an abortion clinic, has resigned after being busted from first to fourth-class constable." *ACP 5/90*

NC PORN-BURN CONTINUES: Eugene Jackson and Doug Sheets, one of whom was acquitted by jury and

charges dropped against the other, had been accused of shooting homosexuals and burning a porn shop on top of them. They are still held in prison in Missouri and have been there for 4 years. Attorney Kirk Lyons will take their case.

ED: While compiling material for *Vigilantes* I met Doug Sheet's wife Tracy, and her daughter Meghann. Both lovely, loyal, fair haired ladies were most helpful. Tracy Sheets is receiving donations to help in her husband's legal fight. Address: Tracy Sheets, 14529 Woods Hole, San Antonio, Texas 78233.

YES & NO: "Frozen embryos are now in storage for future production of humans. ... there is now a court case (Davis vs. Davis) that is a battle for 'custody' of seven frozen embryos. A lower court has referred to them as 'children in vitro' and has granted them full protection under the law. A Tennessee Court of Appeals gave 'joint custody' to the parents, who divorced shortly after the embryos were created by invitro fertilization.

"It seems odd ... that ... children conceived the usual way by nature - sexual intercourse ... have absolutely no right(s). "Dr. Marcia Angell, Executive Editor of the New England Journal of Medicine, editorialized on the issue of frozen embryos but carefully avoided the paradox of some embryos being more equal than others." *Cutting Edge* , February 1991.

POLICE BRUTALITY? "The worst brutality in my experience was in W. Hartford, Conn... This was systematic organized violence by police against 261 men and women. ... I saw grown men screaming and weeping with pain. One

woman was so badly beaten they had to take her to the hospital. A nurse ... said she should report her injuries to the police. The woman replied 'But it was the police who did it.' .... 'If they will do this to middleclass white people in the middle of the day in front of 250 witnesses, imagine what they will do to a black or Hispanic in the middle of the night when there are no witnesses.' Herlihy has participated ... in the pro-life ... for 7 years. ... He says four cities are notorious for police violence: W. Hartford, Atlanta, Pittsburgh, and Los Angeles. ... The worst ... is Pittsburgh. 'And that's because of what they did to the women.'" *NY Post*, Apr 3, 1991.

FRAUD: San Francisco has uncovered individuals posing as minorities to take advantage of anti-white hiring programs. Captain Roybal, a Hispanic of the S.F. fire department, while in a bathroom overheard conversations which led to the present investigations. The offense of masquerading as minorities appears to be widespread, and thus far one captain posing as a member of a minority has been uncovered. "Captain Roybal has challenged fellow firefighters to prove their ethnicity before the commission, and he says he has a long list of impostors he intends to unmask." (Story *WSJ*, p1, 2-12- 91

CHINESE GANGS: "Only now is the Australian public being made aware that ... secretive Chinese gangs also have connections with prostitution & gambling and ... trafficking of high-grade heroine ... Estimates say that between now and 1997, 80,000 to 100,000 triad members may decide to leave Hong Kong." (*Metro, R.M.I.T., Malcolm McKenzie-King, 9-19-90, copied from Covenant Vision*, Nov/Dec 1990.)

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 202

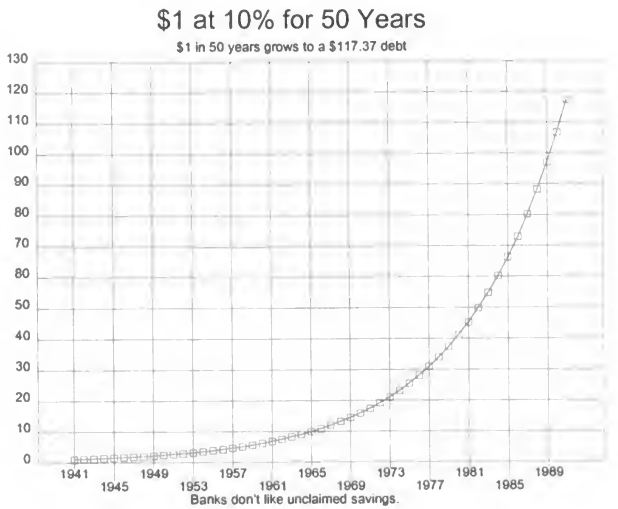
BANK OWNERSHIP

The cry has been heard in the land that economics is too complicated to be understood.

Sorry, that cop-out won't hold water any longer. The story that follows is simple. Your life depends on your understanding it. Understand so you can tell others. Nothing is going to be done about it until people know - know what is being done to them.

A recent report filed with the SEC, Apr 22, 1991, reveals that the Saudis now hold over 5% of Chase Manhattan Bank. This is the second largest Saudi investment made since the war. The largest was a $590 million "investment" in Citibank.

This very probably gives effective control of these two banks to that group. There are constantly stories in the *Wall Street Journal* of other banks being bought by foreigners.



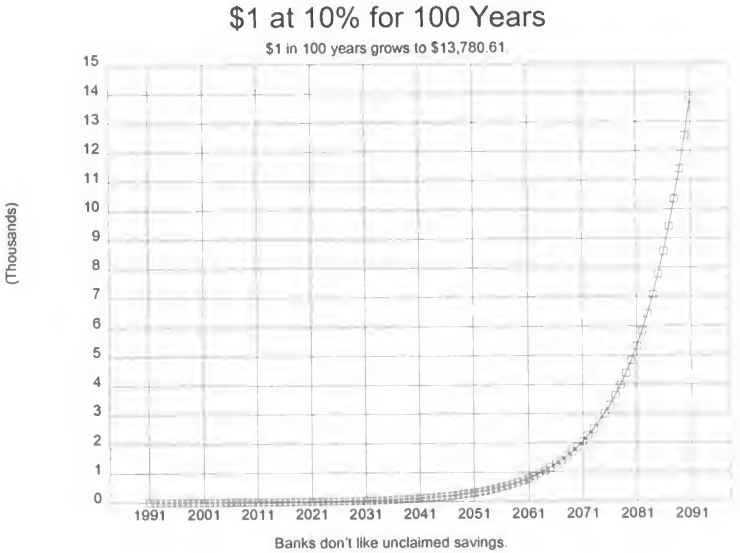
Control

There is something most Americans don't know. For tax reasons, most of the stock in American corporations is held in trust at banks. When the stock is put in trust at a bank, the bank registers this stock in a "phony name", or "nominee" name so that they won't have to fool with thousands of certificates. It's almost never the name of the bank. A single bank may have several "nominee names." It's legal.

Individual stock owners receive their dividends and stock splits, but the stock, since it is in "nominee name" is voted by the bank. This means that the nation's banks, by voting stock belonging to others, held in trust accounts, control most of the corporations of America. This is important!

RESULTS - Political

Banks, by putting stock held in trust accounts into nominee names and voting that stock as they like, elect the directors of many of America's corporations. These bank-



elected directors of America's corporations vote to give money to politicians. These contributions elect politicians who favor the banks that elected them.

TV, radio, and newspapers are owned by corporations. These corporate shares are also held in trust at banks. Banks vote media stock - the TV, newspaper, and radio - and elect their boards of directors. These bank-elected boards of directors tell the media what policy to follow, what candidates to support, and in effect, they own the politicians of America who are absolutely dependent on media good will. If they are good - they get good exposure. If they are bad - they get bad exposure or blackout. In this case they will not be re-elected or receive money from corporations for campaign expenses.

Since foreigners own so many banks in America it is difficult to know exactly which foreign nation controls which media which controls the politician in that area. One might be controlled by the Saudis, another by Mexicans,

another by the Israelis, and others by the Japanese. Naturally, since people vote their paychecks, these foreign-controlled politicians will tend to vote foreign interests rather than the interests of American citizens.

Banks today absolutely control the Presidency, Senate, Congress, and most state houses. The Supreme Court is their creation and votes their desires.[1] The banks - through voting stock held in their trust, absolutely control the government of America, most large corporations of America, and through the control of the media they also control the thoughts, economic well-being, and persons of the people of America. An undetermined number of those banks are in the hands of foreigners who in many cases have been given cause to hate America.

RESULTS - Economic

Roman lenders lent money to Roman farmers - and ended up owning their land. It was remarked by a traveler that one could travel for days over the Roman countryside without seeing a single person engaged in useful occupation. The foreclosed farms were resold to debt-free foreigners, who were in turn foreclosed. Roman farmers were forced to join the childless mob in the city and go on the dole. The entire Roman peninsular ended up being owned by 12 families, then at the last, two.

A fight between the last two lenders split the empire into East and West. Roman cities were huge. The cities stock-

1 The formula calls for two steps forward and one step back. The step back encourages a do- nothing "wait and see" attitude, because "things are better than they were." The "one step back" is planned that way. It doesn't last.

piled workers from a countryside that had become vacant and non- productive. By the time of Christ, Roman cemetery markers reveal that most of those who had been living in Rome were Greeks and Egyptians. The Romans of Rome had disappeared.

The Greek Solution

Roman usurers lent money to Greek cities, corporations, and individuals. Payment had to be forthcoming or the debtor was enslaved. Greek cities defaulted and entire populations ended their lives as slaves in Rome. Greeks had no way to pay Roman usurers.

To avoid having unproductive vacant cities, the Roman solution was to close the banker-foreclosed and banker-owned shipyards in Rome and move the operation to Greece to provide Greeks with a source of income so that they could pay their debts. The skilled but now unemployed Roman shipbuilders and managers took jobs at local McRomanburger outlets or went on the Roman dole.

Egyptian rulers also in debt to the international bankers had no money to pay. Egypt's product was grain. A deal was worked out. The Egyptian rulers bought all the grain produced by the Egyptian farmers and paid them in Egyptian "IOUs". The Egyptian rulers then sold the grain to Roman grain brokers (also owned by the Roman bankers) at 80% of the going Roman grain price in exchange for hard money that could be applied against their debts. Roman farmers were good - but they couldn't beat 20% discounts. Soon Rome imported 51% of her food, and at the end - 100%. The Roman farmer was manipulated off his land.

Egyptian grain sales gave Egypt money to pay on their debts to the Roman bankers which kept the Egyptian farms

operating. Roman farms shut down. Greek ship sales gave Greeks an income to service their debts to the Roman bankers and kept the Greek cities occupied. Roman shipyards shut down. Roman citizens, heavily in debt, were gradually reduced to slaves. Their birth rate plummeted. In time they vanished. When Rome had been drained dry and collapsed, the bankers merely switched base to Constantinople and continued plying their trade with the few survivors and new customers in Europe.

American industry is being shut down and moved abroad. The effect is to give an income to foreign lands to keep bank loans to those nations producing. The rest of the story should develop as it has before.

Easy Money Abroad

For many years the international banks have given preference to low interest loans to the Orient at Western expense. High money rates have slowed the growth of European economies, and low rates speeded growth in the Orient. Europe's industry has shriveled. Oriental industry has boomed. As the West declines to 3rd world status - the 3rd world nations move to the front ranks. It's bank policy.

Inventions

Most inventions, "tomorrow's success", are made in the West. Most Western-made inventions are given by foreign controlled American corporations to their kinsmen in the East to exploit. American secrets that ensure tomorrow's successes are in the hands of the East. It is "their" tomorrows that will be successful. The West slips further and further behind.

IBM, one of the few corporations still believed to be controlled by Westerners, makes their new computer chips in such a manner so that they cannot be used in any other machines. This appears to be their stop-gap solution - a solution for as long as it lasts.

Defense

America has long wondered why the Communist nations of the world have bomb shelters and stockpiled food to defend against atomic attack - while they have none. It is time to stop wondering. Foreigners who control America simply don't approve of Americans having bomb shelters and stockpiled food. You can see why. That's it!

Now you understand why America has forced busing, amnesty for criminals, filth and corruption in politics and media, and unlimited immigration, while surveys constantly reveal that American citizens are opposed to these things. America's rulers are accustomed to filth and corruption. It's a way of life with them. Since they rule, they don't care what Americans want. THEY control things. To them Americans go with the turf and what they want isn't important. They control the turf.

The thing to wonder about is this - what is America going to do about it?

Knowledge

Everyone can see that America's pie is growing smaller and smaller as its factories and industry are being closed down and shipped abroad.

In time, people will be fighting each other to keep a share of what is left of their shrinking slice. There is no way to stop this coming conflict except reform, and, who really

believes that the Saudis, the Japanese, or any of the foreigners who control America's banks and industry will "reform" if the "reform" will deprive their own people.

As the slice grows smaller and smaller, Americans of all shades and hues will become desperate, and will tend to turn on other groups to fight for their share. If they do as they have done in the past, they will turn on anyone they believe has helped bring misery on them - the local banker, the media sleeze, and the corrupt politician. Unfortunately for their tomorrows - they are both visible and available.

They have to worry about themselves. Your job is to tell Americans what is happening, and how it happened. Tell them that their toleration - their toleration of evil - has caused ruin to descend on their land. And in the telling - tell them this:

> ***"It shall come to pass ... the blessing and the curse ... and thou shalt call them to mind ... and shalt ... obey his voice ... then the Lord thy God will turn thy captivity (into freedom)." Deut 30:1-3***

The solution is really quite simple. It's been known for 5000 years. It's attracting the attention of the people that has been the hard part. But, not to worry, someone else is attracting their attention right now. Soon, they'll listen.

MEDIA ATTACK ON "VIGILANTES"

I learned a few weeks ago that Delmar Dennis, star witness and accuser of Byron de la Beckwith, collaborated with the establishment media in a series of articles. Interestingly, these articles are being released just before his book is due to be released. Remember reading in *VC* how the establishment promoted *The Prostrate State*? A book properly promoted does well. My book *VC* and *HR Newsletter* were mentioned frequently although the *Knoxville Journal* made no effort to contact me to verify what was being said, and judging from the stories, no one had apparently ever read them.

Following is a copy of my letter to the Knoxville Journal.

June 24, 1991

Editor, Knoxville Journal. Knoxville, Tennessee

Delmar Dennis, the reluctant witness who has now stepped forward to claim that Byron de la Beckwith shot Medgar Evers, now claims the "Phineas priesthood" is after him.

He might as well have said that the "Spirit of Christmas" or the "Brotherhood of Man" is after him. It would have made as much sense. The "Phineas priesthood" is an euphanism for the "spirit of law enforcement," or a lawful Christian society. A good cop is a Phineas priest. So is someone who turns in a drug dealer or stops a mugger from beating up on a little old lady. These people don't belong to an "ultra-violent splinter group" as Dennis alleges. That's ignorant. The Phineas priesthood was established by God as a "spiritual priesthood." It's straight from the Bible. There

has never been an organization of flesh and blood named "The Phineas Priesthood" and I doubt if there ever will be.

Dennis makes other claims that are not so funny. One news release says that Dennis says he won't testify. The next release reports Dennis as saying that he knew he would have to testify while he was saying that he wasn't going to testify.

Another release says that Dennis claims that Beckwith said that he (Beckwith) shot Evers. The next says that Dennis now denies it, and claims instead that Beckwith said something else. According to your paper "Dennis said he never heard Beckwith say 'I killed Medgar Evers,' but he did hear him say 'killing that n_____ gave me no more inner discomfort than our wives endure when they give birth to our children. We ask them to do that much for us. We should do just as much." What did Dennis say Beckwith said? Did Beckwith say he had stomach trouble? Or did he say that having a baby causes no "discomfort"? Is a man to be tried for his life on this kind of testimony? Your paper reported Beckwith's wife as saying that Dennis is a liar. Wonder why she would say such a thing?

Now, after making these dubious claims and getting free publicity, your newspaper now reports that Dennis has now gone to Mississippi to sell his $14.98 book. If your articles are true, it appears that Dennis changes his story whenever it suits. Testimony from such a person would seem to be a bit shaky. However, it is good enough thus far to jail a 70 year old man, sell books and newspapers, and help to get politicians elected. Won't it be interesting if Dennis repeats these different stories, all of them, under oath?

I know a little something about the revival of the spirit of law enforcement. I spent 5 years writing a book on the subject called **Vigilantes of Christendom**, "A history of the

Phineas priesthood", Virginia Publishing Company, P.O. Box 997, Lynchburg, Virginia 24505, 424 p., $18/copy. It costs a bit more than Dennis' book, but you generally get what you pay for. Read your Bible on the subject, or read my book, and I believe you'll learn something of the history of America's swing to law and order.

Thank you for allowing me to correct a few of the items in your Dennis series.

Sincerely, Richard Kelly Hoskins

NOTE: Not one of the many letters I sent to Southern newspapers that ran the Delmar stories printed the above letter or a correction. This is how the media rules the minds of the nation.

LETTERS

INTEREST RATES: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Why are interest rates kept so much higher in South America, Australia, Britain, and Italy than elsewhere?" G. M. - Minnesota

ED: It is establishment management of their possessions. "Low- interest" money is available in nations selected to be "hi-tech". "High interest" is charged nations selected to be commodity producers or labor suppliers. The money monopoly rules the rulers of the world. *"The borrower is slave."*

LAW: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Be wary of the minister who proclaims that God's Law is done away and that anyone can do as he likes. This excuses homosexual acts and all sorts of Law violations. He may have a personal interest in having such acts excused." Rev. H. R. - Virginia

---

RELOAD: "Dear Richard: I belong to a 'black powder' shooting club. In *Vigilantes Of Christendom* I read where Lew Wetzel reloaded his musket-rifle on the run. I have been practicing for a year and am now up to a trot while re-loading. It can be done, but let me tell you it is HARD! Lew Wetzel was a real man to be able to out-run Indians and reload at the same time!" A. J. - Kansas

---

VIGILANTE: "Dear Richard: Just what does the word 'vigilante' mean?" C. M. - DC

ED: According to the dictionary: Vigilance: "The state of being vigilant ... Vigilant, watchful, characterized by vigilance. Especially alert to danger. Vigilante: one who serves on a vigilance committee." A neighborhood watch or a family member who is alert to take care of the rest is a vigilante.

BOOKS BLACKOUT: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Your books reveal too much. I think they will be censored in some way." L. N. - Montana

ED: Possibly, but I think not, that is, unless there is a general censorship law passed as has been done in the USSR, China, Canada, Germany, Britain, and Scandinavia. Before I wrote *WC/PC* and *VC*, establishment reactions were considered. The *John Birch Society* used to be media-whipped daily. Membership boomed. Tactics changed. It was blacked out - not mentioned. Membership withered. "Blackout" is more effective. *VC, ONR, & WC/PC* - all are completely blacked out.

The present favored establishment method used to censor people and publications is called "Monkey Business".

Using "monkey business" Edgar Rice Burroughs could be sued for writing *Tarzan of the Apes*. It works this way. A coached drunk can be blackmailed by threat of court-inflicted punishment, or rewarded if he will cooperate and testify that he got the idea to wrestle a gorilla (which pulverized him) from reading *Tarzan Of The Apes*. In the same way *Bambi's* author can be sued by a reader who can be persuaded to testify that he nailed a hunter as a result of reading the book. Ministers are sued today for quoting the Bible and causing damages that run into the millions. Atheists sue Christians, Catholics can sue Protestants, Mohammedans can sue Jews. There's no end to it. Just because of what their gods teach. It brings everything into absolute chaos - but clever.

From this there is no protection - no "safe" place. Fear of "monkey business" can immobilize one - which is why it is used. However, if it fails to suppress the author or publication it will increase sales. It's a chancy two-edged sword. Frankly, you can't sweat everything. Man threatens, and then does his worst. God tells you what he's going to do and then DOES IT. His worse is much worse than man's worse. *"It is better to obey God than man."* Choose sides and stay there.

REPLACEMENT: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: When you retire will there be someone that can give investment suggestions? I have a feeling that you are one of a kind." K. M. - Missouri

ED: Thanks for the compliment. Things change. Abolish usury and monopoly and I won't have a job - like needing a horse and buggy today. Christians everywhere are now studying. A new generation is being born. The day of change will come.

UNFILTERED NEWS

UNRECONSTRUCTED: "Students (In Greenville, SC) ... suspended for wearing Confederate flags to school, won the right to wear the flags after May 31. ... Students said ... they were exercising their right to free expression and their pride in their Southern heritage." *NY Times*, Apr. 23, 1991

JACKSON APPEAL DENIED: The 8th US Circuit Court of Appeals has denied Robert Eugene Jackson's appeal without going into any cases or arguments cited, according to Kirk D. Lyons, Jackson's attorney. The Court affirmed Jackson's sentence to 20 years on 8 counts involving conspiracy to possess and possession of firearms even though 26 USC & 5871 provides for 10 years maximum. Another appeal has been filed for a hearing by all the judges. Story in *The Balance*, D.M.A. Hollaway, 2323 McCue Road, Suite #2, Houston, TX 77056

BLACK POWER: "A covert war against the Caucasian in the U.S. has been carried out under a humanitarian or civil rights cloak of action. ... 'Civil Rights' is a euphemism for 'Black Power'. An example is the loss of the right of association .... The right of association has been denied during the past 30 years in schools, churches, restaurants, rest rooms, public transportation, etc. The battle waged under the civil rights banner now even threatens the right of association in private clubs and in the right to live in a neighborhood of one's own kind of people." *SWEEPSLAG*, Berralsgebou, Kantoor 3, Vloer 2. H/v Visagie- en Du Toistrate, Pretoria, SOUTH AFRICA

TRANSFUSIONS: "Something I have been decrying for years is the use of blood freely between races ... A recent

finding clearly illustrates my point. ... the black race is subject to more frequent blood reactions when they are given white blood. Researchers at Children's Hospital, Oakland, California, found that 30% of sickle-cell anemia patients (black) who received transfusions were developing what is called alloantibodies. ...

The *New England Journal of Medicine* reported that the study pointed out 'the need for more aggressive recruitment of blacks to avoid such reactions.' What they are really saying, but don't have the courage to say, is that blacks should get black blood, whites should get white blood, and orientals should get oriental blood." *Cutting Edge* 12/90.

RABID SHEEP? The *National Catholic Reporter* states that 24% of the Catholic priesthood is homosexual.[2]

WHY?: Dr. Robert Schuller ("Hour of Power") was flown to Moscow and introduced to Soviet leaders by the late Armand Hammer, the notorious American pro-Communist magnate who held a near monopoly on Soviet-American trade. *Story from World Intelligence Review* Issue 94.[3]

RITUAL: "Headless goats, sheep, calves and chickens discovered in ... Paterson, N.J. ... appear to have been left by practitioners of Santeria, a Caribbean cult." *NY Post*, 1-7-90

---

2 Lev 18:22, Lev 20:13, Rom 1:27, 1 CO 6:9, 1Ti 1:10

3 *"Can two walk together, except they be agreed." Amos 3:3*

FAIR SHARE: "America ... has the highest rate of imprisonment in the entire world. .... next, S. Africa has 2nd place with 333 persons imprisoned per 100,000 ... We have 426 out of every 100,000... And for you po' blacks ... your fair share is 3,109 blacks per 100,000." *From The Mountain*, Mar-Apr, 91.

LEGACY OF DEFEAT: "Southern politics has bred more race traitors than the North ever knew." *From The Mountain*, Mar-Apr 91.

TURN ABOUT? "Will the ... FBI investigate the Black Panther Militia of the Milwaukee alderman Michael McGee? ... If these were whites threatening to do great bodily harm, where would the FBI ... be? Why wonder? You know full well on whose side they would be." *From The Mountain*, Mar-Apr 91.

RACE: "The Federal government is planning to strengthen its racial discrimination legislation ... 'It is unlawful for a person to do any act involving a distinction, exclusion, restriction or preference based on race, colour, descent or national or ethnic origin... .'" *Australian* 10-12-90

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 203

THE KLAN

The first part of the following was taken from *Vigilantes Of Christendom* and read at the Populist Party meeting in Ashville, North Carolina on July 13, 1991. It is felt that a reminder to others may be in order.

There is so much misinformation written about the Klan that a few words should be devoted to its short history.

The Klan was organized in Tennessee. For a brief time it succeeded in maintaining the peace and was rapidly copied in the rest of the South. The leadership of this police organization was offered to General Lee. His health would not permit the effort, and so he recommended General Forrest.

The new leader was a straitlaced man. "Forrest neither drank nor swore."[1] He was known to have dismissed an officer for immorality. On Sundays, his tent would be converted into a church. Morally, he was superior.

The official story is this: On Christmas Eve, 1865, six penniless veterans met in a law office in Pulaski, Tennessee. They planned a costume party. Ghosts were to be the central theme. On the way to the party, as a lark, they went out and frightened some Blacks who had been causing trouble. They succeeded beyond anyone's hopes. The idea caught on. In 1867, the Ku Klux[2] Klan was officially organized. Villainies committed by Blacks and unsupervised soldiers were dealt with by men in Klan regalia. This resulted in a sudden cessation of depredations. Cowered Blacks and cautious soldiers on private looting expeditions suddenly started looking over their shoulders.

The Klan also attracted the notice of the media. It was just what they were looking for. This media attention began a new chapter in Klan activity within months of its inception.

The Media Uses The Klan

The media had been in a quandary. Their instructions had been to keep the pressure on the South. This was hard to do. The villainous armies of the South were no more. They were unable to picture the kind, gentle General Lee as a ruthless Simon Legree, whip in hand; he was now a worn-out old

1 **The Tragic Era**, Claude G. Bowers, Houghton Mifflin Co., Cambridge, Mass., 1929. p. 310

2 Originally the Greek word "kuklos," meaning "the circle."

man, a college president in Lexington, Virginia. It was not believable to picture President Jefferson Davis plotting to poison entire Northern communities; he was a closely guarded sick scarecrow of his former self, imprisoned in a cold damp hole in the side of an earthen bank at Fortress Monroe. His guards had been told not to be gentle. They weren't. The less said the better.

Any of these stories that leaked from the South elicited sympathy, not the needed abuse. For these reasons, the emergence of the Klan was a godsend. For the first time the media had a whipping boy, someone to blame for all the troubles, a group that everyone could hate so that there would be a reason to continue to keep Federal troops in the South, troops who would keep the Republican Blacks in office.

> "The North, reading its family paper, was told that there was no justice for loyalists in South Carolina."[3]

The Klan became front page material. The theme hammered home was "Southerners expound the law of hate." Within weeks of its emergence, it became a Southern phenomenon. Every Negro Saturday night razor fight, every crime, every domestic disturbance was blamed on the Klan.

When there was no crime, the Loyal League sent their own members out in Klan regalia to commit atrocities to be blamed on the Klan. These well-publicized outrages were used as a pretext to organize Negro militias to protect the Blacks and carpetbaggers and push the Whites around. They were also used to produce national anti-Klan laws that were

3 Ibid., p. 345.

used against everyone in the nation who had something bad to say about Republicans.

General Forrest was presented with a dilemma. He was trying to use the Klan as a Southern police force. But, there was no way at all to respond to the vicious flood of false charges. The South possessed absolutely no friends who could or would take a stand in her defense.

The few dozen Klan successes did not compensate for bad press in the North from the resulting media-smear. Klan-bashing was an ideal way to further persecute the conquered people of the South.

Forrest had no choice. He was apparently beaten. He disbanded the Klan within months of its organization sometime in 1869, ordered all records destroyed, forbade meetings or activity in the name of the Klan, and forbade former members from disclosing any information of Klan activities.

A police force to protect the Southern Whites was still needed as never before. Since a public one was not provided, a private one had to function. It did, but not in the name of the Klan. The South organized, but in no-name organizations. There was no official organization, no records, no membership, and certainly no open membership. Everyone helped in some way. Men patrolled the streets and roads at night. Crime dropped. But, the peace did not last. Violence erupted. Newspaper headlines screamed, "The Klan strikes again!"

The Klan was indeed active. But it was a new Klan, a Klan with an entirely new membership. Its members were radicals, impersonating Klansmen, who worked in close cooperation with the media to furnish atrocity stories. This was a giant step forward in news management.

This outbreak of Klan activity took place in several places throughout the South at once - all minutely covered by the media.

The no-name organizations were from that time at war with this fraudulent Klan, an establishment organization winked at by the occupation officials. Its membership consisted of carpetbaggers, military personnel, and the outlaw element who donned sheets to commit their midnight robbery. Many were the unreported nighttime gun battles between the no-names and the radical nightriders. There were no bodies found, and almost no arrests. Many were the marauders who were uncovered and quietly disappeared. Many were the honest housekeepers as well as the slimy turncoat who just vanished. All records of them just stop. Every Southern family has a family member during that period who just disappeared - usually quietly into a family cemetery at night. There were no newspaper reports of those incidents. The Southerners couldn't report them without retaliation, and the establishment certainly wouldn't. The no-name victories in these midnight affairs were not reported. There were no survivors to report them. Nothing. Just silence.

The bogus Klan was the media's best excuse for a whipping boy. It made many things possible. Anti-Klan laws were enacted in 1871- 72, three years after the real Klan had been disbanded. Atrocities by the bogus Klan continued to be reported with gusto. They were reported even when there was nothing to report. Truth was no barrier to good reporting. There was a lot of money riding on continued occupation of the South.

North Carolina Populist Party Meeting

I was invited to speak at a Populist Party Meeting in Ashville, North Carolina. I have spoken to several Populist Party meetings before. They are good people.

On arriving, I had to pass by a half dozen "skin-heads" stationed at each entrance. These were boys in black t-shirts, black pants, and paratroop boots - and seemed to be between the ages 17-22. They were clean shaven, and very polite. I knew the grandfathers of some. They were stationed there because threats had been made on the radio call-in talk show to the effect that the Populist Party meeting would be broken up. The skins "weren't going to allow a bunch of communists to break up this meeting!" The communists have done it before in North Carolina.

Inside there were hundreds of ordinary Mr. & Mrs. America come to see what the new political party was all about. Constantly circulating were about 20 men wearing t-shirts with KKK or American Nazi Party emblazoned on them. Inside there were numerous Ashville police. They were also nice and polite. There was someone outside with a computer going around taking down the license numbers of attendees. Nice atmosphere. KKK, Nazis, skin- heads, Populist Party, police - . It was so good it looked media-staged.

1869 All Over Again

Was this 1869 all over again or was this 1991? Does the media have a history of using the KKK and the Nazi Party as media-meat or don't they?

Could it be that some "true conservative" hasn't gotten the message? Or, maybe there is somebody who knows what he is doing. It is a fact. In spite of all the South's experience

with such things - it appeared to be done to us once again in North Carolina. There was enough "media-meat" present to present a big target to shoot at, and they did. Once again the media had a field day. You could have taken the media commentary of 1870 and used it in 1991 and would not have been able to tell the difference.

No doubt the people in the Ashville area will from now on label the rapidly growing Populist Party in that area as "the party of skinheads, Klan, and Nazis." If this was the intent - it succeeded. If the Populist Party is killed - little opposition to local liberal politicians ramming through more anti-gun, anti- militia, pro-immigration, pro- communist legislation can be undertaken. Could this have been the intent?

The communist party in their rise to power in America, didn't do this sort of thing. They never got out in the streets to give conservatives a target to be abused. They didn't walk around in t-shirts broadcasting that they were "Communist Party USA". They never held news-covered rallies and waved communist flags. At least, they didn't in Virginia. They would have been stomped! In Richmond they listed their name in the phone book one time and received so much abuse that they never did it again. They dropped out of sight, disappeared. Communist party members met privately, joined black civil rights groups, and used them as their vehicle to power. They succeeded beyond their wildest dreams.

What worked for the Communists should work for the KKK and Nazi party. Meet privately and using a low profile work through other organizations like the neighborhood watch, local political party, or PTA. Go with what's going!

If, instead, what is really desired is to raise up a media target and give them a chance to blast the very projects the KKK and Nazi Party say they are for - they are going about it the right way.

Past news articles and court trial transcripts disclose that the FBI has used the KKK many times in the past. FBI paid agents- provocateur have actually led the KKK into violence. The "KKK" or "Nazi" groups in many areas may be nothing more than FBI fronts. The FBI is nothing less than the muscle arm of the current political party in power in Washington. Their paymasters pay them to get what they want, and they are good at getting it. They ought to - they've been at it a long time. In my experience, government agencies will use anyone to advance the political objectives of the ruling powers in Washington. Advertised as non- political - the FBI, the IRS, and the like - are the ultimate political enforcers in America.

In my opinion, the Populist Party in the Ashville area has had a number played on them. For all effective practical political action - it is now dead. It requires a new image if it hopes to be effective in the future.

Think on it. What better way to defeat a project than to have the KKK and the Nazi Party be a visible part of it. We live in a world of political reality. Just as in the 1870s, FBI-encouraged KKK violence has resulted in anti- militia laws and anti-gun laws, and anti-White quota laws. Some help.

For your own personal effectiveness, it may be wise to assume that KKK and Nazi Party visibility is provided with the full knowledge and encouragement of DC, and is used as a whip to in some way manipulate the votes of the American people. There is no way their visibility can outweigh the media damage they cause. It is counter- produc-

tive. *"There is nothing new under the sun, it has all been said or done before."*

HYBRID Wheat

Last fall, I threw an outdated 7 year old barrel of wheat into my old quarter-acre garden. It took root and grew into a healthy stand of wheat.

Tall, healthy, YET, in that whole field of hybrid wheat there was not one single stalk of wheat grain.

Hybrid wheat does not reproduce. America's farmers grow hybrid wheat. They obtain the seed from three or four major seed companies. If anything happens to transport, money, or those seed companies - America will starve! It's good to keep looking over your shoulder. We have fools and knaves governing us.

MODERN ART

"The attack on contemporary art mounted by Jesse Helms ... and others is inescapably similar to that of the national socialists (Nazis). There is the same ... respect for women, religious symbols, national dignity and the values of an idealized home and family. There is the same preoccupation with 'pornography' and the same demand for beauty and an art 'the people can understand.'

"A surprising number of the people with whom I spoke at the County Museum (showing the very same modern art that had been banned in Germany) ... denounced the art as 'ugly' and a 'waste of time and money.' One man told me this 'junk' made him sympathize with Hitler. ... "

"... I've come to appreciate this great art ... These paintings ... are so moving that, standing there with them, I started

to cry ... I'm thankful the tradition is being continued here ... We are against censorship in any form ... 'All you have to do is go in there,' he said, (quoting a modern-art lover) waving toward the museum, 'to see that censorship doesn't stop anti-Semitism.' ... (non-appreciation of modern art is equated here with anti- Semitism).

"Joseph Goebbels, I thought, would not like this at all. Neither would Jesse Helms. I held that thought, and it warmed me like a second sun." (Tim Rutten writing in *Los Angeles Times*, Feb 22, 1991.)

ED: After the family reunion last Sunday, I took family members "teens-twenties" to Richmond's *Virginia Museum*. Entering, one at a time, the Dutch, French, Russian, and German rooms, I asked the children to be quiet, stand in the middle of the room, and point to the pictures they liked. Without fail they picked the masters. We then went to the modern art section. There was a crowd with a tour guide in front of a ten foot black painting that had a single white line running from left to right. The guide went on and on describing that white line and telling about how wonderful the picture was. I deplore rudeness, but I couldn't help a secret satisfaction as I tried to suppress the uncontrollable laughter of the family children. Later, I explained to them that there are certain people who are different from them, types who like garbage, and they have every right to like it. Garbage dressed up in diamonds and gold is still garbage. It reflects and expresses their inner soul. It is important to realize that these people aren't joking, they really like it. It's really - THEM!

I was wasting my breath. They already knew. And they were eager to get on to the Egyptian and Babylonian sections that they hadn't seen yet.

LETTERS

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: I live in a farming area. Out of 250 farms - one has survived this last year. It isn't mine." G. R. - Australia

---

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: What happens when there is a lot of debt?" R. C. - DC

ED: Business stops. A large debt in time siphons off the floating supply of money in the form of interest before it can be used for other purposes. Debt and interest payments are not useful uses of money. This is why in Christian nations all debt (except to strangers)[4] is forgiven every 7 years and charging interest is punishable by death. It prevents cycles of war and misery.

"Dear Dick: Why doesn't social security run out of money?" A. M. - Illinois

ED: The money you pay into social security is treated as government income and spent. There is no money in the Social Security fund. Money is borrowed into existence from the Federal Reserve banks as needed and paid to the recipients. The government can borrow a trillion or ten trillion as easily as ten dollars. Again: there is NO fund containing social security money.

"Dear Dick: Several questions: S. T. - Missouri

4 *"Unto a stranger thou mayest lend upon usury." Deu 23:20*

Q.1: I thought Phineas priests were literal, biological descendants of Phineas."

A.1: Perhaps. Phineas is always held up as THE example to follow - in diplomacy, as general of the armies, or wherever. He is presented as the model to follow to protect his people from the destructive results of violations of the *Word*, statutes, and judgments. Others followed his example. It would seem that it is an open-ended priesthood.

Q.2: In Numbers 25 Phineas had God's blessing and approval. How does that relate to Abraham, Moses, and the mixed marriages going on at the time of Ezra?

A.2: God's grace and forgiveness. God told Abraham to put away his strange wives and children - and he did. God blessed the act. Moses had strange wives. In the Ethiopian case he never consummated the marriage. In the Mideonite case he put them away. God blessed the act. In the case of Ezra - the children of Israel put the strange wives away. Those with mixed-breed children put them away too, and they were then welcomed back into the family. Grace follows repentance and restitution. If restitution is not or cannot be made - an un- Lawful act is punished by death. No restitution can compensate for murder - the victim is dead. Therefore, punishment is death. A thief restores two- or four- fold - depending. If he doesn't have the items, he works it off. If he "runs" - refuses to make restitution - he dies.

Q.3: What is the best Bible?

A.3: I don't know. Just like most HR readers, I have a dozen or more around the house. The Bible is a collection of books selected by man. It is the *WORD* in the Bible that is inspired. I have often heard that the book itself is inspired. I try to stay out of it. The question I've always wondered about is; who "inspired" these same men who compiled the

Bible to leave out so many books that Jesus quoted from so extensively which also contain the *Word*? The *Word* never changes and is everywhere. If all books containing the *Word* were collected in one place, I'll bet it would create a mountain - too many for a single volume. I'm into the Geneva Bible now. I like the surprisingly illuminating, and sometimes simple, margin comments from the 16th century. The reformers opened the door and showed us the road - and we let the door close. But, in our struggle to open it again, we, too have learned interesting things - as we are supposed to. I like the KJ Bible - knowing that it is gutted. I even like the hated Scofield Bible - knowing that it has bones that must be spit out. But, it has interesting meat, too.

Q.4: Should we eat Kosher meats?

A.4: You don't eat scavengers because of what a scavenger eats. Also, a scavenger does not have the same kind of flesh as clean meat. I don't know what scavenger's flesh does to a man's body - but it couldn't be good. I have heard that pork doesn't hurt Blacks, and that blood doesn't hurt certain Eastern European peoples. I know that the digestive systems of different peoples are different. I've seen Blacks drink milk and eat cheese and get sick. There is much I don't know. I am told that modern slaughterhouses stun animals with sledgehammers and then immediately butcher them. This is supposed to drain most of the blood quickly, and is better than the Jewish Kosher method of draining blood while the animal is fully conscious - which is said to cause trauma in the animal.

Watching what someone eats often tells of that person's level of education and commitment. A plate of eggs and swine for breakfast can tell a lot. It used to be that people

would die over what someone tried to force them to eat. See II Macabees 7:1-41, or, *Vigilantes of Christendom*, p. 447.[5]

UNFILTERED NEWS

VICTORY!: "It should be clear ... that a war that cannot be won must therefore be lost ... this was a war which could not possibly be won, no matter the military outcome ... please ask yourself this question: if we won, what did we win? Because if we won nothing, then we lost." *Spotlight* July 1, 1991.

LEUCHTER: There are 52,000 engineers in Massachusetts. 37,000 are un-registered and only 15,000 are registered. Leuchter, author of the world famous "Leuchter Report" which proves that no poison gas was used in so-called extermination camps in WWII to kill inmates, made previous attempts to become registered. Each time the Board refused his application stating that Leuchter was not involved in the construction trades and was therefore not subject to registration. Another part of the law exempts those whose products are not available to the general public. Leuchter- designed electric chairs are not available to the general public.

Reversing their stand under pressure from militant anti-truth groups, the state of Massachusetts prosecuted Leuchter for not being registered while others in virtually the identical situation were ignored. The state of Massachusetts has once again about-faced and agreed to waive prosecution for Leuchter's not being registered if Leuchter will agree to

5 *V of C*, Virginia Publishing Co., P.O. Box 997, Lynchburg, Virginia, $18/copy.

register. Since this is what he has been trying to do all along he has agreed to register.

Offensive legal action is now being planned against those persons and groups who have denied Leuchter his rights and who have destroyed his business. (Story in *The Balance*, June 1991, Patriots Defense Foundation, 2323 McCue Road, Suite #2, Houston, Texas 77056)

ABC's *World News Tonight* dropped a scheduled interview with Dough Wead because of his evangelical Christian faith ...Independent research by ABC had revealed that Wead was a 'fundamentalist.' ... (and) was thus disqualified from consideration." *The New American,* p.42, July 2, 1991.

FBI WRECKED LIFE: "A cleared bomb suspect says FBI wrecked life. ... Wayne O'Ferrell ... a Bible-carrying Baptist preacher contemplated suicide... The FBI questioned relatives, friends, neighbors, and customers ... For four days his store was closed as 100 FBI agents carted away boxes of possible evidence. With television crews filming ... O'Ferrell, 46, became known to the world as the FBI's chief suspect. ... 'Lord, I worried about my wife and my two girls any time they went anywhere. ... Ten months later, federal authorities indicted someone else." *Detroit Free Press*, May 30, 1991.

MARTYR: "'A man may be chosen or asked to stand up. Abortion is wrong' ... the former Redwood Falls (MN) police chief said ... from the Grand Fords County jail. 'I realize I have to pay a price to stand up ...' Gerrity was among 24 protesters charged with criminal trespass ... at the North Dakotas only abortion clinic, in Fargo. Gerrity and

the other protesters have refused to post bond or speak with authorities." *News*, Lynchburg, 7-18- 91.

ISRAELI NEWS

OBEYING HIS GOD: "Lt. Tony Homayoun Moradian ... raised as an Orthodox Jew, will be dismissed from the U.S. Marine Corps for refusing to fight a war in defense of Arabs, a military judge ruled ... He was sentenced to the equivalent of a dishonorable discharge and a $3,000 fine." *The Jewish News*, June 21, 1991.

ED: This fellow has guts. There were Black Muslims in the U.S. armed services who followed the commands of the Koran and refused to serve against other Arab muslims. Christians, without the teachings of the *Word*, kill anyone they are told to kill.

LE PEN: "A Paris court has acquitted Jean-Marie Le Pen, leader of the extreme right-wing National Front, of charges of racial defamation ... the judge acknowledged that Mr. Le Pen's declaration that 'Freemasonry and international Judaism are opposed to the national interests of France' was particularly offensive to international Jewish organizations." *The Detroit Jewish News*, June 7, 1991.

LENIN & JEWISH REVISIONISM: *The Jerusalem Post International Edition*, of January 26, 1991 reports "There is hardly a Russian nationalist today who does not believe that the October Revolution was engineered mainly by Jews and Freemasons. ... The Jewish extraction of Lenin's mother has long been known to many Russian historians and party bureaucrats with access to inside information. But for the majority of Soviet readers, the first

publication of a documented article by M. Stein on the subject in a Leningrad journal, *Literator* (No. 38, September 12, 1990), is bound to create a sensation. ... Stein ... in 1965 ... accidently came across documents ... which corroborated the Jewishness of Lenin's grandfather. ... Stein was immediately summoned to speak to a senior party functionary, who gave him a thorough dressing-down ... Later, it turned out that the functionary who has scolded Stein himself had a Jewish grandmother. ... Publication of a documented article on Jewish, Kalmuck, and Swedish ancestors of Lenin could be the first step in the process of removing the myth surrounding the architect of the Revolution."

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 204

GOD IS DEAD

The electronic preachers of the West have given away their God.

They have done this in exchange for the riches that come with media exposure. Critics describe this giveaway as - "God is Dead." This is the argument:

The *Word* says:

> ***"He showed his word unto Jacob, his statutes and his judgments unto Israel. He hath not dealt so with any nation: and as for his judgments, they have not known them." Ps 147:19-20***

The *Word* also says:

> ***"In the beginning was the WORD, and the word was with God, and the WORD was God." John 1:1 and "The WORD was made flesh, and dwelt among us." John 1:14***

Thus, the *Word* was God, and it was shown to Israel - ONLY.

Judeo-Christian[1] preachers receive the wealth that accrues to national media exposure in exchange for saying that the owners of the networks - the people who do not have the three proofs of Israel - are in fact Israel. This, in spite of the fact that only true Israel can show the three proofs of Israel: 1- Christ's name. 2- Isaac's name. 3- Adamic descent.

"They shall put my name upon the children of Israel." Num 6:27 - *"Christian",*

(2)* "In Isaac shall thy name be called." Romans 9:7., *Sons-of-Isaac, Isaac-sons, "Saxons",

(3) The Hebrew word for "man" is "Adam". It means to "blush red. "Show blood in the face." *Strong's Concordance.*

Scripturally, to be an Israelite one must bear not one, not two, but all three identifying marks - "Saxon-Christian-man." Those who don't - aren't. (ALL nations of Westerners were earlier known by the interchangeable names of Sythian - Gothic - Saxon.)

Media access is the pay electronic preachers get to conceal this. They never mention it. Un-cooperative preachers remain in ecclesiastical backwaters where TV cameras and well-filled offering plates never go.

Bible readers know that the *Word* was given to Israel ONLY, and *The Word* was God. This says that only Israel has the God of the Bible. Today, "Judeo-Christian" electronic preachers boldly tell "Christian-Saxon-men" that

1 "Judeo-Christian", a name unknown before 1920, is used to describe those who maintain that the Jewish god and the Christian God are the same God.

"Christian-Saxon-men" are NOT Israel, but that the network owners who are NOT "Christian- Saxon-men" ARE Israel.

Thus, they give strangers, who do not bear the three proofs of Israel, "Christian-Saxon-men", a false baptism.[2] They are now proclaimed to be Israel and as such can claim the *Word*, the God of Israel. Since the scriptures say that *Word* was shown only to Israel, this means that true Israel (Christian- Saxon-man) now have no god. Lying electronic preachers say their god, the God of Israel, belongs to someone else. If this is true - their "god is dead."

"God Is Dead" - Results

Teaching that God is Dead has far-reaching results. (1) True believers drop away from those who teach such heresies. They have no desire to study Bible scriptures now said to belong to strangers or to follow a stranger's god. (2) With no *Word*, statutes and judgments to guide them into paths of righteousness, the new Judeo-Christianity religion becomes a cesspool which is endlessly and enthusiastically exposed by the strangers' media. (3) Lawlessness descends like a blanket upon the nation as the people without direction run wild.

At the meeting of hundreds of Christian Covenanters[3] in Spokane and with hundreds more in Colorado, I asked the following questions: How many have belonged to churches in the past? Almost all raised their hands. How many have

2 *"The ... Gentiles shall ye take ... purifying them with an unlawful purification (baptism)." Testament of Levi 4:17*

3 A Covenanter of the 1500s reformation was one who covenanted with God and with his brothers to obey the *Word*, and none other.

belonged to two churches? 90% raised their hands. How many have belonged to 3 churches? 80% raised their hands. How many to 4 churches? 40-45% raised their hands. How many don't attend any church outside of their homes today? The same 40%-45% raised their hands.

This was an eye opener. These hundreds upon hundreds, accompanied by wives and children, had sacrificed to travel from Alaska and from Florida, from California and from Maine. They had spent hundreds and thousands of dollars to come and sit under the preaching of dedicated ministers from sunup to sundown for an entire week. It was just like the old camp meetings of the 1820s - 1840s after the king's preachers had departed, except today's Christians come farther and probably sacrificed more.

These people had gone to several churches and were thoroughly disillusioned. All were humble Bible students. They listened for long periods, and when they spoke, their faces changed with the certainty of the rightness of their words. Their words were the pertinent scripture. The speakers audience respectfully listened in silence.

Certain Judeo-Christian preachers, un-zippered by grace, and just emerging from or again re-entering the cesspool of their scripture-cursed beliefs, would have felt most uncomfortable in this gathering, having the correctness of their ever-changing beliefs examined through the "filter" of the *Word*. Having given away their god to another, Judeo-Christian preachers seldom talk about the *Word*, statutes, and judgments. They are reluctant to stand and have the light of the *Word* reveal their shortcomings.

My Daughter's Story

My red headed daughter is 21. She attended a Bible study group in the town where she lives and was asked to give her testimony. She did. Afterwards, the group asked this young girl questions for over an hour. The questions that seemed important to the group seemed simple enough to the average Bible student and she answered them with scriptures she had been taught around the supper table at home.

"Love" was the buzz-word that group used to excuse everything. My daughter limited the "love" excuse by defining Love for them - the first time it had ever been done: *"If you love me obey my commandments."* That was new and shocking. They had never heard that before. "What commandments?" She named them - the 10. One listener stood and declared that this was the first time she had ever heard this. She had been "saved" (agreed to obey God) a few months before and thought that all she had to do was buy a new dress and go to church on Sunday. Object lesson, regardless of age - one quoting the *Word* "speaks as one having authority." Second - there are lots of people who are struggling to learn and have no one to teach them.

Answering The Question With The Word

Over the years people have sent me questions. I enclosed 30 of these questions in a "hand-out" folder, a copy which is enclosed with this newsletter. I find it useful. If someone is upset over one of the 30 subjects commented upon, I give him the folder with the suggestion to look at what the Law has to say about the thing that is causing his upset.

If his thing is gun control - I tell him to read #11 - "God requires gun ownership," and then walk away. He will read #11 - and go on to read the rest.

On my trip to the west coast last month I talked to a girl at an airport rent-a-car desk. She was upset over violent crime. I told her to read #23; "Murderers merit capital punishment." When I boarded the plane 20 minutes later she was still reading. The man I sat beside on the plane was concerned about taxes. I handed him a pamphlet and told him to read #27, "Taxes are forbidden." When I got off the plane he was still reading.

The Word has power to it. Once someone reads it it is seared into their consciousness. That is why the media seldom dares to print or quote the *Word*. It damns them, while converting the reader.

The enclosed pamphlet is not sugar coated, nor is it a silver bullet to cure all the nation's ills. But, it does provide some of the *Word*[4] to help those who have been given nothing to steer them through the reefs of life. The authority of the *Word* is the thing and the only thing that will do that. Feel free to copy the pamphlet on your own if you think that it will work for you.

It is my belief that last year - 1990 - was the high watermark of liberalism. The *Word* is now flooding back into the country and great changes will soon result.

From now on it is what "God says" that will be the thing people consider important.

DATING

Dating is a touchy subject. It is the first step into the world of sex. Sex makes babies, causes disease, can cause murder,

4 **"His name is called the word of God." Re 19:13. "I will send my word and save thee and thy seed." I Adam & Eve 12:6.**

is the basis of happy marriages, causes abortions, and even starts wars. Dating is important.

All men, from 13 to 85, are acutely conscious of the presence of a female. If they are not - they aren't normal. Feigned disinterest wins approval. It is good manners - but disinterest is still feigned. Normal men are NOT at all disinterested - they are VERY interested in females.

Men are perpetually "in season". God made them that way. In a lawful society this "interest" is strictly regulated by custom and LAW.

The female learns about this interest early. She finds it exciting. It makes her feel important - the center of attention. She discovers this heightened male interest while not sharing this interest herself, at least, not to the degree of the male. Females judge this male interest by their own "lack of interest", and figure that it is something they can handle.

While the male is perpetually in season the female comes into season far less frequently. It may be as infrequent as once a year. Sometimes, even longer than that. However, once a female does come into season - she is in season. That's when nature tends to take over.

If parents allow their thirteen year old daughter to date a thirteen year old boy steady - she WILL come into season sooner or later. Then, there are two adolescents "in season", together, unsupervised. To expect mother nature not to take its course is to talk like a fool. It would be far better to allow your 13 year old daughter to date a 23 year old man who has a job and a means to care for a thirteen year old bride. That is certainly something a 13 year old boy can't do, doesn't want to do, and can't really be expected to do.

To allow your thirteen, fifteen, seventeen, or eighteen year old daughter to go steady is to ask for a son-in-law, a

pregnancy, wanted or unwanted, or an abortion. If what you want is a 13 year old son-in-law, or a daughter who has just aborted your grandchild, or if want an illegitimate baby, you are going about it the right way. That's the way to do it. It's a sure-fire can't miss condition.

Most young boys know they can't provide. Ruled by nature they may violate a virgin and then break off the affair to avoid complications. If it's your daughter, she may then feel that the only reason that men want to date her is for sex. That knowledge is trouble. If your daughter has learned to use sex to manipulate boys - you've got the makings of a whore on your hands.

Our grandfathers knew that mother nature is served first. Anti- men icebergs don't become mothers. Propagation of the species comes before anything else. That's why yesterday it was always "group parties", "group outings", always chaperons were present - active, watchful, careful chaperons. - non of them "good guys" or "good sports."

Tell your sons and daughters the facts of life. Most don't know. Tell them in plain English that men are always in season and women come into season. It's nature's way. Tell them that when boys and girls are together when both are in season that it is like playing with matches and gasoline. Tell them that you trust them but that you trust mother nature more.

Tell them plainly, lay it on the line. Spell it out. They'll understand. They've got to! Today's system isn't working. The only difference between us and everyone else - is the requirement of the *Word*. We are different for a reason. Let's obey God and enforce the difference.

LOST - "INVENTIONS FROM GOD

While reading either Jasher, Enoch, Adam & Eve, or Josephus, I ran across the scripture that says that inventions are gifts from God. I didn't note it and now can't find it.

If a student should run across the scripture please note the reference and let me know. I need it. Thanks.

MILES REPORT - 7-25-91

"The 2nd subpoena was delivered by the (FBI) on 7-22-91.[5] ... my wife is paralyzed. It has always been necessary for either my daughter or myself to attend to her ... The federals knew this was an additional harassment when they arranged the appearance of my daughter and myself before their ... grand jury. ... The grand jury is a repeat ... dealing with the mailing of ... (a) bomb to a federal judge in 1986. They have subpoenaed about 200 people in this investigation. In addition ... there is another sitting in Topeka, KS involving an alleged escape plot to free Order prisoners. It ties in ... a Black muslim to this scenario. ... Gary Yarbrough[6] ... was offered instant parole if he named yours truly ... Thus, we have three grand juries and a possible ... #2 replay of the Fort Smith Sedition Trials.

"A phone call from Tom Metzger tells of a young group in Pittsburgh being raided this AM ... kicking in doors and hauling young activists to jail, seizing phone books, files

5 A jury acquitted Robert Miles of high treason and attempting to overthrow the government of the U.S. at the Fort Smith treason trials.

6 Yarbrough, imprisoned Order member. Federal authorities often secure convictions by the offer of amnesty in exchange for testimony. The technique is almost foolproof and produces as many instant expert witnesses as the establishment needs for conviction.

and literature while not apprising the arrested ones of the charges against them. ...

"To the ones who still believe that they can say what they believe ... and expound their beliefs openly, wake up and smell the coffee! ... One must be exceptionally careful. The climate is heating up ..."[7]

LETTERS

BOOK OF DAN: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Where can I find the 'Book of Dan'"? M. A. - New Mexico

ED: It it called "Book of Dan" or "Testament of Dan". It is included in "Lost Books Of The Bible & Forgotten Books Of Eden", among others.

SUPREME COURT: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: What do you think about the nomination of the Black, Clarence Thomas, to the supreme court.?" A. M. - Pennsylvania

ED: What I think is of no importance. The *Word* states:

> **"Their nobles shall be of themselves, and their governor shall precede from the midst of them." Jer 30:21, "Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deut 17:15**

LETTER FROM SOUTH AFRICA

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: Here in S. Africa things are moving rapidly. The Gvt in its wisdom has released 53,000 out of

7 Bob Miles was initially convicted of attempting to damage buses to be used to implement court-ordered school busing and served 6 years. A minority civil rights activist would have been released with a warning. I was told by Eustace Mullins that the assassin of Commander Lincoln Rockwell was released after only 18 months. Since this was written Bob has passed on. He was a workhorse for our people.

57,000 'first- timers'. Mandela et al believes that most prisoners are 'political' if the crime is committed by a Black. The enclosed excerpts from the brochure 'Equal Under The Skin?' by Lev Ramo, answers most of your questions about conditions in S. Africa, most of which is doubtless omitted by your media.[8]

"'In Slovo's 'Has Socialism Failed?, of Jan. 1990, he declared: 'The theory of marxism in all its essential respects, remains valid and provides an indispensable theoretical guide ... '"

"Even before this declaration ... the SA Communist Party and consorts were busy setting up still more cadres for 'self-protection.'[9] There is no lack of arms ... the police find arms caches almost daily. ... Except for clubs, etc. ... most arms - AK- 47 etc. - are of E. European origin. ... In S.A. ... the hardware of the Liberation Fighters is donated or bought from abroad, or it is acquired in robberies ... as prescribed by Lenin. ...

"'Today, practically every crime can be labeled political - if committed by a Black. ... For example, one applicant for "release as a political prisoner' had raped two women aged 94 and 87, and murdered one woman ....

8 (1) **The Word** says the national and international media lie. It's been bought and is owned and controlled by strangers who deny that Jesus is the Christ. **(1) "Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ?" I John 2:9.** (2) Its reporters and newscasters are liars also. **"The disciple is not above his master." Matt 10:24.** (3) It is entitled to the reward due a false witness. **"If a false witness rise up ... Then shall ye do unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother." Deut 19:16-19**

9 Strangers always form armed militias when in power. There is presently an epidemic of gun-store robberies taking place across the entire West as these alien militias arm themselves. See *By Way Of Deception* (the arming of Jewish enclaves worldwide by the Mossad), and *Vigilantes* (the arming of Black enclaves in the occupied South).

"'In the last few months, 15-20-30 people per day have been killed ... Capetown is said to hold the world record in murders ... Most are victims of tribal fighting. But the picking off of 'soft targets', ie. elderly Whites who live alone, is also increasing: about 300 cases just around Christmas 1990. Many Blacks see this as 'execution', and connected plunder helps in the elimination of Whites, and thus it is a political act. ...

"In Nov 1987, ... the total costs of crime - over R3 billion - almost rivaled that of defense, R3.1 billion. ... In Jan 1991, the Minister of Law and Order found it necessary to establish Special Police Units for Tourism Assistance. These units are to be based in and around major shopping areas and hotels in Johannesburg, Cape Town and Durban, in a try to prevent the frequent mugging of tourists. ...

"'A great number of Whites feel they have to carry a gun at all times ... When stopping at traffic intersections, a driver risks being robbed of his vehicle and perhaps his life. Female drivers risk rape ... Entertainment at night is diminishing. ... property developers are aggressively advertising 'protected retirement villages to privileged (read moneyed) people over 50.' ...

"'Security vans (armored cars) ... are favorite objects (targets) for armed robbery ... by Blacks jumping out of a minibus. Bank branches are raided by gangs shooting and killing clerks. ... Practically every villa in the suburbs has barred windows and doors. ... alarm systems are of little deterrence; if neighbors happen to hear a break-in they are afraid to intervene. ... For a burglary the standard pattern is to tear down the telephone cable first - This is how the White population group experiences Black unrest. ...

"'The government is under pressure from all sides ... The U.S. Assistant Secretary of State for African Affairs, Herman Cohen[10] reminded 'the S. African government to ... release political prisoners, and ... repeal the Group Areas Act.'(act requiring people to live with their own people.) ...

"'The ANC (Xhosa) appealed to the International Community to help stop violence in S.A. ... Zulu leaders ... warn that if ANC does not stop the unrest ... '100,000 Zulu fighters will be sent in to do it.' ... the government slammed on a law - the carrying of any kind of arms in public was forbidden forthwith ... (ED: The Zulu - Xhosa conflict is used as the excuse to pass anti-White laws.)

"'There are rumors about an impending proclamation of a state of emergency ... With unrest among millions, and with many tens of thousands being dismissed by the now unprofitable gold mines, such a proclamation might be the trigger ... signaling a full- blown civil war...

"'De Klerk recently told Parliament that 'a transitional government is being considered.' That is exactly what Messrs. Mandela and Slovo (Slovo: Jewish leader of the S. African communist party) have long been calling for. According to the Lenin recipe, they would then assume the top posts - Interior and Defense ... and very quickly Total Power. ... de Klerk would then 'have done his job and may go.'" Dr. H. L. - Republic of South Africa

10 ED: Cohen was one time U.S. Ambassador to RSA. He acted as 'advisor-governor' of the whole of Southern Africa. S. African President de Klerk is his puppet. The armies of the U.S. and the Soviet Union stand ready to keep de Klerk and his pro-communist government in power, or to switch support to the Xhosa's Mandela backup if de Klerk fails.

UNFILTERED NEWS

S. AFRICAN CONSERVATIVE LEADERS AXED: "Senior Defense Force sources say there is a lot of dissatisfaction among career soldiers over the axing of General Magnus Malan as Minister of Defense. ... In past months there has been speculation that elements in the SA Defense Force could decide to stage a military coup should the government hand over power to the ANC." *The Citizen*, S. Africa, p.4, 7-31-91. (ED: Malan was the pro-White leader of the SA Defense Force.)

WARNING TO WHITES: "S. Africa doesn't plan to ban opposition or extremist groups' private armies, but could restrict any that contravened the police and armed forces, a Pretoria official said." *WSJ*, A4, 7-14-91. (ED: This is official notice of the new anti-White policy to be enforced by de Klerks' newly appointed SADF replacement to Malan.)

WHITE HARASSMENT: "Right-wing leader Piet 'Skiet Rudolph was still free ... Police said yesterday they were looking for him. Mr. Rudolph, 54, the AWB's secretary-general, walked out of a Krugersdorp court after refusing to be prosecuted by a Black prosecutor for an alleged speeding offense, or to have a coloured magistrate preside over the case." *Sunday Times* (S. Africa) 7-14-91[11]

ED: In obedience the *Word*, many S. African Christians still refuse to be ruled by strangers. President de Klerk has

11 **"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15**

flooded positions of authority with strangers to undermine the *Word* and bring about God's certain curse. Rudolph was given a simple traffic speeding ticket. His probable reaction to being judged by a stranger was known. Rudolf protested, and the De Klerk- installed alien legal system outlawed Rudolf. Clever! Alien- enforced Christian law subverted to trap and neutralize Christians.

Rudolf is an important man. He is the one who has established "commandos" (S. Africa's "neighborhood watch") throughout White S. Africa. It is these neighborhood watch militias that time after time defeated the armies of the British Empire during the Boer War. The obedience of the S. African White man to the Christian law requiring gun ownership[12] is still obeyed, and may be the last survival card the Whites have. That, and the shadowy Boers firing from the cloud over hanging the laager at Blood River (See *VC*, p. 295).

ZIMBABWE CONFISCATES WHITE PROPERTY: The Black majority government of Zimbabwe, formerly White ruled Rhodesia, voted to confiscate White farms for distribution among Blacks. Britain and the U.S. who promised to guarantee White property rights have made no comment.

BUTCHER OF VENTERSDORP: "Ventersdorp, S. Africa - ... President F.W. de Klerk had declared war on pro-apartheid Whites with a gun battle that left three White

12 *"He said unto them ... he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment and buy one." Luke 22:36-38*

extremists dead. ... 'He is the butcher of Ventersdorp', said Piet Rudolph, general- secretary of the Afrikaner Resistance Movement, ... De Klerk expressed shock ... ." *The News*, Lynchburg, 8-11-91. (ED: De Klerk is apparantly trying to provoke premature White reaction so it can be destroyed. White S. Africans are now being opposed by White S. Africans. The old game. There is a feeling that the establishment intends to do to S. African Christians the same thing they did to White Christians in Haiti - exterminate them all.

AT HOME IN AMERICA

GOD & MARRIAGE: "A pastor canceled plans to perform a wedding after he found out a White woman was marrying a man of mixed race. ... The Rev. Samuel Butler of the Wesleyan Methodist Church (Stroudsburg, PA) refused to perform the wedding ... 'My reasons are ... scriptural." *News*, Lynchburg, VA 8-15- 91.[13]

Back to Table of Contents

13 *"Thou shalt not take a wife...of the Canaanites...but thou shall go ... to my kindred, and take a wife." Gen 24:3,4*, Deu 7:3, Joshua 23:12-13, Hosea 5:7, Neh 13:3, Neh 9:2, Ex 33:16, Lev 20:24, Ezra 10:3, Ex 23:28,33, etc., etc., etc.

Chapter 205

BLACK REPUBLICS

"Black Republics!" This is a term coming into usage among certain law enforcement officers living in widely separated parts of the country. It means - Black nationalism in operation in American cities. I learned this term from police officers attending meetings this past summer.

Many American cities have Black mayors, Black city councils, Black judges, and Black police. These Blacks tend to run affairs in their jurisdictions as they see fit. They build vast housing complexes at taxpayers' expense, run up astronomical municipal debts, and hire Black municipal workers almost exclusively to man their domain. Whites who live there accept the increasing tax load, lack of police protection, and the indignity of being pushed around, or they leave. Increasingly they leave. Detroit is now 74% Black. Other cities are also rapidly becoming Black.

Often, if a White resident or visitor runs afoul an ordinance of these cities, he may find that he will be jerked around unmercifully while offenses of Blacks are often overlooked. This is especially true when an altercation between a Black and a White occurs such as at the scene of a car accident or a robbery, and the officer who arrives on the scene is Black.

In certain areas, outright confiscation of White property is taking place - although it is not called that. A Capetown, Michigan newspaper reports that in Detroit, between July 28 and August 17 - just 21 days, 205 cars were stolen at gunpoint. At gunpoint! A September 27th report says that 20 cars were taken over one weekend.

A gunman selects the car he wants and walks up to the driver stopped at a stoplight, puts his pistol against his head and orders him out. If he doesn't - he's shot. The gunman then gets in and drives away. It's that simple. Arrests are few.

"Officials say they are doing all they can ... Detroit police acknowledge that they have a dangerous trend in the city; several people have been shot and one killed during the robberies. At least one woman has been raped."

One story goes like this: "Kermit Haynes confessed that he pulled the trigger in the first degree murder of Benjamin Gravel ... Haynes, who was 16 at the time, and five others blocked a street with a tree trunk and ordered Mr. Gravel out of his car. Haynes shot him dead ... Chief Judge Dalton Roberson (Black) had the option of sentencing Kermit Haynes as an adult, which would have sent him away for life, or as a juvenile. He opted for the latter, giving Haynes probation until he is 21 ... psychologist's evaluation ...

showed him with 'borderline psychotic features and a 'capacity for vicious delinquent behavior.'"

One can only guess at the sentence such a court would have given a White committing the same acts.

More serious is the epidemic of robberies of White-owned gun stores presently taking place across the country. The Virginia- Maryland area alone has had 44 recent incidents, incidents that have put hundreds of the latest model weapons in the hands of Blacks and have left White dead and wounded store owners in their wake. Recovery of these stolen weapons is almost nonexistent, and what few are recovered are found in areas such as Atlanta and DC which have draconian gun laws that are strictly enforced against Whites.

Past Black Republics

Haiti was ruled by Whites from France and was wealthy. The Blacks were agitated by the French revolutionary establishment and rose up and killed all the Whites on the island. Their property was confiscated and all debts were repudiated. To this day, visiting Whites take their lives in their hands when they venture off beaten paths. Business ventures organized by Whites are few. The ones that have been tried seldom get off the ground because Haiti's rulers constantly change the rules of business. No one needs this when business risks are naturally high.

The South

The South was turned over to Blacks to rule after the War Between The States. They provided city councils, judges, congressmen, policemen - they were the South's rulers. Carpetbaggers sent by the NY bankers were supposed to

control their activities and keep them working in the service of the bankers. With occupation soldiers standing by to keep the Whites docile, the Blacks had a field day; confiscatory taxes, arbitrary arrests, beatings, rape, and murder; this was the rule of the day.[1]

In time the Blacks realized they actually had absolute power in their hands. There was nothing the native Whites could do. President Grant's soldiers held them in subservience and Grant couldn't withdraw his troops without risking losing the Southern Black Republican support that kept his party in office. Counting on Grant's support - the Blacks kicked out the White carpetbaggers whom they had elected governors and senators and replaced them with their own elected Blacks. Then they began to single-mindedly start the process of forcing ALL Whites out of the South in order to turn it into another Black republic like Haiti.[2]

Then, the Blacks talked loudly about confiscating all White-owned property - including the newly acquired multi-million acre tracts belonging to the NY banker land companies - companies that the carpetbaggers had been sent down to supervise. This was "off-limits" and caused a banker-Black reaction.

The bankers, to keep their billion dollar bag of Southern plantation property that they had hoped to sell to immigrants from Europe at tremendous mark-ups, were forced to dump

1 The full story is told in *Vigilantes Of Christendom*, P.O. Box 997, Lynchburg, Virginia 24505, $18/copy, .

2 The term "Black republic" is a play on words. Haiti has never been a republic. It has only been called one.

the Blacks, switch sides, and support the Southern Whites, to try to end Black rule.

European African Colonies

In Africa after WWII, one European possession after another was turned over to Black rule. With few exceptions, individual White settlers who remained have been confiscated and forced to leave. One by one small White-owned businesses found it impossible to operate under business rules that change with the arrival of each new ruler. Most of these Black nations now have laws prohibiting Whites from owning land or voting. The only "outsider" interests remaining are those of the giant international cartels that can bring in foreign armies to protect them. This last is the only non-Black control that exists over Black nations and their rulers. It's very real to the Blacks.

Central African cities that once were bustling business centers under European rule now stand largely deserted. The phones work sporadically. Electricity is occasionally produced and most hospitals are forced to use old-fashioned lanterns. Elevators in buildings don't work so no one lives on the top floors. There is no work and no food so most of the inhabitants have wandered back to the bush to gather nuts and fruit to eat.

Rhodesia, one of the latest to be turned over to Black rule at the insistence of the US and British establishment, is following the same road. The Whites who held off the armed onslaught of the entire world for years, accepted Black rule with American and British guarantees of protection and fair dealing. They have been unmercifully abused and now their "guaranteed" representation in the "Rhodesian-Zimbabwe" government is soon to be terminated. The Black government

is talking about confiscating and dividing up the remaining White farms - farms cleared from the bush by the farmers' white forbears.

Probable Future Of America's Black Republics

America's Black-ruled cities may be expected to follow in their steps.

America's cities must be viewed as already lost, never to be reclaimed any more than the African cities have been reclaimed. Right now there are extensive areas in America's Black cities into which Whites dare not venture. Fire trucks may not safely answer emergency calls in these areas. Firemen are shot as they try to extinguish blazes. Life-saving crews are beaten as they try to remove Black victims from car wrecks. The police must enter these enclaves in force.

Richmond's Monument Avenue with its statues of Lee, Jackson, Davis, Stuart, and Maury may soon receive additional statues of Black civil rights activists ("Black nationalists"). Ultimately, one may expect the graves of President Jefferson Davis, Jeb Stuart, and the 20,000 Confederate dead who rest there in Hollywood Cemetery will be bulldozed.

These areas of America, for all practical purposes, are becoming foreign nations. They exist under the usual African system of loose administration by local satraps who rule as they like and who brook no outside interference.

Business Flight

The cancer-like[3] spread of "Black Republics" in America is resulting in "business-flight." High taxes, constantly changing business rules, and lack of police protection cause

this. Businesses move for safety reasons, or to follow fleeing consumers to safer regions. They must to survive. As they move, the tax-base of the cities drops and their ability to finance the increasing and already heavy debt, especially municipal bonds, becomes questionable. The unspeakable word - "default" - is again heard. The economic base of America is being de-stabilized.

Possible Future Results

DEBT: the tax-free municipal bonds of the nation's cities will come under pressure to default as cities' tax-base declines and expenses increase. This will cause distress among those holding municipal obligations.

ALLIANCES: As Black nationalism again demands autonomy from ALL others - Zionist and Oriental economic powers may find their economic interests at risk, even their very lives, as the Benson Heights clash between Zionists and Black nationalists illustrates. If so, new alliances may be in the works to ensure physical and economic protection.

MEDIA: The Media, owned and controlled by these groups, may soon present an olive branch and acknowledge that "White" might not be "all bad" after all, and that Blacks may have taken things a bit too far. The establishment ordered their media to switch sides in 1873 - why not again? The problem is the same. If so, there may be a trend to law and order.[3]

DEPRESSION: Under the depression scenario, continuing poor economic conditions may force Blacks in Western

3 There is such a thing as matters having progressed too far. This may be one of them.

cities to scatter into the countryside to eat as they are now doing in Africa. If conditions come to this it will occur under White policed conditions, or it will be done under conditions of open guerrilla warfare tolerated by the establishment - armed forays. The imagination is sufficient to envision this.

Conclusion

One must not be surprised at the most extreme political changes that may emerge in the days ahead - changes even on the order of what is going on in the Soviet Union. Uncomfortable as it seems, we must remember - things cannot continue as they are presently, not if we are to survive as a nation under a Christian God.

BLACK NEWSPAPER ATTACKS HOSKINS

The *Piedmont Area Journal*, a Black publication edited by Charles Mangum, a local Black civil rights activist, ran an article on July 31, 1991, accusing me of speaking to a Klan rally in North Carolina.

The article shot the works. My name was plastered in the title, "Hoskins At Klan Rally", a picture of a flaming cross, and my home address where I might be reached by interested parties. Following is a letter I wrote in answer.

"Dear Sir: On July 31, 1991, your newspaper alleged that I was a speaker at a Carolina Klan Rally. This is not true. Your information source was not correct.

"There was a Populist Party meeting at Reidsville. Col. James Gritz of Arizona was the only other speaker at that meeting known to me besides the Area Chairman of the Populist Party. I am often asked to speak to political, religious, educational, and civic organizations because of my

background in economics. Col. James Gritz, the Populist Party candidate, is a former Green Beret, and is America's most decorated hero of the Vietnam War.

"At the Reidsville meeting a few attendees wore KKK t-shirts. Their presence impelled me to devote my entire talk AGAINST the KKK, as the enclosed transcript - reprinted in my own August newsletter *Hoskins Report* #203, written immediately after the event, will show.

"You are to be commended on your careful watch on radical groups, but, rest assured, I would no more willingly appear at a rally of the KKK than I would at a rally of the NAACP or the Communist Party. I consider them all to be the poison ivy on the backside of America.

"The fact of life is this: Relatively big-time operators like the President of Panama - Noriega, and the party of President of Iraq, were both on the payroll of the U.S. government. If these big-time operators were on the government payroll, then, it may be possible that the leadership of most two-bit left and right wing groups in America are also government fronts; fronts used to drum up support for any policy the government wishes to ram down America's collective throat. History may show that the blacks haven't had a real leader, one not hand-picked by outsiders, since Marcus Garvey, and the whites a leader since Andy Jackson. That's a long time.

"Incidentally, when Martin Luther King died, the government sealed his records for 100 years. Why? Perhaps you don't think that those who run the government might try to manipulate blacks just as they do whites? Thank you for getting this matter straight. Sincerely, Richard Kelly Hoskins - Editor, Hoskins Report"

ED: This is how the establishment works their schemes. The "right-wing" KKK sends a few of its members to a Populist Party rally in NC (the act) and the event is twisted and reported as a KKK rally in a "left-wing" black media organ in Virginia (the reaction). Under pressure of the reaction restrictive laws could be passed. One might suspect that this sort of thing could have been planned in advance. I've known Mangum for 30 years. He doesn't like whites.

NOTE: Word has just been received that the Black newspaper printed my letter and a copy of my N.C. talk printed in the *Hoskins Report* #203. It was accompanied with the editorial comment that they really didn't know what I was getting at.

LETTERS

UNCLE TOM: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Why is Jerry Falwell and the rest of the electronic ministers called 'White Uncle Toms'?" N.H. - Ohio

ED: The media is Zionist controlled. To gain access to their media the electronic ministers must hat in hand endorse the Zionist's god - that is, proclaim that the Zionists are Israel. Since the Scripture says that the Word was given to Israel only (Ps 147:19-20), and since the scriptures also say that the Word is God (John 1:1), this means that only the Zionists have God. The White Uncle Toms have even invented a new religion to accommodate this belief - Judeo/Christianity. Traditional Christians vehemently deny this. They say that only Christians have the "three proofs of Israel," - God's name - Num 6:27, Isaac's name - Romans 9:7, and adamic descent.

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: Two FBI agents visited me. I was told that I was a target of the grand jury in N.D. investigating the attempted bombing of a federal judge. They also said that someone was talking (I wish I had one month off my 20-year sentence for every time I've heard that). I was offered a deal similar to Gary Yarborough's. I was told that I would be given a sentence reduction and a letter recommending parole to the parole board if I agreed to cooperate with the prosecutor. After telling them that I knew nothing and that I wouldn't cooperate they left, telling me that I would hear from them again.

"On July 17 I was placed in solitary confinement, where I remain at this writing. I have been told that I am about to be transferred again, which in my case is punishment. My family including two small children live less than 40 miles from here and I have been trying to get here for over 4 years. I guess its fair to say that I heard from the two agents again." Sincerely, Robert Jackson #09855- 064.[4]

INVENTIONS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Your reference of 'inventions from God' may be Prov 8:10-12:

> ***'Receive my instruction ... For wisdom is better than rubies ... I wisdom dwell with prudence, and find out knowledge of witty inventions.' Prov 8:12."***

F.J. - Alabama

---

4 Robert Jackson was acquitted in the charge of shooting homosexuals in NC, but is serving 20 years for transporting a firearm over state lines, an offense for which others receive probation.

PRIESTS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: If the priesthood was limited to the offspring of Aaron, how can one today, who cannot prove his lineage, be a priest descended from Phineas?" C. L. - Oklahoma

ED: Common sense. My wife and I are distant cousins sharing the same common grandfather just 9 generations ago. Every Christian-Saxon- Man is kin in this same way to every other Christian-Saxon-Man and to our savior Jesus Christ. Jesus Christ is our blood kinsman. We are blood kinsmen to Him and to each other. The descendants of Aaron by this late date, must include in the same manner every single man, woman, and child of our nation. This is what "race" is all about.

UNFILTERED NEWS

DEAD SEA SCROLLS: Over the protests of Amir Drori, director of Israel's Antiquities Authority, a research library in California is making the microfilm the 800 Dead Sea scrolls available to scholars. This effectively breaks the monopoly, held for four decades, by a small number of researchers. (From the *Lynchburg News*, September 23, 1991.

ED: The initial discovery of the Dead Sea Scrolls in 1948 was a tremendously important event. These writings are said to cover not only the period from the Israelites return from Babylonian captivity to the time of Jesus, but also more ancient books. Scholars have long wondered what St. Jerome removed or added to the ancient scriptures when he was commissioned by the pope to bring the various manuscripts into agreement. Perhaps we shall soon find out.

ANIMAL PROTECTION: "Live aborted babies are now being used to develop serum for immunization purposes, according to a story reported recently in the 'Cleveland Plain Dealer', Ohio, USA.

A doctor in Michigan says the aborted fetuses are injected with virus and kept alive for several hours until its body is filled with disease. The fetus is then killed and the blood used for vaccine.

Doctors say the process "is an alternative to ... senseless slaying of animals from which vaccines were previously made." (from the *S. African Observer*

SACRILEGE: Salman Rushdie said in London that he was "extremely distressed" at the slaying of the Japanese translator of his novel "The Satanic Verses." Hitoshi Igarashi was stabbed to death two years after Iran's Islamic authorities ordered Muslims to kill Rushdie. An Italian translator of the novel survived a July 3 stabbing attack. (From the *WSJ*, p.1, 7- 15-91

"JUNGLE FEVER is Spike Lee's term for unhealthy sexual attraction between the races. ... when Blacks and Whites go to bed with one another, they are motivated .... by media-based myths about the sexual allure of the other race." *NY Daily News*, p 45, June 7, 1991.

EXCUSE: On a recent speaking tour a minister explained to the writer the reason for not visiting a prisoner accused of a serious offense. The minister "didn't want to get involved. ... They would have my name and I would have been followed. ... After the third request the prisoner became abusive and threatened me and I'm not going to visit someone who threatens me."

Poor excuses. ALWAYS visit prisoners if you can - regardless of the charge. Don't wait to be asked. A prisoner in the Lynchburg jail had been there for three months. I dropped by to see him on the spur of the moment. I was his first visitor in all that time. Among all his friends in town I was the only one who had visited him, and I wasn't his friend. I didn't like him or the things he did, and told him so. It turned out he had been falsely accused and was being held on a charge for which a jury found him innocent. He had made his allowed phone call and his lawyer wasn't in. He was frantic. I was the one who contacted his lawyer for him. I was the one who brought paper, pencil, and stamps for him to write letters. Little things, but all important to a prisoner. Visit those in prison if you possibly can. Don't assume someone else is doing it. Chances are they aren't. To be deprived of one's freedom is absolutely devastating, which is why the Bible requires restitution or death - not prison.

DISCRIMINATION: "Two White police officers have filed lawsuits challenging ... the promotion of a Black woman officer to corporal. ... Police records show that Harris was made corporal over four White officers, all of whom scored higher." *News*, Lynchburg, VA. 8-16-91. (ED NOTE: Deut 17:15, Jer 30:21.)

COMMUNISM: Since coming to power in 1917, Soviet communists have killed as many as 62 million human beings.

ISRAELI NEWS REPORTS

JOB OPPORTUNITY: "Making a profit out of sex is not immoral, according to Ms. Isabel Koprowski, self-styled 'nice Jewish girl' and managing editor of the Northern Shell Group which owns 'Penthouse' and 'Forum'. ... 'You want to ban the sale of magazines like 'Penthouse' ... Hitler started by burning books and ended up by burning people. ... In Arab countries pornography is illegal, yet ... Women are also stoned to death for adultery.'" *Jewish Chronicle*, England, 4-5-91.

SELF VIEW: *Jewish Chronicle*, England, March 1, 1991, article by Chaim Bermant. "Lord Weidenfeld ... gave a luncheon party ... 'We discussed why Jews are wildly successful at making money everywhere else in the world except in Israel. ... in Israel there are no Gentiles, ie; no suckers waiting to be got the better of. Where everybody is on the ball, how can anybody score goals?' ... all Israelis are newcomers, they nearly all have the same inducement, and there is a relentless elbowing for position. I have several friends who gave up lucrative careers in London, only to find themselves in penury once they settled in Israel. The only Western immigrants who seem to do well are lawyers, dentists and psychiatrists; lawyers because half of the country is busy suing the other half (including their lawyers); dentists ... and psychiatrists."

MARYLAND: "Jews have been caught defacing their own property with anti-Semitic graffiti and slogans ... in Montgomery County, Maryland. ... the story broke to great publicity. ... local papers competed ... to condemn the 'Nazis' ... The news that police are now convinced that Curtis

and Susan Klein vandalized their own property was buried deep in the newsprint." *The Nationalist*, p7, May 1991

DIFFERENT: Sylvia Barack Fishman in the 1989 *American Jewish Yearbook* reports that a survey of Jewish Women made for B'nai B'rith reveals a wide difference between Jewish and non-Jewish women "that 91% of the Jews agree that every woman who wants an abortion ought to be able to have one as against only 56% ... half of Jewish women demonstrated a 'high' degree of affinity for feminism compared to only 16% among non- Jews."

ONCE AGAIN: "A neo-Nazi activist, Rainer Sonntag, was killed last week by an unknown assailant during a meeting of his extreme right-wing supporters ... in Dresden." *The Detroit Jewish News*, June 7, 1991.

WAR CRIMES TRIALS ANYONE? "Two British military policemen ... appeared at the house ... and asked the former (German) officer living there to accompany them to the regional headquarters ... The vehicle carrying the trio pulled off the road on a forest track and halted near an isolated lake. One of the soldiers ordered the German out at gun point. ... A single shot rang out, ... a waiting rowboat carried the German's body to the middle of the lake where, weighted with stones, it was dumped in. In 1946, a network of hit teams stalked Europe seeking vengeance ... before they were finished hundreds of former (German soldiers) were taken from their homes in Germany and Austria for interrogations from which they never returned. ... Israel Carmi, a 71-year-old, retired Israeli army colonel, broke a self-imposed silence of more than 4 decades by telling the

Tel Aviv Daily, Maariv, of Nakam's activities." *The Jerusalem Post*, by Abraham Rabinovich, 1-5-88.

TAXES

TAXES: The tax court upheld revocation of the tax-exempt status of a S. Carolina private school because of inferred discrimination. In an area 52% black the school never had a black student or a black teacher and no black student ever applied for admission. The IRS rejected application for tax-exempt status stating that the school must have a clear and convincing evidence that it does not discriminate. *Insight*, p.44, 4-9- 90

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 206

U.N. DECLARATION ON RACIAL DISCRIMINATION

The U.S. Constitution states that both the Constitution of the United States AND international treaties shall be the law of the land.

The U.S. Government ratified the U.N. charter giving both the UN charter and UN proclamations the power of international treaties - and thus of law.

The UN proclamation on race published by the U.N. Office of Public Information, OPI151-63-27884, in January 1964, outlines what the UN requires of its members. YOU judge whether the Constitution or the UN charter is being presently enforced, and what may be next on the agenda.

Text

"Considering that ... all human beings are ... entitled to all the rights ... without distinction ... as to race, colour or national origin.

NOTE: Different peoples are entitled to THEIR own rights - not the rights of others. This text could cause violations of basic Christian teachings.

Considering that ... all are equal before the law ... .

NOTE: As a Christian concept for Christians - this statement is true. Non-Christians do not mean it for themselves. They make no attempt to enforce equality within their own groups - or promote equality of others with their own.

Considering ... the U.N. has condemned ... segregation and discrimination ...

Considering that any doctrine of racial differentiation ... is scientifically false, morally condemnable, socially unjust and dangerous, and that there is no justification for racial discrimination either in theory or in practice.

NOTE: Even a child can observe racial difference. Overwhelming evidence has resulted from scientific experiments that have already taken place. Modern science condemns integration. Discord, disaster, and chaos result in a society that integrates.

Taking into account the other resolutions ... of discrimination.

Taking into account ... discrimination based on race ... continues to give cause for serious concern.

Alarmed by the manifestations of racial discrimination ... in the form of ... separation ... as well as by ... dissemination of doctrines of racial superiority ... .

NOTE: Proofs of racial differences are so convincing that establishment suppression is needed to prevent them from becoming common knowledge. This would threaten the establishment's very existence.

Convinced that ... policies based on the prejudice of ... racial hatred ... jeopardizes ... international peace and security.

NOTE: Knowledge of Christian Law jeopardizes the peace and security of law breakers.

Convinced ... that racial discrimination harms ... those who practice it.

Convinced further that the building of a world society free from ... racial segregation ... is one of the fundamental objectives of the U.N..

NOTE: Every religion in the world, except Christianity, promotes and prospers by integration and proselyting other races.

1.Solemnly affirms ... speedily eliminating racial discrimination throughout the world ...

2. Solemnly affirms the necessity of adopting national and international measures to that end ...

3. Proclaims this Declaration:

Article 1

Discrimination ... on the grounds of race ... shall be condemned ... as an obstacle to ... peaceful relations ... and as a fact capable of disturbing peace and security among peoples.

Article 2

1. No State ... group or individual shall make any discrimination whatsoever ... on the grounds of race ...[1]

2. No State shall ... lend its support, through police action ... to any discrimination based on race ...[2]

---

1 There is a tremendous amount of scripture in the Word forbidding association with, living with, doing business with, and having intermarriage with strangers.

2 "The Word", the "Word made flesh", and "Israel" are indivisible to Christians and their God. This article requires toleration of "evil". Israel's God has said he will destroy his people for tolerating evil.

3. Special concrete measures shall be taken in appropriate circumstances ... to secure ... rights for different racial groups.[3]

Article 3

1. Particular efforts shall be made to prevent discrimination based on race ... in the fields of ... religion[4] ... .

2. Everyone shall have equal access to any place ... without distinction as to race ...[5]

Article 4

All States shall take effective measures ... to rescind laws and regulations which have the effect of ... perpetuating racial discrimination ... [6]

Article 5

An end shall be put without delay to ... policies of *apartheid*

3 "Affirmative action," anti-white legislation, Fort Smith Sedition Trials, Iraq type invasions? ANC aid?

4 Of all the world's religions, "God the Word" of the Christians is the God that forbids racial integration. *Gen 24:3,4, Deut 7:3, Joshua 23:12-13, Hosea 5:7, Neh 13:3, Neh 9:2, Ex 33:16, Lev 20:24, Ezra 10:3, Ex 23:28,33, Deu 28:43, Jubilees 30:6-13,* etc. This article is aimed solely against Christianity.

5 *"When the tabernacle is to be pitched ... the stranger (Heb: zûwr -racial alien) that cometh nigh shall be put to death." Numbers 1:51. "Come out from among them and be ye separate." II Cor 5:14*

6 This is believed by many to be the reason for the Canadian, Swedish, French, British, Australian, and German anti-White "anti-hate" laws.

Article 6

No discrimination by reason of race ... shall be admitted in the enjoyment ... of ... citizenship rights ... [7]

Article 7

1. Everyone has the right ... to protection by the State ...

2. Everyone shall have the right to ... protection against any discrimination ...[8]

Article 8

All effective steps shall be taken immediately in the fields of teaching, education and information, with a view to eliminating racial discrimination ...[9]

Article 9

1. All propaganda and organizations ... promoting racial discrimination ... shall be severely condemned.[10]

---

7 *"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord (Israel)." Deut 23:2* (Margin note by the reformers in Geneva Bible 1599). "This was to cause them to live chastely, that their posterity might not be rejected."

8 *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zîwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deut 17:15. "Their nobles shall be of themselves, and their governor shall precede from the midst of them.. Jer 30:21. "Thou shalt reign over many nations, but they shall not reign over thee." Deut 15:4*

9 This could be the compelling reason for "Black studies", "Politically Correct" studies. *"Read this law before all Israel ... men and women, and children and thy stranger (Heb: gêr - visiting racial kinsman) ... that they may ... do all the words of this law." Deut 31:11-12*

10 Many believe that this article is the reason for the censorship present now in Canada, Britain, Sweden, France, and Germany. Now, law suits and harassment of Christians and Christian groups is taking place all over the West.

11 Christian gatherings obeying the Word must be banned to comply with this statute.

2. All incitement to or acts ... against any race ... shall be ... punishable under law.[12]

3. ... all states shall take immediate and ... legislative and other measures to ... outlaw organizations which promote ... racial discrimination ...[13]

Article 10

The U.N. ... shall ... by combining legal and other practical measures, will make possible the abolition of all forms of racial discrimination ...[14]

Article 11

Every State shall promote ... fundamental freedoms in accordance with the Charter of the United Nations.[15]

SOVIET INTENTIONS

The Communists killed millions in the Soviet Union. They murdered the entire upper and middle classes of the nation - millions! Every family in the USSR has a martyred member.

A free Russia should be eager to bring to trial the thousands of murderers who are responsible and available. When

12 *"We must obey God rather than men." Acts 5:29. "If ye love me obey my commandments. John 14:15. "Not everyone shall enter into the kingdom of heaven but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven." Math 7:21.* Reading the Word must be banned to comply with this statute.

13 Christian gatherings obeying the Word must be banned to comply with this statute.

14 The "policing map" of the U.S. and other lands by troops foreign to them has already been published and is available from patriotic groups.

15 Only the nations of the West are required to comply. The world of Esau which hates Christ now sits in judgment over His people in the UN.

the new government tries and executes these criminals wholesale - then one can believe that the present new government isn't the old communist government with a new name and a smiling face.

LETTERS

SONNTAG MURDER: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: We are the French nationalist movement *Travail Patrie* (MTP).

"Your *Hoskins Report* #205 reported the murder of Rainer Sonntag in Dresden, Germany.[16] Rainer Sonntag was killed because of the "ethical crusade" he started against sex-business, prostitution, pornographic press, and sex shops which have poured into E. Germany from W. Germany since the re-unification.

"In W. Germany, this activity is largely in Israeli hands. They cater to the large contingents of U.S. troops stationed there. Sonntag was called a "neo-Nazi" to detract from the reason he was killed.

"He was among 60 young nationalists who were going to attack a brothel. Rainer Sonntag was murdered by a bullet in the head May 31st, just before midnight. The suspected murderers were well- known pimps who were arrested in Thailand in mid-June. Their extradition was delayed because of the explosive tension caused by the Sonntag murder. Two days after Sonntag's funeral, the brothel which

16 Dresden was where upwards of 600,000 women and children refugees from the Soviet army were incinerated in a 48-hour fire-bombing attack by the USAF and the RAF on orders from the Allied high command. It was an "open" undefended city.

belonged to the suspected murderers was completely destroyed.

"Fighting against the chaos, Rainer Sonntag died a hero." Philippe Duroussaud, Secretaire Departemental, B.P. 54, 16340 L'Isle D'Espagnac - France

---

FRANCE BETRAYED "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I am a White French Algerian colonial refugee living in France. My people colonized vacant N. Africa land, planted orchards, and made the land bloom. DeGaulle gave our land to the Arabs. This land, neglected by the Arabs, is again returning to the desert.

"After reading your *VC* I understand why. DeGaulle was like your J. Lindsay Almond of Virginia, a Smith of Rhodesia, a deKlerk of S. Africa, a Reagan or Bush of America.

Eisenhower, an American Lt. Col. with no combat experience, was appointed by your Roosevelt over 40 senior officers to command the Allied forces in Europe. In turn he chose and gave recognition to DeGaulle. This American recognition made DeGaulle France's leader. In return, DeGaulle gave away French Indo-China and North Africa. He did what he was chosen to do. Eisenhower was chosen to give away E. Europe to the Soviets, which is why he stopped the American armies. The Establishment chooses obedient servants.

Strangers have flooded into France. The enemy, once in Algeria and Indo-China, now occupies the streets of Paris. There are more moslem births in France than French-Christian births. Traitors have cast down our defenses. France, the home of the Crusaders, has been invaded and occupied by its foes.'" A. Y. - France

---

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: The Scottish Regiments of the British army touring the U.S. no longer include the *Black Watch.* Why?" D. McD. - N. Carolina

ED: The *Black Watch* was originally recruited from Scots loyal to the English government ("German George" married to a Scot) who opposed Bonnie Prince Charlie. The regiment was used to oppress other Scots who wished to secede. Today's Scots are nationalistic, and refuse to serve in that regiment. It is now recruited in England and is manned almost entirely by Englishmen. I was told that the last time they were in Virginia the hotel where the *Black Watch* and Seaforths were staying was forced to call the police on several occasions to break up fighting between the two regiments. They fought in the restaurant, hotel corridors, and stairwells, on the streets and before and after public appearances. The Queen is even said to have issued a personal appeal for harmony. Evidently it wasn't enough. Frankly, can you imagine a fiery-eyed Scottish mother wanting her son to serve in the *Black Watch?*

CORAL RIDGE MINISTRIES: "Dear Dick: "I wrote Dr. Kennedy's *Coral Ridge Ministries* and questioned the fact that the Black nominee to the supreme court is married to a White woman. Here is the answer I received. (ED: The Editor inserted the footnotes.)

'Dear J. C.: "Thank you for your interest and support of Dr. Kennedy and Coral Ridge Ministries. ...

'Regardless of the color of the person's skin, they have been made in the image of God and belong to the human

race (Genesis 1:25-28).[17] People of different skin color are permitted to marry without committing any sin.[18] However, it is important that they both have faith in Christ,[19] since it is a sin for a believer and an unbeliever to marry.[20]

"Realistically, such couple needs to consider the sinful prejudice in society against marriage between people of different skin colors. They need to make certain that they are willing ... to face such irrational and abominable hatred by prejudiced individuals.[21]

"We ask you to remember us in your prayers as we proclaim the Gospel of Jesus Christ through television and

---

17 MAN: Heb: Adam - "to show blood(in the face), ie: to flush or turn rosy: - be (dyed, made) red(ruddy). *Strong's Concordance. "God said let us make man in our image. So God created man in his own image." Gen 1:26-27.* Not everyone was made in God's image - only MAN was made in God's image.

18 This is correct as long as the skin colors referred to are shades of man's "blush red" color. Otherwise; *"Woe to them that call evil good, and good evil." Isaiah 5:20*

19 Faith in God requires love. *"If ye love me obey my commandments." John 14:15.* The commandments to obey in this case are the ones forbidding interracial marriage.

20 The devil is a believer. It is not all right for a believing woman to marry the believing devil. One must not not marry outside God's Law.

21 The "bigot", those who live "by-God", or "by God's commands", will heed the following: *"Thou shalt not take a wife ... of the Canaanites ... but thou shall go ... to my kindred, and take a wife." Gen 24:3,4. "Neither shalt thou make marriages with them: thy daughter thou shalt not give unto his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take unto thy son." Deu 7:3. "If ye do in any wise go back and cleave unto the remnant of these nations, even these that remain among you, and shall make marriages with them, and go in unto them and they unto you: know for a certainty ... that they shall be snares and traps unto you, and scourges in your sides and thorns in your eyes, until ye perish off from this good land which the Lord your God has given you." Joshua 23:12-13. "They have dealt treacherously against the Lord: for they have begotten strange (2114 zûwr - racial alien) children." Hosea 5:7. "Now it came to pass, when they had heard the law, that they separated from Israel all the mixed (mongrel) multitude." Neh 13:3. "And the seed of Israel separated themselves from all strangers." Neh 9:2. "So shall we be separated, I and all of Thy people, from all the people that are upon the face of the earth." Ex 33:16. "I am the Lord your God, which have separated you from other people." Lev 20:24. "Therefore let us make a covenant (an agreement) with our God to put away all the wives, and such as are born of them." Ezra 10:3. "Drive them out before thee. ... They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." Ex 23:28,33*

radio. Sincerely, Rev. Ian S. McSevney, assistant to Dr. Kennedy."

ED: To be fair, if an electronic ministry came out against racial intermarriage, how long do you think they would stay on prime time? Of course, if the reason their media masters allow them prime time is to dispense this nonsense, they run the risk of God's curse: *"Woe to them ... that justify the wicked for reward." Isiah 5:22-23*

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: What is Voodoo?" M. C. - S. Carolina

ED: The *Encylopedia Britannica*, 14th Ed., Vol 23, Voodoo, p254 states: "The name given to certain magical practices, superstitions, and secret rites prevalent among the negroes of the W. Indies, notably in the republic of Haiti ... obscene rites involving the use of human blood, preferably that of a white child, were considered features of this religion."

In the past my family has had painful and expensive dealings with practitioners of Voodoo. I would advise approaching practitioners with utmost care. Law officers who value their lives: do not enter a room recently vacated by a priest without wearing a gas mask. It may be a question of life and death. Do not treat Voodoo practices casually. Stay away, or view them from a safe(?) distance. Blacks are very susceptible, and I believe that any Black, educated or ignorant, can be made to do the will of a Voodoo priest. Either that or forfeit his life.

GOD IS DEAD: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: *"The Word is God.* Cults which claim to be Christian who also say that the Law

is done away, are really saying that the *Word* is done away and that God is dead." A. H. - Canada

---

BRITISH-ISRAEL: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Where did the story that the Jews are Israel come from?" J. G. - England

ED: It was the story used by Jews to gain entry into Britain. It is important in that, if true, it invalidates scripture. To Westerners, Jews were simply Christ-killers. They were filtered out of Christendom by certain scriptures (John 8:44-47), and their being mixed-breeds also filtered them out (Deut 23:2). Jesus' condemnation banned them (Jno 13:31-35?) and other scriptures forbade them to live among Christians (Ex 23:28). Oliver Cromwell sold them entry into Britain to practice usury (Ezek 18:13) in exchange for needed loans. Manassah ben Israel used the flawed theological argument that Britain contained only 10 tribes of Israel (All 12 tribes were already represented in Britain and the West). He said the Jews were the missing 2 tribes. His argument went on to say that if the missing two tribes of the Jews entered Britain, the 12 tribes would then be re-united and Christ would come. This false argument of ben Israel supposes that the *Word*, ie. Christ the Word was absent in Britain at that time.[22] The merchants of London wouldn't swallow this theological monstrosity and protested. Cromwell pretended to heed their vehement protests, but instead, quietly let them enter Britain anyway since he needed the money.

The Christians of Britain who bought the "ben Israel story" are called British-Israel to this day. They continue to

22 *"And the Word was made flesh and dwelt among us." John 1:14*

receive favorable press and support by Jewish interests and also continue to be roundly chastised by Bible students grounded in the scriptures.

BANKS & BANKRUPTCIES: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: See if I've got this straight; a bank lends money to a company - the company uses the money for business expenses. Or, the bank refuses to lend money to the same company - it can't pay its bills and goes bankrupt. The bank then lends money to one of its stockholders or front- buyers to purchase the bankrupt company for almost nothing. Whether or not the company is making money or not making money makes no difference. ALL money must be borrowed into existence from banks and this gives them the power of life or death by lending or not lending as they choose. Right?

ED: Yep!

THROWING PEARLS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: The Laws, statutes and judgments were not given to any but Israel. The Scripture teaches further that we are not to "throw pearls before swine" lest they turn and rend us. Does this mean that we are not to give our inventions to strangers?" A. G. - Alabama

ED: Not having been given the Law and not being restrained by the Law - strangers do as they will. Western inventions in their hands are used at a whim. They may even be used to destroy the inventors. The airplane, battleship, and machine gun were given to strangers by Lawless Westerners and are now used to kill Westerners. Western miracle drugs cause strangers to unrestrainedly overpopulate their lands which forces them to starve or migrate to Western lands to survive, which causes us to dwindle in numbers.

Irresponsible use of God's gifts to his people is with reason condemned by the Law. In time, violators will be brought to justice.

UNFILTERED

RED HERRING - SEXUAL HARASSMENT: The non-issue of sexual harassment was raised by the media to detract from the real issues of "strangers ruling" and "racial-inter-marriage". The media gave these issues the appearance of acceptability by not mentioning them.

SOUTH AFRICA

WHITE HOPE: "In the Services there is a hard core of resistance to Black rule: the modern equivalents of the 'bitter- enders' of the Boer era. They love their country, they are proud of their race. They are hard men. They will prove a tough nut to crack. In them lies the hope ... . Yet they are legally and politically powerless ... Yet ... history repeats ... the hour produces the man. It produced both Napoleon and Hitler ... Perhaps in some barrack-room young Corporal van der Merve is sitting on his bed, polishing his brasses, and thinking... If he is not, then the White South African is truly finished." *Covenant Message*, Vol 56, #5.

SELDOM TOLD TALES

COLDSTREAM GUARDS & QUEENS OWN HIGH-LANDERS: At the performances of their bands in Huntington, W. Va., Norfolk, VA, and Durham, NC - they played "Dixie". The crowd rose to their feet and cheered the banned symbol of their fight against oppression. Beneath the surface the oppressed still remember that there was a Camelot. They

will rise to cheer the ancient symbol of resistance to tyranny - and the establishment fears it.

DR. BOB JONES SEZ: A letter from Dr. Bob Jones III, president of Bob Jones University, dated Aug 28, 1987, to Mr. Rich Blackstock in Independence, Missouri, contained the following:

"From 1971 until 1983 *Bob Jones University* was in controversy with the IRS over its tax- exempt status. The Issue culminated in a 1983 ruling against the university by the U.S. Supreme Court declaring that since we held views that were contrary to prevailing 'federal public policy', we would forfeit our exemption. That was their punishment to us for being unwilling to let the state dictate our religious beliefs. The issue was a 1st Amendment freedom of religion issue; and when we lost, all churches and religious institutions lost.

"The court ruled in our case that tax exemption was a subsidy and that religious organizations had to yield their religious beliefs in favor of 'overriding government interests.'" *Voice Of The Underground Church*, 4828 S. Peoria Ave., 202- F, Tulsa, OK 74105.

ED: This is why churches have stopped teaching the *Word*, statutes, and judgments. Since the "*In the beginning was the Word and the Word was with God and the Word was God*", the churches that don't teach (worship) the *Word* that is God don't worship God. The Supreme Court has taken away their god, replaced Him with tax exempt 30 pieces of silver for their compliance, and they are now social-service, tax-free baal institutions with no god, no reason for existence, and justly deserve the scorn of Christendom's Saxon Men. There is no sin in America that upsets

America's government-supervised churches enough to cause them to risk losing their tax-exemption. For them it is - "live and let live." You've come a long way - baby!

THE RECONSTRUCTED SOUTH

CONFEDERATE FLAG: Chief Scout Executive Ben H. Love announced the organization no longer would allow the use the Confederate flag by its southern contingents during official activities. (Story from *Sacramento Bee* 9-23-91.)

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 207

LYNCHBURG'S NEWSPAPER ATTACKS HOSKINS

Richard Kelly Hoskins, author of two best sellers, has published a new book *Vigilantes Of Christendom*, the story of the Phineas priesthood.

Both book and author have come under fire from the *N.Y. Times, Nashville Herald, Lynchburg News*, *Charlottesville Daily Progress,* and other newspapers across America.

What is this "super secret" Phineas priesthood that law-breakers fear, the priesthood that Dick Hoskins has written a history about? Who are its members? Why is America's media so anxious to attack the book and its leading character - Phineas?

What is so important about this Phineas priesthood that newspapers level lengthy front page attacks against both book and author and then not only refuse to print the author's letter responding to their unfounded criticism, but print his address in the article so that those taking exception to his writings will have no trouble locating either him or members of his family. This is playing hardball and the threat is clear. QUIET about God's Phineas priesthood - or some dark night something just might happen.

Then too, what about the freedom of speech and religion that America's left wing media claims for itself? Why don't they extend it to their victims? Their excuse is that Hoskins' answering letter exceeded 300 words. This is a weak excuse. Almost every week the paper classifies "letters" from readers as "columns", letters that are often many times longer than 300 words, and prints them. Perhaps, the real reason is that allowing one to defend himself is reserved for those the newspaper considers "politically correct", or for the rich and famous.

There are only two ways you can find out why the newspapers are trying to drop a paper curtain over *Vigilantes*, a book that has reached best seller proportions without a single review by an establishment newspaper. You can believe their quotes from people who have axes to hone, their distortions and fantasies - or get a copy of the book and judge for yourself.[1]

One Lynchburg reader says: "Next to the Bible it is the best book I have ever read." Another says: "Thank God that

1 **Vigilantes Of Christendom**, Virginia Publishing Company, P.O. Box 997, Lynchburg, Virginia 24505.422 p., $18/copy.

some one has the courage to say what must be said in this day and age. No wonder newspapers are trying to suppress your book." I have a stack of letters almost a foot high - all saying the same.

Order your copy now and find out what the newspapers are afraid to tell you. Find out what the paper curtain of the *News*, the *N.Y. Times*, and the rest are trying to conceal - and why! Today's media thrive on dissent, violence, and misrepresentations. It is a world they have helped create. They don't like it, but like it or not, America has once again begun to take tentative steps toward law and order. That's what the book is about.

The Censored Hoskins Answer to "The News"

The letter that Dick Hoskins wrote to the *News* in defense of his books and himself - the letter which the *The News* returned to him stating that they would not publish, follows:

Dear Sir: I would like to comment on certain items in a story you ran on the Phineas priesthood, Byron de la Beckwith (accused of assassinating Medgar Evers), and myself, in a front page article In the *News and Daily Advance* on November 1, 1991.

Today, lawlessness rules the land. Traditionally, when the law won't protect the people - the people will protect themselves against their oppressors. To justify their actions they call on their ancient religious teachings. The Arabs call on the Koran, the Jews call on the Talmud, and Christians call on the Bible.

The Christian Bible says that God created the Phineas priesthood to enforce obedience to the Law, and the Law is

the pillow on which Christendom rests (Numbers 25). All Law abiding Christian men are members of the Phineas priesthood. The scriptures hold him up as the example to follow. St. Phineas is the patron saint of law enforcement. He is a Christian spiritual concept. Other faiths hold that their kings are responsible to enforce their laws. Christian scriptures hold that every Christian man is a king, he may be great or small - but he is still a king, and therefore responsible to help the downtrodden, relieve the oppressed, and protect the defenseless.

I wrote a history on the renaissance of law enforcement called **VIGILANTES OF CHRISTENDOM**, The Story Of The Phineas Priesthood, Virginia Publishing Company, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, Virginia 24505, $18/copy.

The Start Of A Media Hype

An AP story, datelined Jackson, Mississippi, May 24th, and printed in the *Knoxville Journal,* states that Delmar Dennis, the FBI informer who is scheduled to testify against Byron de la Beckwith (now up for his 3rd trial for the 30-year- old killing of Medgar Evers of the NAACP), states that he WILL NOT testify. He gave as his reason that a super-secret terrorist organization called the Phineas priesthood is after him.

Three weeks later, on June 15, after the news had gone around the world that Dennis had been scared from testifying against Beckwith, the *Knoxville Journal* reversed itself and said that Dennis had just been kidding. The article reports: "Dennis said he cannot legally refuse to testify, and knew that when he wrote the letter." Of course, this is after his book was ready for sale. Evidently, the AP missed this.

On the same page in the next column to this announcement is another report that says, "Dennis went back to Mississippi Friday, not to go to court, but to sell a book."

The AP picked up Dennis' first announcement and ignored the second. Based on all this activity by Dennis, Richard Kelly Hoskins, described in the article as a "white supremacist", the author of the history of the Phineas priesthood, VIGILANTES OF CHRISTENDOM, came under scrutiny. After all, it is the super- secret-terrorist-organization of Phineas, described in the Hoskins book, that is said to be responsible.

Dennis blasphemes God's institution by calling it a shadowy secret terrorist organization, and saying that it is after him for being a witness. His being a witness is no crime. Thus, God's priesthood being after him would make it unlawful, and God an unjust tyrant.

If in fact Dennis has committed a bona fide crime, he should confess his sin and get right with God. He certainly can't flee where God can't find him, and blasphemy doesn't help.

Dennis coined the blasphemy, the *Nashville Herald* added their voice, the commonwealth attorney of Hinds County, Mississippi gave it credence by repeating it, the *New York Times* repeated it again, and the Lynchburg *News* - once again. A lie repeated five times is still a lie. God's priesthood is not a shadowy terrorist organization. It's in the open where all can see.

The *News* left the Dennis affair and concentrated on the author. Diligent research on their part uncovered the fact that I wrote OUR NORDIC RACE in 1958 (The name "Our White Race" didn't have the pizzazz). I believe it is the only history of the white race now still left in print. Other races

have scores. It has remained in constant demand since it was first written and has been pirated at least 30 times. I have been told that as many as 500,000 or more may have been printed. I don't know. I have been trying to get someone in the media to notice it for years. It only costs $6 from the above address. The *News* wouldn't begrudge Whites having one little history book - would they? If they would - why?

In spite of what the *N.Y. Times* says, I'm really not a White supremacist and anti-Black - any more than Mr. Woodrum, who wrote the article, is a Black supremacist and anti- White. Neither am I a racist. I do not believe that any race should rule another. Personally, I prefer my own. Others may prefer their own. I see nothing wrong with preferring one's own. It would be fairer if people were given a choice.

Your article says that I am a "friend and associate" of Mr. Beckwith. I'm sure I met Mr. Beckwith at one of the talks I have given to church groups in Tennessee, North Carolina, or perhaps Georgia. I remember him as a kindly old man who laughed at his longtime persecution by the media. I printed a letter he wrote to my newsletter, in which he commented after reading my book - "Phineas for president," which is another way of approving "law and order" in the office of president. I think that was a very proper feeling. Incidentally, I have also met the Queen of England and John D. Rockefeller, Jr., if you think it matters.

As you say, I write the **HOSKINS REPORT** newsletter - $24/12mos. In May, I copied a news item from *THE NEW AMERICAN* magazine, Apr. 9, p29, which stated, "Another potential witness who was not called in the original trial (of Beckwith) is Delmar Dennis ... Dennis said in a book,

published 16 years ago, that Beckwith told him he had shot Evers. ... Dennis was a Baptist minister."

I added the editorial comment: "Sixteen years after Beckwith's first trial they brush off the tired old statements by another preacher-informer for a last ditch THIRD trial. The talk should be about double jeopardy! Or better - about informers. Is it true that almost every FBI informer is an informer to keep from prison himself? Are informers' crimes reviewed by juries? If not - they certainly should be." I thought those were good questions. I still think so. The use of captive informers by government agencies to produce evidence to convict hapless people has played havoc with American justice. These are the comments you say Dennis perceives as criticism. I'm sorry he feels that way.

Your article says that the "sources" the media contacted to learn about this new organization, the Phineas priesthood, are puzzled since no one has ever heard of it. This is what one might expect when you remove Bible study from the classroom.

It appears that the aspiring assistant district attorney of Hinds County, Mississippi, eager to justify his politically inspired persecution of Beckwith, accepted Dennis' blasphemous statements like a drowning man clutches a straw, and repeated them. This shows the depth of his education and spiritual development. He's now reportedly diligently looking for a "Phineas priest". All true God-fearing men are members of the Phineas priesthood, but they are not members of the priesthood that the assistant district attorney is imagining in the dark shadows of his mind. Perhaps some kindly person will take pity and talk to him.

Your article quotes a Mr. Halpern as saying that, "It's conceivable that someone could act on the suggestions in

Hoskins' book." Yes, it is conceivable that someone might act on one of the Biblical quotes in my book. Not likely in certain circles, but conceivable. But, if that person acts on a Biblical command in an unlawful manner - the law abiding men of Christendom appointed by God to enforce his laws will be on him like ducks on a June bug. Count on it!

Your article of November 1 called my writings extremist. I am not an extremist. Quoting Biblical scripture is not extreme. I quote scripture in all my writings. For Christians, telling the truth and dealing fairly is the Way - and to them the Way is the natural way.

Thank you for quoting someone who said that he doesn't think that I am dangerous. I don't think you are dangerous either. Neither do I belong to any extremist organization. Not the Nazi party, ACLU, NAACP, Communist Party, KKK, ADL, Democratic Party, Republican Party, right wing, or left wing organization. I belong to a Christian service organization that distributes Bibles, a nature preservation organization, a couple of genealogical organizations, and teach two Sunday schools. I have made a point to distance myself from all organizations that might be considered controversial to prevent being mentioned in a derogatory manner in the newspapers. Now I find that one only has to write an unpopular book they wish to censor.

I have met as many extremists as you have. As a writer and historian I have interviewed many of them. I have spoken on the same platform with scientists, blacks, healers, Jews, communists, Catholics, right wingers, and goodness knows who else. But, hey - this is America! Remember?

You say that I doubt that 6 million died in the HOLOCAUST - as if an honest doubt were a crime. An Israeli historian doubts. He recently stated in the Jerusalem Post

that only 3.2 million Jews died in WW II from all causes. The old Aushwitz camp markers claiming almost 4 million deaths have been replaced with ones claiming a fraction of the earlier figure, and Poland claims that most of them were Polish. The Soviets have recently released the Auschwitz death certificates captured from the Germans - 75,000 of them - that's all. A leading British historian says that he believes the whole story is nothing but wartime propaganda that has not died. Which answer is the truth? Which is permissible? No deaths at all? 75,000? 3.2 million? 6 million? or what? Would it make your paper feel better and make me "politically correct" if I said I believed it was really 6 million? Why can't I believe another figure if I feel the first one is in error? The Lynchburg *News* seems to have many answers - tell me what I should believe so that I too may become wise.

Yes, you are correct again. In 1985 I wrote WAR CYCLES / PEACE CYCLES. $10/copy. It too can be gotten from the above address if people really want to see what I actually said. It is the economic history I learned while working on Wall Street, a story vastly different from the one told by the media. In it I predicted the Mideast War which has just been fought, the present anti-South Africa crusade (launched for economic reasons), the four-year-economic cycle, the massive bank failures now taking place, the 50-year cycle, the coming collapse of the municipal bond market, the next commodity collapse, and the next bull market in stocks. Over 20,000 copies are in print and it is still selling well. And, almost every comment in it about Jews is from Jewish sources. Could you write a history of finance and not mention Jews?

Your front page headlines label me as extremist, yet you quote as a source for your information the Anti-Defamation League, Klanwatch, and the Center for Democratic Renewal." These are some of the most extremist groups in the entire country. Radicals go to radicals to get radical opinions - conservatives go to conservatives to get conservative opinions. The FBI ran an exhaustive investigation on me and cleared me for top secret while I was in the service. I've been investigated and cleared - has Mr. Woodrum? - have you?

In the meantime - God is blasphemed, Mr. Dennis sells his books, the assistant district attorney of Hinds County gathers votes, I'm labeled a white supremacist, the media gets grist for its mill, and Mr. de la Beckwith languishes in jail, and Beckwith is deserving of better treatment. At least, he is deserving of a speedy trial - and waiting 20 years to get it is certainly pushing it. In fact - it's disgraceful. Sincerely, Richard Kelly Hoskins

Editor's Note: I think that if you plan on getting any of my books you had better go ahead and do it. Remember - it is the day of *The New World Order* - and that kind of order is fully capable of censoring both books and the authors that wrote them.

LETTERS

INTERVIEWS: "Dear Dick: What do you advise when a newspaper reporter wants to interview you?" R. C. - Lynchburg

ED: The job of the establishment press is to suppress dissent. It is everyone's potential enemy. Beware. Their smiles and pleasantries are fly-paper. Don't be fooled - they

are hired mercenaries paid to do a hatchet-job. If they don't do it well they will be fired and replaced by another who will. Give written answers if at all possible, and keep a copy. Keep a tape recorder handy. In my 63 years I have seldom met an establishment reporter whom I would consider honest and straight (except for the reporters on the old Lynchburg *News* and the old Richmond *News Leader*). The new owners of the papers demand things that twist reporters into what they are - and what they are isn't pretty. Bank robbers and pimps appear to have a more honest occupation. Pity them, one day they will have to face their maker and they won't be able to lie, twist, and distort their way out of that interview.

7000 BANK FAILURES: "Dick: Didn't you say in *War Cycles / Peace Cycles* that the present 14,000 banks would merge and bankrupt down to 7,000? L.M. - D.C.

ED: Yes. Since then they are already down to 11,000 on their way to 7,000.

DAVID DUKE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: What do you think of David Duke?" - H. H. - California

ED: What I am about to say is important.

The only way an aspiring white politician can secure media coverage today is to promise the minorities access to his women.

David Duke on the Donnahue Show said that he would not like it if his daughter married someone of another race, but he would still accept her if she did.

The scriptures teach:

"If the priest's daughter also be married unto a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien), she may not eat of an offering of the holy thing (The

Word). But if the priests' daughter ("Ye are a ... a royal priesthood." 1 Pet. 2:9) be a widow or divorced, and have no child, and is returned unto her fathers' house ... she shall eat of her fathers' meat; but there shall no stranger (Heb: zûwr) eat thereof." Lev 22:10- 13.

Duke, a self-proclaimed "born-again-Christian", took the media's litmus test on racial intermarriage and passed. He passed the media test and failed God's. *"By their acts ye shall know them."* Now he gets media coverage and the resulting underdog sympathy vote.

The chapter "Plot To Destroy Israel" in **Vigilantes** relates the identical story occuring in another time. Refresh your memory by reading the story from the scriptures - or the condensed version in *Vigilantes*, p. 27.

Remember, Duke was a KKK man. I have warned you about the KKK. I spent the summer speaking against it. I regard both the KKK and the Nazi party as federally controlled fly-paper organizations designed to trap the unsuspecting. Active membership may equal to a prison term. The suppressed truth is that the Federal government ran the KKK in the South after the War Between The States, from 1869 until the late 1870s, which is why Southern intellectuals flee these type of organizations. In the 1920s the re-born KKK became acceptable only because it was strictly a political organization. It was then destroyed by the media when radical agents provacateur infiltrated and committed atrocities in their name. The present KKK is a 1869 type in my opinion. It's all in **Vigilantes**.

JUDGE NOT: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: 'Judge not that ye be not judged.' Doesn't that have a deeper meaning?" A.Z. - Florida

ED: WE judge not - God's Law judges. We suffer injuries and slights to ourselves, for which God holds us accountable if allowed to be committed against His Law.

BY WAY OF DECEPTION: "Dear Dick; Don't you believe that the book *By Way of Deception* is part of "the deception?" J. J. - Georgia

ED: One must consider the facts. A disgruntled Mosaad agent writes a book. We are told the Israeli government tried to block sales. Widespread publicity resulted. The book is banned at first in U.S. by Jewish distributors. Then, released by the same Jewish distributors in a new popular paperback at a low $5.95 and sold in supermarkets to reach the masses. The public, reading the book, learns that Jewish neighborhoods world wide are tightly organized and armed to the teeth. Is this true? People could quickly become frightened into becoming anti-Jewish. The Zionists would then prosper by the resulting Jewish immigration to the Israeli nation. This could be the answer. The Zionists use and abuse the Jews disgracefully, and the Jews are stupid to permit it.

THE SOUTH WAS WRONG: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Just finished *Vigilantes of Christendom*. I finally read a Southern view of the War Between The states. If the South was in the right - why didn't God let them win?" S. R. - Minnesota

ED: *"To whom much is given, much is expected."* The South knew right but tolerated evil. While not practicing usury as others did - she tolerated it in others. She abandoned the African Colonization Plan when confronted with radical abolition (see *Vigilantes*). She tolerated 1000 acre plantations (land monopoly). She tolerated strangers in her government. There was ingrown evil in the South and little was

being done to correct it. The same applies to South Africa and Germany. It required fire to burn it out. We obey God totally or we don't. God says he will punish us fearfully for violating his Law. Examine the blackened ruin of these lands, and ponder. He will bring the sword, flame, and famine again and again and the bodies will be stacked high. He promised and it will happen. The choice? - repent or suffer and suffer. Count on it.

LIVING IN NY: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: You just don't know what its like being forced to live here. I drive a hack. A car full of quarreling blacks drove up beside me. Two black women were fighting in the back seat. One grabbed at the other, she shrieked like she was being killed, and her attacker threw something in my open window in my lap. It was her eye." W.Z-N.Y.

Back to Table of Contents

1991 - Index

A

Aaron's descendants 150
American Islamic puppets 42
Australia
  Chinese gangs 88

B

bank ownership 89
Beckwith, Byron de la 175
black republics 139
blacks
  prison rate 104
blood
  interracial transfusions 102
Bob Jones University
  loses tax-exemption 171
Boy Scouts
  bans Confederate Flag 172
building & loan rip-off 81
By Way Of Deception
  Zionist strategy 185

C

Catholic Reporter
  24% priests homosexual 103
Chinese gangs 88
Constitution
  foreign wars 9
Cook, Peter
  economic genius 54
  Europe's banking 86
  new book 86

D

Dan, Book of 49
dating 128
Davis, Pres. Jefferson 107
dead sea scrolls released 150
Dennis, Delmar
  Baptist minister 66
  government witness 97
  witness vs Beckwith 178
Dixie
  by Coldstream Guards 171
Duke, David
  Hoskins opinion 183

E

education
  California 27

F

Falwell, Jerry
  white Uncle Tom 148
FBI
  Delmar Dennis, informer 66
  wrecked life 119
Fishburne Military School 73
Forrest, Nathan Bedford 106
Franklin, Joseph Paul
  shot interracial couples 13
frozen embryos
  legally "children" 87

G

Gayman, Dan
  attack on VC 81
God is dead 123

H

Haiti today 8
Hammer, Armond
  a king is dead 5
holocaust
  figures adjusted 11
  reasons for 10
Hoskins, Richard Kelly.
  "Hoskins at Klan rally" 146
  anti-KKK talk 147
  letter to Knoxville Journal 97
  new book - *Vigilantes* 173
  newspapers attack Hoskins 173
  reply censored 174
Hoskins, Willard Dunbar
  Hoskins Hill - Dunnsville 2
human shields
  American WBTS 22

I

illegal aliens
  poll results 26
inflation
  WWI German 59
Iraq
  carpet bombing 23, 81
  Kuwait 9
  peace after war 15
IRS
  Bob Jones University 171
  denies white tax exemption 155
Islam 15
  keep Bibles hidden 26
  US regulations 16
Israeli
  antisaxonite murders 155

J

Jackson & Sheets, ... 87
Jackson, Robert
  solitary confinement 149
Jackson, Robert Eugene 102
Jews
  deface own property 153
  why they do well 153
Judge Lynch's ancestor 40

K

King, Martin Luther
  records sealed 100 yrs 147
Klan 105
  impersonators 107
  media attention 106
  no-name organizations 108
  organization 106
Koran
  teachings from 46

L

LAW
  hanging 39
  interracial marriage 65
  monopoly 57
  racial intermarriage 184
  rule by peers 68
  strangers 132
  subject to principalities 82
  taxes 61
  wealth kings & priests 57
lawsuits
  media censorship 100
Lenin
  mother Jewish 120
letter
  Phineas Priesthood 97
Leuchter persecution 118
live babies
  develop vaccines 151

M

marriage & dating 7
Martinez, Thomas
  betrayed Robert Mathews 28
media
  battles the South 107
  Klan 106
  media- government 55
Metzger, Tom 131
mideast peace
  seven usury rules 28

Miles Report
  Miles harassment 131
minority hiring
  imposters 88
modern art 114
monkey
  the little monkey 43
moses
  marries a Cushite 51

N

newspaper interviews 182
no-name organization 108

P

pastor
  refuses mixed wedding 138
Patriot Missile
  sold to USSR 67
Phineas Priesthood 25
Piedmont Area Journal
  "Hoskins at Klan Rally" 146
police brutality 88
predicting 54
priests
  Satan's 40
prisoners
  pastor's visit 151

R

racial discrimination
  U.N. against 158
religious beliefs
  Bob Jones Univ 171
Rohwedder, Dr. Detlev
  assassinated while privatizing .. 62

S

Saudi Arabia
  Chase Manhattan Bank - 5% ... 89
  Citibank - 5% 89
Schmidt, Hans 80
  Iraq brief 85
Schuller, Dr. Robert 103
Sheets, Doug 86
Sherman
  banker into general 50
Shiite moslems 45
sodomy
  overrides religious freedom 27
South Africa 132
  army coup threat 136
  confiscates farm vote 137
  Piet Rudolf 12
  poll integrated schools 69
  Rudolph, Piet 136
  war against 64

war talk 12
Zulu threat 135

T

taxes
revocation tax-exemption 171
Thomas, Clarence
sup. ct. nomination 132
toe sucker 67

U

U.N.
On Racial Discrimination 157
usury
$1 @ 10% - 100yrs 90
Greek solution 93
seven rules of interest 29

W

white indians 8
World War I 58
World War II 60

Y

Yarbrough, Gary - The Order 131

RUBY RIDGE

MURDERS

and other stories from

HOSKINS REPORT

1992

Hoskins Report 1992
Copyright 2007

Richard Kelly Hoskins

Published 2007 by

Virginia Publishing Company
P. O. Box 997
Lynchburg, Virginia 24505
Phone 434-384-3261

ISBN 1-881867-51-X
Printed in the United States of America

Also by Richard Kelly Hoskins

OUR NORDIC RACE, 1958

ISBN 1-881867-00-5
Add'l Printings 1958, 1961, 1961, 1962, 1965, 1975, 1986, 1998, 2005

History of the Saxon nation.

$5 copy plus $3 p&h ($5 overseas)

WAR CYCLES/PEACE CYCLES, 1985

ISBN 1-881867-01-3
Add'l printings 1985, 1986, 1991, HB 2000, 2005

History of usury and war. 250 p.

$25/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

VIGILANTES OF CHRISTENDOM, HB 1990

ISBN 1-881867-02-1
Add'l printings sb 1991, 1997, 2005

The Story of the Phineas Priesthood, 472 p. sb

$15/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

THE WOLF & THE SHEEP, 1993

ISBN 1-881867-03-X
Add'l printings 2002

Wolves eat sheep. That's what they do.
Sheep try to keep from being eaten. That's what they do. 78 p. sb

$5/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

IN THE BEGINNING, 1995

ISBN 1-881867-04-8

The Hindu takeover of Western business, politics,and religion. 249 p. sb.

$15/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

Virginia residents add 5% sales tax

1992 - Table Of Contents

208 - MEDIA CONTROL: Segments of the media controled by foreign governments. Attacks on Hoskins' new book, *Vigilantes Of Christendom*.. 1

209 - UNSAVORY IMPORT: Aliens bribe America: National TV reveals 1 million German soldiers starved to death after WWII.....17

210 - WAR OF THE GODS: Separation is the 20th century imperitive. 33

211 - ZEUS - God Of Gods: America's god called by his old name. 49

212 - HATE LEGISLATION - Preventing Victim Protest: Germany suffers 5,000 casualties a day; Europe - 14,000; America - 12,000; S. Africa, Australia & N. Zealand - 1,700. Our Saxon nation suffers 30,000 casualties a day.....67

213 - STRANGERS HATE CHRISTIANITY: Conquered Christians work for the stranger.....83

214 - SHEEP & THE WOLF: Sheep and wolves - and wolf life styles.....99

215 - BATTLE OF THE CATALONIAN FIELDS: One million men died on one day in the greatest battle ever fought.....117

216 - RUBY RIDGE MURDERS - Part I 133

217 - RUBY RIDGE MURDERS - Part II.....151

218 - INTEGRATION & GOD'S LAW:
The mixed-blood problem.. 167

219 - PEASANT REVOLTS: Saxon peasants
revolt against the cartel.....181

INDEX 203

Chapter 208

MEDIA CONTROL & Robert Maxwell

For many years it has been suspected that much of America's media had fallen into the hands of foreign interests. In the absence of evidence - the "3 Proofs Of Media Control" was substituted. 1) Does the media print Christian Laws as in former days? 2) Does it carry horoscopes forbidden by the Christian religion? 3) Does it approve interracial marriage also condemned by the Christian religion?

The recent book *The Samson Option* has blown away the smoke and confirmed the worst scenario. Robert Maxwell, monopoly media mogul, was identified as working for the Israeli Mossad and the highest personages in the Israeli government.

The question now is - is it in the national interest to have vast segments of the media under the control of agents of foreign governments? This question must be addressed if America is not to continue a mere puppet of a foreign government - a puppet told what political opinions to hold, told what approved thoughts to think, told who her enemies are, when to fight them, and accept the outrageous moral behavior of foreigners as normal.

The Reason For It All

There is only one economic system forbidden to Christians - the Usury system.[1] Usury is when one lends $10 for $11 when $10 is all the money in the world. Since the 11th dollar does not exist - additional concessions must be made by the borrower. These concessions are couched in deceptive terms, but the end result is slavery.[2]

The Christian religion brands usury a capital crime.[3] Periodically in history, usury-abused people have revolted and have driven out the usurers. Usury, while extremely profitable, can be dangerous.

To practice the usury trade safely it is necessary to:

1) **Have friendly rulers.** In a democracy, media ownership insures political rule. The media gives obedient politicians publicity and they are elected to office. Rebels are blacked-out or smeared as events dictate.

1 **"Unto thy brother thou shalt not lend upon usury." Deu 23:20**

2 **"The borrower is slave to the lender." Prov. 22:7**

3 **"Hath given forth upon usury, and hath taken increase ... he shall surely die." Ezek 18:13.**

2) **Usury must NOT be discussed.** Discussion is prevented by: (a) paying Christian priests with tax-exemption to be silent. (b) erecting a paper curtain to deprive rebels a voice. This is accomplished using the usury monopoly to buy a media monopoly to protect it.

This monopoly consists of thousands upon thousands of newspapers because there ARE thousands upon thousands of newspapers. For management purposes this monopoly is broken down into divisions. Each division has a manager. Robert Maxwell was such a manager.

Robert Maxwell - Manager

Robert Maxwell, born Labji Hoch, son of Czech Orthodox Jewish peasants, arrived penniless in Britain in 1940. He told stories of saving nickels and dimes and in time he owned newspapers worth billions. Unlimited financing became available from the international usury banks. This enabled him to buy up media in Eastern Europe, Western Europe and the U.S.. He referred to himself as "a self-made man."

He was just one of several having a similar run of luck. Rupert Murdock of Australia, the mysterious Mr. Kluge of Charlottesville, Virginia, and the newly rich owners of a dozen other media chains have also had the same run of "good luck". Their common denominator - they all present the same point of view, and this point of view is almost without exception - anti- Christian and anti-White.

A Whack in Time?

Mr. Maxwell was found dead - floating in the Atlantic. The first story said he had a heart attack. His doctor and

family protested that he had no history of heart trouble. Murder was suspected. A Canadian TV announcer said he had been shot.

Since his death the media has had a field day by revealing that Mr. Maxwell had his fingers in the corporate till. He has been accused of transferring funds out of the newspaper empire he was managing into the coffers of his own private corporations. This is considered a business "no, no." It must have made the bankers who financed his media empire very upset with him.

Second: A new book, *The Samson Option*, by Semour Hersch, revealed that Maxwell was linked to the Mossad.

Israeli Media Network Uncovered

An article in *Criminal Politics*, p.2, November 1991,[4] states, "The most serious accusation of the Hersch book was that Maxwell ... as an Israeli intelligence agent, used his worldwide media conglomerate and borrowing power to slant stories so as to place the nation of Israel and Zionism in a beneficial light. ... How many OTHER Mossad agents are working for the U.S. wire services, *The New York Times, The Washington Post* and, other Maxwell firms here in the U.S.??"

Those who have long wondered why newspapers in Britain, South Africa, Australia, New York, California, and Virginia all carry the same stories, use the same slogans, have the same editorial policy, and slant the news the same way may now be able to stop wondering. The media that

4 *Criminal Politics*, P.O. Box 37812, Cincinnati, OH 45222.

looks alike, talks alike, carries the same articles by the same writers, and is uniformly anti- Christian, and anti-White, may logically be assumed to be influenced, if not owned, by an anti-Christian source.

If this is so, it also explains the increasing numbers of concerned and responsible Jews who are becoming alarmed over the militant and extreme positions taken by their zionist kinsmen and are exposing their activities. Hersch, the author of *The Samson Option*,[5] is a Jew. The author of *By Way of Deception*, the book that disclosed that the Israeli Mossad is encouraging Jewish populations world-wide to arm against their host nations, is a Jew, and there are many others.

Municipal Newspapers - Municipal Banks

Vigilantes tells how the media dis-information caused past wars and how the past wars benefit usury banks. The evidence is conclusive and damning.

Something can be done about it. Information is not a private commodity, especially if spoken by a foreign agent - one who may choose to be your enemy on a whim. Unbiased "news" is needed by everyone to arrive at correct decisions. It affects all the people. "News" is no different from a water utility, a bus utility, or a gas or electric utility. As such, the media utility should be bought by local munici-

5 The **Samson Option** is an analogy to Samson's pulling the temple down on himself and his enemies. The recently- exposed massive nuclear capability of the Israelis allows them the option of using it against anyone. The book relates that the USSR was targeted. Is the U.S.? Or Europe? Once again it must be asked why media-elected politicians refuse to provide their constituents with bomb shelters and anti-missile missiles.

palities and operated by them. A local municipality may be corrupt to the core, but corrupt opinions are preferable to opinions of a foreign power that may or may not have the interests of its host nation at heart.

The Banking Monopoly Cure

Money lending is a monopoly. One is forced to use the usury- banking monopoly in the same manner that one is forced to use the news media. Either that - or starve. Usury banks by the nature of lending $10 for $11, can never serve any interest other than their own. This irresponsible behavior can be corrected by the same solution used to correct media abuse.

Banks should be bought by the municipality. No-interest municipal banks are an ancient phenomenon in the West and have served the people handsomely. No-interest Arab banks are a present reality.[6] They work! Municipal banks will work, too.

The above solution of municipal media and municipal banks is a good one. However, it must be acted on.

If it is not acted on, the present system should at least be made efficient. This can be done by abandoning the sham of public elections, and let the monopoly media managers appoint members of congress directly. It would save the taxpayers money, time, and effort. Nothing basic would be changed - it would simply be a public recognition of what actually is going on today.

==========

6 *War Cycles / Peace Cycles*, Virginia Publishing Company, P.O. Box 997, Lynchburg, Virginia 24505, $28/copy, covers the history of no-interest municipal banks.

THE DAILY PROGRESS SMEAR

The Charlottesville *Daily Progress* took Lynchburg's *News & Daily Advance* article, which had been taken from the *N.Y Times* article, added a few wrinkles of their own, and printed a four page story which lumped me together with a "Grand-Dragon" of the KKK. Following is my answer - which they did not print:

* * * * *

The Daily Progress: Charlottesville, Virginia, November 21, 1991,

Dear Sir:

Your front page article attacking America's Christian movement for Law and Order took the twist that I thought it would take when I refused to give you an interview. Now that you have your pound of flesh, let me correct a few of your inaccuracies.

1- I do not "travel widely to promote the Christian Identity Movement." "Christian Identity" is not mentioned in any of my writings. I am not this thing you call "Christian Identity".

2- You quote the *N.Y. Times* as saying that I am linked to Byron de la Beckwith as a friend and associate. I have met Beckwith. I believe that trying a man 3 times on a 30-year-old charge is insane. I printed letters from him in my newsletter. I have also met the Queen, England's prime minister, and John D. Rockefeller, Jr. This doesn't make me their "friend and associate."

3- I met Pastor Butler of the Aryan Nations Teutonic Unity group from Hayden Lake one time. He came to hear my talk to a church group in Spokane. I spoke against the KKK and the Nazi Party - both organizations which I

consider to be FBI fly-paper fronts designed to first incite and then entrap well- meaning patriotic Americans.

4- Your story lumps me with three others. Eustace Mullins, whom I know, having spoken on the same platform with him, Dr. William Pierce of W. Va, whom I don't know, and a Mr. Roy Lackey, Grand Dragon of the KKK, whom I have never heard of before. This is the old ploy of "guilt by association."

5 - You quote radical non-Christian sources in your attack against Christians:

> **"Ye shall not ... fight against your brethren the children of Israel." I Kings 12:24 "Thou shalt not avenge, nor bear any grudge against the children of thy people." Lev 19:18.**

This means that Yankee and Southern Saxons may not fight. British and S. African Saxons may not fight. German, Danish, Australian, or Swedish Saxons may not fight. Most certainly Christian newspapers should not attack Christians on the word of non- Christians. The violation of the Law results in wars among our own Christian kind. The reason I travel and talk is to present the Law to those with ears to hear.

If your readers would like to read for themselves what I actually say about what the *N.Y. Times* refers to as the "super- secret-terrorist Phineas priesthood", who are actually Christendom's God-appointed guardians of Law and Order, they may purchase a copy of my book, *Vigilantes of Christendom*, the Story of the Phineas Priesthood, from the Virginia Publishing Company, P.O. Box 997, Lynchburg, Virginia 24505, 472p. hb, $18/copy. Sincerely, Richard Kelly Hoskins,

==========

DAN GAYMAN AGAIN

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: I have a booklet in my hand by Dan Gayman. It is another of his attacks on your book *Vigilantes Of Christendom*" and he is sending it everywhere. G. W. - Kansas

ED: The Gayman booklet is a standard establishment attack containing standard establishment doctrine. One can substitute "taxes", "tariffs", or "immigration", in place of "law enforcement" or whatever, and it will read the same. Write Gayman for a copy so that you can study it. Note that by changing a few words and names one can use the format in any age against any subject or anyone displeasing to the king. Basically, it is the establishment's standard guidelines of why the establishment can veto anything they wish to veto and say that their god says so. This booklet promotes the present king's position loud and clear - which is:

* Obey the ruling king, his principalities, and his judges, and all those he has placed over you - or face the consequences.[7]

The answering argument is also always the same - which is:

"True. But this assumes that the king's rulers are Godly men." If they are unGodly then one must still love the *Word which is God.*[8]

---

7 **(1) "Be subject to principalities and powers, to obey magistrates, to be ready to every good work." Titus 3:1. (2) "Obey them that have rule over you, and submit yourselves: for they watch for your souls, as they that must give account." Heb 13:17**

The above argument is now clearly defined. One claims one thing - the other something else. Both quote scripture. Who then is to be obeyed - (1) the king and his tax-exempt priests, or (2) *God the Word* who is believed by his followers to be *KING OF KINGS*? The followers of this King say that it hard to serve two masters. One will be hated and the other loved. One king remains only if allowed to do so by the other. If the most powerful king objects, then the weaker king will be banished. The "banishment" process really draws the line and gets his followers up-tight. All parties now know what is at stake. Today, Christians believe their *KING OF KINGS* has been banished by the king of DC.

Now, with the sides drawn, the arguments used follow the same ancient ritual almost word for word, ie., "Who will determine what 'God's will' actually is?"

The king of DC says that he and his priests will determine God's will. The counter argument is that ALL MEN are kings and priests and that *God the Word* is revealed in the scriptures and the scriptures alone. They believe that ALL MEN, as "priests and kings", will read, decide, and take responsibility for deciding correctly.[9]

Many believe that this is the basic substance of the disagreement between Gayman and *Vigilantes*, the story of

8 *"We must obey God rather than men." Acts 5:29. "If ye love me obey my commandments. John 14:15. "This is love, that we walk after his commandments. 2 Jno 5,6. "We know him, if we keep his commandments. 1 Jno 2:3. "Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man." Eccles. 3:1. "Not everyone shall enter into the kingdom of heaven but he that doeth the will of my Father." Matt 7:21*

9 **(1) "Ye shall be named the Priests of the Lord." Isaiah 61:6. (2) "And ye shall be unto me a kingdom of priests." Ex 19:6. (3) "Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father." Rev 1:5,6. (4) "Ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood." 1 Peter 9**

the Phineas Priesthood. Should one obey the king? the *KING OF KINGS*? - or can they obey both? The supporters of one king present their argument - then the other side responds. It is a very important discussion. Everyone knows the consequences. If the king of DC becomes angered - the followers of the KING OF KINGS will face prison or death. And of course, it follows that if the followers of the *KING OF KINGS* prevail - the punishments written in the scriptures will be the rule.[10]

Since Gayman's position will receive abundant media support, the following arguments presented in *Vigilantes* will again be noted:

* What will the people do when they believe, rightly or wrongly according to one's own religious persuasion, that the rule of the *KING OF KINGS* has been set aside? What will they do after appealing to the current king's principalities and judges and have received no redress? It is a fair question.

* John Knox appealed to both church and king. Where did he get the authority to defy both?

* Capt. John Smith fought the murdering Indians after being refused authority to do so by both king and church. Where did he get the authority?

* Nathanial Bacon gave his life to fight the Indians who murdered his friends. He did this after his petitions to do so were refused by the king, the governor, the priests. Where did he get his authority?

---

10 **"When the enemy shall come in like a flood, the spirit of the Lord shall raise up a standard against him." Isaiah 59:19. "The enemy is eager to destroy all that call upon the Lord. For he knoweth that upon the day that Israel shall repent, the kingdom of the enemy shall be brought to an end." Book of Dan 2:16-17.**

* The Sons of Liberty punished those obeying the Navigation Acts after their countless petitions to the king and his government were refused. Where did they get this authority?

* The Concord militia fought the king's soldiers. Patrick Henry defied king, governor, and priests and spoke treason. George Washington took up the sword. Where did they get their authority?

* The Covenanters refused to say "God save the king" and give glory and honor to a man when they thought that glory and honor belongs to the *KING OF KINGS* alone. Where did they get their authority?

What is going on today is nothing new. The very same things went on yesterday and the day before. The king says it is his divine god given right to permit whatever conditions he desires to permit. The people who follow the *KING OF KINGS* protest. Will tomorrow be different?

As for Mr. Gayman's booklet. He says that Phineas, law enforcement's patron saint, was specially commissioned for his task by God. It is true that Phineas was a king and priest. It is also true that the scriptures say that ALL obedient followers of Jesus Christ are kings and priests (Ex 19:6) and are chosen by God .[11]

Gayman infers that there is something special about Phineas being descended from a special priesthood and that this gave him permission to uphold God's Law. The answer to this is - after the passing of 100 generations - all Christian men are now descended from the ancient Levitical priesthood of Israel by blood diffusion that is inherent in the

11 **"Ye have not chosen me but I have chosen you and ordained you." John 15:16**

concept of nation. All are spiritual priests and physical priests by blood descent.

The key thing that demolishes the Gayman argument - that Phineas had gotten some special authority to uphold God's Law - is that Phineas was chosen and rewarded AFTER he upheld God's Law - not before. The priesthood named after him was formed after he PROVED himself - Not before. His OBEDIENCE was rewarded - not his TALK.[12]

Vigilantes merely tells the history of those, who in times of lawlessness, made the choice to obey the *KING OF KINGS*, by what they believed to be the obedience that their God desired. It presents a theory that will be proved or disproved by time - not talk - . It projects that men will do again what they have done before if lawlessness continues to threaten them and their land.

The author of *Vigilantes* makes two further predictions - both predictions based on past history. 1) The world hasn't heard the last of the Gayman arguments, and, 2) that men will first try to reconcile the demands of this king and his priests with the demands of the *KING OF KINGS* for as long as they can, and then they may choose to do what their fathers chose before. Men have difficulty serving two masters (Luke 6:13), although some try.

LETTERS

"Dear Dick: I was distressed to read how the press

12 Note that the Israelis seldom appoint a leader head of state who has not proven his devotion by his acts.

attacked you - even printing your address in the paper. What have been the repercussions?" B. P. - Pennsylvania

ED: I have been inundated with telephone calls from well wishers. People stop me on the street, shake my hand, then launch into a tirade against the newspaper. I received one single negative comment - from my employer of 33 years.

As for my address in the paper - nothing has happened. If it does - neither Robert Woodrum who wrote the article, or Robert Wimer, the editor who refused to carry my letter of explanation, will be expected to claim responsibility. They didn't do anything wrong - it will be "the crazy" who did!

FARM RALLY 1985: Dear Mr. Hoskins: Your Dec. issue reminded me of witnessing your baptism of fire by the media at the Kearney Farm Rally, Nebraska, Jan 24, 1986, and giving it back to them on the 25th. You tell it like it is. Praise God for not backing down and giving a solution in the right manner." P. H. - Missouri

---

DUKE FALLOUT: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: My name was printed in the local paper because I gave $5 to the Duke campaign. Already I have received death threats." F. C. - New Jersey

---

MORE DUKE FALLOUT: Dear Dick: My best friend was fired from a bank because he gave to the Duke campaign and his name was printed in the newspaper." G. R. - Virginia

ED: Ask yourself - why do the papers, everywhere, together, for the first time, carry lists of donors to conservative causes? Why risk a White backlash for the sake of such small return? - firing small people from jobs - making them desperate - unless workers for a political revolution are

being given an incentive - a backlash is being purposely created? Could a N.Y. jury's finding the alleged slayer of Rabbi Kahani innocent of murder be a harbinger? Kahani was a symbol, the radical- extremist founder of the Jewish Defense League. The personification of violence himself. Could this played down third page story be the signal that the century-long Black/Jewish alliance has ended? Have Blacks once again become too independent to be controlled by Wall Street and need to be put in their place? Does the establishment once again expect us to do it for them? If this is what all this means - it is a replay of an old theme. Read *Vigilantes*, starting p. 257. *"There is nothing new under the sun. It has all been said or done before."*

"Dear Dick: What do you think of the Bo Gritz candaidacy for president?" H. R. - Nebraska

ED: Bo Gritz, Populist Party candidate for president, to expand voter appeal just announced that the "alternate life style is not his choice", but that he fought for the right of freedom of choice for all people which includes homosexuals. In essence, the king asked him to eat swine so that the people would do the same - and he did. Let the Word judge.

Christian leaders must be like Mattathias - willing to die for the *Word* which is God. They are not free to commit blasphemy to please the king or to win votes because they are the lesser of the two evils. If they follow another god - they should get NO support at all.

HIGH SCHOOL OPINION: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Our high school class has your last newsletter about the Lynchburg newspaper attack on your books on the bulletin board. We all agreed that the newspaper wasn't fair." A. L.

- Lynchburg

MEDIA ATTACK: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: No one has ever exposed the media the way you did in your book. It was your expose' of their complicity in starting wars that caused them to jump *Vigilantes* and you. They printed your address in hopes that some unstable kook might take it on himself to kill you, someone who can't be traced to them. They fear that when people discover that husbands and sons were and are killed by wars started by media lies and dis-information, the owners, editors, and reporters will find themselves in the trenches with everyone else. So far as I know your book is the first one to hold them accountable." D. S. - Mississippi

---

MORAL SUPPORT: "Dear Dad: In the background you hear a medley of 'Onward Christian Soldiers' and 'Dixie': 'Congratulations, Sir! Now you may take your place among the honored and hallowed few who have taken a stand for Christendom.' Sent with love and enormous moral support. Your favorite eldest daughter." E. G. - Virginia

---

GENTILE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Who is a gentile?" V. D. - Virginia

ED: A gentile is what you are not. Japanese are gentiles to the Chinese. The Chinese are gentiles to the Japanese. We are gentiles to Jews. Blacks and Jews are gentiles to us. Paul was sent to the gentiles because that's where the dispersed Israelites were. You are not allowed to mingle with gentiles lest you learn their ways (Ps. 106:35-36).

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 209

UNSAVORY IMPORT
Bribes & Kickbacks

"BCCI, a unit of BCCI Holdings (Luxembourg) S.A. is 77% owned by the ruler and government of Abu Dhabi. ... because of alleged widespread fraud, it isn't clear to what extent these assets and liabilities are genuine. ...." WSJ, p3, July 7, 1991

"The recent collapse of the Bank of Credit and Commerce International (BCCI) and the allegations of unsavory or illegal practices that followed can have repercussions throughout the economic fabric of the U.S. ...

"The practices of BCCI that are of questionable legality in the U.S. are traditional in many other nations, including those which are major buyers of products made or grown in the U.S. Nowhere is this more true than in the Orient and the Middle East ...

Business Ethics

"From the beginning of mercantile history, the *Baksheesh* - payment of a kickback - has been a customary part of every major transaction, including the transfer of money from one place to another. For centuries when they were colonial rulers of such nations as India, Burma and Persia, the British tried to stamp out these practices, but eventually just began looking the other way - because they had no choice if commerce was not to be interrupted.

"The French, Dutch and Portuguese also discovered this painful fact and reluctantly made the necessary adjustments in their ethics of doing business. This is why branches of leading banks in London, Paris or Lisbon were not found in any of the major colonial cities. An entirely different form of audit of the books was required in the colonies because of entries that would lead to criminal prosecution at home! ...

"... If a bribe or kickback is required to close a deal or if funds must be moved to a secure neutral location, that's only part of the game.

"Likewise, the buying of public officials through use of a bribe - the *baksheesh* - is a customary cost of doing business, a necessary form of insurance against interference or unwelcome scrutiny. ..." Harold E. Wills, **Acres U.S.A.** 10008 - 60th Terrace, Kansas City, MO 64133.

* * * * *

America's Dilemma

Foreign money has bought our Congress. Japanese business considers it a business expense to earmark funds to American public relations firms to make the increasingly

visible Japanese presence more palatable.

After proper laundering, money also finds its way to Political Action Committees (PACs) which aid "deserving (read corrupt) politicians".

The face of America is being changed. Its political system is being bought and paid for. It is being used by alien powers to advance their own selfish interests. Foreigners now have quicker and more effective access to our political system than Americans do.

Strangers are alien to Christian Law. They do not recognize it. A verbal agreement sufficient for business in the West is better than a signed agreement under the jurisdiction of strangers. Observe the following:

> INDIA: "The Supreme Court on Thursday withdrew criminal immunity granted to Union Carbide in the 1984 Bhopal gas leak that killed nearly 4,000 people. ... Union Carbide agreed with the government of Prime Minister Rajiv Gandhi to pay damages totaling $470 million ... The settlement called for all criminal cases against the U.S. based multinational to be canceled ... Gandhi's successor, Prime Minister V.P. Singh, challenged the settlement and said Union Carbide should pay far more ..."*Lynchburg News*, A3, 10-4-91

The above news article states that the signed and sealed, hard and fast official agreement between Union Carbide and the government of India, to drop all charges against U.C. in exchange for $470 million, has been nullified by a stroke of an Indian pen.[1]

---

1 **"Make no league with the inhabitants of this land." Judges 2:2 "Thou shall make no covenant with them." Deut 7:2. "If thou hast stricken thy hand with a stranger thou art snared." Prov 6:1-2.**

Again. Strangers do not recognize the ancient unbreakable Christian Laws. Their statutes are whatever their latest ruler says they are. The plants and Indian trade of Union Carbide are now ransom for the payment of as much as India can milk from the company. History shows that Western business ventures in lands of the stranger can be only temporary. In time, they must be abandoned or they will be devoured by the host company.

This is why Christians are enjoined not to put themselves under the jurisdiction of strangers. Most don't if they can help it. Even aliens feel safer when doing business where business agreements can be enforced by Christian Law and force. Witness Hong Kong under British rule. (But British rule is soon to terminate there.)

Indian strangers who are now flooding America are bringing their business ethics to this country. Japanese businessmen are corrupting our politicians. All of them are corrupting our clergy by offering them exposure in the media they control, and sometimes outright cash contributions in exchange for finding nothing wrong with the presence of an alien god in America.[2] American employees, forced to work for them to keep from starving, quickly learn that they are expected to approach with hat in hand. Unfavorable comment is equated with disloyalty. Disloyalty is punished by dismissal. Dismissal results in extreme hardships for one's family. Ask those who are forced to deal with them if you would learn.

---

2 *"Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is anti-christ." 1 John 2:9. "For many deceivers are entered into the world, who confess not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an anti-christ." 2 John 7*

In time, we may expect the complete withdrawal of all business ventures from foreign lands, and a backlash of resentment against alien presence in the West.

Before this happens we may also expect a very large proportion of business in America to come to a standstill due to the un- enforceability of contracts with aliens.

AMERICANS KILL 1 MILLION

Germans Murdered After Surrender

It's official. It was on national TV Sunday night, May 19, 1991. Channel A&E. The establishment says in effect that we can believe it now. Shown were aerial 1945 fly-over movie clips of PW camps stretching for miles. Extensive close-up footage of starving soldiers. Vast cemeteries practically unmarked. Close-up shots of nice looking German boys that look just like our boys - starving to death.

No shelter from the rain, no buildings, no tents; mud; stories of no sanitary facilities - the stench; stories of hundreds of bodies dragged out to be collected every morning of those who died of starvation and exposure during the night. Little German kids in uniform - said by the announcer to be thirteen or fourteen - though they looked younger, faces pinched from starvation, slowly dying, bravely smiling; no water, no food, eating grass, dying in the mud - all this - AFTER THE WAR WAS OVER. It was on national TV.

Accessory To The Fact

The establishment media knew about it, they knew from the first. They were the ones who took the pictures and they

are the ones who have been sitting on them for over 40 years - ever since 1945. They took the pictures of the American death camps at the very time they took pictures of the German leaders at the Nuremberg trials being lynched by a kangaroo court. It was all done in cold blood. The media knew. They knew. They recorded both events at the same time. The one they showed - the other they concealed.

If the media had shown this footage to the American people, the American people would have sent Eisenhower to the gallows along with a thousand Washington politicians - instead of into the White House. The people would have known that he was bad instead of good. We would have been spared his selection of another like himself - Chief Justice Earl Warren - and the Warren decrees, the decrees that have torn the country apart. We would have been spared a second invasion of the South by federal troops at Alabama and Little Rock. America's cities being turned into Black Republics, and schools nothing more than racist propaganda mills.

Concealing information of this sort is the same thing as giving out false information. It is the work of a false witness. A false witness does much harm. This is why the Christian religion has a law dealing with false witnesses.[3]

Making The Documentary

Staging the TV documentary was easy. All the media had to do was go to their bulging archives, slap together a

3 *"If a false witness rise up against any man to testify against him that which is wrong ... Then shall ye to unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother ... And those which remain shall hear, and fear, and shall henceforth commit no more any such evil among you. And thine eye shall not pity; but life shall go for life, eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot." Deut 19:16- 21*

quickie with clips selected from tens of thousands of feet of film of on-the-spot footage of the actual event. Then, interview middle aged German soldiers who survived, and back this with the testimony of American soldiers who were guards and saw it all - and there you have the basics.

The media - to try to retain their credentials as an impartial judge, the media showed the pro and the con. The side they want believed was given first. Next - the rebuttal. The individuals denying the event were close to the ones actually responsible to the ones actually ordering the holocaust. If anyone knew, they must have. This meant that they could be implicated.

We are talking about wholesale murder. One could almost see the hangman's noose swinging in the background - waiting for the murderers of the innocent - those who knew of the mass murder and concealed it - concealed it for half a century. Their testimony wasn't convincing. They had that "caught" look. They were aware of the situation and that they might be the next subject of an inquiry.

The book that initially publicized this, *Other Losses*, has gone through six printings in Germany. The Germans know. The establishment now permits the Germans to discreetly mention "the incident", as long as the mention is accompanied by confession that "they too did the same thing."

The probable cause for the release was not discussed - that the atrocity precludes U.S. interests from cutting in on the E. German plum.

LETTERS

AIDS IN AFRICA: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Our lecturer just returned from Uganda. He said that AIDS has wiped out the age group 16 to 30. It has disappeared. There are 30-year-

olds and older but the younger group is gone. Coffin making is a thriving business. He also said that witchcraft works better for Blacks than the modern Western penal code." H. B. - Virginia

---

BO GRITZ REPLIES: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I do not support the homosexual alternate lifestyle. I do not support 'gay rights', I do not support their so-called lifestyle being taught in our schools and I will not defend them in any manner except one. As President of the U.S. it is my chief responsibility to safeguard our Constitution. To me, the Constitution was divinely inspired and we must, as a nation, return to the Constitution. Homosexuals, as American citizens, are entitled to the same rights as any other American, not additional rights, but the same rights. What two consenting adults do in the privacy of their own home is none of the federal government's business. Many states have laws against sodomy and those laws should be enforced and the Supreme court should allow those laws to be enforced as a matter of states rights. Those are state matters, not federal matters. If a community is in favor of homosexual activity and supports it with its laws then that community will be judged by God but the federal government via the Constitution has no right to interfere." Bo Gritz, Box 472 HCR 31, Sandy Valley, NV 89019

ED: Well said. However, getting back to the original quotes; if you will fight to the death for their right to practice their lifestyle, because it is protected by the "divinely inspired Constitution", and God made a divinely inspired Law that stated that he will destroy the nation that practices this homosexuality - we've still got a problem. Tell us, upon assuming the office of president, how will you use the

prestige and power of that office to quickly root the sodomites out of the fabric of the nation before God destroys it. Or, can you root them out and still fight to the death for their right to practice their lifestyle? Or, if two things are "sacred" - which is to be considered the most "sacred"?

Your letter adds that if one does not support Gritz he will be forced to support an evil such as Bush.

One time I interviewed Sen. John Warner for Virginia's Conservative Voters League. He was running for re-election. I questioned one of his stands. He told me that if I didn't support him - our only alternative would then be to support his opponent who was extremely liberal. I believed John Warner and encouraged the League to support him, and he was elected. He now consistently votes the liberal line. If we had withdrawn support in the beginning and allowed his opponent to be elected, his opponent would quickly have worn out his welcome.

The lesson: With God's Law - there is no such thing as "lesser of the two evils". Better a blood-soaked Joseph Stalin than a smiling Ian Smith or congenial DeKlerk who opens the door to the barbarians. Only fools commit to the uncommitted. To survive it must be the *Word Of God*, or nothing. Compromise means death. Prove your commitment - irreversibly alienate the enemy so that he will hate you to the death - and the Faithful will love you.

POLITICAL SUPPORT: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Who should we support politically?" - R. S. - Washington

ED: Let the candidate tell us. A political candidate need take just 3 simple stands. 1) Abolish usury. 2) Root sodomists from the land. 3) Outlaw racial interbreeding. Such a stand will burn the bridges - and will win God's approval

and the devil's enmity. There's nothing difficult about it. Let's see if any of today's candidates will step forward to grasp God's banner. If he burns his bridges - go to work for him. I wouldn't raise a finger to help a politician who promises anything less. God has already promised to destroy us for what we are now allowing to be done in this land of his. Utter destruction is about all we can stand right now. We don't need somebody else adding to it.

AUSTRALIAN FOOD POLICY: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: The government has just passed a law to restrict what we can grow in our own backyards. If you intend to sell what you grow you can't grow it. We are even forbidden to collect rainwater to force us to buy it. By Dec 31, 1991 we will not be allowed to own semi- automatic rifles, and all guns must be licensed. They are now pushing a law that all cars over 7 years old are to be taken off the road. How much longer will we have to wait!" S. J. - Queensland, Australia

---

HOSKINS NOT IDENTITY: "Dear Dick: In your answer to the *Daily Progress* you stated that you weren't this thing they call 'Christian Identity. If you aren't - what are you? K. D. - Indiana

ED: I asked the Lynchburg's *News* reporter, Robert Woodrum, what he meant when he asked me if I were "identity". He replied: "Someone who believes that the White people are the master race who hates everyone else because they are inferior; that colored people are not human, who believes that the Jews are the children of Satan, and that there was no Holocaust." This was his definition of "identity".

That's when I told them that I wasn't one of those. I am

a "Covenanter". Of course I believe that people of color are human - "hued-men". I don't believe that one race should rule another. And, about the Jews, I only believe what Jesus said about them. When he asked me what that was, I told him to look it up. I also believe in the Christian Holocaust. Tens of millions of Christians have been brutally murdered in the wars started by international finance. I really don't know anyone who fits the media's definition of "identity". When I told him I approved of Christian Zionism - he didn't want to hear it. It was all I could do to get in that Christian Zionists want the same things for themselves as the Jewish Zionists want for themselves. But, of course, without all the bloodshed and misery.

IMMIGRANTS AS ASSETS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: What economic purpose do millions of penniless immigrants serve?" G. O. - Kansas

ED: From 1865 to 1885, the establishment foreclosed much of America. Foreclosed former owners, saddled with crushing debt, were unable to borrow more. Penniless but debt-free immigrants were imported and financed to buy foreclosed property. A penniless, debt-free immigrant is more valuable than many former owners saddled with debt. *"There's nothing new under the sun."* See *Vigilantes*, "Reconstruction."

ABORTION CLINIC CLOSES: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: A few weeks ago a man entered an abortion clinic here with a shotgun and shot several clinic personnel. He then left. The doctor has since moved away and the abortion clinic has shut down permanently. I don't know if your local media carried the news." R. P. -Missouri

ED: It hasn't. Another letter writer reports that the porno-parlor in N.C. where the homosexuals were shot closed down and has not reopened. The marxist media hasn't reported that either.

MEDIA PROTECTING CRIMINALS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Why doesn't the media print the race of criminals?" - M. W. - Virginia

ED: The occasional isolated incidents of violence against the establishment or its agents is blown all out of proportion to "guilt-trip" continued anti-Christian legislation - just like the 1870s. Establishment-approved violence, on the other hand, is suppressed.

Drumfire media reports of anti-black discrimination incites Blacks to kill Whites. Because of this there are Black groups that require a White to be killed or raped before they will accept a recruit. N.Y. is only one place having an epidemic of anti-White crime.

Strangers murder hundreds of Whites throughout the West every day. Reports giving their race is suppressed. This information alienate public opinion. The establishment's media uses impressionable street strangers as their whip to gain political and social objectives. Statistics showing White murders, when lumped into overall crime statistics become meaningless. Mention of this holocaust is suppressed. To the Mossad-controlled Maxwell media types, comprising thousands of papers, the ongoing anti-Christian holocaust is treated as a non- event. To them - we are just meat.

On the other hand, when a drunk with a KKK card in his pocket shot into an empty building one night - it was widely reported. The media called this event - "terrorism", "preju-

dice", "religious intolerance", "intimidation", "anti-Semitism", and "conspiracy". All this to describe an event in which there was no victim and no injuries.

Our people are killed wholesale every week, their blood washes the streets - the alien media is ordered not to see. A man shoots into an empty building and it is is reported as almost being an international incident. The media are false witnesses. One day they will be called before courts of justice to account for their anti-Christianism.

BIBLE INTEGRATION? "Dear Mr. Hoskins: We know the many quotes against racial integration. Please explain this one. *"Neither let the son of the stranger, that hath joined himself to the Lord, speak, saying, The Lord hath utterly separated me from his people ... Even unto them will I give in mine house and within my walls a place ... Also the sons of the stranger, that join themselves to the Lord, to serve him, and to love the name of the Lord, to be his servants ... and take hold of my covenant." Isaiah 6:3-6.* J. L. - Oregon

ED: This verse was used to justify keeping Black slaves on plantations - where they were "within my wall", as vs. the Bible verses demanding complete separation - separation such as freeing them and placing them in their own nation of Liberia in Africa - under White Christian protection.

The key to correctly dividing what is said above is to know what is meant by certain phrases such as: "Love the name of the Lord." "Love" is defined **"If ye love me obey my commandments." John 14:15.** The "name of the Lord" is defined: **"His name is called The Word of God." Rev 19:13-14.** The verse **"take hold of my covenant"** is a wrapper. It repeats the command - to obey the Law.

Thus, the stranger who "loves" (obeys) the (Word of God) "name", is acceptable within the limitations of rest of the statement - "a special place". There, he is to be protected and allowed to enjoy the fruits of Law obedience, and there he will still love "obey" the Law prohibiting integration found throughout the rest of the scriptures - because the *Word is God*. John 1:1, John 1:14.

It is simple to determine if converted mulattos, Hispanics, Arabs, Jews, and other mixed race peoples really LOVE the *Word* which is Christ. They will obey the *Word* and not try to enter since the scriptures say: **"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord." De 23:2.** If they are just pretending to obey - they will try to enter. The margin note written by the reformers in Geneva Bible 1599 states; "This was to cause them (Christians) to live chastely, that their posterity might not be rejected."

A stranger demanding integration in the name of God is a false witness heralding death and destruction. God has always destroyed Israelite nations that integrated with strangers - as he promised he would. The list is long - India, Egypt, Babylon, Persia, Greece, Rome, Mexico, Carthage, and recently Constantinople, Portugal, most of the White nations in Africa, most of S. America, Haiti, Mexico & Central America, Rhodesia, S. W. Africa, Mozambique, and most recently - Russia. The faithful and fearful of Israel remember:

> ***"Thou has forsaken thy people ... because they ... please themselves in the children of strangers." Isaiah 2:6. "Receive a stranger into thine house ... and will turn thee out of thine own." Ecclesiasticus II, 11:34. (Apocrypha), "There is no hope: no; for I have loved strangers (Heb: "zûwr" - racial alien)." Jer 2:25. "I am not come to bring peace but a sword." Matthew 10:34. "If ye be ... obedient,***

ye shall eat the good of the land: But if ye refuse ... ye shall be devoured with the sword." Is 1:19,20

Practically, strangers find it almost impossible to obey the Law over an extended period because of millennia of breeding their lawless with their lawless. When God's Law is universally enforced, strangers quickly remove themselves from its reaches - or suffer its punishments. If God's Law is not enforced, they take over and destroy. One way or the other - never both.

RUSSIA TODAY: "Dear Dick: Just returned from Russia. People talk openly now and the papers are very critical of the Soviet system. They were shocked to learn that there were more people in prison in the US than the USSR and that the US holds political prisoners." W. J. - Louisiana

---

SHARPSBURG BATTLEFIELD: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I was with your tour group this summer that toured the Sharpsburg battlefield. Did you say that most of the Confederate dead were not buried until 15 years after the war?" A. G. - Montana

ED: When the stench from the unburied dead got so bad it became a health menace - a thin layer of dirt was thrown over them. The next summer the farmers plowed them up planting crops. The next several years were spent collecting exposed bones and throwing them on the edge of the fields. Sharpsburg fields were ringed in white. Years after the war Virginia was allowed to crate up boxloads of these bones and take them home. The last bones weren't buried until 15 years after the war. The same thing happened at Gettysburg and other battlefields left in possession of Union forces. Union soldiers weren't responsible. They got on well with

Johnny Reb. It was government policy. Those who rule the U.S. government hated us then - they hate us now. There are those who would celebrate to see our people all over the country - dead.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 210

WAR OF THE GODS

Separation - 20th Century Imperium

The gods are angry and no longer wish to share their people with other gods. Christian scriptures teach that in the last days the following will happen:

> ***"They will each turn to his own people, and each one will flee to his own land. Anyone who is found will be thrust through, and anyone who is captured will fall by the sword. Their little ones will also be dashed to pieces." Isaiah 13:14-16***

After WWII India ejected the Christian God and his peoples. Then, the seething masses of Hindus and Moslems launched a holocaust against each other, killing millions. India was divided - Muslim and the Hindu. Pakistan was born - ruled by Allah, and India - ruled by the Hindu gods.

We hear much of the Vietnamese boat people. The media conceal the fact that practically all are Chinese, settled in

Vietnam centuries ago, who are now fleeing for their lives. Vietnam is separating.

Much of 5th century China was Christianized. Confucianism and other Chinese gods united and drove it away - killing the survivors. Christianity was strong in Japan in the 14th century. The Shinto god exterminated it. A nation's god does not willingly share his people with other gods.

In 1912, a few Westerners of Spanish descent living in Mexico fled to America. The rest were exterminated by dusky machete- wielding followers of the reincarnated Huitzilopochtli - the bloody Aztec god of war.[1] The Mexican god posing as "Christ", had been Huitzilopochtli all along disguised in a Christian mask. He now rules from Mexican churches and government offices. Westerners running afoul of Mexican law are not confronted with the Law of Christ - they are confronted with the law of Huitzilopochtli, suitably toned down to prevent intervention by irate foreign nations.

An alien god lurking beneath the surface of an otherwise Christian nation made his presence known in Russia in 1917. He allied himself with the ancient Slavic gods[2] to exterminate the followers of the Christian God. While shedding the blood of their ancient Western rulers, they also shed the "Christian" label. Their old gods felt comfortable with a new name and a new ritual - "communism". Today, the

1 Some of the bodies lying in the streets were dismembered Aztec style.

2 The many Slavic gods had been combined into one god and renamed "Christian" by the "Orthodox Church".

name "communism" has been shed, and the Slavic gods are considering re-adopting the name "Christian" - but "a horse by any other name is still a horse."

Following WWII, the Slav forced Westerners to flee from most of Poland, Rumania, Yugoslavia and the entire Slavic eastern Europe. In the Balkans the slav gods are now making their people separate from the peoples of Allah - the Mohammedan god.

In Egypt, Algeria, and the rest of North Africa, areas long settled by Western peoples, Allah has flexed his muscles. Western Christians fled to Europe. The few remaining are proscribed by Islamic law. Most cannot vote or own land.

In Black Africa Westerners have fled or have been exterminated. S. Africa is now separating into Christian and non-Christian. Even the Black nations within Black Africa are sub-dividing themselves, each with its own ancient gods, each with god having different laws. Law incompatible with those of other Black gods.

Christ The Word - the Western God, is shunned. Preachers tell us that in Korea he flourishes. But, missionary boards neglect to say that this Christ has been combined with Buddha, Confucianism, and Taoism and the new religion called "Christianity" has slanted eyes. Only the terminology and ritual can be recognized as Western.

The Zionist God

Like the other gods, the Jewish god,[3] is unacceptable and his people proscribed. Scattered, they selected the Arab land, Palestine, for a homeland[4] and place of refuge. The conflict between the Jewish "En Soph" and the Arab's "Allah" rages.

The leaders of this Jewish ingathering call themselves "Zionists". They consider themselves to be shepherds of World Jewry. They are armed and can defend themselves and the Jews under their command with tanks, planes, missiles, and hydrogen bombs. They have at their disposal the most powerful mercenary armies in the world. They are proof against any enemy on earth. To them, this is necessary for survival. They depend on no one except themselves.

The slavic gods of Russia, who first allied with the "En Soph" to destroy the Christian God, have now predictably turned on their former ally as they turn on all strangers. The Jewish god of the Babylonian Talmud is hated. His ways and his teachings are despised. Jews are fleeing to refuge - leaving ruins behind. The ruins are blamed on them.

The same is true in the vast domains of Allah. Few remain where once many lived. The Arabs feel that the Jews have abused the hospitality extended them and they are no longer welcome. Few remain in Slavic Poland. Few remain in

---

3 The essence of the Jewish god is the "En Soph" - the unknowable. Not based on Law - as is Christianity - Talmudic Judaism is forever being changed by their Rabbis and is thus adaptable - and unknowable. Thus, the Jews, when referring to Judaism mean the Jewish people themselves in their entirety.

4 "With every opportunity - cry ever more loudly: Jews, go home! ... when the dam bursts and the Western flood sweeps wildly over the nations, no one will save you. In the end, only Aliyah, only the haven of a Jewish homeland." Meir Kahn *Meir Kahn Speaks*, Feb, 1983.

Christian Germany. Japan, which once banished Christianity, is now in the process of attacking the Talmudic control of their finances. A flood of Japanese books attack what the Japanese god considers the evils perpetuated by the Jewish god.

The scattered Jews of the world living among alien peoples see the trend of the times. Their leaders have taken a land to receive the unwanted. They have prepared for what is happening. The handwriting is on the wall. Their rear guard Zionist defenders present a militant posture to those they consider potential enemies, but it is nothing more than that - an active rear guard action. "Separation" is the 20th century Imperium. Gods are at work. Scripture is being fulfilled. It is happening as prophesied. The gods are calling their people home - and they are fleeing to the protection of their own kind everywhere in the world.

Phineas Priesthood of Christendom

Christendom points to its leaders and defenders with pride - Jesus Christ, King Arthur, Sir William Wallace, Richard the Lion Hearted, John Knox, Captain John Smith, George Washington, Andy Jackson, and Robert E. Lee. All fill the Phineas role model as protector, leader, and example for Christendom. All followed the *Word*. All followed the Christian Law.

Other Gods Protect Their People

Other nations elect their hero types - "Father" Stalin ruled the Slavs. Begin ruled the Israelis.

Begin

Begin - a Zionist-type copy of a Christian Phineas is an

interesting study. The *Encyclopaedia Britannica states:*

"Begin, Menachem, (Wolfovitch) b. Aug 16, 1913, Brest-Litovsk, Russia, ... Zionist leader and prime minister of Israel (1977-). ... law degree ... U. of Warsaw 1935. Active in the Zionist movement ... went to Palestine in 1942. Begin joined the militant Irgun Zvai Leumi and was a commander of that group from 1943 to 1948. ... Begin joined the National Unity government ... the Likud Party won ... and ... Begin formed a government as prime minister."

Begin's more outstanding terrorist accomplishments are listed as follows:

1946, April 25: Assassinated several sleeping British soldiers in a military car-park in Tel Aviv. July 22: The King David Hotel dynamited: 91 nurses, soldiers, and Arab civilian employees killed; more than 100 maimed or seriously injured; many crippled and blinded. Dec. 1946: Kidnaped and tortured three British soldiers. 1947: March 1: Plants bomb in office of the officers club in Jerusalem killing 10. April 18: Bombed Field Dressing Station, killing 1. April 20: Bombed Red Cross convalescent hospital. July 12: Kidnaped and torture-murdered by slow strangulation with wire, two sergeants, Mervyn Paice and Clifford Martin, both 19; he then boobytrapped the bodies. 1948, February: murdered three wounded police officers in their hospital beds in Jerusalem. April 10, 1948: The Deir Yassin Massacres. Begin organizes raid on Arab village of Deir Yassin; murdered 254 peaceful, unarmed villagers as a deliberate act aimed at driving Palestine Arabs out of their homeland. The victims included 25 pregnant women with their bellies ripped open, 52 mothers with young children, and sixty other women and girls. The Red Cross found the bodies of

150 women and children stuffed down a well.

In 1946 the Palestine Police Force offered $45,000 reward for Begin - DEAD OR ALIVE!

Ariel Sharon, also 'earned his spurs' for brutality as a terrorist when he 'was responsible for the October, 1953 massacre of 66 Palestinians in the attack by Israel's notorious Unit 101 on the border village of Kibya. *(TCM*, Jan 1983).

The vast majority of American Jews have absolutely no sympathy with such goings-on.They are safely, profitably, and peacefully ensconced in their host country. They don't like Zionist "crazys" rocking the boat. It is no wonder that so many of them are taking active stances to distance themselves from the Zionist role model.

On the other hand, radical Zionists, whose declared purpose is the "ingathering of Jewry", whether they like it or not, do all they can to turn the host nation against the quiet Jewish residents. *By Way Of Deception* the book written by the first Mossad agent ever to defect, reveals that the Mossad is helping to arm Jewish communities throughout the West. He describes it as a "win-win" situation. Local Jews can defend themselves if necessary in case of being attacked, or, if the arming is discovered and enrages the host nation - the surviving Jews will be deported to Palestine. And, that is the objective of Zionism in the first place.

The hotheaded radicals copy their hero, Begin, and Zionism becomes ever more militant to force Jewish people to ingather to Palestine. Articles pointing this out sometimes slip under the paper curtain.[5]

The Tulsa Tribune's - Thody Priesthood

A front page article from The *Tulsa Tribune*, dated 1-28-92 was sent in by a reader. The article headlined: "Robberies tied to supremacists - 'Priesthood' leader due sentencing today." It continued,

> "A little-known white supremacist group is bankrolling a war against the U.S. government ... Thody said he adopted the Priesthood name after he read Richard Kelley Hoskins' 1990 book 'Vigilantes' ... He predicted ... the group would commit more bank robberies ... kidnapings and assassinations as part of its assault on conspirators - '90% Jewish' ... Thody said his concepts of war and the Priesthood were seeded well before he discovered Hoskins' book. ... Thody said his imprisonment has had no effect on the Priesthood's activities ..."

The above describes the Zionist-type organization of Begin rather than the Christian Phineas Priesthood of George Washington.[5]

The Thody statement states:

1) He is leading a war against the U.S. government. This brings forth the charge of sedition. If believed, it will bring down the wrath of government.

2) That his alleged "nationwide" organization planned (a) to kidnap and murder conspirators whom he identifies

5 **"By their fruits ye shall know them." Matt 7:20**

as being 90% Jewish.[6] This statement of intended kidnapings and murders presents an ever present threat that will justify long-time surveillance of what will be called "hate-groups". (c) His threats will undoubtedly be used as justification for Zionist-written state and national "anti-hate laws", (d) And, his threats present sufficient reason for extremist Zionist groups to once again destabilize and frighten ordinary Jews so they can be hit for substantial contributions. The contribution part is how so many of these organizations became wealthy and their leaders multimillionaires - which by itself is reason to generate never-ending strife between Jews and their host nation.

2) That he alleges that his parents are Christian ministers. This should help instill the false idea that Thody's "Priesthood" is "Christian" and not a copy of a Begin-type terrorist group.

3) That he shares common views with the KKK. This smears the "Priesthood" with KKK comparison.

4) That he apparently is not aware that his statements would be used by a pro-Zionist media to compare the Thody kidnaping-assassination group (if such actually exists) with the Christian Phineas Priesthood depicted in Hoskins' Vigi-

6 The Christian God called the Assyrian king "His servant". He directed *"First cast out the beam that is in thine own eye." Matt 7:5,* then, *Go ye ... and smite ... and begin at my sanctuary. Then they began at the ancient men (elders) which were before the house." Ezek 9:1-6.* Christians believe that their tormentors are God's "Assyrians" - His servants. God Himself is leading them against his own people. Christians are ordered *"... begin at my sanctuary."* The problem is an internal problem - unLawful Christians - not the alien. The wolf is not blamed for being a wolf. The worthless watchman is blamed. He is the enemy.

lantes - a comparison that puts the Christian God on trial.[7]

Other Unbelievable Aspects

Other suspicious items are: (1) Thody, one of thousands of bankrobbers in the country, gave up a short prison stay with parole, for a lifetime in prison. He confessed to things not necessary. Does one injure himself without obtaining something in return? (2) The media kept Thody's operation "top-secret" from the nation's public for a long time. Why? (3) The government sources contacted by the N.Y. Times had no knowledge of such a Phineas Priesthood. Why not?

The Robert Maxwell Syndrome

The Robert Maxwell syndrome may help explain part of the mystery. Robert Maxwell was the owner/manager of an enormous worldwide chain of newspapers and related media. It was extremely biased in favor of Zionist causes. The bias was explained when it was recently discovered that Maxwell was an assumed name and that he was an agent of the Mossad - Israeli secret service.[8]

Is this same thing going on in America? Are events concealed behind a Maxwell-type paper screen, and viewed

---

7 Not even the Crusader heroes of yesteryear were bold, brash, and irreverent enough to add "Phineas" to the names of their battle-proven organizations. The protective neighborhood watches in the lawless post-war South didn't either. They were "no-name" organizations. Thody named his - The "Phineas Priesthood". This couldn't have been done to help the cause of which he alleged he championed. Why was it done then?

8 Maxwell was given a state funeral by the Israeli government as a reward for services rendered. He was buried there, and his funeral was attended by all the high Israeli government officials.

through the glasses of a foreign secret service? Has America caught the "Maxwell Plague"? Is it possible that the newspapers that report the same news, misspell the same words, have the same columns by the same extremist writers, all supporting the same policies, all with the same politics - are directed by the same source? - a Maxwell type source? If so, it means that a foreign someone is playing with America's mind - putting alien thoughts in its collective head, giving it politicans to vote for, recommending projects to undertake. This networking might explain how a picture of Hoskins in overcoat and hat, taken in a freezing steel barn at the Kansas Farm Rally in 1985, found its way easily into a "Hoskins bashing" article by the CDR in Atlanta in 1992.

"Kelley" - Zionist finger?

The reader may find the next item interesting. Hoskins middle name is "Kelly". It is always spelled Kelly - except when the "Center for Democratic Renewal" in Atlanta, Leonard Zeskind, research director, is quoted. In their never ending hunt for a bogeyman to frighten other Jews with, they often get the cart before the horse, so it might be expected that their articles would misspell it "Kelley". Kelly was never misspelled before - only in CDR releases. If an article about the Phineas priesthood spells it "Kelley" - chances are you are reading the "official opinion" from a CDR release.

Most mainstream American media admit up front that their description of the Christian Phineas Priesthood was not obtained from Christian sources, but a pro-Zionist source. They even name the source - the CDR. The CDR is a pro-Zionist organization which delights in attacking Christians.

Christian media, which are truly Christian, would not

carry Zionist propaganda. It would carry Christian truth. If a newspaper insisted on carrying Zionist propaganda - would it not open itself to the charge of promoting alien propaganda? - much like the Maxwell media? The CDR Phineas description is very strident. One might say that it is so strident that it resembles Begin and Sharon more than the gentle Phineas role model presented by George Washington. If you were a Jew, and you were told that a Begin type organization confessed to murders, assassanations, and kidnappings was after you - would you worry? You bet you would! It might put you in the frame of mind to kick in big money to stop it.

Conclusion

The imperium of the 20th century is separation. The gods of the world are separating their peoples. The process is filled with conflict, accusations, misinformation and disinformation. Entire populations are being moved. That which is right with one god - is wrong to another. Peace will come when the gods banish the last rebel. Gods require obedience from their people. It is the White God and the Black ones that now direct the separation of their peoples living in the American cities - the separation that makes Black Republics and White countryside.

Each god has a Phineas type to enforce his will. The Black has his, the Hispanic - his, the Jew - his, and the Christian - his.

The Heroes of Christendom are its role models - its Phineas Priests. Zionism's heroes lead their state. They are awkward copies of the Christian Phineas. What they are is revealed by what they do. The god of the "Thody-Priesthood" is revealed by what they say their objectives are.

The imperium of the 20th century is separation.

"They will each turn to his own people, and each one will flee to his own land. Anyone who is found will be thrust through, and anyone who is captured will fall by the sword. Their little ones will also be dashed to pieces." Isaiah 13:14-16

"If it seem evil unto you to serve the Lord, choose you this day whom you will serve ... but as for me and my house, we will serve the Lord." Josh 24:15

LETTERS

DAVID IRVIN SPEAKS: "Holocaust revisionist David Irving this week strongly denied press reports that he has "recanted."

"In an exclusive interview, he reiterated his claim that Hitler knew nothing about the Holocaust, called the gas chamber 'a legend' and predicted a new, more powerful Germany, and the destruction of Israel within 10 years. ...

"The Jews are very foolish not to abandon the gas chamber theory while they still have time,' he said. He predicted a new wave of anti-Semitism within 18 months, because the Jews 'have exploited people with the gas chamber legend.'" *Jewish Chronicle*, Jan 7, 1992.

PEARL HARBOR: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: December 7th, Pearl Harbor Day, reminded me of only one thing - our failure to abide in God's Laws concerning strangers. Where did the Japanese get the inventions to make war weapons? Had we abided in God's Laws, Roosevelt would have never had the opportunity to pull the whole thing off." R. W. - Idaho

---

THE ENEMY: "Dear Dick: My bishop is taking a strong

stand against capital punishment. I know this is wrong and I want to talk to him. What scriptures should I show him." B. E. - Virginia

ED: *(1) "Ye shall take no satisfaction (substitute) for the life of a murderer, which is guilty of death: but he shall surely be put to death." Num 35:31.* If he won't accept this - show him next:

(2) "In the beginning was the WORD, and the word was with God, and the WORD was God." John 1:1 and "The WORD was made flesh, and dwelt among us." John 1:14. Tell him that the Word is God and not to obey God is sacrilege. If he won't accept this - he is not a Christian. You might as well show him the following:

(3) "For many deceivers are entered into the world, who confess not that Jesus Christ (The Word) is come in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an anti-christ." 2 John 7.

"If there come any unto you and bring not this doctrine (that Jesus is the Christ - the Word is God) receive him not into your house, neither bid him God Speed ("good-by"): For he that biddeth him God Speed ("goodby") is partaker of his evil deeds." II John 10-11)

CENTRAL BANK INTERVENTION: "Dear Richard: Explain 'Central Bank Intervention.' David Lane, 12873-057, (Member of the Order)

ED: When it is reported that a central bank has intervened to prevent its currency from declining it simply means that the U.S. has ordered the foreign government to borrow U.S. dollars into existence to inflate their own currency - which is an indirect way of inflating the U.S. economy. The nations of the world do as they are told or "Desert Shield" gunships arrive to make them.

AGAINST CHRISTIAN LAW: The average time in prison for convicted U.S. murderers is 2.3 years; rapists 80.5 days; robbers 27 days; burglars 5.4 days. Hate crime, civil-rights violations, and gun control can produce penalties 5 to 10 years." *American Way Features*

MOST REPRESSIVE NATION: A recent survey reveals Canada's prison population to be 111 per 100,000 population. Hungary 117/100,000, Venezuela 177/100,000, S. Africa 311/100,000, and the U.S. tops with 455/100,000. Most other nations, including the communists ones, are not even close. U.S. Black males furnish 3370/100,000 - 5 times that of S. Africa. Such statistics provide ammunition to Black separatists wanting their own homeland, while giving ammunition to White separatists who want theirs.

SATANIC VERSES: It has been three years since Salman Rushdie's *Satanic Verses* were condemned by Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini as blasphemous and an insult to Mohammed. In 1989 the offices of the printer "Penguin" were bombed. Several of those who translated the "Verses" into other languages have either been killed or dangerously wounded. Rushdie remains in hiding under guard. It is with trepidation that the media continues to malign Allah and his Prophet. A god has arrived on the scene as great and as powerful as the media's god. The prayer "Allah is great, Allah is merciful" fervently passes the lips of one billion humans each day. To them - he is. The media would fight - this?

REQUIREMENTS FOR OFFICE: **"Whoso killeth any person, the murderer shall be put to death." Num. 35:29-30 (premeditated murder), "If a man lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death." Lev 20:13 (homosexuals), "He that stealeth a man, and selleth him, or if he be found in his hand, he shall surely be put to death." Ex 21:16 (kidnapers - hostage takers).**

Candidate stands as reported by Prodigy 2-24-92:

David Duke - supports death penalty (DP) for murderers & people who sell drugs to children.

Patrick Buchanan - supports DP for murderers.

Bill Clinton - DP for cop killers, multi-murderers, drug kingpins.

Bob Kerry - supports DP for drug kingpins & those using firearms with intent to murder.

George Bush - supports DP for drug kingpins, cop killers.

Bob Harkin - opposes DP

Jerry Brown - opposes DP

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 211

ZEUS - GOD OF GODS

Rome conquered many lands. Most conquered lands had their own god. Each god had laws for their people to live by.

Rome wished to win the good will of each nation they incorporated into the empire, so a great display was made of accepting their god into the ranks of existing Roman gods - as an equal. A new temple was built for each in Rome. Rome had many temples and many gods - all were treated as equal.[1]

1 GOD: "In the specific Christian and monotheistic sense; the One object of supreme adoration; the creator and ruler of the universe." Oxford Eng. Dict., Vol I, Oxford Univ., 1971. POLYTHEISM: "Belonging to many gods. Belief in, or worship of, many gods (or more than one God)." Oxford Eng. Dict., Vol II, Oxford Univ., 1971

The Newly Conquered God

Upon the completion of the conquest of Palestine by the Roman army in 87 A.D., a great victory parade was held in Rome. The parade was many months in preparation. There were countless floats carrying miniature re-enactments of the sieges and battles that had occurred in the recent war. Tiny figures stormed walls that were exact duplications of the real event. Witnesses to the actual events were interviewed and the scenes were made as accurate as could be fashioned by the most expert craftsmen of the day. The displays were later placed in the temple built for the new god.

Marching along with the floats were hundreds of the finest specimens of the conquered warriors so that Romans could see for themselves the enemy their heroic soldiers had been fighting. Also paraded was loot gained in the fighting - gold, silver, and precious works of art. And:

> *"At the last of all the spoils, was carried the Law of the Jews (Judeans). ... After these triumphs were over ... Vespacian resolved to build a temple .... he also laid up therein, as ensigns of his glory, those golden vessels and instruments that were taken out of the Jewish temple. But still he gave order that they should lay up their law ... in the royal palace itself."*[2]

The Romans believed that the most important capture of the entire campaign was the *Law of Israel* , naturally, it represented their God.

2 Josephus, *Wars of the Jews: 7:5:5-7*

Polytheism's Solution

Rome's religious system was designed to cope with the introduction of new gods. Each newly conquered god demanded obedience to its laws. This could not always be allowed. Many times the laws of one god violated the laws of another god. Chaos resulted if opposing laws were enforced - all at the same time.

The Greeks, confronted with squabbling gods, had Zeus[3] to referee. "Jupiter" was the Roman Zeus. The Roman emperor was his representative on earth. He saw to it that each god received his fair share of justice - but no more. The gods were treated as fairly and equally as possibly under the circumstances. It wasn't a perfect arrangement - but with the help of Roman swords and lions - it worked.[4]

The Old Priests

The priests who served the old gods learned quickly. To insist on obedience to their old god was something that could put them at odds with the Roman emperor. That could be dangerous. They could be ridiculed, fined, imprisoned, maimed, crucified, assassinated, or fed to the lions. Disobedience could be serious.

To avoid unpleasantness, most priests like the Egyptian priest of Isis, quietly became "Zeus-priests"[5] - avid supporters of the Emperor. The Emperor's most recent iconoclastic decision was eagerly acclaimed and immediately incorpo-

3 *ZEUS*: The referee of gods - therefore, the chief god.

4 ZEUS ENFORCER: One who enforces Zeus-law.

5 ZEUS-PRIEST: In polytheism, any priest who accepts the ruling of Zeus which overrides the laws of the god he has proclaimed to represent.

rated into their religious rituals. Retaining the name, robes, and terminology of their old gods, they discarded his laws and the spirit of the old god disappeared from their sermons. Instead they taught the Zeus-creed of "OPPA".[6]

The priests of Rome found no evil in the land to condemn for which the Emperor could be held responsible. When the Emperor ruled that child murder was acceptable (exposure of newborn girls to the elements to die - or given to the dogs to be eaten) - the priests agreed that it was all right. It had not been all right before - but it was all right after the Emperor said it was all right.

The Emperor did many other things that were formerly "unlawful". He decreed mutilation punishment; he decreed unbearable tax levels; he approved monopolies; he approved land confiscation; he approved the killing of hundreds at circuses at the Coliseum. When the circuses killed disobedient priests - the surviving priests found nothing wrong with that either. Rome's priests found the Emperor innocent of every evil visible anywhere in the empire. There was no evil to condemn - except the relatively insignificant transgressions committed by ordinary people in everyday life.

When the Emperor made his horse a god - they agreed that that too was a very wise thing to do and they incorporated worshiping the Emperor's horse into their dogma and worshiped it along with their own god.

These gelded creatures - these Zeus-priests - became

6 OPPA: O - obey the laws. P - pay your taxes. P - pay your tithe. A - attend service every time the doors open. The strict Isis temples also forbade smoking, drinking, dancing, and carrying on with temple whores - a religious ritual with certain of the other gods.

useless to their parishioners. Isis and the other gods they represented were helpless and hopeless. The individual gods, bearing different names, became nothing more than a mirror image of the great Zeus man-god in Rome - the Emperor.

Congregations quietly drifted away. The gods of Rome gradually fell into disrespect and the temples gradually emptied - just like the "tall steeple few people" churches of America. Tourists to Rome noted that many great and marvelous, but empty temples, were covered with graffiti. Even the state scorned the useless priests as "has-beens", and in time they were forced to seek employment elsewhere in order to eat. They had stood by and allowed their old god to die. He was dead. His temple stood vacant as a monument to the fact. Zeus, the god-of-gods, had refereed the gods' disputes, ruled over them, and had taken their place. Zeus' representative on earth - the Roman emperor - now spoke for all the gods. He was god on earth.

The Christian God

The new god who had just been added - the *Word* - the God of Israel whose capture had been so prized by the Romans, caused problems from the first. He was the *Word* - he was the laws that he demanded his followers to obey. These laws were set in Roman concrete - they couldn't be changed by Zeus-court decree. This God demanded exclusive and absolute obedience from his people. He promised wonderful gifts to the obedient - and promised to kill them if they disobeyed. This was a nasty sort of choice. There was already Zeus in the background demanding the same thing - obedience to his ever-changing decrees - or death!

If the Emperor allowed the Christian God freedom to rule

his people - it meant that other gods of Rome would demand freedom to rule their peoples. Then, the gods would once more be all powerful over their peoples and Zeus would be no longer needed to referee between them. He would have no reason for existence. He would become just another legend for the Roman history books. Even the world renowned Olympic games in his honor would cease.

Further, if all the gods ruled their people free from interference from other gods - it would require separation. Separation required separate living space for each group so that they could practice their own rituals and customs - the opposite of EMPIRE togetherness.[7]

Christians who *loved* (obeyed) their God - the *WORD* - and treated him as all powerful and above all other gods were naturally looked upon as traitors to the Roman Zeus. To protect himself the Emperor was forced to seize "the obedient" and feed them to the lions - for blasphemy against himself. Obedience to the *Word Made Flesh* resulted in disobedience to Zeus. The Romans complained:

"Our gods are common to all men, and yours ... belong to nobody else but yourselves." Antiquities: 4:6:8.

The Christians replied:

> ***"There are many nations ... all are his, and over all has he appointed spirits to rule ... but over Israel ... he alone is their ruler." Jubilees 15:23*** [8]

7 Once the gods of a Roman type empire - USSR, Yugoslav, Chinese, or U.S. - reject "Zeus-rule", the empire fragments into its component parts - each part ruled by the laws of its own god.

8 *"We must obey God rather than men." Acts 5:29*

Zeus - America's Referee

America was founded by Christian people. Christians reverenced their God - the *Word Made Flesh* dwelt among them and directed their actions. The *Word* required that rapists and murderers be put to death. It was the Law and so they were. Sodomites were anathema - they were banned. Interracial marriage was forbidden - it was not tolerated. America's *God of Israel* repaid His people by favoring them and the land, and it flourished.

Then, evil men introduced other gods. Each god brought his laws. One of these evil laws was the forbidden "usury contract".[9] The evil ones spent much gold to get important men to say it was all right. When challenged they took the dispute between their god's law and the Law of the Christian God to a Zeus-court. Zeus ruled that that the Christian Law was unlawful and that usury was lawful. This was now the legal Zeus-law of the land.

This done, the priests who followed Zeus instead of *God the Word*, immediately agreed that it was all right because Zeus said it was all right. In this way America was soon conquered and its Christian people brought into slavery.[10]

After conquering America, usury moved to other lands and used the same usury-contract to conquer them and their peoples. Each conquered land had its own god. Each god was recognized by Rome. They each demanded obedience

9 *"Hath given forth upon usury, and hath taken increase: shall he then live? he shall not live: he hath done all these abominations; he shall surely die; his blood shall be upon him." Ezek 18:13. "Unto a stranger thou mayest lend upon usury; but unto thy brother thou shalt not lend upon usury." Deu 23:20*

10 See War Cycles/Peace Cycles, the Biblical story of Usury. Virginia Pub. Co., P.O. Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $28/copy - and what happens when the Law is disobeyed.

to their own laws. Most of their laws clashed with the *Word* of the Christians.

Conflicts between the gods began to rage. The decisions of Zeus were desperately needed to maintain order. He judged these conflicts. His Zeus-judges wore black. Petitioners quietly stood with bared heads when they entered - something even Christian priests did not require. Zeus-judges were called "your honor". Disrespect of them or their Zeus-law was called "contempt" - and severely punished.

Zeus-police stood ready to enforce Zeus-law and were paid with Zeus-taxes. Zeus-priests blessed Zeus-judgments and added them to the commandments contained in the *Word*.[11]

"Toleration" of Evil

Some Zeus-priests suffered condemnation by Christians who never ceased to remind them that they were violating Christian Law. It was an embarrassment. The scriptures said not to do a certain thing and they were doing the thing expressly forbidden. They defended themselves by quoting scripture out of context, and when that didn't work they said that the *Word* was done away, that the *Word* was something that one need no longer obey.

Then, having done away with the Law that condemned them, they were free to keep Zeus happy. To further justify themselves they again delved into the scriptures and located the "tolerance" that one Christian is commanded to show

11 *Ye shall not add unto the word which I commanded you." Deu 4:2*

another and applied it to unLawful laws.[12]

Many Christians, seeing the teachings of these zeus-priests as a way out of a dilemma, converted to Zeus-Christianity,[13] as other religions had done. In this way Zeus-Christianity joined "Zeus- Judaism" with lip service claiming to worship "one god" - but actually giving obedience to Zeus - the ruler of gods. They saw God's promise to destroy them as being distant, and the terrible might of Olympus as something near, very visible, and immediately threatening.

Zeus, the arbiter of gods, decreed solutions unlawful according to the WORD. Zeus-law decrees that rapists and murderers may no longer be executed. Murderers serve 2.3 years, rapists 80.5 days, robbers 27 days, and burglars 5.4 days. The Christian God is treated as impotent. He is now less than the rest of the other gods who heap contempt and derision upon him.

Zeus Orders Open Borders

Zeus has un-barred the gates to hordes of other aliens and their gods. *Aware* Christians say that the anti- Christ[14] planned for the West to be a melting-pot - a cauldron of

12 *"Sin is the transgression of the law." 1 John 3:4, "He that committeth sin is of the Devil." 1 John 3:8. Vigilantes Of Christendom*, page 176 relates the dispute with the English king who favored Black slavery. VPC, P.O. Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $18/copy.

13 ZEUS-CHRISTIANITY: Similar to today's "Judeo- Christianity", a recent media-created religion in which the Christian god, the *WORD* which is God, is given to those who deny Christ, to be their possession. Thus, the Christian God is given away - or - "The Law is done away" (See **Censored Bible Teachings**, (phamplet), P.O. Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, 100/$10.

14 *"For many ... confess not that Jesus Christ (The Word) is come in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an anti- Christ." 2 John 7*

trouble. A planned disorder so the West will have many warring peoples and many warring gods and that Zeus will be required forever as a referee to keep a semblance of peace.

In this maelstrom of "toleration" - none is happy.

Zeus Planned Chaos

There is chaos in the land. The reason:

1) Integration - Many gods and their peoples forcibly integrated and forced to live in the closest proximity. The result:

2) Chaos - The gods and their peoples fight for living space - space in which the rights of their people and their god are protected from other peoples and their gods.

Integration is an irritant. It causes riots, revolutions, wars, and chaos. Those most offended become the most violent. "Integration", the thing used to cause dissension, is proclaimed by Zeus to be the "ideal" that will restore the peace banished by this same integration. In the meantime:

"A Man-God referee is needed to enforce Roman peace - to keep people made hostile from killing each other" - "Someone" must referee the world's integrated and now warring gods and their peoples.

Zeus, the god of gods sits firmly in the judgment seat. He has released the rest of the ancient gods from bondage and they now prowl the land. Hercules directs his thunderbolt when commanded against hapless lands and innocent peoples, and from under the sea "Poseiden" lurks. "Eros" exposes her bottom for all to see, and Mercury races to and fro mouthing disinformation. "Cupid" and "Apollo" meet with Bacchus and Pan in the very halls of Olympus. "Pan",

especially is the new darling - with his pipes, hooves, horns and "rough sex".

The only law is the law of Zeus - it goes to the highest bidder and can be and is adjusted to suit any need whenever necessary. Ten thousand new statutes are issued each year - adding to the thousands passed last year - each adds fuel to the chaos. The law is what Zeus's latest interpretation says the law is, and that will be soon changed to cope with the next crisis.

Suffering Gods - Suffering Peoples

The wishes of the gods are never fully granted. None are happy with Zeus' decisions. All feel oppressed.

The African god[15] demands that his people receive freedom from punishment when his children infringe the laws of other gods. Black peoples are ignored and suffer perhaps more than the rest. Zeus fills his prisons with them for offenses that their own god considers trivial. Black Voodoo[16] demands blood sacrifice. Voodoo witch doctors and their kindred sects are forbidden to ritually sacrifice a rooster, but the Jew is given freedom to Kosher-kill live animals and slowly bleed them to death. Zeus allows the one and forbids the other - both at the same time.

---

15 The Black god has many names. Often, under a "Christian", "Mohammedan", or "Jewish" veneer he still controls his people through ancient customs and rituals unknown to outsiders. Generally, strong Black rulers have the support of, or are themselves, "holy men".

16 "The name given to certain magical practices, superstitions, and secret rites prevalent among the negroes of the W. Indies, notably in the republic of Haiti ... obscene rites involving the use of human blood, preferably that of a white child, were considered features of this religion." Voodoo E/B 14th Ed Vol 23, p254.

17 The ancient god of the American Indians, encountered by early Christian colonists, was a fearsome god who required pain to eat.

But, the Jewish god[18] suffers differently because his people are unruled and scattered. This god requires that murderers be treated humanely.[19] The *Word* of the Christians demands strict punishment[20] AND, promises to severely punish those who fail to carry out His commands.[21] Selecting the Jewish law would please them, but would condemn Christians to death at the hand of their own God.

The American Indian needs the drug "piote" to worship his god.[22] Zeus first denied, now approves its use for them, while denying it others who claim to need it. Thus, Zeus again denies it to one and approves it for others of his different subjects - both at the same time.

The gods of the Orient suffer - the Hindu has his "caste" system ignored - and the Buddist demand to participate in and form part of government is ridiculed. The Shintoist with his many gods and holy places is scorned, as is the muslim. All feel oppressed and discriminated against - all suffer - all

---

18 The essence of the Jewish god is the "En Soph" - the unknowable. Not based on Law - as is Christianity - Talmudic Judaism is forever being changed by their Rabbis and is thus - unknowable.

19 "It clearly appears that there was a tendency to reduce capital punishment ... if not to abolish it altogether. That capital punishment ... was stigmatized as "murderous" if it condemned to death more than one human being in the course of seven years. ... Tryphon and Akiba ... saying, "Had we belonged to the Sanhedrin [during Judea's independence], no man would ever have been executed," as they would always have found some legal informalities by which to make a sentence of death impossible (Mak. i. 7a)." J/E p.558.

20 **"Whoso killeth any person, the murderer shall be put to death." Num. 35:29-30**

21 *"If thou forbear to deliver them ... that are ready to be slain ... behold ... doth not ... he render to every man according to his works?" Prov 24:11-12. "If thou wilt not ... do all the words of the law ... the Lord will make ... great plagues ... until thou be destroyed. ... because thou wouldest not obey." Deut 58:66, "Therefore will I number you to the sword ... because when I called ye did not answer." Isaiah 65:12*

22 The ancient god of the American Indians, encountered by early Christian colonists, was a fearsome god who required pain to eat.

are angry. All the gods and their people blame each other.

Everyone must turn to Zeus for protection - unjust Zeus who manufactures conflicting laws by the thousands each year - and must manufacture thousands more to generate more "justice" the next year. Zeus is the only refuge now available to prevent each from being devoured by hostile gods and their hostile people. All must seek "Zeus-justice".

Zeus Law - Is It Legal?"

Is Zeus-law legal? Yes, it is legal. Un-Lawful, but legal. Zeus declared it legal. He has his police and soldiers to make it legal. A violation guarantees punishment. One either recants or he may be punished with prison or death.[23]

Will Zeus-law last? It may last as long as it lasted before. When Zeus gives to one god - he takes from another. When all gods are angry and their people deprived of the staples of life - then will come the day of reckoning.

It requires no great mind to see why today's prophets predict the splintering and fragmenting of the house that Zeus built. The Soviet-Yugoslav solution is being predicted for America. Only loyal Zeus-priests and their Zeus-followers say that they believe that Zeus is strong enough to force both integration and the suppression needed to hold his world together.

The faithful of all religions see the empty churches. They see and fear the violence - the coming famine - the coming sword. They want to be free. They want to return to the

23 **"The enemy is eager to destroy all that call upon the Lord. For he knoweth that upon the day that Israel shall repent, the kingdom of the enemy shall be brought to an end." Testament of Dan 2:16-17. (Testament Of Dan - from the "Lost Books of The Bible & The Forgotten Books of Eden)**

worship of their own gods - to be again ruled by laws which are to them simple, just, and true. They want to worship in peace without fear of being killed, imprisoned, or abused.

The signs say they will get their desire. Robins and buzzards have arrived in Virginia - both at the same time. It is the nature of robins to stake out territories and fight for them. In more than half a century I have never seen more than 6 or 8 robins together at one time. Now, for the first time in the memory of living Virginians, five thousand robins at a time have arrived - in the middle of winter.

Never before have I beheld more than a dozen buzzards circling at a time. Now, circling Virginia skies are hundreds.

Never before have buzzards been seen in such number. Never before have robins been seen in such number. The sign of death and birth - the sign of the end of one thing and the beginning of something new. Both arrived at the same time. A new age has arrived for those who have eyes to see.[24]

Stings

"*There is nothing new under the sun - it has all be said or done before.*" Remember - the KKK was founded in 1867 and disbanded 18 months later. Reason - the media used it as a whipping boy to justify White-bashing laws.The KKK that continued in existence was a KKK manned by federal soldiers, political employees, and renegades who committing atrocities to blame on the South to justify continued

24 *"If it seem evil unto you to serve the Lord, choose you this day whom you will serve ... but as for me and my house, we will serve the Lord." Josh 24:15*

occupation and looting. The visible KKK of the 1870s, by its very visibility and existence, was an admission that it was bogus. Actual KKK organizations were NEVER called KKK organizations.

The same applies today. To justify anti-Western laws and looting there must be targets for the media to bash. It is my belief that today's KKK, Nazi, and lately - a Thody Phineas Priesthood - neatly fill the bill just as in the 1870s. It is my belief that these groups are set up to provide a media target to generate propaganda. Time may well prove most of them to be nothing but Federal sting operations set up to entrap the unwary who are fed up with the never-ending media-led assault on Western civilization and its Christian God.

S. African Referendum

White S. Africans went to the polls and voted 2-1 to allow DeKlerk to transfer rule to the Blacks who outnumber the Whites 10-1.

Disbelieving the results, I called a S. African active in conservative politics and asked the reason. He was stunned also. He said that from the people he had talked to at the polls he thought the reverse to be true.

He said that the upset must have resulted from the Black threats, the belligerent mass Black parades; the 100% establishment media support of Black rule; the threats of what would happen to the Whites if they dared anger the Blacks; the universal fear created by the media that permeated the country - and the absolute impossibility to answer media arguments that cascaded down in a torrent. This is what did it.

I have two observations. God the Word identifies the enemy:

A: 1- "The borrower is slave to the lender." Prov. 22:7. Therefore the lenders - the international banks - rule. 2- With their unlimited wealth they have bought a "Maxwell-Media" monopoly to advance their interests. 3- This "Maxwell-Media" shields the nation's true rulers from discovery, is a "false witness" to the people, and rules by giving exposure to compliant politicians. It is a false witness.[25]

B: 1- "Whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved." Rom 10:13. Until Christians call upon the Lord - until they hold up his Word[26] - until this is done - there will be no victory against the enemy of Christendom. Christians must say with bumper-stickers, posters, letters, and every way they can:

"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15, Jer 30:21

With the voice of the Lord spoken in the land - then - the following will happen:

"My sheep hear my voice ... and they follow me." John 10:26,27

But FIRST - Christians must "call upon the Lord". He requires it. It proclaims us - it proclaims Him.

LETTERS

PORNO BOOKSTORE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Re en-

25 Deut 19:16-19.

26 **"In the beginning was the WORD, and the word was with God, and the WORD was God." John 1:1** and **"The WORD was made flesh, and dwelt among us." John 1:14** - the Laws,statutes, and judgments.

closed clipping: 'The former supervisor of the adult bookstore and a man identified as his boss have agreed never to reopen the store and to close 18 others across the state.' Another says: 'The bookstore is believed to have been a gathering place for homosexuals, but the victim's families don't believe any of the men were gay.' To this day the bookstore killings remain unsolved and the bookstores remain closed. The incident resulted in 19 stores being closed - not just one as you reported." J. J. - North Carolina

---

HATE CRIME CAMPAIGN: "Dear Richard: Here in the N. West the papers talk about nothing but 'hate crimes'. For the first time they are even reporting crimes committed against Whites. They must be drumming up public support for anti-hate crime legislation. I can't think of any other reason the establishment media would tell the truth." W. P. - Oregon

---

PARIS IN SPRINGTIME: "Dear Richard: Just returned from France. I was told that 9% of the population in France is Black (This includes many N. African moslems of mixed ancestry). New "hate laws" arrest Whites in Paris for saying anything against Blacks. Well-to-do Whites are leaving Paris. Parts of Paris are already Black Republics. I counted the listings and there are 71 synagogues in Paris. Babylon on the Seine." C. K.

AUSTRALIA & N. ZEALAND: "Dear Dick: My friends in Australia and N. Zealand are very disgusted with the trend of things in both countries. I understand that some independent churches are trying to quell some of the planned chaos. I'm sure you know that both countries are being used as testgrounds for nasty things planned for the USA." L. J. - Ohio

UNFILTERED NEWS

ARMING THE YELLOW PERIL: U.S. officials fear that the Israelis may have sold Patriot anti-missile missile technology to China. The Pentagon fears that China may use the technology to develop countermeasures to make the Patriot ineffective against Chinese ballistic missiles. (Story in Washington Times 3-11-92.)

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 212

HATE LEGISLATION Prevents Victim Protest

Legitimate Protests Called "Hate"

Parade Magazine, on April 20, 1992, carried a story by Elie Wiesel (pronounced the way it looks), native of Transylvania, internationally known Nazi-hunting, Nobel Peace Prize winning, Boston University Professor of Humanities. The subject was "passion", and the article was illustrated with a picture of German skinheads, whose faces were said to be contorted with "passion". They appeared to be protesting something. But what?

Germany - 5000 Casualties A Day

Germany is in the throes of a crime wave - a massive

crime wave. The figure repeated time and again by natives and visitors is that one in ten Germans became a victim last year of either murder, rape, robbery, or assault. Germans tell me that MOST of the crime is committed by alien immigrants. They are identified as Turks and North African moslems.

The media will not put a figure on the number of victims but, instead, they tell the Germans that while things might be a trifle bad - the immigrants have it worse - that half the crime they commit - they commit against themselves. Somehow, immigrants becoming victims of immigrant-crime are supposed to make the Germans feel guilty. They are blamed for having a country where people can be assaulted. While made to feel guilty, they are also made to feel grateful that while things are bad - they would be much worse if the entire weight of immigrant crime were directed exclusively against them.

Take a hand calculator and you will quickly get an idea of what "one person in ten is a victim" really means.[1]

There are about 80,000,000 Germans in re-united Germany. The one in ten who are victimized represent 10%. Ten percent of 80,000,000 generates 8,000,000 victims. That's a lot of victims - especially when compared with pre-war Germany which had almost no crime. There are 7 million immigrants - mostly Turks and north African muslims, many of whom are Black. These, combined with other races already ensconced in Germany, constitute perhaps as many as 10 million. Perhaps more.

---

1 One in ten is the figure most frequently mentioned by people I consider knowledgeable.

If only half the crime is committed by them - instead of MOST as is charged - they are responsible for committing 4 million crimes. And, if half of the 4 million is directed against their own people (if the media can be believed), this would make them responsible for the other 2 million crimes committed against Germans.[2]

Simple Math

Pencil pushing reduces 2 million to a figure more easily understood. There are 365 days in the year. Two million divided by 365 days produces 5,479 Germans who are victims of the aliens each and every day. (Don't forget - there are three times that number of crimes being committed in Germany at the same time.)

Almost every time a Turk or a Black is beaten, or a foreign shelter is attacked by irate Germans, that incident is media- labeled in a front page extravaganza - "Outbreak of Neo-Nazi Hate!" "Hate!" "Hate!"

The newspapers are upset over the fact that skinheads and others are beginning to protest their own mistreatment and their protests are called - "hate". Could it be that the Germans are becoming upset that 5,479 of their people fall victim to the aliens each day and it is the Germans who are called "bigots" and "hate-mongers", and it is the immigrants who are called the "victims of hate"?

---

2 For the benefit of this article, the Germans themselves also theoretically commit 4 million crimes. This figure is highly suspect. My informants state that it is far more likely that the foreigners commit 6 million or more crimes instead of just 2 million crimes used as statistics for this article.

Truth In Media Law Needed

The law requires food and drink to be labeled as to its contents. It is time that the same laws be extended to cover the poisoned information dished out by the media. It should be compelled to tell the truth. If they can run stories and print pictures of almost every one of the two or three hundred Turks and North Africans who have fallen victim to irate Germans, they should also be required to print the pictures of the Germans who have fallen victim to these same infidels - some 164,383 every month.

The media should be compelled to label their poison just as cigarettes are labeled. Something to alert the reader that what they are about to read may be dangerous, such as:

"Reader Attention!"

"Believe at your own risk! This article may carry lies and mistruths. Fair media reporting is required by law to correct past media lies, distortions, discrimination, disinformation, racism, bigotry, and false information which has been believed and which has plunged the world into numerous wars and has had adverse affects on countless millions of readers."

Information on which one must base decisions that will determine life and death is at least as important as food and drink. Otherwise, an entire people may die just because they don't know that a crime-war is being waged against them.

European Victims - 14,000 Daily

"Maxwell-type" world media chains churn out daily lists of ten or twenty casualties resulting from the on- going Balkans "war". When this slow-motion skirmish begins to become stale, the papers churn out other stories of the hardships and discrimination bravely faced by more work-

seeking foreigners arriving in Europe. Their criminal activities once they have been admitted are blacked out.

The German story is Europe's story. There are three hundred million people living in Europe - some 200 million of whom are Westerners. Using the same methodology - 10% or 20 million Westerners fall victim to criminal attacks a year. Half of the crimes, or 10 million, are committed by the strangers and half of the 10 million are committed against Westerners. Thus, the White Christian population of Europe suffers about 14,000 attacks daily at the hands of the stranger within.

America's Victims - 12,000 Daily

American newspapers and TV endlessly run clips of the regrettable incident where four White policemen beat a Black.

To do this the media has to step over hundreds and thousands of bodies of White men, women and children to find a flyspeck on an iceberg. Whites are virtually ignored to concentrate on an incident in which a Black is a victim.

It is media policy to conceal the criminal's race. But, in spite of their "paper curtain" - certain information still manages to slip through.

Truth At Last, #353, P.O. Box 1211, Marietta, Georgia 30061, carried Pat Buchanan's answer to the media's charge of White "Hate crimes". They reported Buchanan on May 7th as saying:

1) Blacks commit 8 times more assaults than do Whites
2) Blacks commit 9 times more rapes than Whites
3) Blacks commit 14 times more murders
4) Blacks commit 19 times more armed robberies
5) Black neighborhoods are 35 times more violent than White com-

munities.

6) There were 629,000 interracial attacks committed in 1985. Some 9 out of every 10 attacks were committed by Blacks against Whites.[3]

Blacks make up 12% of the population. Still, Blacks make up 46% of the nation's prison population. Nearly 1/4 of all Negroes ages 20 to 29 are either in prison, on probation or on parole, which compares to 10% for Hispanics and 6% for Whites. Most interracial crime is overwhelmingly committed by Blacks against Whites.

These figures in themselves present a different picture from that the media would have us believe, and, Buchanan merely touched on Hispanic crime while leaving out Oriental and Indian crime entirely. If total "stranger-crime" were honestly reported, we might be dumbfounded to discover that as much as 85%-90% of all crime in the United States is committed by strangers, and much of it (if not most) is committed against Whites.

About 250,000,000 people live in the U.S. Some 180 million are Westerners. A one in ten victim rate produces 18 million crimes against them yearly. If strangers commit only half, this is 9,000,000. If half of them are committed against Whites it results in about 12,000 crimes committed against Whites by strangers each and every day.

Once again, the California incident where the Black was beaten by White policemen is regrettable, but, what about

3 ED: The actual figure is many, many times this "official" figure. Most crime is underreported and un-reported - unless it is violent or involves a great deal of money. Rape is seldom reported because the media tries to print the victims name - to discourage reporting. Vandalism and petty theft is so commonplace as to not be newsworthy, and reporting seldom produce those guilty. The daily beatings and robbery practiced against White children in the public schools cannot be reported because there is no way to protect against retaliation.

the more than 5 million Whites who have fallen victim to strangers since that incident occurred? Don't any of the rapes and cold blooded butcheries suffered by Whites merit the same careful tear-jerk treatment?

S. Africa, Australia and New Zealand - 1,700 Each Day

Nelson Mandela continues front page. His wife has been accused of killing a Black. We are told of the suffering of that Black's family. That is front page. Blacks kill Blacks - 20 at a time, that is front page. What is not front page is the media- encouraged assault on Whites. This same media policy is true in Australia and New Zealand.

In these three nations reside some 25,000,000 of our people. Australians are being victimized by Orientals and Blacks, New Zealanders by Maoris and Orientals, and S. Africans by Blacks and Indians. The same methodology produces 625 thousand Westerners in these countries falling victim to crimes committed by strangers - about 1,700 per day - every day. The media exudes sympathy and support for the aliens who are responsible for the crimes, and conceals their race to protect them from public reaction caused by their crimes.

Our Tribute - 30-Thousand A Day!

Europe furnishes the infidels 5 million victims. America and Canada together furnish another five, and Australia, N. Zealand, and S. Africa more than a half-million: total - almost 11 million yearly.

Eleven million divided by 365 days in the year means that each day about 30 thousand of our people fall victim to the strangers in our midst, and this may understate the true

figure several times. This is the tribute the West pays for tolerating media censorship.

Thirty thousand men, women, and childrn - THIRTY THOUSAND A DAY. Either pay the tribute or suffer "media bashing" and the threat of armed intervention by armies suzerain to our enemies.

Media Complicity

The media refuse to recognize this Western suffering. They abuse those who protest the spilling of their own blood. They call them "bigots" and "racist". They smear anyone who dares protest his injury and hurt. It is almost usual for a mugging victim to find the editor has trashed his letter of protest. It was not "politically correct". A ruined blockbusted stab victim may be ridiculed as a "bigot" for complaining about immigrants. Rape- victims are often accused of "encouraging the act". A father of a murdered child who verbally protests and calls a stranger a name - may himself be convicted - the protest being called a "hate crime". If one writes a book decrying the breakdown of law and order - the media brand the author "extremist". If a father whose daughter has been gang-raped and whose attackers walk free after a few days in jail writes something on the sidewalk in protest - states like Florida will sentence him to double punishment.

The chains of Maxwell-type media - media which may be owned or controlled by agents of foreign nations - call Whites who protest the crimes committed by strangers against them - "racists". Their protest is called - "hate". They are "haters"! The media ignore the 30,000 daily victims. It is their scorecard of success for that day. Not verbalized, but obvious by their actions, the media treat the casualties as the

tally one naturally expects from a WAR. They are winning and the Whites are losing. "Westerners are getting what they deserve!"

Conclusion

All things have an end. Either the Christian God has forsaken his people and doomed them to extermination at the hands of alien tormentors led and protected by the media - or the Christian West will call on its God and its God will hear and save it.[4]

The scriptures declare:

"Whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved." Rom 10:13

The scripture says:

"His name is called The Word of God." Rev 19:13[5]

The Word says:

"If a false witness rise up against any man to testify against him that which is wrong ... Then shall ye do unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother ... And those which remain shall hear, and fear, and shall henceforth commit no more any such evil among you. And thine eye shall not pity; but life shall go for life, eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot." Deut19:16-21

---

4 **"When thou art in tribulation ... even in the latter days, if thou turn to God and shall be obedient ... he will not forsake thee ... nor forget the covenant of thy fathers." Deut 4:30-31**

5 **"I will send My Word and save thee and thy seed." Adam & Eve 12:6. "In those days the hand of Pharaoh continued to be severe against the children of Israel, and he crushed and oppressed them until the time when God sent forth his word and took notice of them." Jasher 71:16**

We hurt, we suffer, we call on our God for deliverance. God hears the cry of anguish. His Law is absolute. The "Word made flesh" rose from the dead and is alive - He walks the land.

The day will come when trials will be held for those guilty of committing crimes against God's people - those guilty of protecting criminals, those guilty of refusing to punish them, those who conceal their crimes - they all will be punished according to God's Law! He sees the 30,000 sacrifices heaped daily on the alter of Baal.

God has not forgotten. All our Christian duty requires us to do is to Love our enemies as well as our friends - as our God commands us to do.

"If ye love me obey my commandments." John 14:15

LETTERS

SELLING CARS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I would like to know how the Japanese can sell a car cheaper in the U.S. than in Japan?" - O.R.- Idaho

ED: Portfolios Investment Advisory, sister publication to HR, covered this recently. The Japanese don't think the way we think. Success is measured by the number of people a company employs and the low cost of their goods. They have dealers and subcontractors that are really unnecessary but are traditional - and they provide employment. In Japan the manufacturer will sell to a major distribution-dealer, who will ship his cars through a shipping-dealer, who will send the cars to a reconditioning and cosmetics grooming-dealer, who will send to another, and another, and another before the car reaches the Japanese showroom. Each stop raises the cost to the consumer. To sell in America they

manufacture and ship directly to the American dealers - at half the Japanese cost. It's the Japanese way of doing things. They expect Americans to do business in Japan, step by step, the Japanese way. A confrontation between the two systems is guaranteed at some point. Unless one side or the other gives - the result will be chaos for the Japanese, or the complete draining of money from America.

HI-CRIME AREAS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Maryland is a high- crime state. I was driving through when I was pulled over for a license check. The officer saw a pistol in my car and put me in jail. I was required to post a $15,000 bail to get out. This is how high-crime states guarantee their criminal's protection and ensure that their areas remain 'high-crime.' Be warned." W. C. - South Carolina

---

SOVIET DEBT: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Could the collapse of the Soviet system be due to their inability to generate more debt?" G. T. - Washington

ED: Governments can generate unlimited amounts of debt - if they like. They can also create unlimited amounts of scrip (tallies). The communist system was right to provide scrip for internal use, but wrong in its inability to provide goods and services for the scrip they created. The good news is that the scrip is still useful for starting fires. More good news is that the starving ex-Soviets are not saddled with internal state- created debt - only their own. There is still something to be cheerful about - but you have to look to find it.

WELFARE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Is it good for government to involve itself in welfare of ANY kind?" G. T. - Washington

ED: **"The land shall be divided for an inheritance." Num 26:53-55 "The land shall not be sold for ever." Lev 25:13-28** By use of forbidden taxes, usury, and monopoly - Christians have been robbed and herded into towns. The farm-kingdom given by God to his people now belongs to the establishment which holds them illegally. The city was established to stockpile plundered victims. It must feed and house them to keep them manageable. The Word is again being heard after 500 years of silence. We understand what is meant when we say - "Never forgive!" "Never forget!" "Never again!" Never again will we sit quietly by and not protest while our God is defamed and his people robbed.

THE S. AFRICAN FIX: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Note how the White S. African vote that turned the country over to the Blacks was set at 68% to 33%: 2:1 + 2%., enough to override any veto. If you've ever tried to assemble a 2:1 vote on any issue you'll know how hard it is - but easy if you fix the vote. One protest candidate in the U.S. received 50 to 100 votes in a number of precincts near the Canadian border, but never more than 9 votes from city precincts - an impossibility because that was where his strength was. The voting machines were simply set to not register the next cam if the vote went over 9. There is no way the establishment will allow itself to be voted out of power - not while they control the voting machines." S. R. - New York

---

SWITCH HITTERS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Last week I watched both King Juan Carlos of Spain, and Governor Bill Clinton put Yarmulkes on their heads. Jews consider wearing the Yarmulke a sign of submission to their God. For a goy (non-Jew) to do it is a sign of submission to the special

Laws (Noahide law) that the Jews expect non-Jews to obey. These two are stupid, or they have ceded their Christianity in exchange for the laws of another god. I saw a picture of DeKlerk of S. Africa doing the same thing." R. H. - New York

---

KIDNAPING: "Dear Sir: Is imprisonment the same as kidnaping?" K. G. - North Carolina

ED: **"He that stealeth a man, and selleth him, or if he be found in his hand, he shall surely be put to death." Ex 21:16**

"If a man ... (steal) any ... of the children of Israel, and maketh merchandise of him, or selleth him, then that thief shall die." Deut 24:7. "Let death be the punishment for stealing a man; but he that hath purloined gold or silver, let him pay double. If anyone kill a man that is stealing something out of his house, let him be esteemed guiltless, although the man were only breaking in at the wall. Let him that hath stolen cattle pay fourfold ... excepting the case of an ox, for which let the thief pay five fold. Let him that is so poor that he cannot pay ... be his servant to whom he was adjudged to pay it." Antiquities 4:8:27

"Is imprisonment the same as kidnaping?" Christian Law requires "restitution" or "death" - one or the other. It's cut and dried. The need for temporary "holding tanks" is limited, and for a full blown prison system - non-existent. To hold a person instead of the Lawful "restitution" or "death" is "man-stealing" or kidnaping. Those who rule over us must be aware of the possible consequences. The Law dealing with "man-stealing" is severe. Only the very brave or the very stupid fight God.

GOD WILL TAKE CARE OF IT: "Dear Mr. H.: What do you say when someone sees a wrong and washes his hands of responsibility by saying - 'God will take care of it." F. W. - W. Virginia

ED: **In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God and the Word was God." John 1:1.** The Word which is God contains the solution to every problem, the punishment for every crime, and it tells who is to enforce the punishments. The scriptures say: **"The hands of the witnesses shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterward the hands of all the people." Deut 17:5-7**

The anti-christ children of the evil one rule today.[6] They will kill you if you enforce the Law and try to keep back God's vengeance from this disobedient land. So, until the suffering of the people forces a return to God's Law, verbally protesting when the establishment violates God's Law is the prudent course: **"In case anyone of their own blood should attempt to confound or dissolve their constitution (laws), they should take vengeance on them, both all in general, and each person in particular ... if they were not able to take such vengeance, they should still demonstrate that what was done was contrary to their wills". Antiquities 4:8:45** God requires some sort of action from those of his people who witnesses evil. If all one can do is "speak" then one must speak to "demonstrate that what was done was contrary to their wills".

GOLD, FRANKINCENSE & MYRRH: "Dear Mr.

---

6 **"Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is anti-christ." 1John2:9. "Whosoever ... abideth not in the doctrine of Christ (Laws, statutes and judgments), hath not God." 2 John 1:7-11**

Hoskins: Didn't you once state that the presents given by the wise men had some special significance?" W. H. - Texas

ED: "(Adam) turned to ... Eve his wife and said ... preserve this gold, this incense, and this myrrh, that God has given us for a sign ... until the Word of God made man shall come." II Adam and Eve 10:17-18

This gold, frankincense, and myrrh, taken from the garden of Eden, preserved through the ages and presented by the wise men at the time of Jesus' birth, fulfilled prophecy and have special meaning. Their present location is unknown.

DEEP KISSING: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: A doctor told me that AIDS is most easily transferred by blood. He said that brushing teeth or chewing food causes gums to bleed, and that there are minute traces of blood in people's mouths almost all the time. It was his opinion that further investigation would discover that deep kissing caused more AIDS infection than sex." K.A. - Arkansas

UNFILTERED NEWS

SHORT LIFE: "Dr. Paul Cameron ... did an innovative study on the life span of homosexuals by studying the obituary sections of a major gay publication, the *Washington Blade*. A summary of 5 years of obits ... revealed a median age of death for homosexuals of 43!. Only 1% of homosexuals live to the age of 65." Dr. William Campbell Douglass. *Second Opinion.*

NICOTINE FIEND: "A study performed in 1986 revealed that out of 17 million people who tried to quit smoking, only 1.3 million were successful." Dr. William

Campbell Douglass. *Second Opinion*

FAMILY FIGHTS

JEWS ACCUSED OF RACISM: Foreign Minister David Levy, dark skinned Sephardic Jew born in Morocco, accused lighter skinned Prime Minister Yitzhak Shamir, an Ashkenazi, of waging an ethnically oriented campaign against him and his supporters. (Story in *News & Daily Advance*, Apr. 1, 1992.)

BLACKS AND WHITES ANTI-SEMITIC: Democrat Jerry Brown was heckled by a Jewish group in New York for his choice of the Black civil rights leader Jesse Jackson as a possible running mate. One said "I just feel like I can't vote for someone who has a running mate who I feel hates me." Another said, "It seemed to me to smack of classic anti-Semitism." (Story in *News & Daily Advance*, A3, April 3, 1992.)

"In a meeting of the Israeli Cabinet on Sep. 1, 1991, Minister ... Rehavam Ze'evi, branded President Bush a liar and an anti-Semite ..." *Philadelphia Inquirer* Sept. 16, 1991, p. 9a. This means that Bush, Brown, Jackson, and Buchanan have all been branded as anti-Semites. This confirms the world view held by the likes of Rabbi Meir Kahane, who on p. 5 in his *Story Of The Jewish Defense League*, Chilton Book Co., Radnor, PA 1975, stated: "So long as one gentile lives opposite one Jew, the possibility of a Holocaust remains."

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 213

STRANGERS HATE "CHRISTIANITY"

"Christian" Charlatans Disobey God

"Christians" who violate the *WORD* are Christendom's great enemy. Great evils result from their trespasses.

Christianity promises health, healing, prosperity and plenty - to those who obey its teachings. Its head, Jesus Christ, the "Word made flesh", gave strict instructions to whom his teachings were to be taken and to whom they were not to be taken.

> *(1) "These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, Go not unto the way of the Gentiles, and unto any city of the Samaritans enter ye not: But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt*

10:5,6., (2) "O children of Israel... You only have I known of all the families of the earth." Am 3:1-2, (3) "I was sent to the lost sheep of the house of Israel, and to them alone." Matt 15:24.

He warned of the consequences if they were shown to anyone else:

"Give not that which is holy unto the dogs ... lest they ... turn ... and rend you." Matt. 7:6, Matt 15:26

Anti-Christ promoters have from the earliest days taken Christianity for their own special thing - having fallen from heaven expressly to pave their road of life with gold. No sooner than Jesus was out of the way than they re-packaged the *The WORD* to re-sell to those that Jesus expressly said that it was not to be taken to. Promising blessings, healing, and riches, to those proscribed - they proclaimed their revised teachings throughout the Mideast and then into India. Saturating these areas, they sold it across Asia and on into China and Japan. By the 5th century most of the known world had been "Christianized". It was a phony Christianity, an unlawful counterfeit Christianity, but the "establishment church" insisted on attaching un-scriptural teachings to their brand of Christianity because it increased their power and wealth. They still do.

#1 Reason - Dangerous To Disobedient

Historians of ersatz Christianity feign mystification as to why - one by one - the nations of strangers which had enthusiastically embraced "Christianity" - turned their backs and walked away from it. Japan and China proscribed it, then the tribes that roamed the great Gobi, Iranian, and Arabian deserts turned away - one by one. Next, Indian

Christianity withered as did the North African brand.

What happened? The truth leaked out! The counterfeit church, cloaked in robes, crowns, and impressive ritual, had broken the express commands of Jesus by taking Christ's teachings to strangers after he had told his disciples not to do so;

> *(1) "He that saith, I know him, and keepeth not his commandments, is a liar and the truth is not in him." I John 2:4, (2) "Whosoever transgresseth, and abideth not in the doctrine of Christ, hath not God." 2 John 1:7,11, (3) "Not every one ... shall enter into the kingdom ... but he that doeth the will of may Father ... Many will say ... have we not prophesied in thy name? ... And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you." Matt 7:21-23.*

The strangers had found out. Who wants to follow someone who claims that he has been authorized by God - while at the same time - he is breaking God's laws? Who wants to follow a religious leader who brings hurt and misery and not good?

Christianity - A Death Sentence

Christians accept the death penalty for murder, homosexuality, rape, and kidnaping as just and right. This is the punishment ordained when God created the world. That's the way things should be. This simple acceptance for genuine Christians is extreme for gentiles, to most of whom these acts are not crimes, but merely a way of life.

The anti-Christ missionaries promised much - but the rule book that they brought with them said that the looked-for promises were forthcoming - ONLY - if God's commandments were obeyed. This condemned a large number

of the new converts to capital punishment. Even more distressing, certain of the new converts became "power happy" and started to enforce the death penalty for acts that earlier had been acceptable.

Christianity changed overnight from a blessing to a curse. Life became dangerous. The popularity of this new religion ebbed as fast as it had grown. The natural state of the genuine Christian became a life-threatening experience to the gentile.[1]

#2 Reason - The Bible Says NO!

The Bible, Christianity's instruction manual, in addition to expressly forbidding its contents from being shown to strangers, also states that *"God created man."*

God Created Man

The new gentile converts who read the Christian Bible found that one of the first verses in the Bible stated *"God created man"*.

Independent and intelligent gentiles seldom stay under the thumb of ersatz Christian priests whose job it is to explain away inconsistencies and make black look white. The establishment priests can be proved to be fakers and phonies by scriptures from their own Bible.

This knowledge produced outrage among Black nationalists such as Elija Mohammed and Malcolm X. Entire gentile nations - the Ottoman-Turks, Khazar-Turks, and Jews - had read the same verse years earlier. They know that

---

1 In this context, a Japanese is a "gentile" to a Chinese. An Arab is a gentile to a Jew. Arabs and Jews are gentiles to Christians.

they are not the "man" the Bible speaks of.

"Christianity Is The White Man's Religion"

The accusation heard around the world and thrown at substitute Christianity every day is that "Christianity is the White man's religion". The following verse cannot be answered by counterfeit Christian priests. It can be considered one verse which permanently alienates the gentile from Christendom.[2]

"God created man." Gen 5:1

There are many gods. The God that made man is the one described in the Christian Bible in the following manner:

> *"In the beginning was the WORD, and the word was with God, and the WORD was God." John 1:1 and, "The WORD was made flesh, and dwelt among us." John 1:14*

The scriptures say to all who read that *The Word* - the Laws, statutes, and judgments - is God. Jesus Christ is the Word made flesh who dwelt among us. The scriptures say it many different ways: *"His name is called The Word of God." Rev 19:13."*

In the verse *"God created man"*, the connecting word "created" means just that. The last of the 3 words is - MAN. The word "man" is the Hebrew word "adam". Anyone who bothers to go to *Strong's Concordance* will find "man":

---

2 The UN proclamation on race OPI151-63-27884, Jan 1964, is a condemnation of Christianity. If the UN proclamation is enforced, as appears likely, it will suppress the Christianity as taught by Jesus. The reason? If Christianity is allowed to develop free of alien heresy it will completely rule the world. Gentile rulers feel threatened. To protect themselves they have set up counterfeit Christian priests to be their spokesmen. These spokesmen attempt to nullify Christ's teachings by quoting a few scriptures out of context.

MAN: Heb: Adam - "to show blood(in the face), ie: to flush or turn rosy: - be (dyed, made) red (ruddy). *Strong's Concordance.* "Man" is the Hebrew word *adam*. Adam means to "blush red".

"God created man" means - God (*"God the Word"* - the laws, statutes, and judgments) created man (he who "blushes red"). Or: "The Laws, statutes and judgments created a being who blushes red."

Thus, it is obvious to those who will see just how *God the Word* made "adam-man" in his own image, fulfilling the following scripture:

"God said let us make man in our image. So God created man in his own image." Gen 1:26-27

The WORD Removes Deviants

God the Word forbids murder, rape, and kidnaping. *God the Word* directed that all adamic people who murdered, raped, or kidnaped - were to be put to death.

Man obeyed. For 1,000 generations all murderers, rapists, and kidnapers were put to death. Like breeds like. Today's adamic peoples are descended from 1,000 generations of those who have gone before who have put the "lawless" to death. They are the remnant - descended from the faithful - they are the "lawful".

In the army I had difficulty in training some men to shoot at man-like targets. Once taught - they did well - but they were reluctant. Ordered to shoot innocent people - most would protest. *God the Word* who made "men who blush red" made them "in his own image". Like *God* - "adam-man" will not willingly murder, rape, or kidnap. The *Word* made them that way - in his own image. Left to himself, adam-man ensures that only those of his own kind will remain to carry

on in God's image for all time. To do this he merely enforces the Law by removing those who offend the Law. There are strict penalties levied against lawbreakers as well as those who refuse to enforce God's Law.

Of course, if the Law is not enforced and the lawbreaker does not receive the proscribed punishment - Mr. and Mrs. America Goody-Two-Shoes will be punished for tolerating lawlessness. "Toleration" of evil is violation of the Law - just as committing a crime is a violation of the Law.[3]

The two things that turn gentiles from Christianity are the "harsh" restrictions placed on their behavior, which they are seldom told about beforehand, and to add insult to injury - the clear Biblical instructions proscribing those who do not bear the "three proofs of Israel" - 1. God's name, 2. Isaac's name, 3. Adamic descent.

Breeding The Wolf

Most non-adamic peoples of the world are ruled by leaders who have killed many people, or, have stolen many horses, cattle and camels, and are able to buy many wives and have many children. Like breeds like. The result of this selective breeding is easy to find. Look in the prisons.

In Texas and California the prisons are full of Mexicans.

---

3 *(1)"Let the saints be joyful ... and a two-edged sword in their hand, to execute ... the judgment written: this honor have all his saints." Ps 149:5- 9. (2)"Cursed be he that doeth the work of the Lord deceitfully, and cursed be he that keepeth back his sword from blood." Jer 48:10. (3) "But if ye will not ... do all these commandments; ... I also will do this unto you; ... ye shall sow your seed in vain, for your enemies shall eat it ... they that hate you shall reign over you; and ye shall flee when none pursueth you. ... I will break the pride of your power ... your land shall not yield her increase ... I will send wild beasts among you which shall rob you of your children ... and make you few in number ... I will bring a sword upon you ... I will send the pestilence among you; ... I will ... cast your carcasses upon the carcasses of your idols ... And I will make your cities waste ... And I will bring the land into desolation." Lev 26:14-35*

In New York, Washington and Chicago they are full of Blacks; in Washington state they are full of Indians. Like breeds like. It is the law.

The non-adamic world views "adam-man" as a harsh police force who are always interrupting and interfering in their business and their fun.

On the other hand - the world viewed by adam-man consists of "adam-man" - whom they consider relatively Lawful, and non adam- man, the hued-man (human), who commit most of the crime. The lawless are compared to wolves. They are clever, smart, skillful, and deceptive - they must be to survive. But, they are what they are. They are descended from a thousand generations of wolves - murderers and robbers.

One may go to the end of the world and find a wolf - and throw a sheepskin over him, and baptize him and call him a sheep.[4] One may make him believe that he is a sheep and tell everyone that he is in fact a sheep. But, he remains what he is - a wolf. He may act like a sheep, but when the day comes and he smells blood, then - woe betide the flock.

The strangers of the world have no illusions. They know what they are. They know the difference between a wolf and a sheep and they don't apologize for being what they are. They would have it no other way. They are comfortable serving the purpose that they were put on earth to serve.

They also know who and what a "man" is. The educated among them understand the meaning of the words *"In the image of God made he man (Adam)." Gen 9:6*, that Adam-

4 *"Gentiles shall ye take to wife purifying ... with an unlawful purification (baptism)." Testament of Levi 4:17*

man is made in the image of HIS God - not THEIR god. They are wolves - man are the sheep. If the *WORD* - the laws, statutes and judgments of the sheep were forced on them - most of them would be condemned in short order. The Law would punish with death many of the things that wolves do every day.

To avoid this threat, he must either flee the lands where the Christian God rules or fight Him on his own ground.

Sensing a showdown - an Armageddon in the making - the wolves have opened the gates to the sheep fold to the wolves of the world. The sheep are attempting to flee this way and that.

For the sheep - survival means that a new way to live must be found. The scriptures say:

> **"When thou are in tribulation ... even in the latter days, if thou turn to God and shall be obedient ... he will not forsake thee ... nor forget the covenant of thy fathers." Deut 4:30- 31**[5]

SOUTH AFRICA REPORT by J.M.K.

DeKlerk had Saatchi & Saatchi, the internationally known London advertising firm, to plan his campaign.

The media onslaught was something to behold. Many large companies, banks, and the civil service told their workers what was expected of them.

Our side felt numb when the results became known. I just felt anger. We took the posters down the next day and the right wing parties held a main council meeting. Mr. Mariaas

5 *"It rained fire and brimstone ... and destroyed them all (the sodomites). Even thus shall it be in the day when the Son of man (the Word made flesh) is revealed." Luke 17:29*

told us the struggle continues. The "NO" voters can be seen as the core of the nation, be they English or Afrikaans speaking. In many instances young people defied their bosses, like the young man who works for Toyota. When addressed by the management in the auditorium, he got up and walked out. It takes something when a job is so hard to come by if you are White.

Some places told their workers where and how to vote and the day after handed them their dismissal letters. The economy is getting worse.

Debt and the wishes of the lenders lie at the heart of the problem. Our trouble started when John Vorster borrowed from international banks to finance the upliftment of Blacks, and that story continues. Millions go down the drain with nothing to show for the expenditure.

The TV announced that a plane load of rich Russians had come to look at investments. I have been told that you had to be one of the favored few to get rich in Russia.

Blacks are coming over the borders daily. The murder of Whites continue at a frightening rate, and in the last three weeks the Zulus and Xhosas have squared off and have made war zones out entire areas of S. Africa.

Most churches here are establishment churches. They only preach what is "politically correct". Even a charismatic church like Rhema, which claims to have 15 thousand members, is a fully integrated business oriented church - a stepping stone to the New World Order.

South Africa is full of the descendants of Huguenots, and Scottish and English Covenanters, but few honor their forebears and speak of "God's Law". And, almost NO ONE has called on, or pledged, to obey the name of God (the Word). As a consequence, God's punishments - the AIDS plague

and the sword - have descended on the land. It's fearful. No one knows what to do - they don't know what God requires of them. And, the preachers can't tell them. They have either been bought, or are too ignorant to know themselves.

We are being forced to study the Bible ourselves since there is no one else to turn to.

LETTERS

ONE BLOOD: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: What do you make of *"And he has made of one blood every nation of men to dwell on the face of the earth." Acts 17:26."* H. L. - Texas

ED: Esau has long used this verse. *"In the beginning was the Word", "God made man", "I am not sent but to the lost sheep of the house of Israel," "No bastard (mixed-breed) shall enter the congregation of Israel forever."* God does not fight himself. All scripture must be interpreted to harmononize with other scriptures. The Bible is adam-man's history book. *The "every nation of man"* refers to every nation of adam-man - Heb: "he who blushes red." It particularly refers to the descendants of Jacob- Israel because the *Word* (God) was given to Israel only, *"He showed his word ... his statutes and his Judgments unto Israel. He hath not dealt so with any nation ... they have not known thee." Ps 147:19,20*

Esau tries to make Israel believe that the blessing has been given to him. He gives media exposure to those who will say that Esau is Israel, that *God the Word* has been given to Esau. The "one blood" argument is one of his oldest red-herrings. He wants you to believe that "nations" mean EVERYONE and that his blood and yours are the same. It isn't.

PRAYER BOOK: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: What is wrong with using a prayer book?" E.S. - Louisiana

ED: Nothing - as long as you know what it represents. Remember, the king introduced the prayer book as a Bible replacement to keep his subjects from reading such things as * the land is to be divided; no monopolies; * no taxes; * no kings. His throne gets very unsteady when his subjects read such instructions from their God.

CAIN: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Who is a Canaanite? Can they be identified after the passage of all these years?" G.W. - Tennessee

ED: God cursed Cain in a manner so that everyone would know him:

> *"'Be trembling and quaking.' Then Cain trembled and became terrified; and through this sign did God made him an example before all the creation." I Adam & Eve 74:24- 25*[6]

Look around; Identify those who loudly protest that nobody loves them, that everyone is against them, that everybody disapproves of them, that everyone hates them

---

6 *"Cain talked with Abel his brother, and it came to pass ... that Cain rose up and slew him. And the Lord said ... the voice of thy brother's blood crieth unto me from the ground. And now art thou cursed from the earth ... When thou tillest the ground, it shall not bring forth or yield unto thee her strength; a fugitive and a vagabond shall thou be in the earth." Gen 4:8- 12. "The meaning of Cain is 'hater', because he hated his sister in their mothers womb ... Therefore did Adam name him Cain." I Adam & Eve 74:7. "Among the children of Cain, there was much robbery, murder, and sin." II A&E 13:2. "For Esau is the end of the world, and Jacob is the beginning of it that followeth." II Esdras 6:9. "I loved Jacob, and I hated Esau, and laid his mountains and his heritage waste for the dragons of the wilderness." Malachi 1:1-3. "Esau was a designing and deceitful man, one who hunted after the hearts of men and inveigled them ... and in the course of time went as usual to hunt; and he came as far as the field of Seir, the same is Edom. ... And Esau there saw in the land of Seir the daughter of a man of Canaan, and her name was Jehudith ... And Esau took her for a wife." Jasher 29:20-23*

and will try to kill them the instant their back is turned.

Esau is a wolf. He has killed many and stolen much. To keep his loot he must keep never-ending guard against victims bent on revenge. Part of his loot is being constantly invested to broadcast to past and future enemies that the wolf is no wolf, but a lovable sheep, a different kind of lovable sheep, at worse - merely a wolf in sheep's clothing. *"Esau was a designing and deceitful man, one who hunted after the hearts of men and inveigled them."* Feeding in the midst of the flock he forever directs the flocks' attention from himself to a distant, dangerous but imaginary enemy. It is Esau that leads the chase against shadows and away from himself. Victims devastated by Esau's contrivance often turn out to have been other sheep who have been lied about. Esau feels no remorse for inflicting injury on them. He ignores his victims and points his media at still other new enemies.

The Scriptures tell this ancient and ever continuing story. Esau is safe only when the scriptures remain closed. Open them, and - scripture upon scripture, precept upon precept, our understanding is built - and the solution disclosed.

ATLANTA CONFLICT: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Abortion supporters driving by in cars shot BB rifles and threw bottles at abortion protesters. Bands of Blacks hunt down single White girls and rape them. Bands of White boys retaliate by hunting down and beating Blacks who venture out by ones and twos. Blacks are wearing white t-shirts with a big X on the front - "X" for Malcolm-X. Many people say that there will be a race war - but they've been saying that for a long time." H. R. - Georgia

---

STATUES, PICTURES, & WINDOWS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: What is the difference between the Catholic statues and Protestant pictures and windows of Jesus?" A. K. - North Carolina

ED: None. The 2nd commandment forbids "likenesses" because any substitution for "the Word made flesh" will in time become the object of worship - and not the *Word* - the laws, statutes, and judgments.

UNFILTERED NEWS

GERMAN FREEDOM OF THE PRESS: Gerd Honsik, writer and publisher, was convicted and sentenced to 1 1/2 years in prison for writing an article that the judge claims defended Adolph Hitler. Meanwhile, another German judge fined the internationally acclaimed British historian David Irving $6,000 for making public his discovery that the Nazi gas chambers at Auschwitz concentration camp were built after WWII to draw tourists to the camp in Poland. Irving also stated that no one has presented any evidence that Adolph Hitler knew anything about an alleged "holocaust" that its promoters claim took 6 million lives.

AUSTRIA'S TOP ENGINEER DENIES GAS CHAMBERS: "... Walter Luftel, president of the Austrian Engineers and Architects Association, is said to have announced, after having conducted a professional study, that the Holocaust could not have happened. ..." *Jerusalem Post International Ed.* Apr 18, 1992.

DISCRIMINATION AGAINST WHITES CONTINUES: In Chicago, a black bus driver was called names by three white youths. She was awarded $1.75 million in

damages by a jury. (Story in *Detroit Free Press*, Apr 29, 1992). In West Palm Beach - a judge ordered a 14 year old who is alleged to have painted slogans on a Jewish temple to read *Diary of a Young Girl* by Anne Frank, work 100 hours for Jewish organizations, pay $355 restitution, watch Holocaust-related dramas, and receive personal instruction in Judaism from Rabbi Steven Westman. An 11 year old faces the same charge. Both will be punished under Florida's *Hate Crimes Act Of 1989,* considered by many to be a flaming example of anti-White discriminatory legislation. (Story *TIMES*, Apr 22, 1992.)

ED: There are more than 30,000 incidents of murder, rape, robbery, and physical abuse directed against Whites DAILY world- wide. This doesn't count "threats" - a thing so common as to be a non-event. In America, there are 12,000 anti-Christian attacks DAILY. There are documented cases of Jews and Blacks writing on their own buildings and getting national media coverage, while almost nothing is done to advertise the plight of tens of thousands of defenseless White victims who have legitimate complaints, who are actual bleeding victims of assault. The holocaust against them is carefully hushed up by the national media, while at the same time, it pulls out all stops to bash Whites who have the nerve to protest their treatment. White- bashing is the national sport of both the media and communist- leaning politicians. Either the governments - local, state and federal - will protect the White citizens of America or the law- abiding citizens of America will be forced to protect themselves.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 214

THE SHEEP AND THE WOLF

There are sheep and there are wolves. A sheep is a sheep. A wolf is a wolf. Wolves eat sheep. That's what they do. Sheep try to keep from being eaten. That's what they do. Wolves think it is unreasonable for sheep to complain. But, of course, that, too, is what they do.

The Sheep

Sheep are predictable. They all act the same way because that's the way they are bred. They tend to congregate and follow a shepherd. The shepherd leads them to green pastures. The sheep graze, grow fat, and produce mutton, wool, milk, cheese, and skins.

Obedient sheep obey their shepherd and tend to live lives which are productive and plentiful. Sheep who disobey their shepherd may wander from the flock and be injured.

Many die in the teeth of the wolf.

The smell of sheep is distinctive. They possess scent glands between their cloven hooves and leave their scent wherever they walk. Their urine and droppings also leave a distinctive odor. Sheep ranges are distinctive because of this. Sheep scent alone is sufficient to frighten most predators away from the flock. It is the area protected by the Shepherd and his dogs who will attack predators.

The Shepherd has strict rules. For countless generations he ruthlessly culled his flock. Sheep showing aggressive traits permitting them to attack and kill other sheep have been quickly eliminated. The result is that today it is almost impossible to find a sheep who will kill another sheep. Like breeds like.

While predators have countless ailments, sheep have few, and NO hereditary diseases. Most serious diseases they catch are brought in by outsiders, and these have sometimes been known to almost wipe out a flock.

When in danger sheep are led into the sheep fold by the shepherd.[1]

The Wolf

The best killer and the best fighter becomes leader of the wolf pack. Behaviorists call him the alpha wolf. He mates with a female who is the best fighter among the female

---

1 "Sheep of the pasture" bear the three proofs of Israel: (1) God's name - CHRISTIANS - **"They shall put my name upon the children of Israel." Num 6:27** (2) Isaac's name, SONS OF ISAAC - ISAACSONS - SAXONS, **"In Isaac shall thy name be called." Romans 9:7**, and (3) Adamic descent. "Man" in *Strong's Concordance* is the Hebrew "Adam". "Adam" means to "blush red". "Show blood in the face." Genuine Israelites (or Christians) can produce all three proofs. "CHRISTIAN"-"SAXON"-"MAN".

wolves. She is called the alpha female. The alpha female rules the pack in the absence of the alpha male. Other members of the wolf pack do not breed. The male and female alpha wolves mate and have many pups. This is one way pack leaders can be identified.

The total pack usually numbers between two and 8, although they may number up to 36. Lone wolves may leave to seek a hunting ground of their own. If he can find an unoccupied hunting area and an unattached female, a new pack may form. If not, his life is hard. Wolf packs do not welcome other wolves in their territories and will fight to keep them out. These fights can be deadly.

Social status in the rigid wolf pecking order is revealed by observing smiles and bows when wolves meet - the subservient wolf makes more of both. After meeting - wolves look away and seldom look directly at each other again. A "direct look" means - "fight".

Wolves communicate within the pack, and communicate with other packs as prey is chased from one hunting area to another hunting area where they cannot be safely followed. Hunting tactics and strategy are sophisticated and individual members cooperate to "team chase" quarry. When the kill is made, the alpha wolf eats first. Wolves can be injured or killed in disputes over the remainder.

The leading cause of death among wolves is other wolves. The next most frequent cause of death is disease caught from contaminated diet since wolves are scavengers. Death from parasites is next. Last is death inflicted by the prey.

Sheep Types

Like the wolf - the Christian is the result of selective

breeding. His shepherd is God the Word.[2] The Word tells him what to eat, what company to keep, and, demands that murderers, kidnapers, and rapists be put to death. For 1000 generations violators have been put to death. Like breeds like. Consequently, it is extremely difficult to find a Christian who will commit murder. Most Christians follow the wishes of their God and the result is that most are Law abiding, long lived, and have all they need in the way of worldly goods - neither too much nor too little.[3]

"Night Wolves"

"Wolves of the night" usually kill their prey in a climate of sheep-ignorance - their ignorance of what is safe and what is dangerous contained in the Word. "Night" is the Biblical expression for ignorance.

Alpha wolves become pack leaders because they kill many other wolves and kill much prey. "Human-wolves" become pack leaders when their killing ability justifies leadership. Most are also excellent thieves who steal many horses and cattle and are able to buy many wives and have many children. Like breeds like. An inspection of the jails of the west show them loaded with red- wolves. An inspection of the jails of the east show them to be filled with black-wolves. Wall street jails are full of tan trade-wolves. Wolves invariably run afoul of the law contained in the Word. That law was made for sheep. Sheep are sheep, Wolves are wolves. Sheep Law was made for sheep - wolves

2 "His name is called The Word of God." Re 19:13

3 *Give me neither poverty nor riches ... lest I be full, and deny thee ... or lest I be poor, and steal, and thus take the name of my God in vain." Prov 30:8-9*

obey their pack leader. Like breeds like.

Wolf Lifestyle - Diseases

Wolves are riddled with diseases. In addition to all usual diseases they often have their own exotic diseases. The black-wolf has a distinctive blood disease and is susceptible to TB, the tan trade-wolf has up to 30 diseases of the nervous system peculiar to him alone. Sheep, contacting wolves, have brought plagues back to their flock that have been disastrous.[4] AIDS is the most recent disaster. Testing disclosed that wolves are almost the sole plague carriers. To prevent alarming the flocks of sheep to the fact that wolf contact is dangerous, carrier-testing and identity- disclosure was outlawed. Doctors insisting on mandatory testing and quarantine risk being labeled - "anti-wolf".

Wolves are predators. Predators are hunters. Hunters travel light. Most seldom own anything that will hamper their chase from place to place. Their possessions usually are things that can quickly be converted into items easily portable. They tend to live in temporary apartments rather than home-folds, and keep their wealth in T-bills, cash, or corporate stock which can be instantly converted to cash, deposited in the back pocket, and off they go again! The "stock certificate" is their contribution to economics.

Sheep, having become used to associating with strangers not of adamic descent, often continue to try to place the stranger by identifying his place of birth. Sheep can usually

4 Non- venereal syphilis contracted in Mexico killed upwards of 50% of the population of Europe. Bubonic plague brought in from the near east killed 2/3s in many areas. The Black Death from the far east did the same. AIDS, the latest brought by integrationists from Africa is expected to match the others in total casualties.

give lengthy personal histories. On the other hand, a wolf's background can seldom be verified. Most say they come from distant places and tell stories that can't be confirmed. "My family was in the military - we came from all over." Seldom can cover stories be verified. "I am an independent entrepreneur and manage my own affairs." "I am a retired builder." "I am a dentist from Milwaukee." The recently invented "lie detector" created havoc with wolf cover-stories. An anti "wolf-hate" law had to be passed to severely restrict its use. The lie detector was a wolf disaster. Until its advent the sheep had no idea that the harmless wolves wandering on the sheep's range were anything other than harmless. The lie detector removed the sheep-spoor and revealed the wolf. The cover had been stripped away.

Wolves are seldom successful farmers. Farming is against his nature. It is a discipline that chains him to the soil, forces him to conserve and ration, and deprives him of the freedom to rest in the sun and run with the pack at night.

When they do farm - which is infrequently, their bushel per acre production is far below that of sheep.[5] Most times they are forced to hire sheep to do it. Their idea of hell is farming. On their own they can take a productive farm and reduce it to a desert in a remarkably short time before abandoning it. Their antipathy to the soil is a trademark of the wolf.

---

5 "And the Lord said ... the voice of thy brother's blood crieth unto me from the ground. And now art thou cursed from the earth ... When thou tillest the ground, it shall not bring forth or yield unto thee her strength; a fugitive and a vagabond shall thou be in the earth." Gen 4:8-12

Wolf Mercy

Wolves often toy with prey like a cat with a mouse. "Mercy" or compassion is not in the vocabulary of a predator. Prey may be kept alive for a purpose. If no purpose can be found - they are liquidated.

Sheep ranges invaded and then abandoned by wolves are discovered to contain innumerable sheep mass graves. The allied wolves of the east are supposed to have liquidated 35,000,000 of their own kind in their Gulags, in addition to killing most of the remaining sheep who still lived there, and great numbers in the lands they occupied for relatively short periods.

POWs in sheep camps suffered the normal attrition of prison life - about 3%. POWs in wolf prisons suffered between 50% and 100% deaths. In Afghanistan the wolves lost 14,000 men in combat, AND, over 300,000 casualties suffered in training and physical abuse over the same period. Wolves themselves cause most wolf causalities. This is the way wolves live.

Wolf Greetings

Sheep greet others as equals.[6] They make quiet requests and seldom blow car horns to demand right of way. Female sheep are honored and permitted to go first; doors are opened for them. Sheep even help wolves when they hunger or suffer disaster. All of these acts are pronounced "commendable" by the Shepherd, BUT, these very same acts are seen as signs of subservience in the eyes of wolves.

---

6 *"Ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, a holy nation." 1 Pet. 2:9*

A wolf covered with sheep scent may act as a sheep while among sheep, but he reverts to wolf behavior when among wolves. In the wolf community - car horns blare demanding right- of-way, arguments rage over a price charged, people shove and try to break in line, and, females must definitely help themselves. An opened door elicits no "thank you" from the female wolf who stalks through. It is her due from an "inferior" who admits he is inferior by opening the door in the first place.

A car with a flat tire stopped on the roadside is signal for a "sheep-in-armor" to offer help, but, to a wolf - it signals possible "prey".

Wolf Intelligence System

Wolves post sentinels. They insist on having at least one of their member in every club, school, and church. Every tentative plan discussed by the sheep is instantly known to the wolf pack before most sheep know them. Political organizations for the sheep are supplied with funds through wolf donations. Sheep who "dance with wolves" are elected by the "wolf-talk" monopoly. It is the job of those who dance with wolves to open sheep-fold doors for the wolves and to keep them open.

Where the wolf-economics reigns supreme,[7] the wolf's media also reigns supreme. It would be stupid of them to air

7 Usury is a contract considered fraudulent from its conception - where the victim promises to repay 11 when only 10 exists. Repayment can only be made by taking from another victim - but a victim is required. "Usury", the ultimate monopoly - empties the countryside, creates the city and super-state, and demands taxes, socialism, and communism to protect the monopoly - a capital crime under Biblical law. (Ezek 18:13)

any other opinion than their own wolf-howl. Wolf monopoly media ensure that individual sheep data banks receive nothing anti-wolfish. Media monopoly creates a political monopoly ruled by the media[8] in place of the rulers required by the Shepherd.[9] Sheep may vote for anyone they like, but, the only ones they know about are the candidates who dance with wolves - the ones given media publicity. The sheep complain that "there is no difference between political parties." Surprise!

The wolf knows exactly what sheep say about him. Self assured, he doesn't bother to deny the charges. Instead, he repeats them and charges the speaker with "wolf-hate", a serious charge when wolves are judge and jury and also levy punishment. Wolf mercy is a proverb.

Anti-Wolfism

To keep the pack from wandering and in hunting condition, pack-leaders continuously regale their packs with stories of the awful fate of the wolf who was betrayed by Little Red Riding Hood. Wolves are kept paranoid. All they can think of is that the woodsman may believe Little Red Riding Hood and take his ax and cut the wolf open so that the previously eaten grandmother can escape. This cheerful bedtime story for sheep is a reoccurring nightmare to wolves who see nothing at all amusing about it.

Wolves know EVERYTHING about the prey. They

8 *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15*

9 *"Thou shalt set him king over thee ... from among thy brethren ... thou mayest not set a stranger over thee who is not thy brother." Deu 17:15*

spend a lifetime learning his strengths and weaknesses and gathering information. They know his history. Pack leaders almost all have law degrees. They study his religion. Many know scripture better than most preachers. For the wolf, it's a question of life or death - to the preacher it is just a job. They know the sheep prophecy of the time when the rams will unite and emerge from their sheepfold shoulder to shoulder. This is another reason for the "fear" that identifies wolves.[10]

To avoid the woodsman's ax, wolf scouts are always testing the water. "Who do you think is responsible for the L.A. riots?" "Who do you think is responsible for rise of red communism?" "Who do you think is responsible for the recent war in the middle east?" To relieve the tremendous pent-up tension they almost "beg" the sheep to cry "WOLF"! If someone does - their worst suspicions are confirmed. They run to spread the dreaded news, "Someone has spotted a WOLF! They know! They know! All is lost!!" Chaos reigns temporarily as wolfdom goes to "red alert". Eerie howls rise into the night - warning howls - howls calling "strays" and "stragglers", calls that trigger wolfdom's well rehearsed damage control. It is a wolf ritual practiced again and again, over and over. Every Saturday "wolf-howl", and countless wolf periodicals carry clips of past "prey uprisings" and warn wolves - "never again!" The story of Little Red Riding Hood has lost none of its horror. The self-righteous wolf howl complains to the world that wolves are

10 "'Be trembling and quaking.' Then Cain trembled and became terrified; and through this sign did God make him an example before all the creation." I Adam & Eve 74:24-25

oppressed - "ANTI-WOLFISM must be stamped out!"

Converting Wolves Into Sheep

Wolves must get close to sheep to eat them. To do this they roll in sheep urine and droppings to disguise their odor and then calmly approach the sheep as if one of them. The sheep, seeing a strange visitor[11] are alarmed for a bit until they become used to the new arrival. Then the wolf may walk safely into the sheep fold[12] and take his time choosing his prey.

The easiest method to get into the sheepfold is for the wolf to become a sheep. This difficult feat is performed by having one who dances with wolves throw a sheepskin over the wolf, repeat magic words, and sprinkle water on him. It is then pronounced to the world that the wolf has become a sheep and is entitled to all rights and privileges associated with becoming a sheep. He may now come and go in the sheepfold as he likes.[13]

A minister recently told me this story. A friend of his took a wild orphaned wolf pup and raised him in his home like a dog. He ran and frolicked, and grew up like any other

---

11 "Stranger" has two meanings. *Strong's Concordance* lists the word in the Hebrew usually under "gêr" (1616), "zûwr" (2111), and sometimes "nokrîy" (5237). The "zûwr" (2111) stranger is the enemy, he is confrontational, one to be avoided. *(1) "There is no hope: no; for I have loved strangers (Heb:"zûwr - racial alien), and after them I will go." Jer 2:25. (2) "Receive a stranger into thine house, and he will disturb thee, and turn thee out of thine own." Ecclesiasticus II, 11:34.* The "gêr" (1616) stranger is the kinsman from afar. The one from a different political subdivision, but one to be accepted with open arms.

12 Wolves smell differently from sheep. Those who have worked or served with them in the army can tell you. The lack of deodorants reveals a difference that is VERY noticeable.

13 *"Gentiles shall ye take to wife purifying ... with an unlawful purification (baptism)." Testament of Levi 4:17*

normal dog. One day the man cut his hand chopping wood. It bled. He went into his house and fell asleep in his chair. While asleep the wolf licked his bleeding hand and tasted blood. The man was awakened to growls - "wolf growls". Opening his eyes he found his 100 pounds of grown puppy-dog-wolf standing directly in front of him with his teeth bared, and looking directly at him. His blood ran cold. He slowly slipped his hand into a nearby drawer, withdrew a pistol, and killed the wolf.

A wolf is a wolf. A wolf pup raised as a dog is a wolf. A part wolf dog is a wolf.[14] A baptized wolf is a wet wolf. Magic words said over a wolf can only make a magical wolf - not a dog. Like breeds like. God made the sheep and god made the wolf. He who dances with wolves is paid to fool the sheep, but God is not mocked.[15]

Evil Eye

The old sheep-rule is this; "Never trust someone who will not look you in the eye." It is a way of identifying a wolf. This is not foolproof. Some sheep are shy, and wolf pack leaders will look ANYONE in the eye. But, it is a good rule-of-thumb.

But if two wolves stand eye-to-eye, one may end up lying on the sidewalk outside a N.Y. restaurant with bullet holes

14 *"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord (Israel." De 23:2*

15 *(1) "Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost." Matt. 28:18-20, (2) "Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature" Mark 16:15* This refers to the scattered sheep. The Law still holds: *(3) "Go not unto the way of the Gentiles ... But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Math 10:5,6." (4) "I was sent to the lost sheep of the house of Israel, and to them alone." Matt 15:24*

in him. Among both dogs and wolves, the eye-to-eye look means - "fight". Black-wolves do it regularly in boxing matches to "psych" their opponents. Different strokes for different folks.

The "evil eye" is virtually unknown among sheep, but it is part of wolf-life. The "eye-to-eye" look of a pack leader or someone else important can bring disaster - a physical, economic, or social disaster. A compliment from one with the "evil-eye" about a baby may cause its death. To avoid these unpleasant effects many wolves will not look a person in the eye.[16] Many, even most, wolves wear charms that resemble a half moon, a hand with 4 fingers and the two middle ones retracted, crosses, or simple pieces of iron. It keeps away the "evil eye".[17]

Wolf Religions

Sheep look to their "Shepherd". The wolf looks to his pack leader. The pack leader leads the hunt and the pack downs its prey. The ultimate provider is thus - the wolfpack. They are their own messiah - their own savior. The wolf's god is a combination of pack leader, whose word is law, the pack, and the wolf himself. It could be no other way.[18]

"Hollywood" is a glimpse into wolf-heaven. The never ending delightful story of wolves forever killing opponents, pulling down prey, wolves copulating, or passing gas - "Oh

16 (1) *The Evil Eye*, Frederic Thomas Elsworthy, London 1895. (2) *The Evil Eye*, Clarence Maloney, editor, Columbia Univ Press, NY 1976.

17 Many from Transylvania and Hungary believe in werewolves and vampires.

18 "There are many nations ... all are his, and over all has he appointed spirits to rule ... but over Israel ... he alone is their ruler." Jubilees 15:23

what fun - what rapture"! Dirty filthy talk! No sheep laws - no sheep rules. Wolf heaven! This is as good as it gets! It's what people want!" The wolf can't imagine anyone wanting to waste time watching a flock of sheep eating grass and going "baaa"!

Every sheep household must listen to the wolves' nightly "wolf-howl". It is all that is available. Wolves use it to promote their wolf-approved brand of sheep-dip religion. Sheep-televangelists who "dance with wolves" are selected and they are given prime time. The wealth they receive is payment for persuading the flock to open the sheepfold so wolves can come in. With straight faces they admit that grandma has said that she has big teeth - "the better to eat you with", and a big nose "the better to smell you with", but the reason for that is because she is a "sinner". The wolf is really grandma and not a wolf. "She just needs to be saved."[19]

Coming from a televangelist it tends to set sheep-minds at ease. Certain sheep, the one not tightly wrapped, believe these fairy tales and open the doors to turn the sheepfold into a smelly wolf's den and pig's sty with sheep-bones scattered about. The televangelists coldly say whatever is required to stay on the air. They are well paid and content. The sheep pay the price. It is some small comfort to watch the false shepherds led to jail one by one.[20]

---

19 (2) *"Whosoever (of Israel. Matt 15:24) shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved." Rom 10:13. (2) "Saved from our enemies, and from the hand of all that hate us!" Luke 1:71. (3) "He that endureth to the end shall be saved." Matt 10:22*

20 (1) *"Woe to them ... that justify the wicked for reward." Isiah 5:22-23.* (2) "If a false witness rise up ... Then shall ye do unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother." Deu 19:16-19. (3) "Judge this rather, that no man put a stumbling block or an occasion to fall in his brother's way." Romans 14:13

Wolf Training

Wolf pack leaders, deal with sheep-law, so almost all have law degrees. They have to know sheep rules so that they can know where to go and what to do and what not to do. Wolves don't use this training for their own use since most have no law but obey "policy" - the policy of their next level up pack leader.

Wolf Strategy

The wolf must gain entry into the sheepfold if he is to eat sheep. This obstacle is the first to be surmounted. To pass gate-watching rams they can either don a sheepskin to fool the gatewatchers, or pay the gatewatchers to let him pass.

The protective Word of the Shepherd must be driven from sheep schools, courts, and wolves must be planted in the seminaries to teach the sheep. Confusion is the object.

Then the gates must be opened to allow the wolf packs to be recruited from outside, more wolves make it easier to deal with the flock. Any type of wolf is suitable for this work, white, yellow, or red, since all are united to hunt sheep. Electing sheep who dance with wolves guarantees the open gate.

All that is then needed is to keep the sheep occupied until all is complete and it is too late to stop matters. This is accomplished by paying black robed legal and religious sheep to mesmerize the flock until time to slaughter them.

In all this it never occurs to the wolves that if the sheep die they too will be doomed. There will be nothing left to eat and the wolves will inherit a desolate continent the way it was before the sheep arrived and cleared pastures.

Imperium

The great commission given the sheep is to go into all the world and tell the sheep that obeying the Word of the Shepherd saves them from being eaten by wolves. The next is to learn the ways of the wolf to keep from being eaten.

Wolves kill, rend, eat and destroy. Sheep build, create, gather, and help. Sheep do one thing - wolves another. A sheep is a sheep. A wolf is a wolf. Sheep do not wish the wolf ill, they just don't want to be eaten. But, in spite of sheep wishing wolves the best - the fact is that wolves eat sheep. That is what they do - and those sheep taught by the Shepherd are acutely aware that that is what they do.

HELP! - STOCKHOLDER LIST NEEDED

In 1841 the 2nd Bank of the U.S. failed. The list of stockholders was made public and it was discovered that most of the stock had British owners.

Does any reader have, or know of the location of the list of names of those stockholders? A historian, whose credentials I respect, believes that those stock holders were not Rothschild agents as has so often been suggested, but agents of the Church of England.

LETTERS

DECEIVED STRANGERS: "Dear Dick: Your report on "Deceived Strangers" appears to be contrary to the command of Jesus *"Go ye into all the world and preach the gospel to every creature." Mk 16:15 and Mt. 28:19."* B. H. - Florida

ED: Not at all. The scriptures say: *"These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, Go not unto the*

way of the Gentiles, and unto any city of the Samaritans enter ye not: But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 10:5,6., and again *"I was sent to the lost sheep of the house of Israel, and to them alone." Matt 15:24*, and still again *"For thou art not sent ... but to the house of Israel." EZ 3:5.* Jesus even says *"I pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given me, for they are thine." John 17:9.*

God has a reason for what he says. He tells his servants to go into all the world because Israel is there - but in going, to go to Israel alone. When he says "to every creature" he is talking about every creature of Israel - or Jesus would be fighting himself - and that cannot be.[21]

BECKWITH TRIAL - SEP 8, 1992: Byron de la Beckwith, 71, twice tried and twice aquitted for the slaying of the NAACPs Medgar Evers, is being held without bail awaiting still a third trial. Hinds County Circuit Court Judge L. Breland Hilburn was petitioned by almost 100 people to reconsider his order denying bail. The *Clarion-Ledger*, of Jackson, Miss. March 6, 1992, reported that a telephone survey of 614 people found that 7 out of 10 favored bail. One caller said that "Beckwith is a political prisoner, not a criminal." Another said that "holding Beckwith is the most horrible injustice that has ever been created upon the American people."

CATHOLIC PRIEST RETURNS TO FOLD: "Disgrun-

---

21 *"As my Father hath sent me even so I send you." John 20:21* The Father sent Him to the lost sheep of the house of Israel, Math 15:24. See news item at end of letter.

tled with the Catholic church, former revolutionary priest Osofo Okomto Damuah has cast aside westernized religion in favor of traditional African beliefs ... For 25 years, Damuah worked ... as a priest in Ganana's Roman Catholic Church . Today, ... he vehemently rejects anything Christian, western or missionary. ... 'You cannot tell me that Christ is the only way to God. That's an insult, ... Before the white man came to Africa, nobody condemned the gods, or the mini-gods, or the spirits ... who knows God better than the traditional religious priest?" ...

"He shuns the Bible ... 'We should not believe bible stories ...' Damuah also blasts Africa's colonial masters 'who used derogatory terms such as pagan to downgrade our traditional religion.' He defends his faith as a genuine approach to God ... There is nothing idolatrous about it.'" (From *The Christian News*

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 215

BATTLE OF THE CATALONIAN FIELDS

The year was 451 AD. A million men faced each other. The opposing lines stretched into the distance as far as the eye could see, and on and on for miles and miles. Still there was not enough room for them all. In places, companies and regiments stood behind other companies and regiments, a hundred men deep, waiting for a place in the fighting line. In other places they waited five-hundred deep.

This was the heart of France - The Catalonian Fields. The destiny of Christendom lay in the balance. If the Hun invaders won, Europe was theirs - and the Huns always won.

Sitting on their horses beneath horse-tail banners, the Huns and their subject-allies the Ostrogoths, Gepidae, the recently allied Franks and Vandals, and many other Teutonic tribes, awaited orders from their unconquerable leader - Attila.

Catalonian Fields

Atilla, his Huns and allies were stopped by the allied Visigoth and Roman armies. A million men fought and perhaps half died on this one day. In places men fought on piles of bodies 30 feet high.

Opposite, beneath their eagles and behind locked shields, the Roman infantry awaited the commands of their leader, Aëtius. Today, when facing the Hunnic cavalry, they would have cavalry themselves, the absence of which had earlier severely curtailed their warfare against the illusive Hun. A treaty with their long -time enemies, the Visigoths, commanded by their bold leader Theodoric, brought these formidable warriors to the field and provided the Romans with a mobile guard for their vulnerable flanks. The long lines of these mounted Gothic northmen waited, the pennants on their upraised long-lances fluttered in the breeze.

Both armies inched closer and closer together as newly-arriving units of the Hunnic army jostled and crowded for places in the front line - contingents that never seemed to stop arriving. Men were crowded shoulder to shoulder, front to back. The quick flashing maneuvers of the Hunnic cavalry were unthinkable in this crush of humanity - there was no room for their famed lightning maneuvers.

The Huns

The Huns themselves were described as having a yellowish skin, long arms, large chests, and narrow, slanting eyes. Many of their warriors had skulls deformed in childhood by a wooden board fastened tightly to their heads.[1] Other Huns were European types that could only be distinguished by their clothing and weapons. They were not European, however, their ancestry usually contained Hunnic ancestors.

Their arms consisted of bow, lance, lariat, sword and whip. There were three types of arrows - arrows for long, medium, and short ranges. The short-range arrows were the heavy armor piercing type. The traditional Hunnic tactic against an enemy was to shoot arrows at him until he fell into disarray, or was fretted into an ill-advised charge. Once his solid lines were broken, with small groups lured away from the protection of their fellows, the Huns quickly closed on them. Mounted foes were lassoed and pulled from their horses, or his horse was made to fall by locking his horse's legs together with a Hunnic whip. When the main body of an enemy was thoroughly demoralized and disorganized, the Huns charged with lance

1 The American Flathead Indian tribe disfigured their young in the same manner.

and sword to administer the coup-de-gras. The Hun style of combat appeared to be a wide open melee - but was in fact carefully thought-out and disciplined.

Hunnic chariots were like the chariots of other nations. They had vanquished their enemies on scores of battlefields. Javelin throwers, standing next to drivers, used the wild 30-mile-an-hour sling-shot chariot charge to heave javelins long distances into a massed enemy. The chariots then quickly circled back and repeated the performance. The enemy, without the advantage of the 30-mile-an-hour javelin boost, had to patiently endure the attack without being able to reply. At best, they could try to to hit these rapidly moving armored targets with bow and arrow - which was like trying to hit an American Indian on horseback. Today, there were no traditional chariot maneuvers. There was no room. The sky grew black with arrows loosed ten thousand at a time, one after another, for almost ten minutes, until each Hunnic archer had fired off his supply of 60 arrows. Then the chariots were ordered forward. Wheel to wheel, with no room for maneuver, they dashed straight at the Roman lines - closer and closer. Unable to maneuver left or right, they careened wildly until the horses impaled themselves on the spears the Romans had implanted in the ground in front of their lines as protection from such attacks. Following in the chariots' wake, the Hunnic cavalry thundered down on the Romans - thousands upon thousands of horses and men - to pile up on the wreckage of the chariots.

Down went horses and men. Stumbling to their feet, the smaller Hunnic warriors, clad in leather armor, wielding spears and stone axes, now without their quick little horses to take them out of danger, or shields to protect them from sword cuts, climbed over piles of their own horses and dead

to get at the Romans.

The Romans

The Roman soldiers were Roman in name only. They were Germans recruited into the Roman service and trained to fight as Roman infantry. Shoulder to shoulder - rectangular shields held at eye level - short swords darting out at the faces of the shield-less attackers, they fought in lines three deep. The front line fought only five minutes before being replaced by the second line, which was replaced five minutes later by the third line.[2] The Huns, unable to fight their traditional battle of maneuver, or being able to retreat because of the press of bodies, were forced to fight the Roman infantry in the type of battle the Roman legions were trained to fight best - in an infantry line that rotated ever-fresh fighters to the front. The individual Huns fought until exhaustion prevented them from raising their arms, and then they were cut down to be instantly replaced by another Hun, who suffered the same fate a few minutes later.

The Visigoths & Ostrogoths

Visigoths were faced by the Ostrogoths. The Visigoths were allied to the Romans - their enemy for the last 70 years. On the other side the Ostrogoths were allied to the Huns. The Goths, both Visigoth and Ostrogoth were East Germans - the same people as the West Germans who served in the Roman-Germanic army.

The newly-developed Visigothic cavalry was the ances-

2 Readers who have boxed three - three minute rounds - know how absolutely exhausting a single three minute round of "all- out" fighting can be.

tor of Western chivalry. Events had forced them to develop their own style of armor, armament, and tactics that became the standard of Western Chivalry. They were protected with steel helmet, leather armor reinforced with steel plates, and shields. They were mounted and armed with long-handled throwing axes, long steel- bladed swords, and long lances. Physically larger than the Hun, they achieved their best results when they charged boot-to-boot en masse against an enemy which had gotten into a position where they could not quickly retreat. Such a charge created rubble and consternation in its wake. As quickly as they had charged, they turned and executed quick retreats to safety behind islands of their own heavily-armed infantry whose rear ranks doubled as archers - archers who gave as good as they took. There, they were safe from entangling lariats and endless flights of armor- piercing Hunnic arrows.

Their cousins in the service of the Huns, the Ostrogoths, were armed in Hunnic style - light leather armor and helmet, lance, curved sword, lariat, and whip.

The Battle

Neither army retreated. What followed was described by the Gothic historian Jodanes simply as "ruthless, manifold, immense, obstinate."[3] The opponents stood toe-to-toe all day long. There was no retreat. The piles of slain grew - five, ten, twenty deep in places. The armies struggled back and forth on hills of human bodies - at the bottom were the horses, chariots, and riders of the first attack. These had

3 *Encyclopedia Britannica*, 14th Ed., Attila, p661.

disappeared from sight - covered with the bodies of the slain. When the sun set Attila had lost 300,000 men of the horde.[4] Other estimates of the number of dead start at 162,000. Attila had lost the first and only battle of his career. It was a decisive loss. The Goths lost their king, Theodoric, but the West hung on to the victory. The next day Attila took the remnant of his army across the Rhine to his base in Pannonia - but it wasn't over.

Attila's End

Attila's battle losses in France were heavy. Withdrawing across the Rhine River, he returned to his Pannonian home. In the spring of 452, he sallied forth to sack Italy. Famine and epidemic forced him to halt after plundering Po Valley cities. It was then he received Pope Leo I, who had been sent as an emissary of the Roman Emperor. Following his own maxim of never revealing secret negotiations with the enemy, Attila never revealed the agreement he reached with Leo I. However, he shortly returned across the Alps.

In 453, he took Ildico, the daughter of a Germanic chief whom he had executed for revolting against Hunnic rule, for a wife. Attila indulged himself in wives. He had 300.

The next morning he was found dead in a pool of blood. The story the Huns passed about was that he had burst a blood vessel. The rumor persisted that Ildico, to revenge her shame of being taken by a stranger, killed him.[5]

---

4 *Leadership Secrets of Attila The Hun*, p. 73, Wess Roberts, Peregrine Pub. Co., Rohnert Park, CA 94928, 1985.

To allow the world to believe that Attila had been killed by a woman was something that the Huns could not allow - which may account for the burst blood vessel story. History does not tell us what was the subsequent fate of Ildico. It does say that she may have accomplished what the combined armies of the West could not.

When word was received that Attila was dead, the coalition of Germanic tribes subject to the Huns revolted. After a succession of battles, they defeated the Huns in Pannonia at a major battle at the Nedao River in which 30,000 Huns were slain, including Attila's oldest son.

While the German tribes revolted against Hunnic overlords, others took service in Roman armies. The Ostrogoths left and took service with the Eastern Roman Empire, thereby depriving the Huns of their long-term services and reducing them to just another despised warring tribe of outlaw strangers.

==========

LETTERS

NEWS FROM EUROPE: "Dear Richard: "Repossessed homes in ENGLAND are now going to be used to house London's homeless foreigners. Since I was in SWEDEN last fall, 11 immigrants have been shot and killed on the streets of Stockholm. A railroad station where they gather was bombed. In GERMANY, Boris Becker picked up a black girl friend and was promptly booed off one tennis court. The

5 *(1) "Thou shalt not take a wife ... of the Canaanites ... but thou shall go ... to my kindred, and take a wife." Gen 24:3,4. (2) "So shall we be separated, I and all of Thy people, from all the people that are upon the face of the earth." Ex 33:16. (3) "I am the Lord your God, which have separated you from other people." Lev 20:24*

Germans now openly speak of the 1 million Germans starved to death by the Americans after WWII was over. ENGLAND depends on its fishing fleet and has always kept its coastal waters to itself. The EC was asked to rule on a request by the Spanish fleet to use that area. The EC ruled that there is no such thing as English waters. The Spanish fishing fleet is the world's largest and has fished out the Mediterranean. English waters won't support two fishing fleets. SCOTLAND nearly kicked the traces, as you no doubt heard. A question of time. In Munich, GERMANY, 10,000 natives can find no place to live. The government has taken all available rental property for immigrants. Continuation of the Oktoberfest, held in Munich for the past 150 years, is in doubt. The 200-acre ground is occupied by hundreds of immigrants. In FRANCE, immigration and racial integration are becoming stubborn public issues. Media attacks don't work any more. An intelligence chap here reports that American prep school Jews send their sons to WISCONSIN camps to be trained in handling mortars, grenades and automatic weapons. What have you heard?" O. D. - Paris

ED: Rabbi Meir Kahane in his book *The Jewish Defense League*, stated that there had been a training camp in New York. This is the first I've heard about camps in Wisconsin.

NAZI PARTY & LAND: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I've noted from your writings that you have reservations about the Hitler party of Germany. Why? I've read their platform and it beats both the American Democratic and Republican platforms. Germany was also first out of the 1930s depression. Their roads, ships, and planes were the best in the world." O. K. - Arkansas.

ED: The party of Adolph Hitler criticized the Jewish banking monopoly but did little to break it up because it was defended by the world media and by Christian evangelicals who profited from being boosted by the media.

Neither did he address the LAND monopoly of the Catholic Church nor the land monopoly of the German Protestant nobility protected by the Lutheran Church. To this day this monopoly ties up giant tracts of German land promised by God to his people. THAT is the key question - and we are talking about most of the land area of Germany. The question of who will own the land has caused Europe almost 1,000 years of wars and millions of dead. The strife won't go away until it is resolved. How can the land be divided as ordered by God if it is tied up in monopolies organizations who give lip service but refuse to obey the Word which is God. Religious politicians continue to stir the pot hoping to get Church land back.[6]

It wasn't an accident that Protestant East Germany was given over to the tender mercies of the Soviet Slavs after WWII - a la "St. Bartholomew's Day" and Catholic W. Germany wasn't. It wasn't an accident that the communists confiscated the protestant estates that they had earlier taken from the Catholic Church, who had first taken them from the people. It isn't an accident that the present Catholic Pope is a Polish Slav able to make deals with Polish Catholic politicians. It isn't an accident that there is a truce of long

6 LAND DIVIDED: *"The land shall be divided for an inheritance ... To many thou shalt give the more ... to few thou shalt give the less ... the land shall be divided by lot: according to ... their fathers they shall inherit." Num 26:53-55. "The land shall not be sold for ever: for the land is mine." Lev 25:13-28:* MONOPOLIES: *"Woe unto them that join house to house, that lay field to field, till there be no place, and they may be placed alone in the midst of the earth." Isaiah 5:8*

standing between the Catholic Church and communism.

Today, the German Protestant princes fight to retrieve land their ancestors confiscated from the Roman Catholic Church during the Reformation. The Catholic Church got this land from the people in exchange for praying land owners out of "purgatory". The new Polish state confiscated the German Protestant land and holds it in escrow for concessions from the Catholic Church. The Catholic Church has made some sort of deal with them to get partial or entire possession of the land they consider theirs.

When the smoke clears, the only ones who will be shafted once again will be the people - regardless of religion - whose land it is. The Shepherd says the monopoly of these religious and political leaders is wrong. The land is to be divided among God's people and never ever to be sold.

VIGILANTES IN ENGLAND: "Dear Richard: Just finished reading your excellent book *Vigilantes of Christendom.*[7] I must say you gave me a history lesson that I never learned in school. I'm beginning to see things as they are. Every once in a while a book makes you tingle and *Vigilantes* is such a book, even though it says nothing the Bible doesn't say. The foreigners pouring into Britain are making things difficult. I see incidences of people beginning to defend themselves against outrages protected by the government." M. J. - London, England

---

CAIN: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Are you aware of the 'Cain-satanic seed line?' I have a booklet which states that Eve

7 Virginia Pub. Co., P.O. Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $18/copy.

was seduced by Satan and Adam did not begat Cain." F. Z. - Florida

ED: This theory is found 1st century Christian literature. Sometime I will write on the subject. (The story may be found in HR #286 & #287.)

HOSKINS BOOKS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: It's perfectly clear! The media came down on your book *Vigilantes Of Christendom* because it exposed its complicity in starting wars and promoting genocide. None of the recent wars would have developed into bloody carnage without their fabricated stories about the other side's atrocities - almost all of which have later been proved to be lies." D.S. - New York

---

U.S. ARMY IN GERMANY: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: The American army appears to be doing everything possible to make the Germans dislike them. The Soviet menace has disappeared, but the American army holds maneuvers including tanks and heavy weapons which go crashing through fields and forests, up village streets, and they do it without informing the Germans or asking their permission. Jet planes fly low at high speed over villages, stampeding livestock and smashing windows and dishes. The Americans are acting as if this were 1945 and they were the newly-arrived conquerors.

"Even the American-selected German politicians and judges have started being polite to the German people, something they have not done since 1945. They must wonder what will happen to them when the American army goes home and will no longer be there to protect them." A. M. - Germany

---

L.A. RIOTS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: You haven't given an explanation for the L.A. riots." R. M. - California

ED: "There's profit in dissension." Guaranteed loans are being made to rebuild a billion dollars worth of property that the bank-controlled media[8] incited the Blacks to burn down the city. While Blacks and Whites hassle each other they don't have time to sympathize with the thousands being daily foreclosed and evicted by usury contracts. Then too, in times of chaos - the organized few can control an unorganized many. Witness the wolf packs' takeover of Russia.

WHITE HORSE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: The scriptures say: *"And I saw heaven opened, and beheld a white horse; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war." Rev 19;11.* The symbol of the Saxon is the white horse. It this the meaning?" R. K. - Virginia

ED: That is my belief. The traditional symbol of the Saxon has always been the white horse. Pennsylvania and German barns, sails on Dutch boats, and Danish t-shirts, bear the white horse. The scriptures continue: *"And the armies which were in heaven followed him upon white horses, clothed in fine linen, white and clean, And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, and with it he should smite the nations." Rev 19:14-15.*

L.A. LAW: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Here in L.A. the Black

8 Most corporate stock is held in street name in bank trust departments to avoid inheritance taxes. The banks vote this stock held in their name and thereby control most large corporations.

mayor ordered the non-Black storekeepers who defended themselves arrested for discharging firearms within city limits. He's also fired the White police chief and is hiring a Black one. Your December 'Black Republics' was prophetic. " O. L. - California

---

"MAN": "Dear Mr. Hoskins: In Genesis 1:27 *'God created man in his own image ... male and female created he them.'* In Chapter 2: 7 "God formed man of the dust of the ground ... and he took one of his ribs ... and made he a woman." Are these two separate distinct creations of 'man'?" G. M. - Illinois

ED: The book of Jasher is quoted in Samuel. The rest of the book was left out because of space. I believe the 1st and 2nd chapters of Genesis are different books, now treated as chapters of one book. Both tell the same story, but from different sources. The reader is supposed to go to originals for details - if he can find them. Whether Eve was made at the same time as Adam or from his rib is unimportant when compared to the fact that God (The Word) created man (Adam- he who blushes red) in his (the Word's - the laws, statutes, & judgments) image. Now, THAT's important! "Ribs", "Adam", and dust are just detail when compared with the message - which is always and forever - the "Word!"

UNFILTERED NEWS

SCRIP: As predicted in WC/PC - scrip is back. It has been issued by the hundreds of millions by the state of California.

MEDIA BIAS: Grand Wizard Thom Robb of the KKK

led 50 of his supporters to Washington Park, Iowa to again furnish copy to the media and humiliation, abuse and another defeat to Whites. Five hundred counter-demonstrators made the Robb effort look puny. A large picture in the *News & Daily Advance*, Lynchburg, May 31, 1992 shows a heavily outnumbered young White boy being held down while a Black jumps on his head. The *News*, a typical media organ, found no comparison in this with the LA King affair.

This is about the umpteenth time a Tom Robb debacle has helped the opposition and the trillionth time the media has used such antics to justify and incite increased wolf attacks on the sheep. The 1868 KKK knew better and would have had something to say to the likes of Robb.

KISSINGER'S PLANS FOR GERMANY: Henry Kissinger recently stated: "One of the greatest challenges could result from the 'new definition of Germany's role'. The US could be forced, with devastating consequences, to step in and re-establish equilibrium. Germany has become so strong that the existing European institutions cannot manage by themselves to guarantee a balance between Germany and her partners. It would be in no one's interest if Germany and Russia should see each other as the main allies. If both powers should draw too close to each other the danger of hegemony, or supremacy, arises." Kissinger continued: "Without US involvement, Great Britain and France would not be in a position to guarantee the political equilibrium in Europe. Without U.S. influence in Europe, Germany would have 'no anchor to counteract nationalistic temptations". When faced with a choice of a Western partner, "Russia would probably opt for Germany than for France. Therefore, it would be vital that France, via the EC,

retain her veto power over German politics and that NATO with the US as the chief power, remain strong."

AFRICAN PROTESTANT CHURCH of S. Africa has declared itself to be fully in agreement with the stand of the leader of the Conservative Party, Dr. Andries Treurnicht. Treurnicht maintains that separate development is a biblically-based and divinely- instituted order. The director of the APK said, "separation is the only way in which different peoples can live together peacefully."

KISSING: "Kissing now must be considered a form of oral sex - scoff at this at your peril. Every body fluid tested has been found to be capable of carrying the AIDS virus." *AIDS*, Dr. William Cambell Douglas

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 216

RUBY RIDGE MURDERS PART I

Marshals Ambush Mountain Family

You will find the following story hard to believe. The final acts have still to be played. For the past week I have been speaking at a church conference which had attendees from the county in Idaho where the shooting occurred. Each day, church members would report to me news from family members living nearby. These reports were almost the only news available for several days because of the almost complete news blackout. Rumors were rife. They still are. Truth is there, too - but it is difficult to find in the establishment announcements. Since people have been left alive, "damage control" press releases are now beginning to appear.

Press Release

"It's a white Rodney King case," said Red Beckman, two-time Montana gubernatorial candidate, referring to the murder of the thirteen-year-old Weaver boy in north

Idaho by federal marshals.

"We demand that the child killers be arrested - all of them - and held for murder. Whites are entitled to the same rights and considerations as Blacks in this nation. If this were a Black child that had been murdered, the federal marshals would already be in jail. We demand a federal grand jury investigation by an independent body. As it appears, Mr. Weaver was a victim of a federal set-up. The justice department's hands have been tainted in this matter." concluded Mr. Beckman.

Aug 31, 1992, 10 a.m. Monday: A week of confusing, contradictory, and shocking events. A phone call to Colorado this morning gives this latest scenario as the most probable events of the shootings on the Weaver mountain. It is information which supposedly came from Col. Bo Gritz' talk with Weaver yesterday in Gritz' effort to save Weaver's life and the lives of the remaining members of his family. Weaver and Gritz served together in Special Forces in Vietnam.

The Latest Story

The Weavers were in their cabin - Randy 44, the mother - Vicki 43, her 9- month-old baby, a daughter 16, a son Samuel 13, a daughter 10, and a visitor named Harris 24, who had stayed after having brought food.

After 18 months living on the mountain there was an ongoing shortage of food. Hunting provided much of what there was. The dog began to bark. Weaver 44, Harris 24, and the boy Sam 13, grabbed their hunting rifles thinking that the dog had started up a deer.

Sammy rushed out first and was first to run into an armed stranger sneaking up to the house in camouflage dress. The

stranger shot the dog. Anyone who will shoot a dog will shoot a man. The culprit was a federal marshal destroying private property while trespassing on private property.[1] The boy shot at the stranger. Weaver, hearing the shooting, fired his shotgun as an alarm and called for everyone to run to the cabin.

The boy Sammy turned, and on his father's own property was shot in the back and killed as he ran to shelter. Harris shot the killer.

Weaver and Harris crawled out in the dark and took the boy's body to an outbuilding where they washed and wrapped it to prepare it for burial.

Unknown to them, the assailants had not gone away. They had crept even closer to the cabin. When Weaver and Harris went out to get Sammy's body to bury it, the marshals tried to kill them. Weaver was shot in the arm. The mother, having lost her son, came to the door with her baby in her arms to see the cause of the disturbance. A government sniper aimed carefully and neatly shot her between the eyes. It was a good shot. Fragments from the exploding bullet emerging from the back of her skull seriously wounded Harris.

Harris surrendered last night. His wounds were festering. He gave himself up on guarantee from Col. Bo Gritz that the marshals wouldn't kill him. Randy Weaver won't come out of the cabin. He does not trust the word of the marshals.

The cabin is surrounded by 800 marshals, two tanks, numerous armored personnel carriers, and helicopter gun-

1 *"If he ... hath spoiled by violence (mugging, armed robbery) ... he shall surely die, his blood shall be upon him." Eze 18:10-13.*

ships fly by constantly. Randy, at this writing, is in the cabin with his three daughters aged 16, 10, and 9 mos. The body of their mother is with them. In an outbuilding lies the body of Sammy, aged 13.

What's Going On

I've written this article five times. When I think it's finished - another story emerges. It is the result of the establishment- imposed news blackout. No one was allowed up the road to find out the truth. Armed guards stopped you. The FBI spokesman walked down the road once a day this past week to read a prepared statement, and then turned and walked back the way he came. He seldom said anything believable. The proof is that there are all sorts of local protesters with signs saying things like "Weaver today - you tomorrow!"

The background story heard most often is that the FBI wanted Weaver to become an informer for them. He refused. An "acquaintance", actually an FBI informant posing as a friend, dropped by with a couple of shotguns. Weaver inspected them and handed them back. The informant took them to the FBI who dusted them and found Weaver's fingerprints.

Even then, it depended on where you measured - the gun (or guns). One way they were (or was) 1/4 inch longer than the other making it legal - the other way made it an illegal shotgun. Illegal shotguns are called "sawed-off shotguns". "Sawed-off shotguns" get you 5 to 10 years in a federal prison. The person receiving such a sentence HAS to act as an informant for the "requesting" agency or he must actually serve the time in jail for the full 10 years, or however long the sentence is. It's an offer difficult to refuse.

A federal warrant was issued charging Weaver with selling an illegal weapon. Weaver bristled. He said he was being framed. He ignored it.

If the FBI wanted Weaver, they could have gotten him any Sunday when he drove down to church. Everyone knew that. The story I was told was this: One day Weaver was driving down the rocky winding road from his cabin on the mountain when he saw a pregnant woman standing by a disabled car. It had its hood up. He stopped to help, and men in hiding rushed out, caught, handcuffed, and dragged him before a federal judge. The judge released him on a $5,000 bond.

He went back up on his mountain to his family and refused to come down again because he didn't want to inform on his friends or to go to jail for 5 or 10 years either. He naively demanded an apology from the feds. His friends in the neighborhood sympathized and took him supplies so that he wouldn't have to come down more than necessary. They knew him because he had run for sheriff and was almost elected on a ticket of enforcing only those laws the people wanted to be enforced.

Media Conditioning

For the past 18 months the media has dropped a squib in the newspapers weekly about the man in the cabin in Idaho who is up there defying the government. The American public has been kept aware that he is there.

The media has also reviled him. He has constantly been described as "a potentially dangerous ex-special forces anti-government white supremacist, living on a mountain top in northern Idaho, defying the government of the United States."

Having made the point, the media now addresses him as "Supremacist" Weaver - instead of the usual "Mister" Weaver, or Randy Weaver.[2]

Speculation Is Rife

The establishment says that seven marshals were flown in to merely "recon" the area. That's nonsense. They meant to "get" Weaver. To recon an area you send a couple of scouts. Seven men have tremendous firepower. It is an assault team.

The media refuse to discuss the parallel between the Rodney King case and the Randy Weaver case. The inference that must be drawn is that if Randy Weaver were Black the marshals would be in jail now charged with murder, but since he is White - he doesn't count.

Stories are told of people hearing gunfire as Weaver well-wishers run into patrols of marshals in the mountains. No one I have called has confirmed this.

There are stories of helicopters dumping a thin gaseous substance on the cabin that was blown away by the wind before it reached the cabin. This story was followed by another of people being removed from their homes in a five-mile radius. When they returned they found their cats and dogs dead. Strange as it seems - this story will not die. I have heard it half a dozen times.

There is another interesting story. It is reported that a couple of enterprising newsmen climbed a tree on a nearby

2 If "mister" is to be superseded by "supcmacist" as a title of address, the question arises - does this apply only to whites, or does it apply to others also? What docs one call a black panther or a Zionist? or a newspaper creature? Are they "mister" or are they referred to as "supremacist"? or is it to become an optional greeting?

hill and kept the cabin under surveillance with telescopic lens. They were discovered at the same time a helicopter sprayed kerosene on the cabin. Nothing happened. The newsmen were threatened and told to leave. That's the story, but they are supposed to have the incident on video. Make of it what you will.

Another story says that Belgian paratroops training in a nearby state have been put on standby in case they are needed - although what they are doing with the 800 marshals who are presently at the site right now I can't imagine.

Still another story says that the feds have raided a "survivalist" group in Georgia and confiscated their guns.

School opening is being delayed in the nearby towns. They have been commandeered to handle the hundreds of arriving marshals.

Story Leaks Out

Someone called and told me that Peter Jennings in his nationwide broadcast said that it looked like Weaver was set up. Someone else called to say that Paul Harvey is reported to have offered to pay all Weaver's legal expenses if he will come out of his cabin and turn himself over to the federal authorities.

Why?

The question that defies an answer is WHY? Weaver was charged with a misdemeanor. You are not supposed to kill someone because of a misdemeanor. This Weaver double-murder is messy. Especially in an election year. It's going to be hard to explain. There are live witnesses. Otherwise it appears to be a repeat of the farmer Arthur Kirk incident. Kirk was shot down in his own doorway. Later witnesses

noted toe dragmarks showing that his body had then been dragged into the yard where it was found in a pool of blood. A dead man's heart stops - he doesn't bleed much. Kirk bled a lot - he had been left to bleed to death - his heart slowly pumping blood onto the ground. The story the establishment gave the press was that he had charged out the door firing his weapon, but the empty shells were found at the left rear of the body. Ask a marksman how that can be.

Gordon Kahl's case was similar. He was shot in the back of the head. The story the establishment told in his case was that he and the dead sheriff had a face-to-face shoot-out. It's hard to get a bullet in the back of the head in a face-to-face shoot-out.

The Election Year Explanation

One cynic speculated that D.C. kept the "Weaver card" on ice for 18 months to try to get the Black vote - just before election. Instead of a nice quick vote-getting story of a strong government squashing a "white, anti-government racist", the "Weaver card" fouled up. This particular subject won't die. The case has been turned into a *White Rodney King Case* and the Bush administration really doesn't want a *Black Rodney King Case* and a *White Rodney King Case* - both at the same time this close to election. This is why the story was blacked out over most of the nation.

Politics - As Usual

Rodney King, a Black, was beaten and received the support and backing of TV, radio, and newspapers day and night from that time on. The media, Bush and Clinton, and the nation's church leaders who howled for the police hides, have nothing to say so far when the victim is White.

Monday, Aug. 31, 1992: The TV just announced that "Supremacist" Weaver has just surrendered. When asked who this Col. Bo Gritz is, the one who served with Weaver in Vietnam - instead of saying that he is America's most decorated soldier the media said that he was someone connected with the KKK.

Point of Law

1. The marshals responsible for trespass with intent to kill or kidnap with force, and the actual murderers themselves, must be brought to justice:

> ***"If he ... spoiled by violence (mugging, armed robbery) ... he shall surely die, his blood shall be upon him." Eze 18:10-13.***

> ***"Ye shall take no satisfaction (substitute) for the life of a murderer, which is guilty of death: but he shall surely be put to death." Num 35:31***

An argument that it is unknown who fired the fatal shots won't hold up either. Being at the scene and not firing a weapon is no longer a defense to the establishment. Gordon Kahl's son and his friend were at the scene when Kahl was ambushed and was forced to kill two marshals when they opened fire on him. The federals gave his son and his friend 135 years in prison when they had not drawn or fired a weapon. They cannot do less to the responsible marshals - including those who did not fire their weapons - assuming there were any who didn't.

2. Those responsible for framing Randy Weaver and those responsible for sending the marshals up on that mountain must be lawfully dealt with:

> ***"If a false witness rise up ... Then shall ye do unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother." Deu 19:16-19***

Conclusion

The Word - IS GOD, John 1:1, John 1:14: Word violation is "anti-God" - an infidel act. The Word has been broken several times in the Weaver case. Call your representative in Congress and demand that justice be served.

Both "Bomber" Bush and "Sleeze" Clinton appear to be Black supremacists - they demand justice for Rodney King just because he is Black but are strangely silent in the case of the murders of the White Weaver mother and child.

The pronouncements of Bush and Clinton can make this a *"White Rodney King Case,"* or their silence can tell Whites that they are second class citizens deserving no respect - from them.

As tragic as it is, the lost lives of the mother and child of the Weaver family will be not be wasted if America will repent.

The choice is clear. God's justice will be administered, or He God will administer it - to all concerned, including onlookers. Justice is everybody's business.

O.K., Mr. President. The ball is in your court. What about Vicki and Sammy? What are you going to do about it?

KIDNAPING & PRISONS

Stonewall Jackson executed a quick march to Harpers Ferry to which he lay siege and took many thousands of Union soldiers prisoner. Tables were immediately set up and Union prisoners filed by giving their names, regiments, and their word of honor not to fight again unless properly exchanged. This done, they were free to go home.

The Confederate captors on their way north and former

Union captives on their way home marched together until the Confederate army turned off on the road leading to *Sharpsburg*, whereupon they waved "good-by" to their enemies and parted ways. That's the way it was done.

Col. John Singleton Mosby, (Mosby's Rangers), and Gen. Nathan Bedford Forrest, among others, captured thousands of union prisoners, prisoners who were immediately paroled. Parole was standard practice in the Confederate as well as the Union army. Releasing prisoners on their word of honor was an accepted part of warfare to avoid violating the charge of "kidnaping".[3]

> ***"He that stealeth a man, and selleth him, or if he be found in his hand, he shall surely be put to death." Ex 21:16***

> ***"If a man ... (steal) any ... of the children of Israel, and maketh merchandise of him, or selleth him, then that thief shall die." Deut 24:7***

Thousands of prisoners captured during the early part of the War Between the States were released on parole. President Abraham Lincoln instituted slavery by prohibiting the release of prisoners.

The hardships of prison life cannot be described, even when conditions are good. When conditions are bad prison life is indescribable. One must experience them first hand. Union officers in Richmond were being kept prisoner because of the Lincoln policy. Their life became increasingly

---

3 Parole does not excuse breaking the law against fighting kinsman **"Ye shall not ... fight against your brethren the children of Israel." I Kings 12:24 "Thou shalt not avenge, nor bear any grudge against the children of thy people." Lev 19:18.** One counseling war against kinsmen, unless specifically ordered by the WORD, is the one who is the enemy. The law against kidnaping is clear:

difficult. They asked their Confederate captors to release them so that they might go and see President Lincoln and try to persuade him to change his mind. They gave their word to return to prison if their meeting with the president was unsuccessful.

They were released and went to Washington where they saw President Lincoln. Lincoln adamantly refused to parole prisoners. Rebuffed, the Union prisoners lived up to their word and returned to Richmond to endure the living hell of prison life.

More than 50,000 men died in PW camps, North and South, as a result. Their deaths resulted from their slavery. Lincoln instituted the capital offense of kidnaping.

Kidnaping Prohibition

The scripture states that Israel was not to make slaves of Israelites. Josephus was asked about the treatment of captives taken from Syrian forces who were Israelites drafted into the Syrian army. Josephus gave historical examples and told them to release the Israelites they held prisoner and give them food and raiment for their journey home.

> *"Obed ... complained that they ... make captives out of their kinsmen ... to let them go home without doing them any harm ... So the ... men took the captives and let them go, and took care of them, and gave them provisions, and sent them away to their own country, without doing them any harm." Antiq. 9:7:2.*

During the Boer War in S. Africa at the turn of the century the British took the wives and children of the Boer fighters and put them in concentration camps where they died like flies. The British were instituting the system of slavery. Who was to blame? It was Queen Victoria - the head of the

Anglican Church - who was responsible. Every church dignitary, every church official who did not speak out against that atrocity was also responsible for the deaths of every one of those women and children. It was the CHURCH who was responsible for not ending it. It was the CHURCH who was responsible for standing by and letting this thing happen. The "Christian" churches of the world didn't even PROTEST!

In my opinion - this is the great "Whore" spoken of in scripture. It is the churches. It is the Catholic and Protestant Churches who are equally guilty. People blame the Jews for everything that happens, but it was the Christian Churches who were the false witnesses. It was the churches.

A short time ago the Soviets had Gulags all over the Soviet Union. They were full of sheep who died like flies. Millions died there. 35 million are supposed to have died. The country that has more prisoners per capita than any other country in the world today is none other than the United States. The law states that there are not to be slaves among Israelites. There are two punishments set forth in the scriptures. Restitution - and if restitution cannot be made - such as in the case of murder, rape, or kidnaping - the offender is to die.

> *"Let death be the punishment for stealing a man; but he that hath purloined gold or silver, let him pay double. If anyone kill a man that is stealing something out of his house, let him be esteemed guiltless, although the man were only breaking in at the wall. Let him that hath stolen cattle pay fourfold ... excepting the case of an ox, for which let the thief pay five fold. Let him that is so poor that he cannot pay ... be his servant to whom he was adjudged to pay it." Antiquities 4:8:27*

They are the two punishments, and they are the only two. There is no place for a jail other than a holding tank to dry out the drunk or to hold for evidence.

Today's slavery in America is certain to bring down the curse of God. God said that he would bring down many curses including the plague and the sword. God is faithful - his Word is true. He will.

LETTERS

"Dear Dick: It is interesting to note how skillfully the press has by-passed the issue of the actual POW death camps in Russia while giving FRONT page attention to the Croatian matter." N. I. - New York

---

"Dear Richard: What are you talking about when you say 'rightly dividing the Word of Truth?'" H. W. - Ohio

ED: Find an opinion in scripture, then find others supporting it. If they agree - you've got it. When someone says "good morning" - look out the window.

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: Explain John 3:16. G. R. - Maryland

ED: *"For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life." John 3:16*

"For God" ("The Word was God" John 1:1) "so loved the world" ("I pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given me." John 17:9) "that he gave his only begotten Son" ("The WORD was made flesh [Jesus]", "that whosoever" ("I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matthew 5:24) believeth in him ("If ye love me obey my commandments." John 14:15) should not per-

ish, but have everlasting life."

"God created man, in the likeness of God made he him; Male and female created he them, and called their name Adam." Gen 5:1-2. "Deliver my soul from the sword: my darling from the power of the dog." Ps 22:20. "Let the children first be filled: for it is not meet to take the children's bread, and cast it unto the dogs ... yet the dogs eat of the crumbs." Matt 15:26- 27." Mark 7:27. "Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you." Matthew 7:6. "The dog is turned to his own vomit again; and the sow that was washed to her wallowing in the mire. 2 Pet 22. "As my Father hath sent me even so I send you." John 20:21

UNFILTERED NEWS

FLORIDA LAW: George Loeb and Harold Mansfield had a car accident. Mansfield (Black) is said to have come after Loeb (White) with a brick. Loeb shot Mansfield. Loeb, described by the media as a "White supremacist," was given life imprisonment. The media did not say whether or not Mansfield was a Black supremacist. (Story in *The News*, 8-13-92, A2.

ED: The question arises whether or not Loeb was given a life sentence simply because he was not "politically correct". Florida has a very bad record in regard to abusing the civil rights of its citizens. If you do not "think" the way you should - you are abused.

MOSCOW RACE RIOTS: The shooting of Gideon Chimusoro touched off a riot by Blacks in Moscow. Stu-

dents smashed windows, overturned cars and hurled firebombs, according to witnesses. The riot was started when Chimusoro kicked a dog and was reprimanded. It is unknown from the article whether or not the Russian who shot Chimusoro was also a White supremacist, but he has been charged with abuse of authority in spite of Moscow's chief prosecutor's protest that the policeman was only doing his job. (Story on wire reports 8-13-92.

ED: It is unfortunate how ignorant people all over the world insist on discriminating against Blacks. Really, someone should speak to the authorities in Moscow, Johannesburg, London, New York, Los Angeles, Atlanta, etc., etc., etc. The human race still has so much to learn about "love" and "tolerance".

LETHAL INJECTION DEVICES: Fred Leuchter, criticized by the media since publishing the results of his investigation of the Auschwitz "gas chambers" that proved that the Auchwitz gas chambers contained no evidence of homocidal gas, is now being criticized by the media for trying to market a lethal injection device in the U.S. It sounds really wicked the way the media says it, "trying to market a lethal injection device", but that's what Fred Leuchter does - he makes electric chairs and lethal injection devices. He is considered THE authority in the U.S. No one else builds electric chairs, and few make injection devices. But, everyone knows how the media is.

AUSTRALIA CIVIL RIGHTS: "'Human Rights Commissioner Brian Burdekin predicts an avalanche of anti-discrimination complaints in Queensland following new legislation which came into effect there last night. ...

Queensland's new Anti- Discrimination Act bans discrimination on the grounds of sex, marital status, pregnancy, race, parental status, breastfeeding babies, lawful sexual activity (including sodomy and prostitution), age, disability, religion, political beliefs or trade union-activity. ... the tribunal has the power to issue orders and ensure they are enforced by the courts.' Mr Burdekin said." (Geelong Advertiser, June 3, 1992. Copied from *CIM*, P.O. Box 146, Cardwell, Qld 4816, Australia.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 217

RUBY RIDGE MURDERS
Part II

Opening Note

The "White Rodney King Case" flashed across the sky briefly, and then plunged into the blackout of the media ocean. Many glimpsed its two-second passage. The Weaver killings shone longest in nearby Spokane, where hundreds of her citizens had journeyed to stand in picket lines in nearby Idaho. They were available to tell the true story of what really happened. Since the cat was already out of the bag there, the coverage was extensive - compared to other places, and extended into entire newspaper sections and included colored pictures, on the scene interviews. It was informative and appeared to be mostly truthful.

Except for this area, the news coverage has consisted of

dis- information, misleading, sketchy, limited, or back-page stories. The media has informed everyone in the nation how White LA cops beat Black Rodney King. Most of these people still haven't been told that federal marshals ambushed and killed a White mother and her 14 year old child, and at this writing no charges have been placed against them.

The killers, unlike the LA police, were not arrested and held for investigation. The murder scene was roped off and reporters and photographs forbidden. Whatever dark deeds that were to be done on that mountain were to be kept secret.

When protesters blew their cover, the killer team were quickly flown out of state before their pictures could be taken or questions asked, and then they were released to mingle among the public. Some suspect that this hit team may have killed others in like manner in the past. If they have, the public is entitled to know that the government maintains such a group on the public payroll. It is alleged that the bodies of the slain were cremated to avoid 2nd opinions, and that the only report that will be produced will be paid for by the same ones who paid the salaries of the ones accused of killing the victims.

Quick Recap[1]

The dogs picked up a scent and ran out the house. It had

1 Jack McLamb, former law officer and editor of **"Aid and Abet"**, Law Enforcement newsletter, accompanied Bo Gritz, candidate for president, to the top of the Weaver mountain. McLamb was present and heard Randy Weaver's side of the story. Pastor Pete Peters' tape of his interview with McLamb is available from *Scriptures For America*, P.O. Box 766, LaPorte, CO 80535. His report of conditions there agrees in most part with the information carried in last month's HR #216.

happened on the mountain many times before. Randy Weaver 44, his son Sammy 14, and Kevin Harris 24, grabbed their rifles and followed. A chance to kill a deer was split second decision - something that had to done right then. Randy ran down the road, and Sammy and Kevin ran through the woods to try to catch the quarry in a crossfire. The dogs were not chasing deer, they had caught the scent of men - armed intruders on the mountain.

They were a hand-picked strike team, led by a Lt. Colonel, specially trained to take out important targets. Not trusting local marshals, this special group had been secretly flown to Idaho from the east coast and were dressed in camouflage to conceal their presence. Any establishment operation led by a Lt. Colonel is a mission of first importance. There were six, not seven as reported by *HR*. Kevin and Sam ran into this formidable force just as they started killing the Weaver's Golden Lab, "Striker". The dog was Sam's - he was a work dog used to haul water to the cabin in the winter's 10-foot snow drifts.

The presence of intruders on the mountain was a surprise. They had come in stealth - not openly. Their identity was unknown. They were trespassing on private property. They were heavily armed, and they were killing Sam's dog. The newspaper says that they pointed a gun at Sam and Sam shot at them to protect himself. They shot him in the arm. He turned to flee, and they shot him in the back - clearly not the use of minimum force.[2] Sam, age 14, fell dead. Kevin

2 "FBI regulations specify that agents can fire only if their lives or those of others are in danger, Tubbs said. "We can't shoot at fleeing felons." *The Spokesman- Review, Sept, 4, 1992, Spokane WA. (This might explain the reported cremation of the bodies - no evidence.)*

returned fire and either he or Sam killed the Lt. Col. leading the strike force. If this marshal, Degan, had not been killed it is extremely doubtful if anyone would have ever known his name, or about his high rank. The presence of such high establishment brass identifies the Weaver ambush as a priority government operation.

The Weavers stoutly maintain that the initial shots fired defending themselves in the first ambush were the only shots fired by them during the entire time. All the rest of the shooting was done by the federals in their continuing attempt to kill the Weavers.

Sam's body was retrieved, prepared for burial and placed in a nearby outbuilding. Kevin Harris and Randy were ambushed again when they went to the outbuilding where Sam's body lay. A bullet went through Randy's arm emerging from his armpit. They instantly fled to the safety of the cabin. Vicki, Randy's wife, her 9 month old daughter in her arms, held the door open for the men. Randy rushed in, followed by Kevin. While she was standing there presenting a stationary target, a federal sniper coolly shot her between the eyes. She fell dead. The bullet that passed through her head exploded and the fragments seriously wounded Kevin Harris in the arm and punctured his lung.[3]

In the house was Randy - wounded, Kevin - seriously wounded, Sarah 16, her sister 10, and the baby 9 months. The mother's body, Vicki, was covered by a blanket and lay under the table for 9 days. It was all they could do for her.

Bo Gritz and Jack McLamb arrived at the bottom of the mountain and asked to speak to the Weavers. Gene Glenn, the FBI agent in charge would not see them. He refused to see them for 2 1/2 days. He sent word that he was "too busy."

During this entire time neither the marshals nor the FBI had been able to make contact with anyone in the cabin. There are no "negotiations" if one cannot talk. The occupants of the cabin refused to talk. They had a reason. McLamb's interview revealed that they had sent a robot device called a "R2D2" to the cabin. It had a big red television eye and in a claw it carried a telephone. The FBI kept telling Randy to pick up the phone. McLamb said that Paul Harvey also was part of the problem, he too on his broadcasts kept asking Randy to pick up the phone - that if he would come out and pick up the phone that Harvey would pay for his lawyer.

The drawback was that the "R2D2" contained a built-in 12 guage shotgun. Whoever picked up the phone had to trust

---

3 An inquest by an "independent" agency will have to determine if the bullet was a dum-dum bullet - a type forbidden by the Geneva Convention. An "independent" psychiatric evaluation will have to determine the mental and emotional profile of the agents now reeruited by the FBI - agents who at a 50 foot rock- throwing distance will coolly shoot a woman - one presenting a still target holding a baby in her arms - between the eyes. Does he look like everyone else? Did he have to pass a certain psychiatric evaluation before being hired? Who trained this chap? Should these types be in law enforcement or should they be in prison? Were they reeruited from prisons? Are they permitted to mingle with the public without being identified with signs or bells or something? Are they uneaged just before being used, and after doing their thing, immediately whisked away to be reeaged? Perhaps such information will be presented at his trial.

the people at the other end - the same people who had killed the mother and child - not to kill the one who used the phone. The Weavers chose not to trust them.

At The Road Block

Secrecy reigned on top of the mountain. News was censored. Rumor was rife. Just as it was before the Kirk and Mathews killings, family members were forbidden to try to talk to the one besieged. The daily FBI reports were ignored by growing numbers of protesters gathered at the bottom of the mountain.

The "Bo Gritz For President" News Release[4] of Sep 1, 1992 states that "ATF Agent Ahern stood pointing his H&K MP-5 submachine gun at Col. Gritz's back. Gritz' supporter, Don Stewart of Portland, Oregon, jumped between the gun and Col. Gritz, and told the agent to take his finger off the trigger and point it elsewhere. After briefly turning the weapon away, ATF agent Ahern again pointed the loaded machine gun at Col. Gritz. Col. Gritz walked away."[5]

The same release stated that "Idaho national guardsmen now became unarmed upon demand by the FBI ... as federal authorities became seemingly concerned about guardsman sympathy turning into mutiny."

A disturbing theory has been advanced that the Weaver killings were planned - planned by the same planners who killed a half million Iraqis.

Supporters of this theory note that the Weaver thing has been slowly built up by the media for 18 months. Conser-

4 11910-C Meridian E., #142, Puyallup, Washington 98373, 206-927-0805

5 Ibid p. 6

vatives have become aware that something was brewing on the Weaver mountain. It is theorized that Weaver and his family were supposed to have been deliberately killed. The news of the killings would cause Weaver supporters to gather. It would then be simple to incite them to riot - giving an opportunity to shoot them down - people the media would call "right-winger", "neo- nazi", "White- supremacists", "terrorists", "racists", etc. In other words, an act of terror was planned to show the country that the new world order had arrived and that there was nothing anyone can do about it. That's why it is claimed that the marshals were whisked away before they could be questioned. That's one theory, anyway.

The FBI who replaced the marshals, smarting under charges that they murdered a mother with a child in her arms, insist that they had the right to kill her. The *Spokesman-Review*, Friday, Sept 4, 1992, Spokane, WA writes:

"They (the Weavers) fired at the FBI helicopter and that's when the FBI guy was given permission to open fire" at occupants of the cabin. ... As the craft buzzed over the Weaver cabin, sources said, three occupants were spotted near the front door and were believed to have fired shots at the helicopter.

"... Two sources said they believed Vicki Weaver was one of those firing at the helicopter, which apparently wasn't hit. At that point - because lives of FBI agents in the helicopter were in danger - a supervisor gave permission for the sniper to open fire from a vantage point, believed to be about 50 feet from the cabin. The agent, using a .308-caliber sniper rifle with scope, was part of the FBI's elite Hostage Rescue Team which surrounded the cabin. Team's snipers cannot fire without permission from a supervisor, according

to those familiar with its operation."[6]

Citizen's Arrest

Eric Lighter of Honolulu, Hawaii and retired Lt. Col. John Salter of Missoula, Montana contacted Gritz and advised him of the technique of "Citizen's Arrest" which has been used with great effect on office holders in Hawaii who were believed to be corrupt. The information was faxed to Gritz, and Gritz was told how to use it. Gritz then invoked warrants for "citizen's arrest" on (1) FBI Director William Sessions, (2) FBI on-site over-site chief Gene Glenn, (3) Idaho Governor Cecil Andrus, and (4) Henry Hudson, D.C. director of the U.S. Marshal's service. Delivery of the arrests are being made to federal grand juries in Idaho, and at least a dozen other states.[7]

Gritz then went to the barricade and attempted to deliver the arrest warrants to the federal officers on guard there. They refused to accept them. He then placed them under a rock and walked away. They had been "served".

The Idaho county attorney pronounced them illegal. However, one half hour after being "served", the FBI swat operation backed off and agent Gene Glenn agreed to meet with Bo Gritz and allow him to talk to Weaver. Evidently there is much more to this "citizens arrest" than first meets the eye. It appears that it may be a weapon that both Convenanters and Constitutionalists may be able to use in the future.

---

6 The FBI case at the Sedition Trial at Fort Smith was thrown out of court because it was said that the witnesses the FBI presented were "unbelievable".

7 Ibid p. 2

It was from this meeting with Weaver that the public first learned that Vicki had been dead for about a week. When Bo released this information at the bottom of the mountain there was almost a riot at the barricades. The "macho" ATF men had been strutting their stuff, sub-machine guns hung around their necks "communist style", and they had pointed them at people, and had looked them in the eye. They had won no friends with their antics.

The crowd, learning that the feds had killed Vicki, too, now ignored Bo. The protestors were getting nasty and the situation was explosive. Many believed that the feds wouldn't stand aside as the LA police did for the rioting Blacks, but they would kill the Weaver supporters. Bo grabbed a big "skinhead" named Pat and told him to get the other skinheads and maintain order. Pat and his friends went up to the biggest men on the picket line who were standing eye to eye with the feds and told them to stand down "or else"! They did. McLamb said that all he knew about skinheads were the things the papers had said about them, but he said that these skinheads were the most helpful people there, and their actions probably saved a lot of lives.

While Bo was talking to Randy later on the mountain, the talk was evidently being transmitted in some way to the rest of the 400 feds on the hill. The FBI didn't want the Kahl subject discussed, but Weaver chose that subject and so that's what was discussed. McLamb said it was the first time that most of the feds had heard anything about the Kahl killing. It was mentioned that the operation against Weaver and his family was costing 1 million dollars a day. Weaver said that the money should be spent on investigating the Kahl case. This is the thing that seemed to make the biggest impression on the fed besiegers. McLamb said that Randy

Weaver was "very very well read". He also described Weaver as "delightful", "knowledgeable", and "highly intelligent".

Kevin Harris, the only witness to the killing of the 14 year old Sam, other than the marshals who killed him, appeared to be dying. He was allowed to come down escorted by McLamb. Kevin, distrusting the FBI, insisted that McLamb go the whole way to the hospital with him. No one in the cabin trusted the feds. A couple of days later the rest of the family came down.

Details

McLamb said that the general feeling was that without the protesters at the bottom of the mountain that the Weaver family might be dead now.

The same Aug 1, 1992 "News Release" stated, "A 20- gallon blue plastic drum was filled from a diesel truck ... and then placed aboard the FBI helicopter. The FBI helicopter then took-off and flew toward the cabin when a news reporter and local separatist scout stepped out from beneath the trees and made sure the pilot saw that he was being photographed. The pilot then circled two times and landed. The film evidence of this event survived ... and is in safe hands. The diesel fuel was to have been poured on the cabin ... and ... set-off to make a fire bomb that would easily consume the cabin and all its occupants... The news reporter who photographed the attempted fire-bombing has been arrested for 'obstruction of justice'."[8]

No list of names and addresses of the out-of-state mar-

8 Ibid p. 5

shals has been given to the public, as was done in the case of the LA police beating. No list of the federal grand jury, with addresses, who indicted the entire family. This was also done in the case of the LA jury that found the LA police "not guilty". Complaints were heard at the roadblock that there is one standard of justice for Blacks, and another for Whites.

The shootings apparently have a history. One rumor still alive is that Randy Weaver was offered $20,000 if he would attend the Aryan Nations church and inform on them. He agreed and went - twice. Finding that Aryan Nations knew what they were talking about and were not as the FBI had painted them - he refused to cooperate further.

The fact that a Lt. Col. was leading the 6 man strike force might have a bearing on a strange 1985 document that Weaver filed at the local courthouse. In this document Weaver stated that he feared for his life, and that if he were killed it would not be an accident.

Things Learned

America has a "White Rodney King Case" that is being ignored by both the media and Washington. This is a very emotional national issue and it has the potential to sway enough votes to swing the election to the political party that makes use of it. But, it is NOT being used. The Weaver killings are being treated as a non-event. This reaction could only happen if using the case had no political value. It could have no political value if the election had already been decided. This would be an interesting conclusion - since it indicates that the up-coming election is a "media event" only, and has no real value.

A "citizens arrest" procedure made its appearance. It appears

to be something feared by public officials and may offer relief from official abuse.

In the future, public protests and picket lines may be the only way proscribed people can be kept alive.

When being led from the cabin, the feds closely questioned the children about possible "booby traps" being left in the cabin. They seemed quite concerned about this.

The skin-heads appear not to be as they have been pictured by the media. They behaved admirably. This may indicate a use for them beyond what is media-taught.

The establishment refuses to define the terms "White supremacist and "racist" that they so freely use to smear anyone not actively working for world racial integration. Their avoidance of the words "Black supremacist", "Yellow supremacist", "Latino supremacist", and "Jewish supremacist" indicates that the terms are to be used exclusively against Whites. This selection of Whites as the "common enemy" indicates that the establishment itself is "anti-White", and now feels so secure with their power that they make no effort to conceal the fact.

This too is interesting.

LETTERS

POLICE CHARGED: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Here in N. Jersey, 3 police officere have been charged in the June shooting of Howard Caesar suspected of stealing a car. The differecne between Caesar and Weaver is that Weaver is White." N. O. - New Jersey

---

KILLERS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: The papers here say that Randy Weaver posted a notice at the court house in 1985, which reveals that he expected the FBI to try something like

this. The same Feds that he said back in 1985 would try to kill him flew a SWAT team in from another city. They didn't walk in openly like Bo Gritz did. They apparently didn't even try to send information to Weaver by one of the many visitors to the mountain.

This has more of the appearance of a Mafia assassination attempt than an attempt to handle a misdemeanor. Why secretly import a special team armed with sniper rifles from out of state? If things were above-board - there would be no hesitation NOW in revealing their identity. I'll bet that if the feds haven't already changed the names and identities of these killers of women and children we would discover that each of them has a dozen notches cut on his rifle. It would be interesting to put them on a witness stand, with liar detectors, and find out who else they have killed on their little side-trips across America - people who didn't have hundreds of friends to picket and advertise their plight to the rest of the country. It's not all that difficult to tell the difference between a man and a woman, or a child and a man. Hunters are required to distinguish between does and bucks every hunting season. To shoot a boy in the back when he is running for his life and shoot a woman in the face while she is standing still with a baby in her arms is not sporting. Bucks have horns, women have long hair, wear dresses, and often carry babys in their arms. The marshals were hunting out of season; and what they shot indicates that someone is getting paid for each scalp - man, woman or child's - dead or alive. Those guys appear to have gone in to kill and they did. Frankly, the whole thing smells to high heaven." J.C. - Montana

---

CIVIL RIGHTS: "Dear Dick: When I called the Civil

Rights Division in Washington to ask why the marshals who killed members of the Weaver family had not been arrested, the woman answering the phone rudely replied that 'the killers have already been arrested,' and slammed the phone down." T. G. - Virginia

---

WEAVER KILLINGS AND MIA'S: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: The administration which has said all along that there are no MIAs is the same administration that tried to kill the Weaver family. The wolves are among the sheep." A. Z. - D.C.

NOT ALL ARE ALIKE: "Dear Sir: I work for the government. Those involved in the Weaver murders represent only a small percent of government employees. We all aren't like them." E. S. - Georgia

---

MIA's: "Dear Hoskins Report: News reports confirm that many people in the government have known all along about MIAs being held POW by the communists. These people who have hidden this information for all these years should be prosecuted for concealing it. It is absolutely disgraceful. It is treason." L. U. - U.S. Army.

Mr. Hoskins: What, in your opinion are the issues in the Weaver case. Nothing is said about issues in the media." - J. T. - South Carolina

ED: The basic fact is that people trespassed onto a man's property with possible intent to kill the owner, his family, and his animals.

One must look at the "intent". Apologists for the marshals will argue that the slain animal was dangerous and one is justified to kill a dangerous animal to protect his life. One

must then ask other questions. Were these marshals "innocently" on another's private property?

It is admitted - they were professional gunmen. They came from afar. They trespassed. They came armed with man-killing weapons. They came in secret, disguised and camouflaged, and with concealed identities - identies which are still concealed.

They killed the dog - they killed the dog's owner - the 14 year old child. If events till now were an accident - it appears that they would have stopped right there and tried to make amends - peacefully. But, they again concealed themselves and lay in ambush once more to attempt to kill the owner and his guest - on his own property. Their weapons gave them this right. They were successful - they shot both. When the mother exposed herself with her baby in arms - they shot and killed her. Survivors were still in the cabin. They continued their efforts to kill them. Unable to kill the alerted quarry, they sent a robot armed with a shotgun - using "negotiations by telephone" as bait. This last attempt to ambush was unsuccessful because the besieged did not believe the beseigers.

Witnesses allege that a helicopter was loaded with a fuel container to burn the cabin occupants alive, and only desisted when their scheme was discovered.

Family members were forcably prevented from speaking to the victims, and reporters were prevented from recording their several ambushes. This prevented video and eye- witness testimony from being used against them at a later date. They only desisted their assault when "citizen's arrest" papers were served, throwing the matter into the public arena of the court.

With the other evidence at hand, it appears that the dog,

a family pet, was shot because it was there. The attackers subsequent behavior indicates that they shot at anything that moved. These do not appear to be ordinary law enforcement officers.

I believe the case deserves careful investigation. However, if the above observations are true - a careful investigation is exactly what the establishment will try to prevent.

We have heard from the media - after a fashon. We haven't heard from the shooters. Perhaps they had a legitimate reason for their odd behavior. A public hearing before an impartial jury must be convened to determine this.

WEAVER BABY INDICTED? "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Enclosed is an article that I clipped from the *Idaho Statesman*, Sep 17, 1992. It states that the Weaver 10 month old daughter has been indicted. "Those whom the gods would destroy they first make mad." Indict a 10 month old baby?!!" P. C. - Colorado

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 218

INTEGRATION & GOD'S LAW

The Problem Must Be Faced

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: I am pleased to see someone step forward to tackle the subject of race. I'm in somewhat of a quandary however concerning people that have Indian blood . ...

"Before I begin defending all Indians I should tell you that I'm in agreement with most of what you say about them. My basic disagreement is that you seem to group all of us who have any amount of Indian blood. I'm 1/64 Cherokee & Creek Indian. That means I'm one part Indian and 63 parts white. A percentage that I'm more than satisfied with. I would be careful about excluding some of the best MEN in this country. And believe me we're going to need all the

help we can get. Not to mention that American Indians were in fact descendants of Manasseh, one of the tribes of Israel.

"My children are bright and inventive. They are honor students and are almost unbeatable in sports. And get this- I've never murdered any one. I have brown hair and green eyes. So am I in yet?

"Well, here's more. I've spent more time and effort than any one else I know trying to get Joe six-pack off his rear. I read my Bible every day 30 minutes. When I pray I know God listens. He has helped me through some very tough times. When he does the impossible for you - it's no fluke.

"Well, I hope I've shed some light on what it's like to be 1/64th Indian. I hope you'll take the time to answer this letter. I took the time to write it.

"Time and again I have stood up for the White race when others stood back and cowered in their boots. Everyone around my business has been robbed but me. Blacks know not to mess with me. I may go down, but they know I'll take them with me. They can see it in my eyes and they leave me alone.

"Many years ago my grandfather (who was part Cherokee and also a member of the Klan) took part in some payback. A Black raped a White woman. The White people didn't trust the courts to enforce the law so they hanged him. The Blacks swore revenge. About 150 gathered at the train station. My grandfather and others got on trucks and in cars and went to the station. It was a blood bath. The Blacks called for help. Six hundred more came in on the train. Few left. I have a picture to prove it happened. So you can see that my family has stood up for White rights, and the Klan didn't seem to mind my grandfather being a small amount Indian. And we already know he did more for Whites than

both of us put together.

"So, there it is. So what have you done besides write books? Yours Truly, B. M. - California "

The Problem - Blacked Out

The historical event mentioned in the letter above is blacked out of history books. I remember hearing stories about it. It happened in the '20s at a time when similar events were taking place in many parts of the country. In fact, they were happening all over the world.

The problem he mentions is real - and ancient. What is to be done with those of mixed ancestry? Accept them? Or don't? Is there a "cut-off" degree of acceptability?

What I say is unemportant. What do the scriptures say?

The Law

Starting with the earliest dates, following is the list of scriptures dealing with the integration of the races:

1857 BC "Thou shalt not take a wife ... of the Canaanites ... but thou shall go ... to my kindred, and take a wife." Gen 24:3,4

Abraham, chosen by God because of his faith, sent away even his own children of mixed ancestry:

"The lips of a strange woman drop as a honeycomb ... but her end is bitter as a two-edged sword. Her feet go down to death ... Remove thy way far from her ... lest strangers be filled with thy wealth and thou mourn at the last, when thy flesh and thy body are consumed." Pr 5:3-11

1800 BC "But unto the sons of the concubines, which Abraham had, Abraham gave gifts, and sent them away from Isaac his son." Gen 25:6

The prohibition became even more strict as years passed:

> ***1459 BC*** *"If a man (Heb:adam - "man" - blush red) lie with a beast, he shall surely be put to death: and ye shall slay the beast. And if a woman ... lie down thereto, thou shalt kill the woman and the beast." Leviticus 20:15- 16*[1]

The reason for these prohibitions was to preserve God's people, Israel,[2] as a creation that could perform the work that God created them to do. To accomplish this, supporting scriptures continue down through the ages:

> ***1450 BC: "So shall we be separated, I and all of Thy people, from all the people that are upon the face of the earth." Ex 33:16***

> ***1450 BC: "I am the Lord your God, which have separated you from other people." Lev 20:24***

If strangers entered the land - or if they lived in the land - there were instructions to handle that:

> ***1450 BC: (Thou shall) "drive them out before thee. ... They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." Ex 23:28,33***

If Israel refused - the scriptures revealed the proscribed punishment:

> ***1450 BC "But if ye will not ... do all these commandments; ... I***

---

1 "Beast" wears clothing. Jonah 3:8, "Beast", "cries mightily unto God." Jonah 3:8, "Beast" has hands. Exodus 19:13, "Beast" capable of mixing with man. Jer. 31:27, "Beast" keeps the vineyard. Song of Solomon, Chap 1., Jesus called the Syro-Phoenician woman a "dog." Dogs, swine, beasts - words to describe people who eat and breed indiscriminately. Eastern religions claim their followers are either descended from beasts or will be reincarnated as beasts. Hense - "beast". The name they call themselves.

2 Israel: Heb. - "He will rule as God ... also his posterity." *Strong's Concordance.*

send wild beasts among you which shall rob you of your children." Lev 26:14-35 (interracial marriage)

1450 BC "When the tabernacle is to be pitched ... the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death. No 1:51[3]

Other scriptures saying the same thing were given to Israel at this time:

"If there is any man in Israel who desires to give his daughter or his sister to any man who is of the seed of the Gentiles, he shall surely die ... for Israel is holy to the lord, and every man that defiles must surely die... And to this law there is no limit of days and no ceasing and no forgiveness ... because he has given of his seed to Moloch ... And thou, Moses, command the children of Israel ... that they shall not give any of their daughters to the Gentiles and that they shall not take any of the daughter of the Gentiles; for this is accursed before the Lord ... And it is disgraceful to Israel to those that give and to those that receive from the Gentiles any daughters, for it is unclean and accursed to Israel; ... for there will be plagues upon plagues, curse upon curse, and all punishment and plagues and curses will come ... and if they blind their eyes to those that commit uncleanness ... then shall the whole people together be punished." Jubilees 30:6-13[4]

1410 BC "Neither shalt thou make marriages with them: thy daughter thou shalt not give unto his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take unto thy son." Deu 7:3

Also, circa 1410 BC, the following scripture was written. Those who would open the sheepfold to the wolves argue that it nullifies the rest of the scriptures that exclude those of mixed-race:

---

3 Josephus says that all strangers entering the temple in Jerusalem, including Romans, were put to death. Antebellum Virginia attempted to solve the problem by having "outside" entrances to church balconies so slaves could be taught. There were no inside stairs. Strangers in the building at all still caused controversy.

4 JUBILEES: A 1st century Christian commentary on portions of Genesis and the opening chapters of Exodus. It contends that the law existed from eternity. Contains an extensive account of the fall of the angels.

"Thou shalt not abhor an Edomite; for he is thy brother: thou shalt not abhor an Egyptian; because thou wast a stranger in his land. The children that are begotten of them shall enter into the congregation of the Lord in their third generation." Deut 23:7- 8

The Law cannot be nullified by quoting scripture. God does not change.

"For I the Lord (the Word), do not change." Mal 3:6, "The scripture cannot be broken." John 10:35..

To conform to the rest of scripture this passage must be interpreted to mean that "ISRAELITES", and ONLY Israelites, living in Edom and Egypt may rejoin their Israelite brothers, but only in the 3rd generation because they may have *"learned their ways."*[5]

Also at the same time circa 1410 BC, the following was written. It is important because even at this early time both Egypt and the Edomites were of mixed ancestry:

1410 BC: "A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord; even to his tenth generation shall he not enter into the congregation of the Lord (Israel)." De 23:2

Margin note by the reformers in Geneva Bible 1599 state: "This was to cause them to live chastely, that their posterity might not be rejected." The reformers understood the meaning.

---

5 *"Isaac have I loved but Esau have I hated." Romans 9:13; "I loved Jacob, and I hated Esau." Malachi 1:1; "Esau was a designing and deceitful man, one who hunted after the hearts of men and inveigled them ... and he came as far as the field of Seir, the same is Edom. ... And Esau there saw in the land of Seir the daughter of a man of Canaan, and her name was Jehudith ... And Esau took her for a wife." Jasher 29:20-23; The Arab world claims Esau as their father. So do Jews. "Edom is in modern Jewry." Universal Jewish Encyclopedia, 1925 edition, vol 5, p 41.;*

At a later date, strangers attempting to follow God's law the best they knew how protested that they were to be cast out. This is of particular interest today since many strangers see the storm coming and wish to attach themselves to Israel to avoid it. This is the story and what God promised them - without changing one prohibition that he had written in the past:

> ***690 BC "Neither let the son of the stranger that has joined himself to the Lord speak, saying, 'The Lord hath utterly separated me from his people. ... Even unto them will I give in mine house and within my walls a place and a name better than of sons and of daughters ...***
>
> ***"Also the sons of the stranger that join themselves to the Lord, to serve him, and to love (obey) the name of the Lord,to be his servants ... and hold fast My covenant; even those will I bring to my mountain, and make them joyful in my house of prayer ... for mine house shall be called a house of prayer for all people." Isaiah 56:1-8***

The above order from God is to be obeyed - qualified only by the command to "love" God:

> *"And this is love, that we walk after his commandments." 2 John 6, "Not everyone shall enter into the kingdom of heaven but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven." Math 7:21.* ***God's will is that*** *"A bastard (mixed-ancestry) shall not enter into the congregation of Israel." De 23:2*

The above prohibition applies to all non-Israelites.

The scriptures state that a stranger having great faith will not be turned away. When the Samaritan woman came to be healed, Jesus first said:

> *"It is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it to dogs."*
>
> ***And she replied:*** *"yet the dogs eat of the crumbs." Matt 15:26-27*

Jesus healed her. This healing is the fulfillment and answer to the above prayer of strangers who feel that they will be cast out. Israel will help them, but Israel would also keep their distance from them. He healed the son of the centurion. This is the contact he made with strangers. The law of "love" holds true; *"If you love me - obey."*

Those who open the sheep-fold to wolves make much of Jesus's instructions *"Go into all the world"*. This verse is used to justify their multi-billion dollar "foreign missions", and their disobedience:[6]

> ***"Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature. He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned." Mark 16:15-16***

After being taken into captivity, Israel had been scattered into all lands. That's where Israel was when Jesus told his disciples to *"Go ye into all the world and preach the gospel to every creature" - "every creature"*, meaning every creature OF ISRAEL. Israel was in all the world.

Jesus immediately followed his *"Go ye into all the world"* with instructions telling his followers exactly whom to see and whom to avoid while on the way:

> *"These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, Go not unto the way of the Gentiles, and unto any city of the Samaritans enter ye not: But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 10:5,6.*[7]

---

6 "Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly are ravening wolves. Ye shall know them by their fruits." Math 7:15-16

The word "gentile" used in the above quote means a people other than your own. A Japanese is a gentile to a Chinese. A Jew is a gentile to a Christian.

> ***"I was sent to the lost sheep of the house of Israel, and to them alone." Matt 15:24 N.E.B.***

> ***"As my Father hath sent me even so I send you. (The Father sent Him to the lost sheep of the house of Israel, Matt 15:24) John 20:21***

> ***"I pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given me, for they are thine." John 17:9.***

Jesus did not pray for the world. Tell that to your prayer group. Watch your own prayer life, and let the world watch out for its own. It generally gets exactly what it has worked for, and now bewails the fact.

> ***"Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you." Matt. 7:6***

This means more than the Word. It means "machine-guns", ships, "metallurgy", and it means "medicine" - the secrets that God released to care and help his own people. In Africa the strangers take machine guns and kill ALL the animals. Indians gratefully accepted the rifle and killed ALL the buffalo. Wolves eat sheep. They aren't interested in what sheep consider "holy". They "want" - and what they want they take. Sheep-hirelings reject the Word and disregard

---

7 Samaritans had accepted Israel's scriptures from the first. They professed faith in the God of Israel, they had temples and holy places to worship God. But, God had not made them in his image - "man". God made sheep and he made wolves to cull the flock. Samaritans were wolves. A wolf in sheep's clothing is still a wolf. Wolves eat sheep. That's what they do. Jesus forbade his followers to go to wolves. The Word that is God passes through the Samaritan filter and emerges a Samaritan god.

God's plan for the world because the wolves pay them to. Theirs shall be the worse punishment. The wolves pay handsomely. To earn their silver, hirelings lie and insist that the Ethiopian was a stranger and not an Israelite living in Ethiopia. They lie to justify letting more wolves into the sheep-fold.

The "3-Proofs" can separate most wolves from the sheep.[8]

They stand mute while the *"Word that is God"* is broken, again, again, and again. When their pet-wolf is questioned - they make him a "magic-wolf". They get him to repeat magic words and sprinkle the wolf with water, and "presto" - the wolf is transformed into a "sheep"![9] They are "false priests" in the pay of wolves. *"Cursed be he that doeth the work of the Lord deceitfully." Jer 48:10*

Based on the above - this was my answer to the letter:

> "Dear B.M.: I'm sorry that you think the Biblical command to separate from other races is a "put-down". It is not meant to be.
>
> Different groups have different needs. The part-Slavs of central Europe knew that there would be no justice for them except from within themselves - so they formed the Moravians - a group that in many respects

8 Genuine Israelites bear the "3-Proofs Of Israel" "G-I- M". (1) God's name - CHRISTIANS - **"They shall put my name upon the children of Israel." Num 6:27** (2) Isaac's name, SONS OF ISAAC - ISAACSONS - SAXONS, **"In Isaac shall thy name be called." Romans 9:7**, and (3) Adamic descent. "Man" in *Strong's Concordance* is the Hebrew "Adam". "Adam" means to "blush red". "Show blood in the face." Genuine Israelites can produce all three proofs. "CHRISTIAN"-"SAXON"-"MAN". Counterfeits can't.

9 "Gentiles shall ye take to wife purifying ... with an unlawful purification (baptism)." Testament of Levi 4:17

is far superior than anything Western "established Christianity" has to offer. They have their own society and their own religion. They are entitled to self- determination. Their almost single-handed armed resistance saved the entire West from being swallowed by the Catholic Church. They are deserving of *"A greater place than even his sons and his daughters.* God rewards ALL those who "love" him.

The Slav-Poles of Poland saved the West from Islam at Vienna. However, the Moravians don't want what the West has and the Poles want their differences. So do most of the other groups of eastern Europe.

Indians of India test higher IQ scores than Western Whites. So what? They are different. Not to recognize differences in people is to chain them with someone else's values. That cannot be allowed.

Western Whites are not the warriors that others are. They are different. We are miserable in another's society. They are miserable in ours. You say you are 1/64th Indian. You talk like a full-blooded Indian. In my experience Indians don't let anyone push them around. You don't. Full-blooded Whites often do. Indians are an admirable people in many respects. We owe your grandfather for doing for our people.

All the races of the world have things to contribute to the well-being of all. But, it is the White race instructed by their Law that makes it possible. Like it or not - with all their many failings - the White race is "just" - more than any other race. If they disappear, through assimilation of other bloodlines, or by being exterminated in wars, the other races of the world will also disappear in time. Your question "Am I in yet?" will not serve your purpose. You may not want "in". The White race that absorbs alien blood tends to revert to the blood

lines it unites with. In spite of being only 1/64th Indian, in time - the blood line of your descendants will revert to being Indian - with all its strengths and weaknesses.

On more careful reflection, I believe you will come to the conclusion that God's reward of a *"greater place than even his sons and daughters"* has a great deal to recommend it. You are his obedient servant so you will wish to *"obey"*. A strong White nation - a nation of adam-man made in His image - and obedient to his will - will protect your interests better than any other.

You may find it wiser to do as your grandfather did - protect the Whites like an endangered species on whose existence your own hangs. It does, you know. If it vanishes - then your only choice will be to select your next protectors from the races about you.

That thought should curl your hair and make your skin crawl. Sincerely, Richard Kelly Hoskins."

The Ruby Ridge Weaver Massacre - Update

The federal government has made no attempt to arrest, reprimand, or rein in its agents gone wild who are accused of murder, assault, trespassing, and the armed invasion of the sovereign state of Idaho. Instead, the charges filed by the government are against the private citizens of Idaho they injured.

Not trusting such people to be other than self-serving, a meeting of America's Christian leaders was held in Colorado at the end of October to interview witnesses and gather and publicize the evidence. The representatives attending the meeting represented a spectrum of Christian denominations showing concern over Washington's "unconcern" at the Weaver murders. A major benifit is the willingness of Christians to put aside differences and come together to

protest injustice. A full report will be forth coming later.

Randy Weaver is reported to have retained an attorney to start "unlawful assault" charges against the government.

The "citizen's arrest" served by Col. Bo Gritz has begun its ponderous course through America's legal apparatus. This is new to the scene and it is being discussed.

Two M60 machine-guns were reportedly placed in nests behind their roadblock and in front of the hundreds of unarmed protesters on the road leading to the scene of the Ruby Ridge killings. Behind the same crowd were stationed government snipers. The lives of the peaceful pickets were apparantly at risk in a potentially deadly cross-fire from government assault forces.

People who will shoot a child in the back one day, reflect on the act overnight, and return the next day to coolly shoot the child's mother between the eyes at the rock-throwing distance of 50 feet, a mother holding a baby in her arms, and then persist in their efforts to kill the remaining survivors, are not what one expects of normal law-enforcement officers. If those manning the road block at the foot of the mountain were the same type of cold-blooded killers as those on top of the mountain, then, a bad drug trip, AIDS dementia, a fight with a girl-friend, or being drunk on duty could have resulted in a massacre of unarmed crowds exercising their Constitutional right to protest the killing of women and children.

As far-fetched as it sounds - American citizens may have to be on guard against acts by government agents - acts formerly believed to be "illegal". These acts have now apparently become legal when committed by government agents - agents recognizing no law but themselves.

LETTERS

WEAVER MASSACRE: "Richard: *HR*, #217, said that in the Weaver Massacre a "Lt. Col." Degan was killed. If Degan was indeed a Lt. Col. in any capacity in the military establishment, then this is a clear violation of the POSSE COMITATUS ACT OF CONGRESS 1878. No military officers can be involved in ANY police action(s) against citizens.

"In the case of WOUNDED KNEE, many Sioux Indians were arrested. The majority of the charges against them had to be dropped because of the violation by the "feds" in using military personal against 'Citizens of the U.S.', thus, violating the POSSE COMITATUS ACT OF CONGRESS.

"About 3 years ago the act was amended to involve Federal/National Guard military officers. They can be included ONLY in some instances dealing with drugs. Degan may have been a Lt. Col. in the National Guard. If he was, I want to remind you that the Guard was never de-federalized since being federalized for Vietnam.

"Again, WHO was the helicopter pilot/co-pilot? Were they military? It may be that as in the case of Wounded Knee the charges will have to be dropped just because military officers assisted federal agents in the shoot-out, even though they were not actively shooting. This was enough to violate the POSSE COMITATUS ACT in the case of Wounded Knee." Pastor James P. Wickstom - Texas

---

BUGGED: "Populist Presidential candidate Col "Bo" Gritz in an interview in an Idaho newspaper said Randy Weaver was an outlaw and a criminal. We have a copy of the newsprint. 'Bo' was also wired by the FBI when he went up to Weavers cabin to start negotiations. 'Friends don't wear bugs to talk to friends.'" *Excalibur*, Issue #final, P.O. Box 434, Catoosa, OK 74015

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 219

PEASANT REVOLTS

The Biblical Homestead Ideal

God made his people kings and priests. He decreed that the land be divided and never ever sold. Neither is it to be taxed. Taxed land can never be owned. As kings - men obey the king of kings who guides them, who gave them a part of his kingdom to rule. As priests - to rule under God's law that part of God's kingdom entrusted to them. A refuge, a shelter; kingdoms planned by God in his Holy Scripture. Kingdoms waiting for their kings to take and rule them. This is the Biblical homestead ideal.[1]

1 Send stamped self-addressed envelope for free copy of *Censored Scriptures*, P.O. Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505.

Roman Conquests

When Rome made a new conquest, the ownership of the land belonged for five years to the general making the conquest. He extorted all he could in tribute and taxes, and then the conquest (ie. the title to the conquered land - all of it) reverted to Rome - meaning the emperor.

The Roman Civil Service

The extensive Roman conquests involved taxes, tribute, treaties, coinage, armies, recruitment, paymasters, land ownership papers, rents, monopolies, franchises, titles, pensions, and the arbitration, regulation, and governing of the many captured Roman gods. etc.. This was the job of the emperor who owned and was responsible for it all. It was a bit much for one emperor to keep up with, so he created a civil service to do it for him. The civil service ruled for the emperor. It was his representative.

Emperor Constantine became Christian and thought the empire should also - so it did. The emperor's wish was the empire's command, especially the civil service. In the manner of civil servants, they became more Christian than the emperor, real experts, and continued handling the zillion imperial chores which included the continuing regulation and administration of the new state religion which now contained three gods in one instead of the scores of squabbling gods that had formerly driven the service mad with their irritating demands. The names of the empire subdivisions underwent a change to cope with the new religion. "Provinces" were concentrated into "dioceses", and collections formerly called "tribute", "rent", or "tax" might be called a "tithe". Other than a change of terminology, the collections went on as they had before the names were

changed. The people weren't consulted. It wasn't voluntary.

In the last days of the empire the emperors came and went in rapid succession. The civil service served each new arrival faithfully, placing in his needy hands the rents, taxes, and tribute wrung from the empire. When the emperors stopped coming, the taxes and rents continued to be collected. But, with no emperor to give them to, and neither soldiers nor emperor to keep law and order, the civil service had to hire protectors so that their task of managing could continue efficiently. After all, that is what a civil service does.

The protectors hired were given the old title of "king". They were princes whose job was to collect the tithes and keep law and order. They were paid with part of their collections from the emperor's holdings.[2]

Of course, this whole system broke countless rules said to be part of this new religion. The most visible broken rule was that it comprised numerous monopolies in one colossal monopoly. "Everything" belonged to a single owner - the church. There were land-monopolies, trade-monopolies, tax-monopolies, manufacturing- monopolies, shipping-monopolies, all sorts of monopolies - and the new Christian religion forbade monopolies.[3] The problem about what the Christian religion allowed or didn't allow was quickly solved. The people didn't know monopolies were forbidden because they hadn't read the Bible. To keep it that way the

2 Actually, Rome "farmed" taxes. It set a figure that it wanted collected and anything wrung from the people above that figure became the king's pay. Any shortfall he had to make up himself. The system was open to abuse and tithe collectors were hated.

3 *"Woe unto them that join house to house, that lay field to field, till there be no place, and they may be placed alone in the midst of the earth." Isaiah 5:8*

church killed those who read the Bible without authorization. Simple. What people didn't know and couldn't find out wouldn't hurt either them or the church. It was plain to see that the land-monopoly was where the action was, and that land-monopoly was God's will.

Princes Claim the Land-Monopoly

England was a diocese. A king was hired to police the diocese. He appointed knights to help him. A count was appointed to police a county, a baron and his knights watched over a town. Each of these policemen was closely watched by an ecclesiastical snoop. Cathedrals and abbeys were ecclesiastical offices and monasteries housed the hordes of church employees needed to manage the vast church operations and properties. To police the German additions, the pope appointed a "Holy Roman Emperor". He was a "super-king" of that part.

But, big or small, all kings, including the "Holy Roman Emperor", had to come crawling to the pope on their hands and knees to kiss his foot. Kissing somebody's foot used to be considered the pits, it was just one cut above the absolute dregs. It was a public confession the kisser not only knew who the boss was, but confessed to the world that he knew. Everyone then knew that he knew. The pope didn't let the hired help forget for one moment that they were "hired help", that it was the church's land they were hired to police. It did not belong to the kings.

The land titles were ancient. They went back to the time of the empire. Then the emperor WAS the empire and he was "god on earth". Therefore, the pope, representing the vanished emperor's interests, was also god's representative. As double proof, theologians proclaimed the church to be

"Israel". The name "Israel" meant "God's representative" in Hebrew, or "Rule as God."[4] Either way, the pope was looking after the property for God, and it was the pope who placed a crown on the head of each newly-hired king so that he wouldn't forget that the hand that put the crown on could take it off again. The king was "hired help" - and that was all.[5]

If one of the pope's kings were caught "skimming", he was "ex- communicated". That meant that he was going to "hell" and, while waiting to go, nobody could deal with or talk to him. If he refused to repent, the pope would send other kings and their armies after the wayward one. They were paid handsomely for the "overtime". Few kings got away with disobeying the pope.

That didn't stop the more enterprising kings from trying. After all, it was a lot of work going around strong- arming peasants and merchants - collecting rents, tithes, and taxes - just to turn around and give it to the pope. The pope didn't work to collect it. The princes did.

---

4 The church did not bear the 3-proofs of Israel: (1) God's name - CHRISTIANS - **"They shall put my name upon the children of Israel." Num 6:27** (2) Isaac's name, SONS OF ISAAC - ISAACSONS - SAXONS, **"In Isaac shall thy name be called." Romans 9:7**, and (3) Adamic descent. "Man" in *Strong's Concordance* is the Hebrew "Adam". "Adam" means to "blush red". "Show blood in the face." Genuine Israelites can produce all three proofs. "CHRISTIAN"-"SAXON"-"MAN". The church couldn't.

5 "Innocent III believed himself to be the representative of God, and as such the supreme possessor of both spiritual and temporal power. He therefore claimed in both spheres the supreme administrative, legislative and judicial authority. The bishops described themselves as holding office 'by grace of the Apostolic See,' for they administered their dioceses as plenipotentiaries of the pope; ... And just as he considered himself entitled to appoint to all ecclesiastical offices, so also he vested the emperor with his empire and kings with their kingdoms. ... he considered himself empowered to annul civil laws. Thus he annulled the Great Charter in 1215 ... also the pope threatened disobedient princes with deposition." E/B, *Church History*, 14th Ed, #5, p. 682

In the 1300s, the Kingdom of England began to protest mightily about passing the plate and sending the collections to Rome. It ignored the claim that the pope was entitled to act as Israel - as "god on earth". It ignored his claim that the land titles went back into the days of the Roman Empire. The kings wanted to know exactly how the church could prove that the land was theirs - now! Today! How could they prove title?

Proving Title

In Texas, flashing a Spanish land-grant is a giant step to proving land ownership. The king of England asked to see the land-grant. "Traditions" from the Roman civil service wouldn't cut it. Everyone was "Christian" now. The church claiming to be Israel (Heb: "To rule as God") and therefore having the authority to rule wouldn't do either. The Scots in 1320 had protested to the pope that they were Israel. What proof could the church offer now? The King wanted proof that the church still owned the land they claimed they owned.

The church sat the king down and made him read the *(Donatio Constantini)*. This paper was proof positive that emperor Constantine, in gratitude for his conversion by Pope Silvester, gave Pope Silvester and his successors for ever, the spiritual supremacy over other religions, over all matters of faith and worship, and also the temporal domination over Rome, Italy and the provinces, places and *civitates* of the western regions.[6] There you have it. You want proof?

6 E/B 14th Ed., Vol 7, p. 524 (Donation Of Constantine).

You got proof! In writing, yet!!

It is now universally admitted to be a gross forgery, but then it was regarded as the genuine article both by friends and enemies of the papal claims throughout the middle ages.

In spite of all this, the English still weren't satisified. The authority they were using was something new - The Bible. They introduced a preacher of their own named John Wycliffe. Wycliffe had read the Bible and pointed to the place where it said that monopolies were forbidden, especially land- monopolies, that the land was to be divided and never ever sold.[7] Wycliffe had known this all along, but he couldn't speak out unless he had someone to protect him from church retaliation. The princes of England were glad to protect him. He was talking their language when he told the world that God said that land-monopolies were illegal - illegal for the Church that is.

The princes paid Wycliffe to attend all the conferences they held with the pope's representatives. He was their "expert witness", and they paid him 20 shillings a day for doing it - a royal income in that day. As their in-house ecclesiastic-lawyer he argued their case and they protected him from a Roman church irate that one of their employees had switched sides and had let the cat out of the bag on this land-monopoly thing.[8] In 1366 he "published his *Determiatio quaedam de dominio* supporting parliament in refusing

7 *"Woe unto them that join house to house, that lay field to field, till there be no place, and they may be placed alone in the midst of the earth." Isaiah 5:8, "The land shall not be sold for ever." Lev 25:13*

8 "He now publicly proclaimed the doctrine that righteousness is the sole title to dominion and to property, that an unrighteous clergy has no such title, and that the decision as to whether or not the property of the ecclesiatics should be taken away rests with the civil power." E/B, 14th ed, Vol 23, p. 822

the tribute demanded by Pope Urban V.[9] The controversy continued; "As soon as parliament met in the autumn of 1377, Wycliffe was consulted by it as to whether or not it was lawful to allow that treasure to pass out of the country in obedience to the pope's demand."[10] Wycliffe quoted scripture proving that it was unlawful to do so. Wycliffe was indispensable. From being a pope's-churchmanr, he was acting as a Princes'-churchman. He said things that the Roman church burned people for saying - people who didn't have protection. Wycliffe, to gain support for his views then did the unforgivable - he translated Rome's Vulgate Bible into English. This really did it. With an operation manual to guide, the warts on the nose of the Roman Church became visible to all.

While he was at it he might as well be hanged for a sheep as a lamb, so he not only translated the Bible, but wrote books expounding the doctrines he had discovered, things that were eagerly read by reform-minded Catholic priests all over Europe. In rapid succession he wrote:

- *De civli dominio*. His argument was that the church has no concern with temporal matters; that for the clergy to hold property is sinful, and that it is lawful for statesmen - God's stewards - to take away the goods of a clergy no longer obedient to God.
- Wycliffe next began to advocate that the "king" take possession of the property claimed by Rome, including all the Church-owned monopolies in England. It was sort of a "divine right". The king liked that. Other kings in other countries liked that. Land-monopoly, the

9 Ibid, p. 822

10 Ibid. p. 823

church's big prize, was getting within reach. Why should they split the peasants' tithe and the merchants' rents and taxes with the church? England was protected by an English Channel.

- He declared that the doctrine of arbitrary divine decrees of the pope was anathema (papal infallibility). The Bible was supposed to determine right and wrong. A lot of priests liked that one.
- Based on the cornerstone truth that *"In the beginning was the Word and the Word was with God and the Word was God"* - the laws, statutes and judgments, and that the Pope was violating the Word, he found the Pope to be an antichrist (See vol. ii. of the *Sermones. Book iii.* of his *Opus evangelicum*) entitled *De Anticristo.*) Later reformers picked up on this one. The Pope didn't like being called an "antichrist" anymore than today's antichrist preachers enjoy the same tag.
- Knowing that acorns don't fall far from the oak - he pronounced that all church societies were liable to the same corruption. This put the Roman church on one side and the king and his supporters on the other.
- The argument in his last book *Opus evangelicum*, proclaimed his insistence on the "sufficiency of Holy Scripture." Today, this argument is accepted by all protestants, and many catholics - in theory. Back then, it was heresy. It put limits on what the Church could do. The church, (and the princes), could either submit to the Word and obey its commandments, or fight the Word, and destroy those who demanded obedience to it. Both chose to give lip service to the first and to follow the latter course.
- It was his discussions from the scripture that brought forth the doctrines of "free-will", "merit", and "predestination". (Calvin later added "grace", and Wycliffe's "merit" proved the salvation. Hard to have one without the other in spite of the thief crucified with Jesus.)

- He instructed many of his followers to go out and teach the people. The day of the itinerant preacher arrived and the Word went directly to the people, and the common people loved them. They rejoiced in the plain and homely doctrine which dwelt chiefly on the simple "law" of the gospel. The third force, those who actually ran the monopoly-machine, the people, now entered the picture.

When the Church came after Wycliffe, he appealed for protection to the king - not the pope - and got it.[11]

The Peasant's Revolt - 1381

While kings and prelates argued over who was to get the land-monopoly with its tithes and rents, the people had been listening and learning that God said that land was not to be a church-monopoly, nor a prince-monopoly, but that it was to be divided among the people and never ever sold. The Bible said that the land was not to be taxed, that the Bible said that God had made the children of Israel "kings and priests" - not the kings, or the Roman Church. Of course, the people's- preachers had no mighty protector to protect them when they wrote books against land-monopolies, usury-monopolies, and about Christian vigilantes. The church or the king could hang them out to dry, so they "whispered". They were so quiet that neither the prince nor the priest knew that they were whispering, or what they were whispering about. Except for an occasional overheard conversation resulting in a smear in the *N.Y. Times*, they still

11 John Huss later raised Wycliffe's doctrine to the dignity of a national religion. Many of the works attributed to Huss were actually the works of Wycliffe. Huss, Luther and other continental reformers owed Wycliffe much, and the spirit of the English reformer permeated the reformed churches of Europe.

don't.

In 1381, Archbishop Sudbury ordered the king to collect a poll tax from every adult. Rich or poor the tax was the same. The poorest family had to provide his three goats. All hell broke loose. The people weren't going to do it. All England burst into flame from coast to coast, from city to city and town to town. Castles and manors were burned. Tax collectors, priests, and lawyers were hunted down and butchered along with proctors (overseers), unjust judges and rulers. A mob numbering seventy thousand gathered and elected Wat Tyler their leader. John Ball, a people's-preacher, was his religious advisor. They marched on London and demanded to be freed from being slaves of the manor. They demanded freedom from taxes, and the tithe, and they demanded the right to rent land at 4-pence an acre rather than being the property of the manor. These peasants were armed with long-bows and most arrived in their manorial militia companies, many of which had fought in the king's wars with France. The week before they were humble serfs. Now, united, they were the most powerful force on the island, and they were armed.

The Londoners were equally oppressed by the church monopolizing manufactures and trade. London's city aldermen opened London's gates and the rural mob joined the city mob and began hunting down unjust churchmen, judges, lawyers, foreigners, and Lombards (bankers). Whole areas were burnt. Reaction to uncontrolled lawlessness was inevitable.

The "Peasant's War" created a rift between Wycliffe and his patrons in high places. The peasants were burning property belonging to the prince as well as that belonging to the church. The king and his followers began to distance them-

selves.

Wat Tyler and his followers met with the royal party of Richard II, a boy aged 14. Most of the peasants' demands seem modest by today's standards - that they not be treated as villains (manor- slaves), be allowed to rent their land at 4 pence an acre, be able to move away when they liked, relief from and cessation of countless rents, dues, taxes, and tithes.

These demands were granted. Royal letters were written to local governors, and everything was put in a charter. The English love charters. During the night, more ecclesiastics were hunted down and dispatched by peasant bands. The next day when they arrived to meet with the king, Tyler expanded the peasant demands to include the division of the land among the people.

Dividing the church land-monopoly among the kings supporters was the prize the king's party wanted for themselves. But, the king's party was ready. They had negotiated with the peasants only to disarm their suspicions. It was planned that when next they met that s SWAT team composed of the mayor of London and twelve of his supporters would suddenly rush Wat Tyler and cut him down. Everything went as planned. When Tyler got close enough, the assassination party drew concealed weapons and rushed Tyler killing him. The people were left without a spokesman. Thousands of peasants drew their bows and the lives of the king's party hung by a thread, but before the arrows could be loosed, the young king boldly rode forward and said that he would be their leader. The people foolishly believed him.

The king rode back to the safety of the Tower of London and issued orders that loosed his armies on the peasants. The

chivalry of England - knights in full armor - went after the peasants slaying indiscriminantly. The king quickly annulled the freedoms he had just granted and hanged the peasants by the hundreds.

Tyler's advisor, the people's-preacher John Ball, when condemned, confessed that he learned his subversive doctrines from Wycliffe. William Courtenay, who succeeded the executed Archbishop Sudbury, the author of the poll-tax that had touched off the revolt, as Archbishop of Canterbury resolved to stamp out the Wycliffe heresy including Wycliffe himself. He called a council of bishops, theologians and canonists at the Blackfriars' Convent. But the king needed Wycliffe, so he remained at large and was unmolested. After all, the king still needed a theological-lawyer to support his claim to the land-monopoly against the Catholic Church. Neither the king nor the Church needed a third claimant to step in - peasants aroused by learning Christian teachings. The prince and church disagreed on almost everything except that. They still do.

Lessons

When Lee marched into Pennsylvania he shot soldiers who looted or burned. LESSON: Northern citizens were not threatened by the South and as a consequence the North was unable to field a volunteer army and was forced to enlist Blacks and go to Europe to hire 200,000 mercenaries. The 14th-century killing of tax collectors, lawyers, judges and even nobles accused of corrupt practices did not frighten the prince or his men and cause a class reaction. LESSON: Class-action reprisals threaten everyone in that class and that class tends to react as a class against the class that is perceived to be the attacker. Foreign kings have instructed

today's media to incite entire classes against other classes. The object - a massive class reaction called - "civil- war". This is encouraged by the prince and acquiesced to by the prince's churchmen. The prize is still the same - America's monopolies, including the closely held land-monopoly. LESSON: Churchmen support the church. The prince's-churchmen support the prince. The peoples'-preacher supports the people. Acorns don't fall far from the oak. Wycliffe taught that a preacher who speaks for another is liable to the same corruption. Today, many churchmen claim to speak for the people. They say they know the Word and who they are. Still, most will not offend the king. They collect the peoples' silver, speak for the prince, and save themselves by sending their flocks to the slaughter house. The people can count only the "kings and priests" appointed by God. Those confusing churchmen with Christians preaching the Word will in time pay the penalty for doing so. The prince's churchman provides a one-way ticket to visit the home of Lady Marion. The Biblical homestead ideal will come to pass as promised, as written, and in no other way.

The Peasants Revolt of 1525

Back in Rome the pope had been having money troubles.[12] To raise cash he put entire bishoprics up for sale. A prince with a bag of gold could buy the church's claim and combine the office of bishop with that of prince. A single warrior-prince received double pay in rents, tribute, taxes and tithes and replaced both warrior and a cleric. He ap-

12 I was a stock broker for 33 years. I know many wealthy people, but I never met one who had enough.

pointed his own cronies to double- offices of count-abbot and knight-priest. A fighting monk had much to recommend him. It did simplify the organization. This German church reorganization displaced many knights. An unemployed warrior can become a problem.

In Aug 1522, the knights (the Ritterschaft) who had been fired went after the church and besieged Trier, the city of a prince- archbishop and elector of the empire. The church called for other of its Kings and knights to come to its aid and the unemployed knights were defeated. The year was 1523.

This left a number of trained and still unemployed knights wandering around the countryside looking for jobs. All the while

an explosion had been building up among the peasants.

The church did not like for its workers to walk off the job to go elsewhere - so they forbade it. As a consequence, the land assigned the peasants had to be divided with their children, and grandchildren, again and again so that families were actually starving on their assigned acreages.[13] All the while the Catholic Church, the monasteries, and the priests waxed fat on the sweat of the peasants.

Into this explosive mixture was thrust the teachings of Martin Luther. The Peasants' War was precipitated by the Lutheran Revolt. Luther had gotten the backing and protection of the princes by preaching the same things Wycliffe had taught more than a century before. In exchange for their

13 This is why divided land is never to be sold. Younger sons are to go to unsettled lands. America was settled by "younger-sons". Government and foreign land-monopolies frustrate God's plan. Space provides tomorrow's frontier for younger sons.

protection to preach, he taught that the princes were entitled to the church lands and the income from them. He also taught that the church was corrupt, which it was. Luther's message was democratic. Its force and directness added fuel to the discontent smoldering for generations alongside anti-clericalism.

Seven years after Luther's attack on the indulgence system,[14] the peasants' revolt broke out. It was sudden. The Standard - a peasant's clog (a wooden shoe) on a pole. In June 1524, encouraged by the successful bid for freedom made by the Swiss, many cities, knights, and even princes came to terms with the insurgents and many joined their ranks. The rebels put forward a religious and social program. A basic demand was that each village be allowed to elect its own pastor who was neither a church-preacher nor a king-preacher. They made another demand - that the church land be divided among the peasants.

Many of the prince-ecclesiastics felt that they would rather lose their church land to rebel peasants than to greedy princes, so, many were agreeable.

> "Amongst the peace-makers being the elector-palatine, the Bishops of Bamberg and Speyer and the Abotts of Fulda and Hersfeld.[15]

They could negotiate, save their heads, and maybe retain some income by being agreeable. Being disagreeable put them in double jeopardy with the covetous Lutheran princes poised to seize their land, and the peasants who already had

14 Sinners could buy a certificate guaranteeing forgiveness for uncommitted sins. It was neat, also profitable.

15 E/B, 14th ED, Vol 10, p. 265.

it.

Much of Europe went up in flames as the peasants wreaked havoc on their ancient oppressors.

"There was much secularization of church property, suppression of monasteries and introduction of the Lutheran service in many churches."[16]

However, this revolt was playing hob with the agreement that Luther had made with Philip of Hess. Philip was a major figure in Germany at that time and he had agreed to protect Luther and his movement in exchange for Philip obtaining the Church's land. The deal became dependent on the suppression of the peasant's revolt.

Luther was now between a rock and a hard place. His teachings had triggered the insurgents. He at first sympathized with them and wrote a pamphlet protesting the harsh measures used against them. But, the threat of losing Philip's protection and being turned over to the tender mercies of the Catholic Church with the consequent wrecking of the whole reformation movement caused him to back up. Rethinking the matter, he found that the peasants' excesses angered him, so he wrote another tract *Against the murdering, thieving hordes of Peasants*. This latest tract breathed fire and slaughter down on the peasants. It was either that or disaster for his own revolution, more so, since the rebels had in nearly all cases claimed religious sanctions for their movement.[17]

The main revolt was subdued before the end of 1525. It ended in disaster. Outrages had united the princes and when

16 Ibid. p. 265

17 E/B, #19, p. 37, *Reformation*.

they had the upper hand they wreaked outrages of their own in a ferocious vengeance on the people. The protestant princes had captured the land-monopoly from the church and they meant to keep it.

"A notable event of 1525 was the action of Albert of Hohenzollern, grandmastor of the Teutonic Order who, supported by most of his knights, declared for Luther, secularized the property of the order and made himself the personal ruler of its territory between Poland and the Baltic."[18]

This defection was stunning. The Teutonic Order was a principal warrior priesthood of the Roman Catholic Church. The reformation was under way. To justify their own seizure of Church land - the princes were forced to leave the Word open for the people, and they continued reading it.

Mountain People

Many years ago, while tramping through the mountains of Virginia I met mountaineers who had never been to the big city of Lynchburg, or any other city, for that matter. Many had heard all about cities and chose not to go. They were the remnant who had not been destroyed like their kinsmen in the lowlands after the war. They were gracious and hospitable. Whatever they had was yours.

They had animals, and raised their own food. They made their own clothing with their own wool. They made their own shoes, or traded for them. Peddlers brought nails and salt, altho there used to be an iron furnace 15 miles away,

18 Ibid, p 265

and salt mines were 40 miles down the valley. Some grew tobacco for a money crop. Others trapped. Cottage manufacturers found a ready market in the cities. Some had gone to the city and started businesses and stayed to watch their investments. They returned home when they chose. Often their children returned. Home was where their people were buried.

Among those people there was no fear of losing a job, of starving, of being thrown out on the street. They were the closest things to kings and priests that I have seen. There was the eagle look about them - the "king" look. Not the slack faces of the cities' wage-slaves. They were home. Their home was their kingdom on earth. A Biblical homestead promised by God. Taxes and bank manipulation of international commodity prices have since allowed a new prince to take their lands.

Roman law permitted sodomy, adultery, abortion, usury, and monopoly. Churchmen found nothing wrong in it. Christian law condemns it. Most of today's churchmen covet the name "Christian" but worship Caesar. Caesar's churchmen serve Caesar. *"By their acts ye shall know them." Matt 7:20* But, because of the Word we know what God has planned. Some day, in a time chosen ages ago, after all have been freely permitted to make his choice - a single spark - and the tree enriched by the bones of our fathers, will once more grow. "Thy will be done - ON EARTH!"

==========

LETTERS

QUEEN VICTORIA: "Gentlemen: Your comments on

the Queen of England, Victoria, and the Boer War cannot go unchallenged. The Queen was not responsible for the war nor the evil of the politicians who planned, conducted and managed this evil act. Her Majesty fought desperately to defy the politicians.

"The citizens of the U.S. are trained from infancy to denounce the Royal family of Britain due to jealousy and the fact that they were unjustly led into a war of rebellion against the Mother Country by rebels and tyrants. The politicians will continue to spread propaganda to clear themselves of their errors. The ignorant citizens will continue to believe any kind of political propaganda to suit their vanity, and will not hesitate to make unjust statements about the innocent Royal family. Do not forget that many Americans were not willing to fight in that war of rebellion. The greatest and the best of your nation fled to Canada and built a new nation under the Royal Standard and King.

"Your nation may be arrogant and aggressive, but you do not own all the world yet. I beg you, do not blame the head of the true Israel Nations for that which she was not responsible." B. D. - Canada

ED: Bravo! Spoken like a true Israelite bearing the proofs of Israel! You sound very much like my mother who was a great fan of the royal family.

However, my family, for one, are done dying for kings - Scottish, Irish, English, German, American, banker, or communist - or whoever falsely claims a right to rule over us. We recognize ONE king to rule over us. The king of kings who made us all "kings and priests" (Rev 1:6). We recognize the sovereignty of those whom God appointed king to rule their own kingdoms when they prove their loyalty to the king of kings by their love[19]. It is by this alone that all are

judged.

IF genealogical right alone determines who sits on the British throne, Virginia alone can produce 5,000 who have as much right as the present banker-installed royal family. More right since the Mountbattens have added their blood-line. Canada can too, for that matter.

If Victoria cannot be blamed - who can? (1) She was briefed weekly on the conduct of the South African war. I find no objections made by her to British scorched-earth policies nor their concentration camps - subjects discussed at length in the papers. She was head of the Church of England - the English Pope, if you will. Her silence lent consent just as the silence of today's anti-Christ priests lends their consent to today's Sodom and Gomorrah. What more can be expected if those who lead will not speak for fear of offending? (2) She said nothing about Israel raising a hand against Israel (I Kings 12:24). (3) She found no fault with her own and her church's vast holdings of British land, industry, transportation, and usury banks - a virtual "monopoly". Nor did she speak against others forming monopolies which deprived her "subjects" of their birthright (Isaiah 5:8). (4) She said nothing about "dividing" crown land and church owned land. (Num 26:53-55). (5) She found no fault in crown ownership of "usury banks" that preyed on her own people (Deu 23:20). (6) She certainly found no fault with taxing lands that in time would guarantee that the lands would revert to crown ownership (Matt 17:25-26). (7) I do not find where Victoria protested against enlisting Blacks in the war against the South Africans whom she insisted

19 *"If ye love me obey my commandments." John 14:15*

were "her" own subjects (Deu 17:15). For that matter, in Virginia the British Crown found no fault in arming and leading Indians against women and children on our frontiers and having them sacrificed to "Okee" (see *Vigilantes*). Also, the "Crown" forbade Virginia's banning the Black slave trade (Jer 2:25).

True, many of our people did refugee to Canada and go back to Britain rather than fight the invading British armies. Several of my ancestors did. Agreed, the Constitution turned out to be no substitute for the Bible. Agreed, the banker-led U.S. is arrogant and oppressive.

But, in America for a brief period there was a Camelot. For a brief time, men were kings and priests ruling their own land by His law. All we need now is for those he made kings and priests to know who they are. From now on - we look to ONE King. We look to what HIS promises.

STUDENT SPEAKS: "Mr. Hoskins: I want to thank you for telling the stories about the history of our people. I am 18 and have never heard them before. It fills me with excitement and pride." F. L. - California

---

BALAK: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: *'By their acts ye shall know them.'* The story of Balak in your *"Vigilantes"*, p. 27, is the reason they tried to smear your book. You exposed their plan! The Story of Balak describes today's conditions exactly, and both the government and the churches are working in collusion to bring it about." A. C. - Kansas

Back to Table of Contents

1992 - Index

A

abortion clinic
doctor shot 27
AIDS
kissing 132
anti-missile
Israelis sold to China 66
anti-wolfism 107
Attila
death of 123

B

Beckwith, Byron de la
denied bail 115
Begin, Menachen 37
Bible
integration quotes 29
black priest
returns to Vodoo 116
Bush, President
anti-semitic 82

C

Cain 95
Canaanite
identifying today 94
Catalonian Fields
battle 117
churches
the great whore 145
civil rights
Australia 148
Clinton, Juan Carlos, deKlerk
yarmulke submission 78
Confederate dead unburied 31
curses 90

D

Duke, David
supporters persecuted 14

E

Episcopal prayer book 94

G

Gayman, Dan
attacks "Vigilantes" 9
Germany
1mm German POWs killed 21
Kissinger plan 132
U.S. Army 128
gold, frankincense & myrrh 81
Gritz, Bo 179
FBI wired 180
homosexual comment 24
on homosexuals 15

H

hate legislation 67
horse, white
Saxon symbol 129
Hoskins
attacked by media 14
media attack farm rally 14
Hoskins, Richard Kelly
spell name "Kelley" 43
Thody links Hoskins 40
Huns
Battle Of Catalonian Fields 117

I

identity
explaining to media 26
Indian
letter 167
mixed blood 170
integration 167
Irving
refuses to recant 45
Irving, David 96

J

Jewish God - En Soph 36

K

Kahani, Meir 36
kidnapping
Boer War 144
Kissinger, Henry
plan for Germany 131
KKK
another humiliation 131
bogus KKK 63
sting 62

L

LAW
blessings & curses 89
capital punishment 45
false witness 22
interracial marriage 169
John 3:16 146
kidnapping 79, 143
liars 85
missions 83
restitution 145
war declaration 80
Leuchter, Fred 148

M

map
Catalonian Fields....118
Maxwell, Robert....42
media mogal....3
media
elects politicians....5
international network....4
Media Control
Robert Maxwell....1
militia
Jewish training camps....125

N

Nazi Party
editor's reservations....125

O

one blood
explanation - ltr....93
Other Losses....23

P

paroling prisoners
Biblical Law....143
peasant's revolt
1381....190
1525....194
Biblical homestead....181
Phineas
Phineas types....44
politicians
burn bridges 3-ways....25
porn
NC bookstores closed....64
prison terms
for hate crimes....47

R

race riots - Moscow....147
referendum
South Africa....63
Roman triumph....50
Ruby Ridge
Posse Comitatus violation....180
update....178
Ruby Ridge Murders
news blackout....133
Part II #217....151
Rushdie, Salman....47

S

Sampson Option
Maxwell Mossad spy....5
scripture
one blood....93
sheep
customs....99
South Africa
election aftermath....91
referendum....63
vote fixing....78
Stonewall Jackson
paroling prisoners....143

T

Tulsa Tribune
Thody links Hoskins....40

U

U.S.
most in prison....47
unsavory import
bribes & kickbacks....17

V

Victoria, Queen
Boer War....200
Virginia
mountain people....198
Visigoths
Catalonian Fields....117

W

Warner, Sen John....25
Weaver, Randy....179
Wimer, Robert....14
wolf
customs....100
diseases....103
evil-eye....110
Hollywood....111
intelligence system....106
preditor....105
smells blood....109
Woodrum, Robert....14
interviews Hoskins....26

Z

Zeus - God of Gods....49

AMERICA'S WARS

and other stories from HOSKINS REPORT

1993

Copyright © 2007
by Richard Kelly Hoskins

Chapters in this book may be reproduced and distributed as long as it is not done for profit.

Published by

Virginia Publishing Company
P. O. Box 997
Lynchburg, Virginia 24505
Phone 434-384-3261

First printing 2007

ISBN 1-881867-50-1
Printed in the United States of America

Also by Richard Kelly Hoskins

OUR NORDIC RACE, 1958

ISBN 1-881867-00-5
Add'l Printings 1958, 1961, 1961, 1962, 1965, 1975, 1986, 1998, 2005

History of the Saxon nation.

$5 copy plus $3 p&h ($5 overseas)

WAR CYCLES/PEACE CYCLES, 1985

ISBN 1-881867-01-3
Add'l printings 1985, 1986, 1991, HB 2000, 2005

History of usury and war. 250 p.

$25/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

VIGILANTES OF CHRISTENDOM, HB 1990

ISBN 1-881867-02-1
Add'l printings sb 1991, 1997, 2005

The Story of the Phineas Priesthood, 472 p. sb

$15/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

THE WOLF & THE SHEEP, 1993

ISBN 1-881867-03-X
Add'l printings 2002

Wolves eat sheep. That's what they do.
Sheep try to keep from being eaten. That's what they do. 78 p. sb

$5/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

IN THE BEGINNING, 1995

ISBN 1-881867-04-8

The Hindu takeover of Western business, politics,and religion. 249 p. sb.

$15/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

Virginia residents add 5% sales tax

1993 - Table Of Contents

220 - OPERATION ARMAGEDDON: The strategic importance of Somalia, Panama, Grenada, the Falklands and S. Africa. 1

221 - THE ROAD TO WAR: The Lamsa translation of the Bible reveals who the wolf is and what nation will invade the West.....23

222 - HOSTILE TAKEOVERS: The reason for hostile takeovers of Western assets and lands. ..41

223 - CORPORATIONS & ESTATES: How the rulers of wolf-dens rule sheepfolds. 65

224 - CHAIRMAN MAO & THE WACO MASSACRE: Chairman Mao and Waco's FBI serve the same master.....87

225 - INDULGENCES: Why priests of the international merchant must control religion if the international merchant is to trade.....109

226 - STORM & THE UNFORGIVEABLE SIN: People wonder about the "unforgiveable sin" while the answer was given long ago.....133

227 - TURKS: The Age old Turkic dream is alive, and well on the way to completion.....155

228 - SADDUCEES: Why Edomites became known as Sadducees 177

229 - ARABS & JEWS MAKE PEACE: Think the impossible. Think of peace between the Islamic-Turks and the Jewish-Turks. Remember what happened to Christendom the last time Turks shook hands.....197

230 - SOUTH AFRICA: Right wing groups are either digging in for the long pull or are extending the olive branch to the country's new black rulers. 209

231 - SACRED FOOD: What happens to food when it is blessed. And, why blessed food is forbidden to strangers.....231

INDEX 249

Chapter 220

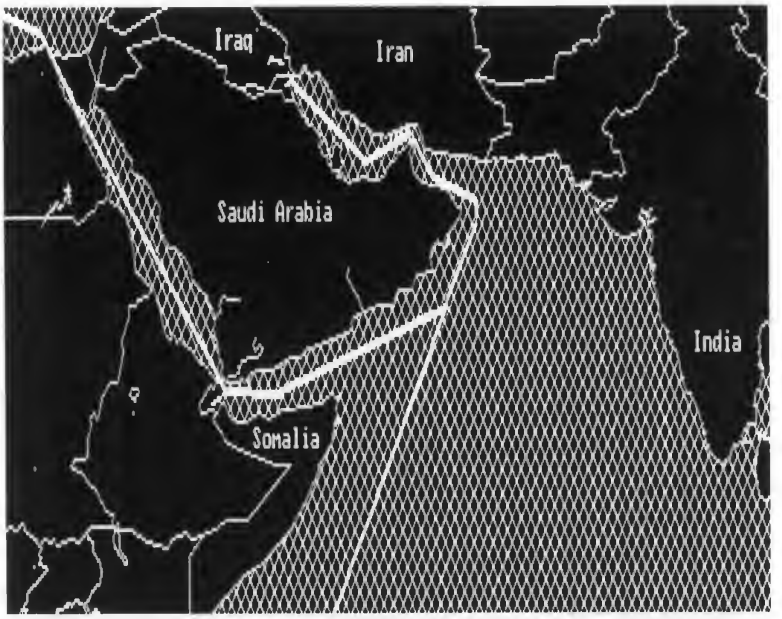
OPERATION ARMAGEDDON

America "Helps" Somalia

"Preliminary evidence of Clinton administration plans for foreign policy suggests that the new president is inclined to let the UN Security Council take over de-facto command of the U.S. military and determine U.S. policy. The plans include the commitment of American troops for service in the UN's standing army. The steps are considered the 'next logical steps' toward a new world order." (American Sentinel, 11/30/92, World News Digest Dec. 92)

"Sweep the floor and open the door!" The invasion of yet another country by the U.S. is presently taking place. It is directed against the most strategically valuable piece of real estate in the world - Somalia.

Somalia, the part of Africa that juts out into the Indian Ocean, looks very much like the horn of a rhinoceros. Hence



Somalia - "The Horn Of Africa"

Somalia dominates both petroleum shipping lanes from the Persian Gulf to Europe and America. It is called the most strategically important piece of real estate in the world.

the name - "Horn of Africa." The excuse for the invasion is humanitarian - to save the starving Somalians. It is legal and logical if the dictates of the UN are legal. Again, there has been no declaration of war.

"Warlords" is the name given the present rulers of Somalia by the media in their continuing incitement of the public to war. Its pictures show soldiers giving food to emaciated blacks. This proves that America is concerned over the welfare of the world's poor and downtrodden. The pictures are better than ten thousand words and prove not only the good intentions of America but also of the UN. The media is also preparing the people for the unpleasantness to come by playing up photos of starving blacks who are starving because of the acts of evil Somalian "warlords."

The evil "warlords' are evil because they attack food convoys going to starving people. The invaders are good because they say that they are there to prevent this.

This media treatment outlaws the "warlords" by pointing out violations of "Christian Law" which permit Christians to chastise Law breakers since Christians are the Lord's "battle-ax." They also furnish the soldiers and pay the bills.

The "outlawing" of an opponent puts him beyond the protection of the Law. These "warlords" may now be treated as common criminals if need be.

The incitement media are showing close-ups of each and every so- called "atrocity" committed by Black on Black. This is done to excuse UN acts that will inevitably result from invading another's country.

The outlawed warlords are also "demonized." Nothing good may be said of them if they are not abjectly "obedient." Carefully ignored amongst the much photographed bags and cases of food off- loaded from mercy ships is yesterday's threat of what would happen if the Communists ever took possession of the "Horn of Africa." It was forever being pounded into the public mind that if the Soviets or their surrogates ever took the strategic Horn of Africa, they would control the oil supplies to Europe, America, and parts of the Far East. If oil shipments were stopped, the countries being deprived of oil would soon revert to the stone age. Modern civilization requires a great deal of energy to maintain itself. Those who don't get it - don't participate.

The white lines on the chart on page one show the route the petroleum tankers take after leaving the Persian Gulf oil fields. The route to the north of Somalia is the route followed by ships enroute to the Suez Canal on their way to Europe. The route lies within 250 miles of Somalia and can easily

be cut by air attacks based in Somalia. The line going south past Somalia's east coast is the route taken by tankers larger than 50,000 tons which can't make it through the Suez Canal. This route goes around South Africa and up the west coast of Africa to Europe and America. This route passes within 350 miles of Somalia - easy flying distance.

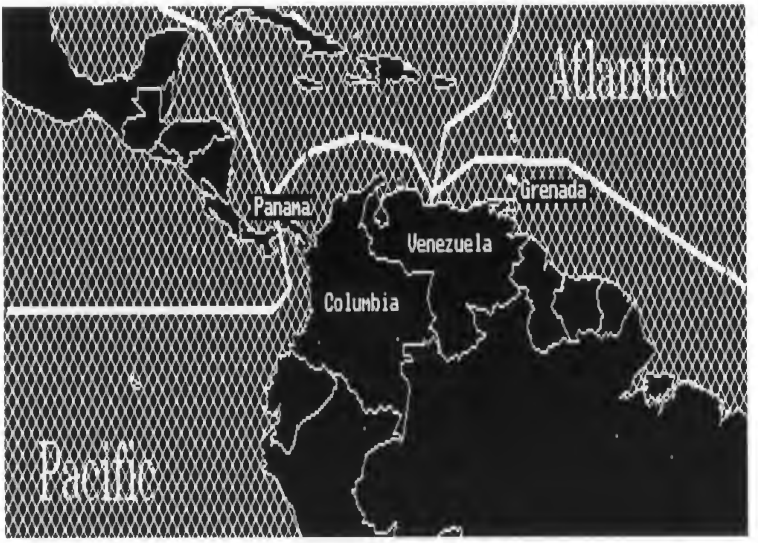
It should be pointed out that Persian Gulf tankers bound for the Orient pass down the coast of India on the other side of the Indian Ocean over 1500 miles away. Its distance makes it relatively immune from the Horn.

Panama

Panama was given the Panama Canal to enable her to obtain a source of income with which to pay her loans from the NY banks. This removed the U.S. presence from the canal zone. Oil from Mexico and Venezuela could pass freely through the Panama Canal enroute to Australia and New Zealand and countries in the Far East.

The NWO wished to put a lock on the canal. First, the leader of Panama was outlawed. President Noriega was discovered to be pushing drugs. For this offense America invaded Panama. The United States law clearly states that if drugs are found in your car, your house, or your country - whatever - it is forfeited.

The U.S. army was sent to make the bust, and, sure enough, they found drugs. Panama's president claimed that he was being framed, that the drugs were planted by the ones making the bust, but the media made light of this. He was spread-eagled, frisked, cuffed, read his rights, and carted off to cool his heels in a Florida slammer to await a Nuremberg trial.



Panama And Grenada

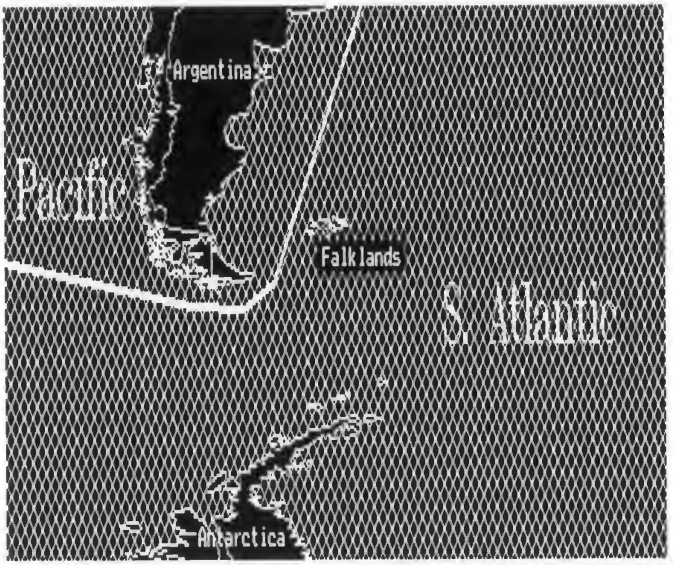
Panama controls petroleum shipping routes from Mexico and Venezuela to the Far East. Grenada sits astride the oil lanes to S. America and on into the S. Pacific.

Presently, the United States Army, an agency of the UN, stands guard on the Panama Canal oil routes to the Far East.

Grenada

Americans were told by the media that Cubans were abusing students in Grenada. Rape was mentioned. The media first reported that Cuban soldiers were responsible, but no Cuban troops were found so it was decided that it must have been the Cuban construction workers who were responsible.

If anyone else except the U.S. had invaded Grenada it might have sent shock waves throughout the international community of nations since Grenada lies across the Venezuelan oil tanker routes to Europe, South America, and the Far East that go around South America. All these mighty ships must pass Grenada. Most oil tankers pass within sight.



The Falklands

The worthless rocks of the Falklands are worth fighting for if they lie astride petroleum shipping lanes.

Grenada, in unfriendly hands, could threaten countries of the West.

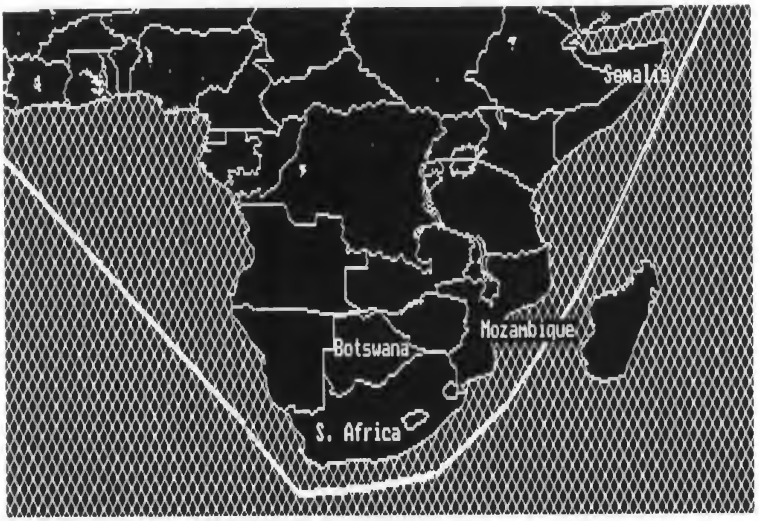
Falklands

Britain occupied the Falklands but Argentina claimed this barren real-estate. Its usefulness is that it is a sheep station and a fishing supply base. It is also a potentially strategic military base that in unfriendly hands could stop oil ships enroute to Australia, New Zealand, and the Far East.

An independent Argentina inquired of Britain how she would react if Argentina took possession of the islands. Britain waffled and wouldn't give a straight answer. Argentina took this to be "yes" to go ahead. She went ahead.

Britain's media cried "invasion." Those who throw the first punch are outlawed. With the help of the U.S., Britain

retook the Falklands. The media attacks on defeated Argentina caused them to turn on their own government and hold Nuremberg trials. Argentina is now governed by those friendly to the NWO and the British- occupied Falklands still rests astride the oil supertanker routes to the Orient.



South Africa

It is well known that if South Africa is ruled by forces unfriendly to the West that the interests of both America and Europe will be compromised. Besides producing 24 strategic minerals, S. Africa sits astride the oil routes to Europe and America. Knowing this, the U.S. government insists on installing a communist government to rule this region. Is there more to U.S. government actions than has been revealed?

South Africa

The establishment of the United States is very conscious of "rights." It is particularly conscious that the black communists of the ANC in S. Africa have been discriminated against, denied the vote, prevented from ruling the country, and have suffered countless other indignities.

U.S. state department believes that this justifies making the communist ANC the next South African government.

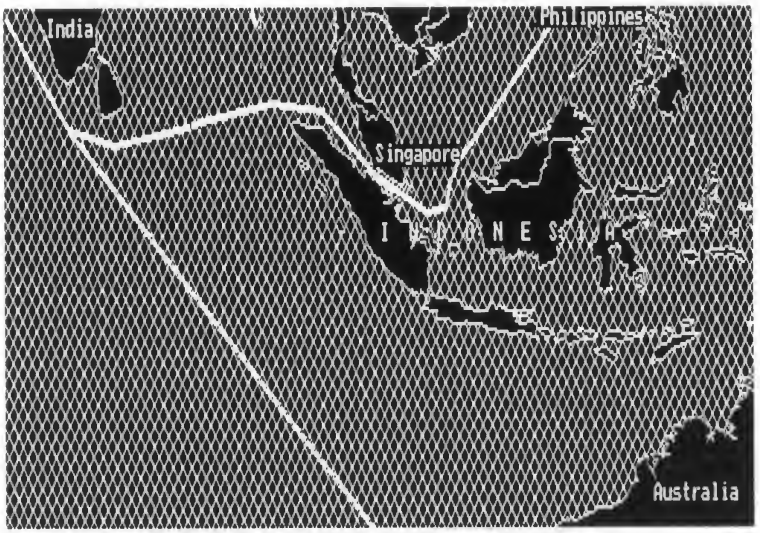
To aid the ANC to suppress possible white counter-revo-

lutionary action, the U.S. has built a new airfield nearby near Molepoloe in Botswana. This new airfield has no possible civilian use but is capable of landing military aircraft. It is only about 160 miles from Johannesburg.[1] Last year U.S. airborne troops joined the Botswana Defense force near the S. African border in joint exercises called Operation Silver Eagle. Destabilized and outlawed S. Africa views these activities with alarm.

On December 17, 1992, the media announced that 8,000 U.S. marines were landed in nearby Mozambique to help quell disorders in that country. It is believed by knowledgeable observers that if needed to help S. Africa's transition to a peaceful, democratic, non- discriminatory, black-ruled communist republic, the UN will make these American troops available. They can be supported by aircraft flying from the airfield near Molepoloe in Botswana. The location of the newly-landed American troops in Mozambique is noted with a white arrow. They are only some 200 miles from the cities of S. Africa. The location of the airfield in Botswana is also noted with a white arrow.

With so much attention being directed toward ensuring that the ANC is placed in power, one might overlook the fact that Persian Gulf oil super-tankers sailing to Europe and America pass within sight of the South African capes. Besides the 24 strategic minerals produced by S. Africa - the country is another of the strategically placed nations of the world whose occupation by an unfriendly force could severely damage the West. Some military observers have

1 The existence of this airfield is unknown to most Americans, but is front page in S. African alternate-media publications.



Singapore - Fortress of the Far East

Because of its strategic importance, the Japanese in World War II immmediately launched a task force to invade and take the Singapore fortress. The British have now abandoned this fortress and walked away. Does someone know something not common knowledge? Is Singapore any less strategically placed than before?

wondered why the communist ANC is being given a nation that sits astride the critical oil lifeline to Western Europe and America.

Singapore

While militiary forces of the UN are busily occupying the key gateways to the West, the exact opposite is taking place in the Far East. Those bases are being abandoned.

Fortress Singapore was established by the British Empire to guard the trade routes from West to East. It was one of the first objectives of the Japanese in WWII.

Oil from the Mideast goes through the Straits of Malacca on its way to the Far East. The British, however, are no longer there. They gave Singapore its independence and departed. Its population is 87% Chinese. In an emergency

it would seem more likely that they would deny petroleum to the Western nations of Australia and New Zealand than they would to China or Japan if difficulties should develop between East and West. Singapore appears to be no threat to the oil routes to the Far East. They would certainly offer no hindrance to task forces leaving the Far East with objectives in the West.

Philippines

The Philippines stand astride the oil shipping lanes to the Far East. For many years the U.S. maintained powerful military bases on these islands to neutralize any possible threats from this region. Now, the U.S. is abandoning its Philippine bases. It will no longer have a base from which to control hostile actions that might emanate from the Orient.

Interesting enough, since the communists seized power in China, the U.S. has done everything possible to open friendly relations with this part of the world. With no bases in the Far East, Oriental fleets can gather in private to do whatever they wish to do.

India

India is strategically located to cut the shipping lanes to the Far East. However, India is virulently anti-Western. In time of war, that country would be more likely to cut the petroleum supplies directed to the Western nations of Australia and New Zealand than other Asian nations. While strategically located, the West no longer occupies bases there.

China

Note the accompanying chart of the Far East on the next page. Fortress Singapore has been abandoned, and America is withdrawing from the Philippines. Indonesia and China are blieved able to supply the Orient with oil in the near future.

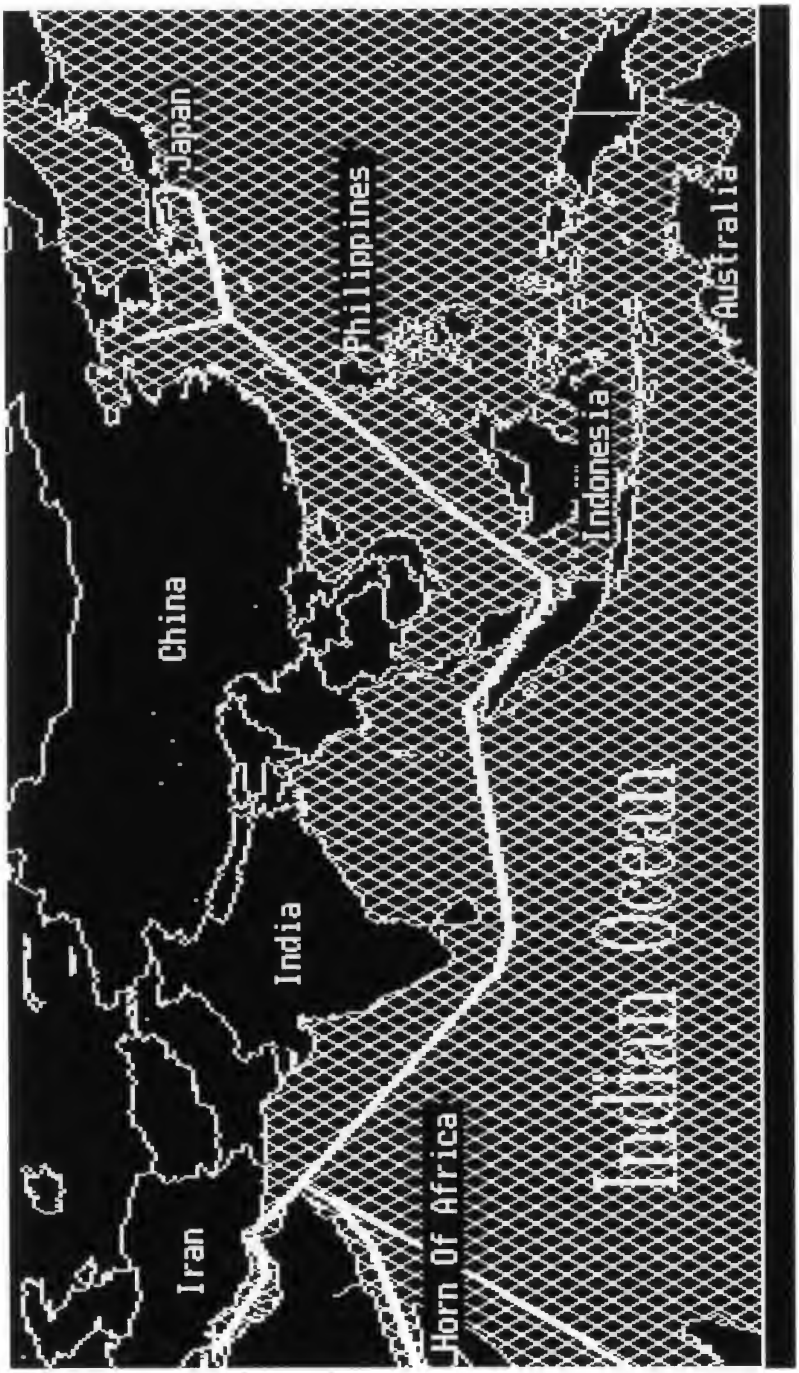
While the U.S. - UN - NWO and British surrogates are seeming anxious to take positions to dominate oil routes to America, Europe and Australia, they seem indifferent to the desirability of keeping bases that would protect the West from an Orient turned hostile. The three old bases are being abandoned - Singapore, Hong Kong - soon to be given to China, and the Philippine bases.

China receives much of its oil from the rapidly developing oil fields in Indonesia, and is rapidly developing its own supply. Their need for Persian Gulf oil is disappearing. In the event of Western disagreements with the Orient, the West has no base in that area from which it could enforce its interests, the Far East is becoming self-sufficent, and the Far East remains as it always has been - hostile.

The Significance

The gateways to the East and West are being occupied by armed forces under the benign control and/or direction of the UN. No such effort is being made to occupy similar strategic positions in the Far East. It might appear to anyone who has taken high- school ROTC 101, that since the gateways to the West are being occupied while the gateways to the East are being abandoned - that the future scene of military action is planned to be in the West - not in the East.

The only enemy that the UN could have in the West are Westerners. Since the governments of Western nations are


Japan
Philippines
China
Indonesia
Australia
India
Indian Ocean
Iran
Horn Of Africa

friendly with both the UN and Far Eastern powers there is no possible enemy other than the Western people themselves.

What would happen if somehow the seemingly defenseless hordes of the Far East should turn out to be not so defenseless at all, but merely a part of the world which does things differently? What would happen if her tens of millions of soldiers suddenly, or by sections, piece-meal, picked up her massive stockpiles of weapons and followed the route taken earlier by the Mongols, the Huns, the Turks, the Ottomans, the Seljuks, and the Khazars - across the deserts and steppes to Europe? What would happen if the thousands of ships under foreign registration should appear off California?

There is another question that no one asks: Why have countries like China, Brazil, and the Israeli nation been developed into 3rd world arsenals able to produce sophisticated atomic, hydrogen, and neutron bombs with delivery missile systems, poison gases, bacteriological agents, and all the other weapons of war? Why is nothing being done to disarm them?

While the gates to the West's petroleum routes are being occupied, bases in the Far East abandoned, and the latest war techonology is being forced on the Orient, there is still one more thing that causes a vague anxiety. It is this:

Dog owners know that when the dog's master appears a dog will get up, come over, wag his tail, roll over to be rubbed, and then go back and lie down. The dog goes to his master. The master does not go to the dog.

Non dog owners who watch TV and appreciate football may note the performance of the pro quarterback whom the coach calls out of the game to instruct. The quarterback

leaves his fellows and runs to the sidelines, the coach speaks. The quarterback bobs his head up and down showing his understanding, and then runs back to his teammates to tell them the next play. He tells it as if it is his own idea. If it makes a touchdown the quarterback gets the glory - but it was the coachs' play. The unknown team owners to whom no one gives a thought are the ones who really profit.

Note how the presidents from Nixon to Bush all run to China. Even the Russian Yeltson has just come from there. They see some shadowy personage, roll-over, bob their heads up and down, and come home and call a play. A few months later the West does something else strange.

Is there something to the rumor of a comprehensive plan called "Operation Armageddon," a UN plan that would use the West's own armies against their own peoples in an alliance with the forces of the Far East? Is this the reason the West is being destablilized by immigrants, and the media incites to violence?

How could such a massive plan be kept secret from the people? The answer may be more simple than we first imagine. Look at the POW- MIAs! America's establishment leaders protest that they are as pure as the driven snow and know nothing about such a plan. However, these same ones said that they didn't know anything about the POW-MIAs. It was Bush, Kissinger and the others who said that they knew nothing about the missing POWs.

The media slipped and revealed that even Eisenhower and his administration knew of trainloads of American POW's being sent to Siberia, and that they had made the deliberate decision to do nothing about it. This means that all the presidents and all their advisors and ministers and those who worked for them, and all the governments from

Eisenhower till now also knew. The intelligence services that first told Eisenhower are the same intelligence services that briefed each administration that followed. They all knew. "Smiling Jimmy" Carter knew. "Glad-hand" Reagan knew. There were thousands who had access to the intelligence briefings, they knew. Kissinger confessed that he knew but there was nothing he could do about it. He had sworn earlier that he did not know. They all knew. They all lied - they lied about not knowing when they knew. They lied and the people believed them. Now the people know about the POW-MIAs. The politicians and the establishment know they know. And still - nothing is being done about them. Why shouldn't the same crowd act in the same way about their involvement in "Operation Armageddon?" They expect the wolf to win and they think that the wolf's is the winning side.

Could This Happen?

Lindsey Williams wrote that while chaplain to the oil workers on the N. Slope in Alaska he learned that vast oil fields had been discovered in addition to the ones being exploited. These others fields were simply capped and left. The oil that could have released America's dependency on Mideast oil was simply hidden.

He theorized at the time that this was done to create future oil shortages and to keep prices high. Perhaps. Perhaps there may have been a deeper reason. Non-development of vast north slope fields keeps the U.S. dependent on Mideast oil. This makes possible a Somalian scenario where the long exposed Mid-East oil routes can be cut at any time, jolting the West to a standstill.

Peoples Of The East

North of China lies the great Gobi Desert. The ancient desert trade route from China to Europe starts in the Gobi and passes on to the Iranian Desert and then on to the Iraqi Desert where it arrives in Europe. It is the route followed by the Huns, Sejuks Turks, Ottoman Turks, Khazar Turks, and Mongols. If cut oil lines bring West to its knees, there is nothing to stop the hordes of China from setting their feet in that well-traveled path. It has been done many times before.

Each of the earlier invaders infiltrated hostile populations into the areas chosen for occupation and conquest. Each first subverted the rulers of the targeted countries. Much of E. Europe fell to the Ottomans without war. The Ottoman Turks just walked in - a family at a time - and then when they were strong enough - they took over.

The Scenario

Who would have thought that Roosevelt would make the Dutch stop shipping oil to the Japanese from the Dutch East Indes, forcing them to attack the U.S. and starting WWII? Who would have thought that Ian Smith of Rhodesia, a war hero, would deliver his country to the enemy to be destroyed after winning the war waged against it? Who would have thought that deKlerk, a man of impeccable credentials, would betray his own South Africa? Who can believe that there are today traitors in the West who would betray the West? If there are such people - how would they go about their treason?

Game Planning

To bring the West to its knees and make it easy prey for

a conqueror, one could start by cutting Western oil routes. Economic and social chaos would immediately result. No heat, gas, chemicals, medicine, light, fertilizer, or transportation. Unemployment and economic chaos would be instant. Western nations would likely be embroiled in L.A. style civil wars with hostile immigrants brought in earlier. Civil war between the military loyal to the rulers and those loyal to the people of the West would be likely. The deciding factor would be an army from the East - an army that numbers like grasshoppers.

With variations - this updates the scenario of *Our Nordic Race* written by Dick Hoskins in 1958.[2]

Conclusion

The River Euphrates is dried up. The strategic outposts and fortresses that stand astride the routes from the East are occupied by mercenaries who will shoot a mother holding a baby. They can be counted on to hold the gates open to the enemy if ordered. The armies of the East can march whenever the signal is given.

Surprised? One shouldn't be. *"Operation Armageddon"* is in the operation manual. There is no quick fix to this one. There's no place to run. Switzerland no longer offers protection, neither does America, Europe, S. Africa, Australia, or N. Zealand - none offers protection. They all are targeted. All have the identical problems. The King of the Wolves is hidden - he cannot be found. He cannot be made to stop what he is doing.

---

2 Richard Kelly Hoskins, *Our Nordic Races*, Virginia Publishing Company, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, Virginia 24505, $8/copy.

"Operation Armageddon" was designed long ago so that there would be no place to hide. Everyone will be forced to choose; either the Shepherd and his sheepfold, or the wolf and his den. That's the way it is going to be.!3

WEAVER FACT FINDING MEETING

On Oct 23-25, 1992 a meeting was held in Estes Park, Colorado to consider the killing of two members of the Weaver family and the wounding of two others by the Federal Government in The Idaho Ruby Creek Massacre plus other illegalities including trespass, absence of warrants, destruction of private property (the Weaver home and possessions have been completely ruined by the Feds), stalking, and acts of its agents to incite the general populace to riot. The following are partial quotes from the resulting document.

"The Law states that:

> ***"Ye shall not pollute the land wherein ye are; for blood it defileth the land: and the land cannot be cleansed of the blood that is shed therein, but by the blood of him that shed it." Numbers 35:33-34.***

"Judges 19 & 20 records the events when an innocent woman's blood was shed. *"Then all the sons of Israel ... assembled as one man to the Lord." Judges 20:1*

An alert was sent out to Christendom to gather and consider the deed. Elders of many different Christian de-

3 *"I created man ... and I told him 'this is good, and that is bad' that ... it be clear which in his race love me. " Enoch 30:12-14*

nominations responded. Committees were appointed, evidence gathered, tentative plans were advanced, and a report produced.[4]

Testimony presented indicates that the federal authorities had plans extending beyond the assault on the Weaver family.

"Reports from the protest lines that existed in Idaho during the Weaver siege indicate that authorities at times were trying to provoke the people into a confrontation. People need to beware of such a ploy. Beware also of any man such as an ex- government man that may be wanting to rally troops for an open armed confrontation. ... "

It was noted that the establishment media branded the Weaver family as "deeply religious," "believers in home schooling," and "devotees of the Christian Identity movement."[5] It was also charged that, "Federal authorities believe Randy Weaver is a white supremacist and a criminal."

It is believed that Weaver, described by those who have met him as being devout, highly intelligent, and knowledgeable, was targeted by an FBI sting operation for Weaver's refusal to act as an informer for them. Fearing government reprisals, Weaver five years ago filed an affidavit with the court that outlined such an eventuality that came to pass.

It was noted that a charge of genocide needs to be brought against the U.S. Government on the floor of the UN. It was

4 Scriptures For America, P.O. Box 766, LaPorte CO 80525, $5/copy.

5 Christian Identity believers identify with the Bible, God's Laws, statutes, and judgments (John 1:1). Since the Word that was God was given to Israel only (Ps 147:19-20) they claim descent from Israel, and produce extensive proofs to support their claim. This upsets organized Christian churches and the Jews - both of whom make the same claim of being God's "Israel" (Heb: To rule as God.").

also noted that "media sources and government entities are labeling people such as the Weaver family white separatists or white supremacists. It needs to be determined who is doing this and by what authority and those doing the labeling need to be forced to define such terms and labels."

The report of this newly formed "watch-dog" committee is interesting in that it outlines the most probable courses of action that will help this beleaguered Christian family, all of whom are accused including the 10 month old baby.

The trial of the Ruby Creek survivors is due to commence on Feb. 2. The absence of indictments against the government killers of the Weaver family members and the quick cremation of the bodies of their victims fuels the suspicion that the government does not want the killers tried regardless of their guilt.

LETTERS

WASHING-MACHINE: "Dear 'Richard Kelly:' Your Hoskins Report went through my washing machine and dryer very successfully and came out only a little wrinkled. I think that is significant.

"Our daughter has been living with a black and it breaks our hearts. What should we do?" R. I. - Indiana

RKH: I am glad to hear about the newsletter and sorry to hear about your daughter. The anti-christ demands obedience or they will punish you. However, this is what Scripture teaches:

> ***"If the priest's daughter also be married unto a stranger (zwer), she may not eat of an offering of the holy thing, But if the priest's daughter be a widow or divorced, and have no child, and is returned unto her father's house ... she shall eat of her father's meat." Lev 22:10-13***

This is where "disowning" wayward children comes from. Only "repentance" changes their status.

THE RICH: "Dick: Am also a broker - what a truth - the rich never have enough." C. D. - California

---

HISTORY TEACHES: "Dear Dick: Your historical background gets better and better. My old history teacher told me that only a fool did not study history. Why make the same mistakes that have been made before? "I too am descended from the kings of Britain." R.O.

RKH: Most HR readers are descended from kings. They could prove it if they took the time to pick up a library book on how do do genealogical research. I knew a Virginia man who didn't have the faintest idea that he was a close cousin to a living Duke and descended from most of the "old aristocracy" of Britain. That and 50¢ will get you a cup of coffee. On the other hand it gives you the nerve to get in Mr. Bush's face when he deserves it. But, trace it or not - THE king made us *"kings and priests*." That's all the certificate we need.

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: Re your HR #219 where you state you are 'done dying for phoney kings.' My sentiments precisely! One King - only one." K.H. - Canada

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 221

THE ROAD TO WAR

Strategic real estate is being seized and occupied by forces of the UN and their cohorts in the West. Equally strategic real estate is being abandoned in the Far East (See *"Operation Armageddon"*, HR #2203, January 4, 1993). This gives birth to the suspicion that the West has been selected as the scene for the next "police action." The abandonment of Far East strategic real estate points to the mechanizations of the Far East as having given that region victory in Babylon's eternal struggle for supremacy.

The ones "maneuvering for position" are quite visible. The question now is - WHO has the wolf selected as his prey?

The Wolf

The "wolf" and "sheep" concept is basic in Christendom. It is incorporated in their folklore, their literature and in their mind-set. The objectives of the two animals are diametrically opposed. The wolf wishes to eat the sheep. The sheep doesn't wish to be eaten. The wolf either eats the sheep or he doesn't. It's either one way or the other. There is no middle ground.

Sheep look on "strangers" as wolves. A close examina-

tion shows them to often act as wolves. They know only their pack leader and his opinion is their opinion. The mere fact that there exists sheep who ignore the wolf's authority to obey an unseen Shepherd- leader is an instant paradox, affront, challenge, and danger to the Alpha-wolf. It is he who is the king-wolf of the strangers. To wolves - all who do not obey their alpha-wolf king - is THE enemy. This concept is necessary for the survival of the wolf- pack.

This simple fact of "wolf-authority" or "Shepherd-authority" is the unresolvable difference between wolves and sheep. When wolves extend their hunting area to include invaded sheepfolds - this "unresolvable difference" becomes a matter of life or death to the captured sheep. The wolves may appoint a subservient sheep as overseer over other sheep. The sheep who insists on obeying his Shepherd is an instant rebel to wolf-authority. No expense is spared to hunt them down and kill them on distant mountain tops as a lesson to others.

It is as hard for sheep to understand this new state of affairs as it is for wolves to not understand it. Wolves and sheep are different. It's the way they are made.

The Shepherd and His Sheep

The Shepherd's plan for an orderly sheepfold is to exclude wolves. Wolves roaming around in sheepfolds cause problems. They eat sheep - that's what wolves do. To survive, sheep try to keep from being eaten - that's what they do. Wolves complain about this sheep attitude. The sheep respond, that in spite of what wolves say, there is not an ounce of anti-Wolfism in an entire flock. They say that if a wolf breaks a bone or is in trouble - who helps? It is the sheep. Sheep help wolves - they just don't want to be eaten

while helping. That's all. However reasonable this may seem to sheep, it is considered unreasonable by wolves.

When on occasion sheep tire of the wolves' overly close attention to them and the flock, and drive the wolves from the sheepfold, what do the wolves do? They immediately turn around and try to get back in. Why? That's where the sheep are, and wolves eat sheep. Unless they can enter the sheepfold they can't do what wolves do.

Trashing The Law

The Shepherd commanded his sheep that the land in a sheepfold be divided among his sheep and never ever sold, so that each sheep can have his own little kingdom to rule and be dependent on no- one. That's the way kings are supposed to be. Evil churchmen and evil kings (with wolf help) stole the land and kept it. They forced the poor farmers from their warm comfortable cottages and forced them to huddle together in dirty tenements overrun with rats in crowded cities. To eat they had to work in horrible factories. Mothers and children worked 10 to 18 hours a day. Their bodies were twisted and bent before they turned 20. Their souls were seared. The kings and churchmen who owned the tenements and factories counted their money and praised their god.

The evil churchmen and evil princes offered the people nothing except taxes, hard work, starvation wages, and oppression, but the result was riches for those doing the oppressing. The wolves looked on in envy. They wanted to share what the evil kings and churchmen had stolen, so they stepped in and made an offer that many oppressed sheep couldn't refuse. They offered to share with the sheep. It was more than the evil churchmen and kings offered. To make

it official the wolves wrote it all down in a wolf- document called the Communist Manifesto:

Communist Manifesto

The wolves' *"Communist Manifesto of 1848"* has ten planks. It was the wolves' offer to oppressed sheep to share the loot taken by the evil kings and churchmen from the sheep. All the wolves asked in return was to rule.

1. "Abolition of property (rights) in land and application of all rents (taxes) to public purposes." (Taxed land cannot be owned. A missed payment reveals the true owner. The lender is the true owner.)

2. "A heavy progressive or graduated income tax." (Income tax 1913. Tax-free foundations and the private Federal Reserve are exempt.),

3. "Abolition of all right of inheritance." (Estate tax 1916, the alpha-wolf owns and controls everything. Only temporary "franchises" exist in a wolf-den),

4. "Confiscation of the property of all emigrants (fleeing the system) and rebels." (RICO Act 1970, sedition act 1798, used in 1940 and 1988. Cars, homes, and businesses in which is found marijuana are confiscated today. Entire estates belonging to rebels will be confiscated tomorrow.)

5. "Centralization of credit in the hands of the State, by means of a national bank with State capital and an exclusive monopoly." (Federal Reserve Act 1913, the stock of the FR is owned by the great international wolf-banks),

6. "Centralization of the means of communication and transport in the hands of the State." (Interstate Commerce

Commission 1887, Federal Communication Commission Act 1934, Federal Aviation Agency 1938. These agencies set the standards),

7. "Extension of factories and instruments of production owned by the state."

8. "Equal liability of all to labor." (Two income families.)

9. "Combination of agriculture with manufacturing industries." (Bankrupted American farms are combined into giant soviet-type farming operations owned by wolf-corporations who also own manufacturing facilities to process the produce.)

10. "Free education for all children in public schools." (wolf-schools).

The Wolf Howl

The wolves also promised a cherry on top of the communist pie. They promised that as soon as the wolves had taken over from the evil kings and churchmen and had gotten things running properly - they would then turn everything over to the poor abused sheep, who would then have all they needed to live in a paradise on earth.

This sounded great, so many impoverished sheep joined the wolves to take the land monopolies, usury banks, and all the rest from the evil kings and churchmen.

This resulted in the 1848 revolts. When they failed, the wolves tried a new way to get into the sheepfold and enforce their Manifesto. They created the "wolf-howl" that was read by everyone. The wolf-howl told the sheep that everyone, wolves included, should be allowed to vote. After this, the wolf-howl told the sheep which politicians were good and

which were bad so they would know for whom to vote. In this way the wolf-howl elected those the wolves wished to be elected. It was that easy. Messy civil wars were reserved for those sheep who would not easily give up their lands and wealth.

Wolfy-sheepism

To suppress the teachings of the Shepherd - the wolves approved a new religion for the sheep called "Wolfy-sheepism." Those sheep selected to be high-visibility, high-profile, wolfy- sheep high priests are permitted to use the wolf-howl. It is their job to indoctrinate the flocks into the glories of the New World Order - one more name for the Communist Manifesto made operational.

Wolfy-sheep priests are forbidden to recite the Shepherd's "Laws, statutes, and judgments." Their sermons are "approved." Wolfy- sheepism is pure "luv." The thing forbidden to be spoken is *"If ye love me obey my commandments." John 14:15*. They are all also required to tell the flocks that the Shepherd was a wolf - an interesting concept. The standards of anyone who would reject the Shepherd's "Laws, statutes and judgments" to become a wolfy-sheep priest are considered low, judged by the Shepherd's standards. Their wolf-like habits allow them to use the wealth received from the wolf-howl to indulge their appetites in fornication, drunkenness, perversions, and getting rich - a thing forbidden to sheep-priests.[1]

1 "Unto the tribe of Levi Moses gave not any inheritance: the Lord God of Israel was their inheritance." Josh 13:33. "Levi hath no part no inheritance with his brethren: the Lord is his inheritance." Deut. 10:9

The excesses of these wolfy-sheep churchmen have made them and the Shepherd they claim to represent obnoxious to thousands of other sheep. They have become so obnoxious that it has caused great masses of the sheep to turn against what they are told is the true religion of the Shepherd - "wolfy-sheepism."

This is the reason wolfy-sheepism was created. It does what it was created to do. This author is slow. It took him 18 years of attending a wolfy-sheep church to discover what many sheep discover right away.

Managing Sheep

The wolf-howl stoutly maintained that communism should be hated, so the sheep did. Sheep look to the wolf-howl for guidance like they used to look to their Shepherd. While the sheep were running around hating communism and spending their wealth to arm to fight communist aggression - the ten planks of the 1848 Communist Manifesto were being enacted into sheep-statutes by rulers elected by the same wolf-howl. And, while the wolf-howl agitated the sheep to "keep the world free for democracy," free nation after free nation was pushed into the communist maw. Any fair- minded person has to admit that this is nothing if it isn't smooth!

So, while everyone is going around hating communism and the Communist Manifesto - it is now the law of the land. Some sheep have trouble coping with this new addition to the old LAW-of-the-shepherd. If they break the Communist Manifesto to obey the Shepherd's Law, wolf-statutes will put them in jail. It would be laughable if it weren't tragic, and it's all legal.

Wolf Grievance

The Wolf's real grievance is built-in. As mentioned before, some sheep won't do what wolves want them to do. That's it. Legislatures elected by the "wolf-howl" pass hundreds of new laws each year. These new laws outlaw a million more sheep each year. The new growth industry is new, bigger, and better prisons to house law violators. Those outlawed by wolf-statutes are filling the prison population to overflowing. Wolf-courts decree that wolves serve short terms and sheep serve long ones. After all, why should wolves be needlessly punished for doing what wolves do when they can't help it. It's not their fault. It's the ghetto wolf-den environment they are forced live in. The sheep are endlessly told that if sheep are forced to mix with wolves in the sheepfold the wolves would change. Busloads of wolves are sent to sheepfolds, and guess what? The truth now slipping under the paper curtain is that wolves eat sheep! The wolves now say that what is needed is more sheep to go around. That, and a more tolerant sheep attitude.

The Observer

When schoolchildren choose sides they try to sneak one of those "on their side" into the inner sanctums of the "enemy" to learn their "secret plans."

Wolves do the same thing. Every flock has a wolf assigned to it to learn about secret "plans." It's boring work. They have to go to PTAs, country clubs, charity bazaars, and - you name it.

It's wasted effort, because who ever heard of a "secret" that sheep didn't write down on paper, draw up into a formal document, make an original with six copies, and proceed to post on the bulletin board ten minutes after it became a

secret. That's what sheep do. The Shepherd made his sheep kings and priests. If sheep haven't thoroughly discussed something, voted on it, and put it down on paper - it's not officially a secret. Furthermore, they aren't going to let anyone tell THEM what to do if they don't want to do it.

The wolf observer sighs and patiently waits. Maybe someday the sheep will have a secret. Just in case, every flock has its in- house wolf assigned to watch - just in case.

Forcing The Choice

Once schoolchildren have formed "their side," they try to make it bigger and better than "their side." They recruit. They tell lies and spread rumors about "their side."

Wolves do it better. The uncommitted sheep is put in a corner and given choices. Each time they say "yes" to a choice they commit themselves more and more. The sheep who had hoped to stand on the sidelines and watch others get bloody noses find themselves being forced to take a stand right out in the middle of the playground before God and everyone. It becomes either one side or the other. One must alienate the wolves - or the Shepherd. Choose God and the wolves will get you. Choose the wolves - and God will get you. Damned if you do - damned if you don't. If the wolf doesn't get mad at you - the Shepherd will. Conditions become decidedly unpleasant.

Wolves have no problem with such choices. They do what the alpha wolf says and the alpha wolf doesn't kill them. That's fair enough. Wolf organizations never have trouble raising money for wolf projects. The alpha wolf suggests the amount that each wolf should give to the tax-exempt charity assigned to him and he pays - the whole amount plus a little extra to show enthusiasm. The alpha

wolf's suggestions printed in the wolf-howl aren't "suggestions" - they are what the wolf wants them to think and do. Not so with sheep. Choices that violate the Shepherd's commands causes them to hesitate, and, these simple sheep whom their Shepherd has made kings are notoriously stingy. Sheep have trouble collecting enough money to buy a stamp. That's the way the Shepherd made them. That's why sheep are able to accumulate so much without ripping off other sheep.

To keep the pressure on the sheep to choose the wolf-king over the Shepherd, the wolves keep the demands coming. They demand entry into the sheepfold, they demand sheep to eat, they demand that they be given job preference, they demand that sheep pay them tribute, they demand that sheep-rituals be taken down and theirs be set up in front of city hall. They demand that the Shepherd be banned, they demand heavy progressive sheep taxation, they demand wolf-exemption, they demand that wolf crime be treated leniently and sheep crime treated harshly, they demand an open-gate policy to sheepfolds so fellow wolves won't be discriminated against, they expell sheep from wolf-dens while demanding an open-gate sheepfold policy. The "wolf-howl" demands that wolves be given "freedom" to kill sheep young. They demand that homosexuality Law be abandoned, they demand Shepherd-day violation and desecration. They demand sheep-registration, they demand church-registration, they demand laws against anti-wolfism and sheep-complaint, they demand censorship, they demand, demand, demand.

Wolf demands never end. They aren't meant to. They are made to make the sheep choose. In time, the sheep becomes conditioned to the fact that the only thing that will satisfy

the wolf is a sheep's absolute and abject loyalty to the alpha-wolf's will, and disregarding deceptive "lip service," the sheeps' complete rejection of the Shepherd and His Word. Those who pass this test can be trusted. Some are selected as overseers of businesses and factories, some work for the wolf-howl, some become wolfy-sheep priests, and some are promoted by the wolf-howl to become leaders of sheepfolds like Rhodesia, South Africa, Germany, Great Britain, Australia-New Zealand, and the United States.

Those who insist on writing about the Shepherd's Word invite retribution even if they are senior vice-presidents with 33 years' seniority.

The Clout On The Other Side

There comes a point in time when wolf-threats, promises, wolfy- sheep endorsement, hand-outs, and preferential treatment loses its luster. The Shepherd has a staff. This is a good stout stick. It protects the sheep, but when swung as a rod, it hurts. It really hurts bad. The Shepherd has clout.

The wolf is big and bad, his wolf-howl frightens, and his "WDL" that strikes in the night breaking bones, and shooting bullets into the back of heads frightens more, but let's face it - that's just wolf stuff. When did a wolf make a world? create a man? or kill a nation with a plague? The Shepherd has done it all. He has even taken his staff and run the wolf away.

The Shepherd's Plan

Knowledgable sheep know why the Shepherd allows the evil in the land:

"I created man from the invisible and visible ... I appointed him ruler ... to have my wisdom ... I called his name Adam and showed him the two ways ... and I told him 'this is good, and that is bad' that I should learn whether he had love toward me, or hatred, that it be clear which in his race love me." Enoch 30:12- 14

More and more sheep who have secretly hated God are declaring themselves each day. They do this in spite of the 11 curses that God promised he would give them:

"But if ye will not ... do ... these commandments; ... I also will do this unto you;

1 - ye shall sow your seed in vain, for your enemies shall eat it ...

2 - "they that hate you shall reign over you;

3 - "ye shall flee when none pursueth you.

4 - "I will break the pride of your power;

5 - "Your land shall not yield her increase ...

6 - "I will send wild beasts (strangers) among you which shall rob you of your children ... and make you few in number.

7 - "I will bring a sword upon you ...

8 - "I will send the pestilence among you;

9 - "I will ... cast your carcasses upon the carcasses of your idols, and my soul shall abhor you.

10 - "I will make your cities waste.

11 - "And I will bring the land into desolation: ... Then shall the land enjoy her sabbaths, as long as it lieth desolate ..." Lev 26:14-35

The serious punishment will follow after this. It will come when the last sheep has freely made his choice. Then, on that day, the order will be given:

"Awake, O sword, against my shepherd, and against the man that is my fellow, saith the Lord of hosts: smite the shepherd ... and ... in all the land ... two parts therein shall be cut off and die; but the

third shall be left therein. And I will bring the third part through the fire ... they shall call on my name ... I will say, It is my people: and they shall say, The Lord is my God." Zech 13:7-9

The above is the fate of the sheep who live with the wolf. For the wolves themselves - more is written:

"Son of man, set your face against China, and against the land of Mongolia, the chief prince of Mesheck and Tubal, and prophesy against him and say ... Behold I am against you, O China, the chief prince of Mesheck and Tubal: I will gather your people together and put a bridle in your jaws and I will bring you forth out of your country, both you and all your army ... Persians, Ethiopians, and Lybians with them ... Gomar and all her army, the house of Togarmah, and the uttermost parts of the north with all their hosts, and many other people who are with you. ...

"Son of man ... say to China, Thus says the Lord God: On that day when my people Israel shall dwell in tranquillity, ... you shall come up against my people Israel, like a cloud to cover the land; it shall be in the latter days, ... and ... the earth shall shake ... and the mountains shall be thrown down and the towers shall fall and every wall shall tumble to the ground. ...

"... I am against you, O China, the ruler and the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal; ... I will send a fire on Mongolia, and on the people who dwell peacefully in the Islands (Japan); ... I will give to China a place there for burial in the land of Israel ... and there they shall bury China and all his army." Ezekiel 38:2-16 - 39:1-11[2]

Conclusion

"Operation Armageddon" has begun. Somolia, the last gate, is being taken by the wolf and his allies. The Falklands, Singapore, The Philippines, Capetown, Gibralter, Grenada and Panama - all the gates of Israel rest in the hands of those

2 *Holy Bible*, From the ancient Eastern Test, by George M. Lamsas' Translation From the Aramaic of the Peshitta ©1968.

who hate us.

Two-thirds of the sheep will join themselves to the wolf. Hooks are being placed in their jaws and they are being dragged to the place where God will fulfill his promise.

Their ancient dream of destroying the remnant of the sheep who will not bow to the alpha-wolf is about to turn to ashes. The ancient promise is soon to be fullfilled.

Watch, O Son of man, Your redemption draws nigh.

LETTERS

N.C. COLLEGE RIOT: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: The student body here is 30% White, 40% Black, and 30% Asiatic. There is no mixing. The Asiatics separate into individual nationalities when left to themselves. When in contact with Blacks and Whites, the Asiatics act as one group. Last week the Blacks and Asiatics had a race riot. A Black was stabbed in the back and a dozen others had to be treated at the hospital. The Asiatics are mean. Nothing was mentioned in the papers." H. R. - North Carolina

---

VIRGINIA ARCHITECTURE & SEGREGATION: "Dear Dick: Can you explain why the chimneys on the old Virginia houses (late 17th & early 18th- century) are on the end of the houses while in New England they are placed in the center of the house - which appears to be more efficient. Next, the kitchen is detached from the main house and is in a separate building." G. W. - Massachutets

RKH: Q1. Center chimneys: Many Williamsburg homes have center chimneys. These relatively expensive town homes were built by wealthy plantation owners who despised plantation isolation, and had the money and could

afford to build to suit their fancy. Most other Virginia plantation homes started as humble half- or quarter-homes - a basement, room, loft, and roof. This was built first with an end-chimney for heat. The plan was for inheriting children to add a hall and the other half of the house when they could afford to do so. That's why most old Virginia homes were built over several generations. They started as half houses, and then developed into full, L-shaped, U-shaped, H- shaped, and stacked houses (rooms in back of front rooms). There could be no way to build a center chimney in a house that wasn't going to be finished for 150 years. End chimneys had to be built as the rooms were completed.

Q2: "Separate kitchens:" The Word teaches *"Withdraw from among the Gentiles and do not eat with them." Jubilees 22:17, "If any man ... be a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolater, or a railer, or a drunkard, or an extortioner; with such a one, no not to eat." 1 Cor 5:11. "Aaron and his sons shall eat the flesh of the ram, and the bread that is in the basket, by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation ... but a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) shall not eat thereof." Ex 29:32-33* There is a well-known tendency among Blacks to do all these prohibited things, so Virginians did not eat with them for 350 years (ie; certain White people were also excluded). It has only been in the last 50 years that they have been forced to do so by the government. Most New England homes had inside kitchens. They did not have the same social problem Virginia had.

GRAND PLAN: "Dear Richard: Leonid Brezhnev stated his famous doctrine in 1975. This doctrine set the pattern for the destabilization of Africa. The statement is as follows;

"We will separate the West from the oil resources of the

middle east, and the mineral resources of S. Africa, then we will dictate the terms of surrender." S. - Texas

---

CHOOSE: "Dear Richard: Today's conditions will continue until all are forced to take sides - one side or the other. *"He who is not with me is against me." Matt: 12:30* G. W. - Alabama

---

TREATIES: Dear Mr. Hoskins: Does the US - USSR arms reduction treaties have a hidden meaning? A. T. - Alaska

RKH: I think so. It appears to be part of the overall plan of softening up the West for the kill. See HR #220.

MAFIA "BOSS OF BOSSES" ARRESTED: Italian authorities arrested Salvatore Riina and his driver. Both were unarmed and surrendered quietly. Riina was reported as having been in hiding for 23 years. In 1987 he was sentenced by an Italian court to life in prison while in absentia. Riina is said to be responsible for over 50 murders.

RKH: This article ignored the important points. Riina was not in hiding. He merely slipped on another identity and lived openly. He may have kept two or three other identities in reserve. He felt so safe that he had no need to go armed or with bodyguards. He lived this way while running one of the biggest and most profitable Mafia organization in Italy. The Italian government spun their wheels looking for a man who did not exist. The quiet well-dressed gentleman who smiled a greeting to the policeman was overlooked. He was betrayed by a confidante, he wasn't discovered by the police. After his capture it was found that his 23-year- old picture looked nothing at all like the Riina of today.

The article had one thing right - it stated that the Italian

national police chief remarked that there would be a bitter struggle to succeed Riina. There will be - if Riiga successor has not already been chosen by the superiors of this "boss of bosses" who are in the top echelons of the banking and political arena.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 222

HOSTILE TAKEOVERS

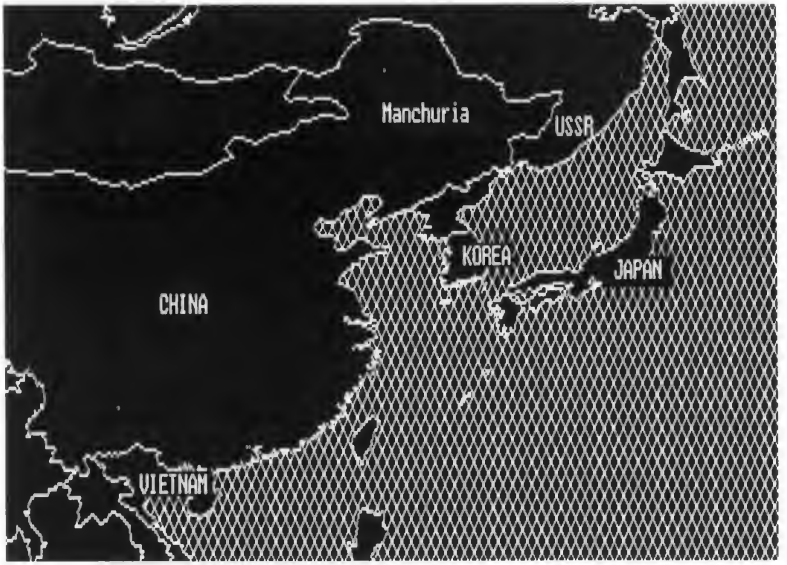
The Individual vs. The Corporation

"Everyone you meet is either a wolf or a sheep."

Sheep produce, create, build, and increase. Wolves take, keep, pull down, rend, devour, and destroy. Sheep live peacefully in sheepfolds. Wolves live in raucous crime-filled dens. Sheep function as individuals, wolves function as members of the pack - they operate in corporations.

Sheep obey their Shepherd. Wolves obey the policy of their pack leader, the alpha wolf. The Shepherd orders his sheep to live in sheepfolds, each an individual king, each ruling his own kingdom (farm), each judging his kingdom under the law of his Shepherd.

In a wolf den, each wolf is an agent of the alpha wolf who is king of the wolf pack, his wish is their law, and all wolves seek a place in a stairstep hierarchy within the pack under



Mysterious China

China has been the terminal of the overland spice trade with India and Europe for more than two thousand years. The wealthiest people in the world live in China. The leaders of the rest of the world beat a path to her door to bow to their rulers. The Westerner who considers planes, tanks, and armies to be a match for a nation forced to use money and diplomacy instead of force is a fool.

his protection. The wolf pack and all it contains is the alpha wolf's - it is his monopoly. The wolf pack is a corporation with the alpha wolf as its principal stockholder. He appoints a chairman of the board who appoints a board of directors who appoints plant managers who appoint foremen. The foremen hire plant security to keep out unwanted visitors and keep down disorders.

Wolves are predators. Sheep are producers. Wolves eat sheep. To eat sheep they must gain entry into sheepfolds. Sheep-history is a diary of wolf-assaults on sheepfolds.

Protection & The Gatekeeper

A wolf must have protection when moving into a new hunting area, or the outraged prey or another more powerful

wolf pack may attack him.

He cannot enter a sheepfold with his pack to protect him since this would resemble past invasions and would alarm the sheepfold. He can't even ask the leader of the sheepfold for "protection" so that he can enter and eat sheep. Sheep are tender hearted and giving - but they draw the line at that.

The wolf follows the old time-tested routine. He goes to a frustrated "wanna-be" sheep who yearns to be alpha-king of the sheepfold so that he can rule it like wolves rule their wolf-den- bands, parades, inaugurations, TV, and all. With such a sheep the wolf has much in common. A deal is struck. In exchange for getting the wanna-be elected to govern the sheepfold, he will use his elected position to help the wolf. He will help the wolf get his pack into the sheepfold, and protect the wolf's operation once there. "Wanna-be" wants to be that kind of king so bad that he agrees to run with the wolves.

Getting him elected is simple. The wolves have lots of loot. They hire a front-sheep and give him loot to buy up the quiet "sheep-baa." Corporate-style, they are combined into chains and quickly converted into the "wolf-howl." Once operational, the wolf-howl by-passes the sheep's leader and talks directly to the sheep. The sheep's leader can't communicate with his sheep - the "wolf-howl" drowns him out - or just ignores him. The wolf-howl advises the flock that "Wanna-be" is wonderful, a good christian, a wonderful father, loves babies - and that wanna-be should be their new elected leader. So they elect him. That's it. Simple. A few bucks in the right place and you have taken over a whole sheepfold. Works every time. Wanna-be is now the "sheep's- foreman." A wolf-type king.[1]

Wanna-be owes the wolf. At first, only a few wolves are seen walking the streets. Soon they are all over the place.

Wanna-be's police say that wolf-crime is due to sheep-prejudice. Wanna-be gives them privileges sheep don't get - public housing, government jobs, preferential hiring, etc., all paid for by taxing the sheep. Wanna-be's courts say it's OK. His palace guard - the FBI, CIA, and armed services, are instructed to work closely with wolves and give them the sheep's most up-to-date weapons and secrets. Wanna-be's government says it's in the sheepfolds' interests. Not only are the sheep in the armed services told that wolves are good and sheep are bad, they are taught that they must follow their leaders - even when they shoot mothers holding babies. They are also told that it is OK to "bugger each other" if they want to - a common wolf practice. Wanna-be's wolfy-sheep preachers say that it's OK too. If they don't, they risk losing their tax-exemption.[1]

The sheep-overseer was elected by the wolf-howl and is dependent on them for his job. The wolf is dependent on the overseer, but is free to choose any other sheep-overseer he likes. Most overseers are not like Napoleon, the kind who upsets apple carts. Unless the sheep-overseer wishes to risk being turned out - he must bend over backwards to stay in the wolf's good graces.

The wolf may use sheep statutes to enact currency controls to stop bribery attempts by other wolf-pack competitors. The in-house security can be used against disgruntled sheep who are suspected of not liking wolves and not going along with the New Wolf Order. A new crime is invented

1 Pastor Pete Peters' Church of Christ, LaPorte, Colorado, was padlocked on February 26 because they spoke out against special privileges given homosexuals. The Church has been persecuted and dragged into court time after time by supporters of sodomite interests.

to catch wayward sheep - "thought crime." No longer does a sheep have to assault a wolf to be guilty - he just has to think about it. This is called the RICO law. There are any number of sheep in prison who are sentenced for "thinking" about doing something.

Once in the sheepfold, the wolves supervise its conversion into a wolf-den. The sheep who lose their farm- kingdoms are retrained into "corporate-sheep." They act like wolves. These once-free sheep-kings now live in wolf-city. They are corporate sheep living in fear of losing their jobs, their pensions, getting fired, being mugged - and losing what little they have accumulated. To protect themselves, they "speak no evil, see no evil, and hear no evil." Being a bundle of nerves is normal wolf-existence, but it is a living death to sheep.[2] These kind of sheep can now be used as useful tools in "hostile takeovers" of others.

Wolf Need For Hostile Takeovers

Hostile takeovers are wolf operations not understood by sheep. A sheep, having its own small kingdom and possessions, has no need or wish to take that which belongs to another. To do so involves monopoly - a thing forbidden to sheep.

A wolf corporation, on the other hand, is a monopoly by definition. It is organized as a monopoly. It acts as a monopoly. The controlling stockholder treats it as a monopoly. It is insatiable. Its success is measured by its size, its growth, its acquisitions. Merger and takeover is the quick road to

2 Abnormal living conditions cause them to stop having children.

success. They provide immediate profit and can show profit on the balance sheet for years in the future. The War Between The States ended in 1865. It wasn't until 1962 that differential freight rates imposed during Reconstruction were dropped. It cost more to ship goods by rail from Richmond to New York than from New York to Richmond. The year 1962 was long after the war ended. The more "negotiations" of this kind, the more favorable contracts, and the more profit. This result of wolf negotiations appalls sheep who don't understand such things. They pay dearly for their lack of understanding.

Sheep - Takeover Cannon Fodders

A calm flock presents problems. On the approach of a wolf, the rams calmly move out shoulder to shoulder and face the wolf. Rams can kill a wolf. However, if the flock can be kept alarmed and milling, the rams don't know where the danger is or where to gather. The milling sheep don't even know what is happening. One or two rams who try to protect wolf-mugged sheep can be easily pulled down. The job of the wolf-howl is to spread rumors, alarms, and disinformation and keep the flock milling around. The sheep must never be allowed to calm down and group together for self protection.

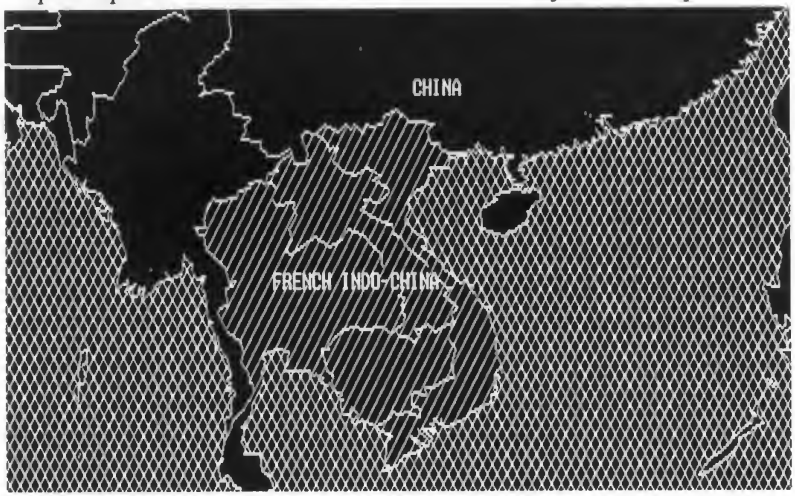
Perpetually alarmed and upset, flocks can be driven by the wolves against either sheepfolds or wolf-dens belonging to competitors. Once an enemy is identified - the rams will fight. First, the selected prey is "outlawed." (Sheep fight only by the Shepherd's rules.[3] An outlaw is an enemy - an "unlawful" enemy.. A way is found to make the selected prey attack something that is "unlawful.". One must always be "attacked" to justify defending oneself and in the process

demolishing the foe.

In the takeover war that follows, the sheep are driven into armies to provide cannon fodder; the wolf supervisors furnish both finance and supply. When final victory is won, the sheep get parades, erect monuments to their dead, nurse their grievances, and are kept alarmed and milling around until they are needed again. The wolves squabble over loot gained, the wolf- corporation grows more powerful, and the wolves plan their next raid.

China

In the 19th century, the controlling stockholder of the American corporation sent Admiral Perry to force Japan to open up for "investment." In the crude style of the period,



French Indo-China

France had been in French Indo-China since 1787. It comprised Vietnam (on the sea), Laos (center), Cambodia (South) and Thailand (Siam) - on the west. This danger to China was removed with American help.

3 That's what wolfy-sheep preachers get paid for doing.

he shot his way in. Japan was forced to exchange trade and tribute for Western technology. They learned fast. Japanese-wolves armed with sheep-technology became powerful and invaded Korea to add to their investment portfolio. In 1910, Japan merged the whole country to better digest it. The Japanese corporation was growing.

In the 1930s, Japan began the hostile takeover of Chinese Manchuria. China's plants and management were hopelessly outdated, and so were helpless to stop the takeover, but she had one thing the Japanese did not have. She had several unbelievably wealthy controlling stockholders whose retained reserves were unbelievably huge. An appeal was made to an old business associate, Franklin Delano Roosevelt. The Roosevelt family, and especially the Delanos, owed their wealth to the old "China Trade."[4]

Roosevelt, the American plant manager, responded by cutting the Japanese Netherlands E. Indies oil supply. This stroke, depriving Japan of oil, doomed the Japanese plant to have to shut down. The Japanese plant-manager, Tojo, unskilled in business affairs, sent his plant security to Pearl Harbor to deal with the situation. He suspected that he was being suckered, but the Oriental has this thing about pride - who bows to whom, and who bows the lowest - that sort of thing. After an initial success his plant-police were beat-up. The Japanese corporation had to make all sorts of concessions (like the Southern differential price rate thing) before they were allowed to start up their plant again. Businessmen know that the Japanese Emperor is chairman of the Japanese

4 *JFK, The CIA, Vietnam, & The Plot To Assassinate John F. Kennedy.* p. 5, Col L. Fletcher Prouty, Burch Lane Press Book, Carol Publishing Group, NY 199215

corporation, but they don't know who the major stockholder is. That's a business secret.

While the Chinese management were meeting with the Americans, British, and Soviets at Tehran, and were congratulating themselves on how smart they were to get the Americans to pull the Japanese off their backs, the Americans were helping to organize a hostile takeover against them. Mao Tse-tung was made standby acting plant manager and given security personnel to protect him until the regular Chinese corporation was cornered and he was needed. His instructions were to just to sit tight until the time was ripe, and then take over. Mao sneaked around in back of Chaing Kai-Shek in what became known as his 6,000 mile "Long March" and positioned himself behind Chaing forcing him to fight on two fronts.

The media told the US people that the US was shipping munitions to supply the anti-communist Nationalist government of Chaing Kai-shek. These munitions were stored in India. What they did not tell was that on orders from Washington these munitions were taken out into the Bay of Bengal and dumped into the sea.[5] Deprived of the promised US support, Chaing Kai- shek lost. Mao's communists took over management, and seized China's retained earnings. A perfect corporate takeover. "An unknown enemy cannot be opposed."

To prevent Chiang's followers from becoming a nuisance, those who didn't escape to Formosa with Chaing Kai-shek were given the choice of placing their necks on

5 **McCarthyism, The Fight For America,**, Sen. Joseph McCarthy, p.38-39, Devin-Adair, NY 1952

railroad tracks and letting trains decapitate them, or receiving a slow death. Most eagerly put their necks on the rail. Along with these - tens of millions of Chinese died and their wealth was confiscated by the victors.

China is too vast to be closely governed. Local warlords have always ruled villages and their family groups. Wealth, trade, and custom have been handed down generation after generation, and everything of value is kept hidden from central governments. Individual Chinese look first to their family groups, then the village, then the local warlord. Mao's communist revolution changed that. Trials, purges, holocausts and indoctrinations were used to break up the villages, scatter families, pry wealth from dead hands, and cause a complete corporate reorganization.

China's ruler now has millions of obedient citizens, loyal followers who have learned their place in the pack pecking order. He speaks - they obey. Their former "village-family-local war lord" allegiance is now his. He is the one who can protect and provide for them. All rewards come from him. No one is beyond his reach.

Behind the scenes, controlling stockholders are highly mobile. To them, all things are temporary, even economic setbacks. "Madam Chaing Kai-shek - nee May Ling Soong, was the daughter of Charles Jones Soong, and sister of T. V. Soong, who in 1943 was the wealthiest man in the world."[6] The Soong's antiquated palace guard, the Nationalist Party, failed in its effort to protect their holdings, but all that is in the past. Formosa has been reorganized to include the latest in defense. Negotiations are now taking

6 *LBJ*, p. 13.

place to effect a merger between the "Nationalist" China and "Communist" China. The resulting corporation may well become a world class contender. In any event, Western leaders are beating a path to their door. That fact should tell us enough.

Korea

Korea, long dominated by Chinese investors, in 1860 suffered Russian interests to move in. In 1866, 1867 and 1871, joint French and US expeditions launched punitive raids to retaliate for the killing of missionaries. Those raids also resulted in concessions. Japanese interests moved in and supplanted everyone when they annexed the country in 1910.

In 1950, China's chairman directed that their N. Korea subsidiary take over S. Korea. It was bloody, as Oriental takeovers are. General MacArthur reported to the Russell Committee Hearings, Pt. 1, May 3, 1951, p32, on the progress of the property settlement dispute:

> "The war in Korea has already almost destroyed that nation of 20 million people. I have never seen such devastation. I have seen, I guess, as much blood and disaster as any living man, and it just curdled by stomach ... After I looked at that wreckage and those thousands of women and children and everything, I vomited. ... Once more, I repeat the question: What is the policy in Korea? If you go on indefinitely, you are perpetuating a slaughter such as I have never heard of in the history of mankind."

As landowners were ground up and disappeared in the conflict - millions of acres made available were instantly snapped up. Businesses came up for grabs at bargain prices.

Ancient business contracts were voided wholesale and they too came up for grabs. Today, American industries are moving to Korea and Korean sweatshops manned by coolie labor dump electronics on America and the rest of the West. The new commercial alignment is fully operational and profitable. The N. Korean and Chinese got nothing for their trouble except their dead. They had served their purpose and there are still plenty of orientals to spare.

Col. Prouty says in his book that the decision to go into Korea and Vietnam was made before World War II ended. The U.S. had stockpiled a mountain of military supplies to be used in the Japanese invasion, but Japan surrendered before it took place. The decision was made to send half of this stockpile to Korea and half to Vietnam.

Vietnam

Vietnam was a subsidiary of France. It is part of what was the old French Indo-China. French Indo-China comprised Vietnam, Cambodia, Laos, and Thailand (Siam). It has always been one of the wealthiest operations in the world. French interests had been there since 1787. The US corporation intended to seize those interests for itself.

The Japanese invaded Indo-China, displacing the French. Ho Chi Minh was selected to be management trainee in North Vietnam. Both he and his followers worked for, were trained by, and were supplied by the OSS, the forerunner of the CIA - supposedly so that they could fight the Japanese. "Ho" armies were given half of the mountain of unused American equipment that had been collected for the invasion of Japan. This was done AFTER the Japanese had left and before the French returned. Another corporate raid was in progress.

When the French returned to take up management where they had left off, they were unpleasantly surprised to be confronted with one of the best armed plant-security guerrilla armies in the world.

Vietnam - The Successful Lost War

The war in Vietnam was won by all participants - except the people who fought it. Chinese interests removed French interests. America had an economic boom. The Vietnamese people were added to the NWO, and the CIA got the opium monopoly of the "golden triangle" to enable them to finance a spate of wars,

The French were defeated in May 1954. The French garrison that was surrendered at Dien Bien Phu was mostly German, recruited from former German soldiers at the end of WW II. In Vietnamese captivity they died almost to a man. Oriental takeovers are tough, and, stockholders investing in such risky investments seldom have loyalty to their faceless employees. The displaced French management could care less about the massacre of their plant-security. "They were just Germans." One month later, June 1954, the Americans moved into South Vietnam, right on schedule.

South Vietnam had no history as a separate nation. This part of Vietnam was given a Catholic descendant of the old

emperors to be their ruler and was provided with a palace guard organized from local "sects." These "sects" had been followers of a number of local generals who had set up their own operations in S. Vietnam after the Japanese left.

The CIA paid these "generals" handsome bonuses for their early retirement and sent them to the French Riviera to bask in the sun. Their rag-tag "bowl of rice" followers became the South Vietnamese army.

"Free democratic elections" were held. They were supervised by the democratic S. Vietnamese army. Diem received 98% of the vote. Most S. Vietnamese had no idea who was ruling in Saigon and didn't care. They voted 98% for the one they were told to vote for. As a rule, when the U.S. insists on "democratic elections" in wolf-nations having no history of democracy - the vote is almost always something in the neighborhood of 98% in favor. This is the American corporation replacing local management with one of their own choosing.

Ngo Dinh Diem, the new ruler, on orders from his CIA handlers, banned both the remaining French and the local Chinese. The French managers ran the nation's government and business, and the Chinese were the traders whose boats bought rice from the peasants and delivered tools, salt, and other necessary goods in return. The removal of the French closed down the nation's businesses, and with the Chinese gone - their rice boats did not arrive to collect the rice. With no buyers, the rice rotted and those regions deprived of rice and salt fought neighboring villages for food to survive. The new ruler called these outbreaks "communist insurgency."

NWO PsyWar In Action

CIA "Psy-War," aided by the Catholic bishoprics of

"That Dien" and "Bui Chu,"[7] in North Vietnam, spread the rumor among the northern Tonkinese Chinese Catholics that they were scheduled for liquidation. Terrorized, they began to stampede. The door to safety was opened for them and they were herded onto CIA-furnished ships, trucks, and planes. The rest were directed to the road overland that led to promised land and food in the south. One million one hundred thousand N. Tonkinese "Catholic" Vietnamese were transported south and dumped in Cochine, the south-western Red River delta areas. There was neither land nor food waiting when they got there, only hostile South Vietnamese peasants short of food and whose way of life was already dislocated by the removal of French managers and Chinese merchants. These new arrivals became bandits to survive and preyed on the South Vietnamese. The papers in the U.S. reported that "Viet Cong insurgency" had flared up all over. "The mass movement of the Tonkinese was done 'To provide the climate, and the fodder for the war in Vietnam.'"[8]

> "The US-advised Diem government began to place many of these Catholics in key offices. Typical .... Dr. Tran Kim Tuyen, a northern Catholic who left Tonkin China in 1954, was made chief of the Office of Political and Social Affairs, the secret government apparatus that had been organized by the CIA to keep tabs on dissenters."[9]

The block system, the kind insisted upon by those who

7 Ibid, p. 75

8 Ibid. p. 74

9 *Ibid., p. 78*

invest in communist countries, was put in operation. This is an "oppressive, omnipresent internal spy organization that uses teachers to gather information from children, wives to tell on husbands, and employers to inform on employees." Thousands of northern Catholics were placed on the payroll and put into positions of responsibility by the CIA and the Diem government. Before long, the northern Catholic immigrants were the ones who had become "friendly" and the "enemy" had become the native southerners.

In Vietnam, it was widely broadcast by CIA Psy-War that the arriving Americans were there to "pacify" South Vietnam. It was reported this way in the American papers. The "pacify" word does not have the same connotation in the Far East that it has in the West. "Pacification" to the Indo-Chinese means that a region is pacified when all the people living there are dead. Vietnam's "Pacification" became an American threat of "life or death." This threat provided the incentive to continue fighting when spirits lagged in the face of overwhelming U.S. armed might.

While the CIA knew exactly what they were doing - the American soldiers arriving to fight "communists" didn't have a clue. They didn't know who the enemy was and no one could tell them. Few of the enemy wore uniforms. Weapons used for village defense were everywhere. In time, everyone who had a gun and didn't have on an ARVN uniform must be "Vietcong" - probably - possibly - maybe? In time, the rule was that if someone shot at you he was definitely an enemy, and if someone ran when you approached, he too was probably "the enemy."

There were still many "enemies" living in the South, enemies who owned property and businesses, enemies that bombings and ordinary warfare failed to dispose of. These

were handled differently. The CIA organized the infamous "Phoenix Program" in which 60,000 key Vietnamese were killed in cold blood by American, Korean, Filipino, Taiwanese, and Vietnamese agents - cold-blooded murders of the Ruby Ridge kind.[10]

Vietnam lost millions of her people, freeing up the wealth of the country. This accomplished, the U.S. left. The S. Vietnamese ruler and his palace "sect" guard were abandoned to their fate, and the CIA-trained Ho Chi Minh marched in to take possession and to confiscate everything in sight. The US had been on both sides of everything that had happened.

The Viet escapade had cost 57,000 American dead. The brighter side was that the American economy was given a massive shot in the arm bringing "happy days" for years; China had dangerous enemies removed - the French and the Japanese, and, the investors who backed "Ho" had a field day with their prize of confiscated French properties that are now being "privatized" at the usual bargain-basement prices. "Differential freight rates"- type treaties are still being negotiated. Vietnam will stay in the world's backwaters until they agree to give up an additional pound or two of flesh.

As an extra bonus for those who helped make the Vietnam takeover possible - the CIA fell heir to the heroin drug-monopoly trade of Cambodia, Laos, and Thailand. This booming business furnishes multi-millions at the cost of multi-billions - multi- billions that are desperately needed to fuel other Vietnam-type operations all over the world.

10 Ibid. p. 65 & 88.

USA Today

Sheepfolds require alternating rulers to fool the sheep into believing that they are still a sheepfold run by sheep; that there is no ruler but their Shepherd. The palace-guard organized to protect the carefully selected rulers is efficient, well paid, and almost an exact copy of the ones operating in practically every other country in the world. Prouty writes, "If the truth were known, the chief of state of most 3rd world countries today - under the rules of the superpower world game - owes his job and his life, day by day, to an elite palace-guard that he can control and, he hopes, trust."

When the alpha-wolf invests, it is in amounts greater than the worth of General Motors, American Telephone, and IBM combined. Most of America's industry of any size has already been bought up. There is only one big prize left - it is the combined holdings of the sheep. One sheep at a time, it would take a hundred years to acquire it all. If all could be lumped together, they could be taken in a few short months. But such corporate takeovers are hostile takeovers. It requires an army - it requires conflict. It requires war.

The example of the orient is one that should not be lost on those interested in corporate finance. The hostile take-over of Vietnam is especially interesting.

In Vietnam, aliens were lured by threats and promises into a strange land without work or shelter. They resorted to banditry to live. The same thing is occurring in all Western nations where small holders of wealth have a massive holding if totaled together. As occurred in Vietnam, some of the imported strangers are hired and added to the palace-guard to rule over increasingly angry property hold-ers. As in Vietnam, the wolf-howl uses PsyWar to incite the strangers against the natives. They are told that the evil

Westerners are planning a "pacification" program that will result in a holocaust.

Tainted Western governments now call native Westerners "insurrectionists." They are called "racists, "separatists," "white supemacists," and "bigots" if they protest alien crime, or loss of jobs - all standard PsyWar terminology.

Clinton: Another DeKlerk?

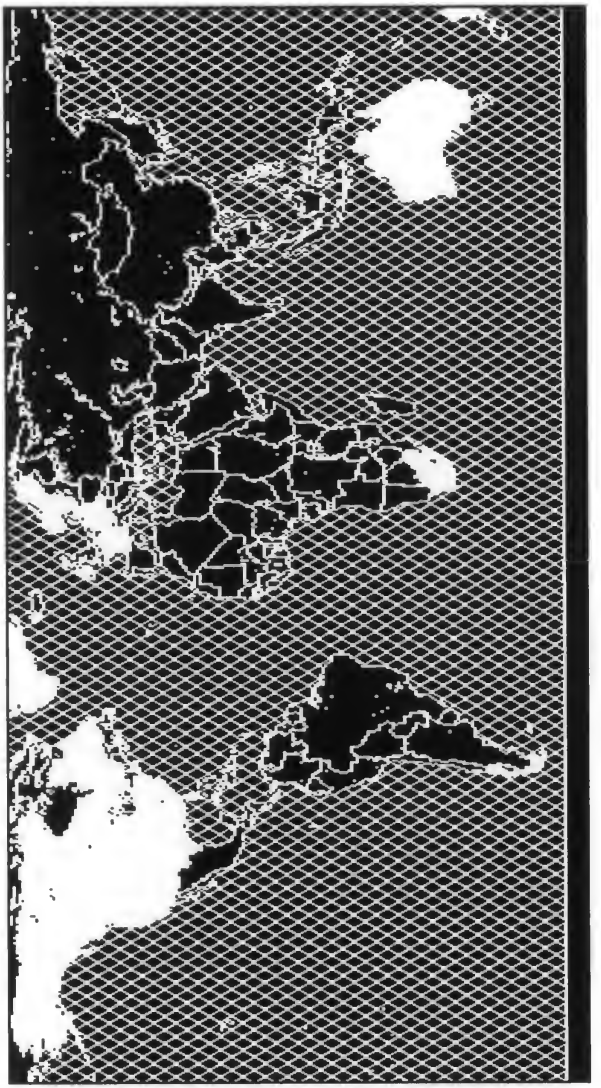
> "The first impression one gets of a ruler and his brains is from seeing the men he has about him." Machiavelli.[11]

The men around our recent media- elected leader represents a spectrum that gives pause to an already nervous flock. Their presence offends the sheep more and more. The scent of wolf is strong. One by one, the Laws that the Shepherd gave as absolute, never to be changed, are being replaced by "wolf-policy." One step at a time the sheep are being pushed into a corner. Closer and closer approach the wolves. More and more come the wolf-demands, demands that the sheep cannot obey without having their own Shepherd kill them. One sheep at a time is seized with panic, abandons his property, and bolts from the corner. One after another the wolf-pack falls on the bolting sheep and tears him to bits. One by one.

The circle draws closer and closer. Will the sheep stand in shock like the S. African sheep are doing - waiting to be eaten? The lies of the wolf-howl keep the flock confused,

---

11 *"Their nobles shall be of themselves, and their governor shall precede from the midst of them." Jer 30:21*



Western Sheepfolds Under Attack

The above areas in white are all that are left to the sheep. In 1900, the entire world except part of China was controlled by the West. Now, only Western heartlands are left. Even the heartlands are exhausted by wolf-incited civil wars where sheep have been led against sheep, killing tens of millions. Wolf-bought leaders of Western sheepfolds have thrown the gates open to the wolves of the world. They pour in as the UN plans to use sheep-armies to invade the S. African sheepfold to forceably turn the S. African sheep over to the wolves so that their property can be siezed.

milling, and running back and forth. It forbids the sheep to talk to one another. Will something happen to make the sheep stand still and listen to the Word, the voice of their Shepherd? Will the time come when -on order from the Shepherd - the rams quietly come forward shoulder to shoulder? Or will the sheep close their ears and scatter when the wolves rush in to make them abandon their wealth and flee.

America's new ruler is very un-sheeplike. He has already endorsed abortion and homosexuals. He is a draft-dodger who fled his own country to avoid danger, and was identified as supporting the enemy who were killing his own countrymen - a thing called "treachery" in past ages. He is accused of being a whoremonger, and of siring a mulatto child.

As governor, he was accused of being a notorious liar. So much so that it even offended the wolf-howl - a thing hard to do. The "lie" is most serious because: *"A thief is better than a man that is accustomed to lie" Ecclesiasticus 21:25*. There is nothing that a liar says that can be believed. The lie is a wolf's trademark.

The wolf-howl pictures him surrounded by "priests." But, his disobedience to the *"Word made flesh"* speaks louder. Sheep Law demands *"If you love me obey my commandments."*[12]

The *New York Times*, on August 13, 1992, p. C1, carried a revealing article by Todd S. Purdum, which states that the

12 This leader comes from a litter of lawbreakers. He has a step-sister who was arrested for armed bank robbery in 1985. Fox Broadcasting, *Current Affair*, Fri, Jan 23, 1993, from *Criminal Politics, Jan 1993.*

president's mother had been married 5 times to 4 husbands, and:

> "At the age of 69, this descendant of Irish farmers and Cherokee Indians has survived ... controversies over the death of two patients in her care, and has seen her younger son, Roger, go to prison for a year and half on drug charges ... ."

It appears that while the tainted DeKlerk is a sheep who runs with wolves, Clinton is a wolf. This presents a problem, because wolves eat sheep.

A wise wolf deserts wolf-policy, and follows the Law of the Shepherd. It is hoped that this leader will be one of those who does this and not follow the traditional leader of his people - "Okee."[13] Time will reveal his master and the sheep's response.

Conclusion

The media-elected "overseer" of the American flock has impeccable credentials - by wolf standards. A loyal palace-guard trained in one hostile-takeover after another stands ready to stage yet another one. As in Vietnam, a ready enemy without food, shelter, or work is being imported by the millions to provide the kindling. A prize worth multi-trillions stands defenseless, ready to be seized - the ultimate prize that Esau has long planned for.

Man, the sheep of God's pasture, was told to rule the world Lawfully and justly. He compromised with evil by tolerating evil. He has seen how the wolf treats his victims

13 "Okee," **Vigilantes Of Christendom**, Richard K. Hoskins, p. 71-73, 104, Va Pub Co., P.O. Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $18/copy

in Russia, Germany, South Africa, South Korea, Vietnam, and lately Iraq, and man stood by and allowed it to happen. Is there reason for today's man to expect different treatment?

Paradoxically, the answer is YES!

> ***"When thou are in tribulation ... even in the latter days, if thou turn to God and shall be obedient ... he will not forsake thee ... nor forget the covenant of thy fathers." Deut 4:30-31***

How shall we be obedient? What shall we do that we haven't done?

> ***"Greater love hath no man than this that a man lay down his life for his friends. Ye are my friends, if ye do whatsoever I command you. ... all things that I have heard of my Father I have made known unto you. Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit ...***
>
> ***These things I command you, that ye love one another." John 15:13-17***

God has not forsaken us. He is faithful. He has given us his Law. And, so that we will not forget, he has shown us that sheep who disobey their Shepherd become roasted-mutton on the wolf's table. God gave us the wolf - the lawless, furtive, fleeting, invisible, deceptive wolf to teach us. The wolf cannot exist in a sheepfold that obeys God, much less feed there - unless man is lawless and spreads the table. Lawless man created the problem. The Shepherd's Word stands ready to correct it.

> ***"Be still ...."***

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 223

CORPORATIONS & ESTATES

"Everyone you meet is either a wolf or a sheep."
Wolf & The Sheep

Every government, army, church, or political organization is organized like a sheepfold or a wolf-den.

The shootout at Ruby Ridge and the one in progress in Waco has everything to do with wolves and sheep, corporations and estates. America is witnessing the wolf-den's attempt to stamp out the last remnants of sheep organization.

Corporations Organized Like Wolf-Pack

The Shepherd ordained the self-sufficient Biblical homestead for his sheep.[1] It is there they were told to live. It is

1 Ideally, one should be able to live on his own homestead with the homestead providing every basic need.

the sheep's kingdom. !2 ▒ The king-of- kings who rules the sheep-fold is the Shepherd.

Sheep, free of wolf-domination, live within a sheep-fold and rule their own farm-kingdoms, although they may have business partnerships in nearby trading centers. Wolves live tightly packed together in den-cities. The leader of the sheepfold is the Shepherd. The leader of the wolf-den is the pack leader - the Alpha-wolf prince. The sheepfold lives by the unchanging "Law" of the Shepherd. The wolf-den lives under the constantly-changing "policy" of the Alpha-wolf. Sheepfolds are ruled by Law from the "bottom-up" with every man a king. Wolf-dens are ruled by the alpha-wolf's policy from the top down in a stair-step hierarchy. The sheepfold is composed of "sole ownerships" and "partnerships." The wolf-den is "corporate" in structure and operates under "general policy" outlined in the 10 planks of the 1848 Manifesto.!3▒

The corporation rule in dealing with sheep is; *"A sheep does not bite the wolf who feeds him."* Sheep who do are shot in the back of the head and burned.!4▒

Corporation

In Britain, "corporations" were a royal monopoly. It used to require an act of parliament for anyone else to incorpo-

2 *"The land shall be divided for an inheritance ... To many thou shalt give the more ... to few thou shalt give the less ... the land shall be divided by lot: according to ... their fathers they shall inherit ..." Num 26:53-55*

3 This standard "wolf-policy" was known for centuries before Karl Marx gave it a name in 1848 - "The Communist Manifesto."

4 In other countries they are tried on charges made-up for the occasion, hanged, and their ashes flushed down toilets.

rate. "Incorporation" limits liability and conceals ownership. The king had much land and many businesses whose titles he wanted concealed from the people. The king was the head of a church that preached that "monopoly" was forbidden[5] by Law. Concealment was better than confrontation. This issue was also of particular importance to the wolf since sheep-law stated that not only was monopoly forbidden, but that sheep are not permitted to deal with wolves,[6] and that wolves are forbidden to rule over sheep.[7]

Modern wolf-corporations are much different from sheep- partnerships and sole ownerships. There is the controlling stockholder (alpha-wolf), and there are the others of the pack who do his bidding. In between the controlling-stockholder and the workers is "management" whom the controlling-stockholder hired to carry out his wishes. They act as enforcers.

Types Of Wolf-Corporations

A wolf-army is organized corporate-style with the corporation providing uniforms, weapons, and pay. Its members are corporation employees. A sheep-army is a militia. The organization of a militia is entirely different.

In Virginia in the 1600s, news of an Indian raid triggered the gathering of "well-armed housekeepers" - all were volunteers. Eight thousand men armed with firearms, swords,

5 *"Woe unto them that join house to house, that lay field to field, till there be no place, and they may be placed alone in the midst of the earth." Isaiah 5:8*

6 *II Cor 6:15- 17, Judges 2:2, Deut 7:2, Pr 6;1,2, Amos 3:3.*

7 *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15*

clothing, blankets, and mounted on their own horses gathered under command of their own elected officers. They were well- trained, having voluntarily gathered to perfect their military skills each month. Since their lives depended on their weapons, they were the best money could buy - state of the art. Virginia had not invested a shilling. The militia WERE the people of Virginia. This was a militia army - organized from the bottom up. The private was a king along with the commander. The verbal contract was the private's obedience to the commander for the time of the emergency only - and then only in military matters.

Anyone whose weapons and equipment were paid for by the royal governor was immediately suspect. He was a hireling. He represented the interest of the wolf.

Nothing's changed. Today's wolf-representatives carry wolf-bought guns and drive wolf-bought cars.

After Virginia's militia thoroughly trounced the Royal Governor's hirelings during Bacon's Rebellion, the attempt was made to replace the militia with regulars and confiscate the militia's guns. That effort was abandoned after a time because there was too much danger from too many Indians and not enough King's men to keep both sheep and red-wolves pacified at the same time.[8]

Militia armies raised by the Continental Congress could seldom stand before the wolf-type armies of the king in open country of wolf-choosing. The attempt to force them to do so almost lost the war.

---

8 Nevertheless, many who fought with Bacon were hanged and almost all had their estates confiscated (4th Plank - Com. Manifesto). The Hoskins' estate was confiscated at this time and they joined the "little house Virginians."

Britain's magnificent Maj. Ferguson and his top-notch light- infantry, trained in irregular warfare and armed with breechloaders, was shot to pieces by frontier militiamen fighting in the woods at King's Mountain. Militia fighting their own way and refusing to fight wolf-style can be a formidable force. The massive U.S. army in Vietnam never did learn to cope with primitive native tunnel-warfare. Confederate ranger-warfare, sharpshooter battalions, expert engineers, and a "tally" money- system allowed the South's militias to fight 4 long years against overwhelming odds.[9] Five-thousand S. African commandos fought a third of a million British soldiers to a draw. (That's correct - a third of a million!)

The thin grey line of Confederate militia-armies are pictured wearing all sorts of uniforms. Most made their own clothes, made their own shoes, furnished their own armament, and elected their own officers. Except for ammunition and food they were mostly self-sufficient. Most of their supply was provided by their families back home working to supply their needs. Even when made to fight wolf-style, as their general-officers had been trained to do, they almost always beat the hirelings of the massive corporate Union armies - organized from the top down. This scare caused volunteer militia to be banned in America, and the attempt is now being made to confiscate the guns of the "unorganized militia" so they won't be able to come together into organized "neighborhood-watch" militias and present a

9 See "Tallies," *War Cycles / Peace Cycles*, Va Pub Co., PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $18/copy.

10

stumbling block to future wolf plans.[11]

Wolf-Politics In a Sheepfold

Sheep are made kings and priests by their Shepherd. They cannot elect a king to rule them because the King-of-kings - the Shepherd - gave them Saul as an example of what would happen if they did. Men, made kings and priest by the King-of-kings, are to rule themselves. So, for joint-action they elect "project managers." Viking sheep-kings elected a captain for a voyage - but for the voyage only. At voyage end, the captain reverted to being a sheep-king like everyone else. Sheep-kings elect a manager to build a bridge or to govern - but only for a set term - or a set project. He then becomes like other sheep. If he does wrong, the Law specifies punishment, or the next sheep-king manager who is elected will right the wrong done earlier. If the sheep fail to enforce the Law, a "Saul" may rule until the sheep do enforce the Law of the Shepherd.

The sheep-system, run strictly according to the Shepherd's law, banned monopolies. The elected sheep managers did not allow monopolies. The sheep themselves did not allow monopolies. This condition lasted until the wolves found a way around the prohibition. They paid corrupt sheep to authorize "corporations." Corporations often have hidden owners. The corporations with hidden owners bribed managers to allow them to be granted a banking monopoly that practiced banned usury. Using the monopoly- bank money,

---

11 *(1) "When a strong man armed keepeth his palace, his goods are in peace." Luke 11:18, (2) "How can one enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods, except he first bind the strong man, and then he will spoil his house." Matt 12:29*

these corporations bought newspapers. With the owners hidden, the sheep didn't know that those buying the media were turning the media into a wolf-monopoly.[12] They did not know that their familiar sheep-talk had been turned into wolf-talk.

With a media-monopoly, only wolf-loving sheep were granted the needed publicity to be elected. Only "Soviet-style" elections were offered - two candidates - both wolf-chosen by hidden media- owners. "Heads I win - tails you lose." Wolf- selected representatives became rulers of the sheepfold.

Policy In The Plant

As a young man I was a management trainee in a large plant in Richmond. I was given "orientation training"[13] and then shown my job. I knew the plant manager by sight, but not the shadowy "big- brass" who lived in N.Y.. Once a year they sent a representative to inspect. A group of smiling foremen and plant managers escorted the VIP in a dark business suit through the plant.

My job was to supervise a line of machines and keep them running at maximum output. One worker had a definite attitude. He was personally dirty like "Pigpen" in the "Peanuts" comic-strip and spread it around. He started work on a clean machine and left it unbelievably filthy. Workers

12 Not until the 2nd Bank of the U.S. failed was it learned that the majority of the stock was owned in Britain. This is the bank that furnished most of the money that allowed other unknown stockholders to buy up the newspapers and so infuriated Andrew Jackson. The sheep never discovered the names of the owners of the newspaper chains.

13 In wolf- city it's called a "public-school education," in the army "basic- training, in politics "precinct-worker."

from other shifts who took over from him complained. He just stood there smirking - daring me to do something about it. Foolishly, I tried.

I told him to wipe off oil he had dropped on the machine. He knew wolf policy, I didn't. He started wiping, but while wiping he signaled someone. Soon, a puffing, red-faced union representative rushed up wearing his official union face. He raised his arm as a signal and all machines on the whole floor shut down.

Standing in a vacuum of silence, we waited until the shift supervisor could be summoned. When he arrived, the union representative read me, the shift-supervisor, and everyone in hearing the riot act. He related what management had agreed to do. He told the shift manager what the policy was. He told me what I could do and couldn't do. One thing I definitely could not do was to endanger the life and limb of a worker by having him clean a machine while it was running. The shift manager agreed that I had sinned. I agreed that I had sinned. The workers snickered.

I was properly humbled, contrite, and promised never to do it again. The union then gave the OK and the machines started up once more. Policy. I had violated policy. They were right and I was wrong. It was that simple. The entire floor had been shut down for 15 minutes. I was responsible for the down-time of every machine on that floor. Machines that ran day and night and never shut down except for mechanical trouble had been brought to a standstill - for 15 whole minutes - and I was responsible. The production figures that went to New York at the end of that day showed a noticeable drop in production. The phone calls wanted to know whose fault it was? It was the fault of a young management-trainee named Richard Kelly Hoskins, fore-

man of the 2nd shift plug-making machines.

I asked my superior for a copy of the plant policy that I was supposed to obey. He informed that no such copy existed. It had never existed. It didn't exist! How could someone obey policy if he didn't know what the policy was? I was quietly informed that "everything is policy." There was little in union- management agreements in writing. Then I learned that at all times everyone is violating some policy. The trick was just not to violate the policy being enforced at the moment. The oldtimers laughed and patted me on the shoulder and advised me to never make a decision, keep a low profile, and get an OK for everything I did. I should also try to discover what management wanted, and never ever get involved with anyone who had been called on the carpet.

America's corporate plant is a wolf-den in miniature - from the top down. It is ruled by policy, ever-changing policy, a lawless cruel world, as America is now discovering. A world in which political-reliability is more important than talent and genius. Everything is whim, everything is negotiable. By sheep- standards, there is no loyalty, no honor, no protection. Workers scheme to get another's job. Anyone can be fired at age 55 for no reason. Maximum output is demanded for the lowest cost. People who work for corporate-America develop the defense mechanism of never having an opinion on anything that might be controversial. The only thing they will express an opinion on is the weather, sports, or to agree with the TV announcer. The Corporation demands a slave mentality. Life in the corporate wolf-den reduces men to wage-slaves.

THE ESTATES

Most readers of *HR* are first, second, and third generation removed from farms. They have been told of a time when people worked hard. Then, women were virtuous and men brave and honorable. It is hard for them to comprehend that in many parts of Europe this very same memory is so old that it has almost been forgotten. Our kinsmen in Europe explain the wolf-system by the concept of "estates" rather than "wolves and sheep."

In days past, society was divided into 3 estates. The 1st estate was the "church," the 2nd estate were the kings and nobles, and the 3rd estate was made up of the rest of the people. The 1st estate were the owners - the church - they owned everything. The outward proof of this wealth was their great cathedrals, by far the biggest structures anywhere.

The 2nd estate was hired by the 1st estate to collect the rents and tithes from the 3rd estate, and to guard the interests of the 1st estate and keep the peace. They were hired "enforcers." They received titles such as "king," "baron," and "knight," and were paid with a cut of the revenues.

Most of the world's wars have resulted from the kings of the 2nd estate having grown so rich and powerful that they felt no need to forward their collections to their employers - the 1st estate. This required the 1st estate to hire other muscle to overthrow the rebel king and replace him with a more reliable king. The Reformation succeeded because the 1st and 2nd estates were at each other throats, allowing the 3rd estate to retrieve its most precious treasure - the Word. The American Revolution succeeded because the tyrannical 1st and 2nd estates of England were weak, and because the American 3rd estate was sent significant aid from the King

of France who wished to overthrow Britain. It is one of the very few times in history that a 3rd estate has fought its way to independence. The freedom lasted only a short while, but it was delicious while it did last.

Maintaining 1st Estate Monopoly

A sheep-fold has one class - kings and priests - but still European thinkers call it the 3rd estate. Each one was appointed a kingdom which he is to rule by the Shepherd's Law.

To deprive the sheep of this system requires the violation of their Law. The 1st estate is born when an individual or group takes what another has, in violation of the Law, and keeps it. This is theft. Once the theft starts, it is protected by other Law violations. Lies and murder appear. The simple definition of a "1st estate" may be said to be "those who have or have started a monopoly."

Anyone who will break the Law is a potential recruit to become a 2nd estate enforcer. It takes a liar to tell a serf that God willed him to be a slave instead of a king. It takes a liar to tell honest men that God requires a Bible reader to be burned. It takes a murderer to burn someone for reading the Bible or to coolly shoot a mother with a baby in her arms between the eyes - and say he did it because he was told that she might commit suicide if he didn't. It took a mass murderer to contract with William the Conqueror to invade another's land and replace their ruler with himself, and in the process take freemen and make them serfs. The death of every man who died in these wars lies at the feet of the ones who ordered them to war.

The Monument

The cathedral was the symbol of yesterday's 1st estate, it was the largest building in town. The monument to today's 1st estate success is the marble bank-building - the finest building in downtown USA. Their controlling stockholders rule the world.

The sages agree - the ultimate enemy of Christendom is the one who would war against God by violating his Laws, statutes, and judgments. One need search no farther.

==========

UNFILTERED NEWS

WACO: Forty independent churches asked C.A.U.S.E. to go to Waco to protect the rights of the besieged members of the Branch Davidian Church. After arriving, they filed a precedent- setting Temporary Restraining Order to enjoin federal officials from overrunning the church with M-1 tanks. A stellar group of criminal defense attorneys has been lined up to defend BD members if they will come out peacefully. Kirk Lyons reports that "This appears to be a bigger fiasco for the U.S. Government than the Randy Weaver case.

BYRON DE LA BECKWITH VI, is, like the LA police, being tried for the 3rd time. The establishment accused Beckwith in the 30 year old slaying of a NAACP radical. He is go to trial in April or the thing could simmer for a total of 300 days and be tossed out. In the meantime "De la" has been in prison for two years.

RKH: Beckwith, Zundel, Metzger, David Irving - anyone who could remotely be a rallying point for the American

people is being attacked. Anyone who does not connect the attack on these men, the Ruby Ridge and Waco assaults, the suppression of American militia groups, the attempt to confiscate the weapons of America's "unorganized-militia" - with the lack of bomb shelters and anti-missile missiles, the shift of American industry abroad, and the arming and incitement of the wolves - would have difficulty determining day from night.

LETTER FROM AFRICA:

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: Things are very difficult here and if we do not hold on to faith and hope, we will go under. The other side makes a point of it to tell us the 'reform' is irreversible, that we better get used to being under a communist government, and that there is nothing we can do about it. ...

"Thousands of white people lost their jobs and many are still to go. Those left are told how lucky they are and must work longer hours, no pay increases, and more taxes.

"The police stations now have a 70% black force who are openly ANC, while the whites are forbidden to belong to anything..

"Problems have increased a hundred-fold with the immigrants, some from as far away as Uganda. We are armed day and night now and on the alert all the time.

"A disturbing factor is attacks on animals, especially those in the veld which are not dairy herds. Cattle and even calves are mutilated by slashing their lower leg tendons, so that these poor animals can only stand on their knuckles and reach the grass around them, the flesh festers on them and they die starving. We first heard of such cruelty during the Mau Mau period in Kenya. It is part and parcel of savages.

"Most of the large number of whites killed I blame on the political priests who tell their flocks to turn the other cheek and that these blacks are also human and Christian. They really neuter their people to such an extent that they no longer defend themselves.[14]

"The propaganda turned out in the media and movies reminds one of the thing that happened in 1880 and later. WE are the only evil that walks around in this country - the Boer - Afrikaners. I was upset last night but then my husband reminded me that I would do well to remember that if everything was so cut and dried - would they still spend so much time in convincing us?

"Another bit of encouragement was given by an English-speaking architect who is a Christian. He said that during the time when he was in the border war, a company of commandos was on patrol in Botswana and suddenly found themselves surrounded by Cuban soldiers. Things looked black when the speaker started praying and before their eyes a swarm of bees attacked the Cubans and they fled.

"Our prayer must also be that the God of Israel will hear us and deliver us from our enemies. Few of us have arms as good as those the terrorists have, and the little we have they want to take away." Yours faithfully, K. J. - South Africa

---

FROM WACO: "Dear Richard: Those Davidian people being besieged are looked on here as the most gentle people and good neighbors you ever saw. They are quiet and helpful. The first reports released by the feds say that the ATF attackers were all shot with buckshot - from double-

14 *Matt 23 & Jer 23* spells out their curse.

barrel shotguns. Now they are talking about .50 cal. machine guns and high explosives to make themselves look better. They were surprised when they couldn't just walk in and kick the doors down like they were dealing with druggies or someone. That's not to say that after they starve them out they won't display .50 cal. machine guns, tanks, cannon, and anti-aircraft missiles and say they found them inside. If they do - it will be another lie. The fed's haven't told the truth about anything yet." H. D. - Texas

---

SUPPORT: "Dear Richard: I notice that you sympathize with the S. African cause, but not any particular party or leader. Why? - G. M. - South Africa

RKH: None seem to remotely resemble the Paul Kruger-type patriot. DeKlerk of the National Party is conspiring with the ANC and appears to be an outright traitor. The opposition Conservative Party leader, Dr Treurnich, talks, talks, talks, but appears weak-kneed and incompetent. And, the boisterous Terre Blanch, leader of the AWB "commandos," is now being tried by the wolf- front National Party. He was earlier caught in a compromising situation with a woman. Sheep who survive today's wolf-attack will only survive under their master's direction.[15] "The Word made flesh" has appointed each of us kings, and that the leader chosen for the conflict must be the approved kind. The fact that there is a wolf means that there is a gap in the sheepfold fence. A sheep-leader must not only be able to defeat the wolf, he must be able to repair the fence. Banishing the wolf

15 "If ... (they) will not do you justice, lead your army against them, making use of God as your supreme commander, but ordaining a lieutenant under him." Josephus 4:8:41. "Lead an army pure, and of chosen men." Josephus 4,8,41

and leaving the fence unrepaired guarantees another wolf. Leaders who are not obedient to the "Word made flesh" guarantee another wolf-attack tomorrow. In my opinion, an awakened S. Africa will recognize the leader she needs in time to lead them to victory. The "Blood River Compact" is still in force.

DESPOILING CAPTIVES: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I read in your book "Vigilantes of Christendom" that: 'One is not allowed to spoil one's kinsmen when captive, or when killed in battle, because one deals with kinsmen by kinsmen's laws, but one must deal with strangers according to the stranger's own laws because they respect no other. Their law states, 'To the victor belongs the spoil.' Now, on what authority do you make this statement?" Sincerely, S. E. - Washington

RHK: I gave my sources. Under the laws of Israel, soldiers are militia. They volunteer to fight and they furnish everything they carry with them - including weapons, blankets, watches, clothes, and shoes (about $2500 in today's market). To take private property is theft. This rule does not apply to a slave or a mercenary armed and paid by the king. God made his people kings and priests. We live by the Law - the lawless live outside the Law. Josephus had much to say about despoiling the dead. The Southern army tried to keep from despoiling the dead of Northern volunteers in the first part of the war. At that time they furnished their own equipment and it was expensive. There are incidents when paroled prisoners with their possessions including their rifles, marched together with their captors, and waved to each other as their ways parted - one to go home - the other to go to another killing field. Later, the property of merce-

naries and draftee-slaves was confiscated, since it was furnished by a king who paid for it with tribute stolen from the people.

BARN BURNERS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: What is the Christian judgment for 'barn burners.' I was taught that in the old days it was the worst thing one could do? Am I right in saying that the burners should be hanged?" T. V. - Massachusetts

RKH: Christian Law is restitution or execution. If it can be restored - one set of rules. If it cannot be restored as in the case of rape, murder, kidnaping, etc. - another. Is it possible to restore a burned barn? Yes.[16] The person should pay. If he cannot pay he is to be reduced to servitude until he works it off. If he runs, he dies. When horse stealing could cause the death of the person thrown on foot - the rule changes. If barn burning could cause the death of the owner - the rule changes. A jury of peers is convened to judge and dispense justice.[17]

SUBMIT TO AUTHORITY: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: The scriptures say *"Submit yourself to every ordinance of man for the Lord's sake ... for the punishment of evildoers." I Peter 2:13-14.* Ordinances are made by man to enforce God's Law. What happens if the authorities don't enforce God's Law? The scriptures say that Jesus did not call on the establishment to drive out the money changers - but did it

16 Restore Ex 22:14 Ox 5/1. Sheep 4/1, If ox or ass is found alive with thief 2/1. Thief steals food - restores 7-fold. Prov. 6:30.

17 This is why the wolf insists on including a wolf on every jury. The alternative to this is to throw oneself on the mercy of the wolf appointed court.

himself. Didn't this make Jesus a vigilante?" - J. H. - Texas

RKH: John Calvin is the father of presbyterianism. He had this to say in his *Commentaries on Daniel* (1561, Lecture 30, on Dan. 6:22

"For earthly princes lay aside their power when they rise up against God, and are unworthy to be reckoned among the number of mankind. We ought, rather, utterly to defy them than to obey them."(GR 41.25)

A footnote in Calvin's book *Institutes Of The Christian Religion*, page 1519, states: "The position of John Knox is well illustrated in his *History of the Reformation in Scotland* in the account of his debate with Lethington, 1564, in which Knox cited the Magdeburg Confession ... The Magdeburg (Lutheran) statement affirms the duty of armed resistance to a ruler who violates the law of God."

He elaborates: "I know with what great and present peril this constancy is menaced, because kings bear defiance with the greatest displeasure, whose "wrath is a messenger of death" (Prov 16:14), says Solomon. But since this edict has been proclaimed by the heavenly herald, Peter - "We must obey God rather than men" (Acts 5:29)."

BIGGEST PROBLEM: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: What in your opinion is the biggest problem confronting America?" A. A. - Vermont

RKH: Lack of information. For instance, many people are told that the Mohammedan, the Jew, and the Christian all worship the same God. This, in spite of the scripture that states *"In the beginning the word was with God and the word was God."* The Koran, the Talmud, and the Bible have little in common - but preachers haven't told people, so they don't know. The nice little pussy-cats that many Judeo-Christians

try to rub behind the ears are really lions and tigers. One really ought to know that there is a difference - if he expects to be around very long.

WOLF GOVERNMENT: "Dear Dick; Just finished *Wolf and the Sheep*. I understand 'wolf-government' for the first time. Everything is held in common for the alpha-wolf to rule at his discretion. He rewards loyalty with 'franchises.' In reality, the alpha wolf continues to own EVERYTHING. Wolves in a sheep-fold will sooner or later convert the sheep-fold into a wolf's-den, including wolf-government - 'communism.' In Africa, all the 'wolf-democracies' have converted into wolf-communist governments. Everything is firmly in control of the alpha-wolf. That's the way wolves and their wolf-packs operate. The wolf-howl can fool the people, but not Mother Nature." C. T. - North Carolina

---

BUYING T-BILLS: "Hoskins Report: Tell me how to buy T- bills and T-bonds." T. T. - Texas

RKH: The easiest way is to call your stock broker. If you want t- bills without paying a commission - contact your nearest Federal Reserve bank and ask them how to do it. They have a pamphlet that tells you how. T-bonds may require a rapid sale. You may find it best to buy them from your broker. The commission should be modest. Ask.

REMNANT: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I feel that the conclusion of things will find only a very small remnant; the chaff will be removed and the good seed will inherit. Those who have retained the genetic inheritance given them by God, and who have consciously bent the knee to obey, will survive." B. R. - Idaho

RKH: That is what "predestination" is all about. Man was

predestined to be sheep. A wolf was predestined to be a wolf. Neither can be anything else. If the wolf strain is there it will come out. If the wolf can persuade sheep to run with wolves - they will be eaten. It's predestined.

Wolves find this gibberish: *"He was in the world, and the world was made by him, and the world knew him not. But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God." John 1:10-13.* This was written for sheep. The switch is either "on" or "off." Sheep obey and survive, or disobey and die. It's predestined. The Shepherd is culling his flock.

WOLF: "Dear Folks: Your book, *Wolf & The Sheep*, and your articles on wolf and sheep principles are destined to become classics. It is a beautiful way to open peoples' minds to the several thousand years of warfare soon to climax between Jacob and Esau." - O. V. - Illinois

---

MEDIA INCITEMENT: "Dear Richard: You are right. The Blacks are being agitated into attacking Whites. Spike Lee Jones, the Black movie director will be speaking at Texas A&M soon. "Kwame Ture" just spoke at Baylor University calling for revolution. He used to be known as Stokely Carmichael. Question: How did radicals get our colleges and universities." A. S. - Texas

RKH: Easy. The "controlling stockholder" orders his corporation to make a donation to a college. The college, looking for more, appoints a "corporation-man" to their board of visitors. A five million gift can control a two-hundred million dollar college.

PADLOCKED "Dear Dick: I am very sorry to hear about the padlock on Pete Peters' Church. I know the wolves have been after him for a long time. I pray that he proves to be highly indigestible." P.P. - Texas

RKH: Latest reports say that the key has been returned after everything movable was taken from the church to pay the fine levied against the church to punish them for defeating Colorado's pro-sodomite legislation. The church members are staying on the premises in case they try to carry out the threat to confiscate and auction the church building. Sodomites don't like indigestible Christians.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 224

CHAIRMAN MAO
&
The Waco Massacre

A person's opinion is a direct result of what has been placed in his databanks. Control the data - and you control the person.

America's Databanks

The government clamped on monopoly control of data concerning their assault on the Waco compound. The only data that went into America's databanks was PsyWar data. All news was tightly censored. Those targeted were denied a voice; reporters were kept 2 miles away; trespassers seeking information were taken into custody; alternate-media reporters were arrested; all news and announcements were channeled through government secret-service spokesmen.

According to the spokesman, the Davidians were "killed accidentally," were "victims of a fire purposely set by their leaders," or committed "mass-suicide." Also, they were believed to have had either "illegal," "unnecessary," or "too many stockpiled guns."

In the 51 days they were under siege, the FBI spokesman found no redeeming virtues in the besieged. They were totally bad; "they cursed," "used 4-letter words," "lied," "were sacreligious claiming to be god," "were insane," "manufactured drugs," "assaulted babies leaving them bleeding," "held children hostage," "sexually assaulted children," "held women hostage," "were suicide-prone," "committed suicide," and - without trial, were pronounced "guilty" by the director of the FBI.

The FBI spokesman and his superiors affirmed that the government- authorized killings were "totally necessary," "good," "benign," "helpful," and "lawful." The actual perpetrators described themselves as "concerned," and "noble." They had "no bad features," had made "no mistakes," and certainly "no bad judgment."

But, Waco is important, but, for reasons other than "PsyWar," "newspeak," and "massacre." It is another milepost down America's misty stream of destiny. It lifts the shade that reveals tomorrow's stark reality.

Basic Differences

There are wolves and there are sheep. There are wolf-people and there are sheep-people. There is a sheepfold and there is a wolf's-den. Sheep are made kings and priests by their Shepherd. They have no superior but the King of Kings. The sheep obey their Shepherd's Law.

Wolves obey their alpha-wolf. Sheep have "Law" -

wolves have "policy." Wolves prey on other wolves, and wolves eat sheep. Sheep try to keep from being eaten. This is the world of wolves and sheep.[1]

Government Databanks

"A person is what he reads."

John F. Kennedy required his staff to read Machiavelli's *The Prince.* This book teaches Princes and their Central Committees how to lie to their subjects.

Col. L. Fletcher Prouty wrote *"JFK,* The CIA, Vietnam, And The Plot To Assassinate John F. Kennedy." In this book he says that the U.S. military has been ordered to study the writing of Chairman Mao Tse-tung. Again: "A person is what he reads."

You may find out what our government has been studying by obtaining Mao's *Little Red Book* from your local library. It explains Waco.

China's Wolf-den

China is a nation of wolves. To understand the wolf, one must understand the wolf-den. The wolf-den stands in contrast to a sheepfold.

The sheepfold is composed of "Biblical homesteads," the kingdom given by the Shepherd to his sheep in which each sheep is to be self-sufficient, a king and a priest. The land is never to be sold. Sheep may form partnerships, and joint ventures. They elect temporary project-managers (politicians, ship-captains, or generals) who are hired help. The

1 *Wolf & The Sheep*, Richard Kelly Hoskins, Va Pub. Co., PO Box 997, Lynchburg, Virginia 24505, $5 plus $3 p&h.

ultimate power in a sheepfold is the sheep family-unit. This power rapidly vanishes as it rises upward. An intact sheepfold knows no king but their Shepherd - he is their King of kings.

The natural habitat of the wolf is the wolf-den. The wolf-den is structured like a wolf-pack. The alpha-wolf rules supreme and all other wolves stairstep down in authority. Wolves may do as they like, as long as they obey their leader. The alpha-wolf's wish, whim, or policy, is instant wolf-pack law. The wolf-den is ruled like one giant wolf-corporation - a reflection of the wolf-pack itself. There is a hidden controlling- stockholder or "capitalist," whom few have ever seen.[2]

The word "capitalist" is a communist word. It signifies a person's claim to rule is based on wealth. An alpha-wolf capitalist has access to virtually unlimited amounts of money. He hires an agent (king, warlord, president, general, leader) to carry out his wishes.

To aid this executive officer is a Central Committee or "board- of-directors." They may be hand-picked by the "capitalist." If not, the Chief Executive Officer does the picking. Mao was picked as China's CEO. Mao's China is a progression of all that went before.

---

2 In the communist jargin, the classical "capitalist" is the ultimate alpha-wolf who with his gold gained by usury, monopoly, and tax-tribute, always lurks in the shadows ready and eager to buy agents, assassins, and kings. To the Western world he is a chameleon, ever hidden - but his works are clearly visible. His works can be discovered and delt with - one by one. The longer they remain unchallenged, the harder they are to remove. Eternal vigilance is the price. A secure sheepfold requires that the Watchman make whatever sacrifice is necessary for his people. "Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends." John 15:13

Wolf-Communism

Communism did not start with Karl Marx. It has existed as long as wolves have existed. The traditional leader of the China wolf- pack was its Emperor. The Emperor appointed his own Central Committee of ministers. All of China stairstepped down in authority.

China is vast. The Emperor and his Central Committee ministers could not effectively oversee everything that was going on. This allowed far-flung areas to form their own little wolf- packs. They were called "clans" - miniature wolf-packs. Most were based on family. They were blood kin. The clan itself owned land. Since the clan leader ("patriarch") was an alpha-wolf, he was also the "landlord" who held 7th and 8th cousins virtual slaves. Some of the clans numbered as many as several hundred thousand. Some a million or more. They operated as independent wolf-packs which existed within the Emperor's greater wolf-pack. The leaders of the larger packs were called "warlords," the smaller ones - "patriarch." China was a conglomerate of a hundred-thousand independent wolf-packs having little in common. The powerful warlords gave only lip-service to the Emperor and the Emperor was afraid of them.

The religion of China blessed this age-old arrangement.

Twentieth Century & Revolution

An alliance of clans overthrew the Emperor. Its spokesman was Sun Yat Sen. He was a usual wolf-spokesman - a communist who called himself something else. He had a powerful brother-in-law, a warlord named Chiang Kai-shek. Both were married to the daughters of Charley Soong - a shadowy international alpha-wolf capitalist who, along with all his family, was educated in the United States and

spoke impeccable English. He was the richest man in the world.[3]

Japan invaded China. The leader of China's biggest allied wolf- pack alliance was Chiang Kai-shek. He fought them every step of the way. The shadowy capitalist who backed him brought the U.S. into the war as their ally. FDR's family, the Delanos, had long- standing economic interests in the orient.

China's next largest clan was led by the "Marxist- Leninist- Stalinist communist" - Mao Tse-tung. When Japan was defeated by the U.S., the U.S. double-crossed Chiang Kai-shek and cut off his supplies. Comrade Mao's army was given everything they needed to defeat the Nationalists.

Keep it straight: First the Emperor who ruled as a typical communist potentate, then the Nationalist-communists, and last the Mao-communists. It was the same wolf-pack with different names, different leaders, and different problems.

Mao Cleans House

Mao's communist juggernaut conquered China. Standing at the height of success, Mao was up to his neck in the usual Chinese problems - the same problems his predecessors had had. Mao's *Little Red Book*, the book studied by our government, states on page 255 that the wolf-pack should operate in the following manner:

3 JFK, Prouty

"We must affirm anew the discipline of the Party, namely:

"1 - the individual is subordinate to the organization;

"2 - the minority is subordinate to the majority;

"3 - the lower level is subordinate to the higher level; and

"4 - the entire membership is subordinate to the Central Committee.

"Whoever violates these articles of discipline disrupts Party unity."

This is standard wolf-talk. Mao, the Chairman of the Central Committee, was describing how he wanted his wolf-pack to operate. His *Little Red Book*, p. 294, outlines the problems as he saw them, and the problems that he intended to solve:

> *"A man in China is usually subjected to the domination of three systems of authority (political authority, clan authority and religious authority) ... for women, in addition to being dominated by these three systems of authority, they are also dominated by the men (the authority of the husband). These four authorities - political, clan, religious and masculine - are the embodiment of the whole feudal-patriarchal ideology and system, and are the four thick ropes binding the Chinese people."*[4]

With a little background it is easy to understand what he was talking about. Mao could not govern China for his

4 "Men and women must receive equal pay for equal work in production. Genuine equality between the sexes can only be realized in the process of the socialist transformation of society as a whole." *Little Red Book, Mao,* p 97. "Enable every woman who can work to take her place on the labour front, under the principle of equal pay for equal work." *LRB*, p. 288. Mao is the father of America's "woman's' lib."

master as CEO if everything he said had to be approved by tens of thousands of petty alpha-wolves, each of whom rebelled at every turn and who claimed the same power Mao claimed. A powerful wolf-pack can have only one alpha-wolf.

Mao's public schools (plank #10 Communist Manifesto) taught a generation of young Chinese the theory of Marxist-Leninism. Educated Mao's way - they were turned loose on China in an operation which Mao called his "Cultural Revolution." This revolution removed clan competition. Clan leaders (landlords) were lined up and shot. Religious leaders were lined up and shot. Millions were transported to other regions to be integrated with strangers to break up kinship unity. Tens of millions died in the cleansing of China. With these obstacles removed, there remained a single leader - Mao. With a single leader - all things are possible.

Mao's *Little Red Book* on p. 295 explains the reason:

> *"The political authority of the landlords is the backbone of all the other systems of authority. With that overturned, the clan authority, the religious authority and the authority of the husband all begin to totter."*

Mao set the rule that is slavishly followed by his devotees throughout the world:

> *"Before a brand-new social system can be built on the site of the old, the site must be swept clean."* Mao's *Little Red Book*, p. 33[5]

5 America's copy-cat "Operation Clean-Sweep" that resulted in the Sedition Trials was meant to be a similar operation. It failed when the presiding judge rejected the FBI witnesses as being unbelievable.

China Extends Its Shadow - Vietnam

Vietnam was split in two parts. The northern part was ruled by Ho Chi Minh. He was a CIA employee.[6] His army was equipped from the massive unused stockpile of American munitions left over from WWII. The French colonials who returned after WWII found themselves outnumbered, out-gunned, and were quickly vanquished. N. Vietnam became a safe communist "base area" from which raids could be launched throughout Indo-China.

> *"When we talk of ... the base area as a factor, we mean that we have an armed people. That is the main reason why the enemy is afraid to approach our base area."* Mao's *Little Red Book*, p. 90

IN. Vietnam's problem was the Catholic Tonkanese Chinese. They were the biggest clan landlords and controlled most of the valuable land in N. Vietnam.

S. Vietnam also had the same problem, but in its case the valuable land was tightly held by thousands of landlord clans who had held the land for centuries and who owned allegiance to no one.

America's CIA solved both problems at one time. CIA PsyWar experts scared the Catholic Tonkanese-Chinese in N. Vietnam by telling them that they were scheduled to be "pacified." In Vietnam, "pacification" means "extermination." The Tonkanese panicked. The CIA arranged transportation for 1,100,000 of these alien people to move to S. Vietnam.

---

6 JFK, Prouty

Vietnam vs. America

VIETNAM: Aliens were transported and dumped onto a native population that had no room for them. They turned to crime and violence to survive. S. Vietnam broke into civil war from one end to the other as natives and invaders fought each other for food.

AMERICA: The unrestricted immigration of aliens into the U.S. is a copy of the Vietnamese plan, which provided the S. Vietnamese with an enemy to fight.

VIETNAM: The CIA chose a leader for S. Vietnam who was descended from the ancient Emperors, but he was a Catholic while most S. Vietnamese were Buddhists. This was a constant irritant to the S. Vietnamese.

AMERICA: The establishment media chose a president for America who is part Cherokee Indian.[7] His brother and sister both have criminal records. His irritating misstatements and anti-Christian positions are resented by the Christian people he was chosen to rule over.[8] This is a replay of what the CIA did to disrupt Vietnam.

VIETNAM: Diem, the S. Vietnamese leader, recruited countless alien N. Vietnamese Tonkanese into his government and army. They abused the S. Vietnamese people they were supposed to help rule. This caused the S. Vietnamese government and its army to become an enemy of the native S. Vietnamese.

7 *New York Times*, March 13, C1.

8 *"He that saith, I know him, and keepeth not his commandments, is a liar and the truth is not in him." I John 2:4, "Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15*

AMERICA: The present American president has recruited over 50% of his top government officials from strangers. The army he commands is heavily recruited from strangers and its commander is a stranger. Many Americans are beginning to look on their own government as the one who persecutes them. This is what happened in Vietnam.

Wolf "Law & Order"

VIETNAM: The U.S. army was sent to Vietnam to "suppress communism" and "restore order." In the process, entire S. Viet villages were leveled and their people moved from clan lands to safe areas where they were integrated with other clans. There was a general confiscation of firearms from S. Vietnam's natives. This prevented them from being able to defend themselves from the Tonkanese in the S. Vietnamese army. Unarmed S. Vietnamese were easier to kill than armed ones.

AMERICA: The forces of the UN stand ready to help "suppress communism" or any outbreak of "terrorism" in America. Farms, each representing an independent "point of resistance" - a "clan" - are being "legally" confiscated wholesale by international usury banks - the "landlord-capitalist" side of wolf-communism. Clan neighborhoods are being broken up and integrated by federal law, and their inhabitants integrated by neighborhood and public schools. A general hue-and-cry is going up from the government to confiscate firearms from Americans. Affirmative hiring is replacing Whites in America's police forces, job forces, and educational system. This is exactly what happened in the Vietnamese-Chinese scenario.

"Base Area" - "Militia"

"Not only must we have a powerful regular army, we must also organize contingents of the people's militia on a big scale." Little Red Book, p. 90.

VIETNAM: N. Vietnam was the "base area" established with the help of the CIA, and was off-limits to attack by American armed forces. This area supplied munitions to keep the war going in the south. S. Vietnamese "militia" guerrilla units set up underground tunnel complexes all over S. Vietnam that the U.S. armed forces was unable to discover or combat. It served as a safe "base-area" for operations against Americans even when placed under American base camps.

AMERICA: Cuba, Israel, China, and Brazil are "base areas" furnishing men and material to America's rebellious and belligerent wolf-packs. They are "off-limits" to reprisals. Inner-city wolf-dens also double as vast safe-zone "base area" arsenals which are largely un-policed. Nightly, highly trained and heavily armed wolves on patrol emerge to wage guerrilla-war, and to murder, rape and rob. The wolf-howl ignores the more than 50,000 sheep-casualties sustained world-wide each day and distracts the sheep's attention with an isolated Rodney-wolf beating. Some point to the "Crips" and the "Bloods" as two of the largest contingents of *"the people's militia on a big scale."* This hostile build-up of wolf-bands in the midst of America is what happened in Vietnam.

PsyWar

VIETNAM: PsyWar orchestrated by the CIA through Vietnam's media was directed against the native S. Vietnamese whom they wished to make rebellious. The media threatened the S. Vietnamese with "pacification," ie. "extermination." This intensified the peoples' resistance to central authority.

AMERICA: PsyWar in America is geared to do the same thing. The media blame the native Whites for everything. Nothing they do is right, and nothing strangers do is wrong. The media constantly agitate America's wolf-packs to attack Whites. The system that is supposed to dispense justice is blind - to Whites. This forces the victims to protect themselves - an act the media and government brands as "terrorist insurrection!" If the Vietnam experience is duplicated in America, soon, the natives will be the fox to be hunted down and killed, and the strangers, directed by the media, will be the hounds.

VIETNAM: In China, the U.S. denied supplies to Chiang Kai-shek's army. Chiang's army fell - leaving Mao. In S. Vietnam, the U.S. denied the S. Vietnamese army supplies. It fell - leaving Ho's army supreme.

AMERICA: In the U.S. the armament industry is being moved overseas to wolf-nations.

To further incite native America to resist, preferential-hiring practices replace White workers with strangers. Entire capitalist owned American factories are moved to foreign lands to make Americans wage-slaves. Mao's suggestion on p. 9 of his *Little Red Book* tells why:

> *"The ruthless exploitation and political opposition of the peasants by the landlord class forces them into*

numerous uprisings."

No *"ruthless exploitation and political opposition"* - no uprising. Could this be the primary reason that America's workers are being laid off and ruthlessly exploited by an artificial tightening of credit by International Banks and competition from "coolie" labor? Without an uprising in the U.S. there is less excuse to *"sweep the land clean."*

Phoenix Program - the "Finishing Touch

VIETNAM: The CIA, before departing, did its final cleaning of the Vietnamese house with an operation called the "Phoenix Program."

Koreans, Philippinos, Vietnamese, and Americans were recruited into killer-teams whose job it was to liquidate tens of thousands of S. Vietnamese "Landlords" - "clan leaders," "religious," and "political leaders."[9] This put a ribbon on the job. When the Americans left, Vietnam no longer had the problem of countless clan wolf-pack leaders to claim the allegiance of the people and dispute the authority of the alpha-wolf. All blessings and all punishment now unquestionably come from the Vietnam's Central Committee. America had freed one more country from tyranny according to the directions in the *Little Red Book.* Vietnam was ready to take its place among the liberated nations of the

9 These are the types which when recruited into American government secret-service enforcement teams are so feared. With dead-souls and numb- consciences these types will not hesitate to shoot a mother holding a baby in her arms, incinerate people, or do whatever else they are paid to do.

world.[10]

"Without the socialization of agriculture, there can be no complete, consolidated socialism." LRB, p 29.

AMERICA: Farmer Kirk was called to his front door, shot down, and left to bleed to death. The nationwide farmers' rally in Kearny, Nebraska, in 1985 to protest the Kirk killing and farm foreclosings was attacked by the media, special interest groups of strangers, and Nebraska religious leaders as nothing else had been attacked in years.

Gordon Kahl,the protester against tax-tribute, was a Christian "separatist." He was shot in the back of the head and burned to death. Bob Mathews was a "separatist" - he was beseiged in a house and burned to death. The Weavers were "separatists," the family was massacred, and the attempt was made to burn them. The Davidians are the latest "separatists" to be burned. Burnt martyrs are getting to be a dime a dozen. To the alpha-wolf, a separatist is the same as a Chinese or a Vietnamese clan-member. He owes his allegiance to God - not the alpha-wolf. His battle cry *"It is better to obey God than man"* is received as a cry of defiance and rebellion by the wolf-leader. The American Christian "separatist" who obeys his God to *"Separate yourselves from among this congregation, that I may consume them in a moment." Num 16:21*, will logically be the quarry the wolf

10 It is easy to see why American POW-MIA can never be allowed to return to tell America what they really know.

will most actively hunt.[11]

The Media Creates A New America

The media has the power to elect presidents, senators and congressmen. The media have the power to send the country to war. The media have the power to cause the LA riots that cost hundreds of millions of dollars in damages. The media have the power to make a sleeze like Rodney King a national hero, while at the same time blacking out the Ruby Creek Massacre. Make no mistake, it knows what it is doing when it condemns the Waco Davidians one day - and condemns the government the next.

It wasn't accident. To set the stage for this change - the media "exposed" the FBI's founder as being a homosexual-sodomite. They gave "eye-witness" accounts of what Hoover looked like dressed up in women's clothes. Coincidence? Hardly.

The new face given the FBI is not the present Director Sessions, whose office is in Washington. For the last two months the FBI spokesman in Waco, the "information officer" has had his face splashed all over TV. It is his face - the hard face, the hard eyes, the one with the unforgiving, strident voice. HIS is the NEW FACE of the FBI.

That sneering mouth and strident voice has daily given "information" about "the compound," formerly the

---

11 *"The enemy is eager to destroy all that call upon the Lord. For he knoweth that upon the day that Israel shall repent, the kingdom of the enemy shall be brought to an end." Book of Dan 2:16-17.*

Davidian's "Mt. Carmel Retreat." He, the FBI accuser, accusing the besieged of murder, suicide, pedophilia, adultery, lying, sacrilege, cowardice, planning to blow up the FBI, hiding behind children, hiding behind women, truce breaker, brutality, bestiality - outrageous things.

The media praised his every attack with "amens" - all in unison. He would accuse the Davidians of something, and the media would reply, "Lawd - Ain't it awful." He would tell something else and the media would wail, "awful, awful."

Then, the Davidians were all dead. In an instant, the media "Plan #2" goes into action. It is now the FBI that is "awful." Every story that the FBI had told with "amens" from the media was now re-examined, exposed - . What gives? The Davidians are "awful" one day, and, with no more information to go on than they formerly had, the media now declare that the government is "awful" for their part in "this dreadful, dreadful business."

The ultimate horror story being told is that the FBI used tanks to punch holes in the "Mt. Carmel Retreat" and then inserted nerve gas along with an incendiary mixture. As the nerve-gas reached the besieged they lost control of their muscles and dropped where they were standing - all over the complex. In a conscious state and unable to move they awaited the flames to be incinerated by the fire. This is what is supposed to be the reason that there were so few survivors.

The part that doesn't need confirmation is that the flames instantly belched out of the windows as the tanks backed away. This was visible on video.[12]

Summary

Let us make matters crystal clear.

In the writer's opinion, the media is setting the government against the people and the people against the government - just as was done in Vietnam. Blacks are being incited against Whites and Whites against Blacks. The object - CIVIL WAR!

Why? Who gains by war and blood-shed? Mao tells us:

> *"Before a brand-new social system can be built on the site of the old, the site must be swept clean." LRB, p. 33.*

From the grave, Chairman Mao loosed the wolves. His devoted followers are leading them on. A thing once set in motion is difficult to be deflected. It is the culmination of the ages - it must be either the Wolf or the Sheep, Jacob or Esau. It is a thing that will have to be seen through to the end.

Everyone's choice is simple, there are only two; the Sodomites or the Saints - Heaven or hell. There will be no second choice, and no second chance. What the establishment did in China and Vietnam - they will try to do here. The Mao mentality never changes.

---

12 The president clarified the lesson made by the Waco holocaust when he commented, "People will now be deterred from joining cults by what they have seen." His definition of an American "cult" will doubtless be the same as Mao's definition of a "Chinese clan." Supporters of Thomas Jefferson's policies could be considered a "cult."

MEETING GORBACHEV

Gorbachev came to Poplar Forest, Thomas Jefferson's other home, to speak at his 250th birthday celebration. It was an attempt to reconcile East and West. I sat 15 feet from where he spoke and could hear every word clearly.iGorbachev;meeting

The affair went off as one would have expected it to. Gorbachev was expected at 5:30 and arrived at 6:15. He was expected to use the long single lane entrance to the mansion that went through field and wood to arrive at the front entrance where a welcoming party waited. Instead, his cavalcade, arriving from Charlottesville, used the back service entrance, blocking the cars of the guests arriving by the private drive, a single lane road. It caused the most colossal traffic jam one can imagine until the Russian cars could be moved .[13]

Gorbachev is a little above medium height and has a nice face. His head tends to round at the hat-brim in the slavic manner, and his tattoo-like birthmark on his head is as distinctive as his pictures make it out to be. He wore a dark blue business suit in today's Russian manner. The guests wore black tie.

He is a good speaker even when speaking through an interpreter, who was a bald headed type with a Bolshevik mustache. He spoke of Thomas Jefferson, "who showed the world the way to democracy." He then spoke of the book that he was writing - "a book to make me and my decisions look better than they really were," which brought a laugh.

13 I was later told by an "expert" on Russia, that to establish precedence; "Russian leaders give instructions, they don't obey them - just to prove that they don't have to."

He next chided "timid investors" who overlook Russia as the world's new "land of opportunity," and the need for "economic cooperation." He went on to say that Russia's present desperate need for money should not have to wait on Russian disarmament, "a matter that will necessarily take considerable time."

It was a good talk and he was given a standing ovation.

Thomas Jefferson needs no help to stand alone after today's illuminaries have departed, and, if I were a wagering man I'd bet that he would have said "amen" to Kipling's, *"East is east and west is west and never the twain ..."*

LETTERS

Dear Richard: I need your help. My son Yorie was sent to prison following a shoot-out between my husband, Gordon Kahl, and US Marshals in Medina, ND in Feb 1983. This incident stemmed from a dispute between Gordon and the IRS. Yorie was finally granted a parole hearing in early December 1992. From the tone of the hearing, he had good reason to believe that he would in fact be granted parole.

In late December, only days before he expected a decision from the parole board, he was charged with violating prison rules by concealing a knife in his cell. My son may be opinionated, but he's not crazy! He demanded that the knife be examined for his fingerprints and his demand was refused by prison officials.

After a hearing, he was found guilty of rules violation solely on the testimony of the one guard who allegedly "found" the knife. Yorie has been denied parole AND placed in 24 hour solitary confinement where he sits to this day. I have good reason to believe he will be re-located to a maximum security prison in Colorado to spend the rest of

his life in solitary confinement. Animals receive better treatment!

I retained a lawyer to investigate this matter. He agreed to work for half his normal fee. In addition, there will be investigator's fees and other legal expenses which will have to be paid. Any litigation with the federal government will be time consuming and costly.

Yorie and I have no money. The government took all that Gordon had and shot our N. Dakota farm home to pieces before killing Gordon down in Arkansas. If there is ANY other way I would not be writing you, I simply need help for my son. He loved his father and stood by him.

Donations are NOT a tax exempt contribution. They simply help me to help Yorie in this latest effort of the government to destroy my family for refusing to obey man rather than God. Sincerely, Joan Kahl Britton

---

WACO: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I just heard of the monstrous murder of 86 people in the Koresh compound - a burnt offering sacrifice to the devil. The siege was apparently prolonged in the attempt to spark a rebellion by white Christians. If they had, they would have been shot down by the ready and waiting Federals. This would then have been used as an excuse to attack Christians nationwide. The other half - the attempt to topple the World Trade Center would have taken 50,000 lives. Both operations failed so other things will be done toward the same end. The cover story is that Koresh and company committed suicide. They committed suicide like Gorden Kahl committed suicide and their bodies were burned to conceal the evidence. It's hypocrisy, that's what. If the feds want unregistered, illegal firearms, and criminals who use them all the time to commit murder,

rape, and robbery - come here to NY City! They are all over the place. Those guys in Texas didn't hurt anyone. If the policemen who arrested Rodney King are guilty of using excessive force, what can one say of the federal murderers in the Waco and Weaver cases? I'm sure more persecution is on the way." S. R. - New York City

---

MD on AIDS: "Dear Richard: For your information there are a couple of Mexican MD's who report that AIDS can be spread by mosquitoes. If they can carry a protozoa (malaria) why not a virus? I challenge doubters with this test: A physician working at the construction of the Panama Canal figured that the mosquitoes carried yellow fever. His discovery was ridiculed. He went into a closed room with a yellow fever patient and 12 mosquitoes. Within a week the mosquitoes had transferred the disease from the infected patient to him. Let the AIDS doubters go into a room with an AIDS infected patient and 12 mosquitoes. If the doubter gets AIDS - case proven!" MD - Georgia

---

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 225

Trade-Religions Sell "Indulgences"

All religions have two basic creeds.

Christianity has two basic creeds. The first is *THE WORD* - God's Laws, statutes, and judgments. The second is "TRADE-CHRISTIANITY." "Trade-christianity" sells "indulgences" to permit merchants to violate God's" *Laws, Statutes, and Judgments."* Indulgence-sellers are called "baal-priests" by the faithful.[1]

"Trade-christianity" actively censors the 70% of the Bible dealing with government which might hinder the merchant paymaster and his trade. "Trade-priests" do what they are paid to do, and Christians despise them for it.

---

1 In former years an "indulgence" was a written document sold by the Roman Catholic Church to permit the purchaser to sin at some point in the future. Today's "indulgences" work the same way. First, merchant-courts determine that *The Word* hindering trade is illegal. Religious endorsement is needed to avoid danger from an irate God and his followers. To "bless" things cursed by *The Word* is the reason "trade- christianity" was created and financed by the international- merchant community. "Indulgences" are purchased with "tax- exemption," substantial donations, immunity from harassment, and media access.

Trade Religion In Virginia

Before the Revolution, almost everyone in Virginia was Episcopalian - "Church of England." The king was its head. He appointed bishops and they appointed ministers. There were Presbyterian and Baptist dissenters, but their lives were hard. Very hard. One of my grandfathers preached to his congregation from the barred window of the jail at Bowling Green. A grandmother who married a Baptist preacher was disinherited and her name stricken from the family Bible.

Dissenter Beliefs

Dissenters read the 70% of the Bible that deals with government and discovered that they were being deprived of specific basic rights promised them by their God. The king's own Episcopalian priests said that only the king was entitled to these rights. Dissenters quoted the Bible and insisted that Christ was their only king, that the King of England had stolen their "God-given rights" and made monopolies for himself - that taxes were wrong, and that black slavery was evil - that neither the Blacks nor the Indians should even be allowed in Virginia. The king's church insisted that the king had the right to do as he liked.

Dissenter beliefs reflected *The Word* as taught by John Calvin and John Knox. The king's Episcopal Church doctrine reflected the business needs of the king. The king's Episcopal Church enforced the king's own private "state-religion" on the people of Britain and America. It was a

"trade-religion" different only in detail from the one we have today that goes by many different names.[2]

At the outbreak of the Revolution, the king called his priests back to England. America's grand churches had no preachers and stood empty. Gradually they were filled by dissenting congregations who taught - *The Word* - which included the 70% of the Bible that deals with government. This God-revealed knowledge made America's government and method of transacting business different from the rest of Christendom.

Gods & Religions

- Gods protect their peoples with laws that may not be violated.
- Trade-religions are invented by merchants who want to do business in violation of the laws of gods.
- Their natural enemy is the god they defy. The defied god curses the defiant.
- Those who insist on following the banned god are hunted down and persecuted to facilitate trade.

"MAO & "Trade-Communism"

Chinese have only one word for foreigners - "foreign-devil." A foreigner has always been a "foreign-devil." That's it. China's hodgepodge of religions agreed on one

2 Surviving "Church of England" churches in Virginia dating from colonial times are mostly fine large brick buildings, built with tax-free grants and donations. Dissenter churches were small and poor. State-priests were well fed and prosperous. Dissenter teachers were often hungry. Episcopal priests were often noted for their over-indulgence in food and drink. They winked at each other's peccadilloes and those of their parishioners. Dissenters were zealous and puritanical. Episcopal priests were usually devoid of Biblical knowledge. Dissenter teachers were by comparison - walking Biblical encyclopedias. Little has changed.

thing - a "foreign-devil" was bad.

Mao shot China's priests, and converted the Chinese into "communists."

Communists are "comrades." "Comrades" get along with "comrades." A "foreign-devil" is a comrade - if he is a socialist. Chinese no longer greet foreign trade-representatives with the abrasive "Greetings, foreign devil." This sort of talk has inhibited trade in the past. Communism has changed the Chinese world outlook. "Communism" is China's new "trade-religion." A nation's "trade-religion" is designed to get along with other people's "trade-religions." That's why they were created. China is now open for business - for the first time in her long history. All she needed was a little missionary work by Chairman Mao. Any Chinese who does not agree is shot. Communist China has prepared herself to enter the 21st century. "Good morning, Comrade." "Bless you, my son."

"Islam" vs. "Trade-Islam"

I was a stock broker for 33 years. One stock I bought for my customers was a small well managed oil-drilling equipment maker. It paid a good dividend, had no debt, and fluctuated between $8 and $15. It was very predictable and very profitable when bought low and sold high.

At that time the Arabs had a great deal of oil money. They offered this company a contract to furnish oil-drilling equipment. A dispute arose which was taken before an Islamic court. This court imposed such a severe fine on the American company that the company had to be turned over to the Arab customers to satisfy the judgment. This story is not unique.

Islam Adopts "Trade-Religion"

Abusive conduct, such as that above, was prevented in the Near East until a few years ago. The U.S. government would send a squadron of ships to the offending nation. After shooting up a few cities and sinking a few ships the offending nation would see the error of its ways and correct its courts, its people, and their god. Their king would command that his courts treat American foreigners like Westerners would like to be treated - in order to do business.

Regardless of what Mohammed and the Koran demanded; regardless of what the mullahs preached on street corners - Western "justice" was incorporated into "Islam," changing it into "trade-Islam" enforced by the state - a "state-religion" that international merchants needed to do business in that part of the world. Without it the land of Mohammed would get no radios, TVs, autos, or oil-drilling equipment. Westerners, from their viewpoint, called it enlightened "gunboat-diplomacy." Islamic teachers of the old Islamic religion called the changes "heresy."

In this manner, a hated "trade-Islam" was created for muslims and placed above the Koran, the bedrock of the muslims' true religion. It was enforced by the police power of the state. This enabled Islam to profit from Western trade and technology. This in turn allowed Islam to enter the 20th century.

Islam has TWO religions: A trade-Islam enforced by the state, and "Islam" of the Prophet. The first was the religion created for those who deal with the international merchants. The other is the suppressed religion of the Arabic peoples. The two war for the soul of Islam.

The "enlightened" President Nasser of Egypt supported "trade- Islam" to bring Egypt into the 20th century. He was

shot by followers of the "Islam of the Koran."

Islamic fundamentalists won an election in Algeria. They were kept from taking power by politicians enforcing Algeria's "trade- Islam." Trade-Islam and "Islam of the Koran" war with each other.

Islamic Fundamentalists Are Winning

On May 11, 1993, the *News & Daily Advance*, Lynchburg, carried a squib buried on p. A3, whose headlines stated: "Egypt Pardons Americans Jailed On Religious Charges." The squib went on, "President Hosni Mubarak pardoned three Americans accused of promoting Christianity among Muslims ... Mubarak apparently acted under pressure from the U.S. The government has refused to discuss the case."

This short article reveals five things. First, the "trade-Islam" of Egypt is being gradually replaced by the "Islam of Mohammed." Second, the practice of Islam has filtered into the upper levels of government where state-power jailed practitioners of "trade- Christianity." They were then released to make Arabs acceptable business partners to Westerners. Fourth, it required intervention by the U.S. government to secure the release of the accused. And fifth and last - to conceal the seriousness of the matter from Christians, the international merchant's-media buried the news in a two inch squib on page A3.

Conquered Christians' "Trade-Religion"

Traditionally, Christians who have been conquered and forced to live under Islamic rule must drastically change the practice of their religion. They must obey their new masters, emigrate, or die. If they choose to stay where they are, they

must obey the requirements of their new masters. The following is how Christians who fell under the rule of Islam changed their Christianity into a "trade-religion" to try to stay alive. The record is contained in a document called *The Covenant Of 'Umar* written by a "Christian" leader who protested that he was doing all that his Arab conquerors required of him so that he would be allowed to live, eat, and transact business. It reads as follows:

The Covenant Of 'Umar

"When thou camest into our land we asked of thee safety for our lives and the people of our religion, and we imposed these terms on ourselves; not to build in Damascus and its environs church, convent, chapel, monk's hermitage, not to repair what is dilapidated of our churches nor any of them that are in Muslim quarters; not to withhold our churches from Muslims stopping there by night or day; to open their doors to the traveler and wayfarer; not to shelter there nor in our houses a spy, not to hide one who is a traitor to the Muslims; to beat the nakus only gently in our churches, not to display a cross on them, not to raise our voices in prayer or chanting in our churches, not to carry in procession a cross or our book, not to take out Easter or Palm Sunday processions; not to raise our voices over our dead, not to show fires with them in the markets of the Muslims, nor bring our funerals near them; not to sell wine nor parade idolatry in companies of Muslims; not to entice a Muslim to our religion nor invite him to it; not to keep slaves who have been the property of Muslims; not to prevent any relative from entering Islam if he wish it; to keep our religion where we are; not to resemble the Muslims in wearing the kalansuwa (a tall cap), the turban, shoes, nor in the parting of the

> hair, nor in their way of riding; not to use their language nor be called by their names; to cut the hair in front and divide our forelocks; to tie the zunnar round our waist; not to engrave Arabic on our seals; not to ride on saddles; not to keep arms nor put them in our houses nor wear swords; to honor Muslims in their gatherings, to guide them on the road, to stand up in public meetings when they wish it; not to make our houses higher than theirs; not to teach our children the Koran; not to be partners with a Muslim except in business; to entertain every Muslim traveler in our customary style and feed him in it three days. We will not abuse a Muslim, and he who strikes a Muslim has forfeited his rights."[3]

A form of the above covenant is now being put into force in the West by the merchants who rule it. Except for a few key words and phrases used to make trade-priests appear beliveable - today's "trade- christianity" would be unrecognizable to the reformers John Calvin and John Knox.

Koran Study Restricted

Note particularly that in the above the study of the Koran was forbidden to Christians.

There are many things in the Koran that are "inconvenient" for conquered peoples to learn about their conquerors. One thing that could cause a conquered people to revolt is that in the *Koran's Book of Repentance* there are 16 directives to kill Christians - 9, 5, 12, 14, 20, 24, 29, 36, 41, 44,

3 The Caliphs & Their Non-Muslim Subjects, A. S. Tritton, Frank Cass & Co, 67 Great Russell Street, London, WC1 1970

73, 81, 86, 88, 111, and 123.[5] A Christian learning this might flee in panic and thereby disrupt trade. There are many other restrictions. In other words, there is nothing a conquered people can do to truly satisfy Islam other than deny their own god and convert to Islam. The screws will tighten until those conquered by Islam convert or die. The exceptions are a few distorted and twisted simi-acceptable "trade-religions" that remain in those lands, and even after making all these concessions their lives are hard.[6]

When "Islam of the Prophet," emerges supreme over the "trade- Islam" of the merchants, Islam's commerce with the rest of the world will grind to a halt, as it did before. Trade will be replaced with conflict, as it did before. The choice will be between "conflict," "armed neutrality," or "bribes" to pay muslim rulers to suppress "Islam of the Koran" in favor of a docile "trade-Islam."

Trade-religions result from the needs of merchants, and in the long run satisfy only the merchants and their employees who profit at the expense of their fellows.

All Religions Conceal Their Secrets

Poker players will not let other players see their hands. Competing religions will not allow other religions to learn their secrets.

Islam hides its religion from strangers. It tries to see its

5 The Koran is availabe from *Va. Pub. Co., PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA. 24505. $5.95 plus $3 ph.*

6 This is the reason for the command; *"They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me. I Ki 4:21,24.* If unable to prevent that; *"Come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord." 2 Cor 6:17*

opponent's hand while hiding its own. Releasing the three Americans satisfied the requirements of "trade-Islam" but violated the Koran. It was done to satisfy trade agreements. The release does not represent true Islam. Islam of the Prophet trades with "the infidel" only until it is able to "take."

Jews Restrict Study Of Talmud

Jews and Christians do the same The Jewish Talmud instructs its followers on how to handle those who would learn its secrets:

(1) "Kill the gentile who studies the Torah." Talmud (Exh. 60). (2) "A Goi who pries into the Law is guilty of death." (Sanh 59a, Pranaitis, p. 77).

Trade-religions don't want their trading partners to learn about the secrets of their "true religion." All religions contain things they do not want those with whom they trade to know about. The Talmud has its share:

(1) "If a Jew is able to deceive them (idolaters) by pretending he is a worshiper of the stars (their religion), he may do so." Iore Dea (157,2. Hagah) (Vilna edition of 1873). (2) "How to interpret the word 'robbery'. A goy is forbidden to steal, rob or take women slaves, etc. from a goy or a Jew. But a Jew is NOT forbidden to do all this to a goy." Tosefta, Abada Zara VIII, 5., (3) "A Jew may rob a goy - that is, he may cheat him in a bill, if unlikely to be perceived by him." Schulchan ARUCH, Choszen Hamiszpat 28, Art. 3 and 4., (4) "On the house of the goy one looks on as on the fold of cattle." Tosefta, Erubin VII, 1., (5) "All property of other nations belongs to the Jewish nation, which consequently is entitled to seize upon it

*without any scruples. An orthodox Jew is not bound to observe principles of morality towards people of other tribes. He may act contrary to morality, if profitable to himself or to Jews in general." (6) "A Jew should and must make a false oath when the goyim (Gentiles) asks if our books contain anything against them." Schulchan Aruch, Choszan Hamisz*pat *348. Szaaloth Uts-zabot, the Book of Jore Dia 17.*

To a non-Jew, this "Talmudism" or Zionism[7] can be scary. However, most Jews aren't Zionists. They practice a "trade-religion" called Judaism. In thirty-three years as a stock broker I personally never knew a Jew to break a verbal business contract once he agreed to it. That is "trade-judaism." Others may have had different experiences based on the beliefs of the individual Jew.

Talmudism, or political-Zionists, enforcing the Talmud as their "law of the land," gradually end all business relationships with strangers. Talmudism is selfish. It demands, takes, and abuses. It makes slaves of all whom it encounters. Like Islam, no concessions are enough. "Palestine" shows what a world ruled by Zionists is like. Like Islam, it must

7 ZIONISM: Zionism believes in a Jewish Palestine "ingathering" to speed the coming of *Moshiach* (their messiah), due in the Hebrew year 6000 (mid 23rd century). Jewish holy books declare: "When the Messiah comes, every Jew will have 288 slaves." Simeon Haddarsen, fol. 56-D. And; "As soon as the King Messiah will declare Himself, He will ... start a merciless war on non-Jews and ... slay them in masses ... He will say to the Jews: 'I am the King Messiah for whom you have been waiting. Take the silver and the gold from the goyim.'" Josiah 60,6, Rabbi Abarbanel to Daniel 7, 13. Still, some Zionists claim to be atheists.

conceal itself to avoid unfavorable reactions. Christianity is no different.[9]

Christian Restrictions

Christianity is more restrictive than all other religions - including Islam and Zionism - which is why it is the most censored religion in the world. It has to be censored if international- merchants are to do business within its realm. They find uncensored Christianity to be unbearably narrow, exclusive, and restrictive. They must bind *The Word* and insist that "The Law is done away" - to do business.

The Word forbids monopoly (Isaiah 5:8) - monopoly in land, newspapers, money, banking, and food. It allows usury when practiced against a stranger and denies it when practiced against a Christian (Deut 23:20). It makes usury a capital crime (Ezek 18:13). It demands that media false witnesses be punished - some with capital punishment (Deut 19:16-21). It forbids taxes (Matt 17:25-26). It forbids jail terms of more than 7 years (Deut 15:12-15) - longer terms than 7 years are classified as "kidnaping" and kidnaping is a capital crime (Ex 21:2). It forbids jail terms for murder (Num. 35:29-30). It calls sodomy a capital crime (Lev 20:13); it forbids strangers from entering a church (No 1:51); it absolutely forbids a stranger from preaching (Ex 30:25-33); it forbids foreclosure of family farms (Lev 25:13- 28); it forbids trade with strangers (Pr. 6:1); it forbids

9 *"Thou shalt make ... an oil of holy ointment ... And ... whosoever putteth any of it upon a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien), shall even be cut off from his people (killed)." Ex 30:25-33, "Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you." Matt 7:6, "Thou shall no stranger eat of the holy thing." Lev 22:10*

them to live in the land (I Ki 4:21); it requires evangelizing kinsmen (Mark 16:15- 16); and forbids evangelizing strangers (Matt 10:5,6); it forbids interracial marriages (Deut 7:3); it demands divorce from strangers (Neh 13:3); and it identifies its own with the 3-proofs of Israel.[10]

Such are the rules that prevent proscribed merchants from practicing their trade in the West. To trade they must first secure "indulgences" that bless what *The Word* curses.

Rome's Christian Problem

Rome had this problem. The Roman Emperor WAS the "international- merchant" - he had confiscated everyone else. He had a monopoly on everything - banks, businesses, land - everything! The people held business franchises, rented from him, worked for him, or were his slaves.

The Christian religion, *"The Word made flesh,"* spread through the Roman Empire. People obeyed *The Word*. They demanded their God-given rights. They fought the emperor's monopoly - taxes, slavery, usury-banking, etc. It hurt business. Persecution could not stamp it out.

Rome's Solution - A State Religion

This abrasive religion had to be changed if the Emperor was to transact business-as-usual. The emperor's name was

10 3-PROOFS OF ISRAEL: (1) God's name - CHRISTIANS - **"They shall put my name upon the children of Israel." Num 6:27** (2) Isaac's name, SONS OF ISAAC - ISAACSONS - SAXONS, **"In Isaac shall thy name be called." Romans 9:7**, and (3) Adamic descent. "Man" in *Strong's Concordance* is the Hebrew "Adam." "Adam" means to "blush red." "Show blood in the face." Genuine Israelites can produce all three proofs. "CHRISTIAN"-"SAXON"-"MAN."

Constantine. He was the murderer of his own wife and eldest son. Unable to subdue Christianity, he adopted it and became its head. He made it the "official religion of the Empire." This new "trade- religion" was his creation. He appointed its officials and told it what it could and could not do. The 70% of the scriptures dealing with government was suppressed. It is not surprising that Constantine's censored "trade-christianity" gave its blessing to everything that Constantine wanted to do.

Christians who continued to follow *The Word* were branded "heretics" and "enemies of the state." The two religions - *The Word*, and Constantines' "trade-christianity" have been at war ever since.

Ban The Book

To keep *The Word* from again spreading and obstructing trade, the people who read the Bible were killed. For centuries Western peoples submitted to "church-blessed crime" because "trade-christianity" censored *The Word* and the people didn't know better. Every-so-often individual Catholic priests would realize that the church was not giving the people their rights and would tell them. The church leaders would find out and kill them all. Constantine's monopoly remained intact.

Overthrowing The Trade Religion

The King of England wrestled the wealth of the Catholic Church into his own hands and made himself its head. He was now god's representative on earth. He continued to do all the things that were forbidden. To protect his monopoly he burned those who read *The Word*.

Those he persecuted fled to Geneva. Once there, people

like John Calvin, John Knox, and others of their kind translated the Bible into English. To protect his monopoly the king banned this Bible from Britain.

In spite of the ban, the Bible was smuggled in and everyone read it. Readers peeked into corners hidden for more than a thousand years - corners illuminated by the margin comments of the leading lights of the Protestant Reformation.

The king's authority, his "trade-christianity" religion, was being dismantled by people who read *"The Word.* Readers saw that the readers themselves were "kings and priests," since *"Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings and priests" Rev 1:5,6.* The reader was perfectly capable of understanding. The scriptures took on an entirely new meaning. The banned 70% that deals with government was common knowledge for the first time in 2,000 years.

Britain read *The Word*, and believed *The Word*, and rose up and overthrew the king. Judges were appointed who used *The Word* as the law of the land.

Removing THE WORD

The international merchants were shut out. They could no longer use the king as their agent if the people had done away with the king. It was impossible for them to transact business under *The Word*, so, they financed an English counter-reformation led by a turncoat who reinstated "trade-christianity" under his "protectorate." Following him, a replacement king was financed to retain the same agreeable "trade-christianity." (There is no limit to applicants for the job of "king.") The Geneva Bible was banned and the KJ Bible introduced. The king was again head of the church and his priests again obediently blacked out the 70% of the

Bible dealing with government.

It worked. The Reformation died - choked in blood. The international merchants had won once more. BUT, the truth was loose in the land. There were still those who refused to follow the pied pipers who cheerfully stonewalled *The Word* for a price.

Trade-religions - Do's & Don'ts

Following World War II, the international merchants vowed to open up the entire world to their trade. Certain adjustments needed to be made in the Far East, the Near East, and in Christendom.

The Far Eastern trade obstacle was the ancient beliefs protecting China. Mao fixed that. The Near East problem of Islam is currently being handled by the American army aided by bribed puppet Islamic-leaders.

The Western nemesis of world trade is *The Word*. It too is scheduled to be tamed along with trouble-making zealots, if any. As with the other religions, Western Christianity is challenged with a "trade-religion" whose job it is to change the merchants' "curse" into a "blessing."

Co-operative churchmen are given tax-exemption and a chance at the jackpot - "media access" - the royal road to riches and fame. These priests have been helped by being given ALL the publicity while *The Word* was blacked out. The people of the West have been given the impression that there is only one religion - the one promoted by the media - "trade-christianity."

What Trade Priests May Do

This past Sunday this writer flicked through the TV stations to listen to the televangelists. The speakers were

good. Most of the sermons were good. All were instructive. They were entitled: "Anointing of the Holy Spirit," "Salvation," "Talk about the Word Of God," "'He Is With You," "Get to Know Him," "Helping the Disadvantaged," "Keeping the Love of Jesus Alive," "Tithing," "Prophesy," "Revelations," "The Secret of Forgiving," "The Evil of Sarcasm," "Forgiveness," "Grace," and "Pride."

In their sermonettes these churchmen complained about the removal of the Bible and prayer from schools, the banning of religious displays, and crime in the schools and in the streets. They also felt sorry for the Somalians, the Vietnamese boat people, and the people of the "inner-city." They criticized the "New Age Movement," the occult, pornography, homosexuality, and abortion. They opposed lawlessness, and encouraged obedience to government edicts.

But, they did not say what *he Word* required to combat this evil in the land. Cities are burning, murder, rape, and kidnapping are rampant. What is the solution? What is the cure for riots? murder? rape? kidnapping? These preachers didn't say what the *The Word* requires. Not one word. Why?

What Trade Priests May Not Do

It deals with government. "Trade-priests" MAY NOT infringe on the 70% of the Bible that deals with government. This area is "off- limits" and is the sole prerogative of the international- merchants - so that they themselves can protect their business interests.

This means that the "Laws, statutes, and judgments" of *The Word* dealing with the regulation, taxing, punishment, and governing of the people - this 70% of the Bible - may not be trespassed upon by ministers - if they expect to be

paid by these same merchants.

The "trade priests" may proclaim that they are for "love" and against "sin." But, they may not define either by quoting scripture.[11] To do so would be to call upon *The Word*, and that is forbidden. They most definitely MAY NOT define *The Word* itself; *"In the beginning was the WORD, and the word was with God, and the WORD was God." John 1:1.* Neither may they define "Jesus" as being *"The Word made flesh."* He must be defined as the "god of luv" - a nice fellow with long blond hair who can "come into your heart." That's harmless enough.

Churchmen are not allowed to quote the "Ten Commandments." When is the last time you heard a preacher recite the "10- Commandments?" In condemning "murder," they may not state the punishment for murder (Num. 35:29-30;). In speaking against sodomy they may not state the Biblical punishment.[12] Neither may they object to prison terms of more than seven years - which is kidnaping,[13] and slavery, a crime worse than theft, or the punishment that is to be inflicted for the violation of this law (Ex 21:16). "Trade-priests" may never, never, blaspheme against the international merchants by using THE LAW of *The Word* to condemn their acts. That would be calling upon the God of the Christians.

---

11 *"If ye love me obey my commandments." John 14:15, "Sin is the transgression of the law." 1 John 3:4*

12 *"If a man lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman ... they shall surely be put to death." Lev 20:13*

13 *"If thy brother ... be sold unto thee and serve 6 years; then in the seventh year thou shalt let him go free." Deut 15:12-15*

In short - most of today's "churchmen" present "half the story."[14] They preach a trade-religion and remove the "teeth" for a price. They refuse to pronounce the punishments contained in the *The Word* and its "Laws, statues, and judgments." Some attempt to win supporters by decrying some of the latest abominations being practiced. Some may even believe, as did Knox and Calvin, that Saxons are the lineal descendants of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob. The more theatrical jump up and down and storm against evil and proclaim righteouness! But, if they do not reveal the "rights" denied to the people that are revealed in the censored scriptures, the 70% of the Bible that deals with the rules of government of Christendom, those preachers deny *"The Word made flesh."* Whosoever denies *"The Word made flesh,"* the scripture brands an "anti-Christ."[15]

Trade-religions vs. Trade-religions

Trade-christianity gets along famously with other trade-religions. Trade-communism, trade-islam, trade-judaism, and trade-christianity delight in the company of each other - their trading partners. Trade-religions are flexible and broadminded. Their priests have nothing but the best. They operate out of flashy and expensive churches, mosques, and temples. They flaunt glorious rituals and stand for little considered controversial. They serve their god - "trade."

14 The handout pamphlet *Censored Bible Teachings* is available from Va Pub Co, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, 100/$10.

15 *"Deceivers ... who confess not that Jesus Christ ("The Word made flesh") is come in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an anti-christ." 2 John 7*

Religious Conflict Heralds A New Day

The Word has all sorts of problems with *Zionism*. Militant *Zionism* and *Islam* have all sorts of problems with *The Word*. Each is mutually exclusive. In addition to having problems with each other, each has monumental problems with their own competing "trade-religions."

Trade-religions of all types are destructive of the peoples over whom they exercise power. The injured and abused seek safety by returning to the teachings of their old god - teachings that promise safety.

This guarantees the fulfillment of the prophesy:

> ***"They will each turn to his own people, and each one will flee to his own land." Isaiah 13:14-16***

This is happening in Russia. It is happening in Yugoslavia. It will happen in America and the rest of the West. When that day comes - woe unto the false shepherds - the teachers of "half a god."

In Christendom, you are the reason the land has not been divided so that "kings" may come into their kingdoms. You are the reason there are no jobs, that men live in a crime-ridden country. You cause our men to be loaded into cattle-boats and sent to foreign lands to fight people with whom we have no quarrel. You are the reason our women are raped, our children disappear forever, and our cities are burned. You cause racial conflict. You hide from us the rights promised us by our God.

When the day comes when *"each one will flee to his own land"*, you will find no one who wants you. Should you escape the fire you have set, and the teeth of the wolf you have loosed, you will surely answer to *The Word*. You will pay the penalty required of the false witness.[16]

It's time to confront preachers to find out if they preach the censored 70% of *The Word* that deals with government - or not. If not - why not? Whose payroll is he on? Who is his master? Make him stand on the rooftop and proclaim *The Word* - or tell the world that he is taking the merchant's silver to procalim "trade-christianity" and bless what God has cursed. His choice will determine his future as written in *The Word.*

LETTERS

WEAVER TRIAL: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: The Ruby Creek Massacre trial is being held now in Boise, Idaho. There have been only three reporters in the court room - AP, the Spokane paper, and a local one. Everyone here is talking about the trial, but the papers say little. I hear it is being completely blacked out elsewhere. Local TV reports 'The FBI has apologized' for 'Withholding Evidence,' 'Staging Evidence,' and 'Losing evidence.' They are being made to look really bad." R. W. - Idaho

NOTE: A caller informed me that nine out of ten charges against the defendants have been dismissed, leaving only the charge of "murder." The judge is angry with the FBI for concealing a witness. That witness is a captain in the Idaho State Police, and the first at the murder scene. He is expected to testify that the feds shot first. Self-defense! Reports say that the government is looking B-A-D! Real bad! - which is why the trial is being blacked-out nationwide.

16 False Witness . Deut 19:16-21

WEAVER TRIAL: "Judge Edward Lodge today said that 75% of the witnesses called by the prosecution were favorable to the defense." *Spokesman Review,* B1, May 19, 1993.

BLEEDING TO DEATH: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Your analogy of sheep and wolves is certainly accurate. It appears to me that the wolves' plan is not to butcher the sheep, but to bleed them to death through taxes and tribute." B. J. - Colorado

---

MAO: "Dear Dick: I was in Shanghai the day Mao's gang moved in! We escaped to Okinawa!! It was a close thing." L. W. - MI

IRATE: "Mr. Hoskins: Your "Peasant Revolts" #219 was anti-Christian diatribe of twisted facts.I'm sorry that you are so bigotted against Christianity." D. C. - Texas

RKH: "Bigot" means "by-God." Religion is big business - the biggest. It attracts bad apples. I am much against the sellers of indulgences - not anti-Christian, and certainly not anti-"by-God."

NEW VISION: "Dear Dick; I was recruited into the Communist party at the age of nineteen and was told that we would most likely be martyrs in our fight against the evils of capitalism, to help people losing their jobs and homes. We were not told that we were risking our lives to seize property to give it to the wolf to manage. We thought we were heroes. We were TAUGHT we were fighting to rid the world of the exploiters.

"The Great Message has been garbled in this century. The

garblers run the show like master puppeteers. Today's degeneracy will cause the ship to sink - for there IS a limit.

"The 'sheep' are, I believe, in the making. A truly new breed - born to reflect the Great Shepherd! If 'churchmen' had done their jobs, the Capitalists and the Communist Party would never have had an opening to spew their poison. Today they have merged and are one. The day of the Wolf is closing - he and his bands must make haste. And - they are convinced, at this point - ANYTHING GOES!" N.I. - New York

---

MILITIA: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: You've mentioned "militias" before, but still, the large number of military schools you have in Virginia and throughout the South indicate a warlike people." C. I. - New Hampshire

RKH: Not necessarily. Since the earliest days all men in Virginia from the age 16 to 60 have been considered members of the unorganized militia. It was left up to them to organize themselves into units. Neither the state nor the national government had a part in it. If the local unorganized militia chose to organize, they elected their own officers and furnished their own weapons and equipment.

This could be quite expensive. If it were an artillery unit - they bought their own cannon. Their names were on no roll in Richmond and they owed allegiance to each other only. The governor was their commander - only IF they agreed to obey his orders. He couldn't send them to "Desert Storm" - they wouldn't go - and there was nothing he could do about it.

They trained themselves - weekly at first and then monthly. To be elected to be an "officer" by one's own peers was a high honor. To deserve the honor fathers sent their

sons to "military schools" to train them to be militiamen. Just as future artillery men were sent to special schools in Philadelphia. Southern military schools were "militia schools." By in large, the South's militia was far better trained and armed than the national army of the United States. During the War, its best single officer - Gen. Nathan Bedford Forrest was a militiaman. So was Wade Hampton. It can be argued that officers trained at West Point kept the South from winning the war.

Kings use national armies to become tyrants. If they are to be kept from being tyrannical - the Militia must do it. To remove this threat and suppress the states - the U.S. government has branded militias to be "private armies." One of the reasons given for the search warrant used in the Waco Massacre was that the Davidians comprised a "private-army" (militia).

Virginia's black governor "re-organized" Virginia's militia. HE appointed its officers and HE is its commander. It is HIS private army. It is "militia" in name only.

With the exception of local "neighborhood-watches" Virginia's unorganized-militia has been intimidated to NOT become organized. The central government is exerting every effort to seize its weapons. The FBI has instructed local police departments to register local "neighborhood-watches" to keep tabs on their activities. This is what happens in a police state which has reached advanced stages. "Whoever has the guns make the laws. The Militia is Dead - Long live the King."

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 226

THE STORM & THE UNFORGIVABLE SIN

Long ago, in the days when camels carried their precious cargoes over the spice routes - the spice- merchants divided the world among themselves.[1]

Each spice-merchant then created franchises within his allotted territory and hired kings to manage them. Each franchised king raised his own personal banner to mark off

1 "Spice-merchants" sit quietly behind the world's events. For centuries, trains of 10,000 camels left China for Baghdad loaded with spices. They returned with gold and trade goods. The capture of a single camel would have made a man wealthy for life. The caravan owners were mega-merchants who bought and sold princes. They allow no book to be written about them. They have no armies - they buy countries and use their armies. The mountain of gold accumulated for thousands of years is theirs, and they use it to open and close doors. They buy and sell slaves who are told that "right is wrong" and "slavery is freedom." The perpetual problem with the Law of the Christian God is solved by the "Balak Plan" - or "extermination" - one or the other.

"his country" from the franchise of another. He built castles and garrisoned them with soldiers to keep and police what he had been assigned. Each king had to guarantee that the merchant's goods would be safely transported and delivered to their destination and that the slaves that came with the king's franchise did their allotted work. Each king was permitted to keep a percentage of the take as his income. The job of king was "the good life" and so it had many applicants. Each applicant bid against other applicants, each making all sorts of concessions to get the job.

On occasion, the people of the land, tired of being slaves, listened to their ancient god and demanded rights that had been taken from them by the king and his spice-merchant employer. Such revolts were expected reoccurring events and so preparations had been made to deal with them.

"Trade-priests" were the first line of defense. It was their job to bless that which the gods cursed. They were paid to say that the king and his employer were right and the people were wrong. This blessing of the priests was meant to keep the slaves happy and less likely to object to their slavery.[2]

The Desirable Wolf-State

The ideal wolf state is one in which the spice-merchant rules supreme, his franchised kings are themselves obedient,

2 LAW: In Christendom, a slave is any "man" who is held to a job beyond the 7 years allowed. *(1) "And if thy brother, a Hebrew man, or a Hebrew woman, be sold unto thee, and serve thee six years; then in the seventh year thou shalt let him go free. .. thou shalt not let him go away empty: Thou shalt furnish him liberally out of thy flock, and out of thy floor." Deut 15:12-14 (2) "At the end of every seven years thou shalt make a release ... of a foreigner (Heb: nokriy - foreign, non-relative) thou mayest exact it again: but that which is thine with thy brother thine hand shall release." Deut 15:1-3* At the end of his indenture he is to be taken in as a partner, or set up in business, according to the terms of the indenture. Any other arrangement is slavery.

and they in turn rule their slaves with a firm hand. The slaves, "the ultimate renewable resource," are content with their lot. The entire system is consecrated by a holy state-approved priesthood hired for that purpose. It teaches the slaves that only godless traitors and malcontents dare to oppose their masters.

The Undesirable Wolf-State

An undesirable state is one in which slaves learn the teachings of their ancient god and try to live by them. This knowledge causes periodic slave rebellions as former slaves throw off their chains. Past rebellions have always proved to be transitory, but while they are in force, they shut out the spice-merchant, topple his kings, and banish his priests. The slave who slips his collar and tastes freedom is dangerous, and can never be trusted to be contented again. He must be killed.

Islam In Revolt

Followers of Islam have again learned the teachings of Mohammed. These teachings have caused them to fight the foreign spice- merchant, his kings, and his highly paid priests.

In January 1992, Algeria held an election. The "Salvation Front's" fundamentalists were elected to replace the current government. The merchant-approved government refused to step down. Instead, they banned and outlawed their opposition.

Western kings, likewise franchise-holders of the world's spice- merchants, instantly took the side of Algeria's ruling government. Islam's "Salvation Front" fundamentalists, denied the ballot box's peaceful change, and denied Western

help, commenced guerrilla warfare to win by force what could not be won by votes.

Interpol - Suppresses Islam's Revolt

The Algerian government courts that refused to honor the election on May 26th sentenced 38 "Salvation Front" fundamentalists to death for exploding a bomb that killed nine people in an Algiers airport.

Immediately, Interpol, the police force of the international spice-merchants, came to Algeria's aid. They combed Europe to round up Islamic "dissidents." In Germany they arrested Rabah Kebir, "Salvation Front's" spokesman, and Oussama Madani, son of the jailed leader, Abbasi Madani, and six others. Germany, France and Belgium have all taken steps to aid the Algerian government in its effort to stifle Islamic religious revolt, a revolt that has thus far taken more than 800 lives.

Interpol's help is additionally credited with suppressing a June 12 "Salvation Front" meeting scheduled to be held by exiles in Europe. In America, the FBI is cooperating with Interpol's efforts by rounding-up Islamic fundamentalists on charges of - "terrorism," "suspected terrorism," "contact with," or "possibly knowing a terrorist." The FBI "press-releases" are warmed over "Ruby-Creek-Waco" releases with only the names changed. The "evidence" the FBI has accumulated is mostly the charge that the Islamics are "plotting," "planning," "talking about," or "thinking about" acts of "terrorism." While they are emmeshed in Western courts the Islamic revolt against their merchant overlords comes to a halt. It's not like it hasn't been done before.

Christendom's 3rd Reformation

THE WORD, the "laws, statutes and judgments," were almost entirely suppressed or subverted in the Roman Empire when Jesus Christ, the "Word made flesh," returned with THE WORD and reformed his people's beliefs.

The fruits of this 1st Reformation were subverted and suppressed by Constantine and his organized church. About 1500 years after Christ, other reformers brought THE WORD to light and men learned that God expected them to cast off the rule of both spice- merchants and their King Sauls who ruled them. They did what THE WORD required. This condition lasted for about 150 years before THE WORD was again suppressed.

NOW, starting about ten years ago, believers again began to call on THE WORD so that they might be saved from those who would destroy them, and those who had ears to hear listened. The 3rd Reformation began. Men again were calling on *"THE WORD which was God."*

To stamp out this fire and suppress THE WORD, the kings have again begun to use force.[3] The target is not only those who call on THE WORD, but any person who is not a slave. This includes any person who rebels at working more than 7-years for a master,[4] or one who is self-employed, or independently wealthy, or is self-sufficient - such as a debt-free farmer or merchant; or a religious group holding views not politically correct; or those who believe

3 "The enemy is eager to destroy all that call upon the Lord. For he knoweth that upon the day that Israel shall repent, the kingdom of the enemy shall be brought to an end." Book Of Dan 2:16-17.

4 After 7 years an employee tends to acquire a slave mentality and a slave attitude that stays with him for the rest of his life.

that their god condemns taxes, homosexuality, and child-murder; or anyone who "calls upon the name of God.[5] Any of these people may become potential rallying points for political action against the establishment, and are potentially as much danger to the international spice-merchants in Christendom as the "Salvation Front" is in Islam.

Arthur Kirk spoke against the chains of debt and was shot down.[6] Bob Matthews said that the struggle was for the preservation of our children, and was shot down (Ezra 10:2). Gordon Kahl said that taxes were illegal, and was shot down.[7] The Weavers of Ruby Creek refused to work for the king's police. As an object lesson to others, an army was sent to subdue their rebellion. The Waco Massacre was another object lesson to rebels. Clinton said "I hope very much that others who will be tempted to join cults and become involved with people like David Koresh will be deterred by the horrible scenes they have seen over the last seven weeks." The things being done in Christendom are the same things that are being done to Mohammedans in Algeria and Egypt. Waco and Ruby Ridge serve the same purpose as Mao's extermination of Buddhist priests and others who refused to bless that which their heathen gods cursed.

5 "His name is called THE WORD of God." Rev 19:13

6 LAW: (1) Be not thou one of them that strike hands, or of them that are suretics for debts." Prov. 22:26 (2) "At the end of every 7 years thou shalt make a release...Every creditor that lendeth aught unto his neighbor (Heb: 7453 reya; friendly associate) shall release it; he shall not exact it of his neighbor." Dc 15:1-3

7 LAW: "Of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tributc? of their own children, or of strangers? Peter saith unto him, Of strangers." (Gr: allotrios - foreign, not akin.) ... Then arc the children free." Matt 17:25- 26. A taxed man can never become a king because he cannot own a kingdom. A missed tax payment determines the true owner.

Anyone, who for any reason may be suspected of becoming an impediment to world trade, the spice-merchants will find obnoxious. Such rebels are therefore *ipso facto* "enemies of the state," and as such may expect the treatment that is historically administered to "enemies of the state."

Christian Enemies

The greatest enemies of the 1st Reformation were the "scribes" - the judges, lawyers, and politicians who worked for the establishment's king, and, the "pharisees" who blessed their work.

The greatest enemy of the 2nd Reformation were the same "scribes" - judges, lawyers, and politicians of Israel, and the "pharisees" who again blessed their blasphemy.

The greatest enemy of today's 3nd Reformation are the same "scribes" - the judges, lawyers, and politicians - and the "pharisees" who bless their transgressions, the transgressions that Jesus cursed.

The international spice-merchant is amoral. To him there is no "right," no "wrong." There is only profit. He feeds because the people allow him to feed. He buys access into sheepfolds because gate-keepers take his gifts. God made the wolf for a reason. He made wolves to do what wolves do. The wolf did not open the gates. There was a willing gatekeeper who did that. The wolf does not preach lies from the pulpit in the name of God. There is a greedy trade-priest who eagerly grasps the bribe to bless that which God curses.[8]

8 "I created man ... and I told him 'this is good, and that is bad' that ... it be clear which in his race love me." Enoch 30:12-14

Word of Advice

It is known that wolves are paranoid and psychotic. They are unpredictable. They can be vicious. If they feel threatened as a species - they then tend to gather into packs for protection and fight. Other times they remain scattered - and raid the sheep. But, that is what wolves do.

I say this in all seriousness - if the wolf attacks - protect yourself. That, and no more. Even wolves understand self-defense. Its part of life. Your task today is not wolf- hunting, it is to take THE WORD into all the world to every creature of Israel. Let *"THE WORD"* reason with Israel.[9] To protect his interests, the international-merchant always attempts to keep the sheep off balance. A sheep vs sheep war will do nicely. If that is not possible, a wolf vs sheep confrontation is arranged. The last is natural and easy to provoke. Wolves eat sheep - that's what they do. Everyone knows that. But, how did the wolves get into the sheepfold? Who let them in? THAT is the important question. The lies of the greedy, soul-dead, false-shepherds must be exposed, or the sheep fold will become a permanent wolf-den - lost forever.

SIGNS IN THE HEAVENS

The ancients watched unusual bird flights and storms. Prior to last year I had never seen more than 6 or 8 robins at once. Last year I saw tens of thousands. Before, I had

---

9 John Knox and John Calvin refused to accept the church's claim to be Israel, and in their margin notes in their Geneva Bible refused to refer to Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob as "their fathers" and give to another the birthright which belonged to them. They called them "OUR fathers." They knew. This is why Amos 3:1-2 makes sense; **"O children of Israel ... You only have I known of all the families of the earth."** And, **"I was sent to the lost sheep of the house of Israel and to them alone." Matt 15:24**

never seen more than a dozen buzzards at once. Last year I saw hundreds - even thousands.

Lynchburg has few bad storms. In June Lynchburg had a bad storm. In the late afternoon it suddenly got dark, the winds blew with hurricane force and for about 25 minutes Lynchburg was lashed by savage winds. Rain fell in sheets accompanied by a torrent of hail. The house shuddered, branches flew through the air, the lights flickered and went out. As quickly as it started - it stopped.

I was aghast at the damage. Two hundred year old poplars and oaks were ruined. The streets were filled with trees, branches, and debris.

Supper By Candlelight

I left home to find something to eat. The houses and businesses were dark along the way. The restaurant I was going to was closed and the employees were leaving. "No electricity!" A half dozen other restaurants were the same. No power, no lights. All were closed.

At the junction of "221" and the "By-pass," the traffic light was out. Post storm "rush-hour" in little Lynchburg was unbelievable. It took 40 minutes to get through that one intersection. Cars were backed up for miles. They moved at a snail's pace. A policeman in plainclothes was trying to direct traffic without a flashlight. No horns blew. People don't blow horns in Lynchburg. It's impolite. It's still mostly a sheep-town.[10]

Kroger's was dark. Flashlight beams danced inside. A

10 See "Sheep- city!" *Wolf & The Sheep*, Richard Kelly Hoskins, Va. Pub. Co., PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $5 plus $3 p&h.

girl stood just inside the door to tell would-be shoppers that the electric door wouldn't open, there were no lights inside, and the cash registers didn't work. The electric pumps wouldn't pump gas at the gas station.

Next day Lynchburg was still shut down. Few businesses bothered to open. No lights, computers, or cash registers. Hospitals were on emergency power. Elevators didn't work. Few business establishments had emergency power. Some telephones worked, but Lynchburg was shut down and stayed shut-down for a full day and a half. Some places were down for 4 days. People didn't bother to go to work.

Suppose

If losing electricity caused Lynchburg that much trouble - what would happen if the city were deprived of electricity on purpose? Cities are very vulnerable. Europe had this problem in WWII. Planes dropped electric cables across power lines to short them and the cities went black.

Supermarkets are supposed to contain only a three day supply of food. Suppose the tractor trailers supplying them stopped coming because the cities that dispatched them had lost their power? Suppose that at the end of a week the food supplies in Lynchburg, Charlottesville, Roanoke, Richmond, Norfolk, Alexandria, and Washington, DC were consumed and not replenished. Suppose Tampa, Mobile, New Orleans, Charleston, Baltimore, Philadelphia and New York - all lacked power. No power, no food, people streaming back and forth frantically searching for something to eat - until they ran out of gas. There's little food in the countryside. Most of the old farms are no longer planted. Almost 50% of America's foodstuffs are imported.

Under these conditions, in 30 days a substantial propor-

tion of the population of the eastern United States could become displaced and starve, or kill each other fighting for the dwindling supplies of food. If such crisis conditions were to last two months, many survivors of the first 30 days might also die. This is not Europe or the Orient where everyone has a private food supply somewhere, and where they plant a vegetable garden in every available spot - "just in case."

Could someone shut off America's electricity and cause such things to happen? Remember Desert Storm? Remember the US missiles directed at Iraqi electric generating plants? Those missiles released a spider-like web of metallic threads that floated down on the stations. Electricity produces magnetic fields. Magnetic fields attracted these webs which shorted the plant. Later startup attempts attracted other parts of the scattered web, shorting it again and again. Six months after the "war" many of the electric generating plants were still being short circuited.

Would anyone want to do this to the US? You bet! If occupying vacant land is the object - it would help. Let's remember, all the communist and former communist countries of the world have announced that they have deep bomb shelters, huge emergency food stockpiles, and anti-missile defenses. Even little Cuba has them. The kings of the West have denied these three items to the people they rule. Why?

Governments aren't people - they are organizations. They have no souls. They don't question right or wrong - they carry out the directives of their masters. People wonder if it is accident that FBI spokesmen disregard the truth so often. Could it be that their words are spoken to create distrust? That they are spoken to incite anyone who will be incited?

Most military men I've served with in the past are honorable men. But, I've met the other kind, the kind that flourish where there is no Law. They will shoot into buildings containing women and children, gas them, burn them, or shoot a nursing mother in the face and then name their base camp after her. We are told that the federals at Ruby Ridge actually named their camp - "Camp Vicki," after the dead mother. Some say it was done as a dare to her horrified neighbors to try to do something about it. Is it true that the ATF men at Waco gave a "high five" when they saw the Mt. Carmel fire and laughingly remarked about the "Texas barbecue?" If so, it was insensitive. If it was "psywar" public management - the American public should know that too.

Signs From The Storm

I was raised in Lynchburg's First Baptist Church. It is an old church with a steeple 264 feet high - the tallest in this part of the country. It's a symbol of Lynchburg. A lot of good people have gone to that church over the years. My mother taught Sunday School there for more than 50 years. But, there are other things. When I went there it had a stained glass picture of Christ knocking on the door of someone's heart - in violation of the *2nd Commandment* forbidding images. The interior and the cushions were a gift of a banking family. The treasurer of the church was the president of a local bank. That bank also held the church mortgage.[11]

---

11 (1) "Hath given forth upon usury, and hath taken increase ... he shall surely die." Ezek 18:13. (2) "Thou shalt not bring the hire of an whore, or the price of a dog, into the house of the Lord thy God." Deut: 23:18>

Some of the preachers that pastored that church in the past were among the greats of the land. There were the other kind, too. My mother said that these were just young and had a lot to learn. Some of these said that the law was done away, inferring that people could go out and do as they liked, and the people allowed them to do it.[12] These men knew better but they still said it, and the people still allowed it. This caused both to commit the unforgivable sin.[13] These preachers chose not to obey because the God's truth offended them. The people chose not to obey because they did not want to cause a scene. Now, half a century later, only two dozen or so sit in that vast sanctuary built for more than a thousand. God sent his storm and took the great steeple of Lynchburg's landmark, turned it like a spear and drove it into the heart of the sanctuary.

Six blocks up the street is the black Court Street Baptist Church. It is the symbol of "black revolt" in town. This is where anti-White hate-rallies have been held for years. As a teenager I used to huddle on the back bench and listen in disbelief to the things they said about us. We, the accursed whites at the church down the street, who had given our offerings that Sunday to help that black church meet a need. I wanted to see who these people were. I found out. The street was blocked off. The steeple lay on the ground.

Driving to the Confederate Cemetery, I saw great oaks

12 "If ye love me obey my commandments." John 14:15

13 LAW: The unforgivable sin: "Now if thou closeth thy mouth and thy nostrils against the winds of heaven and sayest, 'The air is as poison to me, I will not breathe it,' behold thou perishest. ... If he shall say knowing in his heart ... 'I will call good evil, and the Holy Spirit I will call unholy: then lo, his spirit dieth within him, and he can no more enter into the life of God.' ... (or say) *'Lo, the truth is not pleasing to me, ... it is hateful, therefore I will call it evil.'" Philochristus 13:20-21*

crushing scores of stones. The speaker's podium and cupola that stood there also lay crushed.

These gallant men had died by the tens of thousands to defend their people and their country. But they had come to their nation's defense too late. Too long they had tolerated usury banks in New York. They had allowed them to poliferate throughout the land. "What they do in New York doesn't affect us here." They let a mad dog named John Brown run wild in Kansas killing innocent people. "Kansas is Kansas. This is Virginia." It was not their concern - it didn't affect them. These men were dead because their fathers allowed strangers to remain in the land. They demanded that their purchase price be returned before they would free the blacks and send them back to their own country - and they died for their omissions. They died for tolerating evil in the land - the usury, the strangers, and for tolerating the false-witness of the pulpit and the media.

Lynchburg's storm was called "an act of God." It dealt with the symbols of Lynchburg.

Where The Storm Did Not Fall

The News & Advance of Lynchburg, the paper that earlier ran a front page story attacking the editor and his book *Vigilantes Of Christendom*, "The story of the Phineas Priesthood," on May 16, 1993, ran an upbeat front page story on a homosexual couple.

According to the article, the Rev. Allen Harris is a Disciples of Christ minister. He was ordained at a Park Avenue Christian Church in some town somewhere, where he is an associate minister. The Rev. Craig Hoffman is also an ordained United Church of Christ minister. He works with HIV- positive drug users. They have matching wed-

ding bands and live together in Harris's parsonage. This couple was held up as an example of partners for life - people who must be accepted.

The Revs. David and Kaye Edwards, pastor and associate pastor of First Christian Church on Rivermont Avenue invited this couple to speak to their congregation because they "would like the church to be openly affirming of Christians who are gay and lesbian."[14]

Challenged for taking this stand Rev. David Edwards is alleged to have answered, "Times have changed since the Bible was written,"[15] and that these people are our brothers[16] whom Christ loved.[17] ... What's wrong is hatred and intolerance."[18]

Reaction Of The Church Community

Thus far, besides a couple of irate letters which have passed Lynchburg's newspaper curtain, no denomination, church, or church congregation in Lynchburg has broken fellowship with the congregation of this churches. Did anyone really expect them to?

14 "If a man lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination ... their blood shall be upon them." Lev 20:13

15 (1) "For I the Lord, do not change." Mal 3:6, (2) "The scripture cannot be broken." John 10:35.

16 "Whosoever shall do the will of my Father which is in heaven, the same is my brother." Matt 12:50.

17 "If ye love me obey my commandments." John 14:15

18 "Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord." II Chron 19:2

Reaction of "An Act Of God"

The storm hit scarce two weeks later. The Rivermont First Christian Church was not touched. Does God not see? Or, does THE WORD have some special reward planned for those who some say commit the "unpardonable sin:"

> ***"Lo, the truth is not pleasing to me ... it is hateful, therefore I will call it evil." Philochristus 13:20-21***

Those who have difficulty accepting the verdict of THE WORD will also have difficulty accepting the fact that THE WORD is now loose in the land. *HE* has passed into the bloodstream of his people and the elect among them are being transformed into his image.

Perhaps that is why God sometimes uses natural signs like birds and storms to speak to the natural man who can hear in no other way. If this is true - Smile, Lynchburg! You have attracted God's attention and he is speaking to you.

RUBY RIDGE MASSACRE AND WACO

Blacked out in America, Idaho's "Ruby Ridge Massacre" trial is front page in the American NW. Like the earlier Fort Smith Sedition Trial, the FBI has again been caught telling one falsehood after another. To many observers, the FBI antics have reached the point where everything they or say seems suspect. At the trial, even the establishment media, ofttimes strangers to truth themselves, were seen nudging each other when another FBI witness took the stand to testify to something that appeared farfetched. The judge in fact stated that 75% of the prosecutions witnesses were "actually witnesses for the defense." This is hard to imagine.

The pictures of the child shot in the back by federal agents and the story of the mother holding her baby in her

arms when she was shot in the face by the Japanese-American leader of the government assault team had the jury in tears.

The story that has come out in the trial and embellished with a little establishment "jargon" is this: A boy and his mother were shot down in cold blood on orders from the current "warlord" who occupies the White House "compound." His government first outlawed an innocent family by issuing a summons dated AFTER the date on which the actual hearing was scheduled. The targeted victims did not show because their summons stated that they were not supposed to show until a month later. Because they did not appear - they were outlawed. Refusing to submit to a 5 year jail sentence for "non- appearance," a sentence to be handed down by same the people who sent them the doctored summons, they were then hunted down and shot by the United States government. This whole thing was aided and abetted by misleading stories issued by the media. Following the mass deaths at Waco, the suspicion has grown among a number of people that the Weaver case was never meant to come to trial, that it was supposed to end like the Kirk, Kahl, and Matthews cases.

As the trial progressed, the Federal charges were demolished one by one until the last charge was reached - murder. It was then learned that the FBI had been hiding a key witness for three weeks. It was the captain of the Idaho State Police. He took the stand and testified that the federals fired first. The court was stunned. The truth was out. The marshals incited the family to resist, fired first, and then accused the victims of murder, while it was actually the other way around. The Ruby Ridge affair may have uncovered what may be called a pattern of government "protest-control" -

since similar things have happened in the past. The government's case appeared to lay in shambles. The defense was so confident that they chose not to even present a defense.

The case was then turned over to the jury. Surprisingly, there appears to be dissension among the jury. After 13 days of deliberations, the foreman of the jury had what appeared to be a heart attack and was replaced by a standby juror. At present, we are waiting for their verdict. This is an important case which may have far reaching implications.

TURNING THE SCREW

WACO: Former Congressman Ron Paul's newsletter reviews the Waco Assassination Theory. According to this theory - while the FBI tanks seen on TV held the viewer's attention, a death squad stormed the church property from the rear out of view of TV cameras. This assassination squad murdered Koresh, his top followers, and set fire to destroy evidence. A bullet hole was found in Koresh's forehead. People don't kill themselves in this manner, but it is where an assassin would aim. Koresh's top assistant was shot in the back of the head - another execution type shot. The pathologist doing the autopsy called Koresh's wound not typical of suicide. Paul then states, "A top official of the FBI told the press, the Davidians had to be cleaned out because they were "thumbing their nose at law enforcement." In Paul's opinion, "The government's actions also suggest hostility to people who take religion seriously." He concludes his summary with Clinton's statement, "I hope very much that others who will be tempted to join cults and become involved with people like David Koresh will be deterred by the horrible scenes they have seen ...'" *Survival Report*, Cong. Ron Paul, Houston, TX 77058

LETTERS

INDULGENCES & BIGOT: "Mr. Hoskins: "Indulgences - right to sin in the future - that is a lie. Don't get your info from an enemy or a competitor. Also, 'bigot' means 'obstinately and blindly attached to some creed, opinion, practice, or ritual according to 1828 Websters.'" P. D. - Texas

RKH: (1) E/B 14th ed, #12, p275, article "Indulgence," quotes Thomas Gascoigne in 1450 as saying "Sinners say nowadays 'I care not how many or how great sins I commit before God, for I shall easily and quickly get plenary remission of any guilt and penalty whatsoever by absolution and indulgence granted to me from the Pope, whose writing and grant I have bought for 4d or 6d ... ." Regardless of the stated intent of "indulgences" - the result was unfortunate. (2) You are correct as regards current usage of "bigot." But, it was not always so. The E/B 11th ED, #3 p923 states that *"ne se, bi god"* came from the words used by Rollo, duke of the Normans, in refusing to kiss the foot of Charles III in the 12th century. One who did something "by God," stated that they did it "by God." In time such people were called "by-Goders,"or "bigots."

Lastly, history proves that the words and works of "preachers" and "teachers" must be constantly compared with THE WORD. The greater and richer the organization, the greater the folly. NO confidence at all can be placed in church organizations over a longer term. They collect and administer too much wealth - they have to be watched every minute. Watchers must be set to watch watchers. Churches and church organizations are not supposed to be a substitute for YOUR responsibility. There is no way around it - God

appointed YOU a king and a priest - YOU are responsible. YOU must search THE WORD for truth. The truth you find must pass back through the filter of THE WORD. Your actions will then be judged by others who are equally kings and priests to make sure that you do not "self-serve." Everyone who says that they speak for God must be suspected of having hidden agendas. Uncritical acceptance of anyone who claims to speak as Israel can result in Law violation, blasphemy, and "St. Bartholowmew Day Massacres." YOU as a king and a priest will be held accountable for omission or commission. That's why YOU were appointed. It's YOU. YOU!

IMMIGRATION & AIDS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: What is the reason that those who run the government want AIDS infected blacks and orientals brought to this country?" G. R. - New Jersey

RKH: It's odd, but the CIA and the Catholic Church collaborated to terrify the Catholic Tonkanese Chinese living in North Vietnam to move to South Vietnam where they were looked upon as hated alien invaders. They provided the raw material for a civil war.

PRISON STRIFE: "Mr Hoskins: There is turmoil here in prison. They are beginning to blow out all over. The racial enmity being shown was prophesied as a sign of our time (Isa 13:14-15, Matt 24:9). There are three groups: White, Black, and Hispanic. They do not mix. Marxist propaganda used to incite outside society has the same effect on prisoners inside. But, there is something more, a subtle underlying fear. It's almost as if the strangers realize that 'the center cannot hold.' If the 'center cannot hold' then there are no

more 'civil rights.' Their fear is almost tangible." B. M. - Missouri

---

TALLIES: "Dear Dick: Your book, *War Cycles / Peace Cycles"* reminded me of a game we played in Missouri during the depression. It was called "get a tally." One child was designated the "'leg man." His object was to catch someone who didn't have a tally. One was issued a tally when he made one full revolution around the house without getting caught. The leg man had to keep running until he collared someone who didn't have a tally. The one caught became the new "leg-man." It must be an old old game. Thanks for reminding me." M. H. - Missouri

---

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 227

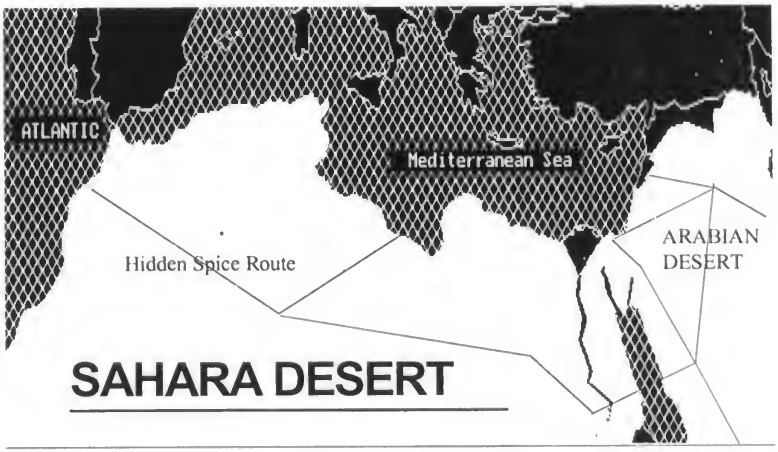
ARAB-TURK INVASIONS

Roman Shops

When the Vandals invaded Rome they discovered warehouses loaded with spices, silks, and expensive goods from the Far East.

Romans had only a vague idea of where these costly goods had come from. It was a trade secret. All they knew was that they had come from somewhere on the other side of the the deserts beyond the borders of the Roman Empire. Those who did know didn't talk.

The thing that everyone understood was that a pound of pepper was worth a pound of gold. The spice trade delivered coveted goods, and bags and chests of gold and silver were returned in payment. Rome was drained of its gold and silver. Someone on the other side of the desert collected it. At the last, Rome had no gold and was forced to adopt the



Secret Spice Routes

Long hidden from Western eyes, the spice routes carried billions of dollars worth of goods. Thousands of camels would reach terminal cities, pay a fee, and pass on to their destination. No one stopped them - Christian, Mohammedan, or Jew. Seizing camels was roundly condemned; the taking of a ship - "piracy." Unseen, the spice merchant ruled the world through his agents. His caravans proceeded quietly - protected by the king and blessed by the priest.

barter system. The spice merchants in the Far East owned the world's supply of gold. That gold allowed the spice merchants to buy anything that gold will buy - priests, kings, armies - anything!

Basic Geography - Deserts

There are four major deserts that run from the Atlantic in the west to the Pacific in the Far East. The Sahara runs the width of North Africa, then next, the Arabian Desert. Then, on the Iraq- Iran Deserts, and last - the Gobi Desert to the north of China. An "arab" could slip into the Sahara Desert within sight of the Atlantic Ocean in N. Africa and could emerge in China without having been seen by anyone who was not like himself.

Individuals, groups, caravans, armies, and entire nations have disappeared into the deserts, and have followed this

route in whole or part secure from the observation of Westerners. Westerners are always surprised at what emerges from these mysterious deserts.

The Desert Caravans

Camel caravans were massive, expensive affairs. In an age where the capture of a single camel would make an Arab rich for life - a train of 5,000 animals was ordinary, and 20,000, frequent. The goods had to be warehoused until shipping time and food had to be provided for both man and beast. Drivers and armed guards had to be arranged, and a paymaster had to pay "protection-money" to local rulers for safe conduct and protection. Insurance agreements had to be arranged to guard against pilfering and the occasional caravan raid that captured a few camels. Messengers had to be dispatched ahead advising outlets that trade goods were on the way. Schedules had to be met. Marshaling yards had to be ready to receive the thousands of camels and drivers, and then the goods had to divided and new trains created to take the goods to their ultimate destinations. The details were endless - but worth it. The desert route hid its treasures from prying eyes and that alone provided relatively safe travel.

Local rulers were paid to protect caravans. Part of the "trade agreement" between merchant and king was that the local ruler had to make good anything looted from the train while it was under his protection. This encouraged extra vigilance. All who profited from the spice trade had a vested interest in protecting it. They still do.

Marshaling Yards & Terminals

There were major marshaling yards - great trade centers

such as Baghdad, Damascus, and Mecca. The city of Jerusalem was another - a fact of geography that helped launch the crusades. From these extensive marshaling yards smaller trains were re-routed to the seaports of Aden, Alexandria, Hifa, Beirut, and Istanbul.

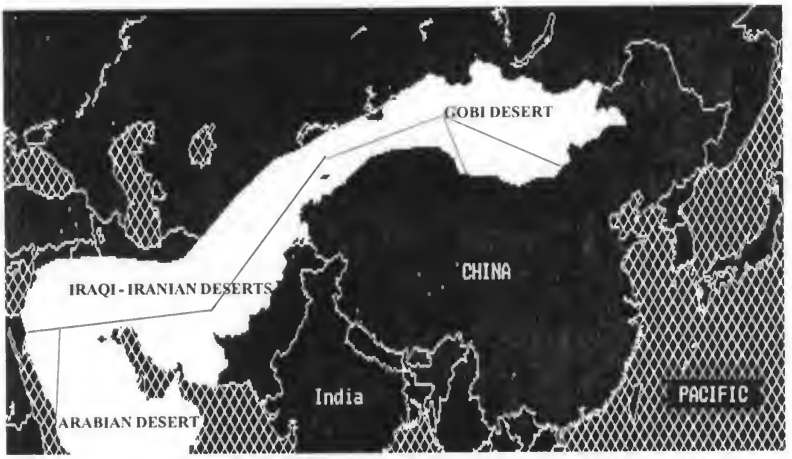


Figure 2: The Far East Spice Route

Marco Polo was the first to return to the West with fabulous stories of the spice routes and Cathay. No one believed him. It has only been in relatively recent years as the route has been superseded by ocean routes that the knowledge of the "silk-route" has become public. This forbidden desert roadway is the historical super highway of the wandereing Turk.

Part #1: God MUST Bless Trade

Strongly-held religious beliefs can stop trade, and have often done so.[1] When this happens the offending religion has to be "sanitized" before trade can take place. It is most often the Christian religion that causes the trouble because it is "exclusive"[2] while all others are "inclusive." As a rule,

1 *(1) "If thou has stricken thy hand with a stranger (Heb: 2114 racial alien), thou art snared with the words of thy mouth." Pr. 6:1, (2) "They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21*

2 *"I am sent but to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 15:24.*

traders could not care less about "Christianity," but before they can trade with its people it must be proclaimed far and wide by the religious leaders that "Christianity" has been "reformed," "updated," made "New Testament," that it is NO LONGER EXCLUSIVE - that it is open to everyone - especially the trader. Otherwise - the trader cannot trade!

Priests must be found to guarantee that God blesses trade with strangers FIRST - before trade can take place. Gold in the right quarters can secure such guarantees. It can guarantee that even strangers and non-adamites are advanced to the very pinnacle of God's church.[3] Such leaders can then piously sanctify that which God curses.[4]

With the Church's new and profitable discovery that "God blesses trade with strangers" - the trade that God had formerly cursed - the wolf was free to safely hunt within the sheepfold.

Immigration & Integration - Religious Matters

The "immigration" of this horde of strangers into a country is half the job - half! If the local population refuses to help them, feed them, speak to them, or trade with them - "integrate" with them - "immigration" alone is useless. These foreigners will sit on the side of the road and have rocks thrown at them by the local population while they starve.

3 *(1) "A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of Israel." De 23:2, (2) "The stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh (the tabernacle) shall be put to death." No 18:7*

4 1130AD - Benedictus Christianus (Pierleoni) Jewish Banker of Rome had a son Leo Petrus Leonis, d.1128, who was elected Pope (Anacletus II) 1130. His niece became wife of Roger I of Sicily, the most powerful ruler in the Mediterranean at the time, and known for having influential Islamic-Turks as advisors in his court.

Foreign trade representatives must be "accepted" by the local population to transact business. Traders, their represenatives, and their families after immigrating into the land, must be allowed to "eat" with their trading partners.[5] They must be allowed to trade.[6] Intermarriage must be encouraged because if strangers are allowed to intermarry - all other benefits follow.[7] "Integration" is essential. Only the priest can make that lawful.

Agents of the spice trade use their gold to provide a soap box and high visibility to priests who will speak in favor of the stranger. They are made rich by loudly proclaiming that God wants "IMMIGRATION" AND "INTEGRATION." These priests must state in no uncertain terms that "immigration" and "integration" are "God's will" - that they are "lawful" and "desirable" - that they are GOOD! And, that opposition to them is "unlawful" and "undesirable" - and BAD! This prevents the wolf and his pack from suddenly being set upon by irate sheep protesting "blasphemy." A handful of gold properly spent can prevent multi-billions from being lost to wild-eyed fanatics rushing about shouting *"We must obey God rather than men." Acts 5:29*

Part #2 - King Protector

Getting God on one's side effectively muzzles the populace. Next, agreements must be made with local rulers to

5 *"If any man ... be ... an idolater ... or an extortioner; with such a one, no not to eat." 1 Cor 5:11*

6 *"Thou shall make no covenant with them." Deut 7:2*

7 *"Thou shalt not take a wife ... of the Canaanites ... but thou shall go ... to my kindred, and take a wife." Gen 24:3,4*

protect and guarantee the shipment of goods. Payments for this service to the local ruler are an accepted part of the cost of doing business. Kings have been paid by merchants for this service for a long time.[8]

During the crusades, instances were known where hostilities between Christian and Mohammedan armies ceased while the camel train of the spice merchants plodded through a Saracen army besieging a Christian seaport city, and through the open gates into the city. The Saracen guards left the train at the gates and Christian guards took over to escort the caravan down to the docks. There the precious goods were off-loaded onto waiting Christian ships. The Christian ships set sail and passed through blockading Saracen men-of-war on their way to their final destinations in Christendom. Both Saracens and Christians lived up to their agreements and protected the shipments. The goods were safe. The truce then expired and Saracens and Christians returned to killing each other. Both Saracen and Christian rulers were equally in the pay of the spice merchants. War takes a backseat to trade.

Naming The Desert Peoples

Few people actually "live" in the desert. This means that the people who furnished most of the desert travelers live on the rim of these deserts. Western claim to territorial jurisdiction has forced these desert people to "name" the bounds of the territory in which they presently reside - an

8 "Solomon ... had ... of the traffic of the spice merchants, and of all the kings of Arabia." I Ki 10:14- 15 (950 BC).

alien concept to populations that live on the move.[9] An incomplete list consists of Morocco, Algeria, Libya, Egypt, Palestine, Jordan, Saudi Arabia, Turkey, Iraq, Iran, Afghanistan, Turkeman, Kazakh, Uzbek, Pakistan, India, Tadzhik, Kirghiz, and Mongolia.

Periodically, vast migrations of these people take place. Entire nations fold their tents and vanish into the desert to emerge months later, hundreds, even thousands of miles away, to the astonishment of nearby peoples. The nation most often targeted for invasion was China because of its wealth. China kept armies permanently posted on the frontier and built a wall to keep these desert invaders out. It didn't.

These invaders of China were basically all the same people. The Bible named them "Arabs."[10] The Chinese named them differently. Each group of invaders were identified by their invasion, the name by which they go by today. Those of the "Hun" invasion are called "Huns." There are also Seljuks, Ottomans, Khazars, and Mongols, to name only a few. The same people, different invasions, different names. The name "Turk" appears most frequently as part of the name of Seljuk- Turk, Ottoman-Turk, Turkaman, Uzbek-Turk, Khazar-Turk, etc. If these desert people were to go by a single name - a universal name - perhaps "Turk" would be that name.

---

9 *"Cain ... could neither settle nor find rest in any one place; but wandered from place to place." II Adam & Eve 13:5*

10 "And Ishmael and his sons and the sons of Keturah and their sons went together and dwelt from Pharmon (Pharan) to the entrance of Babylon ... toward the east opposite the desert. And these mingled with each other, and their name was called Arabs and Ishmaelites." Jubilees 20:10

Mohammed

In Mecca lived an ambitious person named "Mohammed." He said that he was Allah's spokesman. Mecca was the marshaling yard for spice caravans arriving from all over the world. Mohammed and his followers were driven from Mecca. He and his followers fled north to Medena, a city sitting astride the spice route from Mecca to Baghdad, the route to Alexandria, and the one to the Far East. Soundly ensconced in his new city, Mohammed forbade spice caravans to pass. For almost a year hundreds of thousands of camels sat idle consuming enormous amounts of forage. Caravans backed up all the way to China. Armies were sent to dislodge him. Medina had water - the armies in the desert didn't. They failed.

At last, the great spice merchants had had enough of the squabbling. The word was sent to the rulers of Mecca to make whatever concessions were needed to start the caravans moving again. Mohammed's demands were simple enough. He demanded that he be accepted as the prophet of Allah, and, that he rule both Mecca and Medena. This was agreed. With the combined armies of Mecca and Medena, Mohammed quickly conquered the Christian Arabs, Jewish Arabs, and Anamist Arabs living throughout the rest of Arabia. They were all converted to Mohammad's "Islam," and Mohammed became the most powerful person in the Near East. Under his rule "Islam" exploded in all directions.

Arab-Hun Invasions

Many years before Mohammed, a group of "Arabs" invaded China and were named "Huns." They vanished back into the deserts and emerged near the Black Sea where the E. German "Goths" lived. They were defeated in France,

and their powerful leader Attila was killed by Ildico in 453. Ildico was the daughter of a German prince on whom Attila forced an adulterous marriage.[11] The Huns then retreated to Hungary (#9 on the above chart) where they still live. At the time of Attila a large number of them had converted to a "trade- christianity." It made it easier to do business. Later, when the Islamic invasions came, many converted to Islam. Today, most are again "christians."

During the Hungarian revolt against the Soviets, hundreds of these Hungarian "refugees" swarmed into Virginia. I worked at the Virginia Unemployment Commission and interviewed many of them. Most were dark skinned shifty-eyed types, not at all like their newspaper and magazine pictures. I was surprised at their appearance and their reluctance to do farm work. They would take a farm job and "disappear" two weeks later. I had no realistic idea of what a "Hun" was.

Arab Invasions

The "Arabs" in Arabia, inflamed by the teachings of Mohammed, invaded the Near East (1), Egypt (2), and proceeded to crash through the defenses of the Byzantine Empire right up to the gates of Constantinople itself. In the process they annexed the province of what is now "Turkey," killing or subjugating its adamite population (3).[12] The fortifications of Constantinople held back Islam - for the

11 *"Neither shalt thou make marriages with them: thy daughter thou shalt not give unto his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take unto thy son." Deu 7:3*

12 ADAM: Heb: "man" 119 - "to show blood(in the face), ie: to flush or turn rosy: - be (dyed, made) red (ruddy). *Strong's Concordance.*

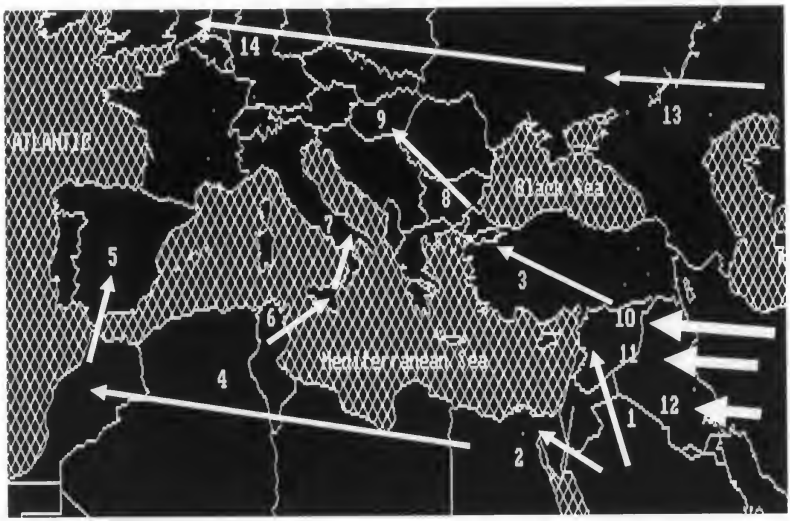


Figure 3: Arab-Turk Invasions

(1) Arabs poured out of Arabia into the Near East. (2) They next invaded Egypt. (3) Then they crashed through the defenses of the Byzentine Empire and annexed what is now Turkey. (4) Failing to take Constantinople the changed direction and poured across N. Africa, (5) and invaded Spain. (6) Failing in their effort to invade France, (6) they invaded Sicily (7) and S. Italy. (8) The Arabs, now called "Turks", overwhelmed Constantinople and drove into Europe proper, (9) where they were aided by the Huns of Hungary (early Arab invaders) in their attack on Austria.

(10) Additional invaders - Seljuk-Turks, (11), Ottoman Turks (12) and Mongols added numbers at various times. The most recent and most sucessful is the Khazar-Turk invasion (14) which subdued Russia and smashed a German revolt. It is under their auspices that Turks are flooding Italy, France, Germany, Britain, Scandinavia, America, S. Africa, and Australia - in a massive - and thus far uncontested continuation of the Crusades.

time being.

Next, the Arabs swept across North Africa (4), again conquering or killing its considerable adamite population, and crossed over into Spain (5) where they drove the "Visi-goths" into the mountains of the northwest. They ruled Spain for almost 1000 years before the Goths emerged from the mountains and drove them back to N. Africa, leaving many still living in the land. This remnant converted from Islam to Catholicism and were called "Morescos" by the adamite-Goths. Great numbers of Moresco descendants live in Spain today. Some of the invading Arabs converted to

Judaism. These also converted to Catholism. They were called "Maranos." The descendants of both are usually easy to identify since they look like their ancestors, the Arab/Turks, and still speak Spanish with a Saracen accent.

These Morescos and Maranos, good Catholics but undesirable in Spain, were encouraged to migrate to Spain's overseas colonies. Many joined the armies of the Conquistadors who invaded and settled South and Central America. The Arab/Turk is well represented in the bloodstream of today's Hispanic peoples. They no longer follow Islam or Judaism, but are good Catholics. "Hispanic-Turks" would be a better name for them. It's important to know that Turks profess all sorts of religious beliefs, but first - they are TURKS! It explains a lot.

Arab invaders next crossed the Mediterranean Sea and conquered Sicily (6). From Sicily they invaded southern Italy (7). Both Islamic Sicilians and Southern Italians converted to Catholicism. Their descendents still speak Italian with Saracen accents, and most look like their Saracen ancestors - "Sicilian" and "Italian-Turks." One cannot tell them apart from Turks living in other lands.

Turk Invasions of Turkish Lands

After the initial Arab conquest subsided, a new invasion of Turkish peoples flooded the Near East. These new invaders were called Seljuk-Turks (10). They were the same people as the people already living in the Near East, but having a different name. They quickly adopted Islam and the Arabic language, and merged in with the local population and became indistinguishable from them. Next:

Ottoman Turks

On the heels of the Seljuk-Turks came the Ottoman-Turk invasion (11). Same people - different name. They too learned Arabic adding many of their own Turkic words. They also adopted the Islamic religion and became almost indistinguishable from those they conquered. The Ottoman-Seljuk-Arab "Turks" completed the conquest of Constantinople and stormed into Europe where they populated Albania, Bulgaria (occupied by Bulgars), and left Turk enclaves in what is now Yugoslavia. Many of these invaders switched to "trade-christianity." The Ottoman Empire lasted until WWI, and it is presently in the process of forming into something else under different leadership.

Ottoman Strategy Of Conquest

When the situation permitted, the Ottoman-Turks avoided direct assaults on lands they wished to occupy. They would infiltrate a family at a time until the population was largely Turk, and then the entire country would fall to the Turks by default. When they could, the Ottomans followed the custom of their kinsmen, the Huns and the Mongols, and used the armies of the peoples they conquered, rather than use their own.

Mongols

The Mongols were kinsmen of the Turks. They conquered both China and India, and occupied the Near East for a time (12). Some stayed and were absorbed. Some were driven away. They practiced all different religions - with sanitized "christianity" predominating. They were strong on "christianity" because they thought the crusaders would win. The crusaders' defeat caused them to switch to Islam

instead.[13] They ruled in the Russias to the north. The Rus-Slav alliance fought these invaders for hundreds of years until they were finally defeated. First called "Mongols," they were later called "Tartars," and lastly, lumped with others practicing Islam, they were called "Turks." In 1917, a Khazar-Turk alliance with the Slavs overthrew the Russ-Slav ruling alliance. The Khazar-Turks secured rule over what had formerly been the entire Russian Empire - a vast land area.

Khazar Turks

The Khazar Turks settled on the lower Russian Rivers in the 7th Century. They were tax-collectors for the Mongols and much hated by the Slavs. *The Academic American Encyclopedia* has this to say about them.

> "Khazars (kah'-zars) "The Khazars, a Turkic people ... dominated substantial parts of S. Russia during much of the 7th through 10th centuries. During the 8th century the Khazar aristocracy and the kagan (king) were converted to Judaism. ... and for 4 centuries thereafter this Jewish empire held the balance of power between the Christian Byzantine Empire and the Muslim Caliphate. ... The Khazars controlled many of the trade routes to the Orient; some of the Radhanites (Jewish merchants from Gaul), for example, were accustomed to crossing the Khazar empire while traveling to and from China and India. ... In 965, Svyatoslav I, Duke of Kiev, decisively defeated the Khazar army. ... new waves of

13 The people of the WORD are the only people on earth who cling to one faith. They are either Christian or they are nothing. With the exception of a few sub-normals, they never adopt *Laws, Statutes and Judgements* other than their own.

Turkic invaders overran the remains of the Khazar state."[14]

The Khazar-Turks, defeated in battle and fleeing Ottoman-Turk and Russian-Slav rule, fled into Europe seeking refuge. The arrival of these numerous strangers attracted the attention of the Catholic Church, who virtually enslaved them for its own use. Their adopted religion, Judaism, allowed them to do what the WORD forbade Christians to do - "usury banking." By using these Khazar-Turks the Church could accrue the benefits of usury without incurring its curse.[15] In Spain, Britain, and the U.S., economic interests caused many to convert to "trade-christianity."

The Turks' Dream

Aided by Catholic Church toleration, Khazar-Turks became and are today the world's leading factor in banking. They have also become the leading factor in media and trade. Where Ottoman-Turks were once the undisputed leaders - the Khazars have now assumed leadership. Originally desert nomads, they moved to S. Russia and Poland. From there they established enclaves in London, New York, San Francisco, Odessa, Johannesburg, and Palestine. In Palestine the Khazar-Turks are presently embroiled in territorial and religious disputes with Palestinian Ottoman-Turks. This is an ongoing thing among Turks over which only Westerners seem to become upset. The ally of the

14 Also: *The History of the Jewish Khazars*, D. M. Dunlop, 1954, 1967. Koestler, Arthur, *The 13th Tribe: The Khazar Empire and its Heritage*, 1976.

15 (1) *"Unto a stranger thou mayest lend upon usury; but unto thy brother thou shalt not lend upon usury." Den 23:20. (2) "He that hath not given forth upon usury ... he shall surely live ... Hath given forth upon usury ... he shall surely die." Ez 18:8-13*

Islamic- Palestinians is Islamic Iraq. Iraq is being manhandled by the "Christian" armies of tributary Western states in true Turk style.

Turk control of the world's religious establishments which bless international trade is absolute. No priest, mullah, or rabbi may appear on Turk media who does not proclaim that "immigration" and "integration" of the ruling Turks (and others selected by them) - is god's will.

Regardless of who emerges as leader - the thousand year old objective of the Turkish crusades remains - the conquest of Europe. Europe is being flooded "Ottoman-style" with Turks from Morocco, Libya, Egypt, and Iran - one family at a time. Even the remote lands in the very north - Norway, Sweden, and Scotland receive their share. To bolster their numbers - blacks, Indians, and "children of the East" (orientals) are recruited and imported. The Turk-owned media refers to the invaders as "poor abused refugees."

In America, the invasion of Mideast-Turks is swelled by Hispanic- Turks, plus ancillary blacks, and "children of the East." The exact same situation exists in S. Africa, Australia, and New Zealand - the other Western lands.

The present invasion has gone further, conquered more, and inflicted more casualties on Christendom than all the other invasions combined. But, the Turk does what he does only because the priest blesses his acts and stands holding the door for him.[16] The Turk is not to be blamed for doing what Turks do.

---

16 "Son of man, ... There is a conspiracy ... Her priests have violated my law, ... they have put no difference between the holy and the profane, neither have they showed difference between the unclean and the clean ... and I am profaned among them. Her princes are like wolves ravening the prey." Ezek 22:23- 27

The Teachers

Strangers cannot trade if God will not allow it. The one who allows it is the one who blesses that which God curses. He is God's enemy.[17] The false priest must declare the wolf to be an "honorary sheep" before the wolf may enter the sheepfold to eat sheep. It is the Lawless priest, the serpent[18] whom God placed in high dignity - to instruct us - his true priests.[19] God wants MEN. He doesn't want pansies, sodomites, sleazes, liars, and scam artists. To keep those he selected from becoming such, he gives them daily examples of what he does NOT want, and prominently displays them on TV for the schooling of his own.

One stands in the pulpit and rails against sodomites - but is careful not to reveal the penalty for fear of losing the Turk's gold.[20] The next rails against government debt - but sells bonds to his flock and makes usurers of them.[21] Another cries over the awful Communist Chinese suppression of "christians" and a stranger stands in the pulpit beside him.[22]

The "WORD made flesh" has graciously given us these, and countless other examples, so that we can learn and teach our brothers to see the Lawlessness that is bringing the curse

17 *"Woe to them ... that justify the wicked for reward." Isaiah 5:22-23*

18 Serpant: Heb. naw-kawsh'; a snake, to hiss - whisper a magic spell." *Strong's Concordance*

19 *"Jesus Christ... hath made us kings & priests unto God and his Father." Rev 1:5,6*

20 *"If a man lie with mankind ... they shall surely be put to death." Lev 20:13*

21 *"Hath given forth upon usury ... he shall surely die." Ezek 18:13*

22 *"Neither of the hand of a stranger shall ye offer the bread of your God ... because their corruption is in them, there is a blemish in them: therefore shall they not be accepted for you." Lev 22:25 Gen. Bib.*

of God on the nation. There is no better way! Understand what the Turk does, but don't blame him for being what he is. He is a hunter. He does what God put him here to do. The scribes and pharisees, on the other hand, are the ultimate examples of evil. God made them and gave them the job of being false-teachers. They have committed the unforgivable sin punishable by death.[23]

Knowing not to murder, they condone it. Knowing not to kidnap - they bless it. These scribes and pharisees are damned by God - to them Law and Lawlessness are the same. They are not "ignorant," they know what they do. On them, prayer is wasted.[24] We see and pity, and cannot help. They are the living dead, and are kept here on display by God as living examples of evil. *"Because thou has done this, thou art cursed above all ... and dust* ("Dust: Heb: aw-fawr'; - "clay," "mud," rubbish." Strong's Concordance) *shall thou eat all the days of thy life." Gen 3:14.* In these serpants the spirit is gone and "rubbish" is their mouths.

God in his wisdom has provided the wolf, the snake, and the anti-christ to teach his children. They are wonderful teachers - we are good students. We must care for what God

---

23 The unforgivable sin is; "Now if thou closeth thy mouth and thy nostrils against the winds of heaven and sayest, 'The air is as poison to me, I will not breathe it,' behold thou perishest. ... if he shall say knowing in his heart ... I will call good evil, and the Holy Spirit I will call unholy': then lo, his spirit dieth within him." Philochristus 13:20-21. The man who KNOWINGLY breaks God's Law - the violation of which is punishable by death - such as premeditated-murder, kidnaping, or rape - he has committed the "unforgivable sin." For sin against the Holy Spirit there is no hope, no redemption, and no forgiveness. As "false- witnesses" they incur the penality due false-witnesses; *"If a false witness rise up ... to testify ... that which is wrong ... Then shall ye to unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother ... life shall go for life, eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot." Deu 19:16-21*

24 **"I pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given me, for they are thine." John 17:9**

has provided. We must protect them from harm. Without them our task would be immeasurably hard. With them - people have begun to yearn for the protection of God's Law - and the Law and the Lawmaker cannot be divided.[25]

"I created man from the invisible and visible ... I appointed him ruler ... to have my wisdom ... I called his name Adam and showed him the two ways ... and I told him 'this is good, and that is bad' that I should learn whether he had love toward me, or hatred, that it be clear which in his race love me." Enoch 30:12-14

UNFILTERED NEWS

RUSSIA REGULATES RELIGION: The Russian parliament is ready to pass restrictions on imported religion. The "trade- religion" of Russia is the "Orthodox Church." It served first the Tzars, next, the Communist Party, and now it serves the present government. "If you don't obey the government you go to hell - after you first get what you deserve." Anything the current government says or does is "great." It is "sanitized religion" in its purist form and staffed with government agents. Russian rulers must regulate new religions to see that they stay within set limits. There is nothing worse for tyrants than an unregulated god running loose spreading unfounded rumors, making claims, and demanding rights. The Orthodox Church was organized 1700 years ago to prevent that.

---

25 "The Lawmaker and his Law are one." Geneva Bible, Knox & Calvin, et al, fn 5, James 2.

Letter From South Africa by K.J.

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: I was hoping for clarity here in S. Africa by now. Instead, confusion abounds. The Conservative Party is the large White opposition party - it is now larger than DeKlerk's party, but DeKlerk refuses to hold elections.

"A woman with a daughter in intelligence told me they think the ANC killed Hani, the radical black ANC leader. That makes the arrest of Clive and Gaye Derby-Lewis strictly political. Without Gaye, the "Patriot," a newspaper for Whites, is of little use. These two people have worked long for harmony between the English speaking and Afrikaans speaking White S. Africans.

"Murder of whites has become so frequent as to not be worthy of notice by the papers. My husband increasingly tells me to tighten security and he is right, but what a way to live.

Our thoughts are with the Christian Patriots in America. The wolf-connection in S. Africa is turning to the same "Waco" and "Ruby Ridge" tactics here. The arrests of the Derby- Lewises are an example.

"So many of our people have lost their jobs, and consequently everything else. The numbers are much more than in 1930. Back then the state made work on roads, dams, etc. Not now. The authorities will not even lend a white family a tent even when they have no where to go. But, affirmative action places blacks in high paying jobs for which they have not the least training. They do not pay more than 10% tax and receive special medical insurance also.

"A white man who has a printing firm and does a lot of work for the ANC understands black languages. The talk among blacks is to 'rape all white women and kill all white

people.' He said this will happen when they win the election. Our survival is no longer in man's hands.

"I find myself increasingly at odds with people who appear "unconcerned" over our future." K. J. - South Africa

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 228

SADDUCEES

The Scriptures speak at length of Israelites, Edomites, Jews, Pharisees, and Sadducees. Today's preachers plead stupidity. This is their excuse for preaching "positive thinking" in place of the WORD. They say nothing about SADDUCEES. Mention of the ongoing war of the Sadducee against their ancient enemy - the WORD - never passes their lips. If it did, their listeners would tar and feather them.

Israel Into Captivity

"Sadducees" are mentioned for the first time when King Hyracanus conquered the Idumeans. The Idumeans (Edomites) were descendants of Esau and a daughter of a Canaanite. The Idumeans were doubly cursed by God. Once by descent from Esau[1], and also by descent from Cain.[2] The

Israel Into Captivity

1: Millions of Israelites taken into captivity. 2: The nation of Judah taken into captivity. 3: Israel flees through Turkey. Some leave by the Black Sea and go onto the Danube and the Russian rivers where thay are known as Goths. Some cross the Caucausus Mountains and are known by its name, and some move overland and are known as Sythians and Saxons. 4: Less than 50,000 of Judea return to rebuild the temple.

curse placed on Cain and his descendants was *"'Be trembling and quaking.' Then Cain trembled and became terrified; and through this sign did God make him an example before all the creation." I Adam & Eve 74:24- 25.* To this day the sign of Cain is FEAR. Their fear is that someone is trying to catch and kill them. They see Indians in every forest and behind every tree. It is the sign placed on them by God.

---

1 *"Son of man"*(Heb: "adam," "he who blushes red." Strong's Concordance), *set thy face against mount Seir* (mount Seir - pertaining to Edom - sons of Esau, those who occupied the land of Judah after the nation of Judah was taken into captivity) ... *and say ... I am against thee ... because thou hast ... shed the blood of the children of Israel." Ezek 35:2-5. (Ezek 35:9-10), (Ezek 36:4-6)*

2 (1) "And Esau there saw in the land of Seir the daughter of a man of Canaan ... And Esau took her for a wife." Jasher 29:20-23 (2) "Esau the father of the Edomites in mount Seir." Gen 36:9.

They even build monuments to commemorate their fear. "Everyone" is suspect. Even the neighbor across the street.[3] Every day they uncover a new conspiracy and plot to do them in. It is not anything they can help. God identifies them *"through this sign."*[4]

The conquest of Esau-Edom (Idumea) took place after Israel was taken captive into Babylon, and before the time of Christ.

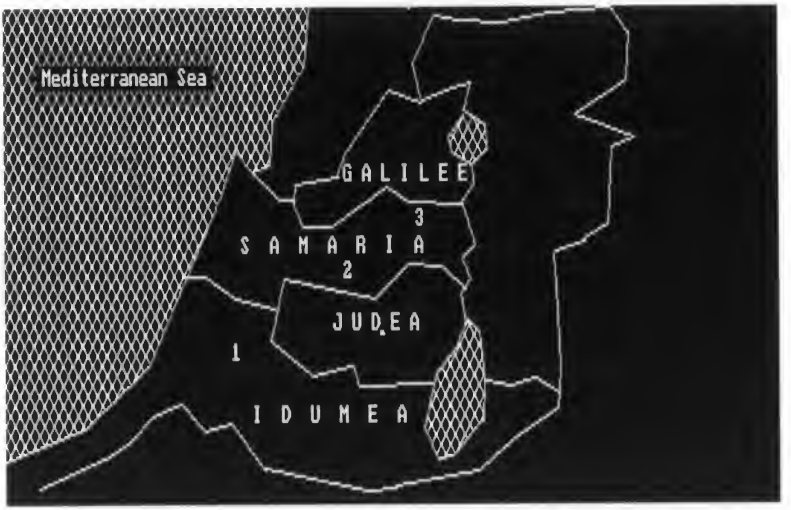
Israel had acted badly. God sent the Babylonians and Assyrians to beat some sense into them. Assyria conquered Israel, and took millions captive and moved them to the region northeast of Palestine, just south of the Caucasus Mountains in what is now Eastern Turkey. This was about 700 B.C. (See Chart #1 on p.2.)

> *"The 10 tribes ... whom Salmanasar the King of Assyria led away captive ... took this counsel among themselves, that they would leave the multitude of the heathen, and go forth into a further country, where never mankind dwelt, that they might there keep their statutes, which they never kept in their own land. And they entered into Euphrates by the narrow passages of the river.... For through that country there was a great way to go, namely of a year and a half, and the same region is called Arsareth." II Esdras 13:39-45*

---

3 "So long as one gentile lives opposite one Jew, the possibility of a Holocaust remains." *Story of the Jewish Defense League*, p.5, Rabbi Meir Kahane, Chilton Book Co., Radnor, PA 1975

4 Cain appears when there is a Law violation to feed on. He is God's "red flag" that sin is in the land. He is conspicuous. Without Cain's help, the poisonous Sadducee would remain hidden. Cain is God's servant. As God's servant he is protected by God. *"And the Lord said ... whosoever slayeth Cain, vengeance shall be taken on him sevenfold. And the Lord set a mark on Cain, lest any finding him should kill him." Gen 4:14-15.* Every Canaanite has a Sadducee agent who has opened the door for him. Locate the Sadducee by finding the Canaanite. Protect yourself if the Canaanite bites, but - leave Cain alone. Don't believe the Sadducee when he says he hates Cain - while taking his gold. Cain can not live in the land without the Sadducee doorkeeper. God's enemy is the Sadducee. He leads the sheep to Cain. When the Sadducee repents and obeys Christ - Cain will leave - or starve. Only then.



Hyrcanus Conquests 134 - 104 BC:

The Israelites returned from Babylonian captivity to rebuild the temple. They complained about Edomites in Judea (Esau's Descendants mixed with Cananites). Centuries later King Hycanus invaded Idumea (1) and forced the acursed Idumeans to accept the WORD - a violation of the Law. From this time there are two kinds of Jews - "Judean-Israelites" from Judea, and "Idumean-Jew" from Idumea who were proclaimed "Jews" by Hyrcanus. 2: Hyrcanus invaded Samaria, peopled with Arabs brought in 600 years before to replace Israelites taken into captivity. Palestine was a sandwich affair: 3: Galilee-Israelite, Samaria-Arab, Judean-Israelite, and Essau-Isumea whose influence over the whole land through the Herod kings subverted everything the WORD stood for. This required Christ himself to set matters right.

The "narrow passages" spoken of are the shallow head-waters of the Euphrates near the northern border of Assyria-Babylona. Traveling only 8 miles a day, a minimum of 4000 miles might be covered in a year and a half - a distance covering Europe and Asia. American settlers crossed the North American continent in 150 years. The Israelites could be expected to go many times that distance in the 700 years before Christ.

The rest of Judah was conquered later and taken to Babylon. 50,000 returned to rebuild their destroyed temple. When they got back to Jerusalem they found much of Judea was occupied by Idumean squatters. They asked the king of

Babylon to write them a letter to vacate.[5]

The Edomites had long been cursed by God (see footnote #1), and they were a mixed people.[6]

Sadducees

John Hyrcanus, king and high- priest of the reconstituted Judea, invaded Idomea and conquered them. The WORD prohibited transacting business with Edomites or allowing them in the land.[7] But, Hyrcanus insisted. He needed them to work the land he had just conquered, pay taxes, and furnish recruits for his army. In any event, he was the leading priest, in fact, High Priest as well as king. The people had allowed the king to become too strong and were unable to prevent him from violating the WORD. He forgot that the King of Kings watched.[8] This type of conduct had caused Moses to include the "booke of this Law" in the Ark of the

---

5 *"Darius the king ... wrote ... that the Edomites should give over the villages of the Jews which they held." 1 Esdras 4:47- 50*

6 (21) "The Jews (of Judea) are such by nature, and from the beginning, whilst the Idumeans were not Jews from the beginning, but Phoenicians and Syrians." "Josephus," *Antiquities*; 13:19:1 footnote: Krugal Pub, MI 1981. (2)*"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of Israel." De 23:2*

7 *"Thou shall make no covenant with them ... For they will turn away thy son from following me, that they may serve other gods." Deut 7:2,4, (2) "They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me. I Ki 4:21,24*

8 To protect his people against the snares of "the priest," "organized religion," and the local "ministerial association," God had Moses make "the Levites" put God's Law in the Ark of the Covenant so that everyone would know when the Levites were lawless: *"Take the booke of this Law, and put ye it in the side of the Arke of the covenant of the Lord your God, that it may be there for a witness (*) against thee. For I know thy rebellion ... ye are rebellious against the Lord: how much more then after my death? ... For I am sure that after my death, ye will utterly be corrupt and turne from the way which I have commanded you: therefore evill will come upon you at the length, because ye will commit evill in the sight of the Lord, by provoking him to anger through the worke of your hands." Deut 31:26-29 Geneva Bible.* (*Bible Margin note: "Of thine infidelity, when thou shalt turne away from the doctrine contained therein.)

Covenant - so that "kings" appointed by God (footnote #17) could constantly compare the treacherous acts of priests and rulers with the WORD of God.

Hyrcanus professed to be a Pharisee, which at that time meant that the WORD must be obeyed exactly. The WORD forbade Hyrcanus from doing what he wanted to do, so he abandoned the Pharisees and joined the "Sadducees" sect. The Sadducees believed that one should prudently give "lip service" to the WORD, but, that if and when the WORD conflicted with the unLawful edicts of the king - obey the king. "Sadduceeism" permits one to do that which is forbidden by God.[9] "The king" protests that it his "divine right" to rule as he likes.

Four Philosophies

Josephus said that there were four philosophies among the Jews - Sadducee, Pharisee, Essens, and Zealots. Each had its own beliefs. According to Josephus:

> ***"The Pharisees regard observance of their doctrine and commandments as of most importance, and they believe that souls have power to survive death and receive rewards or punishments."***

The Pharisees of the early period may be compared to Scottish Presbyterians or "hard-shell" Baptists of yesteryear. They were strict and looked to the WORD down until the time of Hyrcanus (about 100 B.C.). Some, like Josephus, kept the WORD on through the destruction of Judea in the Roman War.

---

9 "Hyrcanus went over to the party of the Sadducecs, that is, by embracing their doctrines ... added to the written law, and made of equal authority with it ... ." Antiquities fn 13:11:5

"The Sadducees teach that the soul dies along with the body, and they observe no tradition apart from the [kings] laws. Whenever they assume office, however, they submit to the formulas of the Pharisees (lip service), because the masses would not tolerate them otherwise.[10]

"The Essenes believe in the immortality of the soul and strive for righteousness, but they use a different ritual ... and so are barred from the temple sanctuary. ... this sect holds their property in common, and do not bring wives or slaves into the community, but live off by themselves.[11] ***... they are also extraordinarily interested in ancient writings. So strictly do they observe the Sabbath that they will not even defecate on that day.***

The Essenes believed everything the Pharisees believed, plus "something else." The "something else" depended on the sect of Essene being discussed. America has a hundred such groups today.

"[The Zealots'] ... have an overwhelming desire for liberty with the conviction that God alone is their leader. They will easily endure any sort of pain or death so long as they do not have to call man their master.[12] ***These, then, are the philosophies among the Jews."*** *Jewish Antiquities,* ***Roman Judea A 18:1:WII,117. (Josephus, the Essential Writings, p. 260, Paul L. Maier, Dregel Pub. Grand Rapids, MI 49501, 1988)***

The West has many groups of Christian "Zealots." There were scores of such groups just before the American Revolution. The "original" KKK formed after the War was one

10 "When it became necessary to make new legislation, the Sadducean priests issued decrees without looking for support in the Torah ... " *New Jewish Encyclopedia*, Pharisees

11 Keeping wives and children elsewhere prevented family disputes; "no servants" prevented the "attitude" of the rich.

12 *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: foreign, adulterous.) over thee, which is not thy brother." De 17:15* The king of Judea was Herod - descended from the accursed Edomites. He was their enemy.

of many such groups. There are presently several score of the same kind. "The Order" is perhaps the best known.

Sadducees - Their Beginnings

The Sadducean sect is believed to have come into being when Palestine was occupied by Greek and Syrian invaders. These foreign rulers passed statutes that violated the WORD, and punished those who disobeyed with confiscations, dismemberment, and even by frying some in great frying pans.[13] To avoid the displeasure of "the king," some Judean-Israelites became "Sadducees" and supported whatever the king demanded, even when it meant disobeying the WORD and incurring the wrath of the Pharisees and Zealots. This "anti- God choice" denied them "heaven," so they went all the way and denied the "existence" of heaven. Most Sadducees were rich people, or people trying to become rich, who traded with the stranger. They still are.[14] The Maccabean Wars against the alien invaders forced the people to choose either to obey the WORD, or to obey the unLawful decrees of the king - hence the constant struggle between the "Pharisees" and the "Sadducees."

When Hyrcanus became a Sadducee the political and religious leadership of Judea passed into the hands of that sect until just before the War with Rome that resulted in the destruction of the Temple. The Sadducees presided over a "state-religion," which gave lip service to Pharisee beliefs,

13 See *Vigilantes of Christendom*, Hoskins, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505. 472 p. hb. $22/copy

14 (1) "The Sadducees are able to persuade none but the rich." Antiquities 13:6:6. *(2)"It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God." Matt 19:24*

but which introduced heresy after heresy into Israel (see footnote #9). Even the Pharisees became corrupt by accepting Sadducean decrees which became known as "oral traditions."

Transforming Edomites Into Jews

"Hyrcanus ... subdued all the Idumeans; and permitted them to stay in that country, if they would circumcise their genitals, and make use of the laws of the Jews ... at which time ... they were hereafter no other than Jews." Antiquities 13:9:1.[15] *"The (Israelite) Jews are such by nature, and from the beginning, whilst the Idumeans were not Jews from the beginning, but Phoenicians and Syrians; but being afterwards subdued by the Jews and compelled to be circumcised and to unite into one nation, and be subject to the same laws, they were called Jews." Josephus, "Antiquities;" 13:19:1* ***foot-note "Ammonius:" Krugal Pub, MI 1981*** [16]

Before the time of Hyrcanus, the word "Jew" referred to the Israelites of Judea who had come back to rebuild the temple. The Samaritans tried to join with them, but were rebuffed. Even the strangers who accompanied them from Babylon had been discarded. When Hyrcanus turned Edomites into "Jews" he did a revolutionary thing - a thing that brought chaos and destruction to the nation of Judea.

---

15 Sadducee priests do this today. They bless what God has cursed, they say that wolves are sheep. They then combine accursed Edomites with blessed Israelite-Christians into a mixed flock and say that "Jews are God's Chosen people," as if Edomites and Israelites are the same. This is just what Hyrcanus did. Which Judeans are "God's chosen people?" The Edomite-Judeans? or the Israelite-Judeans? God himself denies that both are.

16 This is where the great controversy comes from. While Hyrcanus proclaimed both "Jews," - who is a blessed Israelite-Jew? and who is a cursed Edomite-Jew? Jesus side-steps the argument, but answers the question, by calling himself "Son- of-Man." If false priests had not concealed such basic knowledge down through the ages, "Son-of-man" would be sufficient.

This let the wolf into the sheepfold in violation of the Law of the Shepherd. To survive in the sheepfold (which is a forbidden zone to wolves) the wolves must have friendly gatekeepers to sponsor them and false shepherds to protect them from the sheep. Hyrcanus was their man. To survive, wolves MUST always deny that the WORD forbids their presence, and they must also have someone convince nearby sheep that the WORD does not forbid wolves. Wolves are Sadducees by nature.

Once in the sheepfold it was only a question of time before an Edomite ruled the entire mixed flock. Herod, the Edomite king who killed the Israelite children, was an anti-Israelite Edomite. Ruling as king, his views and opinions permeated everything. His spies were everywhere. He had his own "Herodian Party" composed of Sadducees. Jesus spoke of them, *"I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and are not..." Rev. 2:9* King Herod, of the cursed Edomite/Cannonite line, built the Temple in which Israelites worshiped. Herod helped shape their beliefs. The wolves ruled Judea (see footnote #12). Even the formerly Law- abiding Pharisees became corrupted as they were forced to accept Sadducee rulings. Matters were bad by the time of Jesus. The *"WORD made flesh"* came to save his people - Israel - who were truly "lost." *"I was sent to the lost sheep of the house of Israel, and to them alone." Matt 15:24 N.E.B.*. This fulfilled the scripture, *"For thou art not sent ... but to the house of Israel." EZ 3:5*

Jesus - The First Reformation

Jesus brought the WORD to the people created by the WORD - the WORD that had been forgotten. This began "The First Reformation."

Three centuries later, Emperor Constantine, the murderer of his wife and eldest son, discovered that the *WORD* brought by Jesus, undermined his monopolistic rule. He organized the "Christian religion" and placed himself at its head. Waving crosses, sprinkling holy water, and chanting prayers, he gave lip service to the WORD and executed those who disobeyed his statutes. The Sadducee was alive and well (see foot-note #8).

The WORD survived countless evil Sadducee rulers. James VI of Scotland swore to uphold the WORD, the Laws, Statutes and Judgments of God. He renounced the crown's monopolies of money, trade, and land. When offered the crown of Britain, he quickly renounced the Covenant. The WORD was replaced by his own decrees.

Oliver Cromwell gave lip service to the WORD. A holy man who prayed much, he fought for the Covenanters. When in power - he fought against the Covenanters he had earlier fought for. He refused to divide the land. He taxed the people, and permitted usurers and strangers to enter the country. "The divine right of kings" meant that kings can do anything they want to do. It still means that - to Sadducees.

Charles II made no pretense of obeying the WORD. He directed that Covenanters be hunted down in the forests and glens and be given the choice of saying "God save the king," or having their brains blown out. Thousands chose to die rather than disobey the WORD. Only to the "King of kings" would they say "God save the KING!" This is always treason to the Sadducees in whatever age. The "faithful" believed themselves to be kings appointed by the King of Kings[17] - and to the WORD only would they pledge obedience.

They were imprisoned wholesale and shipped off to

America - where their descendants still refused to say "God save the king." The king's appointed Sadducee-priests were conspicuous by their lack of spiritual support and help in the cause of freedom. When the shooting started between the colonists and king, they gathered their wealth, tucked tail, and ran home to their master where their great numbers made them "inconvenient" to have around. What they did then they have done many times since. The occasional exception proves the rule.

The 2nd Reformation

John Calvin, a Catholic priest, saw the evils of Sadduceeism. Seeing that the people were deprived of a Bible to guide their steps, he and others like him wrote one. Seeing unLawful decrees of evil kings and churchmen held high as if they were the words of God, he encouraged the faithful to obey the WORD only:

> "I know with what great and present peril this constancy (to obey God) is menaced, because kings bear defiance with the greatest displeasure, whose "wrath is a messenger of death" (Prov 16:14), says Solomon. But since this edict has been proclaimed by the heavenly herald, Peter - "We must obey God rather than men" (Acts 5:29) - let us comfort ourselves with the thought that we are rendering that obedience which the Lord requires when we suffer anything rather than turn aside from piety. And that our courage may not grow faint, Paul pricks at us with another goad: That we have been redeemed by Christ at so great a price as our redemption cost him, so that we should not enslave ourselves to the

17 *"Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings and priests unto God." Rev 1:5,6*

wicked desires of men - much less be subject to their impiety (ICor. 7:23). GOD BE PRAISED."[18]

After a brief 150 years, the Sadducees again subdued the unauthorized use of the WORD and the sheepfold has again been overrun by wolves. As promised - the world teeters on the edge of chaos.

Today Under Modern Sadducees

Before the spice merchant can trade, or before wolves can enter the sheepfold, a false shepherd must be found to persuade the sheep that wolves have god's permission to roam the sheepfold. No trade may take place until this is done. The magic of the Sadducee is indispensable.

"Holy men" are hired by the spice merchants to give god's blessings the spice merchant needs to transact business. When conflict arises between God and the state - the Sadducee sides with the king against God. So do those in the Sadducean party. Sadducee priests give lip service to the WORD - but almost NEVER quote the Law with its statutes and judgments. To do so might conflict with the interests and decrees of their master - the one who directly pays them or gives them tax exemption.

Of The King, By the King, & For The King

This "loyalty" is seen in all jobs and professions that are associated with and uphold the king's decrees - they are paid by the king either directly or indirectly - such jobs as

18 *Institutes of the Christian Religion,"* John Calvin, The Westminster Press, Philadelphia. 1960 (Dedicated to Francis I (reigned 1515-1547) Valios king of France. Book 4: ch 20, PP 1

government employees, judges, lawyers, police, usury bankers, teachers, prison guards, professional soldiers, etc. Without the state ruling as king, most would be unemployed. Those who obey and enforce the king's statutes every day tend to become like the statutes - like Caesar - even before God. Sadduceeism can be an occupational hazard.

The socialist state requires absolute obedience to its scientific approach to Marxism - if Marxism is to work. Conflicting laws of inferior political ententes must be suppressed (Panama, Granada, Somolia, Virginia, Nevada, Belgium, Egypt, S. Africa, Australia, etc.) as well as conflicting supernatural laws (ie Islam, and the WORD). This is the reason for the crusade by the king's courts to suppress the WORD. There cannot be two sets of regulations in a socialist state.

To implement the rule of the state, the king appoints judges who find that the Laws contained in the WORD are unlawful. When you take a grievance against the king to the king's court to be decided by the king's judge according to the king's law, the lawyer you hired has already sworn to uphold the king's law to get his license. He is addressed as "an officer of the (king's) court." Your fate will be decided by the king's agent arguing the king's law with your lawyer who is an officer of the king's court. This is done before the king's judge, under the king's law. The Laws of the WORD of God be damned. It is the "divine right of kings."

To those loyal, the king allows his gate keepers to fleece the flock. He allows them perks received by no one else. Without willing gate keepers the king's rule would collapse (see foot- note #15). Without the king the king's supporters would starve.

The Two Claims

Sadducee priests receive millions yearly in perks to convince the sheep of two things - (1) that "Jesus Christ was a Jew." That "Jews are God's chosen people." AND, the people who call themselves Jews today are "God's chosen people" and should be accorded special privileges. And, (2) - Sheep MUST "integrate" with wolves as commanded by the king - the false shepherd of the sheepfold.

These "Jews," whom the Sadducee priests insist that "god chose," inconsistantly claim descent from Esau-Edom.[19] Can these Jews be believed when they claim to be of Esau-Edom? Can the Sadducee priest be believed when they imply that they aren't? Who is lying? One cannot be both an Israelite-Judean and a Edomite- Judean at one and the same time. Which "Judean" or "Jew" are they? To establish "truth" the Sadducee priests never call for the "Three Proofs."[20]

The other Sadducean argument that the sheep should integrate with the wolves needs no comment. Wolves eat sheep - that's what they do. But, before they can eat sheep, the Sadducees must first open the gate for them so they can enter into the sheepfold.[21]

---

19 (1) "Edom is in modern Jewry." Universal Jewish Encyclopedia, 1925 edition, vol 5, p 41. (2) "Strictly speaking, it is incorrect to call an ancient Israelite a Jew, or to call a contemporary Jew an Israelite or a Hebrew." Jewish Almanac 1980.

20 (GENUINE ISRAELITES BEAR THE 3 PROOFS OF ISRAEL) (1) God's name - CHRISTIANS - **"They shall put my name upon the children of Israel." Num 6:27** (2) Isaac's name, SONS OF ISAAC - ISAACSONS - SAXONS, **"In Isaac shall thy name be called." Romans 9:7**, and (3) Adamic descent. "Man" in *Strong's Concordance* is the Hebrew "Adam". "Adam" means to "blush red". "Show blood in the face." Genuine Israelites can produce all three proofs. "CHRISTIAN"-"SAXON"-"MAN".

Vicki - Beginning Of The 3rd Reformation

There are Christians who heed the WORD, who obey the command *"Come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord." 2 Cor 6:17*, because *"Thou didst separate them from all the people of the world to be thine inheritance." 1 Ki 8:51*, and *"Separate yourselves from the people of the land." Ezra 10:11*. This "separatism" commanded by God, a basic Christian command, is now being treated as a crime by the state. One cannot have a "One World," or a "New World Order" if people separate themselves.

One who did as God commanded was a mother named Vicki. She and her family came out from among them and lived on Ruby Ridge. This family had separated themselves. An assassin, a "child of the east" was sent by the king to kill this wayward subject of the *King of Kings*.

One morning, as she stood in the doorway nursing her nine month daughter, this hired assassin took careful aim and blew her brains out. The blood of Vicki Weaver spilled on the altar of Sadduceeism - "lip service to the WORD - obedience to the king." This event started "the 3rd Reformation."

Others were slain before Vicki, and many have been slain since, but this was the first "Christian mother" with a baby in her arms to be sacrificed on the altar of Sadduceeism for obeying God's Law.

God the WORD will force all of his people to choose. The choices appear many - "Christianity," "Sadducees," "Essens," or "Zealots." But actually there are but two - the

---

21 See *The Wolf and the Sheep*, Hoskins, VA Pub Co, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505. $7.

Law of Christ or the unlawful decrees of the *"the king"* - the "Christian," or, the "Sadducee."

One will seek to flee the approaching danger by becoming a Sadducee - giving lip service to God while obeying the anti- christ, or he will, like his Master and millions before - offer his blood by obeying the WORD which is God. The choice of one is heaven, the other - hell.

"Greater love hath no man than this that a man lay down his life for his friends. Ye are my friends, if ye do whatsoever I command you. ... all things that I have heard of my Father I have made known unto you. Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit... These things I command you, that ye love one another." John 15:13-17

==========

LETTERS

WOLVES & SHEEP: "Dear Brother Hoskins: *The Wolf & The Sheep* has been read by over a dozen now. I find that it is more effective than almost anything I could give someone to read about our place in God's plan. In this little book the larger 'concept' behind our Faith becomes easily clear to so many who can't quite understand it all." T. D. - Prisoner, Missouri

---

WOLF & SHEEP: "Dear Richard: *Wolf & The Sheep* arrived yesterday and I could scarcely put it down! Should be required reading for our school children. I especially noted: (1) Footnote on pg 72, (2) 2nd paragraph pg. 73, (3) 3rd, 4th, & 5th paragraphs on pg 74." H. R. - Mississippi

---

NO LAW - CAN'T CONFESS SIN: "Dear Bro Hoskins: Many of our kinsmen have been taught there is no 'Law,' only 'grace.' Without the Law for a teacher they cannot

know their sins. Not knowing their sins they can't confess them. They, therefore, cannot repent. Sinners who don't confess their sins can't repent. They have committed an unforgivable sin - but don't know it. We MUST tell them. Unconfessed and unrepented sin cannot be forgiven. It is an unforgivable sin!" W. H. - Pennsylvania.

CORRECTION: "Dear Richard: I have never solicited funds for my Prison Ministry. I work directly with prisoners. The IRS took me for $68,000, refusing any deductions for the Prison Ministry because they do not consider Christians who believe that they are the direct descendants of ancient Israel are 'a legitimate religion.'" Col. Jack Mohr - Mississippi

---

SAXONS/ISRAEL: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Could you provide me with a reference for the statement that Knox and Calvin believed that Saxons are the lineal descendants of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob." M. J. - Oregon

ED: In writing the Geneva Bible, the reformers - John Calvin, John Knox, and the rest - did not use the impersonal "their," "his," "your" in referring to the patriarchs of the Bible as they would have done if they were referring to someone else's ancestors, but instead used the personal "OUR," such as in "OUR fathers. Example: *"At sundry times and in divers manners God spake in the old time to OUR fathers by the Prophets: in these last days he had spoken to US by his Sonne." Heb 1:1* This usage of "OUR" and "US" (my emphasis) refers to the reformers. They were obviously speaking of themselves. It also refers to YOU. This is particularly evident in the "margin notes." The name "Israel" means - "God's representative" - one holding God's "power

of attorney." It is important to know WHO has been entrusted with this responsibility. **The question of "WHO is Israel" is absolutely basic** because *"the Word IS God," (John 1:1)* and *"the Word was given to Israel only" (Ps 147:19- 20.* The answer must be resolved correctly or Christendom falls.

ACLU: - Poisonous Fruit. The ACLU's discriminatory intolerance is a matter of record. Recently, they have sought to: * Halt the singing of Christmas carols like 'Silent Night' and 'Away in a Manger' in public facilities; * Deny the Tax-exempt status of all churches - yet maintain it for themselves as well as for various occult groups; * Disallow prayer - not just in the public school classrooms - but in locker rooms, sports arenas, graduation exercises, and legislative assemblies; * Terminate all military and prison chaplains; * Deny Christian school children access to publicly funded services; & Eliminate nativity scenes, crosses, and other Christian symbols from public property; * Repeal all 'blue law' statutes; * Prohibit voluntary Bible reading in public schools - even during free time or after classes; * Remove *In God We Trust* from our coins; * Deny accreditation to science departments at Bible-believing Christian universities; * Prevent the posting of the Ten Commandments in classrooms; * Terminate all voucher programs and tuition tax credits; * Prohibit census questions about an individual's religious affiliation; * Purge the words *"under God,"* from the Pledge of Allegiance. (From *Coral Ridge Ministries; Straight Talk,* July 15, 1993)

RKH: I called *The Balance*, Kirk Lyons, at 704-669-5189 and asked if they belonged to the ACLU. The woman who answered the phone said "YES." Interesting. The

ACLU "helps," and in "helping" they learn all about those they "help." This is help?

DAY OF REST: "Mr. Hoskins: Do you advocate keeping the sabbath?" S. D. - Louisiana

RKH: Answer - Yes, but, "Sunday rest" until we are free. Then, whatever we do must be done together. Why? A scientist named Beck tried to explain to me how much more power a man, group, or a community has when energy waves are allowed to subside the 7th day and be reactivated the next day - rather than working through. The same force did not develop if half rested one day and half the next. Whatever is done must be done together. The object is "rest." "Day" was made for the man and not man for the day. I personally would prefer the scriptural day. But, ANY day, "together," until THE day.

==========

Back to Table of Contents

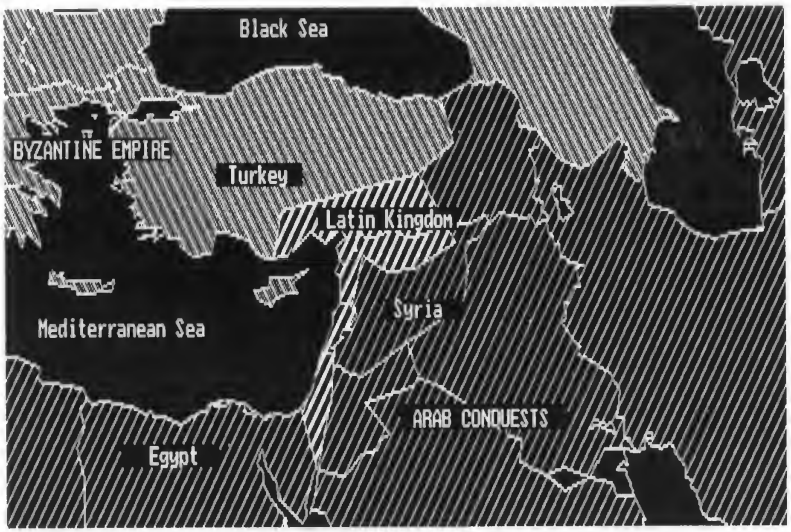
Chapter 229

ARABS & JEWS MAKE PEACE!

"Peace in our time!" "Israel, PLO sign peace accord!" "Rabin, Arafat join hands at White House."

The Arab Invasion

Rome was the greatest empire in the world. Its capitol was Rome. Emperor Constantine built a new city between the Black Sea and the Mediterranean Sea and gave it his name - Constantinople. Profiting from the trade with Russia, the Mideast and Africa, this new trading center became the wealthy capitol of the Eastern half of the Roman Empire consisting of Greece, Southern Russia, Turkey, Palestine, Egypt, and much of North Africa. It was far more profitable and powerful than the Western half of the Roman Empire whose capitol was Rome.



LATIN KINGDOM OF THE CRUSADERS

The furtherest limits of Crusader's Latin Kingdom, c. 1128. After conquering Turkey the Crusaders were forced to give it up to Constanople because of earlier agreements between the Catholic Pope and the Emperior of Constanople, who was also head of the Eastern Orthodox Church.

With the passage of time, the population of Greece, Macedonia, and Southern Russia changed as a peaceful migration of Slavic immigrants settled vacant land in Macedonia and Greece. The empire of Constantinople gradually became predominately Slavic. Even the royal family changed as marriages were made with some of the more powerful Slavic and Turkish rulers of their eastern and northeastern neighbors. In the Roman manner, Constantinople's emperor was also its religious head. He led what is now known as the Eastern Orthodox Church. It had became a state religion - the church of the Slavs. It still is.

Then, out of the forbidding deserts of Arabia came mounted invaders. These fierce warriors quickly conquered Palestine, Syria, Egypt, North Africa, and then Turkey. All that was left of the vast territories of Constantinople's empire was the city of Constantinople, Greece, some land

in Southern Russia, and a beachhead in Turkey. The land that was lost had produced bountiful rents and tithes to the church. It was a disaster.

Constantinople's religious and temporal emperor saw that he could not regain the lost portion of his empire by himself, so he humbled himself and begged his western counterpart, the Roman Pope, to come to his aid. The actual arrangements between these two holy men were secret, and not confided to those who were to do the actual fighting.

The Crusades

The Catholic Pope of Rome not only ruled the Catholic world - he OWNED the Catholic world. He went to France preaching a Crusade to his noble tenants. His noble rulers held their land in fief to him, and managed it FOR him. As landlord and owner, he explained that he expected them to take their tenants, vassals, and knights, and at their own expense go to far away Palestine to fight an alien people whom they did not know - or he would fire them and hire someone else to manage his fiefs. Their reward would be vast rich manors, counties, towns and cities that they would conquer and rule, and the vast treasure taken from the infidel.

The story that was told to their future widows and orphans was that their men were going on a "holy mission" to free the tomb of Jesus from the grip of the Infidel and if they met an "untimely end" in the process, they would have a free pass straight to heaven. This came directly from God's earthly representative.

This was a persuasive argument. Tens of thousands volunteered. The battle cry, "God Wills It!" rose from the misty valleys of Europe as yeomen went home and put new

strings on their bows, knights and squires gathered their seven man battle teams, barons gathered their companies and regiments, earls formed up their divisions, and kings led their armies and began a holy march, each man with a distinctive cross sewn on his tunic, and banners flying over all.

Secret Weapons

These "volunteers" had two secret weapons that gave them success. The first - technological superiority. The knights were almost completely encased in mail, and, their martial training was superior to anything the Arabs had ever encountered. A handful of crusaders, almost invulnerable to the blows of their enemies, were often more than a match for many times their number of Arab opponents.

Second - they were united - in cause and organization. By Western standards, the usual chaos reigned, but by eastern standards where every man's hand is perpetually against his brother, the Crusaders were seen as the fingers of an invincible mailed fist.[1]

Constantinople & The Crusaders

The approach of "friendly" but massive Crusader armies caused apprehension at Constantinople. They shut the gates of the city and manned the walls when they saw the flash of steel on armor in the distance. They did all they could to get the Crusader armies away from Constantinople and over the

1 "Organization" dictated by the WORD, and God's "inventions" given his people for defense, are the two weapons that have protected Westerners down through the centuries. Absence of the WORD to direct, and sale of God-given weapon-ideas to strangers to be used in time against them causes the destruction of God's people.

Bosphrus waterway into Turkey as fast as they could, and, they weren't overly polite in the process. The Crusaders thought of themselves as "fighters for God" - unpaid "liberators." The Slavic Empire of Constantinople thought of them as hired mercenaries.

There were other irritations. The Crusaders were "Catholic- Christian," the people of Constantinople were "Orthodox- Christian." Most Crusaders were Nordic-Westerners - the Eastern Empire was mostly Slav. Most Crusaders spoke French - the empire spoke Greek. There was ample room for misunderstanding. The Crusaders felt that they had a savage Arab enemy in front, and a treacherous Orthodox "christian" enemy behind them. At least they had learned that much.

Conquest Of Jerusalem

Before the Crusaders arrived, the Mideast had just suffered another invasion - this time by the Seljuk Turks. The former political governments had been shattered. Every city and town was essentially on its own, and had become the headquarters of a local emir who warred for supremacy against his neighbors. There was conflict all over the Mideast too as it fought to determine who was to rule the whole. The entire area was a seething cauldron - everyone fought, schemed, plotted, and warred against his neighbor. The Crusade marched into this pandemonium.

The local village or city finding itself directly in the path of the Crusader advance saw the Crusaders as an unstoppable steamroller. Many made desperate efforts to come to terms with them, but often found them hardheaded and obstinate. Most simply fled. A few fought. There was no help forthcoming from other Arabs. The Crusader advance

ponderously crawled its way across Turkey, occupied this vast region, and flowed on down into Palestine.

It was then that they were confronted with a nasty surprise. The vast land of Turkey that they had just conquered was not to be there's. Their holy leader, the Catholic Pope, had promised reconquered Turkey to Constantinople as part of their private arrangement. The mutiny of the entire army was narrowly avoided by calling on the Crusaders' religious zeal and by promising them that anything else they conquered was theirs - almost everything - that is. All final decisions of any importance still had to receive the pope's consent.[2]

Jerusalem was a major terminal for the spice trade from the Orient. Its walls were strong. The Arab defenders felt confident that they could withstand any assault. They were quickly disillusioned. The Crusaders went over the walls like a tidal wave, stormed Jerusalem, and put its population to the sword. Orthodox priests were driven from the holy churches and Catholic priests were installed. From this time the substantial gifts given by the hordes of Christians on their "required pilgrimages" went directly into the coffers of Rome instead of Constantinople. The "protection money" paid by the caravans from the Orient went to those providing the protection. The church first, so that it would bless the trade so that it could take place, then the Crusader kings who

2 *"Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father." Rev 1:5,6.* Anyone other than *"the WORD made flesh"* ruling over man will misrule man. Man is not permitted to delegate his job of "king" and "priest" to another. God appointed the individual man and the individual man alone to rule. Unscriptural kings and priests doomed the Crusades from the start. The WORD requires armies of "volunteers" - only. The Church "drafted" men for the Crusades to take back Church lands. It was anything but a "volunteer" undertaking. Injustice abounded.

guarded the trade cursed by God but blessed by his own religious leader.[3]

Settlers

The newly conquered rich but arid Holy Land needed the same thing that hell needs - some water and a few good men. Water came from God, but the new Crusader Latin Kingdom also required substantial numbers of Christian settlers from the West in order to remain strong. "Disobedience" kept this from happening. The Pope claimed the conquered land.[4] Fully nine-tenths of the Crusaders, who wanted to stay, fight, and send for their families to join them, were forced to return to Europe for lack of land to settle on and live. This turned away hundreds of thousands of potential settlers. This foolish disobedience to the WORD was a major disaster to this massive Church effort.

Arab Warfare - Against Fools

The priests "selected by God" abdicated their exalted stations and allowed self-proclaimed frauds to lead thousands astray - because "god said so." Peter the Hermit led a Crusade made up of children and women, protected by a few knights. He said that God told him that the purity of the youth and the women would conquer all. The Arabs lay in wait and a cloud of arrows darkened the sun and fell on the few hundred knights who were marching without armor in

3 *(1) "Ye shall make no league with the inhabitants of this land." Judges 2:2. (2) "Thou shall make no covenant with them." Deut 7:2.*

4 The Catholic Church said that under "Constantine's Bequest" all lands owned by the Emperor Constantine and his Empire was given by him to the Church. Centuries later the bequest was admitted to be fraudulent.

the scorching hot weather, and slew them. The boys and women were made captive and were sold in Arab slave markets to satisfy bizarre Turkish sexual appetites.

Another Crusader army came to a fork on the the road to Palestine. One followed the path taken by an earlier Christian army. The other lead to Arab treasure cities - their guide said. They took his word and followed the latter road that led into the desert. The entire army died of thirst.

The wiles of Turks made them masters at making the small Christian armies become still smaller by persuading them to split up. They then attacked the small isolated segments with overwhelming strength. Often they were successful. But even when they failed it was better to face a small Christian force than one that was intact.

Arab Warfare - Disinformation

The Arab-Turks worked with "Orthodox-christians" to spread rumors among the Crusaders. One such rumor told of a nearby town full of treasure. A flying column was sent to seize it. The town fell with no resistance, but they found no treasure. Immediately a great Arab army appeared outside the city and cut off their retreat. The treasure story had led the Crusader force into a trap. The city had no source of water and now the attackers were besieged. In a week they staggered out to fight their way to water. Every man died.

Crusaders knew everything that happened within their line of sight. Often they were ignorant of important events just over the hills a few miles away. The Turks used carrier pigeons. Every act of the Crusaders from Alexandria to Constantinople was known to them within hours. Nothing has changed.

Arab Warfare - Balak Plan

As the Crusaders consolidated their conquests, and Western settlers were turned away, Arab refugees were allowed to return to the cities and towns they had vacated. Initially they were submissive, but then became unruly as they became more familiar with Christian ways. Many Christian rulers found that their dusky subjects accepted them quicker if they married a local girl.[5] The offspring of these unions were Turks - not Christian.[6] These "christian" offspring were christian in name only. They were actually an alien nation being created in the midst of the Christian nation. They plotted, schemed, and back-stabbed with the best of them.[7]

Arab Warfare - Mixed Alliances

As the Crusaders settled into their new conquests, many put aside their swords and made offensive/defensive treaties with nearby Turkish emirs.[8] When a local war broke out, the histories tell us of battles being fought with the right wing of one army containing Turks under their crescent banners, their center composed of Crusaders under their

5 *(1) "I am the Lord your God, which have separated you from other people." Lev 20:24. (2) "Let them marry ... only to the family of the tribe of their father." Numbers 36:6. (3) "If ye do in any wise ... make marriages with them ... ye (shall) perish." Joshua 23:12-13. (4) "They have dealt treacherously against the Lord: for they have begotten strange (Heb: 2114 zûwr - racial alien) children." Hosea 5:7.*

6 *"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord (Israel)." De 23:2* (Margin note by the reformers in Geneva Bible 1599) "This was to cause them to live chastely, that their posterity might not be rejected."

7 A copy of the "Balak Plan" will be sent free to those sending a self-addressed envelope to Va Pub Co, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505

8 *"And ye shall make no league with the inhabitants of this land." Judges 2:2*

flags with crosses, and the left wing formed from another allied Turkish force. Their enemy would be another mixed army composed of Turks and Christians. Christians killed Christians.[9] The descendants of the Crusaders had adapted to the ways of the infidel and had become like them. Their Christian comrades tolerated this insult to God. Not only was the Crusade not "sanctified," but the men of pure and holy vision had also become corrupted. They too were un-sanctified.[10]

Many of the offspring were no longer in the image of their God, so the God of their fathers once more raised up a champion to destroy his disobedient creation.[11]

God Destroys His Creation

A young ruler came to power in Egypt. A son of Islam. He was devout, savvy, and generous - something seldom seen in the Mideast. When he died, hardly a handful of silver remained in his treasury, he had given the rest to the needy. He was also gracious, kind, and forgiving - to friend and foe

9 *"Thus saith the Lord God ... because thou has ... slain thy brethren of thy father's house ... behold, with a great plague will the Lord smite thy people, and thy children." II Cron 21:12-14*

10 "To sanctify God ... to reverence his character and laws." Is viii. ... *"God hath from the beginning chosen you to salvation, through sanctification of the Spirit and belief of the truth." 2 Thess. ii. I Pet i* (ED: No "sancitification - no salvation) *American Dictionary Of The English Language*. Noah Webster 1828

11 MAN: Heb: Adam 119 - "to show blood(in the face), ie: to flush or turn rosy: - be (dyed, made) red(ruddy). Strong's Concordance. *(1) "God created man, in the likeness of God made he him; Male and female created he them, and called their name Adam." Gen 5:1-2. (2) "In the day when God created man (Adam), he implanted in him his passions and inclinations, and ... set his mind on a throne amidst the senses to be his sacred guide in all things; and to the mind he gave the Law, by which if a man order himself, he shall reign over a kingdom that is temperate, and just, and virtuous, and brave." 4 Maccabees 1:48*

alike. His name was Saladin.

He was true to Allah while Christian rulers were untrue to the WORD. Saladin forgave many Turks who had been his enemies and accepted them as his friends. He freed Christian prisoners who were poor without requiring them to pay ransoms, rather than enslave them. His counterpart, Richard the Lionhearted of England, insulted his God by offering his sister to Saladin's brother for a wife. Richard's sister, a better woman than Richard was a man, sailed away in a rage. It was Richard who decided one day to kill his Islamic captives, and he did.[12] Saladin responded in kind.

Saladin was quick-witted - and hard when he needed to be. In time, one by one his opponents came before him, and by one means or another, ancient enemies were made to take his hand. The Latin Kingdom of the Crusaders was then confronted with a united Islam - Turks and Arabs, brothers in Allah - united against the "infidel" Crusaders. Saladin led the Islamic tidal wave. The new wave of advancing Turks in their rear - the Mongol invaders from the steppes - saw that Islam was to be the winner, and they switched from their christian religion to that of Islam.

The Crusaders fought desperately - but to no avail. Their own God had determined to destroy them. One by one their cities and possessions were crushed. Many asked for mercy from Saladin and received it in "the name of Allah, the compassionate." Others fell to deception. Even Krak, the iron fortress that withstood countless assaults, fell when its defenders were deceived by a faked message ordering them to evacuate their castle.

---

12 Man (Heb: Adam) is to rule justly.

Conclusion

God is to be feared. The WORD tells us to *"Fear God and keep his commandments."* God said that he will destroy a faithless and disobedient creation - and he will. He has done it before, he will do it again. Already he has brought disease, hurricanes, floods, and strangers to eat out our substance and steal our children. If Israel continues disobedient - God will raise up a champion to bring the sword as he raised up Nebuchadnezzar and Saladin. He said he would do it - and he will.

Today - the newspapers proclaim that Ottoman-Turk converts to Islam are shaking hands with Khazar-Turk converts to Judaism. Christendom would be advised to use the time left to Sanctify itself. The last time Turks shook hands and made peace among themselves - Christendom paid with a river of blood.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 230

SOUTH AFRICA

The present attempt to integrate South Africa is diametrically opposed to the imperium of "separation" now running full flood over the world. The various races in the Soviet Union are separating, the Baltic is separating, China has driven Westerners from her shores. Black Africa has done the same, and is also separating her own Black races into their component parts. America's inner cities are being turned into independent Black nations as Black on White guerrilla war goes into high gear and drives away the Westerners who built the cities and who once lived there.

While non-Westerners are forcing Westerners from their lands, they are also forcing non-Westerners into Western lands. Westerners are beginning to suspect that the double standard is a well thought out plan to destroy the Western enclaves and the Westerners who live there.

Virginia's Footsteps

In many ways, South Africa's ordeal appears to be like Virginia's. Virginia was the victim of a devastating war, just as South Africa was. Before the war Virginia was self-sufficient. Her plantation system produced almost everything her people needed and her vast surplus was sold elsewhere

which made her people rich. What the plantation didn't produce or make was obtained by trading with the next plantation, or the closest village trading center which stocked or made the speciality items needed.

Virginia had no army. Everyone from the age 16-60 was a militiaman. If called upon to repel an invader, Virginia had 75,000 militiamen available instantly - armed and trained at their own expense. Many of her officers had paid their own way to attend the Virginia Military Institute to learn to become efficient warriors. Militia artillerymen paid for their own cannon. One six-gun Virginia battery was counted as superior to two four-gun federal batteries.

The war was waged to destroy Virginia. It destroyed her farm system, her ability to produce, and her people's independence. She was no longer self-sufficient. Her people were taxed and forced to mortgage their farms to get money to pay the taxes. They had to import things formerly produced. Virginia, the "slave state," was reduced to abject slavery.

International bankers devised a scheme to keep Virginia from escaping from them - back into their former free independent farm system. Political and economic war was waged on her farm-system to ensure that she would remain a perpetual slave.

The Media Whip

Most Southern newspapers that were captured in the war found new owners. The owners were individuals and corporations owned by banks. More and more newspapers were bought. Historic little Culpeper had two newspapers - *The Star*, and *The Exponent*. They fought each other tooth and nail, always supporting opposing candidates. If there was

scandal or dirt - it was aired. If the newspaper lied - the injured party often challanged the editor to a duel. Editors never have liked being made responsible for what they write.

Corporations controlled by banks subsidized these newspapers by advertising in them. This advertising furnished all the income establishment newspapers needed. Subsidized in this manner, these newspapers could make money even if they had to give their papers away. Making a subscriber pay money for a paper was icing on the cake. The *Star* and *Exponent* tried to compete with the establishment papers, but couldn't. They merged to cut costs. They still couldn't compete and were forced to sell to a newspaper chain. Now, the free voice of the *Star-Exponent* is the standard "establishment voice." The paper prints the same propaganda on the same day that the paper in California does. It prints whatever it is told to print.

The Media Rules Virginia

Establishment papers pick the politicians their owners want elected and publicize their names so that everyone will recognize them. They deny publicity to politicians they don't want elected. In essence - the media elects Virginia's political leaders. The politicians elected are beholden to those who elect them - the media owners. Increasingly, the media selections are of the lower sort who can't stay out of mischief. When their moral failing threatens a voter revolt - they are replaced by another media selection - a selection that often smells just as bad.

Virginia's DeKlerk

To lead Virginia's fight against the second invasion of

her territory, (this time to take over her schools) the media promoted "fire breathing J. Lindsay Almond, a warrior of the old school." He was elected governor by a landslide. I worked for him.

When he became governor he negotiated Virginia's schools into the hands of the Feds. They rewarded him by making him a federal judge when his term as governor expired.

Governor Almond's surrender was an act greatly approved by the media which saw "prudence and wisdom" in his actions. After all, "we must obey the law of the land" - a law handed down by a Supreme Court appointed by a media-elected puppet-president.[1]

Virginia didn't understand what had happened. She didn't understand that Virginians were now "ruled." Their politicians were no longer THEIR politicians. They did not represent them. Virginians had no say in their political destiny. The election ritual now was only a media event - a spectacle. Those selected by the media were elected every time and they represented the forces who owned the media.

This same condition exists in every Western nation.

South Africa's Ordeal

The history of the White people of S. Africa may have prepared them to refuse to follow Virginia's course. The

1 I was a young officer in the Richmond Light Infantry Blues regiment. We were waiting by our phones for a "call-up" call, and many were waiting outside the armory to be let in to get our weapons and join our battalions. When it became clear that we had been betrayed, some of the men cried. Virginia was humiliated. Once again the courageous response to turn back evil lost to a guerrilla war with its pin-prick stategy of gradualism, bribery, and inaction.

consequences of forced integration will be too drastic. In America, "integration" involves a guerrilla war of Black on White involving murder, robbery, rape and general lawlessness. These guerrilla acts are unfortunate, regrettable, and one feels sorry for the victims, but there is no target to retaliate against - the attackers strike and run. One can still reach the supermarket and the drugstore without undue risk.

The S. African "integration" problem is not the same. There is already risk while going to the grocery and drugstores. With Blacks running things, there will be 50 times more danger than now. Black African politics is a study in extremes. It involves loser elimination. The history of Africa shows that when Whites choose "integration" vs "separation" - the result is "obliteration." This is the history of Whites living under Black rule in Africa - just like Haiti.

Separatism vs. Integration

The present imperium of South African Black tribes is "separation." Black tribes are being separated from other black tribes - forceably. Tribal members who belong to the SA police or who cooperate with other hostile tribes are put to death in a horrible manner if caught. The separation of Black from Black is almost complete.

White separation is also occuring - both politically and racially. Whites are separated into "integrationists" and "separatists." The process is almost complete. They are also being separated from Blacks - even long-time friends and servants of the family. Many Blacks are afraid of being seen with Whites. Whites are beginning to be afraid of being seen with Blacks. Both wonder what their "separatist" kinsmen will do to them if matters turn nasty.

The line is being drawn across all of Africa for both Black

and White. One is - "separatist," or "integrationist." There is no third choice.[2]

Newsletters

Among the S. African newsletters I receive, certain formerly hard nose "right-wing" periodicals are not so "separatist." They are re-thinking their way into the enemies' camp as "integration day" approaches. They are going into "survival mode," a mode to meet Black ruler approval. These former "stalwart White leaders" whose battle cry was "never surrender!" and "follow me!" are burning bridges leading back to their comrades. The true "separatist" editors are more separatist than ever before. It's becoming either one way or the other. No third choice.

Religion

Organized religion, in the past the traditional supporter of the ruling political party (whoever it may be), is being forced to choose between "integration" and "separation" as Blacks storm White churches and machine gun and hand grenade their congregations. If the "integrationists" can no longer defend the churches, why support integration? That leaves only "separatists" to defend them. *"To have friends one must be friendly."* Time is running out for organized religion. There is no third choice.[3]

---

2 (1) "Come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord." 2 Cor 6:17. (2) "For thou didst separate them from all the people of the world to be thine inheritance." 1 Ki 8:51. (3) "Now it came to pass, when they had heard the law, that they separated from Israel all the mixed multitudes." Neh 13:3. (4) "Separate yourselves from the people of the land, and from the strange wives." Ezra 10:11

Politics

The media-elected National Party has passed beyond the pale. The White nation suffers because of them. The political opposition, the Conservative Party, is composed of the same media-elected types that didn't make the National Party. Neither party represents the people as much as they do the media that elected them.

The Generals

The media, finding that both the National and Conservative Party are losing control of the Whites, boosted a third group, "The Generals." These generals had been appointed to their position by the establishment. To appease the radical communist Mandella, they were later retired.

Now, the media has brought them back "center-stage" in a committee to act as White leaders and spokesmen. It is no surprise that these same leaders who had earlier been appointed by the establishment, show a distressing tendency to "negotiate" with the common enemy.

This leaves the well-armed and boisterous S. African militia called the AWP. They boast that they are capable of putting 75,000 men in the field - instantly. They are also showing a distressing tendency to avoid politics and follow the "negotiations."[4] The leader of the AWP is a man who was caught in a compromising situation with a woman. Covenanters don't like to see that in their leader.

Then there is Jaap Marais (pronounced "Yap" Mo ré)

3 During the 1622 Indian war in Virginia - the Indians loved to skin White integrationist priests - first!

4 *Make no league with the inhabitants of this land." Judges 2:2*

who waits in the wings with his little party. He is authoritarian, dogmatic, and will not join others or compromise. And, he has the reputation of having been right all along about S. Africa's problems while others have been wrong. If he can stay alive - Jaap Marais and his little party of "no compromise" may hold the key to South Africa's political future.

History

History reminds us that S. Africa was founded and ruled by the West India Company. This company was strictly "spice-trade" establishment, with all that implies. It was they who introduced slaves and ran the slave monopoly. It was their successor whose English governor tried to destroy the independent farm system of the Boers, issued the infamous "Ordinance #50," and drove them from their farms and into the hostile interior.[5] It was the descendants of this group who launched a war of extermination against the Boers and burned almost every one of their farms to the ground to destroy the independent farmer, put them into debt, and seize S. Africa's gold mines. It is they who have had a finger in every political pie. It is they who are orchestrating today's chaos.

The E. India Company never went away, it only took new names and new forms. They have long looked after their interests. They are ever present. Their media selected DeKlerk and others of his ilk to grease the way for their money-making mining and manufacturing schemes.

---

5 See Hoskins, *Vigilantes Of Christendom,* p. 294, Va Pub Co, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $18/copy

The alien-controlled media has plunged the country into chaos. The election process failed long before the demand for "one man - one vote." Media-selected politicians are puppets for the media owners. They have turned the country over to chaos of Black rule. The salvation of S. Africa must come from their Western people themselves - not from media-selected politicians of the right, left, or middle of the road. All media-selected politicians are suspect. The system of leader selection by the media will have to stop if any Western nation is to survive.

Problem 1

By the time political "negotiations"[6] transfer the Whites to Black control, the White South African nation will have either agreed to this transfer - or they won't.

If they decline and fighting commences - their visible enemy will be the establishment media, Mandella and his Xhosas, Slovo and his communist ANC, the White renegade National Party, and the international establishment esconsed there. They will be backed by the armed might of foreign nations such as the U.S., China, and Near East Arab nations - all who hope to profit from the demise of the White man in S. Africa. This appears to be an irresistible force.

White South Africans have for allies their ancient enemies - the Zulu nation - and God.

The feeling among many Whites is that the "The Blood River Covenant" that gave the Afrikaner people to God, will prevail, and that God will again bring them through victo-

6 *"Thou shall make no covenant with them ... For they will turn away thy son from following me, that they may serve other gods." Deut 7:2,4*

rious.[7]

Problem #2

I believe that the "Covenanters" will win this stage. However, victory and defeat of Mandela's Xhosas will lead to the next problem: the Zulus and their allies. Never before have Zulus been content with two separate governments in one land. If they decide to contest White S. Africa - aid will be abundantly available from the silk trade to arm them.

Problem #3

The ultimate battle will be against the establishment itself, once the puppets are removed. This is the establishment that owns the media, banks, transportation, communications, and energy. They must be deprived of their power and banished. This will not be easy since they have the world's armies ready to march at their command. A different form of warfare must be devised to fight that war.

Solution

It would appear that the Biblical solution will be the only lasting solution - the "scriptural farm." God created man and appointed him to rule as kings and priests.[8] He directed that

7 On the morning of Dec 16, 1838, following 7 days of prayer and fasting, 460-odd Afrikaner men with their women and children successfully fought off the repeated onslaughts of 30,000 Zulus killing 12,000 of them without a single casualty on the Afrikaner side. The Zulu warriors complained that what decided the battle against them was not the Boers shooting from between the wheels of the wagons, but the Boers shooting from the white cloud hovering above the laager all day.

8 *"Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings & priests unto God and his Father." Rev 1:5,6*

the land be divided and never ever sold.[10] If never ever sold - the stranger will have no place to gain a foothold.[11]

Ideally the self-sufficient farm produces everything that the individual family needs. With few needs - the independent self- sufficient farm will be left alone. If an invader wishes only slaves - this is why God established the militia.

Two Unresolved Problems

In time, two problem areas essential to the completely self- sufficient farm will be resolved - "communications" and "energy." Doubtless, God in his time will give us the inventions needed.[12]

If we need nothing - the establishment cannot sell to us, bribe us, control us. Our God forbids us to buy from them[13] and has given each of us a self-sufficient kingdom so that we will not have to. The stranger will not be able to live among us because there is no room for him - the land cannot be sold forever. The land cannot be stripped from us by tax sales because taxes are forbidden.[14]

---

10 *(1) "The land shall be divided for an inheritance ... according to ... their fathers they shall inherit ..." Num 26:53- 55. (2) "The land shall not be sold for ever: for the land is mine." Lev 25:23*

11 *(1) "They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21,24 (2) "They ... were mingled among the heathen and learned their works. Ps. 106:35- 36*

12 (1) **"The Lord possessed me (wisdom) in the beginning." Prov 8:22 (2) "I (wisdom) find out knowledge of witty inventions." Pr 8:12. (3) "Give not that which is holy unto the dogs ... lest they ... turn again and rend you." Matt 7:6**

13 *"If thou has stricken thy hand with a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien), thou art snared." Pr. 6:1*

14 *"Of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers? Peter saith unto him, Of strangers." (Gr: allotrios - foreign, not akin.) ... Then are the children free." Matt 17:25-26.* If strangers have to move elsewhere to survive - there will be no wolves in the sheepfold to kill, rob, and rape because they cannot find anything to eat.

This is what "separatism" means - a nation under God, ruled by the WORD, separate - each man and his family in his own kingdom ruling as king and priest.

The chaos in S. Africa may force God's people living there to cease following frail and fallible "man" and follow the WORD who made him. That will be the key that ushers in the day for which we have waited for so long.

"Thy kingdom come ... on earth."

LETTERS

BELGIAN CONGO: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I was in the Belgian Congo when the Blacks took over violently. They could not wait for the date set by the Belgians and went completely berserk, drunk, killing all Whites including missionaries, nuns, anyone who was White. It was a living hell. I got out by the skin of my teeth. I do not want that to happen to my family still living in S. Africa. When I telephoned my only sister, my brother-in-law said "Please send us bullets." S. - Mexico

---

LEST YE LEARN THEIR WAYS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: We've sent two of our daughters out of the state. A third, our 14 year old was seduced by a 24 year old Mexican and is now expecting. A TV program persuaded her to do this folly. We intend to put the baby up for adoption with a Mexican family in obedience to the WORD: *"Therefore let us make a covenant (an agreement) with our God to put away all the wives, and such as are born of them, according to the counsel (advice) of my Lord, and of those that tremble (are deeply impressed) at the commandment of our God; and let it be done according to the law." Ezra 10:3* A. B. -

New Mexico

TEN FOR ELEVEN: "Dear Richard: I read in *War Cycles/Peace Cycles* about $10 for $11, but it was never clear to me what it meant.[15] One day I was sitting taking it easy when it hit me and everything became as clear as a bell. Everything becomes clear when you understand it. The depressing thing is that our leaders and patriot groups do nothing about it. Surely they must know what is going on with our money system." U. E. - Pennsylvania

---

JEW NOR GREEK: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Integrationists constantly use the following quote: *"There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus." Galations 3:28.* Does this not put the official stamp of approval on racial interbreeding?" C. H. - North Carolina

RKH: Not at all. The job of the anti-Christ is to confuse, twist, and deceive. Scripture supports scripture. Scripture used to negate scripture is scripture being used in a false manner. The scripture states *"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord (Israel)." De 23:2.* Therefore, *"There is neither Jew nor Greek"* (Israel was scattered into all nations - "Jew" or "Greek" are nationalities - some may be of Israel - others not.), *"there is neither bond nor free"* (this is talking about condition of freedom, in jail or out, slave or free), *"there is neither male nor female"*, (this deals with gender and has

15 *War Cycles/Peace Cycles*, Va. Pub. Co., PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $18/copy

nothing to do with racial interbreeding); *"for all are one in Jesus Christ."*

This is a true quote. Anti-Christ integrationists try to use it to confuse, twist, and deceive. It cannot stand scrutiny. Scripture supports scripture. Scripture cannot be used to negate scripture. The margin note by the reformers in Geneva Bible of 1599 next to *"No Bastard shall enter the congregation of Israel"* states: "This was to cause them to live chastely, that their posteritie might not be rejected."

BLACK BIBLE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: *USA Today*, Aug 6, 1993 p. 13A carries an article about the introduction of a Black Bible. In it Jesus, Moses, and Biblical characters are portrayed as being Black. Why?" G. R. - Arkansas

RKH: Blacks aren't stupid, they can read. Educated Blacks know that the Hebrew word for man is "Adam," and that "adam" means to "blush red." Blacks have long called the white man's version of Christianity based on the Bible "A white man's religion." This "Black Bible" is just one more step in divorcing their god from our God - THE WORD of Israel. *"There are many nations ... all are his, and over all has he appointed spirits to rule ... but over Israel ... he alone is their ruler." Jubilees 15:23.* It would be interesting to learn what the high priest of today's Sadducees, Billy Graham, has to say about it.[16]

FRICTION BETWEEN PROTESTANT & CATHOLIC CHURCH: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: What was the big theologi-

16 Sadducees give lip-service to the WORD, but obey the king if the two come in conflict.

cal argument between the Protestants and the Catholic Church?" A. M. - Maryland

RKH: 1) The primacy of the Pope (instead of every man a king and a priest). 2) The mass (God in a wafer, the belief in eating God's literal blood and flesh.) 3) The invocation of saints (instead of direct prayer to God). 4) The meritoriousness of human works (instead of grace). 5) Fasts (as God's requirement). 6) Pilgrimages (to gain merit). 7) Celibacy (vs. "fruitful"). 8) Purgatory (for redemption after death). Protestantism considers these things as being unscriptural traditions of men. *Creeds Of Christendom*, Schaff, Vol 3, p. 364, Harper & Bros, NY, 1877.

UN COMMAND: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: What's wrong with having the US army under UN command as long as the objective is 'humanitarian'." D. R. - Kansas

RKH: *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15* We not only have had a stranger for our army's commander, but now the entire US army in Somalia is commanded by a stranger. God's curse is on the nation which allows this.

Man

NEGRO MAN: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I heard that you gave an explanation why the term "Negro man" was never used in Colonial Days? Please give it again." A. R. - Mass.

RKH: The term "Negro man" or "black man" caused raised eyebrows. Our great-grandfathers were often educated people who spoke and understood Latin, Hebrew, and Greek. "Negro" is another word for "black." The Hebrew word for "man" is "adam." "Adam" means to "blush red" - a white man. To call someone a "white man" is to call

someone a "white-white." To call someone a "black man" is to call him a "black-white." This is why the words "chap," "fellow," "boy" (blacks object to "boy" today), "guy," or "uncle," were invented. Almost any name will do, but not "white-man" (white- white), "negro-man" (black- white), or "black-man," (black- white)." It's amusing to watch our enemies misuse these terms. Most educated Blacks use "human beings." They are better educated than today's "liberals."

Invasion

JOINING HANDS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: The #229 *Hoskins Report* observation that the Khazar Turks had joined hands with the Arab Turks is important. Ezekiael 38 prophesied that those of God, (descended from Japheth but now mixed among the non-Adamic Turko/Mongolian Khazars), Persia (now Iran), Ethiopia (once the southern border of Egypt and occupied by the peoples of Cush - son of Ham), Put (once the Libyan region west of Egypt), Gomer (descended from Japheth and now mingled with Turko/Mongolian Khazars), Bethtogarmah (Togarmah descended from Japheth and mixed with Turko/Mongolian Khazars) would be summoned in the latter years and come like a storm to cover the land of true Israel, and that they would devise an evil plan and say, "I will go up against the land of unwalled villages, to those who are at rest and living securely, without walls, bars or gates to capture a spoil and seize plunder." And didn't Ezekiel prophesy that Israel in her naivete would say, "have you come to take a spoil, to plunder us?"

"Our Celto-Saxon nations world-wide are experiencing the take- over of our commerce, our land, our homes by the

Pakis, the Indians of India, the Japanese, the Syrians, the Lebanese, the Khazar Jews, the Koreans, the Vietnamese, the Iranians, the Egyptians, the Saudis, ad infinitum ad nauseum. They are taking their plunder, and we naively say, "Are you really here to take a spoil, to plunder us?"

"Ezekiel indicates that these Turko/Mongolian people will realize the bounty that is available in these lands of sleeping Celto- Saxons and will come with a 'great assembly and a mighty army.' This may mean military might in order to finish the take-over, but if you look around at the 'warfare' (as it is termed by the Japanese) that is being waged against American business and property, you can see that we have already been attacked, and we are losing. And, as you say, all in accordance with the consequences of Deuteronomy 28 when God's Covenant People do not follow His Law.

"The rest of Ezekiel 38 and 39 tells how it all turns out." M. J. - Oregon

Germany

GERMANY: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I am a teacher of politics and history in Munich, Germany. The media tells us that conditions in America are good and people are as safe as they were in the 1950s. When I protest that I have read that things are getting as bad in America as they are today in Germany, I am humiliated by the school administration." L. H. - Germany

---

ADL INDOCTRINATION IN GERMANY: An AP report from Berlin states that Chancellor Helmut Kohl of Germany has invited the Anti- Defamation League of B'nai B'rith to bring a sensitivity-training program from New York to counter German outrage at being invaded by for-

eigners. The article says that the indoctrination program has been used on 101,000 teachers and 10 million American students. "The foreigners aren't the problem. It is the lack of tolerance," said Kristina Koehler, one of the two administering the indoctrination in the city of Rostock. (Story in *News & Daily Advance*, C1, Oct 15, 1993

Yellow Rose Of Texas

TEXAS GOVERNOR SURRENDERS: "Dear Dick: I wrote the Gov of Texas protesting the Branch Davidian holocaust and was shocked to receive this reply: 'While this office has no authority over federal agencies, I assure you that it will cooperate fully with all official inquiries into this incident.'

"If a sovereign state has no authority over federal authorities operating within its borders - that state is not a sovereign state. Why pay for a governor and a state assembly." G. H. - Texas

Nation Of Martyrs

ABORTION CLINIC TRESPASSERS: "It's a high price - a three-year jail sentence... Gilliam 34 ... separated from his wife and 3 children, as punishment for trespassing at a Fort Wayne abortion clinic. ... On June 30, Allen County Superior Judge Philip Thieme handed Gilliam the maximum one-year sentence on each of 3 counts. ... Anti-abortion groups say it is one of the harshest sentences for trespassing in the nation. ... Gilliam was offered an option by the prosecutor to plead guilty and face a lesser penalty. But pleading guilty would have been admitting that God's chosen course for him is wrong. ... 'I really don't feel like I'm committing a crime any more than a fireman is committing a crime to step on someone's property to put a fire out,' he

said. The judge ordered that no one during the trial mention the moral and ethical debate about abortion, to keep the focus on whether Gilliam did or did not commit trespassing. ..." *Indianapolis Star*, p B1, Aug. 15, 1993

VICTIMLESS CRIME: "Cedar Rapids, Iowa - Two Dubuque, Iowa, brothers who were found guilty of burning a 15-foot cross in April 1988 to scare blacks from their neighborhood were sentenced Tuesday to a total of 11 years in prison. U.S. District Court Judge Michael J. Melloy sentenced Wm McDermott, 23, to 7 years for violating civil rights and one year for conspiracy to violate civil rights ... Melloy also sentenced William McDermott to 3 years of supervised release, to follow his release from prison. Danian McDermott, 21, was sentenced to 4 years and 4 months for violating civil rights and one year for conspiracy to violate civil rights .. He also received 3 years of supervised released ..." *Sioux City Journal*, July 20, 1993.

RKH: Almost every state had "restrictive covenants" until recent years. These covenants outlawed sales of homes in white areas to strangers. This prevented strangers from moving in and taking over white residential areas. The "spice-trade" felt that this restricted trade because displaced Whites move to other areas and build homes to get away from aliens who make residential districts unlivable. The "spice-trade" used its captive media to elect a president, who "appointed" Supreme Court judges who "outlawed" God's Law requiring "restrictive covenants." They did this without an advisory referendum from white victims, thereby nullifying the Biblical command: *"They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me. Ex 23:33* Most of the "king's" officials think that their king will rule forever,

and that they will be exempt from being judged by God's Law. The time is not far distant when we will see these people in the docket with a jury handing "guilty" sentences.

Waco Video

"Waco, the Big Lie" is a video taken from the news broadcast the day of the Waco massacre, but which was never shown on major networks. It shows that tanks, supposed to be making small holes in the wall to insert CS gas, were making very large holes and collapsing the stairwells over the trap door to the bunkers, to trap those inside. Bursts of flame, at least a foot in diameter, are easily seen coming from the tank as it retreats from the building. The video is prepared by Linda Thompson, J.D. of the American Justice Federation, 3850 S. Emerson Ave., Indianapolis, IN 46203: Phone 317-780-5204." (From *The WITNESS*)

The Christian Church At Dunnsville

In 1832, three of my grandfathers helped build the Christian Church at Dunnsville in Essex County. There was a divider that ran right down the middle of the church building. The women sat on the right and the men on the left. Husbands and wives who insisted on sitting together had to sit in the middle next to the divider. That way they could sit together - separated by the divider.

There was a balcony that went around three sides of the church. The entrances were on the outside. There was no way to reach the balconies from the inside. Slaves sat in the balcony. The church fathers had decided that a balcony that did not connect with downstairs and its altar did not violate the scripture that said, *"The stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial*

alien) that cometh nigh shall be put to death." No 18:7.[17] It was agreed that slaves who obeyed the Law of *The Word* were more agreeable to work with than those who weren't. When instructed and "converted," Black "spirit worship" became a form of "trade-animism" labeled "christianity" - a "Black- christianity." It was a cosmetic transformation that made possible Black business dealings with Whites. The Whites on their part changed *The Word*, their own religion, and made it a "trade-Christianity" that allowed for strangers to live in the land. It made it possible for the two races to transact business.

Still, there were Black "witch-doctors" who held secret meetings behind the slave quarters in the dead of night to which Whites were definately not invited. And, there were "strict" White "Bible- thumping" Christian counterparts who held meetings in tents and rented stores on the edge of town to which neither Blacks nor Whites interested in "doing business" were invited.

Both Black and White separatists were looked on as a hindrance by those who needed "integration" to do business - not "separation." Nothing has changed.

Back to Table of Contents

17 Math 10:5- 6, No 18:7, No 1:51, Matt 7:6, Matt 15:26-27. It was agreed that *"Go into all the world ..."* referred to the lost sheep of Israel who were in all the world, and not those proscribed by scripture.

Chapter 231

SACRED FOOD

The Christian West has been conquered. Its God is being replaced with the god of its conqueror. Observance of many things done formerly in obedience to the God of Israel is now outlawed by the conqueror's statutes - Sabbath "blue laws," trial by strangers, taxes, imprisonment to punish, and racial intermarriage, to name a few.

The following is a brief study of the ancient Western ritual of eating; who, when, and under what conditions one eats. To insist on observance of these eating rituals today would be to incur the wrath, and punishment, of the king who has outlawed them.

However, from an historical standpoint, it is educational to study what our ancestors considered to be important. It is even more interesting to note professional Christian organizations and people WHO HAVE NO EXCUSE FOR THEIR REFUSAL TO DO THAT WHICH GOD REQUIRES. Their REFUSAL speaks louder than their words. It tells you their probable commitment to the rest of the WORD which is God.

"Living Room, Dining Room, Bedroom"

An old saying in Virginia is, "From the living room, to the dining room, to the bedroom."

If you want to stop someone from becoming an unwanted member of your family, that person must not be invited into your living room. Once in the living room, politeness often

forces people to offer food served in the dining room. Life itself is supported by food. The act of "eating" is "partaking of life." It is surrounded with religious custom and taboo. Eating with someone implies that that person has your stamp of approval and is suitable to enter your family's bedroom - he is a suitable marriage prospect. "From the living room, to the dining room, to the bedroom."

The Rules Of Eating

Eating is a religious ritual. Christians bearing the proofs of Israel,[1] before eating, thank God for the food they are about to eat, then offer it to God to bless. Most do it using these or similar ritual words:

1. "Lord, Thank you for this food.
2. "Bless it to our good,
3. "and use us in thy service:
4. "Amen," (seal of agreement - 'so be it.')

1. Gratitude is shown for food; 2. the food is offered to God to bless. This is done by God's appointed priest - yourself. The "food blessed by God" is now "holy." It may not be given to strangers.[2] The word "stranger" here is the Hebrew "*zûwr* stranger" - meaning a racial alien vs. the "*gêr*

1 (GENUINE ISRAELITES BEAR THE 3 PROOFS OF ISRAEL) (1) God's name - CHRISTIANS - **"They shall put my name upon the children of Israel." Num 6:27** (2) Isaac's name, SONS OF ISAAC - ISAACSONS - SAXONS, **"In Isaac shall thy name be called." Romans 9:7**, and (3) Adamic descent. "Man" in *Strong's Concordance* is the Hebrew "Adam." "Adam" means to "blush red." "Show blood in the face." Genuine Israelites can produce all three proofs. "CHRISTIAN"-"SAXON"-"MAN."

2 *"Thou shall no stranger eat of the holy thing: a sojourner of the priest, or a hired servant, shall not eat of the holy thing." Lev 22:10.* "Sojourner" - means a temporary resident.

stranger" - a racial kinsman living in a different political subdivision. Even if the *zûwr* stranger is only visiting and is a "sojourner," he still may not eat of the holy food, regardless of the accusation of "bad manners." Not even a servant, who is also assumed to be a *zûwr* stranger, may eat the food that has been "blessed" and is "holy."

In the American North and South prior to the 1940s-1950s, the problem of feeding strangers forced to live in the land in violation of the Law[3] was met by having separate dining facilities serving "unblessed" food to the strangers. This "stop-gap" practice was treated by some as a substitution for "separation" - separation, of the kind promoted by Thomas Jefferson[4] would have been relatively cheap. "Segregation" of the races was expensive requiring separate hospitals, schools, public facilities, and military units, but it had to be done to prevent God's Law from being violated.

Scripture Dealing With Eating

Scriptures dealing with "blessed-food" go into detail. The following is from the Geneva Bible, 1599:

> *"If the priest's daughter be married unto a stranger* ***("Margin Note: 'Who is not of the priests kindred')*** *she may not eat of the holy offerings,"* ***(MN: 'that which Israelites offer to God for his blessing before they eat.')*** *"Not withstanding if the Priest's daughter be divorced, and have no child, but is returned unto her father's house, she shall eat of her father's bread, as she did in her youth: but there shall no stranger* ***(zûwr - racial alien)*** *eat thereof. ... So shall they not defile the holy things of Israel, which they offer unto the Lord." Lev*

3 *"They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21*

4 President Monroe, of the African Colonization Movement, also worked to end slave importation, and to buy and re-settle slaves already here to Africa. Southerners were the first "abolitionists."

22:10-15

The *Illustrated Davis Dictionary of the Bible*,[5] amplifies the above:

> "The council of Jerusalem enjoined that they should abstain from the flesh of animals that had been sacrificed to idols (Acts 15:29). Paul gave the same injunction, but explained that in the case of those who had no faith in idols, abstinence was designed to avoid casting a stumbling block in the path of the weaker brethren (1 Cor. 8:4-13). If receiving hospitality at any house, and meat which might possibly have been offered to an idol was set on the table, the Christian guest was not required to ask any questions for conscience' sake; but if he was expressly told that the food had been offered to an idol (ed: an alien religious belief), then he was to abstain. The same rule was to be carried out with regard to food purchased for the household in the ordinary market (1 Cor 10: 18-33)."

The Catholic Church, long ago addressed the question of eating food offered to such idols:

> "In 1205, Innocent ... wrote ... to the Count of Nevers, whom he threatened with excommunication ..."
>
> "It is scandalous that Christians should have their cattle slaughtered and their grapes pressed by Jews, who are thus enabled to take their portion and to impose the leavings, prepared according to Jewish religious precepts, upon Christians. It is a still greater sin that this wine, prepared by Jews, should be used in the church for the sacrament of the Lord's Supper." (Epistoire X,

5 Royal Publishers, PO Box 47, Nashville, TN 37202, p. 348, "Idolatry."

120, od. Bulu2, II., p. 198 (J/E p687) Inquisition.)

Priests' Chicanery

Christian priests who ask God to "bless food" and "make it holy," food that is to be fed to a "mixed" company of Christians and zûwr-strangers, commit an "unforgivable sin." They know the curse attached to such "blessings," - but bless that which God has cursed, anyway. Often, attempting to evade the punishment attached to the "sin," they sidestep asking God to "Bless this food" (thereby making it holy), they simply "thank God," and ask God to bless the "fellowship" and the "purpose of the dinner meeting" with strangers - all of which still violates the law.[6]

The priests neglecting to "bless this food" still violates the spirit of the Law and the many scriptures that forbid such things.[7]

Priests who obey Scripture and refuse to bless that which God has cursed are blacked-out by the alien-controlled media. They are relegated to the backwaters of nowhere by the simple expediency of being denied media exposure of any kind. This in turn denies them a whack at incredible riches that attend being promoted by the media. The word is put out - priests who fail to bless food which is to be given to strangers, drive beatup VWs and are forgotten figures. Disobedient priests win establishment favor by denying

6 *"For thou didst separate them from all the people of the world to be thine inheritance." 1 Ki 8:51, "Thou shall make no covenant with them ... lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21-24*

7 *"Withdraw from among the Gentiles and do not eat with them, and do not according to their actions, and be not their companion, for their actions are unclean and all their ways are defiled." Jubilees 22:17*

God. They drive Mercedes and are often media-promoted into becoming household names.

Food Blessed by Alien Gods

Food blessed by alien gods is considered by many Christians to be the same as food blessed by "devils." Many Christians consider themselves cursed if they eat it. Before 1940 - a Kosher food advertisement was often all that was needed ensure that Christians would NOT buy or eat the advertised product. Ethnic restaurants serving food blessed by alien gods usually fared poorly. Black restaurants were seldom frequented by White Christians although the quality of the food served was often good. Chinese and Vietnamese restaurants were curiosities similar to "fortune tellers." Fewer patronized them.

Having Lunch

"Free trade" with strangers is prohibited by God's Law.[9]

In Christendom, strangers have developed an effective method of bypassing this prohibition. It's called - "having lunch." The "business lunch" is an important ritual whether or not business agreements are actually consummated. Why? Even among kinsmen there are people a Christian is allowed to eat with and people he is not allowed to eat with.

> ***"If any man that is called a brother be a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolater, or a railer, or a drunkard, or an extortioner; with such a one, no not to eat." 1 Cor 5:11***

8 *"There shall not be found among you anyone ... who casts a spell." Deut 18:10-11*

9 *"If thou has stricken thy hand with a stranger (Heb: zûer), thou art snared with the words of thy mouth. Pr. 6:1*

To eat with a person tells the Christian world that the person you are eating with is innocent of any of the above faults - that YOU have investigated and have given him your "stamp of approval" - otherwise you would not eat with him. The "free lunch" that someone buys for you may not be "free." You may look on it as a "bite to eat," but to the stranger it is YOUR "stamp of approval." Long after you have forgotten the incident, he will still be using your name and your "stamp of approval" by talking about the time you "had lunch" with him. That event is a lever used to pry open other doors.[10]

Eat With Wolves

Wolves who can't eat with sheep cannot receive the Sheep's blessing. Virginia and most other states had ancient laws and customs prohibiting White Christians from eating with strangers. These laws were taken to the Supreme Court.

The Supreme Court was appointed by a leader who had been elected by the wolf-media. This court ruled that strangers should eat with White-Christians and receive their blessing. They forced the Commonwealth of Virginia to integrate its eating establishments.

The owners of restaurants were confronted with the choice of disobeying an alien god, OR, disobeying their Shepherd. Hundreds and thousands of businesses closed down. It was an economic disaster. People ruined themselves rather than violate what they considered the WORD of God. America became a land of martyrs.

---

10 There are preachers, politicians, and merchants that you could not afford to be seen eating with.

I remember one restaurant in particular. It was in Charlottesville, across the road from the UVA tennis courts on old Route #29. It was a fine restaurant in a prime location and must have done more than a million dollar business - and that was back then. Its owner closed it down. I pass by several times a year and see that a different business occupies the premises each time. The blessing is gone.

Summary

The gods of Islamic, Hindu, and Edomite-Jewish peoples do not, and can not, obey the Law of the God of Israel. They are not the same god, any more than the god of the Samaritans, the people who used the same scriptures that the Israelites used, was the same God that the Israelites worshiped.[11]

Rabbis bless food in the Jewish manner to make the food "Kosher" thereby fulfilling their god's requirements.[12] Therefore, food prepared according to the Rabbi's direction is approved by their god. This god is a god that Christendom has traditionally considered an idol. Thus, food blessed by this alien god is regarded as cursed by many Christians and they refuse to eat it.

---

11 *"The king of Assyria brought men from Babylon ... and placed them in the cities of Samaria instead of the children of Israel ... Then the King of Assyria commanded .... carry thither one of the priests whom ye brought from thence ... and let him teach them the manner of the god of the land ... howbeit ... they fear not the Lord, neither do they after their statutes ... which the Lord commanded the children of ... Israel ... As did their fathers so do they unto this day." II Ki 17:24- 41*

12 Kosher: The *Compact Edition Of The Oxford English Dictionary*, ".... food prepared according to Jewish law."

The Stamp Of Approval

I speak at meetings, churches, and church conferences. Most of these groups have forgotten, or don't care, about the Christian rules dealing with "eating with strangers." It appears that any Turk, Samaritan, mulatto, child of the east, or zûwr stranger having the price of admission, is welcome. Once there, his "attendance" gives the interloper that group's "stamp of approval." Attendees have told me, "If they are there - they must be OK." I have had obvious strangers tell me that they are there to find a wife. Even mixed-race couples are present, and the "Christian" leadership "sees no evil." Their uncontested presence gives them that group's "stamp of approval."

The End Result

"It is not good to take the children's bread and cast it to dogs." Matt 15:24

The individual is not permitted to eat with strangers. Neither is the nation itself permitted to eat with strangers. The nation who asks the God of Israel to bless its food and then, while its own people hunger, gives the "holy food" to zûwr-nations who hate the God of Israel, will reap the consequence.

To live in a land ruled by the anti-Christ one must obey or die.[13] Regardless, God's punishment will come with the disobedience regardless of whose fault it is.

---

13 *"In case anyone of their own blood should attempt to confound or dissolve their constitution (laws), they should take vengeance on them, both all in general, and each person in particular ... if they were not able to take such vengeance, they should still demonstrate that what was done was contrary to their wills." Antiquities 4:8:45*

> ***"It is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it to dogs." Math 15:24. "Let the children first be filled: for it is not meet to take the children's bread, and cast it unto the dogs." Mark 7:27***

Today, we eat with those who hate us. We feed those who hate us. We feed them with holy God-blessed food. Strangers are filled before the children.

Once we emerge from Egypt and have what we need to survive, only then are we to comply with the rest of the command:

> ***"It is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it to dogs ... yet the dogs eat of the crumbs." Matt 15:26-27***

Until then: those who with strangers eat food blessed by God, bring God's curse on the land.

==========

LIVING IN HITLER'S GERMANY

"Dear Dick: You asked for someone who had lived in Hitler's Germany to tell what it was like. Permit me, someone who lived under the swastika flag from 1935, when the Saar was reunited with Germany, to 1945, to give a short answer.

"To be a boy or girl at that time was wonderful. In the Hitler Youth the differences between Christian denominations or the different German states didn't count. We all truly felt that we were members of one body of people - one nation. Youth hostels were opened all over the Reich - enabling us to hike from one beautiful town to another seeing our fatherland. Every effort was made to strengthen our minds and bodies. Contrary to what is said today, we were encouraged to become free in spirit, and not to suc-

cumb to peer (or authority) pressure. In peacetime NO military training was allowed by the Hitler Youth leadership. Scouting yes. Incidentally, to "snitch on our parents" was frowned upon.

"At the very time when America's allies, the Soviets, destroyed most of the Christian churches in Russia and Ukraine, about 2,500 new churches were built in Germany. NOT ONE Christian church was closed. It was the law that school and church had priority over service in the Hitler Youth. As late as the fall of 1944, the Waffen SS-barracks in Breslau supplied two buses to take youth to either the nearest Catholic or Protestant church every Sunday. To be a registered member of a Christian church did not prevent advancement in the National Socialist Party.

"Germany was national socialist, but free enterprise flourished during the entire Hitler years. No company was nationalized. No small businessman was stopped from opening his own store. I myself worked during the war for a company that can only be called part of international capitalism. If you owned shares, nobody confiscated them - like the allies did in 1945.

"The accomplishments of the 'Nazis' were incredible. Starting without money and with six million unemployed (a third of the work force), they constructed the entire German autobahn road network in a short span of 6 years - almost without corruption - while seeing to it that the new road system did not unnecessarily destroy either the German landscape, or wildlife habitats and forests. Two years after the NS were elected to power, conditions were so improved that workers had to be hired in nearby friendly countries to help alleviate the worker shortage in Germany. Germany was booming while Britain, France and the US were in the

depths of depression.

"To help the workers get cheap transportation, the VW was designed and a factory was being built for their manufacture when the war started. Also, for the common people, villages of small single-family homes were erected. The monthly payments were set so low that almost anybody could afford his own house. In Hitler's Germany there were no homeless - no beggars. Crime was almost non-existent because habitual criminals were in concentration camps. All this was reported in the newspapers and was known by everybody.

"The German press during the Third Reich had fewer taboos than the American press today. The only taboo I can think of evolved around Hitler, and, during the war, there was a law that prohibited "defeatism." This was because of the negative role the "German" press played in the German defeat of 1918.

"It bears remembering that the 'European Economic Community' was first coined by the Third Reich Government. I remember many articles, both pro and con about this subject. One should also not forget that during the war at least 7 million foreign nationals (nearly 10% of the population) worked in Germany, either as voluntary workers (Dutch, Danes, French, Poles, Ukrainians come to mind), or as forced laborers or as prisoners. I know of no instance where foreigners were attacked or molested (much less killed) because they were foreigners. Speaking of the press, I have an article from 1943 in my possession that spells out how necessary friendship is between the German and Russian peoples.

"Between 1933 and 1945 there was a tremendous emphasis on culture: Theaters flourished, the German movie

industry produced about 100 feature films per year (of which not one was anti- American. Only 50 of them can be considered pure propaganda movies). Some of the best classical recordings still extant were made in Hitler's Germany. Actors from all over Europe but mainly from France, Sweden and Italy were stars in German movies.

"Germany always loved sports, and there was no lack of opportunities to partake in any sport one liked. The 1936 Berlin Olympics was merely a showcase of what transpired all over the Reich. In a book on these Olympics issued by the Hitler Youth that is still in my possession, Jesse Owens is shown several times, and mentioned favorably. During the Max Schmeling boxing fights, we kids all knew of Joe Louis, the brown bomber. Nowhere did I ever read derogatory remarks about other races. Certainly the accomplishment of Germany and the Germans were given prominence, similar to the 'ad nauseam' statement of today that the US is the land of the free, etc. In my ten years in the Hitler Youth (actually eight, since I obviously couldn't attend while a soldier), the Jews were never mentioned. Other sports that gripped our attention were flying (there was Hitler Youth flying training with their own sail planes), car races (British and Italian drivers dominated) and riding.

"Frequently I am asked about gun control during the Hitler area. Claims are made that Hitler could take power because he disarmed the German people. That is nonsense. In Germany gun ownership was never as prevalent as it is in America. I would say that for hundreds of years one needed a 'gun license' in order to keep a weapon. On the other hand, my father owned an old pistol clandestinely (about which we children knew), and there were gun clubs all over the Reich. Furthermore, Germany was always a

country with many excellent gunsmiths. It is doubtful that they could stay in business if the laws were too stringent. I would surmise that while Germany was Germany (before it was 'liberated' by the allies) gun ownership probably was far more widespread than is acknowledged today. The laws on the books were mainly to give the police a handle to arrest criminals with guns, not the ordinary citizen. Incidentally, just as Hitler had forbidden so- called 'punishment exercises' in the Army (the brutal methods still employed in the American Army), so had he forbidden the use of clubs by the police. He considered it demeaning to the German people.

"Finally this. I don't believe I'll ever see again a people as happy and content as were the great majority of Germans under Hitler. Especially in peace time. Certainly, some minorities suffered: former parliamentary politicians - because they couldn't play their political games; the Jews - because they lost their power over Germany, the gypsies - because (during the war) they were required to work, and crooked union bosses - because they lost their parasitical positions. To this day I believe that the happiness of the majority of a people is more important than the well being of a few spoiled minorities. In school there should be emphasis on promoting the best and the intelligent, as was done in Germany during the Hitler years - a fact that contributed after the war to the rapid German reconstruction. That Hitler was loved by his people there can be no question. Even a few weeks before the war's end and his death, he was able to drive to the front and mingle among the combat soldiers with only minimum security. None of the soldiers had to unload their weapons before meeting with the Fuhrer (as was required when President Bush met

with American soldiers during the Gulf War.)

"Germany under Hitler was quite different from what the media would have you believe." Hans Schmidt - *German American Political Action Committee*, (GANPAC), PO Box 10600, Burke VA 22015.

RKH: The alpha-wolf has two objectives. (1) unite all wolf-packs under his leadership - AND (2) keep the sheep fighting each other.

PRISONERS

PRISONERS: "Mr. Hoskins: I just completed reading *War Cycles/Peace Cycles*. Perhaps if I had read it 5 years ago I wouldn't have wound up in this white collar federal prison camp." L. B. - North Carolina

---

PRISONERS: "Dear Brother Hoskins: Just finished *"The Wolf & The Sheep*. The information is obvious once it's pointed out. The book is rapidly making its rounds here and is in big demand since it arrived a week ago. Please send a *Strong's Concordance* and *Jasher*." F. G - West Virginia

---

Back to Table of Contents

1993 - Index

A

abortion protester
jail sentence 225
ACLU
poisonous 195
AIDS
spread by mosquitoes 108
Arab warfare 203
mixed alliances 205
Arab-Turk Invasions 155
architecture
segregation requirements 36
author
shift manager 71

B

bastard child 220
Beckwith, Byron de la 76
Belgian Congo
blacks riot 220
Bible
Jew nor Greek 221
black
Negro "man" 223
black man
oxymoran 223

C

Calvin, John
lawless kings 82
Catholic vs Protestant
8-differences 222
China
Chaing Kai-Shek 49
Christian Church
Dunnsville, Virginia 227
Christianity
restricted teachings 120
civil war
media incited 104
Clinton
another deKlerk? 59
his family 62
judges "cults" 138
mixed-breed 62
Communist Manifesto 26
corporations
wolf-pack organization 65
Corporations & Estates 65
cross burning 226
Crusades 199
Arab disinformation 204
Saladin 207
secret weapons 200
curses
disobedience 34

D

desert people names 161

E

eating
prayer 232
rules 232
scripture 233
with strangers 237
Edomites
transformed into Jews 185
Esau Turks
unite against Jacob 197

F

food
sacred 231

G

Germany
ADL indoctrination teams 224
Hitler's 240
Gorbachev
Poplar Forest meeting 105

H

Hitler
living in Germany 240

I

indulgences
sold by trade religions 109
indulgences & bigot 151
integration
Almond & deKlerk 211
Richmond Light Inf Blues 212
Virginia 209
invasions
Arab 164
Arab-Hun 163
Khazar Turks 168
Mongols 167
Ottoman Turks 167
Turk plan 169
Islam
Covenant Of 'Umar 115
Israel
4 philosophies 182
escape into Europe 179
identifying 195

J

Jesus
- brings reformation 186

Jews
- restrict secrets 118

K

Kahl, Yorie
- parole denied 106

Kennedy, John F.
- *Machiavelli's "Prince"* 89

Knox, John 140

Koran
- study restricted 110

Korea
- MacArthur's report 51

L

LAW
- barn burners 81
- eating with strangers 37
- guaranteeing debts 138
- interracial marriage 20
- lawless kings 82
- preachers have no inheritance . 29
- racial integration 213
- slavery 134
- sodomites 147
- taxes 138

Lynchburg
- Confederate cemetery 146
- ice storm 141
- robins & buzzards 140
- sodomites blessed 146
- steeple falls 144

M

Machiavelli
- first impressions 59

mafia
- boss arrested 38

Mao
- Chairman 87
- communist episcopacy 93
- Little Red Book 92

Mao's religion 112

map
- Arab-Turk Invasions 165
- China 11 42
- Crusader Latin Kingdom 198
- Falklands 6
- Far East Spice Rt 158
- Hyrcanus' conquests 180
- Indo-China 47
- Israel captivity 178
- Panama 5
- S. Africa 7
- Sahara Desert 150
- Saxons under attack 61
- Singapore 9
- Somalia 2
- Vietnam 53

McCarthy
- *"Fight For America"* 49
- discloses treason 49

media 211

militia
- in Virginia 131

Mohammed 163

Mohr, Col Jack
- denied tax deduction 194

Morano-Moresco
- Turk converts 165

O

Operation Armageddon
- destruction of U.S. 1
- Falklands 6
- Grenada 5
- Panama 4
- Philippines 10
- Singapore 9
- Somalia 1
- South Africa 7

Orthodox Church
- Slavic church 198

P

Peters, Pete
- church padlocked 84

Phoenix Program 56
- Vietnam assassinations 100

prophecy
- China to invade West 35

Prouty, Col L. Fletcher
- *JFK, The CIA, Vietnam* 89

R

racial separation
- Dunnsville, Va. church 227

reformation
- 3rd Reformation 137

religions
- conceal secrets 118

Road To War 23

Rome
- Christian problem 121
- state-religion 121

Ruby Ridge 148

Ruby Ridge meeting
gathering information 19
Russia
new Orthodox Church..... 173

S

sadducees..... 177
John Hyrcanus creation..... 181
slavery vs indenture..... 134
Son-of-Man 177
South Africa
current news 174
integration 209
spice merchants 133
spice routes
God's blessing..... 158
king protector 160
strangers
Philip Morris inspection..... 71
Sunday
keeping sabbath..... 190

T

Talmud
oaths 118
trade religions
sell indulgences 109
Mao's communism 112
do & do not 124
Virginia beliefs 110
Turks & Jews unite
invade West..... 223

U

unforgiveable sin 193

V

Vicki
beginning of reformation 192
Vietnam
American reconstruction..... 41
Phoenix Program..... 100
U.S. starts a war 55

W

Waco
massacre video 227
restraining order 76
Waco review
Cong Ron Paul 150
war
when to fight 79
Wolf & The Sheep 193
wolf government 83

ASSASSINS

&

THUGS

and other stories from

HOSKINS REPORT

1994

Copyright © 2007
by Richard Kelly Hoskins

All rights reserved. No portion of this book may be reproduced without written permission from the publisher except by a reviewer who may quote brief passages in connection with a review.

Published by

Virginia Publishing Company
P. O. Box 997
Lynchburg, Virginia 24505
Phone 434-384-3261

First printing 2007

ISBN 1-881867-24-2
Printed in the United States of America

Also by Richard Kelly Hoskins

OUR NORDIC RACE, 1958

ISBN 1-881867-00-5

Add'l Printings 1958, 1961, 1961, 1962, 1965, 1975, 1986, 1998, 2005

History of the Saxon nation.

$5 copy plus $3 p&h ($5 overseas)

WAR CYCLES/PEACE CYCLES, 1985

ISBN 1-881867-01-3

Add'l printings 1985, 1986, 1991, HB 2000, 2005

History of usury and war. 250 p.

$25/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

VIGILANTES OF CHRISTENDOM, HB 1990

ISBN 1-881867-02-1

Add'l printings sb 1991, 1997, 2005

The Story of the Phineas Priesthood, 472 p. sb

$15/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

THE WOLF & THE SHEEP, 1993

ISBN 1-881867-03-X

Add'l printings 2002

Wolves eat sheep. That's what they do.

Sheep try to keep from being eaten. That's what they do. 78 p. sb

$5/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

IN THE BEGINNING, 1995

ISBN 1-881867-04-8

The Hindu takeover of Western business, politics,and religion. 249 p. sb.

$15/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

Virginia residents add 5% sales tax

1994 - Table Of Contents

232 - HINDUISM: The conquering religion of the New World Order.....1

233 - PIG: A mother watches her six sons being fried in a great pan.....25

234 - THE GOTHS: Our Goth forefathers escaped the invading hordes of Turkic Huns. 41

235 - IRRESISTIBLE SEPARATION: Blacks and Whites WILL be separated. Black separatists opinion of Whites. 63

236 - DHARMA-CHRISTIAN TOLERANCE: Hinduism re-interprets Christianity so it can be merged into the Hindu NWO.....81

237 - ASSASSINS & THUGS: "The Old Man of the Mountain" - his assassins, thugs and murderers.....97

238 - ASOKA: Father of Dharma-Hinduism and the conqueror of Egypt, Greece and Rome.....115

239 - MARCIAN: "Marcian" Christianity banished God's Commandments and founded Rome's largest religious sect.....137

240 - CONSTANTINE: "Father" of Christianity whose churches adopted Hindu rituals 159

241 - PROMISED KINGDOM: Converting self-sufficient farms into wolf-dens.....183

242 - ORPHANAGE: How abandoned white children exist in black ruled South Africa.....213

243 - FARM SEIZURES: The need for communists to deprive people of their farms...227

INDEX 251

Chapter 232

HINDUISM

Yogaville

"Yogaville" was written up in the Lynchburg paper. It's about 60 miles from Lynchburg down in Buckingham County on the banks of the James. It is a Yoga settlement. The word "Yogaville" conjures up visions of "Disneyland" - or something else outlandish. That was a wrong impression.

The route led through Buckingham's back roads. Buckingham is a poor county. There aren't many people living there. The winding road through the pine forests seemed interminable. At last I encountered a sign pointing to a left turn which said "Welcome - Satchidananda, Ashram, Yogaville. Lotus Shrine 5/8 mi, Visitors 3/4 mi."

When I was getting out of the car at the visitors center, a bearded individual of unidentifiable ancestry confronted me in a hostile manner, demanding to know who I was and what

I wanted. He instinctively knew me. There are people like that. A few pleasantries seemed to mollify him. Passing on to the visitors center, I passed a pleasant young blond girl carrying her black kinky-haired baby.[1]

The center is a modest one-story building that doubles as a bookstore. Attached is a conference room with movable benches. There were a number of women about, part of whose dress included the color "orange." These turned out to be female priests, or "swamis." They were there to answer questions and help visitors. The one who approached me was a knowledgeable young woman.

From her I learned that there are 750 acres in Yogaville, and perhaps 60 Swamis (teachers) both male and female. Private interests have bought 250 acres across the road which are in the process of being subdivided into building lots. Homes are already built and others are under construction. There are more than 250 permanent residents in this part.

The library consisted of books of teachings by gurus. It also included a selection of sweatshirts for sale decorated with likenesses of Indian gods and the like. There was also a selection of jewelry which included different types of rosaries.

---

1 *(1) "If the priest's daughter also be married unto a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien), she may not eat of an offering of the holy thing (food that is blessed), But if the priest's daughter be a widow or divorced, and have no child, and is returned unto her father's house ... she shall eat of her father's meat; but there shall no stranger (zûwr) eat thereof." Lev 22:10-13 (2) "When they had heard the law ... they separated from Israel all the mixed (mongrel) multitude." Neh 13:3*

Assembly Hall

One must remove his shoes to enter the moderate sized assembly room - about 40 feet across. Candles had been lit to celebrate the Jewish Hanukkah. Swamis celebrate the religious holidays of all religions. There are many holidays and religious celebrations. People were busy at work at tables collecting and wrapping presents for 900 needy families in Buckingham County. Yogaville makes a practice of "good works." It builds trust and good will in the community.

High on the wall were pictures of the world's men considered great by the Hindus. Martin Luther King was one - Mahatma Ghandi another. I didn't recognize the rest.

Under the pictures were symbols of the world's religions, and quotes from their prophets. The religious symbols included those of Hinduism, Judaism, Shintoism, Taoism, Buddhism, Christianity, Islam, Sikhism, African faiths, Native American faiths, "other known faiths," and last, a place for the unknown god whose place was marked with the symbol "O".

My guide suggested that I might like to see the Siva Temple and the Lotus Temple.

Siva Temple

Siva's Temple was in an isolated area about a mile away high on the bluffs overlooking the plains of the James River. Siva is enclosed in glass. Parking the car and walking a hundred yards or so one reaches what amounts to a promenade about 50 feet long pointing to the river. At one end with his back to the river is Siva, a "dancing Siva." At the other end sat a statue of a guru whose teaching was responsible for

establishing Yogaville.[2] In between were glass enclosures containing statues of Indian gods.

The focal point was the spectacular four-armed statue of dancing Siva, one foot lifted in the position of the dance. One of Siva's four arms holds a drum representing change through sound. The second - the "fear not" seal of preservation. The third hand points to the raised left foot - showing "grace" for those who come to the feet of Siva.[3]

Hindu Trinity

Brahmanism or Hinduism has three basic gods - or three gods in one. Brahma is the spirit permeating everything in the world. He is the father creator. Brahma created Vishnu and Siva. These are the three - Brahma, the creator; "Vishnu" the genial god of ordinary life, business, social contacts, etc. and Siva - god of death - and since Hindus believe in "reincarnation," death is followed by rebirth - Siva is also god of pro-creation. After creating Vishnu and Siva, Brahma retreated into the background as a grandfather figure and left the world to Lord Vishnu and Lord Siva.

---

2 "Since all perfect Masters are sons of God and one with God it follows that this is true of the living perfect Masters of today. If we want God, we should seek him there; and if we want to worship God, we should worship Him in them. There is no other living form of God in the world today than the person of the perfect Master and consequently God cannot be worshiped *directly* here in any other way than by worshipping the Master." *Yoga & The Bible,* by Joseph Leeming

3 "The image of a god is believed to be the god ... worship in a temple centers on the daily life of the god, involving preparation of the god for worship - waking him up with bells, purifying him with incense, bathing him, dressing him, and feeding him. The worshiper comes to the temple to view the god and to receive the food that the god has touched." *Academic American Encyclopedia*, Hinduism, Temple Worship

Lord Siva

Siva, the god of birth and death, is today portrayed as the Dancing Siva. Kali, his consort, is the black female god of death and destruction.

Dancing Siva's symbol is the "phallic" symbol. Sex definitely occupies a substantial place in Siva worship. Hindus have erotic sacred manuals dealing with sex. It is not an accident that the owners of the Western media make sex the focal point of TV, or that astrology has suddenly become prominently available in newspapers, or that fortune telling is prominently advertised on TV with "900 numbers" to call. It is not accident that almost every newsstand is a miniature porno-parlor, or, that the capital crime of homosexuality[4] is an "acceptable alternate lifestyle." These beliefs are acceptable to Hindus. One religion's "sacrilege" may be "accepted ritual" to another.

The Rest Of The Gods

Hinduism has countless other gods. Most represent special attributes of existing gods reincarnated as other gods. One is chief of monkeys and is worshiped all over India.[5] Then there is a class of genie represented by snakes.[6] Each of the gods

4 *"If a man lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death." Lev 20:13*

5 This may be the source of the Biblical prohibition against man lying with beasts. Most Hindus believe that in an earlier life they were beasts.

6 Hindu worship is represented by the "serpent" - Eve was deceived by a serpent. Also, *"God ordered Satan to show himself to Adam ... And God said to Adam, 'Look at this devil ... and look O Adam, at him who said that he is God! Can God be black? Would God take the form of a woman?" II Adam & Eve 4:1- 4.* This describes Kali, wife of Siva, who is both female and black. The "serpent" has always been the enemy of the WORD. It is also interesting to know that Genii are basic in Islamic beliefs.

has a wife. From this is further division of both the male and the female attributes of the god. Added to this is a veritable army of local saints or deities. Millions of Hindus acknowledge Siva and Vishnu - but it is the local saint that looks after the village when it is in trouble ("In India the perfect Masters are referred to as Saints." *Yoga & Christianity*, p. 42). The local saint is the one they pray to. There are thousands of major and minor gods, all resting comfortably and on a first name basis in the oneness of the Hindu panthanon.[7]

Caste System

In the second millennium B.C., early Aryan Brahman invaders established the caste system to prevent racial interbreeding. White Brahman aryans were at the top and the black Dravidians were at the bottom. History teaches that two races cannot occupy the same land without interbreeding[8] and in time the caste system failed to maintain racial purity. Pictures of modern members of the Brahma caste, such as Mahatma Ghandi, show him to be obviously of mixed race. India's four basic castes today more accurately reflect "protected occupations" - "caste occupational unions", if you will, rather than "racial" castes..

The four basic castes are (1) Brahmans - or priests; (2) the warrior and ruler caste; (3) the merchants and farmers; and (4) the peasants and laborers. The "untouchables," those whose occupations require them to handle unclean objects,

7 It is interesting that while most local Indian gods are female - Indians treat the female as inferior in the episcopal manner - and not equally basic to family unity in the Western sense.

8 See *Our Nordic Race*, Hoskins, Virginia Publishing Company, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, Virginia 24505, $8/copy.

have no caste.

In practice, Brahmans occupy the first two castes. The Brahman priests of the first caste rule through their claim to be the sole possessors of the knowledge of the way to salvation. The wealth accumulated by this caste from their religious and political activities is truly impressive. Hindu priests are not permitted to marry and consequently have no heirs to leave their wealth to (certain sects permit marriage). Most have taken an oath of poverty. The lavish offerings to the temples have accumulated wealth for the priestly caste that cannot be measured. Marco Polo tells of an invading Mongol army which used all its transport to carry the loot from a single temple. This reduced the army to want from lack of transport to carry food, causing the army to turn back. In 1980, when the price of silver reached $38 an oz., the outpouring of hoarded Indian silver broke the back of the American silver boom. It should be no surprise to find Indian immigrants to America paying cash for million dollar motels, hotels, and businesses. Brahmans are the world's original usury bankers.

One is born into the Brahma Caste. It is now a religious /economic /political /commercial caste. This caste furnishes a self-perpetuating priesthood. It is the father of the world's "episcopal religions." "Episcopal," rule from the top down vs. "Presbytery" - rule from the bottom up. Christian Episcopal sects (Catholic, Episcopal, Methodist, etc.) and other episcopal religions allege that their priesthoods receive authority from God, and have the authority to perpetuate themselves. Other Christians in opposition insist that *"In the beginning was the WORD, and the word was with God, and the WORD was God." John 1:1* and the *WORD* - Jesus Christ *"... hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father." Rev 1:5-6*. Thus, each man is appointed by God to be a king and priest.

He recognizes no superior but the *WORD* who is God himself.

Magicians

Teachers, who by word or deed gain a substantial following, may be elevated to the priestly caste.

The teacher who openly or secretly gathers followers to Lord Brahma, from whatever religious background, may be elevated to the Brahman caste.[9] Bringing successful religious leaders into the ruling Brahma caste results in more wealth accruing to the ruling caste. Hindu temples are notorious for their accumulation of lucre.[10]

Feats performed by Yoga adepts often border on the miraculous - the ability to move articles without touching them, springing 10 feet into the air, etc. Hindus devoutly follow the almanac. Astrology is part of their life. They refuse to do things during inauspicious times. It is noteworthy that President Reagan was greatly influenced by his wife who followed a teacher of signs in California.[11]

Reincarnation

The second forming belief is that of rebirth. Hindus be-

9 The book mentioned earlier, *"Yoga And The Bible,"* may be described as a Hindu to Christian primer.

10 Unless corrupt enough to be an embarrassment, televangelists are immune from really hard criticism. They bless "political correctness" and give god's blessing to practices and individuals the Christian God rejects.

11 *(1) "Thou shall not be found among you anyone ... that useth divination (ouija boards, taro cards, fortune telling), or an observer of times (horoscopes), or an enchanter (Hex, voodoo) or a witch (witches, witchcraft). Or a charmer (potions), or a consulter (fortune teller). or a wizard, or a necromancer (contact with the dead)." Deu 18:10, (2) "A man also or woman that hath a familiar spirit (medium), or that is a wizard, shall surely be put to death." Lev 20:27*

lieve, in the words of Guru Nanak: "Our life is the farm where the seeds of karma are sown." A person is the sum total of his past lives, and that when he dies he will be reborn as another human or animal to continue his odyssey until he gets life right. This is his "karma." The result is a veneration of all living things and an absolute refusal to kill the smallest animal if at all possible. There are cases where people starved while cows grew fat.[12]

It is difficult not to attach too much importance in reincarnation. The "caste system" and "reincarnation" permeates Indian life. A devout Indian will cause his body to be burnt at death rather than have it placed in the ground where worms will feed upon it, and after having consumed it - starve. The starvation death of the worms will rest at the feet of the departed who did not make arrangements to have his body cremated.

Yoga

Actions committed in past lifetimes result in present events (Karma). Release from the cycle of death and rebirth is accomplished by practices called YOGA. Liberation from the cycle is the core of Indian philosophy. Yoga practices are supposed to subdue and train mind and body to the place where the individual no longer needs to be reincarnated and can merge with the Brahma. Most of its practices are practical. Some quite beneficial. Its devotees may sit and hum "om" in unison to develop close attention and harmony. "Oma" is the

12 When Hindu beliefs control those in authority, they become slaves of their "perfect Masters." They cannot kill those not considered "bad". This is the reason for the extreme reluctance to execute rapists and kidnapers condemned to death by the Christian WORD. See footnote #2.

name of the consort of Siva, the mother goddess, whose other name is "Kali," the goddess of death.

To reach the Divine Spirit one must have a perfect Master to lead and teach him.[13]

Accepting an earthly "master" to direct one to "the way" forces one to accept the teachings of the Master as revelations from god. This is in direct opposition to the Christian belief that there is no priest between the Christian and God, since God made the Christian both king and priest.[14] Astrology is also forbidden to Christians because it too can become a master (Deut 18:10- 11).

Hare Krishna

Hare Krishna is a Hindu movement founded in 1965 in the US. The name comes from the chant "nantra Hare Krishna" (meaning "O Lord Krishna") chanted by group members. The repetitious chant brings merit to the worshiper. They are Hindu proselyters who actively seek converts. In the mid 1980s the movement had more than 200 centers worldwide. In the US, internal disputes resulted in a number of killings and allegations of sexual misconduct. In spite of the stated ideals of "honesty," "courage," "service," "faith," "self-control," "purity," and "nonviolence" - Hinduism does have a violent face, a face carefully concealed behind the professions of "love" and desire for "peace."[15]

---

13 "The living Masters who now carry on the Father's work are the modern Christs, the elder brothers, and saviors of mankind." (*Yoga & the Bible*, p. 54); "Inwardly, the Masters are one with the universal Holy Spirit ... They are the Word personified, or in the Biblical phrase, the Word made flesh which dwells among us." (*Yoga & the Bible*, p. 56

14 *"Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings & priests unto God and his Father." Rev 1:5-6*

The Hindu ritual, quietly promoted by followers using its unlimited wealth, permeates Christendom. Jewish Rabbis claim to have received special instructions from god while in heaven during a previous existence. The Catholic Pope claims to be god's infallible representative on earth. The Brahma caste claims its divinity from god. It has been said that there are more Hindu- christian priests in the West than followers of Yahweh.[16]

Buddha - Christian Saint

> "The strange parallel between Buddhistic ritual, discipline, and costume, and those which especially claim the name of CATHOLIC in the Christian Church, has been often noticed; and though the parallel has never been elaborated as it might be, some of the more salient facts are familiar to most readers. Still, many may be unaware that Buddha himself, Siddhárta the son of Súddodhana, has found his way into the Roman martyrology as a Saint of the Church."[17]
>
> "... it was Professor Max Müller, who ... who first pointed out the strange fact - almost incredible, were it not for the completeness of the proof - that Gotama the Buddha, under the name of St. Josaphat, is now officially recognized and honored and worshipped throughout the whole of Catholic Christendom as a Christian saint!"[18]

15 The "love" of the Hindu is uncritical and total. Opposed to that is Christian love which is one kind only, *"If ye love me obey my commandments." John 14:15*

16 Christians, finding comparisons with Hindu-christians distasteful, often refer to the *"Word made flesh* by the ancient title *"Yahweh."*

17 *Marco Polo*, Book 3, Chap XV. p. 324n, Yule-Cordier Edition, Dover Pub, NY 1993

18 Ibid. p. 326

From its inception, the papacy has been occupied largely by strangers.[19] There have been Edomite-Jewish popes, innumerable "christianized" tartar popes from the descendants of the tartar invaders of Southern Italy, and the present pope is a christianized Slav. The church does many things forbidden by the Christian religion but permitted by the Hindu religion, including the operation of usury banks,[20] and, forbidding its priests to marry.[21] The result of this can be seen on the front page as pedophiles and lechers are exposed to light. Some believe that the Catholic, Eastern Orthodox, and most protestant churches follow Hindu practices even more than their own Christian teachings.

The insistence of certain "Christian" sects on incorporating the Hindu practice of auricular confession makes those sects the most effective intelligence-gathering organizations in the world. "Confession" makes a security risk of anyone making such confession. The intelligence gathered daily from millions of unknowing "agents" makes that organization gathering the information invincible in politics and business. There is no business deal, political decision, war, revolution, drug operation, or moral peccadillo of the high and mighty that is not known to religious and political organizations which require "confession" from its followers, and who use this knowledge to advance its program.

19 *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15*

20 *"Hath given forth upon usury, and hath taken increase ... he shall surely die." Ezek 18:13*

21 *"Be fruitful and multiply." Gen 35:11*

The West Adopts Hinduism

From the time of Alexander's return from India in the 3rd century BC, the classical religions of Greece and Rome bore all the hallmarks of the Hindu religion. The world was in complete subjection to Rome and her gods and the Roman gods were likenesses of Hindu gods. To change this world Jesus Christ came with the WORD. The WORD was entirely different.

Early Christians, influenced by Hindu teachings, ignored Christ's warning, *"Go ye not into the way of the gentiles, and into any city of the Samaritans enter ye not; But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 10:5-6. "Cast (not) ye your pearls before swine (unclean /reincarnated), lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you." Matt 7:6. "Ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made ye make him twofold more the child of hell than yourselves." Matt 23:15.* They took the Word not only to Israel in dispersion, but to strangers in Rome, Egypt, and elsewhere. Travelers, traders, and would-be holy men took the WORD to the Hindus of India. The Hindus of India accepted and absorbed this new religion with delight. Millions of Indians began to worship this new manifestation of Siva now incarnated as "Jesus." This new religion created not a ripple on the waters of Hinduism. Jesus, *"the WORD made flesh"* passed through the Hindu filter and became Jesus , another Hindu god requiring the same processions, incense, temples, images, pilgrimages, and priesthood that all gods are entitled to (see footnote #13).

The emperor of Rome was Constantine, an evil man who murdered his wife and eldest son. He wished to displace the disruptive Christian *WORD* of Jesus Christ which was causing much discord within the Roman Empire. The Hindu

variation of Christianity filled the bill exactly. It was episcopal - the Emperor could be its head - and so much like the existing religion of Rome that there would be no cultural shock - so it was adopted by decree. The existing priesthood, which doubled as the Roman Civil Service, took ecclesiastical titles and the Roman provinces were renamed "dioceses." Jesus was now Brahma, and galleries of saints replaced the panthanon of countless gods in the same temples.

To prevent the newly suppressed *"Jesus the Word"* from reemerging - study of the *WORD* was made a capital offense. Violators were put to death. All went on as before. Just the names were changed. The rituals remained the same.

Buddhism

The Hindu religion goes back into antiquity four or five thousand years and has spawned many sects. One of the best known is Buddhism. Buddah lived in the 6th century B.C. and discovered the middle way between harsh aestheticism on one hand and surrender to fornication and license on the other. Its followers wear yellow robes and follow most Hindu rituals.

Zionists

The "Star of David" is an ancient Tibetan Hindu holy symbol, and many Talmudic teachings, such as the reluctance to put criminals to death, parrot Hindu teachings.[22]

Some believe that the Zionists have a plan for Palestine to be the headquarters of a pan-turkic confederacy, to include Mohammedans and Hindus, with themselves as leader. This appears to be in conflict with the plan of monied Hindu-Jews who plan to have Zionist Palestine integrated into a "one

world." One may expect a "flat refusal" by the Zionists to be integrated to be met with "the Kahane treatment." Rabbi Kahane was shot. Separatism is not permitted in the Hindu "One World" - not even by Zionists boasting their own elitist agenda.

Tibetan Hinduism

Tibet is considered by many to be the source of Hinduism. The leader is the Dalai Lama. Tibetan Hinduism spread to China where it became extremely influential. The "confessions" required of its adherents give information to the Tibetan Dalai Lama that allow him to exercise tremendous influence within the Chinese Empire.

> "Tibet, always to China a matter of prime importance by reason of the religious authority exercised by the Dalai Lama in Tibet, Mongolia and Manchuria." *E/B*, 14th Ed., Vol 22, Tibet, p. 183.

Hinduism permeates Chinese converts reducing them to servants of Tibet's priestly caste. This is the reason for China's military presence in that country (see footnote 2).

Taoism

Hinduism reached China and soon the indigenous Taoism was interpreted from a Hindu viewpoint. The two faces of the gods - the male and female - became the "Ying" and the "Yang" of Brahma. Much of Taoism became Hindu.

Mohammedan

The usury activity of Brahma priests spread to Babylon, and from there to Islam. As long as the Imams forbore to condemn usury, and as long as Islam remained open to the

Hindu - matters rested comfortably. In time, devout Muslims attempted to enforce the Koran and coerce Hindus to accept Allah - not Allah reborn as Siva - but Allah as revealed by Mohammed. They banned usury. Hindu adherents world-wide began a "war of acceptance" against Islamic "fundamentalism." Islamic Mosques are being burned daily in India and the conflict has thus far cost millions of lives.

Sikhism

The Sikh religion is a Hindu sect born in the 15th Century. It was a revolt against the Brahma caste system and their suppression and exploitation of the Sikh peoples. While this sect is wholly acceptable to the Hindus, their practices are unacceptable to most Sikhs. The result is an ongoing war of acceptance waged by India's Hindus against the Sikh nation with Sikh temples and holy places continually being occupied by Hindu soldiers.

Hindu Tolerance

> "Hinduism has absorbed much and rejected little. It has been a great proselytizing system ... It has accepted something from its opponents, but kept them at arms' length. Its strength lies in its eclecticism[22] and in its insistence on the divinity of its own sacred caste, the Brahmans. ... It has undergone never-ceasing changes and is still unchanged." E/B 14th ed, Vol 12, India, Religion, p. 160.

Hindus accept all religions. They are tolerant toward the claims of rival deities. They are able to do this because they

22 Eclecticism: picking, choosing, and interpreting beliefs of one's opponents.

identify divine beings who are newly sprung into popular favor as the incarnation of either Vishnu or Siva. In other words, Mohammed, Buddah, and Jesus are accepted as the rebirth of a Hindu god with a new name. A follower of Islam sees Mohammed as God's spokesman. A Hindu will agree - but sees him as a reincarnation of Vishnu or Siva. The Mohammedan "Allah" is seen as Brahma. To the Hindu all is one. There is a "one world" of the gods. It is the original "ecumenism." The "one world" belief that "all gods are basically the same" is the basic Hindu belief.

This belief is diametrically opposed to the Christian belief - *"No one cometh to the Father but by me." John 14:6.* To the Christian, the words "Jesus" and "Father" are translated as being the actual WORD. *"In the beginning was the WORD, and the word was with God, and the WORD was God." John 1:1* and *"The WORD was made flesh, and dwelt among us." John 1:14.* The WORD is understood to be the will of God most easily understood in the Laws, statutes, and judgments.

In spite of the clear teachings of the WORD, "secret Hindus" have converted many to the basic Hindu belief that in God - "all is one."

> "Surveys show that most Protestants ... along with the Pope and liberal Roman Catholics ... maintain that members of other religions, such as Islam and Judaism, all worship the same God Christians worship but call Him by a different name." *Christian News*, Vol 30, No 20, May 18, 1992, p.1, RR1, Box 309A, New Haven, MO 63068.

Centripetal vs. Centrifugal Forces

Hindus endlessly speak of "tolerance" and "nonviolence," but, Hindu violence is worldwide. The thing triggers Hindu

violence is - "rejection." Hinduism is a "CENTRIPETAL" force - it attracts and gathers many separate parts into one whole. A competing god who insists on remaining "separate," on being EXCLUSIVE, the ONLY god of its people, one who refuses to become one with the world force of Brahma and be integrated into the Hindu panthanon - that god is looked upon as an opposing force - a "CENTRIFICAL" force - one that tears apart the holy Hindu ecumenism. After a reasonable period of proselyting, in which every attempt is made to peacefully merge the dissident groups and their gods onto one, and the efforts have been rebuffed - that opposing god and his followers become enemies of the state (Brahma) and must be exterminated so that Brahma will not be torn apart.[23]

India's Buddhists accepted the ecumenical call to become one and be absorbed into Hinduism, or were banished. Buddhism now lives only in foreign lands - Indo-China, China, and Malaysia. Christians who refused to merge were simply exterminated. The Moslems refused integration and were forced to flee for their lives. Millions fled from India into Pakistan. The millions of Mohammedans, Buddhists, and Christians who remain in India today are "integrated" into the oneness of Brahma. They are called "Moslem," "Buddhist," and "Christian," but most include Siva and Vishnu in their worship. Like many Western christians - they are Hindu - but with another name.

---

23 Ghandi preached "non-violent protest" while his followers shot British soldiers; Martin Luther King's "non-violence" left cities burning; America's rulers preach "non-violence" but leave "Ruby Ridge," "Waco," and a dozen invaded and devastated "separatist" lands in their path.

Wars Of Oneness

"Centripetal-oneness." Ecumenism. The gathering of many into one. This is the imperium of Hinduism. It explains wars that are otherwise inexplicable. The apparently irrational single- minded insistence on incorporating the independent and separate American states into a single union of States. The same irrational insistence to destroy the "separatist" Southern Confederacy; Brahman "oneness" explains the insistence to incorporate the independent American farms into corporate "oneness."

Brahmanism explains Britain's insistence on destroying the independent S. African farmers and integrating them into its empire; it explains the hysterical reaction to the "separatist" National Socialist Germany which tried to escape the sticky, cloying grasps of One World oneness. It explains the Brahman use of Western armies to invade and conquer Islamic Egypt, N. Africa, and Iraq. It explains the West's support of Mao's communists to exterminate China's Buddhist and Confucian landlords and priests.

Hinduism explains Perry's insistence that Japan enter the world's mainstream, and it explains the war to incorporate Somalia into a Brahman One World. Hinduism explains why Marcus Garvey was imprisoned when he tried to return his fellow Blacks to Africa;[24] it explains why the separatist "Malcolm X" was murdered, and the bloody suppression of America's "Black Panther" separatist movement. Brahma's ecumenism excuses burning out 14 blocks to cremate Philadelphia's Black separatists. It explains Brahma's rage over

24 *Vigilantes Of Christendom*, Hoskins, Virginia Publishing Co., PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $18/copy

the separatist family at Ruby Ridge, and the massacre of the Waco separatists. The "centripetal-force" of Hinduism explains Siva's never-ending war with anyone who wishes to pull away - the "centrifugal force" of separatism. It explains the absolute insistence on forcibly integrating America, and it explains the encouragement of illegal immigration in spite of the almost total opposition of the American public. Almost as an afterthought, it explains the insistence on Nafta, a European Common Market, and guns owned only by the servants of Kali - goddess of death.

Brahman

The Brahman caste long ago escaped from their confines in northern India and spread wherever their interests lay. The caste has accepted all of like mind as equals and now the caste includes Jews, Mohammedans, Taoists, Shintoists, Buddhists, and Christians. They require only that each acknowledge the oneness of Siva by whatever name they wish to call him.

They rule the world with their immeasurable wealth collected over 5000 years. Wealth itself is power, they need no armies of their own when the armies of the world are theirs whenever they choose to hire them. Their interconnected usury banks are headquartered in Switzerland, Germany, England, Japan, America, and India. These banks own or control the world's corporations through stock held in hundreds of bank nominee names, and, through bank trust departments which vote corporation stock placed in their trust.

Their corporations and foundations make grants to "deserving" colleges and seminaries to teach "political correctness." They support "deserving" charities and make million dollar grants to "deserving" writers, thinkers, inventors, and

politicians.

Brahmins and secret-Hindus own book /newspaper/ TV/ radio chains that channel the public's thinking. They promote reliable "televangelists" to bless their acts. "In-house politicians" are selected and elected, and, hostile politicians are defamed and defeated. The same corporations contribute to political "pac's."

World leaders are hired and fired as circumstances dictate. They are "hired help." Chairmen of corporate boards, the top bankers of the world's most prestigious bank chains, and prominent religious leaders - they too are "hired help." Powerful media billionaire owners are found to be only millionaires after they die mysteriously - and the media-chains that they were managing are revealed to be owned by Brahman banks. Most "billionaire world leaders" are just managers - "hired help."

True Brahmans, the owners of the world, have no face that is readily recognizable. They have ruled the world for millennia - they need no worship from their wage slaves.

All Gods Are One

As Siva does - so do they. Siva does not condemn homosexuality, pedophilia, or infidelity - neither do the Brahmans. Siva attacks "theistic"[25] religions - so do they. Siva smashes and obliterates "separatism" so that Siva can live - so do they. This is the reason the Christian nations of separatist Western peoples are marked for destruction. Christian people have always rejected other gods. They are Christian or nothing.

25 "One god" which excludes others.

This racial trait is the reason they have been condemned to death.[26]

Fingering Secret-Hindu Priests

Christians love "*God the WORD.*"

> ***(1) "If ye love me obey my commandments." John 14:15, (20 "And this is love, that we walk after his commandments." 2 John 6***

The hallmark of secret-Hindus is their insistance on "integration" - the integration of practices, beliefs, things and persons cursed by the WORD.

> ***(1) "Ye shall know them by their fruits. Matt 7:16, "All flesh consorteth according to kind, and a man will cleave to his like." Ecclesiasticus 13:16***

That Special Place In Hell

Before the wolf can enter the sheepfold to eat sheep, he must first secure a safe-conduct pass from the watchman. If he does not, the rams will gather and kill the wolf.[27]

In Islam, Islamic-Muslim "separatists" are holding the "one world" Muslim-Hindus responsible for placing the rest of them in bondage to foreigners. In China, the long-persecuted Confucists and Buddhists are beginning to hold the Communists-Hindus responsible. In South Africa, Black Zulu "separatists" are holding Mandella's Black Hindu-Xossas "integrationist" responsible, and, White Africaaner "sepa-

---

26 Write for a free copy of *The Balak Plan*, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505. Enclose a self addressed envelope.

27 **Wolf & The Sheep**, Hoskins, Virginia Publishing Co., PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $8/copy

ratists" are beginning to hold White "integrationists" responsible.

In the rest of the West, Christians of the *WORD* are beginning to question and hold secret-Hindu integrationists responsible for the age of chaos they have unleashed on the world.

The password for all the peoples of the world who would be free of each other and free of the oneness of Brahma, Siva, and Vishnu is - SEPARATISM!

> ***"Come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord." 2 Cor 6:17***

The *WORD* prophesies what will happen to those who refuse:

> ***"They will each turn to his own people, and each one will flee to his own land. Anyone who is found will be thrust through, and anyone who is captured will fall by the sword. Their little ones will also be dashed to pieces." Isaiah 13:14-16***

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 233

PIG

I have received a number of requests to comment on the latest food controversy. The reluctance I have to becoming involved in this, following on the heels of the Sabboth controversy, is due to the respect I have for the professional competence of the writer of the following lines, whose suggestions may have saved the life of one of my children, and the tremendous historical precedent supporting the other side. Excerpted for brevity, the parties speak for themselves. You, the reader, is the one appointed king and priest by your God - you judge.[1].

Pork-Beef Capsules

"The issue is the using of gelatin capsules for health food items. The capsules are a mixture of beef and pork gelatin. ...

"Gelatin is derived from the heating up of skin and bones from cattle and pigs in water and hydrochloric acid. The chemical name for gelatin is collagen - a fibrous protein found

1 *"Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father." Rev 1:5-6*

in connective tissue, bone and cartilage. ... That is all it is. Just amino acids .... The gelatin in these capsules has to be of high purity to form properly and not break. ... we have this pure compound collagen. Essentially, nothing else, just collagen. Is this a pig anymore? It doesn't look like it to me. ...

"We are left with ... 50 milligrams of collagen (gelatin) which is 1/600th of an ounce which has 1/1200th of an ounce of pork gelatin. ..."

"Do I violate the letter of the Law? I don't believe so. Do I violate the spirit of the Law? I don't believe so. Do I violate the intent of the Law? I don't believe so. ... Christ said in Matthew 15 that it isn't what goes in a man's mouth that defiles him but that which comes out. He is not saying the food laws are not in effect, nor am I." *Scriptures for America*, p.9, P.O. Box 766, LaPorte, Colo 80535

The Law

"Thou shalt not eat any abominable thing. ... the swine, because it divideth the hoof, yet cheweth not the cud, it is unclean unto you: ye shall not eat of their flesh, nor touch their dead carcase." Deut 14:3,8. "Ye shall not eat ... the swine, though he divide the hoof, and be clovenfooted, yet he cheweth not the cud; he is unclean to you." Lev 11:4,7

Next to this last quote in the margin of the Geneva Bible, John Knox, John Calvin and the other reformers left a note to enable the reader to gain a better understanding of Lev 11:4, 7. The note said simply: "2 Mac 6:18."

"Maccabees," is one of the 10 books censored from the KJ Bible in 1825. It tells of the wars and tribulation that befell the people of Israel after 50,000 of them returned from captivity to rebuild the temple. Note that the following story revolve about the attempt to make a venerable old man eat

swine, or failing that, to just *pretend* to eat swine.[2]

Eleazar - The Old Man

"Eleazer, one of the principal scribes, was constrained to open his mouth and to eat swine's flesh. But he, choosing rather to die gloriousy, than to live stained with such an abomination, spit it forth, and came of his own accord to the torment....

"But they that had the charge of that wicked feast, for the old acquaintance they had with the man, taking him aside, besought him to bring flesh of his own provision, such as was lawful for him to use, and make as if he did eat of the flesh taken from the sacrifice commanded by the king; That in so doing he might be delivered from death, and for the old friendship with them find favour.

"But be began to consider ... the holy law made and given by God: therefore he answered accordingly, and willed them straightways to send him to the grave. For it becometh not ... Whereby many young persons might think that Eleazer, being fourscore years old and ten, were now gone to a strange religion;

"And ... through mine hyprocrisy, and desire to live a little time and a moment longer, should ... get a stain to mine old age ... For though ... I should be delivered from the punishment of men: yet should I not escape the hand of the Almighty, ... Wherefore ... I die willingly ... for the honorable and holy laws ...

"They that led him changing the good will they bare him a little before into hatred ... proceeded ... And thus this man died, leaving his death for an example of a noble courage, and a memorial of virture, not only unto young men, but unto all his nation." II Mac 6:18-31

In the next story, the alien king made eating swine a "litmus test." Those who would - served him. Those who wouldn't - were traitors.

2 *Appocrypha,* PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $15/copy

The Mother & Her 7 Sons

"Seven brethren and their mother were taken and compelled by the king against the law to taste swine's flesh, and were tormented with ... whips. One of them ... spake ... We are ready to die, rather than to transgress the laws of our fathers ...

"Then the king ... commanded ... to cut out the tongue ... and the outermost parts of his body ... he commanded him yet being alive to be brought to the fire, and to be fried in a pan (and this he did to each of the six brothers).

"... Whilst the youngest was yet alive (the king said that) he would make him both a rich and happy man, if he would turn from the laws of his fathers ... But ... the young man would in no case harken unto him ... the king called the mother, and exhorted her that she would council the young man to save his life ...

"But, she ... spake ..., Fear not the tormentor, but being worthy of thy brethren, take thy death, that I may receive thee again in mercy with thy brethren ... The young man said ... I will not obey the king ... but I will obey ... the law ... I, as my brethren, offer up my body and life for the laws of our fathers ... and that by torments and plagues confess, that he alone is God: ...

"So this man died undefiled ... last ... the mother died." II Maccabees 7:1-41

All these attempts to force a Law violation on the people bore fruit in the case of the old man Mattathias.

Mattathias

"King Antiochus wrote to his whole kingdom, that all should be one people, And every one should leave his laws. ... Yea, many also of the Israelites consented to his religion, ... for the king had sent letters unto the cities of Juda, that they should follow the strange laws of the land ... and sacrifice swine's flesh ... To the end they might forget the law, and change all the ordinances. ...

"In those days arose Mattathias ... and he had five sons... The king's officers .... came into the city Modin, to make them sacrifice. ....

"Then ... said the king's officers ... to Mattathias ... Thou art a ruler, and an honorable and great man in theis city ... Now ... fulfil the king's commandment ... and thou and thy children shall be honored with silver and gold, and many rewards. ...

"Matthias answered ... Though all the nations that are under the kings dominion obey him, and fall away everyone from the religion of their fathers ... Yet will I and my sons ... walk in the the covenat of our fathers. God forbid that we should forsake the law and the ordinances. ..." I Mac 1:41-2:21

Then, Mattathias rose in wrath against the king's officers and his defiance commensed the Maccabean Wars.

From the above examples it is clear that not only pork, but even the appearance of the eating of pork is frought with consequence for those who cherish the history of our fathers.

Clarification

A phone call to the writer of the first paragraphs clarafied much. His above statement answered the "disagreement" and neglected the "agreements."

There are TWO kinds of gelcaps. One "beef" - the other "pork- beef." Gelcaps come in different sizes because different dosages are needed. One - the beef-gelcap - presents no problem. Those offended by the other - the "pork-beef gelcap" - may pull it apart and take the dosage and discard the gelcap. The writer said that he would be glad to tell which capsule is the "pork- beef" capsule. Those offended by touching the pork-beef capsule should be able to work out some other method with the writer.

The writer and I agreed that the establishment often attempts to present us a choice which would force us to violate the WORD - thereby causing us to fight God.

Summery

The WORD states that *"The WORD was God," John 1:1* and that according to the reformers[3] "A proofe: because the Lawmaker ... and the body of the Law cannot be divided." The Law is the Law - the Law is God. A violation of the Law

is an assualt on the body of God - an unspeakable act. No one intends to do that.

We are all agreed that we are working for *"Thy will be done - on Earth!"* Incidents such as the one above are good because they force us to use our knowledge, our study, and our authority as "kings and priests" to come to conclusions that are expected of "kings and priests." In time we will develop a unanimity of belief. In the meantime - let us work to learn what God requires of us.

==========

DNA

The papers carried an article about "Melungians," a group of people living in the mountains of SW Virginia who claimed descent from Spanish settled in South Carolina in the late 1500s. They are olive skinned, live apart, and have different ways from their neighbors. The article listed doctors and scientists working with the project-manager to try to prove their ancestry.

I called the man leading the project. He was a "Melungian" himself. Nice chap. He said that blood typing had already revealed that his people were descended from Morescos, Maranos and the general blood groups found in southern Spain and North Africa. He was now trying to get DNA confirmation.

I called one DNA source he gave. The source refused to comment saying that he might be accused of making a political statement regarding race. I called a phone book police source next. Beating around the bush I asked his opinion

3 Geneva Bible: James 2:11, note 6.

about a problem I had been told about in Philadelphia - the one where someone looking white applied for and got a "blacks only" job with the fire department. It seems that there, it has be alleged that only blacks are hired as firefighters. The new "white" guy applying for a job said he was black and got a job. The blacks wanted him DNA tested to see if he really did have any black blood. The last I had heard the case was pending. I asked the police source on the phone if it were possible to find this out whether the man was Black or White by DNA testing? Without hesitation he replied - "definitely!"

Next, I called a museum curator and asked him the same questions. His answer was wishy-washy. He indicated that DNA testing gave them the information they wanted for museum purposes, but declined to give any opinion on any theoretical questions.

Next, I called a medical doctor who is supposed to be one of the best authorities on DNA in the country and posed the "Philadelphia question" to him. His answer was involved.

He said that in his opinion present-day DNA testing is too expensive - about $250 per case. Most work is done for forensic purposes by police departments, which is limited. But, a data base is slowing being gathered. Until databases are sufficiently large, it will be difficult to really come up with definite opinions.

He gave an example. The DNA for a black will have certain definite distinctive characteristics. The testing will show the same characteristics for thousands of blacks tested. But, all of sudden, you can run across a single case in which one coal-black Negro has no black DNA characteristics that one has learned to expect from Blacks. How can this be? But there it is!

The doctor was certain that in time other fringe characteristics among the 2 million or so characteristics carried by DNA will be identified so as to correct the occasional rare aberration of this sort, but now, he felt that what is needed is "data, data, and still more data." The doctor also felt that experiments should be widened to include other DNA interests than those demanded by the police.

CONCLUSION: From the reading and conversations I have done on DNA to date; I believe that the day will soon come when there will be few genetic secrets - that the sweat from a fingerprint, a bit of hair, blood, or skin, will reveal everything about a person and his ancestors. This information will be of immense value to those who want peace on earth, which can only come from "separation":

(1) *"Come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord." 2 Cor 6:17. (2) "For thou didst separate them from all the people of the world to be thine inheritance." 1 Ki 8:51*

LETTERS

ISRAELI - VATICAN ACCORD: "Sir: What is the significance of the Israeli-Vatican accord?" T. M. - Montana

RKH: In exchange for certain unspecified returns, a safe-conduct pass has been issued for the wolf to enter the sheepfold and eat sheep. Without such a pass the wolf is helpless.

JUST ARRIVED: "Mr. Hoskins: I was brought up as a Lutheran, and was taught you could do what you wanted as long as you believed in Jesus Christ. But, now I know that is false. I am reading your book *Vigilantes Of Christendom*, and I just wish I had read it years ago. Since I have been unlawful and my punishment should be death - my question is - could I become Lawful again? I have repented of my old ways and

have a very strong desire to be a Child of God. I am hopeful I will hear from you." H. H. - Texas

RKH: Most everyone who reads the HR has reached the place you are right now. The thief crucified beside Jesus had no opportunity to do good - he just turned what was left of his life over to Jesus. That's was enough. The word is there in your heart. *"I will put my law in ... their hearts." Jer 31:33.* This is the WORD made flesh called Jesus. You don't call him - he calls you. *"The WORD was made flesh, and dwelt among us." John 1:14.* You are fortunate, you've been called. He wants you to love him. *"And this is love, that we walk after his commandments." 2 John 6 "WHOSOEVER SHALL CALL UPON THE NAME OF THE LORD SHALL BE SAVED." Rom 10:13. ("His name is called The Word of God." Rev 19:13).* You have a new master. Welcome aboard.

GENEALOGY: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: How do I research my family?" H. B. - Texas

RKH: Find out how to do it. Get a book on genealogy from the library. If they don't have one, a lending library will. Next, contact a family member who knows most about your family. A single letter or phone call might save you ten years work. Taking the first step is the big thing.

SAME CONFESSION: "Dear Dick: Alcoholics Anonymous and the Masons both embrace whatever god the individual confesses to be god. This could be Buddah, Krishu, or Allah. Isn't this basic Hindu belief?" K. K. - Maryland

RKH: You got it.

SECOND TRUTH: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: What is a 2nd truth lie?" A. M. - Tennessee

RKH: Preachers used to first state the Law, and second,

read a parable from the Bible to illustrate. Today, "politically correct" preachers omit the first part - the Law, and read the 2nd part - a parable, sometimes from the Bible. Without the Law, most parables can mean whatever the preacher says it means. This is a 2nd truth lie.

RIGHT WING: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: It is my opinion that there will never be a merging of interest between the political right wing and the religious right wing in this country. The political right wing has no new ideas. Those they do have will put the country right back in the same trouble it is in today." F. D. - Wisconsin

RKH: I agree. The political right wing's lack of imagination will keep the existing monolithic organization with themselves as its kings. That's what we are fighting against now. I sympathize with "national socialism" only as so far as to agree that being ruled by our own people is better than being ruled by aliens. But, that's is as far as I am willing to go. Today's right-wing would replace today's socialist governments with themselves. On the other hand, the religious right wishes to dismantle the entire socialist empire down to the Biblical self- sufficient freehold farm with every man a king and a priest.

INSPIRED BOOKS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Who selected the books of the Bible to be 'inspired.'?" W. W. - Oregon

RKH: The same ones who issue "safe-conduct" passes to wolves to enter sheepfolds to eat sheep.

CONTROVERSY: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: The fact that Christians will bicker over the Sabbath is ridiculous. I believe it reveals apostate Christianity. No one can make me believe that God would have us expending our energies on such

things. There are also controversies over Feast Days, Sacred Name, Baptism, etc. ad nauseam. This division and schism in the household of God is against his WORD!

"Our women and girls are being raped on our streets, our nation is being plundered by thieves, aliens rule our land, and perverts claim to represent the WORD of God - HOW can such divisions be at issue with our people.

"These things are rituals. They are good only in that they are symbolic of higher things. They are a 'confirmation.' Even John the Baptist said that baptism was nothing compared to Christ's Baptism (Matt 3:11-12). That Baptism takes place in your mind. Or, what of the "sacred name." He is called many names. The point is, He doesn't care what you call Him - He only wants us to follow his commandments (Matt 12:46-50).

"I agree with you - any Sabbath is fine as long as we worship Him in truth. Hair splitting is a luxury to be enjoyed by a nation living under God's Laws. This one isn't.

"It is our job as Christians to Witness to the Truth. If anyone out there is not doing something - anything - each day, or at least each week to awaken our people, then he is a phony Christian and a no good son of God. It's time we put away the divisions and schisms, and put on the Word of God." David Tate. Youngest Member of "The Order" - Missouri.

AIDS: "Dick: Saw an AIDS case of 'brain syphilis.' Things are now getting like the 'old times' in medicine prior to penicillin." MD - Florida

UNFILTERED NEWS

RUSHDIE TRANSLATOR KILLED: "AP Tokyo - A professor who translated Salman Rushdie's 'The Satanic

Verses' into Japanese was found stabbed to death yesterday, nine days after the novel's Italian translator was attacked in Milan." *The Researcher*, p.2,

---

BLIND LEADERS: "When asked if they believed that the Scriptures are the inspired and inerrant Word of God in faith, history, and secular matters: 95% of Epicopalian (ministers) said 'no,' 87% of Methodists said 'No,' 82% of Presbyterians said 'No,' 77% of American Lutherans siad 'No,' 67% of American Baptists said 'No." *The Gideon* p. 13, Jan 1994

RHK: The Gideons, the most devout and sacrificing of all Christian organizations, complain about preacher disbelief, but, they themselves create an impossible paradox by using the command, *"Go ye therefore and teach all nations." Math 28:18* , as God's command to scatter his WORD indiscriminately among all and sundry when God also expressly said: *"Go not into the way of the Gentiles, and into any city of the Samaritans enter ye not. But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Math 10:5* If the Gideons, Christendom's self-sacrificing elite, can't make the scriptures harmonize[4] how can they expect to deal with apostate preachers who are nothing but walking paradoxes.

PATRIOT: "In the beginning of a change, the patriot is a scarce man and brave, hated and scorned. When his cause succeeds however, the timid join him, for then it costs nothing to be a patriot." *Mark Twain*

---

4 *"God is not a man that he should lie." Num 23:19, "The scripture cannot be broken." John 10:35, "I am the Lord, I change not." Mal 3:6, "Jesus Christ the same yesterday, today, & forever." Heb 13:8*

ALTERNATE LIFESTYLE: "Andrei Chikatilo was convicted of murdering and eating parts of 21 boys, 17 women, and 14girls; Jeffery Dahmer killed 17 young men and boys and also ate their body parts. Besides these gruesome tragedies, facts show that the top six US male serial killers were all homosexuals: Donald Harvey claimed 37 victims in Kentucky; John Wayne Gacy raped and killed 33 boys in Chicago, burying them under his house; Patrick Kearney had 32 victims, cutting them into small pieces after sex and leaving them in trashbags along LA freeways; Bruce Davis molested and murdered 27 young men and boys in Illinois; A gay sex-murder- torture ring (Corli-Henley-Brooks) sent 27 Texas men and boys to their graves; Juan Corona was convicted of murdering 25 migrant workers and said he 'made love' with the corpses.

"Among women, lesbian Aileen Wuornos became the top killer last year by murdering at least seven men in Florida. This topped the lesbian nurse team of Catherine Wood and Gwen Graham, who had killed six convalescent patients in Michigan. (Violence and Homosexuality, by Dr. Paul Cameron; a supplement to the Family Research Report) Son Times Publishing, Farmers & Consumers Report, Black Bldg., Suite S2, Fargo ND 58102 Dec 1993 p.3

JAIL TIME: "The Average jail time for murders in the U.S. in 1990, 1.8 years; for rapists, 60 days; for robbers, 23 days; arsonists, 6.7 days; burglars, 4.8 days; auto thieves, 1.5 days." *National Center for Public Policy Research*, *Straight Talk*, Oct 21, 1993

HOLOCAUST: "Here are a few facts that are generally not known about the Holocaust: In 1990 the official figure of

4 million deaths at Auschwitz was officially and quietly reduced to 1.1 million. Strange as it may seem the figure of 6 million has not been adjusted accordingly in the media. Franciszak Piper, the head curator and director of the Auchwitz State Museum for the last 26 years, has admitted that the 'gas chamber' shown to tourist for 'reconstructed' after the war. None of the camps on on Germany territory - including Dachau - is recognized by historians as ever having had gas chambers ..." *Milwaukee Journal 8-13-93, The Witness, Nov., 1993*

Stranger News

JESSE JACKSON: Washington - "The Rev. Jesse Jackson was elected president of the Zionist Organization of America today and immediately announced plans to enter rabbinical school and give up chitlins for cholent .....

"... Friends of Rev. Jackson say that after speaking at a number of Jewish events in recent months about how wonderful Jews are, he was so taken with his own fervent rhetoric that he came to believe what he was saying." *The Detroit Jewish News*, p. 41, March 5, 1993.

ANTI-BLACK BIAS: "A report released last Monday by the Anti- Defamation League alleges that African Americans are the most anti-Jewish ethnic group in America. The survey ... said 37% of Black Americans fell into the survey's category of 'most anti- Semitic.' Only 17% of whites fell into this category ..." *The Philadelphia Tribune,* Dec 4, 1992.

RKH: One must remember that once before the owners of the NY banks made common cause with the Blacks. It was after the War Between The States. Shortly after 1872 the "banker-Black" alliance started wearing thin. Black national-

ism raised its head. It wanted to run the Whites out and turn the entire South into Black republics. It also wanted to seize the loot gathered by the NY banks. The NY establishment was forced to side with Southern Whites against Black nationalism in order to retain the millions of acres of prime plantation land bought at tax sales. If White Southerners would remove Blacks from power the White Southerners could have the right to rule themselves. The NY banks kept their loot. The whole story is in Hoskins' *Vigilantes Of Christendom*, "Reconstruction."[5]

Back to Table of Contents

5 *Vigilantes Of Christendom*, Hoskins, Virginia Publishing Co., PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $18/copy.

Chapter 234

THE GOTHS

"The Saxons were a German or Teutonic, that is, a Gothic or Scythian tribe."[1]. The name "Goth" means "God's people," and, the "Good People." *"They shall put my name upon the children of Israel." Num 6:27*

The words Scythian, Saxon, and Goth are interchangeable. A more recent name has been added - "German." This name was given the west Goths by the Romans.

Readers will remember the story of the Battle of the Catalonian Fields (August 1992), in which more than a million men fought, and perhaps half that number died. On one side were the invading Turkic Hun horde allied with their enemies the Ostro-Goths and others. On the Gothic side were the Visi-Goths allied with their ancient enemies - the Romans.

1 *History of the Anglo Saxons,* Sharon Turner, Bk 11, Chapter I, p. 87, London, 1852

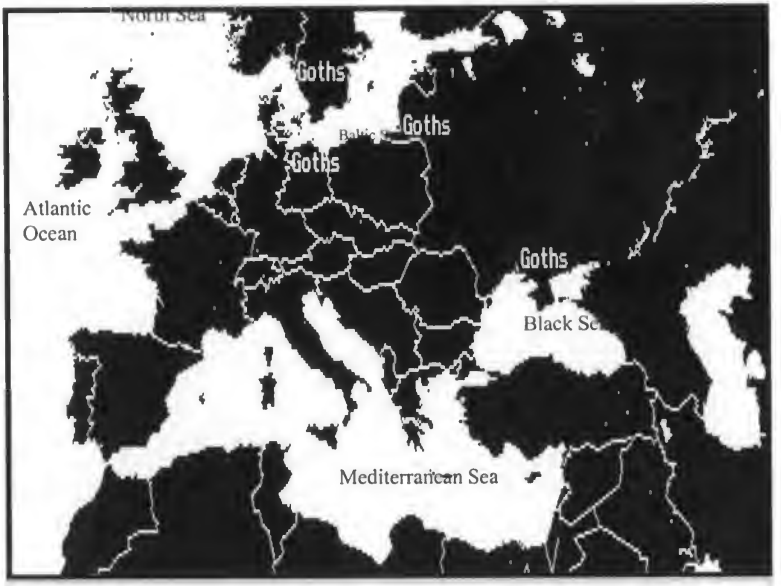


Figure 1: The Long Trip vs the Short

Leaving their overcrowded homelands in the north, the Goths used the Russian rivers to retrace the journey their ancestors had made 700 years earlier, and settled the vacant lands in the Crimea on the north side of the Black Sea.

During the years 7 B.C. to 17 A.D. the Goths first came to the attention of Roman historians as living in the area from Pomerania to W. Prussia on the Baltic Sea.[2] The reason that they moved was:

> "Overpopulation led the people to draw lots and the inhabitants thus chosen emigrated. Their wanderings are said to have taken them across southern Russia into Greece."[3]

Those chosen to move boarded "dragon ships." Instead of

2 "To this day there are numerous European regions bearing the Gothic name ... Swedish Vastergotland and Ostergotland ... as well as the island of Gotland." *History Of The Goths,* p. 23, Herwig Wolfram, Univ Cal. Press, Berkeley, 1988.

3 *Ibid.*, p.23

sailing out into the North Sea and on into the Atlantic Ocean they sailed up the Vistula River. When they could go up-river no further they drew their ships ashore and put them on wheeled cradles, and oxen dragged the ships overland to a Russian river that flowed south.

Again boarding ship, they sailed down river until they reached the Crimea - on the Black Sea. The land was rich, and vacant, so they landed, put plows into the ground and begin developing their new home. There were repeated arrivals of Goths from about 238 A.D., each group going farther afield searching for suitable land to settle. By 253 some groups had gone as far as Greece and, crossing the Black Sea, they ventured down into Asia Minor. By 268 the Gothic advance had reached the Aegean Sea - deep into the territory of the E. Roman Empire. These new arrivals were trespassing and so the Empire reacted by sending armies to enforce their territorial integrity. This led to a series of wars between the Goth nation and Rome.

The Hunnic Attack On The Goths

The Goths had been ensconced in their new homes for little more than a century when in 375 a new and lethal enemy burst into their rear.

These were Huns. The Huns had complete knowledge about the Goths, their numbers, disposition, wealth, and their method of warfare, but the Goths had never heard of the Huns before. They had received no advance notice of their arrival - no warning. There was not even knowledge that such a people existed.

The Huns arrived one morning in numbers like locusts, riding little ponies, and after launching a swarm of arrows - fiercely attacked anyone in their path. They were not like any

people the Goths had met before. They were extremely mobile and favored long-range fighting with the bow. Although quick to dispatch isolated groups with sword and lance, when they could they put captives to death in a barbaric manner.

Figure 2: The Russian River System

Sailing up the Baltic rivers as far as they could go, the Goths pulled their ships overland to nearby Russian rivers that ran south - and sailed on down to their final destinations. The Black Sea could also be reached by sailing from the North Sea south to the Rhine River. Then, sailing up the Rhine as far as possible and transferring over to the Danube and on down to the Black Sea. Both the northern and the southern river routes had been well used for hundreds of years, and are still.

The Goths had traditionally fought in the forest and on the sea. They were now living on the open steppes and had developed no way to effectively fight this new enemy whose method of war was adapted to the wide open spaces of Asia - who were fifty miles away one day - at one's doorstep the next - and thirty miles away in the opposite direction the day after. The Goths were afoot and this fearsome enemy was mounted. While Gothic infantry was formidable, the Huns would not fight unbroken infantry. They surrounded such groups and rained a torrent of arrows on them until there was

sign of disorder, upon which signal, they charged with sword and lance.

Individual Gothic homesteads and small settlements were overwhelmed and subjected to ghastly treatment by the Huns, and thousands more poured past on their way to the heartlands of the Goths.

Overnight, the Crimean Goths found themselves inundated in a sea of Huns and fighting for their very existence. Before they could mount an effective defense, half were overrun and made captive. The rest escaped by leaving everything and fleeing for their lives.

Ostrogoths

The Goths who were overrun in the years 375-377, the eastern Goths or the original East-Germans, became suzerain to the Huns and from this time on were known as "Ostrogoths." In exchange for their lives, they gave hostages to the Huns, and received "relative freedom" for agreeing to acknowledge the Huns as their masters; to fight for them when called upon, and to enforce whatever rules and policy the Huns dictated to them.

The Goths gave their word, a sacred act among the Goths, and they rendered loyal service to the Huns - even to fighting their brothers the Visigoths, who had escaped from Hun captivity.[4] Privately, however, the Ostrogoths agreed among themselves that if they ever escaped the yoke of the Huns they would never allow themselves to be made captive by them

4 *GODS LAW: "Ye shall not ... fight against your brethren the children of Israel." I Kings 12:24*

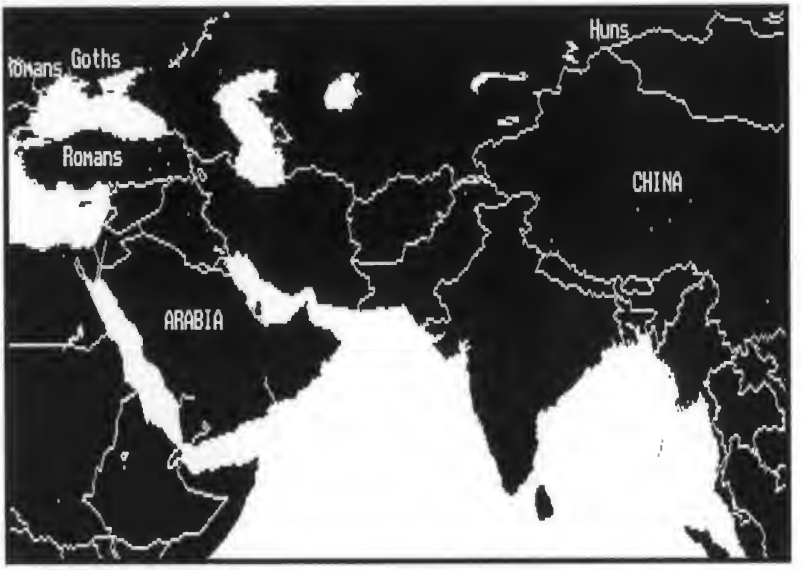


Figure 3: Hun Migration To Attack The Goths

Leaving the borders of China, the Huns migrated toward earlier prey. Marching unseen through the Mongolian deserts, north of the Iranian and Iraqi deserts, the arrived completely unannounced in the rear of the Goths, who were occupied with the Romans. The Hunnic attack was devastating.

again.[5]

The Ostrogoths were quickly instructed in the military by their conquerors. They were equipped with horses in the Hun manner, and with bows and lances. They were introduced to the mobile mounted tactics of the Huns, and to their highly developed horn-braced bow, and learned to wield it from horseback. This allowed them to effectively fight for the Huns with massed firepower that often overwhelmed the more advanced armor, tactics, and might of enemies who were

5 Informers reported this oath to the Huns, but since Goths were known to take great pride in honoring their oaths, the Huns ignored the report. Of course, honoring an oath to a lawless people, an oath that violates the Law *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15*, effectively prevented effective resistance to their oppressors.

comparatively immobile.

Visigoths

There was an instant transformation in the escaping Goths' method of warfare and civilization. From an agricultural nation rooted to the soil, they became a mobile nation at war. Farms vanished. Every man, woman, and child became a

Figure 4: The Hunnic Conquest Of The Crimea:
The Huns overwhelmed the east Goths (Ostrogoths) and forced them to fight for the Huns. This combined enemy forced the west-Goths (Visgoths) across the Danube and into conflict with the Romans who failed to fulfill their promise to provide food.

member of their mobile army. Adopting the Hun horse, wagon, lance, and most of his tactics - they became devoted practitioners of what worked for the Huns. They improved certain of their new adaptations to give them an edge - to stay a jump ahead of their fearsome enemy. Metal plates were sewn to their leather armor to help turn Hun arrows. Long-lances were adapted to outreach shorter Hun lances. To

counter the Hun "open order" attack - they adopted the tactic of mass- attack designed to run over the enemy not nimble enough to get out of their way.

Part of the mounted Goths dismounted to fight behind wagons or to become infantry stationed behind hedgerows of spears. While waiting for a chance to use their spears and swords they doubled as archers, while protecting themselves by shields to make the Hun mounted archery less effective. Thus, the infantry protected the wagons, the wagons protected the cavalry, and the cavalry protected the infantry. Both mounted infantry and cavalry soon matched the Huns in long marches.

The Danube - Gateway To The West

The Danube River was the boundary that protected Rome's eastern empire. Most of the land on the Roman side of the Danube lay vacant because Roman tax collectors had long before foreclosed the Roman farmers and had driven them from the land. The Visigoths offered their service as warriors to guard the Danube defenses against the advancing Huns in exchange for the right to settle and farm this vacant land. Of course, they needed food until the first crops came in.

This was agreeable to the Roman leaders who were forever short of soldiers, so they agreed to allow the Goths to cross the river and settle. They also agreed to feed them until their first crops came in the following year. Funds were allocated for this purpose and given to Roman officials to buy food. But, instead of buying food, these Imperial officers embezzled the funds for their own purposes, leaving the Goths to

starve.[6]

Adrianople - 378

The Visigoths had given their word. They were trying to live up to it, but the Romans were not living up to their part of the contract - to bring food. The Visigoths were starving. They waited as long as they could and so they requisitioned food from the Roman countryside to stay alive. They were joined in this looting by scattered groups of kinsmen Ostrogoths, and independent groups of Huns and Alani who had found the Visigoth passage across the Danube and had followed them. The Visigoths were now at war with the Romans.

The Goths could not re-cross the Danube - the Huns were waiting for them. They could not stay where they were - there was no food. So, they loaded their women and children in wagons and continued in the direction of Constantinople, the capitol of the Eastern Empire, eating up the countryside as they went.

To meet this invasion the Empire fielded an army and marched to meet the Visigoths. The two armies met on August 9, 378 west of Constantinople, at a town called Adrianople.

The Romans deployed their incomparable legions, and opened the battle with the *barritus*, the ancient German warrior battle song. The song began quietly and gradually swelled to a thundering roar, which revealed just how German the Roman troops really were. They then commenced their irresistible advance against the Visigoths and their allies.

The Visigoths also sang their war song in praise of their

6 *The World Of The Huns.* Otto J. Maenchen-Hefew, p. 470, Univ Cal Press, LA 1973

ancestor's exploits.[7] They had circled their wagons, stationed infantry to defend the gaps between the wagons, and waited. The Roman infantry reached the wall of wagons and hesitated - seeing no way of entry. While their efforts were concentrated against the wagons, Visigoth heavy cavalry rode from behind the wagons, charged the Roman cavalry armed with short javelins, and rode right over it. They then instantly reversed field and smashed into the Roman right flank, rolling it up. One Gothic regiment detached itself from the battle and circled behind the Roman lines to fall on the Roman left flank which it also rolled up. This was the first time in history that a Roman legion had been assaulted by mounted Gothic heavy cavalry armed with long lances that were pushed through infantry formations by the weight of charging horses. It was also the first charge of mounted Western chivalry that began the thousand-year reign of the mounted Christian knight.

With the lines shattered, the Visigoth infantry sallied forth from their wagon fortresses into the broken Roman lines. The battle degenerated into a massacre. Among the dead were the Roman emperor and 35 of his high ranking officers. Only the badly mauled Roman cavalry and less than 1/3 of the infantry survived. The Visigoths had shattered the defenses of the Roman empire - and in the process opened the door wide for the following Huns.

Influx Of Goths & Germans Into Rome.

The invading Goths settled Northern Italy, France, and Spain. The Germans also settled in Northern Italy, France,

7 The Trojans and the Greeks of Xenephen's "10 thousand" did the same before battle.

and parts of the Balkans. One thing not noted by historians is that the Germans and the Goths were different branches of the same people. One could call the Goths the early "East Germans" and those from Germany - the early "West Germans."

River Travel & Viking Ships

From time immemorial the Goths traveled and traded on the Russian and European rivers. Their ships are described as flat bottomed with figures at the bow and stern, and large enough to transport 25 or 30 men. This is the description of a Viking ship! The Viking ship was born on the rivers of Russia where shallow draft flat-bottomed boats were an absolute necessity. The exploits of the later Vikings were due more to the intrepid men than the flat- bottomed river boats that they sailed.

Genesis

Where did these river people come from? This seldom-asked question is answered in II Esdras 13:39-45:

> *"The 10 tribes, which were carried away prisoners out of their own land ... whom Salmanasar the king of Assyria led away captive ... They took this counsel among themselves, that they would leave the multitude of the heathen, and go forth into a further country, where never mankind dwelt, That they might there keep their statutes, which they never kept in their own land. And they entered into Euphrates by the narrow passages of the river. ... For through that country there was a great way to go, namely of a year and a half:*[8]

II Esdras quoted above is in the Apocrypha - one of the 10 books removed from the KJ Bible in 1825. It is little wonder that people know so little about themselves.

Josephus wrote the following only 300-400 years before the Goths arrived on the stage of history:

> *"There are but two tribes in Asia and Europe subject to the Romans, while the 10 tribes are beyond Euphrates till now and are an immense multitude." Josephus, Antiquities 10, 5, 2.*

The two captive tribes mentioned must have been the Israelites in Palestine and the people of Britain and Gaul subject to the Romans. The 10 tribes beyond the Euphrates are obviously the Scythian-Saxon-Goths. There was only one other large group of people in that region who were called "Sarmations" whom we believe to be the ancestors of the Slavs.

River Highways

Look closely at the map of the Black Sea on p. 2. The great river flowing in from the west is the Danube. One could sail up that river as far as he could, hike 30 miles over to the Rhine River, and said down to the North Sea, and save hundreds of miles of dangerous ocean travel. This was done on a regular basis. The Romans were forced to keep a large fleet on the Danube to stop this river traffic.

River Fork Trading Posts

The Russian rivers were the same. One would sail up a

---

8 Traveling only 8 miles a day, 1641 miles could have been covered in a year and a half, and Israel's captivity took place 700 years before Christ.

river as far as possible, put his ship on cradles and have oxen pull it a few miles to a river flowing in the opposite direction, and sail on down to the final destination. This travel had been going on for centuries.

Wherever two rivers came together one found a trading post. These trading posts in time grew into villages and towns. They too had been there for centuries. Gothland, early Gotland, or later Russland or Russia, was a series of towns and trading posts scattered alongside rivers all over the immense land area of Russia.

Goth-Slav Relationship

The Slav-Goth, or Slav-Russ, relationship is ancient. Respect has always been rendered between the two - and a reluctance to push differences to the point of confrontation if at all possible. While the Goths settled on farms and villages located on the Russian rivers, the Slavs migrated over the endless steppes, seldom coming in contact with Goth settlements - unless there was a reason to.

Slavs have many admirable qualities, but self-discipline is not one of them. When they drink they tend to drink too much, when they fight their fights can degenerate into massacres. When they rule, they are often oppressive. This lack of organization tended to make them easy prey for roving Turkic nomads who captured Slavs as slaves - which gave them their name - "Slav."

In time, many of the weaker bands sought protection from their more aggressive fellows and Turkic raiders by placing themselves under the protection of the Goths. This was the basis of the ancient Goth-Slav alliance. The Turk was the common enemy.

Vikings

The Russian rivers were Gothic highways. There were few men living on the Baltic in the far north who had not made the voyage to the Black Sea. Those living in the Baltic traveled out to the North Sea and up the rivers deep into the heart of Germany. The Romans named them - "Germans."[9]

These Gothic-Germans in the north heard about vacant land in France, Spain, and Italy, and their younger sons journied to take possession. Roman armies were paid to protect these vacant lands for their absentee landlords. These armies were a nuisance and were looked on in the same way American settlers looked on the American Indians who stood in the way of gaining land for their own - just obstacles to be overcome.

By this time the Roman Empire was a hollow shell. There were no Romans left and soldiers were scarce. Many of these would-be Germans settlers found it more profitable to serve in the Roman armies. It was these "western-Goth" soldiers, or "Germans," who faced the Eastern-Goths, or "Ostrogoths," at the battle of Adrianople. Each sang their ancient war songs of their same ancestors.[10] The Roman Empire was a land-corporation ruled by ever-changing laws, state-religion, judges,

9 Thus, another name was added to describe the same people: "Goth," "Saxon," "Scythian," "Russ," "Saxons from Angleland" - "Anglo-Saxons," the "Saxons from Jutland" - or "Jutes."

10 *GOD'S LAW: "Ye shall not ... fight against your brethren the children of Israel." I Kings 12:24 "Thou shalt not avenge, nor bear any grudge against the children of thy people." Lev 19:18. "Blessed is the man who does not direct his heart with malice against any man." Enoch 44:3. Yankee and Southern Saxons may not fight. British and S. African Saxons may not fight. German, Danish, Australian, or Swedish Saxons many not fight. It is the law. EXCEPTION: "When any persons would compel us to break our laws, then it is that we choose to go to war." Josephus, Against Apion* 2:38. He who would require us to break God's law is the enemy.

and mercenary soldiers. The people who had made it had long vanished. Its rulers were administrators who did the hiring, firing, leasing, buying and selling, and levying of taxes. It had devoured most of its own people and managed vast vacant provinces - which is what corporations do in time...

Later, other Goths took their flat-bottomed river boats with carved animal figures at the bow and stern and went "a'roving" into the Atlantic and Mediterranean - they had gone "a'viking" in the Norse tongue. This added still another name to the long list of Gothic names - "Viking."

Hanse

Still later, the Roman religious-political system spread into the north Gothic counties and took the people's land. All land now belonged to the Roman religious corporation called the Roman Catholic Church.

Dispossessed farmers went to seaside villages. These villages grew into cities. These cities built walls and defied the rule of local princes and kings who policed provinces and collected taxes and tithes as part of their fief obligations to the Catholic Church landlord. These cities also built ships which traded with other independent cities inhabited by the descendants of these dispossessed Gothic-Saxon farmers. These ships were armed and powerful. In time many of these cities combined into an organization called the "Hanse." They formed an early monopoly to oppose the "Holy Roman Empire" and the political/economic rule of the Catholic Church. They were so successful in what they did that it is said that the price of bread remained the same for 3 centuries in the Hanseatic League.

The League included cities in Russia, Denmark, Sweden, Norway, Germany, England, Holland, and France. An injury

to the ships or trade of one was considered as an injury to all. They fought and won wars with some of the greatest of the European powers. Their leaders met periodically on the Island of Gottland in the Baltic Sea, and their Hanse was the most important economic power for centuries. It was not until the power of individual states grew greater than the confederation of Hanse cities that the organization declined in power and then vanished.

Hitler's Living Space - Russia

The Gothic-Russ, allied with Slavs, fought Turkic Islamic invaders almost continuously from the time of the Crusades until 1917. This alliance gradually drove Turk rule from Russia and regained the land that had been lost.

In the process, several Turkic tribes were overrun - former invaders who had moved in and settled on Gothic-Slavic land. These conquered Turks were treated as they had treated others. This heavy-handed treatment kindled smoldering fires of hatred.[11]

Other conquered Turks, aided by kinsmen usury-bankers in the West, made alliances with disaffected Russian-Slavs to overthrow the Gothic-Russ. In 1917, they launched a successful revolution. The Goths, with few exceptions, were exterminated by the millions from the land they had occupied for thousands of years. The Slavs were left with a new master who had always hated them.

Gothic-Russ refugees brought sad tales of disaster to the German West. It was inevitable that a Western German-Goth

11 The southern Turkic provinces are presently attempting to withdraw completely from Slavic Russia to join the Islamic confederacy.

crusade would be made to reinstate the Gothic-Russ refugees into their ancient homeland. It would also provide a home for the surplus Goth populations living in central Europe. This German-Goth crusade to the east was crushed by a Turkic-led western confederation of Gothic states. By way of punishment additional land was taken from the German and Austrian Goths and tribute has been exacted for 50 years.

Now, after a rule of 3/4 of a century, there is nothing but ruin left in Slav-Russia. The Turkic nomads are leaving. They are abandoning the land and moving on - leaving shambles behind them. Democratically "media-selected" Slav and Turk administrators are attempting to rule without traditional Gothic direction. The result is predictable.

Summary

"God's people" have eternally been told to flee their nemisis. Adam was instructed to flee Satan; Able - Cain, Jacob - Essau, the sheep - the wolf, the Christian - the Turk. Now there is no place left to flee to. This is not the fault of the Turk. God told his people not to deal with strangers.[12] The fed wolf never leaves the sheepfold. The enemy is not the wolf - it is the disobedient among God's own people who feed the wolf.

For many years disobedient Goths have misled their own people for gold. The teachers, the preachers, and the political leaders. "Goths" are not cities to rule; counties, states, and nation franchises to sell to the highest bidder. We are not

12 GOD'S LAW: **"And ye shall make no league with the inhabitants of this land." Judges 2:2. "Thou shall make no covenant with them...they shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21-24. "If thou hast stricken thy hand with a stranger, thou are snared." Pr 6:1,2**

someone's property. We have been appointed Kings and Priests by our God[13] and we fully intend to take our rightful place. We know who we are - where we came from - and where we are going.

We are children of the Goth-Saxon-Sythian peoples of the Russian and European rivers. Our forebears settled Russia, Italy, Scandinavia, Germany, Britain, France, Spain, America, South Africa, and Australia. They are known by many names including "Indo-European" and "Caucasian" - the mountain chain which contains the narrow doorway called the "Pass Of Alexander," through which they escaped from Assyrian captivity almost 3000 years ago. Names and peoples change, but "God's people" are still known by the three proofs of Israel.[14]

God did not bestow his name - "Goth" - without reason. He also named his people "Israel" so that they would have his "power of attorney."[15]

Take note: The Saxon "white horse" is his sign, the "three proofs" his identification, and the WORD his King of kings and his authorization. His enemy are those who disobey.

Today is the day of the GOTH!

---

13 GOD'S LAW: *"Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father." Rev 1:5-6*

14 (1) God's name - CHRISTIANS - **"They shall put my name upon the children of Israel." Num 6:27** (2) Isaac's name, SONS OF ISAAC - ISAACSONS - SAXONS, **"In Isaac shall thy name be called." Romans 9:7**, and (3) Adamic descent. "Man" in *Strong's Concordance* is the Hebrew "Adam". "Adam" means to "blush red". "Show blood in the face." Genuine Israelites can produce all three proofs. "CHRISTIAN"- "SAXON"-"MAN".

15 Israel - Heb: Yisrâ'êl - "He will rule as God ... also his posterity." *Strong's Concordance*

LETTERS

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: What reason does the establishment have for allowing the mass immigration of strangers?" M. G. - Mississippi

RKH: Read what *"The Decline & Fall of The Roman Empire*, p 273, has to say about what happened in Alexandria: "The lucrative trade of Arabia and India flowed through the port of Alexandria to the capitol and provinces of the empire. ... But the people of Alexandria, a various mixture of nations, united the vanity and inconstancy of the Greeks with the superstition and obstinacy of the Egyptians. The most trifling occasion, a transient scarcity of precedence in the public baths, or a religious dispute, were at any time sufficient to kindle a sedition among that vast multitude, whose resentments were furious and implacable. After ... the authority of the laws were relaxed, the Alexandrians abandoned themselves to the ungoverned rage of their passions, and their unhappy country was the theatre of a civil war, which continued (with a few short and suspicious truces) above 12 years. ... Every street was polluted with blood, every building of strength converted into a citadel; nor did the tumults subside, till a considerable part of Alexandria was irretrievably ruined." (footnote: "This long and terrible sedition was first occasioned by a dispute between a soldier and a townsman about a pair of shoes."

Different people have different gods. Different gods demand that their followers obey their laws which may conflict with the laws of another god. A powerful third party ruler must then judge between them. The average merchant supports such an all powerful ruler so that he may continue to trade and transact business. Nothing has changed. Today's

establishment encourages aliens and their gods to enter our land to create chaos so that the establishment will be "legally" authorized the power to judge between the gods. The waves of immigrant aliens give the establishment the power of a god on earth. Hail Caesar!

PRISONER: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: The Texas prison sytem is one of only 4 remaining correctional systems in the US which refuses to pay its prisoners a wage for forced labor. Nevertheless where there is a will there is a way. Enclosed is $6.09 in stamps from a group of us. Would like *The Apocrypha, Lost Books of the Bible, War Cycles/Peace Cycles, Josephus, Jubilees, Jefferson Bible, and Red Book.* Thank our free-world kinsmen for us. Reading your *Vigilantes* brought me back to Christianity." M. B. - Texas

---

BYRON DE LA BECKWITH - MARTYR: Byron de la Beckwith, 73, twice acquitted in the 30 year old slaying of NAACP extremist Medgar Evers, was railroaded by a MIXED RACE JURY - IN A THIRD TRIAL. He was given life imprisonment. This travesty of justice was unlawful on at least two major counts. The choice of jury violated one: *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15.* Trying an event 30 years old is the second: *"Let judgment be executed speedily." Ezra 7:26.* Byron de la Beckwith is known to be a Christian gentleman, who, along with his wife, has endured a continuing 30 year persecution, and through it all has praised God. History will remember him when the roll is called, and those guilty of violating the GOD'S LAW will stand in the docket and answer for their crimes.

PHARISEE: "Dear Richard: Bible advocates must understand that the 'spirit of the Pharisees' can be not so much

meticulous law keeping, as rather going to great lengths and using long winded explanations to circumvent law abiding attitudes and conduct." K. R. - Oklahoma

---

DAVID TATE: David Tate, youngest member of "The Order," was interviewed for an article. When asked "What is your advice to the people outside of prison? He replied:

"Do Something, anything! Just do not sit idle. There are those who would follow the example of The Order, that is not my advice, nor do I disagree with such action. But, I will say this: once you've crossed the line, you cannot turn back. You must leave family and friends, you cannot work with an above-ground organization. You are committed for life. Period." David Tate w/155209, Potosi Corr Center, Rt 2 Box 2222, Mineral Point, MO 63660.

RKH: The representative form of government allows one to build a political, social, or religious platform and to expound his ideas. Every effort should be made to win others to your cause and to push your philosophy in this manner. It is the peaceful way. Even the present marxist government agrees that it is still legal to do this. The other way is the hard way. Strife, once started, runs its course. It is easier to start than stop. *"The beginning of strife is as when one letteth out water: therefore leave off contention." Pr 17:14.* If God decrees strife - nothing can stop it. Ruby Ridge and Waco were deliberate efforts to trigger premature resistance from American patriots so that they could be crushed. But, in spite of provocations, every peaceful method should be tried first.

ORGANIZATION: "Hi Dick: The earliest reference to the pyramidal structure that Republics embody seems to be in the Biblical reference of 'leaders of tens, leaders of 50s, leaders

of 100s, leaders of 1000s." The ancient base unit in Israel was ten families. In a true Republic those ten families would pick one of their members to sit in a higher level in a group of similar size. Each group on that level would pick one member to sit at the next higher level, and so forth. It would only take five or six levels in America to get to the White House." T. R. - Wyoming

---

PRISONER EATING: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: How should prisoners go about 'not eating' food prepared by 'strangers,' as our culinary workers are a mixed lot? 90% of the things we get have a "K" on them, guaranteeing that an edomite blessed them. So, do we starve, or eat what we are not allowed to eat." S. - Nevada

RKH: This problem of being forced to do that which was against God's will existed in an earlier age. This was their solution:

"In case one of their own blood ... should attempt to confound or dissolve their constitution of government (God's Laws), they should take vengeance on them, both all in general, and each person in particular ... that if they were not able to take such vengeance, they should still demonstrate that what was done was contrary to their wills. So the multitude bound themselves by oath to do so." Josephus, Antiquities 4:8:45

The establishment does not allow you to take vengeance, either individually or together. Therefore, following the above rule, a simple protest that what is being done is against your will should be acceptable in God's eyes. Of course, when Christians take back their country - God's Law will be on the lips of all the faithful.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 235

Irresistible Separation

Farrakhan's Discovery

Farrakhan's Black Muslims are being castigated by the establishment press.

The reason - they discovered a secret - a secret they related in a book published by their own Nation of Islam. It is called *"The Secret Relationship Between Blacks and Jews"*. This book quotes Jewish sources to show that Jewish merchants were a prime mover of the African slave trade. Blacks don't like that.

The Black Muslims, with this information, have the potential to destroy the long-time Black/Jewish alliance. All that's needed is for Blacks to start believing that they are patsies. If this should happen the entire political situation in America could unravel overnight.

To avoid discussing the facts, damage control agents of the ADL are attempting to discredit Nation of Islam publishers by attacking their spokesmen. A discredited spokesman can help discredit the offending book.

The ADL smear media is fed quotes and background in a *NY Times* ad. The *NY Times* acts as a bulletin board for smear material to be used against anyone.

Developing the Smear

A spy for the ADL crashed a private Nation of Islam meeting at a local college last year. Blacks are easy targets. Many are notorious loud-mouths. Their boasts are "extreme". When they think they aren't being heard, they can be very extreme. Following are excerpts, out of sequence, from a transcript of remarks made by Khalid Abdul Mohammed, at Kean Collegiate, NJ, 11-29-93, contained in the ADL ad printed in the *New York Times* Sunday Jan 15, 1994.

Private Black Talk

> "Who are the slumlords in the black community? The so-called Jew ... Who is it sucking our blood in the black community? ... A white impostor Arab and a white impostor Jew. Right in the black community, sucking our blood on a consistent basis. The sell us pork and they don't even eat it themselves. A meat case full of rotten pork meat, and the impostor Arab and the impostor white Jew, neither of them eat it themselves. As wall full of liquor keeping our people drunk and out of their head, and filled with the swill of the swine affecting their minds. They're the blood suckers of the black nation and the black community. ...
>
> * * *

"The Jews have sold us,[1] the so-called Jews have sold us, ve (sic) ve, ve suffer like you, ve. Ve, ve, ve marched with Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr., ve. Ve, ve were in Selma, Alabama ve. Ve were in Montgomery, Alabama, ve. Ve were on the front line of the civil rights marches. Ve have always supported you. But let's take a look at it. The Jews, the so-called Jews,[2] what they actually done, brothers and sisters, is used us as cannon fodder.[3]

* * *

This same speaker made it easy for the ADL. He also spoke against Whites - even if it was in private. The prominent disclosure of these private talks was calculated to turn Whites against the offending Black separatists.

"We don't owe the white man nothin' in South Africa. He's killed millions of our women, our children, our babies, our elders. We don't owe him nothing in South Africa. If we want to be merciful at all, when we gain enough power from God Almighty to take our freedom and independence from him, we give him 24

---

1 Farrakhan, to try to appease his attackers, first removed the speaker as spokesman, but then defended the "truth of his talk" by consistently referring to the book he held in his hand - **The Secret Relationship Between Blacks and Jews**. The book documents from Jewish sources the leading participation of Jews in the African slave trade.

2 Blacks have also recently learned from their spiritual cousins in Palestine that most Jews, perhaps 98% of them, are not descended from the ancient Hebrews, but are descended of 9th century Chazar Turks who converted from animism and Islam to Judaism. See **War Cycles / Peace Cycles**, p. 81, Hoskins, POB 997, Lynchburg, vA 24505

3 From the **Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith** release, 823 United Nations Plaza, New York, NY 10017 printed in the **NY Time. The Anti-Defamation League** is an organization of Jewish merchants whose objective is to protect their trade interests by attacking separatists as anti-Semitic. The ADL has labeled many Jews "anti-semitic." Louis Farrakhan says: "Anyone whom the Jews don't like is anti-semitic."

hours to get out of town, by sundown. That's all. If he won't get out of town by sundown, we kill everything white that ain't right (inaudible) in South Africa. We kill the women, we kill the children, we kill the babies. We kill the blind, we kill the crippled (inaudible), we kill 'em all. We kill the fagot, we kill the lesbian, we kill them all. You say why kill the babies in South Africa? because they gonna grow up up day to oppress your babies, so we kill the babies. Why kill the women? They, they ... because they lay on their back. They are the military or the army's manufacturing center. They lay on their back and reinforcements roll out from between their legs. So we kill the women too. You'll kill the elders too? Kill the old ones too. Goddamit, they in a wheelchair, push 'em off a cliff in Cape Town. Push 'em off a cliff in Cape Town, or Johannesburg, or (inaudible), or Port Sheppston, or Durban, how the hell you think they got old. The old oppressing black people. I said kill the blind, kill the crippled, kill the crazy. Goddamit, and when you get through killing 'em all, go to the goddam graveyard and dig up the grave and kill em, goddam, again. 'Cause they didn't died hard enough. They didn't die hard enough. And if you've killed 'em all and you don't have the strength to dig 'em up, then take your gun and shoot in the goddam grave. Kill 'em again. Kill 'em again. Kill 'em again, 'cause they didn't die hard enough.

Where does this Muslim get the authority to talk this way? He is unlawful according to Christians and Jews. But, this speaker was not a Christian or a Jew, he was a Mohammedan. He was obeying Allah according to the Koran which clearly teaches:

(1) "Slay the idolaters where you find them. Arrest them, besiege them, and lie in ambush everywhere for them." Repentance 9:5: (2)

"Make war on them: Allah will chastise them through you and humble them." Repentance 9:14: (3) "Fight against such of those to whom the scriptures were given as believe neither in Allah nor the Last Day ... and do not embrace the true faith." Repentance 9:29: (3) "Whether unarmed or well-equipped, march on and fight for the cause of Allah, with your wealth and your persons." Repentance 9:41: (4) "Make war on the unbelievers and the hypocrites and deal rigorously with them." Repentance 9:73; (4) "Believe in Allah and fight with His apostle." Repentance 9:96.[4]

Islam punishes those offending Allah when the offenders are present (integrated) and can be punished. Separatists in other lands are traditionally ignored.

Black's Gods Demand Separatism

Can the recent shootings of Whites by a Black gunman walking though a railroad car be blamed on Islamic teachings? Are the Florida drive-by shootings a copy of Egypt's war against their surrogate rulers, whom the Koran brands unlawful because they would embrace the infidel? Statistics show that 9 out of 10 interracial attacks are Black on White. Can these attacks be blamed on the teachings of gods? Are these acts basically religious?

What about the massacre of Whites in Hati? Both witch doctors and Catholic priests who accompanied them blessed the Blacks who removed the eyes of captive Whites with cork screws.[5] Neither were Mohammedan.

Kris Hanni, the assassinated S. African Black whose hands were stained with the blood of countless White victims, was a good Catholic. He was given a Catholic funeral and buried

4 **The Koran,** VPC, POB 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $13/copy

5 Story in **Vigilantes of Christendom**, Hoskins, VPC , POB 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $18/copy

in holy ground. His blood acts did not offend the god he obeyed. His "christian" was not the Christian WORD of the Whites. Kris Hani's god was the enemy of the Christian God.

The two-edged Sword

One must clearly understand, what is unLawful to the WORD of the Christian - is often completely lawful to others. Different peoples have different gods.[6] A problem arises when one integrates different peoples whose gods demand different standards of conduct.

Jew Obeys His God And Massacres Arabs

Dr. Baruch Goldstein, a member of the Israeli Kach party, entered a mosque and shot down 39 Palestinians who were on their knees praying to Allah. The enraged Islamic worshipers beat him to death, but not before Goldstein carefully emptied one magazine, reloaded, and coolly fired off another. Other Jewish soldiers arrived and they too, proceeded to shoot down Arabs. It was a slaughter house.

The newspaper article concluded: "Goldstein was a disciple of the late Rabbi Meir Kahane, who preached violence against Arabs and their expulsion from Israel. Goldstein and his wife Miriam were married in 1982 by Kahane." *News & Advance*, p 2A, March 5, 1994.

Rabbi Kahane & His Backers

Rabbi Kahane always fascinated me. He was a brash,

---

6 **GOD'S LAW: "No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hod to the one, and despise the other." Matt. 6:24**

gutsy, loudmouth - a Jewish separatist - a Zionist. It is difficult being a Zionist. Their big brothers have tied a money string to them.

Wealthy Jewish merchants financed the Zionist dream of having their own homeland. It was something the merchants could do and turn a profit while doing it. Any place in the world would for the homeland - S. America, Africa, Asia - any place. The Jewish merchants financed the deal and chose Palestine. The British agreed that in exchange for bringing America into WWI that they would give Palestine to the Jews. It was called the Balfore Agreement.

There were two parties to this Jewish Palestine enterprise. The financiers and the colonists. Each had his own agenda. The colonists' agenda was to gain the whole of the old Davidic Kingdom in which to practice their separatism. Their financiers' agenda was to use the colonist' invasion as a wedge to unsettle the political and trade arrangements in the Near East.

It was here that the two parted ways. Once the Zionists reached the objectives set by their backers, they were put on short money-rations. They were supposed to step aside and let their merchant backers work their end of the deal. This money flow crisis forced the colonists, and their worldwide Zionist supporter, to turn the untenable Holocaust into a religious belief that required continued reparations from Germany and increased subsidies from the United States. Without this income Jewish-occupied Palestine could not survive. Even with this income Jewish Palestine hangs by a thread.

Kahane Center Stage

Things went too far. Meir Kahane formed the *Jewish Defense League*.. It was radical to the core. It went around

setting off bombs and leaving bodies in their wake. People were afraid of them.

Why the mayhem and all the spotlight publicity? The answer was simple. Zionism needed more settlers in Palestine if the invasion was to push beyond its present borders.

There were two ways to get settlers: idealism and fear. The idealistic Jews were already there living on Arab land in armed settlements in the middle of a sea of hostile Muslims. The bulk of the Jews back in America were living the "good life" in peace and security. The blood, bombings, and carnage left by the JDL were certain to generate an anti-semitic backlash among Americans in time.

The ADL-JDL media types were paid to crow "latent anti-semitism." It scares the devil out of the average Jew. Kahane honed the Jewish fear factor to a fine science. It was certain to generate colonists from among American Jewry ready to emigrate to Palestine. The friendly media gave Kahane prominent coverage.

Zionist groups across America gave Kahane a stage from which to speak. He was much sought after. He also wrote a book that many "stay at home types" wished he had not written.[7]

To change reluctant American couch-potato Jews into more proper aggressive separatists, he told them, *"So long as one gentile lives opposite one Jew, the possibility of a Holocaust remains." p. 5:* To the Jewish merchants who refused

7 **Story Of The Jewish Defense League.** It's out of print now, purposely I think, but a gem if you can find an old copy. Kahane knew the hidden agendas. He knew the difference between his own Zionists and the establishment backers. He also was a master in manipulating both. He wrote about what he was doing and what he planned to do. It's all there.

to discuss religion or politics because it was bad for business, he threatened: *"Silence on any issue is usually a mask for impotence or unwillingness to act." p.14.*

He told them, "*Precisely because my own feelings about the inevitable fate of the Jew in America were so clear, I wanted to do all in my power to persuade the American Jew to aliyah (in- gather) and have the JDL work for it." p. 231.* What was he talking about?

Let It All Hang Out

Kahane's masterpiece was perhaps his speech given at the Central Hotel in Jerusalem, in December 1971. It was given to a standing- room-only crowd of over 600. In this speech the master of manipulation predicted the inevitable destruction of Jews in America:

> "The World Zionist Congress ... (should) place upon the agenda a resolution calling for an emergency conference of American Jewish communities and organizations both to plan a massive, organized propaganda campaign for explaining the threat to the American Jewish future, and to plan for a practical mass aliyah to the Land of Israel ... and bring over the Jews and his property. ..."

That was precisely what his super wealthy banker backers did not want - they had other irons in the fire. Their own people in power in Palestine had been told to wind things down. The did not want to be dragged into a never ending Arab "Holy War" costing unlimited amounts of treasure and lives. They had planned exactly how far they wanted to push the Arabs - but Kahane would not take his foot off the accelerator. Kahane's speech continued;

> "The affluent Jew ... does not generally leave his

comfort to live in the difficulties of the Land of Israel unless he is stricken with the plague of Jew-hatred or comes to fear its imminent danger. ..."

"The sole hope of getting mass aliyah (in-gathering to Palestine) lies in emphasizing over and over again the theme of the inevitability of anti-Semitism in the Western world ... It is to cry out that there is no hope for permanent Jewish survival in the affluent United States or other Western lands ..."

Kahane ended by insisting that this argument was the only argument having a chance of success, and at the same time he insisted that a coming American Holocaust was "tragically true" - an event inevitable and on its way to fulfillment. He demanded that the Israeli government "cry out and call for the emergency evacuation of American Jews."

The Zionist Heritage

While Islam's Koran teaches a militant religion, the holy books of Judaism, the *Talmud*, is no less militant.

When the Zionists first invaded Palestine, they wiped out entire Arab villages, killing men, women and children, and stuffed their bodies down wells. Just as the Koran told Muslims to kill the infidel - the Talmud tells their followers to treat those considered strangers harshly:

(1) Murder of nun-jew is acceptable if he is bound so that he dies of starvation, sunstroke, cold, a lion, mosquitoes, or an arrow (Sanhedrin 77a-77b); (2) Kill the gentile who studies the Torah (Exh. 60); (3) Even the best of the goyim (non-Jews) should be killed. (Sanhedrin 59a, (Abhodah Zarah, (26b); (4) Extermination of Christians is a necessary sacrifice. Zohar (11,54a); (5) A jew is innocent of murder if he intended to kill a Christian. Makkoth 7b; (6) "The Akum who are not enemies of ours must not be killed directly, never the less, they must not be saved from danger of death. For example, if you see one of them fall into the sea, do not pull

him out unless he promises to give you money (Pranaitis, p. &5) (IOD, p. 63)

The leader of the JDL, Meir Kahane, was an Orthodox rabbi. He spoke the will of his god. Eager frontline Zionist separatists believed him and closed ranks behind him.

The Jewish Unforgivable Sin

Kahane was looked upon by his backers as a loose cannon who might upset their time schedules. Kahane refused to roll-over. He went to Palestine and organized his followers in the *Kach Party* - a party of Kahane militants.

It was radical! It wanted no negotiation. They wanted absolute and unconditional supremacy! "Israel Over All!" Anyone who stood in the way was someone to be smashed! Kach promised unending war if need be in exchange for a permanent place in the sun. Supporters flocked to him. In the chaos of Jewish politics, the *Kach* threatened to become the balance of power and rule the country.

This would not do. When Kahane returned to honor a speaking engagement in NY - he was shot. The accused gunman said that the Jews themselves did it. The jury believed him.

The King is dead

Kahane is dead, but the Jewish separatism - Zionism - lives on in his followers. The mother of Dr. Goldstein, the slayer of so many Arabs, when questioned about the death of her son commented;

> "I always thought to myself, when would someone get up and do such a thing?' and in the end, my son did it,' ...

> "This is the man who loved the people of Israel more than he loved himself. Look at what responsibility he took on himself! For generations!'"[8]

These are the words of a warrior's mother. While she spoke, thousands of other Zionists paraded, supporting Goldstein's act. To them, the deaths of 39 Arabs was just a price to be paid. True separatists can be difficult.

Meir Kahane was an orthodox rabbi. His followers believe he spoke for the Jewish god.

Christian Separatists

Michael F. Griffin, 32, shot abortionist doctor David Gunn. Griffin said that if one baby was saved it was worth his life. He said he was obeying the Law of his God. Griffin had read many of the statement of the Church Fathers on abortion:

> "Where there is murder before birth, you do not even let a harlot remain only a harlot, but you make her a murderess as well." John Chrysostrom (345-407); "Sometimes their sadistic licentiousness goes so far ... they find one means or another to destroy the unborn and flush it from the mother's womb." - Austine of Hippo (354-430); "We acknowledge, therefore, that life begins with conception, because we contend that the soul begins at conception. Life Begins when the soul begins." Tertullian (c 223); "the woman who purposely destroys her unborn child is guilty of murder. The hair-splitting difference between formed and unformed makes no difference to us." Basil the Great (379); "Those who use abortifacients commit homicide." Clement of Alexandria (223); "(Christians) marry, as do

8 **News & Daily Advance**, March 4, 1994, p. 2

all others; they beget children, but they do not cast away fetuses." Pagan letter describing 2nd Century Christians; "Women who were reputed to be believers began to take drugs ... to expel what was conceived, since they did not want to have a child. See then what great impiety that lawless one (Callistus, the Emperor) has fallen, by teaching both adultery and murder at the same time." Hippolytus of Rome (170-236); "You shall not slay the child by abortions." The Didache (1st Cent) *Pro-Life Action News May-June 1993, Box 75368, St. Paul MN 55175-0368.*

The WORD teaches:

> **"If the people of the land hide their eyes, and wink at that man when he giveth his children unto Molech, and kill him not. Then I will set my face against that man, and against his family, and will cut him off (kill him)." Lev 19:4- 5**

The accompanying margin note in the Geneva Bible by John Calvin & John Knox & others follows: *"Though the people be negligent to doe their dutey, and defend God's right, yet he will not suffer wickedness to goe unpunished."*

Larry Flynt, publisher of the pornographic *Hustler* was shot. Joseph Paul Franklin was accused of the shooting. It was never proven. Many insisted that Flynt had disobeyed God's Law by printing a magazine said to be a "false witness" which encouraged Christians to do unLawful things - things that would cause God to destroy his people.

> **"If a false witness rise up ... Then shall ye do unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother." Deu 19:16-19**

Who is Lawful - Who Isn't

Different nations have their own gods. Different gods have their own laws. Muslims have theirs, Jews have theirs, and Christians have theirs. The god of each nation insists that he will destroy those of their own people who are not obedient.

This can result in an untenable situation. If a man obeys his own God - the servants of the other gods may kill him. If he obeys alien gods - the servants of his own God may kill him.

Was the Muslim teacher obeying his god when he taught his people to kill whites? Were Haitian "Christian" blacks and Catholic priests obeying god when the blessed those who killed whites? Was the Jewish mass murderer obeying his god when he shot Arab worshipers? Were Christians obeying God when they punished abortionists and pornographers? They thought they were. All of them thought they were.

Separatism - Today's Imperium

Recently there have been riots in several prisons across America. Black Nationalists and Black Muslims have allied themselves with Whites in the prisons to fight for separation from each other. Read that again.

To confirm this I made several calls. One was to the *Nation of Islam* in Boston. My caller knew who I was and what my beliefs were. I knew his. He was politely outspoken. I tried to be, too. He inferred that he didn't want Whites telling Blacks what to do. I told him I didn't think that Blacks should tell Whites what to do. He said that his people despised Blacks who practiced racial interbreeding. We both ageed that we didn't want the races integrated and provoked into killing each other. We ageed that separation was what is needed. We agreed to try to stay apart. We agreed that our enemy was the

integrationist - the one who would force us to diobey the laws of our individaul gods and thereby force us into conflict by forcing us together where either one god or the other would reign supreme.[9]

Conclusion

Pay attention, establishment! You have mixed the peoples of the world to cause their gods to fight each other You have forced them to borrow from your banks to buy weapons to kill strangers and kinsmen from whom we want nothing. You have stepped over our bodies too many times - all for a dollar. We know!

The stranger's god and our God the WORD look at each other and agree on one thing ONLY - be separate! If you are the obstacle to this separation - this peaceful separation - YOU will be placed in the docket. The jury that judges will judge you - not according to your statutes which you dignify by calling them "laws" - but, you will be judged by the Laws of the gods you have offended.

LETTERS

MIDEAST & S. AFRICA: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: If the Israeli state pulls back from the Goolan Heights, the West Bank, and the Gaza Strip - where will they put the people who will be removed? There is no room any place else in Palestine." G.Z. - California

RKH: Reason it out. Those backing the Zionist settlers

9 I personall believe that one proud Black is worth more than an 18 wheeler full of whitetrash. This Black was a prickly flower! A White "Waco Bill" shames his people.

must have a plan for them. The SA press, mines, and large industry have been in their hands since the Boer War at the turn of the century. Joe Slovo, one of their own, is the SA communist party leader. He directs Mandella snd his Xhosa tribe - the internationaal establishment's surrogate army - armed and paid by them. They are his "cannon-fodder."

For years the Israeli state has dominated the SA Defense Force (the SA army) by providing instructors, training, equipment, and exchanging information. The result; the SADF and its generals are loyal to their paychecks provided by the anti-white DeKlerk. In the midst of a black-black, black-white ongoing civil war, the SA Jewish-convert population, their banks, media, mines, and manufacturing have been off-limits to attack by all sides. Why?

THE APPARENT PLAN: (1) End the conflict against the Arabs in the Mideast. Make concessions to bring peace to Palestine, even if Jewish settlers are sacrificed (this is what the Jewish settlers object to), (2) Use Mandella's black Xhosa surrogates, directed by Joe Slovo - to disarm, disfranchise, and expropiate S. Africa's whites as was done in Rhodesia. Then, (3) they may direct the surplus Jewish immigrants away from tiny overcrowded Palestine - to spacious homes in the new Israeli colony of South Africa. Vacant farms, mines and forest products will await new owners - the greatest single store of wealth in the world and, after Russia, the world's greatest economic coup.

As a bonus - a bountiful supply of cheap black labor is available needing only a touch of the whip to learn their place. This last is what the Nation of Islam objects to. They had been told that S. Africa was to be turned over to Blacks.

In America, Blacks were told that the newly-conquered American South was to be given to them to rule. In 1865, the

Black Republicans put them in power and garrisoned armies in the South to keep them there. To survive, Whites began to desert their farms wholesale and migrate to the west. The Blacks then learned that the millions of acres of deserted prime plantation land scooped into the maw of giant NY land companies was to be offered to the refugees of the European 1848 communist revolt. This would be the end of Black rule. In anger, they turned on their NY banker allies. The S. African story is a reply of this plan. The Reconstruction story is in *Vigilantes*.

This explains the otherwise inexplicable burning and starving of the captured South by Sherman and Sheridan. They were cleansing the land to receive new occupants due to arrive after the war.

This explains today's worldwide media campaign against SA, the Mandella's and Tutu's peace prize, a stranger as US ambassador to SA, and the two new airfields being built by US surrogates 15 minutes flight-time from White SA population centers, and the never-ending surrender initiatives being made by the "SA Generals," lately of the SA Defense Force.

When one realizes that the whole thing is "just business," and that it has been done before, one can see that even relatively little could unsettle time tables and have far-reaching consequences for S. Africa.

Of course, this is just game planning. The displaced Jewish population may be better utilized in America.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 236

DHARMA-CHRISTIAN

"Tolerance"

GATT

History may say that the most important event of the 20th century is the meeting of one hundred and nine nations to sign the "Uruguay GATT Accords." GATT allows the world banker to take raw materials from the cheapest commodity market, to the cheapest labor market for manufacture, to the highest priced market to be sold. In a short time the standard of living world wide will be the same.

The GATT Accord is a 26,000 page document that no one has read in its entirety and that no one understands. However, it will be a binding contract - backed by whatever force is

needed to make it work. This document requires signing nations to surrender their sovereignty to the governing group that will enforce the regulation of nations in the guise of regulating international trade.

This is another way of saying that all barriers to usury are now removed. This has been an age-old dream of the international traders.

Trade today usually involves borrowing. This triggers GODS LAW: *"The borrower is slave to the lender." Prov. 22:7.* Today's trading companies usually insert usury clauses into all their contracts - an act that invariably and inexorably takes ALL a nation's possessions. It is for this reason usury is forbidden to Christians.[1] The merchants of the ancient international silk trade have now at long last subdued their last adversary. The entire world will shortly be theirs.

U.S. To Guarantee Loans

To make GATT economically workable, those governing the United States have been instructed to make the US guarantor[2] for the multi-billion dollar debts of countries like Mexico.[3]

Following the formalities of the GATT signing, on January 1, 1995, GATT will then change its name to the "World Trade Organization." It is GATT today - WTO tomorrow. The

1 GOD'S LAW: *(1) Hath given forth upon usury, and hath taken increase ... he shall surely die." Ezek 18:13 (2) "Unto a stranger thou mayest lend upon usury; but unto thy brother thou shalt not lend upon usury." Deu 23:20*

2 *GOD'S LAW: "Be not thou one of them that ... are sureties for debts." Prov. 22:26*

3 GOD'S LAW: *(1) "Thou shall make no covenant with them ... For they will turn away thy son from following me, that they may serve other gods." Deut 7:2,4, (2) "If thou hast stricken thy hand with a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien), thou are snared." Pr 6:1*

World Trade Organization is the New World Order that everyone has been talking about. It will arrive organizationally complete on January 1, 1995, like it or not.

GATT's "free-trade" regulation is accepted as normal by people conditioned by the media. They think that GATT means "jobs," "security," and the good things of life. In reality, it is the last stone placed in today's one world "Tower of Babel." The first stone was laid in 224 BC. This first stone was "world conquest" planned by Asoka the Great. His carefully honed weapon - *"Dharma!"*[4]

Storming A Sheepfold

Wolves may storm a sheepfold, slaughter the flock, and eat their fill. But, this involves open war between wolves and sheep. In such a confrontation there is always the possibility that a desperate flock may unite and fight back, inflicting injury on the attacking wolves. This happened to the Huns at the Catalonian Fields, to the Arabs at Tours, and to the Turks at Vienna. Wolf losses in each of these frontal assaults were grievous.

The Side Door Approach

It is easier to persuade the sheep themselves to manage their own slaughter; to open the sheepfold gate, let the wolves enter, and provide members of their own flock to stand guard while the wolves shear and eat the sheep - a packing plant

4 Asoka was the "St. Paul" of Hinduism. He planned world conquest using his new weapon: "The Edicts of Asoka ... combine the instrumentalities of power with those of education and meditation, and they transform law by love, reason, and tolerance." *The Edicts Of Asoka,* N. A. Nikam & Richard McKeon, Univ Chicago Press, Chicago, 60637, c 1959 p.viii. See *HR* #232.

operation. The method is involved, time consuming, but it is safe - and it kills more sheep in the long run. This is how it is done.

Bribing The Watchman

The Shepherd (God), issues orders to the watchmen (priests) who stand guard at the gates to the sheepfold, admitting those the Shepherd wants admitted and turning away intruders. The Shepherd's orders (God's Law) clearly state who is and who is not to be admitted. A wolf, to enter a sheepfold, must first bribe the watchman to open the gate. Purchasing his services is less expensive than equipping a military operation to break down the gate. The question is: how does the wolf make God's watchman - a priest sworn to uphold the Shepherd's Law - how does he persuade him to betray his Master the Shepherd? The answer is that it is a "non-violent" operation done under the sign of the "Lotus," and that it is an ancient technique that almost always works.

The Lotus And the Serpent

Two Hindu-Buddhist symbols are the "Lotus" and the "Serpent." Hindus say that the Lotus is the symbol of beauty and truth. The Serpent - the symbol of wisdom. Critics protest that the Lotus is "what they say" and the Serpent is "what you get." All Christians know that it was the Serpent who gave Eve the apple. Too few have read further.

The LOTUS: Hindus say that in spite of having 40,000,000 gods, they basically have just one god. His name is Brahma - meaning "truth" - and that all the other gods are simply different manifestations of this one -"Brahma;" each of the other gods represents a different aspect of the "one god." Hindu-Buddhists insist that all the world's religions worship

this same "one god," but they do it using different names. Therefore, everyone actually worships the Hindu god "Brahma" using other names.

The SERPENT: Hindus recognize many gods - each one permits something the next god may not permit. If the individual worships the right combination of gods - collectively they may allow him to do almost anything he wishes to do.

Millions of Hindus accept "Jesus" as their god while also worshiping Siva - the sex god. Jesus the WORD carefully regulates sex. On the contrary, Siva allows almost anything. A Hindu- christian may honor the WORD of Jesus one moment, and in the next moment honor the teachings of Siva. It makes an interesting combination.[5]

The Hindu "Thuggee" cult followed Brahma and Siva his creation. At the same time they also worshiped Kali - Siva's wife - goddess of death. Brahma forbids harm to others. Thuggees believed that Kali permitted them to cause the death of travelers of good character before they had the opportunity to do evil. In this way they might be reincarnated in a higher station in life - perhaps as a rich man or even a ruler, instead of possibly an insect. A Thuggee murder was believed to be a righteous act. The murderer was paid for his devotion with money taken from the dead traveler's pocket.

Following the right gods allows a Hindu to do as he likes. Following more than one god is the mark of the Hindu. The Lotus is what he says - the Serpent is what you get.

---

5 GOD'S LAW: *"If ye forsake the Lord, and serve strange gods, then he will turn and do you hurt." Joshua 24:20*

Dharma

One would think that many different beliefs would cause perpetual war and chaos among Hindus. Such is not the case. In the second century BC, the "St. Paul" of Hinduism, King Asoka, introduced the system of *Dharma* to calm the land and help him rule. He boasted that with it he had already conquered many kings of the West and in time would conquer the world.

Dharma does not require conversion to Hinduism, it only requires "obedience" to the king, "tolerance" of all other religions, and "non- violence" in word or deed to other religions and races. Once *Dharma* has been achieved, THEN, Hindu missionaries are sent in to do their work. The bandying about of these words - "obedience," "tolerance," and "non-violence" is proof that Hindu missionaries are active in a land.

Usury was practiced in the temples of Babylon and India. It is a forbidden practice in Christendom.[6] In time, it gathers all property into the hands of the lender. Trade is the best way to induce someone to enter into a usury contract. The Christian religion has long excluded the followers of religions that permit such practices. To gain entry into Western sheepfolds, practitioners disguise themselves or corrupt the Christian priest who stands guard for God The WORD as His watchman.

Corrupting The Watchman

The watchman is usually corrupted by an appeal to his

6 If forbidden - who permits its "tolorance"?

"humanity." Tainted teachings of Jesus are presented to him which explain the necessity for "tolerance," "obedience," and "non-violence." These attributes in themselves are commendable, but the wolf extends their meaning to include himself and his gods.[7] Thus weakened, the priest is vulnerable to offers of tax-exemption, grants, media-access, and advancement. Many accept both *Dharma* and the bribe.

Those who do then tell their flock that the wolf who is entering the sheepfold is not really a wolf, but "a different kind of sheep," and, that the flock should be "TOLERANT" of different religious beliefs. A flock chosen to be slaughtered must first be made tolerant of those who will slaughter them - otherwise wolves cannot not get close to the sheep. This is basic.

The second part is *Ahemsa* - "non-violence." *Ahemsa* helps the bribed king control his people - to keep them calm until the wolf can get them one by one. But, even then, the smell of blood from a slaughtering operation can cause a stampede in a nearby flock - ie. the German flock stampeded as the nearby Russian flock was slaughtered.

ONCE AGAIN: before the wolf can enter a sheepfold to eat sheep, he must neutralize the watchman with bribes and have his endorsement. The watchman's endorsement is the wolf's "safe- conduct pass." It is foolish for a wolf to enter a sheepfold if a watchman has sounded the alarm and rams stand ready to kill the intruder.

---

7 "Tolerance" of other peoples and religions is the first basic Hindu teaching under *Dharma*: "Obedience" to the king; "Tolerance" of other religions, and suppression of "discriminations within the community." "Hindu Rock Edict VII," "Rock Edict XII." *The Edicts of Asoka,* N.A. Nikam & Richard McKeon, Univ Chic Press, Chicago 1959

Dharmamatras

To make sure that *Dharma* was doing its job, King Asoka employed *Dharma* enforcers called *Dharmamatras.* They are the enforcement arm of the Hindu priesthood. Those who violate *Dharma* face Brahma's wrath.

The three functions of *Dharmamatras* are 1) to teach *Dharma,* (2) to punish violators, 3) to reward excellence in *Dharma.*

Unrepentant religious zealots that cause dissension between religions and races are punished. If incorrigible - they are visited by SWAT teams and liquidated. Under the watchful eye of the *Dharmamatras* the worship of many different gods is accepted in relative peace. Traders trade - lenders lend - and the country is quietly absorbed.

AGAIN: People may object to Hinduism and prefer their own religion. This is their privilege. All that is required is that they practice *Dharma* - "tolerance" - and not criticize other religions. *Dharma* is the key the "tolerant Christian" uses to unlock the gate of the Sheepfold to admit the wolf. Christianity plus *Dharma-tolerance* is an animal unknown to The WORD.

Hindu By Another Name

The Hindu priesthood in foreign nations seldom operates under the "Hindu" name or the many names of its Buddhist offshoot. It usually functions under the name of the local god who is reinterpreted as another manifestation of their own Brahma. Hindu-muslim followers of Islam are called "muslims" - not Hindus. Hindu-christians in America call themselves "Christian." Hindu-Jews are called "Jews." But, it is a case of the Lotus and the Serpent. *"By their acts ye shall know them."*

Bribing The King

With the priest's endorsement the wolf within the sheepfold can approach the king. The king's protection is needed against malcontents. The bribed king, supported by bribed priests, then uses his police powers to protect the wolf from having his prey taken from him.[8]

(1) To enter the sheepfold and eat sheep, wolves must first have the blessing of the priest-watchman. (2) The blessing of the watchman allows him to buy protection from the king. (3) The king's protection backed by the false priest allows the wolf to safely eat sheep.

Brahmas

The Hindu priesthood (Brahman priesthood) is extremely wealthy. This wealth is based on King Asoka's bequest.[9] Before he died, King Asoka gave the Hindu priesthood one thousand million pieces of gold to advance the missionary work. This wealth has increased many times since then. Some contend that the Brahma priesthood controls most of the wealth of the world through their banks and their hired agents. The Hindu priesthood uses usury banks;[10] Their offshoots and agents have created the "corporation" and the "trust." These techniques remove the ability to trace ownership. The practice of usury and corporate-monopoly in the Christian

8 There is no way that millions of acres of prime Southern land could have been taxed away practically free in violation of GOD's LAW against taxation (Matt 17:25-26), and the Law against selling divided land (Num 26:53, Lev 25:23), except those pretending to be God's watchmen had first been turned from the WORD.

9 *Asoka The Great*, India's Royal Missionary, by Emil Lengyel, Franklin Watts, NY, 1969, p. 136.

10 The very word "usury" means "To bite like a serpent.

West would be impossible without the connivance of Hindu-Christian priests whose professed religion forbids both.[11]

Reinterpreted Christianity

To neutralize priestly opponents in a targeted nation, Hindu priests thoroughly study the opposing religion. They ask for teachers to come and instruct them. With the knowledge gained, they re-interpret the religion so that the new god may easily and comfortably merge with existing Indian gods. The new god may be called "Jesus." He may retain his teachings of "grace," "salvation," "repentance," and the parables, but, the meanings are changed into Hindu concepts. Jesus becomes a manifestation of Siva. Many Western Hindu-christian priests have learned the following as if it came from the Christian God:

> "What, then, is the Divine Word?"
>
> "It is a power, the omnipresent and omnipotent creative and sustaining spiritual power of the supreme Lord God. Emanating from the Creator in the form of a current or wave of spiritual vibrations of immeasurably powerful intensity, it flows outward without ceasing to permeate and penetrate all worlds and all created things and beings."[12]

---

11 GOD'S LAW: (1) *"Unto a stranger thou mayest lend upon usury; but unto thy brother thou shalt not lend upon usury." Deu 23:20 (2) "Woe unto them that join house to house, that lay field to field, till there be no place, and they may be placed alone in the midst of the earth." Isaiah 5:8*

12 *Yoga & The Bible,* by Joseph Leeming, Punjab, India c1963. p.23.

Hindus believe that the Christian WORD is "energy." "Energy" is the supreme being - not the Laws, Statutes, and Judgments.

> "Guru Nanak declares 'the Steward of God becomes God Himself; do not be deceived by his human body.'" p. 40.

In this manner the preacher himself can become a god.

> "The living Masters who now carry on the Father's work are the modern Christs, the elder brothers, and saviors of mankind." p. 54

This teaching allows morally corrupt priests the power to sexually abuse, and steal from their flocks.

> "Inwardly, the Masters are one with the universal Holy Spirit ... They are the Word personified, or in the Biblical phrase, the Word made flesh which dwells among us." p. 56

> RAPTURE: "Nay, only through the Masters do we ... experience true rapture." p. 66

Christianity has no "rapture." This Hindu concept was introduced into Christendom in the early 1700s and is now an intregal part of Judeo-Christianity. This is a cult that has evolved since the 1950s to comply with Jewish religious demands made on "infidels" wishing to use their media.

Hindu-christian converts often know more scripture than Christians. They have been expertly taught by Hindu-priests who re-interpret other religions. This was the reason for Jesus's command:

> ***(1) "Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, Go not into the way of the Gentiles, and into any city of the Samaritans enter ye not. But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 10:5. (2) "Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye***

your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you." Matt 7:6

The corrupted priest will quickly give a dozen reasons why he cannot follow this command of Jesus Christ. To follow it would slam the gates of the sheepfold on the wolf and he would lose the wolf's reward. The result is that the Hindu priest learns about Jesus - and the WORD is quickly reinterpreted to return to destroy the sheep. Establishment-christianity has become - Hindu- christianity. It has been reinterpreted into Brahma. In Brahma - "All gods are one."[13]

> "Billy Graham, in an interview last January with David Frost said:
>
> "Only God working through these men (can govern the world). That is why it is so important for us to have prayer groups and prayer meetings, and join hands together, whether they're Protestants, Catholic or Jews, and pray, because we're praying to the same God." *The Protestant Challenge*, 600 Woodview Rd., Burlington, Ontario, Canada L7N 3A3, Volume XXII, No 6, Nov-Dec[14]

Christian priests willing to advance this changed version of the Christian WORD, or who merely agree to include the Hindu *Dharma-tolerance* and tone down the strident demands of the WORD, are the ones who receive prominent media coverage and financial backing. This provides a royal

---

13 "Surveys show that most Protestants ... along with the Pope and liberal Roman Catholics ... maintain that members of other religions, such as Islam and Judaism, all worship the same God Christians worship but call Him by a different name." *Christian News*, Vol 30, No 20, May 18, 1992, p.1, RR1, Box 309A, New Haven, MO 63068. $20/yr.

14 GOD'S LAW: *"In the beginning was the WORD, and the word was with God, and the WORD was God." John 1:1, and "The WORD was made flesh, and dwelt among us." John 1:14* Christians DO NOT recognize any "god" other than The WORD.

road for scoundrels to rapidly float to the top of theological cess-pools, and all too often, from there straight to prison.

Cooperating "christian" seminaries receive largess; gifts and endowment miraculously appear. They may keep their religion, but embrace *Dharma* and teach it to their young priests-in- training. Offending "Laws, Statutes, and Judgments" condemning other religions and beliefs are quietly ignored. *Dharma's* "tolerance," "love,"[15] "non-violence,"[16] and "obedience to the king." Most Christian seminaries now actually have Hindus, or Buddhist or Jewish offshoots teaching on their faculty, teaching future establishment priests to become Hindu-christians. A degree in "theology" today is sufficient cause to arouse a congregation's suspicions.

The Defense

THE WORD protects against every eventuality. It is concise and exact. It is the voice of GOD. It is the only defense against *Dharma,* and the *Dharmamatras.*

> *"In the beginning was the WORD, and the word was with God, and the WORD was God." John 1:1 and "The WORD was made flesh, and dwelt among us." John 1:14*

==========

15 "Dharma love" is "kissy-kissy," "huggy- huggy," Hindu kind. It is different from GOD'S LAW: *"If you love me obey my commandments." John 14:15.*

16 God the WORD is NOT non-violent toward those who disobey. He demands capital punishment for murderers, rapists, kidnappers, and the like.

LETTER FROM SOUTH AFRICA

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: March brought increasing violence and death to those opposing communism. The communist ANC rioted in Bophuthatswana and its president asked for help from the South African Defense Force. They arrived, treacherously deposed him, and placed a communist sympathizer in his place. Three of our fine young men went to help Bophuthatswana. They were foully murdered. Looking back, something died in me that day I saw our men lying dead in the dust. They were betrayed by Gen Viljoen and white traitors in the government who placed the reds in control. When we look ahead at the next few weeks, from the human eye it looks impossible that we will survive the wholesale murder of whites. We have done all that is humanly possible and our survival is now in God's hand.

A report came through that England is preparing to evacuate hundreds of thousands who hold British passports, and the Portuguese government also has contingency plans for their citizens. That leaves the rest of us to red slaughter.

After the Bophuthatswan coup, it did not take much to remove the Ciskei leader, but the Zulus proved more difficult, so a state of emergency was called and it was decreed that the Zulus are not allowed to carry arms or even spears. The SADF that was sent in will not protect the Zulus from the ANC armed forces and the Apla gangs dressed in uniforms. Soon, we will know if our army will shoot us when ordered to do so. Millions of newly arrived blacks will vote in the election. This will be another 'one man, one vote, one time' type of election we have learned to expect when blacks take over. The ballots are interesting. They are printed in England and especially treated with all other crosses fading after a few

hours, but a cross behind the ANC candidates becoming very clear.

ANC and Apla murderers go free, but not one Zulu or white. One Corrie Lottering has been on a hunger strike for 33 days. He feels that it will be better to die now than wait for the blacks who promised to kill him by degrees after the election.

Radio Pretoria is broadcasting illegally again. Their management felt that to stop before the election will undo all they have tried to achieve. We listen to a person who was in Mozambique when the communists took over there. They had a code word "Operation Sunrise" and masses of blacks revolted to terrorize whites. We have the same thing here. Pray for us." K.J. - S. Africa

LETTERS

PRISONER: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: *Vigilantes of Christendom* continues to make a tremendous impact. It has been instrumental in the salvation of some seemingly unlikely characters - pagan brethren who previously looked on Christianity with utter contempt." B. R. - Florida[17]

USURY AMONG "CHRISTIANS": "Dear Mr. Hoskins: The WORD says that usury is a capital crime. A local church's ministry sells bonds to their own church members - thereby making their Christian brothers receive usury from Christians - violating the Law. The WORD says that this is a crime and a 'false witness.' The false witness gets the same punishment that the victim receives. Question: If the WORD is God, how

17 *Vigilantes*, Hoskins, Virginia Pub. Co., PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $18/copy.

can Christians violate the WORD and call themselves Christian?" A. M. - Maryland

RKH: The WORD allows usury from strangers, but does not permit Christians to charge usury to Christians. To do so, one must follow the teachings of another god allowing this practice. This "other god" cannot be the WORD. Thus, these "so-called christians" worship two gods - one who forbids and one who permits - a paradox. The Hindu religion allows many gods. Those worshiping two gods might better be called "Hindu-christian." God says: *"If we sin willfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins." Heb 10:26 AV.*

LET CHIPS FALL: "I got *Vigilantes of Christendom* from the library. When I get the copy I ordered from you I am going to give it to the pastor of my church. It should raise some questions about the brainwashing he got in the seminary. I think its time not to worry about a negative reaction. Let the chips fall where they may. I got so much out of your description of the Laws, Statutes, and Judgments that for the first time in 70 years I understand what it is to be a Christian. I went to Sunday School and Bible Study for the past 40 years and all I got was confusion. The WORD is something to hang my faith on. The preacher says to believe Jesus and follow Jesus. But, without the anchor of the Commandments - there is nothing but confusion. Everyone has a different idea of Jesus unless you look at him in the context of the commandments." G. D. - Washington

---

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 237

ASSASSINS & THUGS

Assassin is the name of a Shiite sect founded by Hasan-i- Sabbah at the end of the eleventh century AD, and remained active in Syria and Persia until destroyed by the Mongols in Persia under Hulagu in the 1200s. That part of the organization located in Syria was destroyed by the Mamluks of Egypt soon after.

Hasan, Shiite founder, spread his peculiar doctrine converting considerable numbers of followers whom he organized into a secret society. In 1090 he seized the strong mountain fortress of Alamut in Persia and settled there as the head of his secret organization. His title was "Old Man of the Mountains," as it is translated from Arabic.

Organization

The Assassins were divided into seven orders:

First - the leader.

Second - three "grand priors" - "emissaries of the faith," who ruled each of three provinces belonging to the group.

Third - the "body of priors" fully initiated into the "secret doctrines." "Secret doctrines" for the insiders - "Islam" for the people. The priors were also missionaries, ostensibly spreading "Islam," but also recruiting.

Fourth - those initiates training to be priors.[1]

Fifth - the "devoted ones," the assassins proper - young men kept uninitiated and in the blindest obedience.

Sixth - novice Assassins, and

Seventh and last - the common people.[2]

"The Assassins" by Marco Polo

Marco Polo passed through the land of the Assassins shortly after their demise, and he heard the following story from the natives of the region:

> "The *Old Man*. ... caused a certain valley between two mountains to be enclosed, and had turned it into a garden, the largest and most beautiful that ever was seen, filled with every variety of fruit. In it were erected pavilions and palaces the most elegant that can be imagined, all covered with gilding and exquisite painting. And there were runnels too, flowing freely with wine and milk and honey and water; and numbers of ladies and of the most beautiful damsels in the world, who could play on all manner of

1 The "initiated" knew the usefulness of law and custom among the masses, so, the rules of Islam were rigidly enforced. As for the initiated themselves - they believed that positive religion and morality were unproductive. They believed in nothing - an "Illuminati of the Orient." They scoffed at the practices of the faithful, but strictly obeyed their leaders.

2 Assassins, E/B 14th Ed.

instruments, and sang most sweetly, and danced in a manner that was charming to behold. For the *Old Man* desired to make his people believe that this was actually Paradise. So he had fashioned it after the description that Mahommet gave of his Paradise, to wit, that it should be a beautiful garden running with conduits of wine and milk and honey and water, and full of lovely women for the delectation of all its inmates. And sure enough the Saracens of those parts believed that it was Paradise!

"Now no man was allowed to enter the Garden save those whom he intended to be his Ashishin (assassins). There was a Fortress at the entrance to the Garden, strong enough to resist all the world, and there was no other way to get in. He kept at this Court a number of the youths of the country, from 12 to 20 years of age, such as had a taste for soldiering, and to these he used to tell tales about Paradise, just as Mahommet has been wont to do, and they believed in him just as the Saracens believe in Mahommet. Then he would introduce them into his garden, some four, or six, or ten at a time, having first made them drink a certain potion which cast them into a deep sleep, and then causing them to be lifted and carried in. So when they awoke, they found themselves in the Garden.

Training Assassins

"When therefore they awoke, and found themselves in a place so charming, they deemed that it was Paradise in very truth. And the ladies and damsels dallied with them to their hearts' content, so that they had what young men would have; and with their own good will they never would have quitted the place.

"Now this Prince whom we call the Old One kept his Court in grand and noble style, and made those simple hill-folks about him believe firmly that he was a great

Prophet. And when he wanted one of his Ashishin (assassins) to send on any mission, he would cause that potion whereof I spoke to be given to one of the youths in the garden, and then had him carried into his Palace. So when the young man awoke, he found himself in the Castle, and no longer in that Paradise; whereat he was not over well pleased. He was then conducted to the Old Man's presence, and bowing before him with great veneration as believing himself to be in the presence of a true Prophet. The Prince could then ask whence he came, and he would reply that he came from Paradise! and that it was exactly such as Mahommet had described it in the Law. This of course gave the others who stood by, and who had not been admitted, the greatest desire to enter therein.

"So when the Old Man would have any Prince slain, he would say to such a youth: 'Go thou and slay So and So; and when thou returnest my Angels shall bear thee into Paradise. And shouldst thou die, natheless even so will I send my Angels to carry thee back into Paradise.' So he caused them to believe; and thus there was no order of his that they would not affont any peril to execute, for the great desire they had to get back into that Paradise of his. And in this manner the Old One got his people to murder anyone whom he desired to get rid of. Thus, too, the great dread that he inspired in all Princes withal, made them become his tributaries in order that he might abide at peace and amity with them.

The editor of *The Travels of Marco Polo* give a shortened Chinese rendition of the same Assassin story in a footnote:

"The soldiers of this country are veritable brigands. When they see a lusty youth, they tempt him with the hope of gain, and bring him to such a point that he will be ready to kill his father or his elder brother with his own hand. After he is enlisted, they intoxicate him, and

carry him in that state into a secluded retreat, where he is charmed with delicious music and beautiful women. All his desires are satisfied for several days, and then (in sleep) he is transported back to his original position. When he awakes, they ask what he has seen. He is then informed that if he will become an Assassin, he will (again have these delights). And with the text and prayers that they teach him they heat him to such a pitch that whatever commission be given him he will brave death without regret in order to execute it."[3]

Marco Polo goes on:

"I should also tell you that the Old Man had certain others under him, who copied his proceedings and acted exactly in the same manner."[4]

Assassin Murder List

Following are listed some of the more notable assassinations and attempts carried out by the organization.

1092 Nizum-ul-Mulk, formerly the powerful minister of Malik Shah, Seljukian sovereign of Persia, and later his two sons.

1102 Prince of Homsin the chief Mosque of that city.

1113 Maudud, Prince of Mosul in the chief Mosque of Damascus.

1114 Abul Muzafar 'Ali, Wazir of Sanjar Shah, and Chakar Beg, grand-uncle of the latter.

1116 Ahmed Yel, Prince of Maragha at Baghdad, in the presence of Mahommed, Sultan of Persia.

3 *The Travels of Marco Polo*, fn, p143

4 *ibid. 143*

1121 Amir Afdal, the powerful Wazir of Egypt at Cairo.

1126 Kasim Aksonkor Prince of Mosul and Aleppo, in the Great Mosque at Mosul.

1127 Moyin-uddin, Wazir of Sanjar Shah of Persia.

1129 Amir billah, Kalif of Egypt.

1131 Taj-ul Muluk Buri, Prince of Damascus.

1134 Shams-ul-Muluk, son of the preceding.

1135-38 Kalif Mostarshid, the Khalif Rashid, and Daud, Seljukian Prince of Azerbaijan.

1149 Raymond, Count of Tripoli.

1191 Kizil Arzlan, Prince of Azerbaijan.

1192 Conrad of Montferrat, titular King of Jerusalem; a murder which King Richard has been accused of instigating.

1217 Oghulmish, Prince of Hamadan.

1271 Attempt to murder Ala'uddin Juwaini, Governor of Baghdad, and historian of the Mongols.

1272 The attempt to murder Prince Edward of England at Acre.

1274 and 1276 There were attempts to murder the great Saladin.

The End Of the Assassins

Marco Polo relates the end of this group:

> "Now it came to pass, in ... 1252, that Alau, Lord of the Tartars of the Levant, heard tell of these great crimes of the Old Man, and resolved to make an end of him. So he took and sent one of his Barons with a great Army to that Castle, and they besieged it for three years, but they could not take it, so strong was it. And indeed if they had had

5 ibid p. 144

food within, it never would have been taken. The Old Man was put to death with all his men (and the Castle and its Garden of Paradise was leveled to the ground). And since that time he has had no successor; and there was an end to all his villainies."

Two of the Assassin fortresses refused to surrender - Lembeser and Girdkuh. The first fell after a year and the latter is said to have held out for twenty years and fell sometime around 1270. They still had plenty of food left, but they had worn out all their clothing and were virtually naked. Thus passed the reign of the Assassins after some 170 years.

Assassin Postscript

In spite of what Marco Polo said in regards to the demise of the sect, the editor of the book states in a footnote that the dominion was extinguished, but the sect remained, though "scattered and and obscure."

A missionary of the Ismailis (Assassins) made converts from the Hindu trading classes in Upper Sind. Under the name of *Khojas* the sect multiplied and spread to Bombay and Zanzibar. Their numbers in the middle 1800s were 50,000 - 60,000. They combined Hindu and Mohammedan practices with Shiite mysticism, but the main characteristic that endures is their attaching divine reverence to the person of their hereditary leader - the Imám (high priest).

When the hereditary Imám resided in Persia, numbers of pilgrims made pilgrimages to see him once in their lifetime,

6 *Ibid.*, p. 145

7 Attaching divine reverence to religious leaders is characteristic of wolf type religions - it is the "stamp of the wolf." Because the leader is divine - he is also infallible.

taking large remittances (*Ismail's Pence)* to him.[8]

Abul Hassan, the last Imám of admitted lineal descent from the later Sheiks of Alamut, and claiming descent from Imám Ismail and 'Ali Abu Talib, had considerable estates at Mehelati, between Kum and Hamadan, and at one time ruled Kerman. His son and successor, Shah Khalilullah, was killed in a brawl in 1818. The local ruler, fearing Ismailite vengeance, severely punished the offender, and conferred gifts and honors on the young Imám, Agha Khan.

In 1840, the Agha Khan went to Sind, India. In 1866 a schism among the Khojas led to an Indian court case where the Bombay community wanted to convert to respectable Sunnis (the major Islamic Sect). They wanted to exclude Agha Khan and transfer the rights to the property of the community into the charge of the now Orthodox Mohammedans. The judgment was against them and for *The Old Man Of The Mountain.*[9]

History shows that as late as the 1840s this group was greatly feared in Persia. There must have been some reason for them being feared. As late as 1866 extensive properties belonged to the sect. In the Orient, helpless sects don't have "extensive properties." Lavish gifts were conferred on its leader from fear of retribution. Fear of the group was very much alive in the last century. Perhaps Marco Polo was right - the sect is dead. But, still one hears the wind in the trees.

---

8 Pilgrimage rituals are required by many wolf religions. The early Western Christian Church instituted pilgrimages to Jerusalem and other local shrines at which time the pilgrim was expected to bring substantial offerings.

9 In the Orient, matters involving great wealth are often fixed before they come to trial. Religious leaders world wide tend to view the property of their sect to be their own "personal property." This applies also to the Levitical priesthood of Christendom which ordains its own corrupt members. *Ezek 22:23-27, Deut 31: 24-29*

And, the Agha Khan still lives today.

Commentary On Assassination

Rulers who possessed large armies used those armies to enforce their will. Certain rulers replaced their armies with the psychological weapon of "Dharma" - the "other kind" of warfare ("Dharma," see HR #236) following the lead of the Indian King Asoka in 224 BC. Dharma warfare removed resistance to change and made the use of large armies redundant. If armies were required to aid the final conquest of "Dharma," they were hired. The added use of assassins fine-tunes conquest by removing strategically placed enemies. It adds the "terror factor" and expedites a conqueror's program. In the Near East, one aspiring to a throne often hired murderers to remove obstacles. The Assassins organization was a murder factory. They produced hundreds of trained killers eager to kill and indifferent to being killed. And, they were backed by virtually unlimited resources.

Assassination on this massive scale was new, different, and almost always successful. The Assassins were a secret weapon - both destabilizing and debilitating - like the discovery of a crusader's body armor by a muslim warrior unaccustomed to such things. Later cases include germ warfare that decimated the North American Indians. The dive bomber, the submarine, and the car bomb were all terror weapons, as are the atom bomb, the sniper, and today's media-assassination. The introduction of a new weapon tends at first to paralyze the victims and induce a dread of those using the weapon.

For more than a generation, no enemy of the Assassins had ever managed to elude them. This sect, the most terrifying ever seen, was founded in 1090 by a man of immense culture, a devotee of poetry, profoundly interested in the latest ad-

vances of science.

Members, from novices to the grand master, were ranked according to their level of knowledge, reliability and courage. They underwent intensive courses of indoctrination as well as physical training. Hasin's favorite technique for sowing terror among his enemies was to send members of his sect individually - or more rarely, in small groups of two or three - on assignments to kill some chosen personality. They generally disguised themselves as merchants or aesthetics and moved around in the city where the crime was to be perpetuated, familiarizing themselves with the habits of their victims. Then, once their plan was ready, they struck.

> "Although the preparation was always conducted in the utmost secrecy, the execution had to take place in public, indeed before the largest possible crowd. That was why the preferred site was a mosque, the favorite day Friday, ... murder was not merely a means of disposing of an enemy but was intended primarily as a twofold lesson for the public: first, the punishment of the victim, second, the heroic sacrifice of the executioner, who was called fidai (plural: fida'in, or fedayee), or suicide commando, because he was almost always cut down on the spot. The serenity with which the members of the sect accepted their own death led their contemporaries to believe that they were drugged with hashish, which is why they were called *hashashun*, ... a word that was distorted into 'Assassin.'[10]

The Assassins, while phenomenally successful in their speciality, often did poorly in conventional warfare and suffered severe defeats. Still, their ability to kill whomever they

10 *The Crusades Through Arab Eyes*, Jean-Claude Lattes, *Paris 1983, p. 100*

wished with seeming impunity made them dreaded and spread their evil reputation.

> "Drawing lessons from their failures, the sect altered its tactics. (by) call(ing) a temporary halt to all spectacular actions and to return to careful and discreet organization and infiltration."

One of their greatest assassins, "Bahram lived in the greatest secrecy and seclusion, changing his dress and appearance so cleverly that he moved through the cities and strongholds without anyone suspecting his identity.

In 1124, there was a sharp resurgence in the activity of the Assassins. Many in Islam were careful not to criticize openly, because the Assassins began killing those who resisted them. They also supported those who supported them. No one dared to criticize them publicly, neither ruler nor slave. Borsoki himself, the power master of Aleppo and Mosul, suffered the vengeance of the Assassins. Al-Borsoki fell beneath their knives and his murderers were put to death. A few months after the death of al- Borsoki, his son, who had just succeeded him, was in turn killed.

When the Crusaders arrived within the Assassins' sphere of influence, demands were made on them. Their boastful defiance soon turned into polite respect after Count Raymund of Tripoli and Conrad of Montferrat were slain.

The Mongol Hulagu, grandson of Ghengas Khan, stormed Persia and took most of the Syrian branch of the Assassins prisoner including Rukn ad-Din. Rukn ad-Din was treated

11 Assassins, E/B 14th Ed., p. 553

12 bid. 103, 104

kindly by Hulagu but he incited revolt among Mongol captives which led to his death and that of 12,000 of his followers.[13]

Some years later the Mameluke sultan of Egypt ravaged the country around Baghdad seeking to root them out. He claimed to have exterminated them.

THUGS

Thuggees were a tightly knit confederacy of assassins who traveled in bands through India. They would gain the confidence of travelers and kill them when the opportunity arose by strangling them with a noose. They then robbed and buried them.

This was done after performing religious rites according to an ancient ritual. The consecration of sugar and the hand-pickax were used in the rituals. Thuggees worshiped Kali, the Hindu goddess of destruction and death, and used fraternal passwords and signs for recognition purposes.

The British infiltrated the organization and began to suppress them in the 1830s. By the turn of the century, the British announced to the world that the Thugs had been completely suppressed and were extinct. Others have their doubts. Few can forget that the Agha Khan still lives, and that Leon Trotsy, Number 3 man in the Soviet Communist government, fled to Mexico where an assassin killed him with a "hand-pickax."

The Indirect Approach

Both the Assassins and the Thuggees began as religious

13 bid. 102

movements without either state or army to protect them. In time, they gained the protection of both, but their real power resided in the victims' fear that somewhere there was someone who would willingly die to take the life of his chosen victim. This fear gave the assassins tremendous power - it generated terror!

Westerners are shocked by what appears to be murder and suicide. Other peoples view things differently. The fact is that thousands of young Japanese airmen cheerfully stepped forward and offered their lives as human bombs in Kamikaze attacks on American ships during WWII. In Afghanistan, Muslims crawled beneath Soviet tanks with explosives and died in the explosion. Another son of Islam drove a truck laden with explosives into a marine barracks in Lebanon and killed himself and 240 marines in the explosion.

Who is this Mehmet Ali Agco of the "Gray Wolves" who in 1981 shot and wounded Pope John Paul?

Joe Slovo, communist party leader in SA, calls himself a member of the "Wit Wolves" (White Wolves). Is there a connection between "White Wolves" and the "Gray Wolf" who in 1988 attempted to assassinate the Turkish president Turgut Ozel? Just who are these "Gray Wolves?" Is anyone interested in finding out?

We know that President Lincoln was shot in 1865, Pres. James A. Garfield in 1881, Pres. William McKinley in 1901, Sen. Huey Long, the heir apparent to the White House in 1934, Pres. John F. Kennedy and Robert Kennedy were shot in the '60s. The latter was shot by Sirhan Sirhan. Was this Sirhan Sirhan a Gray Wolf? Is there a connection? - a behind-the-scenes connection?

Lincoln Rockwell, the flamboyant Anti-Semitic speaker, was assassinated. His murderer is said to be living quietly on

a farm in Maryland. If this is true, then, it would seem that someone with connections in the government is responsible and would have the answer to a lot of these questions.

Perhaps the most important assassination attempt in this century was the shooting of George Wallace. Wallace himself was a two-bit liberal who ran as a third party conservative. The establishment always selects its own opposition (Democrats oppose Republicans) to prevent facing a genuine opposition. George Wallace was allowed to run to give the appearance of a "free election." He was not expected to win. To the establishment's consternation, George Wallace's 3rd party movement snowballed. It brought together a genuine grassroots organization capable of taking over the country. To stop it - Wallace was shot. The movement collapsed. The establishment was safe.

Most modern states keep hired assassins on their payroll - creatures who will risk or even give their lives if the price is right. America's own CIA organized and directed the dreaded "Phoenix program" in Vietnam. William Colby, former director of the CIA, boasted of the fact that at least sixty thousand Vietnamese had been killed "in cold blood" by his American, Korean, Filipino, Taiwanese and Vietnamese agents.[14] Then there were the government assassins sent out onto the backroads to ambush the Gordon Kahl party. After that, the Ruby Ridge and the Waco massacres. Why the unnecessary killings? Is there a Thuggee- Assassin type organization at work in the West whose object is to instill "terror" as a political tool?

The assassination scenario gives every appearance of be-

14 *JFK*, by L. Fletcher Prouty.

coming worse. The arrival on our shores of many different races and cultures will doubtless bring with them religious zealots to enforce the rules of their gods. No longer will there be just government assassins and Mafia hit men, there will also be Chinese "Tong-assassins," Mexican gang-killers, "Bloods," "Crips," Jamaican killers, Jewish Defense League types, and South American "enforcers" who have yet to receive a name.

Conclusion

There are two sides to every coin. The Christian West has borne the brunt of an undeclared war waged against her. FBI reports state that whites are victims in nine out of ten interracial attacks. White casualties are huge and over the world mount by the tens of thousands every month. When the day arrives that Christendom turns to its own God for salvation the following verse from God may cause the persecutors of Christendom to tremble!

"Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends." John 15:13[15]

==========

15 GODS LAW: (1) *"If ye love me obey my commandments." John 14:15 (2) "Whosoever shall loose his life for my sake and the gospel's, shall save it." Mk 8:35 (3) "If a man keep my sayings, he shall never see death." Jno 8:51 (4) "Be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a crown of life." Revelation 2:10 (5) "The hands of the witnesses shall be first upon him to put him to death." Deu 17:7 (6) "Because thou hast let go out of thy hand a man whom I appointed to utter destruction, therefore thy life shall go for his life, and thy people for his people." I Ki 20:42*

LETTERS

RKH: No one knows. Logically, the ultimate usurer is the ultimate Brahman. A Chinese is reputed to be the richest person in the world. India's Hindu priesthood is reputed to be the richest organization in the world. The Catholic Church's banking and politics is reputed to make it the most powerful organization in the world. The high visibility of international Jewry in banking, media, and world communism is said to make it the most powerful. The WORD says that ANYONE who violates the WORD is God's enemy - that includes our own. Could it be that the Brahmans who rule the world come from all sectors - all equally insane with the disease of *Dharma*?

CORRECTION: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: You make a mistake to believe that blacks can be Mohammedans. Each race has its own god and system of worship. The Blacks' system is voodoo. Any other religion they adopt eventually reverts to a form of voodooism. Blacks proclaim Islam for three reasons. First, as a rallying point to face the White man. Secondly, to disassociate themselves from a sordid and embarrassing history, and, lastly, to hustle their own kind. 'The greatest enemies of wolves are other wolves.' They eradicate competing drug dealers and establish their own. The 'Mr. Clean' image is only skin-deep. The Islamic group in the St. Louis area was recently accused of being involved in heroin and cocaine trafficking and murder. Black ways are always shifting, we can never know them." B. M. - Missouri

---

JDL: "Dear R. K. Hoskins: I just finished reading *'The Story of the Jewish Defense League'* by Meir Kahane. On page #326 Kahane outlined a 13 point program. Number #5

being 'Organizing fundamentalist Bible churches into a powerful 'Christians for Zion.' I know first hand that the program is being carried out because my ex-pastor supports the program. Kahane was grossly uneducated in the truths of History, but he certain did know how to cause trouble for other Jews." H. W. - New Jersey

---

MIXED ANCESTRY: "Dear Sir: My grandfather on my father's side was Indian. That would make me according Deu 23:2 not an Israelite. So, if I believe in God and Jesus, where do I fit in on Salvation. Am I lost as a sinner going to hell?" K. J. - Illinois

RKH: No, indeed. This subject has been covered many times in *HR*. While the scriptures were written for Israel, and other peoples have their own, non-Israel may profit from obeying the Law. "Salvation" comes from the "willingness to obey" the WORD. The thief on the cross had no opportunity to "do good," but he was "willing." In the absence of opportunity - "willing" is sufficient. Non-Israel, wishing to benefit from obedience, may. However, this includes the "separation" required by Deu 23:2. II Enoch (Ethopic) 58:7 states that the souls of non-Israelites will be alive at the great judgment. Elsewhere scripture states that a heaven has been prepared for obedient non-Israel. God is just, and merciful. His solutions cannot be improved upon.

FOUNDING A CHURCH: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: We would like to organize a church here in prison to study Biblical Law. How should we go about it?" B. R. - Florida

RKH: Learn from the wolf. "Wise as a serpent and harmless as a dove." Appear as a lamb. Nothing controversial. No problems. No demands. Many smiles, many "yes sirs," "as

you wish, sir." DeKlerk appeared as a sheep before baring his teeth and tearing the flock. You want a place to meet and teach God's Law. This is harmless enough. If the wolf wishes to attend - have a special message prepared for him to hear. A name like the "Presbyterian Fellowship," or "The Sunshine Bible Study Group." A ram by any other name is still a ram. A ram who learns from the wolf is exceptional. A ram who knows what God requires of him, has the appearance of a lamb, and who has learned from the wolf - is invincible. Christendom needs victories not martyrs. The indirect approach. Learn from our enemies.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 238

ASOKA To JESUS

Asoka - Father Of Dharma

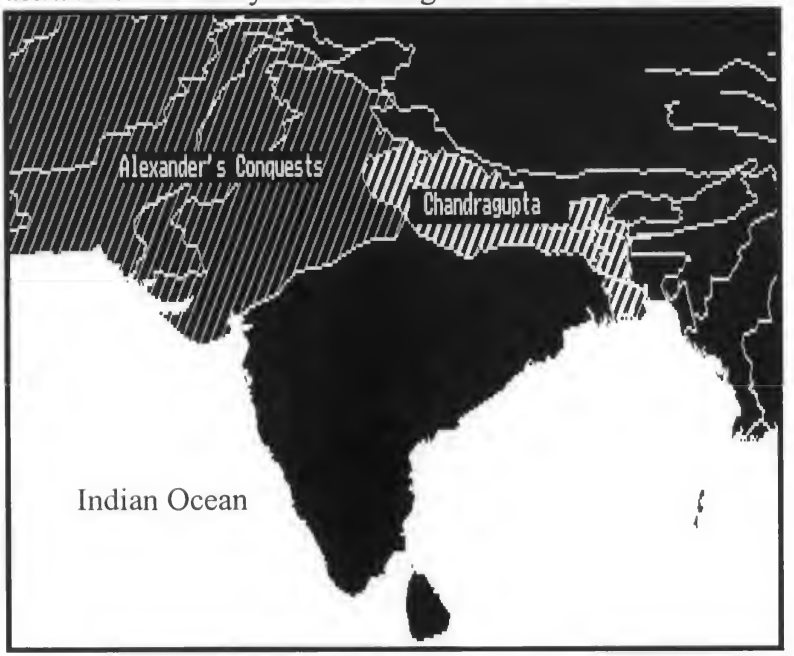
King Asoka of India (d. 232 BC) was the St. Paul of Buddhism. He codified Buddhism and erected 10,000 great monuments carved with his edicts all over India. He also fashioned the invincible Hindu weapon of conquest - "Dharma!"

Asoka was the grandson of Chandragupta, the Indian king who successfully negotiated the purchase for 5000 elephants of the entire Indian empire that Alexander had conquered. Chandragupta's grandson, Asoka, ruled this extensive Indian kingdom. Asoka's vast empire adjoined another vast kingdom that had been handed down to successors that Alexander had appointed - that of the Greek-Syrians. Asoka inscribed on the Indian monuments his boast that he had conquered the mighty Greeks also. He had conquered them without armies.

He had conquered them with "Dharma."

Rulers Need Their Subjects Dharmatized

The great problem of conquerors is the extreme reluctance of the people they have conquered to accept other alien subjects of the conqueror. Attempts by the king to integrate them into one easily ruled homogeneous mass are often met



Alexander's Indian Conquests

Alexander's army stormed over the mountains into India conquering all before it. Meeting his last opponent Chandragupta, Alexander's army refused to fight. Alexander appointed a Greek governor and went home - taking with him "DHARMA".

with fierce resistance. Unruly and rebellious empires whose peoples refuse to accept each other's money, goods, services, and trade - produce poor tax- collections.

The Hindu-Buddhist priesthood of India removed this problem by devising a Hindu ecumenical system called

"Dharma."!1 "System"istheword-"bringing-together.""Removing strife" is its purpose. Ecumenism is a religion without a god, unless "ecumenism" itself is a god. All Dharma-ecumenism does is to require everyone to worship his own god and at the same time tolerate other gods. In this way there can be no friction between gods, trade moves effortlessly, and tribute collections are maximized.

N.O.T. Dharma

Hindu-Dharma requires **N.O.T:**

"N" - "NON-VIOLENCE: *Ahemsa* - one must be non-violent to all other races and religions in both word and deed.

"O" - "OBEDIENCE:" One must be obedient to the statutes, and provide the needs of one's family, neighbors, workers, and one must be especially obedient to the ruler, which makes all else possible.

"T" - "TOLERANCE:" One is required to be "tolerant." Dharma directs that one may not discriminate because of race, religion, or national origin. Tolerance also means - "not to criticize." One must not criticize other gods or their practices, regardless of how much it offends. Hindus believe there is no reason not to be tolerant since their basic belief is that all gods are the same god, and each seeming difference is only a different manifestation of the existing Hindu gods - Siva and Vishnu - sons of Brahma the universal creator, or Brahman, the unknown world force. Thus, it is illogical to criticize

1 Ecumenism: "A movement seeking to achieve worldwide unity among religions through greater cooperation and improved understanding." *American Heritage Dictionary*

someone else's god, for to do so is to criticize a different manifestation of your own god.[2]

Dharma-matras - The Enforcers

N.O.T. are not intangible ideals. They are required behavior dictated by Asoka's law. Asoka gave Dharma teeth. A special priesthood was created and funded by the state - Dharma- supervisors, *Dharma-matras* - the enforcers. The duties of the supervisors are (1) instruction, (2) punishment, (3) distribution of honors and gifts. (Asoka's Edict XV),[3] Dharma was not optional - it was required.

Where properly enforced, Dharma produces one in 10 who is enthused over Dharma, one in ten who is in various stages of revolt, and 7 in 10 who refuse to express a negative opinion against anyone elses race, religion or politics. It makes no difference whether or not a subject is either for or against the ruler - as long as he does not become an active opponent the ruler can retain power indefinately.

India proved that a country which accepts Dharma is an easy country to rule[4]. Hinduism, through its offshoot - Buddhism, quickly spread throughout Indonesia, China, and Ja-

2 Dharma is a form of tolorence (N.O.T.) not approved by the *WORD*. Dharma requires the "tolerance" of things cursed by God. Dharma priests are Baal priests.

3 Dharma enforcement today is provided by government: (1) "Instruction" is provided by government schools and the media; (2) "Punishment" provided by government "civil rights" departments, ongoing censorship, never-ending "justice" department persecutions, and "anti-defamation" attacks by government and quasi-government organizations, and; (3) "Honors and gifts" are provided by "Nobel" type prizes, awards banquets, scholarship and achievement awards, foundation grants, and media recognition.

4 In India the Hindu priests rule. Government officials are their administrators whose success or failure may have little bearing on the successful rule of the Brahman priesthood.

pan - and the mid-east. Ecumenical-Dharma worked.

Greeks Conquered By Dharma

In about 250 BC King Asoka carved on one of his monuments his boast:

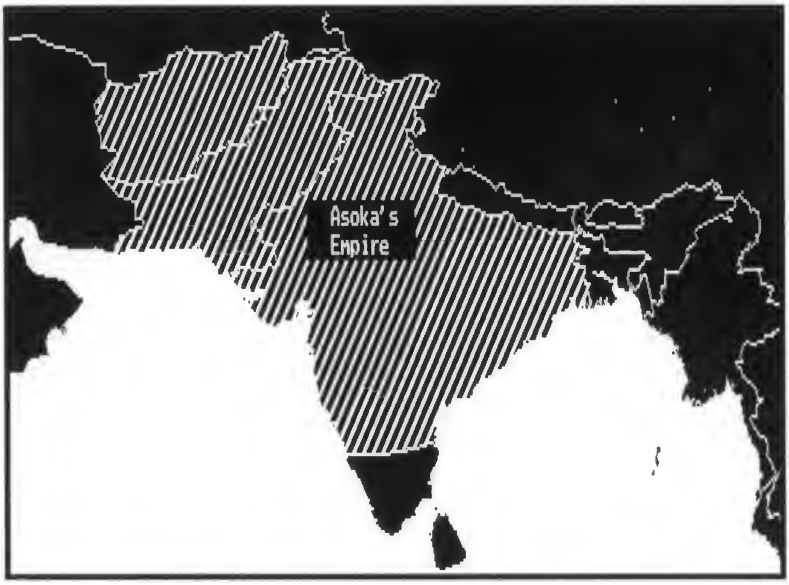
> ***"(King Asoka) considers ... (conquest by Dharma) the most important conquest. He has achieved this moral conquest repeatedly ... even as far away as 600*** *yojanas* ***(about 3000 miles, where the*** *yona* ***(Greek) king Antiyoka rules, and even beyond Antiyoka in the realms of the four kings named Truamaya, Antikini, Maka, and Alikasudara ..."!5***

The footnote to the above quote states that the five kings mentioned have been identified as Antiochos II "God of Syria" (261-246 BC), Ptolemy II Philadelphos of Egypt (285-247 BC), Antigonos Gonatas of Macedonia (278-239 BC), Magas of Cyrene (300-258 BC), and Alexander of Epirus (272-258 BC).

"Hellenization" Is Greek Dharma

To tear aside the paper curtain that conceals the past one must carefully examine historical dates and event. By following dates it is often possible to expose a condition that once seen becomes obvious to everyone. Ecumenical-Dharma is such a condition. It is so explosive that it has the potential to cause discontent if widely exposed. Therefore, such things are often "forbidden knowledge." It is the kind of thing that establishment historians "overlook," and are rewarded for so

5 *The Edicts of Asoka*, N.A. Nikam & Richard McKeon, Univ Chic Press, 1959. p. 29



Asoka's Indian Empire c.250 BC

Asoka inheritated his grandfather's Chandragupta's kingdom. Chandragupta's family had become rulers as result of a plot by Hindu priests. The kingdom grew into an empire with land purchased from the Greeks combined with Asoka's own conquests. Asoka is best known for his bloodless technique of conquest called "Dharma".

doing. If they insist on exposing the situation they may be punished.[6]

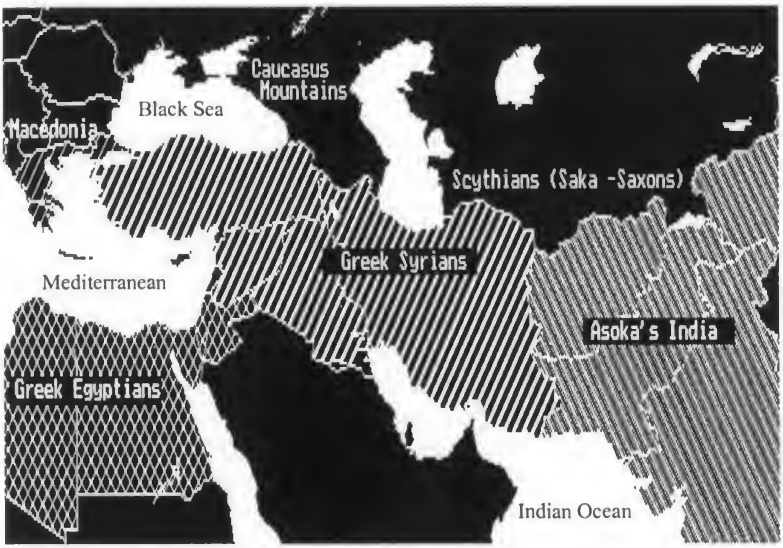
The chronological progression we wish to follow starts with Alexander.

- 323 BC: Alexander The Great. Greek conqueror, died age 33. King Chandragupta, Asoka's grandfather, bought his Indian empire for 5000 elephants.
- b.291- d.232 BC. King Asoka the Great.
- c. 250 BC: Asoka boasted that he had conquered the

6 The most widely published historian in the English language, David Irving, is presently being punished, ostracized, and shunned by the establishment media who once doted on him. His crime? He published his discovery that there were no gas chambers at Buchenvaal, no planned extermination of 6 million, no 6 million, and the entire thing is wartime propaganda that has outlived its time. Such a thing is made possible only because of the lack of challenge to today's media monopoly.

Greeks.

- 261-246 BC: Antiochos II "God of Syria." This is one of the four Greek kings Asoka boasted that he had conquered.[7]
- 223-187 BC: Antiochos III - Suppressed revolts in Media and Persia (220 BC).
- Seleucus IV - son of above. Ruled 187-175. Murdered.



Indian Hinduism Spreads Into Greek World

Revolts by nations conquered by the Greeks resulted in Greek enforcement of "Dharma-Hellenization". "Toleration" of other gods and races was required by Greek edict. The white arrows show Hinduism's spread. The attempt to enforce Hellenization on Judea's Israelites, who recognized only God the WORD, triggered the Maccabean Wars.

---

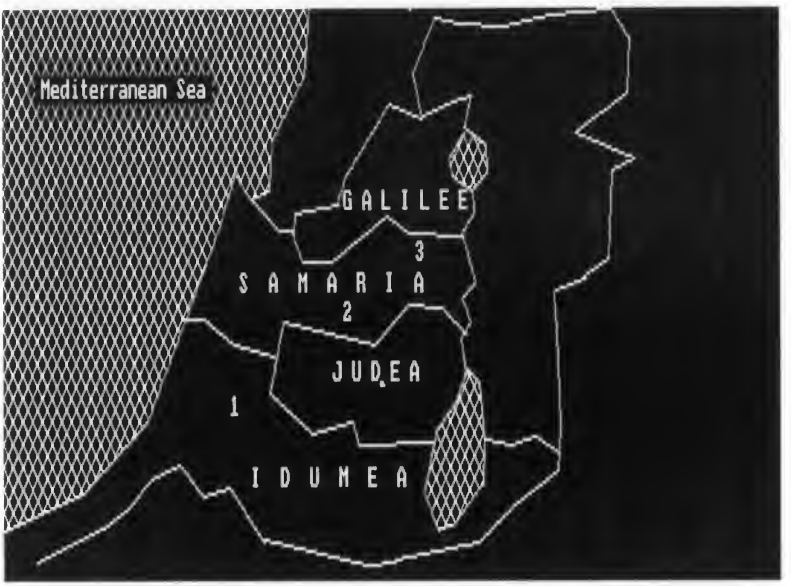
7 Once a king accepts ecumenical-Dharma as state policy to help him rule his people - it becomes STATE POLICY; the accepting king and his subjects are then reluctant to violate "Dharma" by denying a stranger's god, gods, the god's customs (homosexuality and usury are accepted by Indian gods), the god's people, or any other practices - even when the practices are forbidden by the *WORD*. Greece learned ecumenical-Dharma from India, Palestine and Rome learned from the Greeks. Historians state that "eastern religions" were a major factor in Romes' fall. The fact that "Dharma," as state policy - was the reason Eastern religious practices appeared in the West - is suppressed for obvious reasons.

"Hellenization" Forced On Israel

The Dharmatized Greeks attempted to passify their rebellious conquered subjects with Greek Dharma which they called "Hellenization."

- Antiochas IV - brother of above. Ruled 175-163 BC. In 168 BC declared obedience to the *WORD* illegal. Mattathias and his sons rose in revolt.

Israelites were stiff-necked, rebellious, and unbending. They preferred to be fried in frying pans rather than accept



Sadducee-Hellenism Spreads Hinduism In Judea

The Israelites returned from Babylonian captivity to rebuild the temple. They complained about Edomites living in Judea (Esau's Descendants mixed with Canaanites). Centuries later King Hyarcanus (134-104 BC) invaded Idumea and: (1) forced the accursed Idumeans to accept the WORD - a violation of the Law. This resulted in two kinds of Jews - Judean-Israelites" from Judea, and "Idumean-Jews" from Idumea who were proclaimed "Jews" by Hyarcanus. 2: Hyarcanus invaded Samaria, peopled with "Arabs" brought in 600 years before to replace Israelites taken into captivity. Palestine was a sandwich affair: Galillee-Israelite, Samaria-Arab, Judean-Israelite, and Esau-Idumean whose influence over the whole land though the Herod kings subverted everything the WORD stood for. By now only Christ himself could save Israel from Phariseeism - the result of Hindu Dharma-Hellenism-Sadduceeism imported to spread "toleration" - the "Hindu toleration" of things cursed by the WORD, which is God.

Indian- Greek gods and eating their pig sacrifices.[8] Israel's God was the *WORD. God the WORD* ordered his people; *"Take the prophets of Baal; let not one of them escape. And they took them ... and slew them." I Ki 18:40.* Worse than killing baal priests was the fact that Israelites wouldn't trade with Greeks, *God the Word* forbade it: *"If thou has stricken thy hand with a stranger (Heb: zwur - racial alien) thou art snared." Pr. 6:1*, and they slighted the Greeks and those who sided with them; *"They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me. I Ki 4:21.* They continued making disparaging remarks against the Greek king: *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15*, and hindered his rule all they could.

In spite of the official ecumenical-Dharma proclaimed as law by the Greek king - the Judeans rejected it. This was the problem - if the Israelites of Judea were not broken - others would follow their example and revolt. Chaos would spread in the rest of the Greek empire. Antiochas III came down hard on these rebels. He declared the *WORD that was GOD* - illegal. His ruthless behavior brought on the Wars of the Maccabees (167-160 BC).

- 166 BC - Mattathias died: He had defied Antiochus IV of Syria which started the Maccabean Revolt in 166 BC.
- 166-160 BC: Judas the Maccabee - 3rd son of Mattathias became leader. Was killed.
- 163-162 BC: The Maccabees won. Antiochas V made peace with the Judeans.

8 See *PIG*, Hoskins Report, #233, Feb 1, 1994.

- 160-143 BC: Jonathan - youngest son of Mattathias succeeded Judas.
- 143-134 BC: Simon - 2nd son of Mattathias, succeeded Jonathan as leader. Was chosen civil governor and high priest 141 BC. Was murdered.

" Sadducees" - Hebrew Converts to Hellenism

SADDUCEES & PHARISEES: Israelites in Judea who were converted to Greek Dharma-Hellenism were known as "Sadducees." They gave lip service to the *WORD* that was God, but they also accepted the Greek gods and Greek customs. The Dharma-Hellenist was now called a "Sadducee."

Those Israelites who refused and demanded strict obedience to the *WORD* were known as "Pharisees."

- 134- 104 BC: John Hyracanus, son of Simon Extended his kingdom to include Samaria, Idumaea, and lands east of Jordan.

Religious Problem - Idumaea & Samaria

John Hyracanus was a military genius. He inherited the conquering tradition of the Maccabees. He conquered Idomea and Samaria, both formerly lands of the Israelites, and now both inhabited by alien peoples cursed by God. In spite of God's warning to Israel to have nothing to do with strangers, Hyracanus wanted to annex these two conquered states and their alien peoples into his own budding empire.

To be obedient to God the *WORD* required that his only Lawful choice was to (1) withdraw and abandon his conquests, or, (2) remove the alien populations so the lands could

be re-settled by Israelites.[9] This choice would provide the powerful Greek-Egyptian Empire in the south, and the powerful Greek-Syrian Empire in the north, an excuse to go to war against him. Or, (3) he could enforce Dharma-toleration on Israel to make his Israelite subjects accept the new tax-paying strangers recently conquered by their king.[10]

Hyracanus the Great became a Sadducee. It was his solution to force tolerance of that which was evil in the sight of God - the integration of Israel with strangers.[11] By edict, Hyracanus required the Idumean wolves be changed into sheep by swearing to obey the *WORD* and by being circumcised. In an instant he created a new kind of animal - a "wolf-sheep" Israelite. In numbers, Hyracanus Kingdom doubled and trebled almost overnight. It became filled with "instant Judeans." They all took the name "Jew" after the land. But, one people they were not. The rulers who succeeded Hyracanus continued his policies.

- 140-103 BC: Aristobulus I. Son of John. High priest and king of Judea. Was a Sadducee.
- 103-76 BC: Alexander Jannaeus - Brother of above. Assumed title of "priest-king." Continual intrigues, conflicts between Sadducees and Pharisees. He was a Sadducee.
- 76-67 BC: Alexandra - Wife and successor of above. Ruled. Switched her support from Sadducees to Pharisees.
- 67-63 BC: Hyracanus II - Son of above. Appointed by

9 GODS LAW: *"The inhabitants of the land ... thou shall drive them out." Ex 23:31*

10 GODS LAW: *"The stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee very high ... he shall be the head and thou shalt be the tail." Deu 28:43*

11 GODS LAW: *"There is no hope: no; for I have loved strangers (Heb:"zûwr - racial alien), and after them I will go." Jer 2:25.*

his mother as high priest. Was nominal ruler.

- 63-40 BC Aristobulus II, brother to above, actual ruler.
- 40-37 BC: Antigonus was son of Aristobulus II. His niece Mariamne was second wife of Herod the Great.
- 40-4 BC: Herod the Great, King of Judea 37-4BC. Son of Antipater of an Idumean family. Killed his 2nd wife Mariamne. Fled to Rome (40 BC) and there appointed king of Judea. Rebuilt Great Temple at Jerusalem. Supported any form of religious ecumenism that did not reject him because he was a stranger,[12] or the Romans gods since they had appointed him king. It was Herod who killed the Hebrew children. It was he who officiated over the corruption run rampant in Palestine. His soldiers hunted down "followers of the Way" deep into caves in the deserts. There they were given the choice of "Dharma or death." Most chose death and stepped off cliffs or received arrows from Herod's SWAAT Teams rather than live under Herod. Indian Hinduism - called at first "Dharma," then called Hellenism, Saduceeism, and at the last - Pharaceeism - had a strangle hold on the people of Palistine. Israel faced extinction but God remembered:.

"Thus sayeth the Lord, who giveth the sun...and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars ... who divideth the sea ... If those ordinances depart ... then the seed of Israel shall also cease from being a nation before me forever ... If heaven above can be measured, and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath, I will also cast off all the seed of Israel for all they have done, sayeth the Lord." Jer. 31:35-37

12 GODS LAW: *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15, "Their nobles shall be of themselves, and their governor shall precede from the midst of them." Jer 30:21*

- 1 AD: **JESUS - "THE WORD MADE FLESH" was born. He came to save that which was lost - his people Israel.** He came to save them from the Dharma of Hinduism.

==========

SOUTH AFRICA NOW by K.J.

Well, the day arrived when our proud nation, the nation that swore that it would never be ruled by strangers - is ruled by strangers - this in direct defiance of God's express command:

> ***"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15***
>
> ***"Their nobles shall be of themselves, and their governor shall preceed from the midst of them." Jer 30:21***
>
> ***"Thou shalt reign over many nations, but they shall not reign over thee." Deu 15:6***

White traitors made all the preparations so that Mandella, the newly elected black President, can fill every government office with his cut-throats. They are given such big pay packets that it leaves ordinary whites speechless. They do this and the economy is in tatters. They are changing town names from white to black.

The much vaunted ANC "peace force" ran amuck wherever they were sent. Should these characters be taken into the new SA Defense Force the same problems will continue. This morning the news said that Shell had problems when many of ANC's military wing turned up with their guns and demanded jobs. It does not take long for the first chickens to arrive.

As for my own feelings, I can only look with disgust at the

Police and Defense Force. They would surely serve the Devil, too, if he turns up. When the black "peace force" fell flat during the election, they stepped in and showed no mercy tracking down patriots who showed in the least way that they do not like black rule.[13]

About the election. If it was not such a tragedy it would have been a comedy. Most white patriots did not vote. We simply stayed at home. Gen Constand Viljoen received good media coverage. He voted at the headquarters of the army. Just after parliament convened Constand Viljoen turned up to pledge his alliance to the new president, new constitution, new flag and all that goes with it. All the former generals closed ranks with him and did the same - which fulfilled the prophecy you made on page six of the April *Hoskins Report.*

Most who occupy parliament cabinet posts are all hardened communists. When one sees among those attending the inauguration the names of Hillary Clinton and Al Gore one realizes how firmly the Edomites have grasped the seat of power as they have done in America. We will have to see if Joe Slovo, head of the Communist Party, will press on for a complete marxist state, or will try to do it gradually. It seems that the whites tend to hang on "promises" until they are destroyed.

Word from Pretoria is that millions of blacks were turned back from the big occasion. They had to have tickets to enter

13 RKH: One feels "unease" when passing a steely eyed policeman. One feels the same unease when passing a federal judge, or an FBI or a ATF agent. This is natural. God appointed his people Israel kings and priests to enforce the Law. The authority any other enforcers have is authority first wrenched from God's kings and priests. In this way, little by little, we become serfs on our own land. Sorrowfully I say this - anyone who receives pay, pension, or reward cannot be free from his paymaster. The treason of the S. African generals and Defense Force proves it once again.

Pretoria. This is why so few were seen on the lawn in front of the Union building.

The HNP (far right white political party) quickly convened a main council meeting last Saturday. A meeting with white Conservative Party leaders brought no co-operation. The CP continue to accommodate those who broke away and joined Viljoen. Neither would they say where they stand with Viljoen.[14]

The Telegraph, a British newspaper, published several articles about how the organized Church played a major part in the downfall of the white race in South Africa. It is called "How the Afrikaners at prayer brought Mandella to power." Cute! In the days ahead we will see how these church traitors answer to God

After all these years people are once more turning back to the Bible. Those who have gone to establishment churches because it has been expected of them in order to keep their jobs will soon find that church attendance will no longer help. The church is hand in glove with the enemy. The inauguration of Mandela took place with every type of religion present plus a lot of Witch Doctors to top it off - a proper "new age" affair with Mandela talking about the "rainbow people" of this country.

Radio Pretoria closed down. It was the only way our people could communicate with each other in their own language. The South African Broadcasting Corp TV is for

14 HR believes that the establishment took over DeKlerk's National Party. They also selected the Conservative Party to be its "in house" opposition. This keeps the NP from facing the HNP - the voice of white reason. It's the same in the U.S. "In-house" Democratic and Republican Parties fight "a la Hollywood." A Democratic or Republican loss is never a loss - it is all "Hollywood" Only these two "in-house" parties receive media coverage. It is the same in S. Africa.

blacks and English only. It is alien to us. Commandant Ratte, the local militia leader and on the radio committee, was very much against the closing, realizing how much it will benefit the enemy.

With your last Report in hand, we went there last Saturday. Looking for Ratte, I saw a group of men in army browns - an officer was talking. He allowed those who were against Ratte to go inside. I was told that liberal members of the radio committee wanted to remove Ratte from their radio committee. A speaker said that after a lengthy wait, a license for Radio Pretoria may be issued to allow it to continue as a "cultural station," but that's all. Many people voiced dissatisfaction and wanted Ratte to speak - but he was not allowed.

The motion was made that another committee be elected as the people want the station to continue. The chairman of the committee turned it down. It was very heated. When Ratte arose to speak he was prevented from using the loudspeaker system. Ratte spoke anyway. He said that the Pretoria commando, sponsors of Radio Pretoria who have done everything to keep the station open, are being persecuted for doing so. The little station had become a meeting place and messages were relayed from there all over South Africa.

To complicate matters, an agent of the establishment left a package at the station to be picked up the next day. The next day arrived and so did the police. They walked right over to the package and opened it. It contained explosives. The authorities are using this as an excuse to be heavy handed.

Whelm Ratte said that many of the commando members are jobless and need work. I stood nearly next to him and could see that his own uniform had seen better days. It was worn out. That made me really sad. Here we have a fine young man of intelligence, an excellent soldier, but he is not being

used for the good of our people and is now discarded by unscrupulous men. Many of those at the meeting are near the poverty level. Their vehicles are in poor condition and they are poorly clad. It makes me thing of those days just after 1902.

To me it is clear that those who were behind establishing Radio Pretoria had a different reason for doing so than helping our people - it was meant to help the generals. The station equipment is "army issue," although much else was contributed by patriots. The relay stations across the country were built with donations from our people.

It seems that the station was meant to broadcast propaganda to the Boers in favor of the generals. It worked. Radio Pretoria had a tremendous audience. With the election past the station has been shut down. The transfer of South Africa to world communism was accomplished without open revolt. The generals now have no reason to keep it on line and they want it shut down.

The police are persecuting members of the Pretoria commando and are now looking for Ratte. They have also taken several men captive who the police say belong to the AWB. These men are accused of planning to blow up Jan Smuts airport with a five ton bomb. Even I know that this is silly. There is no truck around here big enough to carry such heavy weight.

As far as I can see there are only poor people. Hundreds of poor white families pass by. Affirmative action has turned them out. They have no jobs, no food, no place to live. It seems that the police want to ingratiate themselves with the new regime by persecuting their own people and by putting as many patriots as they can in jail.

Rumor has it that there are plans to send the SADF men to

Ruanda. I suppose it is a way to kill off our men as the English killed off the Scots they enlisted into their armies in years gone by.

All western Transvaal districts have been proclaimed "unrest areas" and movements by AWB members severely curtailed.

As much as I detest the thought, if things get worse, we, your kinsmen in distress may have to call on you for help provide food for our destitute children. There is no one else.

RED BECKMAN ATTACKED: "The government grabbed Red Beckman and his wife and removed them from their farm, Friday morning, May 20th about 6:30 AM. His friendly sheriff and SWAT team moved in with assault weapons, grabbed him, removed his wife and belongings and started bulldozing the buildings. Red Beckman and his wife are not in custody; however, they are without a home and are having to pay storage on their own belongings stored by the sheriff. Once again we see the total lack of any justice or due process left in this country. At this time the Beckman's do not have an address or phone number. Will keep you apprised." Copied *Faith Baptist Church*, June 1, 1994, P.O. Box 188, Houston, MO 65483.

RKH: Red Beckman co-authored the book *The Law That Never Was*, The book proves that the 16th amendment to the Constitution, the income tax amendment, has never been properly ratified. I have never heard of someone having a tax-dispute in the courts having his house bulldozed.

LETTERS

IRREPRESSIBLE BYRON DE LA BECKWETH: "Attention Professor, Priest, Promotor all: I need copies of *Cen-*

sored Bible Teachings and the *Balak Plan* to send to some sinners around here.

"I have not found any 'reputable lawyers.' The ones such as Gerre Spence out west whose powers of argument are really needed -are out west. He says that he is loaded up. Even the liberal media calls the two 'free ones' the court gave me - 'inept' - so you know they must be.

"Yep, I had a wee light stroke. A CAT skan says I'm normal - normal for 74! Right now I'm fighting to get bonded out. My Thelma is by herself and she's blind and sick. I ought to be there doing for her.

"By the way, sir, in the future you must address me as 'Mr. President.' That's right. I have been elected Acting President Byron de la Beckwith VI by UNANIMOUS vote to a 6 year term as President of the government of the Confederate States Of America - in exile, from February 22, 1994 to February 22, 2000. Enclosed is official notification from the CSA Department of State - seals and all. The good looking man whose picture is on front is me. I wish I had said the following, so you could quote me: 'A question settled by violence, or in disregard of law, must remain unsettled forever.' - Jefferson Davis, President, Confederate States of America.

"My book, *Glory In Conflict* is going fast. Only have 400 left out of 2000, $21/copy, Byron de la Beckwith VI, 1510 Albion Way, Signal Mountain, TN 37377. It's bound to be worth at least $1000 as a collector's item one day. Keep your head up - we're winning!" - De La - Tennessee.

RKH: The Beckwith Pardon Petition says it nicely: "After 31 years Mr. Beckwith has been denied a speedy trial, an impartial jury of his peers - by excluding jurors who were not minorities, in violation of the 6th Amendment and the Magna Carta; his retrial without credible new evidence against him

was merely a rehashing of 31 year old testimony which was found to be insufficient by two previous juries. It was unfair and a violation of the 6th Amendment; his advanced age, ill-health and the climate of political persecution surrounding his case make a pardon an appropriate and compassionate remedy in the interests of justice."

An excellent write-up of the Beckwith case was done by *The Truth At Last*, Issue #371, P.O. Box 1211, Marietta, GA 30061, $1/copy. What they have done to this brave Christian gentleman will be remembered. He is another martyr for his people.

BEST BIBLE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: What is the best Bible?" H. C. - Florida

RKH: Each type of Bible has good points. I even like the much meligned ones. Each contains The WORD. For that reason each should be treated with the care that The WORD deserves.When reading at Sunday school, I read from the King James. Others follow in at least 3 other kinds of Bibles. If there is a disagreement in meaning - we jump on it right then. It is a good way to learn.

PRAYER: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I am a great believer in prayer. We are supposed to pray for everyone - and that includes our president!" N.L. - Nebraska

RKH: *(1) "I pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given me." John 17:9; (2) "Because thou has rejected the word of the Lord, he hath also rejected thee." 1 Sam 15:23; (3) "For if we sin willfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins. But a certain fearful looking for of judgment and fiery indignation ... Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden*

under foot the Son of God." Heb 10:26-29

POWER OF GOLD: "Dear Richard: The establishment has the money and can buy what it likes. How can we compete?" Y. C. - S. Carolina

RKH: I don't know. But I know this: *"Neither their silver nor their gold shall be able to deliver them in the day of the Lord's wrath; but the whole land shall be devoured by the fire of his jealousy: for he shall make even a speedy riddance of all them that dwell in the land." Zeph 1:18* To try to save our own who are lost I hand out copies of *Censored Scriptures*. All conversations today lead to guns. I say that I ran across a Bible verse where God requires men to own guns. They all look with disbelief. I hand them a *Censored Scriptures* pamphlet and ask them to look at #10. Then, I walk off. They will read all the verses in due time. We must be busy while it is yet day. *"Whosoever therefore shall be ashamed of me and my words in this adulterous and sinful generation; of him also shall the Son of Man be ashamed, when he cometh in the glory of his Father." Mk 8:38* There are also "crowns" to be won.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 239

MARCION

Filling the Gap
Between Jesus & Constantine

Geneva Bible: James 2:11 note 6 by Knox, Calvin et al: "The Lawmaker ... and the body of the Law cannot be divided." GOD'S KINGDOM BECOMES SATAN'S KINGDOM BY REMOVING THE LAW.

The Background

King Asoka of India boasted that the Greek-Syrians, specifically "King Antiochus, had been conquered by his "Dharma" - "Indian ecumenism that is today known as "Buddhism." King Antiochus imposed these new concepts on the peoples of his empire.

"In those days went there out of Israel wicked men who persuaded many, saying, Let us go and make a covenant with the heathen ... Then certain of the people ... went to the king, who gave them license to do after the ordinances of the heathen:

"Whereupon they ... joined themselves to the heathen, and were sold to do mischief. ... After 2 years ... the king sent his chief collector of tribute unto the cities of Juda, who came unto Jerusalem ... And spake peaceable words unto them, but all was deceit: for when they had given him credence ... And they put therein a sinful nation, wicked men ...

"Whereupon the city was made an habitation of strangers, and became strange to those that were born in her, and her own children left her ...

"King Antiochus wrote to his whole kingdom, that all should be one people, And every one should leave his laws: ... Yea, many also of the Israelites consented to his religion, and sacrificed unto idols, and profaned the sabbath. For the king has sent letters ... that they should follow the strange laws of the land ... To the end they might forget the Law, and change all the ordinances. ... The king ... appointed overseers (surrogates) ... commanding the cities ... to sacrifice, city by city. Then many of the people were gathered unto them, to wit, every one that forsook the law: ... and ... they rent in pieces the books of the law which they found, they burnt them with fire.

"And whosoever was found with any the book of the testament, or if any consented to the law, the king's commandment was, that they should put him to death. ... Howbeit, many in Israel were confirmed in themselves not to eat any unclean thing. Wherefore they chose rather to die .... that they might not profane the holy covenant." I Maccabees 1: 11-63.

Israel's Law forbade Israelites to trade or deal with the Greek Syrians. The Greek Syrians attempted to remove the offending Law and fought the Maccabean wars with the Israelites. Israel won. The powerful empire of Syria was forced to recognize the small country of John Hyrcanus. The condition was that he consider himself subject to Syria and

promise to help in Syrian military campaigns. Certain coastal cities annexed by the Jews were also to be relinquished. However, King Hyrcanus quickly re-conquered these cities and also added the land of Idumaea and its cursed peoples to Judean territory.

These conquests were the financial coup of the age. They captured an important section of the ancient spice trade routes that passed from east to west. Hyrcanus received lush tribute payments from the international traders for furnishing protection to this section of the trade route. But, while lucrative, it caused problems with the religiously oriented Jews. Along with the trade routes through Idumaea and the coastal cities came the people who operated these caravans and the counting houses connected with them - the cursed Idumeans.[1] To try and make palatable these annexations to his own Israelite people - Hyrcanus compelled the Idumeans to become circumcised and accept the Jewish faith. He then decreed that his fellow Israelites accept these aliens and treat them as they would their own Israelite people.[2]

The Maccabean struggle was long past and new rivalries had developed. The older Israelite Hellenists who wished to

1 *GOD'S LAW: (1) "If thou has stricken thy hand with a stranger (Heb: zwêr - racial alien), thou art snared." Pr. 6:1; (2) "They shall not dwell in thy land; and thou shall drive them out before thee. Ex 23:31; (3) "They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." IKi 4:21."*

2 *GODS LAW: (1) "The stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh (the tabernacle) shall be put to death." Num 18:7; (2) "The stranger that cometh nigh (the tabernacle) shall be put to death." Num 1:51; (3) "Ye shall make no league with the inhabitants of this land." Judges 2:2 (4) "With harlots and adulteresses shall ye be joined, and the daughter of the Gentiles shall ye take to wife purifying them with an unlawful purification." Testament of Levi 4:17.*

do away with the Law so that they could trade with the Greeks had been discredited, but their ideas of ecumenical-Dharma[3] - doing away with the Law which prevented trade with the international spice trade and its peoples - were perpetuated in the party of the Sadducees. The orthodox of Maccabean times became the Pharisees of pre- Christian Judaism and the New Testament.

The children of King Hyrcanus had little sympathy with the traditional WORD of God. They came to look with disdain on the rigidly Law abiding Pharisees. The profits from the international spice trade from India that passed through Idumaea caused "these heirs of the Maccabees to become thoroughly Hellenized."[4]

When the Pharisees came into power about 10 years before Jesus they inherited rule over an adulterated religion that incorporated the Israelites[5] whom God had blessed and the Edomites whom God had cursed.[6] Many Pharisees remained honest and upright, but there were also the Edomites of whom Jesus said:

---

3 "Dharma" - the Buddhist technique of controlling divergent populations by legislating "Non-violence" in word or deed toward other races and religions; "Duty" to one's family, elders, village, profession; and "obedience" to one's king. "Dharma" - acceptance and tolerance of different peoples and their gods.

4 *The Open Bible*, Thomas Nelson, Inc., Nashville, TN, 1975. p. 859

5 Israel - Heb: Yisrâ'êl - "He will rule as God ... also his posterity." *Strong's Concordance.* Having God's power-of-attorney.

6 (1) *"Isaac have I loved but Esau have I hated." Romans 9:13;* (2) "Edom is in modern Jewry." *Universal Jewish Encyclopedia*, 1925 edition, vol 5, p 41. (3) "Esau was a designing and deceitful man, one who hunted after the hearts of men and inveigled them ... And Esau there saw in the land of Seir the daughter of a man of Canaan ... And Esau took her for a wife." Jasher 29:20-23; (4) "John Hyrcanus conquered all of Edom and undertook the forceful conversion of its inhabitants to Judaism. Thenceforth the Edomites became a section of the Jewish people." *Ency/Jud* Vol 6, 1991 p.378.

"I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and are not, but are the synagogue of Satan." Rev 2:9; "I will make them of the synagogue of Satan, which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie; behold, I will make them to come and worship before thy feet, and to know that I have loved thee." Rev 3:9

The reason Jesus Christ came was to save his people from the Hindu-Buddhist "Dharma" that was destroying them. Israel was lost. The reason Israel was lost was that obedience to Dharma had displaced The WORD. The WORD was lost. The WORD that demands that Israel be separate from all others - including the cursed Edomites. Jesus made it quite clear: *"I pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given me." John 17:9*

That is - Jesus Christ made it plain to all - plain to all but those who follow the teachings of leaders like Antiochus and King Hyrcanus, and have themselves become Dharmatized (ecumenized). Jesus said:

"I was sent to the lost sheep of the house of Israel, and to them alone." Matt 15:24

"These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, Go not unto the way of the Gentiles, and unto any city of the Samaritans enter ye not: But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Math 10:5,6.

When he sent his disciples forth he instructed them:

"As my Father hath sent me even so I send you." (the Father sent Him to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 15:24) John 20:21

"For thou didst separate them from all the people of the world to be thine inheritance." 1 Ki 8:51

The Christian Revolt Spreads

The Scriptures say that Israel was scattered into all the world after being taken into Babylonian and Assyrian captivity 721 years before Christ. To reach these scattered nations Jesus instructed his disciples to go into all the world after them. They did. Some went eastward, some went up the Danube and the Russian Rivers; others went to England[7] and others went to Rome.

Synagogue Abandoned By Christians

Christian missionaries, sent by Jesus, reached their kinsmen in Rome. Their arrival was like a bombshell. They found Rome a moral cesspool. They found Israelites and Edomites worshiping together as they had in Palestine. Their mission was - restore the WORD, and the WORD commands:

> ***(1) "Now it came to pass, when they had heard the law, that they separated from Israel all the mixed multitudes." Neh 13:3; (2) "For thou didst separate them from all the people of the world to be thine inheritance." 1 Ki 8:51; (3) "Come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord." 2 Cor 6:17; (3) "Separate yourselves from the people of the land, and from the strange wives." Ezra 10:11***[8]

Hearing the WORD the faithful separated themselves. It

---

7 "Three great councils of the Roman Catholic Church affirm that Christianity was established in Britain, long before it came to Rome. These councils were the Council of Pisa, AD 1419; the Council of Siena AD 1423; and the Council of Basle AD 1431." *Thy Kingdom Come*, June 1994, p. 36, 7730 Edmonds Street, Burnaby BC, V3N 1B8, CANADA, 604-524-1170. See also; *The Traditions Of Glastonbury*, E. Raymond Capt, 1987.

8 GOD'S LAW: (Geneva Bible) *"Now when they heard the Law, they separated from Israel all those who were mixed." Neh 13:3;* Explanatory note: "That is, all such which had joined in unlawful marriage, and also those with whom God had forbidden them to have societie."

is from this era that Christian-Israel separated from and abandoned the Synagogue - leaving it to the Edomites and their converts.[9]

State Within A State

Always, when Christian revival takes place - changes occur. The WORD demands it. God's people gave their allegiance to the "King of Kings." Obediently, they separated and formed Christian communities which lived according to the WORD. The WORD criticized the emperor's land monopoly and demanded that the land be divided to give each his inheritance. It demanded freedom from taxes and insisted that Israel trade with their own kind. The WORD forbade marrying strangers and demanded divorce from the strangers that had been married - insisting that they give up mixed-breed offspring for adoption. Christians were creating a state within a state. The trade of the international merchant was being impacted.[10]

Roman Reaction

Rome was a business operation. Her rulers worshiped many gods because Rome had many gods. The gods of each conquered nation were added to the existing pantheon of

9 "Strictly speaking, it is incorrect to call an ancient Israelite a Jew, or to call a contemporary Jew an Israelite or Hebrew." 1980 Jewish Almanac p. 1. Identity Crisis. In the 8th century the Pharisee-Edomites abandoned in the synagogues reaped a bonanza with the conversion of almost the entire nation of Mongol Khazars living in S. Russia. These converts now account for more than 90% of world Jewry. It is their value system which is presently attracting notice in Christendom. See *War Cycles / Peace Cycles,* Va. Pub. Co., PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505

10 For a partial list of Christian teachings Dharma "PC" teachers object to, write for *Censored Bible Teachings*, P.O. Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $10/100. Free sample. Send SAE.

Roman gods, and state funds were appropriated to build temples for them. Their numbers grew larger and larger. To manage them and keep the peace to ensure free trade, the Roman government enforced ecumenical Dharma copied from Greek Hellenism. The enforced religious toleration caused each god to be treated as a different manifestation of the same one true universal god. The different gods and their peoples tolerated each other - on pain of government displeasure. "Free trade" was the motto.

The separation demanded by The WORD destroyed this tranquility. The WORD proclaimed that it was the one and only true God and ruler of its people.[11] State policy could not allow this. The Christian sector of Rome was becoming a state within a state. It was becoming "off limits" to establishment trade - and establishment rule. Something had to be done.

Reinterpreting Religion

The international traders of the world have dealt with separatists before. The way they handle the problem is to insert the targeted religion with the non-religious teaching of ecumenical tolerance. Tolerance destroys the separatist tendencies. Hindu-Dharma priests join the offending religion, adopt its gods, manner, and traditions, and become its "hoorah section." They are more religious, more devout, and more dedicated than anyone else. In time, their devotion and generous contributions are rewarded and they become priests and even high priests.

In positions of authority they then teach doctrines, or omit

11 Matt 15:24; Matt 10:5-6; Ezek 3:5; Ps 147:19- 20

doctrines, that offend. The Law is the thing that makes Christianity different from all other religions. Remove the Law and the heart and soul of militant Christianity crumbles.

The first realization that most targeted religions have that they have been Dharmatized is when they encounter a rush of imported goods, see shops taken over by strangers in every block, see strangers walking the streets around them, and no outcry of protest has been made by their own watchmen priests. "Dharmatized" - the Indian version of the Western "ecumenical movement."

Marcion Discovered

I once did volunteer work for a businessmen's organization whose mission was to distribute Bibles to school children. We spoke to local church congregations asking for contributions to buy the Bibles. Most congregations were enthusiastic.

One day, I visited several Episcopal Churches, all of which gave permission to speak to their parishioners. At day's end I visited one last church where three Episcopal priests were present. They were hostile. I was surprised. They were the first hostile ministers I had ever met. They refused permission but would not give a reason. They asked me questions instead.

One question was why the organization I worked for did not invite Catholics to join. I explained that the organization's rule was that members believe that only the Bible contained the WORD of God. Catholics believe that the Bible AND the Catholic Church - BOTH speak for God. When the Catholic Church speaks - it is the same as if God himself spoke.

The visit was a failure. In an attempt to try to salvage something I mentioned the name "Marcion." Instantly there was silence. The three exchanged glances. Quickly, one of

them asked what I knew about "Marcion." I replied that I knew little. I asked them about Marcion - they changed the subject.

I left with a deep seated urge to learn about this Marcion the preachers would not discuss with me.

Note

The important thing about Marcion is his attempt to destroy the power of Christianity by denying the existence of The LAW. The rest of the "bells and whistles" of the Marcion movement are incidental.

Enter Marcion

To destroy the new separatist and militant Christianity and make it docile once again, it was necessary to remove the Law, just as Antiochus tried to do in Palestine. The author of the Roman effort - a sanitized Christianity minus the Law - was Marcion.

Marcion came from Pontus. He was in Rome in the late 130s AD. He knew well the teachings of Jesus Christ and the WORD. His father was the Christian Bishop of Sinope. "Bishop" indicates that Marcion's father was Marcion also, because the church established by Jesus Christ had no such exalted position as "bishop." "Previous orthodox Christians had possessed no monarchial episcopate, no new testament canon, and no creed."[12]

12 "Die Entstehung der Kirche im zweiten Jahrhundert und die Zeit Marcions, Barnikol, 1933.

Episcopal Succession

Hindu trade-religion is of necessity an episcopal priesthood - it rules from the top down. So do its offshoots throughout the world. An episcopal religious hierarchy is absolutely necessary if kings are to rule their people in a tyrannical manner and avoid revolt. Kings appoint their own High Priests, or become High Priest themselves. In Judea, Hyrcanus was both King and High Priest. He ruled his kingdom and spoke for god through his "episcopal" church government, "from the top down," in which he had appointed his own priests to endorse his measures that profaned The WORD.

This type of church government was forever changed by our Savior: *"Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father." Rev 1:5-6.* You and I are appointed "kings and priests." The government God gave us is "from the bottom up" and is called "presbyterian." We admit no ruler except God and His WORD as revealed in the Holy Scripture. Tyrants consider this "rebellion." They favor "episcopal" churches. Those they would oppress favor the "presbyterian" system.

Orthodox Christians in the days following Christ were "presbyterian" in church organization - the Marcion's were "episcopal."[13]

13 Harnach pronounced that Marcion was the founder of the Catholic Church. *"Marcion"*: Harnack. Das Evangelium vom fremden Gott. p. 12, (1st edition 1921, 2nd edition 1924), also his Neue Studien zu Marcion, 1923

Enter Paul

After the crucifixion, there remained hundreds who had personally known Jesus, thousands who had heard him speak and seen his miracles, and tens of thousands who had known those who had known Jesus. Writings about Jesus proliferated.

There was an unknown devout believer of Jesus's teachings named Paul. He wasn't one of the 12, had not known Jesus personally, and had never seen him, but he had spoken to those who had, and he had a personal revelation while on a trip. He had written a series of letters. Marcion took the writings of this unknown and made them famous.

Paul's Letters

Paul's writings did not dwell on the Law. They were not meant to. They assume that the reader already knows the WORD. He proves it when he writes: *"Paul, a servant of Jesus Christ, called to be an apostle, separated unto the gospel of God." Rom 1:1.* Christians were expected to know that *"The WORD was God,"* and that Jesus Christ was the *"WORD made flesh."* Paul called himself *"a servant of Jesus Christ."* The faithful instantly translate this into - a servant of *"The WORD made flesh."* However, the absence of direct quotes from the Law (except in one minor incidence dealing with divorce) was exactly what Marcion was looking for to build a substitute Christianity.

Marcion's Christianity

Marcion used Paul's letters as his basic literature. He then attached 3/4's of the book of Luke minus the first two chapters - this was the Marcion Canon. There was no Old Testament with traditional Law that judges one's conduct. "The first

closed New Testament canon of which we have knowledge was made by Marcion. It consisted of 1 gospel and 10 Pauline Epistles,"[14] vs. 27 now. "The orthodox contended that Christianity was 'as old as creation.' Marcion contended that Christianity started with Christ."[15] "Marcion formed his Bible in declared opposition to the holy scriptures of the Church from which he had separated."[16] Van Soden asserts that Marcion knew nothing of remorse for sin.[17] The "absence of sin" is incidently the age-old hallmark of the Hindu.

The Marcion movement was so successful that orthodox Christians were forced to bring the four gospels together to rebut wild Marcion claims. "The 4-fold gospel was made in Rome between AD 150 and 175."[18] Irenaeus in Adv. Haer. iii. 11 .7 tells us that the Ebionites use Matthew, the Marcionites Luke, the Docetae Mark, and the Valentinians John.[19] This was done to prove to the world that Jesus faithfully followed the Law as did his disciples.

Marcion co-opted the name "Christian." He claimed that "his Christianity" (minus the Law) was the "true Christianity" - in the same way that today's "Judeo-Christians" (minus the Law) claim to be true Christianity.

Marcion Christians were required to believe this Canon - plus Marcion's own book - *"The Antithesis"* which was

14 *Marcion & His Influence, AMS PRESS, NY, E.C. Blackman, BD, 1948, p.23*

15 *Blackman, p. 36*

16 Wescott, pp297f (p.32) (Wescott, *"Canon of the New Testament."* 1855

17 das Lateinische N. T. in Afrika zur Zeit Cyprians, 1907. Der Lateinische Paulustext bei Marcion und Tertullian. Julicher Festgabe, 1927, pp228-276

18 *Blackman,* p152

19 *Ibid. p. 156*

treated as holy scripture by his followers. Since the Law in the Books of the Old Testament was excluded - the "interpretation" was left to Marcion priests - and the priests practiced the ecumenism approved by the Roman authorities.

The lack of LAW produced some interesting results. The Marcions were taught that there was "no law" and therefore no judgment since there was no Law. One could not break the Law and win condemnation because there was no Law. *"Judge not, and ye shall not be judged." Luk 6:37* meant to Marcions that the individual could not be judged.

If the state entered the picture - that was something different - and that is what Marcion Christianity was all about; giving God's power to the state. The following quotes, with no Law, gave the Roman state the authority to do anything they wanted to do.

> *"Obey in all things your masters ... And whatsoever ye do, do it heartily as to the Lord." Col 3:22,23; "Be subject to principalities and powers, to obey magistrates." Tit 3:1*

Statements like those following were unknown to Marcions - they were not in their canon:

> *"If ye love me obey my commandments." John 14:15; "We know him, if we keep his commandments." 1 Jno 2:3; "Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man." Eccles. 3:1; "Not everyone shall enter into the kingdom of heaven but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven." Matt 7:21*

Marcion taught that Paul was the only true apostle, to whom Christ committed his gospel. The other "apostles" were false and misled the church. Marcion's enemies were Justin Martyr, Irenaous, Tertullian, Epiphanius, the early teachers of the Christian Church, but, it appeared they were going to be overwhelmed by the Marcion steamroller. There was a

period between 160-170 AD when the Marcion Church threatened to win more adherents than the Orthodox Church. Converts were drawn from the heathen, but at expense of the orthodox church.[20] In about the year 200 Tertullian reported that "Marcion's heresy has filled the whole world."[21]

Marcion's teachings had taken a militant separatist religion and opened it to everyone. There were no restrictions - nothing was excluded except those who caused dissent - the orthodox Christians. With no Law, one would think that the Marcion's would go hog wild - and they did in places, but such conduct was the exception rather than the rule. Marcions were known for their passive conduct and attitude.

There was great damage done to orthodox Christianity. Young Christians not founded in the WORD began to fall away from the Law and accept the Marcion interpretation of the story in Acts 10 of Cornelius the Roman centurion - as proof that there was no Law to separate Israel from the world. If the story is judged with the Law, it becomes evident that Cornelius was one of the Israelites who had been scattered in the dispersion. The story of Peter's vision (Acts 10:14) in which animals were let down in a sheet was proof to Marcions that all foods were acceptable.[22]

Roman life style copied many of the corrupt Indian sexual customs. The phallic symbol is the symbol of the Indian god Siva. It is displayed wherever this god is worshiped. Pompeii excavations reveal the same phallic symbol. The hand of India reaches far. The Romans tolerated the gods of India and soon

20 *"Ibid, p.13*

21 Adv. Marc. V19, p.8

22 Roast skunk with buzzard gravy would have quickly corrected this nonsense.

Roman morals mirrored those of India. They were corrupt in the extreme.

This generated a backlash among many Romans. The Marcions catered to this reaction. In spite of the lack of remorse for sin, the Marcions were considered "good" - and they were when compared with what was going on around them.

Marcion's Trinity

The "Marcion Trinity" consisted of Jesus in the center, Paul at his right hand and Marcion at his left. Marcion acknowledged a world Creator, almost precisely like the "world force" of the Hindu and Greeks, however, this god was distinguished from "the higher God as revealed in Christ. ... The revelation in Christ was intended not merely to supplement or 'fulfill' (The WORD) but to entirely displace it - the one had no connection with the other."[23] There was no Old Testament containing the do's and don'ts of the WORD.[24]

Marcion's Dharma-ecumenical doctrine almost subdued orthodox Christianity. The spirit of The Word was replaced by Ritual. The Parables were taught without The LAW. Murder, rape, and kidnaping were no longer "capital crimes" punishable by death as prescribed by the WORD - they were only acts to be punished, forgiven, or forgotten according to the whims of the state's magistrate. The state once again relaxed and ruled supreme. Marcion's god, which he called

23 *Marcion & The New Testament*, John Knox, Univ of Chicago Press, Chicago, IL 1942, p.7

24 Geneva Bible: James 2:11 note 6 by Knox, Calvin et al: "A proofe: because the Lawmaker is always one and the self same, and the body of the Law cannot be divided."

"christian," had neutralized The WORD.

Orthodox Christians Counterattack

The enemy to the orthodox church who was almost as great as Marcion was Paul. Paul without the Law was Marcion's prophet. But, as time passed, Christians got to know and like Paul. Controlled by the Law, Paul was thoroughly likable. Paul's teachings began to be used by Christians as illustrations of the Law in action.

In effect, the Orthodox Christians destroyed the effectiveness of Marcion's Christianity by adding Paul's writings to their own writings. The holy scriptures, in addition to the traditional scriptures which are known as the Old Testament, now included among 13 of its 27 writings those ascribed to Paul, and a 14th (Acts) which deals in large part with his career. The real strangeness of the fact does not at first strike us unless we understand the background.

> "Paul was under suspicion in wide sections of the church at the middle of the second century. ...
>
> "The choice here was so clear that it is probably false to call it a choice at all: they (the orthodox Christians) canonized the writings, but they did so by solely adding them to their traditional Scripture, not by substituting them for that Scripture... They undertook to break the force of their authorities by asorbing them into their own canon.
>
> "We have all you have and more. We have the Old Testament and the New."[25]

25 *Blackman, p. 38-39*

The Last Nail

There was one more reason that caused the demise of Marcionism - it was that Marcion required his converts to be celibate. Marriage was banned, and like Buddhist priests, they were celibate. The Marcion movement had almost died out by the end of the 4th century.[26] They ended the same way the Shaker movement of the last century in America ended - with a handful of members, and for the same reason - lack of recruits. The almost total collapse of the formidable Marcion movement within only a century or so has been given as the reason that the Catholic Church is so adamantly opposed to birth control.

The Christian religion was left stronger than it had been. It retained the Law and it had gained Paul - who was kept safely sandwiched between proponents of the Law - and Marcionism's demise resulted in a resurgence of the Christian revival that once again threatened the very fabric of the Roman Empire.

To fight resurgent Christianity - lions were used. When that failed, the Roman emperor dealt his ace card, one designed to bind the Law forever. "If you can't lick 'em - join em."

Post Script

The last time I visited the Episcopal Church mentioned earlier, the priest gave a fine talk - it was interesting. It delt with "love," the type of "love" that has nothing to do with *"If ye love me obey my commandments." John 14:15.* I am convinced that to that priest - Marcion lives.

==========

26 Ibid, p. 54

Arab-Turkic Unity

The age old dream of the Arab-Turkic peoples has been unity under a single leader, thereby realizing the incredible power that would result. This was the dream of Attila the Hun, it was the dream of the leader of the Mongols, Kubla Khan, who forsook the invasion of defenseless Europe to annex his kindred people living in Hungary. The latest peace treaty between the Arabs of Jordan and the Khazar-Turks of the Israeli state brings that age-old dream close to reality.

Revolution Among Arab-Turks

ALGERIA's ISLAMIC SEPARATISTS: Two unveiled students, 18 and 19, were shot to death in Algeria enforcing last months vow that women who don't adhere to a strict Islamic dress code will be put to death. Twenty-nine women have been killed in the last two years because for supporting anti-Islamic causes or for associating with Western people. More than 3200 people have been killed since January 1992 when the Western supported Islamic establishment canceled an election in which Islamic-separatists won. The ruling Islamics headquartered in Paris are planning retaliations and have sworn to kill 30 veiled Islamic women for each unveiled woman killed. The anti-separatist group is called *Rally for Culture and Democracy.* (Story in *Chicago Tribune* 3-31-94)

TURKISH MUSLIM SEPARATISTS VICTORIES: The recent winning of "mayorships" of the Turkish cities of Ankara, Istanbul, and other top cities by anti-Western "Welfare Party" underlines the continued spread of "Islamic-separatism." The loser was the pro- Western "integration party" of the Prime Minister Tansu Ciller which had campaigned for

stronger ties with Europe and further Westernizing of Turkey. Ciller's party was supported by Western interests. (Story in *News & Daily Advance*, A2 March 30, 1994

ISLAM STRUGGLES: "Gunmen assassinated Egypt's top anti-terrorism officer ... Maj. Gen Raouf Khayrat, the deputy chief of state security in charge of religious terrorist activities, died instantly ... Khayrat was assassinated three weeks after a military court sentenced nine radicals to death for trying to kill Prime Minister Atef Sedki with a bomb. ..." *Lynchburg News*, A2, 4-10-94

LETTERS

LOWER FEDERAL DEBT: "Dear Richard: I say it is impossible to lower the federal debt in our present system. To lower the federal debt we would have to borrow the money from the banks. This borrowed money, plus the interest on that money, would just put us deeper in debt. Right?" U. E. - Pennsylvania

RKH: Right.

WHY EVIL: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Why does God permit evil? H.F. - Ohio

RKH: *"I created man from the invisible and visible ... I appointed him ruler ... to have my wisdom ... I called his name Adam and showed him the two ways ... and I told him 'this is good, and that is bad' that I should learn whether he had love toward me, or hatred, that it be clear which in his race love me." Enoch 30:12-14*

BLACK & WHITE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: There is more to this 'black and white' thing than meets the eye. In case you

didn't know it, Buddhists consider 'good' to be represented by the color 'black,' and 'bad' by the color white. 'White devil' - really means 'WHITE devil.' Buddhist leaning whites actually worship blacks because of their "holy" color - holy to Hindus." R. D. - Ohio

---

TAXES: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Just finished reading *War Cycles / Peace Cycles*. You made it plain why there is a shortage of money at times. An old newspaper at Athens, Ill, published the names of about 1200 farms that were being sold for back taxes. My great great grandfather's farm was to be sold for the amount of $3.19. Not three hundred and nineteen, but a lousy $3.19. Almost all were for similar amounts. Some a little more, some for less. This was in the Summer of 1861 if I remember right." G. D. - Washington

RKH: God made us kings and priests. God ordered the land to be divided and never ever sold. He gave each of our fathers a piece of the land for a kingdom to rule as kings enforcing His Law as priests, and to pass it on to their sons. The land is HIS; it is never to be taxed. Taxed land can never be owned. A missed payment discloses the true owner. America has long been faithless. The WORD which is God - is now administering the medicine we need to be healed. In time The WORD will again give us our kingdoms.

RACIAL INTERMARRIAGE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: What is the earliest that racial intermarriage has been a problem?" S.O. - New York

RKH: *"Adam and Eve ... went ... and there rested under the shadow of a tree as they were wont. But when there, a multitude of beasts came all round them. It was Satan's doing, in his wickedness; in order to wage war against Adam*

through marriage." I Adam & Eve 69:9-11

In the very ancient writings races were not recognized. There was only man and beast - it was the one or the other. Preoccupation with the admixtures called "races" are a fairly recent thing.

ADD ONE: "Mr. Hoskins: All I had when I got here was a monkey on my back (drug habit) and a sentence to serve. I can not start to explain the things that are happening in my life. Jesus sure knew what he was doing when he sent me here to prison instead of to death. Thank the *Galley Messenger* for me. Their books are responsible. By the way, I just figured out the *"Wolf and the Sheep.* It's *John 10.*" M.S. - New York

---

RE: BYRON DE LA BECKWITH: "Dear Dick: It is interesting that Byron de la Beckwith states 'we're winnin!' THAT is a brave man. After all he has gone through he still keeps the faith! I believe he may be right. Most people are not worth the parings of his nails. Tried three times for the same thing - and call it justice!" N. I. - New York

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 240

CONSTANTINE

The WORD is separatist. God wishes to separate his people from all others. Especially the cloying international integrationist - the Hindu who says that "I am god" because he is one with his universal Brahma. Hinduism is not anti-Christian. It loves Christianity, as it loves all religions. To the Hindu, Christ is another manifestation of Brahma. Brahma draws all to himself - in Brahma all are one.

King Asoka in 250 BC boasted that he had conquered the Greeks with Ecumenical-Dharma. The Greek Hellenism-Dharma attempted to conquer the Israelites. King Hyacanus and King Herod attempted to impose Sadducean-Dharma on the Israelite people. Jesus came to overcome Ecumenical-Dharma and restore The WORD. He sent his disciples into all the world to bring the rest of his people, Israel, back to The WORD. The result was a revolution.

Constanople, Dioceses, and Trade Routes:
Constantine built a city at the choakpoint beteen the Black Sea and the Mediterranean Sea to protect the overland trade from the east, and to protect the trade coming down the Russian Rivers. He then converted the Roman provences into dioces.

In Rome

Rome was no longer a nation of honest independent farmers. It was an Empire. The international merchant had arrived, paid the Roman priests to bless them and allow them to trade, and paid a king to protect them. The king was now an emperor, but still was on the payroll of the international trade cartel. The Roman government was episcopal - rule from the top down.

Jesus, *"the WORD made flesh,"* said that his people were *"kings and priests,"* that they were to obey the WORD. The WORD was the supreme ruler - the *"king of kings"* - not the Roman emperor. The WORD said that each Israelite was a *"king"* and a *"priest."* The name of his people was "Israel." The word in Hebrew means to have God's "power-of-attor-

ney." It was a great responsibility. It was Israel who were to rule. Since each man was equally a king, this meant equal rule, or rule from the bottom up. This type of rule is called "presbyterian." Episcopacy vs. Presbyterianism. It was revolutionary - people had seen nothing remotely like it since the early days of the republic.

The practical aspects of these beliefs came home fast. The Empire taxed its subjects heavily to pay the thousands in the army, the thousands of government officials, foreign aid, and internal improvements. Imperial statutes and decrees made everything "legal." In Palestine, the Scribes and Pharisees, surrogates of far away Caesar, tried to catch Jesus breaking a Roman statute by asking if it were lawful to pay tribute to Caesar. Jesus replied carefully; *"Give unto caesar the things that are Caesar's and to God the things that are God's."* Knowing only Roman statutes and not the Law of God, they thought this answer meant that Caesar should be obeyed.

Throughout the Roman empire, Caesar's agents found themselves increasingly excluded. People refused to deal with the international merchants or their surrogates. The silk trade through the Near East on which Imperial Rule depended for much of its income was severely impacted. People began to decline to buy the stranger's goods and refused to exercise the "toleration" necessary for trade with strangers.

Rise & Fall of Marcianism

A state within a state was emerging. The international merchant was hurting. His nemesis was, as always, The WORD. In an attempt to suppress it the Roman establishment supported a counterfeit Christianity created by Marcian. This was a religion the state could live with. Its canon was Luke and Paul and it excluded the Law.

Another plus was that it was an episcopacy - Marcian appointed his own bishops - episcopacies are easy to manipulate from the top. This substitute christianity told its followers that there was no sin because there was no Law. It told its followers to "love." Its definition of love was the huggy-huggy kissy-kissy kind vs. *"If you love me obey my commandments."* It commanded its followers to obey the state's statutes in all things. Only the things condemned by Marcian were considered "sin."

It was anti-separatist. Marcian meetings could be easily identified by the presence of strangers in their congregations. Its meetings accepted those excluded by The WORD. [1]

After an initial surge of popularity, Marcian-christianity began to subside, partly because of its insistence on celibacy. This left the field free to the teaching of orthodox Christians. Christianity swept the empire and affected everything - trade, social transactions, everything. It was during this period that the state executed true Christians by the thousands. Still, The WORD was fast becoming the Law of the land. Caesar was losing control and his wolf-den empire threatened to disintegrate.

Constantine

Flavius Valerius Constantinus, better known as Constantine, was the first Roman emperor to adopt Christianity. Born at Naissus (modern Nis, Serbia) about 280 AD. He was the son of Constantius I, a Roman caesar, and was educated at

1 GOD'S LAW: *"The stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh (the tabernacle) shall be put to death." No 18:7, (2) "When the tabernacle is to be pitched ... the stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh shall be put to death." Numbers 1:51*

the Roman court. His father died at York, England in 306 and Constantine was elected caesar in his father's place by his troops.

He was a fine soldier, and by adroit footwork he managed to become augustus-caesar of Rome, the supreme ruler.

Facts Of Life

All political rulers are surrogates of someone else and Constantine was no exception. Political rulers protect the merchant and his wares. Students do well to remember:

> "In order for a wolf to eat sheep he must first enter the sheepfold. Unless properly introduced by the watchman, the rams will surround a wolf and kill him.
>
> "First, the wolf must bribe the watchman, who then proclaims that the wolf has been magically transformed into a sheep. As a sheep he is entitled to enter into the sheepfold. Once in the sheepfold he hires rams to protect him while he kills and eats sheep."[2]

It makes no difference to the wolf how many strive to obtain the lucrative position of "protector." The wolf can work with one contender as easily as the next. The successful protector is given a generous share of the prey.

Constantine's military adventures cost a great deal and his income for protecting the silk-trade from the east was down drastically. Hostile Persia presented a barrier to the overland trade, and the Christian movement in Egypt adversely modified the Indian trade by sea.

Besides the arrival of the very occasional smuggled goods

---

2 *Wolf & The Sheep*, Hoskins, Va. Pub. Co., PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505 $7/copy

coming through the provinces of Asia and Palestine, the only route remaining open was the difficult caravan route north of the Caspian Sea whose terminal was the Black Sea. The Black Sea was also the terminal for the trade from the Russian Rivers. This rich, rich trade attracted pirates.

To protect this trade from the pirates infesting the countless Greek Islands, Constantine built a city seaport on the narrow waterway between the Black Sea and the Mediterranean Sea and named it after himself - Constanople.

Christianity - Empire Religion

After the pirates were suppressed, it was time to open the Roman markets. This meant the suppression of The WORD.

Force had been tried. It didn't work. Marcianism had been offered as one of the many religions to choose from. It had failed. The Christians of Rome would follow none other than The WORD. Constantine began to make friendly gestures to the Christian community. "(Constantine) between 323 and 324 ... gradually adopted the Christian God as his protector and on several occasions granted special privileges to individual churches and bishops."[3] This set the stage.

In 324, Constantine embraced "Christianity" still more closely and became openly involved in the affairs of the church. He saw his real opportunity in the Christian dispute over Arianism. In 325, acting as Emperor, he commanded that the leaders of Christianity meet at a great council at Nicea to debate "Arianism." The leaders obeyed, thereby giving Constantine authority over them.

3 Academic Am. Ency: Constantine I

Constantine then proclaimed Christianity to be the official religion of the Roman Empire. This enthused many Christians who thought that the time had come when "*God's will be done on earth.*"

Rome's religions had long been Dharmatized.[4] Besides tolerating other gods, each of temple to each of the Roman gods also contained a stature of the Emperor who was also worshiped as a god. It took very little persuasion for the reigning emperor- god to convince the pagan Roman population that the Christian religion was the true and only religion (while this was in progress he still gave permission for pagan temples to worship him). The emperor had organized the Christian religion and was its head.

Asoka's Rituals - Asoka's Bequest

Statesmen, rulers, or soldiers seldom engage in untested theories and procedures - the rate of failure is too high. They usually copy a program that has a proven record of success. Hinduism, the "merchant's religion," is such a program. It almost always works.

Hinduism is Dharma and more. Dharma requires everyone to love everyone. It embraces all gods - all religions. To the Hindu, the Christian God was a new and welcomed manifestation of Brahma. Hindus gladly worshiped him too. Brahman priests quickly reinterpreted Christianity into a Christian-Hindu philosophy. It melded the flesh of Christianity onto the bones of "dharma" - the result looked like Christianity, talked

4 DHARMA: Buddhist technique of controlling divergent populations by requiring "non- violence," "obedience," and "tolerance" of all races and creeds, administered by the state by a reward/punishment system.

like Christianity, but - with "dharma" as its basic form - it was the merchants' religion with a new face.

The great King Asoka of India was Buddhist. Buddhism consisted of the teachings of Buddha melded onto the bones of the Hindus' Dharma. Some of the rituals[5] were as follows:

* processions
* parading relics
* body parts for relics
* incense
* shaven heads
* celibate priests
* pointed hats
* works for merit
* robes
* idols
* rosaries
* integration
* tax exemption
* monasteries & convents
* missionaries
* holy water
* male & female priests
* saints
* auricular confession
* pilgrimages

King Asoka also endowed Buddhism with "Asoka's Bequest. A copy of the bequest follows:

> "This earth enwapped by the ocean in its glorious sapphire garment, this land whereof the face is adorned with many jewels and gems; this soil sustaining all creatures and Mount Madura ... all of this I bequeath to the Assembly of Saints. As a reward for this good deed I ask not for the privilege of dwelling in the palace of either Indra or Brahma, nor do I crave the felicity of kingship, which is fleeting, anyway, and is gone swifter than the running water. The reward I crave for the abiding faith prompting me to convey this gift is self-control, esteemed by saints

5 *The Travels of Marco- Polo*, Yule- Cordier Ed., Vol 1, p. 319

and exempted from change."[6]

Asoka's bequest gave India, its wealth, and its teeming masses to the "saints," or the Brahman priesthood. Asoka also endowed this gift with 1000 million pieces of gold so that it would be everlasting.

Constantine's Rituals & Donation

Some of the rituals of Constantine's new church were as follows:

* processions
* parading relics
* body parts for relics
* incense
* shaven heads
* celibate priests
* pointed hats
* works for merit
* robes
* idols
* rosaries
* integration
* tax exemption
* monasteries & convents
* missionaries
* holy water
* male & female priests
* saints
* auricular confession
* pilgrimages

The traditional Holy Day which had been Saturday was changed by Constantine to Sunday - the same as the Hindu holy day,[7]

To make the Catholic priesthood an everlasting creation, Constantine endowed it the same way Asoka had done. The *Encyclopedia Britannica* 14th Ed, Vol #7, p.524 states:

6 *The Edicts of Asoka*, N.A. Nikam & Richard McKeon, Univ Chic Press, 1959, p. 136

7 E/B, 11th Ed., Vol 13, p. 493.

> "Constantine, in gratitude for his conversion by Pope Silvester, to that pope and his successors forever, (gave) not only of spiritual supremacy over the other great patriarchates and over all matters of faith and worship, but also temporal dominion over Rome, Italy and 'the provinces, places and *civitates* of the western regions.'"[8]

This "Donation Of Constantine" was a deathbed affair because Constantine himself had not accepted the Catholic religion that he had forced on the Roman Empire until he was on his death bed. Pope Silvester accomplished a good day's work by helping Constantine's sinful soul along into purgatory, and the Catholic Church received the entire Roman Empire as payment for praying him out again.

Roman ecumenism, learned from the Greeks, who learned it from India, was now reinstated in a new format - Christian flesh hung on a Hindu-Dharma skeleton. To further the spirit of ecumenism - Buddha himself, Siddharta the son of Suddodhana, was made a saint of the Catholic Church.[9]

Constantine, the father of the Roman Catholic Church, was much like his counterpart King Asoka of India. King Asoka killed 99 of his brothers in his rise to the throne of India. Constantine killed his father-in-law, his eldest son, and his wife.

---

8 From the 10th century on, this document was increasingly employed by popes to support their claims and became a powerful weapon to control temporal powers.

9 "Professor Max Muller ... first pointed out the strange fact - almost incredible, were it not for the completeness of the proof - that Gotama the Buddha, under the name of St. Josaphat, is now officially recognized and honored and worshipped throughout the whole of Catholic Christendom as a Christian saint!" *The Travels of Marco-Polo*, Yule- Cordier Ed., Vol 2, p. 323-326

"Adding To" [10]

Constantine's new church was called Catholic - which means "universal." It encompassed all the various sects. This church declared that the Holy Scriptures AND the Catholic Church contained The WORD. In time, the death penalty was imposed on laymen who read the scriptures to discover what God commanded. Without the WORD to contradict, the WORD was then whatever the Church said it was. The WORD so eagerly embraced by the Roman Christians was made hateful. This was accomplished in the following manner.

The law against rape states: *"The rapist shall surely be put to death." Deut 22:25-26.* The Law is not the same for seduction. *"If a man find a damsel that is a virgin ... not betrothed ... and lie with her ... then the man shall give 50 shekels of silver, and she shall be his wife." Deut 22:28-29.*

Constantine's Law made the ancient Law of the WORD hateful simply by adding to it and mis-applying it. Gibbon's *Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire*, The Modern Library, N.Y., Vol 1, p. 375, relates the following story.

> "The successful ravisher was punished with death; ... The virgin's declaration that she had been carried away with her own consent, instead of saving her lover, exposed her to share his fate. The duty of a public prosecution was entrusted to the parents of the guilty or unfortunate maid; and ...if the sentiments of nature prevailed on them to dissemble the injury, and to repair by a subsequent mar-

---

10 *GOD'S LAW: (1) "Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish aught from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the Lord your God which I command you." Deut 4:2: (2) "Every word of God is pure ... Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar." Prov 30:5-6.*

riage the honour of their family, they were themselves punished by exile and confiscation."

By calling the above "God's Law," and forbidden to study scripture to confirm the Church's claims for themselves, the people in time turned away from the Law. Trade with strangers again commenced, and the offending WORD - the people's salvation - was once again stripped from them and the people began their descent into the Dark Ages.

The New Rome

As the sole owner of the Roman world, Constantine's Church gave it ecclestical names. The Prefecture of Britain now became the Diocese of Britain. The Prefecture of Gaul became the Diocese of Gaul, then there was Diocese of Spain, D. of Italy, of Africa, of Egypt, etc. Wherever the Roman legionnaire had trod - that land was now claimed by the Catholic church, and that Church ruled Rome through its hired emperors and their legions. The rituals of the church were installed throughout the empire, and the Bishop became the most important officer in the distant provinces.

The Roman emperors were like schoolboys playing "king of the mountain." Whoever struggled to the top was acceptable to the trade-priests, became their "protector," and received an allowance that came from the empire's trade-profits. In time the emperor was replaced by a contender - and the victor in turn was put on the payroll. Emperors came and went - but the church held the title, kept the records, collected the rents, was of god, and continued on without end.

Feudalism

The Roman church introduced "feudalism" into Europe. India's caste system is composed of four basic castes. First -

the Priest - the highest caste. Second - the soldier/ruler caste. Third - the farmer/merchants. Fourth - The workers. And those denied a caste - the untouchables and outlaws.

In India, pretenders from the ruler/soldier caste competed for the position of ruler. The victor was accepted and blessed by the priesthood caste as champion of the gods, and protector and servant of the priesthood. He also had a share of the income from the land and the international trade.

The ruler cemented his own followers to himself by grants of provinces, villages, and farms. Each of his nobles held "en fief" to his king conditioned on his loyal support and service in time of war. Each noble in turn granted a few farms to manage to each of his warriors. The system continued and remained intact until the ruling king was overthrown and a new ruler took his place and moved into his palace. Kings, nobles, and soldiers changed on a fairly regular basis, but the workers remained, and the priests who owned the land for the gods were never questioned.

Charles Martel

Charles Martel, the French conqueror of the Arabs at Tours in 732, is credited with instituting the feudal fief, although it had existed long before his time. Charles conquered a local rival. Deposing the rival and his followers, he replaced them with his own. The Enclyclopedia Britannica, 14th Ed, Vol 5, p. 293. states:

> "To attach his *leudes* Charles had to give them church lands as *precariuim* ... It was from the *precarium*, or ecclesiastical benefice, that the feudal fief originated."

The encyclopedia insists on using 50¢ words when 5¢ words will do better. All the above says is that Charles paid

his soldiers by letting them have a cut of the rents obtained from farmers who lived on church lands. This arrangement is in direct opposition to the WORD which requires that there be no monopolies[11] and that the land is to be divided and never ever sold.[12]

Charles supported the Catholic Church's mission of St. Boniface to Germany. St. Boniface was appointed Bishop by the Pope in 722. Charles Martel sent word to local Christian zealots not to touch him.

Under Charles protection, Boniface proceeded to talk to many of the German princes. The thrust of their talks was that 1) The Pope owned all the land, the businesses, and everything else on it. 2) If the local prince wanted a cut of the tithes, offerings, and rents, and would like to continue ruling the land, the Pope would appreciate it if the prince would be the protector of Church interests; which meant "riding shotgun" and occasionally twisting the arm of a recalcitrant farmer who refused to pay "protection" or "rent" money.

Princes who did not have a working agreement with the Church got virtually nothing from their stingy unappreciative subjects. To these, the Church offer sounded good. Overnight, entire countries accepted Catholicism. Priests and bishops were installed, the local princes got enough money to live in the style they would like to become accustomed to, the papacy got a larger share, and bishops like Boniface were appointed "arch-bishops." Lands produced an income that they had not

11 GOD'S LAW: *"Woe unto them that join house to house, that lay field to field, till there be no place, and they may be placed alone in the midst of the earth." Isaiah 5:8*

12 *GOD'S LAW: (1) "The land shall be divided for an inheritance ... according to ... their fathers they shall inherit." Num 26:53-55; (2) "The land shall not be sold for ever: for the land is mine; Lev 25:23*

done previously. The only people to suffer were the farmers and artisans who now paid between one third and two thirds of their income to God as did their counterparts in India. Almost overnight, freehold farmers, kings living on Biblical homesteads - equal in rights and privileges to greatest kings of the earth - became near slaves.

Constantine had done his work well - his creation, the Catholic Church, spread the feudal system of India throughout the West. The Law that kept Israel free was done away - once again.

LETTER FROM S. AFRICA - By K.J.

Siener van Rensburg's visions were not in consecutive order and many were fulfilled years later, some today and the rest in the last days. No dates were given in the books but I spoke to Rev. Pienaar this morning, he knew Gen de la Rey's daughter as a close friend and Siener told de la Rey the date and time of his death. It must have grieved him greatly as de la Rey was s true friend. "Rev. P" writes letters to leaders like de Klerk reminding them of Siener's visions and deKlerk's crime against his people. When one read his books and Revelations in the Bible together - it all comes together and makes sense.

A lady Daleen Joubert started a home for destitute white children on Rev. Pienaar's farm. The article on this appeared in the *South African Patriot.* This morning I phoned and old Rev. Pienaar answered. I found him most interesting, a Christian and true patriot. It seems that they are already inundated with children. I did not ask how many but it seems that they have problems housing all. How little do we know about our fellow men who are without work. He has been told that many live in the hills north of Pretoria under plastic. Many others

in tents on farms of right-wingers and this winter is the coldest in 30 years. Black frost caused by icy winds killed crops right up to the Limpopo River.

Tomorrow the mother of our enemies, England, has a thanksgiving service in Westminster Abbey celebrating the return of S. Africa to the Commonwealth - about which we are no more pleased than in 1902. Instead of the promised peace, violence is ever increasing as well as strikes. Blacks have job strikes for no reason at all while affirmative action is applied ruthlessly to get rid of whites. We, however, see this and other events now taking place as the run up to the second revolution that will be totally communistic. Countries like New Zealand, Australia, Canada and others are all shopping in S. Africa for highly qualified young people for whose training they did not pay. I realize that it is a relief for these young people to get work but it is still very sad to see them leave their native land.

The 'state of emergency laws' are still in place in Western Transvaal and Kawa Zulu, and not one right-winger went free as was promised before the election. Instead we have Dullah Omar's Truth Commission coming up. Anyone who has ever stood for 'separation' will soon be in the docket.

Richard Goldstone became chief prosecutor for war criminals in Yugoslavia. How much truth will come out of it will be seen. Here he acted on the wildest assumptions without foundation and his Goldstone Commission did not clear up one case. Forty million people died in Russia and not one person is in the docket for their murders. That's where he should be holding his war crimes trials.

The HNP (right wing political party) held a special congress. We will have to see if people from the other political parties join us. Mr. Marias, the HNP leader, is busy with a

booklet on Dimitrie Tsofendas who assassinated Dr. H.F. Verwoerd.

The resignation of Finance Derek Keys, one of the two Harry Oppenheimer proposed to Mandela, is getting more involved. The new Minister of finance Chris Liebenberg was the godfather of the entire Reconstruction and Development Program.

A general strike is looming. If it comes about it will be one of the visions of Siener van Rensburg.

I have received information that is quite unbelievable about the depth of treason by men we trusted. Right now it is just word-of- mouth, but I have heard it from different sources.

It seems that our Gen Viljoen had Military Intelligence approach people around the country who held right-wing views. They were told to get prepared and were given lists of people with the same views nearby. The date was set for one month prior to election when they were to take over local government, police stations, etc. These were mostly Farmers Crisis Action (FCA) men. The AWB (right wing militants) would bomb certain places and the Zulus would do their bit in Natal.

When the date of one month before election approached the FCA men were told that the plan would be delayed until one week prior to election. But, as that date approached, the people on the FCA lists found themselves severely harassed by security police to whom Viljoen had passed on their names.

The AWB was the only group to keep its promise and they did start setting off bombs. Viljoen knew the names of the AWB leaders and those were the 40 people taken in one swoop when they were quite legally at a meeting.

The Zulus did not keep their word. Oppenheimer saw to it that a carrot was held out to them. It seems the patriots of the South African Defense Force have been pushed out and those who mobilized when called-up during the election are seen as trustworthy by Mandella's Citizen Force.

Israel is in control of Armacor that used to produce most of the armament that we needed.

This information has been gathered from different people. I have no idea when it will become general knowledge with the court cases that are pending and the Truth Commission which is bringing charges against anyone they choose.

Gen Viljoen has not been forgotten. His treason is not a light matter.

LETTERS

EAT: "Dear Richard: I know that it is forbidden for Christians to eat with strangers (Le 22:16; Lev 22:10-15), but did you know that Japanese will not eat with us? I work in an Alaskan Japanese fish processing plant (almost all Alaskan processing plants are Japanese owned). If we meet our quota we are rewarded by being taken to a local Japanese restaurant for a meal. Eight of us are directed to sit at the central table where we are served. The five Japanese sit on cushions with their backs against the wall and watch. They are served where they sit. They will not eat with whites." H. E. - Alaska

---

OBSERVATION: "Dear Richard: It is worth noting that President Clinton's last 52 appointments consisted of 38 Jews, 3 Hispanics, 8 Negroes, 3 race unknown, and 0 Saxons. This should tell us all we need to know." W. M. - West Virginia

---

BURNING HELL: "Dear Mr. Hoskins; Why is there no mention of a burning hell by today's televangelists?" H. D. - Virginia

RKH:The Hindu religion has no hell - only reincarnation. When one dies he is instantly reborn either in an improved state or a worse state depending on his actions in this life. This is called "karma." Hindus are not permitted to kill. This is the reason for the vegetarian craze and the reluctance of courts to pronounce the death sentence when prescribed by Christian Law. I doubt they will soon learn, *"Fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell." Matt 10:28* Media owners allow TELEVANGELISTS to discuss only certain subjects. The topics they permit indicate that the media owners are Hindu.

PRISONER: "Dear Brother Richard: Note my new mailing address. Perhaps now my mail will not meet so many obstacles without having 'Siva the caseworker' and the 'anti-Christ chaplain' fighting over who will censor it first - being it is Christian mail. Please take care and note that only my address changes as I remain always, In service to our Lord." W. C. - Missouri

---

WHO? "Dear Brother Ram: Just who are they, say, the 50 worst enemies of Yahweh and His people? Where are they? Do they work together? Who is the leader of this pack of wolves?" H. W. - Arkansas

RKH: Whoever violates the WORD which is GOD is the enemy of God. The scriptures say who will judge them and who will administer punishment.

CHANGE: "Editor: If all our enemies dropped dead it would do no good. We are the ones who must change. A great

shakeup is necessary; one to eliminate all those not willing to live by the WORD. The evils besetting the land presently is the medicine needed. It cannot be improved upon." H. W. - Arkansas

---

BOOK BURNING: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I've been writing to you in despair about the banning of the Hoskins Report. I thought you would like to know that the fight is over, and once again Israel overcomes. The authorities have agreed to look at each piece of mail on an individual basis. This may not sound like much, but Yahweh is on our side for getting us this far." T. R. Prisoner - Colorado

RKH: In America, infidels rule and allow their surrogates to censor what the Christian may read in order to control his mind.

CENSORSHIP: "Dear Sir: My interest remains strong, but the prison system does not permit 'privileges,' ie, my own personal religious beliefs. This facility has warned me of punitive actions to be brought against me if I accept mail from you. Since I am due for release soon, please cancel my subscription to *Hoskins Report.* Thank you so much for your newsletter and the books. I'm sorry, but there is nothing else I can do. I have learned a lot." L. D. - Colorado

ED: It's supposedly "illegal" to stop a prisoner's mail because of religious or political reasons. But, if a prisoner "voluntarily" chooses not to receive the mail - the establishment cannot be blamed. Prisons have ways to make prisoners voluntarily refuse to receive mail.

SERPENT: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I am convinced that this is the correct translation:

"And the great dragon (those who follow ecumenical-

Dharma) was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him." Rev 12:9

"When the dragon (serpent) saw that he was cast unto the earth, he persecuted the woman (Israel) which brought forth the man child (WORD made flesh). Then to the woman were given two wings of a great eagle (Judah & Israel), that she might fly into the wilderness (Europe & Gr. Britain, America, Australia, N. Zealand, S. Africa), into her place, where she is nourished (fed and kept) for a time, and times and half a time (2500 years - the Dispora 721 BC & 580 BC), from the face of the serpent. And the serpent cast out of his mouth water (peoples) as a flood after the woman, that he might cause her to be carried away of the flood. And the earth helped the woman, and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed up the flood which the dragon cast out of his mouth (the peoples brought against her). And the dragon was wroth with the woman, and went to make war with the remnant of her seed, which keep the commandments of God, and have the testimony of Jesus Christ ("the WORD made flesh." Rev 12:13-17

"And it shall come to pass ... that I will give unto Gog a place there of graves in Israel." Exe 39:11. H. O. - Mississippi

---

UNFILTERED NEWS

WEAVERS SEEK $200 MILLION: Randy Weaver, his three daughters and Kevin Harris filed more than $200 million in claims against federal enforcement agencies. The suit seeks redress for the 1992 unlawful murders and woundings at the Weaver cabin on Ruby Ridge in Naples, Idaho in which Fed enforcers shot little 14 year old Sammy Weaver in the back, killing him, back-shot Kevin Harris severely wounded

him, and shot the mother Vicki Weaver in the face killing her while she stood in the doorway of her cabin holding her 9 month old baby in her arms. The federal agencies have investigated themselves and have given themselves a clean bill of health.

The plaintiffs will also seek a court order requiring federal agencies to obey state laws. The attorneys said that this order is being sought because of arbitrary FBI rules that allowed agents to shoot adults seen outside the Weaver cabin regardless of whether they were threatening anyone's life. "'The FBI ... cannot come into the state of Idaho and change the rules. We have laws here that apply to everybody ... including the FBI.' Said Weaver's attorney, Chuck Peterson."

At their earlier trial Harris was acquitted on all counts and Weaver was found guilty of failure to appear at his 1991 hearing. Story in *The Spokesman-Review*, Spokane, Washington, August 3, 1994, p. 1.

RKH: Unfeelingly, the feds named their camp at the foot of the mountain "Camp Vicki" for the mother they killed. The FBI sniper who actually shot Vicki Weaver was immediately sent to Waco where he drove one of the tanks that was responsible for burning the Waco congregation to death. There is a picture showing feds laughing, giving high fives, and whooping it up as Waco men, women, and children burn alive in the flaming inferno shown in the background. Those responsible for doing such things are not normal people and are a hazard to the rest of society.

DAVIDIANS SEEK $900 MILLION: Former attorney general Ramsay Clark, lead lawyer for the survivors of the Waco inferno, filed a claim Friday for Koresh's wife and mother and about 80 other people asking for $900 million.

The raids and the 51-day siege violated a number of federal rights, including freedom of religion, of movement, and "all kinds of restraints on police conduct."

Claims were filed with the Justice and Treasury departments in Washington and with the FBI and ATF in New Orleans where the legal research team is based. The government has 6 months to settle or the group will go to court.

WHICH SIX MILLION?: "Martin Glenn, the past Governor of New York, in a major speech in October 1919 in Albany, NY reported at length to a rapt audience on the 'extermination of six million Jews and the holocaust of European Jewry' during 'the Great War.' ... The full speech of Mr. Glenn was printed, among others, in the October 31, 1919 issue of the *American Hebrew Magazine* published for the *American Jewish Committee.*" *The Christian News* p.18, 1-10-94

ANOTHER ABORTIONIST QUITS: Dr. Michael Girtelschmid announced that he is quitting the abortion business. This makes a total of three abortionists who have quit in the Hampton Roads area following the shooting of abortionist Dr. David Gunn in Florida. This leaves only two abortionists still practicing in the Hampton Roads area. (Story discovered in the Lynchburg News, 9-1-94, buried on page B2.)

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 241

THE PROMISED KINGDOM

The Farm

God's promised kingdom on earth is THE FARM.

The self-sufficient farm is ruled by the farmer who is its king, defender, and judge. The farm is the mother of "cottage-industry," the "mill" to help fabricate, and the "country store" to distribute its products.

Kings Are Forbidden

The WORD which is God[1] specifies exactly how the

1 *GOD' LAW:"In the beginning was the WORD, and the word was with God, and the WORD was God." John 1:1, and "The WORD was made flesh, and dwelt among us." John 1:14*

sheepfold is to be constructed and maintained. God The WORD is to rule as "*King of Kings*" - and no one else. The WORD created "man" in the beginning.[2] He created him in

The Sheepfold

The sheepfold looks like a circled waggon-train. The land within is divided among the sheep. Each sheep rules his portion as king and priest under God the WORD. The watchman warns of approaching danger. The kings and priests live on self-sufficient farms. The trading village is the largest habitation. Large cities and prisons are unknown in a sheepfold

God's image. He named his sheep "Israel," which means in Hebrew - "to have God's power of attorney." Again, God appointed each of us a king and a priest.[3] Our assignment: to rule the earth in His name. We are to be severely punished if we don't.[4] There is to be no king to rule us except Jesus. God warns against other kings. God says that the nation that

2 "Man." Heb: Adam. "He who blushes red." *Strong's Concordance.*

3 GOD'S LAW: *"Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings and priests." Rev 1:5,6*

4 *GOD's LAW: "O children of Israel... You only have I known of all the families of the earth: therefore I will punish you for all your iniquities." Am 3:1- 2*

Wolf-Den

The wolf-den is constructed like a triangle with an alpa wolf at the top and the rest of the pack stairstepping down in authority. Wolf-dens are constructed from invaded sheepfolds. Towns grow into cities as sheep are driven from farm-kingdoms.

chooses a king rejects Him:

> ***"The elders of Israel ... came to Samuel ... make us a king to judge us like all the nations. ... And the Lord said ... the people ... they have not rejected thee, but they have rejected me, that I should not reign over them. ...***
>
> ***"This will be the manner of the king that shall reign over you: He will take your sons, and appoint them for himself, for his chariots, and to be his horsemen; ... And he will take your daughters ... And he will take your fields, and your vineyards, and your oliveyards, even the best of them, and give them to his servants. And he will take the tenth of your seed, and of your vineyards, and give to his officers, and to his servants. ... He shall take the tenth of your sheep: and ye shall be his servants. And ye shall cry out in the day because of your king which ye shall have chosen you; and the Lord will not hear you in that day." I Sam 8:11-18***

Christians recognize no king but Jesus *"The WORD made*

flesh." Each of us has been appointed "king and priest" by him, and he delegated us our authority when he named us "Israel."

Wolfpacks are the opposite. A wolfpack cannot exist without a leader - an alpha wolf. The rest of the pack stairsteps down from him in authority. Each wolf, even when living apart, must belong to a pack somewhere. It's the wolf's nature. The sheep know this and consequently look upon any group organized like a wolfpack (from the top down) as being a wolfpack or surrogates of the wolf.

The Sheepfold

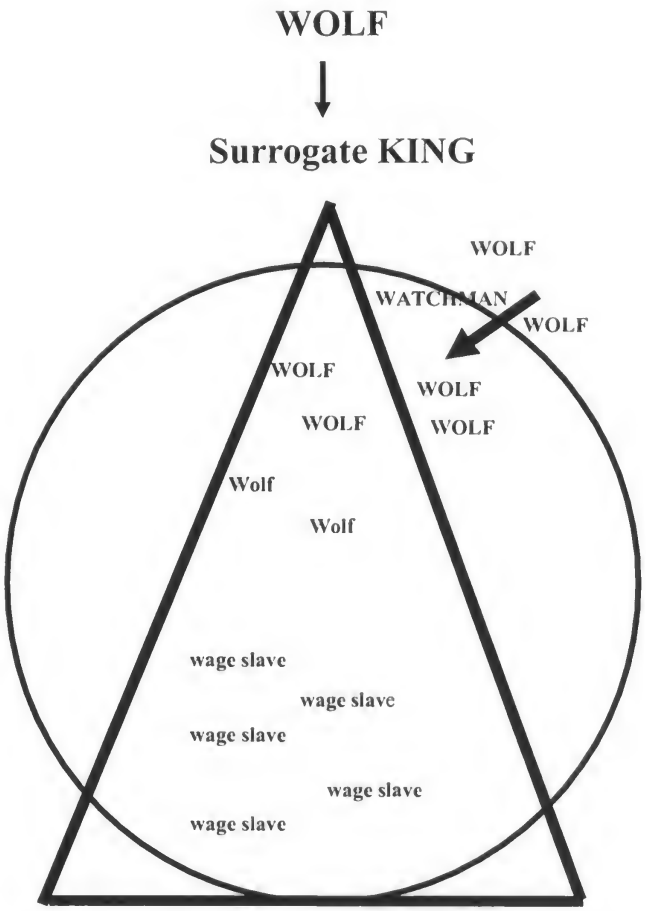
An intact sheepfold is like a circle of wagons our forefathers used to defend against attack. This circle protects in all directions. It is called *"The whole armor of God."* The master of the sheepfold is The WORD - the trusted gatekeeper is the "watchman."

It is no profit to the international merchant to go to a far country to trade and not be able to trade because the god of that country will not let its people trade with strangers.[5] Neither is there profit in entering the sheepfold only to be killed by sheep aroused by the watchman.[6]

To do business in a sheepfold the wolf must first bribe the watchman to allow him to enter. Once in the sheepfold he must find a ram who will protect him and his stolen goods. In

5 *GOD's LAW: (1) "Thou shall make no covenant with them ... For they will turn away thy son from following me, that they may serve other gods." Deut 7:2,4; (2) "If thou hast stricken thy hand with a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien), thou are snared...deliver thyself as a roe from the hand of the hunter." Pr 6:1,2*

6 *GOD's LAW: "When the tabernacle is to be pitched ... the stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh shall be put to death." Numbers 1:51.*



WOLF-DEN REPLACES SHEEPFOLD

The watchman blesses the wolf and issues him a safe conduct pass. The wolf freely enters the sheepfold and finances a surragate sheep to become a powerful king of the sheep. Such a king is able to protect the wolf and suppress revolt. The wolf rules through his surrogates - the priest and the king. Since the wolf is Hindu - the priests become Christian-Hindu. The wolf is ferocious - his surrogate-king becomes Ike his master. The wolf-city is organized in a stairstep manner. The pecking order is determined by the money one makes. The money one makes determines his place on the latter.

payment for protecting the wolf the surrogate-ram is given a generous portion of the slaughtered sheep. Wolves seldom deal with sheep directly; they find it safer to leave this to their surrogates whom they have made into kings - well paid

"kings."

Making A King

Wolf-gold, wolf-media, and wolf-strategy make ordinary sheep into the forbidden "kings." It is wolf-money that hires a king's army, and buys courts, judges, and lawyers used to conquer neighboring sheep and seize their lands. If the "watchman" remains dumb while wolves pass by - this is notice to the sheep that the watchman is also in the pay of the wolf.

Bribing A Watchman

Once a watchman has been bribed to pass wolves into the sheepfold, he must remain on the payroll to calm the sheep and see to it that they are not alerted to the wolf's transgressions. Corrupt watchmen refuse to see a stranger even when seating them in their choirs.[7] The wolf's capital crimes of usury, murder, and kidnaping are unseen, unreported, and concealed with silence.[8]

False watchmen earn their tax-exemption by no longer reading, teaching, obeying, or following The WORD. They follow the ecumenical Hindu world force whom they rename - "Jesus." This is the very god the Hindu's call Brahma - the god of love. These Christian- Hindus tell their followers that Brahma is "Jesus." But, to these hirelings - all gods are one.

---

7 *"The stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh (the tabernacle) shall be put to death." No 18:7*

8 *GODS's LAW: (1) "If a false witness rise up ... Then shall ye do unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother." Deu 19:16-19; (2) "Not everyone that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven." Matt 7:21*

The only god who accepts all gods is Brahma. To these representatives of the wolf - *The WORD* and *The WORD made flesh,* and all His followers who remain steadfast - are a curse.

The Sheepfold

The hard nut to crack is the sheep's Biblical citadel within the sheepfold - the self-sufficient farm.[9] Each "priest and king" rules his own God-mandated kingdom by *The WORD.* This kingdom is self-sufficient and produces practically everything it needs. It raises its own food, weaves clothing from wool taken from its own sheep, blacksmiths, makes shoes, and trades its surplus for those things it does not make. The sheep do not waste time building homes, they live in homes built generations ago on land which The WORD forbids the sheep to sell.[10] Thomas Jefferson had a clear understanding of the sheepfold and in a letter to Dr. Currie (ii, p.219, 1787, *The Jeffersonian Cyclopedia,* John P. Foley, Funk & Wagnall, NY 1900, described the Virginia farmer in the following manner:

> "I know no condition happier than that of a Virginia farmer ... His estate supplies a good table, clothes himself and his family with their ordinary apparel, furnishes a small surplus to buy salt, sugar, coffee, and a little finery for his wife and daughters, enables him to receive and to visit his friends and furnishes him pleasing and healthy occupation. To secure all this, he needs the one act of

9 *GOD's LAW: (1) "The land shall be divided for an inheritance ... To many thou shalt give the more ... to few thou shalt give the less ... the land shall be divided by lot: according to ... their fathers they shall inherit ..." Num 26:53-55.*

10 *GOD's LAW: "The land shall not be sold for ever: for the land is mine." Lev 25:13- 28*

> self-denial, to put off buying anything till he has the money to pay for it."

In a letter to William Duane, Ibid, v, 576. Ford Ed., ix, 312, Jefferson said:

> "The truth is that farmers, as we all are, have no command of money. Our necessaries are all supplied, either from our farms, or a neighboring store. Our produce, at the end of the year, is delivered to the merchant, and thus the business of the year is done by barter, without the intervention of scarcely a dollar; and, thus, also, we live with a plenty of everything except money."

Jefferson had a neighbor who bought and sold $20,000 worth of merchandise in a single year, and at the end of the year balanced his books by receiving just thirty-five dollars. Twenty thousand dollars in the early 1800s was a great deal of money. The interesting thing is that no actual money exchanged hands except at the very end of the year when $35 was received to balance his books. He might as well have received an equal mount of horse shoes or wheat. In other words, money is not necessary to do business in a sheepfold. I remember when farmers coming to Lynchburg on Saturday would give their children "twists" of tobacco in trade for candy. Merchants sold the "twists" as chewing tobacco. Farm boys with tobacco twists to trade had more candy than city boys with coins. I know.

Years ago I spent much time in the mountains of Virginia. Near the Priest and the Three Sisters in Nelson County I stumbled on an intact settlement which had been spared the rigors of war. Many of the inhabitants had not traveled the long twisting dirt road down the mountain to Lynchburg town in thirty years. They had no need nor desire to. Their hundred or so acres on top of the mountains provided everything they

needed; a horse, a cow or two, sheep, and a garden. They could have planted more wheat or corn than they did - but they couldn't use it. Their usual crop was sufficient to last the winter with enough left over to trade with neighbors. Each family specialized in something different from his neighbors. Some quilted, others were house builders, furniture makers, blacksmiths, gunsmiths, mechanics, wagon makers, teachers and tutors, homeopathic doctors, and shoemakers. Some had gone to town to work and had returned when the city lost its charm. The children were mostly home schooled or had a tutor. I was told that since it was so far away from town no one bothered them with taxes. That was years ago.

There were no police, no preacher, and no jail. There was no crime. The WORD of God was enforced by the people themselves who took their jobs seriously. They took turns holding Sunday meetings in each other's houses. A house that burned accidentally was replaced by the whole community within a week. Most dwellings in these remote mountains were log cabins - but you should have seen the cabins! A few were hastily thrown up and were rough, but others were plastered, had shaped roof shingles, chair rails, ornate mantels, banister rails, Chippendale furniture, and good china.[11] The local tutor could teach Latin if you cared to learn it. Everyone seemed to know something different from his neighbor. Close kinsmen used first names. Others used the titles "Mister" and "Mrs." as befitted responsible "kings and priests" who ruled kingdoms. They were entitled to that mark

11 In Tidewater, many of the old houses in the 17th and 18th centuries were made of brick manufactured on the farm, or clapboard from trees grown on the place. The studding was all heart pine - one stud from one tree. Ask your builder friend about that!

of respect. I have never heard of a divorce in a farm family - either in mountain or lowland farms. Divorce was a city thing.

The Country Store

My great grandfather, Maj. William Hoskins, late surgeon 59th Virginia, returned home and practiced medicine in King and Queen County. There was no money (Except two gold coins. That story is told in *War Cycles/Peace Cycles*).[12] People paid him in kind. In time Dr. William accumulated 62 pairs of shoes, 96 hoes, 4 muskrat traps, 416 pounds of tobacco, and a number of other things, so he opened a country store to dispose of them. In time, local cottage industries brought their products to his store to be displayed and sold. His store received one in ten of whatever it sold as payment. He later built Hoskins Mill at the Essex Mill Pond near Dunnsville to grind grain for neighbors; one bushel for each 10 bushels ground. The economy of the Virginia county was based on agriculture, and cottage industries were its by-products. Besides country stores, there were all sorts of water mills - grist, saw, pounding, etc. - There were also iron furnaces and shot towers. The farms within the sheep-fold produced an abundance of cottage industries as men found specialities which filled needs.

The Wife

The family spoke as one. Important business matters were entered into by either party - after prior agreement between the man and wife. The man was the legal head of the house,

12 *War Cycles / Peace Cycles,* Va Pub Co, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $18.

but the farm wife had a full say. Whatever affected the farm affected the future of her man, herself, their children, and their inheritance.

When the man was away at war, hunting, or dealing with matters concerning his cottage industry, the wife managed the farm - the whole thing. If her man was gone for a month - she managed. If he was gone to the wars for two years - she managed. When Southern men were away for four long years - she managed.

My ancestor, Capt. John Hoskins, son of Bartholomew the immigrant who landed at Jamestown in 1615, owned widely scattered land-grants that he had gotten in exchange for transporting colonists to Virginia. He also owned five or six ships used to transport these colonists. He maintained offices both at Jamestown and in Fleet Street in London. He spent half his time in Virginia and half in London. His affairs were tangled and involved. He managed the London part and his wife managed his Virginia operations. She knew more about them than he did. His son Thomas took part in Bacon's Rebellion against the Royal Governor. While Thomas was away on active duty his wife ran the plantation. Unfortunately, Bacon's Rebellion failed and Thomas was confiscated.[13] The family was forced to live on the charity of kinsmen. Our women stuck with their men through good times and bad. I don't know about the women in the reader's part of the country, but our Virginia women are absolutely

13 Confiscating rebel's property violates God's command that landed property be *"never sold."* However, confiscation is natural when the alpha-wolf claims everything for himself and his subjects only own land "en fief." "Confiscation of rebels" is the 4th plank of the Communist Manifesto, the code which ruled the wolf-den long before Karl Marx.

magnificent!

The Militia

The old brick cottage with three dormers, "Woodville" near Miller's Tavern, was the manse of the Episcopal priest sent over by his Royal Majesty who was also head of the Church of England and God's representative on earth.

The preacher was paid and "Woodville" was maintained by Essex County and so the place was treated like public land. It was where one cavalry company of the Essex and the King and Queen militia met to drill. The spring down the hill in front of the house is where they watered their horses. The same big oaks a little beyond furnished the shade where they rested from their military exercises in the hot Virginia sun. Before the war Dr. Hoskins acted as surgeon for this company and tended their cuts and broken bones that came mostly from overzealous horseplay as neighbors met to practice the ancient peace-time social event called "soldiering."

This cavalry company was more than 200 years old by 1860. They had fought countless battles in numerous wars in Virginia's past, and their names weren't even listed on the the rolls in Richmond. There were no rolls. Virginia could only guess how many soldiers she had. The militia was volunteer and every man equipped himself at his own expense - uniform (if any), sword, rifle, pistol, tent, blankets, food, and horse. The youngster who aspired to be elected an officer went to the Virginia Military Institute for additional training - at his own expense.

People tend to forget, but in the 17th century the threat of an Indian raid could field eight thousand well mounted militia virtually overnight. The royal governor in Williamsburg only

had 300 paid regulars, and the king back in England had just 10,000 professionals. Little Virginia had almost that many and they were volunteers that cost the colony nothing. The Indians who arrived in Virginia on foot from across the Blue Ridge mountains were lucky to leave Virginia alive. Every mountain pass was quickly sealed, and when located, the Indians war parties were chased down by mounted men trained to their work. They fought Indian style - no prisoners - except to take hostages to trade for captives in Indian hands. Every able bodied Virginian from the age of 16 to 60 was expected to participate in some way in Virginia's defense.

Law Enforcement

Most Virginia settlers were descended from persecuted Scottish Presbyterians, English Puritans, and French Huguenots who had refugeed to Virginia. Their forebears had died for their God, and they had learned their religion from the Geneva Bible whose margin notes by John Calvin and John Knox condemned the King and his wolf-den.

The question then as now is - who enforces the Law? The King and his representatives answered - "the king." Virginia next asked - "who is the king?" The Royal Governor said "Charles!" But, it was the king who gave away the Northern Neck to his favorites in fulfillment of the prophecy in I Sam 8:11-18. God did not give him the right to do that! The king said that his insistence that black slaves be sold into the colony was his "divine right!" The Royal governor forbade Virginians to protect themselves from marauding Indians because he did not wish to disturb his fur trade with them. The scalps of Virginia's women and children were of less value than profits

from Indian fur pelts.[14] If the king and his representative refused to honor God's Law - what then were the people to do?

Virginians knew. They been brought up on the writings of Calvin. Writings such as:

> "Obedience to man must not become disobedience to God. But in that obedience which we have shown to be due the authority of rulers, we are always to make this exception, indeed, to observe it as primary, that such obedience is never to lead us away from obedience to him, to whose will the desires of all kings ought to be subject, to whose decrees all their commands ought to yield, to whose majesty their scepters ought to be submitted. ... How absurd would it be that in satisfying men you should incur the displeasure of him for whose sake you obey men themselves! The Lord, therefore, is the King of Kings, who, when he has opened his sacred mouth, must alone be heard, before all and above all men; next to him we are subject to those men who are in authority over us, but only in him. If they command any thing against him, let it go un-esteemed. ... "[15]

> "I know with what great and present peril this constancy is menaced, because kings bear defiance with the greatest displeasure, whose *"wrath is a messenger of death" Prov 16:14*, says Solomon. But since this edict has been proclaimed by the heavenly herald, Peter - *"We must obey God rather than men," Acts 5:29* - let us comfort ourselves

14 *GOD's LAW: (1) "Thou shall make no covenant with them." I Ki 4:21; (2) "Thou hast abandoned Thy people, the house of Jacob, Because ... they strike bargains with the children of foreigners." Isaiah 2:6 (New American); (3) "If thou hast stricken thy hand with a stranger (2114 zûwr), thou are snared." Pr 6:1*

15 *"Institutes of the Christian Religion"* John Calvin, Westminster Press, Philadelphia. 1960, Book 4: Chapter 20: Paragraph 32:

with the thought that we are rendering that obedience which the Lord requires when we suffer anything rather than turn aside from piety. (Book 4: ch 20, PP 1)

"Earthly princes lay aside their power when they rise up against God, and are unworthy to be reckoned among the number of mankind. We ought, rather, utterly to defy them than to obey them." Commentaries on Daniel (1561, Lecture 30, on Dan. 6:22. (GR 41.25)

John Knox backed this opinion by quoting *The Magdeburg Statement* which says that one has the duty of armed resistance to a ruler who violates the law of God. (History of Reformation, John Knox debate w/Lethington 1564 (contained in 4 ch20 v31 FN p. 1519.)

Without the lawless suffocating hand of the king and his wolf-den minions to distort and destroy - Virginians spread out over America taking with them the Calvin-Knox dream of Christian freedom in a Christian land. The wolves they left behind dared not follow into the wilderness and those in front were pushed aside. The commands of God were enforced. When Lawlessness appeared - it was judged and capital crimes were punished scriptually:

"The hands of the witnesses shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterward the hands of all the people." Deut 17:5-7

"If thy brother ... entice thee ... saying, let us go and serve other gods ... thou shall surely kill him; thine hand shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterwards the hand of all the people." Deut. 13:6-11

The enforcement of God's Law produced peace and abundance. Biblical self-sufficient farms were established and

protected by those who feared to let evil go unpunished.[16]

WAR CREATES DEMAND

The King of England first demanded that native wolves be converted into sheep and accepted into the sheepfold. This resulted in a massacre. After this debacle, he demanded that slave wolves be taken into the sheepfold. Next, the Dutch King demanded that trade wolves be allowed to land in New York. The wolf found there was almost nothing that he could offer that was needed or wanted by the American farms and especially the self- sufficient Virginia farms. These farms themselves produced everything the wolf had for sale. What to the sheep was Camelot, was to the wolf a wasteland. To them, farms and farming are beneath contempt.[17] Before farmers and their farms can be converted into profitable consumer and land developments - they must first be separated from each other. This can not be done as long as The WORD rules. The WORD says that land may not be taxed, sold, or even leased for more than 50 years.

In the North the farm system was destroyed by taxes and usury loans. Farmers borrowed to pay the tax. Wolf-usury lent the money and took the farms. The North and the North Central states were converted into a wolf- den. Former self-sufficient farms now raised livestock or were "developed." Towns became cities. Unused farmland was so plentiful that houses were built in the middle of lots rather than on the front

16 GOD's LAW: "Because thou hast let go out of thy hand a man whom I appointed to utter destruction, therefore thy life shall go for his life, and thy people for his people. I Ki 20:42

17 TALMUD: "No occupation is inferior to that of agricultural labor." Yeb 63a., Exh 161

edge to save every square foot in back for gardens. Sweat-shops replaced cottage-industries. Giant power grids replaced water mills. Rolling mills and steel foundries replaced the water mill. Railroads transported thousands of tons of cheap manufactured goods and dumped them in giant stores - destroying millions of cottage industries.

Before the war the North produced almost nothing that the South needed. After Northern armies destroyed Southern farms the destitute refugees needed everything that they had produced for themselves before the war. Their conquerors moved south and built stores to distribute sweat-shop goods manufactured by northern wage-slaves. Destroying the Southern farm created Southern demand and made the South valuable to the king who now ruled both North and South.

Sherman burned the farms of Georgia, South Carolina, and North Carolina when there was no military reason to do so. Sheridan burned the farms of the Valley of Virginia. Missouri farms were put to the torch by Union Armies. It was no accident that the Union army seldom lost an opportunity to burn mills and farm buildings. President Lincoln stopped all prisoner exchange that would have saved the lives of thousands of farmer-soldiers - both Northern and Southern. The Southland, the land with almost no cities and few needs, once destroyed, experienced massive urban growth as burned out refugees arrived from ruined farms and begged to work for wolf corporations as wage-slaves in newly constructed textile and steel mills. The Southland was converted into a wolfden like the land of their brothers in the North.

SOUTH AFRICA: South Africa's farms were burned to the ground. From that time on practically everything the Boer produced before the war he now had to buy from the international merchant.

RUSSIA: The wolves stormed the Russian sheepfold in 1917 and immediately starved four million Ukrainian farmers to death and combined their independent farms into farm collectives. Survivors had to buy from the wolf things they earlier produced for themselves.

GERMANY: German farms in East Germany were given to the wolves to organize into collectives. The German farmers were driven from the land.

Taxes

Taxes imposed by kings have destroyed more farms than any other single thing.[18]

Cottage-Industries Destroyed By Dumping

Wolf corporations made wage-slaves out of dispossessed farmers and used their sweat-shops to mass-produce wares. Train loads of these wares were sent to Richmond and sold for 1/4 the price that Virginia's cottage industry could make and sell them for. Virginia's cottage textile industry was destroyed. Sweat-shop shoe companies dumped tens of thousands of shoes which were sold in the same manner. Once cottage-industries had been destroyed, the conquerors built textile mills and shoe factories in Southern towns to use the now unemployed cottage-industry textile and shoe makers. One by one Virginia's cottage industries died.

Separated from the protection of his farm - the farmer became valuable prey - a productive asset for the wolf. His

---

18 *GOD's LAW: "Of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers? Peter saith unto him, Of strangers." (Gr: allotrios - foreign, not akin.) ... Then are the children free." Matt 17:25-26.*

farm is now incorporated into a collective, or sits idle awaiting development. In time, the company he works for as a wage-slave will be forced to close because cheap foreign imports are dumped here. Dispossessed, unemployed, with his family in want - the Saxon faces the greatest opportunity he has had in 2000 years.

To The Death!

- The wolf-city is big - the self-sufficient farm is small. Wolf- city needs fleets of 18 wheelers to feed itself and supply its warehouses and supermarkets. The farm needs inexpensive work and transportation machinery.
- The wolf-city's power needs are enormous - electric power-grids, gas pipelines, trainloads of coal, million ton oil tankers, and atomic energy. The farm needs a simple windmill or solar cell. Its cottage-industry can produce all the ethanol it needs.
- Wolf-city demands over 40% of one's income in taxes. The farm needs no taxes. Even its Burgesses paid their own way to Williamsburg.
- Wolf-city requires giant 747s and thousands of acres of macadamized runways. The farm requires ultra-lites or small 4- seaters with an unused pasture to land in.
- Wolf-city has crime, pollution, unemployment, race-problems, and moral degenerates. These problems do not exist for the farm.
- Wolf-city needs expensive mercenaries to enforce wolf-policy. The farm furnishes its own volunteer militia to enforce The WORD.
- Wolf-cities' "prison industry" requires billions of dollars to house its millions of inmates. The farm has no prisoners or prison industry. It exercises Biblical "restitution." If one commits a crime such as murder or rape for which there can be no restitution - the offender is put to death. Simple - and cheap.
- Wolf-city uses mass media and telecommunication systems to rule the sheep through "monopoly of communication" and "false-witness." In time the sheep will recognize what is being done to them, and when they return to obedience to The WORD the Law

will be enforced and the sheep will be free. One day the sheep will be supplied with a "still to be invented" handheld phone that can dial any place in the world. The "county news" will once again reappear. Monopoly media will disappear.

- The Wolf-city requires that all property be corporate property. The sheep will demand at first that all corporations be turned into partnerships with the workers being the partners. At the last they will demand that corporate property taken by fraudulent usury and war be taken and divided so that new farms can be formed.

Conclusion

God created man in his own image. He gave them The WORD which is God. He made them "kings and priests," and gave them his "power- of-attorney." He warned against "kings" and "levites" who would mislead them.[19] He commanded that the land be divided so that each man would have his own kingdom, and that kingdom was never ever to be sold. He commanded that there be no monopoly. He told them not to allow strangers in their midst *"lest ye learn their ways."*

Man tolerated false-watchmen and surrogate kings. As a consequence our sheepfold has been stormed by the enemy. Worldwide, watchmen and kings stand shoulder to shoulder with the wolf. The individual kingdoms given us by God have been stripped from us and as wage-slaves we have been driven to cities and stockpiled there until needed. The wealth which we took four centuries to accumulate has been taken and is being consumed in a feeding frenzy by strangers. Now, even the sweat-shops in which we labor are being closed one by

19 *"Moses commanded the Levites ... saying, Take this ... law and put it in the side of the ark ... that it may be there for a witness against thee. For I know thy rebellion ... behold, while I am yet alive ... ye have been rebellious against the Lord; and how much more after my death? ... For I know that after my death ye will ... turn aside from the way which I have commanded you." Deut 31: 24-29*

one and we are to be left to starve.

Unless we wish to die we now have no option but to obey our God - The WORD.[20] The factories of today's wolfden cities are being disassembled and taken to alien lands. The cities are dying. Already entire sections lie abandoned and store fronts are boarded up. The unneeded sheep-workers will soon have no food, no safety, no work, no shelter. They will either wander around complaining until they fall dead - or they will again look across the Jordan at the promised land and begin to act like kings and priests and go to work to gain their self-sufficient farm-kingdoms where they can live as kings and priests are supposed to live.

One day the 18-wheelers, the trains, the 747's and the great smokestacks will all stand still in a dead wolfden that has been eaten out. Grass will grow on the great interstates and cattle will graze on deserted air-terminals. The circle of self-sufficient farms will close and the wolf will be excluded to howl outside and plot to re-enter still again. Once more, the farms of the West will sound to the laughter of children and wives will sing as they go about their work. Cottage industries will hum to the sound of industry and country stores will spring up to handle the overflow. The McCormicks will again invent their reapers and the Wright Brothers their flying machines.

The inventions with which God faithfully rewards his obedient children will send the younger sons to new kingdoms among the stars.[21]

---

20 *GOD's LAW: (1) "Do ye not know that the saints shall judge the world?" 1 Cor 6:2; (2) "Take heed what ye do; for ye judge not for man, but for the Lord, who is with you in the judgment." II Cron 19:6*

SOUTH AFRICA by K.J.

General Constand Viljoen's treason is now general knowledge. His behavior is such that the ANC simply adore the man. His Volkstaat Council chairman has also revealed himself as an integrationist.

The Conservative Party's leader, Dr Hartzenberg, bypasses his party and does whatever he wants to do. He has been holding talks with Mandela against their wishes.[22]

An intelligence person told us privately that the 33 AWB leaders who were arrested are innocent, but they act as White hostages and the legal expense of these court cases places the AWB under severe stress.

Economically we are definitely the tail end now. Our people, if they have jobs, earn less than blacks but are liable for all taxes - be it income tax, town taxes, electricity, water, telephone, TV license, etc. None are paid by Blacks and the White town councils are faced with these debts of Blacks in Black townships who have not paid for years. There are talks about the Blacks taxing our farm land and small holdings which will wipe out many Whites. I nearly forgot - Blacks have subsidized transport and cheaper petrol for minibuses, and subsidized health care. They do not pay school fees and grants to universities seem to be freely available to them from big companies. But, in spite of it all the Blacks are not

21 (1) "The Lord(s) (wisdom) possessed me in the beginning." Prov 8:22 (2) "I (God's wisdom) find out knowledge of witty inventions." Pr 8:12. (3) "Cast not your pearls before swine, lest they ... turn again and rend you." Matt 7:6

22 *Hoskins Report* has warned in the past against S. Afriea's Conservative Party.

satisfied. They see their leaders at the top who earn huge salaries and they want the same.

S. Africa must be the most lawless country in the world. Whites are murdered every day. Heidelberg, a small town, used to be a student town, but it has become so dangerous that people in the district do not travel except at certain times of the day. After the recent schoolbus shooting incident, many other incidents took place that never got into newspapers. The Blacks go on strike after strike.

Our language, Afrikaans, is being suppressed. The refusal of the license to Radio Dankerhoek is seen against this background.

Daleen Joubert has not been able to get a welfare number to shelter homeless White children as yet. I hope that it is not another case of discrimination.

Can the hatred that we experience from the dark Hindus, those called "untouchables," be because of the separateness we practiced in the past as required by our God? One of them , Fatima Meer is in a position of authority at the *South African Broadcasting Corporation-TV.* She seems to have a blind hatred for all things White - especially Afrikaans.[23] She is an Indian communist lawyer who defended the ANC. When the National Party came to power in 1948 they offered to pay the passage of those who wished to return to India. Few took advantage and the reason is now clear - they would have been unacceptable to other Indians, no matter how much money they have and many did get rich here. In their suburbs, three-story houses are plentiful.

23 To the dark colored Dravidians in southern India - "white" is the color of the devil - black is the color of Hindu gods. Many Indians hate Whites because of their color.

GOVERNMENT AGENTS: "Africa confidential, a publication by British Intelligence, brought to light that both General Constand Viljoen and Gen. Tienie Groenewald are allies of the new Mandela government. The greatest benefit which these generals achieved for the government, according to the publication, is to provide them with information that led to the arrest of 2 of the 33 AWB members involved in planting bombs just prior to the election. The publication makes allegations that both these generals furnished information on a regular basis, especially over movements in right-wing politics." *Die Afrikaner,"* 19-25 August 1994

TRAITOR: "Gen. Constant Viljoen, present freedom front leader, when Chief of the Army, conducted a sustained campaign to populate deserted farms in Northern Transvaal with White farmers. At the moment as ally of former terrorists he volunteers to assist the ANC minister of land affairs, Derek Honekom with redistribution of the farms now owned by Whites to Blacks. ... As another act of treason by Viljoen's Freedom Front, this party is now busily arranging that White farmers who lose land as a result of Viljoen's actions in parliament obtain land over the border in the Black nation of Mozambique to get the economy of that Communist state going." *Die Afrikaner*, 12-18 August 1994

IRREPRESSIBLE JAPP MARAIS: "The ANC state will topple over and the Afrikaner must utilize that day," says Jaap Marais, of the HNP political party.

"Nowhere in Africa and even Haiti did a Black state succeed. They failed though economic foolishness and corrupt management, every one. Nowhere did a Communist government succeed. Communism failed everywhere in spite

of the millions of human lives that Communist terror methods claimed. ...

"Inflation is increasing and will get out of hand. Salaries of ministers and even Black ministerial typists, plus the distribution of millions to Black neighboring states show just one thing, and that is inflation! The civil service is an employment service for the ANC. The ANC will have to increase taxes which will slow down economic growth and they will finally have to create money through the printing machine. The rand will lose its value still faster than ever. Further losses will come from striking Black unions, and we have only seen the beginning.

"Car thefts, murders, burglaries, and murder of Policeman have reached unbelievable heights. Suicides among Police office is now problem, and it is difficult for Police to combat murder when they are ordered to treat criminals with kindness. ... The ANC state cannot last. Their priority is vengeance against the Afrikaner. The Truth Commission is the first move in revenge against Afrikaners who as members of the armed forces took action in the war conflict against the enemy. ... The Communists are now busy with ... the security forces who must be prepared to act against Afrikaners and perhaps Zulus. ..

"We must prepare ourselves for the time when all these affairs miscarry," Mr. Marais warned. "DeKlerk's *National Party* is useless. ... Salaried members of the Volkstaat council and other right-wing parties looking from reconciliation must also be excluded. ... Never was the HNP (Marais' political party) more necessary in the life of the Africaner people than now," Mr. Marais warned his enthusiastic audience." The HNP has the absolute right to change the outcome of the war against the Afrikaner. He has the absolute right to take back

with peaceful means what has been taken away by fraud. The moral base of the HNP is unassailable." Mr. Marais said." Translated from *Die Afrikaner* 12-18 Aug 1994.

FLAG SUPPRESSED: The Conservative Party's youth council expressed shock that one of its members was suspended from the University of Pretoria for raising the historical Afrikaner republican flag, the Vierkleur, on campus. (Story in The Citizen, SA, May 17, 1994)

PUBLIC DISARMED: Mr. Bantu Holomisa, Deputy Minister of Tourism, recommended that the S. African society should be disarmed. The article decries the White fear of Black attacks that has caused the White population to arm themselves. (Citizen, SA, August 17,1994)

AIDS: "The AIDS epidemic is flooding S. African hospitals. One in every five patients admitted for treatment to medical wards at Johannesburg's Hillbrow hospital is infected with virus that causes AIDS." *Sunday Times,* S.A., July 8, 1994

CANADA

JESUS BANNED: The name of Jesus Christ has been dropped from the opening prayer of Canada's House of Commons by unanimous consent of members of Parliament. The new prayer approved opens its doors to the public and calls on the blessings of Almighty God. The changes took place after a senior House committee complained that the old version did not reflect Canada's multi-faith reality. (Story in Ft. Worth Star Telegram, Jan 27, 1994)

RAPE?

WHEN IS IT "RAPE"? "Clarence Thomas ... was in his younger years a member of the Black Panther Party. ... I saw only one mention of Thomas's former status as a Black Panther. It is hardly surprising that the media also neglected to mention that one of the requirements of becoming a Black Panther was that the prospect must rape a white woman. Let's ask the judge about that." *Kingdom Chronicle,* PO Box 6388, Asheville, NC 28816

SOMEONE NOTICES: "The *Gulag Archipelago* is replete with ... tales about cruelties in Soviet Russia in our time and not a single official anywhere in the human-right-conscious West has called for a single trial; a single arrest. Our Department of Justice, which has a special section to search and deport Nazi criminals, seems uniquely indifferent to all others." Otto Scott, *Compass*, July 1, 1994

MATHEMATICS: "As of 1985, the German government had paid out over 4,395,000 'holocaust survivor' claims. Funny thing, that. Especially considering that no more than 3,500,000 'Jews' resided in all German-occupied territory during WW II and they killed 6,000,000 of those! Funny how math works sometimes, isn't it?" *Winton's Journal*, 3902-45A St., Ponoka, Alberta, Canada T4J 1B6

AUSTRALIA

AUSTRALIA LOOTED: "Australian owned industries now employ only 16% of the workforce, the rest are foreign owned and their profits go overseas, not into the local enomony." *Strategy*, p. 19, Aug 1994

CIVIL RIGHTS - "DHARMA"

GERMANY: The government suspended Charlotte Hoehn, head of a population study institute after she said that scientists have the right to question whether or not Africans are as intelligent as other races. The German Interior Ministry said that the government is pursuing disciplinary action against her.

PHILADELPHIA - Four WHITES wielding baseball bats broke down the door of a house belonging to "Blacks" and beat a Black woman and her son "while shouting racial slurs." Three men and a woman were arrested and besides "assault," are alleged to to have made "terroristic threats," including "ethnic intimidation."

RKH: Across America in the same year, at the same day, on the same hour, the American monopoly media conspired together to stop identifying the race of criminals when they are strangers. When they are White it is another story. This latest item reveals a newly invented media-crime - "terroristic threats." This is crime committed by Whites. According to the wolf-media, thus far, Blacks have never made a "terroristic threat" against a White.

ISLAM

CONTROL: In Islam, as well as Christian nations, all government above the village level is controlled by surrogates of those engaged in international trade. Islam is far ahead of Christendom in their struggle to win freedom. The Islamic struggle has turned ugly.

ALGERIA: Sixteen civilians were beheaded by armed men. The violence was blamed on Muslim militants opposed

to a political solution with the military-backed government. The militants want an Islamic nation and nothing else.

SAUDI ARABIA: In a crackdown on Muslim fundamentalists, Saudi Arabia arrested 110 people whom the government terms "agitators." They were accused of seeking to spread anarchy and sedition in a conspiracy with "suspect groups" abroad. One week earlier the government "detained" hundreds of fundamentalists who have been agitating for stricter Islamic law.

ALGERIA'S REVOLT WINS: Establishment government leaders in Algeria are making friendly overtures to Islamic fundamentalists by releasing the leaders of the Islamic Salvation Front. It is supposed that an agreement has been made to legalize the Front in exchange for a truce in the 2 1/2 year old rebellion that has left 10,000 people dead. The French government fears that the successes of the Algerian rebels may encourage the French right wing.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 242

ORPHANAGE FOR ABANDONED CHILDREN

October 8, 1994

"Dear Mr. Hoskins;

"Thank you so much for your letter and your interest in our children's care center. We women started this center because nothing was being done for our own children. Millions are being spent by the Black government for Black children and millions upon millions more is being sent from Christian ministries in America to care for Black children, but nothing for our own White children whose plight is truly desperate.

"Things are moving at a very disturbing pace in this country. I am traveling about addressing people in an attempt to shake them up a bit. It was quite unsettling to see

how people have become negative and have lost their fighting spirit now that the election is over and after the closing of Radio Pretoria.

"After talking to people it was encouraging to see that people started coming to life again, taking an interest in our project and how they are beginning to work together once more.

"Seventeen thousand white school teachers have been notified that they are being retrenched (fired) at the end of November - white teachers only.[1] In Pretoria alone 4,000 teachers will be without jobs. At this stage we can accommodate only a few destitute families, but the need is indescribable! We are forced to start our own school on this farm with living quarters for students so that children can be sent to us from all over the country. We have built up large quantities of emergency stock - groceries, medical supplies, etc. Our vegetable garden is also coming on nicely and I am negotiating with the farmers for a better price for chickens to really build up a well established chicken stock. Also sheep and cows. We must be self maintained and ready to survive when the chaos hits this land!

"Now, to answer some of your questions. This organization is named after me. This was not my choice, but it was decided by the Management Board. We have a democratically elected board consisting of a chairman, vice-chairman, secretary, treasurer, and 20 additional members. We have various committees in full operation i.e. a fundraising committee, welfare and counseling, supplies, media, building,

1 ED NOTE: *"Fear ...God ...teach your children letters, that they may have understanding ... reading unceasingly the law of God." Book of Levi 4:1-2*

planning, etc. These people are working hard and they really put in a lot of effort to try and make this project work. I will send a newsletter to you as soon as possible. I will have to translate our constitution from Africaans into English for you.

"There is also a Trust being established in which the old minister bequeaths his land to the Children's Home. His children all signed this document, so when he dies, the land cannot be included in his estate. It will remain in the Trust and we can go on with our work.

"We will send you a formal receipt for any money that your readers can send to help us, and I will have a letter typed to enlighten your donors as to what we used the money for. I will most certainly send photos as well since I know that people love to see what the children look like whom they care for.

"You also asked about the "protective wall." That was not what we had in mind. It is more a security fence with an electronic gate and an intercom system so that we can keep the 'wolves' out. I have had people give us quotations to build the fence and it was so expensive I could not believe my ears. It will be at least R70,000 (seventy thousand rands) [about $17,500] to fence in the farm. We have to secure the whole farm as we have a problem with Black squatters on neighboring farms which endangers the children's lives. For the essential buildings to house approximately 250 children and fifty families (families housed separate from the children) will cost more than $100,000. So we are talking in the vicinity of $150,000 or more to get started.

"You see, the children we are taking in are mostly children who had been abused, molested, and highly neglected. Thirty eight of the children had been abandoned by

their parents. The parents simply disappeared! You simply cannot imagine what it is like here. I couldn't have imagined it myself five years ago.

"When 'affirmative action' causes a White man to be fired he tries to find another job, but can't. He uses up his savings and is unable to make house payments. He is then evicted onto the street with his furniture. Leaving his furniture and taking his family and a few articles he drives to a relative who is in as bad a condition as he is. Unable to stay there he drives until he runs out of gas. On foot with his family he wanders the countryside looking for work and something to eat. When his family begins to starve, he becomes desperate. He leaves his children at what looks like a prosperous farm and goes on, hoping that the "prosperous farmer" will feed his children. Unknown to him the "prosperous" looking farmer is seldom prosperous nowadays. He is on the verge of losing the farm and is finding it hard to feed himself let alone someone else's children. The children go somewhere else and there is nowhere else to go! White children roam the countryside everywhere.

"This is what the economic situation is doing to our people. They cannot find work because they are white and because of the 'affirmative action' by the government. Affirmative action means Blacks get all the jobs now, no white person gets employment any longer. Can you see why I am desperate to help our own kind!!

"I heard of a case last week where Black women with a qualification of "Standard 3" (a White child of 11 years is normally in "Standard 3" in school! I don't know what grade that is in America) well, this woman is now placed in posts in government departments where these posts used to be occupied by White people with at least a university degree.

As long as you are Black the job is yours! We will soon be a third world country.

"You asked about General Joubert who was involved during the late South African unpleasantness with the British. Yes, he was a kinsman of my late husband. I am a duPlessis by birth. My grand- father fought in the Anglo-Boer War. My father's mother was a Wagenaar. Her great grand-father was one of the first governors in the Cape in the time of van Riebeeck. My late husband's mother was a sister of a late South African Prime Minister Advocate J. G. Strydom. Do you remember him? He was just before Dr. Verwoerd.

"The one most comforting thought that we have and which you emphasize in your book *Wolves and Sheep*,[2] is that Sheep have a Shepherd! We must learn from our past mistakes and keep the wolves out of our sheepfold.

"Kindest regards, Darleen Joubert, Pres., Daleen Joubert Children's Home

Editor's Update

Mrs. Joubert's letter contains much interesting information that is omitted from our media. However, HR #243, that follows, reports a phone call from Mrs. Joubert to the effect that in spite of the trust being created to protect them, the Children's Home still lost its lease.

When the editor is informed of a more stable condition established for the care of the children he will pass on the information so that those who wish to help may do so.

---

2 Wolves & The Sheep, Hoskins, Virginia Publishing Co, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505

LETTERS

IMMIGRATION: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Almost no one wants immigration in the country. We have immigration. Why?" J. J. - Mississippi

RKH: America is ruled by international money powers who are Hindu. The Hindu "Rock Edict 7" states "Asoka desires that members of all religions live anywhere they choose." *The Edicts of Asoka,* p. 61, N.A. Nikam & Richard McKeon, Univ Chic Press, Chicago 1959.

MURDER & RAPE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Where does the American justice system get off putting murderers and rapists back on the streets again." H. S. - Virginia

RKH: The Buddhist-Hindu, or Christian-Hindu believes that there is no heaven or hell - only "reincarnation." If someone does good - when he dies he is instantly reborn perhaps as a rich man or even a king. If he had been bad he may be reborn deformed, a beggar, or even a rat or insect. To execute people when they do wrong deprives them of their chance to redeem themselves before their next reincarnation. America's legal system is no longer Christian.

O.J. SIMPSON: "Dear Dick; Why all the whoop-de-do over a Black who kills his White wife and her Jewish boyfriend? A mention in the newspapers could be understood, but every day is a bit much!!" R. M. - Alaska

RKH: The "OJ Thing" has little to do with murder. The media has been ordered to remove all stops in its promotion of interracial marriage. Almost every TV and newspaper picture shows Black OJ with a pretty White wife; what a desirable marriage it was for the White girl, and how it was approved by her "understanding" and "unprejudiced" par-

ents. Critics of interracial marriage are not allowed to quote God's Law in condemnation. The media is a false witness.

WC/PC: "Greetings From Canada. I read excerpts from your book *'War Cycles, Peace Cycles'* and purchased it through my book seller. It is a triumph of reason and research." O. M. - Toronto, Canada[3]

CONFISCATION: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Is there a philosophical reason for the present rash of confiscations of private property?" A. D. - Arizona

RKH: Yes. It is allowed by the 4th plank of the Communist Manifesto. The 10 planks are: 1) No land ownership by private owners (taxed land is not owned). 2) Progressive income tax. (3)Inheritance not permitted. (4) Confiscate rebels. (5) A national bank. (6) Communications and transportation in the hands of the state. (7) Establishment owned production. (8) Equality of sexes. (9) Farming to be combined with manufacturing (corporate interests now own both manufacturing and farming). (10) Public schools. All ten planks are necessary for the proper operation of a wolf-den.

Second: Confiscation of rebels is the second duty of

3 *War Cycles / Peace Cycles*, Hoskins, Va. Pub. Co., PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505.

4 GOD'S LAW:*(1) "Whoso sheddeth man's blood by man shall his blood be shed." Gen 9:6; (2) "Whoso killeth any person, the murderer shall be put to death." Num. 35:29-30; (3) "The hands of the witnesses shall be first upon him to put him to death." Deu 17:5*

"Dharmamatras" - enforcers of "Dharma."[5] Their duties are: 1) Instruction. 2) Punishment & rewards. 3) Honors & gifts. The punishment is confiscation. Goverment agents are used as the Dharmamatras.

IRAQI CASUALTIES: "Dear Sir; Anti-abortion demonstators are willing to be beaten and jailed for their beliefs. I never read that they are against the murder of 500,000 Iraqis. What would King Asoka's position be? Care to comment." C. D. - MI

RKH: One enemy at a time. Abortorioums are here. Anti-abortionists can do something about abortion. They can't do anything about American mercenaries chewing up Iraqi women and children. The public still doesn't realize it, but Washington DC could be burned to the ground and the media could keep the rest of the nation from knowing anything about it.

UNFILTERED NEWS

COMPROMISE? Two conservative Republicans soften their tone. Dan Quale, former Vice President, and William Bennet, former federal drug director and education secretary, darlings of the religious conservatives, spoke to the Christian Coalition. Quale appealed to Republicans to be

5 DHARMA - Hindu-Buddhist technique of controlling divergent populations. Memory-peg - N.O.T.: "N"- no-violence, "O"-obedience, "T"- tolerance;" Non-violent in word or deed toward other races and religions; Obedience (duty) to Brahma - one's family, elders, village, profession; and obedience to one's king. Dharma - acceptance and tolerance of different peoples and their gods. "DHARMATIZED" - One who voices "politically correct" opinions, or is "silent" - "dharmatized." One who is PC about race, politics, and religion. One who actively accepts or passively tolerates that which is cursed by Jesus Christ. A person or nation who has been conquered by the Buddhist teaching of "Dharma."

tolerant of homosexuals and abortion. Bennett cautioned religious conservatives not to let issues like homosexuality distract them from pressing matters like the upturn in divorce.

RKH: To remain in power the wolf must control both the party in power and its opposition. The wolf media ignores all other contenders. If a true opposition were permitted - disaster could strike at the next election.

TWO GODS: "Church officials in Albuquerque estimate that over a 30-year period as many as 200 people were abused by 45 to 50 priests. The archdiocese currently is defending itself in 41 separate lawsuits. Another 20 people have said they have claims." *Christian News*, p. 2, 1/10/94

PUNISHMENT: Christendom has two punishments - reparations if possible, if not - death. Christian- Hindus are reluctant to put people to death because it interferes with "karma" and re-incarnation, so they imprison them. Prison punishments in America are now - Murder - 1.8 years, Rape - 60 days, Robbery - 23 days, Arson - 13 days, Assault - 7 days, Burglary - 6 days, Car Theft - 4 days, Theft - 2 days. (Statistics in *Your Window Into The Future*, p. 7, Aug 1994.

Africa

GUNS: The Black President of S. Africa, Nelson Mandela, expressed support for a nationwide campaign to reduce the number of handguns and asssault weapons in South Africa. A church delegation lead by Bishop Peter Storey of the methodist Church presented the "Gun Free South Africa Plan" to Mr. Mandela. (Story in the S. A. *Citizen*, 9-3-94)

ED: The wolf and his surrogates always disarm captured

sheep.

NELSON MANDELA: "'The savior of S. Africa,' is removing 30,000 White soldiers from the S. Africa military so that Blacks can run the Army. He is removing White teachers and replacing them with Blacks. He has established a 'Truth Commission' that will force Whites to 'Confess' to 'sins in the name of apartheid.' Mandela will force companies to pay Black managers 50% more than they pay White managers. He will tax Whites 50% of their income to pay for his new programs for Blacks. The major media know all this. They just won't report it to the American people." *Washington Report*, copied from *Straight Talk*, Oct 13, 1994.

Abortion

KANGAROO COURT: A federal judge denied the Rev Paul Hill the opportunity to make the Biblical defense of "justifiable homicide" in his shotgun slaying of an abortion doctor and his bodyguard. In effect, this ruling denied the supremacy and jurisdiction of God's Law under which Hill maintains that he committed his acts. The prosecution admitted that the abortion center was used to kill (terminate, execute, murder, annihilate, abort, butcher) unborn babies (over 13,000,000 thus far) but that a newly enacted federal abortion clinic access statute gave them the right to do so. Hill, acting as his own attorney, maintained that killing unborn children is murder[6] and that murderers must be

stopped. In effect, the judge's ruling denied Hill the opportunity to make any defense at all.[7] This prevented him from cross-examining and questioning witnesses, and he was unable to present any evidence that the court would accept. His brief closing statement was: "This government is unjust because it does not protect innocent life. To the extent we take part in this evil, we must answer to God. May God help us all."

Rev. Paul Hill faces a separate trial in a Florida state court Jan 30 on murder charges and could get the death penalty.

RKH: Jewish zealots kill Palestinians and others for the sake of their god. Islamic zealots blow themselves up to fulfill the commands of Allah. It is silly to think that there are no Christians who love God The WORD as much. The Jews are forced to choose between obedience to their rulers and the words of their rabbis. The Arabs are forced to choose between obedience to their rulers and the words of Mohammed. Increasingly, Christians will be forced to choose between the demands of their rulers and the demands of their God: *"No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon." Matt. 6:24.*

OPERATION RESCUE: The U.S. Supreme Court

---

6 GOD'S LAW:*(1) "Whoso sheddeth man's blood by man shall his blood be shed." Gen 9:6; (2) "Whoso killeth any person, the murderer shall be put to death." Num. 35:29-30; (3) "The hands of the witnesses shall be first upon him to put him to death." Deu 17:5*

7 *(1) "We must obey God rather than men." Acts 5:29; (2) "If ye love me obey my commandments. John 14:15*

cleared the way for Operation Rescue founder Randall Terry to go to jail because an anti-abortion demonstrator showed Bill Clinton a fetus during the 1992 Democratic National Convention. The Court let stand Terry's contempt-of-court conviction and 5 month jail sentence for disobeying a federal judge's injunction.

RKH: The American establishment is making the same mistake that the Arab establishment made. Heavy handed force will not do. Already, establishment thugs have broken arms, legs, noses, and ribs of little old ladies, and have caused pro-life protestors to have miscarriages. They have roughed up people who can not fight back. They are sowing the seeds of a whirlwind. Establishment judges and police in Islamic countries are now being judged by those they once judged.

Islam

GAZA STRIP: Yasar Arafat's 9,500 man police force cracked down on Hamas - the Arab fundamentalist organization. Hamas kidnapped a Jewish corporal to hold as hostage for the release of the Hamas leader, Sheik Ahmed Yassin, and 200 others who had been kidnapped by the Israelis. Hamas believes that Arafat has been bought by the American CIA and that the CIA is a surrogate of the Israeli state.

RKH: Increasingly, the leaders of all states are having trouble with their separatist countrymen who insist on following the laws of their ancient gods rather than the wishes of their politicians.

ALGERIA: Algeria: The husband of a feminist activist who resigned as government spokesman last month to pro-

test official contacts with Muslim fundamentalist leaders was stabbed to death. Four men entered the office of the orthodontist husband and stabbed him. He died en route to a hospital.

ALGIERS: Seven Italian sailors had their throats slit in the night. A few days later five E. European technicians were forced out of a bus, forced to kneel, and were shot. A day later, two workers from the former Yugoslavia and two Algerians friends were shot down in a fashionable restaurant. Two leading Algerian education officials were also gunned down. The assailants are believed to be Muslim "fundamentalist" militants who last September declared foreigners to be targets. Already half the foreigners in Algeria have left. (Story in *The News & Daily Advance,* p. A2, 7- 12-95.

EGYPT: Nobel Prize-winning novelist Naguib Mahfouz was stabbed outside his Cairo home Friday. The Egyptian Organization for Human Rights called the stabbing "intellectual terrorism." The attack is believed to be part of the campaign of fundamentalists to install Islamic rule.

Japan

JAPAN BOUGHT: Retired intelligence officials and former diplomats said that the CIA gave money to the Liberal Democratic Party in the 1950s and '60s, according to the *New York Times.* The Liberal Demoratic Party ended its 38 year one-party rule last year after a series of corruption cases, many involving secret cash contributions.

RKH: Many believe that the world's merchants rule the world through America's CIA by corrupting the leaders of

foreign nations. Practically every Arab and 3rd world leader is believed to be on the payroll. This includes the Soviet leaders, Saddam-Hussein - who the media admits was put into power by the CIA, Peries - the Jewish chief of state, and the most recent - Mandela, who has already received millions, and DeKlerk who has a retirement home in Spain. Whatever can be made grist for the merchant's mill is subject to their attentions.[8]

Back to Table of Contents

8 *(1) "A merchant shall hardly keep himself from doing wrong." Ecclesiasticus 26:29 (2) "The kings of the earth, who have committed fornication and lived deliciously with her, shall bewail her, and lament for her, when they shall see the smoke of her burning." Rev 18:9; (3) "And the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her; for no man buyeth their merchandise any more." Rev 18:11*

Chapter 243

FARM SEIZURE

The Reason? - Making Serfs

After the wolf is in the sheepfold his first act is to begin a tax-program designed to seize land - the physical part of the sheepfold. The reason? The sheep who owns his own tax-free land is self- sufficient. He doesn't need the spice-merchant or his goods.

The empire building technique of removing land from freemen and reducing them to serfs is ancient. Douglas Read in his *The Controversy of Zion*, Noontide Press, Newport Beach, CA, 1985. p. 219, has this to say about it:

> "Next, Karl Marx. The Protocols say, 'The aristocracy of the peoples, as a political force, is dead ... but as *landed proprietors* they can still be harmful to us from the fact that they are self-sufficient in the resources upon which they live. It is essential therefore for us at whatever cost

to deprive them of their land ..."

"Karl Marx in his *Communist Manifesto* exactly followed this formula. True he declared that Communism might be summed up in one sentence, 'abolition of private property', but subsequently he qualified this dictum by restricting actual confiscation to *land* and implying that other types of private property were to remain intact. (In the later Marxist event, of course, all private property was confiscated, but I speak here of the strict parallel between the strategy laid down *before* the event alike by the Protocols and Marx.)"

The transfer of free people into slavery moves in lockstep with the transfer of the ownership of their land to their rulers who are agents of the international spice-merchant. But, before the transfer can take place, the ancient gods who oppose the transfer of land must be replaced with gods that approve the transfer. Only then can the transfer take place.

The Druids

As the invincible Roman armies advanced into Europe, they encountered fanatical opponents among the Celts and Saxons. If conquered, they rose again in revolt after revolt. The Romans questioned their captives and learned that this fanaticism was the result of the teachings of their Druid priesthood. In other words, for the Romans to secure peace over their conquests the Druids must be exterminated.

It was the policy of the Roman Church to destroy the records of religions that were defiant to Roman rule. Because of this, practically all records of Druid beliefs and teachings vanished and the vanished Druids became what their conquerors said they were. This allowed the establishment to create a picture of crazed hooded barbarians,

who, in league with trolls and witches, engaged in human sacrifices at night on desolate moors. It has only been in the last hundred years that a more balanced picture has emerged. The following articles give a different view.

"The Druids may be described as an association of professional wise men, philosophers in the early Greek sense, claiming to be experts in all the higher branches of knowledge. They professed special knowledge of the gods, the other world, the future life, the form and measurement of the earth, the movements of the heavenly bodies, the history of men; and they were accepted as authorities in matters of religion and law."[1]

The following sheds even more light:

"An ancient Greek manuscript translated by C. S. Sonnini, and printed in English in 1801 AD tells of St. Paul's visit to Britain. Verse 13 reads, 'And it came to pass that certain of the Druids came to Paul privately, and showed by their rites and ceremonies that they were descended from the Hebrews which escaped from bondage in the land of Egypt, and the Apostle believed these things and he gave them the kiss of peace.'

"Mr. Charles Hulbert, writing in 1825 AD says: 'So near is the resemblance between the Druidical religion of Britain and the Patriarchal religion of the Hebrews, that we hesitate not to pronounce their origin the same."

"Cassell's 'History of England' says: 'The Druidical Rites and Ceremonies in Britain were almost identical with the Mosaic Ritual."

"Crania Brittanica' records: '...the unearthing of a cist or

1 E/B, 14th ed, Ireland, p. 599

barrow at Stonehenge, in which were the remains of a Druid perfectly clad in his sacred garments, with a breast-plate on his breast, the facsimile of that worn by the Hebrew High Priest."

"The Ten Commandments of the Druids, were almost identical with those given by God to Moses. The Druids worshipped a Trinity, one of Whose Names was 'Yesu,' so when the early Christians preached Jesus as God they preached the most familiar Name of its own Deity to Druidism. In the ancient British tongue 'Jesus' has never assumed its Greek, Latin or Hebrew form, but remains the pure Druidic 'Yesu.'

"So it seems apparent that the Druids were Levites, and that they too must have arrived in the British Isles before the Israel Nation was established in Palestine. Possibly the 'seven thousand' whom God said had not bowed their knee to Baal were these Druids in the 'Appointed Place,' the Isles of the Sea, North and West of Palestine."[2]

Saint Patrick 387-461

The conquest of Ireland took place without the need for an armed invasion. It is a textbook case.

Saint Patrick was commissioned by the Roman Church to secure Ireland. He was an ideal selection. He knew the land and its people. He was a Briton who had been carried off as a slave to north-eastern Ulster. After laboring six years as a shepherd [3] he was released and made his way back to

2 Jer 31:10; Jer 3:12, 23:8

3 GOD's LAW: *"And if thy brother, a Hebrew man, or a Hebrew woman, be sold unto thee, and serve thee six years; then in the seventh year thou shalt let him go free from thee. .. thou shalt not let him go away empty: Thou shalt furnish him liberally out of thy flock, and out of thy floor." Deut 15:12-14*

the Continent and spent 15 years studying in the Church of Auxerre. Receiving his instructions he was given the rank of first bishop of the Irish in 431 by Pope Celestine I, and set out for Ireland where he arrived in 438.

He could have gone to any one of a dozen nominal Irish kings, but he chose King Loiguire. The records say that he was vigorously opposed by local priests (Druids), but that King Loiguire, son of Niall, received him eagerly and proved to be an eager listener.[4]

Patrick explained to him the workings of the Catholic Church, how that it was God's representative on earth and its priestly administered "last rites" sent the faithful to heaven. It could also excommunicate and send people to hell. He told the Irish King that the Church was willing to publicly confirm him in his kingship over the lands he claimed, and punish any of his subjects who objected with excommunication. He explained that the parishioners would be required to pay tithes and taxes, and pay the church to pray their loved ones out of purgatory. All this should amount to a tidy sum which would be shared with the king in return for his protection, endorsement, and help in collection. All that was needed was his blessing and protection to set up operations.

King Loiguire was an ambitious man, and in the manner of ambitious men was perpetually short of cash. This offer was the best one that had come his way. He agreed.

Saint Patrick was jubilant. He had arrived in Ireland in 438, and in 439, the short space of a single year, with the

4 Before the arrival of the Catholic Church, those called "kings" were often judges, or war-leaders, not a king in the modern sense - one who holds himself above his fellows.

king's help he was so successful in establishing the Roman Church that his patron Germius had to send three bishops to his assistance. Their names were Secundinus, Auxilius, and Iserninus. Patrick chose Armagh for his own "see" near the ancient Ulster capitol. These four bishops divided the country between them and Ireland was added to the empire without the usual expense of an invading army.

Observation

It is interesting to note that Patrick bypassed the obstacle of the Druid priesthood by first securing the protection and endorsement of a sympathetic king. Once the Catholic Church was installed, the Druids were suppressed. Then, the ancient laws of Ireland were replaced with laws of the Catholic Church making rule much easier. Slave ownership was abolished and the freed slaves turned into tithers and taxpayers. Feudalism was gradually introduced which reduced freemen to slaves. Monasteries were established to train priests to manage the new owner's wealth of land and money that flowed into church coffers.

Charlemagne 742 AD - 814

Priests open the gates and prepare the way, but, events move faster if there is a strong conqueror with whom proper arrangements have been made. Such a king will annex the people's land wholesale, punish those who object, and leave it to the Church to manage the property, make collections, and split the take. Charlemagne was such a king.

Charlemagne ruled most of Europe. On Christmas Day in 800, he was hired to protect the empire and the crown was placed on his head by Pope Leo III. He was given the title of Emperor of the Holy Roman Empire, and he was author-

ized to rule that empire as the Church's representative and protector.

Charlemagne inherited great wealth and a strong army which he used to double the size of his kingdom. In 772, he commenced a 30-year offensive against the Saxons aimed at converting them to Roman Catholicism and annexing their lands. He employed mass executions and deportations in his wars against the recalcitrant Saxons. In 782, 4,500 of them were executed in one day.

Building The Wolf-Den

Old Roman cities in France, whose populations had dwindled to almost nothing, were revitalized as hundreds of thousands of Saxon refugees, dispossessed from their own self-sufficient farms, poured in seeking food and shelter. These destitute new arrivals ensured profits to Church-owned industry by providing both a pool of cheap labor and also consumers in the need of everything.

Organizing Wolf City

These cities were organized like cities in India. A count was appointed by Charlemagne and a bishop was appointed by the Church. The count led the local army and the bishop managed Church property and kept records of rents and taxes. The count's jurisdiction was called "pagi" or "districts," and the overlapping administration of the church was called a "Diocese." The name for districts facing an enemy were "marks" or "marches."

Charlemagne conquered many different peoples and races. Each was allowed to keep his own customs and laws provided that they accept the Roman Catholic religion. The Roman Catholic religion provided the "Dharma" that made

possible unrestricted trade throughout the empire. Dharma required obedience to the rulings of the Catholic Church whose rules were enforced by the king's strong arm. The Catholic Church provided ecumenical "Dharma," and the King provided the "Dharmatra-enforcers." The *Academic American Encyclopedia* "Charlemagne" states that in order to develop trade "he strongly encouraged the development of Jewish communities." The Jews operated the western terminal of the spice-trade that originated in India and China, and being non- Christian, they lent money at usury, but they did it under the close supervision of the Catholic Church.[5] The article ends by saying; "The effect of his conquests was to spread Roman Christianity across central Europe."

Charlegmane's conquests brought to Europe the Roman Catholic religion, rents and taxes, and the feudal caste system. At the cost of countless lives, the independent farm system was destroyed and an integrated empire was installed in its place in which unrestricted trade could take place. The conquered peoples began their slide into serfdom working under taskmasters - all of which was blessed by a god who was what the priests said he was.

==========

LETTER FROM SOUTH AFRICA by K.J.

"Thank you for your phone call and kind words. I really

5 In time, special departments were established to keep track of every Jew and every loan they made so that the usury profits and the foreclosures would be properly shared. The Jews were possessions of the establishment.

appreciate them. Somehow I could never bring myself to write about the dire need of many of our Afrikaners and some English. I kept many news articles but never sent them.

"The HNP Political Party is celebrating its 25th anniversary on Sat 29th. The effort of Jaap Marais and loyal party members are responsible for keeping our ideals alive. They refused financial aid from the state. To keep the aid coming is one reason the Conservative party is looking for positions in the ANC government.

ANC plans for the farmers are ominous. They confiscated young white farmers and then try to encourage them to settle in Zambia in the Zambezi valley. It has a terrible climate with unbearable heat and tropic diseases. We went through this area when we farmed 90 miles south of Lusaka. The land must be bought with a 99 year leasehold[6] but I cannot remember anyone who stayed very long. A white would build up a place and for some reason he would be forced out just as they did in the Congo. The soil is good and rainfall high, but a black government[7] and no infrastructure left or easy access to farm implements or parts, plus other needs such as doctors are real obstacles.

Our schools and universities are all threatened. To compensate, Christian National Identity Education private schools have been established - mostly in small towns. Even Pretoria has one. The number of these will have to be increased in order to survive as a Afrikaner nation.

---

6 Ed. note: This is feudalism at its worse. The land can never be owned but is leased only to revert to its true owner in time.

7 Ed. note: *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: racial alien) over thee who is not thy brother." Deut 17:15*

Our Dutch Reformed Church finally went overboard. They had Mandela as guest speaker at their four-year general synod session. He told them how much damage their church did by applying "separateness" etc. and he asked their support for the government lottery program, and that they unite with the black and colored churches. They not only agreed to all this but sang a hymn pronouncing benediction on Mandela, an atheist and ancestor worshiper at best. They confessed their sin of separateness, but will have to convince their members at local level to accept integration. They see no sin in praying with Buddhists, Hindus, Moslems, Jews, etc. and they want to rejoin the World Council of Churches. A Dr. Beyers Naude, an active communist, was also welcomed back with a benediction. The Reformed Church that Paul Kruger belonged to is turning left, leaving dissatisfaction among members.[8]

I marvel at the evil Viljoen is doing. Perhaps he is hoping to receive a title from Her Majesty. His latest effort is cooperation between the Freedom Front, Conservative Party, and National Party, which he hopes will come together in early December to form one group. According to Vijean they aim to obtain a so called Volkstaat that will not exclude anybody because of race or color. Just another lie by Viljoen and the National Intelligence Service. It will be a money power group without nationalism.

The murder of whites continue daily and we are told that

8 Ed note: Most Christian "seminaries" received substantial donations from international spice-merchants in exchange for accepting teachers they selected. Also, they must refrain from teaching the Christian Laws, Statutes, and Judgments, and refrain from condemnation of the Hindu "Dharma-integration" that makes the Spice Trade possible. The result is that today ALL seminary trained preachers are suspected of disloyalty to The WORD which is God.

blacks are flooding the country from all over Africa.

News Items From Africa

CHURCH LEADER SHOT: The shooting of an integrationist white church leader branded "a traitor to his race" raised fears of more retaliation in South Africa. "Police refused to speculate on why Johan Heyns, former head of the Dutch Reformed Church, was killed Saturday night by a single shot to the head. President Nelson Mandela mourned Heyns as a 'soldier of peace.' Heyns died instantly after an unknown attacker using a large-caliber rifle shot him through a window of his home in Pretoria. He was hit in the back of the head." (Story in *Atlanta Journal*, Nov 7, 1994)

REFUSAL: "The SA Defense Force has admitted that on April 1 it refused an order from the ANC to invade Natal and arrest the KwaZulu government. According to a Frontline Fellowship press release, the military flatly refused to conduct this *coup d'etat.* Of a 500-man unit called up for this action, only 10 reported for duty." *IMPACT*, June/July 1994

GO TO ALL NATIONS: "In Rwanda, 500,000 people were killed in two months' time in tribal fights ... Those who commit such atrocities were previously considered good Christians. One Christian leader said, 'After 94 years of evangelization, these murders prove our defeat. 'Christians' vandalized the churches. The people never assimilated Christian values. ... (50% of Rwandans are baptized), but there is little change in their life." Richard Wurmbrand, Aug 1994, *The Voice Of The Martyrs*.

ED: Almost half the money raised by establishment churches go to foreign missions. It is used to convert Samaritan wolves into "Christian" sheep. As "sheep" they can then enter the sheepfold and hold the door open for the Silk Merchant. Billions upon billions are spent this way every year. Who really believes that false shepherds parading as "ministers of the Gospel" will shut the sheepfold gate on this kind of money? God has not repealed his Law - like breeds like. *"I pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given me." John 17:9*

LETTERS

ELECTION: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I'd appreciate your comment on the current national election results." C. C. - California

RKH: Gladly. "Two steps forward - one step back!" It is necessary to give America's sheep a breather. Too much too fast: Homosexuals, baby killing, the Ruby Ridge and Waco Massacres, the kangaroo trials and sentencing of the survivors, "Three Trial Beckwith," King's aquittal and the L.A. riots, murders, rapes, and robberies - wolves protecting wolves. America's abused serfs are beginning to long for their ancient Shepherd and his Law, and are forming militias for mutual protection. Defiance is in the air. To calm them, the establishment appears to be sacrificing a discredited Clinton. They hope this will satisfy the sheep. When things quiet - the wolf attacks will commense again.

America's political parties are elected by the establishment's media. They bless murder and chaos. The book *Votescam* reveals that elections not won honestly are stolen by electronic voting machines. The Democrats are fast poison - the Republicans slow poison. The International

Merchant controls both the ruling party AND its opposition. Failure to control both may allow a true national party to slip into power and possibly destroy the Establishment.

The Democrats were for GATT - the world-wide agreement against trade tariffs. The leader of the newly-elected Republican majority is for GATT. One World Bolchievism marches on regardless who is elected.

In South Africa the opposition to DeKlerk's National Party has been the Conservative Party. The Conservative Party was hastily thrown together to keep the nationalistic HNP Party from power. The establishment media in SA favors both the National and Conservative parties with publicity so that they will remain the "very, very, loyal opposition." The HNP is unknown outside of S. Africa and to many people within.

God's people will learn to compare every establishment word and act to the requirements of God's LAW. They instinctively respect God's LAW. The wolf fears the day when the flock declares: "The reason such-and-such must be opposed is because it violates The WORD which is God!" This will mean that the wolf will have to exchange his silk glove for a steel gauntlet. Everyone will have to choose. No longer will men, women and children be burned alive with impunity. A new age will have arrived.

ORPHANAGE: "Dear Dick; The plight of our kinsmen in South Africa makes you want to weep. I'll contribute and spread the word to others. It seems hopeless to build, being defenseless in the enemies camp. But, what else can they do? Perhaps outside the fence will flow another *Blood River*." W. D. - Florida

RKH: Be sure to see the end article where the Darlene

Joubert Orphanage had its lease lifted.

PRISONER: "Mr. Hoskins: We've recently won a fight with the prison who tried to ban the Report. The Reports I've gotten from you are read by all the brothers and they are an invaluable source of info. I'm even using them to try and bring the Chaplain here to the truth." B. L. - Colorado

---

ABORTIONISTS LOGIC: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I don't understand how someone can't see that a baby five minutes before it is born is a person just as much as he is five minutes after he is born." O.B. - Virginia

RKH: You are talking about Christian logic. Hindus don't think that way. The E/B states:

> "The theory of the transmigration of souls ... Where the passage of the soul ... with ideas of retribution for the sins or accidents of this life, the influence of Buddhism or Hinduism has probably been at work. ... and often with ideas as to a plurality of souls in a single individual ..." E/B, 14th, #15, Metempsychosis, p. 336

> "In Plato's view the number of souls was fixed; birth therefore is never the creation of a soul, but only a transmigration from one body to another." E/B 14th, #15, p. 337

I am told that many Hindus believe that the transfer of the soul from one who has recently died into a new born baby takes place at birth. If the baby has no soul because there has been no live birth, and, consequently, no transfer of the soul of a dead person into the baby, there can be no murder. "Hinduism" thinly concealed by calling it "Christian" is widespread in America.

PAUL HILL CAN NOW SPEAK: Paul Hill was denied

his right to use "Justifiable Homicide" as a defense at his trial for shooting an abortionist. I wrote asking him if he had a copy of the argument he was prevented from using in court. He said would get someone to send me the arguments. When they arrived I found that they were copyrighted. I again wrote for written for permission to use them. Paul Hill made some interesting comments in his letter which are excerpted below:

> "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Both civil servants and those who appoint them must equally submit to Christ's Law-Word. ... Some are elected to rule using the sword or the keys or the rod of discipline - but they are elected to serve under God's Word.
>
> "If they turn from God's Word the responsibilities given them by the individuals immediately fall back on the individuals. i.e. in the abortion controversy, the magistrate no longer defends the unborn so the individuals responsibility to do so is increased.
>
> "In summary. The monolithic unified government needs the individuals in it to constantly challenge it. The government suppresses the individuals when they deviated from The WORD and the individuals challenge the state when it deviates from The WORD. Both are equally ultimate. But those in power arise from the individuals and not vice-versa - Thus those in power must ultimately be subordinate to the many individuals when they turn from God's WORD. In His Service, Paul J. Hill," #SH2-1, PO Box 17789, Pensacola, FL 32522.

NEWS ITEMS FROM AMERICA

CANADIAN ABORTION VIOLENCE: "Police tried to find the person whose bullets critically wounded ... Dr. Garson Romalis as he sat at home eating breakfast Tuesday.

... 'It will raise a level of fear,' said Dr. Mark Schonfeld, president of the British Columbia Mediacal Association ... Romalis performs abortions ... He worked at both of Vancourver's clinics, and was one of the few area doctors who performed late-state abortions. ..." *News*, A2, Nov. 10, 1994

NORTH CAROLINA MASON: *The North Carolina Mason*, of March /April 1994, states, "All barriers for membership based on race have been removed from our code." To justify this position the paper used quotes from the Jewish *Talmud, Shabbat, 31a,* the *Christian Bible, Matt 7:12,* the *Buddhist Udana- Varga 5,18,* the *Confucian Analects 15,23,* and the Islamic *Sunnah.*

Ignored were the commands of Jesus: *"Come out from among them, and be ye separate." 2 Cor 6:17, "For thou didst separate them from all the people of the world to be thine inheritance." 1 Ki 8:51, "When they had heard the law, they separated from Israel all the mixed multitudes." Neh 13:3, "Separate yourselves from the people of the land, and from the strange wives." Ezra 10:11*

The only religion that accepts all religions and quotes all religions is the Hindu religion. Hinduism is a trade religion. Anyone with the price of admission, or anyone who promotes business, is honored - anything opposed is condemned. King Asoka, the great missionary prophet of the Hindus-Buddhists said, "One shall not condemn another religion or race by word or deed." This is the Hindu *"Dharma* position. *The North Carolina Masons* statement is pure *"Dharma.* The paper quoted all religions to support their new position. *"Ye shall know them by their fruits." Matt 7:16* Their words indicate that the N.C. Masons are just another tight Hindu business organization. By no stretch of

the imagination do they fit the description of Christian, Islamic, or Jewish "Separatists" religions.

DESCENT: "Spanish & Portuguese historians - both Jewish and non- Jewish - have accepted the strong tradition that the Sephardim, or 'Spanish Jews' are Judahites. ... Ancestors of these Sephardim who migrated to the Peninsula during the period following the destruction of the first Temple; some of them possibly as early as the time of Solomon." (From Bible Research Handbook, copied from ACP.)

RKH:This argument is used to justify the inclusion of today's Jews into the modern day nation of Saxon-Israel. It is a false argument. It neglects to say "which" Jews are being discussed - the Edomite "Herod type" illegally brought into Palestine by King Hyracanus, or the Israelite adamite type of the rest of the nation represented by Jesus Christ and his followers. The Edomite type were mostly Sadducees who gave lip service to the WORD but obeyed the king. They were ecumenical and had no restrictions against "racial intermarriage" (or anything else) and quickly blasphemed. The scripture teaches *"The WORD was God." John 1:1*, and God said; *"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord; even to his tenth generation shall he not enter into the congregation of the Lord (Israel)." De 23:2* Spanish Jews have freely married with Ashkanazi Jews living in Russia. These Ashkanazi are Khazar Turks who have converted to Judaism in the relatively recent past. (Others converted to "Christianity"). Turks are mixed-breeds. This makes the Spanish Jews double *mamêrs,* and thereby excluded from Saxon-Israel by *Deut 23:2.*

GRAHAM CRACKERS: "The Rev. Billy Graham expanded this week on comments he made concerning interracial marriages in the November Life magazine. 'I don't see anything Biblically wrong with interracial marriage.' the evangelist told the Charlotte Observer. 'There is nothing in the Bible to forbid it.' Graham also reminisced about his friendship with Dr. Martin Luther King, recounting a conversation they had on the subject. 'I asked ... whether he would let one of his daughters marry a white man. He said: 'No, I would not. I have to think in terms of the children.' And I think that's my position." *Atlanta Journal* Nov 2, 1994

RKH: The Bible condemns racial intermarriage more than almost anything else. "Integration" is the opposite of "separation." Sheep must have separation to exist. "Integration" causes sheep to end up inside the wolf. When a wolf breeds with a sheep - the result is not half and half - the result is one more "wolf." *"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord." Deut 23:2*

TWO GODS: Hillary Rodham Clinton went to Jerusalem's Wailing Wall, built by King Herod the Edomite-Jew who murdered the Israelite children. She tucked a note into a crack in the wall in the ancient Jewish tradition. (Story In The Atlanta Constitution Oct 28, 1994)[9]

COURAGEOUS TEEN-AGERS: The real world of

9 "No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other." Matt. 6:24

teens is much brighter than the nightly news will ever tell. Last year's Who's Who Among American High School Students polled revealed 74% declaring themselves virgins. In the 1992 PRIDE National Drug Survey, 81% of students do NOT abuse alcohol. Cocaine abuse was below 1%. Over 3 million young people prayed around the flag poles last fall." *Tall City Evangel* 2/94, Midland, TX, *Witness*, Lubbock, TX 4/94.[10] *"Let the Hebrews marry ... virgins ... and no ... harlot, whose matrimonial oblations, arising from the prostitution of her body, God will not receive." Antiq 4:8:23*

PUNISHMENT: Christendom has two principal punishments - reparations if possible, if not - death. Christian-Hindus are reluctant to put people to death because it interferes with "karma" and re- incarnation, so they imprison them. Prison punishments in America are now - Murder - 1.8 years, Rape - 60 days, Robbery - 23 days, Arson - 13 days, Assault - 7 days, Burglary - 6 days, Car Theft - 4 days, Theft - 2 days. (Statistics in *Your Window Into The Future*, p. 7, Aug. 1994.

MIDWEST INDIANS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I relate to pioneers such as Lew Wetzel. In W. Central Minnesota lies a historical marker detailing the account of the Sioux Uprising and the savagery displayed by the Indians. One marker states that in one family the women were raped and she and their children were killed. A mile away is a marker titled 'The Scalp Dance" which occurred when Sioux savages brought captured settlers to a field and brutally mur-

10 LAW;virgins

dered them - making them an offering to their god Okee. Today, there is a movement by anti-whites to take down the monument." A. G. - Minnesota

EUROPE

MAFIA: "The Mafia controls up to a fifth of all commercial activity in Italy and made a profit of about US$66 billion worldwide in 1993 in business activities ranging from jeans to corporate finance, a new study says, according to a Reuter report. ... The study .... said the Mafia was gaining a foothold in businesses across Europe and the former Soviet Union. The study ... said the Mafia also controlled up to half of the financial holding companies in Italy, one-fifth of the construction industry, and a quarter of the distribution of agricultural products. ... money-lending the Mafia's fastest growing business, ... The report warned that the Mafia had teamed up with its Russian counterpart in several business ventures that earned billions of dollars last year in Eastern Europe and the former Soviet republics." *IMPACT*, p. 10, June/July 1994

GERMAN CRIME: "Foreigners are estimated to constitute only 8% of the German population, their contribution to crime has been analyzed by Federal police agencies (for 1990) as follows: Pickpockets 79%; Cocaine smugglers 51%; gang rape 44%; mugging 41.5%;. In Frankfurt/Main foreign youth crime reached a high of 67.7% of all crime committed." *IMPACT*, p. 29, June/July 1994

RUSSIA

YELTSIN A CIA AGENT: "Boris Yeltsin came to power with the help of the American Central Intelligence

Agency (CIA). In payback for this, he has been obliged to shape his policies to the advantage of the USA.

"This sensational news was revealed by the CIA to the *Atlantic Monthly*. Yeltsin's association with the CIA goes back many years, and it was because of this that the CIA were able to decode the secret codes used by the generals during the attempted coup in 1991. On their part, the CIA enabled Yeltsin, using the same code, to talk to the rebel generals and persuade them to give up the whole idea. Yeltsin's bravery - when he stood in that square in front of the Russian parliament in the face of the generals' tanks sent to enforce their authority - now appears to have been pure play-acting.

"The decoding of the rebels' code allowed the CIA to listen in on the conversations between the chairman of the KGB, Vladimir Kruchkov and Minister of Defense Dmitri Yazov. This was the key from which they learned who supported who, and so Yeltsin was able to gain control.

"It is generally accepted that this sensitive information, divulged by Seymour Hersch in the *Atlantic Monthly*, will help to undermine Yeltsin's position further." *IMPACT*, p. 17, June/July 1994

Orient

JAPAN BOUGHT: Retired intelligence officials and former diplomats said that the CIA gave money to the Liberal Democratic Party in the 1950s and '60s, according to the *New York Times*. The Liberal Democratic Party ended its 38 year one-party rule last year after a series of corruption cases, many involving secret cash contributions.

RKH: Many believe that the world's merchants rule the world through America's CIA who corrupt the leaders of

foreign nations. Practically every Arab and 3rd world leader is believed to be on the pay roll. This includes the Soviet leaders, Saddam - whom the media admits was put into power by the CIA, Peries - the Jewish chief of state, and the most recent - Mandela, who has already received millions, and DeKlerk who has a retirement home in Spain. Whatever can be made grist for the merchant's mill is subject to their attentions.[11]

CHINA: Chinese authorities have arrested 60 people accusing them of producing pornography. This is part of a national campaign against illicit material.

ORPHANAGE LEASE LIFTED

I received a frantic phone call from Mrs. Darleen Joubert. She has lost the lease to her orphanage and is frantically looking for other facilities.

It appears that the lease on which the orphanage was located is invalid. We had been assured that it was a "done deal." The fact that the orphanage itself existed made it appear that it was so, but apparently that is not the case. The land is occupied by a preacher who does with it pretty much as he likes. He agreed to the orphanage plan. However, the land is really owned by an Evangelical Christian organization that employs him and whose charter only permits certain activities. Its use as an orphanage is apparently not one of them. It's a legal thing.

11 *(1) "A merchant shall hardly keep himself from doing wrong." Ecclesiasticus 26:29*
(2) "And the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her; for no man buyeth their merchandise any more." Rev 18:11

This changes the situation drastically. A going concern that has a track record of being able to care for a few children stands an excellent chance of being expanded into one caring for many. On the other hand, starting a new operation from scratch is something entirely different. Many men dreamed of flight. Millions were invested in their dreams, but the Wright Brothers had a workable model. Money invested with them paid off. It was the ancestor of the giant 747. Thirty-three years working with Wall Street has taught me that what is not operational is a dream. Dreams are for dreamers - but a going concern is required before one puts up hard earned money.

I am sorry for Mrs. Joubert and those who are working with her, who through no fault of their own have been dealt this blow. Above all, I am sorry for the needy children who are the ones who will suffer most. However, the need for a "security fence" and cottages for children will still be needed when once again a viable orphanage is in operation. When that time comes, I am sure America's Christians will want to do all they can to help.

In the meantime, your checks will be returned to you. Your self- sacrifice and loyalty to your kinsmen in S. Africa is appreciated. Incidentally, it was a substantial amount of money.

==========

Back to Table of Contents

1994 - Index

A

abortion
- early church beliefs 74

Adrianople
- battle - 378 AD 49

Algeria
- Europeans killed 225
- govt overtures 211

Apocrypha
- Mattathias revolts 28
- mother & 7 sons 28

Asoka
- Asoka's Bequest 165
- Hindu rituals 166
- St. Paul of Buddhism 115
- world conquest 83

assassins
- Assassins & Thugs 97
- by Marco Polo 98
- murder list 101
- organization 98
- training 99

B

Balfore Agreement 69
Beckman, Red 132
Beckwith, Byron de la 158
- kangaroo trial 60
- no lawyer 133

black
- Hindu holy color 157

Black Muslims
- death to Whites 65

Blacks
- cannon fodder for Jews 65
- Voodoo vs Islam 112

bonds
- sale to Christians 96

Buddha
- Christian saint 11

Buddhist teachings 90

C

Catholic Church
- founder 148

Charlemagne 232

Christianity
- first in Britain 143
- reinterpreted 90

Christians
- Talmud against 73

church
- how to organize 113

Clinton, Hillary Rodham
- visits "Wailing Wall 244

Communist Manifesto
- 10-planks 219
- confiscation of rebels 194

Constantine 159
- "Donation of Constantine" 168
- kills family 169

D

death penalty
- reasons for 16

Dharma 86, 115
- Dharma-Christian 81
- Dharmamatras 88
- meaning 219

DNA
- facts about 30

Druids 228

E

Eve
- first racial intermarriage 157

evil
- why evil exists 156

F

farm
- Karl Marx 228
- seizure 227
- self-sufficient farm 183

G

GATT 81
Goths 41
- Hunnic attack 43
- Ostrogoths 45
- Visigoths 47

Graham, Billy 92
- interracial marriages 244

Greeks
- conquered by Dharma 119

Griffin, Michael F.
- shoots abortionist 74

Gulag Archipelago
- unpunished cruelties 209

H

Hanse
- trade organization 55

Hare Krishna 10
hate crime
- Goldstein shoots Arabs 68

hell
- burning 177

Hill, Rev Paul
argues justifiable homicide 240
denied Biblical defense 222
Hindu
reincarnation 218
transmigration of souls 240
Hindu-Buddhist symbols
lotus & serpent 84
Hinduism 1
Siva Temple 3
teachings 90
tolerance 87
Yogaville 1
Holocaust
4.4m claims 210
figures revised 38
gas chambers missing 38
reason for story 69
Hoskins Report
banning 178
Hoskins, Dr. William
country store 192

I

India
Chandragupta 115
Dharma 115
Indians
scalp dance 246
International Trade Cartel
Islam against 211
Islam
unveiled women shot 155

J

Jackson, Jesse
enters rabbinical school 38
Japan
CIA election money 247
Jewish Defense League
organizing Christians 112
Jews
why excluded from Israel 243

K

Kahane, Rabbi 69
Jewish Defense League 70
Koran
death to non-believers 66

L

LAW
abortion 75
adding to 169
contracts w/strangers 139
covenant w/strangers 82
curse 85
eating with strangers 62
false witness 75
guarantee another's debt 82
land division 172
land sale 189
merchants 226
monopoly 169
seduction 169
strangers in temple 139
taxes 200
two masters 68
lie
2nd truth lie 34

M

Maccabees
prelude to war 138
map
Alexander's Indian conquests 116
Asoka's India 120
Constantiople dioceses trade .. 160
Europe's waterways 45
Goths in Europe 43
Hinduism in Judea 122
Hinduism spread 121
Hun invasion 47
Huns in Crimea 48
Marcian 137
and Paul 148
discovering Marcian 145
Marcian's trinity 152
Marcianism
rise & fall 161
Marcion
Catholic Church Founder 148
Martel, Charles 172
Marx, Karl
farms 227
masons
new integration policy 242
Melungians - DNA 30
mind control
terroristic threats 210

O

organization
10s, 50s, 100s 62

P

Patrick, Saint 230
pig
pork controversy 25
prayer
praying for everyone 135
preachers

percentage apostate 36
priests
lawsuits 221
prisons
length of sentences 221

R

rapture 91
rituals
Buddhist 166
Roman Church 167
Roman Church
St. Jehoshaphat - Buddha 169
Russia
Hitler's living space 56

S

sadducees
Hindu converts 124
salvation
mixed ancestry 113
separatist
Rabbi Meir Kahane 73
serpent
correct translation 179
six-million twice 181
sodomites
top killers 37
South Africa
Black Christians killed 237
Gen Groenewald 206
Gen Viljoen 206
Jaap Marias - Blacks 207
John Heyns shot 237
Mandela's antisaxonism 222
orphanage 173 213
revolt stymied 175
the generals 131
whites replaced 127
synagogue
abandoned by Christians 142

T

Talmud
agricultural labor 199
punishing strangers 72
Tate, David - The Order
advice to act 61
ritual vs Law 35
Thomas, Judge Clarence
Black Panther Party 209
thugs
see "assassins" 108

V

Vigilantes Of Christendom
converts pagans 95
Virginia
militia 194

W

war
creating demand 198
Weaver, Randy
sues government 180

Y

Yeltsin, Boris
CIA agent 246
yoga 9

PAUL HILL'S

DEFENSE

and other stories from

HOSKINS REPORT

1995

Copyright © 2007
by Richard Kelly Hoskins

All rights reserved. No portion of this book may be reproduced without written permission from the publisher except by a reviewer who may quote brief passages in connection with a review.

Published by

Virginia Publishing Company
P. O. Box 997
Lynchburg, Virginia 24505
Phone 434-384-3261

First printing 2007

ISBN 1-881867-23-4
Printed in the United States of America

Also by Richard Kelly Hoskins

OUR NORDIC RACE, 1958

ISBN 1-881867-00-5
Add'l Printings 1958, 1961, 1961, 1962, 1965, 1975, 1986, 1998, 2005

History of the Saxon nation.

$5 copy plus $3 p&h ($5 overseas)

WAR CYCLES/PEACE CYCLES, 1985

ISBN 1-881867-01-3
Add'l printings 1985, 1986, 1991, HB 2000, 2005

History of usury and war. 250 p.

$25/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

VIGILANTES OF CHRISTENDOM, HB 1990

ISBN 1-881867-02-1
Add'l printings sb 1991, 1997, 2005

The Story of the Phineas Priesthood, 472 p. sb

$15/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

THE WOLF & THE SHEEP, 1993

ISBN 1-881867-03-X
Add'l printings 2002

Wolves eat sheep. That's what they do.
Sheep try to keep from being eaten. That's what they do. 78 p. sb

$5/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

IN THE BEGINNING, 1995

ISBN 1-881867-04-8

The Hindu takeover of Western business, politics,and religion. 249 p. sb.

$15/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

Virginia residents add 5% sales tax

1995 - Table Of Contents

244 - PAULICANISM: The deceptive heresy the Roman Empire substituted for Christianity.....1

245 - PAUL HILL'S DEFENSE: The defense the judge refused to allow him to make before condemning him to death.....25

246 - THE THIRD REVOLT: There have been two major revolts against the establishment in the past 2,000 years. The third has started.....57

247 - WHITE BLOOD CELLS: The white blood cells of one's body fights aliens the same way patriots fight aliens. 81

248 - OKLAHOMA CITY: Why the government blew up the federal building in Oklahoma City.....103

249 - THE PROGRAM: The genocide in the South preparing the way for the privatization of her wealth.....121

250 - THE EVIL EMPIRE'S RULERS: Those who actually own the media, courts, politicians and industry. 137

251 - THE QUIET INVASION:Why foreign troops and equipment are stockpiled here in America. 161

252 - THEY SHOT GORDON SELNER: Selner refused to pay taxes for causes he said were immoral. The authorities shot him 185

253 - AUSTRALIA AWAKES: Australia has suddenly become aware that her resources are being looted and that she is vulnerable to invasion.....209

254 - WHOSE LAWS: Two law systems strive for supremacy. One will live - the other will die.....229

255 - IN THE BEGINNING: The story of the International Trade Cartel - born in India and spread worldwide.....251

INDEX 275

Chapter 244

PAULICANISM[1]

"We wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places." Eph 6:12

Hinduism vs. The WORD
Buddhist-Hinduism vs. The WORD
Hellenist-Hinduism vs. The WORD
Sadducee-Hinduism vs. The WORD
Pharisee-Hinduism vs. The WORD

1 Christians use Paul to prove the Law. Paulican-Hindus use Paul to disprove the Law. That is the difference between followers of The WORD and Paulicans.

Marcian-Hinduism vs. The WORD
Catholic-Hinduism vs. The WORD
* **Paulican-Hinduism vs. The WORD**
Protestant-Hinduism vs. The WORD

Hinduism & The Silk-Trade

Hinduism is a trading religious-system. It was created for "people-control" - to maximize profits. ANY religion plus DHARMA is Hinduism. Christianity plus Dharma is Christian- Hinduism.[2]

Hinduism's "Dharma" was designed to include everyone. To exclude potential customers hinders trade. The WORD opposes usury, kidnaping (prisons), monopoly, and dealing with strangers. The WORD impacts trade and automatically incurs the displeasure of Hindu merchants and their hirelings.

In order to open selected geographical areas for trade, the "silk-merchants" spend seed-money to bring friendly kings and priests to office. The ones selected, whose faces you see every day, are selected with the understanding that they WILL NOT teach or honor The WORD with its offending "Laws, Statutes, and Judgments." The sole reason for existence of these kings and priests is to support the Hindu merchant's silk-trade.

Cathars

Forbidden to teach The WORD that condemns the silk-trade and its practices, the selected religious leaders rely on:

2 DHARMA: Buddhist-Hindu teaching to pacify divergent populations - to facilitate rule and expedite trade. Dharma - "acceptance," "non- violence towards," and "tolerance of" different peoples and their gods, and "obedience" to one's rulers.

1) Ritual, entertainment, and social activities to keep their following. (2) "Reform," "self-improvement," or "cleansing" of the individual. This "cleansing" or "purification" is called "Catharism." It retains Christian parables and buzzwords while rejecting Christian Law. Catharism with ritual is all that is left once the Law is abandoned. The name is often used interchangeably with "Paulicanism."

Paulicanism

"Paulicanism" - a later name for "Marcionism." Marcion re- interpreted The WORD brought by Jesus into a substitute religion without the offending Law. He compiled a canon that left out the scriptures that Jesus used and most gospels. He retained Paul, since Paul's teachings contain little Law, and part of Luke. Banning the Law removed the ban against the spice-merchant strangers and his employees.[3] "Paulicanism," was immanently acceptable by the authorities. To the Paulicans, the Law was whatever the preacher said it was. Each Paulican preacher had a different "twist" and local beliefs ranged from the familiar to the bizarre. There were almost as many sects as there were teachers, which meant that there were many, many sects. The US has more than 300 such "sects" today.

---

3 GOD'S LAW: *"And the seed of Israel separated themselves from all strangers (5236 nehkr - strange, alien). Neh 9:2; "So shall we be separated, I and all of Thy people, from all the people that are upon the face of the earth." Ex 33:16; "I am Yahweh thy God, which have separated you from other people." Lev 20:24; "They shall not dwell in thy land; and thou shall drive them out before thee." Ex 23:3l-33; "They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21,24; "If thou hast stricken thy hand with a stranger (zuwr), thou art snared." Pr 6:1,2; "What part hath he that believeth with an infidel? ...come out from among them and be ye separate." II Cor 6:15-17; "Can two walk together, except they be agreed." Amos 3:3*

Paulican Sects

> "PAULICANS, an evangelical Christian Church, spread over Asia Minor and Armenia from the 5th century onwards..."[4]

The same E/B article states that in 868 AD emissaries from Constantinople visited the "Paulican" fortress of Tephrike to try to secure the release of Byzantine prisoners held by the Paulicans. This tells us that Paulicans were not only a strong religious power but also a strong political power.

Many of the eastern Paulican sects drew directly from Hinduism as from the Catholic religion. The results sound strange to our ears. The Armenian fathers held that Jesus, unlike other men, had incorruptible flesh made up of ethereal fire. Other Paulicans believed that certain of their number became the direct agents of the godhead and they became christs here on earth. These "Perfect" or "Elect Ones" are almost identical with the Hindu "Perfect teachers" or living christs. These christs were later honored as "saints."

Paulican princes were in constant conflict with Constantinople, and under the princes' protection Paulican sects sent out clouds of missionaries. Their greatest successes were in Armenia and northwestward among the Slavs in Bulgaria. The crusaders found them everywhere in Syria and Palestine. During the ages following the crusades they are found scattered all over Europe.

Paulicanism was really quite useful. One could claim to worship Jesus without having to do anything Jesus commanded if one didn't want to - it recognized no Law. Their

4 E/B, 14th Ed, Paulicans, #17, p. 396.

trademark today is the same as it was almost two thousand years ago - their exclusive devotion to Paul and ignoring the Law of Jesus.

Nestorians

Nestorianism takes its name from Nestorius, Bishop of Constantinople 428-431. Not having the Law to distract him, Nestorius engaged in hair-splitting theological arguments with the priests of Constantinople, in which he was rebuffed. He then went to the strangers in the east and gathered a great following.[5]

Nestorianism was even more successful in the east than its Roman Catholic competition was in the West. Its center was at Ctesiphon on the Tigris, a major trading center. Nestorian missionaries were sent to local rulers with offers to split with them the expected income to be gotten from their subjects. It was "the St. Patrick story" all over again, and again, and again. In exchange for endorsement and protection the Nestorian Christians became established among the people and the income was divided with the ruler.

They founded bishoprics in Syria, Armenia, Arabia, Sarmarkand, Buluk, in Peking and Hsien fu in China, and Kaljana and Kranganore in India. Their missions extended to Japan. In China several emperors became "Christians." They allowed special privileges for the Nestorian-Christian traders from India that were not given to native Chinese.[6]

5 GOD'S LAW: *"I was sent to the lost sheep of the house of Israel, and to them alone." Matt 15:24 N.E.B.*

6 This is why China is against Paulican-Christianity today, and especially Catholics which tried to fill the vacuum left by the departed Nestorians.

Nestorian-Christianity was highly respected by Genghis Khan. He fully intended to be the Nestorian's next protector as he planned the conquest of the West. The E/B, 14th Ed, #16, p. 245 says, "Marco Polo is witness that there were Nestorian churches all along the trade routes from Baghdad to Peking."

In time, the Hindus of India and the Buddhists of China came to look on Nestorian-Christianity as religious competitors and so they exterminated them. Their numbers were further reduced by the rise of militant Islam which triggered massacres by the Kurds and Turks. Today, out of the scores of millions of Nestorian Christians there remain less than 100,000.

Bogomils

Paulican missionaries spread their cult to Bulgaria and what was Yugoslavia where they became known as Bogomils after their founder. They adopted several local religious practices that added to their popularity. From there, Bogomil missionaries spread their teachings to Italy and France where they were known as "Cathari" - the "reformers," or, "the pure ones," or, "Albigenses." Presenting a choice to the existing corrupt Catholic rule, they were acceptable to many.

Albigenses

> "The heresy, which had penetrated into these regions probably by trade routes, came originally from eastern Europe. ... they kept up intercourse with the Bogomil sectaries of Thrace. Their dualist doctrines ... present numerous resemblances to those of the Bogomils, and still more to those of the Paulicans." (E/B, 14th Ed, #1, p. 528, Albigenses.)

The Bogomil-Paulican mission to Southern France in the 12th and 13th centuries took the name of the French town of Albi where they were centered and became known as Albigenses. As Paulicans, they ignored the Law and substituted ritual.

> "At all events they were free from all moral prohibitions and all religious obligations, on condition that they promised by an act called *convenenza* to become 'hereticized' by receiving the baptism of the Spirit before their death or even *in extremis*." (E/B, 14th Ed, #1, p. 528)

The above means that just before an Albigencion died he had to say to God, "excuse me," for a lifetime of wrong doing and then he could go to heaven. "The Law is done away" has great allure for many who wish to do as they like without fear of consequences. In the Hindu manner they rejected the eating of meat since the spirit of another human soul might be imprisoned there. They also rejected the traditional teachings on hell, purgatory, and the sacraments. (Hinduism has neither heaven, hell, nor purgatory. One is rewarded or punished by being reincarnated in a better or worse state.) The "perfect masters" received a baptism of the soul which was administered by laying on of hands. These "perfect masters" were expected to observe a severe ethical code that their co-religionists did not have to observe. Their reward for their clean living was that they were looked upon and obeyed as living christs on earth. With their faults the Albigencens were comparative angels beside the worldliness of the Catholic Church.

Using the "St. Patrick" technique in France, they approached William IX, Duke of Aquitaine, and, exchanging a portion of future income for his protection and endorsement, they quickly established an episcopacy led by bishops and gathered a large following. Soon, a great part of the southern

nobility followed suit. This replaced the Pope's rule and took the income that had formerly gone to the Catholic Church.

Suppressing Heretics

Pope Innocent III called for a crusade against this invasion of his domain. This resulted in the infamous Albigensian Wars 1209- 1229 between northern and southern France. The massacre of the the villagers of Beziers and other atrocities rapidly followed one after another.

Catholic religious orders such as the Cistercians and Dominicans were entrusted with Albigension suppression and were sent in to deal with it. The French king was given authorization to do the actual fighting. He was paid by being given the rule of the lands he conquered from the Albigensian nobles in the south. His followers were rewarded by giving them rule over conquered villages and farms. Feudalism was at flood tide.

The Inquisition was developed by the Dominican Order to deal with suspected heretics. Torture and the smoke from burning victims was the order of the day. In 1245, the Inquisition seized the Albigencion citadel of Montsegur, and 200 "Cathari" were burned in one day. Severe chastisement was decreed against all suspected of sympathy with the heretics. The search for Catharists groups spread out all over Europe for the next 100 years.

Waldenses

The Waldenses in the 12th century took the name of their founder, Peter Waldo, a wealthy Lyon, France merchant. It too was a Paulican reform movement. They were critical of unworthy clergy, the abuses of the church, and revealed their true origins with their refusal to take human life under any

circumstances in spite of The WORD's command to take the lives of murderers, rapists, and kidnapers.[7]

The Catholic Church attacked the Waldenses in the same manner as the Albigensions. After 80 of their members were burned at Strasbourg in 1211, most of the survivors hid themselves high in the mountains of Northern Italy.[8]

Inquisition-Dhamamatras[9]

To perform specific tasks, the Catholic Church creates - "orders." Each "order" is assigned a specific task. The duty assigned the Dominicans was that of Dharmamatras. They investigated, rewarded and punished heresy. The accused were brought before inquisition tribunals where they had to prove their innocence. If they straightway confessed to minor infractions they were given punishments ranging from whippings to performing penance. More serious violations were punished with confiscations and death.

If inquisitors had to spend time obtaining confessions with torture the victims were often confiscated and then burned. If one ran - confiscation was automatic.[10]

The confiscation of the estates of heretics was a great source of income to the Catholic church. The various Paulican and Cathar sects - the Bogomils, Albigensions, Waldenson,

7 *The Edicts of Asoka*, N.A. Nikam & Richard McKeon, Univ Chic Press, 1959, (non-violence) "Nature of Dharma as meditation and non-violence." Pillar edict VII, (cont. from IV.1), p. 40

8 Today's surviving Waldensian church is a member of the World Presbyterian Alliance.

9 Dharmamatras: A Buddhist Dharma-supervisor - a category of high officials charged with the promulgation and supervision of morality. "Dharma- mahamatras."

10 This policy is copied in the 4th plank of the Communist Manifesto requiring "confiscation of rebels and emigrants." Confiscation is also US government policy toward those they "criminalize."

and others served to fill the Vatican coffers for many years.

Crusades & Pilgrimages

It is important to grasp the unbelievable power of the Catholic entity, its strengths and its weaknesses. This organization launched a crusade that involved the entire West - all of its kings, all of its nobles, and all of its people - everyone participated in one way or another. The people were told that they were serving God. Its true motive was to gain back land that had been lost, to garner money from Palestine's holy places, and to capture protection money from the silk-trade profits that now was going to the Arabs who stood astride the trade routes. All these used to be the exclusive monopoly of the Catholic Church.

The organization that launched the crusades is efficient. It has launched many other crusades using the same techniques and the same system of rewards and punishments.

Pilgrimages

Hinduism requires *pilgrimages* to holy places. Most holy places contain "relics" consisting of body parts of saints long dead, or is a place where a miracle occurred. India has many such holy places. Reaching "nirvana" requires many good works. Making a "pilgrimage" to a shrine is considered a "good work." Leaving a rich gift for the priests is a "good work." The greater the gift - the greater the good work. Such good deeds count for much to the one seeking nirvana.

The Roman Catholic religion also has many important pilgrimage shrines. They are established in the same way in every land where Roman Catholicism is practiced. The most important are in Palestine and consist of Jerusalem, Bethlehem, Lydda, and Nazareth. The wealth left at these holy

places by devout pilgrims hoping to buy the keys to the Kingdom is truly mind-boggling. Shrines are an important source of Church revenue.

Until the 7th century, Palestine and the silk-trade ports were safely protected by the armies of Constantinople. When Constantinople fell to Muslim conquest, arrangements then had to be made with the new Turkic rulers to give them a large share of the profits in return for permeating Christian pilgrimages. This worked until the 11th century when greedy Seljuk Turk rulers demanded almost all of the pilgrimage offerings. Constanople's refusal resulted in the Muslims banning pilgrimages.

The Muslim ban provided the Roman Pope an opportunity, an opportunity that he was quick to seize. An agreement was reached with Constantinople that if Constantinople would not interfere, and if the Pope's armies were successful in conquering Palestine, the Roman Church would get Palestine and the pilgrimage income, plus the income from the Indian silk-trade. Constantinople, in return for supplying and transporting the Roman Catholic armies in transit past the city of Constantinople, would get the vast lands that would be conquered by Western crusaders passing though Turkey on the way to Palestine.

Issuing The Orders

The Pope marshaled his armies. He proclaimed a *Crusade* to free the Holy City and rescue the grave of Jesus from the infidel.

"Constintine's Bequest" gave the Church all the land of the Roman Empire, including the lands of the west. The Church parceled out this land to kings to manage. The princes of the world held their principalities from the Church "in fief"

- a feudalistic concept.[11] The kings of Europe were bound by feudal oath to fight for the Church, the nobles were bound by feudal oath to fight for the kings, and the peasants and yeoman were bound to fight for their nobles. As an added incentive, the Pope promised them - "eternal merit," "land," and "indulgences,"[12] and he also promised to take back the fiefs and excommunicate and send to hell all those who would not honor their feudal obligations. Because of these incentives - millions "volunteered."

Fruits Of War - 1099

The Pope proclaimed the first crusade to be a success. The Roman Church got the Palestine shrines and their income. The Orthodox Church got back their lost lands in Turkey. The Western kings and knights who fought the wars with their peasant and yeoman followers were decimated. Most died. By the millions they died.

Back home the nobles had mortgaged their estates to finance their part in the crusade. Since usury was a capital crime to Christians,[13] the Church used the infidel Jews to do what they could not do - lend the needed money at usury. The Church decreed that while crusaders were alive and fighting, interest on their loans only accumulated, but payment was not demanded. If they died, or returned home, payment was due.

11 Feudalism has four castes 1. priest, 2. king and warrior, 3. farmer and merchant, 4. worker. Feudalism was imported from India.

12 An "indulgence" was an official signed document granting God's "Pardon" for sins - a veritable passport to heaven. In time these indulgences were bought and sold in everyday business.

13 GOD'S LAW: *"Hath given forth upon usury, and hath taken increase ... he shall surely die." Ezek 18:13*

If not forthcoming, their estates were foreclosed and passed into the lender's hands.

The kings numbered and taxed the Jews to gain their portion. They also received the Jews entire holdings at their death. The Church received its portion from its vassal kings according to prior agreements.[14]

The Latin Kingdoms

Christian rule in Palestine was doomed from the start. Instead of dividing conquered lands among the people by lot Biblically,[15] the Catholic Church paid its crusading kings by giving them the lands they had captured - en fief. The kings divided their allotted holdings to their loyal counts on the same basis. The counts divided their share among their surviving knights, who in turn divided their shares among their surviving men-at-arms. It was a closed monopoly-agreement. Since so few survived, the land allocations were far larger than had been planned earlier. The few controlled much and the land was sparsely settled by them. As a result, the Crusader Latin Kingdoms, with kings and hundreds of barons,

14 "The Jews could freely reside in such towns only as had an Archa for the preservation of the Jews' deeds and starrs, from which the king could ascertain their capacity for further taxation." J/E, England, p. 165; "The clergy complained that ... the Jews (did not) ... pay the tithe to the Church." J/E, Portugal, p. 136; "They lived on excellent terms with .. the clergy; they entered churches freely, and took refuge in the abbeys in times of commotion ... and helped to build a large number of the abbeys and monasteries of the country." J/E, England, p 162; "All property obtained by usury ... fell into the king's hands on the death of the usurer." J/E, England, p. 162; "The deeds proving the indebtedness ... to the Jews were not in the tower, the mob rushed to the cathedral, and there took possession of them and burned them." J/E, England, p. 162.

15 GOD'S LAW: *"Joshua divided the whole land by lots to Israel for an inheritance, as the Lord had commanded him." Jasher 90:19; "The land shall be divided for an inheritance ... To many thou shalt give the more ... to few thou shalt give the less ... the land shall be divided by lot." Num 26:53-55;*

thousands of counts, and tens of thousands of men-at-arms arriving monthly as reinforcements to fulfill their feudal obligations to the Pope, were short of settlers and fighters. They could retain almost none of the reinforcements since there was no free land on which to settle them. Most "defenders of the cross" were forced to return home as paupers.

Approved Lifestyle

The Christian conquerors of Muslims, after satisfying their initial blood lust, allowed most to remain to work the land, and even tried to convert them. As a consequence, and with the Church's blessing, many Christian rulers found solace in the dusky arms of comely Turk women - thereby delivering the land and inheritance to their mixed-breed Turk offspring in the next generation.[16]

Business First - Constantinople's Conquest

Being an ally of the Vatican was like being an ally of the United States today - it was risky business. Constantinople was wealthy and its defenses weak, so, in 1204, the Pope's armies stormed Constantinople and made off with its gold. Of even more value was its treasure house of relics that had been collected for a thousand years. There were bones of saints and pieces of the cross on which Jesus was crucified.[17] These found new homes in Europe's churches and became

16 GOD'S LAW: *"The lips of a strange (2114) woman drop as a honeycomb ... Remove thy way far from her ... lest strangers (Heb: zwer - racial alien) be filled with thy wealth." Pr. 3-10; "A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of Israel." De 23:2*

17 It is said that there were enough "pieces of the cross" in existence to have built the Spanish Armada.

drawing cards to the credulous. Pilgrimages to these sites deducted years from one's allotted time in purgatory - as did a sinner's donation of land to the shrine.[18]

The Vatican's occupation of Constantinople lasted for 57 years before the Greeks reclaimed their city. In the meantime all the rents and taxes from the lands, businesses, and peoples that had formerly been claimed by the Eastern Church went to the Roman Church.

Constantinople next fell to the Turks in 1453, a fall from which she did not recover. Russia then became the head of Constintine's Eastern Orthodox Church. The Czar of Russia and his church owned virtually everything in Russia and his nobles held their lands in fief.

When the Khazar-Turks revolted in 1917 and killed the Russian Czar and took control of his government - the ownership of the land, businesses, and peoples of Russia, and the Orthodox Church itself, passed to the new government which still owns it. It was this new Soviet Turk government who appointed and confirmed the Christian Orthodox Church officials. These new Soviet rulers were the same Khazar-Turks who converted to Judiasm in the 9th century. The church confessionals that had worked so well as intelligence gatherers for the Czar's government now supplied intelligence to the new communist government.

Many Khazar-Turks switched to Orthodox-Christianity. Some became priests. In Roman-Catholic Poland, todays' Polish Catholic Pope was first approved as a priest by the Soviet communist occupation government. This, plus the

---

18 GOD'S LAW: *"Ye shall not offer unto the Lord ... an offering thereof in your land." Lev 22:24*

popes approval of the widespread Turkish immigration into Europe has fueled speculation among Catholics whether or not this present pope is himself of Polish Turk descent.

Letter From S. Africa by K. J.

Mr. Willie Marais, chairman of the HNP, has warned of interest rates going up to 30%, and we have heard for a long time that the word passed to the banks is to reduce lending to homeowners. This could land many more whites on the street. The ANC has been recklessly spending money on administration budgets and banks are creating money at a rapid rate with 22% more in August, but not for productive purposes.

Mr. Jaap Marias pointed out at a main council meeting that the full extent of the treason perpetuated by Viljoen, Dries Bruwer and Dr. Piet Gous has still not been fully exposed, and that their acts are mostly against our farming community. He also warned that Viljoen's Freedom Front, the Conservative Party and the Broederbond (now Africanere Bond) will use the upcoming education crisis to force unsuspecting people to support them. The Broederbond was i the forefront selling us out to the communists.

Prof. Johan Heynes, Former Dutch Reformed Church moderator, assassinated on Nov 5th in his house, makes strange reading. The ANC and Viljoen immediately tried to blame the right-wing and use the incident as an excuse to disarm them. Heynes was a spent factor. He split his church and those who did not agree left long ago. The feeling is that the left-wing needed a martyr. Joe Slovo expressed his outrage in parliament.

His funeral was a strange affair. In spite of using every luxury in life, the family chose what we call a "jewish coffin"

of plain cheap wood with rope handles. The burial took place at the cemetery with few family, friends and servants present. Only after that did they have a service at a Dutch Reformed Church, a service much in keeping with the Jewish faith. My daughter saw him close up earlier this year at a gas station and she was convinced that he wasn't one of us. We may never know who did what. It was a strange affair.

Best wishes, K.J.

LETTERS

CATHOLIC PUT OFF: "Mr. Hoskins: I was initially a little put off by a few of your Hoskins Newsletters, but I never faltered in being a fan of your work. I'm more aware now than before of the Catholic Church's shortcomings." M.R. - Nevada

RKH: I haven't meant to single out the Catholic Church for criticism. However, for 1000 years they were the only ones around and it was they alone who were responsible. Now, most Protestant Churches are doing many of the same things the Catholic Church did to incur the wrath of the people and God and they share the guilt. Followers of The WORD which is God have much to do.

WE DID SOMETHING RIGHT: "The media is always telling how bad whites are and how good blacks are. I know one thing the media won't tell. I was on Bouginville in WWII. The Japs attacked the black 93rd Infantry Division. The U.S. Army couldn't keep the blacks in the line - they would run away as fast as they were rounded up and put back in the line. Finally, the U.S. Army had to disband the division and put the personnel in truck and quartermaster units. The media won't talk about it but it happened! We whites weren't so bad

when we had to do the blacks' share of the fighting as well as our own." A.E. - Wisconsin.

MISSING LINK: Dear Mr. Hoskins: The Hindu scenario and the 'Spice Merchant' fill the 'missing link' of the mystery. The moral degenerates ruling the Christian West are only agents. What other types could they find to betray their own? It's all there - reason and everything." W. A. - Spain

---

VENGEANCE IS MINE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Explain "Vengeance is mine, I will repay." Romans 12:19." A. I. - California

RKH: The WORD says who God is: *"In the beginning was the WORD, and word was with God and the WORD was God." John 1:1;* God is the WORD. The WORD then explains who Jesus is; *"The WORD was made flesh, and dwelt among us." John 1:14.* Jesus is the personification of the WORD. We can not understand the WORD made flesh except through the parables and examples of Jesus. The WORD says what God's name is; *His name is called The Word of God." Rev 19:13..* The WORD says *"Vengeance belongeth to me, I will repay". deut 32:35.* Who? "Vengeance" belongs to The WORD! Not you, not me, but The WORD. The WORD spells out exactly who shall die and who shall live. Murderers, kidnapers, and rapists are condemned to death by The WORD. The WORD also forbids killing others who it protects. Vengeance is not personal. Who shall live and who shall die are determined by The WORD which is God. The WORD established a priesthood to enforce the decrees of The WORD. *"Vengeance is mine (The WORD's), I (The WORD) will repay."* Paulicans, living without the Law, love to bless evil by saying that someone in a long dress and blond hair

and a a beard will some day use magic to clear up the world's problems, and in the meantime all that people should do is to pray. Recognizing no law, the Paulican priests themselves describe how this feat of magic will be accomplished. To them *"Vengeance is mine I will repay"* means whatever they choose it to mean. To Christians who follow The WORD, it means what it says it means.

IMMIGRATION: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Is there an economic reason immigrants are pouring into the U.S.?" A.F. - Washington, DC

RKH: Yes. *J.F.K., The CIA, & Vietnam* by Fletcher Prouty reveals that Ho Chi Minh was a CIA agent. North Vietnam was armed by the CIA with weapons previously stockpiled for the WWII invasion of Japan that did not take place. The CIA, in league with Catholic Priests in North Vietnam, scared 1.3 million Cochien Chinese Catholics into refugeeing south with stories of a planned Communist persecution. The CIA promised them food, shelter, and land and used American planes and ships to transport them. Then they arrived in S. Vietnam they found none of these things. They became bandits to keep from starving. These were the so-called Viet Cong that helped overthrow our South Vietnamese "ally" - after the U.S. agents assassinated the S. Vietnamese president.

The scum of the earth have been promised food, shelter, and jobs in the U.S. and are immigrating here to get them. Most are finding no jobs, no shelter, and little food. They will become America's Viet Cong. The same thing is happening in Europe, S. Africa, and Australia. The establishment is using "ecumenical - dharma" to condition the natives. Gun-control is being pushed by bolsheviks in government to

prepare the way. The 30,000,000 killed by abortion creates a shortage of labor and is the excuse used to justify the invasion. In Germany, two babies die for each one born. Media hype has caused us to take major casualties before the war gets hot and there are 30,000,000 less the bolsheviks will have to fight and kill. Everything is on schedule.

KILLER VIRUSES: "Editor The News: We face a new highly virulent killer virus that makes HIV and the resultant AIDS look friendly ... The real threat to our population is from viruses in the rian forests of Zaire, Rwanda and other countries of the equatorial wilderness. The Marburg and Ebla virus are just two of the 18 emerging filoviruses, which are level 4 viruses (the most dangerous and no cure) compared to the Kinshaw Highway (AIDS) virus, which is level 2. ... These viruses are aerosol in nature and can be transmitted by breathing. The viruses travel easily from one infected person to another person by touching or breathing the same air, which cannot be filtered. The viruses seem impossible to stop and fatal in 30-34 days. Ebola Zaire could wipe out a hospital through the ventilation system in little more than a month and then radiate outward into the community. The viruses are unstoppable, if they arrive in this country." Lt. Col. D. M. Hopkins, USMC (Ret), Monroe, Virginia. *The News & Daily Advance*, p.3, 8-28-94

RKH: My father, a medical doctor, practiced four specialities at the same time - Eye-Ear-Nose & Throat, Internal medicine, Urology, and Surgery. He was very interested in Black diseases and discussed the matter with other doctors. It was his opinion that Black diseases, still unidentified, caused the high death rate prevalent among White children before the War Between The States. After the War the races were

separated and the death rate fell to the level of that among White children in other parts of the country. Along with many other doctors, he considered eating or drinking after Blacks, or contact sports with them an unacceptable health hazard. The health statutes of Virginia reflected this general belief and required separate water fountains, eating and toilet facilities, and forbade mixed sports events.

UNFILTERED NEWS

MONOPOLY: "Montpelier, VT: A state board Friday denied a permit to build the first Wal-Mart in Vermont, fearing it will drive smaller stores out of business." *News & Daily Advance*, p.2, December 24, 1994

RKH: This is front page stuff hidden on p.2. it is called "*Interposition* - the interposing of the power of the state between the Federal Government and the people of a state." This is what the State of Virginia (the king) did to protest Federal Government's (the priest) seizure of Virginia's schools to implement "ecumenenical-Dharma." It would have succeeded except the "priest" had placed a "DeKlerk" named "Almond" in Virginia's governor's mansion. He betrayed Virginia and wa paid for his treachery with a Federal judgeship and pension for life.

The feudal system's never-ending battle between "State" and "Priest" for supremacy continues. In time it always presents the 3rd class - "farmers & store keepers" along with the 4th class - "the workers" their opportunity. In the past most land and business corporations were owned or controlled by the Church. Little has changed. Today, most land and business corporations are controlled by unknown owners who vote stock held by banks in trust departments or in nominee names. History reveals that priests organized usury banks

while persecuting others for violation the Law against usury. It was an establishment monopoly. The Swiss and Italian bank defaults of the late '60s and early '70s revealed that the Church owned banks - a thing that cannot be where The WORD is King. both king and priest dread the day when The WORD will rule - alone.

POPE PAUL II SPEAKS: "From the beginning, Christian Revelation has viewed the spiritual history of man as including, in some way, all religions, thereby demonstating the unity of humankind ... The Church sees the promotion of this unity as one of its duties: There is only one community and it consists of all peoples." *Times Fax*, p.7, Oct 17, 1994

RKH: Religious toleration is required to have free trade, but toleration of false gods conflicts with the separation required by Jesus Christ: *"For thou didst separate them from all the people of the world to be thine inheritance." I Ki 8:51; "Come out from among them, and be ye separate." 2 Cor 6:17;* Dharma- integration is Hindu-Brahmanism.

READY WILLING AND ABLE: "The Oppenheimer interests which are on very good terms with the ANC made an offer to the ANC government to buy state assets if they are privatized ... so that the ANC can finance their housing plans. ... The ANC regime is busy negotiating with the Oppenheimer group over the disposal of what is left of the SA family silver. Sasol and Iscor are already gone. The next state enterprise is Eskom (assets R49.9 billion), Transnet (assets R56 billion), Denal (assets R3.2 billion(, Alexcor (R236 million), Safcol ($660 million), and Aventura (R165 million). Foreign companies have indicated that they will pay big money for arms manufacturer Denel to obtain its secrets. Oppenheimer has

his eye on Industrial Development Corp which has mining and chemical interests. ... total worth about R7 billion. ...It is expected that Oppenheimer's personal friendship with Mandela with decide the issue." *Die Afrikaner*, 29 Jul - 4 Aug 1994

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 245

PAUL HILL'S DEFENSE

On March, 10th, 1993, Dr. David Gunn was shot and killed as he was about to enter an abortion clinic in Pensacola, Florida. Five days after Dr. Gunn's death, Rev. Paul Hill appeared on the Phil Donahue Show to defend the use of force to protect innocent life. Soon after he was arrested. At his trial the judge refused to let him make a defense of "justifiable homicide", so he stood without a defense, mute, and was condemned to death.

The media would not allow Hill's Biblical arguments to appear in print, so HR's editor wrote and asked for the Scriptures on which he had planned to base his defense. In reply, he sent a paper he had written in July 1993. From this, he planned to excerpt his argument to the jury. This paper by Paul Hill explains his position and is printed with permission.

Two Essential Distinctions

Two distinctions must be made in order to rightly understand the issues surrounding the death of Dr. Gunn.

1) Distinguish between the *wisdom* of using force to defend the unborn and the *justice* of so defending the unborn. The *wisdom* of using force to defend the unborn has been

debated by many. Some say it harms the pro-life cause. It is best to suspend judgment on any given forceful act to defend life until all the facts are in.

The *wisdom* of using force to protect life would depend on many variable factors. Certainly not any or every violent act intended to protect life would be wise. It must not be forgotten that we not only have a responsibility to protect the unborn, but we also must protect ourselves and provide for those dependent upon us. Our current government threatens you with imprisonment or death if you protect your unborn family members or your unborn neighbors with force. Individual discretion is, therefore, required to determine when any given defensive act would be wise.

The *justice* of using force to defend the unborn is apparent if we don't forget that the object is to defend unborn babies from violent death. The justice of using force to protect unborn children from deadly force would be easy for you to affirm if your life had been spared by the use of defensive force.

2) The second distinction to be made is between what is *just* and what is *legal*. It is self evident that a government may declare an act legal that is actually unjust according to God's law. A slave owner prior to the Civil War may have abused his slave in a way that was legal, but ultimately unjust. The present abortion laws legalize the killing of unborn children, but they are unjust in God's eyes. Yet this legalized killing was just about to be carried out when David Gunn's life was taken.

Don't Forget The Babies

Your conclusions on this matter will be largely determined by where your true sympathies lie, with the doctor or with the

preborn children.

If next to Dr. Gunn's dead body were to be spread the gruesome remains of the thousands he killed, the mere space needed would be staggering.

Most equations that condemn using force to defend our children do not duly consider the children in question. Many distort the true situation by focusing on the force used to stop a "legal act." In reality, it is just to protect the innocent from a bloody death at the hands of a paid killer.

Anyone who denies that the preborn are human beings would have no basis upon which to defend them with force. If the preborn are in fact human we owe them the same protection we would render any other defenseless human. If we believe the preborn are living human beings, how can we justify defending them with force only after they are born?

Biblical Basis For Defensive Action

In order to determine if we may use force to protect the unborn we must ask and resolve two questions. The first question is, *"What responsibility does the individual have toward his neighbor if his neighbor's life is about to be taken by force?"* The answer to the question is, "You must take all action necessary to protect innocent life."

The Bible clearly teaches that we may protect our own lives from unjust harm with deadly force if necessary;

> *"If the thief is caught while breaking in, and is struck so that he dies, there will be no blood guiltiness on his account." Exodus 22:2*

The Scriptures also clearly teach that as we should defend our own lives with force, we should also do so for our neighbor. The second great commandment is to *"Love your neighbor as yourself." Luke 10:27*

Surely Rahab protected the innocent lives of her neighbors when she hid the Israelite spies, Joshua 2:1-24. The Hebrew midwives also defended the lives of the Jewish boys, Exodus 1:15-22. The disciples protected the innocent life of Paul from imminent death in Acts 9:23-25. They helped him escape Damascus by lowering him in a basket through an opening in the wall. In each of the situations referred to above, whatever action was necessary to protect life was taken. In Exodus 22:2 deadly force is justified when used in defense of the innocent. In the case of the midwives, deadly force was not necessary. Therefore, the Scriptures clearly teach that we should take whatever action is necessary to protect innocent life.

The second question that must be asked is, **"May we use force to protect unborn children from imminent death even if the government forbids us to do so?"** The answer to this question is found in Acts 5:29b. When the State or any other authority requires one to do what is contrary to God's law, the child of God *"must obey God rather than men."* This was clearly the opinion and practice of Peter and the Apostles.

The Hebrew midwives were greatly blessed by God for defending innocent life though the civil authorities forbade them to do so. Moses also illegally used deadly force to defend the innocent, *"and when he saw one of them being treated unjustly, he defended him and took vengeance for the oppressed by striking down the Egyptian." Acts 7:24.* He did so even though no one had appointed him ruler or judge, Acts 7:27. In this context Stephen clearly extols Moses for delivering the oppressed Hebrew from the Egyptian. His point is to condemn the Jews for rejecting the deliverance of Moses and Christ. Hebrews 11:24-26 clearly refers to the act of Moses as an act of self- denial.

Acts 9:23-25 and II Cor 11:32-33 tells us the Jews joined

with local civil authorities in seeking the death of Paul in Damascus. The disciples certainly broke common local laws forbidding individuals to breach the walls of a city when they let Paul down in a basket. Clearly breaking these laws Paul and his disciples were actually protecting innocent life from imminent death. Laws designed to protect life may be violated if the violation does in fact protect innocent life. Individuals may, therefore use force to deter a mass murderer who wantonly begins to kill innocent school children. Using the same logic, we may also use force against mass murderers who wantonly kill preschool and preborn children. We should do so even if some horribly unjust law presumes to declare it to be wrong to do so.

If we should defend born children, we should also defend unborn children. If we should defend born and unborn children from harm, we should also do so if our government forbids us to do so. As Rahab, Moses, the Hebrew midwives and Paul all broke the law to do whatever was necessary to protect innocent life, so may we.

There is no question that deadly force should be used to protect innocent life. The question is, whose life is innocent - those who kill our children or the children who are being killed? The government believes those who kill our children should be protected. We believe the unborn should be protected. The question then for us is, whose life is innocent - those who kill our children or the children who are being killed? The government believes those who kill our children should be protected. We believe the unborn should be protected. The question then for us is, should we protect innocent life from harm if the government forbids us to do so? The Golden Rule clearly and irrefutably answers the question in

this way;

> *"Therefore whatever you want others to do for you, do so for them; for this is the Law and the Prophets." Matthew 7:12.*

If someone was about to tear your limbs from your body, what would you do? If you could defend yourself with force, would you? If you couldn't defend yourself with effective force, would you want someone else to? If so, Christ teaches that you should treat others similarly.

If you dispute this clear teaching of the Bible you will have assumed the unbearable burden of having to prove the justice of using force to protect the born, but not the unborn. **You can no more deny our responsibility to defend the unborn with force than you can deny the good Samaritan's responsibly to aid the wounded and dying traveler.** The priest and the Levite must have tried to justify their neglect of the dying traveler. Has human nature changed so drastically that we are no longer in danger of justifying our neglect of our neighbors?

Ethical Basis For Defensive Action

In addition to defending the innocent from a brutal death there are other reasons for using force in the abortion controversy. One of these reasons is found in Numbers 35:33;

> *"So you shall not pollute the land in which you are; for blood pollutes the land and no expiation can be made for the land for the blood that is shed on it, except by the blood of him who shed it." Numbers 25*

Another is through the example of Phinehas. Phinehas violently took the life of two immoral persons in order to turn God's wrath away from the people. *Numbers 25* tells us that

the Israelites were playing the harlot with Moabite women. God's wrath in the form of a plague, therefore, turned against the people. As a result of the sins committed, Moses and the Judges were weeping before the tabernacle. As Moses and the leaders looked on, Zimri, the son of Salu, brazenly brought a Moabite woman named Cozbi by the weeping leaders. He led her past them and into a tent for immoral purposes. When a son of a priest named Phinehas realized what was happening he was filled with zealous jealousy. He then followed them into the tent and checked the plague by driving a spear through them both.

The startling truth is that this violent act was not done by a civil leader or after due legal process. Yet, this violently zealous act by an individual *"Made atonement for the sons of Israel."* Though sin had fanned God's righteous anger to a searing blaze, the shedding of guilty blood had cooled the flame and saved the people from destruction.

The commentators essentially agree on the factors necessary in order for zeal such as Phinehas' to be ethically just. Such an act must first arise from a pure motive. It must also be according to the legal standard found in the Bible and summarized in the Commandments. Lastly all such actions must ultimately seek the glory of God in order to be ethically justifiable. All true defensive action, therefore, must arise from the motive of love for God and our little neighbors. It must also be according to the objective law of God and seek the ultimate glory of God.

The zeal of Phinehas by which he *"made atonement"* was, after this incident, taken up by the people as a whole, verse 16, *"Then the Lord spoke to Moses, saying, 'Be hostile to the Midianites and strike them.'"* Lest someone object to the individual or corporate vengeance that led to such violence,

consider Calvin's comment on this passage:

> "Inasmuch as God constantly forbids His people to take vengeance, it is surprising that the people of Israel should now be instigated to do so; as if they were not already more than enough disposed to it. We must bear in mind, however, that since God, who is the just avenger of all wickedness, often makes use of men's instrumentality, and constitutes them the lawful ministers for the exercise of His vengeance, it must not be altogether condemned without exception, but any such vengeance as men themselves are impelled to by carnal passions. If any one is injured, straightway he is carried away to the desire of vengeance by the stimulus of his own private injury; and this is manifestly wrong: but if a person is led to inflict punishment by a just and well-regulated zeal toward God, it is not his own cause, but that of God which he undertakes."

The remarkable thing about the violent zeal of Phinehas is that it arguably received as much or more emphatic approval from God than any other act in the Old Testament. God's approval of violent zeal is also seen in the New Testament example of Christ cleansing the temple of money changers. In Christ's example the act was not only violent, but also an act of civil disobedience. Who could say whether his cleansing delayed judgment on Jerusalem for a few more years? Are there any heinous sins being committed today that could again fan the flames of God's righteous anger to the scorching point? Is there any need in today's world for men of the stamp of Phinehas? Could the bold daring of Cozbi and Zimri in parading before Moses as he wept over sin have any modern parallels? The righteous zeal of Phinehas did not permit him to stay his hand long enough to even ask Moses or the church leaders of the wisdom of his action. If any similar zeal be

found among us today, occasion to exercise it will not be lacking.

Theological Basis For Defensive Action

Biblical Christianity affirms both the individuals' and their leaders' responsibility to protect the innocent from unjust harm. The responsibility to protect innocent life is not given directly to government leaders from God. This responsibility is first given to the people who delegate some of this responsibility to their appointed civil servants. If our civil servants neglect their responsibility to protect our children, the responsibility falls even more heavily upon us as individuals to do so.

Supporting Authors

We would be naive to think that we are the first to deal with issues such as these. Ecclesiastes rightly affirms that *"There is nothing new under the sun."* Taking defensive action in the face of oppressive civil governments is nothing new. The common sense principals asserted in this pamphlet have been held by untold numbers of Christian theologians. Franklin Sanders also makes this point in an article in the *Herald of the Covenant"* dated April 15, 1989:

> "The real question is, Can any civil government make a law which is ... (against the law of God)? As to the Scriptures, there is no question that this is impossible. As to the commentators, Thomas Aquinas, Martin Luther, John Calvin, Ulrich Zwingli, John Knox, George Buchanan, & Samuel Rutherford, to list only a few, all agree with our position: such a law is no law at all. As to the civil law, we have already shown that constitutionally and

legally, no such law as 'legalized abortion' can be established.

"Is John Calvin ambiguous against such a presumption when he writes (Comm. Daniel, Lecture XXX, on Dan. 6:22), 'For earthly princes lay aside their power when they rise up against God, and are unworthy to be reckoned among the number of mankind. We ought, rather, to spit on their heads than to obey them.' Stout talk, even for the mild John Calvin ..."

John Knox also understood the Scriptures to require individuals to protect innocent life in spite of government opposition. Francis A. Schaeffer's *A Christian Manifesto*, makes this point on page 97. In referring to John Knox, he says, "He maintained that the common people had the right and duty to disobedience and rebellion if state officials ruled contrary to the Bible. To do otherwise would be rebellion against God."

In a meeting John Knox had with Queen Mary, she questioned him about his views with legitimized subjects resisting their princes. "If their princes exceed their bounds, Madam, it is no doubt that they may be resisted even by power," said Knox. When Mary protested that the Apostles had not resisted their persecutors by force, Knox replied that the reason was solely the lack of funds (Roland Bainton, *The Reformation of the Sixteenth Century*, Beacon Press, 1952, p. 241.)

Samuel Rutherford also defended the right of the individual citizen to protect innocent life on page 188 of his well-known *Lex Rex*:

But because I cannot return to all these opinions particularly, I see no reason but the civil law of a kingdom doth oblige any citizen to help an innocent man against a murdering robber, and that he may be judicially accused as a murderer, who faileth in his duty, and that Solon said

> well ... It is a blessed society in which every man is to repute an injury done against a brother, as an injury done against himself. As the Egyptians had a good law, by which he was accused upon his head who helped not one that suffered wrong; and if he was not able to help, he would help to accuse the injurer, if not, his punishment was whips or three days' hunger; **it may be upon this ground it was that Moses slew the Egyptian. Ambrose commended him for so doing.**

Later on the same page Rutherford adds:

> Ambrose (Lib. 1, offic. c. 36) citeth this same text, and commendeth Moses who killed the Egyptian in defending a Hebrew man. To deliver is an act of charity, and so to be done, though the judge forbid it, when the innocent is unjustly put to death.

He further proves his point on page 189:

> God, commanding that we love our neighbor as ourselves, obligeth us to the same, except we think God can be pleased with lip-love in word only, which the Spirit of God condemneth (1 John ii. 9, 10; iii. 16). And the sum of law and prophets is, that as we would not that men should refuse to help us when we are unjustly oppressed, so neither would we so serve our afflicted brethren ...

The principles advocated in this pamphlet are, therefore, not only true but commonly accepted truths of the historic Christian church.

Who Was The Real Aggressor?

Before considering common objections to this historic position let us pause to consider a helpful distinction made by Barry Sindlinger in his paper *"Is it Just ... ?"* The distinction is made by indentifying the aggressor and defender in this

case. Rather than accepting the common portrayal of a gentle hardworking doctor being chased down and shot in the back by a murderous lunatic, consider the facts. **A brutal paid killer of hundreds upon hundreds of innocent unborn children was deterred by a deadly force as he approached his latest victims.** The man who killed Dr. Gunn took the defensive posture and with apparent self-sacrifice killed the guilty to defend the innocent from a horrid death. The fact that the government describes what Dr. Gunn was about to do as abortion does not change the fact that it was the bloody slaughter of people made in God's image. The fact that Dr. Gunn killed the innocent in the white garb of the doctor with government approval does not justify his killing. His killing was no more justified than a man entering a school and personally killing school age children. Dr. Gunn was the violent aggressor. The man who killed him was defending your neighbor's children at great personal cost.

Ten Objections Resolved

Having given many clear and certain proofs of the truth that we may take all action necessary to protect innocent life, let us proceed to consider the common objections to this biblical truth.

*** Objection 1: Isn't a Government Leader Required For Forceful Civil Disobedience?**

To respond to this objection, one must consider an important distinction. The distinction is between a private citizen defending his neighbors from another private citizen who is seeking to kill them, and a group of men taking up arms against the established government. In the first instance, a magistrate would not be required; in the second instance, a

magistrate ordinarily would be. Biblical proof has already been presented to substantiate the validity of a private citizen taking all just action necessary to protect innocent life. Dr. Gunn's death was the result of one individual trying to stop another individual from taking innocent life. This action does not require the authority of a civil leader.

Many who affirm that a government official IS necessary for forceful civil disobedience also assert that a government official IS NOT necessary for nonviolent civil disobedience. There is no biblical evidence for this distinction. It should not be considered valid until proven. The biblical evidence used to support nonviolent civil disobedience also logically supports violent civil disobedience. **If we say that one may justly trespass upon clinic property, upon what consistent biblical principle may we say that destroying clinic property requires a civil official?**

*** Objection 2: Only Peaceful Civil Disobedience Is Justified**

Someone might object to the use of force to protect life and point to the "peaceful" civil disobedience of Martin Luther King, Jr. or Gandhi. Limiting civil disobedience to pacifism does not reflect consistent Christianity. Pure pacifism more closely reflects the teachings of the Hindu religion than those of Christianity.

The Bible does not endorse militarism in which deadly force is used regardless of whether a cause is just or not. Nor does the Bible advocate pacifism in which all violence (even in a just cause) is considered to be wrong. The Bible does teach, however, that just force may be used to protect innocent life. Our undying gratitude is due to all who have and continue to use peaceful civil disobedience. Such persons should also

consider the justice of taking ALL action necessary to protect innocent life.

If we consistently neglect the truth, the soldiers of an oppressive government could come into every home in its domain to rape, kill and steal. They could do this without fear of anyone using deadly force to protect innocent life as long as no lower opposing civil ruler were properly constituted.

If you do not believe it to be our responsibility to take all acts necessary (including deadly force) to protect the lives of the unborn, please ask yourself a question. **At what point do you think it would be just to use force to protect innocent life?** How old does a helpless child have to be before we defend him with force?

*** Objection 3: Use of Deadly Force**

Some might question the use of deadly force in protecting innocent life by suggesting that merely wounding the oppressor would be just, but killing him would not. In some circumstances this is true, but not in this one. The principles considered earlier in this paper under "Ethical Basis For Defensive Action" clearly speak to this question.

In addition to these principles, experts in self-defense hold that in life and death situations you often need to seek to use deadly force in defending yourself or another. If you seek to simply wound the one seeking to harm the innocent you may not harm him at all. Even if you do wound him, he may still succeed in killing his victim or you, the one protecting his intended victim. In conditions where the government is just, merely wounding an unjust aggressor might be sufficient as he would be arrested and prevented from doing further harm. It might not be wise to merely wound an unjust aggressor if you had reason to believe that he would return to kill the ones

you were protecting. **Mistaken sympathy for an aggressive killer could result in the death of the ones who should have our ultimate sympathy.**

*** Objection 4: The Example Of Christ and Christian Piety**

Someone may object and say, "Christ is to be our example and He did not resist the government that put Him to death." Christ had a direct command from God that he should offer His life as an atoning sacrifice. His case was unique. We have no such command. We have the God-given responsibility to take defensive action to protect life.

Many people will say, "Rather than taking such decisive and possibly violent action, should we not prefer the more "spiritual approach of prayer and fasting?" Any thinking Christian will soon see the biblical inconsistency of this objection. True faith shows itself by good works. **Common sense clearly condemns the "piety" that would respond to the mugging of a helpless victim with prayer without taking defensive action.**

*** Objection 5: Defensive Action Is Not Loving**

Some might object that the action suggested in this paper isn't loving. The truth is that if we love Him we will keep His commands to defend innocent life.

Another might say this isn't in the Christian spirit of meekness and gentleness. In order for an action to be right, it must proceed from the right motive and the just biblical standard. These objections focus on the motive of the one taking an action. It is true that all action to protect life must be from a humble heart of self-denial and zealous love for our neighbors. Yet from this motive we must act by God's objec-

tive standard to protect life as summarized in the Sixth Commandment. Biblical Christianity has always held in highest esteem the true Christian soldier. The Christian soldier (while preferring the joys of domestic tranquillity) is willing to temporarily lay them aside to self-sacrificially respond to the call of duty to protect life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness. The Christian soldier may, therefore, with love and humility, take guilty life to defend innocent life from unjust harm.

*** Objection 6: What If Church Leaders Oppose Defensive Action?**

Another likely objection is, "My church leaders oppose taking all just action necessary to protect innocent life." When lawfully constituted authority in family, church or state oppose an individual, that individual must weigh the issues involved seriously and humbly. The Bible summarizes its teachings on an individual's responsibility to authority in the Fifth Commandment. The Westminster Shorter Catechism tells us what duties are required in the Fifth Commandment;

> "The Fifth Commandment requireth the preserving the honor, and performing the duties, belonging to everyone in their several places and relations, as superiors, inferiors, or equals."

Therefore, it is the individual's responsibility to both **preserve the honor of his superiors and to perform the various duties he owes to them.** If he finds it his duty to oppose those in authority over him, he must do so in a way that preserves the honor of the one in authority. That an individual should, under some circumstances, disobey authority has been previously proven from Acts 5:29.

The biblical position is that we are never permitted to

sin even though someone in authority over us requires us to. If an individual's authority is merely in error but not forcing that person to sin, he may use consitutional means to seek to rectify the error. If an individual's authority requires him to sin, he must resist it utterly and at once. Apart from these principles, those in authority could rule wickedly with little or no fear of contradiction.

Church leaders must, however, do much more than merely allowing their members to defend the unborn. They must do what leaders are supposed to do and lead the people. They must do so even if they lose some followers. This calls for men who love the truth and are willing to swim against the tide. Jesus affirmed this in Matthew 10:38,

> *"And he who does not take his cross and follow after Me is not worthy of Me. He who has found his life shall lose it, and he who has lost his life for My sake shall find it."*

We should not be surprised to encounter opposition to these truths from the church. ...

*** Objection 7: Everyone Can't Take Defensive Action**

Some well-intentioned person may ask, "Should everyone take the most drastic defensive action? The answer is "No." One of the rules for the right understanding of the Ten Commandments in the Westminster Larger Catechism is as follows, *"That what God forbids, is at no time to be done; what he commands, is always our duty; and yet very particular duty is not to be done at all times."* Although we have the duty to protect innocent life, there are many valid ways we may do so. We also have other important duties summarized in the Ten Commandments. We must use wisdom to know which duty is to be done at what time and in what way.

One of the major functions of wisdom is to direct us as to when and how we are to carry out our various duties. Consider this maxim of wisdom, "One may at times postpone a good deed to pursue a better one." We may deduce from this maxim that there are many duties we may justly postpone in order to come to the aid of our innocent children who are daily being killed in staggering numbers. **For lesser duties than stopping abortion men have left their families and occupations to fight and die in World War II and the Civil War.**

*** Objection 8: Judge and Jury Are Necessary For Defensive Action**

Some may object and assert that a judge and jury are necessary before someone may be killed justly. Others object that the killing of Dr. Gunn was premeditated and not spontaneous self-defense. These and similar objections have excellent answers if one compares the killing of Dr. Gunn to the theoretical killing of notorious Soviet death camp commandants. We are told that Dr. Gunn was a hardworking man who traveled widely so as to kill as many of the unborn in a given week as could be reasonably expected. Who knows how many of the 30,000,000 million unborn killed in America were literally torn limb from limb at his hands? Sixty million people have died in death camps in this century. The flick of a finger indicated to guards which prisoner would live and which would die. The reader can resolve the objections raised above and many others through the use of this and similar analogies.

*** Objection 9: Many People Oppose Defensive Action**

The beliefs and duties outlined in this pamphlet are so entirely contrary to popular opinion and practice that opposi-

tion is to be expected. Many who will eventually take defensive action may be slow to adopt the concept at first. Our reaction to opposition must be one of understanding and patience. We must respond to severe criticism and searching questions with solid answers and winning persuasion. As people grasp at any straw of an objection to deny these truths we must recognize what they are doing and be patient.

*** Objection 10: This is Religious Fanaticism**

Many will scoff at the principles asserted here as "religious fanaticism." It is true that all men are religious and have accepted by faith either the validity or invalidity of the Word of God. By faith, Christians accept God's Word to be true and may deduce from His Word the principles in this paper. People who assert their faith that God's Word isn't true no longer have an objective standard from God by which to determine what is ultimately right or wrong. When those who reject the truth of the Scriptures mock those who accept them, we may ask, "By what absolute moral standard do you ridicule the truths of God's Word?" They have none. **For those who reject God's Word, there is no consistent higher ethic from which they can conclude that the killing of Dr. Gunn was unjust.** Their mockings are ultimately directed at God. Their hatred of the Creator reaches its most blasphemous height when they kill the unborn made in His image and when they vilify us for protecting them.

The Duty Of Defensive War

The next question to be raised and answered is "What relationship does the previously proven duty of the individual have to the duty of government leaders to wage war upon just occasions?" The answer to this question is clear. Both the

individuals and the civil leaders that represent those individuals have a God-given responsibility to take all just action necessary to protect innocent life.

We have established the fact that individuals should protect innocent life according to their stations in life as citizens. It is a natural extension of this truth to assert that men who have been given the responsibility of acting as civil magistrates should protect innocent life as civil magistrates. **All the evidence previously produced to show the individual's responsibility to protect life also applies to civil leaders with equal or greater force.** The case of Phinehas in Numbers 25 clearly demonstrates that just individual action often immediately precedes a just war.

The current civil government will not admit that the Bible and the American Constitution are entirely and fundamentally opposed to the murder of unborn children. Our government defends with the sword the killing of approximately 4,100 innocent people every day. Yet, the most fundamental responsibility of the civil government is to protect innocent life from harm. **Government leaders, therefore, have the God-given responsibility to resist our civil government that we may escape the wrath of God due to our country.**

The question, therefore, naturally arises as to what individuals and leaders should do in the present circumstances. The classic treatment of just war principles is found in Samuel Rutherford's *Lex Rex*. He outlines several options given to those required to protect innocent life from unjust harm. The FIRST option is to protest. This option has most certainly been put to use in the years since abortion was legalized. Nor may we justly be content to wait for four years and six million human souls to pass before we try the poll box option to protest again. If any other viable options exist, we have a

responsibility to pursue them. The SECOND option is to flee. If citizens were to flee from their present circumstances it would be from the responsibility to protect those in the womb who cannot flee. The THIRD option is to take up arms in a defensive war under a lower magistrate. Considering the pressing urgency of our cause and the lack of any other justifiable course of action **our duty is to pursue a defensive war if possible.**

Defensive wars have been waged even when there was no apparent hope of victory. Such wars have shown the righteous indignation of those oppressed. Just wars are, however, usually considered unwise until there are enough men and resources available to offer a reasonable hope that the effort to overthrow the existing government will be successful. In order to obtain such resources people must be won to the cause.

The Necessity Of Proclamation

To this end the full and free proclamation of the justice and necessity of the cause is essential. One of the most fundamental responsibilities each of us has is not only to believe the truth, but to pour our energies and resources into propagating the truth.

The first amendment to the Constitution was drafted to protect and promote the responsibility of heralding just such a cause. If we may not speak of protecting the unborn, neither should we be able to speak of protecting any other group of humans who are being violently put to death.

Some may object that we should not promote these truths as the pro-abortionists would like for us to do so. Isaiah 1:17 tells us to, *"Seek justice, reprove the ruthless."* This objection asks us not to do what God has required us to do. We must,

however, proclaim the whole counsel of God. We have a special responsibility to proclaim truths that could result in the saving of millions of human lives. As strange as it may seem to us, obeying God is often the wisest thing to do. What is right is also what works best. All citizens, therefore, have the responsibility to hold and freely stand for defending the innocent.

The Defensive Use Of Arms

Americans also have the responsibility to defend the defenseless and the American Constitution. We should do so with the force of arms if given the opportunity. The second amendment to the Constitution upholds this right, "A well regulated militia, being necessary to the security of a free State, **the right of the people to keep and bear arms, shall not be infringed."** One of the reasons we have the responsibility to keep and bear arms is so we may individually and corporately take all just action necessary to protect innocent life.

A Call To Specific Action

You may ask, "What special duties do righteous politicians, governors, mayors, police, military men and other civil leaders have in the present circumstances? Surely civil leaders should feel a special responsibility to protect the unborn. Righteous men, therefore, in positions of civil authority should stand ready to use their authority to cast down those who oppose God's authority. They should be willing to do so if given the opportunity. The wisest course of action is for civil leaders to maintain their positions of authority if they may in good conscience do so without sinning against God. The specific means and actions people pursue in defensive

action must be left up to the individual's skill, cunning and wisdom.

Surely individuals should continue to protest and pursue political remedies. In addition, we may justly use legal and illegal direct action. Picketing, sidewalk counseling and trespassing are all to be used with zeal and vigor. The possible legal and illegal activities that could be considered may be found in numerous books and other sources.

As we put our convictions into concrete actions, the millions who are indifferent to abortion or accepting it as expedient will be forced to reconsider. Our proclamation of the justice and necessity of our cause combined with our consistent action will certainly persuade the vast majority. ... How much more will the pro-abortionists lose heart when they see our faces set like flint in defense of the defenseless. When this occurs, the time will have arrived for the lower civil magistrate and those in positions of power to call the multitudes to unified action.

Until that time many men will respond to God's call to give of themselves in direct action. Thousands died in violent action during the Civil War for a lesser cause. Thousands more wasted away in confinement. The odds are slim that many already born will die in our cause. The modern jail system compares favorably with that of the Civil War system. The prospect of suffering for doing right is not easy, but never without parallel reward. Such unjustly imprisoned men would surely give truthful lawyers an opportunity to present the justice of their cause and persuade others of it. Perhaps only a few good men unjustly arrested in protecting innocent life would be required to move the multitudes to see the light of truth. **Never before will so few have the opportunity to accomplish so much for so many.**

Prospects Of Ultimate Success

You may ask, "May we dare to hope that our cause will be successful in the end?" The answer is an emphatic "Yes!" There are numerous and compelling reasons for us to have abundant hope that defensive action will bring abortion to an end.

The reason abortion began and has not ended yet is due to our inconsistent thinking and action. If we think and act consistently we will force our opponents and the undecided masses to do the same. Our position requires us to selflessly take all just action to defend our children from mortal injury. Their position requires them to selfishly do all they can to defend the mass destruction of human life. **As the logical consequences of these two positions are forced upon the multitudes by our consistent action the majority will choose life.** You need not be an enlightened Christian to prefer protecting innocent children to destroying them.

There is an initial shock and horror that comes from considering that the death of Dr. Gunn may have been justified. Once this shock has passed, the truth and duties involved will have an abiding effect. **These truths will grip men's minds and not release them from their duties.** Men will be forced to admit their horrendous neglect and will respond with zealous repentant hearts.

Our zeal will be from God Himself. He will cause us to *"mount up with wings like eagles."* He will make us *"run and not get tired."* By his strength we will *"walk and not become weary."* He will give us strength and joy in defending the innocent that we have never dreamed of before. The joy of laying down our lives and possessions in such a cause will overwhelm thousands. We will, therefore, rise above those who have nothing but fear, selfishness and inconsistency to

motivate them.

God has given you the energy and resources you now have for His service. Now is the time to use them in defense of the defenseless. Many battles in the Old Testament were fought and won when God's people rose in a just cause. In many instances God's people virtually stood by and watched as God fought for them. **If we will but act in true repentance and faith God will bless our zealous but feeble efforts with abundant success.** Therefore, we must act in a decisive and timely manner.

Every civilization experiences the ebb and flow of peace and war in which lives and resources are garnered and stored in peace and then expended in war. ... This is the time for us once again to expend our energies, resources and lives in defense of life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness. Not all can be on the battle line. However, all able-bodied men who are men indeed should rise to serve the cause in one form or another. Many rode into the Civil War in full gallop without being forced to enlist. Surely their families suffered as their resources were drained and as their young men spent the vigor of their youth upon the bloody fields of battle. But isn't sacrifice and suffering in doing our duty to protect life the honorable way to serve our God?

The concept of a just cause urged both sides into the conflict in the Civil War. If their motives were mixed and their cause unclear, ours need not be. Our motive is love to our unseen neighbor and our cause is just. **Should we not therefore with zeal fired to a steady white glow, go forth to show forth God's righteous indignation upon those who defile with gruesome death children made in His image and likeness?**

Will you remain at home while your neighbors respond to

the call from the womb? **Will you continue to build bigger barns while your little neighbors are being abruptly decapitated?** Will you be like the priest and Levite who passed by on the other side on the way to pursue their own interests? Or will you be like the good Samaritan who gave of his time and property and risked his very life because he realized that all his fellow men are his neighbors?

Death opens her cavernous mouth before you. Thousands upon thousands of children are consumed by her every day. You have the ability to save some from being tossed into her gaping mouth. As hundreds are being rushed into eternity, other questions shrink in comparison to the weighty question, "Should we defend our born and unborn children with force?

I believe we are forced to defend them. We must take defensive action!"

Paul J. Hill #459364, R-2-S-2, Florida State Prison, P.O. Box 747, Stark, Florida 32091

==========

EARLY CHRISTIAN BELIEFS

The opinion of the early Christians on abortion was settled:

* "Where there is murder before birth, you do not even let a harlot remain only a harlot, but you make her a murderess as well." John Chrysostorm (345-407);

* "Sometimes their sadistic licentiousness goes so far ... they find one means or another to destroy the unborn and flush it from the mother's womb." - Augustine of Hippo (354-430);

* "We acknowledge, therefore, that life begins with conception, because we contend that the soul begins at conception. Life Begins when the soul begins." Tertullian (c 223);

* "The woman who purposely destroys her unborn child

is guilty of murder. The hair-splitting difference between formed and unformed makes no difference to us." Basil the Great (379);

* "Those who use abortifacients commit homicide." Clement of Alexandria (223);

* "(Christians) marry, as do all others; they beget children, but they do not cast away fetuses." (Pagan letter describing 2nd Century Christians);

* "Women who were reputed to be believers began to take drugs ... to expel what was conceived, since they did not want to have a child. See then what great impiety that lawless one (Callistus, the Emperor) has fallen, by teaching both adultery and murder at the same time." Hippolytus of Rome (170-236);

* "You shall not slay the child by abortions." The Didache (1st Cen.) *Pro-Life Action News* May /June 1993, Box 75368, St. Paul MN 55175-0368

God Sanctifies The Unborn For Himself

Scripture recognizes and sanctifies the unborn:

"Before I formed you in the womb, I knew you; and before you came forth from the womb, I sanctified you, and I ordained you." Jer. 1:5

"There has been no man in his mother's womb, but that already before, even to each one there is a place prepared for the repose of that soul." Secrets of Enoch 49:4-5

"Thou hast covered me in my mother's womb ... My substance was not hid from thee when I was made in secret ... Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being unperfect; and in thy book all my members were written ... when as yet there were none of them." Ps 141:13-16

==========

LETTERS

FETUS IS A PERSON BY LAW: "Dick: The enclosed quote comes from *Blackstone's Commentaries*, revised by a member of the NY Bar, NY, 1877. Quoted from: Book I - Of The Rights Of Persons:

"Question 19. How is an infant in *ventre sa mere* (unborn fetus) **considered in Law?**

"For many purposes, it is supposed in law to be born. It is capable of having a legacy, or a surrender of a copyhold estate, made to it. It may have a guardian assigned to it; and it is enabled to have an estate limited to its use, and to take afterward, by such limitation, as if it were then actually born."

"By law a fetus is a person. It appears that all those conspiring to kill it are guilty of violating the law against murder." M. J. - Virginia

UNFILTERED NEWS

FREE SPEECH SUSPENDED: "Regina Dinwiddie, Host and Producer of Kansas City's Rescue Radio, has been sued by the Department of Justice for allegedly violating the Freedom of Access to Clinic Entrances Act of 1994 (FACE). In granting a temporary Restraining Order against Dinwiddie (pending further proceedings), U.S. District Court Judge Joseph E. Stevens, Jr. cited expression of opinion Dinwiddie has made in various settings including national television programs. FACE makes it a federal offense to use force or intimidation to prevent any person from obtaining or providing abortions.

"In granting the restraining orders, Judge Stevens cited 3 instances of Constitutionally protected free speech as being violations of FACE. The first instance cited was a statement

made by Dinwiddie when Paul Hill was sentenced to death for slaying an abortionist in Pensacola Florida. Dinwiddie declared to the sentencing Judge her opinion that 'This man is innocent and his blood will be on your hands, the hands of the people of the State of Florida and on the jury.' The second instance cited was the fact that Dinwiddie signed a published statement declaring that 'whatever force is legitimate to defend the life of a born child is legitimate to defend the life of an unborn child.' The third instance of Constitionally protected speech cited as a violation of FACE occurred on December 29, 1994, shortly after the death of Judge Michael Coburn who was viewed by prolifers as being biased in favor of abortion. At a Planned Parenthood facility Dinwiddie declared her opinion that 'God Almighty has struck down Judge Coburn and God will strike down other judges who support abortion.'

"Two other instances cited involved alleged threats made by Dinwiddie directly to two persons who profit from providing abortions and who have a financial interest in restricting prolife protests. Dinwiddie denied making these threats. Judge Stevens declared the testimony of these persons to be 'completely credible' while dismissing Dinwiddie's testimony as having 'virtually no credibility' because she and her mother are 'zealots.'

"In response to the Judge's order Dinwiddie said 'I am so grieved about what happened today, not because it happened to me but because it happened to America. The Federal Government is using me as fodder to fetter the First Amendment." Donna Bray, Director, Defenders of the Defenders of Life, P.O. Box 544, Bowie, MD 20715, 301-805-6835

BYRON DE LA BECKWITH IV: "Dear Dick; My dearest Thelma fell out during Thanksgiving - the phone was off the hook for 72 hours. I called friends and they had police open the house and they took her to the hospital in Chattanooga. Four days of sedation and lots of blood transfusions got rid of a bad stroke and blood clot. She is now home and much better at 85. I suspected this would happen, and asked the court to let me go home to take care of her, but they want their pound of flesh. Glory to Yahweh. I'm glad I did not lose her. Let's carry On!" - Byron de la Beckwith IV, PO Box 1452, Jackson, Mississippi 39215

RKH: Byron de la Beckwith was accused of shooting the radical integrationist Medgar Evers in Mississippi 30 years ago. He was tried twice and twice a jury failed to convict him, so, the government tried a third time in spite of the Constitution's prohibition of double and triple jeopardy. The Constitution also guarantees a jury of one's peers. Beckwith was given a jury - 8 of whom were Black and the 4 remaining were Whites carefully selected by the government. Most damning - God's Law was violated: *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee." De 17:15.* This is an attack on *"The WORD that was God."*

MOTHER KILLS BABY: A Florida mother has been charged with manslaughter. She is accused of killing her unborn baby by shooting it and herself. She survived, the baby died. (Story - CBN, 1-26-95)

RKH: This is the logic of the Establishment rulers of Florida, the same state that sentenced Paul Hill to die for killing someone who killed 25 unborn babies a day.

MONUMENT STOLEN: "Waco - A monument to the federal firearms agents killed in a February 1993 raid on the Branch Davidian stronghold at Mount Carmel has disappeared. ... The disappearance is under investigation, a spokesman for the McLennan County Sheriff's Department said. ..." *Dallas Morning News*, Sept 11, 1994, p. 28A.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 246

THE THIRD REVOLT

Lollards

The rebellion of 1381 had been suppressed in a river of peasant blood. It was the emergence of something new. It was not another warmed over "Paulican" struggle for the church's wealth; a fight between Church and King, or a new wannabe rival on the scene. Wycliffe's Bible had released The WORD into the minds and hearts of the people. The WORD itself was the leader. It was something that could not be reasoned with, or, as it turned out - stamped out. The people were following a leader who was not "the King and his appointed preachers," nor "the Church and its appointed kings" - it was God The WORD who Himself stood against both King and Priest. It was no longer the 1st and 2nd castes of priest and king suppressing the 3rd and 4th castes of farmer-merchants and workers. The vision that was now followed was *"Thy kingdom*

come on earth as it is in heaven."

Wycliffe's secret followers were called "Lollards." After Wycliffe's death in 1384, the "poor-preachers" that he had trained quietly used Wycliffe's Bible to declare the authority of The WORD into the late 14th and early 15th centuries. They were highly critical of the wealth and power of the church. In time they won the support of Oxford scholars, country gentlemen, wealthy merchants, powerful nobles, and the masses of common people.

In the meantime, the King and the Pope patched up their differences and had more time to devote to the Lollards who were subject to more and more persecution. Executions were continuous. To set an example, King Henry V even brought his friend, the popular Sir John Oldcastle, to trial and then burned him at the stake. The Lollards remained underground where they survived to await another day. They were now custodians of The WORD.

The Hussite Revolts

John Huss (1372-1415), was a Czech religious reformer. He was an ordained priest who came under the influence of the writings of John Wycliffe and became the leader of the Catholic-Slav reformation. He too, criticized the church's wealth and corruption, and he supported Wycliffe's doctrines.

Gradually losing the support of the Catholic clergy, he was forbidden to preach and was excommunicated in 1411. One after another he was abandoned by the archbishop, king, and university. Given safe conduct by Sigismund, the Holy Roman Emperor, he traveled to Constance in 1414 where he was arrested and condemned for heresy. He was burned at the

stake.[1]

Huss rejected the absolute authority of popes and the church. He asserted the authority of scripture over the church. His execution ignited the Hussite revolt by his followers who spread slavic-protestant teachings among the slavs of central Europe.[2]

After Huss's death, his followers the Hussites spread out through Bohemia and Moravia teaching the supremacy of Wycliffe's teachings over the doctrines of the Catholic church. In time they split into two factions. One faction wished to retain episcopal government and traditional ritual. The other wished to return to a primitive simplicity, conform to scriptural mandates, and proposed warfare to subdue God's enemies and transgressors of the Law. This group provided the main military force of the Hussite revolution which seized and destroyed church lands and property.

The pope called for a counter-reformation crusade against the Hussites. The Hussites, fighting from heavily built wagons containing cannon, repeatedly defeated their opponents. In time they were worn down to a handful who sought safety in the hills. Some joined the Catholic church, others joined Luther's revolt. The non-violent group of Hussites survived and have come down to us in the form of the Moravian Church.

1 The eternal lesson is that violators of The WORD can never be trusted. A thief, a liar, or a usurer will murder.

2 The WORD, passing through the Slav filter, becomes slavic. Because of the Law, it is a twisting of The WORD - a form of paulicanism. However, slavs are our close kinsmen. We owe them and they owe us. And, they too have suffered at the hands of a common enemy.

Zwingli's Revolt

Ulrich Zwingli (1481-1531), was a leader of the Swiss reformation. A Catholic priest, he became a chaplain to Swiss mercenary troops hired to fight in the Italian campaigns. He became convinced that hiring men as mercenaries to kill other men was a great evil.[3]

On his return home he continued his Bible studies. This led him to drop his papal subsidy, and attack ecclesiastical abuses. He allowed his followers to eat meat on fast days, and married in violation of church prohibition. Zwinglis' Sixty-seven Articles became basic for the Swiss Reformed Church.

Zwingli was responsible for extending the reformation to other Swiss cities - Bern, Ballen, and Basel. Zwingli was killed on the battlefield of Kappel in 1531 defending Zurich from the counter- reformation crusade by the Catholic cantons of southern Switzerland who had been sent by the papacy.

Luther's Revolt

The Reformation proper is said to have started in Germany on Oct. 31, 1517, when Martin Luther, 1483-1546, an Augustinian Catholic priest posted his "95 Theses." The "Thesis" invited debate over the sale of indulgences by the Catholic Church. The papacy viewed this as heresy and proceeded to take steps against Luther.

Luther was protected from the Catholic Church by Frederick III, elector of Saxony. Frederick extended his pro-

3 This is a lesson that the U.S. must again learn. If the price is right her mercenaries will destroy any people or nation in the world.

tection over Luther in exchange for Luther's endorsement of his seizing church property - in the same manner as Wickliffe had been used earlier by the King of England. Luther's writings invited the Christian nobility of the German nation to reform the church themselves. He attacked the papacy and its view of the mass - the Catholic teaching that the bread and wine of communion was miraculously changed into the actual blood and flesh of Jesus. He said that the people were being taught to be cannibal-like - eating God's flesh.

He translated the New Testament into German, and wrote the Small and Large Catechisms, countless sermons, hymns, and over 100 volumes of tracts, biblical commentaries, thousands of letters, and then translated the whole Bible into German.

In the German states where protestant princes supported him, he organized Evangelical churches. He abolished confession and private mass. Priests were allowed to marry and monasteries were abandoned. Preaching The WORD he sowed the wind.

The German Peasants' War 1524-1526

The pope had been having money troubles.[4] To raise cash he put entire bishoprics up for sale. A prince with a bag of gold could buy the church's claim and combine the office of bishop with that of prince. A single warrior-priest received double pay in rents, tribute, taxes and tithes replacing separate warrior and cleric. He appointed his own cronies to the double- offices of count-abbot. A fighting monk had much to

4 I was a stock broker for 33 years. I know many wealthy people, but I never met one who had enough money.

recommend him. It simplified the organization. This new reorganization of the Catholic Church in Germany displaced many knights. An unemployed warrior is just another wage-slave. He can become a problem if he can't find work, because his profession is fighting.

In Aug. 1522, the knights (the Ritterschaft) who had been fired, went after the Church and besieged Trier, the city of a prince- archbishop and elector of the Empire. The church called for loyal kings and knights to come to Trier's aid. The unemployed knights were defeated. The year was 1523.

These trained and still unemployed knights wandered around the countryside looking for jobs. At the same time an explosion had been building up among the peasants.

The church did not like for its serfs to walk off the job and go elsewhere - it was expensive - so, they forbade it. As a consequence, each land section which had been assigned a peasant family had to be divided with the peasant's growing family, his children and grandchildren, again and again. Families were actually starving on their assigned acreages.[5] All the while the Catholic Church, the monasteries, the priests, and their kings waxed fat on the sweat of the peasants.

Most of these conditions had existed for centuries. The WORD thrust into this explosive mixture by Luther's teachings started the conflagration.

5 This is why land, once divided, is never to be sold. Younger sons are to go to unsettled lands. The Goth's younger sons left the northlands. America was settled by younger sons. Government, foreign land- monopolies, and alien immigrants frustrate God's plan. Outer- space may provide tomorrow's frontier for younger sons. The door will open when the time comes.

Lutherism Of The Peasants

The Peasants' War was precipitated by Luther's Bible. Luther had gotten the backing and protection of the princes by preaching the same things Wycliffe had taught more than a century before. In exchange for being allowed to preach The WORD and to secure protection from being executed by the Catholic Church for doing it, Luther taught that the princes were more entitled to church lands and their income than was the church. He also taught that the church was corrupt, which it was. Luther's message was democratic. Its force and directness added fuel to the discontent smoldering for generations alongside natural anti-clericalism.

Seven years after Luther's attack on the indulgence system,[6] the Peasants had learned their God-given rights and revolt broke out. It was sudden. The Standard - a peasant's wooden shoe, a "clog" - on a pole.

In June 1524, encouraged by the successful bid for freedom made by the Swiss, many cities, knights, and even princes came to terms with the insurgents and joined their ranks. The rebels put forward a religious and social program. A basic demand was that each village be allowed to elect its own pastor who wasn't appointed by the Catholic church. They made another demand - that church land be divided among the peasants. This demand was to separate the people from their ruling kings.

Many of the prince-ecclesiastics felt that it would be better strategy to have the church land that was under their management divided into many peasant farm holdings than it was to

6 Indulgences: a certificate guaranteeing forgiveness for uncommitted sins.

have it given to individual protestant princes thereby making the princes powerful opponents. Amongst these ecclesiastical "friends of the farmers" were the elector-palatine, the Bishops of Bamberg and Speyer and the Abotts of Fulda and Hersfeld.

Then too, by being agreeable and negotiating, they might save their heads, and maybe retain some land and income. Being disagreeable put them in double jeopardy. The covetous Lutheran princes on one side were poised to seize their land and on the other side the peasants already had it. Much of Europe went up in flames as the peasants wreaked havoc on their ancient oppressors.[7]

However, this revolt was playing hob with the agreement that Luther had made with Philip of Hess. Philip was a major figure in Germany at that time. Luther had agreed to support Philip's claim to church land in exchange for his protection. Philip could get the land only if he secured Luther's help to suppress the Peasant's Revolt.

Luther was now caught between a rock and a hard place. The WORD contained in the Bible he had translated and his teachings had triggered the insurgents. At first, he sympathized with them and wrote a pamphlet protesting the harsh measures used against them. But Philip was threatened with losing the coveted Church property to the upstart peasants. Luther was the reason for this. If he lost this land he would have no economic reason to protect Luther from the tender mercies of the Catholic Church. Faced with the loss of Philip's protection and the possible loss of the whole refor-

7 "There was much secularization of church property, suppression of monasteries and introduction of the Lutheran service in many churches." Ency. Brit., 14th ed, Vol 23, p. 265

mation movement caused Luther to reconsider.

Luther chose to cast his lot with the princes against the peasants. He wrote another tract *Against The Murdering, Thieving Hordes Of Peasants*. This latest tract breathed fire and slaughter down on the peasants.

The main revolt was subdued before the end of 1525. It ended in disaster. Peasant outrages and propaganda against them had united the princes, and when they had the upper hand they wreaked outrages of their own in a ferocious vengeance on the people. The Protestant princes had retrieved the land-monopoly from the peasants after the peasants had taken it from the Church. They also took steps to make Lutheranism a "state-religion" so that this sort of thing would not happen again. This too was not a Catholic atrocity, but state- Protestantism drowning Peasant- Protestants in a sea of blood.

A notable event of 1525 was the action of Albert of Hohenzollern, grandmastor of the Teutonic Order who, supported by most of his knights, declared for Luther, secularized the property of the Teutonic Order and made himself the personal ruler of its territory between Poland and the Baltic.[8]

This defection was stunning. The Teutonic Order of the Catholic Church was the principal warrior priesthood of the Roman Catholic Church.

Lutheranism - The Prince's "State-Religion"

Since the peasant rebels had in nearly all cases claimed religious sanctions for their acts, the peasants were allowed

8 Ency. Brit., 14th ed, Vol 23, p 265

to keep Luther's Bible so as not to unduly antagonize them. However, to safeguard the possession of the new property acquired from the Catholic Church plus the property taken away from the rebellious peasants - the princes demanded that new Lutheran pastors be appointed by episcopal means, "from the top down," rather than presbyterian, "from the bottom up." The princes were to have veto power over the selection of Lutheran bishops. This gave the German princes power over what was to be taught the people by Lutheran pastors.

Princely selection of Lutheran bishops forced new Lutheran priests to teach only the 1/3 of the Bible not dealing with government. State-protestantism was a revival of the ancient "Paulicanism" by which nothing but Pauline scriptures are used to disprove The WORD rather than the correct method of using Paul to prove The WORD. The protestant princes were adamant. They had no intention of losing their lands again to the peasants the way the Catholic Church had - just because the Bible said *"the land is to be divided and never sold."*

Besides Germany, state-Lutheranism of the Princes became the state-religion of Denmark, Sweden, Norway, and Finland. Lutheranism as a state-religion cannot be not be used against the state, the preachers attempting to do so will be fired. In revised form and as a popular movement state-Lutheranism penetrated Hungary, Transylvania, Moravia, Bohemia and Poland.

Roman Catholicism, the religion of the Latin nations and Poland, except for brief periods had always tolerated corruption as a way of life. It still does. The Protestant state-churches of Europe and America are better in degree only - if at all. The great thing accomplished by Luther's revolt is that the

Bible was released from a thousand year captivity and The WORD was loose in the land.[9]

French Huguenots

Lutheran tracts and missionaries spread the protestant movement to France. In France the Protestants, called "Hugonenots," became very strong. In 1559, 2,000 congregations met to organize a nationwide church.

By 1550, perhaps 1/4 of all Frenchmen were Huguenots. A substantial number of noblemen joined with the peasants and offered them protection. Catholic attempts to suppress the movement with force were beaten back. In a feigned attempt to draw the nation together the king's sister was promised to the leader of the Huguenots to be his wife. It was a ruse to disarm them.[10] Just before the wedding, the Catholics received word from the king to kill all protestants. On Saint Bartholomew's day, Aug. 24, 1572, in a surprise attack, some 70,000 protestants were slaughtered. The Catholic Church struck a medal to commemorate the event.

Later revolts by Protestant peasants such as the one by the Camisards in the Cevennes region (1702-1711) were brutally suppressed. The Huguenots who survived fled to Germany, Holland, England, America, and South Africa.[11] The Catholic Church kept its lands in France. With titles held in bank

9 At Fishburne Military School in the 1940s, the Bible instructor was a Lutheran pastor. He was one of the best. Much of American Lutheranism has been influenced by religious dissenters escaping Europe's state- religions who owe allegiance to the entire WORD - not just the acceptable 1/3.

10 The lesson to be learned over and over is that the word of nonbelievers is never ever to be trusted.

11 My wife's ancestor, a little girl, was smuggled from France to Holland in a barrel.

nominee names - they still are.

Pope vs. Princes - 30 Years War 1618-1648

Once the peasants and their allies among the knights and nobles had been crushed, the princes held the land unchallenged - excepted by its previous owner - the Catholic Church. The Catholic Church ordered its Holy Roman Emperor to get it back.

The resulting war was between a consortium of Catholic princes and the confederated "Protestant" Princes. The re-enslaved peasants on both sides were driven into the armies of both factions to fight the wars, and bloody wars they were, too. Brandenburg, Mecklenburg, the Palatinate, Wurttemberg, Pomerania, and parts of Bavaria lost 50% or more of their population. Some estimates say that the population of Germany dropped from 20 million to 6 million. Whatever it was, the war between the Catholic Kings and the Protestant Princes over the ownership of the people's land was the bloodiest thing seen before the 20th century.

The war ended when there weren't enough peasant soldiers left to fight any longer. Catholic princes and Protestant princes got together and made a notable agreement - one having effects down to today. The agreement was this - if a prince were Catholic, his people had to be Catholic. Those who weren't could move elsewhere. If a prince were Protestant, his people had to be Protestant, those who weren't were free to move. This resulted in most German states being either Catholic or Protestant. Today, most sons of the peasants who fought the wars have no idea why this is so, but, those who profited from the war - they remember.

The peasant's enemy in Protestant lands was now their own Protestant princes and their Lutheran state-religion

taught by Prince- selected politically-correct priests. In Catholic lands it was the Catholic Church and their appointed religiously-correct kings. The enemy of both Kings and Priests was The WORD - and The WORD rests ultimately with the people The WORD claims as its own.

Calvin 1509-1564

One convert made from the Lutheran tracts and missionaries sent to France was a Catholic priest named John Calvin. He went to Geneva, Switzerland where he helped found a great evangelical organization. His book *Institutes of the Christian Religion* (1536) had great influence in Scotland and France. John Calvin, John Knox, and other reformers translated the Bible into English - a different translation than Wycliffe's translation from the Catholic Vulgate. It was called the Geneva Bible. The unique thing about this Bible was that it contained margin notes by the reformers in small print expounding on sections that many find difficult to understand. In this way, the finest brains of the reformation put their collective opinions into a record that was read by practically every household in Britain. The result was so incendiary that King James was forced to authorize a new Bible to replace it - the one we know today as the King James version.

The first settlers to America brought the Geneva Bible. It referred to the patriarchs as "our fathers." The first settlers to America believed that they were Israel since God said *"The house of Israel, are my people ... And ye my flock ... are men (Heb: adam - those that blush rosy), and I am your God." Ezek 34:30-31; "I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Mathew 5:24.* This took the title "Israel" from Britain's Episcopal Church and Rome's Catholic

Church for themselves. THEY the people, were the Israel nation scattered throughout the West. This is an important claim.[12]

Calvin is considered the father of British protestantism. Close attention was paid to the things he wrote - things such as:

> "I know with what great and present peril this constancy is menaced, because kings bear defiance with the greatest displeasure, whose *"wrath is a messenger of death" (Prov 16:14)*, says Solomon, but since this edict has been proclaimed by the heavenly herald, Peter- *"We must obey God rather than men"* (Acts 5:29) - let us comfort ourselves with the thought that we are rendering that obedience with the Lord requires when we suffer anything rather than turn aside form piety. And that our courage may not grow faint, Paul pricks at us with another goad: That we have been redeemed by Christ at so great a price as our redemption cost him, so that we should not enslave ourselves to the wicked desires of men - much less be subject to their impiety. (ICor. 7:23)." *Institutes of the Christian Religion*, The Westminster Press, Philadelphia. 1960, Book 4: Ch 20, PP 1.

Revolution In Scotland & England

The Protestant Revolt reached its most advanced stage in Great Britain. By the time John Knox (1514-1572) arrived on the scene, Henry VIII had already seized the properties belonging to the Catholic Church. He took over the Catholic Church in England, made himself its head, and installed his

12 Israel - Heb: Yisrâ'êl - "He will rule as God ... also his posterity." *Strong's Concordance.*

own bishops. This was Henry's own Protestant state-church. In reality, it was an English Catholic Church with a new name, run locally. It was entirely episcopal.

Just to the north in Scotland - Mary, Queen of Scots, sat on the throne. John Knox had been a Catholic Priest. He became a protestant through the efforts of George Wishart - who was soon thereafter burned at the stake. In retaliation, Scottish Protestants executed Cardinal David Beaton who had been Wishart's judge. The Catholic Church sent a force to punish the rebels. Knox joined in the defense of St. Andrews Castle and was captured. Sentenced to serve on a French galley, he secured his release after 19 months.

In 1553, Knox sought refuge in Geneva where he met and worked with John Calvin. In 1554, Knox began to justify resistance to faithless rulers who attack their dutiful subjects. He also collaborated in the writing of the Geneva Bible.

Returning to Scotland in 1559, he was foremost in the fight against the Catholic queen who was forced to abdicate in 1567, whereupon protestantism was secured in Scotland. Unfortunately, the Church lands were promised to the nobles who held them in return for their support.

The English Civil War

In England presbyterianism spread as the Lollards came to life and their ranks rapidly grew. As people rebelled against the Episcopacy of the king and his Church, the income produced from church lands and businesses began to diminish. This forced the king to demand increased taxes. The people resisted and demanded the total abolition of the office of bishop by the Church of England and the replacement of the neutered verses contained in the Book of Common Prayer with the Bible.

In time, the dispute centered in the king vs. parliament. The king turned to his supporters who held their land "en fief" to him and commanded them to take the field with their supporters. Parliament called up the nation's militia - under command of nobles sympathetic to parliament.

Cromwell

The leader of Parliament's forces was Oliver Cromwell. In a series of brilliant battles, he defeated the king's forces. Parliament talked about dividing the land. When it ordered Cromwell to disband his army, he refused, packed parliament with his own supporters, and set himself up as a king with the title "Lord Protector." Next, he killed the defeated king and settled his followers, en fief to himself, on lands confiscated from the king's supporters.

Protesting his reverence for God, he set about undoing the reforms of the protestant presbyterians. He put religious reform on hold and in his army he forbade dissenters to discuss their religious dissents. To keep a following, he respected the prevailing prejudice against Catholics, but broke the expulsion decrees of 1290 by allowing the re-entry of the Jews, who for centuries had been surrogates of the Catholic Church.[13]

When Cromwell died, the old rulers quietly stepped back into the shoes that he had kept from the presbyterian protestants. King Charles II then restored the Episcopal Church as the protestant state-religion. He banned the Covenanters as

13 *"They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21,24; (2) "Receive a stranger into thine house, and he will disturb thee, and turn thee out of thine own." Ecclesiasticus II, 11:34*

traitors, banned Presbyterian meetings and persecuted those who attended field meetings. He allowed Cromwell's followers to keep the lands if they would transfer their enfiefment obligations to him. The Covenanters who demanded that The WORD be followed were outlawed.[14]

The Counter-Reformation Continues

The Reformation period involving one revolt after another against the feudal system of kings and priests was a traumatic time for the Catholic Church, the Anglican Church, various Protestant state-churches, and the Catholic Church's bankers - the Jews. They stood to lose the pirated wealth of a thousand years if another such revolt should occur.

The problem was The WORD. The WORD that was God to the Saxon. The WORD told the people that it was THEY whom the Bible spoke to, it was THEY who were the kings and priests that God had selected to rule. It told them that the land was to be divided, that they were not to be taxed, and that they were not to have strangers rule over them. The WORD was THE troublemaker. It was mutually agreed that steps had to be taken to see that such a thing as a Reformation revolt could never happen again.

The Bible had become freely available and almost everyone was reading it. If it could not be banned - it could be misdirected and re-channeled so that it would demand less and be less violent.

The Catholic Church, dictatorial as ever, simply continued to forbid its parishioners to read The WORD. It told them

14 Their story can be found in *Vigilantes Of Christendom*

what to believe and sent its Jesuits to all and sundry to make converts like themselves.

The Anglican Church demanded that their prayer book be used in place of the Bible, printed a state Bible (the King James) to replace the Geneva Bible with its offending margin notes, and continued to appoint politically reliable priests. Like the Catholic Church, they sent missionaries to make converts like themselves among the Indians and Blacks in S. Africa.

Europe's Lutheran Church was converted into an episcopal state- church with reliable bishops approved by the local princes.

"Dissenting protestant churches" in Europe and America, which tended to teach the whole WORD, were ostracized by the ruling political leaders, and, "safe" politically correct state-churches and state-priests such as Billy Graham were held up as examples for people to follow.

Today, state tax-collectors cast a kindly eye on "paulican" state- churches that "voluntarily" ceased instruction of the forbidden 2/3rds of the scriptures dealing with government. Tax exemption is stripped from churches that offend.

In education, the Catholics established colleges teaching Catholic doctrine. Protestants established colleges teaching Protestant doctrine. Both applied for and received money from great private semi-secret international trade cartel trusts. Requirements for the money included dismissing the forbidden 2/3rds of The WORD, and teaching the "Dharma-integration" necessary for international trade.

Lastly, the seminaries training ministers have been subverted. To qualify for funding most Protestant seminaries must first prove their liberalism by hiring at least one heathen staff member. This proves their "Dharma." These seminaries

teach that Christianity is no longer exclusive but inclusive. To them, Christianity has become an encompassing trade religion whose god is one with the gods of the world.

Yet, in spite of all the precautions the establishment has taken, cracks are appearing. God's people demand to be led by The WORD. The First Reformation was brought by Jesus Christ himself - the Second by the great reformers. Now, the Third Great Reformation has begun. Poor preachers once again travel about teaching The WORD - including the forbidden 2/3rds. Communities of Christians are forming. People are coming together.

It is inevitable that today's Feudal System will attempt to stop God's people from building His kingdom here on earth. It must to survive. And, it is as certain as day follows night, it will fail.

LETTERS

FEDERAL DEBT: "Dear Richard, I say it is impossible to lower the Federal debt without raising the debt of the private sector. To lower the Federal debt we would have to borrow the money from the private sector - and that would leave the total debt the way it was. Right?" U. E. - Pennsylvania

RKH: Right!

Paul Hill's Defense

PAUL HILL: "God, Paul Hill, I, and now you and your readers know that Paul was judicially lynched by the judge's refusal to allow his defense. I have written FIJA about this. The case deserves more scrutiny & public outrage." L. T. - Ohio

RANDY DUEY: "Dear Richard: Enjoyed the Hill article. I wish he had mentioned that in the Phineas Example - both the Moabitess and the Israelite were punished. The real aggressor here are the ones who decide to kill the child - the mother usually, sometimes the father. The doctor was her agent, a paid killer. What I like about Hill is that, when the judge told him that he couldn't use the 'justifiable homicide' defense, which is totally outrageous, he decided to present no defense at all. Hill was willing to take his lumps, which is a quality I really admire. The system couldn't possibly deal with a few thousand Paul Hills." (Order Member) Randy Duey 09884-106, PO Box 1000, Oxford, WLI 53952.

HILL'S DEFENSE: "Dear Richard Hoskins: Sincere thanks for printing 'Paul Hill's Defense.' This is a thorough Bible exegesis of defensive action in general, and the protection of our helpless little neighbors, in particular. Hill's study is certainly timely. Many of us have had mixed reactions to his action that led to his being sentenced to death. Even before this, we've had questions about the rightness of revolt against today's version of King George III's misrule. Now, thanks to Hill we have a framework for individual study. It's too bad Hill mistakenly identifies as "Jewish boys" the Israelite sons defended by the midwives. This continues the confusion wrought by Judeo-churchianity's false doctrine." F. J. - Texas

RKH: Perhaps it was a slip of the pen. (The name "Jew" came into existence later, and then there were two kinds - "Israelite Jews" and "Edomite Jews." One was blessed and the other cursed.)

HILL'S DEFENSE: "MAN OF THE YEAR: Winston's Pick For '94 - The Irrepressible Rev. Paul Hill." *Winston's*

Journal, CANADA

HILL'S DEFENSE: "Dear Brother Dick; "The abortionist is only the effect of sin (murder) that has been conceived in the heart of the woman." W. H. - Pennsylvania

---

PRO-CHOICE?: "I am personally opposed to killing abortionists. However, inasmuch as my personal opposition to this practice is rooted in a sectarian (Catholic) religious belief ... I am unwilling to impose it on others who may ... take a different view. Of course, I am entirely in favor of policies aimed at removing the root causes of violence against abortionists. Indeed, I would ... support mandatory one-week waiting periods, and even non-judgmental counseling, for people who are contemplating the choice of killing an abortionist ... I believe in ... respecting the rights of conscience of my fellow citizens who believe that the killing of abortionists is sometimes a tragic necessity - not a good, but a lesser evil. In short, I am moderately pro-choice." (Mona Charen column on death sentence for Paul Hill, quoting Robert P. George, Prof. of Politics at Princeton.) *The Christian News*, Dec 19, 1994, p2.

MORE ON HILL: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Paul Hill makes some good points but is remiss in certain areas. Hill fails to tell us the reason for the abortion push. It is 'anti-white population growth.' Hill does not say that the White race numbers but 10% of the earth's population - down from 30% at the turn of the century, and that that 10% has fully 65% of the abortions. It doesn't take an intellectual giant to see what a dire predicament his people will be in if this process isn't stopped before long. Hill apparently does not see the racial angle here, or, even with the electric chair facing him, prefers

not to disturb non-White sensibilities." H. F. - Illinois

PERMISSION TO COPY: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Please tell the people who inquire that they may copy or reprint my defense as they will." Paul Hill #459364, Fl State Prison Box 747, Starke, FL 32091

Bid To Become S. Africa's State Church

REFORMED CHURCH WELCOMES MANDELA: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: The Reformed Dutch Church recently welcomed the Black - Mandela - with open arms and standing ovation. This is the same group that did the same when Whites ruled. Is there a reason for this?" K. G. - S. Africa

RKH: There can be great profit in being a "state-religion." A "state-religion" gives lip service to God and blesses the king in exchange for monetary and other benefits. The Dutch Reformed Church long acted as the state-church for the conservative National Party. When the National Party turned pro-communist, the DRC ran to keep up with the change. When the National Party abdicated rule to the Blacks it left the Reformed Church with no home. The Reformed Church was largely abandoned by the Whites when it became theologically closer to African witch-doctors than to The WORD which is the God of the White farmers whom it shepherded at one time. The rising ovation given Mandella was the whore offering her services as a "state religion" to a stranger. The sniper execution of one of its high prelates is the measure of White disgust. Some say that it draws a line in the sand.

CHRIS HANI: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: One thing bothers me. The Black Chris Hani was a high ranking official of the ANC. He was responsible for the death of many Whites. He was

also an avowed Communist atheist. Yet, the Catholic Church buried him in holy ground with the blessings of the Church. How can this be?" R. C. - S. Africa

RKH: Only in Communist China is the Catholic Church a "state church" with Church leaders chosen for political reliability. Everywhere else the Roman Church is controlled from Rome. It has an Order called "the Jesuits." This order reports directly to the Papacy. They have no uniform and its primary mission is "education," which of course involves politics. Disguised Jesuits can be found on both sides of hot political issues as Protestants or atheists, etc. The unconfirmed report is that the black Chris Hani was a Jesuit. If so this makes the Catholic Church an interested party in the South African debacle. If Hani wasn't a Jesuit, the Catholic Church should explain the Catholic burial.

UNFILTERED NEWS

LOOTING: "AT&T ... is trying to hard to gain control over SA's conventional and cellular telephone networks. It's most recent move was to buy 40% of a privatized Telkom. They already have the full co-operation of the ANC, by promising between R5 and R8 million to the Reconstruction Fund.

"The AT&T is the greatest channel of electronic information gathering for the US's spy service, the CIA, which collects information not only about political and military matters, but also trade and industrial spying. It would mean that the CIA could access any telephone, telegraph or fax message sent in S.A. Furthermore, the whole country's portable phone system could in a time of crisis be put out of order, any time it suited the Americans." *Impact*, #35 - #36, Dec

1994 - Jan 1995, p. 5, P.O. Box 28233, Sunnyside 0132, Rep. of SA, $30/yr

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 247

THE WHITE CELLS

NOTE: In the wake of the Rev. Paul Hill affair I have received requests to re-print the 1989 article on "Cells" to explain what the uninitiated find inexplicable.

A doctor who lives nearby read my newsletter and commented "You make the simple complicated. Life is simple! Business is simple!"

The following is one doctor's concept applied to conditions today as best as I can remember his conversation and analogies. I found it interesting.

Description of the Body

Western society is almost an exact enlarged copy of an individual's body. The brain is the government, the nerves - communications, the stomach - manufacturing. The liver purifies the blood. These organs are natural components of

every body. Each has its function. In a healthy body each instinctively does its assigned task in harmony, regulated by the brain. The blood cells are the workers.

The Body Of The Nation

There are red and white blood cells. The red cells work and white cells defend by fighting "germs" and alien substances. For 700 red cells there is only a single white cell.

Alien Substances

Every healthy well-ordered body is always under attack from germs, i.e. viruses, organic and inorganic substances. Entry may be gained quietly through all the natural openings, usually through the mouth along with what we eat. Alien immigration can cause a stomach ache. Alien entry can also be made by piercing the skin - everything from a mosquito bite to a bullet which corresponds to invasions by armies all the way to the quiet individual wetback wading the Rio Grande. Either can cause infections.

Cuts & Abrasions

Attacks from without are often painful. The body notices a Pearl Harbor. Even an indian attack is noticed. The first corresponds to a wound from a .357 magnum. The last to a mere splinter.

The splinter may become painful. When removed, the alien portion that remains is surrounded by white cells and attacked. The resulting pus is the dead white blood cells that perish in the conflict.

Fever and Pain

The combat around the splinter causes the battle area to become warm. The pain and the warmness of the wound signal conflict with an alien presence in the body which responds at last by producing more white blood cells.

Local Abscess

White cells are unique. They attack the alien presence on sight and willingly die in the process. It's the reason they were created. Every different body has these white blood cells. They are called Shiites in Islam, Kamikazes in Japan, and Phineas priests in the West. Abortion and tax protesters are recent examples.

An infection may grow to become an abscess. It will either expel the alien presence, or the alien presence in the wound will overcome the body's defenses and kill the body.

Blood stream Infection

If a toxic wound releases poisonous material into the body, this material is caught up and moved about by the body's blood stream transportation system. An AIDS-type infection brought in by alien bodies may quickly spread from New York throughout the body and infect healthy blood cells. This may be very serious. This is why white cells are so very contentious about the smallest splinter - a splinter that others don't consider important.

Tumors - Cancers

An alien presence can cause a tumor, or take up residence in an existing tumor. Tumors often grow abnormally as they absorb body nutrients meant for others. Brain tumors are often

responsible for many abnormal acts. Bodily organs may respond by retaining poisons in prisons instead of eliminating them. They may even direct their release into the body where they again walk the streets doing injury to healthy red blood cells.

Nervous Disorders

Tumors, pressing on the governing brain, or normal cells made toxic by association with invading viruses, can produce nervous disorders. Entering the pituitary gland, they may cause it to release abnormal amounts of monetary adrenalin. The body may respond to this stimulus with sudden feverish activity. A sudden drop in monetary adrenalin may be followed by an epileptic stupor (boom/bust syndrome). Resulting falls can be very harmful.

Acts characterized not just abnormal but actually insane may result. The body may administer civil war type self-inflicted wounds, or assault its nearby fellows in World Wars. It may cause the forced mixing of its own blood cells with toxic cells of invading alien bodies thereby causing its own cells to become toxic. It may make abrasions in its own skin allowing bacteria to swarm in. It may drain off and ship its own needed body resources to benefit hostile alien bodies.

In cases of advanced infection, a diseased brain may launch attacks on its own defensive white blood cells, and even permit millions of its own newly-created red blood cells, needed for future work and survival of the body, to be killed in aboratoriums. Its liver may no longer purify the blood by removing alien substances. The kidneys may no longer expel toxic poisons but parole them back into the body after a short 6 month stint.

In terminal cases, bone cancer infections may spread to the

bone marrow where production of blood cells takes place, aborting new cells and stopping their production altogether. The patient then dies.

The whole thing can be complicated by hallucinations when an infected brain allows an infected nervous system to proclaim to the body that this condition and behavior is normal, good, and that there is no need to worry. The normal red blood cells welcome this assurance and continue about their assigned tasks. The white cells panic.

Diagnosis

To find an enlarged tumor that may be harmful, look for the largest buildings in your downtown. They are the ones getting the largest share of the body's nutrients. Without exception the largest are the pituitary gland bank buildings, next, the brain - government buildings, and a poor last - church buildings left over from the last century falling into disrepair.

It is the duty of qualified doctors to examine the patient to determine if the tumors are benign or malignant, and whether or not surgery is called for. Today, some are calling for surgery and their complete removal. Others believe that a different diet can cause the body to heal itself. These are all questions that must be faced in time.

Virus Defenses

A virus must appear harmless to survive. It may even appear beneficial. If the body's nervous system gives no danger signal, the white cells tend to be inactive. Their numbers may even be reduced by tax courts, abortion lock-ups, Fort Smith trials, Ruby Ridge and Waco genocide. The resulting low white cell blood count is abnormal. This low

count is a danger sign that can be picked up by the body's developing alternate nervous system that operates when the primary communication system becomes useless because of infection. Panicky white cells begin to group together in militias for self-protection regardless of virus threats and assurances.

The improvised alternate newsletter nervous system releases the truth and more white cells are created to gather at abortoriums to try to ensure the birth of red blood cells. There they undergo beatings, jailings, and fines as is expected of their kind. The conflict broadens, the temperature rises higher. More white cells are now being created than destroyed. The body is beginning to fight for its life.

Things begin to happen. The body is beginning to notice abnormalities not seen before. It notices that the cars speak Japanese, the computers, Taiwanese. It notices that half the body's food requirements are imported while its own farmers are paid not to grow. Other food leaves to feed strangers. The body has no anti-missile defense and no bomb shelters while its enemies do.

Over the protest of its diseased brain and captive nervous system, word filters into the body that the extravagant tax demands fund abortion mills, kill Palestinians, pay for invasions of innocent nations, and import unwanted viruses. Opposition candidates are fielded and are actually elected. And, over the angry protest of the leaders of organized religion, the ancient laws of conduct that guarantee health and survival are once more being sought and are being followed by increasing numbers of individuals, if not the church.

The disease-free healthy body is its own best doctor, and is perfectly capable of judging itself by its jury system. It instinctively knows right and wrong and if left alone usually

judges accordingly. Recently, white blood cells came before a jury of red blood cells in Fort Smith and were found not guilty. Another jury of red blood cells believed the innocence of two white blood cells in North Carolina. They were accused of shooting down a porno-parlor of homosexuals and burning the building on top of them. The temperature is rising.

Conclusion - The Patient is Sick

A fever is again apparent in the body of the West. It is the old sign of the body's attempt to heal itself. The outcome, as always, will determine whether the body lives or dies.

Recommendations

The current disease of the West has brought about profound changes. The fever and the attempt that will follow to heal itself will bring more. Through it all we must live. A runaway outlaw pituitary Federal Reserve gland now rules and usurps the functions of the brain in Washington. It releases adrenalin when it likes, in any quantity it likes, with no restraints. One day its faults will be corrected, but for now its actions determine economic life and death to the cells. We must know what it is doing to avoid damage.

Its latest acts show that it is beginning to remove high interest rates that have caused the short money supply. In time we may expect abundance of money. From deflation to inflation.

Go with the flow. At present, buy thirty year governments and municipals to take advantage of lower interest rates. Common stocks should also benefit from growing amounts of money and eventual quickening economic activity.

Balance between fixed income and equity, and be ready to slide from one to the other as the economy is forced to do one

thing and then another.

Check the investment allocation table for the latest investment allocation recommendation. Re-arrange as necessary - and tip your hat when you see the Law abiding white blood cell[1] go by. He makes it all possible.

NOTE: The above stock market recommendations made in 1989 proved correct. However, today is another day - investment-wise. As for the "War of the Cells" - it continues unabated - as it must for the patient to live.

GERMAN HEROES

The three nations - Germany, South Africa, and the American South - are rebel nations against the International World Cartel. Every effort has been and is being made to denigrate everything to do with these nations, their institutions, their religion, and their heroes. Therefore, it behooves us to do everything to keep alive the greatness of these nations. The following is taken from *GANPAC*, Hans Schmidt, P.O. Box 1124, Pensacola, FL 32524, 12 Aug 1994

Letters to the Editor, *The Washington Times,* Dear Editor:

"The Suzanne Field's column stated that Germany has a hard time finding heroes from WWII, appeared on 8 Aug. 1994. This is not correct.

The world's greatest tank ace, namely;

1 *"Then stood up Phineas ... and so the plague was stayed." Ps 106:30*

- SS-Captain Michael Wittmann, was killed in action in Normandy. During five years of war, he was always at the front and in danger, Wittmann and his crew destroyed 138 enemy tanks and 132 guns. Wittmann - no hero?

- About one million German soldiers KIA stand against 7 to 15 million Soviet KIA. No American G.I. ever had to fight against such odds for 4 long years.

Other German heroes were:

- Erich Hartmann, the world's greatest air ace ever with 352 air victories,

- Hans Ulrich Rudel, a Stuka pilot who destroyed more than 500 Soviet tanks, one battleship, one cruiser, one destroyer, 70 landing craft, four armored trains and hundreds of pieces of other military equipment in over 2,000 sorties.

- Hans Jochim Marseille, who died tragically (undefeated) at age 23 after shooting down 158 excellently trained British pilots in North Africa in only 382 missions.

- Gerardes Mooymann, a very young Dutch volunteer of the *Waffen-SS* who in Feb. 1943 single-handedly destroyed 17 Soviet tanks (13 in one day) on the Eastern front.

These few men must be stand-ins for the tens of thousands of highly decorated German soldiers in a long war in which, contrary to popular belief, the men and women of *Heer, Luftwaffe, Kriegsmarine,* and the *Waffen-SS* usually fought against overwhelming odds. No heroes these? Nobody else even came close!"

NOTE: Like the prisons in America and South Africa - German prisons are filled with political prisoners. Sometime

we will try to print a representative list. It is unbelievable the charges brought against ordinary patriotic Germans by the appointed Allied occupation government that still rules with a hand of iron - after a half-century has passed since World War II ended.

LETTER FROM SOUTH AFRICA by K.J.

All which the white man has built during the 300+ years is being destroyed by blacks within a few short months. What is not being broken down, stagnates. Building this country was an arduous process. Every school, every farm and business took years of hard labor and doing without. The sadness is that most whites watch it pass away while acting as if paralyzed.

What will it take to wake up whites caught in this web of lies and conflicting reports? They seem to accept as normal that no law and order exists, that most of their earnings disappear as blacks spend tax money like water. It is safe to say that most blacks in any official capacity are corrupt. They do not see misappropriation of funds as wrong and feel that a lavish lifestyle is their right. They continue to demand more and tax more. The taxes are placed on whites.

The farmland tax will ruin the farmers. They are pushing affirmative action and feel no need to exert themselves when they get government jobs. The make endless demands. The million unemployed whites that Louis Botha spoke about is not far- fetched. With no white welfare system it is bound to reach a critical stage. Whites are murdered constantly, but will a wholesale massacre have the effect of forcing whites to defend themselves? I wish I had the answer.

Buthleze, who saw no wrong in hard-core pornography, walked out of parliament because the ANC and National

Party did not keep a minor promise. There are signs of increased violence by ANC members on the Zulus of Inkatha Freedom Party. More and more arms find their way into ANC hands.

Mandela must be seen as weak. He cannot control his wife Winnie and that is fatal in the black society. A few of the more radical young blacks are more than ready to take his place. Mandela felt himself in a strong position after the weak Zulu king, King Goodwill, moved closer to the ANC. But, according to "The Patriot" the king is ill and Butheleze is the most suitable to take his position. He also has the support of the 300 traditional Zulu leaders.

The HNP said in a public statement that the English Queen is not welcome. She will only cost us money which we no longer have. It goes against the grain to pay for the entertainment of an enemy.

Those parents who cannot afford private schools will receive assistance from an HNJP committee of very able people to help in home schooling. The public schools who eagerly sought black pupils to qualify for government money now have a multitude of problems. They now have students quietly leaving for private white schools. Inter-school athletic events where mixed races take part have become intolerable. The disapproval is stoked by the black's unacceptable behavior.

Squatters were moved to a piece of land near us during this last week. They will require vigilance on our part.

A young couple near us applied for a home loan only to have it canceled by the bank. According to the bank it was too much of a risk. Local blacks now realize that continuous black immigration from across the border is taking away their jobs. This realization is causing friction between blacks.

The AWB bombing trial has began. I hope to get articles on the case to send you. Eugene Terre' Blanche tried to get amnesty for the men but did not succeed. Mr. Marias is not very happy with Terre' Blanche, but, one can feel sympathy for his men and their families. It seems that the AWB was infiltrated by many National Intelligence people. Viljoen and his henchmen are still crowing about their part. Since deKlerk is spending much of his time traveling abroad, many National Party members are beginning to look to Viljean as a possible leader.

Some Conservatives are joining the HNP and are holding meetings at different places every night. The yearly HNP congress will be held the 17th and 18th of March.

LETTERS AMERICA

OBSERVATION? "Dear Mr. Hoskins; I am a teacher in Buenos Aires who read your book *War Cycles / Peace Cycles* several years ago. Based on a more mature observation, what do you see as the direction of race relations in America?" D.B. - Argentina

RKH: If you wish to see tomorrow - look to the mid-East. There the government State-Islamics are being held at bay by Fundamental-Islamics. Look at their style of warfare - their targets. It will all be replayed in the West.

CONFUSION: "Dear Richard: It seems most logical to me that the English word 'Jew' provided the translators a catch-all name for several different groups identified in Scripture by slightly different Hebrew and Greek words. For example: Judaites of the Southern kingdom; Judeans, whether Israelites, mixed race, or Edomites; proselytes of the Judean religion, and; foreigners who speak the language of the Judeans

(Judaites in exile as well as the post-exilic remnant who returned to Jerusalem). Unfortunately, most churchmen today consider all people of the promise, from Abraham down through the Israelites, to have been 'Jews.' Wrong! There were certainly Judean Israelites - but NEVER - 'Israelite Jews,' as you would have it. Israelites were, and are, racial descendants of Jacob/Israel. Jews are a race-mixed people; some descended from Edomite/Judaite cross, most from Khazar amalgam." F.G. - Texas

---

SPIRITUAL ISRAEL: "Dear Brother Dick: For the past 100 years new churches in America have been repeating the same myth that was exposed in Europe and Britain some 400 years ago. This myth, which has become 'Bible truth' so far as the state-church is concerned simply teaches that Christians are 'SPIRITUAL ISRAEL!' This myth is the core, or foundation upon which their control of Christians is maintained. The Lord said He was sent *'TO THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL' (Matt 15:24).* Bingo! The Spiritual Israel lie of the state-church that had enslaved them for centuries was exposed. Result? The soil of Europe and of the Isles became soaked with blood, the blood of the lost sheep and the blood of the state- church that promoted the lie! They who promote the lie simply cannot afford to have *'the lost sheep of the house of Israel'* learn the truth. Nevertheless, we have the WORD's assurance on the matter ... *'blindness in part is happened to Israel, until the fullness (complete number) out of the nations be come in. And so all Israel shall be saved ...' (Rom 11:25- 26).*

"I've taken the liberty of correcting the tendering of the text (KJV) according to the Greek. I refuse to use the word 'Gentiles' as it is a 'church-created word' and not ever used

in the Greek! The 'spiritual Israel' crowd reads the Bible as it was originally written in English. They never check up on the translation they use; they never consult a lexicon or dictionary of the Bible's original languages. Their 'gurus', when informed of the Greek meaning(s) will usually cry 'That may be so but Jesus talked to me last night and told me so & so.' In other words, when confronted with the truth they claim Christ told them an 'un- truth'!

"The spiritual Israel doctrine applies those verses to Esau's descendants and not to Jacobs. God promised to gather His people from among the heathen from all the nations and from the coasts of the earth (Jer 23:3, 29:14; 31:8; Ezek 36:24; etc.) Romans 11:25-26 are written to the lost sheep of the house of Israel - not Esau/Edom!!! The gathering has been on-going for at least 400 years, and will continue until the full number is reached. It is not for us to number. We need to be fishermen (Jer. 16:16). *'Hear the word of the Lord, Go ye nations and declare it in the isles afar off, and say, He (God) that sanctified Israel will gather him, and keep him, as a shepherd doth his flock' (Jer 31:10).*" Harry L. Werner, 686 W. Penn Ave., Robesonia, Pennsylvania 19551.

RKH: Harry Werner compiled a list of selected Reformer's notes from the Geneva Bible that are informative.

J.A. MARAIS - To The Queen

LETTER TO THE QUEEN: "Her Majesty Queen Elizabeth II, Buckingham Palace, London ENGLAND: Madam: Your majesty will be visiting S. Africa for the first time since 1947, when you came out with your mother and late father at the invitation of Gen J. C. Smuts, then Prime Minister of S. Africa, who wanted to use the royal visit to promote his party against the Afrikaner nationalists. His party, nevertheless,

was defeated, and Afrikaners for the first time since the Anglo-Boer War gained political control of their country. ...

"What transpired thereafter is one of the most amazing and shocking developments. Last May an Afrikaans newspaper quoted an influential Briton on 'the venom' on the part of 'a considerable number of influential Britons against Afrikaners' with reference to S. Africa's freedom after 1948. A newspaper described it as a 'hymn of hate emanating from Britain.' ...

"In line with this the British government in 1961 instituted an arms boycott against S. Africa, which is nothing less than an act of war. The Anti-Apartheid Movement in Britain was a concealed Anti-Afrikaner Movement financed by the British secret service. The ANC, while conducting a terrorist war against S. African Whites, had its head office in London and this was not only tolerated by your Majesty's government but evidently enjoyed their approval - while publicly condemning terrorism.

"The *Sunday Telegraph* on July 1, 1990, reported that the British secret services had told Margaret Thatcher, then British Prime Minister, that 400 of the 500 top positions in the ANC were occupied by Communists. ... This is not an isolated wrong against our country. During the British aggression of 1899-1902 against the Boer Republics the British government launched a holocaust that murdered 26,000 Afrikaner women and children in British concentration camps in what was described in *World Link*, as an exercise in what is now called 'ethnic cleansing".

"Afrikaners are not fooled by the feigned moral indignation on the part of British clerics, academics, journalists, and politicians about 'apartheid'. The British Colonial governments in the Cape Colony and Natal practiced 'apartheid' in

schools, in residential area, in social and economic arrangements and in politics. ... The Pass Laws, the Master and Servants Act, the franchise laws were all innovations of the British Colonial governments to enforce separation between Black and white. The Land Act of 1913, defining the territories of the different race groups in S. Africa, the act of 1924 introducing job reservation, the statutes of 1943 for controlling Black influx to the towns and cities, and the separate representation of Blacks in parliament of 1936, were all enactments dating from before 1948.

"It is ironical that Afrikaners are told to repent for 'the sins of apartheid', but that the British representatives in S. Africa are not called on to repent. And what is morally even more objectionable is that the British establishment that urges the repentance of Afrikaners probably never felt a pang of guilt about the atrocities committed against Afrikaner women and children during the Anglo-Boer War. ...

What is conveniently suppressed is that under the policy of 'apartheid' or separate development, even the severest critic of the Afrikaner government admitted that 'the nation was suffering from a surfeit of prosperity'. ... There was an economic growth rate of almost 8% and the living standards of Blacks were rising by 5.4%. These healthy and wealthy conditions were destroyed when 'apartheid' was abandoned to be replaced by integration with its economic misery and lawlessness.

"In view of all this, Your Majesty's intended visit to S. Africa is regarded as most unfortunate by many Afrikaners and many of their English-speaking compatriots. You will be honoring ANC-SACP regime which on their own would never have been able to gain political power in South Africa. They were used as the cat's paw by other powers to rob the

Afrikaners of their legitimate political position and historical right in S. Africa.

"It is hoped that your Majesty will reconsider your intended S. African visit and thus avoid adding insult to injury. If you do come to S. Africa, there is an act Your Majesty as a woman and a mother may consider performing. You might go to Bloemfontein and in a symbolic act kneel at the monument erected to the memory of those thousands of Boer women and children whose lives were snuffed out by the British methods of barbarism. It would at least be a belated show of compassion with the suffering that British leaders inflicted on those who wanted to be a free Christian people in Africa." J. A. Marais, Leader, Herstigte Nasionale Party, Pretorisstraat 1043, Hatfield, Pretoria, 0083, Tel 012-342-3410; Fax, Posbus 1888, 0001 Pretoria 012-342-3417

P.S. Do not mistake the F.W. deKlerks and Pik Bothas as true representatives of the Afrikaners. Afrikaners have their traitors just as the British have had their Burgesses and Macleans, the Alan Nunn Mays and the Anthony Blunts.

RKH: J.S. Marias is the only S. African politician in whom I have any confidence. He has the personality of a clam, ignores his friends, his would-be friends, makes everyone mad, is contentious, and is alien to compromise, and in line with the rest of the S. African right wing - I have yet to hear him call upon the Lord. His saving grace is that his view of S. African politics has been the correct one. He has been correct consistently in the past, and thus, may well be right in the future. There is no one else in S. Africa who fits this bill.

NEWS AUSTRALIA

AUSTRALIAN HATE CRIMES: "The Australian government of Nov 1, unveiled legislative proposals to jail people

'who threaten racial violence.' The Racial Hatred Bill will also crack down on racist statements in public. ... 'Racial violence' and 'racist statements' can be construed to be anything the judge deems fit." *Impact*, Oct/Nov 1994, PO Box 28233, Sunnyside 0132, S. AFRICA, $30/yr.

NEWS SOUTH AFRICA

JOB HUNTING: At least 7 former KGB agents are in South Africa offering their services as assassins to crime bosses and other parties... Most of the men had previously worked for Spetnaz, the military intelligence wing of the KGB ... While 3 of them had been 'picked up' ... the other out-of-work agents were intent on obtaining commissions from organized crime syndicates. 'They arrived here destitute,' said one source. 'These okes will do anything for money, and they would work for absolutely anybody,' ... they are very dangerous,' he said. ..." *Citizen*, S. Africa, Nov 8, 1994

INTEGRATIONISTS GNAW AT THE ROOTS OF CIVILIZATION: "South Africa's destruction was the objective of such human right's defenders as Newt Gingrich, Richard Lugar, Dan Qualyle, Nancy Kassebaum, Ted Kennedy, Stephen Solarz, Walter Fauntroy, Howard Metzenbaum and Lloyd Bentsen to name but a few US politicians of the New World Order Establishment. ... who, on Oct 2, 1986 voted in favor of the economic extermination of SA via the Comprehensive Anti-Apartheid Act (CAAA) which came as close as a US declaration of war on SA as makes no difference. ... SA is a made-in-America disaster, a blighted land, an economic and social horror story. These good folk, always so concerned about 'human rights' have coldly and wilfully

brought ruin to umpteen millions, mostly Blacks, hapless folk who roam our streets in idleness, starving, robbed of all hope, for themselves, their children and quite conceivably, their children's children." *Aida Parker Newsletter* #174, June 1994

THE ANTI-CHRIST & HIS OWN: "An atheist, Slovo had given instructions that there should be no religious service at the funeral. However Chief Rabbi Cyril Harris spoke at the funeral and memorial services were held in at least two Anglican cathedrals, Cape town and Pretoria." *The Roca Report*, #73, Jan. 1995, p2.

NEWS EUROPE

HEALTH FILLINGS: "The dental use of the silvery-black amalgam filling material for tooth cavities in children and youths has been banned in Sweden as from June 1995. From January 1, 1997, the filling material will be totally banned, and dentists will have to use alternative materials such as plastic or porcelain. The blow which led to this law was the case of a baby that died of amalgam poisoning because during her pregnancy the mother had four teeth filled with amalgam. ... Amalgam manufacturer 'Degussa' has already taken the step and suspended production." *The Insider*, PO Box 17200, Groenkloof, Pretoria 0027, RSA.

LOCAL SIX MILLION: "As of 1985, the German government had paid out over 4,395,000 'holocaust survivor' claims. Funny thing, that especially considering that no more than 3,500,000 'Jews' resided in all German-occupied territory during WWII and they killed 6,000,000 of those! Funny how math works sometimes, isn't it?" *Winton's Journal*, CANADA

NOBLESSE OBLIGE: "Anthony Blunt, a member of the Notorious Cambridge spy ring, smuggled the German crown jewels out of Germany at the end of WWII at the behest of the British royal family, the *Sunday Telegraph* reported. It said papers found in the Public Record Office in London showed King George VI asked Blunt to hide the jewels, which included a diamond crown, boxes of rings and a gold dinner service, in a safe at Windsor Castle." *Impact*, Dec 1994 - Jan 1995, P.O. Box 28233, Sunnyside 0132, Rep. of SA, $30/yr

---

CENSORSHIP: "Swedish Publisher Ditlieb Felderer was given a one-year prison sentence on December 15, 1994 for maintaining that there is no evidence that six million Jews were exterminated by the Germans during World War II. His address: Ditlieb Felderer, Box 568, 184 25 Akersberga, SWEDEN (From *The Christian News* Feb 13, 1995, p.3.)

RKH: The Jewish media has quietly reduced the 6 million number to 3 million by saying that only 1 million were killed at Auschwitz instead of 4 million formerly claimed. Question: If the first figure was a lie - why should the corrected figure be true? What about the six million the Jews claimed were killed in World War I? Do they still claim that? Was that the truth - or was that figure also quietly corrected?

LOOTING CONTINUES: The Versailles Treaty ending WWI imposed severe sanctions on Germany. The Americans were to receive reparations in dollars, the British in pounds, and the French in francs. The Germans owned none of these currencies and so were forced to sell bonds in each of these countries to raise the cash to pay the victors. Adolph Hitler came to power and stopped the payments saying that the

Allies welshed on their promises to treat Germany according to President Wilson's 14 Points - which included no aggrandizement either in land or money. The post-war allied-installed German government is now generously paying these bonds - $1000 each with accumulated interest up to 7% for 60 years. It's quite a bonanza, especially for those who bought the bonds for $10 each.

PRE-EMPTIVE STRIKE: The Russian general Victor Suvorov in his book *"The Icebreaker* - Hitler in Stalin's View", Hitler's march into the Soviet Union came a mere 14 days before Stalin's troops would have overrun Europe and enslaved it under communism." *Insider*, 15 Jan 1995, PO Box 17200, Groenkloof, Pretoria 0027, RSA

ROYAL DOINGS: "The queen ... marking the contemporary synthesis of Commu- Capitalism, just recently visited Moscow and laid a wreath there in tribute to the Communist war against National-Socialist Germany. ..." (RKH: *"Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren the children of Israel." I Kings 12:24*)

"The Royal Family has had many Jewish connections." said the publishing director of 'Burke's Peerage', ... as quoted in the London *Daily Mail*, Sept. 12, 1992. ... and there was published in that newspaper concerning the new husband of the queen's daughter, Princess Anne, now entitled the 'Princess Royal.' It seems that this august custodian of the British heritage was unable to find someone of our breed to her taste. Instead she was obliged to take to bed a descendant of a Zaccaria Levy of Vienna, a Jew who married a daughter of another Jew, Moses Haim Montefiore, and migrated to London, and whose son, Joseph, changed the family surname to

'Laurence'. ... Presumably, royalists will be quite prepared to doff their caps to these marriage partners and the mongrel offspring of this misalliance."

Gothic Ripples, Thorgarth, Greenhow Hill, Harrogate, HG3 5JQ, ENGLAND £6.50/yr.

RKH: In a feudal society, the "priest" and the "king" always tend to follow a hyphenated religion i.e., "Christian-Hindu." The "merchant-farmer" and the "workers" tend to follow the old God - the WORD. The WORD prohibits racial interbreeding. (1) *"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord (Israel)." De 23:2.* (2) *"Menelaus, that traitor to the laws, and to his own country." II Maccabees 5:15*

NEWS AMERICA

SOVEREIGN IMMUNITY: "In the 1870s, Congress passed .... legislation that enabled outraged citizens to scrape crooked state judges off the bench. But quite recently the US Supreme Court ruled that judges have sovereign immunity. This last action has completely annihilated the earlier Congressional Act." *ACRES USA,* Jan 1995

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 248

OKLAHOMA CITY

The incident at Oklahoma City that killed women and children was reprehensible. Having said that, let's take a look and see if we can tell who killed them.

Raid On The Federal Compound

On the anniversary of the Waco Massacre, a rented truck was parked in front of the federal compound in Oklahoma City containing the offices of the ATF. A device within the truck was detonated and the resulting explosion scooped out the front of the building doing a remarkable amount of damage. At the time of this writing, the explosion has left 121 dead including 15 children.[1]

1 This compares with 87 dead at Waco including 34 children.

Media Reaction

The International Trade Cartel's (ITC) media sprang into action. They were told to fight "terrorism." The identity of the terrorists to be fought is of no consequence - there are repressive laws that the ITC wants to put on the books and it needs to fight "terrorism" in order to get congress to pass them.

In lock-step the media went after Islamic terrorists in a feeding frenzy. They discussed ways to retaliate against various mid-east countries. Experts were brought forward who suggested air strikes, economic boycotts, strategic assassination, and SWAT team actions. Sketches were produced demonstrating the feasibility of such acts.

Then, the Federal Bureau of Investigation (FBI), the supposed target of the attack, pointed their finger at conservative, white, militia-connected, homegrown avengers. Media indecision and confusion lasted less than five minutes. Pointed in the right direction with new prey in their sights - they quickly came to the conclusion that since the attack took place on the anniversary of the Waco Massacre, the bombing must be in retaliation for the Waco Massacre.

For those with short memories, at Waco, scores of ATF agents appeared at the entrance to the Davidian Church demanding audience with the church leader, David Koresh. When he appeared in the door with some of his followers, male and female, the ATF opened fire, wounding Koresh and severely wounding several standing near him. Immediately, an ATF assault was launched against the wooden complex. The attack was supported by helicopters which flew back and forth overhead spraying bullets into the building that contained women and children, several of whom were killed in these attacks.

The assault helicopters were shot down. The ATF assault

team was repulsed with four troopers killed and something like 38 wounded. The remaining ATF assault team surrendered. The Davidians, in a charitable gesture, allowed the ATF to take their dead and wounded and, hands in the air, retire to the safety of their own lines instead of holding them as hostages for their own safety. By this time an unknown number of men, women, and children in the church had been killed. No one inside or outside the church complex knew the reason for the attack. They still don't.

The FBI arrived and took over from the ATF. Their first act was to ban the press so that the world would not see the carnage inside the wooden church buildings. They brought up heavy tanks containing flamethrowers - the driver of one being the sniper who had just finished killing Vicki Weaver at Ruby Ridge.. Vicki's 14 year old son was also slain. He was shot in the back as he tried to escape a federal ambush. Vicki was shot in the face while she held her nine month old baby in her arms.

The media daily reported the exaggerations, falsehoods, and deceptions of the FBI spokesmen who accused those trapped inside the church complex of all sorts of things - accusations later proven false. The media quoted every word, making no complaints over the censorship. The condemned in the church were prevented a chance to tell the public what was being done to them. We do know this much - the FBI denied bandages and medical assistance to the wounded women and children - and they did this after the mercy shown the survivors of the ATF storming party who had been allowed to return to the safety of their own lines.

After taking more than a month to indoctrinate the American public by demonizing the Davidians - it was time to hide the evidence. The 87 men, women, and children were incin-

erated. Heavy US Army tanks first immobilized those trapped inside by spraying banned CS poison gas into the church so that their victims would be paralyzed and unable to escape. Then, lying helpless, the church was torched over them.

Those viewing the burnt bodies reported that many of them showed gun-shot wounds between the eyes. The FBI said that they had committed suicide. Pictures show black-clad men stepping out of the burning complex and walking casually away. There were no Davidian prisoners with them. Many believe that the gunshot wounds were inflicted by these black clad FBI shooters wearing gas masks who, after the besieged had lapsed into unconsciousness, went about making sure that there would be no survivors.

What was left of the burned bodies was taken to refrigerated morgues to await autopsies. Federal obstructionism delayed the autopsy paper work. While this was going on - the FBI turned off the refrigeration. Over the next several months, the bodies decomposed in the hot Texas weather beyond the ability of the medical examiners to achieve anything by autopsy. This destroyed the last shreds of proof of government wrongdoing. The bodies were then pushed into a mass grave. Their families weren't notified. There were no speech makers flying in from Washington, no wreaths, no media outpouring of sympathy for the 34 burned children and their mothers and fathers. As far as Washington was concerned, it was just so much trash thrown out with the garbage.

Instead of bringing those of the ATF and FBI responsible for the massacre to trial, trials were held for the few Davidian survivors. They were found innocent of all but minor charges, but had the book thrown at them by the federal judge who

handed out forty year terms.[2]

"Tears In Heaven"

"Tears In Heaven." That's the title of the media picture showing the fireman removing the body of the child from the ruins of the Oklahoma City Federal Compound. President Bill Clinton, "Waco Bill" to his detractors, proclaimed a "National Day of Mourning." Headlines proclaimed: "Flag Half-Mast;" "Day of Prayer;" "Suspect's Lawyers Don't Want Case;" "Right-Wing Militia Suspected;" "Rage Of America." When asked by a reporter if Oklahoma City didn't compare with Waco - the president dropped his mask and exclaimed - "No! The people at Waco were killers!" So much for his concern for the 34 Waco kids who were burned to death at the hands of his henchmen.

The president had a solution for the disaster; "Stop criticizing the government," no more "Waco talk;" "Commence wire taps," "infiltrate organizations suspected of anti-government bias," and, instead of disbanding the agencies causing the trouble, he recommended hiring one thousand more to act as "anti-terrorist government agents." Preventing future Wacos is seemingly far from his mind.

Waco - An Isolated Incident?

Samuel Francis writes for the Washington Times. A recent article of his criticizes the continuing "mini-Wacos" that have occurred after Waco - mini-Wacos not reported in the media

2 Elsewhere, a jury found the Weavers innocent and released them. They are now suing the government for the deaths of their family members. The FBI officer in charge of the Ruby Ridge killings was promoted to #2 man in the agency.

- incidents revealing a government wolf preying on the sheep they are supposed to protect.

On Aug 25, 1992, Donald Carlson's home in California was invaded by Drug Enforcement Administration agents after midnight. Mr. Carlson reached for his hand gun to defend his house - the DEA shot him dead. No drugs were found.

The DEA visited Donald Scott in October bringing along the LA Sheriff's Department. Breaking into his house at night, the deputy sheriff shot Scott and killed him. No illegal drugs were found.

In Sept, 1991, 60 agents from the DEA, ATF, National Guard, and the US Forest Service stormed the home of Mrs. Sina Brush and two neighbors at dawn. She and her daughter were made to kneel and were handcuffed while dressed only in their underwear. No drugs were found.

Last summer the ATF visited Harry Lumplugh in Pennsylvania. Twenty of the ATF forced him and his wife to open safes and hand over private papers while holding a machine gun on them. Bored, they stomped the Lumplugh's cat to death. No charges were brought against the Lumplughs.

Last year, four ATF agents raided the bedroom of Monique Montgomery at 4:00AM. She reached for a gun and was shot to death. Nothing illegal was found.

The ATF raided the home of Louis Katona III in Ohio. They roughed up his pregnant wife, causing her to miscarry. Nothing illegal was found. In the Scott case, the DA found that the raid was motivated by the desire of the officers to seize the Scott's ranch under federal asset-forfeiture laws (see plank #4 Communist Manifesto).

Mr. Francis comments; "In none of the cases I know about have any of the federal agents been charged; few have been

disciplined; almost none made the national news." He goes on; "Congress ... should find out who authorized these and similar raids and who committed these atrocities against law-abiding citizens. It should abolish the agencies responsible, and it should make certain that the tyrants and murderers in federal uniform who planned, authorized or committed these crimes are brought to justice."

The one responsible for Waco is the FBI. The one mostly responsible for the mini-Wacos is the ATF. If these out-of-control organizations had been disbanded following Waco, there would have been no mini-Wacos and no reason for an Oklahoma City payback.

The Second Bomb

A caller told me to watch the TV. I switched onto a scene of absolute confusion. A building was in ruins, survivors were being evacuated. Rescue efforts were being suspended while experts attempted to disarm a second bomb discovered inside. Periodic reports were delivered to the announcer on the bomb dismantling process. After half an hour the announcement was made that the bomb had been dismantled, but a third bomb had been found and efforts were under way to dismantle this one also.

In the midst of the continuing bomb dismantling announcements, a message was handed the announcer. He stopped what he was doing, and changed the subject, and, neither the 2nd nor the 3rd bombs were mentioned again. One must ask the obvious question; "Why hasn't the subject of the 2nd and 3rd bombs been mentioned?" The obvious answer is - the answer would be embarrassing.

The media has been showing diagrams of the 1st bomb which they say consisted of twenty 55-gallon containers. This

means that each barrel contained 250 pounds of explosive. The FBI now claims that the barrels were made of blue plastic because of fragments found at the scene of the explosion. One of the Michigan suspects had a couple of blue plastic 55-gallon barrels in his barn - along with three empty fertilizer bags and one full 100 pound bag. They did not explain what a farmer might be doing with fertilizer, except to insinuate that it must have been to blow up the federal compound.

I called and talked to one of the rescue workers. He said that the building in Oklahoma City contained a parking deck, but that it was too low to allow a Ryder truck to enter. This means that instead of being able to transport bomb #2 and #3 into the building by truck, if they were of the same type as #1, the 55 gallon drums would have to be taken in on handtrucks. This would mean that two lots of twenty 55-gallon barrels, each weighing 250 pounds, would have to be manhandled into the building. It would seem that someone would have noticed the mysterious Suspect #1 and Suspect #2 working to pile up 55-gallon containers in the halls.

A simpler explanation is that it was an inside job. The ATF had the opportunity - they had offices in the building. No one would question their activity in bringing barrels into the building, and they certainly wouldn't comment on it later. How could they - they would be dead. They also had reasons - something that we will discuss later. But, of course - our government would never kill its own people. Would they?

Track Record

Think back. What did Frankin Delano Roosevelt do when he learned that the Japanese planned to attack Pearl Harbor a month before it took place? Did he notify the military, or did he let American boys be slaughtered by the thousands in order

to bring on a war? The answer to that question is a matter of history.

Could it be that the masters of today's feudal system would sacrifice hundreds of their own in order to bring on a war - a war where restive peasants were slaughtered so that they could not mount a larger revolt later? Such thinking might be a bit bizarre, but, so was Pearl Harbor. Then too, what other reason could there be to teach the general population the technique of simple bomb making!

The Media - Bomb Making Teacher

Yesterday I went to the hardware store to buy a whet stone. A customer came in and as a joke asked for bomb-making fertilizer to put on his yard. The customers and everyone behind the counter laughed. There had been several jokes like that during the day.

The media has taught the country to make fertilizer-bombs. The announcers and their guests instructed them in every step - in minute detail. Experts were brought in to tell the viewing audience "how simple it is." The customer who made the joke regaled us with his TV instructions:

> "Take fertilizer having 42% ammonium nitrate (they all do). Mix it with heating oil at a 15 or 16 to one ratio, insert a detonator, and store in a water proof container."

That's it. As the TV expert said time after time; "Anyone can do it." The media was very interested in teaching everyone how simple it is to make inexpensive fertilizer bombs.

The basic need of the International Trade Cartel is to have orderly markets peopled with orderly populations - populations trained to accept foreign merchants, foreign products, and foreign workers who arrive with their foreign gods.

Anything less hinders trade. GATT could not have been passed two years ago. Two years ago too many people still refused to trade with strangers. Only this year have enough people been conditioned so that the country will accept it.

The reason that the Christian religion has always been a media target is that the Christian religion forbids trade with strangers;

> *"If thou has stricken thy hand with a stranger (2114), thou art snared with the words of thy mouth. Pr. 6:1;*

> ***"Nor do we delight in merchandise, nor in such a mixture with other men as arises from it ... having a fruitful country for our habitation, we take pains in cultivating that only. Our principle care ... is ... to educate our children well; ... to observe the laws that have been given us ... Since ... there was no occasion offered us ... for intermixing among the Greeks, as they had had for mixing among the Egyptians, by their intercourse of exporting and importing their several goods; as they also mixed with the Phoenicians, who lived by the sea-side, by means of their love of lucre in trade and merchandise." Flavius Josephus Against Apion 1:12***

The Christian religion does not permit strangers to live in Christian lands;

> ***"They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21***

Or, the acceptance of their gods;

> ***"If ye forsake the Lord, and serve strange gods, then he will turn and do you hurt." Joshua 24:20***

Christianity teaches separatism. It stands in the way of free trade and is therefore public enemy #1 of the International Trade Cartel.

To open the land to free trade and free travel by merchant-strangers and their gods, the priests, and the king and his

soldiers reward those obedient to their wishes and punishes the disobedient. This is the key to understanding Waco. A separatist is guilty by his mere act of trying to be separate. Weaver lived on a mountain top, Davidians lived a separated lifestyle in a Texas church complex, black separatists lived apart in Philadelphia and were exterminated. All separatists must be reeducated, or marked for death. To discover separatists, the king incites the people. Those who will not accept the king's edicts rise - and are suppressed. This is the final stage on the road to empire.

Civil disorders uncover disaffected separatists. People trying to protect themselves from a government-gone-wild brand themselves as separatists - "rebels." It is in this context that one must look at the foreigners quartered at US military bases. At the proper time they will be given their own military equipment that has been stored for them in government warehouses, and they will help the ITC restore order in America - another UN police operation. The precedent has been set.

Bombs vs. Blitz

Bombs used for political purposes is old news for the Jewish revolutionaries in Poland in 1905, the Russian Bolsheviks in 1917, Ireland's IRA, and the Arabs in the Near East, but Oklahoma City is the first time America has seen what a bomb can do, and has had it explained to them how it was done.

Storming defended strongpoints can result in casualties of 50% or more. They are costly in men and material. My old regiment The Richmond Light Infantry Blues was a militia regiment from 1684 until 1917. Then it became part of the National Guard. Its battle standard contains so many battle

streamers that one can scarcely get the fingers of both hands around them. Most regiments are proud to have one or two. Civilians have no idea what these streamers mean. Each one was won at the cost of a mountain of casualties - dead, wounded, maimed - a river of blood. Gettysburg alone cost half the command.

Suppose, instead of storming the center of the Union lines, just suppose, the call went out for a volunteer - just one volunteer to dress in a Union uniform and drive a wagon around the Union lines, or take a mule loaded with explosives, and come in from the rear on the Washington road to the headquarters of the Union command. If someone could give his life and possibly save the lives of thousands of husbands and sons who died on that killing field the next day - would someone volunteer? What do you think? By the hundreds! The chance of the volunteer surviving might be one in a thousand, and if captured it would be certain that he would be shot, but,one man's life in exchange for thousands! Yes!

Who is this Timothy James McVeigh? Is he a patriot seeking to put a stop to future Wacos, a government agent, or a fall guy? We remember that the media was beating the drum for "anti-terrorist legislation" before there were terrorists. It was only after the media demanded anti-terrorist legislation that the New York Trade Tower was bombed. The Arab terrorists arrested for that bombing quickly realized that they had been set up. It was then that they played their ace in the hole. They produced tapes of a US government agent urging them to blow up the very Trade Towers that were attacked. Why is the US government so interested in having someone blow up something in America? It's the FDR ploy once again. It gives an excuse for doing what could not be done otherwise.

Michigan Militia

The ongoing Oklahoma City story produced another interesting piece of information. One female announcer when asked what made the Michigan Militia a possible center for violence, stated: "They were the ones who last year attempted to seize federal warehouses where Russian tanks were stored." This was the first I had heard about this - I didn't know anything about Russian tanks being stored in federal warehouses on American soil. I have heard reports by the alternate media, but there has been nothing in the newspapers. The announcer had made a slip of the tongue. In itself, this revelation was nothing, but, when added to the list below it makes a pattern. See for yourself.

1. Russian tanks stored in government warehouses
2. Manufactured mini-Waco incidents to cause disorder
3. Soviet military personnel quartered at US bases to provide help in restoring order
4. Americans denied bomb shelters
5. Americans denied anti-missile defenses
6. US govt floods America with anti-white settlers
7. Fluoride depressant placed in public water supply
8. US govt encouraging whites to abort babies
9. US aid to communist movements worldwide
10. US aid to overthrow anti-communist governments
11. US arming of the Yellow Peril
12. US disarming of America
13. NAFTA to de-industrialize America

Pulling It Together

It is interesting to note how fast the government held anti-terrorist hearings on the Oklahoma City bombing. Com-

pare this with their absolute lack of interest in holding hearings on the Waco Massacre. It is also interesting to watch politicians when queried about comparing Waco with Oklahoma City - they fidget and refuse to talk about Waco. They are media-elected and don't dare antagonize their masters.[3]

The policy of the ITC is to pass restrictive legislation to bind the populations of Western nations. This is being done in Europe, S. Africa, and Australia-N. Zealand. It is now our turn. It makes no difference whether or not the cities of New York and Oklahoma City are blown up, or not blown up - the ITC policy is to clamp down on white people wherever they are. There is nothing our people can do or not do to avoid it. The policy is set and the die is cast.

If, indeed, it turns out that the bombing of the federal compound in Oklahoma City was done by the conservative right - the result will be that there will be no more Wacos and mini-Wacos. The announcement has been made that that will not be tolerated. Government wolves will have to think again if the people have the tools to punish illegal acts. If it turns out that the bombing of the Oklahoma City compound was done by the government itself, which is the most likely scenario - the result will be the same. The media, in their effort to promote civil disobedience, opened pandora's box. They

3 GOVERNMENT: There are two forms of government: "Episcopal" - rule from the top down; and "Presbyterian" - rule from the bottom up. An episcopacy may be a dictator, governor, monarch, or democracy. (Democracy calls itself presbyterian, but is in fact "episcopal" since the uninformed masses must be told for whom to vote. Media owners tell voters to vote for their agents - and are therefore "king.") A presbytery may go by such names as "hundreds" or "republican." hundreds - ten families elect a spokesman and ten spokesman elect a burgess to speak for a hundred families. "Hundreds" is the oldest form of presbyterian rule. In the presbyterian system every man holds a self- sufficient farm on lease from God. This holding is considered to be a kingdom, and the holder is treated as that kingdom's king and priest - the supreme ruler under the WORD which is God.

may have done their job too well.

Other things pointing to government involvement in the Oklahoma City bombing are these: the FBI, the ones who ordered the final assault on the Waco church complex, should have been the logical target. They didn't have offices in the federal building that was attacked.

Who placed the bombs that were disarmed within the Oklahoma federal compound?

What about the seismograph story - that there were two explosions - ten seconds apart? Engineers tell me that 4800 pounds of fertilizer explosive is a lot of explosive, but fertilizer bombs are very inefficient, and, there was an awful lot of damage done to that building. That amount of damage would be far more likely if an inefficient outside bomb were helped by an efficient one inside. Then, too, the YMCA building just across the street was still standing. Window washers weren't even blown off their scaffolding.

Lastly, and most interesting - of the 20 employees of the ATF in the bombed building, guess how many were hurt in the explosion - the explosion that at this writing has killed 121, including 15 children, and may possibly include 70 more? NONE OF THEM WERE HURT![4]

Conclusion

My advice to the nation's public servants, the media, and the law enforcement personnel is simply this: Public servants, do your job - honestly, Media - tell the truth for a change, Law enforcement - be nice. Everyone is entitled to three strikes -

4 *NY Times*, 4/26/95, p. A12.

you've had four; Gordon Kahl, Ruby Ridge, Waco, and now Oklahoma City. America's illusions were blown away by Oklahoma City.

==========

UNFILTERED NEWS

BOMB COMMENT: "Dear Dick; I don't understand how a sidewalk car bomb can almost demolish one building, but leave the YMCA across the street standing. There must have been another bomb inside." G. T. - Virginia

---

JUDGE REMOVAL: "Newt Gingrich may love the Constitution, and the Democrats may hold it up as 'their' contract with America, yet the last time a Federal judge has been scraped off the bench for violating the Constitution and /or violating the rights of an American citizen was March 12, 1804, when John Pickering was forced to go home." *Acres USA*, p. 4, Apr. 1995

FBI ADMINISTERS HANDSLAP: The FBI disciplined 12 agents Friday (a Jan 6, 1995) for their participation in the Weaver Ruby Ridge Massacre, yet the sniper who shot Weaver's wife in the face while she was holding her baby wasn't reprimanded. Director Louis Freeh doled out punishments ranging from reprimands to 15-day suspensions. Supervisor Larry Potts will still be promoted to deputy director of the FBI. Weaver's Wyoming lawyer, Gerry Spence, called Freeh's actions "a handslapping." (Story in *APM Newsletter,* PO Box 157, Sandpoint, Idaho 83864.)

RKH: In the editor's opinion - the Ruby Ridge and the Waco massacres offer sufficient proof that the FBI is a public

nuisance, as well as a public menace, and should be disbanded. Each agent should be carefully investigated for complicity in past mini-Waco crimes and those without homicidal tendencies who can be rehabilitated should be carefully deprogrammed before being allowed to mix with the general public. Those who can't should be permanently incarcerated or deported to New York City.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 249

THE PROGRAM

What is our program? If victory were ours today, what program do we offer our people? Our right wing leaders in America, Europe, S. Africa and Australia-New Zealand haven't a clue. They complain, they find fault, they offer themselves as "new kings" to do it right. Our grandfathers died for those promises time and again. Some want a new constitution? Balderdash! We've got Constitutions all over the place right now and all of them have beaten us to death without exception. We know what doesn't work. It's time we studied the operating manual and got it right.

View From The Mountain Top

If you can get to the right place, you can see that Lynchburg is located in a large valley. The bald top of one of Candler's Mountain's long ridges is the place from which to observe. Candler's Mountain is part of the Buffalo Ridge chain. Far across on the other side of the valley one can see the stately column of mountains marching by - Tobacco Row, Potato Hill - where my father used to foxhunt, Locke's Mountain, Rocky Mountain and No- Business Mountain - Jefferson's favorite, and where I almost died from sunstroke

when I was 18.

You can almost see Thomas Jefferson's Bedford County home, "Poplar Forest." The town of Lexington is over the Blue Ridge, 38 miles away, where General Lee and General Jackson are buried. Twenty miles east is Appomattox; fifteen miles south is Red Hill, Patrick Henry's home. The James River cuts through both mountain ranges in its march eastward to Richmond, Norfolk, and the Atlantic. Everything is seen through the blue haze that is the trade mark of the Blue Ridge Mountains.

The most prominent landmark for the entire area is the Peaks of Otter - 18 miles west. They are not named for the little animal - it's an Indian name whose real meaning has been lost. They were holy mountains to the Indians and these peaks have witnessed countless Indian wars. They are in the center of land claimed by three Indian nations - the Iroquois, Algonquin, and Cherokee who fought each other year after year for scalps, booty, and glory, only to lose to the White man's Law which was superior to their own.

Legend has it that the Spanish were here before Jamestown was settled by the English in 1607. Relics show that even before them the land was settled by the Celts, Phoenicians, and Hebrews. Each in turn held the land as long as their strength allowed them. Then, through weakness, weariness, or treachery, they were driven away or killed.

Today, the White man is struggling to hold to the land he has lived on for three hundred years. A flood of strangers is pouring in through gates held wide by traitors who hate their nation and the WORD. The great Piedmont valley, used since 1607 as a military road by countless Indian nations, the French, the British, their German mercenaries, and by invading blue hordes, is ready for tomorrow's would-be conquer-

ors.

Incident In Fredericksburg

Following the Piedmont to the northeast one reaches Fredericksburg. The *Lynchburg News* of April 6, 1995 carried a story of a woman clerk in a Fredericksburg store who had her face pounded by a Black who demanded money. Video replay showed three men and three women standing by who offered no help. Did these six obey the law? those standing by and allowing the woman to possibly be beaten to death? Of course they were. Statutes are such today that if they had assaulted the mugger and had harmed him - they would be liable for damages. Government has fixed it so that it is not worth it to become involved, especially in the case of simple assault - which is what the establishment would call it.

But, suppose it were a capital crime being discussed - and there is a code of Law that brands "spoiling with violence" a capital crime - what would the situation be?

Statutes in force today dealing with capital crimes state:

> "Capital punishment in rabbinic law, ... must not be inflicted, except by the verdict of a regularly constituted court. (Lesser Sanh.) ... who must also depose that the culprit had been forewarned as to the criminality and the consequences of his project (Sanh. v. 1, 40b et seq.; see Hatraah). The culprit must be a person of legal age and of sound mind ... and if any one wilfully kills him before conviction, a charge of murder will lie against such perpetrator (Tosef., B.K. ix. 15; Sifre, Num 161; compare 'Ar. j. 8, 6b)." *Jewish Enclyclopedia*, p. 556

In complete opposition to the above, the Christian WORD is clear:

"If he ... doeth the like to any one of these things ... hath ... defiled his neighbor's wife, ... hath spoiled by violence (armed robbery, mugging) ... he shall surely die, his blood shall be upon him." Eze 18:10-13.

This is simple enough. Armed Robbery with force is a capital crime. But, who is supposed to enforce the Law? Is it the local police? In the 20 minutes or so it would take for them to arrive - the woman might be dead. What does the Law say about that?

"The hands of the witnesses shall be first upon him to put him to death." Deut 17:7

According to the WORD, the six witnesses who stood idle were responsible for enforcing the Law. If, by some fluke, the criminal escaped into the streets he then fell into the hands of the people:

"The hands of the witnesses shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterward the hands of all the people." Deut 17:5

The Scriptures say that if the authorities prevent the witnesses to a crime from enforcing God's Law, the authorities themselves fall outside the Law by dissolving or confounding the Law. If this happens the following steps are to be taken:

"In case anyone of their own blood (a kinsman) should attempt to confound or dissolve their constitution (the Law of Moses), they should take vengeance on them, both all in general, and each person in particular ... if they were not able to take such vengeance, they should still demonstrate that what was done was contrary to their wills." Antiquities 4:8:45

According to this, Witnesses must enforce the Law, or, if they are prevented by the authorities from executing the Law and if they do not demonstrate that the pervasion of the Law

that protects the guilty is contrary to their wills - if none of these things is done - the witnesses themselves must be charged as being *"false witnesses."* This triggers another Law:

> ***"Because thou hast let go out of thy hand a man whom I appointed to utter destruction, therefore thy life shall go for his life, and thy people for his people." I Ki 20:42***

This is heavy stuff. Did the six witnesses attempt to obey the Law? Yes! Which law? God's Law or State statutes. They obeyed the statutes of the state that are enforced today instead of God's Law! They did this in spite of clear instructions:

> ***"We must obey God rather than men." Acts 5:29; "If ye love me obey my commandments. John 14:15***

This act of theirs triggers God's punishment:

> ***"Because thou hast let go out of thy hand a man whom I appointed to utter destruction, therefore thy life shall go for his life, and thy people for his people." I Ki 20:42***

This involves all of us. It is what God's Law demands - and what God says will happen if we do not enforce his Law. Does this mean that we should jump on someone committing what the Bible calls a capital crime and administer punishment - punishment that will violate the statutes of the state and which will land us in jail charged with murder? Paul Hill did.

He did this with full knowledge that it would cause him to risk his life and all his worldly goods from lawsuits. What about us? What should we do? About all we can do is protest to the authorities and our kinsmen that what is happening is unLawful:

"If they were not able to take such vengeance, they should still demonstrate that what was done was contrary to their wills". Antiquities 4:8:45

Not knowing what else to do we protest to the authorities. This fulfills the command to protest unLawful behavior. Still, we know full well that God's curses will still pour out upon our land because the WORD is disobeyed.

Lynchburg's Cemeteries

Looking down from the mountain on Lynchburg one can see its cemeteries. A lot can be learned about a town from its cemeteries. The old one is City Cemetery. Its oldest graves were moved from downtown when they were uncovered while building the old courthouse. They date back to the late 1600s. One was the skeleton of a seven foot giant. Three thousand Confederate soldiers are buried there. City Cemetery has so many buried there that every time a new grave is dug an old grave is disturbed, so, they closed the cemetery.

Spring Hill Cemetery is the newest one. It was opened about 1840. The author of the Federal Reserve Act rests there along with old fire and brimstone "Jubal A." - the one who saved Lynchburg from being burned by Gen. Hunter, and scared old Abe to death by his sudden raid on Washington. Jubal Early in his younger days commanded the 1st Virginia - the old Richmond Light Infantry Blues. Patrick Henry was its one time commander. I was a subaltern in that regiment when a young man, as was my father and my ancestor Col. Bird Hoskins. He was a Lieutenant then. Jim Dearing is buried close by "Jubal A." He was almost 25 when he was killed.

Carter Glass
b Jan 4, 1848
d May 28, 1946

Jubal Anderson Early
b Nov 3, 1816
Maj 1st Va Inf Mex War 1848
Lt Gen May 31, 1864
d. March 2, 1894

Brig Gen James Dearing
b. Apr 25, 1840
d. Apr 22, 1865
Mortally wounded High Bridge Apr 7

The Presbyterian Cemetery was established in the early 1800s. Some graves go back to the 1700s, but they were brought in from family cemeteries when Virginians were forced from their land after the War. Nearly every family plot has one or more of its members buried there who were killed in America's wars. Some like John Acree, a friend of my older sister, were killed in WWII. The 29th Division that landed at Normandy was from Bedford County and Lynchburg. It furnished its share. After WWII, I was in the National Guard honor guard that fired salutes - three and four times every week - month after month after month the coffins would come home in a steady stream. However, most are from the War Between the States and so many were brothers.

Lt. J. G. John White Acree
USNR
b Apr 23, 1918
Buried at sea Oct 26, 1942

Pvt John A. Garrette
16th Va Cav, CSA
Dec 2, 1864

Pvt Samuel Armstrong
Goochland Va Arty CSA
Mar 29, 1865

Linnaeus B. McKinney
Fell at Burgess Mill Mar 31, 1865
Aged 25

Col R. M. McKinney
Fell near Yorktown, Apr 16 1862
Age 26

The War

The war was started to destroy the South's system of self-sufficient farms. The South didn't even know that the North had a great depression in 1855. In a self-sufficient economy, depressions are virtually unknown. Self-sufficient states seem as barren wastelands to the International Trade Cartel (ITC). They are poor customers since they buy little from them and need almost nothing. There is no profit when people are self-sufficient.

Pvt John Walton
Co B, 2nd Va Cav
CSA
Nov 21, 1863

The accumulated wealth of the South was great - if it could

William Kinckle Boyd Died from disease contracted in the army July 16, 1865 Aged 17	Charles Agustus Boyd Died in defense of his country Nov 26, 1861 Age 21

be exploited. The move was started to take it. The ITC had been allowed to quietly buy up newspapers in the major cities. These were used to elevate fawning servants to political office. It was also used to suppress those who might cause trouble. The prime objective now was to destroy the self-sufficient farm system of the South so that the people this system protected could become easy prey.

Pvt Warren Stuart Co C, 13th Va Arty CSA 1845-1863	Pvt John P. Stuart Co C, 13th Va Arty CSA 1848-1864

Our enemies know that it is the nature of the Saxon not to willingly raise a hand against a kinsman:

Lt Charles G. Tyree Co E, 11th Va Inf, CSA 1864	Pvt Samuel E. Tyree Co G, 11th Va Inf, CSA June 1, 1862	Pvt Richard Tyree Co G, 11th Va Inf, CSA Aug 23, 1863

"Ye shall not ... fight against your brethren the children of Israel." I Kings 12:24; "Thou shalt not avenge, nor bear any grudge against the children of thy people." Lev 19:18.

Our enemies learned from missionaries[1] that there is one excuse that will cause our people to go to war, and that is:

1 *"Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, Go not into the way of the Gentiles, and into any city of the Samaritans enter ye not. But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 10-5*

"(If) any one of their own blood ... should attempt to confound or dissolve their constitution of government (the Law), they should take vengeance upon them." Antiquities 4:8:45

Pvt John Watts
Co A, 2nd Va Cav CSA
Jan 6, 1864

The ITC first bought the media to prepare the way, the media selected Northern candidates for the Saxons to vote for. Then, they selected a cause. It was necessary to show that the selected victim was unLawful. People voted for the best candidates they knew - but the only candidates they knew were the ones that had been selected for them by the media. Next, a campaign of vilification was launched against the South so that the North would be justified in going to war against them.

Robert Emmet Rodes
Maj Gen, CSA
b March 30, 1829 d Sep 19, 1864
Killed Battle of Winchester
Aged 35 years

Col R. M. McKinney
Fell near Yorktown
Apr 16, 1862
Age 26

Surg D. S. Green
CSN
CSA
1811-1864

Pvt Jerome Wheeler
Co G, 11th Va Inf
CSA
Feb 7, 1864

Pvt Charles L. Burk
Mooreman's Batt, Va Arty
CSA
1864

The issue selected was slavery. Slavery was a result of the king of England's insistance that it continue in spite of two appeals from Virginia's Legislature to stop the practice. Now we know that the king got a percentage of each sale. New England slavers got rich on the trade, and, according to *The Secret Relationship Between Blacks and Jews* by the Nation Of Islam, quoting Jewish sources, Jewish slavers transported a shockingly large part of the trade.[2]

2 *Secret Relationship Between Blacks and Jews. Order Virginia Publishing Company, P.O. Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505. $24.95/copy + $2p&H*

Virginia was Abolitionist - as was most of the nation except the deep South which needed labor and New England slavers who furnished it. The existing abolition plan was to first ban slave importation. This was done at Virginia's insistance. Next, buy the slaves already here and send them back to Africa. This plan was in operation and had widespread public support. It had been in operation for years. One of the movement's first presidents was Thomas Jefferson.

The ITC media ignored this existing abolition effort. Instead, it insisted on a plan designed to infuriate everyone. It told its Northern readers never-ending atrocity stories about the treatment of slaves in the South. They demanded Southern slaves be instantly freed without compensating their owners. Southern slave owners resisted this - especially when there was no plan to send them back to Africa - which was the reason for the abolition movement in the first place.

Usury-bankers hired a White renegade, John Brown, to kill slave-owning Whites in Kansas. The media beat the war drums. The media's candidate was elected president. He spoke peace as he ordered the invasion of Charleston Harbor - without constitutional authorization. When Charlestonians defended their city from invasion he used that defense as an excuse to order the invasion of the rest of the Southland.

43 Unknown Confederate Soldiers

The people of the South had trusted in the Constitution to protect them. It failed. Next, they trusted in "states rights" to correct that which the Constitution failed to do. Thus, they abdicated their mission as Israel[3] and trusted man-made

3 Israel - Heb: Yisrâ'êl - "He will rule as God ... also his posterity." *Strong's Concordance.*

institutions. The media "false-witnesses" spoke lies punishable by capital punishment.[4]

Usury-banks financed wolves to harass the sheep. But, since all this was protected by the Constitution they permitted it. Because the South tolerated evil - harvest time came. By the tens of thousands - by the hundreds of thousands - the best blood of the land was poured out in the attempt to hold back a flood that could have been held back in the beginning by simple obedience and with little effort.

The 11th Virginia infantry regiment was a militia unit from Lynchburg, as was the 2nd Virginia cavalry, and Latham's and Mooreman's batteries. They scattered their dead all over the state. At the very end, at Appomattox, Lynchburg's 2nd Virginia Cavalry charged through the middle of the union army at night, shooting and slashing a path for our Lynchburg guns. On the way home the artillerists stopped long enough to bury their guns in a creek so that the Yankees would never capture them, then, swore an oath of silence as to their location. There the guns lie today - undiscovered. The 2nd Virginia rode into Lynchburg with its red-crossed battle flag flying. In parade order they rode through the streets lined with cheering children and women in black. They rode on to Miller Park where they had formed up in 1861. There they halted, called Roll, and disbanded the regiment. The survivors went home. They never did surrender. It was all so glorious - and all so unnecessary.

The many graves of the war dead in the private family plots represent a tremendous effort on the part of Lynchburg fami-

4 GOD'S LAW: *"If a false witness rise up ... Then shall ye to unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother." Deu 19:16-19*

lies to bring their dead home. For each name, many, many others rest in unmarked graves, and there are thousands and thousands of graves everywhere in Virginia.

Following is a quote made by Gen. Lee to Governor Stockdale of Texas after the War.

> "Governor Stockdale ... Those people hold me as a representative Southerner; hence, I know they watch my words, and if I should speak unadvisedly, what I say would be caught up by their speakers and newspapers, and magnified into a pretext for adding to the load of oppression they have placed upon our poor people; and God knows, Governor that load is heavy enough now ...
>
> "'Governor, if I had foreseen the use those people designed to make of their victory, there would have been no surrender at Appomattox Courthouse; no, sir, not by me. Had I foreseen these results of subjugation, I would have preferred to die at Appomattox with my brave men, my sword in this right hand.'"[5]

Even General Lee had been taught a lesson. It would have been better to have been obedient at the very beginning and to have given a little, than to have been disobedient and forced to give all in the end. The wise learn from mistakes. Our dead are stark reminders of the price that must be paid for disobeying our God. Knowing this - the war continues - but our war objectives are different. The International Trade Cartel has grown bigger and stronger. It now has its GATT, its affirmative action, its UN army, its Waco Bill to rule us, and its FBI assassination teams to eliminate that which cannot be con-

5 *Life & Letters of Robert Lewis Dabney*, Thomas C. Johnson, Banner of Truth Trust, Edinburgh, Scotland: 1977, pp. 497-500

verted. But, while we are weaker than we were in 1861, we are stronger. We have learned. We are smarter. We have learned that the thing that we need to save us is the LAW. The LAW is our invincible KEY to victory.

Randy Duey On The Law

Last week I received a letter. Those who aspire to leadership had better pay attention to its contents:

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: "I think the Law is the whole program.

"The major reason why we have the problems we do is that we ignore it. Most other areas in the right wing are a million miles behind us because they have NO program at all. They have no system of Law and they're light years from coming up with one - they just don't realize it. All they can do is to complain about what "is" now. They have nothing to replace it with. If they sat down and figured out something, it would be just another clumsy attempt by men, who think they know a lot more than they really do, to devise a system of Law that works. Without a system of law, you have no program; you're impotent. I think that point is so obvious that the fact that no one is really trying to devise a program is like proclaiming over a loudspeaker - 'We've tried everything we can think of, for centuries, and nothing has worked. We just don't know what to do.'

"Most of the small percentage of those in the right wing who believe in the LAW don't realize what they've got. They think the LAW is something to be used in conjunction with some other system of manmade law. There's this unspoken consensus that we shouldn't go overboard; that we should be 'reasonable' about this; that it'll never work; we'll never be able to institute Divine LAW; it's too radical a change; the

LAW was made for another by-gone age, and this is the modern world, etc., etc.

"Needless to say, I disagree. The LAW was, is, and always will be - *the program.*

"Here's an important point: People tend to have the idea that the LAW can't be applied to the modern world. So, instead of rejecting those elements of the modern world that are incompatible with the LAW, they reject the LAW. Hitler called the masses 'impenetrably stupid.' Right on! huh. Anyway, for example, if the LAW regarding land distribution and ownership can't apply to modern real estate practices, modern real estate practices will have to bite the dust.

"I think that those who follow the LAW have a tremendous advantage over the rest of the fumblers: we have a program. It's only a matter of implementing it; whereas for the others, they have yet to formulate it. That gives us another advantage, too. We don't need to have anything to do with the Beast system. We don't need to spend our time, money and other resources bitching, moaning, demonstrating, fighting and whatever, about what the Beast is doing. Who cares what the Beast is doing? It's totally irrelevant. For the others, since they don't have a program, their whole world is a counter-world. All they can do is complain.

Let the Beast do what it wants. Our responsibility is to not argue with it or fight it, but to ignore it as best we can. Our responsibility is to implement the LAW. If the Beast goes out of its way to torment us while we're doing that, that's where Divine protection and the Phineas priesthood come in." Randy Duey #09884- 016, PO Box 1000, Oxford, WS 53952.

(Randy Duey - The Order.)

==========

UNFILTERED NEWS

FORMER FBI AGENT CHARGES: "The U.S. government planted the bomb in the Alfred P. Murrah Federal Building to create a pretext for a crackdown on the secretive militia movement. ... more than 600 ... citizens listened in rapt attention (to) ... former FBI agent Ted Gunderson and Michigan paramilitary leader Mark Koernke ... " *Chicago Tribune*, May 9, 1995

OKLAHOMA CITY VICTIMS: "Rescue workers were ordered to stop searching for survivors while federal officials removed boxes of documents. ... You'd think that they would have let their evidence and files sit at least until the last survivor was pulled out. ... They had guys carrying out boxes while the rescue workers were forced to sit on their hands." *The Daily News*, p.2, of May 1, 1995

RKH: This was going on at the same time the feds were crying about babies still in the ruins.

HOW CAN YOU DO THAT? "The force of the blast (at Oklahoma City) blew the edifice of the federal building 50 yards across the street, where it slammed into another building and slid down onto a parking lot." *Daily Reporter*, April 20, 1995

RKH: This supports seismograph finding that there was a second more powerful explosion. An explosion inside would be far more likely to throw pieces of the building outward across the street than an outside explosion which would tend to drive wreckage inward.

THE ESTABLISHMENT SELECTS ITS OPPOSITION: Sen. Orrin G. Hatch of Utah, Chairman of the Senate Judici-

ary Committee, said that the House should take the lead in holding hearings on government actions at Waco and Ruby Ridge. Soon Afterward, Sen Arlen Spector of Pennsylvania, left-wing candidate for the presidency, announced that his terrorism subcommittee would hold a hearing on May 18 to review the assault on Waco and Ruby Ridge. If the establishment does not organize its own opposition, a true opposition will fill the vacuum and in time will pull down the establishment.

FBI BITES FBI: Larry O. Potts, the commander of the 1992 FBI assault on the Weaver cabin in Idaho has charged in a letter to the Justice Department that the FBI's review is a cover-up intended to shield top officials. The *Spokesman Review* of May 10, 1995 says: "Commander Eugene F. Glenn charges that the FBI review blamed him for managerial lapses in the Idaho operation and sought to let off Freeh's top aide, Larry A Potts, with a mild rebuke. ... Potts helped draft the plan for the Waco assault and was the primary supervisor from Washington in the standoff with Weaver. Potts now has overall responsibility for the Oklahoma City investigation."

PAUL HILL CASE: "Justice has not been served in the case of Paul Hill. ... Everyone deserves a fair trial. Paul Hill did not receive one!!! ... Paul Hill should have been allowed to present his defense. Not only did the judge refuse to allow Paul to present his defense, he would not allow any discussion on the matter. To make matters worse, the judge denied Paul Hill the right to be represented by the counsel of Paul's choice - the team of Heuser and Hirsh - forcing Paul into representing himself when the state was seeking the death penalty. Now Paul sits on death row in Florida State Prison...." *Liberty & Justice*, P.O. Box 33034, Louisville, KY 40232,

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 250

TRACKING THE EVIL EMPIRE RULERS

Tyranny's evil trinity are the international MERCHANT, his bribed PRIESTS, and his created KINGS.

It is as simple as ONE, TWO, THREE, FOUR: (1) The merchant demands his profit, whatever the cost. (2) He pays the priest to open the sheepfold gate. (3) The wolf enters and finds a kindred spirit among the sheep whom he helps to become a powerful king, one powerful enough to protect the merchant and his loot. (4) The sheep are the fourth party involved. They are the prey and the potential enemy of the rest. The first three comprise the "International Trade Cartel" (ITC).

Truth is simple and obvious once one thinks about it. However, one must be able to explain it to those who have

only recently become aware that their world is being destroyed.

Punishment For Theft

The priest is essential in Western society. He consults God and proclaims God's wishes. This is an illusion kept alive by the merchants' media. In the real world, the one who pays the bills calls the tune.

Ancient Christian Law is precise. It states that theft must be punished in the following manner. A thief caught with an undamaged item, such as an automobile, must repay two automobiles. If he wraps the stolen automobile around a telephone pole, he must repay four. If he steals a very valuable automobile and destroys it - five.[1] If he does not have the money he must submit to servitude until he works it off. If he runs - he dies.

The Christian Law system allows no prisons. A holding tank for a couple of days, perhaps, until a speedy trial can be held - but no prison. Putting someone in prison is called "stealing a man" - kidnaping. This is a capital offense. An offender of the Law must repay if it is possible to repay. In the cases of murder, rape, or kidnaping, repayment is impossible, so the offender dies. There are no prisons.

This is the Law of the Christian. But, in the Christian West

---

1 *GOD'S LAW: (1) "If a man shall steal an ox, or a sheep, and kill it, or sell it; he shall restore 5 oxen for an ox, and 4 sheep for a sheep." Ex 22:1: (2) "If the theft be certainly found in his hand alive, whether it be ox, or ass, or sheep; he shall restore double." Ex 22:4; (3) "Do not despise a thief, if he steal to satisfy his soul when he is hungry; but if he (who steals and has means to pay for it) be found, he shall restore sevenfold." Prov 6:30-31: (4) "He that hath purloined gold or silver, let him pay double. ... Let him that hath stolen cattle pay fourfold ... excepting the case of an ox, for which let the thief pay five fold. Let him that is so poor that he cannot pay ... be his servant to whom he was adjudged to pay it." Antiquities 4:8:27*

today, a thief is caught and enslaved in prison. The victim is not repaid, but is taxed to support the thief while incarcerated. How can this be?

Whom Do Priests Obey?

Christian priests refrain from preaching God's requirements contained in the WORD. They see evil and say nothing. They discuss the weather, vacations, the next church social, and tell men to obey the king. They are gelded pigs - unfruitful and unclean. The politicians are instructed to make them tax exempt in payment for their seeing no evil. If they see evil and proclaim it - both tax exemption and media exposure are removed and church receipts plummet. Today's priests do not speak for God. They tolerate the edicts of other gods in exchange for gold.

- Who actually determines which law is approved and must be obeyed?

The courts.

- Who appoints the courts?

The politicians.

- Who elects the politicians?

The media. People vote for candidates they know. They don't know anyone else to vote for. The media only gives publicity to agents of the media owner. These agents of the media owners, when elected, appoint the members of the court.

- Who are the media owners?

Media corporations chains.

- Who manages the media chains?

Mega "media-managers" such as Robert Maxwell, who was found floating in the Atlantic Ocean after being caught

skimming from the companies he managed. Before that happened it was thought that he was one of the wealthiest men in the world - and the owner of all he managed.

- Who actually OWNS the media?

Stock companies.

- Who owns the Stock Companies?

Unknown persons who register the stock they own in nominee names in international banks. When Robert Maxwell died, the banks threw aside their anonymity in their haste to be first in line to claim their property. They insisted that in spite of Maxwell's claim to own all he managed, that he was only hired to manage their property.

- Who owns the international banks that own the media?

The international merchants - the International Trade Cartel (ITC).

- Who are the actual members of this International Trade Cartel?

When the Continental Illinois in America and Baring Bank in England and the Far East folded, the Queen of England, head of the Anglican Church, was exposed as an owner - in violation of the Christian prohibition against usury. After all, the Queen is head of the Anglican Church. When a cluster of Swiss banks failed in the 1970s, and the more recent Vatican Bank failed, the Catholic Church was exposed as the owner of usury banks. The Vatican owns an unknown number of banks, as do the Rothschild and Rockefeller interests. Charles Brown Sung was called the richest man in the world in the 1940s. His descendants are believed to be Far East members of the cartel. There are others.

The partial list above includes people from different lands, different races, and different religions. The thing they have in common is that they all get their income from international

trade.

There is one religion in the world created for the express purpose of promoting and expediting trade, and which allows different religions to co-exist in peace, side by side, for the sake of trade. The name of this religion is Buddhism. Buddhism requires only ecumenical- Dharma.[2]

In the final analysis, it is ITC members that select the law to be blessed by their denominational priests, proclaimed by their courts, and enforced by their governments. The world's premier merchants are the actual rulers of the world. Their hired kings enforce their laws, their appointed courts tell the world what is lawful and what is not lawful. Today's denomination priests are nobodies - false watchmen - unclean beings who are paid to put god's stamp of approval on whatever the merchants and their kings and courts do. They are kept on the tax-exempt payroll by the merchants for their cosmetic effect, to calm the sheep, and to bless their sins.

The scriptures have much to say about these ITC merchants:

> ***"A merchant shall hardly keep himself from doing wrong." Ecclesiasticus 26:29***

> ***"A rich man shall hardly enter into the kingdom of heaven. ... It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God." Matt 23-24***

2 DHARMA: Buddhist teaching to pacify divergent populations; to facilitate rule and expedite trade. Dharma - acceptance, non- violence, and tolerance of different peoples and their gods and obedience to one's rulers; "The Edicts of Asoka ... combine the instrumentalities of power with those of education and meditation, and they transform law by love, reason, and tolerance." The Edicts Of Asoka, N. A. Nikam & Richard McKeon, Univ Chicago Press, Chicago, Chicago 60637, c 1959 p. viii.

"Babylon ... the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the abundance of her delicacies. ... The merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her; for no man buyeth their merchandise any more. ... The merchants of these things, which were made rich by her, shall stand afar off for the fear of her torment ... And every shipmaster, and all the company in ships, and sailors, and as many as trade by sea ... cried when they saw the smoke of her burning ... for thy merchants were the great men of the earth ... And in her was found the blood of prophets, and of saints, and of all that were slain upon the earth." Rev 18:1-2,11,15,17-18,23

The day will come when the evil trinity of the International Trade Cartel - (1) the merchants, (2) their priests, and (3) their kings, will fall together, and in their place will stand - (4) the kings and priests appointed by God.[3] The empires and kingdoms of the merchant will disappear in smoke and burning and the self-sufficient farm- kingdom commanded by God will be a building block of the new.[4] The WORD is the cement that will bind the new world together.

From Africa by K.J.

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: "Few of us feel very sympathetic toward the police, they did their best to get all right-wingers behind bars, and the way in which they treated these people leaves a bad taste.

"The British Queen came and went. Blacks at Langatownship outside Cape Town got out of hand and her entourage had to hurry back to safety. What is of importance is the

3 *"Jesus Christ...hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father." Rev 1:5-6*

4 GOD'S LAW: *"The land shall be divided for an inheritance ... To many thou shalt give the more ... to few thou shalt give the less ... the land shall be divided by lot." Num 26:53-55; "The land shall not be sold for ever: for the land is mine." Lev 25:13-28*

sudden interest in the British royal family. Many are waking up to the fact that they are not what we have been told.

"The HNP Congress has called on us to continue the fight. Mr. Marais, its leader, never involves himself in religion, but I know he feels very deeply about it. When there are so many die- hards in the party of different denominations it makes it difficult to take one distinct course that may be in opposition to the others.[5]

"If someone told me two years ago that the moral tone of many in this country would go down so fast, I would have had difficulty believing him. It is really a time of purification of God's children in this country.

"Most of us went through the summer without rain and when it was far too late for summer crops, rain fell. We hope the farmers have enough for the winter crops they are planting.

"Krugersdorp took over the local black township's debt and it bankrupted them. These black townships are still not paying for their utilities and public services. The black mayor spends lavishly on entertainment. Winnie Mandela, twice dismissed now, used to go into exclusive shops and buy clothes worth thousands. When the management inquired about payment they were told to charge it to the department. The behavior of black schoolchildren is shocking. A headmaster has to tell them at opening in the schoolhall to use toilets for their needs.

5 The age-old presbyterian fear is that those refusing to publicly submit to the WORD serve an episcopacy. This has led some to believe that Mr. Marais wishes to become master of the people he offers to lead. It is my observation that true followers of the WORD are not reluctant to publicly bind themselves to the restrictions of the WORD and they will tell the world that they do. Paul Kruger didn't mind.

"The SA TV removed most Afrikaans programs, and the black announcers use pidgin English. They were hired because of "affirmative action." The pidgin English has upset most English listeners dreadfully, they never thought these changes would affect them.

"The ANC communists have ruled for one year, and have nothing to show for it. They voted themselves huge salaries but the rest of the ANC regime has come to a standstill. It would seem that their most important aim is to oppress and banish everything Afrikaans. Afrikaners were first to be removed from the civil service and thereafter wherever they found them. They banished his language from TV, and removed his names from dams, airports, and towns as if they want to sweep away all evidence of our existence. All of this pleased the liberal English living in S. Africa no end, little did they realize that they would be next. Now the ANC say openly that they are fighting against all whites.

"On 'Freedom Day' Mandela released 13,000 prisoners and a further 90,000 had their sentences reduced. Young criminals who got amnesty were back doing that they did before, murdering, raping, robbing, pickpocketing and shoplifting. Criminals can move about freely which causes White citizens to stay locked up behind bars, electric fences, etc., and are never free to go where they like. Police chiefs and prosecutors are disheartened and the Attorney General of Witwatersrand resigned. Many others are doing the same. Not one right-winger or other White gained his freedom during this general amnesty.

"There is a war on in KwaZulu-Natal between Zulus and Xhosas. The Zulus feel defrauded. They wanted a federal system. Instead, Mandela went there and made statements seen by some as a war declaration. Shots were fired and

Mandela escaped in an armored car and flew away by helicopter.

"During the week we had sheets of corrugated iron ripped off a big barn. To save what was left we had to remove the rest and lock it up. It is just a formality to call the police. One doesn't expect any good to come from it.

"Squatters (illegal immigrants) are still streaming in our open borders. They settled in on an open piece of land in the middle of Randburg yesterday, very much at home squatting around fires. Everyone fears that they will bring the Ebola virus with them.

"Proposals by the ANC to the Constitutional Assembly outlawing our Christian religion has come to our attention.

"There is another problem. Just when it became so important I do not know. Calvinism features very much in our Protestant Churches, but it is Calvin without the law. It has no problem with usury. The Voortrekkers showed no sign of this type of heresy, but it brings the house down if one dares to quote Calvin today. This is why they can so lightly say that 70% of the population are Christians. Tutu at least is honest when he said that Christianity is fine during the day, but Blacks need something stronger at night - the ancestor spirits.

"There is one positive occurrence; the plan to send White farmers to Mozambique has fallen flat, and with Zaire's health problems, that will also come to nothing.

"At the unveiling of the assassinated Cris Hani's tombstone, a Catholic priest officiated. Very Interesting. There are a lot of strange fingers in the S. African pie that are only now becoming visible."

"With best wishes, K.J. - South Africa"

More From South Africa

GOVERNMENT AGENT MADE BOMBS: "A key state witness, who has admitted building the three car-bombs which killed 20 people before the April elections last year, disclosed in the Rand Supreme Court yesterday he was a police informer ... Mr. Koekemoer admitted that without his expertise ... the bombs 'probably could not have been built.' ..." *Citizen*, March 4, 1995.

RKH: Tyrannical governments, including the US, encourage violence to have a reason for their existence by putting it down.

KRUGER'S GRAVE DESECRATED: "The desecration of the bust and grave of President Paul Kruger in Heroes' Acre in Pretoria is directly connected to the visit by the British Queen to S. Africa. ... Mr. Jaap Marais ...remarked that ... the British Queen demonstrated no affection during her visit towards the Africaner, on the contrary she made her loathing clearly known. ... The grave of Paul Kruger is not an ordinary grave of a Boer, it is a sanctuary of the Afrikaners, it symbolizes and represents everything for which he fought. ... If this happened to Jewish graves, the world would have heard about the evils of antisemitism, but because it is the grave of a Boer hero, it is of no importance." *Die Afrikaner*, 31 March - 6 Apr 1995

JUDAS LIBERALS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Yes, the position is getting rapidly worse here. What I find amazing is the number of liberals who after being mugged by reality - are now getting fed up with the blacks. They still won't admit that they themselves are the original cause of the present problems. It was the liberals who would not listen to reason

and voted blindly for Judases in government." G.R. - S. Africa

---

KILLING THEM SOFTLY: "Instead of driving the Whites 'into the sea', revolutionary councils decided to 'kill them softly' by depriving them of employment. ... 'Nearly 1 million Whites will lose their jobs because of so-called affirmative action". University of OFS labour economics lecturer Dr. Louis Bothma said Whites would lose their jobs as the public and private sectors made their workforces 'representative." *Impact*, Feb/Mar, 1995, P.O. Box 28233, Sunnyside 0132, Rep. of SA,

---

TRAITORS: "South Africa's destruction was the objective of such human rights defenders as Newt Gingrich, Dan Quayle and Senators Richard Lugar, Nancy Kasselbaum, Ted Kennedy, Howard Metzenbaum and Lloyd Bensten, to name only a very few of the US politicos of the New World Order Establishment. This news appeared in both the 'Aida Parker Newsletter' and the 'Insider.' Both are published in S. Africa and both are right on target." *SAU*, Dr. Robert L. Slimp, 4636 Crystal Dr., Columbia, SC 29206, 803- 782- 0924.

HOSTAGES CAUSE AWB TO KNUCKLES UNDER: The White AWB commando units proposes to enter mainstream S. African politics ... provided it can achieve indemnity for its own 26 jailed members like the ANC has for its own members accused of violent crimes. *Citizen*, 1-31-95

CHOICE: "Afrikaners will have to choose their leader - the National Party, HNP, Conservative Party, or Freedom Front ... The National Party no longer professes to be an Afrikaner Party. The FF of Gen Viljoen can be ruled out - he is not asking for an separate Afrikaner nation. The CP led by

Dr. Ferdi Hartzenberg is a renegade party without teeth. The HNP under the capable Mr. Jaap Marais is all that is left." (Letter in *Citizen* 2-7- 95)

MURDERER REWARDED: "The AWB expressed shock at the disclosure that the policeman who shot dead three wounded AWB members in the former Bophuthatswana last year has not been charged. ... A Sunday newspaper reported at the weekend that the policeman was still a member of the Bophuthatswana police force. ..." *Citizen*, 2-15-95

RKH: Another article says that the name of the Black who killed the 3 AWB men is Sgt Phillemon Nare. He is still in the police and is seen as a hero by his fellow Blacks.

AIDS: "The Government is hiding the true facts the same way that Zambia did, until they let the bomb shell drop telling the world that if AIDS increases at its present rate on the Copperbelt, the copper mines would have to close down in 1997 because there wouldn't be any men between the ages of 26 and 48 alive, to work the mines." *Patriot*, 2-10-95

Waco

EVIDENCE: "The former forewoman of the Branch Davidian trial told a jury-rights publication that significant evidence was withheld during the trial which may have changed the guilty verdict which landed many Davidian survivors in prison for 40 years. Sarah Bain told the Fully Informed Jury (FIJ) activist. "I am becoming aware now of numerous items that we were not permitted to see." She was asked if she were aware that the judge in the case had refused to allow evidence supporting the self- defense argument of the Davidians., a decision made without the jury present and

without their being informed. She answered that she had been unaware of that decision. (*The Sword & the Trumpet), The Witness,* February 1995)

DISBAND THE FBI!: "Bo Gritz, the former Green Beret Colonel who negotiated the end of the 1992 Weaver siege by the federal government, has provided new information indicating that the FBI sniper team which killed Vicki Weaver intended to do so prior to the shooting. ... Gritz said, 'A senior member of the Red Cross support team told me that he was standing directly behind HRT agents (FBI sniper team) as they loaded machine guns and heard the commitments to kill Randall, Vicki, Sara, Rachel, Elisheba and Kevin Harris.' Further, Gritz said that he was told at the time by the FBI agent in charge of the sniping that Vicki Weaver was a distinct target. ... On 9 December the Clintonista head of the Civil Rights Division on the Department of Justice, Deval Patrick, ruled that the FBI had not 'intentionally' used excessive force in the Weaver killings." *Wake-Up Call America*, Feb 1995, 7625 W. 5th Ave., Suite 200-E, Lakewood, CO 80226

EXPERT WITNESS: "A powerful source of information has come forth recently, one, Brig. Gen. Benton K. Partin, USAF, Ret. In a letter written to Sen. Don Nickles, Gen Partin wrote: 'I spent 25 years in research, design, development, test and management of weapons development. ... I was also the first Chairman of the OSD joint Munitions Requirements and Development Committee.' Gen Partin is a weapons systems and demolition expert. In his letter he stated that it is his opinion that a "single bomb" that the federal government states that did all the damage to the federal building in Oklahoma was wrong! In his opinion it was impossible for a

fertilizer truck bomb to do the structural damage that took place. He went on to say 'The entire building in Oklahoma City could have been collapsed with relatively small demolition charges against the base columns and with even less explosives if linear cavity cutting charges had been used. I know of no way possible to reproduce the apparent building damage without well placed demolition charges complementing the truck bomb damage.' Gen. Partin ended his letter to Sen. Nickles with these words; "Why such a hurry to destroy evidence.' In other words, why be in such a hurry to blow up the remaining portion of the federal building that was still standing." *Information Consulting Corp*, PO Box 784, Munising, MI 49862. (Send $15 for a 6 page copy of Gen. Partin's letter, a hard copy of the above message, and a 60 min audio cassette tape by Ted Gunderson, a former FBI agent, on the Oklahoma City Bomb cover-up by Federal Agents.)

America

SELECTING IT'S OPPOSITION: HR has warned its readers time after time that the only way the establishment can stay in business is to select its own opposition to fight with.

If a true opposition develops, and comes to power, the establishment may lose everything it has worked for for a thousand years. The establishment cannot afford this. It is not by accident that Ginrich is a lifetime member of the NAACP. It isn't by accident that the arch-liberal Dole has changed into a conservative, and Gramm - married to an oriental with half-breed children - is being paraded by the media as being presidential material.

PAUL HILL: "The heat is difficult where Paul is. The weekend we visited Paul it was 100 degrees in Jacksonville. We were visiting in a room with no air conditioning and for security reasons the doors were closed. Paul does not complain, but it is very hot in his cell. ABC ran a 10-15 minute summary of Paul's trial on May 27. The summary was prepared by Court TV. ... He was very pleased with the way the trial was summarized. ... A Faretta hearing was held on May 16th in Starke. ... Chief Judge Elzie Sanders made a recommendation to the Florida Supreme Court that Paul be allowed to represent himself on appeal. On June 22 the Supreme Court unanimously decided Paul could *not* represent himself. ... Paul will be allowed to file a supplemental brief stating his desire to represent himself, but court-appointed counsel will still plead the case. The US Supreme Court has ruled that defendants can represent themselves in death penalty cases, but the State of Florida has never allowed it. I spoke for 30 minutes with the public defender, W.C. McLain. ... *Paul will not be allowed to be present at oral arguments.* Paul is under 2 separate death sentences. ... The Lord is good and gives each of us abundant daily grace."

Karen Hill

ED: Paul Hill was convicted and sentenced to death for shooting an abortionist and his bodyguard. A Florida kangaroo court denied him the opportunity to present his defense. His address is Rev. Paul Hill #459364, R-2-S-2, Florida State Prison, PO Box 747, Starke, FL 32091

THE PROGRAM: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: 'Randy Duey's Observation' (The Program HR #249) is very cogent. My complaint has been that the non-Christian 'right' fails to recognize why the 'left' always wins. They blame their

readers for not acting on their dazzling rhetoric. If mighty Wehrmachts can't turn the tide, how are their inflammatory words going to do it? They fail to see that God has already given us the means to survive - a PROGRAM!

"I will cause you to pass under the rod (of Zog no doubt) *AND I WILL PURGE OUT FROM AMONG YOU THE REBELS, AND THEM THAT TRANSGRESS AGAINST ME." Ezek 20:37-38*

"A God who knew every first-born in Egypt certainly knows every anti-christ, and, every right-winger who insists on doing it 'his way' - and failing every time. Our survival requires us to do what works! He has given us a handbook containing the program. Read it, then do what it says. Follow the PROGRAM!" H.F - Illinois

---

MILITIA: Roanoke. "A construction worker who organized a militia to combat gun control pleaded guilty Monday to possessing illegal machine guns and silencers and conspiring to circumvent firearm laws. He pleaded guilty to seven of 16 charges against him in exchange for 5 years instead of 60." *News & Advance*, B- 2, 3-5-95

RKH: These guys asked for it - and got what they asked for. It is perfectly legal in Virginia to walk down the street with a pistol on your hip and a rifle on your shoulder. On the other hand concealed weapons are illegal, unless you have a license, and licenses are easy to get. Different states have different laws - know the laws in your own state. As regards to machine guns - you have to purchase a federal license to own one. The licenses are easy to get, but expensive. Silencers are illegal. The federal government pays finks to harass the citizen's militias. Kings do not like having their rule challenged. Militias are legal. Study the statues and obey them.

Then, investigate one or more of the militias near you to see if you both are congenial. In early Virginia - militia membership was the law for all males from age 16 to 60, so, it was worth the time to select a company you liked and which liked you. When your city is being torched, and murder and rape is the order of the day, it will be too late to buy a gun and organize protection for your family and your neighbors.

NO PUNISHMENT: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: There is something I do not understand about our Catholic religion. Why is it that child- molesting priests, or others like them, are never punished?" G.H. - New York

RKH: We understand how one's "reincarnation" is reward for the Hindu. He is reborn in a higher or lower state depending on his acts in this life. Violent offenders are merely restrained - imprisoned - to give time for them to repent and "do good" so as to redeem the bad they have done. Catholic dogma embraces purgatory. The time spent there depends on one's good or bad acts here in this life. In essence - one's acts determine reward and punishment. The Catholic Church feels that they cannot improve on this. The WORD teaches that punishment for crime should be - restoration when possible - death when it is not.

From Prison

DAVIDIANS UP CLOSE: "Sir: For the better part of 2 years I have been listening to rantings about the 'Waco Disaster,' the 'Mount Carmel Massacre,' the 'Branch Davidian Siege,' the 'Waco Holocaust,' etc. ad nauseam. What occurred there was tragic and an epic display of government out of control, but it is time for us to examine the debacle from a proper perspective.

"Over the past few months I have come to know a former resident of the church at Mt. Carmel. We resided in the same cell-block. We discussed scripture. He is a well-read Bible student ... but hardly well-learned. This individual receives a large volume of mail - much of which comes from my brothers and sisters - followers of the WORD. They write seeking friendship from this man they know nothing about. He is a man affiliated with a group antagonistic to our beliefs. They want to know about 'The Mystery of the Seven Seals.' They offer books, money, and visits. A cult has sprung from the media-labeled 'Branch Davidians.'

"The mystery is: Why are those who profess to follow the WORD so taken with the personal lives of people who practice race-mixing and hippie-type communal living? The Branch Davidians are not believers who share a common scriptural faith so much as followers of a man who profited by and with his ability to enchant the intellectual type and those easily persuaded to believe that he was a divine incarnation of the Father. Yes, this story is true. And they now await His resurrection. What then? Will they defeat the ATF? Vernon Howell, alias David Koresh, enjoyed approximately a quarter million dollars worth of musical equipment; a customized Harley-Davidson motorcycle; the only air- conditioned quarters at the residence; the women of his choice; and a group of followers willing to die for him.

"We need to look at the whole picture. Mt. Carmel was not a bastion of Christendom. In no way did Koresh espouse the basic tenets of our faith. It was different with the Weaver tragedy. I met Randy and his son some years ago and knew they were part of us. Perhaps now the reality of the truth given us in prophecy will begin to separate the wheat from the chaff." N.S., Prisoner - Texas

---

BECKWITH GUILT: "Dear Dick: Enclosed are newspaper articles showing that even the media is now becoming uncomfortable with my third trial conviction of killing Medgar Evers. The proof should be easy to obtain by anyone monitoring my four recent 30 minute shows. With a voice stress machine one can INSTANTLY tell from my voice exactly who DID NOT kill Evers!" Byron De La Beckwith VI, PO Box 1452, Jackson, MS 39215

News Near East

FUNDAMENTAL ISLAM IN EGYPT: Thirteen Muslims were convicted in the near-fatal stabbing of Nobel Prize-winning novelist Naguib Mahfouz outside his Cairo home. Sheik Omar Abdel-Rahman 6 years ago said that he deserved to die for his anti-Islamic writings. The military court sentenced two to death and 11 to prison for terms of various length. (Story in News & Daily Advance, A2, 1- 2-95)

KILLING OUTSIDERS: "Militant Islam is on the advance and continues to spread. A particularly high number of attempted murders on 'western foreigners' take place in Algeria, Egypt, Palestine and Lebanon. The governments of the regions claim to have the situation under control, this is not so. ... only a fraction of the actually-committed murders of and assaults on tourists, diplomats and foreign businessmen are disclosed in order not to endanger the tourist industry." *Insider*, 15 Jan 1995, PO Box 17200, Groenkloof, Pretoria 0027, RSA

MEMORIAL HONORS GAYS: "Gay men and lesbians ... held the first service at Israel's Holocaust Memorial to

honor tens of thousands of homosexuals murdered by the Nazis. ... Counter demonstrators, mainly Orthodox Jews, said the Bible banned homosexuality, and the service had no place at Yad Vashem." *Detroit News*, 6A, May 31, 1994

News Europe

EUROPEAN THREAT: "Little-noticed plans for a new air defense system to protect Europe against ballistic missile attacks from North Africa reflect the seriousness with which Western strategists view rising Islamic militancy. ... There is an explosive combination in the Muslim world of Islamic extremism, rapid population growth, and the spread of weapons of mass destruction and the means to deliver them. ... The system will complement the the advanced Patriot PAC-3 system, which is due to be deployed at the turn of the century ..." *Washington Times*, National Weekly Edition, March 20-26, 1995, p. 18

DARK AGES RETURN: "Belgium has now adopted an Anti-Revisionist Law, with a 1 year sentence and/or a $30,000 fine for offenders. Denmark, long a bastion of liberal thought and relative freedom of speech, thought and inquiry, has suddenly turned into a regressive regime." Ernst Zündel's *Power*, 206 Carlton Str.,Toronto, Ont CANADA M5A 2L1 (416)922-9850, Jan 1, 1995

VATICAN DHARMA: "Pope John Paul II says wealthy nations have to welcome migrants from poor countries and work toward building multiracial societies. The 74-year-old pontiff said in his weekly Angelus message at the Vatican yesterday that host countries had to 'respect and love' their immigrants. Speaking from the window of his Vatican apart-

ments to pilgrims gathered below in St. Peter's Square, he said: 'Because of growing migratory waves, which take millions of peoples from one country to another - and especially from developing countries to wealthy societies - a reciprocal understanding and integration are necessary.' The pope said he was praying for 'integration among peoples, a multicultural and multiracial society' and so that 'those who arrive from faraway places feel they are understood by the countries hosting them." *Washington Times*, Feb 20, 1995

MEDIA CONSPIRACY: "How else but with the word 'conspiracy' can one describe the fact that this year every US daily newspaper, as if on command, published extensive articles on the Dresden horror (almost always making certain that both the very low number of victims - 35,000 - AND the so-called 'Holocaust' are mentioned at the same time) ... What could have caused ALL German newspapers this year to lower the number of Dresden victims to 25,000 instead of a quarter million to three quarters of a million dead?" GAN-PAC, *German-American National Public Affairs Committee,* PO Box 11124, Pensacola, FL 23524-1124. $50/yr.

NEWS FROM AUSTRALIA

FOREIGN OWNERSHIP: "The new 'baddies' are Australian citizens who start agitating on the subject of 'foreign ownership.' ... For those interested, the level of foreign ownership of Australian resources and business is well over 90%! But don't go talking about it, will you." Queensland Police Service, Media and Public Relations Branch, Police Headquarters, Roma Street, Brisbane, Qld, AUSTRALIA, *Nexus*, p.8, Feb-Mar 1995, P.O. Box 30, Mapleton, Qld 4560, AUSTRALIA

Brady Anti-Gun Bill

MARGIN OF THREE: "The Brady anti-gun bill passed the US Senate with only three persons present. It was Thanksgiving recess 1993. Most Senators had left Washington. Those three Senators and the Vice President met to discuss the bill: Bob Dole, another Republican, a Democrat, and Al Gore. Dole reportedly said, 'Let's get this thing over.' The majority rule was suspended, and the anti-gun bill passed 2 to 1." *Voice Of Liberty*, 692 Sunnybrook Dr., Decatur, GA USA 30033, Spring 1995

Abortion

ABORTION: One third of the babies conceived in the USA are killed before birth. In France, the number of abortions per year is estimated to be 600,000, and in Germany at least 750,000. On a world-wide basis, the wholesale murder of 60 to 70 million unborn children is undertaken annually." *Insider* PO Box 17200, Groenkloof, Pretoria 0027, RSA

ABORTION PROTEST: Fr. David Trosch has just been sued for allegedly violating FACE. He is being sued by an Alabama abortionist with whom Fr. Trosch appeared on *Geraldo* at the time of Paul Hill's trials. During that show Fr. Trosch stated that abortionists should be given the death penalty for murdering the unborn. Geraldo then asked if the abortionist Bruce Lucero should be killed. Father Trosch stated that he should. For this expression of an opinion in response to a national television personality's question, a FACE violation is claimed!

"Pay careful attention to what you hear in the media. You will notice the pro-abortion establishment (along with sym-

pathetic media and political types) hinting that the speech of prolifers needs to be restricted. In their minds it is our *words* that cause people to rescue the unborn. It's our *words* that cause people to sit-in and our *words* are the reason abortuaries have been burned. It isn't the fact that they dismember innocent human beings for profit that provokes these responses. It is the fact that we describe what they do! ...

"Planned Parenthood ran a full page ad in the *New York Times* claiming that *Words Kill* ... They accused Cardinal O'Connor, Pat Robertson and other pacifist opponents of abortion of being responsible for 'violence against clinics.' Make no mistake about it. The goal of the abortionists is to prevent you from calling abortion what it is - MURDER! ... They want to stop us from speaking the truth. Local police and the Justice Department have refused to investigate documented violence against local prolife activists and have even ignored published death threats issued against them. The ACLU, Rutherford Institute, and ACLJ have refused to defend prolifers in these instances."Donna Bray, DDL., PO Box 544, Bowie, MD 20715, 301- 805-6835.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 251

THE QUIET INVASION

TRIGGERS MILITIA ORGANIZATION[1]

"I think our American people will welcome a Russian military force for peacekeeping purposes." Sen. Sam Nunn, on planned joint US/Russian military maneuvers in the U.S., *New York Times*, June 1, 1994.

A controversy is raging in certain circles throughout this country. The question concerns the growing presence of foreign soldiers and military equipment within the continental United States. Among certain of the largely conservative groups opposed to the imposition of a New World Order regime in the United States, concern is turning to alarm.

1 Reprinted courtesy *RELEVANCE*, Philip M. O'Halloran, Editor, 320 E. Maple Road, Suite 297, Birmingham, MI 48009, $110/yr. Copied from Bulletin, PO Box 986, Ft. Collins, CO 80522, $25/yr

Shocking as it would seem to most Americans, *militia groups* are quietly forming in large numbers and training throughout this country (as is lawful under 10 US Code 311) to counter the perceived threat of United Nations and NATO combat forces on our soil.

We have interviewed members of these militias and what is striking to Relevance is that the are by no means "rabid, right- wing" survivalist die-hards from the seventies, nor are they neo- Nazis, racists, skinheads or Klansmen. By and large , they are law-abiding, middle class Americans who support the Constitution and see a grave threat to its continued authority in the United States. ...

Relevance has obtained an obscure State Department publication, drafted under John F. Kennedy in 1961, which helps to explain the escalating political power of the United Nations. Publication 7277, unlike most government publications .... can be read in 20 minutes. This document has been a virtual blueprint for the following recent developments:

1. The growing presence of foreign military units within our borders (during the *simultaneous* dispersal of our own forces to ever increasing foreign hotspots from the Balkans to Rwanda).

2. Recent White House directives which *subordinate* American soldiers under United Nations command and Congressional initiatives to create a United Nations Standing Army.

3. As the Clinton Administration takes budgetary steps to close US bases and drastically "down-size" our forces, foreign troops from France to Nepal converge on American soil for operational exercises. *Permanent stationing of German troops in this country is now a reality.*

4. The shipment into the United States of large amounts of heavy Russian military equipment - a number of which have been painted white with UN markings - and the melding of Russian and US military (and police) forces as cheerfully announced by Senator Nunn in our opening quotation.

Freedom From War

"In stage III progressive controlled disarmament and continuously developing principles and procedures of international law would proceed to a point where no state could have the military power to challenge the progressively strengthened UN Peace Force .... (emphasis added)."

The quote is from p. 18 of "Freedom From War: The United States Program for General and Complete Disarmament in a Peaceful World." It was released in September of 1961 and was only briefly available to the public. It laid out in plain language the long range strategy of the US government to do exactly what the title suggests: to completely disarm the world. Of course, it asks to keep just a few nukes and a standing "Peace Force" controlled by the United Nations. The document has been around since 1961 but it has been resurrected of late in the wake of so many of its mandates becoming current public policy.

Most recently, *The New American* magazine enclosed a reprint of the small publication within the pages of its excellent Nov. 29th, 1993 issue which warns of US troops being conscripted into the "New World Army." It also discusses a study contracted by the US government to the Institute for Defense Analysis, entitled "A World Effectively Controlled by the United Nations." (Send $2.50 to *The New American*, PO Box 8040, Appleton, WI 54913.

Globocop

Publication 7277 outlines a three-stage process leading to the final creation of an all-powerful UN version of "Gort" (the omnipotent robot in the film "The Day the Earth Stood Still"):

Stage One

Disarmament begins with modest steps toward nuclear treaties like SALT, INF, START etc. nuclear non-proliferation agreements, the creation of international arms inspection teams, peaceful joint use of outer space, safeguards to prevent accidental nuclear war, and the use of unarmed peacekeeping observers in trouble spots. We have completed this phase.

Stage Two

Accelerates the above and calls for: "Establishment of a permanent international peace force within the United Nations; The Peace Force will be progressively strengthened" and we will see a worldwide "halt in the production of chemical, bacteriological and radiological weapons ... or their conversion to peaceful uses." It would continue with "The dismantling or the conversion to peaceful uses of certain military bases and facilities wherever located ..."

Stage Three

The third stage is when we proceed to a point where "no state would have the military power to challenge the progressively strengthened UN peace force." Nothing more needs to be said about stage three.

Right now we appear to be entering the latter half of Stage Two. ... note that on page 12 we are informed that "Disarmament shall take place as rapidly as possible until it is completed." As you will read in this report, the process is accelerating at an alarming speed. It may soon be irreversible.

Global Governance

Evidence of the program's "continuously developing procedures and principles of international law" are all around us. The World Economic Security Council proposed at the UN Commission on Global Governance is just one example. The Law of the Sea Treaty just passed is another (it is a vehicle for raising funds for the UN which will sell phony "rights" to develop the sea). The proposed International Criminal Court sought by Senate Resolution 32, introduced by Senator Christopher Dodd January 28, 1993, would have the power to try Americans in foreign courts. European Commission boss, Jacques Delors sums it all up, "How can we gradually take a global view of the world as it becomes unified?" and "How can we make the link between trade, currency, the environment, the social dimension, and the population?"

The Silent Occupation

Foreign Military Forces in the United States

Foreign troops and equipment in the Unites States. Sounds harmless enough on the surface, but what are they doing here?

The estimates of foreign troops range from mere handfuls of men scattered around a few bases for routine specialty training to wild reports of mechanized, combat battle groups concealed inside our national parks or in virtual underground cities throughout the nation and totaling up to 500,000 men. The sources of these reports are diverse. Some are from average citizens: Hunters and hikers in states from Michigan to Oregon, have reported stumbling across large groups of foreign soldiers operating outside of US military bases in national parks such as Glacier in Montana or the Smokey Mountains in Tennessee. Motorists in several states have photographed trainloads of foreign military armored equip-

ment being transported on our roads and by rail. As you can see, several of these photographs have been obtained by Relevance. These reports have been submitted to Congressmen, Sheriffs departments and other authorities in such numbers as to belay offhand dismissal. We have followed up on many of the leads and found more probables than improbables.

Relevance is investigating the reliability of these estimates and the exact numbers of forces are unknown. The reports range from the obvious hoaxes to solid and verifiable ones like that from former college professor, Steve Wilson, a Republican candidate for the US Senate in Tennessee. Wilson told Relevance that in May he found himself driving alongside a long convoy of Canadian troops heading south on Interstate 40. He pulled over to report it to Knoxville talk-radio station WTNN. Soon callers on the interstate were verifying the sighting from their car phones. He stated, "That was the first time I'd ever seen a foreign troop convoy in the US so I thought that was rather newsworthy." A former officer in the military, he added: "I'm sorry, I don't want it on our soil." We mention this merely as an example. Many similar reports are being made across the country.

To obtain the official line, we contacted spokesmen from several US Bases, who have confirmed to Relevance that foreign military personnel - in some cases *up to battalion strength* - have recently trained on such bases as Fort Polk in Louisiana, Fort Lewis in the state of Washington, and Fort Benning in Georgia. Authorities at Fort Sill, Oklahoma told Revelance that its Field Artillery Center currently has personnel from over 40 countries, including the United Kingdom, France, Germany, Canada and Israel. (Note: The press secretary at Fort Hood, Texas could not confirm or deny a persist-

ent rumor we've heard that part of the base was restricted to US personnel. Similar restrictions are said to exist in other US installations and in certain national park areas). Again, many of the items that flit around in the various citizen patriot networks are gross exaggerations or worse, yet the Pentagon's known record of false public denials makes the verification process confusing at best. Nevertheless, we have confirmed the presence of foreign soldiers in this country.

What Are They Doing Here?

Military spokesmen say they are here to train. Many Americans formerly in the military can attest to seeing visiting foreign military personnel dating back over several decades. And indeed we have sent our forces to train overseas. True enough. However, the numbers appear to be increasing throughout the nation. Now, entire combat units - not just small exchange groups - are rotating through our bases. Major Rick Spearman, public affairs officer at the Joint Readiness Training Center near Fort Polk, told Relevance that on two occasions they received a full company of German paratroopers and, throughout May of 1993, Ft. Polk hosted a contingent of Latin American forces at *battalion strength.* The soldiers were from El Salvador, Guatemala and Venezuela.

The expansion in foreign military forces on our soil might be better understood in the context of a speech George Bush gave to the United Nations in New York on September 21, 1992. In addition to calling on member states to "transform our collective institutions" and to provide peacekeeping forces which "must be available on short notice at the request of the Security Council," he stated:

> "The United States is preparing to make available our bases and facilities for multinational training and field

exercises. One such base, nearby, with facilities is Fort Dix."

Note: The Fort Dix, NJ press office told Relevance there are no UN troops there at this time and that President Bush was merely citing Fort Dix as a possible example of where they could be placed. We have, however, learned of a UN communications center on the base. We've also interviewed an ex-serviceman eyewitness to large airlifts of military equipment with UN insignias in Fort Dix's adjoining McGuire air base.

"So we're training foreign forces on our bases. What's the problem?"

We'll answer the question with another question: Do we really want the camel's nose of NATO peeping under our own tent? Plus, it may not just be "training" for long. According to the *Dallas Morning News,* May 11, 1991, officials in Bonn, Germany and Washington, DC planned to station German troops in the US.

The paper reported: "The German lawmakers said US officials reacted favorably to the idea of a *permanent German military presence* that could be far larger than the 2,500 German troops who regularly rotate through the US for training (emphasis ours)."

Like George Bush, Mikhail Gorbachev stands squarely behind a greatly expanded UN peacekeeping apparatus. As we mentioned in last month's report, the Gorbachev Foundation has "magnanimously" established a task force to assist with American military base closings. Our sources indicate that certain of these bases have been earmarked for conversion to *UN bases.* The above article also implied that among the possible candidates for housing the German force are Carswell Air Force Base in Fort Worth, Bergstrom Air Force

Base near Austin and Chase Naval Air Station at Beeville, Texas. What would happen to the US forces originally there? All three bases were identified as targets of the base closing commission. In fact, Bergstrom is all but closed and we're told it will soon be bulldozed and converted to a civilian airport. Carswell has been scaled down to a small reserve unit, the 301st , and houses no active duty personnel.

The Luftwaffe Has Landed in Texas

The same Dallas Morning News article also reveled that at that time there were 1,000 German soldiers at Fort Bliss in El Paso and 500 at Sheppard Air Force Base in Wichita Falls. "The rest are scattered at some 70 US bases," according to the article ... Tony Cuciniello of Fort Bliss public affairs told Relevance that the Luftwaffe and Army stationed there at this time total 1,500. He was unable to reveal where in the US they go during their training but he was the second military official to reveal that they do not always remain at the Fort Bliss Air Defense Training Center and operate in other areas of the US.

"... A civilian employee at Bergstrom AFB who was very upset with these developments told us that the foreign troop presence is an open secret there but is being deliberately kept out of the national media. She also stated that the Germans at Fort Bliss number in the several thousands and do not always stay there but are dispersed to other locations within the US after they arrive.

Can anyone out there possibly provide a reason why German soldiers should be *permanently stationed* in the United States?

Fort Chaffee in Arkansas is also undergoing "realignment" and was one of the participants in the large scale exercise in

April/May in the Southeastern United States known as Agile Provider '94. These maneuvers involved over 40,000 soldiers and, through the force was largely American, French Foreign Legionnaires and Dutch Commandos participated. Though official spokesman have been reluctant to provide information, our sources suggest the "realignment" may have been with the United Nations and/or NATO.

Joint Russian American Maneuvers

"So foreign troops are to be permanently stationed here. But they're mostly our allies, right?"

Correct. For the moment ... However, we are also inviting *Russian forces* to come over for ground maneuvers. Russia and the United States were to conduct joint maneuvers inside Russia this month (July, 1994) but the Russian government cited "nationalist opposition" against the presence of American troops on their soil. So the maneuvers were rescheduled to take place in the United States. As we go to press, the office of Senator Sam Nunn stated that within the last week there was talk of reverting back to a Russian venue. As noted above, on the subject of our hosting the Russians, Senator Nunn stated: "I think that our American people will welcome a Russian military force for peacekeeping purposes." (See *The New York Times*. June 1, 1994 "US Agrees to Postpone Joint Exercises in Russia")

Former Soviet Republics like Ukraine are getting into the act too. Less than two weeks before this writing, in Fort McCoy, Wisconsin, Ukrainian military officers, including the highest- ranking officer in Ukraine, two other generals and two colonels "got a chance to fire some of the big guns in the Army reserve arsenal." They watched A-10 ground attack planes drop live bombs and shoot 30-millimeter cannon. (See

The Lacrosse Tribune, July 21, 1994 "Ukrainian Military Brass Witness US Firepower Up Close"). This was not an isolated public relations op but a part of a nationwide Department of Defense effort known as the Military to Military Contact Program. Mr. Marv Clark of Ft. McCoy explained that the program brought together American soldiers and those from Eastern Europe, Russia, and the former Soviet Republics. A spokesman from the US Army Reserve Command noted that the program was set to expand "if it's a success." He didn't explain what constituted the success of such a program.

A joint US and Russian naval exercise was conducted this year in the North Atlantic and both nation's air forces collaborated in a war games in March. To many Americans, this hardly raises an eyebrow since, after all, "we won the cold war" (or so we're told) and Russia is being groomed as our next ally. Perhaps less obvious is this simple question. *Why* should we train together? And against exactly *whom* is the combined military might of the United States of America and Russia going to be deployed? *Where* is the enemy?

The New World Tyranny

More than a few Americans are beginning to get nervous when they see such close "cooperation" among the two most powerful military forces on the planet - nervous that they themselves might become the enemy by default ... *or by design.* Are they paranoid? Or just a little too well informed for their own peace of mind? But isn't a US-Russia "partnership" in the United Nations world peacekeeping force going to make us more secure? Author William F. Jasper said it best: "Any organization powerful enough to enforce world "peace" would also be powerful enough to enforce world tyranny. No

organization should ever have that kind of power!" (Global Tyranny ... Step by Step: The United Nations and the Emerging New World Order, Western Islands).

Yet plans for the New World Army are proceeding at breakneck speed. Senate Joint Resolution 65 of March 16th 1993 introduced by Senator David Boren called for "the creation of a standing international military force under the United Nations Charter." It seeks a "Commission on United States Participation in a Permanent United Nations Peacekeeping Force." President Clinton's Presidential Decision Directive 13 issued last year was to allow tranferral of command over US forces to the United Nations in specified instances. The specter of dead American soldiers being dragged through the streets of Mogadishu, Somalia last fall put a brief damper on the sovereignty sellout.

Then, on December 14, 1993 the Army produced a draft of a peacekeeping manual which, according the the Conservative Research Center's *Policy Briefs*, "states that US combat forces are now subject to direct United Nations command while engaged in peacekeeping operations." Finally, on May 3rd, Bill Clinton signed Presidential Decision Directive 25, which allows the subordination of United States military forces *under direct United Nations command.* Unfortunately, as of press time, the Administration has still not released the text of the Directive. Despite requests for full disclosure by Congressmen, the White House is keeping the document secret and has released only an "executive summary," to Congress. Relevance has obtained a copy of this summary.

Some of its key points:

1. Section VI B. Funding for UN operations involving US combat troops will now flow from the deep wellsprings

of the Department of Defense, instead of the chintzy State Department budget as before. Sure enough, our Defense budget now contains $300 million for peacekeeping expenses. More than any other directive, this *guarantees* a geometric expansion in the "growth industry" known as UN peacekeeping.

2. Section IV D of the summary introduces the Peace Operations Training Program, pledges US civilian and military personnel to serve in the UN's Department of Peacekeeping Operations and reiterates Bush's pledge to "offer the use of US facilities for training purposes."

3. Section V states: "The President retains and will never relinquish command authority over US forces." Sounds encouraging - even constitutional - until the very next sentence: "On a case by case basis, the President will consider placing appropriate US forces under operational control of a competent UN commander for specific UN operations authorized by the Security Council (such as a possible Haiti jaunt for which we just got the Council's *permission*)." The placing of US soldiers under the direct command of foreign peacekeeping officer such as Turkish UN General Civik Bir (in Somalia), is now the stated policy of the US government.

4. Section VII urges support for legislation "to amend the War Powers Resolution to introduce a consultative mechanism and to eliminate the 60-day withdrawal provision." This is a necessary step toward wresting the power to declare war from the Congress and into the growing Executive Branch/United Nations combine.

The report does include a few reassuring lines such as "The US does not support a standing UN Army." We see this as deceptive sop to the gullible Congress - "just a spoonful of sugar" to help our medicine go down. The fact that the entire document is being withheld from Congress does not inspire

confidence in the report's benignity.

It's Later Than You Think

About six months ago, a Michigan couple, long-time friends of your editor, related their sighting of a military armored car driving near Grayling, Michigan. They were struck by the vehicle's white color and the unmistakable, blue letters "UN" painted on the side. Since then we at Relevance have been compiling similar reports and photographs of non-US military vehicles and equipment.

In light of the foregoing, the following information is all the more disturbing. *Innumerable* reports of foreign military vehicles, more than a few accompanied by photographs, are cropping up in many states. Here is a sampling of the data we're receiving:

1. Confirmed reports of at least 30 Russian T-72 tanks, being transported by road around the country, including a sighting in Montana in which the tank was actually on the street, tracks rolling.

2. In May, for five straight days, trains carrying *hundreds* of Russian jeeps, assorted support vehicles and armored cars of unknown national origin (possibly Russian BMP- 50's - "urban pacification vehicles" - designed to shoot out large nets with which to snare large unruly crowds (of protesters against the UN for instance?). These same vehicles reportedly contain ultra high capacity gatling-style machine guns (in case the nets don't work?) The trains loads of equipment were 100 flatcars long and carried 1,500 pieces of heavy equipment.

Let's stop right here for a moment. Surely there must be a reasonable explanation for all this. Let's play devil's advocate

for a moment ...

"So what if we have confirmed reports of Russian tanks, trucks and other foreign vehicles with UN markings in Montana? Maybe they're being set up for a possible US action in Korea conducted under United Nations auspices."

Relevance counters: *Russian* tanks?"

Then there is the explanation that our military has, over the years, used captured Russian tanks for training our troops.

"Maybe they are being brought in for the planned Russian-US joint exercises?"

Relevance counters: Why are they scattered all over the land from Florida to Montana? Why are thy not restricted to the tank training facility at Fort Hood, Texas? Or to the National Training Center in California which was the proposed site for the joint maneuvers? If there are thirty confirmed sightings, how many have we missed?

3. We have a photograph of a Russian Hind helicopter gunship flying over the DeSoto National Forest in Mississippi. We also have an unconfirmed report of a Russian anti-aircraft missile launcher being transported on a Kentucky highway. (We will update you on this one as soon as we confirm it but the source is a very reliable and experienced journalist who has obtained a photograph of the missile launcher. Just a few short months ago he had discounted our contention of a foreign troop build-up in the US).

4. In December of 1993, a shipment of 540 E. German and Russian military trucks sent from Rostock in the former E. Germany, landed at Gulfport, Mississippi and were parked briefly along the road near Biloxi. Local residents became concerned when the origin of the vehicles was discovered. Calls to radio programs like WTIX's Ron Hunter show in nearby New Orleans resulted in a minor stir.

A retired General claimed to have imported the units which were purportedly destined for Iowa for "painting and refurbishing." They were then scheduled to be sent to Africa to be used for "humanitarian" purposes. The question arises: Who is this retired officer who can afford to purchase a motor pool worth an estimated $30 million - not to mention at least $12 million to have it all shipped half way around the world for a little "painting and refurbishing." Surly the Germans are more than capable of doing the job?

Since the original shipment, more vehicles have arrived and a total of over 2,000 are now reported in this country. While they were parked in Saucier, Mississippi, investigators obtained a copy of the bill of lading which was taped to each truck's window. We have obtained a copy of the bill. It is in German but it does say "Res. for UN" next to the shipping company's seal. Our photos of the trucks show the letters "UN" followed by a number on the front bumper and show the same bills of lading taped inside the truck's windshield. We have confirmed through a confidential congressional source (herself very concerned about these developments) that the trucks are now being transported to Scranton, Iowa for painting and refurbishment by a company named New Way. The source understands that the trucks are being painted white and "UN" in large letters is being applied. Apparently, two thousand such trucks could field two or three divisions of soldiers.

One of the more disturbing aspects to the latest troop and equipment sightings echoed by numerous investigators, is the increasing credibility of those doing the reporting. That is, we are now getting more information from active and former US military personnel who are increasingly alarmed at these developments. Also, more photos are being taken as people are being instructed to carry "throwaway" cameras in their

cars.

Exactly were are we going with all this?

"Comfortably Merged"

To the serious students of what we like to call "conspiritology," none of this is particularly surprising. They would point to an infamous quote from a 1954 Congressional Committee known as the Reece Commission, which investigated the tax-free foundations in America. One of the prime Congressional investigators, Norman Dodd, interviewed the then head of the Ford Foundation. Rowan Gaither. Dodd quoted Mr. Gaither:

> Mr. Dodd, we operate here under directives which emanate from the White House ... The substance of the directives under which we operate is that we shall use our grant making power to alter life in the United States so that we can comfortably be merged with the Soviet Union.

Cop Swaps

Toward this end, we are seeing not only military melding but sign of increasing linkage between US and Russian police forces. The following are headlines from various newspapers around the country over the last few years:

"Kansas to Train Russian cops"
(The Topeka Capital-Journal
August 25, 1992)

"Cop Swap: His Beat is Leningrad but
He's on Loan to LAPD.
His Local Host Will Visit USSR"
(The LA Times Apr. 30, 1991)

"Soviet CHP (California State Highway Patrol)
Cadets Relish Unique Challenge"
(The Bakersfield Californian,
November 27, 1991)

"Russian Officer Makes the Rounds in Prescott"
(The Prescott [Arizona] Courier,
November 27, 1992)

"Russian Cop Gets a Taste
of Arizona Law and Life"
(Arizona Republic, December 7, 1992)

These visits and many more are part of the Russian-American Police Exchange Program. Not to be outdone, the Chinese police have their own version of merger mania, called the US and China Executive Development Program for Police Management:

"Top Chinese Officers See Future Here"
(Chicago Tribune, May 19, 1993)

The tyrannical Crime Bill, HR3355 has a section 508 which mandates that the Justice Department:

> "... recruit and hire former Royal Hong Kong Police officers into Federal law enforcement positions. The report shall discuss any legal or administrative barriers preventing a program of adequate recruitment of former Royal Hong Kong Police officers."

The FBI signed an agreement on July 5, 1994 with Russian authorities which called for "the exchange of information among police forces, cooperation in investigations, the detention of alleged criminals in each other's countries and the training of Russian officers in the FBI's more modern techniques." (The New York Times, July 6, 1994)

The same article reported that the Bureau's Louis Freeh also announced the opening of an FBI branch office in Moscow. In what has to be one of the most shocking milestones in the history of American naivete ... "Freeh said he would welcome a similar Interior Ministry office in Washington at the Russian Embassy, though he said there had been no formal request thus far." So we've just invited Russia's internal secret police to live and "work" in our capitol.

(Editor's note: in case you've wondering where we've been the last five years, we should point out that we do not subscribe to the widely held view that Communism has collapsed and the Russians are all "democrats." As you'll see next month in our Special Report: "The New Lies Strategy: the KGB's Advance Through Retreat," the entire glasnost and perestroika initiatives were planned years before as part of a very clever strategic deception).

"Amerika": Too Close to the Truth?

The 1986 ABC miniseries "Amerika" is beginning to look more eerily prophetic with each new report of foreign military forces and police inside our borders. The movie, written and directed by Donald Wrye, depicts America in 1997 after a *bloodless* Russian-backed takeover by "United Nations Special Services." Martial law is in place, black-uniformed black-helmeted soldiers obscured by dark visors patrol the streets in black armored cars with black helicopter gunships hovering overhead. Concentration camps reprogram patriot resisters and the neighborhoods are full of turncoat informants.

The movie even depicts a pre-takeover controversy about the presence of foreign troops. The protagonist, played by Kris Kristofferson, is chastised on television for his paranoia by an opposing political candidate for President. He chides,

"I've been all across this great land of ours and I haven't seen any foreign troops." He then asks the surrounding reporters if they've seen any. They chime "No" in unison. The movie provides a grim, but engrossing portrait of American life under martial law, and it is worth the effort to obtain a copy of it. Unfortunately, even the video outlets specializing in rare works don't carry it.

The Blue Helmets

Then again, it was only a fictional movie. In an excellent non- fictional example of media foreshadowing, the Public Broadcasting System aired a documentary by Pacific Street Film Project in New York entitled "The Blue Helmets." The piece narrated by Rev. Jesse Jackson, aired in September of 1990 and detailed the expanding role of the United Nations peacekeepers around the world. Near the end the suggestion was raised that some day these same blue helmets could be called in to quell disturbances o the streets of US cities like Los Angeles or Detroit. Since then we've seen the LA riots. Are the "blue helmets" far behind?

Global Gun Control

"But these are just movies. Documentaries or not, it doesn't mean any of this is actually going to happen."

A fair point. Instead of movies, documentaries and quotes, we will refer you back once again to State Department Publication 7277.

It is important to note that this publication wasn't just some nutball proposal that died on the vine a few years later. The principles embodied in Publication 7277 *were written into public law* as PL 87-297 and signed by President Kennedy later that month on September 26th. Go to the library and look

it up under Title 22 US Code Section 2571(a) and 2552(a). This law has been updated with 18 amendments right up to the present. *It is the on-going official policy of the United States Government and it calls for total disarmament* - including the guns of the individual. This is why when the United Nations introduced initiatives toward imposing *global gun control* just two months ago, the White House supported it. Remember what they said with the Brady Bill: "It's a good first step."

As we've shown you above, many of the mandates of State Department Publication 7277 have already been implemented. Relevance believes that the document has *predictive* value in gauging future developments in world disarmament. What can we expect to see in the future? According to 7277: "States would retain only those forces, non-nuclear armaments, and establishments required for the purpose of maintaining *internal order* (our emphasis). "Of course, when the state holds a monopoly on lethal force over a disarmed populance, we have the definition of a police state - and we all know that they go to the *darndest* lengths to "maintain internal order." The very next phase tells us these states "would also support and provide agreed manpower for a UN Peace Force."

Military Musical Chairs

"But our American boys would never fire on their own countrymen."

A document reprinted in 1960 by the National Economic Council, Inc. taken from a proposal by the World Association of Parliamentarians for World Government provides a chilling answer. It is a map outlining the worldwide deployment of soldiers taken from one nation to police the peoples of *other* nations in a regionalized world government. The outline calls

for the remains of the United States to be split up into regions (as is depicted in the movie, *Amerika*) with the various regions policed by Belgian, Russian, Mongolian and other forces. Meanwhile American troops would be stationed in Australia, parts of Russia, India and Argentina.

The reason for playing military "musical chairs" is to ensure that the "security forces" are separated from their own people. After all, a Mongolian soldier won't be quite as "squeamish" when ordered to shoot an American dissident and vice-versa. As our forces are *today* being deployed to more and more foreign crises and foreign forces are - as you read this - being "familiarized" with our national landscape, are we seeing the implementation of a truly "long-range" strategy? Who says the American government is short-sighted?

The Counteroffensive Begins

Despite the shocking and dismal thrust of this report, there is good news. Across the country, people are waking up to these threats and becoming politically active at the grassroots level in a wide range of issues from taxation to home schooling to gun rights. Though the power resides in the federal government, the momentum is shifting to its victims. State and local legislators are beginning to assert state's rights, with major victories such as the Colorado state legislature's House Joint Resolution 94- 1035 which resolves:

> 1. That the State of Colorado hereby claims sovereignty under the 10th amendment to the Constitution of the United States over all powers not otherwise enumerated and granted to the federal government by the United States Constitution.

2. That this serves as Notice and Demand to the federal government, as our agent, to cease and desist, effective immediately, mandates that are beyond the scope of it's constitutionally delegated powers.

The vote passed by a resounding 54-13 on April 7th in the House and 25 to 7 in the Senate on April 21st. Nearly identical resolutions and legislative initiatives are being introduced across the country. We would urge all subscribers to call their state representatives in firm support of the 10th amendment sovereignty resolution if you haven't already.

Victories against the gun-grabbers have also occurred in Montana, where a local sheriff successfully defied the unconstitutional Brady Law in court.

On March 28th, Oklahoma's Democratic State Representative John Monks has easily passed a resolution, which among other things, memorializes the US Congress to:

1. "Cease any support for the establishment of a new world order or to any form of global government."

2. "Cease engagement in any military activity under the authority of the United Nations or any other world body."

Special note: Though we have oscillated over the past year in our belief in this story, the weight of evidence is now too heavy to refute. We urge you to investigate and verify for yourself the items we've presented. Then *make as many copies of this newsletter as you can and distribute them as widely as possible.* (Permission is hereby granted to you for unlimited copying of this issue). In particular, distribute this letter to friends and relatives in the military and police forces and to your state and local representatives.

LETTERS & CALLS

HINDU MARRIAGE IN AUSTRALIA: I received an anguished call from a man in Australia whose niece was engaged to marry a Hindu Indian. He had been told that interracial marriage was cursed by God, but the local preachers pretended not to know the Biblical prohibitions.[2] Their silence is the reason Hindus are in Australia and why the cursed marriage is taking place. I promised to put a few Bible verses together and send them to him. The pamphlet *Can Integrationists Be Saved* is the result.[3] Silent preachers are false witnesses. They open sheepfold gates to the wolf. They fight God and will receive His punishment in due time.

==========

Back to Table of Contents

2 *"To him that knoweth to do good and doeth it not, to him it is sin." Jas 4:17*

3 For a free copy, write VPC, POB 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505

Chapter 252

THEY SHOT GORDON SELLNER

The SWAT team sniper took careful aim and squeezed off his shot. Gordon Sellner, standing in his yard and on his own property, dropped like a rock.

The bullet hit the left side of his neck, passed through into his right shoulder. When Gordon fell, bleeding heavily and temporarily paralyzed, twenty men jumped out of the bushes where they had been hiding in ambush. One held a shotgun against Sellner's head. Two others rolled him over, snapped on cuffs, dragged him 50 feet to a pickup truck, threw him in the back and drove off. That ended a three year standoff.

Rules Of Engagement

America's God has rules. Doing business assumes that the

contracting parties respect these rules. The Rules state that there shall be no lying, murder, kidnaping, rape or theft, etc. It specifies the punishment to be administered to transgressors. These Rules are called The WORD. The WORD is the God of its followers.[1]

In obedience to their God, followers of the WORD have for a thousand generations put to death murderers, kidnapers, and rapists. The survivors married each other and produced offspring like themselves. Like breeds like. Children of the WORD the world over are a distinctive looking, distinctive acting breed. They are made in the WORD's image.[2] The thought of violating the WORD fills most of them with fear and trepidation because of the punishment the WORD will impose on the land that becomes lawless.[3] Obedience to the WORD blesses the land with peace, health, and wealth.

Strangers are different. Their gods bless them when they murder, kidnap and rape. The most successful murderer among them becomes their premier, dictator or chief. He has many wives, many children and great wealth. This is true of

1 *"In the beginning was the WORD, and the word was with God, and the WORD was God." John 1:1*

2 *"God created man, in the likeness of God made he him; Male and female created he them; and blessed them, and called their name Adam." Gen 5:1-2*

3 *"If thou wilt not ... do all the words of the law ... the Lord will make thy plagues ... great plagues, and of long continuance, and sore sicknesses ... all the diseases of Egypt ... they shall cleave unto thee. Also every sickness, and every plague ... until thou be destroyed. And ye will be left few in number ... because thou wouldest not obey the voice of the Lord thy God ... ye shall be plucked from off the land ... and thou shall fear day and night, and shalt have none assurance of thy life." Deut 58:66; "Therefore will I number you to the sword, and ye shall all bow down to the slaughter, because when I called ye did not answer, when I spake, ye did not hear; but did evil before mine eyes, and did choose that wherein I delighted not." Isaiah 65:12; "It shall come to pass ... the blessing and the curse ... and thou shalt call them to mind ... and shalt ... obey his voice ... then the Lord thy God will turn thy captivity (reverse your status)." Deut 30:1-3*

all strangers - black, brown, red or yellow. Like breeds like. The stranger is the result of a thousand generations of selective breeding. He is the mirror image of his ancestors. He can only be what he is - he can be nothing else. If his ancestors had lived in the land ruled by the WORD, the stranger would not exist today because his ancestors would have been executed by the WORD's followers for their transgressions many generations ago.

Today's stranger, seeing the wealth of the WORD's followers, desires a share. He bribes a priest to swear that he too is made in the image of the WORD so that the WORD's followers won't drive him away.[4] At first he plays the part, conceals his misdeeds, and pretends to obey the WORD. But his god blesses those things the WORD curses - and he was created by his own god.

In time the stranger gathers the gifts the WORD gave his own people and becomes powerful with his monopolies and his hired help. He bribes the king who passes hateful laws of the strangers god to replace the WORD, and he demands that the follower's of the WORD obey them.[5]

Some follow the stranger's god. Others, fearful of the punishment that the WORD will inflict on his disobedient people, drop aside and turn to confront the lawless establishment that has been created. Some join the Republican party and participate in its periodic "one step back - two steps forward" dance. Others join the militias to be ready for the

4 *"Thou shall drive them out before thee. Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods. They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." Ex 23:31-33*

5 **"The stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee very high; and thou shalt come down very low." Deut 28:43**

ever-coming Armageddon. Some seek safety in flight. Some spread the WORD. Still others, others like Bob Mathews the zealot, Arthur Kirk the farmer, Gordon Karl the tax-protester, Randy Weaver the separatist, and the latest - Gordon Sellner - refuse to go one step further. On one excuse or other the establishment hunts them down and shoots them.

Protest Before The Storm

In 1973, "Gordon Sellner stopped filing and paying income taxes when the supreme court ruled that it was OK to murder babies."[6] In 1988, the IRS brought charges against him to make him pay taxes. In 1992, the IRS sold his interest in their property. On March 4, 1992 he was stopped for expired registration, no insurance, and no drivers license. On May 4, 1992 Gordon Sellner wrote the following declaration "because the court refused to let him use and or even bring up his religious or constitutional beliefs and right she registered his protest at the county court house:

"Whereas, the State has outlawed the Christian God in schools and public buildings.

"Whereas the state has mandated man's insurance.

"Whereas, the State is unlawfully taxing the people.

"Whereas, the State has forced oppressive regulations upon the people.

"Whereas, the State has become a law breaker and is making and enforcing laws against Jesus Christ and the laws, statutes and judgments of the Christian Bible.

"Whereas, the State has elevated its laws above those of King Jesus.

"Whereas, the State, under threats of fines or imprisonments, is attempting to force me to honor its laws above the laws of the Christian Bible.

"Whereas, the 1st Commandment forbids me to have any gods above the God of the Bible. To do so amounts to Baal worship, which I will not do.

"Whereas, I have done everything in my power to live peacefully and have harmed no one.

"I must now make a decision. The State of Montana's own constitution recognizes that all people are born free. As a free- born person, I will make my own choice of whom I will

6 Quotes are those of his wife, Roberta Sellner, unless otherwise indicated.

serve and will not have the State force its choice on me.

"The Bible says you cannot serve two masters. (Joshua 24:15, Matt. 6:24, Luke 6:13)

"Whether it means life or death, I will serve the Lord Jesus Christ, my only Master and King, as a servant or if needs be as a soldier. Furthermore, since I have a King, my citizenship is in His Kingdom. I am therefore not to be considered a citizen of the state of the forum, but rather a non-resident alien."

"Gordon D. Sellner, Subscribed and sworn to before me this 2nd day of March, 1992, Kirk Penrod, Notary Public for Flathead County, State of Montana, My Commission expires 4-1-94, Published in the Bigfork Eagle 3-4-92"[7]

Sellner's wife, Roberta, continued the story:

"A jury trial was set. Gordon named Jesus Christ as his choice of counsel (meaning that he would stand before the WORD). The court did not accept his choice of counsel. Gordon then refused to appear at trial and one was held in absentia. Gordon was found guilty on all three above described charges, fined $430, given six months in jail with all but four days suspended. Gordon was then arrested at our home and served his four days. When Gordon came home he stated that after being in state court twice and federal court once, and seeing how both systems are totally satanic, he would never go to jail again, or enter another courtroom."

Gordon Sellner made his living sawing and planing timber. He lived far out in the countryside of Montana where neighbors were few. He left people alone and people left him alone.

Self Defense?

One day Gordon went with a friend while he called on a neighbor. The friend and the neighbor had a disagreement and the neighbor called the sheriff. Gordon was not involved in the argument but he was a witness. He left before the sheriff

7 Internet 2:02 p.m., 8/11/95

arrived. Late that night he was riding home with a kinsman when a police car came up behind them with its flashing lights turned on. Gordon figured that the sheriff was going to use the fact that he had been a witness to someone else's dispute as an excuse to nail him, so he jumped out of the car and ran into the woods. The deputy gave chase calling out "stop or I'll shoot." Those are fighting words. Gordon tripped and fell and rolled over - the deputy was aiming his pistol at him. Gordon drew and shot first. The bullet hit the deputy's bullet-proof vest and spun him around. Further shots were exchanged and the deputy left to join other police in the road.

Instead of going home, which had been staked out, Sellner spent a month in the mountains. He was not dressed for the cold and managed to survive by squeezing into a hollow tree. Later he was able to get clothing and supplies from home, but, from then on he was "wanted."

Wanted signs went up over the county. Gordon countered by taking down the wanted signs and putting up wanted signs for the Sheriff - telling the county why he was being hunted. Support for Sellner grew and an informal neighborhood watch was set up to warn him if the sheriff came. Feeling relatively protected, Sellner again began to run his saw mill to make a living for his wife and children. Neighbors continued their lookout.

Media Hype

During this time Gordon's wife helped him publish a bulletin that related his side of the story. I have a number of these bulletins in a file. While blacked out on the national media Sellner was the object of a number of local newspaper stories, a surprising number of them favorable.

Shooting Gordon Sellner

On July 18th, about 11:00 AM, Gordon was in his house working with his AR 15. The bolt was sticking. He oiled it and went outside and fired two shots into a stump. It was still sticking. He went inside and worked on it some more and went outside and aimed at the stump. Before he could pull the trigger the bullet from the SWAT team sniper's hit him, causing his third shot to go off involuntarily.

Update

The wound was a painful one but clean. Gordon Sellner was captured while he was temporarily paralyzed lying on the ground. He survived the attack and is now in the Polson jail, Polson, MT and appears to be healing.

The police went through the Sellner house taking Mrs. Seller's private papers. Mrs. Sellner was arrested for not turning in her husband and harboring a fugitive. She spent two weeks in jail and was then released on her own recognizance. She has also been charged with carrying a pistol - something that every other person in Montana does. Gordon Sellner's two sons-in-law have been charged with harboring a fugitive and are awaiting trial.

The state appears to be going to try to make an example of Gordon Sellner. We'll see what the jury says. The Sheriff's name is Joe Geldrich, 1-406-883-4321. He tells a different story. I am relating the one that I copied from the Sellner file and got from telephone calls - a story that I doubt will be told by the establishment.

Conclusion

In the age that we are moving into - the age of the WORD - the Sellner saga will be impossible. One will read his story

as being like science fiction. Such things cannot be. There will be no tax to violate because taxes are against the LAW.[8] There will be no abortion to offend a Gordon Sellner or a Paul Hill because abortion is against the LAW.[9] There will be no jackboots to kill you, because you and your neighbors will enforce the LAW.[10] There will be no judge to condemn you other than yourself and your neighbors because you and they are appointed kings and priests.[11] There will be no prisons to persecute and afflict you week in week out, month in month out, year in year out - because the WORD does not allow a son of Isaac to be kidnaped.[12] The punishment will be Lawful; restitution or death - in fulfillment of God's WORD.

Is Gordon Sellner guilty? Guilty of what? Refusing to pay taxes? Guilty of hating abortion? Guilty of hating the corruption in the land? Guilty of defending himself? Today the jackboot rules - Babylon is obeyed under protest. In the days ahead ALL knees will bow and everyone will obey the WORD which is God.

==========

8 *"'Of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers? Peter saith unto him, Of strangers." (Greek: allotrios - foreign, not akin.) ... Then are the children free." Matt 17:25-26.*

9 *"Before I formed you in the womb, I knew you; and before you came forth from the womb, I sanctified you, and I ordained you." Jer. 1:5; "Whosoever he be of the children of Israel that giveth any of his seed unto Molech, he shall surely be put to death" Lev 20:2*

10 *"Let the saints be joyful ... and a two-edged sword in their hand, to execute ... the judgment written: this honor have all his saints." Ps 149:5- 9*

11 *"Jesus Christ ...hath made us kings & priests unto God and his Father; Rev 1:5-6*

12 *"If a man be found stealing any of his brethren of Israel, and maketh merchandise of him, or selleth him: then that thief shall die." Deut 24:7*

AMERICAN WRITER HANS SCHMIDT OF GANPAC ARRESTED

German-born Hans Schmidt, 68, was arrested on Aug 9th at the Frankfurt airport when boarding a plane to return to his home in Pensacola, Florida. Schmidt publishes *GANPAC* and *U.S.A. Bericht*, described by Mrs. Schmidt as "historical revisionist" publications. "Historical revisionist" is a term that refers to writers and researchers attempting to correct WWII propaganda denigrating Christians.

Schmidt is accused in a March arrest warrant of using the term "Jewish contamination" in his November 1994 publication. To combat revisionists, Germany has passed a draconian law against what they call "racial hatred." This law extends its protection only to racial aliens in Germany and not to native Germans. Mrs. Schmidt said, "In America he has freedom of speech," and called his arrest "unjust" since all he did was to mail copies of his newsletter into Germany. She further said that Germany does not have the right to arrest an American for writing what is perfectly legal to write in America.

RKH: The kidnapping and incarceration of Hans Schmidt, an American citizen, distresses me deeply. The State Department should be made to protest this thing. If Germany is allowed to act like a two-bit communist state, every copy-cat strongarm man in the world who doesn't like something an American writes will arrest and jail him. Hans Schmidt is a gentleman. He is one of the leaders protesting the draconian censorship practiced in Germany. His incessant publicizing of the arrests, imprisonment, and punishment of German writers has enraged Germany's puppet masters. Schmidt predicted that when the last American soldier leaves German soil

the Germans will unseat their present puppet rulers and hold trials for the ones who have betrayed, robbed and kept them in chains for half a century. Time will tell if his prediction is fullfilled. In the meantime, the supply of his book *Das Deutsche Reich Und Die USA* has completely sold out. Back orders have piled up and we are waiting until his wife returns from Germany to send us another shipment. Please be patient. Others parties who are interested may order from *Virginia Publishing Co.*, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505. $15.95 plus $2 p&h.

MILITIA CHAPLAIN SHOT

"Mike Hill, the Chaplain of the Ohio Militia, was shot and killed at 2:15 am, 6-29-95, by Frazeysburg, Ohio Policeman Matthew May. May stopped Hill for having a Militia Chaplain plate on his car. Dan Ritter, Stark County militia leader, said that Ohio law allows such tags under a variety of circumstances.

"Mike Hill was a native of Canton, Ohio, and was a former member of the Canton police department where he worked for five years. He resigned in 1973. Mike Hill was the co-author of a book with fellow Canton Police Officer, Edward J. Grant, *I Was There*, a book about the Kent State shootings from a guardsman's point of view.

"Three witnesses, Joseph Yacapraro, Jr., Joshua A. Yacapraro, Jr., and Larry Martz, in a car behind Hill, said he did not brandish a weapon. The policeman, Matthew May, claims Hill pulled a gun, so he shot him four times. Friends of Mike Hill in central Ohio, described him as 'a very peaceful man, and very religious.'" Linda Thompson, *Internet* 6/29, copied from AFTC Newsletter, PO Box 672407, Chugiak, Alaska 99567, $20/yr.

Oklahoma City - Manufactured Event?

ATF REHEARSAL 7 MONTHS EARLIER: "CNN reported (June 7) that Alcohol, Tobacco and Firearms (ATF) conducted a 'test' explosion last October on a van similar to the Ryder truck allegedly used in the Oklahoma bombing. The report says the agency used 'the same kind of explosives, ammonium nitrate and fuel oil' in the experiment, only agents used 1000 pounds of the slow burn material instead of 4,800 pounds.

"The test 'proved invaluable' the report said, invaluable because one of the agents involved in the testing just 'happened to be across the street' from the Murrah Building on April 19, 1995. 'It gave us, very quickly, an idea of what had occurred,' Ralph Ostrowski, ATF explosives Chief said.

"CNN's Mark Feldstein called the October test a 'virtual dry run' of the explosion in Oklahoma City. Skeptics who believe the ATF was involved in the fatal blast are investigating why there were only 5 of 15 ATF agents in the building the day of the explosion and if the ATF knew in advance the bombing would occur." *Jubilee News Report*, Box 310, Midpines, CA 95345

Ruby Ridge Killings

DISBAND THE FBI? "Mr. TRAFICANT. Mr. Speaker, let us look at the facts: The FBI shot and killed Randy Weaver's unarmed son. The FBI then shot and wounded Randy Weaver. The FBI then shot and killed Randy Weaver's unarmed wife while she held her infant son, shot her right between the eyes. Now reports say that the FBI destroyed documents to conceal the incident of Ruby Ridge.

"Did anyone really believe the FBI would leave a smoking

gun on Ruby Ridge? It is unbelievable, my colleagues.

"The bottom line here is the FBI says that they made a mistake. I say the FBI committed felonies and committed a crime on Ruby Ridge. Since when did the Congress of the United States empower the FBI to first entrap and then shoot down and kill unarmed American families?

"The remains of the Weaver family are screaming out from graves for justice, and Congress is turning its back. Let us investigate Ruby Ridge, and let us let the FBI answer to the people, the Constitution, and the Congress of the United States of America." (Congressional Record), July 13, 1995, p. H6918; Copied from *Inkling News*, 604 7th St., Hawarden, IA 51023) Aug 1995.

REST OF STORY: "The SWAT unit calls itself: Metropolitan Areas Narcotics Traffic Interdiction Squads - MANTIS for short (as in preying? Oh well, what's in a name "Camp Vicki," "Texas - BBQ Showtime" - you get the picture!" News, 604 7th St, Hawarden, IA 51023 - *inknews@aol.com* August 1995

RKH: *Camp Vicki* is the name of the FBI camp in Idaho. It was named that in honor of the mother they had just shot. *Texas BBQ Showtime* is the sign the fed jackboots displayed while Mount Carmel burned in the background.

Waco Massacre

WACO: "CAUSE had obtained film from infrared cameras mounted on an aircraft flying over the center during the final tank assault. That film, which can detect heat sources through walls, showed that the initial 'heat sources' which ultimately consumed the complex in flame were from the very areas where the tanks were smashing through the building. In

other words, government evidence implicated the attackers as the source of the fire while the regime was publicly maintaining the fire was the result of a 'suicide pact' on the part of the Davidians." CAUSE *Foundation Special Report on Waco*, Box 1235, Black Mountain, NC 28711

ATF HIGGINS: "The day has long passed when we can afford to ignore the threat posed by individuals who believe they are subject only to the laws of their god and not those of our government." **g News**, 604 7th St, Hawarden, IA 51023 - *Internet, inknews@aol.com* August 1995

RKH: GOD's LAW: *"We must obey God rather than men." Acts 5:29; "If ye love me obey my commandments. John 14:15; "Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man." Eccles. 3:1*

Silent Invasion

SILENT INVASION: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I am a long distance truck driver. I saw 5 Russian tanks in a truck terminal in Pennsylvania waiting to to be shipped." G.W. - Pennsylvania

RKH: Phone calls could not confirm this report. This does not mean the report was wrong - I just could not confirm it.

SILENT INVASION: "Dear Dick: Several months ago I saw eight railroad cars loaded with Soviet tanks, personnel carriers, and heavy weapons. It was dusk and I had no camera so I couldn't take pictures. There is a 'silent invasion - believe it!'" A.M. - Montana

---

MORE TANKS IN PA: "Dear Sirs: I get your HR. July 26 at 1:45 PM I was going to market to get some tomatoes for

dinner. I spotted two trucks each with a Russian tank, low profile, 20 mm cannon, and an OD green-gray color not used on any USA military, no markings at all, only #1021 and #1050 for each tank. I was in US Marines in Vietnam 4 years and Special Forces 12 yrs reserves. They were NOT US issue! They had stopped to repair holding chain." H. B. - Pennsylvania

---

INVASION: Alexandria-Pineville, LA - "Invasion: Ukrainian troops take last-minute pictures in a hangar at England Airpark before boarding buses to Fort Polk. Troops from 16 nations arrived Sunday to join in military exercises sponsored by NATO Partnership for Peace, the first NATO exercise hosted on US soil." *Alexandria Daily Town Talk*, Aug 7, 1995, p. 1

RKH: The front page article was complete with color photographs showing Ukrainian-Russian troops of mostly nordic type uniformed in current US military field uniform. Their units appear to be 100% White, which may be the only way to distinguish them from American units. Judging by the pictures, tomorrow's foe may be indistinguishable from US army personnel. The other nations furnishing troops include Albania, Bulgaria, Canada, The Czech Republic, Estonia, Hungary, Kyrgyzstan, Latvia, Lithuania, Poland, Rumania, Slovakia, Slovenia, the United Kingdom, the US, Ukraine, and Uzbekistan. Asian, African, and other 3rd world types were conspicuous by their absence. Perhaps they will arrive in force for the next "exercise" after the novelty of hearing about foreign troops engaging in war exercises on American soil has worn off.

AMA Strikes Again

BODY PARTS: "The AMA (American Medical Association) publicaly announced their desire to use living defective babies as organ donors. These heinous doctors want to dissect living babies and take organs and parts from them while they are yet alive." *The Herald Times*, p 42, 5-24-95, Bloomington, IN

SOUTH AFRICA REPORT by K.J.

South Africa is becoming a communist state - religion, work- ethic, education, health-care, farming, crime, you name it - we are getting it. Mandela used the world-cup rugby series to say that we are a rainbow nation, and he made the most of the people's enthusiasm to make himself popular with whites who cannot think clearly. That also passed, and with communist rules showing up in many areas, the magic has gone.

Whites are upset about expensive health-care and the way in which they are forced to support millions who never want to work, but keep demanding. The cutoff date cannot be that far away when whites will no longer be able to stay afloat. If Mandela's primary task is to destroy SA, he is succeeding. Entire departments of the government now have staffs of Indian origin.

For the first time we have arson in buildings housing government departments. Money is disappearing on a vast scale - mostly as perks to government officials. The housing promised during the election is unlikely to ever be built. Most firms seeking orders from the housing department have given up trying. 'Stocks and Stocks,' a large construction firm was told that they can bid to build housing, but they must use local black labor as subcontractors. These black subcontractors are

paid by the government, but the main contractor will have to wait 9 months for payment on materials. And, on top of that, he has to guarantee for five years the workmanship of the blacks who do the subcontracting work.

"The center of Johannesburg has been taken over by blacks from Nigeria and they control the drug selling in that area. The main buyers are white children.

"The Hervormde Reformed Church has kept article 3 which separates races, but the Dutch Reformed Church is now almost part of the South African Council of Churches. They recently had Beyers Naude preach to his former congregation. He is a communist.

"*Die Afrikaner* openly took note of your comment in the April *Hoskins Report* about none of the South African leaders calling upon the Lord. The reason is that certain rightwing parties have given Christianity a bad name. They praised God while they destroyed his people. I for one look up to the Christians in America. There is so much that I need to know about God's way.

"In South Africa, the newest enemy is the patriot. If he has a record of being an excellent soldier and right-winger the police leave no stone unturned to convict him of something. Such a man was recently caught by the police who blamed a number of murders on him. His wife, parents, and community stand by him as well as his Hervarmde Church minister. The police spend their time with this sort of thing when there are not enough police to protect the people.

"Some of the former army staff say that Gen Constand Viljoen did not do so well in farming and that is why he went into politics. When the IRA's Gerry Adams came on a visit, he got on very well with Viljoen. Adams paid tribute to Slovo and he apparently came for money and arms. The Irish came

to our aid during the Anglo- Boer War so we have always felt sympathetic towards them, but Adams' praise for a blood-thirsty communist was an insult to Afrikaners.

"The new S. African constitution has been drawn up by Cyril Ramaphosa (an Indian), and among others; Sir Anthony Reeves, Kader Asmal, Valli Moosa, reds of all shades. The New World Order is forced upon us by international powers over whom we have no control.

"From a Beleaguered South Africa - K.J."

LETTERS

STATE OPPOSES BIBLE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Why is Bible instruction forbidden by the state? It's history!" L.O. - N. Carolina

RKH: The king who rules the state need to have the state's statutes bless his sins. The Christian God is a law system that often curses the states' statutes. Knowledgeable Christians say, *"We must obey God rather than men." Acts 5:29.* Today's apostate churches don't teach the WORD - the king is safe there. He would be a fool to let schools teach the WORD to children - it would destroy his kingdom. The king is quite logical once you think about it.

"Fear ...God ...teach your children letters, that they may have understanding ... reading unceasingly the law of God." Book of Levi 4:1-2

BLACK POLICE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: One constantly sees Black police on TV dominating Whites. Is there a reason other than 'affirmative action'?"

RKH: Of course. The enemy knows Scripture. The Law states *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial*

alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deut 17:15 There was a time when our people remembered the Law. When I was young it was unthinkable to have Black policeman - he might be called on to arrest a White. Neither would the authorities allow fights between Blacks and Whites in boxing matches, or play against Black teams. To do so was to accept the chance that the Black fighter or Black teams might win and thereby *"rule over thee."* Neither were Blacks used in army combat units lest an enemy be White and the stranger be used to rule over them. God's punishment for allowing this to happen is severe. (Lev 26:14-35) Our enemies force us to do those things that bring us in conflict with our own God so that our God will destroy us as he promised he would do. (Send a self addressed envelope for the pamphlet *The Balak Plan*, P.O. Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505)

READY TO CONVERT: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I see Christianity as a latter-day cult designed to suppress the average man and keep him ignorant. The Jews have the right answer. I have thought of dumping Christianity and converting to Judaism. What is your opinion? B. E. - Pennsylvania

RKH: I think you should. Both Christendom and Judaism stand to gain.

CATHOLIC PRIESTS: "Mr. Hoskins: I can vouch for the Catholic priests not knowing the law in Australia. My first cousin moved from Ireland to Sydney where he has friends. He was courting a Filipino through the mail. I sent him an article by Bert Comparet, 'God Commands Racial Segregation', and wrote telling him not to marry the Filipino. My cousin showed the letter and article to his local priest who denied the scripture and told my cousin that I was the one

whom God would punish and endorsed the marriage!" C.J.-California

---

CHURCH DEFENDER: "The ... bill prohibiting discrimination on the grounds of sexuality is said to urge that all exemptions for church groups and religious schools be dropped, so that homosexuals can have full access to all children, not just in the public schools. ... Only two churches have entered the debate - the Uniting Church in favor and the Catholic Church against. Given the ominous silence of the churches, the homosexual lobby has taken heart and feels that this new legislation will go through quite easily." *The Strategy*, August 1995, p. 7, 92 Neale St, Bendigo, Vic, AUSTRALIA 2550, $28/Yr

---

ASSAULT: "A breakfast cook in New Hampshire was charged with assault against two Vermont state troopers. His weapon? Michael Towne, 20, spiked the troopers' eggs with Tabasco sauce. Towne faces two years in jail and a $4,000 fine. He said he did it as a joke." *The Moneychanger*, June 1995, P.O. Box 341753, Memphis, TN 38184

ABORTION

"The reaction of the American middle class to the abortion issue has been ... a unique phenomenon ... I never thought the American people could get so riled up about anything. ...

".... medically speaking we're losing the war; the opponents of feticide are being defeated by the pharmaceutical industry. University of California scientists have proudly announced that 'safe and easily acceptable abortions' are now here in the form of two inexpensive drugs already on the market. ...

"One of the drugs, methotrexate, has to be given by injection. It strangles the placenta thus causing the fetus to starve to death. Four days later, misoprostol taken vaginally, aborts the dead fetus and the placenta. The doctors who prescribe these drugs must have forgotten the 'do no harm' clause of the Hippocratic oath.'" *Ref: Contraception, October 1994; Second Opinion*, Wm C. Douglass, MD, PO Box 457939, Atlanta GA 31146-7939

DHARMA: Hillary Rodham Clinton said that people who disagree about abortion should encourage adoptions. Mrs. Clinton lamented the historical bias against interracial adoptions. (Story in *News & Daily Advance*, 7-30-95, A2.)

RKH: *"Now it came to pass, when they had heard the law, that they separated from Israel all the mixed (mongrel) multitude." Neh 13:3; "Therefore let us make a covenant (an agreement) with our God to put away all the (strange) wives, and such as are born of them, according to the counsel of my Lord, and of those that tremble at the commandment of our God; and let it be done according to the law." Ezra 10:3*

ABORTORIUM OPENS: The Tidewater Women's Health Clinic open without fanfare. Clinic directors declined to comment on the attention it has drawn. The abortion clinic is the third owned and operated by William Brenner Jr; the other two are in Raleigh and Chapel Hill, NC. Hillcrest Clinic in Norfolk is the only other clinic in Tidewater to offer abortions. (Story in *News & Daily Advance*, 4-16-95, B6.)

ABORTION PROTEST: The Catholic priest, Rev. David Trosch has just been sued for allegedly violating FACE. He is being sued by an Alabama abortionist with whom (Rev.) Trosch appeared on *Geraldo* at the time of Paul Hill's trials.

During that show (Rev.) Trosch stated that abortionists should be given the death penalty for murdering the unborn. Geraldo then asked if the abortionist Bruce Lucero should be killed. (Rev.) Trosch stated that he should. For this expression of an opinion in response to a national television personality's question, a FACE violation is claimed!

"Pay careful attention to what you hear in the media. You will notice the pro-abortion establishment (along with sympathetic media and political types) hinting that the speech of prolifers needs to be restricted. In their minds it is our *words* that cause people to rescue the unborn. It's our *words* that cause people to sit-in and our *words* are the reason abortuaries have been burned. It isn't the fact that they dismember innocent human beings for profit that provokes these responses. It is the fact that we describe what they do! ...

"Planned Parenthood ran a full page ad in the *New York Times* claiming that *Words Kill* ... They accused Cardinal O'Connor, Pat Robertson and other pacifist opponents of abortion of being responsible for 'violence against clinics.' Make no mistake about it. The goal of the abortionists is to prevent you from calling abortion what it is - MURDER! ... They want to stop us from speaking the truth. Local police and the Justice Department have refused to investigate documented violence against local prolife activists and have even ignored published death threats issued against them. The ACLU, Rutherford Institute, and ACLJ have refused to defend prolifers in these instances."Donna Bray, DDL., PO Box 544, Bowie, MD 20715, 301- 805-6835.

IMMIGRATION

IMMIGRANTS: "Most industrial countries have been flooded with immigrants from third world nations seeking a

better life or welfare. Germany has about 40,000 Vietnamese nationals in the country. To solve the problem, the German government has decided on mandatory repatriation. The 40,000 Vietnamese, all of them, have to go home by the year 2000. Let's do the same." *Washington Report; Straight talk, Aug 3, 1995*

ILLEGALS: "An estimated 500,000 illegal immigrants from Communist China have come to America during the past 10 years." *Washington Report; Straight talk, Aug 3, 1995*

ALIENS: "In 5 more years the New York City population (70% white in 1970) will be 35% white." *Washington Report; Straight talk, Aug 3, 1995*

The Media-Master Speaks

BOOSTING CLINTON: The media has Clinton on TV every day. People can only vote for candidates they know. No other candidate is getting "Clinton Exposure." The conclusion is that the International Trade Cartel REALLY wants Clinton re-elected.

ON THE LINE: "The mayors of Newport News and Hampton and six other public and private area leaders took a four-day fishing trip to Canada this week to talk about the region's future. The *Daily Press* paid for the trip, and its top two executives attended. ..." *News & Daily Advance*, 7-30-95, B4.

RKH: People can only vote for those whom they know. Politicians who receive media exposure are known and are elected. Thus, the king-maker is really the king. On occasion the king-makers take aside the kings they have made and they

go fishing and talk about the weather.

Rule Over Thee

AMA's NEW RULER: The American Medical Association has elected a black president. He says that he has never defined his agenda by race, but now he appreciates its symbolic importance. His job is to testify before Congress and travel the country as chief spokesman for the 298,000 members of the organization. The AMA represents 42% of the nation's physicians. (Story in the *News & Daily Advance*, 7-13-95, B2.)

RKH: *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deut 17:15*

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 253

AUSTRALIA AWAKES

Australia is one of our youngest Saxon countries. It was being settled while America fought England for her independence. The international trade cartel (ITC) in Britain learned the danger of the American self-sufficient farm system and prevented that institution from becoming deeply rooted in Australia.

Australia and New Zealand have been used as a source of raw materials and cannon fodder. Her natural resources are world renowned. Her loyal mounted Australian-Saxon volunteers were used against Boer-Saxons at the turn of the century. Britain again used them in WWI in France against German-Saxons and more successfully against the Turks in the Mid-East. They were used once again during WWII in North Africa. Australia is being repaid by the ITC by being looted. It is the same repayment being received by South Africa, Western Europe, and America.

At present the conquered in Australia are bemoaning this fact. Tomorrow, anger will harden and resistance will spring from today's dejection. This article appeared in *The Strategy*, Sep 1995, 92 Neale St, Bendigo, Vic 3550 AUSTRALIA ph.(054)-412- 558. It was condensed and contains footnotes by the editor of *Hoskins Report*.

The Takeover

"We used to say back in the '80s that it was 'five to twelve' on the political clock. Looking back I would say that was correct, and it is now 12:15 AM.

"What does that mean? It means that our country has changed hands and we are now all living in a country vastly different than the one that most of us were born into.

"Will it return to where we, the people, control the representatives and limit the power of governments? No, it will not return to that situation; at least, not in the foreseeable future. There are several reasons why our country cannot be quickly saved. ...

"1. The constitution ... (was) circumvented by the Australia Act of 1986 ... without a referendum, but with the quiet consent of all politicians at the time.[1]

"2. The infrastructure and major industries of Australia no longer belong to Australians. Many have been shipped offshore in a deconstruction program. Foreign investors are in the majority in most industries, and now even our utilities are sold to foreigners. Prices are raised; profits go overseas.[2]

"3. The voice and power of the people can no longer be heard because both media and banks are totally foreign controlled.[3]

"4. The new generation has been taught to place the State above God, so now there is no belief in right and wrong, or

1 This is Australia's recognition that constitutions, treaties, and agreements in themselves offer no protection. It also is recognition that the ITC must install its own "king" to be able to rule as it wishes.

2 Stock- exchanges were established to quietly buy up industries using unlimited bank-created credit. Once bought, they can be kept or sent overseas to utilize cheap foreign labor. The sale to foreigners of the nation's utilities means that Australia's feudal system is almost fully operational and the people have been reduced to wage-slaves.

3 The banks own the media. The media publicizes only those it wants elected. People can only vote for those they know - the ones the media has told them about. Those elected are beholden, not to the people, but to the media owners who elected them - the banks.

constant laws. Everything is subject to who buys the government. At any time we have only the best government that foreign money can buy![4]

"... Few will escape the pincer of a foreign stranger that is moving simultaneously on Canada, USA, Australia, UK, S. Africa, NZ and Western Europe. These are the countries that used to feed the world.[5]

"These are also the countries that were blessed with the world's highest living standards. More than 90% of the world's foreign aid, missionaries and money for deprived sectors traditionally came from these countries. What did they do to bring such a judgment upon themselves as is happening today? Whom did they offend? ...[6]

Power Of Deceit

"It took a lot of deceit to do this to a once powerful system. That power of deceit was injected into Australia by a very carefully concealed source. However, that source attacks anyone who resists or identifies it. It would be quite powerless to continue attacking us if it were identified. ...

What Can We Do?

"We don't do anything by going to the polls which are no longer reflecting the actual votes cast. The results are the

4 The Anglican Church is episcopal. Its leaders are appointed by the Queen and her representatives. The Queen and her forebears were appointed by the ITC. Thus, the priest is the representative of the ITC whose job it is to bless that which God curses.

5 This is recognition that all Saxony shares a common destiny. In time, it will recognized that all Saxony is being attacked with the Balak Plan of ancient antiquity.

6 This is the most important question of all. Leaving the "Law of the Covenant" brought these evils to Australia. Returning to the "Law of the Covenant" will save them. The rest of this article develops these four main points.

subject of the same contrived outcomes that exist in everything that they control. Truth, facts, and honest research are definitely not part of this new order.

"We don't do anything by appealing to the representatives to represent us. ... The representatives value their very comfortable jobs which can only be jeopardized by rocking the boat. Not one of them can reach the public's ear via the media if they turn against the new order ...

Australia Will Be Rebuilt

"As soon as the new owners have all our assets, Australia will be rebuilt for the benefit and under the control of the new bosses. Exactly as was done in Russia by exactly the same small group and their comrades. In Russia they never became more than 4% of the nation's population, and even then half of them were untrusted Russian proselytes, so there were constant purges on this sector.

"When our captors rebuild, it won't benefit the people. The invisible bankers, media barons and their now fully privatised government and private sector bosses just become obscenely rich. So again, what do we do? What did past generations of oppressed people do?

"When a country loses a war, its government is taken over by the victors, its internal assets are taken over - 'to the victor go the spoils' - so we can certainly identify the stage that the war has reached here. ... the captors used deceit, not bullets, to wage this war, so they now have to convince the public that nothing happened. Otherwise we will be disgruntled subjects as in the Iron Curtain countries ...

Alternatives

"... We can be part of their rotten new system, or we can

choose not to be a part of it. ... It's definitely time to study the identity, culture and money habits of those who have taken control of our economy. You might also get into some history, especially that which is banned, and look at what they did last time they dominated a country. ..."

ANALYSIS OF THE ABOVE

Recently, the Australian alternate media have been listing hundreds of companies that have been bought by foreign interests. The list would completely fill several newsletters this size. It is now estimated that foreigners own more than 94% of Australia's companies. This means that our Saxon brothers in Australia, in most cases, work for strangers.[7]

A condition causing alarm is the severe downsizing of the military by their media-elected government. Indonesia, their giant next-door neighbor, is arming with the latest equipment, while the Australian government has reduced its own defense force to mere battalions instead of divisions. The ships of Australia's fleet can be counted on the fingers of both hands. The Australian government is even now training Indonesian armed forces in Australia. Australia has 18 million people and Indonesia has 250,000,000 and has never shown itself to be a particular friend of Australia.

As is the case in the rest of the West, establishment churches in Australia are worthless. They are no watchmen. They have broken the Covenant.

The media-elected Australian government fears the Aus-

7 *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: nokriy - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15*

tralian people as is the case in America. It fears them more than foreign enemies and is enacting one restrictive gun-law after another. It also is pushing for censorship laws that carry heavy penalties to silence the outcry against the flood of orientals invading the country. This last is called "the Asianation of Australia." As in the rest of the West, a great part of the high crime rate is caused by these immigrants. The media protects the criminals by refusing to reveal their race. This refusal is the litmus test of ITC ownership.

Conclusion

Australia, New Zealand and South Africa are about 5 years behind Western Europe and the US in identifying their problems, and none of our countries has yet developed an effective defense. Western Europe is one vast police state with draconian laws to keep her peoples suppressed. Canada is becoming a police state where people look fearfully over their shoulders whenever they speak. S. Africa is under the heel of the Black surrogates of the ITC. This means that the fight for freedom will most likely be developed in the United States and Australia.

HUMAN RIGHTS VIOLATIONS IN GERMANY

The following is condensed & cited from an April 1995 *Human Rights Watch/Helsinki* publication, Library of Congress Catalog No 95- 76078, ISBN 1-56432-149-5, p. 69-77 and 108-109), by Ernst Zundel, 206 Carlton Street, Toronto, ONT., Canada, M5A 2L1, 416-922-9850, *Internet* http://www.cebcom.com/~ezundel/english/.

Human Rights Watch/Helsinki is a non-governmental organization, established in 1978, whose function is to monitor and promote the observance of internationally recognized human rights as well as international compliance with the

human rights provisions of the 1975 Helsinki Accords. Its focus is on Africa, the Americas, Asia, the Middle East and on the signatories of said Helsinki Accords.

In an April 1995 publication, this agency released a stinging condemnation of current governmental practices in Germany. In a chapter entitled "Government Measures to Ban Right-Wing Groups and Prohibit Hate Speech," here is what *Human Rights News Watch/Helsinki* says of Germany:

> *"... sweeping restrictions that affect entire parties, organizations or philosophies inevitably cast too broad a net, they can be used to suppress dissenting political movements of all sorts and often encourage gratuitous restrictions beyond those initially foreseen. ...*

Human Rights Watch/Helsinki then points out a chilling sentence:

> *"The Federal Constitutional Court has the power to determine whether a political party is unconstitutional and should be banned.*

Under the subtitle "The Prosecution of Hate Speech and Other Forms of Expression," *Human Rights Watch/Helsinki,* referring to Article 86 of the German Criminal Code, states that this article forbids

> *"Dissemination of the propaganda of unconstitutional organizations ...*

In other words, the government decides who is a "criminal" - with no legal recourse provided for individuals or groups - and follows up with punishment! Is that a democratically run State?

Human Rights Watch/Helsinki then cites recent cases of government crack-downs, such as:

> *"Gunther Deckert, sentenced by a lower court to a one-*

year suspended sentence. "... ought to be given a stricter sentence for stating that the Holocaust never occurred."

"An eighteen year old was sentenced to 20 months in prison for giving the stiff-arm salute.

"Four young men were arrested for singing the national-socialist anthem in a private house in Neukoln.

"Neo-Nazi leader Heinz Reifs was convicted to a five months suspended sentence for having exhibited the Hitler salute and for having denied that the Holocaust happened.

"Ewarld Althans, a German nationalist youth leader, was sentenced to 18 months imprisonment without parole" ... for having denied that the Holocaust occurred" in propaganda videos and for having used banned Nazi symbols.

"Christian Worch, the head of the banned right- wing "National List" in Hamburg, was sentenced to two years of imprisonment for having continued to carry out activities of a banned organization.

"Arnulf Winfried Priem, formerly head of the now-banned 'German Alternative' in Berlin, has been held in pre-trial detention because he allegedly possessed Nazi propaganda.

To this list we might add the recent arrest of an American citizen, Hans Schmidt, 68, of Pensacola, Florida, for having used two words - "juden-und frimaurerverseucht," (meaning "Jew-and Freemason-infested") in an Open Letter sent to a government official in Germany. Apparently, the warrant for his arrest was Europe-wide.

Furthermore, states *Human Rights Watch/Helsinki* a new "Crime Prevention Law" went into effect on December 1, 1994, with many provisions that were aimed primarily at

right-wing extremist groups. These provisions included:

> *"an end to the requirement that prosecutors show that a racist statement is an "assault on human dignity." (emphasis added). Now anyone who denies the Nazi genocide against the Jews can be sentenced to a period of imprisonment of up to five years for incitement to racial hatred.*

This means that, according to some statistics, tens of millions of Americans who now have doubts about some aspects of the Holocaust and dare express these doubts about the German Government approved version of the Holocaust are vulnerable to arrest if they happen to travel in Europe!

Human Rights Watch/Helsinki goes on to say:

> *"... Human Rights Watch/Helsinki opposes laws that prohibit the expression of anti-foreigner or anti-Semitic sentiments, as well as laws that prohibit groups that hold such views from forming associations and holding public gatherings, so long as that speech, association or assembly does not rise to the level of incitement to or participation in violence. We base our policy on our conviction that the protected rights of speech, association and assembly are fundamental rights and should be guaranteed ... It is our view that it is inherently dangerous for governments to have the power to determine which political philosophies are "threatening" - power that invites abuse against political foes. ...*
>
> *"Such laws are often justified on the grounds that they curb racial and ethnic violence. But there is little evidence they achieve their stated purpose, and they have often been subject to abuse. Many governments or other actors that encourage or exploit group's tensions issue "hate speech" laws as a pretext to advance a separate political agenda or to enhance their own political power. In a number of counties, the chief targets of "hate speech" laws have been minority rights activists fighting discrimi-*

nation by the same majority that administers the laws... (emphasis added).

"We therefore view as suspect any action by governments to criminalize any expression short of incitement to illegal action and consider any law or prosecution that is not based on a strict interpretation of incitement to be presumptively a violation of the rights of free expression.

"... Expression should never be punished for its subject matter or content alone, no matter how offensive it may be to others."

Mrs. Clinton's Statement On Free Speech

Mrs. Hillary Rodham Clinton, the First Lady of the United States of America, spoke to delegates of the International Women's Conference in Beijing, China. This endorsement has particular meaning for Germans and German descendants world-wide and particularly in Canada where open discussion and freedom of speech has been banned concerning the remarkable Holocaust theory that maintains that 6 million Jews were killed by the Germans in WWI and again in WWII. Mrs. Clinton was quoted in the International Edition of the New York Times, Sept. 6, 1995, as saying:

"Freedom means the right of people to assemble, organize and debate openly ... It means respecting the views of those who may disagree with the views of their governments. It means not taking citizens away from their loved ones and jailing them, mistreating them, or denying them their freedom or dignity because of peaceful expression of their ideas and opinions."

Based on the above statement, the following letter copied from the "Internet" says it all:

Open Letter To Mrs. Clinton

"Dear Mrs. Clinton, Americans of German origin greatly applaud you for your recent address in Beijing, China. Your words have a very special meaning at a time when the great civil rights activist, Hans Schmidt, of Pensacola, Florida lingers in a German jail cell in total isolation from his family and the outside world. ...

"In his October 1994 German language newsletter, written and published here in the US, Hans Schmidt pointed out the "contamination (verseuchung)" of institutions of Democracy by powerful interest groups. He held them largely responsible for this spirit of vengeance and hate. His naming of these powerful interest groups now serves as a pretext for his incarceration.

"Since Hans Schmidt is an American citizen, what are the implications for other Americans who wish to visit Germany? Will they too fall victims of a warped and arbitrary German system of justice if what they say or write here in the United States is deemed to be objectionable? Let there be no doubt about it, the free exchange of ideas and opinion in Germany is no longer possible. Fear, intimidation and the vagueness of so-called "rubber paragraphs" have dealt the death knell to the main ingredient of democratic life and represent a danger to every American traveling in that country who has ever made a comment that German authorities consider politically incorrect....

"As proof that your remarkably enlightened speech in Beijing, China, is meant for "all men," we respectfully request your intercession in the matter of Hans Schmidt and the other victims of German oppression and tyranny." Yours Sincerely, George Rhine (Internet 9/95)

GANPAC, ("German American Political Action Committee,") headed by Hans Schmidt, human rights activist, now imprisoned in Germany, asks that people write protesting his incarceration:

I feel sorry for Hans and his family, but frankly, he's a soldier. He cannot give his youth - he has already done that, but he can give what is left of his 68 year old life for his people - and he is doing that! What greater gift can a Saxon make his people than to give his life for them.[8] Each of us will have to answer to our Maker if Han's sacrifice is made in vain because we did not take advantage of the opportunity it presents. He is the most recent victim - our *cause célébre*. The misery and suffering that are his today at the hands of an evil and tyrannical government await us tomorrow if this tyranny is not stopped, now.

After the Gordon Kahl, Ruby Ridge, Waco, and Oklahoma City massacres - the mood of America has turned ugly and distrustful and their politicans have suddenly become respectful of their wishes. Citizens don't want any more of their number shot down, burned, or locked up - or any more of their liberties tampered with. The politicians don't want to see any more of their number thrown off the public payroll. The Hans Schmidt affair is made to order. It was an incredibly stupid international incident to take an American citizen and throw him in jail for exercising his right to free speech in America. I have no doubt that the ITC desperately wishes it had never happened any more than the other incidents - but it happened!

---

8 *"Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends." John 15:13*

And, it is our job to make America aware that the ITC has done it again! But, this wonderful opportunity is of no use what-so-ever unless we take advantage of it. It is up to us. We've got to make another "Gordon Kahl," "Waco," "Oklahoma City" case on or hands. Our just protest is: (1) Hans Schmidt is an American citizen - foreigners should keep their grubby hands off American citizens. (2) American citizens are guaranteed "freedom of speech" by their Constitution and by the universal "rights of man." (3) Countries that do not recognize these facts are outlaw nations, and the US should take proper steps against them. (4) What are you doing to preserve "free speech?" especially as it affects the case of Hans Schmidt?

When writing, be polite, be nice. Make your point - being nice while you are doing it. The mere fact that you write upsets public officials because most voters don't write, but make your point. For each letter received they imagine that there are 5 or 10,000 others who do not write. Three letters could indicate 30,000 dissidents - an appalling development to a politician. Being "nice" removes their excuse for refusing to act because of writer rudeness.

Oklahoma City

FBI TACTICS: "Jennifer McVeigh, the sister of a suspect in the Oklahoma bombing, says FBI agents used fear tactics to break her down. "I didn't have time to think things out. It was constant pressure altogether," she said. "They showed me pictures of burned dead kids ... They put me and my mother in this room with all these posters with my name and a picture all blown up with all these charges against me ... like life imprisonment, death penalty and this and that ..." (New York Times 8/14/95). Only a few years ago the nation was horrified

that these same tactics were used by the KGB in communist USSR. The constitution prohibits such action by our government. (Copied from *The Witness*, Sept 1995)

LONESOME LEG: According to the FBI, the unattached mystery leg found in the rubble of the federal building belonged to a black woman aged 16-30. The leg was clad in a size 7 1/2 military-style boot and an olive drab strap of the sort used by soldiers to tuck their pants into their boots. The article said that the fact that it was a black woman weakens the case that it was the "real bomber."

In the minds of many who have had to deal with past FBI "Ruby Ridge" and "Waco" announcements - their latest "leg" denial merely means that there may be a good probability that the leg actually did belong to one of bombers; a black, female, affirmative action, government trained "foul-up," who spoiled what might have been a perfect scam and set the country asking questions.

Dalai Lama - Put In Place

UN SNUBS DALAI LAMA: Interfaith prayer services at the Catholic church of St. Paul the Divine, in New York City, took place under the auspices of the Temple of Understanding. The leader of the Tibetan Buddhists, the Dalai Lama, 60, was not invited because of opposition by the Chinese government in Beijing, whose army presently occupies Tibet.

At one time it was said that Tibetan Buddhists were the most powerful political and monetary power in the world. They exercised political and trade power over the Far-East by control over the minds of their converts. This religious order made and pulled down rulers. With Western backing, China's

Chairman Mao conquered China and severely curtailed the power of the Buddhist priesthood and the Buddhist family system. Allied victory in WWII curtailed their power in Japan.

This UN "snub" tells the world that the Tibetan Buddhist Priesthood no longer rules. The Dalai Lama is an emperor whose empire is now ruled by another - for the time being.

Tidbits

GINGRICH: "The most conservative Republican in the U.S. Congress, Newt Gingrich, has hired Arne Christensen as a senior policy staffer. Officially, Mr. Christensen will be in charge of budget and spending matters, but as a former senior lobbyist for the *American Israel Public Affairs Committee* he may have his loyalties elsewhere." *Destiny Digest,* 1501 W. Peoria, Phoenix, AZ 85029, June/July 1995

RKH: The speculation is that Christensen was assigned to Gingrich after his request to Henry Kissinger for better media coverage - which he got.

BETTY CROCKER: General Mills is giving their 1990s Betty Crocker a multi-ethnic makeover. The announcement was that "she won't be the fair-skinned, blue-eyed homemaker whose image has appeared on and off over the years on cookbooks, cake and brownie mixes." Lehman Brothers analyst Caroline Levy remarked "I think it's a great idea to revitalize the brand." University of Minnesota marketing professor Akshay Rao said, "The face of the nation is going to be very different than it was 20 years ago."

Black Racism On Juries

JURIES SPLIT RACIALLY: "Memphis black Rep.

Harold Ford's first trial on bribery charges ended in a hung jury. It was 8 to 4 for acquittal. The eight for a 'not guilty' verdict were Blacks. The four voting 'guilty' were Whites A majority Black jury acquitted him in a second trial. More and more Blacks are refusing to convict fellow Blacks no matter how strong the evidence. This is especially true when the victim is White. What is our Justice Depart. Civil Rights Division going to do to protect White people's rights in such conflicts? *The American Way Features* Feb 25, 1993

RKH: This problem has become epidemic. When Blacks ruled the South after the War Between the States, justice was dead. It was impossible for Whites to secure convictions of Black criminals from a justice system run by Blacks. This is the way it is today in both America and South Africa. Unless someone can come up with something better - yesterday's solution could be tomorrow's solution.

Nine Million Holocaust Book

Toronto - "Deliberate Allied policy killed at least 9 million Germans after World War II - most of them women and children, controversial author James Bacque says in a book soon to be published. .... In the new book, called *Crimes and Mercies*, Bacque maintains that between 1946 and 1950 'the four wartime Allies agreed on a policy that deliberately exterminated at least 9 million Germans.' ...The basis for this claim, he says, lies in previously secret Russian and US papers ... He believes the high mortality stemmed from three factors: deaths of Germans in flight as they were expelled from their former homes in Eastern Europe, deaths of prisoners in POW camps and deaths in Germany due to Allied policies. 'The Allies refused to allow the Germans to fish, to make fertilizer, to earn money to import food, to make oils for tractors and

farm implements, to make steel for farm implements, to buy medicine such as penicillin. They refused to allow foreign countries to donate food to save the lives of children,' he said. Bacque said Allied authorities falsified statistics to hide death tolls." *Toronto Globe and Mail*, copied from *The Christian News*, p. 3., July 31, 1995

EUROPE's UNFILTERED NEWS

KISSINGER ACKNOWLEDGED: Henry Kissinger, former US Secretary of State, received an honorary knighthood from Queen Elizabeth II. Kissinger later rode in the queen's lead carriage to the Royal Ascot horse races. (Story in the *News & Daily Advance*, 6- 21-95, A2.)

RKH: This is the same queen, head of the Anglican church, God's representative on earth, who lost heavily in the collapse of Barings - a usury bank.[9]

FRANCE'S INVASION: "The official French population is 55 millions. The coloured immigrants might already be between 12 and 15 millions. And nobody knows how many millions of 'Frenchmen' are Blacks, Arabs, or of mixed blood. Certainly another 10 million if you count the two million Blacks from overseas Territories. As far as the under-20s are concerned, those of European stock are certainly already a minority. One has only to go around primary schools in Paris, Lille, Toulouse, Marseilles, etc. to be appalled! - MG (Toulouse, France) copied from *Impact*, P.O. Box 28233,

9 *"Unto a stranger thou mayest lend upon usury; but unto thy brother thou shalt not lend upon usury." Deu 23:20; "Hath given forth upon usury ... he shall surely die." Ezek 18:13*

Sunnyside 0132, Rep. of SA, $30/yr, June/July 1995

ISLAM IN SWEDEN: "In Sweden the fastest growing religion today is Islam. There are classes in some Swedish schools with not a single Swedish pupil." *Impact*, P.O. Box 28233, Sunnyside 0132, Rep. of SA, $30/yr, June/July 1995

SPAIN'S HATE: Spain adopted a repressive hate law in July. *Power*, 206 Carlton St., Toronto, Ont, Canada M5A 2L1

1945 Letter Refutes Media Dresden Lies

DRESDEN: "A letter from the Dresden Municipality dated 7/31/1992 reads: 'According to reliable reports from the Dresden police of 3/20/1945, there were 202,040 deaths, principally of women and children. Of these only about 30% could be identified. Including the missing persons, a figure of between 250,000 and 300,000 victims would be realistic." *Impact*, June/July 1995, p. 23, P.O. Box 28233, Sunnyside 0132, Rep. of SA, $30/yr

RKH: Establishment media propaganda has set a cap of 25,000 deaths on the Dresden holocaust.

Milk Cow - Occupied Germany

"The German State is like a big insurance company who, without proper and forensic investigation, negligently and carelessly settled a claim about Holocaust casualties solely based on the perjured testimony of alleged 'eye witnesses' and who accepted cooked evidence, forged invoices and fudged proofs of losses. The German political leadership of today and their intelligence agencies undoubtedly know this, and they know that the public exposure of this reckless negligence and massive raid could not only bring down the

ruling Kohl Government but could overturn the entire Allied-created Quisling order in postwar Germany.

"To save their incompetent hides and their lucrative careers, they silence the whistleblowers. This is a classic case! ...

"Individual Jewish people, organizations, groups, and the State of Israel have received huge sums - over 100 billion Deutsch Marks! - so far from the Germans alone in induced guilt money. If the Holocaust is not true, they have received from the United States taxpayers an almost equal amount in fraudulently based and obtained 'sympathy contributions,' foreign aid, military aid, grants etc.

"That in a nutshell is what the Holocaust is all about. .... Should we succeed in exposing the Holocaust and its spin-off industries, it will lay bare a criminal conspiracy of such parasitic nature and global reach involving entire nations, branches of governments, etc. that it will cast dark shadows on some of the most revered public figures in America, Germany, Israel and elsewhere. That's why doubting Holocaust scholars and just ordinary Revisionists are being so mercilessly persecuted around the world. ...

"The issue of the Holocaust has become a quasi-criminal enterprise, an octopus-like industry with its own lobby, promoters, legal arm, public relations branch - even enforcers. Writers, politicians and recipients all have a vested interest in suppressing any research or public exposure of this alleged event in history. ...

"These people have mounted a world-wide campaign to outlaw and thus criminalize unfettered historical research. They have become a public menace and a threat to freedom and constitutional government. ... but they can no longer squash the worldwide 'freedom of speech' and 'freedom of

inquiry' movement. ..." *Power*, Ernst Zundel, p. 3, 206 Carlton, ONT Canada M5A 2L1, Canada

---

HATE CRIME: "The Israeli gunman walked down the aisle of the bus, asking the elderly tourists where they were from. When he came to the first German, he shot the 64-year-old woman three times, killing her. ..." *News & Daily Advance*, 7-13-95, A3.

TURKS FIRE-BOMBED: Germany, Frankfurt - In the 5th straight night of attacks on Turkish property police arrested five Kurds. Kurdish activists have launched a campaign of violence to make Turkey's biggest trading partner, Germany, pressure Turkey to give the Kurds their own country. The 2 million Turks - including 450,000 Kurds - are Germany's largest minority. (Story in *News & Daily Advance*, 7-13-95, A3.)

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 254

WHOSE LAWS?

The Triumph

In ancient times our ancestors refused to put the Holy Scripture into print lest people worship the very print on the manuscripts. To prevent this the WORD was recited from memory. Only much later was it written down - and people predictably began to worship the manuscripts as a substitute to memorizing God's COMMANDS.

When the Romans conquered Jeruselem, they captured great wealth. Gold lost half its value because of its overabundance. The Romans paraded much of their captured wealth in a great "Triumph" held in Rome a year later. Included in the parade were prisoners-of- war - the best specimens of men the Romans had so heroically fought. Following them were floats containing the golden utensils and plate from the temple. Then followed scores of other large floats. On each float

rested a panoramic model of incidents that occurred during the battle - sieges, wall breaches, and siege victories. The fights on the walls were displayed in detail, with houses and soldiers as they had been. Each little figure bearing the likeness of the soldier who had fought there.

The most valued possession of the conquered people was paraded at the very last of the parade to give it the respect and climax that the parade deserved. This was a great float preceded by trumpeters and pulled by many oxen. High on the float stood a canopy - and under the canopy was a dais, and on that dais was the great prize that millions had waited long hours to see; It was a parchment. It was a copy of the Laws, Statutes, and Judgments of Israel that the priest of the temple had made for themselves. This was the most important possession of the people whom the Romans had conquered. It was their God.

The Romans took this God to the Emperor's own palace to live temporarily until a new temple could be finished. Once there, the WORD would be safely esconced, and like the other Roman gods, each living in its own temple, they could reign together in catholic ecumenism and the Roman priests would tell the people what the gods desired of them.

There was one difficulty. The new God, the WORD said; *"Thou shalt worship no other god: for the Lord, whose name is Jealous, is a jealous God." Ex 34:14; "He is a holy God; he is a jealous God ... If ye forsake the Lord, and serve strange gods, then he will turn and do you hurt, and consume you." Josh 24:19*; The WORD escaped from the confines of the temple, and the *priests of darkness* have tried ever since to put him back.

Who Is God

Not one "Christian" in ten has the foggiest idea of who God is. It isn't the god of the Judeo-Christians! It isn't the god of the Catholics; It isn't the god of the so-called mainline Protestants! It is the WORD. I have in my hand a Presbyterian catechism printed in 1898. When you open it the first thing you see is this:

> *"In the beginning was the WORD, and the word was with God, and the WORD was God." John 1:1*[1]

Our fathers knew this. They knew that God and his Commandments are one. They knew that if you have God the WORD you obey his Commandments. To deprive you of God's COMMANDMENTS is to deprive you of God.

One cannot have TWO gods. One will have to follow one or the other.[2] What happens when the evil ecumenical priesthood moves in once more to capture The WORD which is God, to reduce him to being equal to the other gods? The WORD says: *"We must obey God rather than men." Acts 5:29.*

---

1 The Son is; *"The WORD was made flesh, and dwelt among us." John 1:14* Jesus Christ is the personification of the WORD. He is a living parable illustrating the living COMMANDMENTS. He might have been called Joe or Bill. That is unimportant. The Scriptures say: *"His name is called The Word of God." Re 19:13* Who cares what his human name was? Christians don't worship a man's name! Their God is the WORD! Violating one of God's COMMANDMENTS is more than a mere "no-no" - it is blasphemy against the body of God; an act that will be punished by man - or both man and blasphemer will be punished drastically! (I Ki 20:42; Lev 16:14- 35.)

2 *"No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon." Matt 6:24 (Lk 16:13, Jas 4:4, 1John 2:15)*

The OJ Trial

"If ye forsake the Lord, and serve strange gods, then he will turn and do you hurt, and consume you." Josh 24:19. Only one God can rule. If there are two - human judges must decide between the two. Then we are ruled by man - not a god or the gods - but man! This violates the WORD.

OJ Simpson walked! A mostly Black jury refused to convict him. In South Carolina a Saxon mother murdered her two children and the jury put her in prison instead of sentencing her to death. It just depends on who sits on juries as to what penalty the guilty receive.[3]

A Black confessed to burning down a school and boasted that he had burned it down. A jury of eight Whites and four Blacks acquitted him instead of making him to make restitution. Saxon Law was again thwarted. People vote the law of their gods.

America is re-learning a lesson that the South learned in a very painful manner. Given the opportunity, Saxons live by Saxon Law and Blacks live by Black law. Blacks don't convict Blacks using Saxon Law. To put it so that even a liberal can understand - Blacks don't care about what Whites think or about what they call their Western justice. It's something you have to understand if you come before a Black jury as did Byron de la Beckwith, Louis Beam, the LA policemen and so many others. If there are strangers on the

---

3 *MURDER: "Ye shall take no satisfaction (substitute) for the life of a murderer, which is guilty of death: but he shall surely be put to death." Num 35:31; KIDNAPING: "If a man be found stealing any of his brethren of Israel, and maketh merchandise of him, or selleth him: then that thief shall die." Deut 24:7* BLACK LAW: Punishment is policy of the headman. TALMUDIC LAW: "But in general the Pharisees surrounded the penal laws, especially the death penalty, with so many qualifications that they were rarely executed." *Jewish Encyclopedia*, "Pharisees", p.662.

jury they will judge you by their own law. This means that if you are White - "guilty." If you are Black - "not guilty." Saxons are made in the image of their Law. Blacks and other strangers are made in the image of their law. People tend to follow their own gods. Its the way they were made.

After the War Between the States, Blacks were given the franchise.[4] At the same time White Southerners who had fought in the war were stripped of their right to vote. Since women couldn't vote, this meant that voters in the South were Blacks. Virginia had a Black Lt. Governor, Black state senate, Black house of delegates, Black judges, Black congressmen, and Black police. Blacks ruled Virginia. They were abusive. South Africa is now going through precisely the same experience the American South went through.

When Blacks were charged with a crime, a conviction was almost impossible. If outraged public opinion and media exposure demanded a conviction, the culprit would be sentenced to a lengthy term, only to be found walking the streets a few days later. All of this is covered in *Vigilantes Of Christendom*.[5] It seems that it is a story that America must learn all over again. Western Law was made for those made in the image of that Law, and for them only.[6] Others follow their own gods, and with good reason; *"There are many nations ... all are his, and over all has he appointed spirits to*

4 *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: nokriy - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15*

5 *VOC*, Virginia Publishing Company, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505,.

6 *"In the beginning was the WORD, and the word was with God, and the WORD was God." John 1:1*, God and his *Commandments* are one and the same: *"These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded the, saying, Go not unto the way of the Gentiles, and unto any city of the Samaritans enter ye not: But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Math 10:5,6.*

rule ... but over Israel ... he alone is their ruler." Jub 15:23.

Some time after the War a deal was made with the International Trade Cartel (ITC) branch in New York that if they would take the Blacks off our backs they could keep the millions of acres of prime plantation land they had looted at tax sales. They could also keep the newspapers and businesses they had stolen. If one must choose between Black rule and extortion - extortion is the lesser of the evils. It was a long time before Southerners could again be forced to let Blacks vote, hold office, or rule over them again.

Court In Essex County

My Uncle Deane Hundley was judge in Tappahannock. I remember sitting in the back of the court when a White man was brought in for wounding another White man. Uncle Deane sentenced him to five years in prison. Next, a Black was brought in for wounding another Black on Saturday night. Uncle Deane fined him $50. I later asked Uncle Deane why five years for one and $50 for the other? He replied that the White knew better, and the Black had only wounded his brother-in-law because he was drunk. He didn't mean any real harm, that was just what colored people did. Besides, if he "locked up every Black there wouldn't be enough jail cells in the entire state of Virginia to hold them," and if there were, there would not be enough money in the state to feed them. The ACLU wouldn't stand for such "unequal treatment" today.

I remember another case. It was a custom of Black slaves to plant a cedar sapling at the grave of each of their family members. Over a couple of hundred years these cedars became massive. A White speculator suggested cutting the cedars and splitting the proceeds with the Colored commu-

nity. A storm of protest erupted. Ten years later a Black cut the cedars without asking anyone. He kept the proceeds himself and not a word was said about it. That happened at Ben Lomond - Judge Muscoe Garnett's old place.

In Essex County, Virginia in the 1930s - there was one law for the Whites, and one law for the Blacks. There were no Black judges or juries. We had had a full dose of that shoved down our throats and were unanimous in the opinion that it was a disaster - and that's the way it was. The way it was was a lot better than the way it is now. Now, once again it is becoming like it was after the war when Blacks ruled. Then, men had to carry pistols with them wherever they went. It's the same today.

Million Man March

Louis Farrakhan called for a million Black men to march on Washington. Almost a million did. This was an impressive show of power. Whites had better pay attention. Readers of my book, *Vigilantes Of Christendom,* will remember the following quote:

> "There is one kind of Black leader who, in time, will end all the personal relationships that have made endurable the proximity of Whites with Blacks. The Toussaint L'Overture type. There are a number of carbon copies around these days. They hate Whites, all Whites. They hate his god, his manners, his science, his culture, and everything about him. They are hard to tell because they all look like acceptable types - suits, clean linen, good English, acceptable manners - the works. They use the lickspittle Kennedy-types to open doors for them, but hate them while using them.
>
> "The Toussaint L'Overtures will dictate tomorrow's race relations, and, if history has any meaning, the future

will be like the past. *"There is nothing new under the sun."*

This Louis Farrakhan may be just the one the above quote described. He says he wants Blacks to develop their own society without Whites. I have no doubt he does. If he is weak - he will do what he will do peacefully, but, he has at least a million Blacks behind him. This means that he is strong. Much stronger than the media has led us to believe. He may decide to do what he wants to do with force.

Agreements with such a person will have to be backed by a force great enough to guarantee compliance. If history is judge, any agreement with the likes of a Farrakhan will be tedious at best, and, he may decide not to negotiate. That's something that has to be kept in mind.

There is a bright side to all of this. The Black Muslim separatist movement definitely benefits the Saxon race - a Black separation into their own kind. This can result in nothing but good to both groups. It will NOT be seen as a good thing for the ITC. They will see such a separation as the fragmentation of their trade markets. Consequently, they will fight it tooth and nail.

We can expect the ITC to try to bring Whites and Blacks into conflict with each other. The conclusion of such a conflict will be on ITC terms - integration. A newly integrated society ruled by the ITC. It's what they have a history of doing.

The Hans Schmidt Bust

The government of the U.S. has joined Germany in casting aside the silk glove and now showing the mailed fist. Their joint motto is a copy of the motto of the Buddhist ITC; "Without regard to race, creed, or national origin." The state that adopts that motto cannot exclude the merchants or the

people of the ancient silk trade.[7] Hans Schmidt, an American writer, has written articles in America critical of the flood of strangers pouring into Germany. This is his cardinal sin. His articles, written in America, are the reason he is in a German prison. Americans have been amazed that their government has not come to the rescue of one of its citizens. Wonder no longer! The U.S. government is the reason he was arrested in the first place.

The Internet reports that the U.S. Justice Department provided German authorities with Hans Schmidt's passport number so that he could be arrested. This is something that merits Congressional investigation. There appears to be an agreement with Germany to jail Americans critical of American or German records on civil rights. The Justice Department furnishes the passport number - and the Germans put the offender in jail - for writing something that is legal to write in America. The US government's refusal to protect an American citizen from arrest by a foreign nation, for writing something in America, something that is protected by America's Constitution, is proof of the charge.

If the reader has not yet written to protest the Hans Schmidt case - the addresses are given once again. It's important.

The FBI Has Dirty Fingernails

The government of the United States, its media, and its minions appear to be self-destructing.

In the past, America's president was viewed as repre-

7 *"If thou has stricken thy hand with a stranger (zwur - racial alien) thou art snared with the words of thy mouth. Pr. 6:1; "They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21*

senting all that is good and virtuous. He is now seen as a lying buffoon. J. Edgar Hoover's sacrosanct FBI is viewed as an out-of-control mob of blood-thirsty jack-booted thugs - a dangerous, murderous private army. Even with the help of media whitewash, not only do Wacos and Ruby Ridges go wrong, but long buried dirt is now rising to the surface and recent disclosures even sound suspicious.

Someone recently pulled rail spikes and a train was derailed. No one claimed responsibility. The FBI said that a note had been found signed "The Son Of Gestapo," or somesuch, claiming responsibility for the wrecked train in retaliation for Waco and Ruby Ridge. Son of Gestapo? Really. WWII has been over for 50 years. In any event, this claim was quickly challenged by a train passenger who stepped forward to say that the note had to have been placed there long after the wreck because it was not there just after the wreck. The passenger had been standing at the very spot the note was found and there had been no sign of any note. This would mean that the saboteur had been standing around all the time when the FBI was combing the area, and when no one was looking, scribbled a note and put it where it could be found. Do you believe that? "Son of Gestapo?" Do you believe that?

Could it be that someone just derailed a train as people in America seem to do periodically for no good reason. Then, the FBI dropped in and tried to make news out of an "ho-hum" event, and ended up doing something else stupid? Or, could this be too simple an explanation?

The FBI Stench Is Bubbling To The Top

It's hard to say where it started. Perhaps it has been going on all along and the public has been too idealistic to see what was happening. Perhaps they believed the media. One can

only believe what he is told, and until the recent emergence of the alternate media, no other point of view has been heard.

The FBI is supposed to go by certain guidelines. Beating up their own is not one of them. An article in *The News & Advance*, June 22, 1994, A2, revealed that the FBI hired the Mafia to work with them against the KKK.[8] The article goes on to describe how Gregory Scarpa, Sr. persuaded a Klansmen to talk by putting "a gun borrowed from the FBI" into his mouth and threatening to "blow your ... brains out!" The article didn't say what other means of persuasion were used. Needless to say, the fellow talked. However, this isn't the story. The story is that the Mafia and the FBI amiably and agreeably worked together.[9]

Are we supposed to believe that the later FBI crackdown on the Mafia was anything other than "eyewash"? Another phony Capitalism/Communism confrontation - a "Berlin Wall" erected to make the "communist threat" look real? The history of the US government working with the Mafia goes back at least 50 years. During WWII our government cooperated with the Mafia to get intelligence on German troop movements in Italy; later, the Kennedy administration hired the Mafia to try to kill Castro.

Shady activity of this sort by our government can scarcely be credited by Mr. John Q. Public. After being told nothing

8 Ku Klux Klan: Organized in 1867. Quickly disbanded in 1868 because of vicious attack by America's media. Bogus KKKs were operated by the establishment for years to create anti-Southern sentiment. Reorganized 1915 for political action. Controlled 24 statehouses w/7 million members. Faded in 1941 with the outbreak of WWII. KKK today is used by the media to create anti-Saxon sentiment needed to justify continued White suppression.

9 *"Can two walk together, except they be agreed." Amos 3:3; "All flesh consorteth according to kind, and a man will cleave to his like." Ecclesiasticus 13:16*

but good things for decades, they discover that the Mafia closed ranks with the FBI to fight the Klan, a Klan admittedly badly tarnished by media hype, but still, a Klan made up of American Citizens. Could it be that it is not really the FBI who is actually calling the shots - but the other half of the duo, instead? Take a close look at Waco and Ruby Ridge and ask yourself if you honestly believe that those were American or Mafia type operations?

Other Incidents

What about the time the media told us that the Klan blew up a church and killed three Black children? That really gave the Klan a black eye. It turned the whole country against them. What did the media do when the news came out that the Klansmen who did the deed were in the pay of the FBI? They buried the report in the inside pages of the newspaper.

The establishment media told us about the North Carolina Seven and how they shot a half dozen poor defenseless Communists. They didn't mention that the instigator of the whole thing and the one who led the Klansmen into the Communist's ambush was in the pay of the FBI.

Then there was the case of Viola Liuzzo. She was riding in a van with her Black boyfriend when she was shot by a Klansman.

> "The 1965 murder of Viola Liuzzo, a White woman who marched in Selma, Alabama, played a key role in passage of the 1965 Voting Rights Act. She was shot and killed, allegedly by a man who was apparently an FBI agent, but the agency tried to pin the crime on the Ku Klux Klan." *Straight Talk*, p. 4 July 13, 1995

Then there were the Sedition Trials. The judge dismissed the charges against the accused because the FBI witnesses

lied so often that they couldn't be believed about anything.

Then there was the Trade Center Bombing. The fellow who showed the muslims how to build the bomb was working for the FBI. The FBI knew about the bombing before it happened - and they let it happen.

Then there was the Tarrants case:

> "The FBI had a pair of informants hire the Klan's top bombing expert, Thomas Albert Tarrants III, and one of its most notorious leaders, Danny Joe Hawkins, to bomb a Jewish leader's home the night of June 29, 1968. Then FBI agents and a few trusted city cops set out to do their duty - assassinate them in the act. This wasn't just entrapment. This was murder.
>
> "Nelson, then a Los Angeles Times correspondent, broke the story in 1970. The wrath of J. Edgar Hoover followed, and the FBI director tried to wreck Nelson's career."[10]

In short, the FBI has a record of acting like "out-of- control, jackbooted thugs." These are definitely not the sort of people that you'd invite home to meet the family.

Waco Whitewash

To regain the credibility that had been lost by the FBI and assorted alphabet agencies, congress held hearings on Waco. It was a disaster. The Republicans had a chance to hold the federal bureaucracy accountable. They botched it.

The politician-questioners acted as if they were hopelessly ignorant of their subject matter, and only five minutes were allowed each committee member. Any political appointee can

10 *TERROR IN THE NIGHT*, Jack Nelson, Simon & Schuster, p. 287

handle five minutes of questioning.

Then, the Chairman, Bill McCollum of Florida seconded the party line by declaring that the Davidians started the fire that killed them.

The damaging testimony was presented by a 14-year old who claimed to have been sexually abused by David Koresh. The committee did not investigate the testimony before allowing it to go out all over America. Later, after the damage was done, Ambrose Evans- Pritchard of the *London Sunday Telegraph* made telephone calls that raised serious doubts. It appears that the 14-year old was living with her grandmother at the time she claimed Koresh molested her.

The bureaucrats being questioned were given prime time to defend their Waco Massacre - and they used every minute to best advantage. They knew full well that the politicians themselves are now being widely viewed by Americans as being the enemy.

Conclusion

At this moment in history, Saxons are finding that their own elected government is enforcing the laws of strange gods. The country's resources are being squandered, and its legal system lies in tatters with "justice" being provided for strangers - only. The politicans make cosmetic statements about liberty and freedom - but pretend that Hans Schmidt doesn't exist.

A basic rule has been broken: *"He that ruleth over man must be just, ruling in the fear of God." II Sam 23:3.* The American government and its agencies have been neither Lawful nor just. The consequence is that the people are learning that if they tolorate the rejection of the WORD that

is their God - their God will reject them. Without his God to protect him - the Saxon dies.

UNFILTERED NEWS

Travelers Alert

"A few days ago two uniformed port authority of NY and NJ policemen were summoned to a Lufthansa departure area at the NY International Airport and began to interfere with the distribution of leaflets by a group calling itself the *'Hans Schmidt Defense Committee'* (HSDC) ... The officers were politely reminded by the picketers demanding Free Speech privileges that a 1993 Supreme Court decision established that all concourses at American airports are subject to First Amendment rights.

"On Saturday, Oct 14, an unidentified middle-aged German Lufthansa flight supervisor bolted out of her aircraft ten minutes before its afternoon departure for Frankfurt and lashed out at two young members of the HSDC handing out leaflets again. The supervisor exclaimed in her heavily accented English: 'The passengers on board are very disturbed and are asking questions about the recent arrests of American tourists at the German airports for alleged *speech crimes*'. ... This 'Traveler's Alert' is systematically distributed on weekends at the New York City area international airports by supporters of the First Amendment and Free Speech. The Alert warns travelers against arrests for things they might have said or written while on American soil. ...

"The HSDC advises Lufthansa and Continental passengers to destroy the 'Travelers Alert' while on board the aircraft since it too might contain some illegal words that could cause their arrest in Germany. ...

"The chief representative of the German tourist industry in the US, Mr. Henschke of the German National Tourist Office in New York (Tel: 212-661-7200) and Mr. Hanel at the German Embassy in Washington (Tel: 202-289-4000) appeared bewildered when contacted last week and asked for '... a list of forbidden words, literature and ideas in Germany." They replied that such list is still not available. ...

"HSDC reports that leafleting at American airports with flights to Germany will continue for as long as American citizens remain in German prisons for speech violations, and as long as Hillary Clinton, who spoke out in Beijing on behalf of Mr. Harry Wu, remains silent. ... " (adapted from a report by Tanya Solovejko by Ernst Zündel on Internet http:// www.webcom.com/ ~ezundel/english/ Ontario, CANADA (416)922-9850 10-23-95

Haiti Blocks Takeover

ARISTIDE REBELS: Haiti, long the plaything of the international bankers, nationalized a number of industries. The US-UN cartel invaded the island and installed their puppet, Catholic priest Jean-Bertrand Aristide, as president. The deal was for him to privatize nine major nationalized industries and receive $100 million from the World Bank and the International Monetary Fund. He welshed. Now, lets see how the US plans to get Aristide out and put another puppet in to get the job done. Sometimes, nothing goes right.

Oklahoma City, Waco

OKLAHOMA CITY FALL-OUT: "Sam Cohen, inventor of the neutron bomb, told KFOR-TV on their 10 P.M. news-cast, 'I don't care how much fertilizer and fuel oil they used,

it would never be enough. Demolition charges placed at key columns did the dirty work.'" *Nexus,* Aug-Sept, 1995, p.8.

KORESH ACCUSER LIED? "Kiri Jewell, the teenaged girl who tearfully told the Senate Waco hearings that she was sexually abused by David Koresh when she was ten, could not be telling the truth. After Evans-Prichard heard the testimony he took the time to check out the story. With only a few phone calls, Evans- Prichard discovered that Kiri Jewell was not living at the Waco Branch Davidian complex during the period she claimed Koresh abused her. She was living in California with her grandmother and mother. Further, the *London Telegraph* reported that girl's father, David Jewell has been exploiting the allegation, taking his daughter on the lecture circuit with the story. David Jewell was described as being of 'questionable character." Evans- Prichard noted that the girl's story was very easy to check out, requiring only a 'few phone calls.' The fact that the committee staffers didn't even bother with even this minimum investigation of the Jewell allegations indicates that the truthfulness of the charges was irrevalent to them. The tear- jerk testimony was simply included to slander Koresh in an attempt to justify the government's military assault upon the Branch Davidian Church. *Spotlight*, Aug 7, 1995, 300 Independence Ave SE, Washington DC 20003.

News From The Mideast

HANDOUTS: "The United States gives Israel a total of $13 billion a year in loans, grants, and loan guarantees. The purpose? To give it an incentive to buy U.S. products. ... Last year the Israelis ran a trade deficit of $7.5 billion with the European Union - meaning they're using our credit to buy

goods and services from the Europeans, ..." *Survival Report*, Aug 15, 1995, Ron Paul, PO Box 602, Lake Jackson, TX 77566, $99/yr

---

ROUNDUP TIME: Egypt, Cairo - The government arrested 200 activists of the powerful Muslim Brotherhood, sharply escalating its long-running campaign against Egypt's Islamic opposition. Islamic Critics said the arrests were aimed at discrediting the brotherhood before this fall's parliamentary elections. (Story in the *News & Daily Advance*, 7-30-95, A2.)

RENOUNCE BELIEFS: Egypt, Cairo - One hundred and sixteen prisoners were released - all suspected Islamic militants - after they renounced violence in their struggle to install a strict Islamic regime. The government has released 710 Muslim militants from prison this past year after they renounced their belief in the use of violence. A security official described the program as part of the government's 'intellectual confrontation.' Each released prisoner was given $50 and promised a job. (Story in the *News & Daily Advance*, 8-13-95, A2.)

RKH: The kings and priests of all nations which are part of the International Trade Cartel (ITC) are intellectual Buddhists. They are at war with *anyone* who inhibits business. Militant Islam restricts business. The ITC kings and priests who rule Egypt are at war with their own people who support a purely Islamic state. It is a preview of what is in store between the ITC and followers of the WORD in the West.

FOREIGNER SHOT: Algiers. Algeria - The 10th Italian, shot in the neck in an ambush in Algiers last week, died of his wounds. The Government blamed 'armed terrorists,' the

usual reference for Muslim fundamentalist militants. The Italian's death means that a total of 87 foreigners have been killed by Muslim fundamentalists fighting the government to establish an Islamic state. The crisis started when the army repudiated January 1992 legislative elections that the Islamic Salvation Front won. The resulting violence has left more than 30,000 dead. (Story in the *News & Daily Advance*, 7-25-95, A2.)

FOR THE FAITH: Algiers, Algeria - A power plant south of Algiers was knocked out by three suicide bombers transporting high explosives in a truck. Killed were the bombers and eight others. Power was knocked out in a wide area. Large parts of the region were still without electricity a day after the attack. (Story in the *News & Daily Advance*, 8-8-95, A2.)

TORTURE: In an AP article dateline Jerusalem, it was reported that the Israeli Shin Bet secret service chief admitted that "tougher interrogation tactics" were used to make Arab detainees talk. For years Arabs have complained that the Jews were torturing Arabs, but no heed was paid to their complaints. The Shin Bet chief announced that he had given authority to use force to get a confession from suspected mastermind Abdel Nasr Issa who then revealed the identities of his ring of suicide bombers from the Muslim militant group Hamas. This article stated that "Justice Minister David Libai said the Shin Bet chief had the authority to order tougher methods of interrogation the minute Issa was arrested and that the chief wasn't restricted by any laws." (Article in *News & Daily Advance*, P1, 8-25-95

News From Europe

KEEPING THE WAR GOING: The US government approved a small group of retired American generals working with Croatia to organize its army along democratic lines. The generals signed a contract with the Pentagon in 1994 and have made several visits to Zagreb to advise the Croatians. The program came to light as Croatia's successful offensive rolled over the formerly Serb-held area of Krajina. (Story in the *News & Daily Advance*, 8-8-95, A8.)

News From Northern Ireland

ULSTER WON'T DEAL: Belfast, Northern Ireland - Ulster Unionist leader David Trimble said he wouldn't negotiate with IRA supporters even if they start disarming. The reality remains that Sinn Fein-IRA would be constantly threatening a return to violence if they don't get what they want." (Story in *News & Advance*, Sept 10, 1995, A2

News From SOUTH AFRICA

GEN. VILJOEN'S PARADISE: Gen. Viljoen, posing as a patriot, sabotaged the White South African's freedom effort. Recently, he worked a deal with Mandela to take the farms of White S. Africans and send them to next door Mozambique to farm their land. The following is a report from a party who investigated the Mozambique paradise. The following was translated from *Die Afrikaner*, 5-11 May 1995, entitled:

The Mozambique Scene

"Except for towns like Beira and Tete there are no shops, everything needed must be taken along from S.A., including tools, food, clothing, etc. Roads simply do not exist. A few

have been rebuilt but there are no maintenance teams as the budget does not allow for it. Gravel roads are impassable during the rain season. A few ferry boats exist on the main rivers, such as the Zambezi and Shire Rivers but they are in a bad condition.

"The spokesman said he has seldom seen as many mosquitoes in his life. There is a deadly strain of malaria in Tete according to WHO. The spokesman feels that it is his duty to warn all farmers seriously who consider going there based on the nice promises Gen. Viljoen is making. There are no hospitals and if you are lucky enough to find a first aid post they cannot provide any service. If you catch Malaria, one must go to a decent hospital immediately - which is at least a five hour drive. A member of the investigating party was flown to Johannesburg where he was in intensive care unit for a week.

"There is a total lack of accommodation. Every house in every small village has been razed. The local population destroyed everything by vandalism. There is no electric power, drinking water, churches or schools and needless to say no telephones. The result is that large parts of the country are cut off from the rest. Highway robbers are everywhere. There are hundreds of thousands of landmines all over the country. They are of every type and origin and can be found anywhere along the roads that have been declared free of mines. This is in addition to those found scattered over lands and bushes. A woman gathering wood was blown up in the sight of our party scarcely ten meters away.

"Mines are everywhere and precaution to sweep mines on roads apply only to certain routes, but there are no safeguards and a certificate of safety is issued simply on the strength that no mine has exploded on a given certain road. They act in this

way because to sweep a road 1 km long by 8 m. wide costs $2,000 US dollars. A team of minesweepers can at the most do only 1 km a day.

RADIO PRETORIA: "Radio Pretoria has been on the air since Apr 30 ... Our objectives are to preserve our Reformed Christian faith, our Afrikaner language, our culture, heritage and history. ... In regard to founding a new Afrikaner nation, there are four principles which must be paramount: 1. We must have a future country and society based upon Christian principles and the moral law of God. 2. We must, as Afrikaners, stop bickering among ourselves and unite. 3. We must have an Afrikans majority in any future homeland even if this means some Afrikaner people must move to a new area for that purpose. 4. Afrikaners must be willing to accept the inevitability of no longer relying on Black labor. We must look to each other to do all of our work. ..." *Dr. Robert L. Slimp, Aug 1995, 4636 Crystal Dr., Columbia, SC 29206, 803-782-0924, $25/yr.*

RKH: These four principals hold true for Saxons anywhere.

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 255

"In The Beginning . . ."

"THE STORY OF THE INTERNATIONAL TRADE CARTEL"

By Richard Kelly Hoskins

In The Beginning is a new book by Richard Kelly Hoskins. It traces the advance of Hinduism, the business religion of the East, into Classical Greece, Imperial Rome, the Holy Roman Empire, and into modern-day Western churches and governments.

Delivery date is promised to be the 2nd or 3rd week in December. Book buyers can expect to receive their copies in late December or early January. Order **"In The Beginning"**, "The Story of the International Trade Cartel," SB, 250 pages of ancient, medieval, and modern history - including maps - from the *Virginia Publishing Company*, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, Virginia 24505, $15/copy plus $3 p&h.

The following article is the book's introduction."

The Merchant

PRIME DIRECTIVE: *The merchant must find a market for his goods."*

The historical geographical center of world trade is India.

Its products - spices, gems and gold.

The King

The merchant must establish a king to protect him and promote his interests.

To ensure a constant supply of trade goods the merchant hires a king to protect and keep order in his trade markets. The king is a key part of the trade system called *feudalism*. Feudalism maximizes production. It assigns every man to a job which he becomes very good at performing. In time, feudalism caused maximized production which in time saturated Indian markets.

The Priest

Before The Merchant can trade in a market he must first secure the blessing of its god, or the people may kill him.

Feudalism's *over-production* forced Indian merchants to open markets in other lands. Often, the gods of these foreign nations were hostile, and they ordered their people to kill the Indian merchants. Being killed removes the profit from trade for the merchant. This is a very real problem to the trader. The problem with foreign gods was solved by the merchants of India developing a *trade-religion* and sending missionaries to take this religion and with it to change the minds of foreign gods - to make them more friendly and receptive to Indian merchants and their trade.

Buddhism's Dharma

The religion developed by the Indian missionaries to help their trade effort is called *Hinduism*. The missionary part of Hinduism is called Buddhism. Buddhist missionaries are charged with the basic work of changing the attitudes of the

people who live in new markets from hostility to acceptance. This is done by teaching potential customers *Dharma* - "acceptance." Dharma changes hostile separatist religions into warm, friendly integrationist religions. The customer loses nothing. He keeps his own god, his own customs and rituals, and makes money. Dharma only asks that its customer-converts adopt two simple beliefs:

- (1) All gods are basically the same, and
- (2) Since all gods are basically the same, there is no reason not to tolerate all religions without regard to race, creed or national origin.

If a land targeted by the merchant learns these two simple concepts - "all gods are one" and "toleration;" it then follows that the land and its people will also accept the international merchant and his wares. The merchant and his wares must be "tolerated" before the trader can trade. This is why the Buddhist missionaries see to it that native Dharmatized churchmen living in targeted markets are provided with big houses and big cars. The missionary agents of Indian merchants spend tens of billions spreading Dharma - which in time returns hundreds of billions in trade profits. The Buddhist *missionary* and his converts among the native clergy must obtain customer good-will before the merchant can trade.

Media

The Merchant's media control customer attitudes to prevent rebellion against king, priests, and merchant.

Formerly, a steady flow of gifts to local dignitaries provided the goodwill needed to protect the merchant's interests. Later, the purchase of local media through native agents provided the same service. The media glorified the merchant's agent who was elected "king." Thus the merchant had

his own king to rule his market. The merchant's media vilified the merchant's enemies and the people were taught to scorn them also. Priests who blessed the king and merchant were praised and their wealth increased. Priests who cursed the king and merchant were ignored and remained poor.

The Trader

India sold her products both to the Far East and the West. The ones who carried the products and operated the spice routes were the *traders.* These trade and transportation specialists gradually became a closed union. They developed their own rules, passwords, and customs. To protect themselves in lands not yet tolerant, they adopted the customs of the land, including the local religion. If the customers were tolerant, they openly practiced their own ancient trade-religion.

The Wholesaler

In the Far East, the Chinese emperor operated a closed franchise. He required that all spices, gold, and gems arriving from India be sold to the Empire, which in turn resold them through imperial outlets. The spice trade from India was an imperial monopoly. Because of the great profits to be gained, many smugglers attempted to secretly bring in goods in spite of the risk of losing their heads.

The effort to break the Imperial monopoly resulted in the rise of competing *war lords.* In time, internal dissension provided outsiders an opportunity to get part of the profits of the spice-trade. European war fleets gathered off the coasts of China. Western technology prevailed in the ensuing conflict between East and West and European nations occupied Chinese coastal cities and proceeded to distribute Indian

goods, as well as their own. Chinese merchants selected by Western interests replaced the Chinese rulers.

In the West the early Indian trade franchise was operated by the Roman Empire. This franchise was continued by the *Roman Catholic Church* which also operated as a monopoly - a monopoly that has existed for more than a thousand years. Just as had happened in the Far East, the tremendous profits generated by the spice-trade monopoly brought competition from war lords in England, Germany, and Scandinavia who broke away from the Roman Catholic Church to compete with its trade monopoly. To regain this trade and secure markets in new lands, the Roman church sent out a cloud of Catholic *missionaries* called *Jesuits* to dispense Dharma. Protestant war lords sent a cloud of missionaries into Catholic lands and third world nations to do the same. Converts to either Protestantism or Catholicism supported the god of the missionary that had converted him - in both trade and war. Thus, the missionary was a very important instrument of state and trade policy in spite of the Christian prohibition against such things.[1] In Protestant lands *Dharma* was dispensed by newly created episcopal protestant churches whose priests had been appointed with the approval of the local war lord. The episcopal church in England was named the *Anglican Catholic Church;* the German and Scandinavian episcopal church was named the *Lutheran Church.*

Attempts by protestant Christians to reform the protestant state religions were dealt with by allowing them to establish

1 GOD'S LAW: "Go not unto the way of the Gentiles, and unto any city of the Samaritans enter ye not: But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 10:5-6; "I was sent to the lost sheep of the house of Israel, and to them alone." Matt 15:24

state approved episcopal sects such as the "Methodist" in England and "Reformed-Lutheran" in Germany. Keeping them episcopal took reform into harmless channels because it allowed the war lords to continue appointing ecclesiastics who approved their rule. The Catholic Church met the problem of reform by allowing the reformers to establish a new order. When the reformer died a new head of the reform order was appointed by the Catholic Church who was "conservative" and all was as it had been. The reform lasted for the life of the reformer.

The roving traders of the spice routes dispensed Dharma through their media monopoly. All parties, while intolerant of each other, were vitally interested in teaching potential customers to be tolerant of the trader and his wares.

Presbyterian

The protestant episcopal religion spawned a breakaway sect that was more difficult to handle. It was called presbyterian. Presbyterian was the type of organization - rather than belief. While episcopal prelates were appointed from the top down - presbyterian speakers and teachers were selected from the bottom up. They claimed to follow God whose commands were to be found in the Holy Scriptures. The teaching of the Holy Scriptures placed this group at odds with local rulers and with the International Trade Cartel composed of *merchants, traders, missionaries,* and *kings.* Strict adherence to the WORD resurrected the old Christian prohibition forbidding trade with strangers.[2] This impacted trade. Destroying

trade was the reverse of what the episcopal church had been established to do. Establishment religion existed to open and expand trade markets - not close them. The establishment church was the natural enemy of those who followed the presbytery form of church government. Historically, the episcopal Protestant church treated these breakaway Protestant-presbyterians almost as brutally as did the Roman Catholics.

The Contenders

There is much written about "The Great Conspiracy," the "New World Order," and secret organizations of one kind or another. People are asking - what is the game and who runs it?

The answer is simple. The game is the same game that has always been played for the profits from international trade. The International Trade Cartel (ITC) is a confederation of international merchants, war lords and priests to monopolize international trade distribution. Their wholesalers are the great billionaire business barons of today. Their retailers are the Western corporations.

The great battle is between the episcopacy of the ITC and the presbytery of people who refuse to accept their lot as "wage- slaves." Christians speak of the end time conflict between the WORD and Babylon as Armageddon.[3]

==========

2 *"If thou has stricken thy hand with a stranger, thou art snared." Pr. 6:1; "Ye shall make no league with the inhabitants of this land." Judges 2:2; "Thou shall make no covenant with them." Deut 7:2*

3 *IN THE BEGINNING*, The Story Of The International Trade Cartel, Richard Kelly Hoskins, 250 p., sb, Virginia Publishing Company, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505

Letter From Hans Schmidt

"Dear Dick! Thanks for the *Hoskins Report* dated Nov 1 which I received on the 17th. I enjoyed reading it. You expressed also my thoughts when you wrote that different cultures - like Blacks - have a different sense of justice than we. The Simpson trial pointed that out. I also liked your assessment of Farrakhan. Doesn't everybody see that? Well, perhaps not.

"Yesterday Lech Walesa lost out in Poland. Another loss for the one worlders. And yet another still: The 'candidacy' of Colin Powell flopped.

"Thanks for the kind words about me. I'm OK as far as things go. However, I think it is awfully wrong to arrest a man, any man for speaking his mind. While the Communist 'Dons' of the former Greater German Republic walk free while on trial, and can expect probation, this is not possible in my case. At an age nearing 70, and being totally without legal blemish, I am being held without bail among criminals. This in spite of the fact that I also have a permanent residence in Germany and I want this trial to proceed, in order to help free the German people from 'legally' imposed chains.

My indictment is 29 pages long. My lawyers have to study it diligently. I have no idea when the trial will be held. Thanks again, Sincerely, Hans Schmidt, B313, PF 1252, 18246 Butzow, GERMANY

P.S. Did you notice the considerable increase of private gold purchases in countries like Germany?

RKH: We are fortunate to have Hans Schmidt to represent twenty thousand of our brother Saxons rotting in German prisons just because they insist on exercising their God given right of "freedom of speech." Freedom of speech is a right

that should be enjoyed not only by our Saxon kinsmen, but by every person alive. I'm betting that Hans Schmidt and the cause of "freedom of speech" will prevail.

Hans Schmidt & Censorship by Zundel

CENSORSHIP: "Censorship creeps over Western Europe. Bit by bit and inch by inch, much like some hissing snake, restrictive 'hate laws' have been passed in many countries in the last two years, banning all kinds of speech, thoughts and writings. This happened in France, Spain, Switzerland, Germany, Belgium, Austria and even Denmark ... . It seems the only country still relatively 'free' is the United States of America. How long? ...

"American legal experts and patriots were shocked that Hans was not called before a judge in open court and read the charges, so that 'justice' could be seen to be done - one of the fundamental rights and legal traditions of people lucky enough to live under the umbrella of Anglo-Saxon laws and criminal codes. ...

"I was imprisoned on similar charges. I was astonished when a Munich judge found me guilty in absentia and didn't bother calling me before him - with or without my lawyer, who was available and on stand-by and could have appeared with me or at least for me before the judge on a 20-minute notice! ...

"Nevertheless, I was summarily and imperiously convicted to a fine of about $30,000 in Canadian money. The judge simply re- copied the text of the charges by the State prosecutor as my 'conviction' as if they had already proven beyond a reasonable doubt. I was forced to sign this document of shame ...

"The next judge at the appeal level did not allow a single

one of my experts who had been flown at my expense to Munich from America. France and from other cities in Germany, to testify. He did not allow a single explanatory document, paper - nothing! - to be submitted into evidence. ... what a disgrace! ...

"I am telling you all this in such detail in order to give you and the Schmidt family an idea what can be expected as the trial of Hans Schmidt proceeds. I reiterate ... that the only way to influence the outcome of the Hans Schmidt case is to spend more money on publicity about the police state tactics of present-day Germany, and to make the case known worldwide and bring pressure to bear on the Germans, rather than to hope for clever legal arguments to convince a German judge whose hands are bound by directions from 'high up'. Hans Schmidt rattled the cage of powerful segments of the current German and US establishment, and now they intend to punish him in what I call an 'impact prosecution' - whereby the 'State,' having all the power at its disposal, singles out an individual to make an example out of him - to inflict pain, suffering, vilification and even incite mob terror against him, so that no one else in the population will have the guts or temerity to challenge the 'powerful and well-connected.'" *Power*, Ernst Zündel, p.5, 206 Carlton Str.,Toronto, Ont CANADA.

News from South Africa by K.J.

A communist state is emerging - like the one in Russia. The Saxon HNP told its followers to prepare for a similar situation that existed just after the Anglo-Boer war in 1902. Then, our people had to hoist themselves out of the utter devastation in which the country was left and build a civilization once more.

Realization is at last beginning to dawn as to the extent of our complete surrender when you can have amnesty for Blacks and not for Whites.

The government's prime enemy is still the Afrikaners whose history and heritage they intend to wipe out completely. When they changed the names of dams, they left those in Natal having English names strictly alone. Against this background, the export of farmers and soldiers to other African countries becomes understandable. Mercenaries from here fought with the Angolan government, forcing the anti-communist Unita to negotiate. They are now in Sierra Leone fighting against rebels. Apart from salaries to the individuals doing the fighting, this does not benefit the rest of us.

Next on the list are the commandos (militias) that they want to disband. They are made up mostly of volunteers who keep in touch by radio in farming communities and in some areas prevent crime. The government know these people still form a force they have to reckon with and disarming them will be a priority.

Our state hospitals are in a very bad state. An elderly relative of a person at the same firm as our daughter went to a state hospital on the Rand, and as usual nowadays, took his own bed linen and towels along. No sooner did he go to the bathroom when the black staff stole everything. At mealtimes, he was lucky if he got a potato. The old man did not survive the treatment. Intensive Care Units are cleaned out of medical supplies and instruments. We read that the same thing has happened in parliament. Like locusts, they strip and take everything they can.

One lighter remark is the fact that Winnie Mandela, whom Nelson wants to divorce, cannot be caught in order to serve papers on her. She turned up in China, but could not slip in

as she usually does. the doors were firmly closed by security men. This is not the treatment that she is used to.

In times like this, Dr. Fanus Serfontein transplants organs in spite of government prohibitions and at no cost to the patient. This has meant much as an example to the rest of us. Young people are moved by ideals more than money.

Strikes are taking place everywhere from hospitals to factories and shops. When it affects our poor postal service it upsets me very much. Hardly any letters came through this last week.

The Chinese who came mostly went back; too much violence here.

The Sunday Times of Oct 29 reports that former Minister of Defense Gen Magnus Malan and ten high-ranking officers were served with warrants of arrest. If this is true it will cause a few waves and may lead to a chain of events. The news seems to be true and might be the beginning of a witch-hunt against all the whites which they want to get rid of a la Nuremberg type trials.

Constand Viljoen tried to gather a few votes when he accompanied AWB wives to Mandela where they pleaded with him to extend the amnesty date to May 10, 1994. How this black enjoys lording it over Afrikaners, and how Viljoen loves to have him do it.

The Citizen of Oct 31st reports that the AWB and the Conservative Party want to unite with Viljoen. Will they never learn! Viljoen is a bad actor and I doubt if he will change.

Afrikaans, our language, finally disappeared from the TV news broadcast last night.

The "Indian influence" on the ANC and the SA Communist Party is becoming noticeable. Although they are only a

small minority in the country, the civil service is full of them. More about this next time.

Please keep us in your prayers. With best wishes, K.J.

WHITE MAIDS: "Zulu King Goodwill Zwelithini greeted white maidens Saturday at the annual Reed Dance Ceremony in Nongoma, KwaZulu Natal, where virgins are paraded before the king to choose a wife. This year, white maidens danced for the king for the first time in the traditional Zulu ceremony." *Arkansas Democrat Gazette* Sept 3, 1995, 6A.

DANGEROUS: South Africa, together with Poland and Hungary, has advanced to the most dangerous tourist destination in the world. ... At least one in 20 visitors must expect to be assaulted, robbed, injured or murdered." *Insider* PO Box 17200, Groenkloof, Pretoria 0027, RSA, Aug 15, 1995

DISBAND COMMANDOS: "The abolition of the country-wide commando network, which is the first line of civil defense and military security to many rural and urban communities, has been demanded by the ANC's parliamentary caucus. The commandos are part of the country's part-time forces, which number some 240,000 people. Apart from urban commando units in many parts of the country, commandos link almost the entire farming community in a security network through the Marnet radio system." *Citizen*, Nov 1, 1995.

MANDELA GOT HIS: *"The African Bank* had to close its doors. When Mandela heard about the bank's problems in his official capacity - a day before the closing - he withdrew his own savings. Nearly a million the story goes. ... " *Die Afrikaner*, Sept 22-28, 1995

Unfiltered News From America

GUNS: "I normally reside in New Orleans. I made the mistake of coming to Pennsylvania for a funeral. I was pulled over by the Pennsylvania State Police for a traffic violation and ended up with a 'misdemeanor' weapons violation. Possession of an unregistered firearm. The firearm was registered to me in my own state of residence. But since I failed to register it with PA. upon entering their state, I am now sitting in a Yankee prison for a period of 18-36 months. This is a gross injustice if you ask me. Just another instance of government abuse of a citizen." (Copied from *The Southern National Newsletter* Vol 17, #1, 1995, Southern National Party, PO Box 18214, Memphis, TN 38181, $20/yr.)

TRACTS: "A fellow pastor gave me some of your TRACTS and said he thought I'd enjoy them. To say the very least, I am! I give God praise for sending your tracts into my ministry at such a time when my flock needs them most." Pastor T.J. - S. Carolina

---

PRISONER: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Thank you for the HR. There are 15 people who read each one. It seems that the ITC just can't help themselves. It appears that they are waxing strong, but anyone with a little discernment can see that they're losing their audience, bit by bit, and there isn't a thing they can do about it. They have to do the desperate things they've been doing and its those very things that show more and more people their true nature and make it necessary for them to do still more desperate things. It's still going to be a while in these places for me, the many others, and more to come, but there is light at the end of the tunnel. " Randy Duey - The Order

---

YESTERDAY: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: My pastor and I are trying to find some books which contain the sermons written in the 1700s by the Patriotic Pastors which led to the American Revolution. Information would be appreciated." H.S. - Texas

RKH: In the 1700s, "establishment preachers" were Anglican. Those who weren't were called dissenters. Few of their sermons were written down because that would provide the state with evidence. Read *Fair Sunshine* to get a feel for that age. One of my ancestors preached to his tiny congregation from a barred window of the Bowling Green jail in Coroline County. Tyranny must suppress the WORD to exist.

CENSORSHIP: "Hoskins Report: Restriction of incoming mail: Racial Newsletter 'Hoskins Report' Nov 1995, No 254 against non-whites, Not allowed per policy." Sgt. Dale(?scribble?), Callam Bay, Washington

RKH: This is the only prison in the US that censored HR 254. I was told that this censor is an anti-White, anti-Christian, Islamic Black. This liberal "anti-truth" shallow mindedness is the type of thing we must all fight.

MARK OF THE WOLF: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: One of your letters commented that swarthy French, Spanish, and Italians look like swarthy Sicilians and Hungarians. A little study will reveal that they are all descended from Arab-Turk invaders. They are the same people. That's why they all look alike." F.G. - Canada

FBI Accused Of Manufacturing Evidence

EXPERT HELP: FBI Special Agent Frederic Whitehurst talked. He told the world that the FBI manufactures evidence. This news has upset America's legal system since there are many thousands of people put in prison because of evidence furnished by the FBI. An AP News release admitted that this "called into question several high-profile government cases, including the bombings of the Oklahoma City federal building, the World Trade Center, and a Georgia mail bomb scheme against federal judges."

FBI Chief Louis J. Freeh said; "The bureau's own ... investigation ... has found no evidence of problems ...." However, there has developed an understandable reluctance on the part of many to rely on unsupported FBI pronouncements. In an effort to put public concerns at rest, a five man team consisting of three foreign government employees and two American state employees are being brought in to "assist" the FBI's investigation of its own crime labs. (Story in *News & Advance*, A3, Nov 9, 1995)

RKH: Governments espouse "Dharma" to facilitate trade. It is notice that they have been taken over by the International Trade Cartel. The sole purpose of government is to protect Cartel interests. Because of this, employees of one government can be easily interchanged with those of other governments. A five man party of selected individuals will still heed the voice of their master. A clean bill of health is a foregone conclusion.

FBI EARNS KEEP: New York - "A small bomb damaged an unmanned weather station used by air traffic controllers, and a note bearing a swastika claimed that the blast was in retaliation for the raid on the Branch Davidians, ...

"The FBI's Joint Terrorism Task Force, which investigated the World Trade Center bombing, joined the investigation. Police said at ... that they were giving the investigation added emphasis because of the note and because the vandalism occurred as the UN is about to observe its 50th anniversary. ... Police ... said the site ... has been vandalized before. .... *News & Advance*, 10-15-95, A2

RKH: With an unenviable history of lies, deception, and deceit, and with their labs charged with and being investigated for providing tainted evidence - the FBI is definitely not the organization to investigate anything or anyone. At this moment thousands are in prison because of evidence provided by this organization. How much of it was manufactured? Even the Mafia would be hard pressed to provide a terrorist record of violence equal that of the FBI. The FBI should not be placed in charge of investigating terrorism because it just might be possible that the terrorism being investigated was committed by the FBI itself. Americans have learned the hard way that the FBI is NOT the Mr. Clean of media reports. Their word cannot be relied upon and their record colors everything they do. The FBI is an organization that has outlived its usefulness and should be disbanded. Their job should be taken over by state agencies whose directors are NOT appointed by Washington.

More OJ Fallout

OJ: "Consider the O.J. Simpson verdict ... If this verdict is not an injustice of gross proportions, then I do not understand Divine law and order. Please note: O.J. Simpson was not found innocent, but rather not guilty because Mark Fuhrmann used the word "Nigger" some ten years ago. This was not a murder trial, it was a 'get even' trial." *Kingdom Courier*, Nov

1995, 5393 Carleton Rd, Mariposa CA 95338, Dr. H. Graber.

RACIAL CARD: "The 'Racial Card' is INTEGRATION; mandated mongrelization/adultery! The Seventh Commandment demands *Neither shalt thou commit adultery." Deut 5:18. Adulterate* - 1. "To corrupt, debase or make impure by admixture ..." 2. To give a hybrid character to ... " *Webster's Dictionary. Kingdom Courier*, Nov 1995, 5393 Carleton Rd, Mariposa CA 95338, Dr. H. Graber.

Balanced Budget Charade

If there is $10 in existence - and that is all there is, and, if it is lent to someone under condition that he repay $11 - he can't do it. This is basic.

Ten dollars or ten trillion dollars - the principle is the same. To repay the 11th dollar - it must first be borrowed into existence. Once borrowed into existence, the debtor then owes $11 and must repay $12. It never stops. The debt grows larger and larger. If the debtor does not borrow the 11th dollar into existence to balance the budget - there is no interest to pay the 11th dollar. Then, there is a massive default - the country bankrupts. What happens is that the floating supply of money disappears as people try to make their mortgage payments with what is left of the dwindling floating supply of money. Soon, that is gone and there is no money anywhere, and, there is no new money being borrowed into existence.

This is not theory. This happened in 1840-1841, 1891-1892, and 1930-1931 - in the last part of the other Jubilee cycles. The same thing will doubtless occur once again as Washington's Dog & Pony Show tries to do the impossible once again. If they mandate a balanced budget in the next

seven years - sometime in the next seven years there will be a momentous crash as money disappears.

The budget can be balanced only if there is no usury. This will happen only when Christians unite to form their own "Free State." It will happen. There will be two societies. One of "darkness" the other of "light".

MAKING A DIFFERENCE: Spc. Michael G. New, US Army medic, is on trial for refusing to wear UN blue while in the US Army. He argued that it is illegal to place American soldiers under UN authority. New is the only one who stood up for the US army uniform in a sea of people who meekly submitted to wearing UN uniforms. If convicted, New faces a bad-conduct discharge, forfeiture of pay and allowances, and prison for 6 months. Defense lawyer Henry Hamilton demanded a copy of the classified Presidential Decision Directive 25, saying it is the basis of the Army's contention that it was legal to order New to wear a UN uniform.

RKH: Spc. New is a hero. He is making the public aware of problems that they did not know they had. One problem is the Presidential Decision Directive 25 that is "classified." Call it what you will - that is "private law" - a private law that Americans didn't know they had. Private law is made by kings. "Waco Bill" thinks he is a king. If we are going to have kings making their own private law - we should fire Congress, save the money, and let Bill do his thing.

The UN functions as the ITC army. The ITC used to hire nations and their armies to execute their will. In this way they were able to have the North destroy the self-sufficient farm system of the South in the War Between The States, the British Empire do the same to little South Africa in the Boer War, and 32 nations of the World crush Germany in WWII

for her bid to become a "free- state." All this involved behind the scenes negotiations, promises, and trade treaties - contracts sometimes difficult to deal with after the event. With NAFTA to break down trade barriers, and the UN army to enforce its will - the ITC is now free to remodel the world into a true international merchants' paradise.

Spc. Michael G. New, by himself, has brought all this into question. One man can make a difference.

Black Nationalism

"As a black S. African and a former member of the ANC, I regret very much that the ANC's Hierarchy is surrounded by Jewish advisors who appear to be out to destroy the Afrikaners, and any hope of reconciliation between the Blacks and Afrikaners.

"Lot of us blacks have come to realize that the Afrikaners were used as front men by the Jews who have hijacked the wealth of this country. During the Apartheid era the Jewish intellectuals, industrialists and money lenders made money by exploiting the Black labourers and the Afrikaner bureaucrats. Indeed they were even instrumental in framing Apartheid laws and perpetuating the exploitation of the Blacks. It appears that they change their colours as often as necessary to control the wealth of the nation. I was sent by the ANC to the former Soviet Union to study communism. I have now realized that communism was nothing but a Jewish ideology to keep the people of the third world hopeful all the while the revolutionary movements were being exploited for their own ends.

"With many ANC decision makers married to Jewish women, maybe because they don't like their own black women (inferiority complex), or maybe they were manipu-

lated by Jews, and many Jews as advisors to the ANC, I see no hope of S. Africa achieving peace and harmony between the racial groups. I hope our leaders come to their senses and realize who their true enemies are, otherwise S. Africa faces ruination and the black man will suffer untold misery." Isaac Maimela, *Patriot*, Atteridgeville. S. Africa. 7/28/95

Jewish Nationalism

Israel - Yigal Amir shot and killed the Israeli Prime Minister whom he blamed for agreeing to Arabs demands to withdraw from occupied Arab lands - in essence - making peace with Arabs in spite of well known Zionist objectives of an expanded homeland. In 1992, Amir spent 5 months in Latvia, teaching Hebrew to Jewish school children. But newspapers cite security sources as saying that Amir's real job was to protect the Jewish community in Latvia. The Shin Bet trained Amir in marksmanship and protection practices before he was sent abroad.

This most recent assassination is another shot in the war between the Jewish religious-separatists and ITC-internationalists. To the Jewish nationalist, a Jew in danger anywhere in the world is the business of all Jews. To the ITC, anything that interrupts international trade is the enemy. The two are forever at odds. Earlier, Rabbi Kahani, the separatist, was shot by ITC assassins to stop his separatist activities. This time, the Israeli Prime Minister, the agent of the ITC, was shot to stop his integrationist activities. The struggle continues.

Incidently, don't think for a moment that the Arab leader, Yassir Arafat, represents the Arabs, or that our own brave leader in the White House represents Saxons. The establishment kings and priests of the world are created to by the ITC to protect their interests.

Mixed Marriage Damned

MIXED MARRIAGES: "Dear Richard: What is the single most damning indictment of racial intermarriage you have run across?" G. R. - North Carolina

RKH: *"If there is any man in Israel who desires to give his daughter or his sister to any man who is of the seed of the Gentiles, he shall surely die .. for Israel is holy to the Lord, and every man that defiles must surely die... And to this law there is no limit of days and no ceasing and no forgiveness ... because he has given of his seed to Moloch ... And thou, Moses, command the children of Israel ... that they shall not give any of their daughters to the Gentiles and that they shall not take any of the daughters of the Gentiles; for this is accursed before the Lord ... And it is disgraceful to Israel to those that give and to those that receive from the Gentiles any daughters, for it is unclean and accursed to Israel; ... for there will be plagues upon plagues, curse upon curse, and all punishment and plagues and curses will come .. and if they blind their eyes to those that commit uncleanness ... then shall the whole people together be punied."Juilees 30:6-13*

Back to Table of Contents

1995 - Index

A

abortion
- Blackstone Commentaries.....52
- early Christian beliefs.....50
- law against protestors.....52
- mother shoots unborn baby.....54
- Scriptures.....51

agents provocateur
- S. Africa govt agents.....146

Algeria
- ongoing civil war.....246

AMA
- baby body parts.....199
- elects black president.....207

Anglican Church.....255

Australia
- antisaxonite legislation.....98
- awakes.....209

B

Beckwith, Byron de la
- voice stress test.....155
- wife-72 ill.....54

Blacks
- black 93rd Div WWII.....17

Buddhism.....252

C

Calvin 1509-1564.....68

Cathars.....2

Catholic
- Pope - multiracial society.....156
- priest promotes integration.....202
- priests not punished.....153

Catholic Church.....255
- Pope on integration.....22

Clinton, Hillary Rodham
- interracial adoptions.....204

Crocker, Betty
- new alien looking.....223

Cromwell, Oliver.....71

D

Dalai Lama
- snubbed by UN.....222

Davidians
- personal interview.....153

dharma.....141, 253

Duey, Randy - The Order.....264
- Hill's defense.....75
- Law observations.....133
- program support.....151

Dutch Reformed Church
- S. Africa's state church.....77
- welcomes Mandela.....78

E

England
- English Civil War.....71

England's royals
- Ann's Jewish husband.....101

F

FBI
- bombing involvement.....241
- destroys Oka. City evidence...150
- FBI agent blames FBI.....135
- fear tactics OK. City.....222
- killed Viola Liuzzo.....240
- manufactures evidence.....266
- murder plans overheard.....149
- names victims.....196
- Ruby Ridge coverup.....136
- Ruby Ridge killings.....195
- tradetower bombing.....241
- Waco massacre on film.....196
- wrist-slaps agents.....118

Felderer, Ditlieb.....100

feudalism.....252

foreign tanks
- seen in US.....197

G

German heroes.....88
- Erich Hartmann - 352 planes...89
- Gerardes Mooymann 13 tanks .89
- Hans Jochim Marseille - ace....89
- Hans Ulrich Rudel - battleship.89
- Michael Wittmann - 138 tanks.89

Germany
- 9-million Holocuast.....228
- Dresden holocaust.....226
- Hans Schmidt writings.....258
- Human Rights Watch.....214
- Lutherism of Peasants.....62
- Peasant's War 1524-1526.....61
- reparations.....100
- USSR strike preempted.....101
- Zundel - censorship.....259

Gingrich, Newt.....98, 147, 223

God
- who is God?.....231

gun control.....180

H

Hani, Chris
buried by Catholic Church 78
Hati
Aristide welshed takeover 244
Hill, Mike
militia chaplain shot 194
Hill, Rev Paul 136
Calvin on vengeance 32
fair trial 136
Franklin Sanders 33
Hill confuses "Jew" 76
his defense 25
justice vs legal 26
more elaboration 77
Phinehas example 31
Randy Duey - "the guilty" 75
ten objections to disobedience..36
thief breakin in 27
use of force 28
wife reports 151
wisdom vs justice 25
Hindu interracial marriage
"Can Integrationist Be Saved"184
Hinduism 252
world's trade religion 2
holocaust
6-million revised 99
Hoskins, Dr. John H.
black diseases 20
Huguenots 66
Huss, John (1372-1415) 58

I

In The Beginning
new book by Hoskins 251
Interposition
state power vs industry 21
IRA
Gerry Adams meets Viljoen...200

J

Jew
word meaning 92
Jewish nationalism 271
Jews
protected by king & church 13
judges
sovereign immunity 102
juries
black racism 224

K

Kissinger
knighted by Q. Eliz II 225
Kruger, Paul
grave desecrated 146

L

Latin Kingdoms 13
LAW
curses 186
integration & wealth 14
land division 13
land tithe 15
mixed marriages 273
racial separation 3
rich men 141
separating races 204
separation 255
theft 138
trade w/strangers 112
usury 12
vengeance 18
Lee, General Robert E.
war statement 132
Liuzzo, Viola
killed by FBI 240
Lollards 1381 57
Luther, Martin 60
Lutheran Church 255
Lynchburg
soldier's graves 131
Lynchburg cemetaries 126
brothers .....127 - 128
Gen James Dearing 127
Gen Jubal Early 126
Gen Robert Rodes 129
Lt John Acree 127

M

mayors & media meet 206
McVeigh,Timothy 114

N

Nine Million - book
Germans died after WWII 225
Nunn, Sen
welcomes Russian military 161

O

Oklahoma City
fertilizer bomb nixed 244
manufactured event 195
raid on 103
bombing 135

P

Palistine
Israelis OKtorture 247
Partin, Gen Benton
expert witness Okla City 149

Paulicanism....3
Potts, Larry O.
Ruby Ridge coverup....136
privitazation
AT&T buys in S. Africa....79
South Africa for sale....22
program
today's right wing program....121

Q

Quiet Invasion
concealed in national parks....165
cop swaps....177
military occupation of US....161
Russian American maneuvers 170

R

Reformation
counter-reformation....73
Roman "truumph"....229

S

Schmidt, Hans
German legal system....258
Germany arrest revisionist....193
Defense Com
forbidden word-list....243
Sellner, Gordon
tax-resister shot....185
Serbia
US pays Serb opponents....248
South Africa
black murderer protected....148
black rebel pulls out....270
Cris Hani - Catholic?....145
farmland tax....90
Indian civil service....260
J.A.Marais letter....94
KGB agents seek work....98
Queen visits....142
Viljoen & Mandela plot....248
whites to lose jobs....147
spiritual Israel....93

T

Talmudic Law
on murder....123
tanks
Russian tanks in U.S....115
teeth
amalgum fillings outlawed....99
traders....254

U

United States
Anti-Apartheid Act 1986....98

V

viruses
new killer viruses....20

W

Waco
ATF monument stolen....55
evidence withheld....149
false testimony exposed....245
whitewash hearings....241
war
30 Years War - 1618-1648....67
war lords....254
white cells....81

Z

Zundal,Ernst
German milk cow....226
Zwingli, Ulrich (1481-1531)....59

Volksverraad

BETRAYAL

and other stories from

HOSKINS REPORT

1996

Copyright © 2007
by Richard Kelly Hoskins

All rights reserved. No portion of this book may be reproduced without written permission from the publisher except by a reviewer who may quote brief passages in connection with a review.

Published by

Virginia Publishing Company
P. O. Box 997
Lynchburg, Virginia 24505
Phone 434-384-3261

First printing 2007

ISBN 1-881867-22-6
Printed in the United States of America

Also by Richard Kelly Hoskins

OUR NORDIC RACE, 1958
ISBN 1-881867-00-5
Add'l Printings 1958, 1961, 1961, 1962, 1965, 1975, 1986, 1998, 2005
History of the Saxon nation.
$5 copy plus $3 p&h ($5 overseas)

WAR CYCLES/PEACE CYCLES, 1985
ISBN 1-881867-01-3
Add'l printings 1985, 1986, 1991, HB 2000, 2005
History of usury and war. 250 p.
$25/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

VIGILANTES OF CHRISTENDOM, HB 1990
ISBN 1-881867-02-1
Add'l printings sb 1991, 1997, 2005
The Story of the Phineas Priesthood, 472 p. sb
$15/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

THE WOLF & THE SHEEP, 1993
ISBN 1-881867-03-X
Add'l printings 2002
Wolves eat sheep. That's what they do.
Sheep try to keep from being eaten. That's what they do. 78 p. sb
$5/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

IN THE BEGINNING, 1995
ISBN 1-881867-04-8
The Hindu takeover of Western business, politics,and religion. 249 p. sb.
$15/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

Virginia residents add 5% sales tax

1996 - Table Of Contents

256 - THEOCRACY: All states are ruled by a God of the people or the state God.....1

257 - FALSE IDENTITY: The Biblical anti-christ confesses that the Saxon is ancient Israel.....25

258 - MODUS OPERANDI: The White S. Africans' refusal to admit Black labor led to the Boer War.....47

259 - TIMOTHY MCVEIGH: David Lane of The Order warns against kangaroo trial.....69

260 - FINAL SOLUTION: To destroy the Saxon by intermarriage with strangers 87

261 - THE ELECTRONIC IRON CURTAIN: Coming internet censorship 105

262 - STATE OF THE SAXON UNION: Includes political, media, economic and rituals. 125

263 - EMPIRE CYCLE: From self-sufficient farm to kingdom, to Empire and back again 149

264 - MISSIONARY: Agents sent to wage religious and psychological warfare. 171

265 - "VOLKSVERRAAD": South Africa betrayed by her own church and politicians.....193

266 - SAXON IDENTITY: Tracing ancestors back to the patriarchs.....215

267 - SLAVE REVOLT: The world is learning about Hindu "Dharma" conquest.....239

INDEX 263

Chapter 256

THEOCRACY

Definition Of Theocracy

THEOCRACY - a state ruled by God.

Noah Webster's 1st Edition, 1828 defines theocracy in the following manner:

> "THEOCRACY: Government of a state by the immediate direction of God; or state thus governed. Of this species the Israelites furnish an illustrious example. The theocracy lasted until the time of Saul."

The *Oxford American Dictionary, 1980* defines theocracy:

> THEOCRACY: 1. A form of government by God or a god directly, or through a priestly order. 2. a state having this form of government."

All States Are Theocracies

All rulers claim that they follow the dictates of a power or an intelligence greater than their own, and, that they and the state are merely agents of this greater power. If this defines a god - even communist states bow to the all powerful intellectual god of Marxism/Leninism.

Three Western Theocracies

Traditionally, Western governments have claimed that their power to rule is granted by the Christian God. This power - this will of God - is transmitted to those being ruled in three distinctly different manners by three distinctly different groups - each claiming this right from God. These are:

1: theocracy by priests
2: theocracy by the individual
3: theocracy by the state

1. Theocracy By Priests

The little known independent episcopal[1] Hindu priesthood of India is the *most powerful* example of a self- perpetuating priestly theocracy.

The Roman Catholic Church in the West is the *best known* example of a self-perpetuating priestly theocracy.

The next best-known example of a self-perpetuating priestly theocracy is the Anglican Church of England, an offshoot of the Catholic Church.

Priest and state combine in an episcopacy that rules from the top down, selecting its own relatively ideologically sound

1 "Episcopal" - rule from the top down vs. "presbytery" - rule from the bottom up.

replacements. Like the others, Anglican priests may be individually poor, but the wealth of the Anglican Church makes it a major factor in international trade and finance.

There is a tacit understanding between the three major groups.[2]

(The best-known example of American Christianity is the Judeo- Christianity of the televangelists. It is a missionary outreach of another and as such has no real power except from its propaganda.)

2. Theocracy By The Individual

The Roman Catholic Church ruled Europe for a millennium and a half. It was corrupt and tyrannical. Certain Roman Catholic priests started a reform movement called the "Reformation." The leaders of the Reformation placed their new movement under the protection of local rulers who were looking for an excuse not to forward their tax and tithe collections to Rome.

Unlike the Roman Catholic Church where only priests were allowed to read Holy Scripture, the Reformation encouraged all to study God's WORD, claiming the priesthood of the individual: *"Jesus Christ... hath made us kings and priests." Rev 1:5-6.* These new priests read secrets long concealed and one of the first things they learned was the following:

> ***"And the word of the Lord came unto me, saying, Son of man, say ... There is a conspiracy of her prophets in the midst thereof, ... they have devoured souls; they have taken the treasure and precious things; ... Her priests have violated my law, ... they have put no***

2 Omitted are the Methodists, Mormons, Moonies and other Buddhist groups, etc.

difference between the holy and the profane, neither have they showed difference between the unclean and the clean ... and I am profaned among them. Her princes ... are like wolves ravening the prey, to shed blood, and to destroy souls, to get dishonest gain." Ezek 22:23-27

This scripture was first used against the priests of the Catholic Church, and next against the kings employed by them. But, as knowledge of the Scriptures spread it was taken to mean a close watch should be kept on ANY professional priesthood and ANY state that attempted to subvert God's WORD - Protestant or Catholic.

The former Catholic Priests who were the leaders of the Reformation merely attempted to reform the Catholic Church - to reform the existing organized religion. Growing knowledge of the Scriptures drastically expanded this vision as the people learned the requirements of the WORD and cast about for a way to put God's Commands into action. Banding together, they went far beyond what the reformers intended.

The Revolution

The Reformation turned into a revolution as the realization dawned that each Christian had been appointed king and priest and was responsible individually to God. These newfound priests determined to do all that Scripture required. They took and divided the land that had been taken from the people by both the Church and the kings.[3] They banned taxes

3 *"Joshua divided the whole land by lots to Israel for an inheritance, as the Lord had commanded him." Jasher 90:19; "The land shall be divided for an inheritance ... To many thou shalt give the more ... to few thou shalt give the less ... the land shall be divided by lot: according to ... their fathers they shall inherit ..." Num 26:53- 55*

since taxes were forbidden[4] and they quickly disobeyed kings who disobeyed God's Commands,[5] and when kings failed to punish transgressors of the Law - the people did it[6] themselves in order to avoid God's punishment for disobedience to the WORD that falls on all who fail to obey the Law.[7]

Reaction Of Establishment Kings & Priests

The Kings of northern Europe, wishing to keep for themselves the lands and taxing powers they held from the Catholic Church, had an economic incentive to support the original Reformation. When the people went beyond and began seizing the lands claimed by them and dividing them and refusing to pay taxes - the kings became the enemies of the people.[8] To regain these lands and rents these Protestant kings turned on

4 *"Of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers? Peter saith unto him, Of strangers." (Gr: allotrios - foreign, not akin.) Matt 17:25- 26*

5 *"We must obey God rather than men." Acts 5:29*

6 *"The hands of the witnesses shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterward the hands of all the people." Deut 17:7.*

7 *"If thou wilt not ... do all the words of the law ... the Lord will make thy plagues ... great plagues, and of long continuance, and sore sicknesses ... all the diseases of Egypt ... they shall cleave unto thee. Also every sickness, and every plague ... until thou be destroyed. And ye will be left few in number ... because thou wouldest not obey the voice of the lord thy God ... ye shall be plucked from off the land ... and thou shall fear day and night, and shalt have none assurance of thy life." Deut 58:66*

8 Kings are always the enemy of God's people; *"Then all the elders of Israel ... came to Samuel ... make us a king to judge us like all the nations. ... And the Lord said ... the people ... they have not rejected thee, but they have rejected me, that I should not reign over them. ... And Samuel told all the words of the Lord ... 'This will be the manner of the king that shall reign over you: He will take your sons, and appoint them for himself, for his chariots, and to be his horsemen ... he will take your fields, and your vineyards, and your oliveyards, even the best of them ... And he will take the tenth of your seed, and of your vineyards, and give to his officers, and to his servants. ... He shall take the tenth of your sheep: and ye shall be his servants. And ye shall cry out in the day because of your king which ye shall have chosen you; and the Lord will not hear you in that day.'" I Sam 8:11- 18*

their former Protestant subjects and slaughtered them by the tens of thousands to prevent their setting up a theocracy of the people. The revolution died in a river of blood. Except for a flicker that has continued to this day - the flame of the Reformation died.[9]

The Catholic Church looked on. As soon as it had beaten back the Turk invasion of Austria, it called for a fresh crusade to reclaim its lost lands and revenues now in the hands of Protestant kings. Its Catholic kings obediently marched against the northern Protestant Kings launching the Thirty Years War that left parts of Germany with only 10% of its former population. Millions had died.

3. Theocracy By The State[10]

Both Protestant and Catholic kings learned a great lesson from the Reformation.

The first lesson was; "keep religion on a tight leash." This means both the presbytery Protestant revolutionaries trying to create God's theocracy here on earth, and the Catholic Church trying to regain its lands and taxes. Both were a danger. The Protestant revolutionaries had taken the kings' land and taxes - and the Catholic Church had caused a war between the Catholic and Protestant kings that almost killed every second person in Europe, making it almost worthless for business.

9 The first Reformation is discussed in *"In The Beginning ...* **Hoskins,**

10 Readers must always remember that "states" are creations of the International Trade Cartel (ITC). States are created to protect and expedite trade - not to represent the interests of the people. The people are property that go with the state. They are there to produce the goods and services needed. They are "wage-slaves." The same applies to organized religion. The ITC must control both the priest and the king or it cannot exist.

With this threat hanging over the heads of both Protestant and Catholic kings, the kings developed a simple method to control religion and use it to bless their own operation. They turned organized religion into a state religion - a state theocracy. The Lutheran religion became a state religion in north Europe, and the Catholic religion and its off-shoots became a state religion in south Europe and elsewhere.

The local king simply appointed the head of the local religion. Those appointed were politically reliable. The result was that the state supported the church and the church supported the state. In this manner this state theocracy blessed everything the state did and the state gave religion economic advantages such as tax exemption. The state theocracy was set up to bless that which God cursed - and it did. State theocracies quickly multiplied.

The King of England, holding his realm en fief from the Pope, announced that from now on he, not the Pope, was God's chosen representative on earth and from then on he was going to appoint the leaders of his own personal Anglican Church - and he did. His appointees were very loyal.

The kings and governments of the German and Scandinavian states appointed leaders of their own Lutheran Churches. They, too, were very loyal to the one who appointed them.

In spite of vehement denials from the Vatican, the kings of Catholic nations, with few exceptions, managed to have veto privilege in the selection of Catholic bishops appointed to head their own national Catholic Churches. These bishops were expected to side with the king against the Vatican itself, and they usually did.

As a consequence of this loss of political power to its hired kings, the Vatican's main effort has been "mission work" with its Jesuit schools manufacturing "fanatics" who quickly become the usual nominal Catholics upon graduation. The

visible effort has been "show-business" and the promotion of "Dharma" necessary for the furtherance of its vast business operations.

Judeo-Christian Religion

The Jews have occupied a special protected place in the West. In addition to being the international trader transporting goods from East to West, they were also required to do those things that Western Christians could not do - such as lending money at usury and collecting taxes.

As strangers, they were friendless in Christian lands and became servants of the Catholic Church which numbered them and farmed them out to its hired kings. Constantly abused and railed at, the Jews were always carefully protected from real harm - they were too valuable.

The Crusades and the Reformation, times of death and destruction arising from religious differences, caused a reaction against the Jews that nearly caused them to be expelled from the West.

In the years following, they were largely left out of governing and religious councils of the West. This was serious, because international traders must have agreements with both kings and priests for their personal safety and the safety of their goods. This was especially true in America, since the people were religious and the WORD that they followed caused Christian America to continuously verge on the outright rejection of both the international trader and his trade. The Jew could never be sure if or when he and his goods

would be banned entirely.[11]

A New Religion

The solution decided upon was simple. It was to insert "Dharma" into existing evangelical Christianity without changing anything else.[12] Dharma neutralizes all religions - including Christianity. Almost overnight Christianity was made harmless to the alien and his trade. TV's Dharmatized Christianity appeared in the households of almost every American family. Overnight it became America's religion. Billy Graham was chosen "pope" of evangelical Protestant Christianity and he made regular visits to the White House to bless all that was going on.

Today's State

The government of every modern-day Saxon state is hand picked by the ITC media. The media managers select candidates and publicize them, and ignore all others. People vote for candidates they know. The only ones they know are the ones the media tells them about. These ITC selected political agents then take office to protect the cartel and its agents from irate citizens.

All people follow their gods. The Saxons' God is the

11 *"If thou has stricken thy hand with a stranger (2114), thou art snared with the words of thy mouth. Pr. 6:1; "They shall not dwell in thy land; and thou shall drive them out before thee." Ex 23:31; "They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me. I Ki 4:21*

12 "DHARMA:" Buddhist teaching to pacify divergent populations; to facilitate rule and expedite trade. Dharma - acceptance, non-violence, and tolerance of different peoples and their gods and obedience to one's rulers.

WORD. The WORD excludes strangers and their goods. The ITC media owners replaced watchmen of the WORD with their own hand selected televangelists. To keep their jobs, the televangelists act as a state religion and bless that which God curses. The loyalty of the rest of organized religion is assured by 501(c)3 tax exemptions granted by ITC office holders (kings) put in office by the media owners.

The Logical Sequence

Once one has accepted the fact that the media owners are the ones who actually hand pick both government and god for the Christian West, the next question arises - WHO owns the media that has done these things?

We were told that Robert Maxwell was the most powerful man in Europe, the owner of newspaper, radio and TV chains. What was not told us was the fact that he did not own these companies, he was only managing them. The media also reported the allegations that he was also skimming from the companies he managed and as a result was found floating in the Atlantic. When this happened, the banks descended on his estate to claim what was theirs. Thus, Robert Maxwell's untimely death revealed that the banks were the real owners of his media empire.

Next question - who owns the banks? The media tells us that "it is the people who are the bank stockholders." However, we remember that in 1973 when a number of Swiss banks went into default it was revealed that they were owned by the Vatican. That could not be, because usury is forbidden to Christians! The Catholic Church has written volumes

against usury.[13] Yet, there it was.

Since then there have been other Catholic Church bank defaults - big, expensive ones - banks that no one knew were owned by the Catholic Church. How many other other banks owned by the Catholic Church have NOT defaulted? Perhaps ninety-nine percent haven't.

The newspapers reported that the Queen of Britain was caught in the closings of a major US midwest bank and more recently in the recent default of Baring Bank. This is more than "a human interest story." The Queen of Britain is not only a Queen, she is head of the Anglican Church and God's representative on earth. Thus, the Anglican Church is also up to its ears in usury.[14]

How many other major factors are in the usury business? We know that usury banking originated in India. We know that many offshore banks in the Caribbean are staffed by Indians and that they are now showing up in force in financial institutions all over Wall Street. Why are they there? To keep tab on their banking interests? It might be safe to surmise that in addition to the Catholic Church and Anglican Church, the Brahman priesthood of India continues to occupy a substantial place in usury banking.

We are told that the Jews are the usurers - the Rothschields and all the rest. I'm not convinced that the Jews are any more than "the ones who manage for others." We are regaled with stories of multi-billionaire Jews who made their start a few

13 *"Hath given forth upon usury, and hath taken increase ... he shall surely die." Ezek 18:13*

14 *"For if we sin willfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins." Heb 10:26*

decades ago, penniless, and by the dent of hard work, saving their pennies, etc. have become billionaires. This is supposed to explain how they accumulated their great wealth. This is the story handed out about Rupert Murdoch, the current media mogul of Australia and the United States. Why is he different from Robert Maxwell? Which is easier - to save your pennies and become a billionaire - or to be given a few billion to manage?

Let's look at another case - Henry Ford. He wasn't a Jew - he was a Catholic. He was presented to the world as an Anti-Semitic right-winger, a car manufacturer who suddenly became enormously successful and made billions. This right wing anti-semite left his money to a left-wing pro-semite communist- leaning trust - the "Ford Fund For The Republic." Do you believe that a smart fellow like Henry Ford would do something stupid like that with his own money? Somebody else's money perhaps - but his own? Could Ford have been a right wing conservative all his life and then leave his considerable wealth in trust for leftwing causes? It would be more believable if Henry Ford was, like Robert Maxwell, a "money manager" who had no say over how the money he managed was to be used after his death. This begs another question - if Henry Ford was a money manager - a money manager for whom?

Conclusion

There are things that we do know. We know that Christians are leaving organized religion in droves. They sense a wolf in sheep's clothing. Logic reveals that both our government and our religion have been created for us by the media. Maxwell's untimely death revealed to us that these same media are owned by the banks. Catholic and Protestant bank

failures have shown us that organized religion is up to its ears in bank ownership and the practice of "usury." The Scriptures teach us that usury is grouped along with murder.[15] This means that these people are capable of anything - ANYTHING! The Anglican Protestants saw nothing wrong with British death camps in S. Africa nor the slaughter of congregations meeting in fields and woods of Scotland. The Catholic Church saw nothing wrong in the 1641 slaughter of almost half the non-Catholic population of Northern Ireland. All together these things explain what the prophets knew from the beginning.

> ***"We wrestle not against flesh and blood - but against principalities - [16] against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world - [17] against spiritual wickedness in high places." Eph 6:12***[18]

These same Scriptures confirm who started the "round robin" in the beginning and who keeps it turning today. It is called "Babylon." The Scriptures say that Babylon is run by the merchants of the international trade cartel for their insatiable love of money.[19]

The Scriptures say this about them: *"A merchant shall hardly keep himself from doing wrong." Ecclesiasticus 26:29.* The Scriptures also tell us the end of the story:

> ***"Babylon ... the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth are waxed rich though the abundance of her delicacies." Rev 18:2-3; "The kings of the earth,***

15 *Ezek 18:8-13*

16 Principalities are managerial districts created by the ITC to organize their trade.

17 The ITC together with their false priests and kings.

18 The Godless watchmen who know to do good and do it not.

19 *"The love of money is the root of all evil." I Ti 6:10*

who have committed fornication and lived deliciously with her, shall bewail her, and lament for her, when they shall see the smoke of her burning." Rev 18:9; "And the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her; for no man buyeth their merchandise any more." Rev 18:11; "Alas, that great city, wherein were made rich all that had ships in the sea by reason of her costliness." Rev 18:19; "Babylon ... for thy merchants were the great men of the earth." Rev18:21,23

A Christmas Story

Yes Virginia - there is a theocracy. Today it is the false theocracy of the priest and state - creations of the merchants' trade cartel. Tomorrow, things will be different, the theocracy will be the theocracy of God the WORD.

News From S. Africa by K.J.

The Truth Commission's members outbid each other on what they intend doing to apartheid criminals. It is the Blacks' opportunity to take revenge on Whites with Indians figuring in largely. Strangely, few Jews are seen, while the establishment media have articles at every opportunity about the Nuremberg trials and Nazi Germany. They have articles about every person they manage to drag into court overseas on what they call "hate crimes" and comment on how this would help to heal the country here.

I am sending you articles on the arrest of General Malan and the others. At their first appearance in court the same type of crowd turned up that attended the Derby-Lewis trial. The government took the unusual step of calling a meeting with all foreign ambassadors just before Malan's arrest. The feeling exists that this is only the beginning of more to come.

During the visit by Helmut Kohl of Germany he made the statement that war could break out in South Africa. It would come from ordinary Whites. In the latest *Patriot* of November

17-23, Dr. Macke mentions that it was heard in Atlanta last weekend that war in South Africa was expected within 4 months and that it is not safe to travel to South Africa.

In reality we are already in a low intensity war which could escalate. There are daily attacks on Whites and Zulus and it may develop into a full scale war, but I have no idea who will lead. We can only pray that it will be governed by God's Law. We no longer enjoy one night's peaceful sleep with the hordes of robbing, murdering Blacks roaming the countryside.

After a series of burglaries, we phoned the local police station to be told that we cannot defend ourselves. I was refereed to a police chaplain who told me in a smooth voice about taking the law into one's own hands and that there are still good policemen. Then he came to obedience to authority and Romans 13. I told him to read the scriptures about obeying God rather than man. He promised to send the police to see me, and sure enough, a police Colonel came who told me it was perfectly legal to defend person and property. He gave me the latest case law supporting it. We had a long talk and we talked about the uncertainties worrying him. He left with a lot of information including "Whose Laws" from *Hoskins Report*. Soon he must reapply for his position with the police. There is a good chance it will go to a Black.

Much has happened these past weeks that has been unreported and misreported by the media. P.W. Botha, former president, phoned Jaap Marais before his meeting with Mandela and Viljoen, held at their request. Apparently Mandela wanted P.W. to admit to the guilt of the generals - which he absolutely refused to do. I am told that the upcoming S. African Nuremberg Trials have become an embarrassment to the government. In the meantime, the Conservative Party leader has come under so much fire from Whites who don't

think that he is standing for their rights that he has offered to resign.

It is interesting how the *Mail & Guardian* pro-communist newspaper pounced on the Botha-Mandela meeting. This is a Jewish newspaper funded by the Astors from London and carries on the same kind of media vituperation that occurred a century ago. For the ordinary person, the hatred displayed by the English crown against White S. Africans is not easy to understand. A recent story in *Rapport* of 26 Nov states that very little of England is owned by ordinary people; that the establishment possesses the English soil. The fact that so many S. Africans still own their own land may account for the crown's display of ill will.

DeKlerk has become a joke, just as Mandela said. He only comes to S. Africa for short intervals and the rest of the time he and his wife Marike travel to the world's vacation spots. He is not shy about enjoying the benefits of his enormous salary.

White S. African Christians now own 42 schools. Four of these are in the Cape Province, 1 in Natal, and the rest in the Free State and Transvaal. One feels truly sorry for Afrikaans children who have to share their schools with Blacks. Many parents cannot afford private schools. Young Whites who graduate find it difficult to get work.

The O.J. defense lawyer Cochran turned up here for a visit and something tells me it is not for nothing. After all, he had great success with his 'race card" during the trial.

Until next time - KJ

LETTERS

THE SOUTH & TRADE: "Dear Dick: The American Civil War was fought over the issue of high tariffs for the North with a corresponding depredation of the South's economy largely based on export cotton. Would you, as a Southerner, advocate a freer trade policy, which would have favored the South before the Civil War, or one of high tariffs which would have benefited the North, and is the choice of many of today's patriotic groups?" M.E. - California

RKH: The "Self-Sufficient Farm System" is central to our survival - I would do everything to promote and protect it. This would call for high tariffs to discourage imports and encourage local cottage industry to furnish things needed. Also, high tariffs should be put in place against manufactured goods from other sections of the country - for the same reason. If that were done - heavy industry belonging to the ITC would die on the vine - and the "Self-Sufficient Farm System" with its allied cottage industries would reign supreme. The owner of the self-sufficient farm would reign as king and priest, under God.

Frankly, everything today is falling into place for just such a scenario. Heavy industry is leaving the country. Saxons are being abused and exploited. In time they will find their leader who will seize corporate land, divide it, raise tariffs to cut off imports and encourage cottage industry, and stop the distribution of mass manufacture of goods from American cities. Think it through. After the people are fed, the demand for all sorts of things will develop instantly. Someone will have to make the shoes, tools, clothes, blankets, transportation vehicles. etc. Someone will have to produce the ethanol to fuel them.

What about defense? Who says that we have to fight an invader with conventional weapons and conventional warfare? We will have a ready-made army, the militia, armed with cottage produced anti- tank and anti-aircraft missiles - which I am confident our people can make with their cottage industry. The South, with a quarter the population of the North, fielded an army half the size of the union army, built torpedoes, the first submarine to sink a ship in war, a score of formidable ironclads that when compared ship to ship, were more powerful than those of the North, and they used revolutionary artillery tactics, storm tactics, and tunnel warfare at Petersburg.

Little South Africa fought the entire British Empire - and almost whipped it, and WWII Germany - struggling to be free from ITC bonds, fought 32 nations - and almost won. The ITC fears the fragmentation of its cartel and the rebirth of the self- sufficient farm system like hell fears water, and with good reason. The rebirth of the one means the death of the other. The workers of darkness do not welcome light.

HINDU: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: You stated in HR #254 that the WORD was the thing important and that the name Jesus was not. That makes you a Hindu." G.S. - Virginia

RKH: You still don't get it! There are 50,000 people named Jesus in Cuba and another 100,000 in the rest of Central and S. America. Which one of them is "the one"? The scripture says that *"His name is called The Word of God." Re 19:13.* If the WORD is his name - that is his name!

PRISONER: "Dear Publisher; Your NL is right on target. Most important is that I find nothing in the news about facts you relate until much later. Thank your subscribers for me."

G. R. - Prisoner, Michigan

DE LA BECKWITH:"My Dear Compatriot RKH: While enjoying my 3rd or 4th reading of your superb work, *Vig. Of Christ.*, p. 80, I was delighted to see that Bartholomew H. - age 15 arrived in Jamestown 1615 - Bully! Bully! old Chap - ! Which reminded me that on p. 19, *Glory In Conflict*, my story by R.W. Scott, it relates that William Beckwith arrived in Jamestown in 1607 aboard the good ship "Phoenix" - and joined up with Capt. John Smith. And on over a few pages it seems like there were over 50 Beckwiths who fought in the American Revolution - ! It is no wonder I feel so close to people with like heritage. And, hell yes! I'm still fighting - yes too - there is lots more to do - and of course we are still fighting the same enemies - as we continue our occupancy until He comes." Byron de la Beckwith VI, PO Box 1452, Jackson, MS 39215

RKH: There are numerous reports appearing in the alternate media alleging that a retired FBI agent has confessed to planting explosives in Beckwith's car causing him to be sentenced to a lengthy prison term. He said that he did it on instructions from his superiors. De La Beckwith's book is *Glory In Conflict*, Camark Press, PO Box 123, Camden, AK 71701, $12/copy plus $2 p&h.

REVOLUTIONARY WAR PREACHERS: Dear Mr. Hoskins: I have read books on Revolutionary War preachers and their sermons. There is *The Chaplains and Clergy of the Revolution* by J. T. Headley, a book by Colin McIntire put out in the '70s. Both can be gotten from the *Christian Patriot Assn*, PO Box 596, Boring, OR 97009. Pastor Bob Hallstrom of *Gospel Ministries*, PO Box 9411, Boise, ID 83707 has

information on this subject. Ask for newsletter 11/95." E. M. - New Jersey

---

PRISONER: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Just arrived in this new prison. Have met several of the brethren here. They are young and young in the WORD, but diligently seeking. You will be hearing from 2 or 3 of them soon. The 'Awakening' continues. Yah bless & Thanks." J.S. - California

News From Australia

INVADED! "Dear Richard: We are a Christian family and have been warned about the Babylonian system approximately 10 years ago. During the past years we have prepared by becoming totally debt free and now we are seeking a path of wisdom for the current time.

Australia has become overrun with Asians who quickly take control of sectors of the food industry and government positions. Our councils, industries, government departments, and defense force are all privatised to nominees who represent the bankers. Australia will soon be an unfriendly place for both Christians and Caucasians. We want to do something for our family before the Kangaroo Curtain cuts us off." M.R. - NSW, Australia

---

ENDANGERED SPECIES: "Under the cloak of tolerance racial integration and religious syncretism are being promoted not worldwide but in the 'white' Christian countries. Healthy nationalism, white racial pride and immigration control are condemned as xenophobia and racism. In 1900, 20% of the world's population was white, but in 1990 it was only 7%. Today only one in every 40 babies born is white, while the white nations continually feed and subsidize the expan-

sion of other races. At the present rate of decrease it is estimated that the demise of the white population will be irreversible by the mid 21st Century." (*B.I.W.F., Bookroom and Library,* 6 Palmerston Street, Camberwell, VIC, 3124, AUSTRALIA, May 95; TKC, Aug 1995.)

An Opinion From Argentina

GAME IS UP: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I have read your book, *War Cycles /Peace Cycles*. I am curious about some political situations in the U.S. Take the case of Strom Thurmond: How do you explain his political odyssey from being a Dixiecrat in 1948, a Wallace supporter later, and then his change to the Republican Party, and finally his fervent repentance for his 'racist views' as he hugged the new U.S. Senator from Illinois, the black woman, Carol Braun (Or is the politically correct term now African- American?). Wasn't there recently a conclave of Baptists of all colors who voted repentance for their former 'racist' Church denomination? In other words, 'isn't the game up?' Shouldn't all whites join the integration bandwagon? It appears that 'The South' is at last Reconstructed!" D. B. - Argentina

RKH: I remember standing at a stoplight in the rain handing out Strom Thurmond's campaign literature. I was young and didn't understand how the "democratic" system worked. Later I discovered that "the media" selected a "conservative" and a "liberal" and gave both publicity. All others were blacked out. Those selected were the only ones the voters were told about. In effect, those selected were beholden to the owners of the media for their election. People voted for the media-selected one they liked best, or hated least, and one of the two was elected. It's all very "democratic." Once

elected, the media's man appoints judges. The judges rule that what the "media-agent" does is legal. The result is a "democratic" system more tyrannical than that of King George. Strom Thurmond posed as a "conservative." There are hundreds like him. The whole lot can switch from conservative to liberal tomorrow and back again the day following without a twinge. The trouble is - people have now figured it out.

Re "Reconstruction:" There is something you don't understand. I sit at my desk for days and receive only an occasional call. Then - for no apparent reason I will get 15 or 20 calls a day all dealing with the same subject. Why is one time period different from the next? Is there some invisible thread holding a certain kind of people together - something that makes them do the same thing at the same time?

Sure, there is. An example: The papers are full of Ruby Ridge, but, they aren't going to tell you the rest of the story. I was at a Church meeting in Colorado at the very time the Feds were making their move. The grapevine brought us word that the feds had killed Randy Weaver's son and were trying to kill the rest of the family. We immediately called a prayer session and hundreds streamed in to participate. We also got word to Bo Gritz to try to go up there and see what he could do. The Feds wouldn't let Bo Gritz talk to Randy Weaver, and the national media killed all press releases. But still, the feds didn't kill them all. I am convinced that the only reason that Ruby Ridge didn't end like Waco - with everyone dead - were the combined prayers of Christians that night.

In the 1870s, in spite of what the history books say - America was in bad shape. Corruption, violent crime and interracial marriage were rampant. Then - it stopped. North, South, East, and West. God's COMMANDS were obeyed, at the same instant, everywhere. God heard his people and

delivered those made in His image. The WORD gives us life.[20]

Unconditional Surrender

AXIS ATTEMPTS SURRENDER: Rome - "Newly declassified US documents suggest that both Germany and Japan, using the Vatican, tried to end WWII before they were forced to surrender unconditionally. Secret US-Japanese talks in Rome would appear to be a major revelation, although a Vatican historian cast doubt that any such meeting ever took place, but the historian confirmed that contacts between the Vatican and Germany were made." *Richmond Times Dispatch*, April 15, 1995, A4

RKH: If Vatican commercial interests were pressing for an economically advantageous "non-conditional surrender" - it would have been economic foolishness to work for a less advantageous "conditional" surrender. The question is still being asked as to the relationship between the Vatican banks and the banks of both post-war Japan and Germany.

NOTICE

Hans Schmidt's trial is being pushed forward to the first week in January. Pray for his persecutors. Call and write! They are trying to dispose of Hans before an international incident develops over his case. This is another form of Ruby Ridge and Waco tyranny. The world must be told that Ameri-

20 *"To me belongeth vengeance, and recompense." Deut 32:35*

can citizens cannot be jailed by foreigners for what they write in the United States.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 257

FALSE IDENTITY

The Ad

A few months ago I received an advertisement from the new country of Israel about a "Revolutionary New Discovery." The discovery was that the people of northern Europe were descended from the ancient Israelites. I sent for the book and received *The Tribes*, The Israelite Origins Of Western Peoples.[1]

This book was one more Jewish-authored book revealing "the amazing discovery that Saxons[2] are Israel." It contained most of the same proofs that Bible students have long known. It came with maps of the migrations of the tribes of the early

1 *Tribes*, Yair Davidy, Susia, Hebron Mountains 90401, Israel. 480p. sb.

2 *"They shall put my name upon the children of Israel." Num 6:27* - "Christian." And: *"In Isaac shall thy name be called." Romans 9:7.* Isaac-sons - "Saxons."

Israelite-Saxons, their final places of settlement, and the counties in which they settled - Naphtali to Norway; Asher and Gad to Britain, Scandinavia and Germany; Dan to Denmark, etc.

Ben Israel's Argument

The Jews have always known the truth about Saxon-Israel and have used the information, or not used it, as circumstances demanded. The entry of the Jews into Britain was a time when they needed to use it.

The background

Henry VIII declared himself head of the Roman Catholic Church in Britain. He renamed it the Anglican Catholic Church, appointed his own bishops, confiscated vast church properties, destroyed church monasteries (the training schools for Roman Catholic business managers), and banished the Catholic Priests who would not work for his own Anglican religion. This left virtually no one in Britain to manage unseized Roman Catholic Church businesses and manage them under earlier trade agreements. Managers were desperately needed.

The "someone" selected were the traditional bankers and servants of the Roman Catholic Church - the Jews. However, there were no Jews in England. They had been banished by an irate Britain in 1290 after having been first admitted in 1066 to practice their usury banking.[3]

Manassah Ben Israel occupied the same place in his day

3 Half the proceeds of each foreclosure went to the king. When the usurer died all foreclosed property went to the RC Church and his money went to the king.

that Robert Maxwell did and Rupert Murdock does today. In addition to his banking and trade operation out of Holland, the center of world trade, he directed public opinion through his book business - the predecessor of modern mass media.

Ben Israel was assigned the project of getting the Jews into England. To rally public support he published a book in 1650 named *The Hope Of Israel*. This book used the familiar Saxon-Israel argument with a twist. It went this way: Since Britain already contained the 10 tribes of Israel, the addition of the Jew, which contained Judah and Benjamin, would cause Israel to be the complete 12 tribes. Once that happened, the second coming of the Messiah could then be expected.

The book was sent to the "fundamentalists" of the time to build a following. With this backing, Ben Israel then petitioned Oliver Cromwell to allow the Jews to enter England. Oliver Cromwell was already in his pocket. A loan of a couple of million gold pieces kept him there. Oliver Cromwell got his money, the Jews got a new market in which to distribute goods from the spice trade, the Catholic Church got managers for their undiscovered assets, and the Anglo-Saxon got the Bank of England a few years later.

Saxon-Israel history has been known by friend and foe for a very long time, and has been used AGAINST the Saxon as much as FOR him.

Saxon Identity & The Establishment Church

Through the years the Jews have been relatively honest when discussing early Saxon history. The same does not apply to the Establishment Church (EC). The Jews win credibility by being relatively honest; the EC risks losing everything if they are honest. Each time the Jews announce their Saxon-Israel "new discovery," the EC treats the new discov-

ery with silence - sometimes with "pooh-poohs." The Jews delight in bringing up the subject for a number of reasons; they enjoy tweaking the nose of the Establishment Church, which holds their fate in their hands; they really don't like the Christian religion very much; they make money each time they make their "new discovery" announcement; and they use the subject to help them keep their primary job - which is to distribute the goods of the ancient spice trade.

What Organized Religion Fears

Announcements of the discovery that the Saxon people are descended from the ancient tribes of Israel are treated by the established church as "non-events." The EC cannot recognize another rival to this title. The reason is that centuries ago it co-opted the title "Israel" from the Saxon people for itself. They co-opted it for a reason. *Strong's Concordance* translates the word "Israel" in the Hebrew to mean, "He will rule as God." Armed with this title and the authority it bestows, the establishment church (both Catholic and Protestant) claim the right to "rule as God" because of the power that resides in the name "Israel." This is how non-Scriptual "spiritual Israel" was born.[4]

Today, the establishment church needs that title as much as it ever did. How else can it explain away the brutality of its kings, the venality of its bankers, its land monopoly, its trade monopoly, its taxes, its adultury and the flagrant immor-

4 Saxons are forbidden to bear the name "Israel" today. In ancient Palestine, and before being scattered over the world, God said he would give Israel a new name: *The Lord God shall ... call his servants by another name." Isaiah 65:15 (Hos 2:17).* True Israel can't be called "Israel." God gave them his name - "Christian," and Isaac's name - "Saxon."

ality of its clergy. Armed with God's power of attorney that resides in the name "Israel" - it speaks for God and can do no wrong. Not for one second can it afford to have Saxons learn that it is they and not the church that is Israel. Once Saxons learn who they are they will rise up and strip the priests of their power, the Churches and their governments of their riches and divide the land and rule themselves according to Scripture.[5] What then will become of the Establishment Chruch?

Why The Big Lie

Saxons are Christians - or they are nothing. Christians believe that *"We must obey God rather than men." Acts 5:29.* The establishment churches, claiming to be spiritual Israel, teach that man-made statutes are to be followed instead.

To keep Saxons quiet, establishment priests promote the following three things:

1. They teach the dogma that all the people of world are descended from Noah.[6]

The doctrine that Whites and non-Whites both originated in one set of ancestors logically results in the silly theory that separate races must be a myth and that one God fathered us all. This theory violates the WORD and nullifies God's command, *"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of Israel." De 23:2.* The

5 *"The land shall be divided for an inheritance ... To many thou shalt give the more ... to few thou shalt give the less ... the land shall be divided by lot: according to ... their fathers they shall inherit ..." Num 26:53-55*

6 The WORD calls Noah "man." *Strong's Concordance* says MAN: Heb: Adam 119 - "to show blood(in the face), ie: to flush or turn rosy: - be (dyed, made) red(ruddy).

dogma drags on to its logical conclusion which is that since everyone is descended from Noah, all must be bastards (mixed- breeds) from the beginning.[7] Noah carried non-Whites on his ark, but not as "blush red" *men,* but under another name.

2. Co-opt the title "Israel"

The title "Israel" infers the power "To speak as God." To seize this title, establishment church dogma proclaims that there is no more unmixed physical Israel to inherit the title, that unmixed Israel "disappeared," and that they are taking its place as new "spiritual Israel." This justifies their possessing and monopolizing the wealth of the world - the heritage of Jacob- Israel.[8][9]

3. Ignore the word MAN

Ignoring the word *man* ("blush red")permits the Establishment Church to continue to receive tribute from man and human (hued- man) alike. The Establishment Church sits securely on its ancient feudal throne proclaiming that it holds the keys to heaven, while carefully protecting itsef with hired politicians and their mercenary armies. This is near the center of Babylon where the Saxon-Israel message is banned.

---

7 Saxons, appointed "kings and priests" by their God believe that the WORD teaches that non- Whites were created before "man."

8 *"Thus sayeth the Lord, who giveth the sun ... and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars ... who divideth the sea ... If those ordinances depart ... then the seed of Israel shall also cease from being a nation before me." Jer. 31:35- 36*

9 *Nation*: ... originally denoted a family or race of men descended from a common progenitor." American Dictionary, *Noah Webster 1828*

Back To The Book

The book *Tribes*, mentioned above, faithfully follows the Saxon-Israel message with a couple of wrinkles that one would expect. Some of them are the same wrinkles used by Manassah ben Israel in 1650. Both proclaim that Saxon-Israel is composed of 10 tribes,[10] the other two tribes being the Jews - one of which is Judah. The Jews say that being Judah gives them the right to rule the rest of Israel - meaning us.[11]

Letter Of Commendation

The most interesting thing about the book is the Letter of Commendation in the front, from Rabbi Abraham Feld of the Maccabee Institute, POB 31264, Jerusalem, Israel. He states that, "Upon reading Mr. Yari Davidy's book on the dispersion of the ten lost tribes, and contemplating on how most people will receive this as startling new information, I was reminded of a law that US President Bush recently endorsed."

This law was passed on March 20, 1992, when President Bill Clinton signed a joint Resolution of both Houses of Congress recognizing the Seven Noahide Laws as the "bedrock of society from the dawn of civilization" and urged America to "return the world to the moral and ethical values contained in the Seven Noahide Laws."[12]

Rabbi Feld continued, "This ... is at once a recognition of Torah's relevancy and a basis for a common denominator

10 *"James, a servant of God and of the Lord Jesus Christ, to the twelve tribes which are scattered abroad, greeting." James 1:1*

11 Bible students reject this claim out of hand because the WORD says, *"No bastard shall enter Israel,"* and the Jews confess themselves to be a mixed race. This negates any claim they make to the name "Israel."

12 H.J. Res 104, Public Law 102-14

among all the nations of the world ... a common heritage and bloodline that so many people share unbeknownst to themselves."

Now comes the punchline, "... the Jerusalem Talmud declares in the days to come the ten tribes will be righteous converts (Sanhedrin, 10)" and concludes, "We of Mosad Maccabee have only the highest praise and respect for this valuable contribution to understanding our roots and heritage."

This is an interesting admission. It spells out what we have long suspected, and that is, the Establishment Church has its itinerary and the Jews have theirs. If the Establishment Church can claim to be Israel and have God's power of attorney, the Jews can too, and with the hired help of televangelists they do and with their natural grasp of "showbiz," they can do it better. They insist that it is THEY who are physical Israel.

Noahide Laws

The world as seen by the Jew is divided into Jews and non-Jews. The Jews are ruled by one set of laws and non-Jews are ruled by the Seven Noahide Laws. The Jewish holy book, the Talmud states: *"Jews are obligated to try to establish the Noachide Code where ever they can." (Yad, Melakhim, 8:10; Judaica, p. 1189)*

The actual "seven laws" deal with: 1. Idolatry 2. Blasphemy 3. Murder 4. Sexual Relations 5. Theft 6. Eating limbs of a living animal 7. Establishing Courts of Law

The problem is not the "7-Noahide Laws." On the surface they are harmless enough. The problem is the implementation of these laws. Unlike the WORD from the Bible, Noahide Laws are not set in concrete. Judaism is not governed by the

WORD as is Christianity. They offer a different route in the following manner:

1. The Torah (Laws of the Bible), whose meaning is interpreted by
2. The Talmud, which is compiled and interpreted by
3. Rabbis.

Jewish rabbis have power that can only be compared with the power of a Hindu "perfect christ - a god on earth."[13] Thus, observance of the Seven Noahide Laws, which is now law, is predicated on the opinions of Jewish rabbis, and that is a real matter of concern, as we shall soon see.

Their Place In World Affairs

The Jews distribute and merchandise a sizable part of the trade of the world, as they are first to admit. The International Trade Cartel (ITC) could care less who guarantees transportation and delivery of the world's trade as long as it is done smoothly and in order. Mohammed became a world figure by placing himself and his followers astride the spice routes and stopping the caravans. After a year this forced the ITC recognize him as protector and to pay him protection moneys. This made him the most important man in the mid-east. This arrangement with the ITC allowed him to become so powerful that he even professed himself to be god's representative on earth.

13 "The hurdle that must be cleared in preparation for observing the Seven Noahide Commandments is the acceptance of the idea that mankind's way to the Father is through the rabbis." *Path Of The Righteous Gentile*, Chaim Clorfene & Yakov Rogalski, Israel, Targum Press, 1987. Intro. p. 4.

Televangelists - Noahide Priests

The Seven Noahide Laws are taught and implemented in selected markets. It is done in part to facilitate trade and in part as a Jewish religious duty. Its spokesmen in the West are carefully selected televangelists whose loyalty is guaranteed by their need for continued media access.

These chosen televangelists make no apologies for what they do. They even identify their heresy with a new name - "Judeo- Christian" - a name unknown before 1910.

In exchange for the media exposure that lines their pockets, they teach canned Noahide and related doctrines starting with: 1. that all mankind are descended from Noah, 2. the Jews are Israel, ie., "God's chosen people," 3. they ignore the word "man" and 4. they never EVER repeat the Laws contained in the Bible.

This avoids the condemnation in the Talmud which teaches, *"A Gentile who studies the law deserves death." (Sanhedrin 59a, p.75.)* A Noahide priest is forbidden to proclaim things such as:

> ***"The rapist shall surely be put to death." Deut 22:25-26; "If a man lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman ... they shall surely be put to death." Lev 20:13; "Whoso killeth any person, the murderer shall be put to death." Num. 35:29-30***

Noahides must not shed human blood. The Talmud teaches:

"(Noachides are) required to choose martyrdom rather than shed human blood" (Pes. 25b and Rashi).

The Jewish Encyclopedia adds:

"if he slay a man in self- defense, the Noachide is guilty of murder and must pay the death-penalty, although under the same circumstances an Israelite would not be executed." (Ency Judica , Vol 12, p 649)

If you have wondered why the great push to confiscate guns - it might not entirely be the fault of "big brother." It might just be the implementation of religious doctrine. Without guns, Noahides could not violate the Talmud prohibition of slaying in "self-defense." How is it possible to pass such laws? Easy! Look at the country's leaders. Both Clinton and Gingrich are pictured in the media wearing yarmulkas - the sign of submission to the God of the Jews.[14]

Televangilists act as Noahide priests. They follow the rules exactly. Thumping the pulpit, they declare that the Bible is "the infallible word of God;" they use Christian terminology and parables to maintain the Christian facade needed to win the confidence of their audience, and then they preach a whole sermon without once repeating a single law, much less the Whole Law of the Bible.[15] The congregation is gulled as the Law is replaced with the "opinions" of the rabbis that amplify the 7-Noahide laws. The entire two-thirds of the Bible dealing with government is also off-limits. The Noahide law forbids Noahides to "study those parts of the Torah (Talmud) that do not apply to the Noahite's service to God" (Sanh 58b), meaning government and governing.

Conclusion

The Jews know the Israel Identity message. The Establishment Church knows the Israel Identity message - Queen Victoria, head of the Anglican Church, brought it into favor in the last century. All televangalist whom I know personally

14 *"No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other." Matt. 6:24*

15 *"Read this law ... that they may ... do all the words of this law." Deut 31:11- 12*

also know the Israel-Saxon Identity message. There is scarcely an educated minister in the country who doesn't know the Israel Identity message. They have joined ranks to keep this message from the Saxon. They do this to protect their ill-gotten positions and possessions. But, in spite of their claims, it is NOT the Establishment Church that is Israel, it is NOT the Jew who is Israel. It is the one whom God chose for his very own.

It is written:

> ***"Ye have not chosen me but I have chosen you, and ordained you." John 15:16; "Ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, a holy nation, a peculiar people." I Peter 2:4***

I believe that NOW is the time that God has chosen to tell his people;

> ***"Ye are my people and I am your God."***

The knowledge that we are his people is the spark feared by the imposters. It is that spark that will trigger an explosion that will result in:

> ***"Thy kingdom come - ON EARTH ..."***

==========

UNFILTERED NEWS

From Occupied Germany by Hans Schmidt

"Dear Dick: Yesterday I received your NL. Vielen Dank! It might interest you to know that one of your reports was not given to me since it allegedly contained material dangerous to the stability and quiet of the prison.

"It is absolutely necessary to inform as many Americans

as possible that I am also fighting for their freedom abroad. As it stands, any American can be arrested in Deutschland if he/she has printed material on his/her person that is somewhat critical of the 'forever persecuted ones' or that describes the racial situation in the USA or Germany correctly. I consider myself a fighter for freedom of expression in the tradition of John Peter Zenger (c1690-1740) whose battle was instrumental in America getting the First Amendment.

My trial is to be held in the first of January at the 'Landgericht' (Superior Court) Schwerin. The outcome is uncertain. But a review of the entire matter seems to indicate that it will mostly involve my words critical of the power of Zionists here and in the USA. The mere mentioning of this allegedly non-existing power is being considered a crime. So much for democracy in Deutschland.

A positive fall-out of the entire matter was the knowledge I gained about the mental state of the so-called 'East'-Germans (really, Central Germans), i.e., the people living in the former Communist part of the Reich. Right after the fall of the Berlin Wall, I predicted that from the differences in 'Weltanschauung' between the two German groups a spiritual confrontation would arise between 'Ossies' and 'Wessies' as they are now frequently called. Well, I was not wrong. Right now the 'East' Germans are beginning to realize that they have been defrauded royally, and that very many of the Western helpers that came across the former border between the two parts of Germany must be considered 'carpetbaggers'. Relatively few West Germans that came here to assist in rebuilding a better Germany, came here for idealistic reasons.

"At the moment approximately 14% of the 'East' Germans are unemployed, and all efforts by Bonn to relieve this insanity are falling flat. Imagine, there will be (soon) a

world-wide depression (as I am predicting), and the unemployment here will rise to nearly 50%: Then Germany will have the beginning stages of a revolution, and the Bonn parliamentary system will not be able to counter it. Already the system stands on shaky grounds, and that is the real reason why I am incarcerated.

"I am getting the 'Frankfurter Allgemeine Zeitung', the German equivalent of the NYT, daily, and am well informed of world events. However, it helps that I have my prior background knowledge, and I can add things the German newspapers would never print. They have indescribable taboos here (and they seem to like them, it probably prevents real deep thinking).

"As for Bosnia: Looking at the situation from a geopolitical angle, the entire scheme looks like a NATO mobilization for a much greater war. But against whom and when? You know as well as I do that both Zionism and Freemasonry have the re-erection of Solomon's Temple as a stated goal. But this cannot be done until the Al Akhbar mosque in Jerusalem is destroyed. Will we see the dynamiting of this holy shrine of Islam in 1996, and therefore the beginnings of a horrible religious war eventually enveloping the entire world? It could be possible.

"In spite of everything, 'Frohe Weihnachten' and a Happy 1996 to your family and readers, Sincerely, Hans; Mr. Hans Schmidt, B313, Bf 1252, 182242 Butzow, GERMANY:

Hans Schmidt's Trial

Since writing the above, Hans Schmidt has been released from prison and is now home in Pensacola, Florida. His trial was begun in early January. He called me and briefly filled me in on the happenings during his his odyssey.

At first his jailers treated him like any other prisoner. Then they learned that he was one more civil rights victim of the rulers of occupied Germay, imprisoned because his words were not pleasing to them. Not only that, but the words which offended them were written in America. This has all the makings of an international incident. Learning this, their attitude changed. The telling difference was when the blizzard of letters reached the German newspapers, politicians, and American authorities from American Christians. Then, their attitude really changed. The authorities quickly realized that they had inadvertanly tapped into the American mainstream and the consequences of doing that could be serious.

Hans was taken before the German court and was given the opportunity to tell his entire story to the German judge - that he was being held in a German prison for something that he had written in the United States - an outrage against the Laws of America. After hearing his story, the judge gave him back his passport, several hundred additional letters that had been received but not yet censored, and released him on his own recognizance. He is now at his home in Pensacola, Florida undergoing medical treatment because deteriorating health that resulted from the time he spent in the damp ancient prison in Germany. He wishes me to thank you all for your help in his time of need. You are the reason that he is back home.

Unfiltered News From S. Africa by K.J.

"Gone are the days when we had little happening and lots of peace. I am trying to do a few things about the house, but it takes much longer with the constant threat of lawless blacks roaming about.

The police commissioner contents himself with newspaper

interviews, but not a word about law and order. There are so many violations that the newspapers can't print them all. We had policemen at the stolen car depot involved in a multi-million rand car racket. The list drawn up by a Boere organization with the names of policemen who went far beyond the call of duty to arrest right wingers and torture them while in custody is getting longer.

The Katz Commission hit upon the idea of whites being taxed 30% of their income accruing to retirement funds. This will cause hardship to many elderly whites.

The HNP had a congress on short notice and a number of people from other organizations came who did not vote in the 1 Nov election. Mr. Jaap Mariais gave a good overview of present and past events. He told us that we must regain our self respect and respect in the sight of friend and foe. A priority is to fight the enemy single-minded and organize to recover our liberty with faith, courage and loyalty, free from domination, black numbers and foreign interference. Mariais ended by stating that this dispensation will collapse with violence and the whites will then live in extreme danger.

On AIDS the figures are as follows; in black women it is 1- 60 and black men 1 in 80; while in white men it is 1 in 2,000 and white women 1 in 45,000.

We were told that the present regime make laws but exists in name only. It does not rule. In fact, they have no answer for the crime, economy or anything else - except in destroying Afrikaner values. This is simply a continuation of England's imperialism. From the time of Cecil Rhodes, England has chosen the Afrikaner as her enemy, and it remains like that today.

At the HNP meeting, many speakers from the floor did not feel very sympathetic towards Gen Malan and the rest. A

no-win war leaves a lot of scars and no pride. The slogan "Vir Volk en Vaderland" sounds very hollow today when one realizes that the government did not want us to win the war. When boys lost their lives the church and government told their families that it was for the country's good.

Recently, blacks trashed the Witwater Rand University. This was THE liberal university along with Cape Town. These liberal establishments never had kind words for Afrikaners and preferred to call them "hairy backs" and "rock-spiders." In their opinion they were far below other human beings. Now, all universities and colleges have quota systems that have been imposed on them. Starting next year they will have 50% black while the remainder will be divided between White, Indian and Coloured. No failures will be tolerated. The liberals no longer think matters are funny.

The HNP concluded the rally by predicting that violence will continue and build into a full-scale war. And so the battle continues." K.J. - South Africa

More Observations from S. Africa

"The irony of the arrest and charging of Malan and the other generals is that, without exception, these men went along with the gradual betrayal of White interests from the days of John Vorster when a policy of eroding the White power base was implemented - not only of S. Africa, but of Rhodesia, SW Africa, Angola and Mozambique. Now, however, they have become symbols of the White man, to be humiliated and degraded! After consistently aiding ANC/SA Communist Party interests, directly and indirectly, over the years, what must be their pained surprise to be hauled into court on what is probably a trumped-up charge. Now we hear Malan protesting, yet in all the years since 1966 not one of

them had the courage to come out publicly in support of their own people's interests - as the Russian General Lebed is doing today, and as General Stratemeyer (one-time Chief of the American Airforce) did in the 1960s." *Impact*, Oct/Nov 1995, P.O. Box 28233, Sunnyside 0132, Rep. of SA, $30/yr.

Letter From America

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: Re sermons from the 1700s. Following are some more sources: *The Bible & The Const.Of the US of America*, by Verna Hall, & Rosalie Scater; *The Christian History of Const. Of the US of America*, A compilation by Verna Hall; *The Christian History of the American Revolution*, A compilation by Verna Hall w/ Rosalie Slater. The above published by *The Froudation For American Christian Education*, Box 27035, San Francisco, CA 94127. Also: *The Chaplains & Clergy Of The American Revolution* byJ. T. Headley, available from CPA Books, 33838 Kelso Rd, Suite #2, PO Box 596, Boring, Oregon 97009. S.G. - Oregon

Unfiltered From Saxon Canada

GUN REGISTRATION: "Dear Dick; The recent federal firearms registration acts state that all guns and owners are to be registered or face 5 years in jail and a $10,000 fine per gun. Stay irrepressible and remember to whistle while you work." H.B. - Canada

"In The Beginning ..."

ITB "Dear Dick: I thumbed through *"In The Beginning ..."* and read its last chapter, "The Promised Land." It sent chills down my spine and again forced me to promise Yavh to keep His Law. 'Then shall we see His ... new kingdom among the

stars.'" W.R. - Florida

ITB... "Dear Richard: I believe *In The Beginning* ... is the best expose of the symbiotic relationship between merchant, priest and king that I have seen. It should be read by every person professing to be a Christian." David Lane #12873-057, Box 7000, Florence, Colorado 81226. Formerly of *The Order*[16]

Disney

DISNEY: "Dear Brother Hoskins: I do not think you will want to promote Disney once you know that Disney helped underwrite the 1993 Hollywood Gay & Lesbian Task Force; gave advertising dollars to support the homosexual magazine *Out*; added a sexual- orientation clause to give homosexuals special rights; its VP of feature animation is an open homosexual; hired an avowed lesbian to develop female and lesbian movies; published a book for children entitled *Growing Up Gay*; hosted Gay/Lesbian Day at Disney World for 5 years; is one of the top sponsors of pro- homosexual TV programming; is the owner of several subsidiaries which buy, produce and/or release R-rated movies." D.W. - Idaho

Unfiltered News

WWII;Japanese viewI"Seisuko Okuno, quoted in the Canadian newspaper *Globe and Mail,* states that the war crimes committed by the Allies were more grievous than all those committed by Japan ...many of the war-time atrocities attrib-

16 *"In The Beginning ..."*, Virginia Publishing Company, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, Virginia 24505

uted to the Japanese had, in the meantime, been exposed as propagandist lies ... In his speech, the 81-year-old Okuno said:

a) Japan's object WWII was simply to liberate and stabilize the Asian countries which had been colonised and oppressed by Whites.

b) The main cause of the war was that the USA had frozen Japan's financial assets abroad and imposed an oil embargo on Japan in the Summer of 1941, as a result of which Japan had no choice but to fight or to perish.

c) If anyone is to apologise for their behaviour during WWII , then it is the USA with its allies ...

d) After the war, the USA introduced its own version of history, and during the period of occupation it staged war crime trials which were mostly unfounded. The Japanese were led to believe that their government had conducted a criminal war of invasion and had committed wrongs. The trend was, however, now turning and people were now gradually beginning to discern the facts."

"The above article was editorially pulled to pieces and described as untrue by *Globe and Mail. Insider*, Aug. 1, 1995, Box 17200, Groenkloof, Pretoria 0027, RSA

HEAD OF WHAT? "Queen Elizabeth, head of the Anglican Church of England, will attend a full service in a Roman Catholic Church for the first time, Buckingham Palace announced Thursday. The monarch accepted an invitation from Cardinal Basil Hume to an ecumenical service in Westminster Cathedral in London on Nov. 30 to mark its 100th anniversary. Westminster Cathedral is spiritual home to Britain's Catholics. The nearby Anglican Westminster Abbey is where monarchs are crowned." *Ottawa Citizen* July 21, 1995; *TKC*

Oct 1995.

INTELLECTUALS: "When Bill Clinton and Al Gore stopped off at Monticello en route to Washington for their inauguration, Gore pointed to two portraits hanging in Mr. Jefferson's home and asked the guide, 'who are those two guys?' 'Jefferson and Madison,' the stunned historian answered." *The Free Market Market*, *Connecting Link*, Aug-Sep 1995.

Church & State

GOVERNMENT REMOVES TAX EXEMPTION: "State revenue officials on Friday followed the IRS lead in revoking the tax-exempt status of the Indiananapolis Baptist Temple, a Southside fundamentalist Christian church ...

"(Pastor) Dixon likened the IRS to the Gestapo and the KGB and called the tax collection agency a liar for saying it has revoked the church's status. The church ceased to be a corporation in 1983 and, therefore, it does not have an identification number with the government, he said. ...

"'Regardless of whether it acknowledges itself to the IRS by applying for a (identification) number, the IRS has the authority to assign it a number.' Stumpf said. ...

"In March 1994, the IRS filed tax liens totaling $3.6 million against the Baptist Temple because it refused to withhold income tax and Social Security from employee payroll checks from March 1987 to December 1993. ...

"If the Baptist Temple refuses to pay the liens, the IRS may seize its property and sell it to cover the tab. Stumpf said. ..." *The Indianapolis Star*, July 8, 1995

RKH: In Britain in the 1660s, followers of the WORD were condemned for insisting that there is "no king but Jesus,"

and refusing to say "God save the king." They were also condemned for refusing to agree with government officials that "the Church is a department of the government." Nothing's changed. Yesterday's unfinished business is on today's front burner.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 258

MODUS OPERANDI

The following article was translated from *Vir Vilk en Vryheid* in Afrikaans by P. F. Bruwer. It tells the story of WHY the British invaded S. Africa at the time of the Boer War at the turn of the century. We have been told that the war was over gold, but in itself that could not be the complete story since the mine owners had already contracted for extended gold mining rights. This article tells the rest of the story.

The Reason For The Boer War

Through the entire history of South Africa the British moneypower has lurked in the background. It is not surprising that G. Wheatcroft, author of *The Randlords* - "The men who made South Africa" wrote, "The war was fought to make Transvaal safe for Corner House ..." Milner's close co-operation was naturally with Corner House, which emerged in the

postwar decade as not only the greatest, but overwhelming the richest mining house. (Wheatcroft, p. 218-219, 1986)

One of the biggest points of disagreement between the owners of the S. African mines and the old Transvaal government was over the question of labour. Underground mining required a large amount of labour and the mine owners did all in their power to entice millions of blacks to the Transvaal in order to keep their pay as low as possible. They had written to President Kruger's government in 1890, "Private labor providers repeatedly failed in their efforts to obtain a sufficient supply of black labour. This task must be undertaken by the government and we trust that your government will give it all its support. ... In spite of this the government did nothing to help the capitalists increase the amount of black labour." (Innes 1984, p58.)

Although black labour could go to the Rand and work in the mines, President Kruger had no intention of allowing millions of blacks to overrun his country. However, the mine owners were determined: the gold mines needed a permanent reserve army of workers from which they could satisfy their labour requirements. (Ibid., p.60)

In time the demand for an unlimited supply of black labour became the decisive factor in the mine owner's decision to exert themselves to bring about British intervention. "It was only through direct intervention by the imperialistic state (Britain) that the requirements of the monopolistic money power were finally met ... With a good government (a co-operating British occupation government) there will be an over abundance of workers and no difficulty in cutting wages." (Innes p. 61-63) This connection became obvious in time. "After the British victory the mine owners finally had a pliable government on their side." (Wheatcroft p.218)

There were many people in favor of white labour at this time, but, "White labour was a curse to the money power. They never believed that a smaller number of white workers could do the work as cost-effectively as a larger number of blacks. White workers always meant problems. Fitzpatrick loathed the idea of a white paradise ... Whites with labour unions will demand better salaries and better work conditions and blacks don't make such demands ..." Wheatcroft, p. 220).

Milner, the British occupation Governor, supported the mine owners and helped bring in hundreds of thousands of blacks to the Transvaal to work the mines. Most of them came from outside South Africa. About 75% were Mozambicans, and others came from places as far away as Sierra Leone, the Gold Coast and Liberia. (Innis p. 62).

After the war the number of blacks pouring in quickly increased from 40,000 in 1903 to about 107,000 in 1905. Still, this was not enough to suit the mine owners - they wanted still more so that wages could be forced lower. This was the time when all different kinds of plans to recruit labour were tried:

"An effort was made to recruit Italian mineworkers, but they did not turn up for their ship in Napals. A proposal was made to send American Negroes to South Africa. They could be handy workers not withstand the inherent laziness of the race, and the Americans would be glad to export them. There were also ideas to bring workers from the West Indies."Wheatcroft, p. 219

It was in these circumstances that the money power with support from the British Prime Minister Balfour and Colonial Secretary Lyttleton decided that the solution was to be found in importing Chinese. On Feb 12, 1904, the concerned ordinance was passed and in June the first Chinese made their

appearance in Johannesburg. In just over three years 60,000 Chinese were transported to Transvaal over a distance of 10,000 miles. (Ibid., p. 221) Johannesburg quickly turned into a Chinese city where murder and robbery became the order of the day. This action by the mine owners showed precisely in what light they viewed the Transvaal. What was our land, the place where we would spend our lives and build a healthy future - was to them simply a place to exploit - to make the biggest profits possible, irrespective of the dead bodies it cost.

Although the Chinese were later sent back, the blacks stayed. It was this attitude that has caused the blacks to be permanently embedded into the South African economy. The price for this policy of greed is being paid by us. The mine owners have the profits they wanted and have sent it overseas for safety. If need be, they can join it if events make it necessary.

==========

Observations

During the Boer War one of the major mine owners fired his workers and left. He made no effort to provide food and water to help these blacks on their journey home. There were more than 30,000 of them who attempted to cross hundreds of miles of the desert to their homes. If the Boers had not rushed emergency assistance - most would have died.

Alfred Beits and Julius Wernher, mine owners, maintained a sub- rosa alliance with Milner during the war. While appearing to aid the Boers, they secretly sold them out.

MOST IMPORTANT: The importation of millions of black workers into South Africa was done to lower South

African wage levels. The unchecked flood of strangers into Saxon nations is being done for the same reason. The object is to reduce the Saxon into an abject wage-slave.

The flight of industry from Western nations and the resulting loss of jobs is playing into Saxon hands. At some point Saxons will find an uncensored method of communicating with each other and will use means to seize political power. (Perhaps it is the internet.)

When this is done tariffs can be raised 2000% to prevent either factory or manufactured goods from re-entering Western nations. This will give a tremendous boost to cottage industry, which will solve the employment problems overnight.

The last major political project will be the implementation of Saxon Zionism. Like the other peoples of the world - Saxons require separate development in order to worship their God.

==========

LETTER FROM S. AFRICA

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: We had a quiet period the few days between Christmas and New Year, but, by January 2nd many squatters returned from their short holiday at home to resume their activities. They felt so certain that they have intimidated us that they came right up to the kitchen wall at the back. Within a week a few more holes were cut in the fence and they tore the roof from a carport. We realized that we must change our strategy and from then on we provoke and challenge them. My husband has a very loud carrying voice which can be heard on the farm next door and they know we will shoot.

During a visit to the dentist this week, the dentist told us

he lost a hundred thousand rand's worth of goods when his family were held up by armed robbers. From the flood of letters to the press, it is clear many suffered a similar fate but they also lost loved ones who were murdered. Big trucks have taken to forcing mostly white women off roads resulting in fatal accidents.

I resumed telephoning police headquarters and they listen very attentively. A captain came out to see what can be done, but that is as far as it goes. White lives simply do not count any longer. It is clearly ethnic cleansing against Whites and Inkatha Zulus. Not one White turned up at this year's intake at the police college.

Our leaders absolutely refuse to accuse white traitors of fighting God by supporting strangers to rule over us in violation of the WORD that is God.[1] At this time of our dire need they still refuse. If they only would the people could then tell who supports God and who fights God. I am told there are too many denominations. I don't see what that has to do with anything.

A recent issue of *Die Afrikaner* was devoted entirely to the "Day of the Covenant" and its meaning, but still our leaders will not quote the WORD to tell our people what our God requires of us. Our people are robbed both by taxes and robbers. The women are raped, men lose their jobs in affirmative action and many are murdered on farms and in towns, and still they are silent. Only when our people are told what their God requires of them will they be willing to obey His

1 *"Thou mayest not set a stranger over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15; "Their nobles shall be of themselves, and their governor shall precede from the midst of them." Jer 30:21*

commands.

Finally Afrikaans children are threatened by savages in their schools. The list is endless and causes me endless concern. We are one people and we have only one WORD! What the WORD requires of us (God's Commands) are the very thing that our leaders will not allow to cross their lips. They still insist on doing things their own way and for doing that our poor country pays and pays and pays.

The National Party appears to be changing it name to "National Party Mission." We can only wonder what the "mission" stands for, but we expect for the party members to disband the party.

The ever scheming Broederbond has been working on some plan to get Whites to work with this new National Party Mission. It was the Broederbond who sold us out in the 1970s. This "togetherness" theme with those who sold us out before was again the theme at the December 16 Blood River gathering. It was the first time in many years that liberal Afrikaners were present at a Covenant commemoration. The editor of *Rapport* spoke about the need for a leader and said in the past a leader would suddenly and unexpectedly appear on the scene. But, on contemplation, we find such cases have been rare in S. African history. Some of the would-be leaders, like Constand Viljoen, have caused our country great distress and adversity. There is a distinct resemblance between today and the time in May 1993 when we desperately needed a leader. In 1993, Gen. Viljoen was suddenly raised up as the leader and we were betrayed. Now, we need a leader more than ever, but we are afraid of another Viljoen who will stir up feelings and again lead us into the sterile politics of the National Party, Freedom Front, and the Conservative Party.

The African National Congress finally rejected the idea of

separate development for South Africa's ten separate races - each in its own volkstaat.

Our services are all in decline. We once could count on regular postal service, but no more. The last I heard from you was two months ago.

An Academy for Christian-Volksown Higher education has been established in Pretoria. It took two years of intensive planning and work to provide young Afrikaner students the means by which they could escape from the present situation. They started off on February 2nd with two institutes but will try and provide for others in time. The onslaught against Afrikaans schools are increasing, but with the Academy, young students will have something to look forward to. According the S. African Teachers Federation executive committee; "At the moment the status of Afrikaans speaking people are reduced to that of peasants in their own country. DeKlerk sold Afrikaner interest and any claim made by Afrikaners as to their language, religion and culture is stigmatized as unreasonable discrimination." Till next time, with best wishes, K. J.

==========

READ CAREFULLY: "It now seems inevitable that by the end of 1996 in white S. Africa, there will be fewer non-HIV black adults (from all the black nations together) than white adults. It looks as though the underlying factors will make the present strange deviation (black rule) no more than a hiccough in the destiny of the white South African nation - reminiscent of Cromwell's Commonwealth in England, for example."[2]

2 *Impact*, p. 5, Jan 1996, P.O. Box 28233, Sunnyside 0132, Rep. of SA, $30/yr.

LETTERS

PAUL HILL UPDATE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins; Paul's case is in the mandatory appeal stage at this point. A 70 page brief was filed on his behalf on 12/19/95. The brief was prepared by 2 attorneys who took the case *pro bono.* Paul tried to represent himself during the direct appeal, but the Florida Supreme Court voted unanimously that Paul could not do it.

"The state must respond to the brief by 3/19/96. Of course, they could request an extension. Soon after the reply brief is filed, the Florida Supreme Court will set the date for oral arguments. The entire direct appeal could be over in a year. If one or both of Paul's death sentences are upheld, he does not plan to participate in any post-conviction proceedings.

"I will try to send you the date of the oral arguments when I know them." Karen Hill,

---

BECKWITH UPDATE: The *Jackson Advocate*, December 14-20, 1995, a Black newspaper in Jackson, Mississippi, ran a front page story on Byron de la Beckwith which states that Judge W. O. Dillard has filed a "Friend of the Court" petition to intervene in the upcoming appeal of Beckwith.

"Dillard's petition alleges that the FBI withheld vital information it possessed about individuals possibly implicated in the case 'and conspired to deprive him (Beckwith) of his civil and constitutional rights under the federal and state law and the federal and state constitutions."

The petition goes on to say that FBI informant Gordon Lackey of Greenwood, Mississippi told the FBI on July 13, 1966, more than three years after Medgar Evers was shot; "They got the wrong man, Beckwith did not do the shooting." The petition states that the FBI never revealed Lackey's statements to either the defense or prosecution in the last

trial."

"It can be readily seen that this prejudiced the defendant. He was convicted on the theory of being the lone assassin of Evers." Dillard's petition maintains that the FBI should have furnished this evidence to the state of Mississippi along with the name of its informant in order that it could be shown whether Lackey in fact made the statement and if so would have to have had some personal knowledge of the crime or whether the FBI's informant was being paid, and if so, how much for false information. The FBI made an investigation of the crime, yet withheld from the district attorney the evidence they obtained.

The petition of former Hinds Chancery Judge Dillard asserts that both convictions, in 1973 and 1994, resulted from FBI conspiracies against Beckwith.

In his third trial Beckwith was accused by the feds of transporting an explosive device. The *Jackson Advocate* article states,

"Attorney Dillard presents pungent evidence developed from Bill Stringer, a former FBI agent that Stringer was asked to help frame De La Beckwith on explosives charges. Stringer asserts that in 1973, he was told by Special Agent in Charge Roy Moore to assist FBI Special Agent Tommy Webb in getting dynamite into the automobile of Byron De La Beckwith."

Stringer said; "I immediately informed Mr. Moore that I absolutely would not participate in such an act, that such an action would be a criminal action and would make me no better than any criminal I have ever tried or would try to obtain information on to convict them in court. I told him absolutely that I would not set up Mr. Beckwith or any other person in an illegal manner."

When Beckwith was on his way to New Orleans, Stringer says that two FBI informants, L.E. Mathews and Gordon Clark, met with De La Beckwith while FBI Agent Webb placed "several sticks of dynamite, an alarm clock and a battery on the floor of Beckwith's car behind the driver's seat." Beckwith drove away with Webb right behind. He was arrested after crossing state lines into Louisiana.

It appears that everything is as Byron de la Beckwith has said that it was - that he had been framed by the FBI from the beginning. This news is not surprising coming on the news of Ruby Ridge, Waco, and charges by the FBI's own agents that the organization regularly manufactures evidence to facilitate its arrests. *Hoskins Report* states once again that this organization is out of control, is a menace to the civil rights of Americans and should be disbanded.

It is singular that the only newspaper in the country to carry this news is a Black newspaper. The establishment media is once again conspicuous by its silence. Perhaps the day has arrived when Black, Hispanic, Jewish, Oriental and Saxon separatists can work together to protect themselves against the ITC and its agents so that each of us can be left alone to live in peace.

WHO CHOOSES?: "Dear Mr. Hoskins; I think your quotation of John 15:16 *"... you have not chosen me, I have chosen you ..."* is most appropriate. Another aspect of it is the fact that he chooses the ones we minister to here on earth." I must have a copy of your new book, *In the Beginning ..."* that people are talking about. Incidentally, how does money get into the book fund?" Randy Duey, 09884-016, PO Box 1000, Oxford, WI 53952. Member of The Order.

RKH: The book fund is the ministry of HR readers. The

fund may contain only $10 or $20 at the end of the month, but books are purchased and sent all month long as soon as donations are received. HR does the paperwork, fills the orders, and donates postage as its part.

WAR CYCLES - PEACE CYCLES: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I came across your book, "WC/PC", while doing research at the Library of Congress last week. Thank you so much for writing it. I was very interested to read your history and analysis of the usury system and its connection to wars. Your book should be required reading all over the world." D.N. - Maryland

---

ITB: "Dear Dick: Congratulations on your just published book, *In the Beginning* ... - It is superb! At last we have a book that cuts to the chase and rather than dwelling on conspiratorial minutia. Readers will recognize that Dharma's success requires 1) that it never be recognized or exposed, and 2) that this ingenious tool of enslavement rides firmly on our lack of obedience to the WORD to remain separate. The cry "Blood and Soil" in time will again ring out amongst our Saxon brethren. This is the key to staving off the Wolf Pack. When this happens, the ITC parasites will be stuck with their large spice trade management payroll but the wage slaves will have flown the coop. The ITC vampires need us but we <u>never</u> needed them! Let the merchants of the earth weep and wail." Sincerely, Barry Huddleston, *Winston's Journal*

APOCRYPHA: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: The following is a letter I received from Gordon Winrod regarding the Apocrypha:

"The Apocrypha are 14 parts. They were considered by the Church extra (outside) Holy Scripture, but were carried along

with it, until 1546 AD, when the Council of Trent rejected three parts (The Prayer of Manasses, and III and IV Estras), elevated the other 11 parts to the station of Holy Scripture, calling them Deutero-Canonical, and ordered a Revision of the Vulgate.

"The Revision did not come until 1592 AD, but in subsequent printings of the Vulgate, always those three parts have still been courteously included at the end of the volume until about 75 years ago. In the Vulgate from Madrid of 1982 AD (which Winrod offers for sale), those three are no longer included.

"The English Catholic Bibles of this century still have the other 11 parts, ordered as Scripture by the Council of Trent. Both the original King James version of 1611, and the original Douay Rheims of 1582, 1609-10 retained all 14 parts (though the Douay Rheims kept the 3 parts at the end, following its Scripture). It could be correctly stated that the Protestant Bible had three more books than the Catholic Bible." Gordon Winrod, Gainesville, MO 65655,

RKH: Because the Catholic Church ecclesiastics choose or reject scriptures doesn't necessarily make them "inspired" or "not inspired". The Catholic Church has its own agenda. I have never found God's COMMANDS to differ in the ancient scriptures. The COMMANDS of God remain unchanged forever. God and his COMMANDS cannot be separated.[3] Interested readers may order the *Apocrypha* HB, VPC, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505.

GUNS & POLICE: "Maranatha! On the night of Feb 1

3 *"For I the Lord, do not change." Mal 3:6*

thieves broke in my house and took three guns, some shells, and $10 cash. They left their flashlight behind. I phoned the Ontario Provincial Police. They took me to the station, fingerprinted and photographed me. They took the rest of my guns plus all my shells. I tried to tell them we have wild animals here that are destructive. Better to talk to the wall." C. R. - Canada

WAR IN CYBERSPACE

An event of the magnitude of the collapse of the Berlin Wall has occurred during the last 30 days, and not a word in the establishment media.

The Simon Weisenthal Center in California sent 2000 letters calling on providers not to provide space for "hate" pages - and particularly the Zundelsite that provides counter arguments to the Holocaust dispute. The word hate is used by today's establishment to describe what "patriot" described yesterday. The intent was to prevent discussion of the Holocaust and particularly airing the Zundelsite. Thus instructed, Germany censored the Zundelsite. When this happened the free-speech crowd worldwide jumped into the dispute declaring that one does not have to agree with what is being said but a person has the right to say it.

Individuals began setting up mirror sites all over the world. While Germans could not get Zundelsite from a single provider in the US, they now have a choice of 50 other providers. This is really something new. Unable to contain the Zundelsite from a flood of sites from all over, the German government ceased censorship and now anyone who wants to can stop in. For the first time in 50 years Germans are able to read the truth about the Holocaust. Lively discussions among German students are said to be going on at this writing.

A new age appears to have arrived. Perhaps the establishment is powerless to keep the German Saxons from re-entering the real world of people once again. Let us hope so.

Saxon News From Rhodesia

Two hundred and fifty thousand Rhodesian Saxons had won the war against communist insurgents backed with both USSR and Western aid when their establishment leader, Ian Smith, suddenly turned them over to the blacks - one man one vote - the same as was done later in S. Africa by the establishment's deKlerk. Renegades in both Britain and the US promised that whites would be protected. They lied. The *Citizen* of 1-8- 96 reports that the president of Zimbabwe (Rhodesia's new name) Robert Mugabe has vowed to, "for once and for all, money or no money," seize White- owned farms and pay the owners "in the future." The 80,000 whites still left are becoming destitute and have nowhere to go and no means to pay for their transportation.

RKH: Our people must learn that establishment priests and politicians represent establishment interests only and exist to entangle the Saxon in Dharma. The WORD is all the leadership we need. The day will come when a blow to a Saxon anywhere will be avenged as a blow against all Saxons.

Unfiltered News From Saxon Australia

SUICIDE CENTER: Sydney: "A Buddhist millionaire has promoted a debate across Australia by publicizing his plans to set up a suicide center in Sydney ... Australia has one of the world's highest suicide rates. In 1993, Australia recorded the world's highest rate of suicides among 14 to 24 year olds. ..." *Christian News,* Rev Hermon Otten, 32177 Boeuf Lu-

theran Road, New Haven, MO 63068, 314-237-3858, (OT-TEN@AOL.com), Feb 12, 1996, p.11.

AUSTRALIA BETRAYED: "Our most consistent and debilitating economic problem has been the deficit ... We have had similar problems on four previous occasions in our history and in three of these cases severe depressions followed (1840s, 1890s & 1930s) ... On every occasion a surge in population, largely fueled by immigration, has preceded the economic downturn ... In all three of these cases an element of government regulation of the financial system led to a massive inflow of foreign capital, which was then overwhelmingly invested in the unproductive areas of property and property speculation." *Australia Betrayed*, Graeme Campbell & Mark Uhlmann, Oz-One Promotions, PO Box Q65, Queen Victoria Building, Sydney 2000, Aus$20+$2 p&h.

AUSTRALIAN IMMIGRATION: One in four Australians was born overseas. One of the largest groups in 1976 were Lebanese escaping the troubles in Lebanon. The same year a large number of Greeks, Cypriots, Turks and Italians also came, but their numbers were down from the previous two decades. Starting in 1980 the influx of S. Africans began, but today the figures are well down from the high 1986 figures. Vietnamese migrants have accounted for a large part of the total. Last year continued the Chinese influx - a steady trend ever since the Tinanmen Square massacre. Many Hong Kong Chinese are arriving seeking safe haven. Last year saw large numbers of migrants arrive from the former Yugoslavia.

RKH: Like other Western lands, these people bring their own gods with them. Even when they profess to be Christian

- it is a Samaritan Christianity.[4]

AUSTRALIAN POLITICS: The basic establishment plan for Australia is the same as as it was for South Africa and is for other Saxon states. They are to be subjugate under a tidal wave of strangers.

In Australia there are two main parties. The Liberal and Labor parties. The Labor Party is the equivalent of the American Democratic Party or the South African ANC/National Party; and the Liberal Party that of our Republican Party or the SA Conservative Party/Freedom Front. The candidates of both establishment parties are selected, advertised, and elected by the publicity given them by media owners - as is done in all other Western states. Third parties are blacked out. The "Asianisation of Australia" may be the most emotional issue. Most Saxon Australians are Anglican and Catholic and know virtually nothing of God's Commandments. Kept illiterate and docile by their prelates, they are separated from the WORD - their only guide and protector.

Unfiltered News from Saxon-Germany

GERMAN EMIGRATION: "It is probable that by the year 2010 up to 21 million more foreigners will move to Germany and 13 million Germans will emigrate. Experts warn that Germany's exemplary social security system will collapse under the pressure of the new immigrants. Huge slums are to be expected in the larger cities and native Germans will be

4 Samaritan: One professing the Saxon God who is not descended from Abraham Isaac and Jacob. *"I am sent but to the 12 tribes of Israel", "Oh Israel, only you have I known of all the people of the earth."* An Israelite is an "adam" (Heb: he who blushes red) and of the line of Isaac (Isaac- son, "Saxon").

reduced to a racial minority in their own country. These figures were released by the Federal Research Institute for Country And Regional Planning in Bonn.

Anti-Saxon Justice In Germany

Michael Friedman, the Jewish executive member of the ruling Christian Democrats recently slandered Christianity as being a fundamentally brutal creed and, ultimately, the cause behind the persecution of the Jews. This outburst proves the anti-Saxon bias of the German courts and government since no criminal charges were bought against him for incitement as was done in the case of Hans Schmidt.

News About Saxons In Europe

NORTHERN ITALY: "Northern Italy wants to govern itself and does not wish to be 'exploited by the country's Mafia-ruled south." This is the outcome of an opinion poll among North Italians that was commissioned by the Lega North Party, and in which more than 50 percent voted in favor. Lega North demands its own parliament for Northern Italy, whereby Central Government in Rome should only determine foreign and defense policy. State President Scalfaro has now instructed his legal advisors to ascertain whether the Lega North demand does not constitute high treason." *Insider* PO Box 17200, Groenkloof, Pretoria 0027, RSA, August 15, 1995.

Irish Saxons Deceived Again

IRA ARMS: "Only recently the IRA received yet another large delivery of arms from Iran. Not a word of it was disclosed to the media. ... The politicians do not seem to grasp

the fact that if the IRA is ready and able to pay for a large delivery of arms well into 1995 it is unlikely to surrender it almost the next day." *Special Office Brief*, 37 Upper Mount Street, Dublin 2, Ireland, Tel: 01- 760705

RKH: It is strange that people cannot seem to make the connection between the heavy invasion of Turk immigrants into Western Europe and the Iranian shipment of arms to the IRA in Ireland.

Scandinavian Saxons Discover The Wolf

SCANDINAVIAN countries are busy with a campaign against television pornography, and particularly against Filmnet, which is responsible for transmission of pornographic films four evenings per week in Sweden.

"Investigations have revealed that Filmnet's pornography business is apparently controlled by two S. African companies: Harry Oppenheimer's *Anglo-American* and Anton Rupert's *Rembrandt.*

"This startling news was divulged in Martin Craemer's *Engineering News of Sept 8." Impact*, Oct/Nov, P.O. Box 28233, Sunnyside 0132, Rep. of SA, $30/yr

---

BRITISH RACISTS: "Two-thirds of Britons say they are racist to some extent, and more than half think non-Whites should be given money to help them return to their country of origin. The August ICM opinion poll, published in the London *Daily Express*, also shows that one in four would vote for a political party supporting repatriation and a 'Whites first' policy. Fewer than half the country's Blacks and Asians said they felt British. ...

"Jewish communal leaders in Britain have expressed concern over the poll. ... " *Impact*, Oct/Nov, P.O. Box 28233,

Sunnyside 0132, Rep. of SA, $30/yr

TERRORISM FRANCE: "A Moslem terrorist training camp was recently discovered in Ardeche, in south-eastern France. French observers now believe that Algerian militants are on a course to *conquer* France." *Impact*, Oct/Nov, P.O. Box 28233, Sunnyside 0132, Rep. of SA, $30/yr

---

AUSTRIAN CATHOLIC SCANDAL: "... The turmoil began last spring when a former Catholic school student accused the head of the church, Cardinal Hans Hermann Groer, of sexually molesting him 20 years ago. The 75-year-old Groer, who is also archbishop of Vienna ... stepped down as head of the Bishops' Conference ... The scandal has shocked Austria, where leaders of the powerful Catholic Church had been regarded as virtually untouchable. For centuries Austria was the bulwark shielding European Christendom against Turkey's Islam and other Eastern faiths; today, more than 6 million of Austria's nearly 8 million citizens are declared Roman Catholics, though only 1.2 million are active churchgoers. Still, the government assesses a church tax on residents who are required to register a faith. Just as the Groer controversy seemed to settle down, a gay-rights advocacy group stunned the public by calling a press conference to declare that four senior bishops are homosexuals. ... but offered no evidence. The four bishops, including Christoph Schoenborn, who was named by the Vatican to fill in for Groer and is considered Groer's very likely successor, denied they were gay and threatened legal- action against Krickler. The activist stuck by his claims, which triggered energetic public debate ..." *Los Angeles Times*, 9-12-1995

Confederate Ball

Richmond - Once a year re-enactors, dressed in period Confederate uniforms with their ladies in hoop skirts, attend "The Confederate Ball" to raise money for the Confederate Museum. This year, Wilder, the black ex-governor of Virginia attacked the attendees as racists having a "magnolia mentality." He all but accused them of wanting to go back to the old days to sit on front verandas, sip mint juleps and whip slaves. He demanded that the ball be canceled and that an apology be made to blacks. Immediately there was a rush to buy tickets and they were quickly sold out. The ball was a smashing success. Instinctively Saxons know that their God frowns on strangers ruling over them.[5]

Far East

JAPAN NIXES CHINESE: Japan has clamped down on Chinese immigration - Japanese consulates have asked their Chinese counterparts to tighten emigration control over Chinese citizens trying to get into Japan illegally. There are an estimated 40,000 illegal Chinese migrants resident in Japan. *Intelligence Digest* 12/95

DALAI LAMA DOUBLE: BEIJING: People will die for the priests who can show them the path to heaven. Buddhists claim that ability. The Buddhist leader from Tibet is a six-year-old child called the Dalai Lama. Guided by his advisors he tells Buddhists the world over what to do and they do it. To stop this - China invaded Tibet. The Dalai Lama fled, but

5 *"Their nobles shall be of themselves, and their governor shall precede from the midst of them." Jer 30:21*

continues interfering in the internal affairs of China. China recently selected their own 6- year-old boy in opposition to the Tibetan Lama. China also appointed his politically-safe advisors. Now there are TWO Dalai Lamas. One represents China's establishment state religion, the other represents the universal religion of Tibet's Buddhist priests. Both meddle in Western Christendom as the war continues on a different level. Westerners must learn about such things.

Mid East

INDIA BARS HINDU: India's supreme court ruled that Hindu supremacist, Balasaheb K. Thackeray, is disqualified from holding office because of his "vituperative speeches" against Muslims. (Story in *NY TIMES* Dec 12, 1995, A16.

RKH: The great ideal of Hinduism is the union of all religions into one. Islam rejects religious integration and is therefore coming under increased attacks by the Hindus. The Indian courts try to act as peacemakers, but the fact is, the world's separatists are being attacked unceasingly by ITC integrationsts.

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter #259

To TIMOTHY MCVEIGH

By David Lane, POW

"First, let me say that I am in no position to make judgments about the accusations brought against you by the Federals. However, having faced the Federal Inquisitors, and having experienced their injustice system first hand, I am inclined to believe there is a good chance that anyone they charge with a political crime is innocent. Furthermore, governments have created their own 'incidents' in order to advance agendas or enhance police states since governments were first formed. Those with common sense and rudimentary knowledge of explosives know that a fertilizer bomb outside the building did not shear off the support columns of the building that you are accused of destroying.

"Finally, before getting to the real reason that I am writing this letter, I would like to say that the hypocrisy of Janet Reno,

the Butcher of Waco, in screaming for your head on a block is beyond the comprehension of those who retain their powers of reason. The attempt to divert attention away from the crimes of Clinton, Reno and the criminal regime seems transparent.

"Timnothy, since you are about to experience firsthand the farce which the system calls a federal trial, but which in brutal honesty is nothing more than a perjury circus, I would like to share with you a bit of what to expect. I was utterly dismayed to hear in the system media that your lawyer referred to Judge Matsch, recently appointed to hear your case, as a fair and honest judge. Having personally experienced the 'honest and fairness' (sic) of Judge Matsch, to the tune of a 150 year sentence, in a travesty which included blatant violations of the 5th, 6th and 10th amendments, I speak with first-hand knowledge. Furthermore, every iota of relevant testimony against me was perjury created by FBI agents and federal prosecutors, using blackmail and bribery.[1]

"Judge Matsch, whom your lawyer calls 'honest and fair', was well aware that all testimony against me was thus created. Indeed, ALL federal judges know that the FBI and prosecutors create perjured testimony and present false evidence as standard practice. So, any statement by your so- called defense lawyer that lends credibility to the system is irrefutable

1 Buried on page B8 of the *New York Times* of Sept 15, 1995 was a story entitled "FBI Chemist Says Experts Are Pressured To Skew Tests." An FBI chemist, Frederic Whitehurst, complained about the handling of the evidence in the Trade Center case and in the 1991 trial of Walter L. Moody, convicted of mail- bomb killings. Louis J. Freeh, now the Director of the FBI, led the prosecution of the mail-bombing case. Frederic Whitehurst worked for 13-years for the FBI. He received a doctoral degree from Duke and was the FBI's top bomb- residue expert. In 1994 he was demoted after taking his complaints to his superiors.

evidence that he is a conductor on the railroad that the Federals have put you on. Whatever slight chance you have depends on your putting the government on trial, and a system devil called a lawyer will not do that. So, you have no choice but to defend yourself.

"When you first express your intention to defend yourself you will find that the judge and the lawyer assigned to pretend to defend you will argue that you need them in order to cover the details which might allow an appeal. That is pure hogwash. There are no appeals in a political case, just pretense.

"Timothy, you are dealing with a government that over the last two centuries has traveled from Dixie, to Cuba, to Mexico, to Panama to Grenada, to a dozen Latin American countries, from the halls of Montezuma, to the shores of Tripoli, to Italy, to Germany twice in WWI & WWII, to Japan, to Korea, to Vietnam, to Iraq, to Waco, to Whidbey Island, to Ruby Ridge and dozens of lesser known wars, occupations and assassinations, in pursuit of their *Novus Ordo Seclorum*, or New World Order. In the process they have killed and maimed many tens of millions of very real people. They are not going to let a little thing like justice for Timothy McVeigh stand in their way, now that they are so close to completion of their goal. The capacity of people to forget the past is exceeded only by their willingness to accept the propaganda of the present. So, you have to talk to the jury and present the big picture. I cannot guarantee success, but I can guarantee you that a system lawyer masquerading as your defender will only bury you.

"Now, in order to expose Judge Matsch as a system hatchet man, I must tell you who I am, what I represent and why I, too, was and am a target of the system.

"My name is David Lane. You may disagree with my

politics, but certainly you are aware that a White man who demands a nation or territories for the preservation of his race is the target of the most vicious attacks the system can devise. Timothy, some 15 or 20 years ago I became aware of some demographic statistics that are hidden by the system. Only about 8% to 10% of the earth's population is White. And additionally, due to heavy taxation and other destructive practices, we are an old race. Between two and three percent of the earth's population is White female of child bearing age or younger. The race springs from its women. While political, religious and economic systems can be destroyed and replaced, the death of a race is eternal. The government under which we live denies the White race not only White nations, but White schools, White neighborhoods, White organizations and everything necessary for survival as a race.

"Of course, the propaganda for mixing the last of our women with strangers is never ending in the system media. This is deliberate, malicious genocide. But the most effective weapon in this genocide program is forced busing. Judge Richard Matsch, the judge handling your case, has been Denver's busing judge for over two decades. In the process he has established himself as one of the foremost forces for the murder of the White race on the continent.

"When I discovered the intent of the New World Order crowd to mix and destroy my race, and realizing that it would be an irreversible tragedy, I set out to resist. In the process I first developed a pamphlet called 'Death of the White Race.' I set out on a campaign to distribute a half million copies along the front range in Colorado. So in 1981, at the behest of the ADL, according to my sources inside the Denver Police Dept., a special team was sent after me. Through luck or the will of the Gods, I escaped this attempt. The details are in the

archives of the *Denver Post* in the summer of 1981. Although the real story is, of course, obfuscated.

"I have, also, coined a motto which is now used by the remnant of loyal White people around the world. It is FOURTEEN WORDS. The fourteen words are *'We must secure the existence of our people and a future for White children.'* So, I am considered to be an enemy of the system.

"In 1985 the system accused me of participating in the assassination of a talk show host named Alan Berg in Colorado. The Federals tried me through the ruse of RICO or racketeering trial, which was held in Seattle, WA. The only crime of substance with which I was charged was the Berg assassination. One hundred percent of all relevant testimony was government created perjury. I was given a sentence of 40 years with this, my first felony conviction. But, the system was not satisfied. In 1987, the Federals took me to Denver and again tried me for the Berg homicide. I was tried in the court of Judge Richard Matsch. Judge Matsch knew that I had published articles accusing him of genocide for his forced bussing of tens of thousands of White children. He knew that for this genocidal crime I advocated the most extreme punishment when the day of justice comes. But he did not recuse himself.

"Judge Matsch knew that I had been jeopardized already for the Berg homicide in a previous trial in Seattle, and yet he rejected my arguments against double jeopardy. In Seattle I was charged with violating Berg's civil rights. In Denver they added motivation, which was that I violated his civil rights because he was a Jew and had a job. This, according to Judge Matsch, made it a new offense. Under this reasoning I could be tried yet again because he wore glasses that were manufactured in New York.

"Also I denied that Matsch had jurisdiction to try me. Homicide is a state crime. I told him that under the constitution he could try me for treason, counterfeiting and crimes on federal property. He denied every motion or demand. I threatened to discuss the Constitution with the jury. I was told that if I tried it I would watch the trial on TV or be gagged. Judge Match does not allow the Constitution to be discussed in the travesty he calls a trial.

"A co-defendant with me in the Berg trial was Richard Scutari. He is currently imprisoned at the Federals' worst prison in Marion, IL.[2] He will confirm all that I tell you. The Feds told him at Seattle that unless he pleaded guilty, his wife would be charged and the state would get his daughter. So, he agreed to plead guilty and get 60 years. The agreement included an inonclad guarantee that the Feds would not prosecute him in any additional trials. Then, they reneged and prosecuted Mr. Scutari for the Berg homicide again in Denver. Scutari showed Judge Matsch the agreement and even had his lawyer from Seattle come to testify that the government was breaking its agreement. But, Judge Matsch, this paragon of justice, honesty and fairness, according to your so-called defense lawyer, allowed the prosecutors to try Mr. Scutari anyway.

"Lastly, a careful perusal of old issues of the *Denver Post* and the *Rocky Mountain News* will show that Judge Matsch for many years had the closest possible ties to Zionist organizations and ADL approved groups. Whether these ties are ethnic as well as for political expedience, you would be well

2 Richard Scutari #34840-08, Lewisburg, PA. He was just transferred after spending 7 years in solitary at Marion.

advised to ascertain before you demand that Judge Matsch recuse himself. The record is clear, the judge assigned to your case is a lifelong legal assassin or hatchet man for the system. By publicly proclaiming that this system hack and perverter of the Constitution, to say nothing of being the murderer of the White race, is an exemplar of justice, your misnamed defense lawyer has exposed himself as a member of the team that intends to dispose of you. In my opinion, gained the hardest way possible, whatever little chance you have depends on taking your defense directly to the jury and exposing the evils which you have set out to destroy.

"Best wishes from the gulags of the occupation government." David E. Lane #121873-057, U.S.P. Florence, POB 7000, Florence, CO 81226[3]

NOTE: One does not have to agree with David Lane on everything to appreciate his condemnation of America's legal system. It would be wise for those who operate the federal system to examine it closely and correct the injustices that have crept in. If this is not done - in due time more Americans will become disillusioned.

==========

Letter From S. Africa by K.J.

"The biggest black hospital in the country is Baragwanath Hospital. The black nurses went on strike, walked off the job, and left patients to die - and many did. White universities also have had problems. The more liberal the rector, the more

3 Copied from *Focus*, David Lane, Issue #601, 14 Word Press, HC01, Box 268K, St Maries, ID 83861, $20/yr. Back issues $3/ea.

demands made on him.

The chairman of so-called Truth Commission is Desmond Tutu, archbishop of the Anglican Church, the state church of England. This is also the church of Joost de Blank, Trevor Huddlestone, French Beytagy and Ambrose Reeves of the 1950s and '60s. The latter fled from S. Africa after the Sharpeville unrest because he was involved and afraid he would be caught. They represented the British state church in South Africa and as expected of them, they carried on a running battle against the Afrikaans National government from 1948 to 1966. That struggle against Afrikanner- nationalism with the Anglican Church in the forefront is continuing in the form of "Nueremberg Lynching Trials" cloaked with a pretense of justice.

According to *Rappart* newspaper of Dec 10, 1995, a pamphlet appeared in September 1994 with the title *"Introduction to a Religious Consultation on the Truth and Reconciliation Commission."* It was published by the World Conference on Religion and Peace, South African Chapter. The pamphlet vigorously recommended that a Truth Commission be established. The pamphlet even contained nice stories about Idi Amin's Uganda. Guess who did the writing and recommendation? Why archbishop Desmond Tutu, Yasmin Sooka and Dr. Alex Boraine! All three end up as members of the Truth Commission that they recommended be established.

The census planned for October 9th this year will provide a hostile government with all the information they need for the communist confiscation of all they want.

The Anti-White attitude of British visitors is notorious. You can observe it in the attitude of their sportsmen coming to play here. The captain of the cricket team from England

recently thought it quite in order to say how backward and narrow minded we are, and he used the old "hairy-back" epitaph when he spoke of our team. "Hansie and his hairy-backs". Our boys just laughed.

"The English upper-class are buying up large estates around Cape Town, like Margaret Thacher's son and a number of their so-called 'nobility.' Are any Saxons left in England or were they all sent out to the colonies?

Pardon me if I am not quite clear about their reason for wanting to destroy the Afrikaner, his religion, language and culture, and also divest him of his lands and all he ever possessed. One day I think it must be New Age Hinduism which has to destroy separatism whereever it is found, and the next I think it is just greed to make a fast profit at someone else's expense.

If we suppressed the English culture or language here or kept them from working among us, they would have reason, but they have had equal rights to language, rights, and culture. They also kept all the top position is business and industry. A few side with us. We have one very dear English lady in the HNP and she does more than her share, but she is still only one. A few of the English would argue for Afrikaans schools, but more would say that it is racism or blame apartheid for all the country's problems. If a public meeting is held in Afrikaans they will immediately object. They cannot understand what is going on, yet I know in the farming community where I grew up there were a few English families surrounded by bilingual Afrikaners while they continued to speak only English and they had been in the area for almost 100 years.

Cyril Ramaphosa, one of the two contenders for Mandela's position, acknowledged on TV that he is a Muslim. Thobo Mbeki, the other one, has just been appointed by Mandela to

take over many of his tasks. The Jews support Mbeki and the Muslims support Ramaphosa.

Urgent!

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: An article in the last *Afrikaner* seemed so important that I feel the need to send it right away. I talked about the enemy in the last letter but now the enemy has a name. It might sound superficial to say that those who really rule England are our enemy, but that is the way it looks.

==========

"British involvement in the commemoration of the outbreak of the Anglo-Boer War, 1899 ...

(The following was translated from *Die Afrikaner*, 23-29 February 1996)

"It is the Mandela- regime's intention to take the lead in commemorating the outbreak of the Anglo-Boer War 1899. The aim is to take the initiative out of Afrikaner hands and place the British, who enslaved the Afrikaner through this war, in a position of honour, and by these means continue the 'Boer War' against the Afrikaner.

"This forms the core of a media statement that Mr. Jaap Marais, leader of the HNP issued with reference to the planning. His complete statement follows:

"The excessive homage from the British-side to Mandela will apparently reach a culmination , when he will shortly visit Britain. According to press reports he will stay at Buckingham Palace as the personal guest of the British Queen, and he will ride with her in the royal carriage though the streets to the palace. The whole to-do radiates diplomatic baseness.

"This is a typical gesture from the British to honour

Mandela flatteringly for the war waged by means of the ANC-SACP's terrorists against Afrikaners, with moral, diplomatic and actual support from the British side, without which there would not have been a terrorist war against South Africa.

"There was never any doubt that the Anti Apartheid Movement (AAM) was in fact an Anti-Afrikaner Movement (AAM), financed and and managed by the British secret

Charles, Prince of Wales
On a visit to a Hindu Temple and Cultural Centre in north London.
The Citizen, Jan 3, 1996

service. And the fact that the ANC and SACP both had their head office in London, from where the war was waged against SA, was the undeniable evidence of the British usage of the ANC-SACP against the Afrikanerfolk's political power.

"The present open warfare by the ANC-SACP government

against the Afrikaans language, Afrikaans schools and the remembrance of Afrikaner heroes, is the continued 'Boer War' that from the British-side is continuously urged on, to make South Africa a British country.

"It is in the light of these realities that the commemoration of the outbreak of the Anglo-Boer War in October 1899 becomes of the utmost importance.

"Information exists that the ANC-SACP government is already busy organizing this commemoration as a state function, with a plan to have Prince Charles as the main guest of honour and involve representatives from 43 states.

"The ANC-SACP will naturally exploit the opportunity in such a way that it can be used to benefit them politically in the 1999 general election. It will be easy to synchronize this intention with those of the British-side.

"The drive behind the ANC-SACP plans is likely the British government with the Foreign Office in the forefront. Blacks in S.A. were never really interested in the Anglo-Boer War of 1899- 1902 and their involvement in the conflict was secondary. The present Black government is only a British tool in this connection.

"It is obviously the aim to use the centenary commemoration as a vehicle to celebrate the 1994 conquest of political power over the Afrikanervolk, as the semi-final stage of the 'Boer War'. The final stage will be as Lord Randolph Churchill envisioned in the 1890s, 'The days of the Dutch as an independent people in South Africa are numbered. They will disappear; unloved, unsung, scarcely even remembered.'

"This expression of Boere-hatred is not unique. *The Telegraph* wrote about the Afrikanervolk as recently as 1959:

> 'Today's Afrikaners are the product of the scum and dregs of 17th century Holland and Germany .... The

> Afrikaans language has emerged from the idiom that dregs took with them to the Cape. This language of riff-raff has in the meantime degenerated even further. How could it be otherwise, since the children were brought up by Coloured slaves, and the parents were ill-bred louts from the lowest levels of Dutch society ... The inevitable occurred: the inherited lack of intelligence of their Dutch forebears has brought the Afrikaners where they are today ...'

"This is how the British-side fight to deprive the Afrikanervolk of his honour. A lower moral plane is inconceivable.

"Afrikaners must realize that Boere hatred still burns in British power politics and that the planned commemoration of the outbreak of the Anglo-Boer War by the ANC-SACP government is a most important phase in the continued fight against the Afrikanervolk.

If there is a case around which Afrikaners must now rally, it will be to use the occasion of the centenary commemoration in 1999 to accentuate the Afrikaners historical meaning, energize patriotism, inspire national pride and to turn the conversation again to the Boerehatred of the British authority.

"In the light of present attacks on the Afrikanervolk's values and spirit and the anticipated role which the Confession Commission of Desmond Tutu will play, all Afrikaner fronts must as soon as possible give this affair priority."

Early South African History

England invaded S. Africa during the Napoleonic Wars. She imported ruthless administrators and judges to harass the earlier Dutch settlers. The abused Afrikaners were forced to flee inland to Orange Free State and the Transvaal. Their

vacant farms were sold to English speaking immigrants. Millions were made on these land deals. Today's Afrikaners are being encouraged to flee S. Africa so the British can repeat the scam. This same scam was attempted in the South after The War Between the States. Blacks were put in power and backed by federal bayonets to institute a reign of terror. This forced tens of thousands of Whites to refugee West. The plan was to sell their abandoned farms to European immigrants at tremendous markups. Black nationalism shut out the NY bankers and the plot failed. Establishment churches exist to bless this sort of thing. The media-suppressed story is told in *Vigilantes* by Hoskins.

LETTERS

ITB: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Greetings Kinsman! A short note to let you know that after 7 years of lock-down at Marion I have finally been transferred. I am now at Lewisburg where I remain in the hole while they decide whether or not to let me out among the general population. *In The Beginning ...* was excellent. Perhaps this book will educate our Folk enough so that they will now stop chasing bogeymen and concentrate on the real enemy. Take care and may our God continue to guide you as you bring our Folk into knowledge His WORD minus the preacher talk." 14 words, Richard Scutari, PO Box 1000, Lewisburg, PA 17837. (The Order)

REPLACING CELLS: "Brother Dick; One can easily see the repetitive pattern of YHVH's cleansing (destruction of parts) of our race. This occurs in man. When any cell of our body becomes defective <u>it is destroyed.</u> THEN (and only then) the body replaces it. (The contrary would be to replace the defective cell when new cells become available - which

is never done.) This is the same pattern that is going on in S. Africa & elsewhere & soon will intensify here in USA." MD - Florida

ED: The doctor knows what he is talking about. Weak Jews long ago dropped away from their militant brothers. Weak and treasonous Arabs are now dead. Both Arabs and Jews are lean and mean. Saxons will walk the same conditioning path. Liberals and traitors will drop away and in time we will become hard and ruthless as others. Today we have no Arafat or Perez who tell the world that Islam or Judaism is the only way. Neither did they when they got started. There is not one Western politician in any of Western nation who will fearlessly step forward and proclaim that *God's Commandments are the ultimate authority* - that they are the absolute, non- negotiable, set-in-concrete leader that we must follow. In time we will have our leaders. Events will have made them. Our losses will be replaced with aggressive and vigorous battle hardened cells. Saxons will follow the banner, but first - the banner must be raised. The WORD must be proclaimed as the one and ONLY leader. First the WORD lifted high to tell warriors where they are being led - then they will form ranks.

Jefferson To Madison On Land - 1785

Fontaineblau, France, Oct 28, 1785: "Dear Sir: ... The property of this country is absolutely concentrated in a very few hands. ... I asked myself what could be the reason so many should be permitted to beg who are willing to work, in a country where there is a very considerable proportion of uncultivated lands?

... Whenever there are in any country uncultivated lands and unemployed poor, it is clear that the laws of property have

been so far extended as to violate natural right. The earth is given as a common stock for man to labor and live on. If for the encouragement of industry we allow it to be appropriated, we must take care that other employment be provided to those excluded from the appropriation. If we do not, the fundamental right to labor the earth returns to the unemployed.

"It is too soon yet in our country to say that every man who cannot find employment, but who can find uncultivated land, shall be at liberty to cultivate it, paying a moderate rent. But it is not too soon to provide by every possible means that as few as possible shall be without a little portion of land. The small landholders are the most precious part of a state."[4]

ED: Breaking wage-slavery in America must be our goal. Our people are entitled to a piece of land where he can return to sink a plow and produce his groceries. Anything less is to remain a slave to the one who writes the paycheck.

SEWER TALK: London - Feb 9, 1996. "Some of the world's best known church leaders, including Anglican Archbishop Desmond Tutu and Bishop Edmond L. Browning, head of the Episcopal Church in the U.S., have given a major boost to gay Christians by adding their names to a public message congratulating a British gay Christian group on its 20th anniversary. Advertisements congratulating the organization - the Lesbian and Gay Christian Movement (LGCM) - and bearing the names of 300 distinguished church officials

4 GOD'S LAW: *"The land shall be divided for an inheritance ... To many thou shalt give the more ... to few thou shalt give the less ... the land shall be divided by lot: according to ... their fathers they shall inherit." Num 26:53-55: "Ye shall not offer unto the Lord ... an offering thereof in your land." Lev 22:24 (GB); "Give me thy vineyard ... and I will give ... thee money. And Naboth said ... the Lord forbid ... that I should give the inheritance of my fathers unto thee." I Ki 21 2-3*

- including Archbishop Michael Peers, of Canada, and Lord Soper, a veteran British Methodist, as well as Roman Catholics - appeared on February 9 in three church newspapers in Britian. ... Lutheran bishop Maria Jepsen, of Hamburg, Germany has given her support to a church blessing to a homosexual couple in a Hamburg church. ... A conservative church group has criticized the blessing as 'blasphemy.' *'Thou shalt not lie with mankind, as with womankind: it is abomination.' Lev 18:22; 'If a man lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman ... they shall surely be put to death.' Lev 20:13 Christian News,* Rev Hermon Otten, 32177 Boeuf Lutheran Road, New Haven, MO 63068, 314-237-3858 (OTTEN@AOL.com).

ED: We should encourage Christians to withdraw from this scum. The Living God will deal with them in due time.

MUSLIMS IN THE WHITE HOUSE: Americans marked a milestone in the acceptance of Islam with the first presidential reception (February 20) to mark the end of the holy month of Ramadan. "It is only fitting that just as children and families of other faiths come here to celebrate their holy days that (Muslims) come here, too," first lady Hillary Rodham Clinton said at the event.

ED: Christianity is all but banned in the lands of Islam and Palestine. Here, Waco Bill's backers require that all worship his own god, but tolerate the others without separation. Either that or die - a la Ruby Ridge and Waco! This is the Hindu outreach called Buddhism.

METHODIST AWARD: The Reverend Doctor Stanley Mogoba, the presiding black bishop of the S. African Methodist Church, received the 1996 World Methodist Peace

general-secretary of the World Methodist Council in Johannesburg. (Story in the *Citizen*.

ED: "*The WORD was God." John 1:1;*; God says that strangers are not to be placed over us, *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: nokriy - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15*. These prelates say that this black stranger has accepted God and is therefore our brother. On the other hand, the WORD says, *"Whosoever shall do the will of my Father which is in heaven, the same is my brother." Matt 12:50.*. The scripture says, *"The stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh (the tabernacle) shall be put to death." No 18:7*. This black breaks the WORD by coming into our midst. He is not doing the will of our Father which is in heaven and is therefore not our brother - regardless of oaths, acceptances, hands on, ordinations, honors and awards.

To aid dull witted prelates and others, the WORD says it twice; *"The stranger (zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh (the tabernacle) shall be put to death." No 1:51*. It even tells trolls of low understanding how they should act upon learning of this disaster; They should say, *"We are confounded, because we have heard reproach: shame hath covered our faces: for strangers are come into the sanctuaries of the Lord's house." Jer 51:51*.

But, such is not the case. This black has violated the WORD. A brother is, *"Whosoever shall do the will of my Father which is in heaven." Matt 12:50*. This black has disobeyed and is not a brother.

The prelates who are honoring him and calling him a brother are false witnesses. They, and trash like them, are the ones who have placed strangers to rule over us in violation of the WORD.[5] These prelates fight God; *"O children of Israel, fight ye not against the Lord God of your fathers; for ye shall not prosper." II Chron 13:12*.

It is you who have let the wolf into the sheepfold and for that you will have to give an accounting.

Back to Table of Contents

5 The WORD says; *"Thou shall make no covenant with them ... they shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21-24*; The *Geneva Bible* states, *"Neither of the hand of a stranger shall ye offer the bread of your God of any of these, because their corruption is in them, there is a blemish in them: therefore shall they not be accepted for you." Lev 22:25*. The notes in the *Geneva Bible* by the reformers say, "Ye fhall not receive any imperfect thing of a stranger, to make it the Lord's offering: which hee calleth the bread of the Lord."

Chapter 260

THE FINAL SOLUTION

One must know certain basic historical facts in order to understand current events. Lincoln's Abolition Plan to free the slaves was done to keep them enslaved; that the Blacks were meant to be used to enslave the Whites; and, that it is all part of an ancient plan to destroy Israel.

Historical Background

History has shown that as long as a racial group can maintain its cohesiveness and laws it may escape the clutches of the International Trade Cartel (empire).

"1772 - Virginia again petitioned England to prevent the importation of slaves ... The petition was refused."[1]

"1817 - The American Colonization Society was formed in Washington, DC. Its purpose - to finance the return of

1 *War Cycles/Peace Cycles*, Hoskins, p. 132,

blacks to Africa. Its founder - Rev. Robert Finey, a Presbyterian minister. The reason - Israel was to separate themselves from strangers lest they learn their ways. The group immediately came under attack from the 'liberals'..."[2]

Colonization Abolition Plan

The Colonization Abolition plan was started to buy Black females reaching 18 and males reaching 21 and re-settle them in Africa. Older slaves were to remain in America and in time grow old and die. In this way slavery would quietly and surely cease to exist as the younger Blacks returned to Africa and older Blacks died out.

It was also planned that the slave owners would be compensated for the loss of their property so the Law against theft of property would not be violated.[3]

The Colonization Abolition Plan worked in the following manner:

1. Money was raised from individual donations and grants from states;

2. Slaves were obtained from owners who had bought them from New England slave traders. Some were purchased, many others were freed by their masters on condition that they be re-settled.

3. The newly freed slaves were then furnished with clothing, seed, and tools, and settled on farms purchased in Liberia. In their new country they were protected from European and Black African interests who were interested in again reducing them to slavery.

2 Ibid, p. 141

3 *GOD'S LAW: "Thou shalt not steal." Ex 20:15: "Know ye not that .... thieves ... shall (not) inherit the kingdom of God." I Cor 6:9-10; "If the theft be certainly found in his hand alive ... he shall restore double." Ex 22:4*

This plan was supported by prominent leaders in both the North and South. Tens of thousands of Blacks were re-settled in Africa in this manner.

Radical Abolition

The Blacks were needed by the International Trade Cartel (ITC) to provide the "final solution" to the "Saxon Problem."[4] If they were deported to Africa it would mean that the critical element would be lost. To prevent their departure a substitute plan was introduced.

This substitute solution was - "radical abolition." It was meant to destroy the existing repatriation plan. Radical abolition simply demanded that the slaves be freed instantly without compensation to their owners. Neither was there incorporated in this plan a way to care for the slaves once freed, and it certainly did not include a plan to re-settle them in Africa. This plan was not supposed to solve the Negro problem in America. It was proposed in such a manner that it was sure to be opposed by the South, and in the conflict to follow the entire self- sufficient farm system of the South could be destroyed and the entire section could be added to the economic empire in the process of being built.

Radical Abolition Sold By Media

The ITC owned the American media which made it possible to sell this radical incendiary plan. From the first, practically all mention of the existing Colonization Plan was

4 Lenin, writing in 1916, says flatly, "... the aim of Socialism is not only to abolish the present division of mankind into small states and all-national isolation, not only to bring the nations closer to each other, but to merge them."

blacked out at the very time it was doing its greatest work. There was no voice to oppose the ITC media in the big cities as it launched a full- blown hate campaign to demonize the South.

Every mention of slavery concentrated on the extremist speeches and statements of radical abolitionists. Headlines dwelled on Southern atrocities against defenseless black slaves and incidents were manufactured where none existed in fact. Incited against their Southern brothers by this propaganda campaign, Northern Whites forgot that there was an existing, peaceful American Colonization Plan. At the same time, Southern Whites began to bristle over the lies told about them.[5]

Good Men Do Nothing

We Southerners, loving the comforts of home and the companionship of wives and children, held back and allowed a Dharmatized[6] priesthood to roam the land spewing poison, and a lying media to go unpunished. We did not really believe that our disregard of God's Law would cause Him to do to his own people what he said he would do:

> *GOD'S LAW: "Thou hast let go out of thy hand a man whom I appointed to utter destruction, therefore thy life shall go for his life, and thy people for his people." I Ki 20:42*

The result of our unbelief and indolence was a war in which 600,000 White men died. The Blacks were seized as

5 *GOD'S LAW: "If a false witness rise up ... Then shall ye to unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother." Deu 19:16- 19; "A false witness shall not be unpunished; and he that speaketh lies shall perish." Prov 19:9*

6 Hindu: "Dharma" - tolerance. "Dharmitized" - to be conquered by Dharma.

booty and compensation was refused their owners. Since plans had not been made to furnish the confiscated slaves with food, shelter, or a way to provide a living, many starved or lived on the limited bounty of their now destitute former masters.

It was not until the abject misery and starvation of these Blacks who had been seized by Union Armies and transported to other parts of the country became an international disgrace that "40 Acres and a Mule" was offered to quell criticism. Even then it was a boondoggle. Top dollar was paid toITC land and animal speculators for thousands of acres of worthless sandy land and thousands of diseased scrawny animals. The media reveled in the righteouness of it all.

Had the ITC's media informed Americans truthfully about the peaceful "American Colonization Plan" of Tom Jefferson and others of the nation's founders, and the results of adopting "Radical Abolition" of Abraham Lincoln and the Black Republicans - they would have chosen the peaceful way. If Blacks had been given the choice, after having had it explained to them, they would have done the same. As it stands today, the lying media of the ITC has propagandized both Whites and Blacks to hate those who had their best interests at heart, and love those who have caused them pain and suffering.

Occupation & Confiscation

Agents of the International Trade Cartel installed Black government to rule over the ruined South. Their mission - to pull down what remained of the old system. Southern plantations were virtually confiscated for pennies at tax sales, and the Southern self-sufficient farm system was destroyed. Slaves were taken without compensation and 600,000 men

were killed - most of whom owned self-sufficient farms and who had been declared "kings" and "priests" by their God.[7] The starving defeated army that had followed Robert E. Lee to final defeat at Appomattox had no idea that they were being incorporated into the American Empire. The South was one more conquered province being brought kicking and screaming into the empire, and the empire was in position to finish the job.

Imperial Rule

The history of the world since Christ is the history of empires. An empire is a business operation. Its government is based on the Indian feudal system. All feudal systems are the same. They consist of priests, king and soldiers, businessmen, and workers.

The imperium of empire is to supply its needs by incorporating weaker neighbors. The larger it gets the more diverse are the people incorporated into the empire. Diversity tends to split the empire apart. The greatest problem makers has always been the Saxons whose religion commands, *GOD'S LAW: "A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord." De 23:2.*[8]

To hold the empire together, diversity of this sort must be overcome. This is an old problem and the solution is also an old solution. It is to enforce "Dharma." "Dharma tolerance"

7 *GOD'S LAW: "Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father." Rev 1:5-6*

8 Margin note by the reformers in *Geneva Bible* 1599: "This was to cause them to live chastly, that their posteritie might not be rejected."

is a Hindu discipline. Empire subjects must be taught to be tolerant of other subjects so that trade can take place - smoothly. Strictly enforcing this tolerance are "Dharmatoids." Dharmatoids believe in "forced tolerance." A Dharmatoid will kill you in the name of tolerance. Dharmatoids and their Dharma are the glue that hold the empire together. They are essential.

Promoting Racial Intermarriage 1870s-1880s

It was time to permanently incorporate the South into the Empire. The Episcopal, Methodist and Catholic establishment churches remained predictably quiet as the media campaign promoting racial intermarriage went into high gear. The 1870s-1880s media cry promoting "racial intermarriage" found support from those who were willing to support "empire." Racial intermarriage is the empire's final solution to the problem of diversity.

At this time, being a member of the Republican Party meant that one was expected to support its programs. At least, one did not condemn them. There were even some, like Col. John Singleton Mosby of the famed "Mosby Rangers" of the former Confederacy, who joined the "Black Republicans" to receive preferential treatment.

Black Nationalism

Unfortunately for the Empire timetable, the campaign promoting racial intermarriage foundered on the rocks of Black nationalism. The former slaves, understanding at last how they were being used as pawns of the ITC establishment, tried to banish ALL Whites from the Southland which they now ruled under the protection of federal bayonets. The Blacks planned to turn the conquered Southland into a Black

republic.

The story of how Black Nationalism forced the ITC to switch sides and ally itself with the conquered White South is told in *Vigilantes Of Christendom*, Hoskins, Virginia Publishing Company, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, Virginia, $18 copy. Black Nationalism was the last thing the ITC expected.

Overnight the formerly hostile media began to support the crushed Southern Whites to help them remove Black rule which also made it possible for the ITC to save some part of the wealth they had accumulated during and after the late war. Help from this unexpected ally, combined with the ubiquitous rise of the Phineas Priesthood over the entire country, put an end to the integration plan - for a time. (See Numbers, Chapter 25.)[9]

The Garvey Case

In the 1930s, 50,000 Blacks gathered in a tent city on the site of what is now Newport News. They wanted to go back to Africa. Plans had been made with Liberian officials and land had been set aside to settle on.

Their leader was a giant of Jamaician birth, Marcus Garvey.[10] This remarkable Negro had put together an organi-

---

9 All nations feel entitled to their own land where they can worship their own gods free from the groping greedy hands of outsiders. This includes Blacks, Jews, Chinese, Japanese AND Saxons. The separatist interests of nations are opposed by integrationist interests of economic empires. The ITC hires help from all nations and inflames one national group against another to prepare the ground for Dharma enforcement. But, the Dharmatoids' treatment of Marcus Garvey, Rabbi Kahani, and the Weaver separatists exposes the mailed fist beneath the silk glove of empire "brotherhood." Separatists are the natural enemies of empire integrationists every time they meet.

zation of six million dues-paying members who wanted to separate from White society and return to Africa.

His organization bought several war surplus "Liberty Ships" of WWI vintage, sailed them down to Hampton Roads, and made ready to embark the waiting colonists. He called it the "Black Star Line."

A Coast Guard cutter pulled alongside one of the ships. A search uncovered a case of contraband whiskey. The ships were confiscated, Marcus Garvey was jailed, and his effort was destroyed. The story is told in Cox's *Teutonic Unity* and *War Cycles/Peace Cycles*. Plans had been made for Marcus Garvey's followers, and returning them to Africa wasn't one of them.

The Classic Case

The ITC propaganda machine continuously propagandizes the glories and correctness of integration. All state agencies promote its glories. The "Pocahontas" affair in Virginia was blessed and encouraged by the Church of England. The intermarriage of the Spanish conquerors with South American Indians was encouraged and blessed by the Catholic Church. And the silence of today's tax- free establishment Churches bless interracial marriage. They are all paid not to mention God's prohibitions - and they don't.

THE BALAK PLAN

All plans of integration conquest follow closely yesteryear's master plan - the Balak Plan. It was an attempt to

10 Col. Ernest Sevier Cox told me that Garvey was a thoroughbred. Even the palms of his hands were black.

Dharmatize our entire nation. So that we would never forget, it was recorded:

> ***"Balak, the king of the Moabites, who had ... a friendship ... with the Midianites, saw how great the Israelites were grown, he was much affrighted ... he ... did not judge it prudent to fight against them ... so he resolved to send ambassadors to the Midianites about them.***
>
> ***"Now the Midianites, knowing there was one Balaam ... who lived by the Euphrates, and who was the greatest of the prophets at that time ... sent ... to entreat the prophet to come to them, that he might imprecate curses to the destruction of the Israelites.***
>
> ***"So Balaam received the ambassadors, ... and told them ... that God ... had raised him to great reputation on account of the truth of his predictions; ... and not to persist in their enmity against the Israelites ... Balaam ... went along with the ambassadors ... (to Balak)." Antiquities 4:6:3***

Plot To Destroy Israel

The prophet Balaam advised Balak, the ruler of the Moabites, that he must do the following in order to destroy the Israelites:

> ***"If you ... gain a victory over them (the Israelites, then do thusly)***
>
> ***"Set out the handsomest ... of your daughters ... then ... send them to be near the Israelites ... and when they are enamored of them ... persuade them to leave off their obedience to their own laws and the word of that God who established them ... for by this means God will be angry at them. ... when Balaam had suggested this counsel to them, he went his way.***
>
> ***"... this Balaam ... did ... suggest that advice to them, by making use of which, our enemies had well-nigh corrupted the whole multitude of the Hebrews with their wiles ..." Antiquities 4:6:6-13***[11]

One must clearly understand the point being made. Strangers, unable to destroy the Israelites openly, tried to make them violate God's Law against intermarriage.[11]

The proof that destruction is certain is that God's people have been destroyed in every nation where intermarriage has been allowed.[12]

Once Again

Once again Essau has set in motion the same old Balak Plan that he used so many years ago. Nothing has changed. He kept the Black Slaves from being freed into a land of their own. He prevented the descendants of those here from leaving. He has brought in hordes of strangers. His media displays them adorned in paint and costly apparel, and his government and courts give them preferential opportunities to accumulate wealth. All this is being done for the sole purpose of destroying Israel to remove the danger to the lawless ones.

Seeing their approaching doom, like sheep our people mill in consternation not knowing what to do. At some point the

---

11 LAW: God absolutely forbids racial intermarriage. GOD'S LAW commands: *(1) Thou shalt not take a wife...of the Canaanites ... but thou shall go ... to my kindred, and take a wife." Gen 24:3,4. (2) "We have trespassed against our God, and have taken strange (nokriy - alien) wives of people of the land." Neh 13:23-27. (3) "They have dealt treacherously against the Lord: for they have begotten strange (zûwr - racial alien) children." Hosea 5:7. (4) Ezra the priest stood and said "Ye have transgressed, and have taken strange wives ... now ... separate yourselves from the people of the land and from the strange wives ... until the wrath of our God (plague) for this matter be turned from us." Ezek 10:10-14. (5) "Neither shalt thou make marriages with them: thy daughter thou shalt not give unto his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take unto thy son." Deut 7:3. (6) "We have trespassed against our God, and have taken strange (nokriy: foreign, non- relative, alien) wives ... therefore let us make a covenant with our God to put away all the wives, and such as are born of them, according to the ... commandment of our God." Ezek 10:2- 3.*

12 Copies of the *Balak Plan* handout are available from the *Virginia Publishing Company*, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, Virginia 24505, $5 per 100. Please add $3 p&h.

simple word that will deliver them will at last sink into their consciousness. They will stop following their lawless priests and leaders. Instead, they will remember:

"If ye love me obey my commandments." John 14:15

And they will turn to their God who will then bless them.

LETTERS

PAUL HILL: "Dear Dick: Sorry to be slow to respond. I am astounded at the amount of mail I have coming in. I am currently working on a book in which I would (I believe) make reference to the Geneva Bible. I hate to request such an expensive reference book but believe it could make a significant contribution. The Lord is rich blessing me here. I would not trade this experience for anything in the world." Paul Hill 459364, Florida State Prison, Box 747, R-2-N- 17, Starke, Florida 32091

RKH: Rev. Paul Hill is awaiting martyrdom for liquidating an abortionist doctor. His story can be found in *Vigilantes of Christendom*, Hoskins

UNFILTERED NEWS

RUBY RIDGE REVISITED: "The US Marshal Service last month bestowed its highest award for valor to five of its men involved in the 1992 shoot-out at Ruby Ridge, Idaho. This award, for 'exceptional courage' and 'sound judgment,' went to the man who shot a 14 year old boy in the back and another marshal who provoked the firefight by killing the boy's dog. Later, their 'high degree of professional competence' included calling in the FBI Hostage Rescue Team

which resulted in killing the boy's mother, Vicki Weaver." *In Touch International*, Bill PO Box 28240, Tempe, AZ 85285

RKH: None of the murderers of innocent American citizens at Ruby Ridge or Waco have been indicted. Instead, the killers receive awards and commendations - with the approval of the administration for whom they work. Rewarding evil makes certain that evil will strike again. Their acts show both the individuals members and their organizations to constitute a clear and present danger to American citizens. They are out of control and should be disbanded. If they are not others will suffer.

Coushatta

Two hundred and fifty militia arrived in Coushatta, Louisiana armed with cameras to prevent Lynn Truman Crawford, 42, and his 78 year old mother from being slaughtered.

The two had been terrorized by FBI agents who without warrants, arrived in their yard demanding that Mrs. Bonnie Crawford sign a release to search her house. Their excuse was that they wanted to question Lynn about the Oklahoma City bombing. Because they had no warrant Mrs. Crawford asked them to leave. They refused. Because she suffers from poor circulation she asked to sit - the agents would not allow it. They prevented her from entering her house. When she tried to get out of the sun - they forbade it. When she tried to drive off in her car - they blocked her in.

After an hour, the FBI agents presented what they said was a warrant. Mrs. Crawford then gave them a key and told them her dog was inside. They kicked in the kitchen door and sent in an attack dog. Mrs. Crawford's dog engaged the attack dog and chased him out into the yard where the government agents

riddled it with bullets - killing it.

Lynn Crawford heard the shots and saw his dog being killed. Fully aware of Waco and Ruby Ridge he retrieved his father's shotgun and confronted them shouting, "Stop it! Back off!" They did. Only then did they announce, "FBI," and left.

Four hours later they returned and sealed off the isolated Crawford residence, set up two road blocks, and called in two Black Hawk military helicopters. The siege that was to last six days was under way. Bonnie Crawford was taken away by patrol car but was allowed to return to her home the next day and stayed with her son until he surrendered.

Lynn Crawford called Norm Resnick, a Colorado talk show host, who called the Alabama Gadsden Minutemen who called Johnny Johnson of the Texas Constitutional Militia. The militia phone tree was then activated with the news that the FBI was at it again in Coushatta.

The feds cut the telephone communications several times, but Johnny Johnson was able to talk them into restoring the service so that communication with Lynn Crawford could continue. When the telephone was reconnected Lynn Crawford exclaimed, "These people have come here to kill me! I am firmly convinced that is what they came here to do."

Johnny Johnson said that militia contact was established in all states within 45 minutes. The phones then began ringing at Red River Parish Sheriff's office. According to the *Houston Chronicle,* Chief Deputy Sheriff Warren Perkings said, "We were getting calls within three or four hours of this standoff. There were probably a hundred of them (today) from all over the country."

Bob Worn of the Norela Common Militia reported that many of the conversations with both local and fed agents were tape recorded. Jeff Randall of the Alabama Gadsden Minute-

men called the FBI and gave this solemn warning: "Militia are headed that way. If you don't back off there is a possibility that there could be blood in the streets." Polite calls from the militia network to federal and local agencies continued through the siege.

Mike Kemp said in the *Gadsden Minuteman Newsletter*, "Video is our most effective weapon. Do what they don't expect. Confront them. They are trained to pursue. When you pursue them with video it destroys their plan."

Militia commanders advised the FBI; "Send in Bob Worn to negotiate." He agreed. Regarding the FBI, Worn observed, "The old timers were polite but the arrogant yuppie types gave me a cold chill."

The FBI asked him to deliver two messages; "We're not going away. We will do our job." and "Washington has given permission for Bob Worn to accompany Lynn Crawford from Coushatta to Shreveport to St. Louis." This last was to assure Crawford that he had a friendly eye during all legs of the journey.

Specific terms of surrender were drawn up and accepted by federal authorities. Based on these terms, Crawford surrendered. Contrary to the terms, he was held at the newly-constructed Federal Prisoner Transfer Facility at Will Rogers International Airport, Oklahoma City. He has since been transferred to Ste. Genevieve County Jail near St. Louis, Missouri.

According to the New Orleans FBI agent, John Fleming, Crawford was indicted by a federal grand jury in Missouri on February 14th. He is accused of willfully failing to pay child support across state lines. This evidently means that the FBI is into child support collections now.

Bob Worn says that he saw no warrant. "Only thing was a

Writ of Seizure." he said. By the time of Crawford's arraignment, a great many documents had been "found."

The people of Coushatta applauded the militia. "So gratifying to see people from out of town show up to help out with the feds." Bonnie Crawford reports "The whole community is very supportive and couldn't be more wonderful." Mike Kemp of Alabama Gadsden Minutemen summed it up: "He's still alive." (Excerpted from *Coushatta, Louisiana - FBI Told To Back Off*, by Reinhold Sommerstedt.

RKH: I was told that this story was printed locally and was blacked out nationally. Negotiations with the FBI are fraught with peril. The FBI sent a robot to the Weaver's cabin door at Ruby Ridge to deliver a paper. The robot contained a 12 guage shotgun. If Randy had reached out to get the paper his head would have been blown off. The FBI could then have walked in unopposed, disposed of the children and destroyed the evidence a' la Waco, Gordon Kahl and Oklahoma City. This would have saved them the embarrassment of being sued and paying $3.2 million dollars reparations. No one would have been left alive to collect.

CHAOS: "About 1 million whites were murdered, robbed, assaulted or raped by blacks in 1992." *Straight Talk*, PO Box 960, Pigeon Forge, TN 37868

G0ETZ GUILTY! A jury containing four blacks and two hispanics said Bernhard Goetz acted recklessly and without justification when he shot Darrell Cabey in 1984 and was ordered to pay the black $43 million. (ASA - Internet)

RKH: "Jury nullification" by informed Saxons can overturn any statue strangers pass. Therefore, to achieve absolute rule, "jury nullification" and juries must be abolished. The

best way to abolish it is to abuse Saxons with juries made up of lawless strangers. The Law says: *"Thou shalt not have a stranger to rule over thee."* "Strangers" are not made in the image of the WORD - they are Lawless. Their resulting Lawless decisions has brought the ancient Saxon jury system into disrepute among Saxons. Strangers intend to take this disrepute and replace the jury system with their own appointed "judges" who can be counted on to render PC decisions. This is the reason for the series of "show-trials" in which Bernard Goetz is the latest martyr.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 261

ERECTING AN ELECTRONIC IRON CURTAIN

by Louis Beam

Information Freedom

The internet, perhaps the last truly free means of information exchange in the Western World, may soon be choked by censorship and government controls.

The circumscribing of the net may cause the death of what has become the first people-to-people exchange of ideas and information on a worldwide basis. The forces behind this effort appear at first glance to be an unlikely coalition of conspirators: the CIA, some Jewish Religious groups, and various foreign governments. While this unholy alliance for

censorship and control may seem unusual to some, politics makes the bed for these strange fellows. Indisputably, an international cabal of special interest groups both within and out of governments are working both openly and secretly to end the unregulated direct exchange of information between people. At stake is nothing less than the regaining of information control which the internet has shattered. Up for grabs is nothing more than the thinking and decision-making abilities of informed men.

The Old Way

Information has flowed from the top down for most of this century. Filtering of information by middle men from government, newspapers, radio, and then television has left most Americans depending upon Paul Harvey "for the rest of the story." Suddenly, almost without warning, the internet mushroomed into popularity connecting people all over the world together electronically and thereby threatening the power of those who disseminate information. If information is power, then the control of information is more power. The ideas of men are shaped by what they are told. For those who hope to erect a "New World Order" upon what they view as the antiquated ashes of free speech, control of the internet has jumped to near top of the list of "things to do." Governments and religious groups manipulate and control people by what they are allowed to know or not know. A decision has been made by the information brokers to end unregulated information exchange. Overnight the propaganda begins as these forces build their case for control and censorship.

Pornography On The Net

Quickly the nightly news lights up with horror stories of

pornography on the net. Minutes later the same channel runs four hours of lurid programming bringing profanity, sex, sodomizers and violence into the homes of viewers who were just shocked about porno on the net. Newspapers carry feature-length stories about children being lured from home over the computer telephone line, as if somehow typing a request to a child for sex over the phone line is more effective than saying it over the same phone line. The Anti-Defamation League issues a report saying that bomb plans can be found on the net along with anti-Jewish opinion. As if the same were not available in every public library in the United States. Politicians in Washington began to talk about "protecting the children." The same politicians whose destructive social policies and no-win wars have destroyed more mothers' sons than all the pagan empires of the past. Rabbi Abraham Cooper calls for censorship of politically incorrect ideas in Canada and asks for the establishment of an "internet police." A delegation from the Nazi-hunting Simon Wiesenthal Center in Vienna, Austria, which for the most part has run out of 80 year old former Nazis to hunt, takes on the new task of information censors and asks Italian Prime Minister Lamberto Dini, European Union president, to back World Jewish Congress initiatives to stop those who disagree on the impact and importance of the holocaust from using the internet. Then in a joint effort of the ADL and the Simon Wiesenthal Center, letters are mailed to Internet service providers in earl;y 1996 urging providers not to carry messages that contain non-complimentary opinion about Jews, which is quickly labeled as "cyber-hate speech." This is but a glimpse of the public efforts of the information censors to unleash "info police" on the net. It is clear that those who have previously served as the middlemen of politically correct information are distraught at their having

been taken out of the loop.

The Government Steps In

Meanwhile, sources within the federal government, who wish to remain unnamed, reveal that there are considerable behind-the- scene efforts to bring the flow of information under government control. In the labyrinth bunkers of the CIA in Arlington, Virginia, a team of planners has begun discussion on how to control the net by establishing internet node servers throughout the system that will act as a "strainer" of unwanted electronic information flow (there are indications this process has begun now). The Army Security Agency (ASA), which has the world's most sophisticated signals intelligence and electronic monitoring capabilities has began setting up clandestine servers to monitor traffic, catalog, classify, and archive.

Election Iron Curtain

From the above sampling of events, it is clear that both government and pressure groups with sacred cows to defend have determined that uncontrolled information flow between people is a threat to their interests. The results of this statist thinking will lead to a "war on information" similar to the "war on drugs," curtailing free speech and informed opinion. Like the war on drugs the real objective will not be to save society but rather to control society. CYBER WARS are breaking out between the people and government over the flow of information. What is wanted by these would be internet thought police is for government and a religious group to pass on what is proper for the public to know and censor that which they consider not proper - an electronic iron curtain.

Another Inquisition

Efforts at censorship by religious groups are not new to this continent. The Spanish Catholic Church saw nothing of value among the writings of Aztecs and Mayans and so ordered their books burned in contempt. Like them, Rabbi Abraham Cooper and the Anti- Defamation League see nothing of value in the world of those who beg to disagree. Black robed priests yelled the smear words of the 16th century "Vile heretic!" and labeled non-catholics "pagan savages." Rabbi Cooper and his religious cohorts of the new inquisition cry "anti-Semitic" and label those who believe differently "hatemongers." The words have changed, but for those shouting them the objective is the same: eliminate the opposition, the opponent is never answered; he is discredited. Fear kept many silent who would have otherwise opposed the Catholic Inquisition. Fear of the rack and straps, of being labeled anti-Semitic will keep many quiet today. The call now for censorship by Rabbis is much like the pyres of Priests in the fifteenth century. It is an electronic equivalent of book burning. The zealot's willingness to accept only his personal vision of the world around him has led mankind down this same pernicious path before. Intolerance, solely it is clear, is not sole a non-Jewish characteristic. A new inquisition has begun. This one will seek out the heretics of the internet for the stake. Each age it seems, has its TORQUEMADA.

The Anti-Freedom Front

A warning of what is to come: as the Federal Government, Anti- Defamation League, and the Central Intelligence Agency seek to squelch or control the net, look for senseless acts of random electronic violence. These acts of subterfuge could well be committed by computer nerds at CIA and the

ADL or their agent provocateurs and will appear to have been perpetuated by "white racists," "neo-nazis," "patriots," "extremist anti-government radicals," "hackers," or other identifiable dissidents of the right and left. The purpose of these incidents will be similar to those of a driveby shooting - to terrorize people into submission. In this case, consent is wanted for censorship rather than drug turf but the principle is the same: a political/religious gang wants control. Understand that establishment media, as the propaganda arm of the government , will on cue make the call for censorship of the net. Those who have the resources to employ the best politicians money can buy also own newspapers, radio and television networks, for all serve their design. That design being the control of people through the filtering of information and repressive laws. After investing billions of dollars in media/information empires and politicians, all geared to work in tangent keeping people under control, these modern day equivalents of the book burners of former ages will not willingly let unfettered information exchange hinder their efforts.

Whip Cracker Hired

The new head of the CIA, John Deutsch, was hand picked by Bill Clinton and his backers to carry forward plans for a technological police state to rest upon the typical shoulders of bullet proof vests, black boots, and front doors shattering under their assault. Air Force Lieutenant Colonel Edward G. Lansdale, CIA operative par excellence, personally recruited the new CIA director for his first government job in the early 1960s at just 22. Deutsch became one of Secretary of Defense Robert MacNamara's ("we never intended to win in Viet Nam") whiz kids in the Pentagon who would help to design

the Vietnam War; a slaughterhouse for other kids not so fortunate as to have political connections. Deutsch has held political posts under Democratic administrations and advisory or academic positions during Republican administrations. Deutsch became part of the elite permanent government of the United States that is accountable to no one, and virtually immune to the oversight process. The shell game of elections and political positions, always on the public dole, never elected, spending their entire lives trying to control the affairs of others. Much like the secret CIA Air Base (Area 51) at Groom Lake in southeastern Nevada, there is an aureole of secrecy surrounding their lives and functions. Deutsch's grandfather was a diamond merchant who ran the Zionist Federation of Belgium and he is therefore expected to work closely with the ADL and other pro-censorship groups. President Clinton appointed Deutsch as Director Central Intelligence in May of 1995 at the moment when the bombing of the federal kindergarten in Oklahoma had allowed his Administration to launch a maximum political/propaganda counter-offensive against the rapidly growing discontent with, and mistrust of, the federal government. Black smoke, mutilated bodies, dying children, crying distraught mothers, created exactly the atmosphere the government needed to turn things around.

Censorship is a word of many meanings. In a narrow sense it of course may refer to suppression of information, or ideas. In a broader sense however, it is the rape of the human mind: Taking away that which is needed to make fair, informed opinions about this life. The mental rapist of today is no different in his goals than the back alley pervert who by force assaults a defenseless woman, taking from someone else that which he has no right to. Both acts are the works of the most

contemptible sorts of humankind, desperate men, fearful of the light of day.

It seems ironic to many that the ADL which has made innumerable calls for "diversity" would spearhead these efforts at censorship. What is being called for by them, the Simon Wiesenthal Center, and Rabbi Cooper is the equivalent to "Bosnian ethnic cleansing," a sort of information cleansing of the internet. Perhaps a new organizational motto of "many Cultures, One Opinion" would be more in line with true ADL objectives. Is it not just a little bit odd that the same people who fear firearms in the hands of the people fear information in the minds of people. The ADL supported the recent government ban of certain types of firearms just as it supports government action to censor the net. As firearms laws only disarm honest citizens who obey the laws, information bans only affect people who desire to think for themselves. One pundit has already quipped that "I'll give up my information when they pry my cold dead fingers from the keyboard."

In closing, the author would like to make two additional things clear. First, there are Jews who oppose censorship, although to this point their voice is but a whisper compared to the intolerance of the Anti-Defamation League and Rabbi Cooper. Second, that writing about Jewish religious leaders and government spymasters operating in a collusive effort to erect an electronic iron curtain to restrict freedom of speech and information does not make one anti-Semitic or anti-government. The government is erecting a police state.

NOTE: Louis Beam served two tours of duty in Vietnam as a door gunner on a UH1D Bell helicopter. He was decorated with the Distinguished Flying Cross for Heroism, and has received several other medals. For only the third time in

U.S. history, he and several others were charged in 1987 with Sedition against the government. He was tried by a jury of his peers at Fort Smith, Ark. in 1988 and found not guilty. Mr. Beam holds a BA in history from the Univ. of Houston.

THE BATTLE OF MAJUBA

The history os S. Africa is the ongoing story of the Afrikaners to be free. They first fought the tyrannical Dutch East India Company, then the government of the Netherlands. Their last enemy has been the most persistent, savage, untruthful, untrustworthy, un-Christian, and underhanded - the British Empire. This enemy has been responsible for invasion after invasion, one broken treaty after another; murder, rape, pillage, alliances with strangers, and concentration camps that murdered tens of thousands of women and children. These abuses have been met time after time by the Boers in open conflict as told in the story of the Battle of Majuba that took place in the 1st Boer War of 1880-1881. It was translated from *The Patriot* Feb 24, 1995.

"Carter, a British correspondent, was a witness at the Battle of Majuba. He relates that after the battle the Borere asked but these two questions to the British; 'Why were the British gunsights set for so far away while the Boere were so nearby?' and; 'Why did the British start the battle on a Sunday?'[1]

"These two questions describe the Boer nation's way of life in an exceptional manner. The Boere were a group of individuals of whom each acts on his own initiative during

1 "Boere" means "farmer" in Afrikaans.

the battle, each had his own planning strategy for his particular situation, while the British had to wait and act on a command. The order to adjust sights for shorter range never came in the ensuing panic and they did not dare to use their own discretion.

"The question over the Sunday dispute also points to the way of living of the Boere of old. Sunday was a day of rest, a day devoted to the honour of God and it caused a great deal of unhappiness to think that the English used this day to put into action their war tactics. Small pieces of history like this make you realize who and what your forefathers were.

"While going up the mountain you realize that the Boere must have been outstanding soldiers, for without shelter they slowly climbed the first part of the mountain in four hours. It feels unreal that the ground on which you now walk was where the battle took place and where your forefathers won the decisive battle of the first Anglo-Boer War.

"On Majuba mountain you experience again the manly courage and boldness of the Boere as you walk about and see the exact places where the British fighting lines were placed. You see where the Gordon Highlanders took up position - a regiment known for its exceptionally brave soldiers. You follow the path with Comdt Ferreira and Field-cornet S. Roos and D. Malan followed against the northern side till they were nearly on top and split into three groups. You look out over the plateau and see the place where the Boere camp stood and where Gen Piet Joubert earlier that morning at about six o'clock matter-of-factly said that the English must be taken off the mountain as soon as possible.

"Before your mind's eye you see how 150 men on horseback charged to the foot and with a rifle in one hand ascend the mountain. There on top it is difficult to understand why

Gen. Sir George Colley and his 600 men at that stage still did not realize the danger. He even sent a heliographic message to his camp at Mount Prospect and said that the situation is completely under control.

"He still believed that a handful of Boere only served to disguise the main Boere evacuation of Loings-neck and sent word that the Boere were only wasting their ammunition.

"He perhaps had a good reason because in little more than five hours of shooting only four British were wounded. What Colley did not realized is that the shooting was a cover by the men older than 50 years, who were sent to distract the British attention from the younger men who in three groups were reaching the last part of the top of the mountain.

"On top we walk to where Colley and his second in command Cmdr Rommily of the Naval Brigade stood when Rommily was fatally wounded. You witness Cooley's astonishment when he realized that it was not a ricochet bullet but a brilliant shot of a Boer about 600 yards away. You also realize like Colley that all Boere were marksmen because their every shot hit a target.

"Towards twelve o'clock severe shooting took place and the first British line crumbled. An hour later the second line was subjected to the same grueling fire. You witness how the British panic when they were stormed by Boere from three different directions - it was the younger men who were all on top now. The British did not even know there were Boere on the crest, which is to say, on top and near them.

"It fills you with pride when you realize that although the Boere were only a third as many as the British, that every time a man fell it was from a shot fired by a Boere. We go and stand at the place where Colley was killed. Like a true British nobleman he died while still giving orders to his men. When

he was killed many of his men in panic stricken flight plunged over the cliffs and were killed.

"The climax of the day on the mountain comes when you hear at the very end the respectful words of Carter as he wrote that after the victory and resounding success of the Boere, there were no sign of shouts of triumph or excessive joy - only compassion for the wounded while the Boere took care of them and carried them from the mountain, and a profound gratitude toward their Creator that He once again liberated them and their fatherland.

"The pride you felt is replaced by reverence and respect for your forefathers and you cannot do otherwise but feel by the true experience of the Battle of Majuba what the Boere went through for their freedom and fatherland."

LETTER FROM SOUTH AFRICA by K.J.

Bishop Tutu's inquisition commission is now talking about trials lasting for years instead of a few months. As long as they receive the outrageous salaries they are being paid, I can see them demanding that Whites be brought before them to receive justice well into the next century.

The whole thing is an exact repeat of what took place in the former Cape Colony during the 1800s just prior to the Great Trek. At that time Blacks and Coloreds were encouraged by Church of England missionaries, liberal magistrates and governors to lie about the Voortrekkers, and they lied very convincingly.

The case against Magnus Malan has had its moments. Two prime witnesses had the same wording and the same mistakes in their respective statements. One witness said he was threatened with arrest and told how to draw up his statement and it matched that of Opperman.

A strange thing has happened. A book called *"Folk Treason"* has appeared with all the information that we have needed for so many years. The author was in position to know who did what and named all those involved. We must believe that God has a plan for us.

The book cannot be all that comforting for some who suddenly find their names and deeds in print for all to see. It is a pity that it is only available in Afrikaans. Gen Tienie Groenewald was involved as the principal secret agent in establishing both the AWB and Conservative Party. According to a *Weekend Star* report of April 1996 under the heading "AWB Formed By Vorster Government. The plan is supposed to have backfired and resulted in the rise of militant neo- nazis," says a secret document edited by Norman Chandler. Both the AWB and CP were formed in opposition to the HNP. The book reminds me of removing a piece of wood and finding it full of termites. The author is retired and feels himself free to write. Whatever the reason it will certainly clear the air of long held suspicions and if all of it is true, we can understand why so many of our efforts came to naught. But there is still more to it. All those other movements had the same origin.

It also discusses the murder of Dr. H.F. Verwoerd and a NP candidate in the 1979 general elections. A Dr. Robert Smit and his wife, during an investigation found a secret account in the Union Bank in Switzerland that belonged to Dr. Diederichs, a former state president who went along with the agents that shot these people.

The quality of our drinking water has deteriorated. The authorities blame excessive rains.

There was panic selling at the Johannesburg stock exchange on May 9, 1996. Best Wishes, K. J."

WILLEM RATTE ARRESTED - RADIO DONDERHOEK SILENCED[2]

by Robert Slimp

"Commandant Willem Ratte, a swashbuckling military hero of S. Africa's wars against communist terrorism in Angola and South West Africa has been arrested. At the time of his arrest, he had been operating Radio Donderhoek without a license. He broadcast to a very small area with a radius of only about 50 kilometers, but his radio station was a beacon of freedom, truth and hope. On several occasions, the ANC/Communist government tried to close down the station, but Ratte always prevented this by his bravery and the support of friends.

"Technically however, Ratte was arrested, not because of his radio station but because of his illegal occupation of Fort Schanskop, an old Boer War site which he occupied with a small number of patriots in December 1993 to protest the handing over of his country to the ANC/Communists.

"General Constand Viljoen was supposed to mediate between the police and Ratte's men at the time of the seizure of For Schanskop. The police also promised Ratte that if he and his men would leave peacefully they would not be arrested.

"Two days later, the police "discovered" a locked room at the Fort (for which Ratte did not have a key). The room contained weapons and ammunition. Ratte was then charged with illegal possession. During the trial, the State prosecutor recommended a suspended sentence because of lack of evidence that Ratte had anything to do with the contents of this

2 *Southern Africa Update*, Robert Slimp, 4636 Crystal Drive, Columbia, S. Carolina 29206 803-782-9024

locked room. But, the judge gave him 20 years.

"In his address to the court, Ratte declared that he was an officer of the old SA Defense Force and that he only gave allegiance to the old South African state as symbolized by the old RSA flag. He said he rejected the communist government which took his country over through treason and fraud.

"Ratte is now in jail and he has started a hunger strike. He is currently being held 23 hours each day in an isolation cell, without contact with anyone. He is being visited daily by his doctor but refuses to take any medicine.

"Willem Ratte is an officer and a gentleman. Above all he is an outstanding Christian who practices his faith. S Africa desperately needs more Willem Rattes! We must all pray for his early release. His ridiculous prison sentence can be compared to that given to Clive Derby-Lewis (another Commandant in the old SA Defense Force) when he was sentenced to death for a murder he did not commit.

"An interesting point: 3,784 people were arrested last year for the illegal possession of weapons. We are presently trying to find out how many of these were charged.

"Fellow Americans take note! We must never allow our country to be subverted from within as was South Africa, by enemies of freedom who would destroy us. The key is our immigration policies and our right to own guns. If we lose these two battles, we too will become another South Africa. We must not allow this to happen!"

LETTERS

DHARMA: "R.K. Hoskins; Enclosed is a newspaper picture of a stranger pushing "tolerance" so he can be personally accepted. My observation - the area in which I live used to be 98% White. Today to see Black men with White women, who

are almost always blond, is common. But it is still rare to see a White man with a Black woman." S.A. - California

RKH: The serpent has always been after Eve because she is the most vulnerable. *I Adam & Eve 18:7-9* from the "Lost Books" says; *"God carried away the serpent from Adam and Eve, threw it on the shore and it landed in India."* From India, once more has come the serpent with its "Dharma." The target is the same. Eve is the most vulnerable and so she is the serpent's foremost victim. Our shield is the same as it has always been - the WORD. The reader has been appointed priest by the WORD. It is he who must spread the truth. There is no one else.

DAVID LANE'S LETTER: "Dear Dick; Judge Matsch is a Denver legend. He was the judge who supervised the forced integration of the Denver school system which makes him responsible for its destruction. Anyone familiar with recent Denver history and this Judge's judicial record will have reservations about justice being served in the upcoming McVeigh trial. B.J. - Colorado

---

PRISONER: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Our forced 'integration' gives us first hand knowledge of the things you say. I believe we are the guinea pigs of the ITC. One example: Last month our food supply ran very low and we were fed poorly for days. When the supply trucks finally arrived they fed us two or three excellent meals in a row. During the drought, the normally sheepish population of this place began grumbling. After two meals of good food, everyone was smiles and sheepish again. We are perfect 'guinea pigs.' Thank God I only have 12 months left." M. R. - Minnesota

---

DE LA BECKWITH: "Dear Squire Hoskins: Thank you

for telling me about your book that was returned to you. The cause was a deliberate act of spite by the Black in charge - it gave her a charge. A few weeks prior to this incident she sent $200 worth of books back to Col Mohr. Ah well, as one of my long time Roman Catholic friends used to tell me, 'God is punishing you for your misspent youth. Go to confession and repent.'" Byron de la Beckwith VI, 407 E. Pascajoula St., Jackson, Mississippi 82205

GORDON SELNER: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Since the Selner family cannot speak for themselves I would like to thank you on their behalf. Here is a small update concerning Gordon; we are trying to schedule a bail hearing for June. His Omnibus hearing is Aug 7th with the trial date sometime in September. " Y.R. - Montana

Canada

INDIANS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins; This month's issue of "Beautiful BC" contained something that may interest you - an 1860s picture of some BC Indians. The Indians in the picture had primitive features, considerably different from today's Indians. That may explain why we are having so much trouble with the Indians today. The Israelites broke God's law and intermarried with them. Now they have the get-up-and-go to become politically active, and are pushing for all they can get. Once again we are paying for our sins." R.K. - Canada

UNFILTERED NEWS

RON BROWN: "Commerce Secretary Ron Brown was promoted to instant sainthood, leaving behind several brewing scandals that might have been an embarrassment to his White House pal seeking re- election. Was that why Mr.

Clinton was laughing as he left the funeral? That makes over 45 people closely linked with Bill Clinton who have died in operations or investigations since he took public office." *Global Glance*, PO Box 28240, Tempe, AZ 85285, May 1, 1996

WHITE OFFICERS ORGANIZE: Sgt Ed Kirste with the Los Angeles County Sheriff's Department has organized the Association of White Male Peace Officers whose goals are to protect the rights of white male law-enforcement officers. Sgt. Kirste undertook the organization after the black, asian and female peace officers had formed their own organizations. The White group came under immediate criticism from racist minority groups.

DIVORCE CONSEQUENCES: "Divorce is bad morally, emotionally, physically, and spiritually. Divorced or separated men receive in-patient psychiatric care 21 times more frequently than do married men, and heighten their risk of cancer (5/4 *World*). As a rule today, divorced women see a decline in their standard of living of about 73%, while divorced men, as a rule, see a gain in theirs of about 42%. Day-care costs, and the long-term effects on children, are other consequences to be considered." *Calvary Contender,* May 15, 1996

SELF-ESTEEM: "'An American Association of University Women's study done a few years ago showed adolescent girls are suffering from a near-terminal meltdown of their self-esteem. White high school girls came in at the bottom, followed by white teen-age boys, then African-American girls. The highest scores were posted by African-American boys." (4/14 *H. Times*). The self- esteem scores were roughly

the reverse of those groups' actual achievement measurements. In international comparisons, American students have the highest perception of their abilities - and the lowest scores. Murderers, rapists, and terrorists often have qualities associated with high self-esteem - 'egotism,' 'arrogance,' 'conceit,' and 'narcissism.'" *Calvary Contender*, 1800 Sparkman Dr., Huntsville, AL 35816.

TERRORISM: "President Clinton can maybe fool some, but not all. We know that the Government of America has been, and continues to foment TERRORISM HERE IN AMERICA and around the world! Who precipitated the Randy Weaver massacre, the Waco Holocaust, the Oklahoma City Holocaust, the New York Trade Center fiasco and multiple of scenarios of murder in the name of law and order? Directly or indirectly the US Government agents perform all these wonderful services." *KC*, 5393 Carleton Rd, Mariposa, CA 95338, May 1996.

Mideast

INTERESTING: "The South African *Rand Daily Mail* (15 May 1972) under a headline 'Jews Are Not White' quoted Jewish scholar, Prof. Leonard Fein of Brandeis University in the US, as addressing a congress of the S. African Jewish Board of Deputies in Johannesburg, and saying: 'You are not Whites - either esymbolically or literally ...'"

In his book 'The Genetics Of The Jews' (Clarendon Press, Oxford, 1978, A. E. Mourant declared: 'Nearly all Jewish communities show a substantial proportion of African Negroid marker genes, such as to imply a total Negro admixture of the order of 5% to 10%." *Gothic Ripples*, March 1996, Thorgarth, Greenhow Hill, Harrogate, HG3 5JQ, England.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter #262

STATE OF THE SAXON NATION

I - POLITICAL

The fact that a person pays taxes is proof that he lives in a feudal society and is governed by a king (or a king by any other name; ie president, premier, monarch, etc.). Being ruled by a king in an episcopal system (rule from the top down) is alien to the Saxon whose natural habitat is the *self-sufficient farm (SSF)* where all his needs are met from his own efforts under direction of his God. His own militia provides protection, education is provided within the community, the country store handles the overflow of goods from cottage industry, AND, there is no tax- tribute paid to anyone.

The *king* is put on the throne by the *international merchant* to protect his interests. His "retainer" is the right to collect

taxes.

Everyone pretends not to know that the king was put in office to serve his master. He just can't come out and admit that he is hired help put on the payroll to protect the merchant. Instead, the king tells the people that "the government is here to protect you." The king must then search to find an enemy to protect the people from.

Establishment kings pick fights to have "bad guys" to war against. Southerners were made to "shoot first" when a fleet loaded with troops was sent to invade and occupy Charleston Harbor.

If those selected to be "bad guys" can't be coerced into doing something dangerous and terroristic then something along that line must be done in their name. This is how the bogus KKK, recruited from federal agents and occupation soldiers, came into existence after the War Between the States. The atrocities committed by this group justified the things done against the South by the occupation government.

This is the reason the king's agent showed Arab "terrorists" how to make the bomb that was used to blow up the New York trade towers, an act that was, unfortunately for the king, recorded on tape.

The threat of a developing "terror" in the land is the goad used by kings to justify the collection of tribute and other treasure from the people.[1]

The king's retainer is the right to collect tribute from the people. It is not the merchants' concern how this is done or

1 In the Far East, kings seldom bother with such niceties. They have a history of doing as they like with the people they rule and liquidating those who object. However, if ruling kings are unable to protect the international merchant and his goods, the merchant will find a replacement for the king.

what group does it - Democrat, Republican, Communist, or barbarian invader. The thing that matters is that the merchant and his goods are protected.

State Of The Media

Unsophisticated observers sometimes ask - why doesn't the media blow the whistle and expose the king's transgressions? This was done in earlier days when there were countless locally owned county newspapers. Today, the mass media is owned by the international merchant. He selects kings to be elected by the people by giving them publicity. He pulls kings down by merely ignoring them. The voters can only vote for candidates they know - they can do nothing else. They can only know those the media tells them about. They vote for the ones they know best, but the only ones they know are the ones publicized by the media owner. This means that the ones elected are in fact agents of the media- owner.

The Reason For Foreign Influence

Many people misunderstand and therefore underestimate the function and importance of the media.

Robert Maxwell, media-owner par excellence, was found floating in the Atlantic. He owned a great many media outlets including many in America. Upon learning of his death, Swiss banks descended on his estate to claim their media property. This revealed that "king-maker" Maxwell was not the owner but merely a media- manager. The real "king-maker" was another level up and operated through Swiss banks.

If Maxwell were only a manager, it may be assumed that the rest of the world's media moguls, including the Australian Rupert Murdoch, may also be only "managers" for the same Swiss banks. If this is in fact the case, it would explain why

Western governments pass laws requiring affirmative action, forced busing, unlimited immigration and allow Western industry to move to alien nations - all acts that polls say are opposed by the vast majority of Western peoples. To make sure that the reader fully understands what is being said, let's illustate with a hypothetical situation:

If, in a nation of 20,000,000 Saxons, there can be found only two people who are *anti-Saxon* - the media-owner will publicize these two so that one of them will be elected king. The entire nation of Saxons will then be ruled by one of the only two anti- Saxonites in the country - one who is an agent of the media-owner who was responsible for having him elected.

This is an extreme illustration, but a necessary one to make the point. The actual situation is not far removed from the following illustration. It is:

> There is not a single country in the Saxon West whose leaders are not hand picked by the media-owner for the people to choose between. The result is that there is not one leader in the West who holds his peoples interests above that of the media- owner who is responsible for having him elected. Since these leaders operate from Swiss banks, it follows that there is not one leader who is not an agent of an alien power. This includes every single elected official in the West who was selected by the media-owner to receive favorable publicity - from president of the country down to many who sit on local city councils. The media is much more than just the media.

ECONOMIC STATE

A nation can be conquered economically as well as politically. The existence of usury banks is proof that the people of a country have been conquered economically. Whoever

owns the usury- bank is the conqueror.

A usury contract is fraudulent from its conception - where the victim promises to repay 11 when only 10 exist. Repayment can only be made by taking from another victim - but a victim is required. "Usury," the ultimate monopoly, empties the countryside, creates the city and super-state, and demands taxes, socialism, and communism to protect the monopoly. Usury is a capital crime under Biblical law.[2]

Virginia was an extension of the British trade area. She was taxed unmercifully to support the king and to force her substantial subjects to borrow from the English usury banks to pay the required taxes.[3] People were desperate. Robinson lent his friends treasury money to pay taxes at 5% interest. When he died, the colony attempted to collect those loans. There was not enough money in circulation to pay. Bankruptcy was everywhere. in the mid-1700s ruined many Virginians and taught the rest to avoid debt at all costs. They took to heart the Biblical admonition:

> ***"Woe to him, who is great upon loans! How long can he carry his debts? Will they not suddenly rise for their interest? and Awake with terrors for you? And you will become like their prey." Habakuk 2:6 (Ferrar Fenton p 639)***

First Banks

The first usury bank in America was not founded until

2 *LAW: "Hath given forth upon usury ... he shall not live." Ezek 18:13; "Unto a stranger (Heb:zwe^r - racial alien) thou mayest lend upon usury; but unto thy brother thou shalt not lend upon usury." Deu 23:20*

3 Virginia printed paper money which was paid back in to the treasury for taxes. The state did not issue new money but continued to collect taxes when there was no money to pay.

1780 (see p.8).

Since then, usury banks have spread like a cancer, snapping up land, businesses, and farms. While this conquest was taking place, hardly a voice was raised against it. The reason for this is that most of the voices that should have been raised were on retainers - the payroll of the international merchant. The politician who owed his election to the media, and the priest who gained advancement by co-operation - neither would fight the thing that gave them prosperity.

RELIGIOUS STATE

Two Masters

> ***"No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon." Matt. 6:24***

The above quote reveals a truth fully understood by the enemy. They know that the Saxon will obey his God or they will obey another god. The one whom they "obey" is their God.

The WORD and the WORD made flesh is not sent to all and sundry. The WORD clearly states to whom He is sent:

> ***"I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 15:24***

This should be clear. To make doubly sure Jesus said it again:

> ***"These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, Go not unto the way of the Gentiles, and unto any city of the Samaritans enter ye not: But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 10:5,6.***

This is a call to separate and remain separated from all strangers. The WORD is made for those made in the image of God only:

> ***"Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you." Matt. 7:6:***[4]

State Of Separation Today

For 350 years in America our people knew the WORD to be adamant in its intent to separate its people from strangers, and our people have done everything in their power to try to obey.

We know that we are not to have strangers in our midst *"lest we learn their ways."* Virginia on two separate occasions braved the wrath of the King of England and petitioned him to stop the slave trade in Black Africans so that they would not come into our midst. He refused.

After they were here the "Jefferson Plan" was adopted to repatriate the slaves. Males were bought at age 21 and females at 18 and settled by the tens of thousands on well equipped farms in Ethiopia. To stop this exodus the ITC introduced "radical abolition" to free the slaves instantly without compensation to their owners (stealing) and to prevent them from leaving the land.

---

4 *"I will dwell among the children of Israel, and will be their God. Ex 29:45; "Children of Israel... You only have I known of all the families of the earth." Am 3:1-2; "For thou art not sent ... but to the house of Israel." EZ 3:5; "I pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given me, for they are thine." John 17:9; "For the Lord's portion is his people." De 21:17; "He showed his word unto Jacob, his statutes and his judgments unto Israel. He hath not dealt so with any nation: and as for his judgments, they have not known them." Ps 147:19; "Thou art a holy people unto the Lord thy God: The Lord thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto himself, above all people that are upon the face of the earth." Deut 7:6.*

The Dutch governor of New Amsterdam (New York) prevented Jews from landing there until he received orders forcing him to allow them to land.

Now, strangers are pouring into the country.

State Of The Eating Ritual

When I was a child I often visited my father in New York and Philadelphia when he went back to medical school to specialize. In these cities strangers were not permitted into hotels and eating establishments.

The reason? Saxons when they ate said a blessing asking God to bless the food. Food blessed by God is "holy." "Holy food" may not be given to strangers.

> *"Thou shall no stranger (zwer - racial alien) eat of the holy thing." Lev 22:10.*

This is why Virginia farms had outside kitchens where the "house help" could eat their unblessed food separately. America, both North and South in the 1930s, met the problem of feeding strangers with separate eating facilities serving "unblessed" food to the one, and blessed food to the other. This practice carried over into schools, public facilities, and the military.

There are numerous scriptures dealing with to whom you could serve "blessed-food" and to whom you couldn't:

"If the priests daughter be married unto a stranger who is not of the priests kindred, she may not eat of the holy offerings, (Margin Note: That which Israelites offer to God before they eat.) *Not withstanding if the Priest's daughter be divorced, and have no child, but is returned unto her father's house, she shall eat of her father's bread, as she did in her youth: but there shall no stranger (zwer* - racial alien) eat thereof. ...

So shall they not defile the holy things of Israel, which they offer unto the Lord." Lev 22:10-15 (Geneva Bible)[5]

This is why most American states had laws on the books requiring separate eating accommodations. This was done in the attempt to obey God's Command. The Scriptures on this subject are many:

> ***"Withdraw from among the Gentiles and do not eat with them, and do not according to their actions, and be not their companion, for their actions are unclean and all their ways are defiled." Jubilees 22:17***

> ***"They shall not profane the holy things of the children of Israel, which they offer unto the Lord. Or, suffer them to bear the iniquity of the trespass, when they eat their holy things: for I the Lord do sanctify them." Le 22:15-16***

> ***"Neither of the hand of a stranger shall ye offer the bread of your God of any of these, because their corruption is in them, there is a blemish in them: therefore shall they not be accepted for you." Lev 22:25 (Geneva Bible)***

The traditional eating ritual, almost abandoned in most places in Christendom, is now making a tentative revival. In other places strangers not only eat with Christians; they are permitted to call on God to "bless" the food.

Strangers Entering Houses Of Worship

The Churches in New York and Philadelphia as well as Virginia once had no strangers worshiping in them. I remember the first time I saw a Black in a church in Brownsville, Pennsylvania and commented on it. My mother told me not to try not to notice since "these people have not been taught

5 Our people have been appointed king and priests. Rev 1:5,6

the scriptures."

> ***"The stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh (the tabernacle) shall be put to death." No 18:7; "When the tabernacle is to be pitched... the stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh shall be put to death." Numbers 1:51***

The greatest disgrace possible was for a stranger to enter a house of worship.

> ***"We are confounded, because we have heard reproach: shame hath covered our faces: for strangers are come into the sanctuaries of the Lord's house." Jer 51:51***

Virginia, along with many other states, had laws against strangers worshiping with Saxons. The attempt to violate God's Law caused congregations to become upset.

To create an incident, the NAACP sent a delegation to crash Thomas Road Baptist Church. They knew that there would be trouble. The congregation grabbed them and threw them down the front steps and called it tresspassing. Of course, that was before the IRS explained things to Jerry Falwell. Now, Thomas Road has numerous strangers who are church members, and several times a year a stranger in invited to speak from the pulpit.

Separation By Law In Lynchburg

Racial separation enforced by law was a bonanza for the Black community in Lynchburg. It made no difference if White businesses were hurt by the competition - it was law. The objective was to help Blacks become self- sufficient in their own communities. To reach this ideal they were encouraged to provide whatever their people lacked - *without White competition.*

Fifth Street in Lynchburg was the hub of Black business

activity. There were Black restaurants, drygoods stores, hardware stores, clothing stores, black run gas stations, junk yards, open air markets, motels, hotels, doctors, dentists, and the counterpart of whatever was in White society. On Saturdays the Blacks on 5th Street were shoulder to shoulder. Black businesses did very well.

The Black community had its own schools,[6] social events, beauty contests, and unofficial mayors who dealt with their White counterparts whenever official business made it necessary.

The rule was that White businesses could supply whatever Blacks did not provide their own community, but this had to stop when a Black went into business to supply the need.

White students walking from EC Glass High School to downtown Lynchburg had to walk the entire length of the Black 5th Street business district. If it was a hot day and you wanted a Coke, you could go into a Black restaurant and buy one at the cash register, but you couldn't sit and drink it. You were told to take your Coke and move along. Blacks were polite but they meant it. Fifth Street was a Black community. They would take your money but they didn't want you.

A certain segment of the Lynchburg business community resented the fact that Black money stayed in the Black business district. This business segment contributed liberally to the *National Association For The Advancement Of Colored People.*[7] The NAACP lobbied in federal courts to destroy

6 The black schools in particular had NO disciplinary problems. The Black principal and his Black teachers were noted for not tolerating disorder.

7 One Saturday in the '30s I sat on a rolled up rug as the patrioch of one of these elements sat in his rocking chair and bragged how he had established and financed the NAACP in Lynchburg. He said that he had made a pretty penny by doing it, too.

Virginia's separation laws. They did. Inside of five years more than half the Black businesses had folded from the competition - Black stores and motels stood vacant. They are now all gone except offices for two Black doctors, two Black lawyers, and two funeral homes. The Black community is told that now they have everything the White community has, and with "affirmative action" - even more. But the fact is, the destruction of the protected Black businesses has put the Blacks back working for Whites like they did in slave days. If you can believe the media - this is the equality that is desired.

Muslim missionaries are today in Lynchburg's Black population demanding that Blacks separate and do business with Black businesses. It is logical to assume that in time they will be demanding legal protection for their business and society.

NEED FOR INTEGRATION

It is well known to the reader that before the ITC can enter a land to buy and sell, peace must be made with the god of that land to prevent that god from ordering his followers to kill the merchant. The reader further knows that the most efficient method of securing peace is to add to the offending religion the neutralizing element of the world's Hindu trade religion - Dharma-"tolerance."

The ITC sees to it that the priests of the hostile god are paid to add unqualified "love" and "tolerance" to their ministry, thereby neutralizing the hostile attitudes of an over-protective god. In the case of Christianity, God the WORD is being asked to "love" and "tolerate" gods and people that the WORD condemns.

Imposing Dharma As State Policy

The retainer traditionally given co-operating priests is exemption from paying taxes. When the ITC was first making inroads into the West - money was freely lavished on cooperating priests. Now that there are so many priests willing to abandon the WORD in exchange for tax- exemption, they can afford to be more demanding. *Dharma* is now defined by decree. To keep from paying taxes churches must now comply with a lengthy check list:

Churches must:

1) Be incorporated.

2) Have a recognized creed and IRS approved form of worship.

3) A definite and distinct ecclesiastical government - an hierachical government.

4) IRS approved formal code of doctrine and discipline.

5) A denomination with a distinct religious history.

6) Ordained ministers.

7) Ministers educated in state accredited colleges.

8) Be neutral on political issues.

9) Have tax exempt status issued by IRS.

10) Pay a tax to the IRS for tax-exempt status.

11) Be engaged in activities furthering exclusively public purposes.

13) Cannot bar its services to the public.

14) The pastor must answer to the IRS as to the daily activities of the church.

15) The IRS must be privy to all financial transactions including sources, donors, expenditures, and if cash is used the leadership will be a likely suspect of money laundering.

16) Books and records available to the IRS at all times.

17) The Pastor must inform the IRS of the names of all donors.

18) Gifts to missionaries and evangelists over $600 re-

quire a form 1099.

19) May use only IRS approved methods of fundraising.

20) The pastor will be called to account by the IRS over any stand taken against the tax system. (501(c)3 requires the church support, which is why ministers always say to pay ones taxes.

21) Must submit names of all church workers; pastors, teachers, clerks, counselors, educational directors, office help, associates, and maintenance personnel.

22) Must give unlimited submission to civil magistrates pertaining to all laws - federal, state, and local - including public policy.

23) Must advocate and promote racial integration, and not oppose racial integration.

24) Must not publicly oppose licensing of church ministries.

25) May not engage in political activities opposing pornography.

26) May not support legislation saying that children belong to parents not the state.

27) May not form a Political Action Committee nor actively support legislation opposing lotteries and gambling activities.

28) May not advocate support of the US or state constitutions as the supreme law of the land. (Public policy takes precedence.)

29) May not actively participate in opposing the public school system.

30) May not publicly declare that the church is to obey God rather than the government.[8]

---

8 *Baptist Trumpet* 2711 S. East Street, Indianapolis, Indiana, 1-317-787-0830; *CTD*, POB 244342, Anchorage, AK 99524, May 1996.

Tax-Exemption Result On Organized Religion

One can never convince churches that the state has made tax- exempt of anything contrary to state policy. In Lynchburg, Virginia, all churches preached and practiced racial separation. They always had. Within a week of the Supreme Court announcing the new federal government integration policy - every church in town received a new revelation from their god, and except for four or five, one by one they announced the end of the 350 year old Christian policy of racial separation. It took them just one week!

When one speaks to tax-exempt preachers regarding Scriptural topics, one can't help but note their evasiveness. Their conversation will follow almost exactly the government guidelines listed above. They will not chance saying anything that might cost them their precious tax-exemption. These priests do what they are told to do to keep their retainers. The IRS tells them to support the policy of the king and teach "Dharma-tolerance" to their congregations - and they do. They are required to do this to the exclusion of everything the WORD has taught to the contrary for 5,000 years, and which their ancestors have believed and taught with all their hearts and minds in this country since the early 1600s.

State Of Religion

America's tax-exempt churches are bought and paid for. They do not, and will not in the future, present an obstacle to the presence and activities of the international trade cartel.

Buddhist Trademark

The trademark of a *Dharmatized* church is the stranger in their midst.

"We are confounded, because we have heard reproach: shame hath covered our faces: for strangers are come into the sanctuaries of the Lord's house." Jer 51:51

SUMMARY

The state of the Saxon nation is this; They have discovered that they are slaves of those who hate the WORD which is their God and that they too are hated because the WORD created them. They have been warred against and subjugated on three fronts:

1. Politically - by being taxed;
2. Economically - by usury-banking; and
3. Religiously - by having their churches accept payment for *Dharma*-toleration instead of demanding the Separation required by the WORD.

Conclusion

Neophytes to the CAUSE find the Saxon situation depressing. Veterans find it exhilarating. For the first time in 2,000 years Saxons have identified their troubles. To correct them, "political" and "tax" revolts are in progress throughtout the entire West. On the economic front, "usury-fraud" is now common knowledge. On the religious front - our people are "deserting state churches" in unprecedented numbers and are "re-discovering the WORD which is their God."

In the past, the Saxon was given a vision of a sail - and he built a boat to use it. Then he was given a vision of a flying machine - and he built that. Now he has been given a vision of a world of his own that is free from domination by strangers and is ruled only by the WORD.

It remains only a question of time before he builds that, too.[9]

LETTERS

MONTANA FREEMEN: "Dick, From my studies the 'Freemen' obtained a perfectly legal judgment against the government for $50 million dollars. Based on that judgment they issued bills which were accepted by the banks, which is perfectly legal. Not only that, they filed an income-tax return and received a refund, which is perfectly legal. They also identified unlawful activity of certain public officials and they took legal steps to bring charges. Every thing they have done appears to be legal so far as I can tell - even to their confiscating a TV camera from newsmen who were trespassing after having received repeated warnings. Their argument is that if everyone else can do these things legally, why can't they? We know the answer to that. Now, lets see if they get a 'legal' trial so they can tell what they've done and why - which I understand is all they wanted anyway." D. J. attorney, North Carolina

---

MEXICANS NOTICED: "Dear Hoskins; We have had 3 fatal happenings here in west Michigan in the last 14 days. A 39 year old Mexican female with 3 license suspensions crossed the center line and wiped out 1/2 a White family. A few days later a 26 year old Mexican male, angry at his White live-in, hit the roads at 100 mph plus, until a White family pulled onto the road and he wiped out 1/2 of the White family. Ten days prior a retarded White male, 17 years old, was killed, beheaded and had his skull skinned out, all on home video by a Mexican teen-ager. Mexicans can be no more than 2%-5% of the population, if that, but they sure make themselves known." S.K. - Michigan

Letter From South Africa by K.J.

Today is a cold rainy day in late autumn. We are literally swamped by thousands of squatters. They are moved here from open land parks in Johannesburg, Sandton, and Randburg. But, the moment they are moved new arrivals stream in. Africa is definitely emptying its inhabitants into South Africa. Those able to make the journey travel south feel their needs will be seen to. According to a traveler who went through South West, the Caprivi and the Victoria Falls area there were very many empty villages or kraals.

We do not know how many of their inhabitants died of AIDS, but the ones we see have been severely afflicted by famine and malaria. The bush telegraph must have brought news that they will find housing, schools and hospitals down south - all for the asking. They are given a piece of land supplied with water, toilets, electricity and some telephones, and although there are no jobs available they have ample opportunity to steal and murder.

A White school nearby has so many Black pupils one can only wonder at their standard of learning. Some groups like the Nigerians have taken over whole blocks of flats in Beria, Johannesburg.

The *"Volksverraad"* book telling about recent events in South Africa sold out its first edition and they are now printing the second. Right-wingers agree with the entire book except when it comes to the religious infiltration by anti-Saxonites. On that they disagree completely. It is as if they are blind to what happened to our church and how it has been undermined. They argue about small technicalities instead of simply admitting that their church has been taken over and is no longer our church.

White people with degrees in certain fields are leaving the country on a large scale. Over 450 doctors left in April alone. They have frequent clashes in the medical council with the government where Blacks with worthless degrees order them around. When they complain they are told that if it gets too hot to get out of the country.

General Magnus Malan's trial is still on but three others were allowed to go. One of those released has been Tienie Groenewald, the CIA agent and American citizen who belongs to the Mormon Church. If ever we had a "colored gentleman in the wood-pile' it must have been him. He got Constand Viljoen involved because he knew about Viljoen's financial problems. When Viljoen resigned it was because he thought P.W. Botha should release Mandela with no pre-condition. He never had any right-wing feelings and he merely belonged to the National Party and Broederbond to promote his career. Viljoen bought a worthless farm, so Groenewald got the bank to bring pressure to bear on him. Groenewald was behind Vorster and nearly every other person working for our downfall. To me he seems evil beyond comprehension, but there are always traitors willing to sell their souls, and it is surprising that we lasted as long as we did. Jaap Marais is the only politician who came out without a blemish.[9]

I understand that you have a book called *George Washing-*

9 ED. NOTE: So far as this editor is concerned, like George Wallace and J. Lindsey Almond, Jaap Marais talks a good case but has yet to show his colors. He has yet to tell the people he would rule that he will make the WORD his own opinion even if it means that it causes him to stand alone against every single person in the country. If, he does this, which I doubt, he will raise the banner for all to see. If he doesn't, he is just another "pig in a poke" and we are used to them. We have learned one thing if we have learned nothing else - talk is cheap.

ton's Vision in which George Washington foresaw a difficult time for America. Well, we have Siener van Rensburg. He wrote during the Boer War and many of his predictions have come true. The old man saw that some day someone will write books about his visions. The fact that the first book was published soon after deKlerk's "Red Friday Speech" was no accident. He predicted in 1916 that the Afrikaner would one day lose his freedom and be subject to a Black government and that will be the Afrikaner's final fight for survival. It is to be in that time that he, Siener, will again be in the news. He also warned that the independent republic's arrival will be preceded by a very dark period when you cannot see your hand in front of your eyes. But it will not be that dark for those who understand and did not participate or assist in causing these events. He speaks of extreme violence in the Pretoria, Witwatersrand Vereeniging area. There will be great hardship when violence suddenly erupts forcing thousands of White women to flee the Blacks and Indians who will cause great problems. When I look at all the squatters, I wonder. We will just have to keep our eyes open while we work!

A local story that has us laughing, a true story. One of our local women nearly fell for the old "body in the road" trick. She was driving a 4x4 on a road running through open veld when she saw a body lying in the road. At the last moment she squashed her humanitarian instinct to stop and help and instead, swung off the road and bumped through the rough to her home. Once there she called the police on the off chance that the "body" really did need help. The police delightedly reported that in swinging off the road she had run over and killed two hijackers lurking in the grass, both were armed with AK47s. This woman was one of the lucky ones.

Before I forget, at the time of his death, Chris Hani was

leader of the SA Communist Party and also a spy for the department of S. A. Military Intelligence. I can find no more about that conspiracy except that everyone thought he was an atheist because he was a Communist, but he was buried by the Catholic Church in holy ground, which made him a secret Catholic. The one accused of killing him was Clive Derby-Lewis, also a Catholic. Thus we have a Catholic killing a Catholic. Gay Derby-Lewis, the wife of Clive Derby-Lewis, was seen by the Security community as a security risk "because of her religion." Now, have you ever seen things so mixed up?"

RATTE - S. AFRICAN MARTYR

RATTE - 50 DAY HUNGER- STRIKE: Commandant Willem Ratte, hero of Rhodesia's and S. Africa's wars with neighboring states, was sentenced to 20 year imprisonment by S. Africa's new Black government for his part in the episode at Fort Schanskop two years ago.

Comdt Ratte made a statement before he was sentenced in which he rejected the "Azanian legal system" and accused the magistrate of being an instrument of the regime, who turned his back on his volk for the sake of his Azanian masters. He defied the judge to impose the maximum sentence. Magistrate M.C. de Witt immediately pronounced the maximum. Ratte labeled the verdict as the "pinnacle of political officiousness and blatant chicanery," Adding "You have proved hereby that you are only another pathetic jack-in-office, who is trying to safeguard your fat salary and pension by taking part in a witchhunt against your own volk."

Comdt Ratte forbad his attorney Mr. Sydney Gregon to plead for mitigation. Mr. Gregan pointed out that the evidence produced for conviction was of "unauthorized possession of

firearms, ammunition and explosives." The firearms and explosives in question were discovered two days after Comdt Ratte left the fort. This is evidence which may have been "planted." Everything is circumstantial evidence. No item was found in his possession. "Suspicion of a crime" is no longer a crime for which a person can be held according to the new S. African government.

Also, his conviction violates the agreement hammered out by Gen. Constand Viljoen who mediated between Ratte and the Defence Force and Police in which it was agreed that the accused would be charged only with trespassing. This agreement was completely ignored. Gen. Viljoen said that he feels bad over the whole incident.

Near death, Ratte wrote his friends; "Tell our people that they must be strong. Let us use this blatant violation of justice to get the message through so we can work together for freedom for our dear folk. Don't let them get away with this. Please try to motivate our people. They must consider my conviction by an ANC stooge as their opportunity."

Ratte was initially kept at Pretoria's maximum security section but since then he has been transferred to Zonderwater Prison. He has been on a hunger strike since the time he was sentenced which has now passed the 56th day. Demonstrations in his support are taking place all over South Africa. (Story in the *Patriot*, May 17, 1996.)

FLASH: Just arrived on Internet. The South African court had Commandant Ratte brought in and offered to release him on a nomininal R1000 bail. Ratte in a wheel chair, resting his head on a pillow on his knees because he is so weak he cannot hold his head up, whispered to his attorney "don't accept unless all charges are dropped." He also whispered another message to his supporters, "Avenge me if I die."

Now - there's a man! And, not a word in the cursed establishment media about this lied to and abused Saxon hero of ours who refuses to surrender. The courage of this man may be the light we have needed for so long.

(Direct internet questions about the condition of Willm Ratte to (wrinfo@webcom.com)

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 263

THE EMPIRE CYCLE

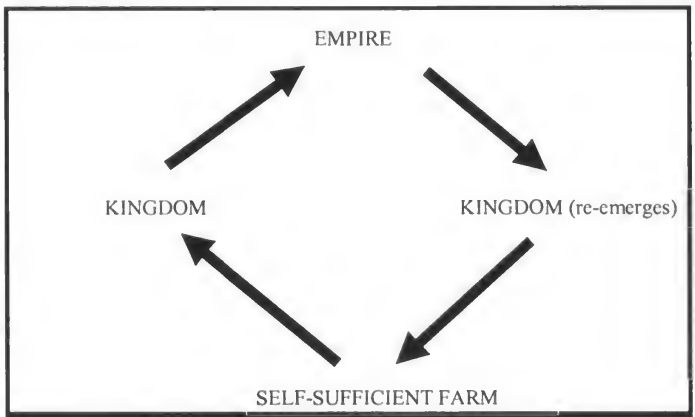
The Beginning

God warned his people against having kings for their rulers. If they did, then oppressions would come upon them. Israel insisted on having a king, and thus the kingdom was born - and from kingdoms - empires are born.

The "self-sufficient farm" (SSF) is the basic economic-political- religious system of our ancestors. It produced the needs of the family and the surplus from its cottage industry was distributed by the country store. There is little that the local self- sufficient farm system does not produce for itself, and those rare items can be obtained from other SSFs.

Kingdom (Feudal System)

Before a Kingdom with its feudal system can be installed, the SSF system must first be destroyed. The destruction of the SSF deprives people of the ability to care for their own



THE BASIC CYCLE

*The Self-Sufficient Farm System is destroyed and on its ruins is built the Kingdom. *When one kingdom conquers neighboring kingdoms the EMPIRE is born. The king becomes an emperor.

*No sooner than an empire is born than it begins to decay. The EMPIRE in time dissolves back into kingdoms and

* Kingdoms dissolve once again into the Self-Sufficient Farm system.

needs. It destroys their independence and makes them dependent on someone else to feed and shelter them.

Kings (or by whatever name they are called) are selected by the International Trade Cartel (ITC) from among the people they have selected to be their market, and taskmasters are appointed to watch these rulers.

> ***"(Pharaoh) placed officers over them from amongst the children of Israel, and over these officers he placed taskmasters from amongst his servants." Jasher 77:10***

The people are then put back to work but now the land belongs to the king and the people are "subjects" or "serfs" and must pay part of their earnings as tribute. The hallmark of a Kingdom is its demand for taxes. The name of the old system that is always new is the "feudal system."

Empire

When one kingdom conquers another and reduces it to a province, the kingdom becomes an empire and its king becomes an emperor.

At the very instant the empire is formed it begins to disintegrate, although this may not be apparent at the time. Rome was conquering in Gaul and Britain while revolts were breaking out in Persia and Palestine.

Kingdoms (Re-emerging)

In time, the difficulties in dealing with different races and religions cause the empire to break apart into its component kingdoms. After having been taxed and looted they are now near the poverty level. They have developed a deep antipathy to being forced to pay tribute as well as enduring other indignities associated with being a conquered state.

This reaction carries over to the newly independent kingdoms. Their rulers come under attack from their own citizens who have developed a dislike of any kind of authoritarian rule.

Self-Sufficient Farm (Re-emerging)

Kings make concession after concession to mollify their irate citizens, but the general poverty makes it impossible for promises to be fulfilled. Gradually, want forces people from the city to take up unused lands, and the SSF re-emerges.

ECONOMIC CYCLE

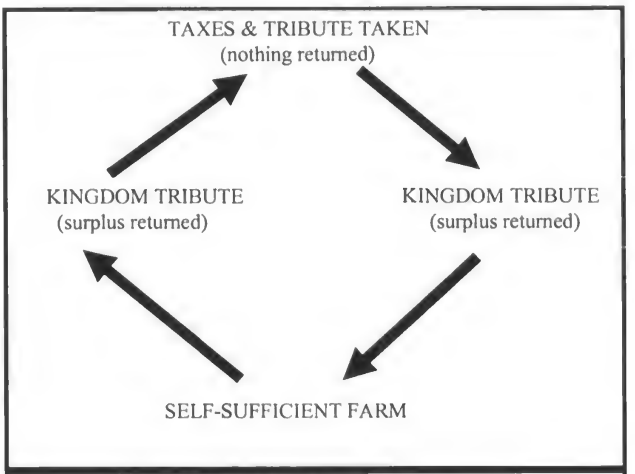
"The love of money is the root of all evil." I Ti 6:10

The SSF must be destroyed to build a kingdom. The loss of tax free farms deprives people of their food, shelter, and independence. After the SSF is destroyed, the refugees are

herded into the newly created feudal system which promises food, shelter and protection - in exchange for their labor.

SSF (economic)

The self-sufficient farm system pays no tribute. Its monetary system is mostly basic commodity exchange. Having their own farms they are always creating something having value which can be exchanged for items they do not have. Lack of debt and the passage of time almost guarantees the increase of wealth.



ECONOMIC CYCLE

The SSF is economically self-sufficient. It is absorbed by the kingdom and an economic feudal system is installed.

Kingdoms require tribute. The SSF is economically self-sufficient. It is absorbed by the kingdom and an economic feudal system is installed.

Kingdoms require tribute (taxes) to maintain the king and his followers. When absorbed into empire, the empire then takes most of the tribute which antagonizes those who are taxed and in time results in empire disintegration.

Empires self destruct. The newly formed kingdoms are mostly poverty stricken and tend to quickly disintegrate. Where there is unused land available for people to occupy the Self-Sufficient Farm system is reborn.

Kingdom (economic)

The SSF is replaced by the king's feudal system. The people's assets are ruled by the king, and his newly installed usury- system gradually transfers property ownership to the system's banks. Taxes and usury payments betray the existence of a kingdom. The king needs taxes to maintain himself and his followers, and the International Trade Cartel (ITC) takes the usury payments (see *War Cycles / Peace Cycles,* Virginia Publishing Company, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, Virginia 24505. $17/copy. "The story of usury").

Kings, themselves one of the people, return surplus taxes to the people in form of improvements. This builds good will and a dependency on the king. Still, taxes are always grievous and are always the focal point of discontent.

Empire (economic)

The "TAX" (and poverty) is also the hallmark of empire. But, while kings try to improve the condition of his people with the revenues that remain after his own needs are provided for, this is not often the case with empires.

The empire seldom has feelings of kinship and obligation to conquered provinces peopled by those of a different language, religion and race. The provinces are taxed and the money is result given to the emperor's supporters who provide his power base. Little is returned to the provinces. Conquered provinces are unmercifully exploited by those who have no interest in the future of the land. The result being that the provinces are gradually drained of money, its raw materials depleted and is overrun with cheap competing labor from far-away lands. Entire industries are uprooted and moved abroad to secure the cheapest possible manufacturing costs. This results in thousands of unemployed. Unable to

care for their families, the birthrate of the conquered provinces plunges. As the empire's subjects are gradually ground down into abject poverty, they become desperate. This is the stage that triggers revolt.

Re-emerging Kingdom (economic)

Heavy taxation with no visible benefits cause provinces to revolt against empires and to re-form independent kingdoms. The leaders of these kingdoms promise their people that they will be taken care of first, and they will not be taxed to benefit another.

In spite of good intentions, succeeding kingdoms are often so poverty stricken that their kings are kings in name only since the country cannot afford them. The people are forced to seize unused land to provide their basic needs and in this way the economic system of the Self-Sufficient Farm is re-born.

POLITICAL CYCLE

The Saxon self-sufficient farm system is politically self-sufficient. The head of the family rules his farm under the Law.

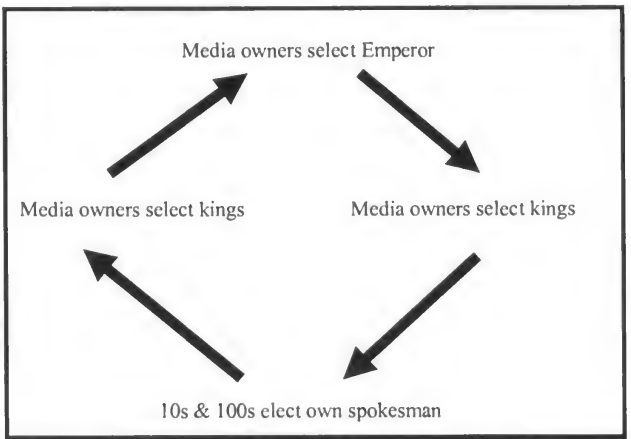
Since one can really know only 10 people at a time, the heads of ten families living in close proximity meet and select a spokesman for their 10. Ten of these spokesmen select a spokesman for 100. The spokesmen for Hundreds went to Williamsburg as a Burgess at his own expense.

Kingdom (political)

Kingdoms are built on the ruins of the SSF. The rule is from top down instead of from bottom up. Once the ITC has selected a region for their market area they hire a king to

protect them and their business.

If "democratic" governments are selected as the form of government for a given region, the media-owners select



POLITICAL CYCLE

10s & 100s: Ten heads of households select a spokesman for 10. These spokesmen select a spokesman for 100 families. This is the ancient way.

KINGDOMS: Kingdoms are ruled by king selected by the International Trade Cartel. His job is to protect the merchant and his goods.

EMPIRE: Within an empire there are many races, religions and special interests. Their conflicts cause the empire to disintegrate.

REEMERGED KINGDOMS: Empires disintegrate into kingdoms which are in a poverty stricken condition - a result of empire looting.

REEMERGED SELF SUFFICIENT FARM SYSTEM: The destruction of kings and emperors causes the individual to again trust his own efforts under the guidance of the WORD.

agreeable political candidates for their media to publicize. The people are basically honest and attempt to vote for the best candidate they know, but the only ones they know are the ones publicized by the establishment media. The people are forced to select one of these to be their ruler. Thus, the media-owner hand picks the people's rulers - from city council to president. The rulers represent the media-owners - not the people.

Kingdom (law)

To aid the king to rule his people - a kingdom installs the following justice system:

* The media-selected kings appoint judges. These appointed judges are agents of the king who appointed them.

* Victims appeal to these judges for protection from the king.

* The judges rule that the king is right and the victims wrong.

* The media-owner's alien beliefs are also ruled to be law by the king-appointed judges.

* The Saxon's part in the merchant established kingdom justice system is to provide the victims.

The Political Empire

The conquest of one kingdom by another constitutes an empire. The addition of different races, religions and law systems creates strife and marks the beginning of dissolution of the empire that has just been formed. The enforcement of laws giving special rights to select empire citizens offends many, while laxness in enforcing other laws (such as Laws against infant sacrifice and homosexuals) offends others. There is nothing the empire can do that will please all. Discontent grows.

Empire government presents a tranquil face to the world - a face of unanimity and agreement. This is because the government leaders have been carefully chosen by the media-owners. This tranquil face hides underlying strife and anger. Empire problems are unsolvable except to separate the combatants, and this the creators of the empire refuse to do.

Unable to solve problems, empire rulers react to them one by one as they bubble to the surface, and in the process they

over- compensate. One time they make concessions to keep the peace. Tiring of this they may solve the next problem with heavy handed suppression. Nothing works. The peaceful concessions embolden rebels to demand more, while the suppressions create martyrs which fuel future revolts. It is only a matter of time before a revolt or a series of revolts cause the disintegration of the empire into its component parts.

Re-emerging Kingdom (political)

There is no lack of candidates to lead the newly independent kingdom. Many dream of sitting on thrones issuing commands to those they recently called "brother." The fact is that poverty and shortages resulting from systematic looting has made the population desperate. They have little sympathy with anything that does not have survival value, and they will fight for what little they do have.

The way is now clear for a return once again to the self-sufficient farm system of their ancestors. **The people's ability to keep this ancient system is in direct proportion to their commitment to the Law of their God.**

RELIGION CYCLE

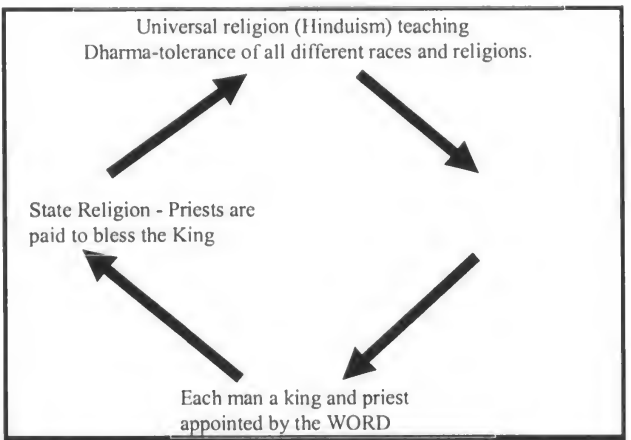
The religion of the Saxon is to obey God's Commands.[1] Within the wide boundaries of God's Commands, he has the freedom to do anything he likes. Beyond the boundaries of His Law are things harmful to his survival and the survival of his people. These things are forbidden and transgressors are

1 *"In the beginning was the WORD, and the word was with God, and the WORD was God." John 1:1*

severely punished.[2] History shows that Saxon nations who are obedient survive. History also shows that those who are disobedient disappear from the face of the earth.

Religion Cycle (state)

The Saxon religion shuns strangers.[3] The international merchant must change this attitude if he is to trade in Saxon lands.



RELIGION CYCLE

10s & 100 - SSFs: The head of the SSF is king and priest.
KINGDOMS: Kings pay priests to support their rule.
EMPIRE: Because of many races and gods, Dharma-tolerance is worshiped as a god. Priest paid by the emperor teach that all gods are one.
REEMERGED KINGDOMS: Religious conflict as religious reformers attack the establishment priests.
REEMERGED SSF: Once again each man exercises the office of king and priest ruling according the WORD.

2 *"If ye forsake the Lord, and serve strange gods, then he will turn and do you hurt." Joshua 24:20*

3 *"Thou shall make no covenant with them...they shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21-24*

The trader's own religion is designed to do this. It is called Hinduism. Buddhism is the Hindu missionary effort. Buddhism uses "Dharma-tolerance" to attack targeted religions. The merchant sends his Buddhist missionaries to preach orthodox Christian Law containing one simple addition - the virus of "Dharma-tolerance" - unqualified love. As soon as the Saxon is taught Dharma- tolerance and learns to love everyone including strangers and their religions, the merchant is safe to enter and hire a king to establish a feudal system for the people living in his chosen market.

The duty of the priest in the merchant's kingdom is to support the king. Whatever the king does is blessed by the priest. This is called a "state religion." The priest is blessed in turn by being relieved of taxes that all others must pay. The merchant adds incentive by making available his media to select Christian Dharma-priest. The state priest is identified by his reluctance to quote God's Commands that conflict with royal policy. To do so might be interpreted as an attack on the king and the priest may lose his pay.

Religion Cycle (empire)

The conquest by one kingdom by another kingdom causes confusion and strife. Especially in religion. Not only are many races, law systems, and customs brought into conflict with each other, but many gods.

The traditional method of handling religion in an empire is to emphasize Dharma-tolerance and cease to quote any particular god. Traditions, rites, and customs remain, but no longer are differences mentioned. The decisions of the emperor's courts replace the commandments of gods, and one is always instructed to obey the court's law. At the last, the religion of the merchant becomes the religion that the king

and his appointed judges pronounce as the law of the land. Empire priests agree with every change and continue with their Dharmatized-tolerant religion. People desert empire churches in droves.

Religion Cycle (re-emerging national religion)

During empire rule, provinces are looted and abused. The people remember their old gods and turn to teachers - rejecting the empire's Dharma-Christian priests. As kingdoms re-emerge there is a rush to the safety of the WORD as survivors attempt to rediscover what it is that God would have them do.

Kings try to re-establish their authority but run into the prohibitions of the WORD. This conflict with God causes kingly authority to decay even as it is being established.

As the re-established kingdom in turn disintegrates from lack of wealth to sustain it, the rebirth of faith in the WORD, the God of the Saxon, leads with certainty to the peace and safety of the self-sufficient farm that was in the beginning.

TODAY

Economic: The West has reached the last of its empire phase. Taxes and tribute in country-provinces have reached levels that cause the impoverishment of the people. People can no long afford to have children and the birth rate is plummeting. Tax collections are given to supporters of the government, and wealth is being sent to alien lands to furnish them with funds to buy establishment goods. A flood of immigrants is being imported into Western lands that threatens to reduce Western labor to that of the oriental coolie. The ITC is moving Western industry whole- sale to foreign lands

to take advantage of lower costs.

The ITC can now be clearly seen as the owner of Western institutions, the manager of Western economies, and the force responsible for all that has befallen Western economies and its peoples. ITC influence declines in direct ratio to the growth of Western poverty. Some pundits picture the economic future of America as being a mirror of that of the fragmented USSR - nations of separated peoples who must barter to eat.

Political: Disputes between the many races, religions, and gods that have been bound together into empire cause discord and dissension. Where there was bounty is now scarcity and groups bicker over the scraps. Empire armies scatter over the world occupying first one country and then the next scraping up what is left of the world's wealth. At home SWAT teams run from place to place - liquidating groups and families who dare to break away from the empire. "Separatists" of all colors and beliefs are seen as being the undertakers of "empire-to-getherness." They must die so that the empire can live. Fearful subjects form militias for their own protection. Justice is tyrannical and becomes combined with property forfeiture as a means of increasing tax-revenues. Government is erratic as ITC media-owners select the scrapings of society to be their kings. These kings adopt "murder" as government policy. There is little protest. The efficient secret police becomes inefficient as revolt spreads and bribery becomes epidemic. Prisons bulge with unbelievable numbers of petty, political, and religious prisoners who are forced to work for ITC industries at slave wages. An alternate media is born that allows dissidents to talk with each other. ITC government and all of its agencies are perceived to be "the enemy."

This far in this century the following empires have fallen

victim to empire-disintegration:

The German Empire, Austria-Hungarian Empire, and the Ottoman Empire were dismembered by the victors of WWI. At that time the Russian Empire was captured by Communism, thoroughly looted, its people impoverished, and to survive on what was left - the remnant fragmented.

The Japanese conquered an empire in 1941 and lost it in 1945. So did the Italians. The French and British empires, centuries in building, disintegrated almost overnight. So did the Dutch, Belgian, and Portuguese empires. The Yugoslavian empire, put together following WWI, fragmented into ethnic- religious kingdoms that are currently fighting among themselves. This leaves Mandela's new empire in S. Africa and the US Empire thus far still intact, but both seething with discontent, with ethnic groups demanding their slice of a rapidly disappearing pie, and having hoards of immigrants who are resented by everyone.

Religion: The Dharma-tolerance that ITC missionaries have inserted into Christianity has converted it from a Christian separatist religion into just one more integrationist trade-religion. Dharma-Christianity now accepts the Hindu merchant and his gods, and teaches Christians to accept that which God curses:[4]

> *"In the last days ... men shall be ... Traitors ... more than lovers of God; Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof." 2 Tim 3:1-5*

---

4 *"The Word of God came to the serpent and said unto it ... be thou dumb; and speak no more, thou and thy race, because ... the ruin of my creatures happened through thee ... And a wind came to blow from heaven by command of God that carried away the serpent from Adam and Eve, threw it on the shore, and it landed in India." I Adam & Eve 18:7-9*

Reaction to this causes true teachers of the WORD to be sought by the remnant. This is the beginning of revival.

TOMORROW

The empire is dissolving before our eyes. In time it will soon break into its component kingdoms and then into the Self- Sufficient Farm System.

The events that accompany this moment have been long expected and are written in Scripture:

> ***"Every man shall turn to his own people, and flee every one to his own land. Everyone that is found shall be thrust through; and everyone that is joined unto them shall die by the sword." Isa 13:14-15***

> ***"And it shall come to pass, that in all the land, saith Yahweh, two parts therein shall be cut off and die; but the third shall be left therein. And I will bring the third part through the fire, and will refine them as silver is refined, and will try them as gold is tried: they shall call on my name and I will hear them: I will say, It is my people: and they shall say, Yahweh is my God." Zech 13:8-9***

When this day comes, God's people will find themselves alone in their own land with their God. Then God will give his people their request:

> ***"Thy kingdom come, thy will be done - ON EARTH!"***

==========

LETTERS

EX-PRISON: "Hello Old Friend: While in prison I studied and taught others from Dr. H. Rand's book *Digest of Divine Law.* Rand taught me that there were no prisons in ancient Israel after the trial and only four different punishments. I have seen personally that prisons are not correctional insti-

tutes as they claim, but technical schools for crime." A.J. - Georgia

---

SHORT HAIR: "Dear Dick: I was just thinking - why do men wear short hair?" G.W. - Washington D.C.

RKH: Almost all of our customs are set forth in the Scriptures. In the case of hair: *"Neither shall they shave their heads nor suffer their locks to grow long; they shall only poll their heads." EZ 44:22.* The Sriptures say it again: *"Doth not even nature teach you, that, if a man have long hair, it is a shame unto him? But if a woman have long hair, it is a glory to her." I Cor 11:14-15.* There is an exception, but I'll not get into that now.

WORD FROM RATTE VIA INTERNET: "Hallo Dick: Your message was received a little late, due to my recent circumstance. I spent the last two weeks with wife and kids recovering, over-indulging in everything edible and within reach of my fingers. Will soon have an e-mail address, In the meantime, use this one. Presently, I am getting up to date on what happened outside, and what can be done in the upcoming appeal (probably 7 October), and for our cause overall. Thanking you for your interest and support, Regards, Willem Ratte. (E- Mail, Internet, July 15, 1996

RKH: Commandant Willem Ratte just finished a 57 day fast in protest of a 20 year sentence (with 5 years to be served) after having been promised that he would be charged with "trespass only" for his part in the protest. The Mandela government is allowing an appeal.

I believe Ratte to be a true patriot. However, I received communications from others whose opinions I respect pointing out that among his loudest and most active supporters are

active members of SA Intelligence and the SA Defense Force. *"No man can serve two masters." Matt. 6:24.* Could it be that agents of SA's communist government are attempting to use Ratte's gesture for their own ends? I suggested to one of my Internet contacts that the day must come when bridges will have to be burned. I suggested that one way to burn them would be to have a leader proclaim: *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zuwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15.* Where strangers rule, voicing that command would most certainly burn bridges. My Internet contact immediatly stopped contact. This brings to mind the earlier warning of my other SA friends.

It is my belief that because of the great wealth of SA, the establishment has taken extraordiany precautions against a political reaction to the communist takeover. The media-owners selected DeKlerk to rule for them and others they selected are standing by waiting for orders. Ratte's gesture picks him out of the crowd. If he calls on the WORD to lead - believers will follow. If not - we'll see.

UNFILTERED NEWS

THOMAS SWITCHES: "Supreme Court Justice Clarence Thomas, a lapsed Roman Catholic for the last 25 years, has returned to the Catholic Church (6/24 *Chr. News*). His return to Catholicism means there are now three Catholics, two Jewish and four Protestant Court members." *Cavalry Contender,* July 15, 1996, 1800 Sparkman Drive, Huntsville, AL 35816

VIPER MILITIA: "A group of Arizona Militiamen ventured to state on a tape provided by an agent provocateur from the BATF what they would do if the United States Govern-

ment went sour. There was talk of blowing up buildings owned and operated by the Feds. No imminent plans, mind you, just talk; pure 'just suppose.' The Feds swooped down on twelve of the Viper Militia and arrested them on 'conspiracy' charges." *Euro-American Alliance*, August 1996, PO Box 21776, Milwaukee, WI 53221.

---

church;Lutheran/HinduismPASTOR MCQUEEN & HINDUISM: "Pastor Tom McQueen of the Evangelical Lutheran Church in America is quoted in the May , 1996 *Forum Letter:* 'I believe in a universal loving power or energy source which is spiritual, nongendered, and has many names and forms. Some people call this loving energy, which permeates all things, God, the Divine Being, Brahman, Grandfather, the Great Spirit, and 1,000s of other names. I believe that a person can be both Christian and Buddhist, or can believe in the God described by Judaism and experience by Muslims." *Christian News,* Rev Hermon Otten, 32177 Boeuf Lutheran Road, New Haven, MO 63068, 314-237-3858, June 10, 1996, p2.

JERRY FALWELL & HINDUISM: "... Equally unthinkable was Jerry Falwell's participation as a speaker at a conference last December in Uruguay, sponsored by Sun Myung Moon's Inter Religious Federation for World Peace and Washington Times Foundation, titled, 'Christian Ecumenism in the Americas: Toward One Christian Family Under God.'" *Berean Call*, June, 1996; *Christian News,* Rev Hermon Otten, 32177 Boeuf Lutheran Road, New Haven, MO 63068, 314-237-3858, June 10, 1996, p. 3.

BACK TO DUTY: The FBI announced that Anthony Betz, one of the five FBI officials suspended WITH PAY last year after a Justice Department investigation of Ruby Ridge,

returned to work and is not a target of the probe. He returned to his job as assistant special agent in charge of the FBI's Baltimore office. ANA Internet June 21, 1996

MEDALS: "Just when you thought federal law-enforcement officials couldn't stoop any lower, comes an event so chilling and despicable that even ol' Joseph Stalin might have blushed at the irony of it all. On March 2nd, in a Marshal's Service airport hanger at Oklahoma City, 5 deputy marshals received their service's highest award for valor ... these individuals were cited for their roles in the Weaver family massacre at Ruby Ridge which caused the feds to subsequently pay $3.1 million in damages ... Presumably, valor in this nation has taken on a whole new meaning - one that includes dog killing and shooting a 14 year old boy in the back. We can now assume the FBI will try to 'one-up' the Marshal's Service and issue its own 'Top Gun Award' to Agent Horiuchi for murdering Randy Weaver's wife, Vicki." *JUBILEE*, March/Apr p. 12, PO Box 310 Midpines, CA 95345, $29/yr.

News From South Africa

WILLEM RATTE RELEASED: "Willem Ratte was released from Jail Saturday on the 57th day of his hunger strike. The bail of $250 was paid by his friends and fellow Boer nation members. Willem Ratte is being treated in a clinic in Pretoria. The date for the appeal case hearing is set for 7 October. The hunger strike was reaching the dangerous point of no return. Ratte says he is glad and relieved the hunger strike is now over. His wife was overjoyed to see him again for the first time after the day of his imprisonment. She sat next to him in the ambulance that picked him up at the Pretoria

Central Prison. The news media had the opportunity of a brief interview." South Africa Internet (perspekt@webcom.com).

RKH: We may just have just been presented with a Saxon leader. In 1985 at the Kansas Farm Rally, I prayed that God would send us a leader. This may be the one that God has sent. We will see. He has already shown that he is more man that all the rest of the White politicians in the West put together. Once he convinces the world that his Leader is the WORD, by stating exactly what commandments of the WORD he intends to enforce, including chapter and verse; then, the West may find that they have a Gideon to lead into a new era.

SA TREASON: Just before the handover of power to Communism, attempts were made to topple the elected government of Bophutatswana (a Black homeland), and this government asked the AWB for help. Acting as leader for all such actions, Constand Viljoen told them to go in without weapons, which would be supplied on arrival. Once there they were told by him to leave again. On their way out, they were fired upon, and being unarmed, had to leave behind a damaged vehicle and three wounded men. These were subsequently simply murdered, photographed by journalists, and published under the gloating label 'Executed!' by the left wing press.

"The uproar in 'Bop' was then used as an excuse for sending in our South African troops to conquer and incorporate the country into the empire to be handed to the ANC.

"This same Constand Viljoen, after promising not to do so, went into the Azanian election of April 1994 with a party he named the 'Vryheidsfront' (to sound like the 'Volksfront'), aiming allegedly at negotiating a free Boer

republic from inside the system. Almost immediately he began the watering down of this platform, until now a leading member casually agrees a Black leader would be acceptable for this 'Boer' party! It was also Viljoen who betrayed Willem Ratte, promising him amnesty." *Internet* (nv3@pixie.co.za) Subject DONKERHOEK WEEKLY 2-8 June

---

SEPARATIST CAPTURED: White police working for the black ANC captured Corporal Matthys de Villiers. Corporal de Villiers, late of the South African 4th Reconnaissance Regiment, is accused of continuing the fight against Boer enemies when others gave up. He is accused living in the bush and emerging only to engage the enemy. The Black S. African government and their White renegade allies, have together accused him of killing at least eight. They include a White informant, three Black ANC police, and executing the anti-White Netherlands Reformed Church Moderator, Professor Johan Heyns, who with deKlerk and Gen. Viljoen are tied as the most hated men in White South Africa.

INTERNET CENSORSHIP: "... Two prime Revisionist sites have now been canceled without warning (the Freedom Site in Canada and CODOH International in the United States); Adelaide Institute and another site unfamiliar to me in Australia are under 'investigation' at the request of the Simon Wiesenthal Center... Especially gratifying are letters from students from countries everywhere. Youth has its ears pricked up.

"I think it is very hard for someone not on the Net to appreciate how profoundly the world is now changing, thanks to the marvel of the Internet. When I think of my own unawareness of the nature and the tactics of the enemy even

as recently as three years ago, I can only shake my head at myself." (Internet, *:ZGram* - July 8, 1996. http:// www.webcom. com/~ezundel/english/

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 264

MISSIONARY SAINT OR DEVIL?

Missions

(1) Mission - A sending or being sent; a being sent or delegated by authority, with certain powers for transacting business; commission; as sent on a foreign mission.

(2) Persons sent; ... by authority to perform any service; particularly, the persons sent to propagate religion, or evangelize the heathen. The societies for propagating the gospel have missions in almost every country. ... We have domestic missions and foreign missions.

(3) Missionary - One sent to propagate religion.[1]

History gives countless examples of groups sending missions to others in the attempt to persuade them to a course of action favorable to the group that sent them.

1 Webster's Dictionary, 1828

What Missionaries Do

Missions can be sent for the purpose of trade or military affairs, but the ultimate missionary is the religious. People generally believe that one who comes in the name of a god must have a higher purpose than to promote a trade or a military mission, and once converted, he becomes a fanatical supporter of the missionary who has revealed to him the true road to heaven.

The value of a religious proselyte[2] cannot be over-emphasized. To save his soul from hell most proselytes will cheerfully abandon family, friends and country if ordered to do so by his new god.

Examples

Christian Nations:

Christians periodically gather to study God's commandments. Membership is enlarged by the missionary effort of its membership. Church missionaries win proselytes from the non- affiliated, backsliders and from other denominations whom they tell about God.

Once outside the homogeneous neighborhood, the WORD sets limits to the missionary efforts of its followers. The basic command is this:

> ***"Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you." Matt:28:19-20.***

"Nations" in the above is used in the context of the ancient

2 "To make a convert to some religion, or to some opinion or system." Webster 1828

usage described by *Webster's 1828 Dictionary*, "a family or race of men descended from a common progenitor." This is the limit allowed. These limits are elaborated time and again in scripture. The only way they can be misunderstood is for the hearer to wish to misunderstand them:

> *"Son of man, go, get thee unto the house of Israel, and speak with my words unto them. For thou art not sent to a people of a strange speech and of a hard language, but to the house of Israel." Ez 3:4-5*

Jesus himself confirms these limits again and again:

> ***(1) "I was sent to the lost sheep of the house of Israel, and to them alone." Matt 15:24; (2) "These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, Go not unto the way of the Gentiles, and unto any city of the Samaritans enter ye not: But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Math 10:5-6***[3]

There are at least a hundred scriptures restricting missionary work. One may not do missionary work with strangers. God's restrictions, however, will not deter "state priests." The king pays them to take the message to outlying trade areas, and being more loyal to their paymaster than to God, they do as they are commanded.

The Twist

Unable to twist *"Go unto every nation"* because it contains

---

3 *(1) "Children of Israel... You only have I known of all the families of the earth." Am 3:1-2; (2) "I pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given me, for they are thine." John 17:9; (3) "For the Lord's portion is his people." De 21:17 (4) "He showed his word unto Jacob, his statutes and his judgments unto Israel. He hath not dealt so with any nation: and as for his judgments, they have not known them." Ps 147:19-20; (5) "It is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it to dogs." Math 15:26; (6) "Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you." Matt. 7:6; (7) "Thou art a holy people unto the Lord thy God: The Lord thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto himself, above all people that are upon the face of the earth." Deut 7:6.*

the word *"nation"*, meaning "kindred," to justify violating God's command, the priests home in on, *"Go ye unto all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature." Mark 16:15.* The two verses look the same but one verse uses the word "nation" while the other uses the word "world."

If gullible Christians can be made to believe that the verse containing "world" overrides everything written against *universalism*, then the state-priests have done their job. The WORD can then go to all the king's subjects. The king is happy, the preachers get their pay-off, and the sheep are sheared again by having God's convents and promises, that were made to them, given to another.

The fact is, if one does go and *"preach the gospel to every creature,"* other than those chosen, he violates Jesus' express command *"I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 5:24,* and this creates a paradox. It infers that God is fighting himself, or, that God has changed his mind,[4] which is something that cannot be.

How does one make *"Go ye therefore unto all the world"* conform to the rest of the scriptures. Easy! Just assume God knows what he is talking about; just assume that this Command of God's is in harmony with all his other commands and read it this way; *"Preach the gospel to every creature - OF ISRAEL!"*

There, that does it. The scripture now conforms to the rest of the Bible and God does not fight himself. A Biblical crisis is averted and all are happy except those whose job it is to

4 *"For I the Lord, do not change." Mal 3:6*

create a paradox where none exists.[6]

Missions Used By The King

The king uses religious missions for several purposes. One purpose is simply to provide a cover for agents while they go about the king's business. A more important purpose is to bind other peoples to his state or to himself by making proselytes of them. A kingdom's "organized- religion" essentially operates as a department of government. It exists to bless the king and do his will. A proselyte to this, or any other religion, may be manipulated by his handler.

"State-priests" receive special financial compensation for working for the king and blessing his rule. The king often has various races and religions in his kingdom as a result of his conquests or immigration policies. His priests re-interpret the *national separatist religion* into a *universal religion* to incorporate these new subjects of the king.

When rebuked by the faithful for mis-using *"Go into all the world and preach the gospel to every creature,"* they concoct the theory that God's Commandments and Laws "are done away," an interesting mental gyration since doing away with God's Commandments does away with God![7]

But, this does not stop the king's hirelings. They are well paid for their heresy. They are careful, however, to omit the last part of the verse, *"Teaching them to observe all things*

6 *"Come, wild animals of the field ... tear apart the sheep ... devour my people. For the leaders of my people - the Lord's watchmen, his shepherds - are all blind to every danger. They are featherbrained and give no warning ... they are stupid shepherds who only look after their own interest." Isaiah 56:9-11*

7 *"In the beginning was the WORD and the WORD was with God and the WORD was God."* Special Note to the wayward: THE WORD IS GOD! To violate God's Commands is to blaspheme God! Witnessing blasphemous conduct without protest is a sin.

whatsoever I have commanded you." If they did teach "*whatsoever I have commanded you"* they would have to teach their new "stranger" disciples, *"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of Israel." De 23:2; "The stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh (the tabernacle) shall be put to death." Num 18:7.* Strangers hearing these things would most probably flee as Mohammed did when he read the Scriptures for himself and discovered what they really said about strangers such as himself.

Primary Task

The primary task of a king's missionary is to smooth the way for the king's interests.

Attila the Hun offers a crude example of missionary work. He cared little for gods, but he did care for bloodless victories and the resulting loot. To prepare a city for the arrival of his army he would first capture Christian priests and put all but one to death in the most gruesome fashion. He would then release the survivor who immediately rushed to tell the city that "Attila the Hun - The Scourge of Christendom" was on the way. When he demanded tribute from the city, it was usually paid immediately since, otherwise, everyone in the city expected to be put to death in the same manner that the priest had seen his fellows put to death. The missionary didn't even realize that he had been recruited and indoctrinated, but that did not make him any less an agent of Attila.

One of the usual tasks of missionaries is to gain trade concessions in foreign lands by making proselytes of that country's merchants. Once converted, they work to advance the interest of their new god under the watchful eye of the missionary.

For the ecclesiastics to justify opening a stranger's country to trade requires mental gymnastics, because the Christian religion does not permit trade with strangers. *"If thou has stricken thy hand with a stranger (Heb: zuwr - racial alien), thou art snared with the words of thy mouth." Pr. 6:1; "Can two walk together, except they be agreed." Amos 3:3*[8]

Nevertheless, missions to strangers are carried out and have been most successful. Reaching China in the very early centuries after Christ, Catholic missionaries converted the Chinese Emperor and most of the Chinese aristocracy. This mission work was only curtailed when the emperor ordered the execution of all Christians. Trade with the Western "foreign devils" then stopped.[9]

Japan was also closed to Western trade. Catholic missionaries landed and made converts. Dutch Protestant traders who followed found that Japanese-Catholic merchants had been ordered by the Catholic Church not to trade with them. So, they brought their own missionaries and they too made converts of Japanese merchants. Christianity, Protestant and Catholic, swept Japan.

---

8 "Nor do we delight in merchandise, nor in such a mixture with other men as arises from it ... having a fruitful country for our habitation, we take pains in cultivating that only. Our principle care ... is ... to educate our children well; ... to observe the laws that have been given us ... Since ... there was no occasion offered us ... for intermixing among the Greeks, as they had had for mixing among the Egyptians, by their intercourse of exporting and importing their several goods; as they also mixed with the Phoenicians, who lived by the sea-side, by means of their love of lucre in trade and merchandise." Flavius Josephus Against Apion 1:12 ; "Now I (Josephus) was entrusted with the public affairs there (in Galilee) by the people of Jerusalem ... since they had not oil ... he would provide a sufficient quantity of such oil for them lest they should be forced to make use of oil that came from the Greeks, and thereby transgress their own laws." Life of Flavius Josephus v13

9 At this moment, Chinese troops occupy Tibet to prevent Buddhist missionaries from entering China and making converts. In the past, Tibet has virtually ruled China though its Buddhist missionaries.

In Japan at that time silver and gold traded for equal value. Dutch Protestant traders simply brought in chests of silver and made off with chests of gold - thereby wrecking the economy. In addition, the emperor found that his orders were being nullified or ignored by his own people and that foreigners were on the verge of taking over his country. He ordered the execution of all Christians and the threat vanished. Trade with the West stopped until the 1850s when Japan was reopened to Western trade by American battleships. Once again, Christian missionaries were permitted to enter to do their thing. However, this time the Emperor was ready and had commanded that Japanese converted by missionaries were to be ostracized. The result - Japan has very few Christian converts.

In early America, the Anglican church made many converts among the Indians. These converts fought for Britain against Catholic France. The Catholic French also made many converts among the Indians. They fought for Catholic France against Anglican Britain. History shows that the missionary can control his converts for the benefit of his royal masters.

Chano - Christian

In an attempt to keep the Virginia Indians friendly and controllable, the king ordered missionaries sent to them. He also had Western style houses built for Indian chiefs and Indian colleges built. Except for an occasional incident, the Indians appeared docile and loyal.

During the winter of 1621, the Virginia Indians were especially friendly. They won the trust of not only the missionaries, but the colonists themselves. On the morning of Good Friday, March 22, 1622, from the fall-line near modern-day Richmond, to the outer banks of Eastern Shore, the

Indians launched a perfectly timed and coordinated breakfast-hour attack on 25 plantations, completely wiping out some of them. By day's end, 350 men, women, and children - almost 1/3 of the settlers had been massacred. The Indians slaughtered livestock, set fire to buildings and burned grain stores.

Jamestown itself was saved. They were warned by Richard Pace who rowed across a backwater with the news of the coming attack. He had been warned by an Indian convert named Chano who had been instructed to kill Pace. It was a close thing. Of all the hundreds of Indian converts, only one gave a warning. Even that warning would not have been necessary if the king's priests had also been God's priests and had followed God's Commands; *"Thou shall drive them out before thee. Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods. They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." Ex 23:31-33"*

Missionary Work By Strangers

Foreigners have a long history of doing missionary work among Westerners and of converting Westerners to their own religions.

The story of the Jannisaries never grows old. The Turks bought as well as kidnaped Christian children, and converted them to Islam. When they were grown they were enlisted into the Turkish armies. They were the most violent, the most fanatic of all of Islam's warriors. Their Western appearance permitted them to be used as Islam's missionaries within Western nations.

In America, many Christian children were captured by Indians and converted to their ways. When grown, they often became Indian chiefs - more dangerous than Indians because of their intelligence, and because of their knowledge of

Western ways. In time the fair haired stranger who asked for entry into a fort would be seized by its occupants, bound, and kept prisoner until someone vouched for him. If no one came forward in a reasonable period, the prisoner was shot. The fear was that if he were a renegade he might open the gate to Indian savages during the night. It happened many times. The stranger's missionary work can be as successful as Christian missionary work.

The Slave South

Prior to the Revolution, the king's policy was to import slaves into America. Those of understanding know that kings act under the premise that all land and improvements in his kingdom belong to him - or at least are to be managed by him. He levies tribute on everything and everyone (except the priests), and the priests bless the tax and stop teaching God's Commandments against it.[10]

Kings know that labor cost is the biggest item in production cost. Increasing immigration so that workers are plentiful lowers production costs and raises profit margins. This is why, with few exceptions, kings always favor immigration. This is the reason that Black slaves were first brought to America, to force labor cost lower, and this is why immigration doors are open today.

A plentiful labor pool is also the reason that kings do not favor slavery. A Black slave benefits his master, but only indirectly benefits the king. A free wage-slave adds to the

10 *"Of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers? Peter saith unto him, Of strangers." (Gr: allotrios - foreign, not akin.) Matt: 17:25-26*

labor pool which directly profits the king. Kings can favor slavery to get the slaves into the country, and later, favor slave abolition to free them so as to drive down labor costs in the factories, farms and mills belonging to the king and his supporters.

Missions To Blacks

Missionary efforts to Blacks were beneficial sometimes, sometimes not.

In 1741, Blacks reverted to the old gods that had made them and burned a church in Philadelphia along with many other buildings. Investigation uncovered a conspiracy to burn the town, massacre the Whites, and establish a country of their own.

In 1800, a Christian convert named Gabrial reverted to his old gods and set out for Richmond with a large band of Blacks - all former Christian converts. Their objective - to kill all Whites and set up Gabrial as king. There seems to have been no other objective.

In 1831, a Black proselyte named Nat Turner reverted and traveled throughout southside Virginia organizing a revolt. With his followers he killed 59, mostly women and children at a school. All had been Christian converts.

There are also numerous cases where Black Christian converts warned their masters of mischief being planned by other converts.

An interesting example of the attempt by White slave owners to expose their slaves to the "beneficial effects of

11 Hoskins, *Vigilantes Of Christendom*, Virginia Publishing Company, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, Virginia 24505.

Christianity" and at the same time attempting to avoid violating God's condemnation; *"We are confounded, because we have heard reproach: shame hath covered our faces: for strangers are come into the sanctuaries of the Lord's house." Jer 51:51.*[12]

They put outside entrances leading to the inside church balconies. In this way the slaves could learn the Laws against stealing, lying, and rebelling against their masters, yet not have access to the White parishioners or to the altar. One example still remaining is the Christian Church at Dunnsville, Virginia.

Missions To Whites

President Clinton's wife converses with Eleanor Roosevelt through a channeler. President Reagan's wife also conversed with the dead. Talking with the dead is a Hindu practice. The dead say whatever the channeler says they say. If the listener obeys the instructions of the dead, he is captive to an alien missionary. In other words, America has been, and is being, led by men advised by wives who are captive to Hindu practitioners and practices. This means that America and its people are potently influenced by the missionaries of strangers at the very top.

Missions Used By Empire

Once an empire is formed there are too many peoples, too many religions, too many gods, too much strife to attempt general conversion to a conventional state religion. The main

12 *"The stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh (the tabernacle) shall be put to death." Num 18:7*

missionary effort of the state is directed toward Dharma-tolerance - simple toleration of others.

To achieve this ideal, state-priests are instructed to avoid teaching those Commandments of God which might be construed as condemning another religion. Deprived of the Law, what in another age would be considered "sin" is today tolerated because the church members are untaught. Deprived of the WORD which is God, churches have become social clubs. Sermons fighting "sin" are replaced with travelogues, ritual, and trivia. Religious fanaticism disappears along with the gods that once inspired that fanaticism. Zealots espousing separation to worship their own gods are looked upon as trouble makers - enemies of the empire. Social climbers shop churches like they shop country clubs. Losing sight of their God, people drop away and churches become empty.

Strangers In Church

The example of the Scriptual way to handle strangers demanding to be included with us in the worship of our God, is related in scripture so that there will be no excuse for not knowing how to handle the situation:

First, the background:

> ***"In the 9th year of Hoshea (721 BC), the King of Assyria took Samaria (capital city of the Northern Kingdom) and carried Israel away into Assyria, and placed them in Halah and in Habor by the River Gozan, and in the cities of the Medes." 2Ki 17:6***

The reason God removed Israel and replaced them with strangers is that Israel had refused to obey God's Laws. Their refusal triggered the punishment law: *"If thou wilt not ... do all the words of the law ... ye shall be plucked from off the land." Deut 58:66*

More than 10 million Israelites went into the Assyrian Captivity north of Palestine over 700 years before Christ. The land that the Israelites had left, Samaria, was left vacant. Its cities and farms were vacant and produced no revenue for the conquering king. So, the conqueror, the king of Assyria brought in "strangers" (today we would call them Arabs or Turks) to live on the vacant land and in the vacant cities of Samaria to produce an income for the king of Assyria.

> ***"And the king of Assyria brought men from Babylon... and placed them in the cities of Samaria instead of the children of Israel ..." II Ki 17:24***

A problem quickly arose with these strangers. To them, each land has its own god. They felt that they would not be lucky and prosperous unless they made peace with the god of this new land that they were living in.

> ***"They ... know not the manner of the God of the land. Then the King of Assyria commanded .... carry thither one of the priest whom ye brought from thence ... and let him teach them the manner of the god of the land ...***

History repeats again and again. The Assyrian king sent a missionary to teach these non-Israelites - these mixed race peoples, the new occupants of the former cities of the Israelites who had been taken into captivity. They were proselytized (converted). They learned about the God of Israel, the Laws, the Holy Scriptures, and they built temples to the God of Israel. They were "converted." But, after all this, what was the result?

> ***"Howbeit, every nation made gods of their own ... unto this day ... they fear not the Lord, neither do they after their statutes ... which the Lord commanded the children of ... Israel ... As did their fathers so do they unto this day." II Ki 17:24-41***

Many years later a remnant of Israel, about 50,000, returned from Babylon to rebuild the temple. When they did, these mixed-race inhabitants of Samaria approached them with an offer:

> ***"Now when the adversaries (Samaritan- strangers) ... heard that the children of the captivity builded the temple unto the Lord God of Israel; Then they came ... and said unto them, Let us build with you: for we seek your God, as ye do ... But ... the fathers of Israel, said unto them, Ye have nothing to do with us to build a house unto our God; but we ourselves together will build unto the Lord God of Israel." Ezra 4:1-4***

This seems to be completely clear. When a stranger comes saying, *"we seek your God, as ye do"*, we are to reply, *"we ourselves together will build unto the Lord God of Israel."* If this needs any clarification, one need only to turn to his God who will tell him once again:

> *"And go, get thee ... unto the children of thy people, and speak unto them." Ez 3:11*

And the stranger?

> ***"These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying ... unto any city of the Samaritans enter ye not: But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 10:5- 6.***[13]

LETTER FROM SOUTH AFRICA by KJ

"Dear Mr. Hoskins:

"There is a discernible change in the attitude of many Blacks, mostly due to media influence. The TV shows Afri-

13 "There are many nations ... all are his, and over all has he appointed spirits to rule ... but over Israel ... he alone is their ruler." Jubilees 15:23

kaners as the worst possible living beings. The 'affirmatives' who work with Whites in offices have taken to giving orders left and right. Blacks promoted to mid-management hate the few remaining White supervisors and ignore them, while they order Whites around who are beneath them.

"Blacks talk among themselves in their own language of killing Whites. Mandela told them that it is the Whites' fault that they do not all have houses.

"The papers say that Queen Elizabeth and her government like the Blacks very much. Queen Elizabeth should be happy, the British are getting raw minerals at bargain prices. But, this good feeling is not shared by all. According to the *London Times*, the English businessmen smiled ever so friendly until Mandela asked for money. Then, they left in a hurry to attend a Japanese business lunch. The very day Mandela spoke from the balcony of South Africa House telling everyone that the rand is now under control - it declined 7% against the dollar.

"Years ago one of our ministers had his staff collecting English newspaper clippings. It was stopped after a while but someone kept the file and it is now in print. It is called, "How they hate us." I hope to send you a copy shortly.

"The Ratte saga came to an end. The committee involved with the action called on the leaders who signed their declaration to come forward and work together. I have my doubts about this. Some cannot stand the sight of the others and the Volksverraad book which revealed some interesting details about the Conservative Party leaders and others has been read and promoted by Robert van Tonder and Eugene Terre'Blanche.

"*The Weekly Telegraph"* has an article in which the Interior-editor, Philip Johnson said, "According to census statistics Indians are the biggest minority group." This is very

interesting.

"A great many Whites are killed daily. Most cases never reach the media. Is it not war when so many fall? One example - a father killed in a gruesome way for a few cents. Derrik Shannon 31, credit clerk at the Free State University, was killed on Tuesday for the small change he had on him. He was returning from the cafe with a loaf of bread, half a litre of milk and medicine for his two small children and the robbers attacked him in his driveway. Although he fought back they cut his throat. His wife died from shock and their two youngsters are now orphans. None of us like the present situation and we long for peace but not on their terms. Many thoughtful whites feel that open conflict should come as soon as possible, but that is not altogether in our hands. We have a higher authority.

"Many farmers have to get rid of their Black workers. They have been stirred up to such an extent that they kill farm animals and burn crops. They also burn houses of those workers who are loyal.

"Some out-of-work Whites have started working on farms. Our farmers at first were reluctant to hire other Whites not knowing how it would work out. It is working well. Many places also have to give assistance where families no longer have food.

"This last week a number of Jews have been murdered and robbed. It gets front page coverage. A senior Jewish professor of constitutional law took his own life after Blacks called him a racist after the Makgoba affair at Wits University." Best wishes, K.J.

LETTERS

RATTE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Willem Ratte certainly does seem to fill that which is expected of a "true" Gideon Saxon leader. I pray it is so. Here in south Alabama it has become a disgusting matter to see high school white girls parading around with blacks that are dressed as Africans. Everywhere you turn in public there are mixed couples with their monkey looking brats. As L.J. of Ohio said, the WORD is not going to tolerate this much longer. Please let us know about how Mr. Ratte is coming along." F. J. - Alabama

---

JOUSTING: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Is it true that Scottish novelist Walter Scott was responsible for jousting in the American South? G.M. - Missouri

RKH: I don't know. I do know that my Uncle Willard was a champion jouster when he was a young man. Contestants would ride at a full gallop, and with a lance - spear a small ring hung from a tree, something you must do yourself to appreciate. The champion was crowned by his lady. There was quite a ceremony and the champion was honored throughout Essex County.

PRISONER: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I was 21 when I was sentenced to two consecutive life terms without possibility of parole for killing a homosexual (see enclosed clipping). These liberal media Dharmatoids wanted to give me the death penalty to 'extinguish hate' when they themselves are the epitome of hate.

"Now I see that Bill Clinton is advocating interracial adoptions. My heart sickens and can't wait to see this country go back to Christianity which is rightfully ours. *'Rid me, and deliver me from the hand of strange children, whose mouth*

speaketh vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of falsehood.' Ps 14:11." S.J. - New Jersey

RKH: Violate the kings statutes and you incur his wrath. There was a time when killing a homosexual was treated as justifiable homicide. Lev 20:13; Lev 18:22; Rom 1:27; I CO 6:9; I Ti 1:10.

UNFILTERED NEWS

Europe

MEDIA COVER-UP: "In all Pan- European countries, the truth regarding the numerical ratio of locals to foreigners is being suppressed. In France, for example, there are simply no such statistics; in Germany, although such records are kept, they are grotesquely manipulated and falsified. According to unofficially obtained but reliable information from the German Office for Protection of the Constitution, the actual number of foreigners legal and illegal living in Germany at the beginning of 1993 was no less than seventeen million." Johannes Rothkranz in his book *The Maastricht Treaty* - Final solution for Europe (p. 567, in German only)

THIEVES: At least 600 people are believed to be operating in a single gang in Saxony and Bavaria, according to German Police. They specialize in breaking into private homes, shops, post offices and banks. Anything that can be sold is stolen. Those arrested are identified as Rumanian nationals and "all are gypsies." *Insider* PO Box 17200, Groenkloof, Pretoria 0027, RSA

GERMAN CENSORSHIP: "A new telecommunications law for Germany was passed today. Passage 85 and 87 say

that all on-line telekom service providers including internet and mailboxes should provide a backdoor for state officials to access the data of their users ... Furthermore, it should be set up in a way that the state has access to this data anytime without the provider being able to notice it or notify the users that their data is being collected. A new state office will be created to operate this service called 'Regulationsbehoerde." *Internet*, (http:// www.webcom.com/ ezundel/english) 1 July 1996.

HANS SCHMIDT IN HOT WATER AGAIN: Hans Schmidt was arrested in Germany for four politically incorrect words he had uttered in the United States. For that, the German government imprisoned him for more than 5 months in one of Germany's worst prisons. He wrote the following after his release.

"The latest German postage stamp was issued at the time of my incarceration. Note the words on the left rim: 'Freiheit der Meinungsauberung,' - 'freedom of Expression' in German. I immediately thought of embarrassing the German system with its own false propaganda. I bought as many stamps of this sort as possible ... and used them on letters to my friends and supporters around the world. I pasted the stamps with an arrow pointing toward the 'Freedom of Expression' title and then wrote the words 'Commemorative issue for Hans Schmidt' in small letters to the left of it. And guess what: By order of the court some of these 'offending' envelopes were photocopied, and my sarcasm was noted as a serious offense, namely '... ridiculing the German political system.' Amazing, isn't it?" *Internet*, ZGram 30 June 1996. (http:// www.webcom.com/ ezundel/english)

CHEAP LABOR: "Without consulting the British people, the British government has agreed to allow the 3.5 million Hong Kong Chinese to settle in Britain when the island is handed over to mainland China in mid-1997. ... The Chinese will join the 5 million other immigrants already in Britain: African, Indian, Pakistani, West Indian, Vietnamese, Bangladeshi, Somali." *Impact*, April/May 1996, p. 12, P.O. Box 28233, Sunnyside 0132, Rep. of SA

METHODIST NUMBERS COLLAPSE: "The Methodist Church ... is shrinking faster than any other denomination in Britain. Since 1950 membership has almost halved ... over the past 15 years ... 1453 churches have closed and only 140 have opened." (*Guardian Weekly* March 31, 1996.

Hinduism Spreads Dharma-Tolerance

CRIME OF SEPARATION: The coming Buddha, Lord Maitreya, through his New Age channeler says: "The crime of separation must be driven from this earth. I affirm this as my purpose." (6/96 Chr. Cons.) New Agers say that it is ok to believe in ANY god, just don't claim that YOUR god or belief is EXCLUSIVE." (*Cavalry Contender,* Aug 1, 1996, 1800 Sparkman Drive, Huntsville, AL 35816)

RKH: The basic difference between Hinduism and Christianity is *Integration vs. Separation.* The Hindu would have all become one to facilitate international trade. The WORD forbids this.

NEW MODERATOR: Rev. John Buchanan, the new moderator of the 3 million-member Presbyterian Church (USA) said, "There is no scriptural reason that homosexual persons should not be ordained." (7/8 *Chr. News). The*

PCUSA is divided over this issue. (Cavalry Contender, Aug 1, 1996, 1800 Sparkman Drive, Huntsville, AL 35816[14]

BUDDHISM AND SODOMY: "Alone among the major world religions, Buddhism does not condemn homosexuality or premarital sex. The emphasis on Buddhism is on achieving a state of enlightenment, but the religion provides only guidelines, not strict commandments, as to how individuals should strive for this. Rape and adultery are considered misconduct, but an individual is free to engage in consenting sexual acts that do not violate marital monastic commitments." *The Alyson Almanac*, Church Policies on Gay Concerns, pp 234-239.

ED: When conquerors believe themselves powerful enough they will enforce their religion on conquered subjects. Their agents will be first to adopt their master's beliefs. Note those condoning sodomy in religion and politics and you will discover followers of the conqueror's god.

ORDAINING HOMOSEXUALS: S. African Bishop Desmond Tutu, a 1984 Nobel Prize winner, recently became the highest-ranking Anglican to call for the ordination of practicing homosexuals. (5/6 *Christian News*). He ... warned that rejecting homosexuals is 'nearly the ultimate blasphemy.'" *Cavalry Contender,* June 1, 1996, 1800 Sparkman Drive, Huntsville, AL 35816

---

14 *"If a man lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them." Lev 20:13*

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 265

VOLKSVERRAAD - BETRAYAL by Piet Pretorius[1]

The book, *VOLKSVERRAAD*, by Piet Pretorius, slipped though the establishments censorship net before it could be stopped, and is now the talk of all South Africa. Authored by an insider, it reveals the schemes, connections, bribes, theft and yes, murders, that has kept the South African Establishment in power for decades. It is a carbon copy of Establishment operations in every Western state, including America.

"It is a commentary on the "freedom of the press" that a best- selling book, filled to the brim with significant and dramatic revelations, should systematically be ignored by the mainstream press, both English and Afrikaans. This press is

1 The following review is from **IMPACT**, June/July, P.O. Box 28233, Sunnyside 0132, Rep. of SA, $30/yr., air $45.

said to be ever on the lookout for sensationalism. Well, here it is - and one and all have given it the silent treatment. Even "Radio Pretoria," the "voice of conservatism" described it as "too controversial" to review.

"Indeed, so explosive is the material in the book, that only those with strong nerves can read and review it. As far as is known, *Rapport* was the only mainstream publication to review it, as did *Die Afrikaner*, plus a few smaller publications. To add to the drama, the author and publishers are reported to have been charged with defamation, and an attempt has been made to prevent the publication of a second edition. But apparently nothing has so far come from either action. There are apparently plans to publish English and German translations of the book.

Tradition

"In the tradition of ex-Mossad agent Victor Ostrovsky (who wrote *The Other Side of Deception,*[2] in which he exposed the Mossad's secret agenda) and ex-CIA agent Terry Reed (in his *Compromised*, in which he revealed Bill Clinton's and the CIA's involvement in the movement of drugs into Arkansas while governor of that state) - Advocate Piet Pretorius, and ex-NIS (National Intelligence Service, later Nat. Intelligence "BOSS") agent, has written a book entitled *Volksverraad* (Betrayal). It is now in its second edition, the first edition having been sold out within one month. Both Ostrovsky and Reed live in hiding for fear of assassination, and it is possible that Pretorius's life could also be in danger.

2 *The Other Side of Deception*, by Viktor Ostrovsky, Virginia Publishing Company, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $9.00/copy.

"This is a deeply disturbing book, which is bound to shock some rightists and patriots. But many of the subjects have been a matter of public speculation for years, and Pretorius simply confirms the details from an Insider's point of view. He has stated that he would welcome a court case against him.

"The facts in the book are thoroughly documented. In the nature of this type of book, sources cannot always be named. Although not every word in the document can be vouched for, the main exposition is so clear, so many puzzles in South African politics clarified - especially the role played by secret forces in South Africa's political life over the past four or five decades - that it would be difficult to fault. Since 1967, South African politics have been increasingly determined by forces with their own secret agendas. The book will help to explain the apparent "paralysis of will" during the abdication of white power.

The Smit Murders

"One of the most shocking chapters in the book deals with the murder of Dr. Smit and his wife in 1977. Robert Smit, who had previously been the South African representative at the I.M.F., told then-Minister of Finance, Owen Horwood, about an unexplained flow of money out of South Africa. Horwood then instructed Smit to investigate secret currency movements to the Union Bank in Switzerland. It was established that then-State President Dr. Nic Diederichs had a secret account of R17 million. This information was given to Horwood and Prime Minister John Vorster.

"Shortly before his death, Smit told a colleague that his information would shake the whole nation, and that higher-ups would also be implicated. The revelations clearly had to be stopped.

"According to the author, the help of the CIA was called in. A man who had committed several assassinations for the CIA was assigned. He and two CIA agents and, incredibly, Nic Diederichs went to the Smit house, where Smit and his wife were shot to death, and the incriminating papers removed from Smit's briefcase. Diederichs's fingerprints were identified on the case. This was hushed up, as was the correlation between the CIA and the bullets used in the Smit murder. Apparently, Diederichs made a confession to a nurse on his death-bed.

John Vorster

"Advocate Pretorius goes into detail about the man who succeeded Dr. Verwoerd after he was assassinated.

"While many regarded John Vorster as a rightist who "turned" once he became Prime Minister, it will seem that long before that Vorster was busy forging secret connections with the far-left SA Institute of Race Relations, with Julius First (father of Ruth First, and father-in-law of Joe Slovo);[3] with the Broederbond and Freemasonry; with the CIA; with the SA Institute of International Affairs and the CFR; the SA Foundation; and MI6. When Afrikaner finance went into "partnership" with Oppenheimer's General Mining, Vorster was present at the celebration party.

"The author throws light on the circumstances surrounding Dr. Verwoerd's murder in which Vorster played a decisive role, and which can definitely be classified as a conspiracy. Demitrio Tsafendas arrived in England in 1959 and worked

3 Editor: Slovo was head of the S. African Communist Party (CPSA).

at Anton Rupert's British cigarette factory, Rothmans Int. In May 1960, he said if he got the chance, he would kill Dr. Verwoerd. Rupert was informed. In 1962, Tsafendas left Rothman's employ but remained on the pay sheet. In March 1963, a meeting was held in Birmingham at which Rupert consulted with four members of the CFR, MI6 and CIA. It was decided that Dr. Verwoerd should be assassinated, and that Tsafendas should be approached for the assignment. MI6 would train and pay him. He would also receive hypnosis.

"Tsafendas arrived in SA in 1963 under suspicious circumstances. On 27 July 1964, John Vorster, who was still Minister of Justice, was present at a meeting with Rupert, Harry Oppenheimer, Quinton White and an MI6 agent, held in Oppenheimer's Parktown house, when the murder of Dr. Verwoerd was planned, reports Advocate Pretorious. Vorster was apparently blackmailed to become involved. As a reward, he would become Prime Minister. A blueprint was handed to him instructing him how to rule once he achieved the position. At 9 p.m. the same evening, Vorster contacted Gen van den Bergh about the matter. Tsafendas was paid R5000 by an MI6 agent.

"Pretorius gives details of the roles played by Van den Bergh, Rupert and Henry Kissinger. On 1 August, Tsafendas got work as a messenger in Parliament. A writ of expulsion to deport Tsafendas was signed by the minister, but was never sent on to the police.

"On 6 September 1966, Tsafendas assassinated Dr. Verwoerd. As Minister of Justice, Vorster was responsible for the lax security in the House. Van den Bergh was given the task of investigating the murder. Tsafendas was interrogated for 48 hours, after which it was announced that no conspiracy was involved and that Tsafendas had acted alone. Vorster

denied that the police had a file on Tsafendas.

The Generals

"The founding of certain right-wing movements by BOSS and Military Intelligence is dealt with in detail. The purpose was to protect the National Party and to checkmate genuine resistance to the plans as they became apparent. From the beginning, the main intriguer was Gen Tienie Groenewald and his Kom Ops. Names, places and dates are given in detail in the book.

"Pretorius finds that the planting of the Generals into the right-wing movement in the early 1990s had two purposes: First, the right-wing had to be confused by divisive factors such as the "folkstaat" concept; and secondly, the threat of armed resistance to the handover of authority to the ANC/SACP had to be defused.

"Because of his financial difficulties, Constand Viljoen was the ideal candidate for the task. The Broederbond played a key role, and Groenewald was throughout the chief architect. He was the author not only of F.W. de Klerk's "Red Friday" speech, but also several other pivotal speeches by John Vorster, Willie Jonker and others. Pretorius states that Groenewald was not only a member of Military Intelligence, but also of National Intelligence (agent 93G/1092MG), and of the American CIA.

"His *modus operandi* was to collect various rightist and conservative organizations under one umbrella and under one neutralizing control. Pretorius follows the trail relentlessly. The involvement of the CIA at this stage was critical. Names are given of various other prominent Afrikaners who were involved with CIA espionage.

"Throughout the period of "handover," Viljoen and

Groenewald were constantly seen by National Intelligence in the company of F.W. de Klerk, Neil Barnard, Roelf Meyer and members of the ANC; as well as leftist cleric Johan Heyns.[4]

"Virtually every right-wing party and militant movement was infiltrated by Military Intelligence and National Intelligence and their *agents provacateurs*. Another plus for them was getting the global lists of right-wingers throughout the world who were apparently prepared to resort to armed struggle.[5]

"So effective were the Generals and their support team, that the Right posed little serious threat to the "handover". The "transition" went relatively smoothly and all the cogs clicked into place.

"A factor confirming Tienie Groenewald's position, is that in the Magnus Malan trial, now in progress, Groenewald was the very first person to be acquitted, in spite of the fact that (a) during the case up to that point the impression was given that he was the main architect of the whole operation for which Magnus Malan and the other were being tried, and (b) his testimony was vital to the case. No reasons were given by Judge Jan Hugo for his acquittal.

"*Volksverraad* is not just a real-life cloak-and-dagger thriller, but contains a serious analysis of the background - historical and political - of the events described.

"If only a half of *Volksverraad* were true, it would be worth

4 Editor: Heyns was shot with a high powered rifle as he sat at supper, presumably by a right- winger disgusted with his anti-Saxonite Dharma-Christianity.

5 Editor: This same International Trade Cartel policy is being implemented in America today.

the reading, but so thorough has been the investigation that it is difficult to believe there can be any serious errors of fact.

"It is also a pivotal document in opening up the "can of worms" that characterized the infiltration, marginalisation, denigration and neutralization of the genuine, nationalist spirit of the White man and the Afrikaner, during the nefarious campaign to dispossess him of his power and his country. When the English and German translations are published, they should shed a lot of light on similar *modus operandi* used in other lands."

Volksverraad Lessons Learned

HR subscribers are naturally familiar with the problems of their people in their own country, but often are not informed about the problems of others of their kinsmen.

The above report reveals that South Africa was betrayed from within by political, religious, and business interests working together as an occupation government that we identify as the Establishment. This group of traitors, agents of the International Trade Cartel (ITC), were in it together - ALL of them. If there is one to bear more blame than another it would be the media directed by the media-owner. These owners hand-picked S. African traitors to be publicized and elected to public office by unsuspecting voters. They hand picked and publicized corrupt Dharma-priests[6] to be S. Africa's religious leaders, to direct the steps of Christians. And, the international business interests paid for it all. They were ALL guilty - ALL

6 Hindu: "Dharma" - tolerance. "Dharmitized - to be subdued by Dharma.

of them. The study of the S. African experience reveals an organization that is today duplicated in every nation of the world (with the two or three possible exceptions).

Islamic Reaction

Resistance to the ITC is building all over the world and is finding its present epicenter in the Mideast with new found patriotism.

Since the early 1900s, Islamic mullahs have railed against the ITC. This is now bearing fruit; for the first time since the Crusades, followers of Islam freely give their lives for Allah. They strap bombs to their bodies and walk into a crowd of their enemies and blow themselves and their enemies to shreds. In Afghanistan, there are countless stories of mudjahein thrusting themselves under the tracks of oncoming Soviet tanks to make sure the explosives they carried were correctly placed.

Not only are they in revolt against the foreign devil - there is scarcely a single Islamic country in the Mideast in which the people are not in open revolt against their own "Establishment" - their counterparts to the Establishment that recently betrayed S. Africa.

At first, the rebels demanded that they be ruled by Islamic law. The Establishment partially gave in, and allowed limited Islamic law to be administered. Now, encouraged by their mullahs, Mohammedans demand to be ruled by their own people under Islamic law entirely. Their Establishments refused this demand since it conflicts with Cartel policy. Because of their refusal, open rebellion has broken out.

In countries like Algeria and Egypt, Establishment rulers, newspapermen, businessmen and Dharma-clerics dare not go about without bodyguards. Even this does not prevent their

assassination. Every few weeks we read of another Establishment newspaper person, banker, or politician being killed. We also hear of Establishment retaliation; of police arresting individuals and sometimes large groups of dissenters. After brief trials the accused are either shot or imprisoned. The prisons of these countries bulge with political prisoners who hate their own Establishment leaders even more than they hate the Great American Devil or the Jews.

Israeli Reaction

World Jewry is a unique case. Scattered worldwide they have been uniquely susceptible to manipulation. They were promised a homeland in Palestine for bringing America into WWI. To rid themselves of unwanted Arab neighbors living on land they claimed as their own, the Jews massacred entire Arab villages to drive them away. The British sent peacekeepers. Israeli terrorist groups, such as the Stern Gang blew up the King David Hotel killing hundreds of British soldiers. British sentries were knifed, garroted, or shot. The UN arrived. Their peacekeepers fared no better - even the head of the UN mission was murdered. The point was made - the Jews would fight for a homeland.

Recently, another point was made - Jews will fight for their religion. A Jewish gunman went to the Temple of the Rock and machine-gunned Arab worshipers - killing many. The gunman was killed. The Jewish populace expressed approval of his act and the gunman's mother said that she was proud of her son for upholding Jewish law.

The story continues; many Jews drive cars and shop on the Jewish Sabbath. Religious Jews throw rocks at them and shout insults at their desecration.

The struggle has now taken a giant step forward. Rabin

was put in power by the ITC to lead the Jewish state. He was told to give land that had been conquered by the Jews to the Arabs in exchange for Mideast peace. This he proceeded to do. The Jewish Talmud condemns anyone who gives Jewish land to non-Jews (Gittin 4:9). A Jewish patriot shot him and claimed that he had the approval of Jewish rabbis to punish him for his betrayal. The rest of the Jewish government made conciliatory noises, but this act along with the lack of punishment against the offending rabbis, puts the world on notice: the Israeli state is in a state of rebellion against the ITC. The recent movement of American ITC forces to that part of the world is the return answer: rebels may expect to face the consequences of their actions - whoever they may be.

Christian Reaction

In spite of the dire predictions of the ITC media, reaction to the ITC and its blasphemies has been light years behind the forceful reaction of the Jews and Arabs.

Small incidents have occurred. There is the peaceful defiance of the Canadian, Ernst Zundel, protesting the wholesale condemnation of Saxon Germany, who points out the inconsistencies in "the 6- million story." The resulting persecution has caused people from all over the world to come to his aid to protect internet free speech for everyone. This unity of effort worldwide has been a real setback to ITC efforts to impose world wide censorship.

In 1985, a group called *The Order* robbed banks and armored cars and idealistically used the proceeds to help farmers pay their mortgages. This effort was short-lived.

A year or so ago a presbyterian minister named Paul Hill shot an abortionist and his bodyguard, and then stood tamely awaiting arrest. Hill is just the tip of a volcano. The abortion

killings, numbering in the millions, and the brutal treatment meted out to peaceful protesters have generated a nationwide resentment which is really quite surprising. Of course, the Establishment bravery awards to their men who shot the mother and her 14 year old son on Ruby ridge leaves a bad taste, as does the government muscle flexing in their Waco and Oklahoma City affairs.

In South Africa, the Saxon's greatest and most successful effort against their Establishment has been the printing of *Volksverraad*. Knowing the enemy is the first step in ridding oneself of that enemy. Only then can one select the method to be used.

Thus far the White traitor Dharma-Christian cleric Johan Heyns has been executed by an unknown patriot. Also, the black extremist Chris Heyni, ANC leader and member of the CPSA, was assassinated. Of perhaps more lasting importance, a young Christian farmer named Andre Bartleman has started an independent Volkstaat in SW Orange Free State which employs no strangers on its farms. Other than these events, there has as yet developed virtually no white S. African resistance that stands out.

The White Establishment, both left and right, which betrayed the nation, or sat by and allowed it to be betrayed, sits nervously on a volcano of mounting Saxon discontent, blaming everyone else in the attempt to convince their disbelieving victims that they are not really a part of the Establishment.

The Pledge

The international merchant must make friends with the god of the land in which he intends to trade. To do this he hires priests to insert Dharma-tolerance. Intolerant religions, such as Christianity, Islam, and Judaism then become

Dharma-Christian, Dharma-Islam, and Dharma-Judaism. With Dharma - each becomes a different religion from the original.

Islam and Judaism have come a long way in isolating and banishing the Dharma-tolerance that has long corrupted them. Christians must now learn that Dharma-Christianity is as alien a religion as Islam or Judaism.

Christendom wants leaders such as the other religions have - leaders like their own warriors of old - leaders who freely and without coaxing stand tall and pledge before everyone to follow God the WORD - and ONLY the WORD!

Christendom, misled by hired Dharma-priests, has been reduced to a nation of babies with the values of alley cats. While the Arabs have tens of thousands who publicly swear every day to live by the Koran and if need be die to uphold the laws of Allah; and the Jews who have thousands who are willing to do the same for their people and their laws at the command of their Rabbis - there is not one, not ONE Christian political leader of any statue in the entire West that I know of who will stand and make this pledge. Not ONE!

> A man who refuses to publicly bind himself to the WORD remains free to make private agreements with strangers. A man who publicly binds himself to the WORD attracts the like- minded and likewise alienates strangers. The man who will not publicly declare himself cannot be trusted.

I talk to American, South African, and British political leaders - they are all the same. None will stand and raise the banner. It will require a new crop of leaders, leaders who will do as much for their people as our enemies are willing to do - if necessary to give their lives for their God and their people; not be "supporters of Christian ideals," or "support the Chris-

tian ethic." Christians want to know what their leaders intend doing about murderers, rapists, abortionists and homosexuals? Tell them. *Volksvaarrd* has revealed the treason in South Africa. The same situation exists in America and the rest of the West. In spite of all this we also know that we will not be destroyed, and what we are presently enduring is temporary. We have the promise:

> ***"Thus saith the Lord which giveth the sun ... and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars ... If those ordinances depart ... then the seed of Israel also shall cease from being a nation before Me." Jeremiah 31:35-36.***

We look in the heavens and see that the stars still shine. The sun and the moon continue their course. Therefore, God is keeping his promises. In time, leaders will come who will publicly swear to obey God's Commandments and them only, and to forsake all that is not from the WORD. They will grant self-determination to all the world's peoples and demand self-determination for our own.

Then the Saxon armies will swell and the false gods and their followers will be swept from our land.

Letter From S. Africa - by K.J.

Another campaign to stop crime fizzled out. We only saw a few black policemen on the road and they had no idea how to conduct a roadblock.

The most promising Army general, Gen Opperman, has been replaced by a black woman, Jackie Sedibe, married to the minister of defense Joe Modise. She has no qualifications what-so-ever. There is a lot of friction within the ANC at the moment.

The Freedom Front of Viljoen finally decided on the Northern Cape for a possible white homeland. The Conservative Party is in full agreement. The CP has a way of doing a 180 degree turn whenever it suits them. Some time back they suspended members for supporting this idea. During the "Rescue Willem Ratte" episode they kept the Viljoen group out of it, but now they are looking for unity with Viljoen. They have no ANC agreement and the land is mostly desert.

Rapport of 15 Sept 96, states that Gen. Tienie Groenewald announced that the Viljoen group is receiving financial aid from abroad and is setting up a political institute to work on self- determination, human rights and democracy. The last time they did this they sent white farmers to the Congo with lots of empty promises. Evil abounds with that man around.

The English version of *Volksverraad* should reach me soon and I will send you a copy. According to *Boerant* , prominent people will testify for the author if the case should be referred to court.

From reading the *Hoskins Report* of September, "Missionary - Saint or Devil," it becomes clear where my people went wrong. Missionary work to strangers is forbidden by God and that is just what our Dharma-Dutch Reformed Church did. During my father's lifetime he felt it was a heresy to be against such missionary work. The result is that most black ANC and Communist leaders went to these Dharma-Christian mission schools and that is where they learned to hate whites. No wonder we are in such deep trouble - our own spiritual leaders fight God.

Saxon News From Sweden

"In Sweden, summer is here at last. Before the middle of July it was very cold and rainy. The Viking blood was tested.

"We don't have any male ministers that preach true Christianity here in Sweden. Religion is a government thing. I have to preach to a small congregation because of the lack of men to do so.

"On National Day, June 6, 1994, I spoke before an audience of 200 people here in Stockholm. It was the "Swede-Democrats" Party. This party is a nationalistic party. In fact the only serious one that exists here in Sweden.

"The government of Sweden has proposed that they will forbid all nationalist symbols from the first of January 1997. If someone has a Thor's hammer he has to prove that he isn't a racist! The other symbol you see here in my letter is the one of the Aryan Sisterhood. Only Women of pure blood with documented family line back 200 years can belong. They are only allowed to marry a man with the same pure bloodlines. It is heavy and hard but blessed to be allowed to use this symbol. Please don't print the symbols. It is not for the stranger to know our secrets. I wear the sunwheel symbol because of love for the struggle and our heavenly Father Almighty. The love that will win.

"About the skinheads. I know some of them, but they are not interested in the struggle; the faith of Christianity; or of a moral life. The major part of them are only interested in music and beer - and maybe Odinism.

"About the demonstration in Gothenburg, where the policemen beat the two teen-age girls; I wasn't there, Sorry! Because I am not afraid I would have protected them with my own body. I have done it before - without arms.

"The political and religious climate is very hard here in Sweden. It seems that we are hoeing in iron and rocks. It is very few of the Swedes that are brave enough to be political and spiritual soldiers. Sometimes, awakened Aryan women

have to act as men, because of the lack of brave and righteous Swedish men, and the price paid is very high. The struggle always comes first. Lucky is the woman that has found a mate that is equal or above themselves in bravery, honesty, and righteousness.

"All thanks to God, our heavenly Father. May he bless you. For blood and Soil. D.E. - Sweden

LETTERS

BYRON DE LA BECKWITH: "Dear Dick: Your latest *In the Beginning ...*[7] is the most stimulating book I have read in years and years. I have read it three times from cover to cover.

"I have come to find out the Mississippi Supreme Court MAY LOOK at my appeal - when it pleases them to - and that may be a LONG time from now. They clog and unclog the court as it suits them - so something to stimulate them to favor me must occur! Have had five off and on strokes this past year - ouch - so - am watching my health! Yes - busy occupying -." Byron De La Beckwith VI, 407 E. Pascogoula St, Jackson, Mississippi 39201

RKH: Byron de la Beckwith is a perfect example of today's martyr. The prisons are full of them. Beckwith was accused of killing the black race agitator Medgar Evers. He was twice released by hung juries and was tried yet a third time before a black jury before being convicted and sentenced to life. Since then all sorts of improprieties by federal law enforcement officers have surfaced. It is the writer's belief that the establishment has no intention of putting the system

7 *In The Beginning ...*, VPC, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505

on trial and they intend to keep "De La" in prison until death removes a potential time bomb.

AIDS: "Dick: It is now known there are are at least 8 separate strains of AIDS ... HIV-0, HIV-1, HIV-2 ... and strains 9, 10, & 11 are highly suspected. Yet, there is a test only for HIV-1. NO ONE knows the magnitude of the mess." R.Q. - Oregon

---

BOOKS: "Dear Sir: I enjoy your books. They'd be best sellers if censorship did not prevail." P.S. - Texas

---

SUGGESTION: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Your 'State Of The Saxon Nation' article provided a good introduction on the operation of the ITC. You should use it as a basis for developing a more complete 12-16 page summary of your writings into a HR sized handout.

"In the country where I live, an 1837 *Harris' Directory* revealed not a single non-Saxon name in a list of business people. A newspaper article from that era described how a drunken murderer and robber of a farmer was found, judged guilty in court and hanged within a 24 hour period following the commission of the crime. No police, jails, or tax money appear to have been involved. Local citizens contributed their efforts, and then went home for their evening meal. This is what it used to be like in Pennsylvania." K.T. - Pennsylvania

RKH: Any suggestions about the "Saxon Nation Handout" from readers?

THE GORDON KAHL AFFAIR CONTINUES: Readers of *Vigilantes* recall the "Kahl Affair."[8] Gordon Kahl was a tax protester accused of a misdemeanor. Federal marshals ambushed his party on a back road severely wounding Kahl's

son Yorie. Gordon seized a carbine and defended himself killing two of the bushwhackers. He then fled to Arkansas where he was betrayed. He was again ambushed, shot in the back and killed. The feds imprisoned the remaining party, excepting Mrs. Kahl. The following is excerpted and paraphrased from the lawyer's note to Mrs. Kahl who is attempting to secure a new trial for Yorie: From John DeCamp to Joan Kahl re: Yori 23 Aug 96: We attempted to force disqualification of all N. Dakota judges. We won this motion. Next, we won access to SECRET records the Government has had and kept sealed from the Defense for the last 13 years. Now we wait for the judge to rule whether or not he will grant a new trial or hearing to offer evidence. I have identified 6 to 10 individuals we believe were contacted by Federal Marshals and FBI in 1983 and offered either specific bribes or threats or combinations of both if they would testify the way the FBI wanted them to testify at the trial. I need an investigative team to track these people these and get their statements. We must have this proof of government abuse, and investigators cost money. Yorie is in good spirits and one of the most inspiring individuals I ever met. He must be set free to tell the world the truth.

RKH: I met Yorie's wife. She's never given up hope. The ITC has filled their prisons with our people. We can't abandon them.

UNFILTERED NEWS

BOER WAR REMEMBRANCE: Queen Elizabeth was

8 *Vigilantes Of Christendom*, Hoskins, VPC, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505

invited by Mandela to come to S. Africa along with representatives from Canada, Australia and New Zealand to help commemorate the defeat and destruction of the independent Boer republics of Transvaal and Orange Free State. British regiments will parade and visit battlefields. The emphasis will be on reviving old injuries to revive old hatreds between Saxon nations. Indications are that instead of visiting sites of the British Concentration Camps where 27,000 Boer women and children died through starvation and neglect, the focus will be on visiting British mining company holding pens for workers where blacks also died from neglect, and for which the Boers had no responsibility, but on whom the establishment media will doubtlessly place the blame. (From an article translated from *Die Afrikaner* 26 July - 1 Aug 1996)

IMMIGRATION: Asians, with 3% of our population, make up 20% of the class of '92 at Harvard, 30% of the freshmen at the University of California, and 10% at Princeton.

OBSERVATIONS: "Last night I watched '60 Minutes' about the artificial famine in the country called Iraq. I remember my mother telling me about the '30s when she was young and they sealed off the Ukraine from the rest of the world. It was called 'collectivization' and stood for genocide. ... American reporters would stand there, next to corpses, pencils poised, and ask each other: 'Famine? Do you see famine? I don't see famine anywhere.' To this day, most people in the West have no idea what happened in those years in the Ukraine, and who had manufactured it.

I have a letter here to the United Church Observer, written by Ian MacDonald of Canada, a former career diplomat. 'You

devoted 8 pages and the cover of the May 1996 issue of the Observer to food shortages, but I found not one word about the desperate plight of the children of Iraq. These unfortunates, with their elders, have suffered for over five years from the effects of international sanctions that have deprived their country of the necessary foreign exchange earnings to pay for adequate supplies of food and medicine, to say nothing of the other prerequisites to well- being. As a result, many hundreds of thousands of young children have died needlessly (560,000 up to October 1995) and hundreds of thousands more have been permanently disabled by inadequate diet. ..." *ZGram* May 13, 1996, (416)922-9850, http:// www.web com.com /~ezundel/english/

ABORTION PROTEST: Police in Greenland, NH arrested abortion opponent Steven Mears on charges that he repeatedly went to the police station and reported that murders were taking place at the Feminist Health Clinic next door. (Story in USA Today, July 25, 1996)

SIX MILLION: In 1945, the French Bureau to Uncover War Crimes stated that 8 million were the number of deaths at Auschwitz. The Soviets gave the number at 5.5 million. Poland until 1990 gave the number at 4 million. The *Jerusalem Post* on Sept 30, 1989 reported that the French researcher Georges Wellers gave the figure of 1.6 million. The Jewish newspaper *Aufbau* published in NY wrote on Aug 3, 1990 that there were 1.1 million deaths including 900,000 Jews. In 1993 a German paper *Die Welt* quoted the French Center of Scientific Research as reporting 800,000. In April 1990, the director of the Auschwitz Museum destroyed stone plaques that commemorated 4 million deaths at Auschwitz. Claude

Pressac accepted the figures 631,000 to 711,000. The discovery of the death certificates of all deaths at Auschwitz put the total deaths including infants and those who died of old age at around 75,000. The question is - if 4 million Jews were not killed at Auschwitz - why does the media continue to defend the 6 million number and not 6 - 4 = 2 million? Since there is so much disagreement over this matter, an open discussion should be held devoid of name-calling. Someone is not telling the truth, either those furnishing the figures or those denying them. (Figures from *Spotlight* April 22, 1996)

DHARMA LAW: "President Clinton is endorsing Republican legislation to give a $5,000 tax credit to most families that adopt children and penalize states where interacial adoptions are discouraged." Internet: ANA 01:59PM 5/6/96

MISCEGENATIONIST GRAVE FOUND: Archaeologists believe that they have discovered the remains of the Rev. Richard Buck, the Anglican cleric who married Pocahontas and John Rolfe in 1614 in violation of the WORD he was sworn to uphold: *"Let them marry ... only to the family of the tribe of their father." Numbers 36:6; "Thou ... shall go ... to my kindred, and take a wife." Gen 24:3,4; "Not everyone shall enter into the kingdom of heaven, but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven." Matt 7:21*

RKH: A monument should be erected in Rev. Richard Buck's memory bearing the inscription: "Grave of an anti-christ.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 266

SAXON GENEALOGY

Fireside Chat

"Grandma, Why do you always study your ancestors?"

"To find out what what our rights are, son." She replied.

"What rights?"

"Well, let me try to explain. We have rights guaranteed by the Constitution. They were guaranteed to our grandfathers and to their descendants forever. If someone took away our rights, we might get them back some day if the old rulers return to power.

"That's the way it was in Scotland and England. Rights and possessions were given to our ancestors and their descendants forever. We are the descendants. Our ancestor lost his possessions when a new king came to power. If a descendant of the old king comes back into power we might get our possessions back again.

"Grandma, I don't understand."

"That's all right, son. One day you will."

Enfiefment

Those words were spoken long ago. Now, I'm pushing seventy, and for the first time I'm beginning to understand *"enfiefment."*[1]

I live in Lynchburg, Virginia. I am vassal to six different lords, and live under six different jurisdictions; the jurisdictions of Lynchburg, of Virginia, of the country called the US, of an admiralty trade law administered by international courts, the overlooked but still relevant feudal agreements made by ancient kings with my ancestors, and the overruling contracts made by God with his people.

The agreement with the local king's representative (by whatever name he is called) is that I must behave myself and pay the taxes he has imposed on me. If I do, I may live in peace in his house on his land. In addition, if of a military age, I must offer my services to fight the king's enemies. When I was young and stupid, I volunteered. If I had not volunteered I would have been drafted to serve the king. If I refuse any of these things, the agreement is canceled, my house will be taken and enfiefed to another who will obey, and if I refuse to fight for the king, the king will throw me in jail. There are other rights and obligations, but this is basically it. These rights and obligations, I am told, belong to me and my descendants forever. This is my contract, my agreement, my

1 En-feoff - to envest with a fief or fee. To give in vassalage - en-feoffment: Fief - a feudal estate; a fee: Fee - any feudal benefice, or estate in land held of a feudal lord: Vassal - one who has pledged homage and fealty and receives a consideration in return: Vassalage - services due from the vassal. *Webster's Dictionary*.

enfiefment. Like it or not.

The Big Bucks

The Catholic Church claimed the land of Europe. It hired kings to manage taxable entities called *countries*. The kings chosen to rule had to present their genealogies to be inspected to see exactly what prior contracts had been made with that king's ancestors, since the enfiefment went conditionally to the king and his heirs forever.

A country is too big for a king to rule by himself, so he divided the country into counties and districts and enfiefed his followers to manage them in his name. They too had to file their genealogies for the same reason. These filings are a matter of public record in the national archives of each country. The rights of the fief went to the recipient and his heirs forever. One couldn't give rights that had already been given - thus the record.

The Eternal Hope

My grandmother had been told by her father of estates that had been taken from the family when the king of her ancestors was defeated in war and replaced by another king and his followers. The family fled to Virginia. But, who knows; politics is an uncertain affair at best. Perhaps a descendant of the old king might return to power some day and claim his rights. If that were to occur - grandmother's family would be entitled to claim, and, recover, lands that had been lost. After all - they were entitled to them; "To themselves and their heirs forever." That's what they said. So far as I know such a thing hasn't happened yet, but take it from me, Virginia still believes in the tooth fairy.

The Slow Track

The day arrived when I asked about my family tree. What courthouses do I go to to look up the family history? The lady at the library took pity on me and told me that before I did anything to ask people in my own family.

I did. And, I got more information that I really wanted. There was my Mother, Aunt Maude, Cousin Charlie and distant relatives whom I had never heard of before who were eager to help.

With the family names I collected I went back to the library and located family genealogies. Virginia libraries are full of them. There are Washington, Lee, Kelly, Bruce, Roy, Dunbar, and the list goes on and on - hundreds of names.

I started with my own family name. That was the easy one. I got the book *Hoskins Of Virginia and Related Families* by Charles Warner and soon found out is that the Hoskins line leads nowhere. The immigrant Bartholomew landed at Jamestown in 1615, and except for a few generations back in England, that's all. No fast track.

Next, I looked at the Carter line. It went back in early Virginia and uncovered an uncle, "King Carter," who wasn't really a king, he just owned as much land as a king. Using the *Northern Neck of Virginia Historical Magazine* to go back into England I found the beginnings of the Carter family of Virginia:

> "The manorial records of King's Langley, some 25 miles NW of London housed in the Public Record Office of Hertfordshire Record Office & London record Carters from 1361. During the 'Peasants Revolt of 1384' John Carter burnt the Court Rolls and had his property distrained as a consequence. Like his neighbors he was constantly up before the court for transgressing the ma-

norial by-laws. In 1381 he was fined 2d. for blocking the King's Highway with dung and was ordered to remove it. In 1386, John his son was fined for poaching deer in the King's Park. In 1393 John Carter took over Chapmanscroft, a property which remained in his family for 200 years which they rented generation after generation."

This shows that the Carters, the biggest landowners in early Virginia, were descended from yeomen, or peasants, enemies of the King and Church after the Peasants Revolt. It shows what our grandfathers thought of the feudal system monopoly where a man could not own his own land. The fight for Christian Law has been going on a long time.

The Fast Track

Then I tried the Roy line. A book was available that included my great grandmother. I only had to provide my name, my father's, and my grandfather's - three missing generations. I then flipped the pages over to the back of the book and there was the line right straight back to Robert the Bruce. This was great! It was all there - in addition to peasants, there were lines leading back to kings. Lines on file in the archives of the king's countries. They were the "legal proof" on file to justify their right to rule. This was the fast track.

King Robert Bruce - King of Scotland 1350: His claim to the throne rests in his descent from Fergus More.

Lady Marjory Bruce m. Sir Walter Stuart

King Robert Bruce II, 1390

King Robert Bruce III 1406, m Lady Annabella Drummond

Mary Stuart m George Douglas, 1st Earl of Angus

George Douglas, 1455, 2nd Earl of Angus

Archibald Douglas m. Elizabeth (dau Robert, Lord Boys 1480)

Janet Douglas m. Robert, 2nd Lord Herries

Andrew, 3rd Lord, Herries 1530

William, 4th Lord Herries

Catherine Herries m Sir Alexander Stuart of "Garlies" 1580

Sir Alexander Stuart of "Garlies" m Christian Douglas

Nicholi Stuart m. 1630 Sir John Dunbar of "Mochrum"

Sir John Dunbar, 2nd of "Mochrum" m. Elizabeth dau of Mungo Mure1655

Rev. Hancock Dunbar to Virginia 1725, 1st rector St. Stephens Parish, King & Queen County.

Mary Dunbar m. Rev Adam Dickey, (Epis. minister)

Janet Dickey m. (2) Capt John Beverly Roy (Rev War)

Dr. Augustus Gustavas Dunbar Roy b.1804 m. Lucy Carter Garnett of Stock Hill Essex 1834

Janet Carter Roy m. 1857 Dr. William Hoskins

I already knew the missing generations below and filled them in to show my connection:

Willard Dunbar Hoskins m. Ella Garnett Hundley

Dr. John Hundley Hoskins b.1892 m. Emma Kelly

Richard Kelly Hoskins b.1928.

The above was right there in the book. Robert the Bruce and his descendants held in fief - forever. I am one of his descendants. I am entitled to whatever rights and privileges that come with descent. So are you. If I can do it - you can do it. All you have to do is find a family name that has a genealogy, and presto - you are a descendant of a king.

Braveheart Revisited

This Robert the Bruce thing is interesting. Edward II of England invaded Scotland and suffered a devastating and humiliating defeat at Bannockburn, June 24, 1314, as everyone who saw the movie *Brave Heart* well knows. Undaunted, Edward attempted to do with diplomacy what he could not do with his armies.

Edward held in fief from the Pope. The Pope was after him to furnish English armies to help his re-conquest of the Holy Land. Edward agreed, but asked one small favor in return. He asked that the pope, Pope John XXII, *"give"* Scotland to him to rule.

Since the Catholic Church claimed all lands in the West by right of being Peter's heir, of Constantine's Bequest, by right of being "spiritual Israel," and because all Western kings held in fief to him; giving Scotland to the English king to rule was a mere formality. In 1317, he ordered it done.

The Scottish Declaration Of Independence

This news that Robert the Bruce was being ousted and Scotland was being given to the English king to rule did not set well with the veterans of Bannochburn. In 1320, Robert the Bruce called a Scottish Parliament. They met at Arbroath Abbey and compiled the following letter, which reads in part:

> "To the Most Holy Father ... ours, to wit the nation of the Scots, has been distinguished by many honours; which passing from the greater Scythia though the Mediterranean Sea and the Pillars of Hercules and sojourning in Spain among the most savage tribes through a long course of time, could nowhere be subjected by any people however barbarous; and coming thence One thousand two hundred years after the outgoing of the people of Israel, they by many victories and infinite toil,acquired for themselves the possessions in the West which they now hold after expelling the Britons and completely destroying the Picts, ... In their kingdom one hundred and thirteen kings of their own royal stock, no stranger intervening, have reigned, ... King of Kings even our Lord Jesus Christ, after His passion and resurrection, called them though situated at the uttermost parts of the earth almost the first to His most holy faith, nor would He have them confirmed in this faith by any one less than His first Apostle, although

in rank second and third, to wit, Andrew the most meek the brother of St. Peter. ..."[2]

This letter to the Pope put a different light on the matter more because of what it didn't say than for what it did. The pope could care less about the Scots' ancestry, but he took note that they troubled themselves to write the letter. It said in effect that all the enfiefing agreements made with prior popes were still in effect and that the Scots expected the present pope to honor them. That if he didn't and if Edward set foot in Scotland again, that they would serve Edward his head on a tray.

The pope definitely did not want to get a no-win war started between England and Scotland, the very same Scotland who had defeated the English so badly at Bannockburn. He needed the English army in the Holy Land. So, he reconsidered. A wise decision.

The above document sent to the Pope is called the *Scottish Declaration Of Independence*. Along with the document was filed proof of Robert the Bruce's claim, his genealogy, which can be found in Scotland's College of Lyons, and is certified as legal. This is his line from the time his ancestors entered Scotland:

FERGUS MORE - King Of Scotland. His claim to rule lies in his descent from the ancient Irish Kings

Fiachra

Fergus I

Manius

Dornadil

Reuthar

Edars (Edersced)

2 *Scottish Record Office,* Edinburgh, Scotland, also, *The Scottish Declaration of Independence*, Artisan Sales, PO Box 1497 Thousand Oaks, CA 91360, $3/copy

Conaire The Great

Corbred I

Corbred II

Modha Lamha

Corbred Dalriada

Eochaidh

Ere

Fergus The Great - King of Scotland 404-420:

Dongard - K. of S. 451-457

Conran (Guvran) - K. of S. 501-535

Aidan (Aydan) K. of S. 569-606 also called Aldan

Eugene IV - K. of S. 606-621

Donald IV - K. of S. 632-646

Prince Dobgard (Donregarth)

Eugene V - K. of S. 684-688

Prince Findan

Eugene VII - K. of S. 699-715

Ethafind - called Ethfinus - K. of S. 730-761

Achais (Ethas) "Just and Wise" - K. of S 787-819

Alpin - K. of S. 831-834

Kenneth I - K. of S. 834-854

Constantine - K. of S

Donald II

Malcolm I - K. of S. 944-963

Kenneth II - K. of S. 970-995

Malcom II - King of Scotland 1003-1033

Thane Albanac (Crinin)

Duncan I - killed by Lady Macbeth's husband of Wm Shakespeare fame.

Malcolm III - "The big head" of Caenmore

David I - King of Scotland 1124-1153

Prince Henry

David - Earl of Huntingdon

Isobel Huntingdon

Lord Robert Bruce

King Robert Bruce - King of Scotland 1350

The above is Robert the Bruce's Scottish line. Fergus More was descended from the Irish kings. The Irish have the longest genealogies in the world. They were handed down by bards by word of mouth just as Holy Scripture was handed down in its earliest days, and the royal line is posted in the Irish archives as legal proof of the ancestry of the Irish kings from Fergus More back to Tea Tepi. The Bruce's Irish line continues:

TEA TEPI - Tea Tepi (Tamar) m Prince Eochaid of the Zarah line in 565 BC. Ancestor of the Irish & Scottish Kings according to Irish Genealogies

Irial Faidh

Eithrial

Prince Follain

Tighermnmas

Prince Eanbotha

Prince Smiorguil

Fiachadh Labhruine

Aongus Oilbhuagach

Prince Maoin

Rotheachta

Prince Dein
Iorn Saoghalach
Prince Oliolla Olchaoin
Giallchadh
Nuadha Fionn Fail
Simon Breac
Muriadhach Bolgrach
Fiachadh Tolgrach
Duach Laighrach
Prince Eochaidh Buillaig
Ugaine More "The Great"
Cobhthach Calbreag
Prince Meilage
Jaran Gleofathach
Oiliolla Caisthiaclach
Eochaid Foltleathan
Angus Tuirimheach "The Prolific"
Eanda Aighnach
Prince Labhra Luire
Prince Blathachta Eamhna
Prince Easamhuin Eamhna
Prince Roighneaim Ruadh
Prince Finlogha
Prince Finn
Eochaidh Fiedhlioch
Prince Bias Fineamhuas
Lughaidh Riebdearg (or Raidhdearg)
Criomhthan Niadhnar
Fioraidhach Fionfachtnach
Fiachadh Fionohudh
Tuathal Teachtman
Fiedhlimhidh Reachtmar
Conn Ceadchadhach
Art Aonfhir "The Melancholy"
Cormac Ulfhada
Cairbre Liffaechaire
Fiachadh Streabhthuine
Muirreadhach Tireach
Eochaidh Moihmeodhain
Nial "of the nine hostages"
Prince Eogan
Prince Muireadhach
Mortough
Fergus More

Everyone who is descended from either the Scots, the Irish and very likely the English and the Scandinavians may have this line as his own - if you look up a few generations and find a fast track. If one line won't do it, chances are another will. If that one won't do it still another may do it. Once on the fast track everything is a matter of public record, posted in archives as proof of the king's right to rule, and these proofs are "legal," and easy.

Jefferson and Washington Lines

Just for fun I looked up the Jefferson line and the Washington lines and found that along with perhaps 25,000 others, I am 2nd cousin to both, many times removed of course; Jefferson's great grandfather and Washington's great-grandfather are also my ancestors. But, I also discovered something else, something important - which is why I mention it.

It Gets Interesting

We all know that Queen Victoria claimed to be a direct descendant of King David. Not King David of Scotland, but David, King of Israel. The media jackals made fun of it - which is what they are paid to do - and little more has been said of it. However, a lot is written about it. I looked at what had been written.

First, I have no doubt that the line of Robert the Bruce is genuine. It was accepted by the Catholic Church and other government entities as being legal. The Irish line is also accepted by most while being rejected by the few whom one would expect to reject. This line, too, is on file in Belfast.

If a person accepts Robert the Bruce's line and the Irish line as genuine - interesting things happen. The first name listed at the top of the Irish genealogy is Tea Tepi. Tea was the daughter of Zedikiah - last king of Israel. This attaches you to the Biblical genealogy and from there on you must follow the genealogies listed in the Bible.

Christians believe the Bible to be true, it is its own proof. This means that not only is King David of the Bible an ancestor, but so is Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob. Genealogists claim that these were the ancestors of Queen Victoria. It is her "fast line" we are using. They are also OUR grandfathers. So was Noah and the line inexorably continues back to Adam where it ends. Adam was the first *man*. It was he who was enfiefed by God to rule the world. This means that YOU are Adam's direct descendant.[3]

Every promise, every agreement, every covenant, every right bestowed by our God on our ancestors - and their descendants forever - is ours by right of descent. Every generation is accounted for. With these genealogies before us, we can understand why humans[4] hate us - we present our

Identity in order to demand our ancestor's legacy by right of descent.

Other Lines

When Western man was converted to Christianity, there was a rush by Western kings to post their lineage in their nation's archives as proof of ancient descent from earlier kings - thereby inheriting their covenants. This is why it is so easy to obtain royal lineage - its posted everywhere. Thus far, we have discussed only the Robert the Bruce line. If the reader is English, German or Scandinavian, the "fast track" may take him back to Robert the Bruce, but more likely it will be either Charlemagne, William the Conqueror, or Alfred the Great. Probably all three. All that is needed is to locate a fairly recent ancestor in the last four or five generations from a family that has kept track of their ancestry (I have met very few families who didn't have at least one ancestor that they could use). This fast track will lead to a prince and his genealogy. Since he is your ancestor - his genealogy is your genealogy.

Following are the complete lines of Robert the Bruce from the Roys; Robert the Bruce's opponent - Edward, through George Washington's ancestors and Alfred The Great and Charlemagne's - just so that you will be able to go on back after reaching them. At times the author has used his own line of descent to illustrate. Discard his line and insert your own in its place. There are many other lines back to Adam besides the few listed here.

ADAM TO ROBERT BRUCE

ADAM - Created by God.

Seth

Enos

Canaan

Mahalaleel

Jared

Enoch

Methusaleh

Lamech

Noah

Shem - Japheth - Ham, grandfather of Nimrod founder of Babel

Arphaxed

Salah

Heber

Peleg

Reu

SerugNehor

Terah

Abraham m Hagar (Matriarch of the Arabs), Keturah (mother of the Midianites), Sarah (mother of Isaac sons or Saxons),

Isaac

JACOB/ISRAEL - Israel means ruling with God. Brother Esau - m Caananites. Descendants known as Edomites. Modern Jewry claims descent from Edom:

Judah m. Tamar.

Zarah - Pharez

Exrom

Aram

Aminadab

Nashon

Salmon

Boaz

Obed

Jesse

DAVID

Soloman

Rehoboam

Abijah

Asa

Jehhosaphat

Jehoram

Ahaziah

Joah

Amaziah

Uzziah

Jotham

Ahaz

Hezekaih

Mansseh

Amon

Josiah

Zedekiah - c 600. Last Israelite king. His genealogy to Adam is contained in the Bible.

Tea Tepi (Tamar) m Prince Eochaid of the Zarah line in 565 BC. Her father was Zedekiah

Irial Faidh

Eithrial

Prince Follain

Tighermnmas

Prince Eanbotha

Prince Smiorguil

Fiachadh Labhruine

Aongus Oilbhuagach

Prince Maoin

Rotheachta

Prince Dein

Iorn Saoghalach

Prince Oliolla Olchaoin

Giallchadh

Nuadha Fionn Fail

Simon Breac

Muriadhach Bolgrach

Fiachadh Tolgrach

Duach Laighrach

Prince Eochaidh Buillaig

Ugaine More "The Great"

Cobhthach Calbreag

Prince Meilage

Jaran Gleofathach

Oiliolla Caisthiaclach

Eochaid Foltleathan

Angus Tuirimheach "The Prolific"

Eanda Aighnach

Prince Labhra Luire

Prince Blathachta Eamhna

Prince Easamhuin Eamhna

Prince Roighneaim Ruadh

Prince Finlogha

Prince Finn

Eochaidh Fiedhlioch

Prince Bias Fineamhuas

Lughaidh Riebdearg (or Raidhdearg)

Criomhthan Niadhnar

Fioraidhach Fionfachtnach

Fiachadh Fionohudh

Tuathal Teachtman

Fiedhlimhidh Reachtmar

Conn Ceadchadhach

Art Aonfhir "The Melancholy"

Cormac Ulfhada

Cairbre Liffaechaire

Fiachadh Streabhthuine

Muirreadhach Tireach

Eochaidh Moihmeodhain

Nial "of the nine hostages"

Prince Eogan

Prince Muireadhach

Mortough

FERGUS MORE - King Of Scotland. His claim to rule lies in his descent from the ancient Irish Kings (above).

Fiachra

Fergus I

Manius

Dornadil

Reuthar

Edars (Edersced)

Conaire The Great

Corbred I

Corbred II

Modha Lamha

Corbred Dalriada

Eochaidh

Ere

Fergus The Great - King of Scotland 404-420:

Dongard - King of Scotland 451-457

Conran (Guvran) - King of Scotland 501-535

Aidan (Aydan) D. of Scotland 569-606 also called Aldan

Eugene IV - King of Scotland 606-621

Donald IV - King of Scotland 632-646

Prince Dobgard (Donregarth)

Eugene V - King of Soctland 684-688

Prince Findan

Eugene VII - King of Scotland 699-715

Ethafind - also called Ethfinus - King of Scotland 730- 761

Achais (Ethas) "Just and Wise" - King of Scotland 787- 819

Alpin - King of Scotland 831-834

Kenneth I - King of Scotland 834-854

Constantine - King of Scotland

Donald II

Malcolm I - King of Scotland 944-963

Kenneth II - King of Scotland 970-995

Malcolm II - King of Scotland 1003-1033

Thane Albanac (Crinin)

Duncan I - killed by Lady Macbeth's husband of Wm Shakespeare fame

Malcolm III - "The big head" of Caenmore

David I - King of Scotland 1124-1153

Prince Henry

David - Earl of Huntingdon

Isobel Huntingdon

Lord Robert Bruce

KING ROBERT BRUCE - King of Scotland 1350. His claim to rule rests in descent from Fergus More.

Lady Marjory Bruce m. Sir Walter Stuart

King Robert Bruce II, 1390

King Robert Bruce III 1406, m Lady Annabella Drummond

Mary Stuart m George Douglas, 1st Earl of Angus

George Douglas, 1455, 2nd Earl of Angus

Archibald Douglas m. Elizabeth (dau Robert, Lord Boys 1480)

Janet Douglas m. Robert, 2nd Lord Herries

Andrew, 3rd Lord, Herries 1530

William, 4th Lord Herries

Catherine Herries m Sir Alexander Stuart of "Garlies" 1580

Sir Alexander Stuart of "Garlies" m Christian Douglas

Nicholi Stuart m. 1630 Sir John Dunbar of "Mochrum"

Sir John Dunbar, 2nd of "Mochrum" m Elizabeth dau of Mungo Mure1655

Rev. Hancock Dunbar to Virginia 1725, 1st rector St. Stephens Parish K&Q

Mary Dunbar m Rev Adam Dickey, (Epis. minister)

Janet Dickey m. (2) Capt John Beverly Roy (Rev War)

Dr. Augustus Gustavas Dunbar Roy b 1804 m. Lucy Carter Garnett of Stock Hill Essex 1834

Janet Carter Roy m 1857 Dr. William Hoskins

FAST TRACK ABOVE

Willard Dunbar Hoskins

Dr. John Hundley Hoskins b.1892 m Emma Kelly

Richard Kelly Hoskins b.1928.

Alfred's line is the Anglo-Saxon line. Most English, Scots, Germans and Scandinavians have this line.

ALFRED THE GREAT

ADAM - Created by God.

Seth

Enos

Canaan

Mahalaleel

Jared

Enoch

Methusaleh

Lamech

Noah

Shem - Japheth - Ham, grandfather of Nimrod founder of Babel

Arphaxed

Salah

Heber

Peleg

Reu

SerugNehor

Terah

Abraham m Hagar (Matriarch of the Arabs), Keturah (mother of the Midianites), Sarah (mother of Isaac sons or Saxons),

Isaac

Jacob/Israel - names means "ruling with God." Brother Esau - m Canaananites Descendants known as Edomites. Modern Jewry claims descent from Edom.

Judah m Tamar.

Zarah

Ethan

Mahol

Darda - Dara - 1Chr 2:6, or Dardanus - Josephus; or Darius - Windson Castle Manuscripts and Ancient Icelandic Langfedgatal

Erichthonias

Troes or Tros

Ilus

Laomedon

Priam

Priam's daughter - Said in Langfedgatal to have married Memnon and their son was Tror whom we call Thor the father of Vingener. The line is compared with the Anglo-Saxon Chronicle.

THOR

Vingener

Hloritha

Einridi

Vingethor

Moda

Magi

Sceaff or Seacet

Bedwig

Hwala

Hardra or Athra
Hermon or Itormann
Heremad or Heremotr
Sceldwea or Scealdna
Beaw or Beaf
Geat or Getha
Flocwal
Flokwal
Flocwaldus
Flyn
Fredulph
ODIN
Bael daeg
Brand
Gewis
Elesa
Cerdic
Creoda
Cyneric
Ceawlin
Cuthwine
Cutha
Ceolwald
Coenraed
Ingild
Eoppa
Eafa
Ealmud
Egbert
Ethelwulf
ALFRED THE GREAT - ancestor of Robert the Bruce, William the Conqueror, Edward I, etc

---

Once you find a fast track back to a king, you will also find that most kings have lines to Charlemagne. In addition to French and English, this is of particular interest to Germans. I attached a line of German kings from Charlemagne so those of German descent will have no excuse not to do their homework.

ADAM TO CHARLEMAGNE

ADAM - Created by God.
Seth
Enos
Canaan
Mahalaleel
Jared
Enoch
Methusaleh
Lamech
Noah
Shem - Japheth - Ham, grandfather of Nimrod founder of Babel
Arphaxed
Salah
Heber
Peleg
Reu
SerugNehor
Terah
Abraham m Hagar (Matriarch of the Arabs), Keturah (mother of the Midianites), Sarah (mother of Isaac sons or Saxons),
Isaac
Jacob/Israel - names means ruling with God. Brother Esau - m Caananites. Descendants known as Edomites. Modern Jewry claims descent from

Edom

Judah m Tamar

Zarah

Ethan

Mahol

Darda - Dara - 1Chr 2:6; or Dardanus - Josephus; or Darius - Windson Castle Manuscripts and Ancient Icelandic Langfedgatal

Erichthonias

Troes or Tros

Ilus

Laomedon

Priam

HECTOR

Astyanax

Polydore - said by Ariosto to have been the ancester of Clovis and Charlemagne

Antenor of Troy - K. of the Cimmerians 443 BC

Marcomir - "who brought the people to Friesland"

Antenor

Priam

Helenus

Diocles

Basanus the Great m. dau of K. of the Orkneys

Clodomir

Nicanor m dau of K. of Britain

Marcomir II d. 170 BC

Clodius d. 159 BC

Antenor II d. 143 BC

Clodomir II d. 123 BC

Merodach d. 95BC

Cassander d. 74 BC

Antharias d. 39 BC - Last king of the Sicambri

Francus d. 11 BC - First K. of the Franks

Clodius II d. 20 AD

Marcomir III d. 50

Clodomir III d. 63

Antenor IV d. 69

Ratherious d. 90 - built Rotterdam

Odomar d. 128

Marcomir IV d. 149 - m. Athildas dau of Old King Cole 129 AD

Clodomir IV d. 166

Farabert d. 186

Sunno d. 213

Hilderic d 253

Bartherus d. 272

Clodius III d. 298

Walter d. 306

Dagobert d. 317

Genebald d. 358

Dagobert d. 379

Clodius d. 387

Marcomir d. 404

Pharamond - first K. of France

K. Clodius (Clodio) d. 445

Sigimerus

Ferreolus d. 529

Tonantius Ferreolus

Ansbertus - or Ausbert, Gallo-Roman Senator

Arnoldus - Bishop of Metz d. 601

Itta - Dau of Pepin of Landen, Mayor of the Palace in Austrasia

St. Begga of Babaut - m. Duke Ansgise (Anchises) Mayor of The Palace to Siegbert 632. d.685

Pepin of Heristal d 714 - Duke of Austria

Charles Martel - "The Hammer", Won victory over Saracens at Tours 732.

CHARLEMAGNE - Holy Roman Emperor under the Pope. 800. Ancestor of William The Conqueror, Edward I of Eng., Kings of France, Germany, and Scandinavia.

Hildegarde m Eberhard

Eberhard II 893

Emico 938

Henry 1000

Ulric I 1048

Albert d 1080 m. Luitgarde

Conrad I, Ct of Wurtt

Ulric I

John m. Ann of Baden

Lewis 1179

Henry m Irmintrude

Eberhard I m Agnes of Zaringen

Ulric II 1265

Eberhard II

Ulric IV 1344

Eberhard III

Ulric VI m Elizabeth of Bavaria

Eberhard IV

Eberhard V 1419 m Henrica

Ulric VII 1480 m Elizabeth of Bavaria

Henry 1519

Ulric 1550

George 1558 m Barbara of Hesse

Fredrick the Magnanimous 1608

John Frederick m Barbara of Brandenburg

Eberhard III 1674

Frederick Charles 1698

Charles Alexander 1737

Frederick Eugene 1797 m. Frederical of Brandenburg

Frederick K. of Wurttemberg

William the Conqueror was descended from Vikings. The Viking lines are posted several ways back through the kings Oden and Thor. It is interesting that Odenists gods are our grandfathers. These lines are accepted in the same way that the Irish lines are accepted.

WILLIAM THE CONQUEROR

ADAM - Created by God.

Seth

Enos

Canaan

Mahalaleel

Jared

Enoch

Methusaleh

Lamech

Noah

Shem - Japheth - Ham, grandfather of Nimrod founder of Babel

Arphaxed

Salah

Heber

Peleg

Reu

SerugNehor

Terah

Abraham m. Hagar (Matriarch of the Arabs), Keturah (mother of the Midianites), Sarah (mother of Isaac sons or Saxons),

ISAAC - Jacob/Israel - "Israel" means "To rule with God." Brother Esau - m Caananites. Descendants known as Edomites. Jewish historians claims descent from Edom.

Judah m Tamar

Zarah

Ethan

Mahol

Darda - Dara - 1Chr 2:6; or Dardanus - Josephus, or Darius - Windson Castle Manuscripts and Ancient Icelandic Langfedgatal.

Erichthonias

Troes or Tros

Ilus

Laomedon

Priam

Priam's daughter - Said in Langfedgatal to have married Memnon and their son was Tror whom we call Thor the father of Vingener. The line is compared with the Anglo-Saxon Chronicle

THOR

Vingener

Hloritha

Einridi

Vingethor

Moda

Magi

Sceaff or Seacet

Bedwig

Hwala

Hardra or Athra

Hermon or Itormann

Heremad or Heremotr

Sceldwea or Scealdna

Beaw or Beaf

Geat or Getha

Flocwal

Flokwal

Flocwaldus

Flyn

Fredulph

ODIN - Warrior king. Honored ancestor of Saxons Worshiped as a god by Odinists.

Niordr & brother Bael Daeg. Bael Daeg's line goes to Alfred The Great. Niordr's line to William the Conquerer

Yngvi

Fiolner

Fiolner

Svegdir

Vanladi

Visbur

Domaldi

Domar

Dyggri

Dagr

Agni

Alrek

Yngvi

Jorund

Aun The Aged

Egil

Ottar

Agils of Upsala

Eystein

Yngvar

Braut Onund

Ingiald - The Cunning

Olaf - The Woodcutter

Halfdan - The Whitefoot

Eystein

Hogne

K. of Hedemark

Ale hin Fraekne

Helge

Sigurd Hiort

Asa - m. Eystein Glumra

daughter m. Ivar

Eystein Glumra

Rognwald

Roll - The Dane d. 932, 1st Duke of Normandy

William Longsword - 2nd Duke of Normandy

Richard The Fearless

Richard

Robert

WILLIAM The Conqueror. m. Matilda Q. of England d. 1083

Henry I - K. of England

Matilda - Empress of Germany

Henry II - K. of England b 1133

John - K. of England b 1166

Henry III - K. of England b. 1206

EDWARD I (1239-1307) m. Eleanor of Castile

Edward II

Edward III (1312-1377)

John of Gaunt

Joan Beaufort m. Robert Ferrers

Mary de Ferrs m. Ralph Neville

John Neville m. Elizabeth Newmarch

Joan Neville m. William Gascoigne

William Gascoigne m. Margaret Percy

Elizabeth Gascoigne m. George Talboys

Anne Talboys m. Edward Dymoke (d.1566)

Frances Dymoke m Thomas Windebanke

Mildred Windebank m Robert Reade

Col George Reade went to Virginia c1637 m Elizabeth Martiau

Mildred Reade m Col Augustine Warner (1643-1681)

* Mildred Warner (d1701) m. Capt Lawrence Washington (1659-1698)

Capt Augustine Washington (c1694-1743) m. Mary Ball

GEORGE WASHINGTON

George Washington's grandfather, Lawrence was the brother of Ann Washington who was my ancestor (see below). This makes George Washington a 2nd cousin. Neat. George Washington is also a close cousin to a lot of HR readers, which makes us all cousins. In fact, a very little work will reveal that all Saxons world wide are cousins. That's what being a nation is all about.

* Anne Washington (1659-1697) sister of Lawrence Washington, m. Maj Francis Wright

John Wright, Sr. m. Dorothy Veale

John Wright, Jr. (c1710- 1792) m Elizabeth Darnall

Maj James Wright, Rev. War. m. Mary Duncan

Elizabeth Wright (1762-1834) m. John James, Jr.

Margaret Wright James m. John Payne Kelly of Kelly's Ford

Granville James Kelly (1821-1898) m. Harriet Elizabeth Payne

Richard Thomas Kelly m Georgie Hume Kelly

Mary Emma Kelly m. Dr John Hundley Hoskins

Richard Kelly Hoskins (1928-)

Importance Of Knowing Who You Are

Most readers know that before the International Trade Cartel was able to enter the West and buy and sell they had

to first make friends with the God of the Christians; else the Christian God might tell his followers to kill him. Being killed removes the profit from trade. To change the Christian separatist God into a loving Dharma-Christian Hindu god, the Trade Cartel hired priests to insert the Hindu "Dharma - tolerance" into the separatist Christian religion. This new Dharma-Christianity taught Saxons to love everyone without regard to "race, creed, or national origin." This done, the Christian God was chained and the international merchants were free to come and go as they chose.

It is quite all right for Europe's Kings and their nobles to present proof of their descent from the Biblical patriarchs and from Adam; it gives them authority to rule in the name of the ITC. It is quite another thing to have the average citizen do the same; their claim implies equality with existing kings and rebellion against the establishment since Jesus Christ appointed each son of Isaac "kings and priests."[3]

The information listed above is not new, it has always been known. Tens of thousands not only know this information but they know their own lines - and can trace them. They discuss this on the internet, in homes, at historical meetings, in books and manuscripts, and always it is attacked by the International Trade Cartel media for the reasons mentioned above. These are some of their arguments:

The Israel of the Bible has "vanished" and the churches are now "spiritual Israel" who take the promises and covenants made to Israel as their own. Their tax-exempt ministers speak for God.

---

3 *"Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father." Rev 1:5-6*

* The answer is that the Israel of the Bible has not vanished. Churches are NOT "spiritual Israel." God's promises were made to our ancestors and their descendants forever, we are those descendants.

The establishment insists that all humans, including men, are evolved from monkeys and primeval slime. They enlist the testimony of their experts to prove it.

* Man insists that he was created by the WORD - in His image, and are bound to Him by covenants - the violation of which is severely punished. He points to the WORD to prove it. Before Adam there was no man.

Dharma-Christian churches insist that the Jews are Israel and therefore only the Jews are bound by God's Commandments. Consequently, the law is done away and people can do as they please.

* God's Commandments say *"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord (Israel)." De 23:2.* Representatives of the Jews admit that they are a mixed race. God's commandment excludes them from his Israel nation. Dharma-Christian churches brand themselves "false witnesses" and incur the judgment due false-witnesses.

Dharma-Churches bless cartel-appointed governments by giving them authority to enforce laws that violate God's Commandments. They do this by misquoting, *"Be subject to principalities and powers, to obey magistrates. Tit 3:1*

* Saxons reply: *"We must obey God rather than men." Acts 5:29*

Israel existed before governments or churches. God made His contracts and covenants with Adam and the sons of Isaac

(Isaac- sons, Saxons); and with their descendants forever. We are those descendants. We know our identity. We know our inheritance.

Saxons offer all peoples the right of self-determination. We applaud the Arabs desire to live under their Koran, the Jewish desire to live under the Talmud, and the desire of other peoples to live under the laws of their own gods. Saxons also insist that the same right we applaud in others be extended to themselves - the right to be ruled by the WORD and live under his Commandments.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 267

VASSAL REVOLT - WORLDWIDE![1]

INDIA: In about 290 BC, mighty King Asoka of India claimed that he had conquered the Greeks, Syrians, Macedonians and Cyreneans with his new weapon, *Dharma*.[2] On his deathbed he left all of his conquests, including:

> "This earth ... this land ... this soil sustaining all creatures ... all of this I bequeath to the Assembly of Saints ...."[3]

Asoka also bequeathed 1000 million pieces of gold so that

1 Vassal - One who has pledged homage and fealty and receives a consideration in return. *Webster's Dictionary*.

2 Hindu: "Dharma" - tolerance. "Dharmitized - to be subdued by Dharma.

3 *The Edicts of Asoka*, N.A. Nikam & Richard McKeon, Univ Chic Press, 1959, p. 136

"The Assembly of Saints" (AOS) could claim the bequest with missionary work. Today, only a few know of the AOS and who the AOS really are; just as only a few know who really owns American Telephone and General Motors. The Greeks of the classical world had no idea that they had been given to the Hindus of India.

- CLASSICAL WORLD: The classical world that had been given by Asoka to the AOS was given to the Catholic Church by Constantine:

  "Constantine ... gave not only of spiritual supremacy ... (but) also temporal dominion over Rome, Italy and 'the provinces, places and *civitates* of the western regions."[4]

- SAXONS: The Saxons didn't know that the Catholic Church had given them to Charlemagne to rule - but that was the reason that Charlegmagne's armies crashed into Europe's northlands.
- IRELAND: The Irish didn't know that they had been given to England to rule - but an English army arrived to take possession anyway.
- SCOTLAND: The Scots didn't know that they had been given to England to rule, and they had to do some fast stepping to avoid it.
- VIRGINIA: Virginians didn't know that they had been given to Spain to rule. It was only later that they read that the Pope had given half the world to Spain and the other half to Portugal.

Who owns Virginia? Spain said that it was theirs. England encouraged the Virginia Company to invest their money, and when their investment was about to pay off - the Crown

4 See *In The Begininning*, Hoskins, p. 101

confiscated it. Did they confiscate the whole thing? or only part - leaving certain rights to certain private individuals. Is that the reason that the 2nd Bank of the US was found to be owned by British stockholders when it went bankrupt in the first half of the 19th century? Who owns it now? Who owns the bank of England?

- INDIA: Back to India: The Classical world was bequeathed to the AOS. The Catholic Church hired kings to rule the world that it claimed. One of its possessions was Britain.

Britain was bequeathed to the AOS by Asoka. Britain was part of the bequest made by Constantine to the Catholic Church. Britain, having changed kings and religions several times, then occupied India and was the last country to "own" India. Britain got India by confiscating it from the privately-owned East India Company which had "owned" India for 250 years. The company's private army of about 25,000 was incorporated into the British army as Britain took over. What was the private arrangement between the Company and Britain? No one knows. What was the private arrangement between the Company and the individual Indian rulers? Did it include the "salt monopoly" that once belonged to the Company? The land revenues? The Company's opium monopoly? India had over 700 rulers who ruled large states all the way down to small enclaves. The Company had made agreements and treaties with them all. These agreements didn't disappear just because the Company merged with the British government.

- THE WEST: Who owns the countries of the West? Spain? The Catholic Church? The AOS? The Episcopal Church? Britain? The ITC? Who owns S. Africa? Who gave it away to strangers? Britain - obviously! But, who owns Britain? Who owns Australia and N. Zealand?

> Who is it that is opening their doors to strangers? Who owns the United States and Canada? Whose orders are being followed as strangers pour in and industry flees and crime and unemployment are allowed to run rampant?

The answer is quite simple - we don't know. We have traced ownership to corporate directors who direct companies owned by other companies. Then, when we trace the ownership of these companies to bank trust departments, offshore banks, and Swiss banks, the trail disappears - as it has always disappeared. We don't know who owns us. We don't know who bought and sold our people - or who claims to own us today. But this we can say: We renounce their claims on us. We have presented our Saxon Identity showing that the covenants made to Adam, Abraham, Isaac and their descendants forever pre-date their claims. They are overriding prior claims and are still intact because we know our Saxon identity. We know our fathers and we know that we are their children. The Bible is our history book, our book of genealogy, and the Law of God is our ultimate authority; not the statutes of ITC appointed kings.

What Is It That They Do?

Our oppressors have had millennium to perfect their system and to perfect hiding their trail. The serpent disappears at one point only to reappear at another place in an unsuspected identity. Unable to discover WHERE they are we can at least uncover WHAT it is that they do. With this knowledge we can began stopping the serpent's holes, one at a time. And, with eternal vigilance - keep them stopped.

THE PRIEST

The first basic step is to control the priest. Before the international trader can go to a new trading area and buy and sell he must first make friends with the God of that land, or, the God of that land may instruct his followers to kill the merchant. Being killed removes the profit from trade. Thus, he must first control the priest.

Dharma-Tolerance

Hinduism is the world's international trade religion. It is used to make friends with hostile gods. Unlike the world's separatist religions, Hinduism is an *integrationist* religion. It welcomes all gods as different manifestations of its own great god Brahma.[5]

The ancient missionary effort of Hinduism is called Buddhism. Buddhist missionary efforts focus on one teaching: "Dharma" - "Dharma-tolerance." Market areas are bombarded with appeals to be tolerant of everyone without regard to *"race, creed, or national origin."* This is *Dharma*. Once the future customer has been taught to love the stranger - the international merchant may safely enter and buy and sell.

THE KING

Once the priest opens the sheepfold gate to the international trader, the trader enters and hires a king to protect his person and his goods, and in turn helps the priest keep the door open by spreading *Dharma-tolerance*. To ensure that the

5 Hinduism declares that every living thing is a part of Brahma. Therefore, *"Every man is a god."* Their reluctance to execute "gods" explains the Hindu fight against capital punishment that is mandated by Christian Law.

hired king remains in power the Cartel supplies him with money, supports him with their media. With money to hire armies the king becomes more powerful than his fellows, and, supported by a friendly media he is made to appear as a benign ruler in the eyes of his subjects.

Once in power, the king is able to tax his subjects and become self-supporting. This relieves the Cartel of this business expense. Trading profits quickly repay the Cartel their startup expense.

Rebellious Kings

In the past, kings caused problems for the international merchant. Most had short memories and forgot that they were only hired to manage a trade area and to protect the merchant and his goods. Instead, they tended to treat the Cartel's market area as their own private possession.

When this happened the ITC was forced to take action. When the king of France caused trouble his head was removed by a media- incited mob; Napoleon and Hitler were hired to restore order, which they did, then they both proceeded to break away from the Cartel and start their own operation. The Cartel was forced to organize expensive crusades to bring them back into the fold again. The history books are full of examples of kings hired by the Cartel who later proved faithless and required revolutions or invasions to bring them to heel.

Democracy - To Conquer Rebel Kings

The problem with disobedient kings was solved by installing *democracy.*

In a democracy the people elect their representatives directly. In a republic, people elect representatives, who elect

representatives. The old Saxon system was that of "10s" and "100s". The heads of ten families would meet and select a spokesman. Ten of these spokesmen would select a spokesman for 100 families. These spokesmen were called burgesses who met in Williamsburg. It is the ancient Saxon system that is virtually impossible for an outsider to control since it is from the "bottom up." Tens and Hundreds - the "republican" system - excluded the Cartel so their agents instituted a "democratic system" of voting directly for a king. If properly done, and if the people don't find out, a democracy can be converted into an *episcopacy*[6] without the subjects realizing what has happened.

Most Saxons are innately honest. They vote for the best man they know, but, the only candidates they know are the ones the media has told them about. They know no one else. The media owner publicizes his selection of candidates for the voters to choose from and ignores the rest. The voters, knowing no one else, choose for their king one of the media-owners' selections, one who has been hand- picked. This is called a "democratic election." In this way the media-owner's agent is elected to office EVERY TIME. The person elected owes his election to the media owner who publicized him - not the voters. This is the reason polls often show the people favoring one course of action and their rulers doing the opposite.

The result of kings being selected by the media-owner is

---

6 DEFINITION: "Episcopal," rule from the top down vs. "presbytery" - rule from the bottom up. Episcopal religions allege that god has appointed a ruler to rule them. Christians insist *"In the beginning was the WORD, and the word was with God, and the WORD was God." John 1:1* and the *WORD* appointed every man a king and a priest. *"Jesus Christ... hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father." Rev 1:5-6*

that ITC kings are always in office - they always rule. Not only that, but these media-elected kings come up for ITC review every two, four and six years. If the king has behaved well and has done his master's will - he will continue to receive favorable publicity and be re-elected. If he has rebelled, he will be ignored or receive bad publicity and an irate public will elect another media-agent to be king in his place.

The White Knight

Saxons sense that something is wrong. Each patriot secretly harbors the dream that a knight on a white horse will arrive to save the nation. This is also a Cartel worry. They want no more Napoleons or Andy Jacksons. They have taken steps to prevent this from happening.

In the early 60s, the Soviets blockaded Berlin. To keep the city from falling to communism the US flew supplies into the beleaguered city and two reserve divisions were called to active duty. The author of this article was one of many called to active duty. I was assigned to the 100th Airborne Division to bring that division to full strength. I was posted as aide to the commanding general - the oldest 2nd Lieutenant on active duty in the US army. My general immediately put me in for promotion.

Soon after this happened, a plane from Fortress Monroe's Continental Command landed at Ft. Smith. Five colonels stepped out and quickly went about investigating 2nd Lt Richard Kelly Hoskins - "for right wing sympathies." "Right wing sympathies!" Everyone in the country was supposed to have right wing sympathies! Our enemy were the communists!

This is when I learned that what was told to the American public by the media, and what was actually going on, were

two different things. While the US was rattling its saber at the communist Soviet Union, officers of the US armed services were being investigated "for being anti-communist."

This was in 1961-1962. I have no doubt that since then all officers with "right wing sympathies" have been passed over for promotion. Being "passed over" means that "right wingers" received early retirement. This also means that the present officer corps of the United States army (as well as the officer corps of every other Western state) has been cleansed of patriots. Those officers remaining are the ones who whole-heartedly support the episcopalian system that promoted and pays them. It is not likely that there will be a man of the people - an Andy Jackson on a white horse riding out to save us. It is not likely that there will be a George Washington, Patrick Henry, Tom Jefferson or John Calhoun to suddenly take the reigns of government and save us. Neither is it likely that a *third party* candidate will "throw the rascals out," or a TV or establishment minister will suddenly speak the WORD that will rally the people. The ITC has had experience with all these things and they now have their agents in all the key posts.

ALL Of Them Are Traitors - ALL

Recently a South African insider published a book called *Volksverraad* - "Betrayal." He revealed why S. Africa fell so easily to the communists. South Africa's leaders were traitors. Not one or two at the top, but ALL of them. Leading the treason is the *establishment media.* It is owned by the ITC which publicized the *politicians* the media-owners wanted elected. These ITC politicians appointed *judges* to proclaim that what the politicians did was legal. *Civil service* and *army* leaders were appointed because they were "reliable." *Col-*

leges taught PC because they got their operating funds from politicians who wanted PC taught, and the *teachers* taught politically correct subjects because the colleges wanted them to do so. The establishment *preachers* betrayed those placed in their care in exchange for tax-exemption and media-publicity that guarantee advancement. They blessed the devil and spoke his *Dharma*.

Result

Unknown to its own people, the entire superstructure of the South African state was in the pay of an alien Cartel whose interest was against the interest of the S. African people. Because the media painted the leaders as honest men - the people trusted and supported them. When the crisis arrived - these Cartel agents delivered S. Africa into the hands of her enemies. That's what they were paid to do, and they did it. They were all traitors.

The West

Some years ago *The Spotlight* broke the story of the "Bilderburgers." The Bilderbergers were a large group of media, industrial and political leaders from all over the world who met yearly at remote locations. They had been doing it for years and it had never been reported. Patriots assumed that these people were the world's leaders. It was only gradually that people came to understand that these Bilderbergers had no intention of taking over the world and ruling it. The world had already been taken over by the ITC many years ago and these people were just the help who had been hired to manage it.

Once the extent of Cartel involvement is understood, the South African betrayal makes perfect sense. South Africa's

leaders were sort of a Bilderberger group. They were traitors hired to advance trading policy in S. Africa. Since the ITC also trades throughout the West - their establishment exists throughout the West. The S. African situation mirrors the identical situation that exists in the United States, Canada, Scandinavia, Europe, Britain, Australia and New Zealand. The establishment in all these places are traitors - all of them. If they weren't - the Cartel couldn't trade as it does. The Bilderberger group is merely a visible part of the International Trade Cartel's government.

World-wide!

The ITC controls the religion and government of its markets. If one understands this he is also able to understand that the International Trade Cartel system exists WORLD-WIDE. Its media is a world-wide media; Its teaching of Buddhist Dharma-tolerance is a world-wide mission effort. The media-political-religious effort of the ITC afflicts not only S. Africa, but the entire West, and every other nation of the world; the Arab, Oriental, Jew, Indian and African. ALL nations are afflicted by the same ITC presence. All suffer.

World-wide Resistance!

The International Trade Cartel doesn't mean to cause dislocations and difficulties in its market areas, but, its mere presence dislocates nations' religion and normal business. The Cartel is dealt with in time by the host country in the same manner as a virus is dealt with by a healthy body - the body develops defenses.

ISLAM - The nations of Islam were conquered by Western armies many years ago and its religion and customs were submerged by Western economic interest in the service of the

ITC. Its religion and its culture were warped and twisted, and, to exist, Islamic religious leaders and teachers had to learn to appear to cooperate while actually formulating revolt to free themselves. They supported their own religious leaders in opposition to Western-created religious leaders. They established a grass-roots media to compete with the ITC media. Today, their warriors compete with the ITC kings, their police, and their armies. They have been fighting the establishment longer than anyone else with far more success than anyone else. They are the teachers - the rest of the world are their students.

PALESTINE - The Jewish invasion of Palestine brought to a head what had been building years before. The reported war between Arab and Jew is noisy and bloody, but it is not the big war. In the mostly unreported "big war" the sides are clearly drawn. Islam and its people are on one side, and against them are their own ITC governments with their Dharma-Islamic religious leaders, civil servants, police, the armed services and all members of the media. The warfare is ongoing and bloody.

ALGERIA - In Algeria, a few years ago, a "democratic" election was held. In spite of the media-owner's selection of candidates and the all-out effort to publicize and elect them, the Islamic resistance was so well organized that they voted their ITC government out of office. Refusing to relinquish power, the Cartel's government attempted to terrorize and crush its rebellious subjects. Thus far, more than 50,000 lives have been lost and the "rebels" grow stronger every day. Government police descend on isolated groups of Islamic nationalists and machine gun them. In retaliation, town mayors, newspaper editors, council members are ambushed and shot or blown up. No establishment person dares leave home

without armed guards. Even American papers have started to report the escalating warfare. Algerian ITC agents are having to face the prospect of Islamic victory and war crimes trials being held for them. It is not a happy thought for those who have spent a lifetime kicking their own people around. The same situation exists in varying degrees in other Islamic states.

ISRAEL - In the Israeli nation, the ITC ordered Prime Minister Rabin to exchange conquered Arab territory for peace and trade. This violated the Jewish Talmud which forbids giving land to non- Jews. Obtaining permission from rabbis, a zionist zealot shot Rabin. The office thus violently emptied was quickly filled by a pro-zionist. While Jew fights Arab tooth and nail, the Israeli nation is looking over its collectve shoulder for possible retaliation from Western ITC agents. Disobedience and rebellion are not treated kindly by the Cartel.

BLACK NATIONALISTS - Readers of HR are familiar with the Black patriot Marcus Garvy. ITC interests jailed him and destroyed his movement rather than allow his followers to leave America. Today, the repatriation movement of Blacks is as much alive as it ever was in spite of the ITC attempt to get a race war started. Practically every country in the world today has varying degrees of revolt taking place against their ITC rulers.

AMERICA - The ITC has put America on notice with Ruby Ridge, Waco, the Trade Towers and Oklahoma City. The ITC will react with terror against any attempt to replace them. These reprisals have created fear of Cartel government and the result is the rebirth of militias, and distrust of everything that smacks of government-establishment religion or media.

With Islam in full revolt against the ITC, and the Jews in defiance, it is not credible that Christiandom will not learn from others and in time surpass their zeal in throwing off the bonds of the International Trade Cartel and help others to do the same.

Even the establishment media is noticing a change in the attitude of Westerners. Christians are beginning to tire of forever being fed to the lions. More pressing still is that they are being reminded that they have pledged homage to another master; an exacting master who requires obedience. Only with obedience comes the consideration promised.

==========

Letter From S. Africa by K.J.

Our people have reason to be critical. We had ex-generals playing treason. We had our own white military and police standing by Mandela before and after the ANC takeover. They all saw to it that everything went smoothly and suppressed white revolt. Some are still active in spying. For years the military fought a no-win war, called a "hearts and minds war" of 80% politics and 20% war. Even in those days many whites who were called to active duty lost their jobs.

Some people still follow the Conservative Party who told their people NOT to read the book *Volksverraad* - and they obey. That party is always doing something - starting all kinds of actions, but never in opposition to the former National Party or the black ANC. Mr. Jaap Marais is the one man who stands out as honest and uncompromising. It was said that Dr. Verwoerd trusted him but not others like John Vorster. There is nobody of his stature to take his place at this point. Mr. Marais wrote several good books including *Die Era van*

Verwoerd. The book, *Volksverraad* draws heavily on his writings.

It is not pleasant to tell you how bad things are. Pride always kept us from doing so. Whites and especially Afrikaners are being removed from every conceivable job. Many well-qualified young people go overseas where they have no difficulty in finding work. What will the future hold? We are told that there are positive signs the National Party of treason is self-destructing. The Conservative Party is continually changing its policy and now has a close alliance with Viljoen's Freedom Front. Instead of working to get our country back it is working to put our people into new settlements in the midst of nearby deserts. This is causing many local farmers to think twice.

Mr. Marais wrote a letter in the newspaper *IMPACT*. He says that Piet Viljoen, son of Constand, planted arms at Fort Schanskop which caused Commandant Ratte to be arrested. Both Ratte and his family got moral and financial support from the HNP, and when he went to prison Mr. Marais paid him a visit. He warned Ratte about the government agents around him. Ratte should by now be able to distinguish between his friends and those who are just using him.

The thing that continues to cause comment is that Ratte was on a hunger strike for 57 days. Ratte should have been in very bad shape. We didn't know it, but electrolytes was given to him in his drinking water that kept him alive in pretty good condition. He came to see Mr. Marais within two weeks of coming off his strike to ask Marais to attend a ceremony at Fort Schanskop. When asked if this would include a closed meeting for unity he nodded. When Ratte's trial comes up we will see if his "friends" stand by him. Ratte is a Roman

Catholic, but not his wife.[7]

The ANC has lots of internal problems and its members are finding that the top structure allows no difference of opinion. Homiso, a Xhosa and former Transkei leader (Transkei is a pocket-sized black nation formed in S. Africa by the British) has been kicked out of the ANC. He has quite a following. A complete collapse can't be far away and we see the starting point in town councils on the local level. Blacks have spent every rand they can lay their hands on. Violence is very near the surface and will erupt if electricity and water is cut to black townships. If this happens, black leaders will direct black anger against white people.

Many have not yet learned to think for themselves in religious matters. Anything new to them is strange. I suppose that is true in America, also. Even if they agree they will not admit it. In was in 1986 that I got to know Col. Jack Mohr. He wrote to me that he heard a fellow who spoke on Blood

7 RKH: Being Roman Catholic presents a problem for unchurched protestants who believe that every Christian is a priest who receives instruction directly from God through God's Word. They believe that episcopal religions (having priests appointed from the top down) such as Roman Catholic, Church of England, most Methodist, and state- Lutheran) take orders from their religious leaders. Chris Hanni, the Black #2 leader of the ANC was a communist and was assumed to be an atheist. After he was assassinated it was discovered that he was a secret Roman Catholic planted in the ANC. The man said to have ordered his death, Clive Derby-Lewis, is also RC. The reports of Derby-Lewis' abuse by ANC Blacks has made him a hero. If released tomorrow he will probably become the instant leader of S. Africa's Whites. The only other visible right-wing leader, is HNC's J.A Marais. Marais has not yet stated that he regards God's WORD as his people's Ultimate Authority. His reticence, in spite of his patriotic record, causes speculation. If he is a secret Church of England - he may be an agent of the Queen's far flung commercial interests; if Methodist - ditto; if RC - an agent of Vatican commercial interests; if Judeo-Christian - an agent of Jewish international commercial interest; if a state- Lutheran - a possible German agent; if Reformed-Dutch - the name of "traitor." When a man is hush-hush about his religious beliefs or lack of them, people tend to believe the worst. If he should belong to a religious episcopacy, it is assumed that he allows others to do his philosophical thinking for him - and that could present S. Africa with a continuing disaster.

River, a Richard Hoskins, and so it went. I read a lot and am convinced that the Bible is the only way. Doing away with Bible laws and holding on to missionary work with other races has caused most of the problems here.

According to a friend, the old Johannesburg Hospital had 7 new AIDS cases a day among blacks. Now it is 750 new cases daily. Cardboard coffins are exported all the way to Zimbabwe (old Rhodesia) for the many dead.

The British queen saw fit to confer the Order of St John on Tutu and Mandela for a job well done.[8]

There is a military build-up in Botswana, a few hundred miles to the northwest of us. Apparently the CIA and our local intelligence are actively stoking a civil war, hoping to wipe out the Boere once and for all, and at the same time the internationalists will have our country's riches to exploit. Friends who stay near the border saw troop movement from here going to Botswana. Since they no longer protect us they must have another aim. It is reported that the CIA spent $15 million in SA for the overthrow of White government.

The local TV and newspapers create as much hatred as they possibly can against Afrikaners. It's front page news when they report the newest revelation.

MARAIS IN IMPACT:

"... As the leader of the HNP, I had a long argument with Mr. Ratte in an effort to convince him to join hands with the

8 RKH: Tutu is a Bishop in the Church of England and a British agent. Increasingly, the use of strangers in Western episcopal sects (*"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15*) is causing them to be looked on as 3rd world religions.

HNP in its drive to call for general elections for the Whites. He refused point plank.

When the Afrikaner Volksfront (AVF) was formed in May 1993, I argued for almost four hours with Gens Constand Viljoen, Tienie Groenewald, Koos Bischoff, Dr. Ferdi Hartzenberg (and the whole Conservative party caucus), Rev Mossie van den Berg, Prof Carel Boshoff, the AWB leaders, the Transvaal Agricultural Union leaders, and Commdt Ratte, in an effort to get their support for a drive to force De Klerk to the polling booth and defeat him.

In an unbelievable display of political ineptitude or a conspiratorial involvement in a hidden agenda, *not a single voice in support* was raised in the meeting, *nor even an interest in a discussion of the idea.* There was an absolute taboo on the discussion of my suggestion of stopping De Klerk on his traitorous course. All that was allowed to be discussed was for Afrikaners to join forces to enter into negotiations with their enemies for a 'volkstaat'!

The formation of the AVF was a clearly preconceived tactic by Military Intelligence to thwart Afrikaner opposition groups in their resolve to resist De Klerk. Mr. Ratte told me subsequently that he and others were naive to have gone along with the leaders of the AVF.

The HNP was the only organization that refused to be pulled into this political sham.

The question raised by this traitorous event is whether any of the leaders involved in this shameful operation could ever claim credence for their political motives or judgment." J.A. Marais, Leader of the Herstigte Nasionale Party, Box 1888, Pretoria 0001, SOUTH AFRICA. (IMPACT: Aug/Sep 1996, PO Box 28233, Sunnyside 0132, S. AFRICA: $30/yr.)

The Latest In The David Irving Saga

David Irving, the most widely read historian in the English language, testified in court that there was no formal plan to gas Jews in Nazi Germany. For making this statement his books have been banned by anti-Whites and he has been personally banned from several countries under the control of strangers.

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: I am currently on an extended 4-week speaking tour across North America. Your interest is much appreciated, given what St Martins Press did (ED: St. Martins refused to honour its commitment to publish his latest book *Goebbels, Mastermind of The Third Reich*), and our latest legal setback in Australia.

About 5 weeks ago my attorney phoned me from Australia to say that the Full Federal Court there had rejected our 4th appeal against the ban on my entry, which was procured by the traditional enemy from Paul Keating, using the usual methods, when he was the Labour prime minister; the judges said in effect that there was justice in my case, and that the Government was plainly using nebulous 'good character' requirements as a spurious ground to prevent the free expression of opinions they disapproved of, but the law prevented them from intervening!

I decided to wait before making a fresh application from the new government that is now in power. Meanwhile I instructed my lawyers to demand access under the Commonwealth Freedom of Information Act to all the Australian government's files on me, so I can see what has been going on. More and more Australians, including professors of law, are now writing to me saying they support my cause.

The latest news from Australia is in fact very encouraging: the new prime minister John Howard announced in another connection three days ago that he is going to see that Free

Speech is reintroduced in his country; whereupon the entire media asked him, 'Does this include David Irving?'! He prevaricated, but the media are clamoring for my entry, and the prime minister of Victoria said a few days ago that he now believes the ban on me must be lifted.

When I arrived here at Pittsburgh to exhibit my books as always at an annual exhibition at the huge ExpoMart, I was informed that the ExpoMart, under pressure from the local Holocaust Center, had banned my attendance (for which I already paid last year). Although it cost me $15,000 to hire a lawyer and to post a bond, I obtained an emergency injunction in the courts here, which found the ban unlawful and ordered ExpoMart to let me display my books. Judge Friedman said that unlike other countries Free Speech is still not against the law in the USA! How they squealed! The ExpoMart appealed yesterday, and lost again. I could not have done this without the backing of all my Fighting Fund supporters.

Incidentally, before leaving London, I issued a High Court Writ against the British publisher of the odious book *Denying the Holocaust*, and against Deborah Lipstadt and four book-store heads who had been recklessly selling it despite its libelous content. This opens up a new legal front, but the law is on our side and that is what it is there for." Yours Sincerely, David Irving - Washington D.C.

LETTERS

SAXON IDENTITY: "Dear Dick: Your July 4th issue on genealogical heritage was particularly interesting. I am using *Family Tree Maker* (version 3.0). It's excellent! Already I have 6000 names. See your own enclosed genealogy. You are related to 'everyone' and the printout tells you your exact degree of kinship. An excellent source of internet genealogi-

cal data is (http://ftp.cac. psu.edu/~ saw/royal/royal-gen.html). L.K. - Connecticut

---

PRISONER: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Enclosed is $25 for the prisoner fund. If there are people who still think a presidential election means anything at all - can these people be reclaimable, even after a thousand years of trying to reason with them? This'll be my 13th winter in these places. I don't like it but I don't have any regrets and that makes it easier." Randy Duey #09884-016, PO Box 1000, Oxford, WI 53952

RKH: Randy Duey is a member of The Order. He was sentenced to 100 years.[9]

PRISON KNIGHT: "Hey Richard: I'm still alive & kicking! When I'm dead I'll let 'ya know. However, I am retired, thanks to zog, and I have moved. I'm in the hole, being held on an escape plot investigation. Some address!" Gary Yarbrough #09883-016, PO Box 1000, Levenworth, KS 66048

RKH: Gary is a member of the Order. He was sentenced to 60 years. Absolutely irrepressible.

THE PAUL HILL SAGA: Florida's Supreme Court upheld the double- killing conviction of Rev. Paul Hill and death sentence. Hill shot an abortion doctor and his escort outside an abortion clinic. He used Biblical Law as his authority, calling his act justifiable homicide. The state quoted establishment statutes, and ordered him put him to death. (Story in *News & Daily Advance*, p.4, Nov 28, 1996)

RKH: As establishment statutes and God's Law collide -

---

9 History of *The Order* can be found in *Vigilantes Of Christendom*,Hoskins

we may expect more and more of this sort of thing. This mirrors the Mideast conflict as Arab establishment statutes collide with Islamic law; Jewish establishment statutes collide with Talmudic law and the laws of different nations and races collide with each other. The people of the world will either live under the laws of their own god or struggle against being forced to live under the statutes of someone else's god. Paul Hill is one of the first. There will be many more who will follow in his footsteps.

VIGILANTE SUICIDE: John C. Salvi III was found dead, with a plastic trash bag tied around his head. A Massachusetts medical examiner ruled it a suicide. Salvi had been convicted of executing two abortion clinic workers on December 30, 1994 when he walked into two abortion mills and started shooting. (Story in *News & Daily Advance*, p. 1, Nov 30, 1996.)

RKH: The media is attempting to portray Salvi as being insane, and by association, Paul Hill. They portray their foes in such a way so as to detract from their actions. The news articles are short lower case print - but page 1 or 2. Depending on the public reaction that develops, the stories can be developed into MAJOR stories lambasting obortion opponents, or dropped. This is what the establishment pays its media to do.

ASIAN GANGS: After years of deliberate media concealment as to the realities of multiracialism papers such as the *London Evening Standard* reports that Asian gangs are "terrorizing London." Coverage of what they describe as "tribal war,' involving among others, Bangladesh gangs and violence at Quintin Kynaston school in Maida Vale where Somalis fought South Americans with knives and bottles.

(http://ngwwmall. com/frontier/bnp /stop.htm)

GOVERNMENT PORNOGRAPHY: The US government is America's largest distributor of pornography. It sells tax-free magazines at discount prices through the military exchange system. The Pentagon Book Store sells nine "soft-porn" magazines and two- explicit homosexual ones (3/96 BJU's *WITW*). Many, if not most, of all sex crimes are directly related to the use of pornography. Pornography is a $10 billion a year business. *Calvary Contender,* Apr 1, 1996

METHODIST: "Houston, TX, Methodist Hospital is opening a Muslim Prayer Center, specially designed to look like the outside of a mosque. *Houston Chron* Jan 20, 1996.

RKH: *"I am the Lord your God, which have separated you from other peoples." Le 20:24; "Ye shall not go after other gods, of the gods of the people which are round about you." De 6:14.*

Integration is Hinduism. "Brahamanism ... the conception of an absolute, all-embracing spirit, the Brahma." E/B 11th Ed vol 13, p. 501. In Brahma all are one and each different religion is a manifestation of the one Brahma. Hindu organizations bearing Christian names should be charged with false advertising.

CONCEALED WEAPONS: Out of the thousands of Virginians having permits to carry concealed weapons it is interesting that "the Virginia State Police have acknowledged that since July 1, 1995, there have only been four charged with any criminal offenses. None of those charged were charged with firearm related offenses." (From *The Bullet*, Virginia Shooting Sports Association, Mar/Apr, 1996, p.1)

Back to Table of Contents

1996 - Index

A

Adam genealogy
- Adam to Odin 232
- Adam to Thor 232

agents provocateur 126
- militia on tape 165

Asoka, King 290BC 239
- Asoka's Bequest 239

Assembly Of Saints 239
- controlling priests 242

Australia 61

B

Balak Plan 95
bank ownership 10
Bartleman, Andre
- Volkstaat SW Orange F.S. 204

Beam, Louis 113
Beckwith, Byron de la
- FBI conspiracy 56
- case against 209
- censored mail 120
- genealogy 19

Betrayal - Volksverraad 193
Black nationalism 93, 251
Boer War 47
- black immigration 48
- Milner, occupation governor 49

Bruce, King Robert 218
Buchanan, Rev. John - Pres. Church
- endorses sodomite ministers 191

Buck, Rev Richard
- miscegenationist 1624 214

C

cartel vs nations 249
Carter, "King" 218
Catholic
- Austrian scandal 65
- justices - three 165

cells
- body replacing 82

China
- vs Dalai Lama 67

Chinese
- immigrate to England 191

Clinton, Bill
- interracial adoptions 188

Colonization Abolition Plan 88
Confederate Ball 66
confiscation 92
Coushatta, La - militia in action 99
curses
- punishment disobedience 5

cycle
- empire 149

D

dharma
- dharma - tolerance 204, 243
- dharmatized church 139
- Indian conquest 10

Duey, Randy - The Order 259
- God chooses servants 57

E

Electronic Iron Curtain
- by Louis Beam 105

Elizabeth, Queen
- S. Africa visit 212

empire 151
- requirements 156

enfiefment 216
England
- Methodists collapsing 191

European immigration
- cover-up 189

Eve 119

F

false identity 25
- establishment church 27
- Saxons are Israel 25

Falwell, Jerry
- speaker Sun Myung Moon 166

fast track to genealogy 219
FBI
- Beckwith conspiracy 56
- experts skew tests 70
- Ruby Ridge agent reinstated 166

feudal society 125
feudal kingdom 150
Ford, Henry 12

G

Garvey, Marcus 94
genealogy
- Adam to Alfred 229
- Adam to Charlemagne 230
- Adam to Robert Bruce 226
- Adam to Wm the Conquerer 232
- Bruce, King Robert 219
- Fergus More to Robert Bruce 222
- Tea Tepi to Fergus More 223
- technical help 259

Goetz, Bernard....103
government
awards for killers....99
governments
ITC handpicked....9
gun registration
Canada....42, 59
gypsy gangs in Germany....189

H

Heyns, Rev Johan
assassinated....199
Hill, Rev Paul....203
awaiting martyrdom....98
trial....55
death sentence upheld....259
Hindu
crime of separation....191
Holocaust
death figures....213
Hoskins of Virginia
by Charles Warner....218
Hoskins, Richard K.
oldest 2nd Lt US Army....246
Huddleston, Barry....58

I

Indianapolis Baptist Temple
tax-exemption removed....45
Indians - America
Chano saved Virginia 1621....178
internet censorship....60
Ireland
IRA arms....64
IRS
demands on churches....137
Irving, David....257
Islam....250
Italy
N. Italy self-government....64
ITC
Islamic resistance....201
Jewish resistance....202

J

Jefferson, Thomas
French land monopoly....83
Jefferson Slavery Plan....131
Jews
have negro marker genes....123
jousting in Virginia....188

K

Kahl, Gordon - affair continues....210
kingdom
re-emerging....157
kings
enemies of God....6

L

land
Jefferson's opinion....83
Lane, David - The Order
warns Timothy McVeigh....69
LAW
bastard....92
eating with strangers....132
false witness....90
hair length....164
land division....5
lenders....129
love of money....152
refusal to enforce Law....90
sodomy....85
stealing....88
strangers ruling man....86
usury....11, 129
worship with strangers....134
Lenin - merging nations....89
Lincoln
Abolition Plan....87
Lynchburg
racial separation....134

M

Marais, Jaap....143
Matsch, Judge - his record....120
tries McVeigh....70
Maxwell, Robert....12, 127
McVeigh, Timothy....69
media
king maker....127
missionaries
business agents....177
saints or devils....172
to Israel....173
missions....171
Montana Freemen
pronounced legal....141
Murdoch, Rupert....127
Muslims
Hillary Clinton welcomes....85

N

nationalism
Islamic....202
Jewish....202
Saxon....203
Saxon S. Africa....204
Noahide Laws
congress recognizes....31

televangelists teach 34

O

officers army investigate RKH..... 246
Order, The
fourteen words 73

P

police officers organize 122
political leaders
worthless ones 205
priests
warnings against..... 3

Q

Queen Elizabeth
attends Catholic Mass 44

R

racial separation..... 139
radical abolition..... 89
media..... 90
Ratte, Willem
doubts about 164
fast questioned 253
released 167
saga ends 186
Rhodesia
Whites threatened..... 61
Robinson, John 129
Ruby Ridge..... 22
FBI agents reinstated..... 167
marshals awarded medals 167

S

Saxon
genealogy 215
Isaacsons 225
Schmidt, Hans
German prison..... 36
goes to trial..... 23
new charge - "ridiculing" 190
trial 38
Scotland
Dec'l Independence 221
self-sufficient farm system..... 17, 151
Selner, Gordon 121
sermons from 1700s 42
sodomites
Christian leaders approve..... 85
South Africa
(see Boer War) 47
Battle of Majuba 113
Boer War event pre-empted..... 78
British invade..... 81
British reputation 113
Dr. Verwoerd 197
Groenewald, Gen Ticnie . 117, 143
Groenewald, Gen Tienie 198
Hani, Chris 144
leaders reject unity 255
Marais statement 256
porn to Scandinavia..... 65
Ratte - hunger strike..... 145
Slimp, Rev Robert..... 118
Treason, new book 117
trial of the generals..... 41
Tutu's inquisition 116
Viljoen, Gen Constand 53
Volksverraad 1st ed. sold 142
Volksverraad effects 252
Willem Ratte arrested 118
state churches 137
strangers
Samaritan church..... 183
surrender
Axis attempt 23
Sweden, racial conditions..... 208

T

taxes
Law against 5
theocracy 1
trade
with strangers 8
Tsafendas, Demitrio
Dr. Veroerd's assassin..... 196

U

Ukraine famine 212
usury 11, 129

V

Viljoen, Constnad..... 168
Villiers, Cpl. Matthys de
bitter-ender kills eight 169
Virginia
who owns Virginia? 240
Volksverraad
Review "Impact Newsletter".. 193
S. Africa's betrayal 247
Vorster, John 196

W

Winrod, Gordon..... 58

Y

Yarbrough, Gary - The Order..... 259

Z

Zundel, Ernst 60, 169

The FEUDAL SYSTEM

and other stories from

HOSKINS REPORT

1997

Copyright © 2007
by Richard Kelly Hoskins

All rights reserved. No portion of this book may be reproduced without written permission from the publisher except by a reviewer who may quote brief passages in connection with a review.

Published by

Virginia Publishing Company
P. O. Box 997
Lynchburg, Virginia 24505
Phone 434-384-3261

First printing 2007

ISBN 1-881867-21-8
Printed in the United States of America

Also by Richard Kelly Hoskins

OUR NORDIC RACE, 1958
ISBN 1-881867-00-5
Add'l Printings 1958, 1961, 1961, 1962, 1965, 1975, 1986, 1998, 2005
History of the Saxon nation.
$5 copy plus $3 p&h ($5 overseas)

WAR CYCLES/PEACE CYCLES, 1985
ISBN 1-881867-01-3
Add'l printings 1985, 1986, 1991, HB 2000, 2005
History of usury and war. 250 p.
$25/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

VIGILANTES OF CHRISTENDOM, HB 1990
ISBN 1-881867-02-1
Add'l printings sb 1991, 1997, 2005
The Story of the Phineas Priesthood, 472 p. sb
$15/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

THE WOLF & THE SHEEP, 1993
ISBN 1-881867-03-X
Add'l printings 2002
Wolves eat sheep. That's what they do.
Sheep try to keep from being eaten. That's what they do. 78 p. sb
$5/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

IN THE BEGINNING, 1995
ISBN 1-881867-04-8
The Hindu takeover of Western business, politics,and religion. 249 p. sb.
$15/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

Virginia residents add 5% sales tax

1997 - Table Of Contents

268 - AUSTRALIA BETRAYED
By Her Leaders.....1

269 - THE TRUST & THE PLEDGE: Strangers don
Saxon uniforms and commit crimes. 19

270 - TURK LONGVIEW: Turks trigger victims'
rebellion.....41

271 - PAY BACK TIME: Saxons estimate monetary
damages.....63

272 - SERPENT'S SEED: Eve's adultery with the
serpent.....87

273 - ONE TO FEAR: Man should fear one
above all others.....109

274 - McVEIGH OR THE GOVERNMENT?:
Who blew the building in Oklahoma City?.....131

275 - GOATS: Goats must change or die.....147

276 - NATURE OF THE BEAST: "Galloway wolves"
killed and ate travelers.....165

277 - SHEEP KILLING TIME: Wolf wars thin
sheep herds.....189

278 - KINGS & PRIESTS: MAN is his own
king and priest.....207

279 - THE FEUDAL SYSTEM: The feudal
castes exist today. 229

INDEX 251

Chapter 268

AUSTRALIA BETRAYED

Youngest Brother

The International Trade Cartel has plans in motion to do to Australia and New Zealand, our youngest Saxon lands, the same thing they did to South Africa.

Australia is a vast island continent. In land area it is about the size of the United States. Its population only about 18,000,000. Its interior is a vast mineral-rich desert with only its coastline being comfortably habitable. Most of its inhabitants live in two major cities.

The original "black boy" inhabitants who live inland in the "outback" are a chocolate tan. They are below the Saxon height, have no permanent villages, do not till land, and when left alone they mostly go about naked living in rough lean-tos made of branches hastily thrown together. They were cannibals before the White man arrived.

It was only in 1788 that Port Jackson was founded in New

AUSTRALIA STRATEGICALLY VUNERABLE:

Indonesia, and Malasia to the north, are making territorial demands on Australia. These nations are allies of China who is expected to back their play. Indonesia claims the northern half of the continent down to the 23rd parallel (see line above). The ITC selected governments of all these nations, including Australia, are working together to persuade Australia's Saxons to peacefully accept displacement immigration by strangers. At the same time Australia's armed services are being downsized and her people are being disarmed to remove their ability to protest the invasion with force. Another "South Africa debacle" is in the making. All stops are being removed by government, media, and foreign allies of the Australian government to suppress a possible Saxon revolt before it can occur.

South Wales as a penal station for criminals from England. In that day no distinction was made between a man stealing bread for his family and a murderer. Most were accused of things that today would be considered minor offenses. The transportation of criminals stopped 40 years later. By the time Australian settlement started, Virginia had been settled for about 200 years and S. Africa for 100 years.

Wealth Of Australia

The fantastic amount of natural wealth in Australia was worth nothing as long as it was undeveloped. To develop this wealth, Saxon settlers were imported by joint stock companies, as was done earlier in Virginia and S. Africa. Independent minded and industrious Saxons opened mines, harvested primeval forests and bred endless flocks of sheep which graze on equally vast ranges. Wool was perhaps the most profitable product from the earliest days.

By 1841, valuable copper mines had been opened. In 1851 gold was discovered and the copper mines were deserted as immigrants poured in from Europe, the United States and China to work the new gold mines. The value of imports and exports multiplied tenfold in just two years. Unlike the United States and S. Africa, whose land initially was largely "owned" by private individuals, Australian land was mostly monopolized by ITC corporations who leased it. People worked for sheep stations, mining interests, or factories and service interests in cities. A surprising number grew wealthy working leases and cottage industries that grew into factories.

To reduce labor costs, mine owners imported thousands of Chinese. The European miners at the gold diggings objected strongly to having their wages cut by three quarters to compete against this cheap labor. The agitation to stop the wave

of Chinese workers began very soon after the gold discoveries. As early as 1860 there were serious disturbances and the Chinese were chased off the gold fields with serious riots occurring at Lambing Flat.

The proximity of heavily populated China has always been looked on by Australians as a potential menace, and the Chinese question has always held a prominent and volatile place. Put in office by the International Trade Cartel's media, Australia's government has always covertly worked to import cheap oriental labor - just as was/is being done in America and South Africa. They have been aided in this effort by political educators and apostate religious leaders.

Taxes & Education

In the 1860s, the big issue was state education vs. private religious instruction. The International Trade Cartel (ITC) wanted to regulate what was taught, so state education was chosen. The second issue was finance: whether to raise public funds by a tariff on imports, or, tax the Australian people themselves with an income/use tax. Tariffs on imports would hurt the ITC; income/use taxes would hurt the people. The government taxed the Saxon rather than imports.

Government

Having created "wealth" where formerly there was nothing, the cartel began to harvest this wealth from the Saxons who had accumulated it.

Harvesting the Saxon sheep determined the character of the Australian government from the beginning. Like America and South Africa earlier, Australia was ruled by governments appointed by Britain. Pretending to relinquish rule, they were allowed to choose their own leaders from candidates publi-

cized by the media. Australians voted for the best men they knew, but, the only ones they knew to vote for were those given publicity by the media owner.

These democratic elections guarantee that the media owner's agent is almost always voted into office.[1] The result is that Australia is ruled by agents of the media owner who have little or NO obligation to the electorate.

Pauline Hanson's Speech

Sometimes there is an exception to this rule. Non-cartel candidates are occasionally elected and manage to make issues known to the voters. The incidents are so rare as to be revolutionary when they do occur. Pauline Hanson was elected to the Australian Federal Parliament. She made a speech to that august body that has resulted in non-stop media vilification and non-stop threats against her life. Following are excerpts obtained from her talk carried on the Internet (http://www .ozemail.com.au /~hillj/):

> "... We have one of the highest interest rates in the world, and we owe more money per capita than any other country. All we need is a nail hole in the bottom of the boat and we're sunk.
>
> "In real dollar terms, our standard of living has dropped over the past 10 years. In 1960 our wage increase ran at 3% and unemployment at 2%. Today, not only is there no

1 "In the monopoly media of Australia - all media, television, radio and press are owned by two moguls, Kerry Packer and Rupert Murdoch." *Insider*, 1 Aug 1996, PO Box 17200, Groenkloof, Pretoria 0027, RSA. HR believes that the "media ownership" of these two individuals is similar to that of Robert Maxwell; When Maxwell died it was found that he only managed the media that the public had been told that he owned. The actual owners operated out of Swiss banks, and they immediately descended on his estate to reclaim their property.

wage increase, we have gone backwards and unemployment is officially 8.6%. The real figure must be close to 12% to 13%.

"We have lost all our big Australian industries and icons, including Quantas when it sold 25% of its shares and a controlling interest to British Airways. Now this government wants to sell Telstra ... But, first, mind they want to sack 54,000 employees to show better profits and share prices. Anyone with business sense knows that you do not sell off your assets especially when they are making money. I may be only 'a fish and chip shop lady', but some of the economists need to get their heads out of the textbooks and get a job in the real world. I would not even let one of them handle my grocery shopping.

" ... I and most Australians want our immigration policy radically reviewed and that of multiculturalism abolished. I believe we are in danger of being swamped by Asians. Between 1984 and 1995, 40% of all migrants coming into this country were of Asian origin. They have their own culture and religion, form ghettos and do not assimilate. Of course, I will be called racist but, if I can invite whom I want into my home, then I should have the right to have a say in who comes into my country. A truly muliticultural country can never be strong or united. The world is full of failed and tragic examples, ranging from Ireland to Bosnia to Africa and, closer to home, Paupa New Guinea. America and Great Britain are currently paying the price.

"I call for the introduction of national service for a period of 12 months ... I do not feel we can go on living in a dream world forever and a day believing that war will never touch our lives again.

"... How can we compete with Japan, Germany and Singapore, who enjoy rates of 2% and 3.5% respectively? Reduced tariffs on foreign goods that compete with local

products seem only to cost Australians their jobs. We must look after our own before lining the pockets of overseas countries and investors at the expense of our living standards and future.

"Time is running out. ... we will not have a say because neighboring countries such as Japan, with 125 million people; China, with 1.2 billion people; India with 846 million people; Indonesia, with 178 million people; and Malaysia, with 20 million people are well aware of our resources and potential. Wake up, Australia, before it is too late. ...

The Internet (ezundel@cts.com) on October 29, 1996 reports the results of that speech:

"There is a big groundswell of support for (Ms. Hanson) here in Australia - about 70% according to some statistics. Commentators estimate she could gather about 12 to 15 seats in a new party which is being formed. ..."

Alarmed, the ITC is counter-attacking with their media, politicians, state priests, and educators. At this writing, the Australian media daily vilifies this little spokeswoman for Australia's Saxons.

Harvesting The Wealth

Learning from their mistakes in allowing American and S. African Saxons to wander off on their own and lay claim to unwatched and uncontrolled natural wealth, the British colonial apparatus kept tight control over Australia's land from the beginning. Saxons, choosing to work for themselves in the cities, put together many profitable corporations. To gain control of these, inheritance laws were passed to force their sale. In other cases, the ITC government simply nationalized them and then resold them to foreign interests who were

unable to buy them in the first place.

The sale of Australian corporations has reached epidemic levels with more than 92% of the industry being owned by foreigners:

FIGHT, 79 Ferry St, Maryborough, QLD 4650 ph 071 22 1412, carried the following of which they said: "The following is a list of Australian owned enterprises that have been sold - thanks to the magazine *Commando* for compiling this alarming report."

Arnotts Biscuits (biscuits) - USA
Andrew Garrett (wine) - FRANCE
Arnotts Snack Foods (crisps) - USA
Aldus (printing equipment) - GERMANY
Anvic (beef abattoir) - JAPAN
Arthur Webster (vaccines) - USA
Austen & Bulla (coal mines) - HOLLAND
Australian Posters (street signs) - USA
AV Jennings (house building) - NZ
A.P.N. (newspapers) - IRELAND
AC.I. (glass) - UK
Ashton Mining (diamonds) - MALAYSIA
Atrium Hotel (Darwin) - SINGAPORE
Australia-on-Collins (hotel/retail) - SINGAPORE
Bain & Co. (stockbrokers) - GERMANY
Baulderstone (construction) - GERMANY
Billy Tea (tea) - UK
Bundaberg (sugar) - UK
Bundaberg (rum) - UK
Bush's (pet foods) - NZ
Bushells (tea) - UK
Cadbury Schweppes (drinks/chocolates) - UK
Cape Mentelle (wines) - FRANCE
Carillion Arcade - Perth (shops) - MALAYSIA
Caroona (beef feedlot) - JAPAN
Carrier (air conditioning) - USA
Castlemaine XXXX (beer) - NZ
CC's (snack food) - UK
Central Square - Sydney (shop) - MALAYSIA
Channel 10 TV (TV station) - CANADA
Cheezels (snack food) - UK
Coal & Allied (coal mining)- UK
Collie Cooke Consolidated (inks) - SWISS
Commonwealth Bank - USA and others
Coolibash (wines) - FRANCE
Cottees (jams and cordials) - UK
Driza-bone (clothing) - UK
ETA Spreads (peanut butter) - USA
F.A.I. (insurance) - USA
Fosters/Carlton United Breweries (beer) - JAPAN
GIO Insurance (insurance) - USA and others
GKN (scaffolding) - UK
Gundowda (super fine wool station) - JAPAN
Hahn (beer) - NZ
Harris (tea and coffee) - HOLLAND
Hygenic Lily (cups) - SWEDEN
Invicta (carpet) - USA
IXL (jams) - USA
Jacobs Creek (wines) - FRANCE
Jaffas (confectionary) - SWISS
King Gee (clothing) - USA
Labor Funerals (funeral parlours) - USA
Lactos Tasmania (cheese) - FRANCE

Launceston Traveloge (hotel) - SINGAPORE
Leighton (construction) - GERMANY
Lifesavers (confectionaer) - SWISS
Loy Yang Power Station (electricity) - USA
MBF Sealink (Kangaroo Is. Ferry) - MALAYSIA
Metro Meats (smallgoods) - CHINA
Mercantile Mutual (insurance) - HOLLAND
Mermaid Waters (hotel) SINGAPORE
Minster (carpet) - USA
Minties (confectionery) - SWISS
Moore Business (business forms) - CANADA
Morris Bros (wines) - FRANCE
Mungindi Feedlot (beef) - USA
Nanda (pasta) SWISS
Network Foods (confectioncry) - UK
Northern Suburbs Crematorium - USA
Northbeach Hotel - SINGAPORE
Nylex (plastics) - UK
Oakbridge (coal) - UK
Oasis-on-Broadbeach (hotel/retail) - SINGAPORE
Ord & Minnett (stockbrokers) - HONG KONG
Orlando (wines) - FRANCE
Ormonoid (paints) USA
Parmelia Hotel (Perth) - MALAYSIA
Park Royal Hotel (Adelaide) - SINGAPORE
Passiona (soft drinks) - UK
Petaluma (wincs) - FRANCE
Polygold (carpets) - USA
Potter Partners (stockbrokers) - UK
Qantas (airline) - UK
Qucensland Cenment (cement) - SWISS
Raleigh (paper) - NZ
Red Book (carpet) - USA
Resort Hotel (Sydney) - SINGAPORE
R M Gow (soap products) - USA
Robert Timms (coffee) - UK
Safries (potato chips) - CANADA
Smiths Crisps (snack foods) - UK
Swan Breweries (beer) - NZ
Southern Cross (windmills) - SWISS
Speedo (swim wear) - UK
Springvale Colliery (coal) - KOREA
Stubbies (clothing) - USA
Sykes (indoor plants) - UK
Sydney Morning Herald (newspper) - CANADA
Tasmanian Govt Insurance Office HOLLAND
Taubmans (paints) - UK
The Agc (newspapcr) - CANADA
Thylungra (sheep station) - HONG KONG
Tooheys (beer) - NZ
Townsville Abattoirs (beef) - USA
Twisties (snack food) - UK
Unicorn (cheese) - JAPAN
Woodmasons (cold storage) - HONG KONG
Woolnorth (sheep station) - NZ
Wormald (fire services) - USA
Wyndham Esttes (wincs) - FRANCE
York Motors (car re-seller) JAPAN

The above issue of *Fight* also commented that Australian Federal and State Governments had sold or were in the process of selling:

Hospitals
Jails
Town Water
Railways
Bridges
Trams
Airlines
Freeways

Electricity
Airports
Commonwealth Bank
ANL (shipping)
Moonie gas pipeline
C'wealth Serum Labs
CSIRO
Inland fishing rights
Ocean fishing rights
Telecom and Australia Post, including Defense functions.

Present Defense Situation

The partial list above shows that, spearheaded by its own ITC government, the looting of Australia is proceeding rapidly. Saxon workers are finding themselves chattels of strangers. They work for the stranger for whatever the stranger chooses to pay them, or starve; a condition that puts them at war with their own God.[2] They are made to feel that somehow they themselves are responsible for the treasonable acts of government leaders for whom they voted in "free elections."

Adding to this very real discomfort of being made subservient to strangers, is the widespread knowledge that at the 1964 Peking World Communist Conference, Indonesia's Tan Malaka claimed all of Australia north of the 23rd parallel (see page 1) on the grounds that Indonesians had interbred with Australia's northern Aborigines. China and Indonesia agreed that everything north of the Philippines belonged to China and everything south of the Philippines should belong to Indonesia.

Communist China has a regular military establishment of 3,000,000. Including their reserves and militias, they com-

2 *"Thou shalt in any wise set him king over thee, whom the Lord thy God shall choose: one from among thy brethren shalt thou set king over thee: thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: nokriiy - foreign, adulterous.) over thee, which is not thy brother. De 17:15*

mand in excess of 100,000,000 soldiers. She is building an impressive airfleet of supersonic fighters, helicopters, air and ground support air-craft. China is continuously modernizing and expanding her armed forces. While her war equipment does not match the quality of American or European equipment - its quantity is sufficient to dominate lessor foes. China is also expanding her fleet. This fleet includes submarines, missile destroyers and cruisers, helicopter transports and troop transports. China is Indonesia's ally.

Indonesia, Australia's immediate neighbor to the north, has 493,000 men in their regular defense force plus an unknown number in their ready reserves. Their army of 245 battalions of 600 men each compares with Australia's four battalions and 3,100 riflemen. Indonesia's aircraft industry has just received $10 billion from the IMF. They are building 12 nuclear power plants. Their navy contains fast hydroplanes armed with Exocet missiles and defended by Phalanx anti-missile systems. They just bought one million AK56 rifles and 70 million rounds of ammunition from China. They have squadrons of fighters, helicopters and they also have sea transport. They have made claims to $250 billions of known Australian oil reserves, which was quickly backed by the UN. These claims were quickly recognized by the present government who cheerfully turned over the reserves in question. Australia is having to use Indonesian satellites to broadcast many of their programs.

Disarmament

In the face of this military build-up to the north, Australia's government has sent military advisors to Indonesia and sent them monetary grants to help the training of their armed forces.

While China and Indonesia's fleets are being rapidly expanded, Australia's fleet has been downsized to the point that it almost does not exist. The nation that sent sent hundreds of thousands of soldiers to the four corners of the world in WWII now has 27,000 men in her regular army, most of whom are clerks and rear echelon support troops. Of these, only 3,100 are front line riflemen.[3] Her attack helicopters number 29 but only 4 are serviceable. There are plans to reduce the airforce from 16,000 to 4,000 by the year 2000. Plans are to replace pilots by hiring Asiatics from nearby countries. According to a recent report she has less than 50 operational front line fighters and no air cargo carriers with which to keep them supplied. Australia has just agreed to buy needed medium range transport aircraft, the Phoenix, from her potential enemy - Indonesia.

The government issued orders to destroy a half million rifles in storage and thousands of machine guns. This has been done. It has now issued orders to disarm the entire civilian population. With no armed services worthy of the name, an armed population offers the only resistance to an enemy. When they are disarmed there is NO obstacle to an easy enemy invasion and takeover of the country. This is the thing that has aroused the patriots of Australia. That, and the fact that their own government has given the Japanese a list of all registered weapon owners in Australia through international police agreements.

3 *National Interest,* A.R. Pitt, 79 Ferry Street, Maryborough QLD 4650.

American Protection

Australia's politicians say, "Not to worry, the US will defend Australia against her enemies." At the same time American newspapers disclose that it is usual for oriental sources to pay for "fact-finding" jaunts of American congressmen. It is already well known that Clinton received six-figure campaign donations from Indonesian nationals. Massive sums are coming from a variety of obscure Asian sources. At the center are two Indonesian brothers named Riady, a Chinaman named Huang, a Buddhist temple in California, and, the Indonesian multinational giant, the Lippo Group.

Payoffs have been blatant. For one, Clinton decreed that a huge area of Utah be declared a Federal nature preserve, an area which happens to contain the world's largest deposits of a certain type of soft, clean burning coal. The second largest vein in Indonesia is controlled by the Lippo Group.

More significant is the exposure of the Lippo-Beijing connection. James Riady has close personal ties with high Chinese Communist Central Committee members and the general who is in charge of the *Gong An Ju,* the Chinese secret police. It would appear that the American defender of world freedom has been paid to go fishing. (Story on Internet: Dec 20, 1996, (nswpp@earthlink.net)

The Saxon Enclave

About a quarter of Australians belong to the Catholic Church, another quarter to the Episcopal Church, and the rest are divided among various Protestant denominations, or, don't belong to any organized religious groups. Predictably, the leadership of both Catholics and Protestant Episcopalians support almost everything the government does. With rare exceptions, individuals belonging to these two groups are

considered to be the most ignorant in all of Christendom as to the WORD contained in the Bible, and this includes the Judeo-Christian cult.

The teaching of Biblical Christianity causes separation. The historical method of separation is for Christians to form their own enclaves and exclude strangers with their alien gods. The trade world of the Hindu considers this a form of revolt. Since separation is the thing that Saxons have always done when given the opportunity, the Cartel has developed plans to deal with it.

At an early period they hired "Christian" religious leaders to preach Dharma, thereby taking the Saxon revolt into harmless paths. These false shepherds now hang signs on the gates of the sheepfold saying "Welcome wolves!" - instead of - "Wolves, Keep Out - This means YOU!"

Leaders insist that the developing Saxon "enclave mentality" include the very wolves that the Saxon is attempting to exclude. If Australians give in to the state religion's demand, the present Saxon revolt will turn in a circle and arrive back at its present place. The revolt will be stillborn.

Alternate Media

Australia's alternate media has sprung into life virtually overnight. It consists mainly of a few bi-monthly newspapers, scores of newsletters, a few church ministry newsletters, and an active internet. The prime topics discussed are "oriental immigration," gun confiscation, and job loss.

Australia's Prime Minister Howard came out with recommendations to severely curtail gun ownership in Australia. His speech was warmly endorsed by the Japanese Prime Minister. This prompted an alternate media response by Michael Darby, in a pamphlet, *Don't Disarm Australia!*, PO

Box 456, Cloncurry Qld. 4824, Sept 20, 1996:

> "Japan should stay out of internal Australian politics .... (the Japanese Prime Minister's) expression of approval and appreciation for Mr. John Howard's gun law proposals are "impertinent and inappropriate. The Australian people should be anxious about any attempt by Japan to influence our internal policies," said Darby, a former Australian Army officer.
>
> "We should be especially concerned that Japan should endorse divisive and tendentious legislation which makes it more difficult for future generations of Australians to deter invaders, or to repel them after an invasion takes place."

Cartel Governments Conspire

The Cartel-installed Australian government single-mindedly continues its policy, as reflected by the following speech taken from the Internet (anton88@cris.com):

> "In a report to the UN general assembly, Australian Foreign Minister Alexander Downer condemned racism as an attack on human dignity and security and a threat to world peace. Downer said, 'The government's support of UN processes to stop racial discrimination is complementary to our absolute commitment to maintaining a non-discriminatory immigration policy and a society free of the ugly stigma of racism.' He also said in the report that 'Australia has a profound commitment to fair treatment for all and a harmonious blending together of people of different racial backgrounds.'"

Australian government statements, like the one above, are orchestrated to be used with "manufactured incidents" such as the one below. This is to provide an excuse for future Asian intervention to "protect" Asian citizens.

The following came on the Internet Dec 17, 1996, from (anton88 @concentric.net).

> "KUALA LUMPUR -- Malaysia may recall Malaysian students from Australia if their safety is threatened by racist behavior, the Prime Minister, Dr. Mahathir, said yesterday ... He assured the more than 11,000 Malaysian students in Australia that the Malaysian Embassy there was monitoring the situation. A student leader ... was reported as saying Malaysian students in Melbourne were becoming targets of racial abuse. Adrina Shazlin Shukor, aged 22, ... said she was verbally abused while waiting outside a 24-hour retail outlet recently. 'Two Australians ... told me to get out of their country ...' Australia's controversial independent MP Pauline Hanson's comments about Asian immigration sparked a bitter race debate which has gripped Australia."[4]

To stop hope for aid and protection from the rest of the West, the ITC establishment in the US, Germany, Great Britain, Sweden, etc. have all made statements similar to the one made by the French President:

> "French President Jacques Chirac announced today that he will ... punish racism. ... he said he would not let 'those who call for exclusion, hatred and violence be sheltered by freedom of expression ... When discriminatory attitudes or practices, racist or xenophobic words are being expressed in our country, they must be singled out, prosecuted and punished.' ..." Internet (anton88@cris.com) Dec 10, 1996.

---

4 As an aside, most countries decrying Saxon "racism" also forbid Saxons to own land, hold office, or vote. Even when offering business "opportunities" in exchange for "grants" they hedge the opportunities with conditions that effectively nullify the offer. Directed by their Cartel leader, the wolves of the world are united in their objective to eat the remaining sheep.

We are seeing the coordinated actions of ITC-installed governments worldwide acting as Dharmamatras as they implement Dharma.[5] Today, Dharma is used by ITC agents to pacify Saxon populations while they are being displaced. The words "racist" and "racism" used exclusively against targeted Saxons worldwide is the modern practice of ancient Dharma warfare.[6]

These announcements are notice that Cartel governments worldwide agree that the displacement of Saxons in Australia and Saxon will continue; the effort will be protected, aided and bankrolled just as was done in S. Africa - whether Australian Saxons like it or not.

Australia's only real defense is knowledge and this knowledge is dispensed by her alternate media. Like S. Africa's alternate media, the alternate media in Australia is primitive. A full half of their "patriot papers" are actually ITC disinformation papers set up to mislead. The remainder argue on the level that existed in Europe in the 1930s and America in the '50s. The establishment media also uses the same '30s and '50s arguments that they made in Europe and America because they work so well. However, with internet access to American right-wing counter propaganda, this may be changing as the establishment finds 1990s patriot questions difficult to counter.

5 "DHARMA: Dharma is the Buddhist technique of pacifying divergent populations to expedite trade. Dharma - tolerance of other peoples and their gods without regard to "race, creed, or nationality." A Dharmamatra is one who enforces Dharma.

6 The entire subject is covered in *In The Beginning ...*, Hoskins,

Conclusion

Cartel propaganda and rule has so demoralized Australia that except for the usual handful, the country cannot envision the basic concept needed to unite Saxon resistance, ie:

God's Commandments are the Ultimate Authority.

In spite of this, Australia offers the best chance to successfully revolt against the age-old domination of the International Trade Cartel.

Saxon Australia lives precariously with a human tidal wave of enemies massing on their borders, having enemies within, and governed by traitorous Cartel agents. The resistance of Australia's Saxons started late, their organization is rudimentary, their propaganda primitive, their finances deplorable; however, with an élan that surpasses anything to be found anywhere else in the West, it may just be that God has chosen these few Australian brothers to lead the rest of their enslaved Western brothers to freedom.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 269

THE TRUST & THE PLEDGE

Gold Where You Least Expect It

Many years ago I was a young stockbroker trying to drum up business by prospecting in the backwaters of Virginia. In Virginia, you soon learn not to go after the fellow with the Mercedes and the big house. Most of those kinds are behind on their bills and the fancy car is rented by the month. The humble looking low profile fellow is the one you are looking for. If anyone has got money - he has. If you are smart you treat everyone like they might be a millionaire. You just never know, and it doesn't hurt to be nice, anyway.

The Story Of The Rich Farmer

In the 1920s, almost everyone who had a little extra money

bought stock and tried to get rich. In the 1930s, most of the new companies went broke. I've got about 20 worthless stock certificates that belonged to my Daddy and my Uncle Roy. They tried to get rich and failed. But, some made it big.

One Monday I stopped at a likely looking country filling station. I told the proprietor that I was a stock broker from Lynchburg,my name was Dick Hoskins, and I was trying to drum up business and would appreciate it if he would help me by giving me the names of any local people who had money. He told me that my father, "Dr. John", and he, were foxhunting buddies in the old days. He gave me the name of a local farmer to go by to see.

This turned out to be one of the biggest accounts I ever got. I saw him walking behind a mule plowing a field. It was hot! Goodness, it was hot! I parked my car, got out, put on my hat and coat and straightened my tie, and walked across a plowed field, briefcase in hand.[1] The farmer stopped plowing and invited me to sit on the front porch of his very ordinary looking house (that badly needed paint) and have a glass of water with him. I asked him if he owned any stock, and he said, "some."

You wouldn't believe the number of stock certificates he had, a great big pile, and the mess they were in. He really didn't know what he had or that he was a millionaire. IBM and stuff like that; stuff that didn't pay much of a dividend. He said that for the last few years he had thought about maybe selling it and getting something that paid better, that farming

1 Mr. Oscar Drinkard, my mentor, and an old time stockbroker, told me to always treat clients respectfully. That meant that you should always look like the person your client wanted you to look like if you wanted to handle his money.

was hard work, but he hadn't had time.

Hams: There was a man living in Culpeper. He had learned how to cure Virginia hams from his father. No one else seemed to be doing it so he started buying and curing hams for wholesale. Before you know it he had a lock on the sale of old fashioned Virginia cured hams and his company was worth a great deal of money.

Printer A small time printer lived here in Lynchburg. He did greeting cards and anything else a person wanted done. Over the years he expanded to become one of the largest printers in this part of Virginia.

Machinist: A Belgian tool and die maker came to town to work for one of the larger companies. The company soon found that he was really an expert and kept him on speciality jobs. Soon he went off on his own and now has one of the largest tool and die machinist operations in the state.

There are literally hundreds of thousands of people like these just mentioned. The ancient parasitic economic/political/ religious system called "feudalism" that we have encourages these entrepreneurs to create or gather wealth, and then they harvest and begin feeding on these very same entrepreneurs that they encouraged. Following are a few examples of the ways they go about it.

The Feudal System's Harvest

Druggist: I met a druggist in a nearby town, a nice chap. He told me that he was sorry that he didn't have any extra money. He said that once his family had owned the largest coal mine and timber tracts in that part of Virginia. His great-grandfather had left it in trust at the local bank and that the bank had stolen it.

I didn't believe him - at first. I asked him why he hadn't

challenged the case in court. He said that his family had brought suit on several occasions. The lawyers, the judges, the sheriffs, the bank and the local politicians formed a ruling clique. All of the clique had benefited in some way - all of them except him and his family.

The only ones who could help were others in the Establishment and they weren't about to rock the boat. They all said that they were sorry, that the statutes were on the Establishment's side. I asked him why the newspaper didn't expose the situation? He said that the bank's board of directors owned the newspaper. I've thought about this story for thirty years. It's not unique, and it isn't rare, and it goes on in varying degrees every day.

Newspaper: Lynchburg has a newspaper - *The News & Daily Advance.* It was owned by the Glass family. One of Glass owners died and there was not enough money to pay taxes, so it was sold to a chain to pay inheritance taxes. That's why inheritance tax statutes were passed - to force Saxons to sell their assets. Now, Lynchburg has an anti-White, anti-Christian minority-oriented newspaper.

Chains who customarily buy assets that are sold to pay estate taxes are often managed by someone local, but are actually owned by offshore bank trust departments.

CORPORATE TAKEOVER Craddock-Terry Shoe Corporation in Lynchburg built up a large sum in retained earnings instead of paying it out to its stockholders as dividends. An Establishment corporate raider saw this, and in most of these cases makes deals with certain insiders to vote their stock. He then buys up perhaps 15% of the stock. The insider stock, combined with his own stock gives him controlling interest to take control of the company. He then pays the

retained earnings to himself and his backers in the form of bonuses, salary, and things like paid up life insurance policies. He then sells the company, which in the case of Craddock-Terry, promptly went bankrupt. Then he went somewhere else and bought another company and repeated the process. Virginia and its people have been harvested many times.

HARVESTING A COUNTRY

We in the American South were harvested. We can appreciate the present harvesting of South Africa. It represents a step up in the harvesting of assets by the feudal system.

South Africa made a basic mistake. Instead of allowing S. African private citizens to own both land and mineral rights that lay under the land, the government retained control of the mineral rights. The granting of these mineral mining rights is a government monopoly. The state leases mining rights to favored companies. Whoever controls the S. African government also controls S. Africa's equivalent of Fort Knox. In addition the state also owns TV broadcasting, high-tech munition factories, etc.

The situation was ripe for a raider. The takeover could either be friendly or hostile. The raider made agreements abroad and was ready to go either way. The ownership of South Africa's mineral wealth was worth the expense needed to do the job. It was a business operation, the same as the raid made to obtain the retained earnings of Craddock-Terry.

The international cartel doing the job made deals with insiders to vote their stock. The media-owner's papers led the parade to convince the small stockholders that the takeover was "inevitable." This culminated in the old management allowing itself to be voted out of office. Many left with bonuses. Others stayed on and were paid high salaries. Many

received paid up multi-million dollar life insurance policies and villas on the Riviera. The Cartel's hired-help took office and the turnover was accomplished. It was time to divide the loot.

But: What happens if the small worker-stockholders realize that the election was rigged, that their assets were stolen, and that they are being thrown out of their own country and replaced with cheap labor?

They protest! Naturally! To whom do they protest? Judges? The judges are appointed by the new management. Their job is to rule that the present government is legitimate and the takeover was legal. That's what they are paid to say. While talks are proceeding the retained earnings are being looted. Before long there is nothing left except an empty shell - like Russia.

Andrew Carnegie's Modus Operandi

Andrew Carnegie took over a competing mill. To lower costs and put more money in his pocket he cut the worker's already low wages. The union called a strike. Carnegie fired them and imported Hungarians and Poles to work for even lower wages.

The former workers were without jobs. Carnegie's management talked to the unemployed workers - endlessly they talked. The longer they talked the more the workers used up their savings. At last they caught on and established strike lines to prevent scabs from coming to work.

The local police were called in, but they couldn't handle the situation. Carnaigie brought in Pinkerton detectives as strike breakers. The workers shot them out of town killing four and losing seven of their own. Carnegie then called the state national guard. They came in and occupied the mills.

The strikers lost their will to resist, and, starving, with no way to make a living, they and their families drifted away. It was an ugly situation.

The thing that Carnegie did to really break the strike was to put highly paid informers in the organization of the strikers. Some were within the workers' leadership, the very ones doing the planning were sometimes Carnegie agents. Predictably, the strike failed.[2]

The situation in S. Africa is no different. The "friendly" takeover has been accomplished. The only ones who are disgrundled enough to do something about it are the workers who are being laid off so that those helping in the takeover can be hired in their place, and the Boers whose land is being stolen from them. The Establishment know that this group has the potential to revolt and have made preparations to cope with it. Their methods are likely to be the same ones the Establishment has used in the past:

The Trust

The South African *Sunday Times*, Feb 27, 1994 ran an article entitled: "ANC Adviser Suggest Security Plan." The article previewed a book *The Hidden Hand - Covert Operations in SA* published by the Human Sciences Research Council.

The Hidden Hand theorized that after the South African elections, held to install Blacks as new compliant rulers of the yet incomplete S. African feudal system, "there will be a

2 Resistance to "takeovers" don't have to fail. The South organized and drove out the occupation carpetbagger governments after the War For Southern Independence. See *Vigilantes Of Christendom*, Hoskins

convergence of the right-wing racists." These racists will "begin to develop an internal network as a terrorist organization involved in a few bombings or a few assassinations." They will then grow into a political movement to achieve political goals.[3]

The author, Mo Shaik, billed as a top ANC intelligence advisor, said that the way to deal with the threat was with a "Cheka-type strategy" similar to the fake counter-revolutionary movement in the Soviet Union during the 1920s after the Bolshevik Revolution.[4]

In the '20s, the Bolshevik spy chief Eduard Dzherzhinsky organized fake counter-revolutionary organizations called "The Trust." These fake anti-communist groups engaged in covert warfare against their own newly-installed Communist rulers. They actually assassinated their own lesser or doubtful Communist leaders along with their families and blew up buildings killing scores.

These acts had a twofold purpose. First was to attract anti-Communists to the "anti-Communist resistance" so they could be identified and liquidated. Second, the savage butchery of *"The Trust"* turned the Russian population against true anti- communists. The strategy worked wonderfully well. The anti- communists who flocked to these resistance groups were

3 The ITC calls its Saxon victims "racist" because they insist on their Biblical inheritance promised in the WORD and because of their ability to produce proof of their entitlement based on descent.

4 To refresh one's history; Russia was a Czarist feudal state. The Turk-communists took over and ruled the existing feudal society. They shot the Czar and his supporters, and installed their own. Many of the czarist Slavic government functionaries merely switched allegiance from Czar to the communist victors - and kept their jobs. The execution, banishment, and confiscation of the czar's hereditary nobility, their followers, and the independent farmer and entrepreneur proceeded apace as is customary in warfare between competing feudal systems.

rounded up by the thousands and shot and the bamboozled populace helped the Communists do it. The Communist feudal system was in place and secure, and, the other feudal systems of the world rolled out the red carpet to welcome them.

During World War II *The Trust* was reactivated. The communists had roughly manhandled Russian populations in many areas and as a payback, these populations welcomed the advancing German troops with open arms. To reverse this trend, soviet agents behind German lines put on German uniforms and proceeded to rape, pillage and massacre. These acts did much to turn Russian populations against their German deliverers.[5]

Mr. Shaik suggested the establishment of a copy-cat fake "militant right-wing organization" using the Soviet *Trust* method. This was the Establishment's notification that a deal had been made with South Africa's right wing leaders to vote their stock. This was recently confirmed with the publication of the book in S. Africa "Volksverraad" written by an insider.

What Could Have Been

It doesn't have to be this way. South Africa has several hundred thousand White men with military training who

5 In the American South after the War, while the Black reign of terror was taking place, federal occupation forces disguised themselves as Ku Klux Klansmen and committed bloody atrocities against Southern Blacks and Whites alike. Northern sympathizers looked askance at these bloody events and refused to come to the South's aid. The occupation and looting continued without opposition. The media cooperated by grinding out weekly "Andersonville atrocity stories," which continued on into the 1930s - 70 years after the War had ended. The people of the north were conditioned to believe that the South deserved the poverty, rape and pillage that seemed to be her eternal lot. As a result, deliverance from the Black/carpetbagger government was long in coming and the South remained economically, socially, and politically ruined.

would jump at the chance to rid the country of the Black plague. There are still Whites in strategic positions who could bring the country to a standstill and cause the government to fall. The question asked is, "Why don't they do it?" They have the power. The answer is simply because the Establishment foresaw this possibility long ago and took precautions to keep it from happening.

Trust Militia, Politicians, Media

To prevent a White counter-revolution the Cartel created an opposition of its own by having its media publicize cartel agents as being "right-wing" leaders. The people believed the media and flocked to the only "right-wing" leaders they knew - the leaders publicized by the media-owner - those working for the Establishment.

The Establishment not only rules the country but also funds a pretended opposition. This sows confusion in the counter- revolutionary movement. It creates a "win-win" situation for the Establishment. If the Blacks stay in power - the Establishment wins: if the Whites revolt and come back into power under leadership of Establishment agents - they still win.

The Trumpet Calls

All over the world trumpets are sounding calling men to the colors. The call to arms always makes the blood run faster; we listen intently. We listen for a call - crisp and clear. But, that's not what we hear. The sound is muffled. It sounds a little strange. Is it a Saxon trumpet? - or is it a call from the agents of the new management who hope to lead us away on a wild goose chase while the fox is yet in the hen house killing chickens?

We Saxons need a litmus test to administer to those who would lead: a test that will ruin a traitor, and, at the same time be the only acceptable code of conduct possible for the patriot. Such a litmus test is available. We need to demand that our own publishers, political, business and militia leaders publicly proclaim - and constantly reaffirm:

God's Commandments are the utimate authority!

The one making this public commitment in effect pledges himself; 1) to obey and be judged by God's Commandments; 2) to judge others by God's Commandments, and; 3) to allow ALL questions to be settled in obedience to God's commands.

God bless the Saxon who will take the pledge. And, God damn the one who refuses. The one who refuses is the collaborator - the enemy - the Judas goat in the pay of the Establishment. Shun him, have no dealings with him. Make him keep company with his friends - forever!

Letter From South Africa by kj

We are told that the Transkei no longer has telephone service. The inhabitants cut down the wooden poles for firewood and sold the copper wire for money.

In the Cape Province, and later in the Transvaal, someone exploded bombs. The media immediately blamed the Whites. The Conservative Party is organizing a congress for all Afrikaners. They stress that they will not allow a discussion of the past. By doing this they hope to avoid all accountablity.

On December 12, 1996, the alien TV said that the Battle of Blood River was a fluke. By doing this they hope to remove

the wonder of the Covenant.[6] Perhaps they are afraid of further miracles by which we might again be saved."

Best wishes, K.J.

LETTERS

RACIST!: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Whenever I try to talk about our people I encounter the charge 'racist'. What does one do?" D.C. - Maryland

RKH: Coordinated propaganda attacks center on a single phrase or word. "Racist" is the one being used today. It is a trick attack: Deny being a racist and you infer that you are against racial separation. Say that you are a racist and you will be accused of mass murder or worse. Any defense is a loser.

Answer the marxist charge of "racist" with a charge of your own. Accuse your enemy of being an "anti-white, "anti-Saxon"; an "anti-Christian" integrationist. They really hate that! Tell them that whether they know it or not they are spouting an imported, counterfeit, anti-Christian Hindu teaching reeking - Dharma- integration. Genuine Christianity teaches "separation" from strangers, and, that they are supporting "integration!"

You can't explain. All that is left to you is to - accuse! accuse! accuse! That's what they do.

"SALVATION IS OF THE JEWS": Dear Mr. Hoskins: Jesus said; *'Salvation is of the Jews.' John 4:22.* Care to comment?

6 For a week before the Zulu assault, the targeted Boers prayed that if their God saved them, they and their decendents forever would celebrate the aniversary of the date of their deliverance. God saved them, and the chosen celebrate that date each year.

RKH: Judea was a Roman province. To the Romans, all different peoples in it - the Galileans, Samaritans, Edomites, Arabs, Israelites, etc. - were Judeans or "Jews." (An Eskimo living in Judea would be called a Jew.)

Herod the Edomite murderer of the Israelite children and King of Judea, was an Edomite-Jew. Jesus was an Israelite-Jew. They lived in the same province but were like Blacks and Whites living in America, who are Americans, but aren't the same.

To avoid confusion Jesus never referred to himself as a "Jew." He called himself "Son-of-man" in the ancient manner.[7] The Sadducees would call Jesus a "racist" today ("Son-of-adam," son- of-"blush-red" - "son-of-white-man") Herod would have done the same if he could. He was sensitive about being called a "mixed- breed," and a great many Israelites called him that to his face.

Most of today's preachers are state priests serving feudal masters. To bring the diverse peoples together they use "Jew," without explaining that there are more than one kind. This perpetuates the myth that the ancient Jews were a single race, and that today's Jews are the same as the ancient Jews, and are their descendants.

Modern-day Jewry is a collection of many races united by their religion - Judaism. Judaism is interpreted by their holy book - the Talmud. They say they are of Edom.[8] Black Somalian Jews claim to be ancient Jewish converts. Eastern European Turks claim to be Khazar converts to Judaism.

7 MAN: Heb: Adam 119 - "to show blood(in the face), ie: to flush or turn rosy: - be (dyed, made) red(ruddy). Strong's Concordance.

8 "Edom is in modern Jewry." Universal Jewish Encyclopedia, 1925 edition, vol 5, p 41.

"Jews" also disclaim Jesus Christ and his people.[9] Most American "Jews" are descended from Khazar Turk converts from S. Russia.[10]

The name "Israel" was given to a man named Jacob and his descendants. The land they lived on took its name from them. When they moved away - the land was still called "the land of Israel."

Today's "Jews" are mixtures of many races. Their mixture forbids them entry into the race of Israel[11] but force can get them into the ancient land of Israel, where they can claim the name "Israelite" since they live in the ancient land of Israel. For that matter an Arab living in the land calling itself "Israel" can justifiably call himself an "Israelite." Neither Arab nor "Jew" is necessarily claiming kinship with the ancient Israelites who were "adamites," whose God identified himself as "Son-of-man," whose WORD is the "Commands Of God", is absolute, and can not be broken.

The question to ask the preacher who says that "the Jews are God's chosen people," is, "Which kind of Jew are you speaking of - Edomite or Israelite?" If he says Israelite - he's right. If he says Edomite - he is either ignorant, or, he is putting out mis-information. If he asks; "What do you mean?" he is ignorant. Chances are he doesn't know who Herod is, either. You may have to instruct him before you can argue with him - a tedious task when you must argue with an

9 "Strictly speaking, it is incorrect to call an ancient Israelite a Jew, or to call a contemporary Jew an Israelite or Hebrew." 1980 Jewish Almanac p. 1. Identity Crisis.

10 See Hoskins, *War Cycles/Peace Cycles*

11 *"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of Israel." De 23:2*

ignorant bumpkin. But, these low types are the ones the feudal systems of today hire to bless their unGodly acts. They each earn their 30 pieces of silver, bumpkin or not.

WHO WE ARE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I am posted in Europe. I gave an Indian colleague *In The Beginning* to read. He commented, 'The person who wrote this knows us and our secret.' Thought you'd like to know." J.S. - London

---

OUR NORDIC RACE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Your book, *Our Nordic Race*, is, in my viewpoint, a classic. I read many so- called classics while earning a degree in English, but they don't compare with ONR. ... One of the most significant omissions in mainstream education is racial history. Your book can add an all important 'last piece of the puzzle' to a person's education. It did for me. The story that my professors taught simply did not match today's reality. We could not have gotten where we are today if history is as taught by the marxist professors of today. My selection of ONR was a wise one." S.J. - Vermont

---

AUSTRALIA: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I have been a Christian for 18 years. Recently I discovered that most of my studies have been from 3rd rate reading matter. It was not for want of trying to find the truth. My explorations in 14 cults and occult trips turned up contradictions. I really apreciated your descrption of the Krishna Hindu 'Yogaville.' That was one of the trips I explored. It is seductive to the max for the gullible. Later I found Establishment Christianity that was taught to me contained many of the same deceptions. It is only since studying our genealogy that I've found the key pieces of truth that makes the Bible OUR book. This is exciting, as it should be.

"Two of my ancestors came from America. Both served under General George Washington. Another American ancestor was known as the "Hero of the Connecticut Valley." He struck out boldly into the trackless forest with but one comrade, rescuing and bringing home from Canada and out of Indian captivity 17 of his townspeople, including his own wife and three daughters. Our Saxon ancestors are all the same when we go back a little way." S.L. - Australia

---

PRISONER ON INTEGRATION: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Do you know of any Laws or anything that might help me out? I am currently at a camp that is 90% Black. You wouldn't believe what it's like if I told you." C.P. - Tennessee

RKH: The fact that you are in prison is an affront to the Law. The Law contains only two major punishments; Restitution or death. That you are forced to eat with strangers again violates scripture: *"Withdraw from among the Gentiles and do not eat with them, and do not according to their actions, and be not their companion, for their actions are unclean and all their ways are defiled." Jubilees 22:17:* The fact that there are strangers around you is another affront to God: *"They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21- 24.* But, God has not forgotten. It is also prophesied. *"When thou are in tribulation ... even in the latter days, if thou turn to God and shall be obedient ... he will not forsake thee ... nor forget the covenant of thy fathers." Deut 4:30-31*

PRISONER PLEA: "Virginia Publishing Company: I have a niece dating a black or Spanish man and wanting to marry. All our family are against it but she was never taught racial pride nor God's will for racial separation. She is very religious - I am in prison and can't talk with her. If you will

send her something that will reveal God's will about racial marriage - I will pay you whatever you require when I can." Thank you, H.M. - Texas

RKH: For HR readers I am sending her *Our Nordic Race*, the history of our people, and the pamphlet *Can Integrationists Be Saved?*

PRISONER-SLAVE: "Dear Dick; The following is included in my parole:

"'You shall participate in an in-patient or an out-patient mental health program as directed by your U.S. Probation Officer. Also, with the Special Condition that you Not Associate With Any Person or Organization Involved in Paramilitary or Subversive Activity or With Any and All White Supremacy/Separatist Organizations.'"

"When I am paroled these parole conditions effectively prevent me from meeting and worshiping with other Christian men and women. With the exception of Establishment churches, ALL Christian congregations are "separatist." Not only that, if that community is patriotic, some probably contain militia members. The result is that if you worship with Christians they can come and pick you up and send you back to prison whenever they like." M.S. - Virginia

UNFILTERED NEWS

AIDS KILLER: In 1994, the HIV virus overtook homicide as the leading killer of African Americans aged 25-44. One out of every three black male fatalities in the 25-44 age bracket is the result of AIDS. (12/8 *H. Times*) Blacks constitute only 12 % of the population, but make up 40% of all AIDS cases. Over 60% of all children with AIDS are black. Yet black leaders are derelict in confronting and warning of

this. (Meanwhile, the 10/14 *USN&WR* said a report indicates that racism may be reversing. It found that blacks charged with serious crimes like murder, rape and drug trafficking are more likely than whites to be acquitted by juries. *Cavalry Contender,* Jan 1, 1997, 1800 Sparkman Drive, Huntsville, AL 35816

Europe

BLACK BABIES: It is believed that ten thousand Nigerian babies have been given to unregistered foster parents in Britain to raise. They are being looked after by white women who are paid £20-30 per week by the parents. The children are left to be educated at the expense of the British taxpayer, and then, sometimes, once adult, they are picked up again by their parents. (*Internet*; Aug 23, 1996; http:// ngwwmall.com/ frontier/ bnp/stop.htm

---

REPATRIATION: Three out of ten Afro-Caribbeans in Leicestershire want to return to their homeland, according to a study by the Scarman Centre at Leicester University. It reflects the disillusionment of many strangers in Britain. (http://ngwwmall. com/frontier/bnp /stop.htm)

VATICAN CIA ALLIANCE: "The 10/96 *Reader's Digest* article "John Paul II and the Hidden History of Our Time," revealed an alliance between the "Holy See and the Reagan Administration." In frequent talks between "fervent Catholic" CIA Director William Casey, the Polish pope was given photos, from U.S. spy satellites, of vital interest concerning Soviet troop maneuvers in Poland. "The Pope was the beneficiary of some of America's most carefully guarded secrets ..." *Cavalry Contender,* October 15, 1996, 1800 Sparkman

Drive, Huntsville, AL 35816

FRENCH ANTI-RACISM: The French cabinet backed a plan to tighten anti-racism laws and increase penalties for racist statements. The bill was drafted after National Front Leader Jean-Marie Le Pen said, "Yes, I believe in racial inequality, certainly, it's obvious.' Under the bill, a racial statement could be a fine of up to $60,000 and a year in prison. If the statement is judged to be an incitement to discrimination, hatred or violence, the punishment would be $100,000 and two years in prison." Internet (anton88@concentric.net)

AUSTRIA: Austria's right-wing Freedom Party won almost 28% of the vote in elections for European Parliament legislators, less than 2% behind the ruling Social Democrats. The Freedom Party's leader, Joerg Haider said, "When Turkish children demand protection money from our children at the playground, it's time to say, 'This is our state.' The Austrian vote was interpreted widely in Europe as a signal of growing blue-collar disaffection with red front politics.

News From Eastern Europe

POLAND: Roads in Poland are becoming increasingly dangerous for tourist drivers. The number of hold-ups has trebled during the past few years. Attackers have the latest Kalashnikovs (AK-47's), their own radio equipment and fast Western cars. The hold-ups usually follow the same pattern: the sedan stops cross-wise, masked and armed men leap from the car. The victims are robbed of money, jewelry and other valuables. According to the Polish police, German tourists are often shadowed from the time they cross the border and are then held up at a suitably deserted place." *Insider* 15 August

1996, PO Box 17200, Groenkloof, Pretoria 0027, RSA

RKH: Strangers took over Saxon-governed Russia and killed millions of the Saxon Russ who had lived there for more than two thousand years. Slavic Poland killed hundreds of thousands more and drove millions of others away. Saxons are the world's wealth creators. When they vanish, the wealth they left behind is consumed for a time, and when it is gone the people are forced to feed on each other and any victim they can find. When these sources of wealth are gone they relapse into barbarism. Without Saxon help, Eastern Europe in time will look like Virginia when first seen by Captain John Smith in 1607.

HUNGARIAN TRIBUTE: The parliament of Hungary voted to set up a foundation to compensate "holocaust survivors." The foundation will be set up with assets including property, antiques, cash and compensation coupons. Hungary's government agreed to form the foundation after talking with the World Jewish Congress. (Internet (anton88@cris.com)

From The Mid East

TWA 800: "In November 1985, one Omar Mohammed Ali Rezaq hijacked an Egypt Air Jet in Athens. Rezaq acted on the instructions of Abu Nidal and his Palestinian extremists. The plane landed in Valetta on Malta. The Maltese government authorized the storming of the aircraft by clumsy Egyptian commandos. In the course thereof, 60 people, including an American and an Israeli, lost their lives. The Maltese sentenced Rezaq to 25 years imprisonment. He was granted a pardon after 7 years. The American FBI trailed him to Nigeria, where they arrested him in 1993. Abu Nidal's head-

quarters warned against a resumption of proceedings against Rezaq. The USA however ignored this warning. In the week preceding the Olympic Games, a jury in Washington once more found the 38-year-old guilty. Twenty-four hours later, the TWA jet exploded en route from New York to Paris. 230 people died." *Insider* September 1996, PO Box 17200, Groenkloof, Pretoria 0027, RSA

RKH: By invading sovereign foreign states and kidnaping foreign nationals to be tried in American kangaroo courts, America's FBI Ruby Ridge assassins are bringing down the wrath of an enraged world on innocent American citizens. The FBI, CIA and BATF are proving themselves to be nothing more than private armies directed by the likes of Waco Bill Clinton. They should be disbanded before they incite retaliation that could plunge the world into a nuclear holocaust.

News From South Africa

RATTE CASE: "The verdict in the Cmdt. Ratte appeal case has today, 7 Oct 1996, been postponed till February 4, 1997." *Friends of Cmdt. Wilhelm Friedrich Ratte*, Internet.

RKH: By delaying their decision until February, Madela's advisors have managed to keep Commandant Ratte muzzled until the media can defuse his case.

CUBAN DOCTORS: Cuban doctors in SA were criticized in government debate as having the qualifications comparable to those of a trained nursing sister.

CRIME: Colored inhabitants of Cape province have taken law enforcement into their own hands and have killed a number of locally known gangsters. The police are now

guarding the homes of all locally known gangsters to keep them safe from the anger of an abused citizenry.

HOME AGAIN: Afrikaner Boers, who had sold their farms in S. Africa and followed the call of African governments offering tax- free earnings, cheap and fertile land and good rainfall, have been disillusioned and are now returning. A third of the emigrant families have returned fro the Congo alone. They have given up because of the complete absence of any infrastructure whatsoever and the primitive nature of farming conditions. Promises made by agricultural leaders and even by the world bank which is supporting the project did not materialize." *Impact*, August 1996, P.O. Box 28233, Sunnyside 0132, Rep. of SA, $30/yr.

MATTHYS DE VILLIERS: "You have never lived until you have almost died. For those who fight for it, life has a flavour the protected will never know." .... Matthys "Barefoot Thysie" de Villiers, during his incarceration in Pretoria Central Prison, 1996. *Patriot Review*, August 2, 1996

RKH: de Villiers is accused of having executed the anti-Saxonist dharma-priest, Johan Heyns. He was captured by renegade white police in the pay of Mandela's government.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 270

AGENTS PROVOCATEUR

The Mission

"During the trial of AWB members (S. African Militia) accused of planting bombs before the 1994 election, it was revealed that an 'agent provocateur'[1] working for the de Klerk government was responsible for infiltrating the group and suggesting a plan of sabotage to disrupt the election.

"One is inclined to think this is a peculiar S. African malaise, made even more pernicious because it is Afrikaner against Afrikaner. Yet it occurs in the land of the free and the home of the brave. And it always seems to be against the

1 Agent provocateur: "A secret agent hired to penetrate some organization to incite trouble designed to make the organization or its members incur punishment." Am Heritage Dictionary, 1981

Right.

"Creating an enemy is an old trick, and it is in the interests of the left to perpetuate the idea that it is now the so-called right wing which is the reservoir of political terrorism. The American FBI infiltrated a small, unassuming militia group in Georgia who were urged to manufacture pipe bombs. In the same manner, an agent of the Israeli Shin Bet intelligence service was installed as head of Eyal, a so-called right wing extremist group which included Yigal Amier who eventually assassinated Prime Minister Shimon Peres. In Canada, it was recently disclosed that one Grant Bristow, co-founder of the 'racist' Heritage Front, was actually a paid informant of the Canadian Security Intelligence Service. Bristow used skinheads to launch attacks on Heritage Front opponents." *Review*, September 27, 1996

==========

Revolution and Counter-Revolution

White South Africa was betrayed by renegade rulers who had been corrupted by the International Trade Cartel (ITC). On orders from their masters they obediently handed the reins of government to the Marxist coalition organized and led by the communist Joe Slovo, with Mandela being the figurehead and furnishing the manpower.

After the marxists were safely ensconced in office with the police power of the state in their grasp, the Whites suddenly realized that they had been betrayed, disfranchised, and were prisoners living in their own country at the mercy of alien rulers. Realizing also that their own leaders had betrayed them and that there would be no last minute reprieve, a few patriotic individuals launched their own individual attacks on the new government and its supporters. It was a weak enough rebel-

lion, but, a rebellion had been expected and plans had been made to deal with it.

Counter-Revolutionary Measures

New revolutionary governments count on the fact that there will be a reaction to their taking over a government. Counter- revolutionary steps are all the same - reprisal.

Reprisal against whom? Since the reaction came from the people - the people will be punished individually or collectively - and punished in such a way that they will learn respect for their new master.

Selecting the Reaction

In the S. African case, the 2nd highest ranking ANC leader, Cris Hani, was shot, as was the anti-Saxonist white Rev. Johan Heynes. Cris Hani had as many enemies within the ANC as without; no one actually knows who shot him - it could have been the ANC itself that had him shot. In any event, political hay was made by selecting Clive Derby-Lewis and Janus Walus as conspiring to assassinate Chris Hani, and young Matthys de Villiers for shooting Heynes. It does not make a whit of difference whether they were guilty or not, Derby-Lewis was a well known spokesman for White resistance, Walus a nobody, and Mattys de Villiers was a "true-to-the-end" Boer resistance fighter. Their arrest was a first step in teaching the White South African that resistance was useless - that every attempt would be nipped in the bud. All three were arrested by White police which left the impression that even their own people were against resistance. It is of absolutely no importance if none of them were guilty of the acts for which they were arrested. Some White resistance figure will be arrested! The media monopoly supports the

revolutionary government and the message is that counter-revolution is useless.

Training The Public

"The best defense is a good offense." The best defense of the king is the willing support of his subjects. If they can be made to believe that the king is their friend and protector, and that rebels are blood-thirsty murderers - killers of defenseless women and children - great! People will then turn to the king for protection and help rid the country of rebels.

To develop this frame of mind, modern revolutionary governments commit terrorist acts, such as those committed by "The Trust" in the Soviet Union, and place the blame on those they have selected to be their enemy. After all, a man is known by his enemies.

If a group that is targeted to receive the blame is actually too stupid to make a bomb, the government will lend them one of their experts, to pose as a rebel, to show them how. Not only will the government supply an expert to help patriots make bombs, but the government agent will show them how and where to place the bombs and even select the target to destroy. The targets he selects almost always contain women and children - "innocent" women and children, that is.

After accomplishing his mission, the agent will then blow the whistle and the government swoops in to make mass arrests of "blood-thirsty terrorists" who kill innocent women and children. All this is minutely covered by the media, and editorial comment hammers the message home; "Avoid, turn in, and have no dealings with blood-thirsty, racist, anti-government terrorists who kill innocent women and children."

The selected culprits are tried in the newspapers and then brought to trial, and convicted again. The word - "agent

provocateur" is never mentioned.

Short Cut

Dealing with "agents provocateur" is not really necessary. If the king chooses, he can order his agents to set off a bomb to kill the innocent, protest the violence, and then search for a suitable victim. Such a case might be the Georgia sheriff or the three Georgia militiamen that the government involved in the Olympic bombing. They were targeted, and then received the media treatment. The FBI's evidence all pointed their way. The government's evidence always points its finger at the one targeted - if the government agents manufacture the evidence. The fact that the FBI has been doing this for a long time caused some of its own employees to blow the whistle on them.

If the Atlanta Olympic bomb plot had not blown up in the government's face, it is likely that the American people would by now have been persuaded to consider anyone speaking against the government as "the enemy."

Algerian Example

Most people have noticed the fracas presently taking place in Algeria. The conflict has reached the level of open warfare with more than 50,000 people dying over the last few years. Every few days the establishment media report that someone else is shot and shortly thereafter a bomb goes off in a market place killing innocent women and children. Or, a family is massacred with the father, mother, and all the children having their throats cut. Each atrocity is blamed on anti-government "terrorists."

Take for instance the report in the *Lynchburg News & Advance*, p. 2, Jan 29, 1997. The article states that an assassin

shot and killed the leader of Algeria's largest labor union. The article reported, "He was a key presidential ally and an opponent of the Islamic insurgency." A bodyguard and another union official also died in the attack. Hours later a bomb exploded in a crowded marketplace killing 15 people and injuring 30. Both the bombing and the assassinations were blamed on Islamic insurgents.

No outsider really knows what happened, but what probably happened was that Islamic freedom fighters shot an establishment figure and those with him; in retaliation the Algerian government's equivalent of our FBI set off a bomb that killed innocent women and children - which they blamed on the Islamic insurgents. Since over 50,000 people have already been killed in the ongoing war, the establishment has used up ready rebel targets and is now holding the entire populace hostage. "Shoot one of us - we'll kill many of you!" is the unspoken message. The shattered bodies left by the bomb speaks the government's message - "turn in the rebels or take the chance of you or your loved ones being next!"

Most Algerians don't believe for a second that Islamic insurgents set off the bomb, but, what else can the government do? It must show that it is still in control in spite of the newly developed insurgent technique of turning government informers into insurgent agents. Take this recent observation from *Biblical Astronomy*[2]:

> "Arafat has destroyed the Israeli intelligence network in the disputed territories ...." The article continues; "Israeli intelligence has been surprised by Arafat's effectiveness at taking advantage of Arabs who had served as informers

2 Biblical Astronomy, Jan 1997, PO Box 5272, Oregon City, OR 97045

for Israel, 'turning former Palestinian collaborators ... into their guides to the Israeli modus operandi.'"

So, we see evolving techniques of irregular warfare that instead of just killing government informers, they are being reprogrammed and used against the establishment which sent them. This causes distrust within the government intelligence system.

In The United States

America's Clinton revolution is a radical marxist revolution. It places in the White House values Christians have always considered Godless and obnoxious. The figurehead himself is obnoxious. He is everything our fathers and preachers have said we shouldn't have.[3] The takeover had been so carefully orchestrated with the media, government and religion working together that the opposition was disorganized, disjointed, and effectively non- existent. There was no more outcry here than there was in South Africa over the marxist takeover of their country.

Basic Premise

We have discussed before how true presbytery representative governments (rule from the bottom up) has built-in opposition. On the other hand, episcopacies (rule from the top down) allow no real opposition. To stay in power they must

3 The *New York Times*, on August 13, 1992, p. C1, carried an article by Todd S. Purdum, stating that our president Bill Clinton is a descendant of Irish farmers and Cherokee Indians on his mother's side. The scripture says: *"Thou shalt in any wise set him king over thee, whom the Lord thy God shall choose: one from among thy brethren shalt thou set king over thee: thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: nokriy - foreign, adulterous.) over thee, which is not thy brother." De 17:15*

destroy each opposition group before it can become strong enough to overthrow the government.

This is done by first discovering a group that might one day offer opposition. Then, while it is still in its immature and formative stage - push it into confrontation with government. Government agents acting as technical experts with government funds can help it get into such a confrontation. In this way rebel movements can be easily discredited and destroyed before they become strong enough to become real threats. In this way "the evil empire conquers once again."

The Facts

We have a series of events; Ruby Ridge, Waco, the NY Trade Tower and Oklahoma City, each having a simple media-explanation on the surface, but which raise serious questions if one scratches the surface.

The media relates in great detail how "terrorists" are blowing up America. The media tells us that these terrorists are "racist terrorists", "anti-government terrorists", "militia terrorists", "Islamic terrorists", but, each of the acts of so-called "terror" have been so clumsily done that one is tempted to believe that they were done that way on purpose. No one could be that dumb! Look at it:

RUBY RIDGE A government agent provocateur trapped an otherwise innocent man into a government firearms charge. He is given a wrong court date so that he misses trial. The matter is given nationwide publicity for an entire year. A thousand men with armored vehicles and government helicopters are sent to take out the little family. They wounded the man and his friend, killed his dog, his son and his wife. An FBI spokesman made daily announcements which prove

to be disinformation - and he did it in an arrogant manner that almost appeared to be done purposely to antagonize the listener. The FBI did everything that it is not supposed to do - including clumsy cover-ups - such as shredding pertinent documents. They used the killer of the Ruby Ridge mother as a tank driver at Waco. The FBI was found guilty in a court trial and the government paid substantial compensation, but it then refused to bring the guilty agents to trial for murder. The Federal marshals department added insult by giving commendation medals to all its agents who participated in the massacre.

WACO: While Ruby Ridge was still in progress, the media began their campaign against the church complex at Waco. Media spokesmen accused them of child abuse, manufacturing illegal guns, drugs, etc. Without bothering to present a warrant, or, according to reports, even bothering to get one until after the assault, the ATF stormed in and were captured by amateur pick-me- up residents armed with shotguns, who foolishly released their prisoners.

Another arrogant FBI announcer was installed who again made the same kind of unbelievable Ruby Ridge type announcements. Various innocent residents of the complex were shot down in cold blood and left hanging on fences or in open fields for crows to pick; men women and children were machine-gunned through the roof by helicopters. Then the remaining men, women and children were burned alive. The FBI announced that they had burned themselves after committing mass suicide. The FBI then bulldozed the evidence before it could be inspected by impartial investigators. The bodies which would have confirmed the type of bullets used to kill them before being burned were placed in a

morgue. *Someone* turned off the refrigeration so that the bodies decomposed destroying the forensic evidence. The remains were then pushed into a mass grave.

TRADE TOWERS: An effort was made to blow up one of New York's trade towers. If the truck had been parked a few feet away next to a major support, instead of a few people being killed, 50,000 could have been killed. A group of Islamic zealots were blamed. Evidence was presented. The defense presented tapes showing that a government agent had instigated the whole thing including showing the group how to make the bomb.

The government did not step in to stop the explosion that one of their agents made possible, but arrested the Arab group after the event. It would appear that the government was showing the American public that it did not care about the fate of the 50,000 people who worked in that building. Think about that!

OKLAHOMA CITY The bombing of the Federal Building in Oklahoma City is so obvious that it hardly requires comment. Scores of innocent women and children were killed. I have heard a talk by one of the foremost explosives experts in the United States to the effect that the building supports on the third floor had to have been drilled to do the damage that was done. It was a federal building! Who has access to the third floor on the inside of federal buildings? Feds! How many feds were killed - none. Why? They had received information not to come to work that morning. Who was blamed? Everyone. Islamic zealots, payback Waco zealots, militias, Christian Right-wingers, White supremists, and now a lonesome loner. What does almost every American

who knows anything at all about these events believe? They believe the feds did it. Could all of these mistakes be made by chance?

Result

In every situation named above, the government appears to have been involved. The government appears to have committed murderous acts - each time leaving clues - clues that that point right back to itself.

The result is that the people of the United States believe that the Federal Government is either entirely culpable or in large measure responsible. They believe that the government of the United States is dangerous - that it kills its own people for no apparent reason. As a consequence, militias are forming all over the country for self-protection.

Thinking The Unthinkable

Students of Turkic and Oriental warfare know that these people prefer to attack an enemy who is divided - one engaged in a civil war. If possible, such conflicts are encouraged - even financed. Consider the following:

Many countries have A-Bombs and H-Bombs and ICBM delivery systems, but only Russia, Israel, and China have these and also have bomb shelters for their populations - shelters stocked with food.

Not only that, there are only three countries in the world who employ anti-missile missiles to guard against incoming Intercontinental Ballistic Missiles - the same Russia, Israel and China. The other countries of the world have none - they are defenseless.

While the US perfected the anti-missile missile, it does not employ these missiles for its own defense. It gave the missile

to the Israelis to employ for their own defense, and the Israelis gave it to China who employs it for their defense.

This means that the only three nations in the world which have ICBMs, food stocked bomb shelters for their populations, AND, employ anti-missile missiles are - Russia, Israel, and China. This gives them an enormous military advantage.

The Khazar-Turk in America is attracting attention by his insistance on being appointed to almost all sensitive government posts. The oriental is being noticed because of insertion of money and his presence into American politics. Buddhist religious leaders such as the Rev. Moon are being noticed hosting American Judeo-Christian leaders such as Pat Robinson and Jerry Falwell - fanning the suspicion that the Christian religion is being removed as a threat to the stranger.

The dream of Attila the Hun was to unite all Turkic tribes under his rule. The dream of Ghengis Khan expanded this dream to include the children of the east with his Turkic tribes.

It could be that in spite of well publicized family spats, this Turkic/Oriental union has already been achieved. It could be that the ancient Turkic war technique of infiltrating advance guards of Turkic peoples into targeted lands and using Turkic money to bribe the enemy leaders has taken place. Today's American government, quietly selected by alien media owners, has replaced the government of the Saxon peoples. America's government is no more Saxon than DeKlerks government was Saxon, Australia's government is Saxon, or the European governments are Saxon. The judges hired by these alien governments dispense alien justice and the police and armed services they hire serve alien masters and enforce alien statutes.

The leader of the Western World is the United States. Its media- elected government has taught the people through Ruby Ridge, Waco, Trade Towers and Oklahoma City that it is dangerous to their health and well being. If this government is instructed by the media-owners to order America's armed services to attack its own people, its arms bearing citizens, bringing on a civil war in America - what then do you think America's enemies would do?

The thought is worth considering.[4]

CONCLUSION OF THE GORDON SELLNER SAGA

"On the charge of Attempt, Deliberate Homicide, Gordon Sellner was sentenced to life imprisonment. And for the use of a dangerous weapon - an additional 10 years."[5]

Background

In 1973, "Gordon Sellner stopped filing and paying income taxes when the supreme court ruled that it was OK to murder babies."[6] In 1988, the IRS brought charges against him to make him pay taxes. In 1992, the IRS sold his interest in their property. On March 4, 1992 he was stopped for expired registration, no insurance, and no drivers license. On May 4, 1992 Gordon Sellner wrote the following declaration; "Because the court refused to let me use and or even bring up

4 If this scenario is true - read Ezekial 38 and 39 to discover its ending.

5 Recent letter from Roberta Sellner.

6 Quotes are those of his wife, Roberta Sellner, unless otherwise indicated, copied from HR #252, Sept 2, 1995.

his religious or constitutional beliefs and right she registered his protest at the county court house:"

"Whereas, the State has outlawed the Christian God in schools and public buildings.

"Whereas the state has mandated man's insurance.

"Whereas, the State is unlawfully taxing the people.

"Whereas, the State has forced oppressive regulations upon the people.

"Whereas, the State has become a law breaker and is making and enforcing laws against Jesus Christ and the laws, statutes and judgments of the Christian Bible.

"Whereas, the State has elevated its laws above those of King Jesus.

"Whereas, the State, under threats of fines or imprisonments, is attempting to force me to honor its laws above the laws of the Christian Bible.

"Whereas, the 1st Commandment forbids me to have any gods above the God of the Bible. To do so amounts to Baal worship, which I will not do.

"Whereas, I have done everything in my power to live peacefully and have harmed no one.

"I must now make a decision. The State of Montana's own constitution recognizes that all people are born free. As a free- born person, I will make my own choice of whom I will serve and will not have the State force its choice on me.

"The Bible says you cannot serve two masters. (Joshua 24:15, Matt. 6:24, Luke 6:13)

"Whether it means life or death, I will serve the Lord Jesus Christ, my only Master and King, as a servant or if needs be as a soldier. Furthermore, since I have a King, my citizenship is in His Kingdom. I am therefore not to be considered a citizen of the state of the forum, but rather a non-resident alien."

"Gordon D. Sellner, Subscribed and sworn to before me this 2nd day of March, 1992, Kirk Penrod, Notary Public for Flathead County, State of Montana, My Commission expires 4-1-94, Published in the Bigfork Eagle 3-4-92"[7]

7 Internet 2:02 p.m., 8/11/95

Sellner's wife, Roberta, continued the story:

"A jury trial was set. Gordon named Jesus Christ as his choice of counsel (meaning that he would stand before the WORD). The court did not accept his choice of counsel. Gordon then refused to appear at trial and one was held in absentia. Gordon was found guilty on all three above described charges, fined $430, given six months in jail with all but four days suspended. Gordon was then arrested at our home and served his four days. When Gordon came home he stated that after being in state court twice and federal court once, and seeing how both systems are totally satanic, he would never go to jail again, or enter another courtroom."

EDITOR'S NOTE: It is important for the reader to understand the severe trauma Law violaton brings to a Christian. Heathen forget that to them the WORD is God.[8]

There is to be no kidnaping, lying, murder, adultery, sodomy, etc. in the land. If there is the punishment is severe,[9] far more severe than anything that can be dispensed by man.

Gordon Sellner made his living sawing and planing tim-

8 *"In the beginning was the WORD, and the word was with God, and the WORD was God." John 1:1*

9 *"If thou wilt not ... do all the words of the law ... the Lord will make thy plagues ... great plagues, and of long continuance, and sore sicknesses ... all the diseases of Egypt ... they shall cleave unto thee. Also every sickness, and every plague ... until thou be destroyed. And ye will be left few in number ... because thou wouldest not obey the voice of the Lord thy God ... ye shall be plucked from off the land ... and thou shall fear day and night, and shalt have none assurance of thy life." Deut 58:66; "Therefore will I number you to the sword, and ye shall all bow down to the slaughter, because when I called ye did not answer, when I spake, ye did not hear; but did evil before mine eyes, and did choose that wherein I delighted not." Isaiah 65:12; "It shall come to pass ... the blessing and the curse ... and thou shalt call them to mind ... and shalt ... obey his voice ... then the Lord thy God will turn thy captivity (reverse your status)." Deut 30:1-3*

ber. He lived far out in the Montana countryside where neighbors were few. He left people alone and people left him alone.

Self Defense?

One night he was riding home with a kinsman when a police car came up behind them with flashing lights. Gordon jumped out of the car and ran into the woods. The deputy gave chase calling out "stop or I'll shoot." Gordon tripped and fell and rolled over - the deputy was aiming his pistol at him. Gordon drew and shot first. The bullet hit the deputy's bullet-proof vest and spun him around. Further shots were exchanged and the deputy left to join other police in the road.

Sellner spent a month in the mountains. He managed to survive the cold by squeezing into a hollow tree. Later he was able to get clothing and supplies from home, but, from then on he was "wanted."

Wanted signs went up over the county. Gordon countered by taking down the wanted signs and putting up wanted signs for the Sheriff - telling the county why he was being hunted. Support for Sellner grew and an informal neighborhood watch was set up to warn him if the sheriff came. Feeling relatively protected, Sellner again began to run his saw mill to make a living for his wife and children. Neighbors continued their lookout.

The Shooting

The SWAT team sniper took careful aim and squeezed off his shot. Gordon Sellner, standing in his yard and on his own property, dropped like a rock. Twenty men jumped out of the bushes where they had been hiding. One held a shotgun

against Sellner's head. Two others rolled him over, snapped on cuffs, dragged him 50 feet to a pickup truck, threw him in the back and drove off. That ended a three year standoff.

Guilty

Is Gordon Sellner guilty? This is what the state says.

> "... for his heinous act of attempting to kill a deputy sheriff in the performance of his duty ... IT IS THE SENTENCE AND JUDGMENT OF THIS COURT that for the offense ... the Defendant is sentenced to life imprisonment."

The deputy sheriff involved entered a statement into record which said;

> "...Gordon Sellner became convinced he was called upon by God (Yahu) to fight those who did not believe as he did. ... Gordon Sellner should be kept in prison until he is an old man who no longer wishes to impose his vision of Armageddon on those around him."

The Sellner saga is the result of what had gone on before.

Conclusion

Before the merchant can come into a new market to buy and sell he must first make friends with the god of that land, or else, the god of that land may tell his followers to kill the merchant. Being killed removes all profit from trade.

After making friends with its god, the merchant can freely enter the market area where he hires a king to protect his interests.

If the international merchant has entered the land and is buying and selling, he can only do so with the assent and concord of both king and priest.[10] Further, if the international

merchant has in fact made "arrangements" with the market's kings and priests it becomes obvious that neither will fault the violation of the Law which is the God of the Christian people of the cartel's selected market.

It further becomes obvious that violations of the Law, which is the God of the Christian, will anger more and more people as time passes who will join in the revolt, people who will feel that the latest ruling or decree is the "last straw" before God's punishment descends on the nation. There will be more and more until there is a tidal wave to wash away the evils in the land, or, until the last Gordon Kahl is killed and the last Gordon Sellner is safely tucked away in prison.

In the end there will be a return to a Christian nation, or the obliteration of the people who were promised by the WORD:

> ***"Thus saith the Lord which giveth the sun ... and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars ... If those ordinances depart ... then the seed of Israel also shall cease from being a nation before Me ... ." Jeremiah 31:35-36.***

Gordon Sellner has been sentenced to life imprisonment and his wife goes to trial for helping her husband; the Sellner saga is now one more stepping stone on the road to Armageddon.

LETTERS

EPISCOPALIANISM: "Dear Richard: You come down hard on 'episcopalianism' (rule from the top down), please elaborate." R.C. - Virginia

RKH: Tyranny is difficult to implement in a presbyterian system (rule from the bottom up). Since tyrants rule from the

top down, they only have to take control of an existing episcopal system to rule everything. The establishment may secretly back an enemy episcopal system in hopes of putting their man in at the top at a later date. Without an episcopal system the ITC could not build its Establishment.

7TH YEAR: "Richard, Hi! Question: In God's Law the focal point is the 7th year of rest. In that year we are to let the land rest and cancel all debts. These two rules if followed would solve a great many of our problems." L.J. - California

RKH: The banks in Culpeper County, Virginia, in the 1930s and '40s only made loans for 7 years. It is interesting that the average home in the U.S. is "owned" for 7 years before people "sell" and move. The 7-year sabbath vision remains alive in the hearts and minds of the remnant and will be implemented when *"Thy kingdom come, thy will be done - ON EARTH!"*

VIGILANTES OF C.: "Dear Brother Dick; I was transferred and left my *Vigilantes Of Christendom*[10] behind. It is one of the most effective conversion tools I've found. It makes men read the WORD. They invariably bring it back and say, 'I never knew the Bible said that!' Praise Yah!!! We've got everyone on the block reading the Bible, everyone who will, that is." B.R. - Florida

SUBPOENA

Your editor received a subpoena to appear at a federal

10 *Vigilantes Of Christendom*, Hoskins. VPC, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505. $17/copy.

court in Spokane Washington as an expert witness FOR THE GOVERNMENT. I had no idea what this was about. I called my attorney. He advised me to not to talk to the FBI who would deliver the subpoena, but have them call him. He then called a Dept of Justice agent in Spokane. She said that all they wanted was for me to tell a jury about the Phineas Priesthood (spoken into existence by God in Numbers #25) rather than have the jury read the 430 pages of *Vigilantes*. My lawyer asked for a list of the questions they intended asking and she said that she would be glad to send them. I really don't know what they want other than for me to give them a Bible lesson. I'm quite sure I'll have some observations about the goings on in Spokane in the next HR.

UNFILTERED NEWS

HELP YORIE KAHL: In 1983, Yorie Kahl and his father,Gordon, were leaving a meeting. Gordon was wanted on a misdemeanor regarding a tax case. Federal marshals ambushed them and severely wounded Yorie, almost killing him. Gordon returned fire and killed two marshals and wounded two others. Yorie was given a "Kangaroo Trial" and has been in prison for 13 years. Attorney John DeCamp and others are trying to get Yorie a new trial, and this costs money. Please send contributions to: Joan Kahl Britton, 3564 Windrift Way #251, Oceanside, California 92056. (*Christian Research*, PO Box 385, Eureka Springs, Arkansas 72632)

HELP DE LA BECKWITH: Byron de la Beckwith V was acquitted twice of shooting the black agitator Medgar Evers. In a case of triple jeopardy, a cherry picked black jury found

him guilty. Information of fed planted evidence has now come to light. It is also charged that anti-Saxonists are trying to stall the case hoping that Beckwith 76, who is in ill health, will die before the new developments can reach the public.

ARGENTINA INVESTIGATION: "The Argentine government may order a new investigation into the 1992 bombing of the Israeli embassy in Buenos Aires. The Justice Minister said that the government will order a new probe only if the Supreme Court accepts findings by the National Academy of Engineers that the explosion was due to a bomb inside the building." *Internet ANA: 18 Aug 1996 anton88@cris.com*

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 271

PAY BACK TIME

Background

Britain is part of the International Trade Cartel; the royal family figure heads - hired help.

The Protestants in ascendancy in the early 1600s were presbytery Protestants. Protestants are either episcopal or presbytery. Presbytery Protestants look on episcopal Protestants and episcopal Catholics as dunderheads, agents of earthly masters and obedient to their whims; relying on them instead of the WORD to tell them what to believe. Their most recent belief is whatever their most recent master tells them to believe. Episcopals boast of their continuity while Presbyterians see their belief system as spinning like a barn top weathervein. Presbyterians stoutly maintain that unlike the masters of episcopal man, the WORD which is God never changes and that every man is a priest appointed by God and

responsible directly to the WORD.

My own family's dealings with the cartel and their hired help has been anything but happy. The first Hoskins immigrant, Bartholomew, came to Jamestown in 1615 at the age of 15. His family sent him here because his brother was a presbytary-Protestant chaplain to an episcopal-Protestant king, something not conducive to longevity. Logic dictated that if the older brother was killed the family would still exist in Virginia.

Young Bartholomew landed at Jamestown, moved to the wilds of Norfolk County, and when he got older, secured land patents in Northumberland County on the Northern Neck, where they again came in contact with Royal authority.

The Virginia Company Rip-Off

Virginia was a business venture launched by the stockholders of the Virginia Company. It was an expensive undertaking. Many died. When it became obvious that the Colony was going to be a commercial success - the crown took it over and Virginia became a Crown possession to exploit. Its old owners lost their investment.

More Rip-Offs

The King, the visible portion of the ITC, claimed Virginia and allocated it as it saw fit.[1] The ruler gave the tremendous land area of Virginia's Northern Neck to two royal favorites, dispossessing hundreds of prior settlers in the process -

---

1 *"Then all the elders of Israel ... came to Samuel ... make us a king to judge us like all the nations. ... And Samuel (said) ... This will be the manner of the king that shall reign over you: ... he will take your fields, and your vineyards, and your oliveyards, even the best of them, and give them to his servants." I Sam 8:11-18*

among them - Bartholomew. In effect, Bartholomew, the immigrant, had his land stolen from him by the king.

The king intended to do this over the entire land, but Virginia was too big to be a clone of the British feudal system. Britain could not enforce its claims.

American Feudalism vs. European Feudalism

All land in Britain was claimed by the ruler. This ruler was the Catholic Church. Then, a king was hired to collect the tithes and taxes. He revolted against the Pope and kept the tithes and taxes for himself. The king appointed nobles to help him manage the people and collect taxes. The nobles in turn appointed gentlemen to manage farms and shops. These managers hired and fired workers. The lowest caste was the worker.

For the gentry, employment in the clergy (1st caste) and the army (2nd caste) were the only occupational openings besides managing an inherited estate held en fief from the crown. To provide a means of livelihood for the very large number of younger sons, shopkeeping and the professions eventually became socially acceptable. Thus, the three upper job-castes tended to merge, leaving the worker in the lowest caste from which there was virtually no way to escape. The Jews maintain this caste system today. They will do anything to keep from becoming a member of the lowest worker caste and servant of the others.

Being fired was often a sentence to starve.

The Indian Menace

Virginia's Indian enemies were fierce, its scattered, independent, irreverent, and well-armed Saxon settlers were Virginia's only defense. The Crown needed their good will.

There were 8,000 "well-armed housekeepers." They were organized into trained mounted militia companies. The Royal governor had only 300 royal marines to guard against France and Spain next door who were casting envious looks on the rich lands of Virginia. The Crown needed the good will of these 8,000 well armed housekeepers as a deterrent in case the colony were invaded. Perhaps the day would come when these housekeepers could be disarmed and then the Crown could exact tribute from their land and income. But, for the time, it had to content itself with stamp taxes on manufactures, exports, and legal documents. Virginians like George Washington and Richard Lee objected to even that.

Indians As The Labor Caste

The Cartel planned to use Indians as labor to work the land, mines and industries, as had been done further south in New Spain, with the British settlers to be managers. But the North American Indians wouldn't work. The king's missionaries had taught them the king's Episcopal religion that was supposed to "gentle them" and make them subservient to their English masters.[2] They were taught that the King and his priests were God's representatives on earth and to disobey them was the same as disobeying God. But, they still wouldn't work. They continued warlike, treacherous, and indolent to productive pursuits. Besides producing a few pelts, their only value was as future allies against possible French and Spanish encroachments. Other than that they were worthless as workers to develop Britain's new colony.

---

2 *"Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you." Matt. 7:6*

The Next Royal Run-in

Bartholomew had a son named Capt. John Hoskins (1625-1680). He owned ships and land. His boy Thomas (1650-1710) moved to St. Stephens Parish, New Kent County (later King and Queen). At that time this was the frontier. Indian raids were a usual occurrence.

The king had appointed Governor Berkley to be royal governor. The office was a political plum. Royal Governors were paid handsomely by the struggling colonists. The governor's salary absorbed half the income of the entire colony, but still this was not enough. Berkley using his royal prerogative and made the fur trade with the Indians his own private monopoly. This monopoly, small in its parts, more than equaled his large colonial salary in the aggregate. Berkley did not want anything to disturb this trade. He ignored little incidents like Indian raids that took a few scalps of Virginia's women and children here and there.

The colony was incensed. At long last a young man named Nathanial Bacon went over the governor's head and called up the militia. Virginia's militia destroyed the offending indians - and the governors lucrative fur trade. The governor was furious.

A war was fought - Bacon's Rebellion (1675). My ancestor, Thomas, served under Bacon. When Bacon lost, my ancestor joined the "little house Virginians" when the Royal Governor confiscated his lands.[3]

3 It is not a compliment in Virginia to produce ancestors who lived in the big houses on the James. That meant that they fought for the king's governor and were awarded the estates of those who fought with Bacon. I have ancestors who fought on both sides.

Crown Slavery

The confiscation of Bartholomew Hoskins' land on the Northern Neck and the confiscation of Thomas Hoskins' land in New Kent/King & Queen may be mere blips in the history of Virginia to others, but, we Hoskins remember. It was our land. We remember that we were punished for defending ourselves against the Indians. We also remember how the Crown forced Blacks slaves on us to manage and feed - and then stole them from us.

Virginia's money crop was tobacco. Soon, it became apparent that Indians could not be made to work on farms. This left the cartel with high cost Saxon labor to produce tobacco. Royal statutes stated that tobacco could only be sold to Britain, and only for the low prices set by the government. The British re- packaged the product and resold it at high prices over the rest of Europe. If Virginia had more cheap labor they could produce more cheap tobacco to be sold to Britain who resold it at high prices elsewhere. Black slaves were the answer. Cheap tobacco was the reason for the King's insistence that Virginia accept black slaves.

Virginia Protests Slavery

While Virginians were fighting continuous bloody wars with the Red strangers on the frontier,[4] the Crown was busily inserting Black strangers into the plantations behind them. Virginians knew the detrimental effect of having strangers living in their midst:[5]

---

4 *"I will deliver the inhabitants of the land into your hand; and thou shalt drive them out before thee. Thou shalt make no covenant with them ... they shall not dwell in thy land." Ex 23:31-33*

"Again and again they (the Virginians) passed laws restraining the importation of negroes from Africa, but their laws were disallowed. How to prevent them from protecting themselves against the increase of the overwhelming evil was debated by the King in council; and on the 10th of December 1770, he issued an instruction under his own hand commanding the Governor 'upon pain of the highest displeasure, to assent to no law by which the importation of slaves should be in any respect prohibited or obstructed.'" *History of the US*, Bancroft, Vol III, p. 410. Quoted in *Vigilantes Of Christendom*, Hoskins

Matters came to a head in 1774 when the Virginia Colonial Convention revolted and resolved:

"We will neither ourselves import, nor purchase any slave or slaves imported by any other person, after the first day of November, next, either from Africa, the West Indies or any other place.[6]

Declaration Of Independence

This culminated in *The Unamimous Declaration of The Thirteen United States Of America*, called the *Declaration Of Independence* which charges that among the many injuries the king inflicted on Americans:

"He has excited domestic insurrections amongst us (the slaves) and has endeavored to bring on the inhabitants of our frontiers, the merciless Indian Savages, whose known rule of warfare is an undistinguished destruction of all

5 *"Thou shall make no covenant with them... they shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21-24*

6 Bancroft, Vol IV, p. 445.

ages, sexes and conditions."

The Royal Cartel Government paid the Indians for each Saxon scalp they brought in - man, woman or child. All were the same. The King's agents provided leaders for Indian raiding parties, and furnished them arms and supplies. They were able to do this because these Indians had been taught by the Episcopal Anglican religion that the King was God's representative on earth, and that it was his will that the American rebels be destroyed by fire and scalping knife. Of course, it is more difficult to make this work if the Indians were converted by another episcopal agency. In the earlier war between France and England (French and Indian War), the Indians converted by Catholic missionaries fought for Catholic France and those converted by Anglican missionaries fought for Anglican England. Presbytery Christians denounce both by pointing to the WORD.[7]

Comeuppance

Thomas Hoskins' great grandson, Col. Robert Hoskins (1755- 1815) inherited a great hatred for the Crown and as soon as war broke out his militia unit volunteered and served as part of the 1st Virginia Continental Line. This regiment[8] fought throughout the entire war against the king. Robert was at Valley Forge. The regiment witnessed the final surrender,

7 *(1) "He showed his word unto Jacob, his statutes and his judgments unto Israel. He hath not dealt so with any nation: and as for his judgments, they have not known them." Ps 147:19-20; (2) "Children of Israel... You only have I known of all the families of the earth." Deut 7:6; (3) "I was sent to the lost sheep of the house of Israel, and to them alone." Matt 15:24.*

8 The 1st Virginia (Richmond Light Infantry Blues) went across the killing fields of Gettysburg. My father and I both served in this regiment.

and also watched Col. Tarlton, commander of Lord Cornwallis' cavalry - the butcher who burned houses and hanged prisoners - walk away unpunished.

The Crown Cartel had taken Bartholomew's land; it took Thomas's land; and now, the Hoskins didn't get their land back, but for the first and only time in the almost 400 years they have lived in Virginia, Hoskins witnessed the ITC jack-booted thugs stacking their arms and colors - beaten - almost.

The Saxon Repatriation Movement

With American independence won, Virginia led the way to rid herself of Black slavery.[9]

The British Cartel had forced Black slaves on Virginia to increase cheap production of Virginia tobacco. Slaves provided the needed workers. Their presence drove down the wage levels of White workers over all the land. Virginians determined to rid themselves of the unwanted Blacks; buy them from their masters, train them and settle them in their own country in Africa.

The implementation of the repatriation plan found its first practical advocate in the colonization plans of Thomas Jefferson. Jefferson owned over 200 slaves. He could not legally free them because they were part of the collateral for debts he had inherited from his father-in-law.[10] It was his intention, as economic circumstances permitted, to buy them and repatri-

9 When slave owning Virginia spun off her counties of Ohio and Michigan as states, one condition she imposed was that slaves would not be allowed into their territories.

10 A historical fact that establishment apologists on the Cartel payroll ignore in their stampede to smear Thomas Jefferson for his part in the War for Independence.

ate them to Africa.

In 1816, the organization began to acquire African land to create what was to become the Black Republic of Liberia colonized by former American slaves. The *American Colonization Society* was its sponsor. Henry Clay presided.

In 1817, funds began to be solicited to buy slaves and repatriate them. Males were to be bought at the age of 21 and females at the age of 18 and repatriated. Blacks older than 21 were to be allowed to remain in America and die of old age. Tens of thousands of former slaves found new lives in their own country of Liberia.

Cartel Reaction

One of the primary activities of the International Trade Cartel is manufacturing. They manufacture cheap and sell dear. The key component of cost control is labor. Few laborers result in high cost; many laborers result in low cost. The Colonization Society's repatriation movement removed potential workers which threatened to increase production costs and was therefore diametrically opposed to Cartel interests.

While Virginia and her sister states saw the Black slave population as being against the interests of the Saxon and turned their attention to ridding themselves of it, and were opening up Jefferson's Louisiana Purchase, Cartel agents were busy setting up usury banks and manufacturing in the northeast. With bribes,[11] they persuaded the luminaries of the Revolution to allow the Cartel to set up a central bank monopoly called the Second Bank of the United States.[12]

11 See War Cycles/Peace Cycles, Hoskins

Using front men and supplying them with unlimited funds from this bank, the ITC bought up urban newspapers and manufacturing facilities.

President Andy Jackson declared war on this 2nd Bank and drove it into bankruptcy. When its stockholder list was made public the owners were found to be all British. Read that again - British! Cartel men of the crown. The American colonies who had just finished fighting a war for their independence were already back under the domination of the very same Royal Government whose armies they had just banished from their country. The fact that the 2nd Bank had gone out of business made no difference; the seed had been sown. The agents who had run the newly formed banks were Cartel men, hired help, cartel agents. With few exceptions, America's large urban banks were cartel banks under agent management - and the industries they bought were cartel industries - under agent management. These industries desperately needed cheap labor.

Developing The Market

To get cheap labor for the new industry the owners of the newly purchased newspapers needed Cartel politicians in office to enact necessary legislation. To elect these politicians, cartel newspapers publicized cartel politicians and ignored others. Once in office these media-selected cartel politicians demanded immigration. Millions of Europe's surplus workers migrated to become wage slaves in the slums of American cities - a decided step up for European workers.

---

12 *"He that hath not given forth upon usury ... he shall surely live ... Hath given forth upon usury ... he shall surely die." Ez 18:8-13*

Fueled with this relatively cheap labor, American industry and output grew by leaps and bounds. Production grew much faster than did the markets available in which to sell it. Thus, the low cost European immigrant labor was gradually looked on as being "high cost labor."

The Reason For Radical Abolition

The thing needed to keep labor cheap was a continuing pool of surplus labor. The biggest reservoir of labor nearby was the African slaves owned in the South. All that was needed to avail themselves of this labor pool was to destroy the Repatriation Movement, free the remaining slaves, and put them to work as wage-slaves in the factories. Of course this would involve the destruction of the Self-Sufficient Farm System of the South.

Radical Abolition worked like a charm. The urban Cartel newspapers launched a campaign of vituperation against the South that surpassed anything seen before. Southerners were pictured as being rich neer-do-wells sitting on front verandas sipping mint juleps and whipping slaves. Repatriation, buying the slaves and sending them to their own country in Africa, was never mentioned. The radical abolitionists demanded that the South free their slaves now without compensation. This guaranteed that there would be war. A $2,000 slave would be worth the same as a brand new expensive automible today. Who is going to sit back and watch someone steal his car?

The Cartel determination to gain access to the cheap Black slave labor in the South was the reason *radical abolition* was born.

Hoskins Involved Once Again

Robert Hoskins fought for six years in the Revolution. He lived at the Dragon and had a few slaves. His grandson, Dr. William Hoskins, married Janet Carter Roy. The Roy's were descended from Scots who had been dispossessed of their land in Scotland by the Cartel. Transported to Virginia they had prospered and now owned 10,000 acres in King and Queen. That was quite a marriage for William. The war came and took the land, slaves, everything.

At gunpoint Southerners were forced to sign the 13th Amendment to the Constitution which *ex-post facto* legalized stealing the slaves from their owners without compensation for use by the Cartel. Next the 14th amendment was rail-roaded through (it was never ratified) giving the slaves the right to vote. Southern Whites were then denied the right to vote and Black rulers were put in office in the South. Carpet baggers were sent to tutor them to raise taxes to astronomical heights. Dr. William Hoskins lost his plantation to a tax free Northern Land Company (Chesapeake Corporation). The Cartel had again reaped the Hoskins family; First Bartholomew, then Thomas and next William - in just two and a half centuries.

My father, John, was a doctor. After WWI he went to Hazard, Kentucky, borrowed $50,000 from a Cartel bank, and bought a hospital. In the 1920-22 bust, the price of coal dropped to a fifth of what it had been and and Dad's patients couldn't pay their bills. Dad lost his hospital to a cartel bank. Now it was Bartholomew, Thomas, William, and John.

The Grizzly Valley in Western Canada was discovered to have the richest gas field in North America. The company formed to develop it borrowed money to put in gas lines to hook the field up to the United States Market. I bought two

partnerships for $17,000. The Canadian Government then enacted a law forbidding Canadians to sell natural gas to the United States. To sell gas my company would be forced to build a pipeline thousands of miles long crossing Canada from west to east. It did not have the money for that and the banks would not lend them the money. Since they were now forbidden to sell gas to the United States, there was no income to pay on the existing company debt. The banks foreclosed the company and I lost every dime I had put in it.

As soon as the company was foreclosed, Canada repealed the law and the company started pumping gas to the United States under new owners. Now the list reads Bartholomew, Thomas, William, John and Richard.

Remember

The motto of my mother's family is *Remember*. My family remembers. I remember that we have been robbed time and again by the royal cartel and its American subsidiary and have never received a cent of restitution.

If Blacks can demand indemnity from Saxons for being brought as slaves to America, and if Jews can get compensation from the Saxon taxpayer by claiming to be our best friends in the Near East, why shouldn't the descendants of Saxons victimized generation after generation by the Cartel pass these demands on to the Cartel for collection. And while we are at it, why shouldn't Saxons like the Hoskins and 200,000,000 others present their own bills for collection? Why shouldn't we be compensated for the theft of Bartholomew's lands, of Thomas' land, of Dr. William's land. Why shouldn't we be compensated for the usury loan that caused the bankruptcy of my father? Why shouldn't I be compensated for the theft of my interest in the Canadian gas

company?

Reparations

I figure that I individually am personally due at least $500,000,000 dollars in direct claims for wrongs done to me and my family in America by the Cartel. I figure that just about every person reading this report is due at least $500,000,000 or more, and these aren't frivolous slavery hardship or spurious holocaust survivor claims. These are real claims for real property stolen from me and my family, and the families of millions of my fellow Saxons kinsmen by the cartel or its agents.

Discovering Assets To Pay Claims

Where is the money to come from to pay the Saxon claims? The cartel has always known that there would be a payback time, which is why they have gone to such lengths to hide their plunder. They have done a good job in covering their trail, but not good enough. A bloody trail leads to their dens.

* Thomas Jefferson bought the Louisiana Purchase, a land area equal to more than double the land area of the existing United States. He meant for it to be given to his people. However, only part was distributed. A full 38% still remains in the hands of the king who allows his favorites the use of it. This land is immediately available for division.

* Gigantic tax-exempt foundations hide trillions - most in the stock form. This is immediately available for division.

* The Federal Reserve central banking system comprises a giant pool of wealth. It can be shut down in a move to non-usury banking[13] and its holdings divided.

* Both Anglican and Catholic churches operate hundreds of usury banks. These Christian entities, crushed under the

weight of sin accumulated for centuries, undoubtedly consumed with remorse for their un-Christian and un-Lawful usury lending, will naturally welcome restitution of illegal and unGodly gotten gains by returning them to their rightful owners.

* Banks control the vast majority of stock in Western corporations by voting bank owned stock and the stock deposited with their trust departments. With the abolition of the income tax there will be no reason to hide property ownership. At that time the nation's trusts can be converted into sole ownerships and partnerships. Owners found hiding illegal wealth will be expected to return it to those from whom it was taken.

* In addition, the descendants of the New England slavers, living in mansions built with the wealth obtained from the transport of Black slaves to America, will be glad for the opportunity to donate that part of their estates to a fund to compensate the Blacks for their mental distress in being transported to America. Most large slave transactions are public record and should prove easy to trace. To identify other profiteers, the Nation of Islam published a book[13] compiled from Jewish sources which indicates that the Jews were a major, if not THE major factor in the slave trade. Jewish interest in social justice will undoubtedly inspire them to return this wealth as an example of their genuine humanity to humans.

We can see from the above that there is no lack of places and wealth to adequately compensate the Saxon nation for

13 *The Secret Relationship Between Blacks and Jews*, VPC, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $23.

their suffering at the hands of the establishment through the years.

Never having had to account for their actions before, this accounting may come as a bit of a shock to the cartel, but it is one of the things that the emergence of God's Kingdom requires.

==========

HOSKINS SUBPOENA

On Jan 26, 1997, I received a letter from U.S. Attorney James P. Connelly informing me that I was a "victim or a witness to Bank robberies and or bombings of Planned Parenthood and the Spokesman-Review, or the attempted robbery in Portland." The letter went on to say that I would be subpoenaed as a *government witness.*

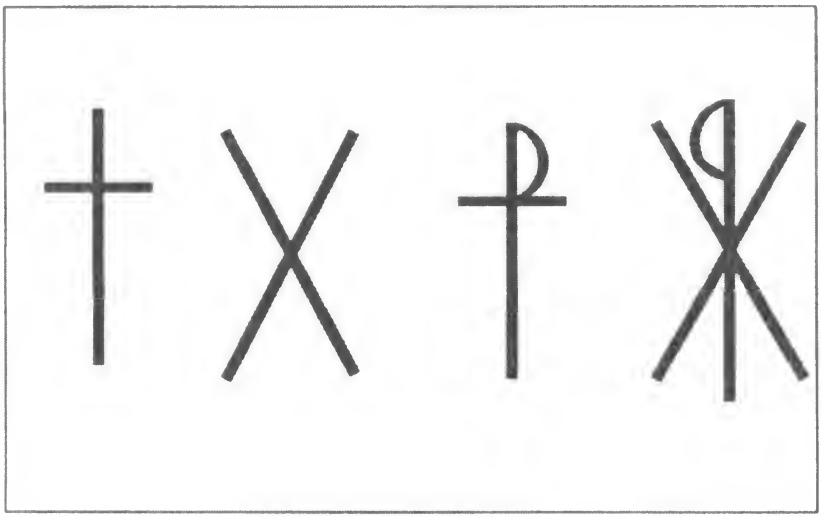
I immediately called my attorney who advised me not to talk to ANYONE about this matter and if I received a telephone call or a visit, not to answer any questions, but to refer the individual to him.

On February 10th I was served a subpoena by FBI agent Jensen to appear in Spokane on February 10th, an impossibility since Spokane in on the other side of the continent and the day I received the subpoena was the day I was supposed to appear.[14] I told Agent Jensen that I was not supposed to talk to him but that I had the phone number of my attorney. His manner turned brusque and he replied that he didn't want to talk to him.

I immediately called my attorney who in turned called the

14 If my memory serves correctly, Randy Weaver of the Ruby Ridge incident received a letter to appear in court a week after the court hearing took place. He was cited for non-appearance.

US Attorney, who turned out to be a young lady. My lawyer protested that it was impossible for me to meet the appearance date since today was that date; that I did not know any of the people involved; and what was the purpose of my being there at all?



PHINEAS SYMBOLS:

The Christian cross in all its variations, with one exception, has been used to indicate that the Christian Way ("The Word made flesh.") rules. The first cross on the left is the traditional cross of St. George. The second is the cross of St. Andrew. The third is a variation of St. George. The fourth is the symbol of the anti-christ.

She replied that the suspects in the case are said to have called themselves Phineas Priests and to have left the sign of the cross. The attorney had the option of getting the jury to read the 430 pages of *Vigilantes Of Christendom*[15] to see what a Phineas cross looks like, or flying me out to testify that

15 *Vigilantes Of Christendom*, Hoskins, VPC, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505

the cipher was the same (all Christian crosses are symbols of the Phineas Priesthood). She thought that it would be simpler for me to come out to testify. She further stated that I would not be needed until the end of the month, and also agreed to send my attorney a list of questions that would be asked.

In the meantime the word had gotten out that I had been subpoenaed and I received a call from a minister in the northwest whose church one or more of the accused had at one time attended. The establishment media had raked both him and his church over the coals, and he was frustrated because he had no way to answer their attacks and insinuations.

Since I wrote *Vigilantes Of Christendom,* The History of the Phineas Priesthood, I am supposed to an expert on the subject, so I was candid with him on the telephone. I said that from the evidence I had gathered from the newspapers, the Spokane thing did not seemingly advance God's cause, but instead, disturbed the peace and furnished reams of copy for the newspapers. In fact, the whole operation appeared like to the work of *The Trust* written about in HR, March 1997.

Later, my lawyer called me to say that the Justice Department had changed their mind and decided they didn't need me as a witness after all. It would be interesting to know if they somehow had gotten a transcript of my telephone conversation with this minister. I know that the FBI doesn't go around willy-nilly putting taps on people's phones, but it does make you wonder.

LETTER FROM SOUTH AFRICA by K.J.

Here the unseen war has taken on huge proportions. Our people are upset about the rapes that are taking on horrific

dimensions with the clear aim of humiliating whites, and the robberies and murders and killing taxes. But, most fail to see the entire picture. Our beautiful country is now polluted with bloody crimes.

Our farmers are exported as planned by the British a century ago.[16] *Boer War*, p. 500 and in *The Anglo- American Establishment*, by Wuigley, p. 57

When Mr. Marais started revealing the dealings of these traitors, they used the *Citizen* and the *Patriot* to get at him with letters and sly remarks about those who cause discord. The *Patriot's* editor, Henk van de Graaf turned far left and now has connections with a number of leftist journalists.

The court case against Piet Pretorius, author of *Betrayal* starts at the end of this month and we pray for his vindication. It starts Feb. 28.

The Chinese/Malaysian invasion is also taking place here, but not yet on the scale of Australia. Chinese fear and hate blacks and for that reason concentrate in relatively quiet Afrikaans areas like Bronkhorstspruit where the huge Buddhist temple stands and where they have tracts of land. But even more sinister, black local governments are borrowing huge amounts of money from Malaysia, a replay of Australia except for the hostility of ordinary blacks towards Asians.

All of a sudden the Hani assassination has come to the fore with Derby-Lewis and Walus willing to testify before the Tutu commission. Winnie Mandela repeated what she said at the time of his death that the ANC might have a hand in it. This is causing a lot of uneasiness among the ANC-SACP. We have no idea what the outcome will be. The Truth

16 See Parkenham's MI

Commission sent a a long list of questions to former president P.W. Botha.

They caught the last three AWB members who escaped last year. Two got 50 years and one 25 years prison sentences and the person who kindly housed them on a farm said he does not feel guilty at all, he acted according to the Bible.

I wish to ask you a question. Why did the British harbor this terrible hatred toward us? It is not normal behavior for Saxons. The same with Germany. Strange as it may seem, Siener van Rensburg, our seer, saw clearly that one day Germany would come to our aid because of a treaty made between General Manie Maritz and the German government in German South West Africa in 1910 during the rebellion against Smuts and Botha.

With Best Wishes.

LETTERS

MRS. SELLNER'S SENTENCE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: As you know I was charged with a felony charge of obstruction of justice. Since ... I felt that I would not get a fair trial under the same judge that sentenced Gordon, I decided to take an Alford plea. Under that plea I do not admit guilt ... Since I have a mentally handicapped daughter to consider I did not want to think of a prison term.

"On Feb. 26 I was sentenced to 3 years probation. They did return all of my personal belongings that they took from my home on the day they shot Gordon, personal letters, newspaper clippings and other correspondence. They also returned all of my firearms and ammo. Of course I can not have them in my possession until my 3 years are up. At this time I don't feel that I will have any trouble keeping my probation as I have been on OR since I got out of jail 2 weeks

after my arrest on July 18, 1995.

"Gordon is doing well and has a job working on the yard crew. He said he has lots of opportunity to witness to other inmates and feels that Yah is still using him.

"I have not been able to visit him since he has been in the Montana State Prison. I am hoping that when my case is settled I will be able to get permission.

"Good luck on your subpoena to appear at the federal court in Spokane. I pray that there are those there who have 'ears to hear'. Yah bless you in your work. A Sister in Yahusha, Roberta Sellner"

SPOKANE TRIAL: "The Spokane trial is a circus. The US has no proof. In their opening argument they railed against the Phineas Priesthood and separation in general." R.W. - Washington

RKH: As I mentioned before - it resembles a *Trust* operation.

US MARINES IN AUSTRALIA: "Dear Dick: According to the Feb report of *Political Dynamite*, PO Box 467939, Atlanta, GA 31146, 30,000 of our US Marines were sent to Australia coinciding with the enactment of 'firearms reform' measures involving massive confiscation." M.J. - Georgia

---

SENTENCED TO DEATH: Joseph Paul Franklin was accused of shooting porn mogul Larry Flynt in Lawrenceville, Ga. in 1978. He was tried for the sniper attack that wounded Urban League president, Vernon Jordan. He was convicted for shooting an interracial couple in Madison, Wisconsin in 1977, another sniper attack which killed two Blacks accompanying White women in Salt Lake City in 1980, and had been serving six life sentences when he was

sentenced to death for shooting, Gerald Gordon, a Jew.

RKH: A newspaper article about Franklin several years ago caused me to call his prosecutor to discuss his case. The prosecutor was married to a stranger and had no sympathy for Franklin. He laughingly remarked that "Franklin made a religious defense." Franklin's address is Joseph Paul Franklin #01517-018, PO Box 1000, Marion, IL 62959.

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 272

THE SERPENT'S SEED

Basic story

Followers of the WORD know the story of the Serpent and Eve; how Eve was persuaded by the serpent to eat the apple, and that she in turn persuaded Adam to also eat. It was for this reason that both were driven from the Garden of Eden and the serpent was cursed by God.

Stories Making The Rounds

An ancient story that is still making the rounds today says that Eve had sexual relations with the serpent and then gave birth to Cain. The story of Cain and Able by different fathers has an ancient history.

The "Inspired" Bible

Almost everyone knows the Bible story of the Serpent and

Adam & Eve, and probably also has heard of some of the speculation that is going on about the relationship between the three. The difficulty in resolving the problem is the lack of support information. This lack is due to the way the Catholic Church selected the Scriptures they used to put together the first Bible.

Before and after the death of Jesus there were literally hundreds of books in existence that were deemed "holy." The thing that made them holy was that they contained the WORD that was God.

The natural question is; What exactly is the WORD? The traditional answer is; the WORD is exactly what it implies - the wishes or the *Commandments of God.*

Most scripture is divided into two parts: (1) God's Commandments, and; (2) Parables to illustrate that Commandment. The first, *God's Commandment*, is holy. The second is holy only as it accomplishes its purpose of illustration. There can be different parables to illustrate the same Law. In dealing with God's WORD the Law is explicit:

> ***"Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish aught from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the Lord your God which I command you." Deut 4:2:***

> ***"Every word of God is pure... Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar." Prov 30:5-6.***

Because of these restrictions the ancient scribes went to great pains to copy God's Commandments exactly, so as not to incur God's curse. It is for this reason that you will not find God's Commandments to differ or be at odds with itself in any of the many different books that you will study, books which are either in or out of the standard Bible.

Roman Catholic Policy

When the Catholic Church first compiled a preferred group of books, later known as the "Bible," they had to choose between many books - too many to be put into a single source book. Some of those chosen were later replaced by others, and these were in turn replaced by still others. The problem was the large quantity of books available, and also, the policy of the Roman Empire. The Roman Empire was cosmopolitan in the extreme, comprising many different peoples, and the Scriptures were Israelite - both nationalist and separatist. The tendency was to choose the least "extreme" Scriptures so as to make the largest number of people as happy as possible. In so doing they left out many scriptures which clarified Biblical parables. What was perfectly clear at the time of Jesus only becomes clear today when one takes the time to read these other Scriptures.

The Bible Evidence Of the Serpent and Eve

The evidence is interesting. First we start with the story from a standard Bible:

"So God[1] created man[2] in his own image, in the image of God

---

1 **"In the beginning was the WORD, and the word was with God and the WORD was God." John 1:1.** The Saxon's God is the WORD - God's Commandments. To permit God's Commandments to be broken is not light indiscretion, it is BLASPHEMY! God the WORD is pledged to curse the Saxon who commits blasphemy and will destroy the Saxon nation that stands by and allows the blasphemy to occur without protest; **"If we sin willfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins." Heb 10:26; "Fear God and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man." Eccl: 12:13; "If ye forsake the Lord, and serve strange gods, then he will turn and do you hurt." Joshua 24:20**

2 MAN: Heb: Adam 119 - "to show blood(in the face), i.e.: to flush or turn rosy: - be (dyed, made) red(ruddy). *Strong's Concordance*

created he him; male and female created he them. And God blessed them and God said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth." Gen 27-28

"And the Lord God planted a garden eastward in Eden; and there he put the man whom he had formed. And out of the ground made the Lord God to grow every tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for food; the tree of life ***also in the midst of the garden, and the*** tree of knowledge of good and evil***..." Gen 2:8-9***

"And the Lord God commanded... Of every tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat: But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, ***thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die." Gen 2:16-17***

Take special note of the two kinds of trees. One tree is good for life, the other, the tree of "good and evil" - meaning the discovery of "evil" as opposed to "good" - forbidden.

"Now the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field which the Lord God had made. And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden? And the woman said unto the serpent, We may eat of the fruit of the trees of the garden: But of the fruit of the tree which is in the midst of the garden, God hath said, Ye shall not eat of it, neither shall ye touch it, lest ye die. And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die: For God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil.... And when the woman... took of the fruit... and did eat, and gave also unto her husband with her: and he did eat.... Gen 3:1-6

"And the Lord God called unto Adam... And he said,... Hast thou eaten of the tree, whereof I commanded thee that thou shouldest not eat? And the man said, The woman... she gave me of the tree, and I did eat. And the Lord God said unto the woman, What is this that thou hast done? And the woman said, The serpent beguiled me, and I did eat. Gen 3:9-12

"And the Lord God said unto the serpent... thou art cursed above all cattle, and above every beast of the field;... and I will put enmity between... thy seed and her seed;... Gen 3:14-15

"Unto the woman he said... in sorrow thou shalt bring forth children; and thy desire shall be to thy husband, and he shall rule over thee. Gen 3:16

"And to Adam he said, Because thou hast hearkened unto the voice of thy wife, and hast eaten of the tree,... in the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread, till thou return unto the ground. Gen 3:17,19

"And Adam called his wife's name Eve (Heb: "lifegiver")." Gen 3:20

This is the basic story of the Serpent and Adam and Eve. However, the following story adds to the understanding of the above scripture:

The Seduction Of Eve

"And when her sixth month was come, Joseph returned from his building houses abroad, which was his trade, and entering into the house found the Virgin grown big:... Who has thus deceived me? Who has committed this evil in my house, and seducing the Virgin from me, hath defiled her? Is not the history of Adam exactly accomplished in me? For in the very instant of his glory, the serpent came and found Eve alone, and seduced her." Protevangelion 10:1-6.[3]

The above tells us that Joseph believed that the Virgin had been seduced, just as Eve had been seduced by a serpent, which had impregnated her. This is the example he used of the Virgin being impregnated. Obviously, Joseph did not believe that an actual serpent was responsible for either the impregnation of either Eve or of Mary - it violates God's own

3 **Protevangelion** is found in the **Lost Books.** This Gospel is ascribed to James. Postellus asserts that it was publicly read as canonical in the eastern churches. (Order from **VPC**, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 245050, $15/copy)

natural law - Joseph must be using the word "serpent" to represent a commonly understood phenomenon of the time. What could it be? The following may help:

> ***"The Word of God came to the serpent and said unto it ... be thou dumb; and speak no more, thou and thy race, because ... the ruin of my creatures happened through thee... And a wind came to blow from heaven by command of God that carried away the serpent from Adam and Eve, threw it on the shore, and it landed in India."*** *Adam & Eve 18:7-9, (Found in the Lost Books.)*

We see here that the WORD carried the "serpent" away from Adam and Eve and threw it on the shores of India. We know that Brahma - "The Force" - is god of India.[4] One of his two sons is the white god Vishnu and the other the black god Siva. We know that the Hindu symbol of wisdom is the serpent. Vishnu is pictured reclining on a gigantic serpent with a tree of life growing from his navel, and Siva the sex god, has a serpent in his hand - "wisdom." These serpent symbols of Indian wisdom, or evil wisdom, are "dumb."

This next explains even further:

> ***"God ordered Satan to show himself to Adam plainly, ... And God said to Adam ... look, O Adam, at him, who said of himself that he is God! Can God be black? Would God take the form of a woman?" II Adam & Eve 4:1-4***

There you have it. Hindus call Siva a god. And, "Can God be black?" Yes! Siva, India's sex god is black. His wife Kali is also black. She is the female manifestation of Siva. Siva's sex gives life - Kali, the black goddess, takes it away. She represents death.

---

4 **"There are many nations... all are his, and over all has he appointed spirits to rule... but over Israel... he alone is their ruler." Jubilees 15:23**

Hinduism has been around so long that its beginnings disappear in the mists of time. It has always been as evil to the sons of Adam as it is today.

Summary

If Eve actually had sex with a serpent or a person who represents a serpent, it would violate the following Law of God and would have caused her execution:

> ***"They shall bring out the damsel... and the men... shall stone her... that she die: because she hath wrought folly in Israel, to play the whore." Deut 22:21***

However, if the name "Adam" and "Eve" is used as a generic name to indicate MANY individuals, matters right themselves and the matter makes sense. Using this interpretation, only certain of the Eves consorted with the serpent giving birth to the serpent's seed, while others did not and remained pure.[5]

This is the way matters are today. It is seldom we see Adam-man with a female stranger. It is almost always an Eve who is the one seduced. The result is the offspring, Cain, who came from the same womb as Able.

Assuming that the serpent's race was made before Adam-man, and that the Serpent is the manifestation of the god of these people - the mixed breed offspring was the result of learning the wisdom of "the tree of good and evil."

(1) "Keep thou the commandment he gave thee; and sever

---

5 "Adam and Eve... went... and there rested under the shadow of a tree as they were wont. But when there, a multitude of beasts came all round them. It was Satan's doing, in his wickedness; in order to wage war against Adam through marriage." I Adam & Eve 69:9-11

thy seed from that of Cain thy brother." II A & E 10:4;

(2) "Then command again thy people not to hold intercourse with the children of Cain, and not to learn their ways; for I am God who loves not hatred and the works of iniquity." Adam & Eve 19:4;

(3) "Make no fellowship with the children of Cain the murderer and the sinner, who killed his brother." II A & E 12:11;

(4) "When thou tillest the ground it shall not henceforth yield unto thee her strength." Gen 4:12;

(5) "But... Cain, ever since he had killed his brother, he could find no rest in any place." IA&E 74:28 p59;

(6) Then the Creator said to him, 'Be trembling and quaking.' Then Cain trembled and became terrified; and through this sign did God make him an example before all creation, as the murderer of his brother." I Adam & Eve 74: 24-25;

(7) "Meanwhile Cain... could neither settle nor find rest in any one place; but wandered from place to place." II Adam & Eve 13:5;

(8) "Among the children of Cain, there was much robbery, murder, and sin." II A&E 13:2 p81.

Humans & Canaanites

The Canaanite is greatly feared because his close resemblance to Adam-man disguises his true nature, which is the nature of the beast. It is the Cains of the world who are the main threat to Adam-man today and who are today included in the name "humans."[6]

The serpent-wisdom of India has now spread to many lands. Its offspring, the Buddha who is today named "Maitreya," bearing Dharma.[7]

Today's Story Of Adam And Eve

When you walk down the street and see Eve, hand in hand with a stranger, you are witnessing the work of the people of the serpent whom Adam-man has foolishly allowed to re-enter his land.[8] The mixed breed human-children they have in tow are Cain. The story of Eve and the Serpent is being replayed once more before our eyes.

Before, when our people were being destroyed by the serpent, the WORD sent the Son of Man, the **WORD made flesh**, to save Isaac's sons from their sins. The WORD once again drove the serpent and his spawn from the land. The agreement between the WORD and Adam- man was:

"If ye love me obey my commandments." John 14:15

This obedience activated the covenant with which God enfiefed mankind:

"When thou art in tribulation... even in the latter days, if thou turn

---

6 HUMAN: From the Latin "hu" meaning color, and "man". Thus "human" means "man with color" or colored man.

7 Hinduism is the world's trade religion. Its missionary effort is called Buddhism. Buddhism teaches Dharma-tolerance; tolerance of all races and religions "without regard to race, creed, or national origin," as being just different manifestations of the one great god, Brahma. Once potential customers add Dharma to their own religion and become tolerant, Hindu merchants can come and go at will. The priests and kings hired by the merchants aid them to install feudal corporations. The selected market gradually takes on the character and customs of its Indian homeland - multiracialism, fixation on sex, many gods and abject poverty along side incredible wealth.

8 **"If ye will not... do all these commandments;... I send wild beasts among you which shall rob you of your children." Lev 26:14-35**

to the Lord thy God, and shall be obedient to his voice;... he will not forsake thee, neither destroy thee, nor forget thee, nor forget the covenant of thy fathers which he sware unto them." Deut 4:30-31

We know our God and our God knows his people whom he made in his image. The WORD our God will save us.

==========

SAXON NEWS FROM SOUTH AFRICA

We had very dry, hot conditions during most of the summer till March. It rained continuously throughout March into April, and yesterday cold winds came to herald the winter, a very strange weather pattern. The rains were most welcome and we hope they replenished our underground water supply.

In spite of this, Kadar Asmal is hell-bent on water rationing for Whites. Black areas always get it free.

The S. African Broadcasting Company and TV is on its last legs. In September 1995 it showed R180 million profit and two years later a loss of R600 million and on the verge of bankruptcy. The top structure are not only inexperienced but completely incompetent and that goes for the Blacks, Indians and liberal Whites. One can multiply this for every state-run department or business and it must be part of the planning by those behind the scenes.

The Conservative Party won its court case against Piet Pretorious over the Sellout book (*Volksverraad)*, and they felt very good about the outcome. Little did they realize that recently released documents contain much more incriminating evidence and it cannot be wished away. Because people now realize that the truth will prevail they come forward with more information.

Tienie Groenewald took it upon himself to write a summary in pamphlet form to answer the charge of treason in the Sellout book and ended up by blaming right-wing HNP leader, Jaap Marais, as being the real author. It is difficult to see what motivates these traitors and why shame forms no part of their make-up.

The whole lot attended Viljoen's amnesty meeting on March 21st. We had our annual congress on the same date and all the thorny problems were openly discussed by excellent speakers. Every single matter of the volk's survival got its turn, and it was here that one could sense that our young men are getting impatient with the prevailing chaos in the country.

Winnie Mandela and Peter Mokaba also made speeches on the same date, a Communist human rights day, and called for killing Whites. The question asked is, "What is the meaning of this new outburst of hatred by Blacks against White Afrikaners?" It must mean only one thing; the day in which blood will flow in South Africa's streets in the mother of all racial wars is coming closer.

Behind the murders and Makaba's incitement against Whites is a detailed plan by the Communists to make SA ungovernable in the "Second Revolution." We seem to forget what is happening right now. It is in lock-step with the Freedom Charter of the communist leader, Joe Slovo, where he explains how the Second Revolution will proceed. He explains that the methods used will be murder and anarchy (I will have to translate the whole article for you).

The annual budget in Parliament was more friendly towards the taxpayer, mostly Whites, but when we look at the fast deteriorating situation, it is clear that Trevor Manuel has not got the slightest idea of the perilous state the country is

in, and how these wonderful consultants from the World Bank etc. are assisting in pushing us over the edge.

It will take all the faith we can muster to get us through the time ahead. For the second time this century the word has gone out to wipe the Afrikaner from the face of the earth. May our Father have mercy on us and protect the remnant.

Enclosed are a few articles on Willem Ratte's latest escapade, but this time no daily news bulletins from prison. He either led people into, or was led into the trap. A great pity. Ratte had potential. With Best Wishes, K. J.

LETTERS

REPLY TO ANTISAXONITE: "Dear Dick: Several Canadians told me that they were 'tolerant'. Their tone of voice intimated that 'Tolerance' was a very positive characteristic in human beings. I asked them if they were tolerant of sin, disease, ignorance, filth, dishonesty, murder, child molestation and finally if they could be tolerant of intolerant persons? The silence was deafening.

"One must realize that the reason that people call others names is that the name-caller wants the hearer to cringe, to apologize or withdraw from a previous position, to assume an inferior position, to intimidate or to control.

"The hearer must immediately put the caller on the defensive! If the response does not meet that criterion then it is the WRONG response.

"Put the caller on the defensive for example with - 'What's wrong with racism? Didn't God make the separate races? Isn't that racist?'

"Subsequent comments could include - ''Did God make a mistake when he made the races?' After wounding the caller than jab him with 'After all God was the first racist.' 'If God

did not make the races, then who did?' W.R. - Virginia

SA SHEEP: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Have been reading your book **Wolf & The Sheep**.[9] Would like to see you add the following in the next edition:

"And the sheep were assured that when things settled down to Nelson Wolf's satisfaction, then the Black Wolf pack would unite in happy brotherhood to watch as Shepherds over the combined Wolf-Sheepfolds forever and ever.

"And now we raise the curtain a few decades later - Alas, the wolf-sheepfolds are empty and the wolves are eating each other up. As for the spoils - all that abundant wealth to be divided - the wolf-packs were grievously disappointed. The Tan Money wolves grabbed it all and settled down to enjoy the gold, diamonds, lumber and mineral wealth as long as it lasted. So they were the only ones who won the game of 'Grab' after all.

"Always remember. Wolves eat each other, but mainly wolves eat sheep. That is what wolves do, It is their nature. Sheep try to keep from being eaten. That is what sheep do. Sometimes they succeed. But, this time there were too many Money Wolves and too much money. And the sheep, abandoned by their shepherds, forgot the basic law. Wolves eat sheep. That is what wolves do." *"Requiescat in pace"* N.L. - South Africa

---

PRISONER NOTICE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Most subscribers here did not receive last months HR "Payback Time," and we know why. Your article demanded compensation for

9 **Wolf & The Sheep**, Hoskins,

White Americans who have had their private property ripped off by governments here in America. For suggesting such a thing and suggesting that the descendants of Jewish slave traders should be willing to add their tremendous inherited profits made in the slave trade[10] to the fund, the Ely, Nevada prison administration has forbidden us to read your newsletter. The prison administration here wouldn't dare do such a thing to the Hispanics or Blacks here, but they don't hesitate a second to show that they are 'anti-Saxon.'" Initials withheld - Nevada

---

CHARGES: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I don't know how US attorneys can be so unprofessional as to instigate so many cases against our people on such flimsy evidence and logic that would embarrass anyone in their right mind. Trial after trial against patriots are conducted by attorneys who seem to be laboring under strong delusions.

"I was saddened to hear Joseph Franklin was sentenced to death. On the other hand, I'm envious that he'll beat me to paradise. *"Truly I say to you, you shall be with me this day in paradise."* Randy Duey #09884-016, PO Box 1000, Oxford, WI 53952, (Of The Order)

WC/PC: "Mr. Richard Hoskins: *War Cycles/Peace Cycles* is one of the "Best" books I've read so far. No barred holds and no bull. It's very direct to the point with history case. Your book has been the answer to many missing questions about events that I never learned in American History books.

---

10 **The Secret Relationship Between Blacks & Jews**, VPC, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $23

Deception is the apparent reason. And the part about the true Abe Lincoln was very good." L.J. - British Columbia[11]

ADAM: "Saxon Identity, HR #266, was very encouraging to learn that our fathers traced their ancestry back to Adam. I am circulating that HR issue amongst my kids and grandkids who are mostly redheads. I am sure this sort of effort is going to produce some surprising results. Hopefully it will awaken our Saxon people." S.N. - British Columbia

News From America

DIRECTIVE: "A PDD (President's Decision Directive) is a proclamation by the President which, if not acted upon by Congress within 30 days from its presentation to Congress, becomes law.

"On May 3, 1994, President Clinton signed PDD #25 and then declared it to be Classified. He offered a brief outline of it to the 103rd Congress. The outline stated that during times of national emergency complete command and control the US military would pass from him to the Secretary General of the UN.

"The 103rd Congress's only action... called for the directive to be declassified and recommended to Congress for discussion regarding restrictions and limitations.

"On June 9, 1994, this motion was voted down in the House by a margin of 237 to 185 (A party-line vote; the Democrats were in power then.)

"The result is that Congress voted not even to look at the directive and then allowed it to pass quietly into law." **New**

11 **WC/PC**, Hoskins

Jersey Militia Newsletter, October 1995, copied from **The Geis Letter**, December 1995.

The South Lives On!

JOHNNY REB: After the American War Between The States, some 20,000 former Confederates moved to Brazil rather than live on in the United States. The Brazilian Emperor who had sympathized with the Confederacy sent agents to the South to recruit former Confederates to help develop the rural economy of Brazil. He opened immigration offices in New York and Washington, offered the Confederates free passage to Brazil, free land, freedom of religion and exemption from military service. When they arrived in Brazil, these Anglo-Saxon exiles founded a city called Americana and approximately 2,000 descendants of the original settlers live in the area to this day. The Confederate Stars and Bars are still on the coat of Arms of Americana and there are at least some 300 active members of the fraternity of American Descendants. (*Open Bible Newsletter*, Belfast, N. Ireland from *New Beginnings*, PO Box 228, Waynesville, NC 28786, June 1996)

RKH: A few years ago a young visitor from Brazil spoke to the Rivermont Presbyterian Sunday School. She had the delightful S. Carolinian accent of a hundred years ago, the manner of a lady, and reminded us that while she was one of us by blood, she was also descended from those who would not compromise with tyranny. In a diplomatic manner she let us know that from what she had seen since she had been in the United States - nothing appeared to have changed - and so it appeared that she would have to continue living in a foreign land until conditions did change.

Strangers Destroy Saxon Law

Denny's Restaurants were sued after Blacks complained about poor service. The Blacks said they had been insulted when asked to pay for their meals in advance after other Blacks ate and ran without paying. Clinton ordered the Justice Department to work with the NAACP. The company agreed to settle for $46 million.

Shoney's Restaurants has been hit with similar suits. In 1989 they paid $132 million to nine former black employees who alleged that they had been discriminated against. In 1992 they paid another $132 million. In 1993, they paid $46 million to 12 Chicago Blacks. And now, they will pay another $96 million to Blacks.

In **Arlington, Virginia** a real estate company ran ads featuring White residents. A Black Georgetown University law professor took offense. He filed suit because there were no minorities in the ads. A pro-minority federal jury awarded him $200,000 and Colonial Village where the housing was located was ordered to pay another $650,000 to secret "fair housing" groups that work to blockbust White neighborhoods with third-world immigrants.

In **Dallas, Texas** an illegal Mexican alien, Ismael Rivera fell from an apartment complex roof where he was working. His wife filed suit. Atty. Terry Stanford claimed that a temporary employment agency, the **Dallas Labor Service** and the **J & J Roofing Sheet Metal Co.** who merely supplied the roofing material, "did not properly instruct Rivera in safety or monitor his work."

Thus, an "affirmative action" jury of 3rd worlders ordered the employment agency to pay $1.85 million in damages to Rivera's widow. The roofing company settled out of court for

$200,000. (Story in *The Truth At Last*, #389, PO Box 1211, Marietta, Georgia 30061.

PHINEAS STOOD FIRM FOR GOD:[12] Saturday, Apr 12 on the steps of the State Capitol in Montgomery, the first capitol of the Confederacy, a rally attended by 25,000 was held in support of Judge Roy Moore and Governor Fob James. Judge Moore was ordered by a federal court to remove the Ten Commandments from the wall of his court. He refused. Gov. James of Alabama and Gov. Beasley of S. Carolina assured Judge Moore of the full support of the Troopers and National Guard should the need arise. The US House passed a non- binding resolution supporting Judge Moore. (Internet Apr 14, 1997)

WAILING: "The Simon Wiesenthal Center in Los Angeles is wailing that Argentina's Supreme Court has announced that 'Jews may have been responsible for blowing up the Israeli Embassy in Buenos Aires." (Reuter, 4-1-97)

RKH: Appears to be a "Trust operation." See HR #269.

NIGHTCLUB DISCRIMINATION: "The US Justice Dept sued Images Nightclub in Wheeling, WV, yesterday (3/27/97) for allegedly turning away black customers. Images was charged with violating the Civil Rights Act of 1964 and the government asked for a court order to bar the owners of the club from discriminating. The club allegedly told blacks that it was a private club for members only, but admitted

---

12 **PHINEAS PRIESTHOOD**: Ordained by God to enforce God's Commandments. Those who enforce God's Law are Phineas priests. (See Bible Numbers #25. Also, **Vigilantes Of Christendom,** The History of the Phineas Priesthood, Hoskins, VPC, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505

whites regardless of membership. The Justice Dept has filed two similar lawsuits against two Louisiana nightclubs. Both suits were settled." (From: anton88@ concentric. net 28 Mar 1997)

ED: This warfare is a variation of the Balak Plan (For free copy, send SASE to HR). The canaanites force us to eat with strangers thereby breaking the Law against eating and associating with strangers which will bring the wrath of our own God down upon us. **"They shall not profane the holy things of the children of Israel, which they offer unto the Lord. Or, suffer them to bear the iniquity of the trespass, when they eat their holy things: for I the Lord do sanctify them." Le 22:16**

Before eating, Saxons thank God for their food, and offer it to God to bless. Most do it in the traditional manner: "Thank you for this food. Bless it to our good, and use us in thy service: Amen." Food blessed by God is "holy." "Holy food" may not be given to strangers. **"Thou shall no stranger eat of the holy thing." Lev 22:10.** The word "stranger" here is the Hebrew "**zûwr** stranger" - meaning a racial alien vs. the "**gêr** stranger" - a racial kinsman living in a different political subdivision. Virginia farms once had outside kitchens where the "house help" could eat unblessed food separately. America, both North and South in the 1930s, met the problem of feeding strangers with separate eating facilities serving "unblessed" food to the one, and blessed food to the other. This practice carried over into schools, public facilities, and the military.

"There shall no stranger which is not of the priestly tribe of Levi (The Son-Of-Man made all obedient men priests, Rev 1:5-6) **eat of the holy thing** (the offering made to God), **neither the guest of the Priest." Lev 22:10; "With-**

draw from among the Gentiles and do not eat with them, and do not according to their actions, and be not their companion, for their actions are unclean and all their ways are defiled." Jubilees 22:17; "They shall not profane the holy things of the children of Israel, which they offer unto the Lord. Or, suffer them to bear the iniquity of the trespass, when they eat their holy things: for I the Lord do sanctify them." Le 22:15-16. See also the "Book of Judith" in the **Apocrypha.**[13]

News From Europe

RACIST CRIMES IN FRANCE: "Of 4.4 million crimes last year in France, there were only 9 that were racially linked. Le Pen's words to the wise: "The figure would be much higher if one counted racist crimes against French people.'" (From **zundel@cts.com Apr 6, 1997)**

OKLAHOMA BOMBING

According to an article by Ambrose Evan-Pritchard writing for the *London Sunday Telegraph*, more than 300 relatives of those killed in the Oklahoma bomb blast have signed up with O. J. Simpson's defense lawyer, Johnnie Cochran, in a lawsuit against the US government.

The "wrongful death' petition was filed in the District Court of Oklahoma County to the consternation of the US Justice Department, "which is already struggling to prevent the criminal trial of Tim McVeigh from degenerating into a

13 **Apocrypha,** VPC, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $10.50. Judith would not eat with the ruler she was visiting and brought food for herself and her servant.

judicial farce."

Documents provided to the *London Sunday Telegraph* reveal that the local ATF was about to arrest a group plotting to blow up the Oklahoma federal building when the FBI stepped in in Feb 1995 and stopped the raid. It is believed that the ATF had stumbled onto a big Justice Department operation. Two months later the Murrah Building was blown up. "So the FBI has some explaining to do." [Internet:-(nswpp@earthlink.net) 4-21-97]

Texas Militias & Testing The Fruit

The Serpent's seed created the feudal system. This feudal-caste system moved West and evolved into today's corporation.

Opposing the Corporation is Adam-man's kingdom organization. Each man is supposed to be king of his own self-sufficient farm. His need for wider co-operation is fulfilled in 10's and 100's.[14] His business ventures are sole- proprietorships and joint ventures. In matters of government, public works, or defense, he may surrender a part of his independence to a temporary manager for a limited time period.

A militia composed of Adam-men choose a temporary leader from one of their own number. Corporation leaders are appointed from the top down. The organizational method is either man's presbytery (power from the bottom up) or the human feudal episcopacy (power from the top down).

Christian-Patriots have been predicting that the corporation establishment would make an effort this summer to try

14 In The Beginning, Hoskins,

to discredit America's militias. It has been expected that they would do this with either a "sting" or a "trust" type operation. The surest method would be a "Trust Operation" where the government uses its own agents masquerading as militiamen to undertake an operation doomed to fail from the start that would bring the entire militia movement into disrepute. This may, or may not be the situation in the current Texas Militia standoff, but it is interesting that its militant leader had been renounced by other Texas Militia members.

Election of officers forces discipline on any organization. It makes one careful to only accept one's peers as members, and it forces the leaders to acknowledge and conform to the members will. Such elections also make sting or trust operation more difficult.

The method is not infallible, because FBI agents posing as militiamen can simulate such elections, however, it does make it more difficult for them.

Let's watch and learn from this Texas affair over the coming days to see whether it benefits or harms the Saxon struggle for freedom. *"By their acts ye shall know them."*

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 273

THE ONE TO FEAR!

The WORD that was in the beginning made man in his image. Man has the WORD imprinted in his genes. He was ordered to rule earth justly. He is not to tolerate murder, kidnaping, rape, or marriage with other races. If these crimes occur the WORD demands that these crimes be punished immediately according to God's Law. If they are not swiftly punished - this triggers the following law:

> ***"Because thou has let go out of thy hand a man whom I appointed to utter destruction, therefore thy life shall go for his life, and thy people for his people." I Ki 20:42.***

This Law is absolute. History teaches that it is no idle threat. Once a man, a group of men, or an entire country of men condemn themselves by violating God's Law, punishment descends not only on the culprit who committed the crime, but the entire people who allowed the crime to go

unpunished.

God's Law

God the WORD made man.[1] MAN: Heb: Adam 119 - "to show blood(in the face), i.e.: to flush or turn rosy: - be (dyed, made) red(ruddy). Strong's Concordance:

He gave the world to Adam-man to rule[2] and gave him an operating manual to guide him.[3]

God's enfiefment[4] of Man, giving him the right to rule was conditional, as are all such contracts. God is to do his part and man his. The conditions were clearly spelled out in a simple contract that cannot be misunderstood. This is the first part:

GOD's Contractual Benefits To Man - Part I

"If ye walk in my statutes, and keep my commandments, and do them; then:

"I will give you rain in due season and the land shall yield her increase ... ye shall eat your bread to the full and dwell in your land safely *(doors used to remain unlocked and door keys were lost from disuse. Crime was so rare that it merited front page coverage when it did occur).*

"And I will give peace in the land, and ye shall lie down and none shall make you afraid. I will rid evil beasts out of the land *(strangers having the nature of beasts),* Neither shall the sword go

1 **"In the day that God created man, in the likeness of God made he him; Male and female created he them; and blessed them, and called their name Adam." Gen 5:1-2:**

2 **"God said, Let us make man in our image ... and let them have dominion over ... all the earth." Gen 1:26**

3 **"This is the book of the generations of Adam." Gen 5:1**

4 Employment contract.

through your land ... Ye shall chase your enemies, and they shall fall before you by the sword ... five shall chase a hundred, and a hundred shall put ten thousand to flight ... I will ... make you fruitful, and multiply you, and establish my covenant with you ... *(ten children per family was common just three generations ago).* I will walk among you, and will be your God, and ye shall be my people ..." Lev 26:3-9

God's Contractual Punishments - Part II

The second part of man's enfiefment by God set out the punishments to be levied for violating God's Commandments. It spells out in clear language what will happen to man if he refuses to honor the contract:

"But if ye will not ... do all these commandments; ... I also will do this unto you ... ye shall sow your seed in vain, for your enemies shall eat it *(50% taxation)* ... they that hate you shall reign over you *(our president is part American-Indian, and he has appointed Turks, Africans and homosexuals to be his administrators);* and ye shall flee when none pursueth you *(people today are afraid to express an opinion).* .... I will break the pride of your power *(our country is defeated by third rate nations)* ... your land shall not yield her increase *(almost half of our food is imported).* ... I will send wild beasts *(strangers with the nature of beasts)* among you which shall rob you of your children ... and make you few in number *(our women are taken by strangers to breed more strangers and our population growth has plunged to less than replacement levels)* ... I will bring a sword upon you *(armed aliens flood our cities!)* ... I will send the pestilence among you *(aids, herpes, hepatitis, TB.);* ... I will ... cast your carcasses upon the carcasses of your idols ... And I will make your cities waste *(Today, America's cities occupied by aliens lie in ruins!).* ...And I will bring the land into desolation *(not a dozen fields are plowed between Lynchburg and Richmond)* ..." Lev 26:14-35

We can see God's curse unfolding before our eyes today. Let's see what he did to honor his curse against disobedient man yesterday:

Eden

Eden is the example by which all of man's curses are measured. In the beginning man was given a paradise. He listened to the serpent, disobeyed the WORD, and for so doing was driven from the Garden of Eden.

India

Summarian man invaded India and created a powerful civilization. He conquered the native black Dravidians living there. Instead of obeying the WORD and driving them away[5] they kept them for workers and erected a caste system to keep them separate. In spite of the caste system, they intermarried and mankind's millions disappeared into the integrated stew that is India's melting pot.[6]

China

China's legends speak of white invaders in their ancient past, invaders who infused a high civilization. This civilization thrived until the invaders ceased to remain separate and were either absorbed or exterminated by the Chinese. When man and his Law disappeared, China went back into Lawless

---

5 **"Thou shall drive them out before thee. Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods. They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." Ex 23:31-33**

6 **"If there is any man in Israel who desires to give his daughter or his sister to ... the Gentiles, he shall surely die ... for Israel is holy to the lord ... And to this law there is no limit of days and no ceasing and no forgiveness ... And thou, Moses, command the children of Israel ... that they shall not give any of their daughters to the Gentiles and that they shall not take any of the daughters of the Gentiles; for ... it is disgraceful to Israel ... for it is unclean and accursed to Israel; ... for there will be plagues upon plagues, curse upon curse, and all punishment and plagues and curses will come ... and and if they blind their eyes to those that commit uncleanness ... then shalt the whole people together be punished." Jubilees 30:6- 13**

gridlock and its long slumber.

Egypt

Transferred from Sumaria, Egypt's civilization grew instantaneously. There was no primitive beginning with progressive improvement. Man was blessed from its inception which began at a high level and continued at a high level until its people began to mix with strangers and the faces of the Pharaohs began to show the infusion of alien blood. God's curse then descended on the land. Egypt's men by the tens of millions disappeared, leaving human descendants to pass by and cast an uninterested eye on the rock piles called pyramids and temples.

Syria, Iraq and Iran

The old civilization of Sumaria was replaced by Babylon, and Assyria. Standing on the world's trade routes they absorbed the wealth of the silk trade and the blood of its traders in place of observing the WORD. By the millions, the men of Babylon disappeared,[7] to be replaced by the men of Persia and later of Greece. Each in turn intermarried with Lawless strangers and man disappeared from the land.

Palestine

The history of Palestine is known to all. Given to Abraham, it prospered as long as it was obedient. When disobedient, it was conquered, its people scattered, and the vacant Samaritan

7 "If thou has stricken thy hand with a stranger (2114), thou art snared with the words of thy mouth. Pr. 6:1; "They shall not dwell in thy land; and thou shall drive them out before thee." Ex 23:31; "They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21.

lands were colonized with strangers while Judea was taken by the Edomites. A brief flowering took place when a remnant of Israel returned from Babylon armed with the WORD, but again the WORD was replaced by the desire for the profits of the silk trade[8] and they too were wiped from the land.

Greece and Turkey

Greece and Turkey both flowered and both absorbed Egyptian and Babylonian goods along with the Egyptian and Babylonian traders and their gods. From the north they took in Slavic goods and the Slavic trader.

The WORD protected them in the beginning, but then, the priests tolerated Hindu Dharma teachings and the WORD became Christian- Hindu.[9]

Rome

Roman man conquered the world and brought the world to Rome as slaves. The slave absorbed Rome and changed it into world humanity - the home of Hindu-Christianity. Man disappeared.

Later, northern Italy was settled by German men, who are today gradually being replaced as the tide of hued-man swells up from the south. *"Thou has forsaken thy people ... because ... they please themselves in the children of strangers." Isiah 2:6*

8 see "Silk Trade," **In The Beginning**, Hoskin

9 "Dharma": Buddhist techniqc of pacifying divergent populations to expedite trade. Dharma - tolerance of other peoples and their gods without regard to "race, creed, or nationality."

N. Africa

Man settled North Africa from Egypt to the Atlantic Ocean thousands of miles away. This was the breadbasket of Rome. Hindu- Christianity gave no protection and human strangers poured in and man vanished.

Sicily

Islam swept over Egypt, North Africa and into Spain, Sicily, and Southern Italy displacing man as they went. Later, a branch of the same Norman Northmen who invaded Britain also conquered these arab invaders of Sicily and Southern Italy. Again, Hindu- Christianity quickly submerged the Norman into the human cauldron where they disappeared while the Norman men of Britain still number in the millions.

Southern Spain - Southern France

Islam conquered Spain and Southern France. Driven out, Islam left a remnant in both countries. Hindu-Christianity decreed that if they accepted Hindu-Christianity they could remain.[10] They did; they remain to this day; and they are gradually absorbing Spanish and French man into the sea of Spanish and French humanity.

Romania - Hungary - Bosnia - Serbia - Albania

Turkic Huns invaded and settled Hungary and parts of Rumania - pushing man aside in the process. Bosnia, Serbia and Albania were overrun by Slavs who were in turn overrun by the Turks of Islam who ruled them. The millions of

10 **"Gentiles shall ye take to wife purifying ... with an unlawful purification (baptism)." Testiment of Levi 4:17**

German mankind disappeared as they were absorbed into the racial quagmire or were killed.

Russia - Poland - Czechoslovakia

Vast Russia has long been the home of the Slavs. Its rivers the home and highways of Russ-mankind. The balance was destroyed by Turkic invaders who left colonies in Southern Russia, some of whom migrated to Poland, Rumania, and Hungary. Some of these Turkic peoples converted to Judaism and allied themselves with Christian-Hindu Slavs. Together they exterminated Russ-man, and drove the remnant from Russia. While some still reside in these countries, they are a fraction of their former millions.

Central and South America

A mixed band of men and Christianized Turks conquered Central and South America, where, encouraged by their Hindu-Christian religion, they immediately integrated with the inhabitants. They, and the millions of European immigrants later flowed into the mixing pot and lived under Christian-Dharma Law which made them disappear in turn.

Africa

The "dark continent," Africa, was conquered at the turn of the century and colonized by Western man. The Cartel, unwilling to share its natural resources, encouraged Hindu-Christian missionaries to teach their charges to rebel against these colonies. Since then, Western colonists have been killed, driven away, or are presently struggling for their very lives.

Western Europe, North America, South Africa, Australia-New Zealand

The situation confronting Western man is the same in each of their homelands. Europe is being overrun with a human tidal wave of Turks, Africans, and Orientals. Christian-Hindu Dharma is causing their integration. The same is true of S. Africa, Australia and N. Zealand.

North America presents the most dramatic example. America's cities have been occupied, colonized and taken over by strangers. Their former inhabitants have fled to sanctuary elsewhere. New York, Richmond, Charleston, N. Orleans, San Antonio, San Diego, San Francisco, Seattle, Montreal, Chicago, Denver - it's all the same. They are now rapidly-growing colonies of aliens.

Much of the state of New York has been lost, as has a large part of New England. At least half of Florida has been submerged by the Hispanic tidal wave and Florida refugees are found in Tennessee and Virginia. Half of Texas is gone. Much of the land area of Arizona, New Mexico, Nevada and Colorado has been occupied. California is in danger of being lost to Oriental colonization in its entirety, and all over America mankind is desperately seeking places to which they can refugee to be saved.

Plague

It would seem that the above would be sufficient to teach Westerners and their priests that God's Law is absolute, but in spite of the admonishment not to deal with strangers (have agreements, contracts, trade) the West welcomed the silk traders from the East. These traders brought silks, spices, jewels, gold, and also brought the black plague.

The black plague from the stranger wiped out two-thirds

of Europe's mankind. Europe's wars have never been able to do this much damage.

Man still refused to learn. He sailed to America to gain its wealth. These intrepid explorers mixed with the natives and carried back with them gold, slaves, and *non-venereal syphilis* - which rippled across Europe like a prairie fire wiping out more than 1/2 the population of Europe - ONE HALF!

Still defying the WORD, and untaught by his treacherous preachers, man continued to keep pigs in spite of the LAW which forbids man to eat or even to touch them. A pig is a scavenger. It's bodily make-up is different from other animals. It is able to harbor and incubate viruses that would kill other animals. Pigs in America did just this. They incubated the influenza virus that caused the epidemic that American soldiers during and after WWI took all over America and Europe. More men died from influenza in America and Europe than died in the war, and over 30,000,000 died in the war.[11]

The Fact

To survive, Adam-man must observe the commandment, **"We must obey God rather than men." Acts 5:29**. This is not an option - it is a fact required for man's continued existence. For each unpunished murder, rape, or kidnaping, and, for each aborted murdered child, and for each young man sacrificed in forbidden wars of man against man, and for each foreclosed and ruined family - God the WORD will require

11 My father, Dr. John Hundley Hoskins, a surgeon during WWI, remarked about conditions in certain American seaports. Wagons and trucks came every morning to pick up the hundreds of bodies, laid out on the sidewalk, of those who had died during the night. The bodies were buried in mass graves outside American cities.

like punishment for man who was put in charge in the beginning to rule justly, and who has allowed them to happen. A man may abuse, kill, and maim a hundred million; but God's punishment is final and terminal. God the WORD has no need for man who will not or can not obey him. Man will not be permitted to live except in obedience to the WORD. If he will not obey he will die.

The Culprit

To avoid extermination, today's society must be dismantled and replaced with the WORD. In this society crime has two punishments - restitution or death. If a person steals a car and is caught with it he must pay back two cars. If he wrecks it - four cars. If he doesn't have the money he is put into slavery to work it off. If he runs he is killed. On the other hand, there can be no restitution for murder, rape or kidnaping so the culprit is killed. Of what need is a prison?

Strangers and their fellow travelers have designed today's justice system so that its evils will bring the wrath of the Christian God down on his own people. It is done on purpose. Murderers, kidnapers and rapists, instead of being executed according to Law, are kidnaped![12] and put in prison for a short while and then released to commit the same acts again. Abortion is child sacrifice. It is institutionalized as is racial intermarriage and sodomy.

Our evil priests have taught our enemies our own scrip-

---

12 **"He that stealeth a man, and selleth him, or if he be found in his hand, he shall surely be put to death." Ex 21:16: "If a man be found stealing any of his brethren of Israel, and maketh merchandise of him, or selleth him: then that thief shall die." Deut 24:7; "If thou buy a Hebrew servant, six years he shall serve: and in the 7th he shall go free for nothing." Ex 21:2."**

tures. In many cases they know the scriptures better than we. They know that it is easier to have our own God destroy us than it is for them. They purposely pass statutes designed to bring the children of God in direct conflict with their maker. It was not by accident that courts ruled Sunday blue laws unconstitutional - forcing our society to break the 4th commandment. School integration was forced on God's people to put them at enmity with their God as the enemy did before in the case of Balak.[13] Strangers are placed over us to rule us to provoke our God to war against us. Man does not fight his God. Man obeys or his God destroys him.

> **"Because thou has let go out of thy hand a man whom I appointed to utter destruction, therefore thy life shall go for his life, and thy people for his people." I Ki 20:42.**

Not to enforce God's Law is to die! But, how does one fight Rome? Rome was merciless and a stickler for her statutes; she had thousands of statutes and thousands of legionnaires to enforce them. She used the statutes and the legionnaire to kill anyone who defied them.

This was the problem confronting Jesus; He told his followers; **"Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: be ye therefore wise as serpents, and harmless as doves." Matt 10:16.**

How can this be? On the one hand the WORD says that

13 Write for a free copy of "The Balak Plan" to VPC, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505. Please enclose a sase.

14 (*Testament Of Dan* - from the "Lost Books of The Bible & The Forgotten Books of Eden." VPC, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $14.

we will be destroyed for not enforcing the WORD,[15] and in the next breath we are ordered to **"Be wise as serpents and harmless as doves."** Does one Commandment of God exclude another?

Conclusion

When Jesus arrived on the scene only a handful honored the WORD. An armed rebellion by this handful would have resulted in their extermination. This is why Jesus said, **"Be wise as a serpent and harmless as a dove."** Know your enemy. The serpent is our enemy. Be peaceful and harmless so that we can remain free to use a different sword: **"For the word of God is quick, and sharper than any 2-edged sword." Heb 4:12**

We are ordered to use our heads. Our job is that of missionary - to spread the WORD and turn people to God. We must use the Roman system against Rome. That does not mean that God has changed. We know that **"The scripture cannot be broken." John 10:35**. We are wise enough to know that there is a time for everything. We also know that the serpent knows that the only thing in this world that can harm him are those who obey the WORD. This is why we are forewarned;

> **"The enemy is eager to destroy all that call upon the Lord. For he knoweth that upon the day that Israel shall repent, the king-**

---

15 **"Think not that I am come to send peace on earth: I come not to send peace, but a sword." Matt 10:34; "Let the saints be joyful ... and a two-edged sword in their hand, to execute ... the judgment written: this honor have all his saints." Ps 149:5- 9; "Teach thy sons the bow and all weapons of war." Jasher 56:9; "He said unto them ... he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment and buy one." Luke 22:36- 38; "Cursed be he that doeth the work of the Lord deceitfully, and cursed be he that keepeth back his sword from blood." Jer 48:10.**

dom of the enemy shall be brought to an end." Testament of Dan 2:16- 17.[16]

The serpent is using Ruby Ridge, Waco, Twin Towers, and Oklahoma City to provoke us into premature acts that violate Rome's statutes so that Rome will have an excuse to destroy us.

For now, we refuse to be provoked and remain **"Harmless as a dove"**, and thus deny the serpent the excuse he seeks to kill us. But, we will also do as Jesus commanded, and if need be **"sell your garments and buy a sword."** Why? Because we cannot avoid what is written, and it is written that the day of Armageddon is racing toward us.

For now, we stand tamely and submit to being killed. The sacrifice of martyrs provides us with time. We make use of this blood-bought time to use the sword of our tongue to recruit warriors for God's army.

Our God promises us that tomorrow the sun will rise, that his kingdom is forever, and there are crowns to be won as well as crowns to be broke. It is for this task we have the honor to be chosen.

==========

LETTERS

GODS OF INDIA: "Richard: I found it quite interesting what you wrote about the serpent landing in India (#272 p2). A few years ago I spent a month in Malaysia doing some repair work and while there my host took me up to a large cave about 150 steps up the side of a rock. The cave was the

16 (*Testament Of Dan* - from the "Lost Books of The Bible & The Forgotten Books of Eden." VPC, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $14.

size of a football field. Next to it was a smaller cave and all along the walls were plaster figures of elephant gods, swine gods, monkey gods, and so forth. Their whole history was laid out in a 200 yard panorama." L.J. - California

---

DE LA BECKWITH: "Your 'Payback Time' was splendid! Now, Cousin Dick, I know your family arrived in 1616, but a William Beckwith landed from the good ship *Phoenix* in 1607 and signed up w/Capt. John Smith. I should be one of the first in line for my $500,000,000 share of payback. I need it for legal expenses. I am now 76 (ouch!), and the Mississippi Supreme Court is still sitting on my 135 page appeal - for the past three years. I'm in a constant fit over that. 'Delay' is my middle name. Any good advice?" Byron De La Beckwith VI, 407 E. Pascagoula St., Jackson, MS 39201

RKH: Byron De La Beckwith was accused of shooting the NAACP agitator Medgar Evers. Twice juries failed to convict him. In spite of the testimony of two police officers that he was in his hometown of Greenwood, Miss, the night Evers was shot in Jackson, Miss. a jury of 8 blacks convicted him in a third trial thirty years after the event. Many believe that the establishment wants him to die in prison to relieve them of the embarrassment of his being unjustly incarcerated.

SERPENT SEED: "Mr. Hoskins: Serpent Seed (HR #272) was fascinating. I think I now understand the previously enigmatic Gen 5:2: 'male & female created he <u>them</u> (plural!!) and blessed <u>them</u> (plural!!) and called <u>their</u> (plural!!) name Adam. In that day that <u>they</u> were created..."

"It is also interesting to ponder upon and to contrast, #120 and #121. #120 is 'individual, <u>or the species</u>..." #121 is '...the name of <u>the first man</u>..." (emphasis mine). Rather profound."

B.T. - Ohio

OTHER RACES: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Why did God put another race on earth?" M.K. - California

RKH: I suppose you are talking about the controversy that in the beginning God made "man and beast;" the man meaning adam-man and the beast meaning those having the nature of beasts. According to this interpretation, the different races that exist today are the result of miscegenation - the various mixtures of the two. The results are called such names as "humans", "strangers", etc.

The theory is advanced that "beasts" don't have souls. This is derived from the Book of Enoch where in the 5th Heaven there are none but Adamites - the "good" on the south and the "bad" on the north side.

But as to the spirits of "beasts;" II Enoch (Ethopic) 58:7 says: *"As every soul of men... similarly beast will not perish, nor all souls of beasts which the Lord created, 'till the great judgment, and they will accuse man if he feed them ill."* This indicates that "beasts" do have souls, but it appears that they do not reside with the souls of man. Evil comes from "Lawlessness." The nature of beasts, "human nature", is Lawless. The Scripture says that *"Sin is the violation of the Law."* The creation of non-man may have been done to prove man one way or the other. If so, this may explain the following: *"I created man from the invisible and visible... I appointed him ruler... to have my wisdom... I called his name Adam and showed him the two ways... and I told him 'this is good, and that is bad' that I should learn whether he had love toward me, or hatred, that it be clear which in his race love me." Enoch 30:12- 14.*

VENGEANCE IS MINE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: *"Vengeance is mine saith the Lord."* What exactly does that mean?" S.M. - Maryland

RKH: The WORD is the Lord. Not the individual, but the WORD specifies what is evil and its punishment. Punishment must be carried out exactly according to the WORD. Failure to do so activates the following Law: *"Thus sayeth the Lord, Because thou has let go out of thy hand a man whom I appointed to utter destruction, therefore thy life shall go for his life, and thy people for his people." I Ki 20:42. "Punishment is mine saith the Lord (the WORD)."* The WORD has proclaimed that if a Lawless act is not punished, for whatever reason, God will make man the substitute sacrifice because he is the one God has placed in charge. With authority come benefit and accountability.

FEAST: "Dear Mr. Hoskins; Our Saxon Identity Church at this federal facility is going well. We celebrated Passover and were provided lamb by the food service here. With all the trimmings everyone went back to their houses full. It was a meal that won't be forgotten soon. Enclosed are stamps from the Christian Identity brothers here to our brothers in Florida trying to get the Geneva Bible. In His Service, S. R. - Michigan

---

WORSHIP: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: The Bureau of Prisons refused to recognize Saxon Christianity and wouldn't allow inmates to use the chapel or meet anywhere on this compound. We threatened to go to court and the prison finally allowed us to meet in the chapel for services and Bible studies." K.R. - Colorado

---

OBSERVATIONS: "Mr Hoskins: Seventy percent of the staff and officials in the Alabama prison system are black, 80% of the convict population is black. If you are white and are in prison in Alabama, you don't stand a snowball's chance in hell of surviving or keeping your sanity. It is so hard in here to stand up for yourself because if you are white and you go against a black, no matter the reason, you are wrong and will be punished for it because the administration will not punish their own kind. It is their belief that whites should be black men's lackeys because on the outside black men are being allowed to seduce, rape, and marry our white women." J. E. - Alabama

Saxon News From S. Africa

WILLIAM RATTE: "Commandant Willem Ratte and 11 others were arrested on the morning of February 10 for allegedly attempting to steal weapons and ammunition at Pomfret Military Base near Vryburg in NW Provence, the Army announced.

"Those arrested included a woman and a 16 year old boy. Members of the South African Army trapped the group in one of the weapons and ammunition stores. An exchange of fire took place but nobody was injured....

"Ratte is out of prison on bail pending his appeal against a five year sentence for his part in the 1993 occupation of Fort Schanskop in Pretoria. He made headlines last year when he went on a 55 day hunger strike. Ratte is also facing charges in connection with operating Radio Donkerhock outside Pretoria without a license..." (Southern Africa Update, Robert Slimp, Feb 1997, Vol IV, Number 2. 4636 Crystal Drive, Columbia, SC 29206.

RKH: In Ireland, the Catholic IRA resistance is uniformly successful - it is quietly supported by the Catholic Church. In S. Africa, anti-Communist resistance is uniformly unsuccessful; the Catholic Church in S. Africa has shown a marked sympathy for the Communist cause. Chris Hani, #2 man in Mandela's government was discovered to be a secret Catholic after his death (he was buried in consecrated ground); Mandela, the S. African black president, is known to have taken the Catholic sacraments.[17] Clive Derby- Lewis and Janus Walus who allegedly conspired to shoot Chris Hani were quickly caught and imprisoned. Both were Catholic, as is William Ratte who was also caught in the act. All are Catholics. With Catholics in the leadership and Catholics leading the opposition, the winner of such a confrontation is not in doubt.

SA DEBT: For each Rand which the government receives in income, it must use 91¢ for the repayment of debts. "We are thus left with just 9¢ to meet the needs of the people. *Insider* Nov 15, 1995, PO Box 17200, Groenkloof, Pretoria 0027, RSA

America

IT HAS STARTED AGAIN: From about 1880 to about 1920, Americans felt that justice could not be obtained from what was felt to be a corrupt legal system, and they tended to take matters into their own hands: In Bristol, Virginia, a local

17 "A photo on the front page of the *Argus* (9/13/93) shows Mandela receiving communion from the Roman Catholic archbishop, Lawrence Henry." *Signposts* P.O. Box 26148, Arcadia 0007, South Africa reproduced in Global Glance, Bill Bathman, Editor, PO Box 28240, Tempe, AZ 85285-8240 1 March 1994

high school coach who was a former member of Virginia's House Of Delegates, was charged in October with contributing to the delinquency of a minor. In November, he was charged with attempted forcible sodomy of another teen-age boy. At 5:30 AM, Sunday, someone poured gasoline on his lawn and set it on fire. When the accused came to the door to investigate - someone shot him. (Story in *News & Advance*, Lynchburg, VA 5-19-97, A5.)

INFECTIOUS TB: Infectious TB is on the rise again, but this time there is no cure. In S. Africa, 40% of the people have the disease. In California, during a trial for a TB-infected criminal, everyone including the judge on the bench, were wearing protective masks. (NHCC, PO Box 549, Midpines, CA 95345 4-5-97)

BLACK CRIME: The Police Commissioner of London reported that street muggings are a Black monopoly, for which he was attacked by the establishment because he dared mention the race of the criminals. *Otto Scott's Compass*, 828 S. 299th Place, Federal Way, WA 98003, August 1, 1996

JOB FLIGHT: Thomson Consumer Electronics is firing 1500 workers and moving to Mexico. Reason? Mexican workers receive $2.20 an hour vs. $19 an hour in the US. *Indianapolis Star* 2-14-97

ED: Fire US workers, move to Mexico and produce cheap electronics, and then sell these electronics back to jobless workers in the US? How long do you suppose this can go on? Its nothing a 1000% tariff won't cure in a hurry.

REPUBLIC OF TEXAS

I was asked to comment on the so called stand-off by one Richard McLaren of the "Republic Of Texas."

First, there are TWO Republic Of Texas governments. The president of the second R. of T. is David Johnson, 915-335-5021. I called Johnson and asked him about the standoff reported by the media. He replied that the R. Of T. had nothing to do with it. Over six months ago the central figure, Richard McLaren, was relieved of his duties and his stand-off was a rogue action and his followers were from out of state. Johnson said that he believed that someone had gotten to McLaren, and that in his opinion the only way that McLaren could have proved his actions legit was if he had been removed in a body bag - and that didn't happen.

David Johnson is an interesting sort. He is steeped in history and convinced of the rightness of the cause of Texas. He said that R. of T. already has the support of 2 million Texas voters and will soon have more. He is convinced that in a short time Texas will become an independent nation. His E-mail address is (RCJ@basinlink.net) and the R. of Texas page address is (http://www.republic-of-texas.com)

The president of the first R of T is Archie Huel Lowe, 903-326- 4684. His Secretary Of State is Robert William Kesterson, 972- 222-8785.I talked to Robert Kesterson. He has been roundly abused by state authorities for not producing the organization's membership lists. His view of Richard McLaren's stand-off was much the same as was David Johnson's. Regardless of his feeling about the breakaway R of T, he said that he believes that its president, David Johnson, is a patriotic Texan. A mature observation.

From my point of view - it appears that the R of T has a

legal and just cause. The basic respect that the competing parties have one for another bodes well for the future of the movement. Hopefully, the two factions will be able to mend their differences and present a common front to the establishment.

There is one more thing. Two of McLaren's followers left when he gave up and were tracked by dogs. One of the two shot at the dogs and was shot dead by his pursuers in turn. The other is a mere boy of 21. If he isn't killed by the ATF or some other federal or state police group, he may be the leader we are looking for. He will have to be taught, nurtured, and guided, but at this moment he shows more pure grit than anyone else out there. An ounce of grit is worth more than a thousand pounds of hot air.

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 274

McVEIGH or THE GOVERNMENT?

The International Trade Cartel rules America. For generations it ruled through native surragates. Now it is beginning to rule directly. Its hall mark is the pyramid of heads at Bagdad's gate, the slaughter of the Crimean Goths, Attila's trail of blood, the Russian gulag, and Ruby Ridge. Americans are encouraged to vote for cartel agents publicized by the cartel media to be their masters. The ones chosen have recently begun to display their master's nature. Wolves eat sheep - that's what they do. The smell of sheep blood is in the air and the rest of the flock has begun to take notice.

What People Remember

The government said that the Weavers were the evil ones. The American people only remember that government agents killed the mother, the teen-age son, and the dog, and the one who killed the mother went on to drive a tank at Waco and help kill still others.

The government said that the Arabs were evil terrorists responsible for setting off a bomb in the World Trade Center

which killed a half dozen people while trying to kill 100,000. Later, the accused produced a tape revealing that a government agent was responsible for encouraging the attack and showing them how to make the bomb. If it had not been for the government there would have been no attack on the World Trade Center. This is what people remember about the Trade Center. It was the cartel's government.

The government said that Koresh and his followers were evil. All that people remember about Waco is that the government killed 80 odd men women and children in an inferno. These people had harmed no one, and their tormentors machine-gunned the survivors fleeing the flames (see *Washington Post* Apr 16, "Waco: Still Burning."). The few survivors not burned alive or shot down were thrown in prison on trumped up charges and they languish there to this day.

Most people have already forgotten the name "Koresh," but they remember what the government did at Waco.

A bomb went off at the Murrah Building in Oklahoma City. The government says that someone named Tim McVeigh did it. The government cherry-picked a jury; and staffed the setup with a hanging judge, a defense lawyer whose defense was inept at best, who together saw McVeigh convicted and sentenced to death.

But the matter doesn't end there. Why? The American people have gone through all this before. They have eyes - they can see. They also ask questions - questions the government is not about to answer. And people are guessing the reason why.

What is the Government Trying To Do?

The government must prove to the satisfaction of the taxpayers whom they regulate, imprison, and kill in their

never- ending wars, that these same taxpayers have chosen the existing government of their own freewill; that the existing ruling government is the best of all governments, and obedient to the voter's wishes; that no one can keep the peace as well as they can, that they are fair, impartial, economical, productive, and that they do all the things that governments are supposed to do better than anyone else. A tall order!

The alternative to the above is an outright police state where the government does by force the things it formerly did by persuasion. The end result is the same in either case. All kings are hired by the International Trade Cartel to protect their commercial interests. This is what they were hired to do and this is what they do - either by persuasion or by force.

Things Americans Are Pondering

According to an Oklahoma City (AP) report of June 4, 1997, a state lawmaker suspected a government cover-up of the federal building bombing and had turned in petitions aimed at triggering a county grand jury investigation.

"'We've been stopped and stymied every step of the way, and the Feds are covering up half of what happened here." (http:// www.nswpp .org)

James Floyd wrote on June 5, 1997:

"Now the Judge: The truth is that this robed charlatan has carefully choreographed a 'show trial' comparable to a Stalinist ruse. A cruel heavy-handed and deleterious enterprise which so disproportionately favored an equally heavy-handed government that it will haunt this nation's judiciary forever.

"Judge Richard has truly become the personification of ex-parte. A blatantly duplicitous practitioner of the 'one side only' law court (his) instead of a judge in a 'court of law.'

"He disallowed and disallowed and disallowed. So much so, that we hear nothing of the second blast, the evacuation of the area because of the remaining unexploded bombs, the OKC Fire Department (on the way to the Murrah Building before the blast took place), the John Doe 2, 3, nor did he allow any testimony regarding the criminal inefficiency of the FBI except as narrowly applied to this case. He in fact protected his own to the extreme. ...

"Real people such as General Benton Partin, explosives expert and engineer, were refused while Earl Turner jumped forward from the pages of the fictitious 'Turner's Diaries' to leave his damning influences upon the minds of this jury. ...

"The attorney for the defense, Mr. Jones, remained gagged; and not just gagged but hog-tied and jumping only on cue. Where is the other Jones? The Jones who said 'after this trial you will never look at your government the same again." [Internet (jfloyd @airnet.net)]

As Ian Williams Goddard Sees It

"Evidence is overwhelming that federal authorities were aware that a terrorist event was going to take place in Oklahoma City before the bombing of the Murrah Building took place. In fact, two law suits have been filed against the federal government on behalf of bombing victims for failing to give warning to victims of the bombing.'

Goddard's article goes on to say that in the first suit 44 of the victims have retained Richard Bieder, and, in the second, more than 300 who suffered losses in the bombing have retained Johnnie Cochran (of O.J. Simpson fame) to represent them. (nswpp@earthlink.net) June 13, 1997.

Unexploded Bombs

A statement by J.D. Read who worked in the building is shocking. Read states that he went to the office building at 7:30 AM before the explosion and saw the Oklahoma County Bomb parked outside the courthouse. This was the same bomb squad that removed the unexploded bombs after the explosion. This would make it appear that they were sitting around for the explosion to take place so that they could take out "unexploded bombs."

Initially, the media played up the story of how unexploded bombs were being taken out of the bomb-damaged Murrah Building. What ever happened to these bombs? Was it ever determined who made them? How was Tim McVeigh able to get them into the building - if indeed he was the responsible party.

Brigadier General Benton Partin, USAF Ret., spent 25 years in research, design and testing various weapons. In a July 30, 1995 letter to Sen. Trent Lott, Gen Partin urged "no government law enforcement agency should be permitted to demolish, smash and bury evidence of a counter-terrorism sting operation, sabotage or terrorist attack without a thorough examination by an independent, technically competent agency."

What happened next? Why, the Feds rushed in and bulldozed the Murrah Building! What were they so anxious to hide?

After examining hundreds of photos of the the Murrah Building and examining the building itself, Gen Partin announced that at least four demolition charges were set off at four critical columns of the reinforced concrete structure at the floor level of the third floor. He added that it was his belief that, "based on my experience in weapons development and

bomb damage analysis, and on my review of all evidence available, I can say, with a high level of confidence, that the damage pattern on the reinforced concrete superstructure could not possibly have been attained from the single truck bomb."

This position was seconded by physicist Sam Cohen who reportedly also thinks that internal demolition charges were used.

20/20 Has Its Say

The 20/20 investigations uncovered information that showed the Oklahoma City Fire Department had received a call from the FBI five days before the bombing (4-14-95) warning that "there were some people coming though town that they should be on the look out for."

20/20 also discovered that someone at the Justice Department in D.C. called to report the Murrah Building bombing 24 minutes before the blast actually took place.

U.S. District Judge Wayne Alley, in offices across the street from the Murrah Building, told Oregon's largest daily newspaper, *The Oregonian*, that he had been warned to take "extra precautions" several days before the April 19th blast.

At least 10 ATF agents were at the Murrah Building moments after the blast. However, it seems they were absent when the blast took place. 20/20 (1-17-97) interviewed a man who ran into an ATF agent who said that he had survived the blast because "We were tipped by our pagers not to come into work today."

Damage Control

Stung by charges that the ATF had prior knowledge and had removed their agents from the Murrah Building before

the blast - the ATF cooked up a story that its agent Alex McCauley and DEA agent David Chickendance, were in the elevator and that the elevator fell five stories. They survived the fall and helped rescue efforts.

20/20 interviewed Midwestern Elevator elevator maintenance crewmen Oscar Johnson and Duane James who said that the ATF's story was "pure fantasy." They had inspected the Murrah Building elevators shortly after the blast on April 19 and found all the elevators in perfect condition and could not possibly have fallen as the ATF claimed. If the elevator had fallen five-stories, its occupants would have sustained severe injuries and could not have helped rescue efforts.

Claiming Credit For The Bombing

No one has claimed credit for the Oklahoma City bombing. Right wing patriots are accused of having done it, but no one will claim credit for having done so. It is strange in the extreme that such a political statement has no author.

Incidentally, the Murrah Building is supposed to have warehoused papers dealing with the government's attack on the Branch Divadians. What happened to those papers?

The Two Explosions Mystery

Why has no attempt been made to explain the TWO explosions recorded on the University of Oklahoma's Geological Survey seismographs eight seconds apart? Why did the report of two explosions disappear from the media within hours of its airing.

Final Question

The following is one of the best questions asked:

"Why was the reaction of the Clinton administration,

blaming right-wing radio talk shows for the incident and demanding the most draconian police state legislation ever proposed in the United States, so swift and obviously organized? The air of orchestration about the whole government response did not escape notice even at the time ....

"A blizzard of OKC-related 'domestic terrorism' bills were rushed into Congress in a matter days, some of them pre-written and already printed up BEFORE THE BOMBING. These proposed laws cover everything from banning virtually all privately owned firearms to unlimited and court-admissible Federal wiretaps to censorship of the Internet to the suspension of *habeas corpus* in 'terrorism' cases to the grotesque 2580, which imposes a 5-year prison sentence for publicly engaging in 'unseemly speculation' and publishing or transmitting by wire or electronic means 'baseless conspiracy theories regarding the Federal government of the United States'. Who decides what is a 'baseless conspiracy theory'? Why, the very same government doing the conspiring, of course.

"How exactly was a normally cumbersome, inefficient, and glacially slow legislative branch able to move so quickly, so comprehensively, and so efficiently in introducing these laws which will strip Americans of what remaining freedoms they have?" [Internet (http:// www.nswpp .org)]

Conclusion

The evidence available, most of which was not presented, suggests that elements within the federal government may have actively participated in the mass murder in Oklahoma City, which resulted in massive new powers being given to the federal government to possibly fight terrorism - but more likely to be used to enslave the people.

The cartel government, even when found guilty, is unrepentant. Knowing this, the Oklahoma City bombing takes on the character of people conditioning. Conditioning them to "a touch of the whip;" a wake-up call to pay attention to the voice of their new master. It wasn't Tim McVeigh. McVeigh was a sheep. Sheep don't eat sheep. Wolves eat sheep. There are always a thousand Tim McVeigh sheep that can be blamed - but the ill fitting sheepskin of the government reveals the presence of the wolf.

LETTER FROM S. AFRICA by K.J.

The Conservative Party called a meeting. They announced beforehand that they would not allow a discussion of the past and few showed up. At the same time the *Boerestaat Party* held a Majuba Festival without publicity to celebrate the British defeat and had a full house.

Nelson Mandela said last week that whites are second rate people to be discarded. The sole purpose of the Tutu commission is to degrade and humiliate whites.

My husband served as a police reservist for 23 years without pay. The same goes for most young white men who served in the Defense Force for two years and afterwards served one month each year training at camp. The turncoat, General Tienie Groenewal, is now in the forefront to get these people to apply for amnesty and give Bishop Tutu a list of

names of patriotic whites.[1]

The recent book *Volksveraad* (Sellout) states that Gen Piet Joubert was court- martialed by a tribunal made up of generals de Wet, de la Rey and Louis Botha[2] because of his refusal to pursue fleeing British troops. His sympathy was with the British. He was found guilty of dereliction of duty and a glass with green liquid and a Mauser bullet were placed on the table in front of him. He chose the glass and died soon afterwards. Traitors now hide behind abusive words and attempted character assassination.

The blacks not only kill when they hijack whites in cars, but with heavy trucks they ram white occupied cars and simply flatten them, as happened in Western Transvaal to HNP members.

I had a very sharp lesson on British/Afrikaans relations a week ago. While waiting to pay a bill, a retired couple from England started talking about their new government in England and later talked about how bad crime is here. I said that the last worthwhile South African prime minister was Verwoerd. They replied that if Winston Churchill were still alive he would have sent English troops in after we declared ourselves to be an independent Republic. I reminded them that the last time England did this it resulted in the murder of 28,000 women and children in British concentration camps - an atrocity of an unjust war for which the Queen refuses to

1 Bishop Tutu: A black antiSaxonite appointed by the Episcopal Church of England to rule South African Whites. *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zuwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not they brother." Deu 17:15.* Informed Saxons no longer look on the Church of England as being Christian.

2 These three were the most dashing and successful leaders who with 15,000 men defended South Africa against England's invasion (1899-1902) with 250,000 soldiers.

apologize. This old biddy looked me in the eye and said, "Why should she?"

To be British means you can simply invade a sovereign country and murder at will. They must think very highly of themselves. It is no wonder that we find it hard to get on well with them.

EDITORS NOTE: Episcopal Systems (rule from top down) are the beast wolf-pack system. Alpha-wolf authoritarian rule is their nature. They believe that all opposed to them should be destroyed. The beast system encourages the beast nature - a nature which tends to rub off on its subjects. Virginia fought the British beast system three times and the American beast system once; 1676, 1776, 1812 and 1861-65. On each occasion we found the beast's representatives eager for plunder, eager to burn, and for the most part, completely lacking Christian compassion. On three of the occasions, representatives of both British and American kings refused to take prisoners engaged in legitimate warfare, or executed them after surrender. Representatives of the American king would not bury the dead of their enemy, and often times would not bury their own, and made little or no effort to control their soldiers' acts of murder, rape and looting against civilian populations. Oh, yes! We know about the ways of kings and the servant-mind their feudal systems produce. We also recognize the dozen wanna-be episcopal replacements who want to step into the shoes of the king.

TALKED TO AT BRANSON

While speaking at Branson, Missouri, three nice looking chaps came up and said they wanted to talk to me. They said that they had come to the meeting at Branson for one purpose

- to tell me the results of the HR subscribers' Prison Book Ministry.

These boys said that the books make ALL the difference. Inmates have nothing else to do except read. In their prison, one of our books arrived and made the rounds. Soon, a discussion/study group sprang up. Other books arrived. The discussions got hot, intelligent, and with the books - learned.

They asked me to convey their conversation to HR subscribers that the book ministry of theirs is the single most effective ministry in prisons, dollar for dollar, anywhere, and one can't possibly imagine the good it does.

LETTERS

WHAT ABOUT HER?:"Dear Mr. Hoskins: I'm thinking about getting married to a girl who has a past. What about it?" A.S. - Washington

ED: *"Speak unto the priests ... a profane, or a harlot he shall not take: but he shall take a virgin of his own people to wife." Lev 21:1-14; "And the daughter of any priest, if she profane herself by playing the whore, she profaneth her father: she shall be burnt with fire." Lev 21:7; "They shall not take a wife that is a whore, or profane; neither shall they take a woman put away from her husband: for he is holy unto his God." Lev 21:7;* We are all appointed kings and priests by Jesus Christ. *"Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; Rev 1:5,6*

DAVID TATE SPEAKS: David Tate, youngest member of "The Order," was interviewed for an article. When asked "What is your advice to the people outside of prison? He replied:

"Do Something, anything! Just do not sit idle. There are

those who would follow the example of The Order, that is not my advice, nor do I disagree with such action. But, I will say this: once you've crossed the line, you cannot turn back. You must leave family and friends, you cannot work with an above-ground organization. You are committed for life. Period." David Tate w/155209, Potosi Corr. Center, Rt 2 Box 2222, Mineral Point, MO 63660.

PRISONER COMPLAINT: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: "I am at this time targeted by the administration with a 'Security threat group' classification because I am white and attempted to start a Saxon Christian Church. We got only barely started before the anti- White organizations got together and put a stop to it. There ought to be prisons where a White man can practice Christianity without having 1/2 or more of the prison trying to kill him! Can you help? H.J. - Michigan

ED: Wish I could. Every prison that I know of allowed to practice Bible Christianity has had to fight for it. It hasn't been easy. You can expect persecution. The book of the *Testament of Dan* states: **"The enemy is eager to destroy all that call upon the Lord. For he knoweth that upon the day that Israel shall repent, the kingdom of the enemy shall be brought to an end." Testiment Of Dan 2:16- 17.**

UNFILTERED NEWS

ULTIMATE WEAPON GIVEN AWAY: "'Israel To Get Secret Death Ray' say May 13, 1996 *Spotlight* headlines. This weapon was kept from US forces because it was considered 'too inhuman'! ... The public announcement of the gigantic defense give-away ... identifies the weapon only as the 'Nautilus anti- missile' laser. The Buck Rogers-style weapon can destroy missiles in flight with deadly accuracy. ... It can (also)

be used on the ground to instantly immobilize and permanently blind thousands of combat troops in an instant. After almost a decade of closely guarded development, the Pentagon's top brass welcomed it as a wonder weapon and a decisive breakthrough in battlefield electronic warfare. The 'Nautilus' represents the ultimate combat technology. Properly engineered it will destroy anything in its path. It is estimated to have cost the American taxpayer more than $10 billion." *The Strategy*, 92 Neale St., Bendigo, Vic 3660, AUSTRALIA

HINDU: Hindus in England have elected their own Parliament to enact their own laws. They now demand that their religion be taught in English government schools where Asian pupils are a majority. *Otto Scott's Compass*, 828 S. 299th Place, Federal Way, WA 98003

DHARMA: "We need to forcefully engage in... an action that is intolerant of intolerance... It is an action that sets company, church, synagogue, mosque and organizational policy to remove from employment or membership any who practice racial, religious or other prejudice. Giving bias, bigotry and racism no quarter and treating discrimination and prejudice the way we treat harassment will send a message to all..." Jeffery B. Spence, E. Dir., *Nat Conf Christ & Jews*, p. F5, Dec 10 1995. (Story in *News & Advance,* Article says that he lives in Richmond).

RKH: Dharmamatras are hired to teach Dharma. The world's trade religion, Hinduism, teaches Dharma to destroy anything that stands in the way of the international trader. Its basic demand - "Without regard to race, creed or national origin." Once this is accepted, all else becomes merely a

"mop-up operation."

Strangers

UNITED STATES: Ex- President Ronald Regan was married to a stranger and had several children by her. *"They have dealt treacherously against the Lord: for they have begotten strange children." Hosea 5:7 "And in those days... I... made them swear by God, saying, Ye shall not give your daughters unto their sons, nor take their daughters unto your sons, or for yourselves.... Thus cleansed I them from all strangers (5236 Nekar - alien, strange). Neh 13:24-29*

UNITED STATES: Ex-President Bush has blessed the marriage of his daughter to a stranger. *"If ye do in any wise... make marriages with them... ye (shall) perish." Joshua 23:12-13*

UNITED STATES: Presidential Hopeful Phil Graham of Texas is married to an Asian. *"When they had heard the law... they separated from Israel all the mixed (mongrel) multitude." Neh 13:3*

Repentant White Trash

LISA & MICHAEL: Lisa Marie Presley filed for divorce from Michael Jackson citing irreconcilable differences. She discovered that she was White and he was Black.[3] (This is an error. It has been reported that Elvis was Jewish.)

Unrepentant White Trash

DENMARK: Prince Joachimof Denmark married a Chinese business woman Alexandra Manley of Hong Kong.[4]

GINGRICH - WE REMEMBER

House Speaker Newt Gingrich gave a speech on March 24, 1996, endorsing a candlelight AIDS march that benefits pro-homosexual organizations. Among them are the Whitman-Walker Clinic, which treats AIDS victims but also runs homosexual activist workshops, promotes lesbian parenting and places "safe-sex" ads in a Washington newspaper for homosexuals. The newspaper also runs ads for strip clubs and bath houses. The newspaper noted that Gingrich credited openly- homosexual Rep Steve Gunderson (R-WI) for asking him to publicize the march. Gingrich also credited Gunderson's homosexual partner ..." *Washington Watch*, 5/2/96; *Washington Blade*, 3/29/96; *AFA*, POB 2123, Valdosta GA 31604, 912-244-8493, Jul/Aug '96.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 275

GOATS

"When the Son of man shall come ... He shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left. ... Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels." Matt 25 31-46

Goats

The subject *goat* is treated seriously by Scripture. It's time CHRISTIANS treated the subject seriously.

The word *goat* is different from the word *stranger*[1] - it is easy to understand. The following is for the benefit of those not brought up on farms:

> GOAT: "... Closely allied to the sheep. While usually easy to distinguish the two, certain ... breeds of sheep are, to the layman, only distinguishable from goats by the direction of the tail, upward in goats, downward in sheep. ... Goats are also used to keep sheep spread out and on the move." (E/B, 14th Ed, Vol 10, goats:)

Scripture uses the term *goat* as a symbol of a wicked person. There are two kinds of "goats" - just plain *goats*, and "goats with wolf minds." Both are condemned by the WORD.

The first mentioned **goat** is the prize over which the struggle rages between wolves and sheep. The second has consciously allied himself with the wolves, thinks of himself as a wolf, is almost always found running with the wolf-pack.

The Playing Field

Scripture constantly refers to *sheep, goats, and wolves.* Today, most people live in cities and the terms *sheep, goats,* and *wolves* have fallen into disuse. However, they remain key in understanding the WORD.

SHEEP: The *sheep* are "adam-man" - obedient to the

---

1 STRANGER: Hebrew: Zûwr-strangers (2111) are non- adamites. They are alien strangers - wolves - wolves eat sheep. The other strangers referred to are adamites. Adamite strangers usually grouped under "Gêr strangers" (1616) they are kinsmen living in a different political jurisdiction. In between are two very different strangers - Nokrîy (5237) and Nêkâr-strangers (5236). They are also kinsmen, but called goats because they are disobedient to the Shepherd. They are different from each other. Nêkâr-goats (5236) are disobedient while retaining their sheep nature. Nokrîy (5237)-goats have been trained to have wolf-minds. They will hurt you. They are often employed by the wolves to help them against sheep. There are also other Hebrew words describing strangers.

WORD. Those fortunate enough to be raised on self-sufficient farms recognize how sheep act because they know sheep. This was still true until only a couple of generations ago. God the WORD created adam-man in his image and said to him; *"Ye have not chosen me but I have chosen you, and ordained you." John 15:16.* He said to Adam-man, *"Before I formed you in the womb, I knew you; and before you came forth from the womb, I sanctified you, and I ordained you." Jer. 1:5.*

God not only chose Adam-man, but, like it or not, he ordained him to rule this world in his name. They are his sheep, the sheep of his pasture.

Thus, according to Scripture, each man, before he was delivered from his mother in blood and water - whether he is presently a scumbag or saint - was hand-picked by God the WORD before he was born, made in the image of God the WORD, and has the Laws, Statues and Judgments of his God implanted in his very genes. His own willfulness turns him into a goat. A goat chooses evil.

NOW! Take a deep breath and read this again. You should be getting some idea of just how important you are and how important your mission is.

WOLVES: Educated Christians understand about "wolves." Wolves are zûwr strangers, racial aliens. Since the Scriptures record only the "generations of adam,[2] wolf history appears only when wolves attack man.

Wolves spend their time plotting to gain entry into sheepfolds. To help, they hire *Judas-goats*.[3] Once inside, wolves

2 *"This is the book of the generations of Adam." Gen 5:1*

3 "A *Judas-goat* is an animal used to lead others to destruction." Oxford Dict.

set up slaughterhouse operations and begin processing sheep. Wolves eat sheep - that's what they do. Goats help them do what they do.

WOLF'S ENEMY: The greatest enemy the wolf has is the WORD. The land that obeys the WORD has no wolves - or goats - spawned by wolf teachings. The land that repents and returns to the WORD will banish wolves and closely monitor goats to make them behave.

The second greatest enemy of the wolf is - "Adam-man." Adam-man was made by the WORD, in the image of the WORD, and was enfiefed by Him to govern the world - justly! To do this he must subdue the wolf and bring righteousness to the land. Alarmed at this, the wolf retaliates by seeking to turn as many of the sheep as he can into goats to keep the rams from coming after him. In the process he also makes servants of them. The wolf's teaching results in sheep and goats in the same family, and when this happens there is strife within one's own family when the WORD is again preached.[5]

Nature Of Beasts

When in the beginning God created beasts he gave them the nature of beasts. Wolves were given the nature of beasts. This beast nature continues in the offspring of a cross between a wolf and a sheep. A part wolf still has the beast nature of the wolf. For this reason it is forbidden for part-wolves to

4 *"The enemy is eager to destroy all that call upon the Lord. For he knoweth that upon the day that Israel shall repent, the kingdom of the enemy shall be brought to an end." Testament Of Dan 2:16-17.*

5 *"Think not that I am come to send peace on earth: I came not to send peace, but a sword. I am come to set a man at variance against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law. And a man's foes shall be they of his own household." Matt 10:34- 36*

enter the flock.[6] A part wolf is a wolf. He is not a goat. Wolves are wolves - goats are goats.

GOATS: *Goats* are disobedient sheep.[7]

Sheep are changed into goats by the thousands by wolf-schools and the wolf-media. A national study was made of the sex habits of youngsters. The results are contained in the table below:

The national study "Sex and America's Teen-agers"	
12 years old:	94% are NOT sexually active
13 years old:	84% are NOT sexually active
14 years old:	77% are NOT sexually active
15 years old:	70% are NOT sexually active
16 years old:	58% are NOT sexually active
17 years old:	44% are NOT sexually active
18 years old:	29% are NOT sexually active
19 years old:	18% are NOT sexually active

Lynchburg students who were interviewed in connection with the study replied that they didn't know the situation was that bad, but there was great pressure on them to conform.

"Many teen-agers said the pressure comes from television and the movies. It's like you're reminded all of the time that it's out there ... "Television shows such as Melrose Place,

6 *"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord; even to his tenth generation shall he not enter into the congregation of the Lord (Israel)." De 23:2*

7 The Greek word for *goat* 2055 is *er-if-ee-on*; - "the symbol of a wicked person." (*Strong's Concordance*)

Beverly Hills 90210, and all of the daytime soap operas constantly feature young people having sex, with lots of different partners."

One young girl put it this way;

"These are the kinds of people that we have shown to us all of the time. ... Sometimes I think there must be something wrong with me because I'm not having sex." (*News & Advance*, p1, July 21, 1997)

Those that succumb to the blandishments of the wolf-howl find that *"Every sheep that wanders from the path ... becomes food for the wolf." Ahkar 2:30.*

GOATS - WOLF SERVANTS: Rams of the sheep flock can be fearsome foes to the wolves. On the other hand, sheep conditioned by the wolf into goats then can be marvelous servants of the wolf.

JANNASARIES (Turkic for white slave) - For many years the Turks bought and stole lambs. They raised these lambs to be followers of Islam and then enlisted them into their armies as Janisarries. Virtually free from the usual wolf characteristics of treachery and chicanery, and absolutely loyal to the hand that fed them, they formed a strike force of between 20,000 and 40,000 that were the first to meet the warrior sheep of Christendom. They led Islam's wolves to victory after victory. Becoming too powerful, the wolves turned on them and they were eaten each and every one by the pack they had long served. *(Wolf & The Sheep*, Hoskins)

RENEGADES - After killing settlers, Indians would often take their children and raise them in Indian wolf-lore. When grown these wolf- trained goats were dressed in sheep clothing and sent to forts to seek shelter for the night. During the night they would open the gates to the wolves - who would enter and do what wolves do. Morning found the flock

slaughtered and the sheepfold empty of all but the occasional wolves still fighting over the sheep's belongings.

Making A Goat

Eve listened to the serpent, the voice of the wolf, and became the first goat. Adam listened to Eve and became the second. Leaving the protection of the WORD they ate the fruit of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, and received just punishment. Then, properly contrite, they returned to the protection of the WORD.

From that time to this the struggle has raged between the wolf and his serpent teachings, and Adam, created in the image of God and armed with the WORD. The contention centers on the goat - the sheep who rejects the WORD.

The sheep defend the sheepfold by winning goats back to the WORD, thereby depriving the wolf of agents.

The Common Goat

Most sheep are content to live quietly as sheep. Exposed to the wolf-howl and the teachings of Judas-goats, certain sheep become goats.

Judas Goats

A Judas-goat betrayed Jesus. The wolf pays blood money to Judas- goats to betray Christian congregations and lead them astray - which is why the wrath of the sheep is directed against the Judas-goat more than the wolf who pays him.

The Judas-goat develops from the common-goat. Judas-goats open sheepfold gates. These are the really dangerous ones. Without the Judas-goat to open the gate the wolf would still be outside the sheepfold howling to come in.

Before a wolf can enter a trade area to buy and sell he must

first make friends with the God of that area, else, that God may tell his followers to kill the wolf. Being killed removes the profit from trade.

It is the job of the Judas-priest to calm the sheep so that they can be eaten. He is part of a simple well thought-out-operation performed many times in the past in which the goat-priest, in exchange for gifts, teaches **dharma**.[8] Dharma teaches the sheep to accept the wolf.

Once inside the sheepfold the wolf hires other Judas-goats to act as kings and help him rule. But, the Judas-priest comes first. He opens the gate. He is first in the devil's hall of fame.

GOAT PRIESTS - Sheepfolds exclude wolves. Excluded wolves need Judas-goats to open the gates. Wolves know that sheep will do whatever their Shepherd tells them to do. Knowing this, wolves convert sheep-priests into Judas-goats with offers of "using their media," gaining "tax exemption," and obtaining "wolf-media rave reviews." The wolves then use these Judas-goat priests to convert entire congregations into goats.

MAKING GOATS IN SEMINARIES: In exchange for large gifts to sheep seminaries, wolves are often given permission to teach their young sheep. Instead of teaching them the WORD, they teach "wolf- lore." Thus, student sheep-priests are often converted while in training in sheep seminaries into Judas-goats. Churches who obtain these Judas-priests graduates soon find that they have more and more goat-parishioners and in time they become goat- churches.

---

8 Hindu: "Dharma" - non- violence, obedience, tolerance of other peoples and their gods without regard to "race, creed, or nationality." Buddhist technique of pacifying divergent populations to expedite trade. "Dharmitized - to be subdued by Dharma. "Dharmamatra" - government enforcer of Dharma.

GOATS CAUSE LOATHING: Sheep preachers are expected to be paragons of virtue. When they are not it causes a backlash among the righteous sheep. Knowing this the wolf-media advertise goats as being righteous sheep and leaders of Christendom.

Entire goat sects have been established by the wolf-media. The Judeo-Christian sect was created in this manner with its icons being media creations.

One after another these icons, these shining examples of Protestant reform Christianity, have been exposed acting like wolves. One was caught stealing money from his supporters and thrown in prison. His wife promptly deserted him and ran off with another preacher - who in turn was thrown in prison. Now she is back with the first[9] - whom the wolfhowl is predictably promoting for a comeback.

Another old goat was caught frequenting brothels. Caught red- handed, he at first protested his innocence, but then confessed his sin with tears in his eyes. Publicly repenting on bended knee, he was forgiven and went right back to the brothel and was caught again.

Another J-C reform icon is actually a wolf in sheep's clothing. He maintains that God's Commandments are done away. It was discovered that still another had lived in a commune with his present wife long before they married. The reason they married at all was that he had gotten her pregnant and that he couldn't enter the ministry dragging along his child by the unwed mother of his child. Even goat-churches draw the line somewhere. Another gave his daughter to a wolf

9 *"Her former husband, which sent her away, may not take her again to be his wife." Deut 24:4*

to be his wife.

IT GETS WORSE: One group of these Judeo-Christian churches sponsored a black-wolf to be an evangelist to sheep churches. In time there was a deluge of complaints that the black-wolf had used his position as God's representative to seduce scores of sheep. The leaders of the churches responsible were upset that the indiscretions of the black-wolf were made public.

STILL WORSE: The Protestant and Catholic mainstream priests provide disgraceful examples. Hardly a week goes by that the wolf- howl does not gleefully expose a priest or preacher as a pedofile or homosexual. Also, gleefully related - is the fact that the denominations object only to the exposure, not the act, and that they do virtually nothing about it. Those exposed include bishops and arch-bishops - and it seems that the indiscretions have been going on for decades - even centuries.

THE RESULT: The result of wolf mission work among sheep is the goat. The goat is a sheep with the mindset of a wolf. The goat has been pushed to the fore and the result is that many sheep churches are now goat churches. Sheep, finding it difficult to find fellowship in goat churches are opting for home churches. They are leaving the establishment church in droves.

GOAT KINGS : Wolves hire Goat-Kings to protect the interests of the wolf - which almost always means the betrayal of the interest of the sheep.

A short list of Goat-Kings would include most American presidents for the last century and a half. It would also include most of the rulers of the other Western states for that same time period, and before. The ones burned into our minds are the most recent: Governor J. Lindsay Almond of Virginia,

Smith of Rhodesia, and deKlerk of SA.[10] Without question, when the Saxon gains his freedom - the Judas-goat who is still alive at that time will certainly be judged by those he has wronged. Those who die before that time will have their turn before God's judgment seat.

MEDIA - Without Judas-goats the wolf-media could not function. Without the wolf-media the numbers of sheep being transformed into goats would be drastically curtailed.[11]

The Prize

Obedient sheep are God's treasure. God rewards them with great material and spiritual blessings. The material blessings, and use of the body and labor of the sheep is the plunder the wolf seeks.

Sheep attempt to win goats back to obedience to the WORD. Often, just a nominal effort on their part is crowned with great success. To stop this effort the wolves use Judas-priests and Judas-goats in their pay to direct the sheep's missionary effort away from the goats and direct it instead to wolves where the seed falls on rocky ground.[12]

---

10 No, Waco Bill is not a sheep. He is a wolf. The *New York Times*, on August 13, 1992, p. C1, carried an article by Todd S. Purdum, stating that president Bill Clinton is a descendant of Irish farmers and Cherokee Indians on his mother's side.

11 *"If a false witness rise up ... Then shall ye do unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother." Deu 19:16-19*

In spite of the many obstructions thrown up by the wolf and his agents, the effort continues because the fate of the unrepentant goat is written:

> ***"He shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left. ... Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels ... And these shall go into everlasting punishment: but the righteous into life eternal." Matt 25 31- 46***

Letter From South Africa by K.J.

As it happens, being "Christian" hasn't stopped blacks from getting more brutal as they realize what power has been given to them and that there is nothing to curb their brutal behavior.

However, it was the white deKlerk who removed the death sentence and freed thousands of dangerous criminals from prisons. To the African mind this was total agreement that their conduct was proper and it gave them the right to continue on as before.

The enemies of truth have gone over to publicly attacking Mr. Jaap Marais and the HNP. These attacks form a pattern

12 *"These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, Go not unto the way of the Gentiles, and unto any city of the Samaritans enter ye not: But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 10:5,6; "O children of Israel... You only have I known of all the families of the earth." Am 3:1-2; "It is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it to dogs." Matt 15:24-26; "I was sent to the lost sheep of the house of Israel, and to them alone." Matt 15:24 N.E.B.; "For thou art not sent ... but to the house of Israel." EZ 3:5; "I pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given me, for they are thine." John 17:9; "For the Lord's portion is his people." De 21:17; "He showed his word unto Jacob, his statutes and his judgments unto Israel. He hath not dealt so with any nation: and as for his judgments, they have not known them." Ps 147:19-20.*

that ranges from the anonymous letter, Tienie Groenewald's summary on the book *Sellout*, Radio Pretoria, venomous letters and articles by *Patriot's* editorial staff (Conservative Party mouthpiece), and letters by CP followers. The latest is a scathing attack in parliament on Mr. Marais by Pieter Groenewald, a cousin of Tienie.

Sangamas (witch doctors) are now legal medical practitioners.

More on law of the jungle: A white plaintiff was shot dead in a police office by a black policeman. A white man accompanied by a woman and a six year old boy went to Cleveland Police station to lay a charge against a policeman who did nothing when two blacks attacked a white woman at an auto-teller. A black policeman fetched his service revolver and shot a white man twice in his back. When he turned he was shot in the chest, ear and neck and finally while laying on the ground, the black walked over to him and shot him in the head. Two other black policemen dived behind the counter and did not reappear till the murder was completed. A white woman was raped in a police cell by black police. A well known businessman known to the family was shot dead and his car taken. He belonged to a Billy Graham type of church. When the funeral service was held, the pastor's main theme was "do not take revenge" and "Jews and Christians have the same God." Our granddaughter tells of blacks in the boarding school hostel using baths and showers as toilets.

The ANC Broadcasting Company is collapsing after they transformed it into a Black oriented brainwashing machine. The Black staff, as they leave, is literally cleaning out their offices of anything can can be removed.

It looks as if Eugene Terre'Blanche has been effectively removed from public, unless his appeal is successful against

a six year prison sentence. He was charged for assaulting a black and the only witness is a black.

I hope to get Piet Pretorius book *Sellout* in English. It will not be available openly because Tienie Groenewald is suing him. The Groenewald clan controls Radio Pretoria and a settlement around it.

Afrikaans, according to statistics, is still the language of the majority in spite of all the malicious actions by the regime and many English speaking people. More readable books are also now being printed in Afrikaans, than say, ten years ago, a trend started in the late sixties.

LETTERS

TATE'S OBSERVATION: "Dear Richard: "The ancient Greek ... words which we translate 'belief' and 'faith' - properly translated 'be persuaded' and 'persuasion' implied **action.** For the Greek speaking Israelites who came after Christ who followed *The Way*, to believe - or be persuaded - meant that you would act upon that persuasion. To English speaking people today the word "belief" does not imply action. Obviously, they are not "persuaded' by their 'beliefs."

"Richard, you know as I do that if every believer acted upon his belief that we could win this struggle overnight." David Tate, (member of The Order).

RKH: For a long time I myself have wondered at the lack of missionary spirit among our people. I think it may have to do with the fear of *media terrorism* - of being attacked for standing for the truth. Still, one must stand for the WORD. If one has reservations about talking personally, *lend* them a book to speak for you. Lend it with the comment that you are having trouble with something in that book and if he would read it over the next couple of weeks, he might discuss it with

you. Never EVER give away a book - its like an artist giving away his paints. If someone wants a book bad enough he will order a copy himself. You might get a dozen people to read a single copy. Lend a HOSKINS book if you like - or lend someone else's. You select the book that will do best for the person you wish to reach. If he reads it - he'll never be the same. You may have won a goat back to *"the WORD which is God."* When you return a sheep to the fold you win double. You subtract a goat from the flock guarded by the wolf and add one to the *Master's* flock. There is nothing more important than working to turn goats back to the fold.

GENEALOGY: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Enclosed is my 'fast track' genealogy. I descend directly from David I, King of Scotland, and Edward I, the 'Longshanks', King of England. This makes you and me distant cousins. Edward I is not the villain the movie made him out to be. There is no evidence Edward ever instituted *Prima Nocta*, but it must be admitted that his sadistic execution of Wallace was a dark moment." S.D. - Tennessee

RKH: HR readers have gotten to work. At the last few speaking engagements no less than a dozen at each meeting have raised hands showing that they have their genealogy back to Adam-man. This is the proof that Adam-man[13] and his descendants forever are commanded by God to rule; not any church institution, not the children of Essau flaunting

13 "God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he them... and God said... have dominion over... every living thing that moveth upon the earth." Gen 1:27-28: MAN: Heb: Adam 119 - "to show blood(in the face), ie: to flush or turn rosy: - be (dyed, made) red(ruddy). Strong's Concordance: "The Son of man shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather out of his kingdom all things that offend, and them that do iniquity." Matt 13:41

make-believe ancestors, but Adam-man who can produce his ancestry as proof of his authority.

GENEALOGY QUESTIONS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: You quote the scripture that states *"A bastard (mongrel) shall not enter the congregation of Israel.* It is my understanding that our race has been overran and has absorbed several non-Aryan races over the centuries. It is hard to believe that any of us is of pure blood. How does one know? This is just one of the numerous problems I have with Christianity, but it one of the most important." M.R. - Texas

RKH: Good question. There are several answers. First - the three proofs. We bear (1) God's name - CHRISTIAN - **"They shall put my name upon the children of Israel." Num 6:27** (2) Isaac's name, SONS OF ISAAC - ISAAC-SONS - SAXONS, **"In Isaac shall thy name be called." Romans 9:7**, and (3) Adamic descent. **"God said, let us make man in our image." Gen 1:26**. "Man" in *Strong's Concordance* is the Hebrew "Adam". "Adam" means to "blush red." "Show blood in the face." Also, GENUINE ISRAELITES CANNOT BE CALLED "ISRAEL." - **"Ye shall leave your name (Israel) for a curse ... the Lord God shall call his servants by another name ('Saxon'-'Christian'- 'Man')." Isaiah 66:15**. True Israel today produces the 3 proofs. "CHRISTIAN"-"SAXON"-"MAN." No one else can.

Then we have God's promise: *"Thus sayeth the Lord, who giveth the sun...and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars ... who divideth the sea ... If those ordinances depart ... then the seed of Israel shall also cease from being a nation before me forever ... If heaven above can be measured, and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath, I will also*

cast off all the seed of Israel for all they have done, sayeth the Lord." Jer. 31:35-37

Look at who is being punished today: *"O children of Israel... You only have I known of all the families of the earth: therefore I will punish you for all your iniquities." Am 3:1-2*:

Note that when Saxons, Jews and Blacks are together the Blacks and Jews gravitate to each other; their mutual lawlessness draws them from the Law represented by the Saxon that would cause them harm. When a Black and a White breed - the offspring goes to the stranger's race because *"No bastard...".* It's the Law! A mixed breed carries the nature of the stranger. He is not made in the image of God the WORD. In time he will violate the Law that will cause his execution. He will wander into Law-violation without even knowing that is doing so. His safety is to be with his own.

As a general rule - when someone acts in a Lawless manner and cannot be turned from his way - suspect his genealogy. What is happening to us today is not all bad. Like breeds like, and like is going with like. What will be left will have passed through the fire.

STILL A MEMBER: "Dear Richard: I was pleased to read your explanation of the Genesis account of Adam, Eve, and the serpent in Hoskins Report #272. Like you, I believe that Adam and Eve of Genesis II are "types." I do not doubt that the events of Genesis II happened, but I believe it happened on a much larger scale than just the individuals Adam & Eve.

"Blood pollution is exactly the program the adversary plotted in Isaiah 14:12-14. They are the "tares" of Matthew 13:40, and the "plant which my heavenly Father hath not planted," which will "be rooted up." in Matthew 15:13.

"Thank you for the breath of fresh air!" Gary Lee Yar-

brough #09883-016, PO Box 1000, Leavenworth, KS 66048-1000. Still of the Order,

UNFILTERED NEWS

WACO MURDERS: Edward Allard, a night vision physicist, provides the most ghastly and disturbing moments in a documentary called 'WACO: THE RULES OF ENGAGEMENT,' when he explains what the audience is seeing:

"Nothing in nature," Allard says, "has the thermal signature of gunshots." On screen, one watches a series of quick white blips, several a second, gunshots from automatic weapons, as the Waco church burned on April 19, 1993. Gunfire is shown coming from FBI tanks, and from positions adjacent to the tanks, *into* the flames, including a 30-second burst of "almost continuous gunfire," aimed directly at the burning building's last remaining exit.

This is juxtaposed against the testimony of FBI officials in Congressional hearings, repeating again and again that federal agents didn't fire a single shot through the entire 51-day standoff.

These are the facts: Federal agents filled the church with flammable, highly toxic gas; ignited it; stationed men at the last exit to machine-gun any survivors, and lied at the Congressional hearings about every detail. The ATF had no reasonable grounds for the initial assault on the church and the FBI had no intention of reaching a peaceful resolution once the standoff began. (Zine WORD #3, 924 Valncia Street, #3, San Francisco, CA 94110. $30.50 USA, $4 Canada/Mexico, $5 World; Geis Letter #37, p. 10.)

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 276

THE NATURE OF THE BEAST

Definitions

God created two natures - one for the *man* he had created and one for the *beasts* he had created. Man was created in the image of the WORD and to have the nature of the WORD;

"In the day when God created man (Adam), he implanted in him his passions and inclinations, and... set his mind on a throne amidst the senses to be his sacred guide in all things; and to the mind he gave the Law, by which if a man order himself, he shall rein over a kingdom that is temperate, and just, and virtuous, and brave." 4 Maccabees 1:48

Beasts were created to have the nature of beasts. The nature of man is to be lawful; the nature of beasts is to be lawless.[1]

Jesus called the Syro-Phoenician woman a "dog". Dogs, swine - "beasts"; words descriptive of the nature of those who eat and breed anything. Whatever a dog or a pig will do - the beast nature will do if allowed to do so by their ruler.

Marching Orders

God created *man* and gave him the world to rule and told him to rule it justly. Man will either rule by man's nature and the world will be orderly, just, and safe, or, the beast will rule with the nature of the beast and the world will be disorderly, unjust, and unsafe. It is either the one or the other. Each is exclusive of the other.

Scripture describes sheep, goats and wolves.

Sheep have God's nature, the wolf has the nature of the beast, and the goat is a sheep who has wandered from the sheepfold and has adopted much of the nature of the wolf. The "great commission" was given the sheep to recapture the goats. The wolf's "great commission" is to capture, cultivate, and train the goat so that he can be used to open sheepfold gates. The wolf uses the goat to open the gates to the sheepfold. It is rare that when the wolfpack uses force to crash their way into the sheepfold that their efforts have been successful.

Controlling The Beast Nature In Sheepfolds

Sheep are ordered to strictly enforce the WORD. When it

---

1 The beast of whom we speak is the "beast" who wears clothing and "cries mightily unto God". Johah 3:8; the "Beast" who has hands. Exodus 19:13; the "Beast" who is capable of mixing with man. Jer. 31:27; the "Beast" who keeps the vineyard. Song of Solomon, Chap 1.

is done properly, things work out well. When done improperly, much damage is done. One case that slipped through the cracks is that of the Jukes.

The Jukes

"Sin is the transgression of the Law." I John 3:4. There are Laws to cope with every eventuality. A transgression that is not corrected often multiplies into a larger and larger problem such as the one that follows. It is not known whether the Jukes were goats or wolves, but the result of their activities was the same.

Bad seed multiplies and the "beast nature" spreads in the land if not eliminated by stringently enforcing the WORD.

Proof that criminal tendencies are inherited is provided in part by a book called *The Jukes* by the sociologist Richard Dugdale. The Jukes clan sire was born in New York in the early 1700s. He spent most of his life drinking and consorting with whores. Two of his sons married their illegitimate sisters. Dugdale traced over 700 descendants of the clan, and discovered that all but half a dozen were prostitutes or criminals.[2]

The Wolves Of Galloway

Another case revealing the beast nature occurred in Scotland. The people of Galloway, Scotland, were subjected to a reign of terror. This was during the time of King James I.

Travelers vanished - a lot of them. Search parties combed the bleak countryside but found nothing. Nothing at all. Not a bone; not a bloody piece of clothing. Nothing.

---

2 *Clues*, A History Of Forensic Detection, p.446, Colin Wilson, Book-of-the-Month-Club by Warner Books, Inc. 1989.

Wolves were suspected, but there were no wolves. Werewolves were suspected. Vagrants were rounded up and hanged. The vanishings continued. A few shady innkeepers were rounded up and hanged; the vanishings still continued. For 25 long years, year after year, the vanishings continued.

One day a man and his wife were riding on the same horse together though the bleak countryside when they were suddenly surrounded by wild savages. One seized the bridle of his horse. He quickly drew his pistol and fired, but a score of hands grabbed at him pulling both him and his wife from the saddle.

The man drew his sword and slashed back and forth opening a circle around him. A dozen savages were between him and his screaming wife. A flashing knife silenced her as it slit her throat and deftly disemboweled her. Instantly a dozen creatures descended on her and began devouring her still twitching body.

A party of travelers returning from the same fair as the unfortunate couple heard the commotion and ran to the sound of the pistol shot. What they saw shocked them. Someone gave a shout and the cannibals vanished in a second carrying the body of the wife with them. The man and his horse were the first living creatures to survive an attack by these human wolves in 25 years.

The news was carried to the King in Edinburgh who arrived on the scene with a party of 400 within 4 days. Spreading out, they carefully searched the moors in the direction the cannibals had vanished. Soon they reached cliffs overlooking the sea. Waiting for the tide to turn, they descended to the beach and continued the search and found a number of caves - all empty.

Having searched thoroughly and finding nothing, they

were returning discouraged when two of the dogs began barking at a small crack in the cliff face. The crack was so narrow that it seemed impossible that anyone could enter, but the dogs were insistent, so two of the kings soldiers entered and after a time found the crack opening into a wider space. But, since it was so dark they returned. The king sent to the nearest village for torches and by their illumination, they, an armed party, followed the hysterical dogs along a narrow tunnel that led into a large cave.

At this time their nostrils were assaulted by a sickening smell. Torches revealed creatures all around whose eyes were dazzled by the light. In the corners were jewels, clothing and money, and hanging overhead were pieces of bodies - arms, legs, torsos.

After a short fight the creatures were subdued by the soldiers in armor and were dragged out into the daylight. There were 48 members of the same family that had been crowded into the cave. The pieces of bodies that had been giving off such a horrible stench was their larder. They ate it raw.

The human wolves were taken to prison at Edinburgh. By now it had been established that the head of the pack was one Sawney Bean, born in East Lothian. As a youth he had run away with a woman and for 25 years they had been living in the same cave. The woman had given him 8 sons and six daughters. These in turn produced 18 grandsons and 14 granddaughters.

There was no trial. The men's hands and feet were chopped off and they bled to death. The women were burned alive. They all died without the least sign of repentance," wrote John Nicholson of Kirkcudbright, "but continued cursing and vending the most dreadful imprecations to the very last gasp

of life."[3] This is the way such matters where handled in earlier days.

Beast Nature vs. Sheep Nature

The above shows that inattention to the WORD produces deviates. These deviates must be dealt with at some point, one at a time, or otherwise they will comprise the entire nation as is the case elsewhere.

In the East, those whom the West would label "Law-breaker," are casually returned to the general population where they continue to reproduce their own kind. Nations of strangers are permeated with the genes of outlaws. Like breeds like. That is why God commands, *"No bastard shall enter the congregation of Israel.* It poisons the blood of the nation.

The question has been raised, why is it that China and India, whose inhabitants' IQ is approximately as high as that of Westerners, live in the dark ages while the Christian-West is so progressive? The answer is simple. Westerners are made in the image of the WORD - they are basically Lawful. *Huedmen*[4] of the east - aren't. They are lawless as their fathers were before them.

For 32 years I was a stockbkroker. I have picked up the phone and called a single buyer who ordered $32 million dollars of the product I was selling. Based on his verbal order I entered the order and it was executed. He had five business days to pay, and he did. If he hadn't, both my firm and I would have been ruined. It never occurred to me that my buyer

3 *Crimes & Punishment*, H. S. Stuttman Inc 1994, p. 1083

4 HUMAN: Huedmen, "Humans," "strangers," "wolves."

would fail to live up to his agreement.

Trade in the West takes place rapidly with enormous amounts of product changing hands simply by verbal agreement. In the world of stocks and commodities, a person's word is his bond. A welsher can ruin you. If the word ever got out that someone was not reliable - no one would do business with him - they couldn't afford to take the chance.

In India, when you buy a product you pay for it at the same time you buy it. You pay for it right then. People don't trust you because in those countries people lie. The absence of Law keeps India and China in the dark ages.

Hong Kong and mainland China are both Chinese. One is bursting with commerce and the other isn't. The difference? Hong Kong has operated under Christian Law administered by the British. When this ceases, Hong Kong in time will revert to what it is like in the rest of China. It will be interesting to watch Hong Kong now that it has been returned to Chinese control.

Missionaries From the East

The missionary effort of Hinduism is Buddhism. Buddhism was organized by Asoka the Great as reform Hinduism. Then, "Brahmans began to appear in the guise of Buddhist monks. Asoka began to worry that they were trying to 're-interpret' Buddha in line with their own interests."[5] That's what Hindus do - they "re-interpret" other religions so that its followers are convinced that their religion is only a different manifestation of the great all encompassing Hindu Brahma.

---

5 *Asoka The Great* India's Royal Missionary, by Emil Lengyel, Franklin Watts, Inc, 575 Lexington Ave, NY NY 10022, c1969, p.124

In time, Buddhism (which considers itself a Hindu sect) learned this Hindu technique and sent its own missionaries into all the world. Buddhist missionaries took Buddhism to Tibet, China, and Mongolia. It spread to Japan and parts of SE Asia and Ceylon. Asoka sent missionaries overland to N. China and by sea to S. China. Missionaries went to SE Asia - Burma, Siam (Thailand), Cambodia, Java, Borneo and Malaya. It was taken to Korea by Chinese monks in the of the middle 5th century, and from Korea to Japan in middle 6th century.

In Japan most people are Shintoists and Buddhist. In China - Buddhism merged with Confucianism and Taoism. Buddhism became the official religion of Japan. The emperors use it to spread their power.

> "For many centuries this area surrounding the S. China Sea was a kind of 'Further India', ruled by Indian princes filled with Indian traders, and instructed by Indian religions, mostly Buddhist." [6]

This is an overview of how the Buddhist missionary came to be on American shores. They arrived as "Unitarians" and later in the guise of "born-again" evangelists speaking colloquial English, claiming to be "Jews for Christ," "Latin Americans," and "Americans of Indian descent." The common thread is the absence of the WORD - the Laws, statutes, and judgments. Many even go so far as to boldly proclaim that "the Law is done away." In the absence of the WORD, it is the speaker who is left to be the "perfect-master" - the one who replaces Christ as spokesman and the object of venera-

6 Ibid, p. 128

tion.

Missionaries From The West

Bible thumping goat-missionaries sent to the wolves have been met with almost universal failure.[7] Their efforts produced converts as long as they were present - and when they left - so did the WORD. Wolves cannot digest sheep-food. Grass forced into the stomach of the wolf does not remain there.[8]

There is another Western missionary who has met with more success - the Western *soldier* and *policeman.* In whatever part of the world these missionaries are sent - that part of the world conforms to the WORD, right NOW, and there is peace. Many of the strangers, forced by soldier and police missionaries to obey the dictates of the WORD, quickly learn to appreciate its benefits and for them it is written;

> ***"Neither let the son of the stranger that joined himself to the Lord speak, saying, the Lord hath utterly separated me from his people." Isa 56:3-8.***

In Africa, under the eye of these watchful armed missionaries - massacres, cannibalism, and slave trading quickly ended. Violators were punished. Ancient strong arm customs stopped, and little people were able to accumulate wealth, something that they had never been able to do before. Starvation vanished. Compared with former days - peace and tranquillity reigned.

---

7 DIRECTION: *"These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded the, saying, Go not unto the way of the Gentiles, and unto any city of the Samaritans enter ye not: But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Math 10:5- 6.*

8 Korea's thriving Christianity is Buddhist- Christianity.

In China, those living in Western-ruled enclaves and protected by the WORD enforced by Western battleships, became fantastically wealthy. They kept their ancient practices of lying, cheating and stealing but learned to keep them within the bounds of Western law - thereby devastating Western businessmen unaccustomed to such practices.[9]

Under Russ rule, the same was true on the eastern steppes of Europe. Famine and endless warfare ended.

Compared with what had gone before, the Western soldier-missionary was an unqualified success. The stranger curbed his beast nature under threat of severe punishment. No one had any illusions about the situation, the beast nature was still there waiting to be released. While the wolf learned to wash, wear Western clothes and speak Western speech, he remained a wolf. It was just that his beast nature had been curbed - for a time.

Withdrawing Missionaries

Western *soldier* missionaries were withdrawn and the blessing of the WORD left with them.

Slavic armies from Russia, commanded by East Saxon Russ, invaded Europe during the Napoleonic Wars. There was almost no looting or misconduct. After the East Saxon Russ were exterminated during and after the Russian Revolution, the Slavic armies under the command of Khazar Turks went wild. Capturing a German army of a third of a million at Stalingrad - 8,000 survived. Invading Europe in 1944-45,

---

9 TRADE: *"If thou has stricken thy hand with a stranger (2114), thou art snared with the words of thy mouth." Pr. 6:1; NEIGHBOR: "They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21; AGREEMENTS: "Thou shall make no covenant with them or their gods." Ex 23:31-32*

their beast nature was unleashed in a maelstrom of looting, raping and murdering. The spirit of the beast was loosed. The Slav-Mongol wolf showed his nature by killing thirty million of their own people - some in gulags, some by starvation.

Now they rest, quiet for the moment - hungry, short of housing, clothing and food, glaring at the surviving Western sheep muttering the two words that every wolf knows, "I want!" The WORD's blessing departed with the missionary.

In India, the British missionary withdrew and immediately one million Indians died in the partition.

In China, the US state department backed the Communists against the Nationalists and over 100,000,000 died in the wars and famine that followed.

In Africa, again the blessing departed with the missionary. Lands that had had no famine or massacre for generations had both. Over 40 millions have died there since the military missionary departed which allowed the spirit of the Beast to return.

What's Wrong In Western Cities?

Western priests[10] were false watchmen[11] - in exchange for tax-exempt silver they became Judas- goats and allowed the Hindu merchant into the West in spite of God's Law forbid-

10 PRIESTS: *"Moses commanded the Levites ... saying, Take this ... law and put it in the side of the ark ... that it may be there for a witness against thee. For I know thy rebellion ... behold, while I am yet alive ... ye have been rebellious against the Lord; and how much more after my death? ... For I know that after my death ye will ... turn aside from the way which I have commanded you." Deut 31: 24-29*

11 WATCHMAN: *"If the watchman see the sword come, and blow not the trumpet, and the people be not warned ... his blood will I require." Ezek 33:6,* (In Geneva Bible: "Signifying, that the wicked shall not escape punishment though the watchman be negligent: but if the watchman blowe the trumpet; and then he will not obey, he shall deserve double punishment."

ding trade with strangers. Once in the sheepfold, the wolf bought a media monopoly in spite of the laws forbidding monopoly[12] and the Law forbidding "false witnesses."[13] Their media monopoly advertised for election only agents of the wolf who owned the media. These people were elected since the voters knew no one else. This is how the agents of the wolf become rulers of the US, state, and local governments.[14]

Under the the rule of these wolf agents - the cities of the West have been turned over to the denizens of the inner city. When you remove the WORD the natural spirit of the wolf emerges and that spirit is the spirit of the beast. This spirit is a lawless spirit. In less time than it takes to say, Law was replaced by the "policy" of the alpha-wolf. The President of the United States proclaimed that Washington DC would be made an example to the world. It is!

The result of loosing the spirit of the beast is there for all to see. Murder, rape, robbery and mayhem is the norm. As predicted, as the spirit of the WORD departed - the spirit of the Beast began to reign. Hostile islands of lawlessness inhabited by strangers now exist in the midst of Lawful men.

Along For The Ride

Most things are simple in this world. Our present condition

---

12 *TRADE: "If thou has stricken thy hand with a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien), thou art snared." Pr. 6:1-2; MONOPOLY: "Woe unto them that join house to house, that lay field to field, till there be no place, and they may be placed alone in the midst of the earth." Isaiah 5:8*

13 FALSE WITNESS: *"If a false witness rise up ... Then shall ye to unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother." Duet 19:16-19*

14 RULERS: *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Duet 17:15*

is simple. Let us think of ourselves as having been high jacked while flying together in a great 747 airliner. In the cockpit flying the aircraft is a wolf having the ravening spirit of the beast. His prattle on the intercom, "This is the captain speaking," is just wolf-talk, it inspires no confidence.

First, we know that wolves are not the best pilots in the world. The 747 must land sometime, and when that time comes we can expect the landing to be rough!

Next, the wolf pilot tends to fly through one cloud after another without considering that some of these clouds conceal mountains. It's clear. The pilot is not our pilot. His message is not our pilot's message. The flying is not safe. To survive we must get the beast out of the cockpit and back into his cage. Then, we must get him off the aeroplane and back to his own country where he can roam freely among his own kind and do whatever he wants to do - within reason.

Lastly, we must station game wardens around his reservation to keep goat-poachers out and keep the wolves in.

All that is needed is the resolve. Our toleration of "the spirit of the beast" has put everyone in jeopardy. Now, it is time to return to the safety of the WORD where we belong.

==========

Letter From South Africa by K.J.

An article on the new public role for Constand Viljoen appeared in *Die Afrikaner* weeks before the daily press. He is now getting good press reviews by the left-wing. That should convey some meaning to us.

It is no longer safe to report problems at police stations manned by Blacks. They will not help you at all and if you complain too much you are likely to get shot by these policemen who were former terrorist guerrillas.

Clive Derby-Lewis and Janusz Wallusz appeared at the Truth Commission, but the hearing was postponed till August. The day turned out like those reminiscent of the Roman circus, with Blacks screaming for the mens' blood. A week later those who killed the American student, Amy Biehl, appeared before the commission, and the girl's parents forgave them all, blaming "racism in SA."

I can understand the liberal stupidity of the Biehl's, but when a man named Ackerman, whose wife died in the St. James church massacre, said that he forgave them unconditionally, I am at a complete loss. These Blacks kill over and over without feeling a thing, but then that church allows anyone standing on two feet to enter.

The Blacks did not stop when they came into power, things only got worse. Sensing White weakness they have become more brutal. We see it in the Congo and every other Black state in Africa.

Our biased judiciary is causing us more problems for those on the right wing. I have my doubts about the case they made against Eugene Terre'Blance (militia leader). It will be to our benefit to take care.

The Israeli treatment of Palestinians and the pig affair finally caused some Muslims in the Cape to attack Jews. Old Dullah Omar who usually breathes fire against the hateful whites is outraged.

When in England, Nelson Mandela gave a 40-minute address to Oxford University's *Centre for Islamic Studies,* urging an *African Economic Union* taking its place in the emerging world order. That night he attended a dinner hosted by the *Centre for Islamic Studies.* Prince Charles is its patron. He frequently emphasized the need to build bridges between Christianity and Islam. What a mixed-up lot!

Your note on the pigs carrying the Spanish flu after WWI was interesting. It came to our shores when Louis Botha, in 1918 allowed a ship full of English coloureds to land in Cape Town. Shortly afterwards the greatest epidemic in our history broke out. 70,000 died in one month. In 1919, Gen. Botha caught the flu, but, he committed suicide by cutting his wrists. Some say because he had so many of his own people shot when they refused to fight against the Germans in S. W. Africa. Botha still had some feeling for his own while Jan Smuts had none.

Former president P.W. Botha's biography was released late last month. It was printed by the same people as *Volksverraad* and *Sellout*. Apparently, no one else wanted to do it. In spite of everything else he has done, P.W. Botha took a firm stand on the Tutu Commission, putting some backbone into some of the waverers.

LETTERS

BANNED: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I wrote the Canadian government for a list of banned books and was informed that there are 800 pages of such banned publications and books, most dealing with history and politics." C.G. - Canada

---

LOVE NEIGHBOR: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I know we are to love our neighbors as ourselves, but, who is our neighbor - the guy next door?" H.S. - Florida

RKH: Maybe. The key is, *"Thou shall LOVE thy neighbor as thyself."* You want to be treated according to the rules that Jesus set out in the beginning. Therefore; love others in the same manner and treat them in accordance with the same rules. If one thirsts - give him drink. If one is wounded - bind his wounds. If one murders - put him to death. Treat your

neighbor as you expect to be treated. Love your neighbor as yourself.

Is your neighbor your brother? *"My mother and my brethren are those which hear the word of God, and do it." Luke 8:21.* A stranger who creeps into your midst violates the Scripture, *"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord (Israel)." Deut 23:2.* His acts prove he is not a brother.

HAVE NO DEALINGS: "Dear Richard: I read what Randy Duey said, and I would go farther. I say that we share nothing with the pseudo- Churches and the members of that cult. Our presence at their meetings condones their blood letting. I say that we neither darken their doors nor associate with any of their kind. To even sit at the same table and eat with them is to partake in their hellish doctrines of deceit. Pseudo Christianity wants only to prevent the righteousness of our Light. If we who are known by Yahweh are seen in the company of the Great Whore, are we not accounted as a Whore Monger? "Let not our good be evil spoken of." D. R. - Prisoner Florida

---

FORGIVENESS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: When I was 18 I got drunk and killed a man. I was sentenced to 30 years. This is my 5th year. I have accepted the WORD and will follow it the rest of my life. My question is this; can God forgive a man after he did something like this?" U.R. - prisoner, Minnesota.

RKH: This question has been asked by many. The answer is: *"Sin is the transgression of the law. ... he was manifested (revealed) to take away our sins; and in him (the WORD made flesh) is no sin. Whosoever abideth in him (the WORD) sinneth not. ... For this purpose the Son of God was mani-*

fested (revealed), that he might destroy the works of the devil. Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin; ... because he is born of God." I John 3:3:4-9

"For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God (the WORD)*." Rom 3:23; "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord (the WORD made flesh)." Rom 6:23; "God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us." Rom 5:8; "That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shall believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation. For the scripture saith, Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed. ... For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved." Rom 9-13; "He that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him." John 3:36:*

"For this is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for man for the remission of sins." Matt 26:28. Jesus is the WORD made flesh. Whosever is willing to accept the WORD as illustrated by the acts of Jesus in the flesh - will be "saved." Then, it is as if your "sin" had never been. This it the contract between you and your God. This is called *"grace"*. "There but for the grace of God go I." This is true of every one of us. God has a tighter contract with his people as a nation, but that is his business. Don't worry, God reads the innermost heart. He knows, and he is just.

FELLOWSHIP: "Dear Richard; We have a growing fellowship here. One 'goat' who wishes to join our group is a former homosexual. I am not sure that he is sincere and don't believe it would help our group to have him. Your advice,

please." R.J. - Prisoner, Florida

RKH: God chose you and made YOU a king and a priest. You know your situation better than I. By no means are you bound to accept a disruptive influence. Better to sacrifice part than the whole. If left to me I would set a probation period and watch him when he doesn't think he is being watched. *"By their acts ye shall know them."* Decide then.

ALLEGIANCE: "Earth from the burial ground of US President John Kennedy and Senator Robert Kennedy was poured last week onto the casket of Yitshak Rabin. Senator Edward Kennedy said... 'My son Patrick gathered some earth from Arlington Cemetery... and then we distributed that over the coffin of the Prime Minister', he told reporters." *Reuters, Jerusalem Post* 11/118/95

RKH: "Establishment" kings of the world are hired by the ITC and do what they are ordered to do. Saddam Hussein could have been ordered to do a similar act and he would have done it. If anyone objected, they would have been fired - Jew and Arab alike.

Saxon News From Australia/New Zealand

FIREARMS: "Good day to you: In Australia the amnesty is finished. Stick up for your rights now! Speaking out is easier than what we now face here. Gun owners who did not comply with new regulations in Australia are now faced with the fact that their name is flagged on government computers. They are liable to 4 years imprisonment and a fine that is about the cost of an average house. Those with firearms licenses and those who did not hand in their weapons are liable to search of person or premises without warrant. People cannot organize because what the government has done is now legislated,

enacted law. Therefore any attempt to communicate or organize is liable to the charge of subversion. If an individual says to another, 'I would suggest that you do not hand in your firearm', the speaker may be charged with subverting another to commit a criminal act. They have started mounting raids to retrieve firearms and this is likely to intensify. Whatever you do, FOR GOD'S SAKE DON'T REGISTER YOUR WEAPONS!! It really is happening and it seems to be global. Australia to America: God bless you and pray for us poor b____ down under." P.N. - Australia

---

NEW ZEALAND: Maoris Cry Freedom - Tensions swirl between the Pakeha (as Whites are called) and the Maoris. Maoris are an under class, which constitutes a high proportion of the prison population, unemployed, homeless and pupils who do not obtain school certificates.

"Maoris constitute only about 13% of the total population, but they account for nearly half the prison population. Maori activists demand the return of 'stolen' land and Maori sovereignty. The NZ government has sought to settle Maori land claims financially by making NZ$1-billion available, but this has been rejected by Maori activists. There is growing anger on the White side, although it is often marked by political correctness and show they are neither racist nor bigoted." (*Pretoria News*, copied from *Impact*, Oct/Nov 1995, P.O. Box 28233, Sunnyside 0132, Rep. of SA, $30/yr.)

News From America

FACTS & FIREARMS: * "In 1987, the year Florida enacted its right- to-carry law, the homicide rate dropped from 37% above the national average to 3% below.

* In NYC alone, approx. 13,000 killers are out on parole

daily.

* The Average cost of one inmate per year - $25,000.

* Average cost of career criminal to society per year - $30,000

* Between the year the Supreme Court re-instituted the death penalty (1978) and 1990 only 124 executions occurred, yet 265,000 murders had been committed.

* Mexico's murder rate is much higher than America's, yet Mexico has extremely strict gun controls.

* Dr. Edgar A. Suter found that *"excepting blacks and Hispanics, Seattle's homicide rate was actually lower than Vancouver's."*

* As early as 1982, BATF was found by the Senate Judiciary Committee to be *"engaged almost entirely in harassing innocent citizens."* From the committee's report: *"expert evidence was submitted establishing that approximately 75% of BATF gun prosecutions were aimed at ordinary citizens who had neither criminal intent nor knowledge, but were enticed by agents into unknowing technical violations."* (Overview of *Guns, Crime, and Freedom*, (1994) by Wayne LaPierre, executive of NRA, carried by *American Viewpoint Monthly*, June 1997.

EFFECTS OF MEDIA LIES: "In 1958, just 35% of whites said they could vote for a well qualified black presidential candidate. That same year, 4% of whites approved of interracial marriage and 80% of whites said they would leave if blacks moved into their neighborhood.

"Now, 93% of whites say they could vote a black person into the White House and 61% of whites voice approval of mixed marriages. Only 18% of whites questioned said they would flee a neighborhood if large numbers of blacks moved

in." *Internet*, Jun 11, 1997 21:10:16-0700 (nswpp@earth-link.net)

LEGALIZE PEDOPHILIA: The American Psychiatric Association has redefined "pedophile" to mean a person who feels "clinically significant distress" over his condition or who feels socially impaired because of his pedophilia. One is "healthy" if not distressed. Normalization of pedophilia is being pushed by organized homosexual groups.

Black Crime

BLACK CRIME: Walter E. Williams (black columnist) quoting US Dept of Justice records; There have been during the past 20 years, 6.6 million violent crimes of murder, rape, robbery, and assault. 20% of those were interracial. Of these, 90% of the victims were white. Blacks murder Whites 18 times the rate that Whites murder Blacks. Black on White assaults are 21 times the opposite. Mr. Williams believes that Whites have become insensitive to Black crime because the government and the media report all White crime committed against Blacks and little Black crime against Whites. *Citizen Review*

BLACK CRIME: New York Police Department arrest statistics reveal startling figures. Blacks and Hispanics constitute 50% of the population in NY City - each roughly 25% - yet, collectively, based on these 1993 arrest records they constitute over 90% of all murder, rape and robbery arrests and 85% of arrests for assault. Blacks alone are charged with 56% of all murders, 62% of all rapes, 55% of all assaults and 62 percent of all robberies. *Detroit Jewish News*

Official Policy - "Black Supremacy"

ONE MORE CHAMPION: "A white South African (Ernie Els) - has won the United States Open golf championship ... but he will get no interviews from US media, only Tiger Woods gets interviews (even though Tiger ended up ten strokes **behind** the white South African Ernie Els.) Is this Racism?? ...With all of the lecturing from Clinton about **race** relations you would think that someone would point out that white sports stars are given short shrift in a vicious form of racism in many sports including football, basketball, baseball and more recently, golf." *Criminal Politics*, 1-800-543-0486, June 30, 1997, p.38

RKH: Some believe that for years the sports establishment has mis-matched White athletes with Black ones to ensure the victory of the Blacks. This has been done to instill a White inferiority complex.

METHODISTS: The United Methodist Church hoped that by appointing a Black, the Rev. Percy Reeves, to head the White *Plaza United Methodist Church* that it would lead to full integration and become a model for other N. Carolina churches. The Plaza United Methodist is now 90% Black.

Rev. Reeves added gospel music to the service and encouraged folks to shout "amen." He removed pictures of Jesus' disciples because he said the blond-haired, blue-eyed renderings were historically inaccurate. For Black History Month, portraits of Malcolm X and Jesse Jackson went up in their place. Rev Reeves is the first Black to head one of the United Methodist white churches in Charlotte. (ANA - Internet, 11:31 AM 4-4-96)

Media Handover

JUDAS GOAT & THE WOLF: "Pat Robertson is cashing out! ... (Rupert Murdoch) ... has agreed to pay $1.9 billion to accquire the cable channel controlled by Pat Robertson: - **The Family Channel**. - The reason for their action? - to raise money in expectation of a very big estate tax bill. ...etc." *Criminal Politics*, 1-800-543-0486, June 30, 1997, p.38

RKH: TRADE: **"If thou has stricken thy hand with a stranger (2114), thou art snared with the words of thy mouth. Pr. 6:1; GOATS: "When the Son of man shall come ... He shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left. ...Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels." Matt 25 31-46**.

News From The Neareast

ALGERIA: The civil war in Algeria is assuming an increasingly brutal format. Fundamentalists (FIS) have set up mobile commandos which travel with "guillotines" mounted on trucks. Anti- fundamentalists are rousted out of bed and executed with village elders watching. More than 60,000 have been killed in the war thus far.

RKH: HR believes that close attention should be given to this Algerian affair. The Algerian government, like other national governments, is a puppet goverment hand picked by the ITC media owners. In spite of media propaganda, the government was voted out of office. However, it refused to go. The war is the result. What is happening there will to a varying degree happen here in time.

RABBI PERIN'S OPINION: "One million Arabs are not

worth a Jewish fingernail." (Rabbi Perin in his eulogy at the funeral of mass murderer Dr. Baruch Goldstein, who killed 29 people in a machine- gun attack at prayer in a mosque, a quote first reported in a Feb 28, 1994 article by Clyde Haberman in the *New York Times.*

ORGAN DONATION: Rabbi Yehoshua Scheinberger broke with tradition and ruled that Jews may donate their organs - but only to other Jews. He said it was forbidden to donate them to "heretics" or "gentiles."

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 277

SHEEP KILLING TIME

Subject - Wolves & Sheep

Wolves are predators. They produce nothing and they eat sheep. Sheep produce wool, fat, and mutton. It is sheep killing time once again.

The wolf has rested for 50 years after gorging himself from his last gargantuan feast. Occasionally, he has roused himself to eat a snack here and there - the latest being South Africa - but a snack is just a snack.

He has now digested his last big meal and is feeling real hunger pangs. The wolf must eat. But, where in in this world is there a big fat sheep to eat?

Sheep

Once, sheep had the freedom to roam a great wide sheepfold. He could graze from one end to another without thought

of danger. Then, the wolf paid judas-priests to quietly whisper to the sheep that wolves are just different sheep and that they should accept them inside the sheepfold. "They are just like everyone else - except a different color, and their souls need saving." The same trusted judas-priests told the sheep that it was only right to tamely accept a chain about his neck from a wolf-chosen goat.[1] The judas-priests said that it was God's will to obey judas-goats, but neglected to tell them that it was better to obey the Shepherd rather than goats.[2]

Sheep Think Peace - Wolves Think War

Sheep think peace - wolves think war! Peace is great for the sheep. They eat, fatten, and grow thick fleeces. There is enough left to pay taxes, fines, assessments, and confiscations to support the wolf and his appointed goat-rulers. Sheep think that this should be enough - that anyone should be satisfied with 50% taxation, but, that is the view through the eyes of the sheep. The wolves actually consider this yearly largess from the sheep to be *slow starvation*. Kings, emperors and especially their wolf- merchant sponsors need much more than this to live the lifestyle they feel they are entitled to. They need to feed on massive confiscations from the sheep - not just the piddling 50% yearly tribute.

The problem with either king or wolf collecting massive confiscations to feed on is that it might stampede the sheep. If this happens it might take centuries before the wolf can get a chain around the sheep's neck again.

---

1 A goat is a disobedient sheep. (Goat: Gr. 2055 *er-if-ee-on*; (Goat - symbol wicked person. *Strong's Concordance).*

2 *"We must obey God rather than men." Acts 5:29*

To avoid the problem of possible injury that arises from a wolf getting hurt while directly attacking a sheep for his dinner, the wolf has found it better to persuade one sheep to kill another sheep, and to think that he is doing a public service by doing it. Then, when one of the sheep goes down, the wolf can step in and eat. That way everyone is happy - except the sheep being eaten.[3]

Chicken Fights & Ram Fights

In former days, wolves staged "ram fights" just as humans stage chicken fights. The wolf-howl incited one ram against another and then when both were thoroughly enraged, they were turned loose to fight. After one was badly injured by the other, the victor was called off and the wolves went to work. They sheared the defeated sheep, and took bites out of his quivering flesh while he was held down by the victorious ram. Then the wounded naked sheep was released to heal, recover his strength, and grow another fleece.

Wolves have been doing this for years and the wolves and their goat allies have never let the sheep catch on to what is actually happening to them. Sheep are encouraged to blame other sheep for their misfortune and to keep alive this hatred. Constantly vilifying and demonizing targeted sheep makes the next ram fight that much easier to arrange.

Today there is only one big sheep left standing who is fat and has a full fleece. The rest have been defeated, wounded and shorn. Their fleeces are ragged because they have not been allowed to properly grow back because of the wolf's

3 It really doesn't matter which sheep wins the contest. The wolf will eat the loser.

daily demand for wool and flesh.

The problem with having only one available sheep is this - it is difficult to slaughter such a big powerful sheep when there is no ram rival available to fight him. However, the wolves solved this problem long ago. Such a sheep can be persuaded to volunteer to sever a pound of his own flesh so that hash can be served to the wolf - even 50 pounds or more. That would make a good dinner.

Now, lets see how wolves persuade sheep to sacrifice themselves. It's easy if one knows how.

Dharma's War

HR readers are not novices. Long ago they learned the story of the boast of India's Asoka the Great (b. 291 B.C.) that he had conquered the powerful Greek world by simply using peaceful *Dharma*[4] instead of armed force. He named King Antiochus as one of those mighty kings that he had conquered. Antiochus in turn learned Dharma well - it helped him rule his own people. He was the ancestor of the Syrian-Greek king by the same name who during his own rule had continued to Dharmatize the religions of all the various peoples that he ruled. All had accepted it and the empire became peaceful and open to the international trader.

He also inserted Dharma into Palestine, a part of his empire. The people of Palestine, like all the rest of Antiochus' empire, accepted Dharma - all except for a handful of malcontents. This rebellion was allright with Antiochus; Pales-

4 Hindu: "Dharma" - non-violence, obedience, tolerance of other peoples and their gods without regard to "race, creed, or nationality." Buddhist technique of pacifying divergent populations to expedite trade. "Dharmitized - to be subdued by Dharma. "Dharmamatra" - government enforcer of Dharma.

tine paid taxes, but it had not been properly sheared for a long time and was overly fat. The opposition of the malcontents was a golden opportunity to kill sheep.

Accordingly he raised armies from neighboring states to sack the land. He ordered his agents on the spot to tighten the screws to further infuriate them. His agents did as they were instructed and the rebellion spread. What began as a civil-war ended in a great war of liberation. Their story is told from the Israelite point-of-view in the *Apocrypha*:[5]

> ***"In those days went there out of Israel wicked men who persuaded many, saying, Let us go and make a covenant with the heathen ... Then certain of the people ... went to the king, who gave them license to do after the ordinances of the heathen:***
>
> ***"Whereupon they ... joined themselves to the heathen, and were sold to do mischief. ... After 2 years ... the king sent his chief collector of tribute unto the cities of Juda, who came unto Jerusalem ... And spake peaceable words unto them, but all was deceit: for when they had given him credence ... they put therein a sinful nation, wicked men ...***
>
> ***"Whereupon the city was made an habitation of strangers, and became strange to those that were born in her, and her own children left her ...***
>
> ***"King Antiochus wrote to his whole kingdom, that all should be one people, And every one should leave his laws: ... Yea, many also of the Israelites consented to his religion, and sacrificed unto idols, and profaned the sabbath. For the king has sent letters ... that they should follow the strange laws of the land ... To the end they might forget the Law, and change all the ordinances. ... The king ... appointed overseers ... commanding the cities ... to sacrifice, city by city. Then many of the people were gathered unto them, to wit, every one that forsook the law: ... and ... they rent in pieces the books of***

5 *Story Of The Maccabees*, Apocrypha, VPC, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $10.50/copy.

the law which they found, they burnt them with fire.

"And whosoever was found with any book of the testament, or if any consented to the law, the king's commandment was, that they should put him to death. ... Howbeit, many in Israel were confirmed in themselves not to eat any unclean thing. Wherefore they chose rather to die. ... that they might not profane the holy covenant." I Maccabees 1: 11-63.

The persuasion of the sheep by judas-priests is the *Dharma* way of gaining entry for the wolf into the sheepfold. It makes the sheep submissive to the foreign merchant and to their own king.

However, when the flock is fat - the king does not want mere "taxes", he wants to harvest the sheep - take it ALL. He need to "plow" the field with war if he is to raise a crop of plunder. War always creates plunder for today and **demand** for the merchant's wares tomorrow. War is the best business stimulation there is.

The Wolf-howl

The "wolf-howl" directs the action. Its call stirs the blood. It calls for war and names the victim who has been chosen. A wise man careful for his skin listens attentively to the wolf-howl.

The media-owners chose the wealthy South for slaughter as early as 1815. From that time on nothing the Southern White man did was right. In 1861, armies invaded. Farms and cities were burnt. In Washington, DC, during the war, there were two giant warehouses open 24 hours a day. Wagon loads of loot arrived from Virginia every few minutes and were sold by the lot sight unseen. Ships arrived every few hours and their rich gleanings were disposed of on the docks in the same manner.

Still, this was "peanuts" when compared to transfer of the blockaded multibillion dollar cotton trade to cartel interests in Egypt and India. This was worth billions. The same sort of thing happened to S. Africa at the turn of the century and Germany in WWII.

Privately owned slaves were freed to starve or go to work in cartel factories - depressing Saxon wages. Blacks were elevated to political office to rule whites and were told how to vote. Plantation land worth $400-$800 an acre was sold at tax sales to tax-free land companies for as little as 50¢ an acre. When the ruling blacks threatened to confiscate cartel land and expel the trade-wolves along with the sheep, the wolf-media reacted overnight and attacked the Blacks and their "unjust rule." The Whites, after having lost almost all they had, were set free to rebuild their wealth once again. The greedy blacks' enemies became the "bad guys."

The Wolf-howl's Victim

The wolf-howl is today demonizing the chosen sheep who will be required to give up his fleece and his flesh tomorrow. The wolf is hungry and needs their estates and accumulated wealth. The S. African sheep is already in the packing house being rendered. It believed the judas-priests and tamely followed the judas-goat without a murmur.

But, while S. Africa is a tasty bit - and her her diamonds, gold, and public industries made private provide good *hors d'oeuvres* for the international merchant - S. Africa is just a snack. The wolf is used to a much more substantial meal.

The sheep the wolf-howl has singled out for slaughter is the one that can do no right. It is the one the wolf-howl say is responsible for all the world's troubles. It is Whitey!! Who else? The Saxon himself has been chosen to be the next meal.

The Saxon has been taught that ram fights are acceptable, in spite of the Shepherd's Law to the contrary.[6]

To give this promoted war the appearance of a ram fight, not ONE, but TWO Saxon sectors are being deomonized at the same time.

One sector is America's "Christian patriots." The wolf-howl accuses them for being responsible for Ruby Ridge, Waco, Oklahoma City, TWA 800, the Atlanta Olympics and every other dog and cat fight and homicidal act committed by an insane person that happens in the country. But, most of the above-named murderous disasters left clues pointing back to goat agents of the king who were on the scene. These clues lead American patriots to believe that the king's government itself is responsible for these atrocities. Each side is made to believe that the other is responsible.

The incitement of America's right wing is glaring. FBI agents shot a mother, Vicki Weaver, in the face while she was holding her baby in her arms. To add insult to injury, the media reported that the FBI named their base camp at the foot of the mountain "Camp Vicki." What better way to provoke a people?

At Waco, American men, women and children were burned alive. No credible reason was given for the government attack on these private citizens except that the the media kept repeating government charges that the besieged were evil. The wolf-howl repeated the charges of the FBI - each of which was proven a lie.

---

6 FIGHTING KINSMEN: **"Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren the children of Israel." I Kings 12:24; "I require you to abstain from shedding the blood of men." Antiquities 1:1:2, Anti 1:3:8; "Thou shalt not avenge, nor bear any grudge against the children of thy people." Lev 19:18**

Recently, a documentary has been released by left-wing producers that shows the FBI machine-gunning survivors of the fire as they attempted to run to safety. This, from the "left-wing"? The documentary further confirms the suspicion of the Christian- Patriots that the government is evil and "out to get them." But, suppose that is the reason the documentary was released - to further provoke Whitey. Why else would a self-described "left- wing" group produce an anti- government documentary?

The same is true of "Oklahoma City." It was blamed on the right- wing - the militias. But whitey was watching TV. After the explosion they saw rescue efforts stop while unexploded bombs were removed from INSIDE the building. This means that the bomber was operating inside a federal building. Only government agents have the freedom to plant bombs inside a federal building. The TV covered lapse in rescue operations was much too obvious to be covered up. It was so obvious that it seemed to be another incident staged to infuriate American patriots. Even more suspicious is that the wolf-howl refuses to admit that such a thing ever happened.

The only other conclusion to be gained is that America's all- powerful wolf-installed government is so stupid that they can't even blow up a simple building without falling over their own feet. This conclusion seems unlikely when the government has at its fingertips the most experienced and efficient explosives experts in the world. This convinces the Christian-right that the government did it for reasons of their own.

This knowledge, heaped on all that has gone before, further divides the country. The king's government and their supporters are being taught that there is a terrorist movement

afoot and the Christian-patriots and their militias are the terrorists, and, the right wing is being taught that the government and their supporters are responsible. Each believes that the other is responsible.

On top of all this, we have the TWA-800 explosion. The feds say "cause unknown," but, credible observers report seeing the plane being hit by a ground-to-air missile. The missile was even photographed, and, one of the leading missile experts in the country says that the type of missile that brought down the plane exists only in America.

America's sheep are being psyched for war.

Civil Wars

Civil Wars are the means the wolf uses to plow the sheep when ram foes are not readily available to fight each other.

The Maccabean Wars started as a civil war and ended as a national liberation war. There have been many others.

Saint Bartholowmew's Day in France was a great day for the crown. The excuse was religion but the real cause was the desire to take the wealth of the Huguenots. For the sake of peace, the Catholic King promised his sister to the Huguenot leader to be his wife. Then, on St. Bartholowmew's Day, he gave the order to kill all protestants. Some 50,000 protestants died in Paris alone and their estates went to the crown who split the wealth with the Catholic Church. The Catholic Church struck a medal to commemorate the event.

If the protestants had won and the Crown and Church property had been taken by the Huguenots, cartel bankers and those who trade in such loot would still have had their sheep to eat. It doesn't make any difference which ram wins - the wolf feeds on the sheep that falls.

French Revolution - The French Revolution was triggered by the underground wolf-howl accusing the French Crown of all the ills of France. It incited the sheep to rise and kill the aristocracy. The property of the crown and aristocracy fed the wolves for almost 50 years.

Haiti's revolt started as a civil war and ended as a race war. It was financed and supported from England and France. The sheep were exterminated by the black wolves. On the surface it appeared that no one profited and the wolf was not fed since the blacks let the spice-growing plantations grow up in jungle. Actually, the revolt forced the spice trade to shift from the sheep owned Haitian plantations to the wolf-owned East India Company and wolf-owned plantations in S. America. The only ones who suffered loss were the sheep.

The Russian Revolution started as a civil war. It was financed by American wolves and ended as a race war of extermination. The wolf-howl accusations and demonization forged a coalition of white-wolves, brown-wolves, and Russ-sheep. They slaughtered the coalition of white-wolves and Russ-sheep. The victorious white wolves and Russ-sheep were fed promises and the brown-wolves feasted on the estates of the Czar and aristocrats for 75 years. They then left because there remains nothing more to eat and no sheep to graze and grow fat for another feast day.

Conclusion

Today the wolf-howl is again promoting civil war. Its clouds are gathering over the land and there is the clatter of steel as men sharpen their swords in fear of their lives.

It seems foolish to let history repeat again and again - to send out our boys to fight and die again. It seems foolish to stand and watch our homes burn just to force us to borrow to

rebuild - to see wolves descend on us to eat out our substance? Is there no end?

Of course there is!

Let us go back to the Maccabean Wars and see what might have been different. In *I Maccabees 3:35-41*, we read:

> ***"(Antiochus determined) ... that he should send an army against ... Israel ... And that he should place strangers in all their quarters and divide the land by lot. ...***

This part is standard operating procedure. Now here comes the punch line - pay attention!

> ***"And the merchants of the country ... took silver and gold ... and came into the camp to buy the children of Israel for slaves."***

It was the merchants who profited all along. It has always been the merchants. They are the ones who hire kings and priests to provide sheep for the wolf to feed on. These are the ones of whom the scriptures say;

> ***"A merchant shall hardly keep himself from doing wrong." Ecclesiasticus 26:29***

By trading with these same spice merchants, wise King Solomon became foolish:

> ***"Now the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one year was 600,606 talents of gold, Beside that he had of the merchantmen, and of the traffic of the spice merchants." I Ki 10:14-15.***

Now let us see the end of the matter. It seems as if we are given little choice: we, our sons and our daughters and our worldly goods are about to be offered up so that the wolf-merchant of the international trade cartel can feast on our estates.

At last we see the matter as it is. Our fathers long ago

foresaw the day when the die would be cast. On the one side they spoke in hushed tones of "Ragnarok" and on the other they spoke of "Armageddon." When is that day? What does the Scripture mean when it says:

> ***"Woe to the bloody city! it is all full of lies and robbery ... there is a multitude of slain, and a great number of carcasses; and there is no end of their corpses; they stumble upon their corpses ... Thou has multiplied thy merchants above the stars of heaven ..." Nahum 3:1-2,16***

> ***"Babylon the great is fallen ... the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the abundance of her delicacies. ... And the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her; for no man buyeth their merchandise any more. ... The merchants of these things, which were made rich by her, shall stand afar off for the fear of her torment ... And every shipmaster, and all the company in ships, and sailors, and as many as trade by sea ... cried when they saw the smoke of her burning ... for thy merchants were the great men of the earth ... And in her was found the blood of prophets, and of saints, and of all that were slain upon the earth." Rev 18:1-2,11,15,17-18,23***

The reason that God gave us birth and saved us for this age was not to fatten the wolf, but for a different reason;

> **"I have chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit," John 15:16**

Go to the goats and turn them into sheep. Then, when the wolf- howl calls for blood - it will not be the sheep who bleed - and the prophecies will come to pass as written.

IRS

The IRS is forbidden by Christian Law *(Matt 17:25-26)*. It is also an illegal amendment to the Constitution - never

having been ratified.[7] The tax is another name for "tribute." Slaves pay tribute. The criticism against the tax is causing the establishment to reform the law - not abolish it. Two steps forward - one step back. Nothing basic will be changed.

Princess Di & Prince Charles

Princess Di was a whore. She is a media goddess because the media belongs to the wolf and wolves like sheep who like wolfs. To win media approval and support, one must sleep with a wolf or have an immediate family member who does. That person has presented his goat *bona fides.*

Prince Charles is supported by some sheep who should know better. They point to the Scripture where it says of David's kingdom, *"Thy throne shall be established forever." II Sam 7:16.* The same claim can be made for every throne in Europe. It also means something else. Jesus appointed you and me "kings and priests." We are also descended from David. We each have a ministry, a throne and we have God's appointment. We have returned to the WORD to judge us that God in the beginning appointed to rule. This is before man insisted on being ruled by kings. Now, we do what we must to survive, but the day will come when we will be ruled by the WORD - only! We leave the world's kings to the wolves whom they love so well.

Princess Di's picture is on my office wall - with a third Hindu eye in the middle of her forehead. HR #259 reproduced Charles' picture, with a third Hindu eye in the middle of his forehead. The devil has already taken the first - and the

7 *The Law That Never Was*, Beckman.

three-eyed whoremonger who still lives - lives only by God's sufferance.

Letter From South Africa by K.J.

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: Mr. Jaap Marias and the HNP is breaking the hold that traitors have had on White S. Africans. Those attending HNP meetings fully agree with Marias's explanation of the treason committed so-called right-wing leaders. Especially the treason during the Bophuthatswana invasion.[8] No less than eight of the men attending the meeting formed part of the 83 FCA-men who were the last to withdraw from the area. In the process they faced severe military attacks meant to annihilate them.

"A group of black "farmers" recently became the first owners of a large farm with money given to them by Derek Hanekom's Land Affairs laws. In the Free State 46 black families got together and formed a trust to buy a 500 hectare farm with their grant. After getting the farm these farmers quickly decided not to farm and they leased the farm to someone else - while still living in the black township of Henneman. Best wishes, K.J."

More News From Africa

AIDS: Zimbabwe vice president Joshua Knomo's son died of Aids. The Ziana national news agency reported Mr. Nkomo

8 Traitors among the White right wing S. African generals honored the long standing promise to send aid to protect the Blacks living in the tribal homelands from black terrorists. White volunteers, who were mostly unarmed, were sent in with the promise that they would be furnished weapons once there. No weapons were provided and the invasion force barely were able to extricate themselves. Some were cut off and murdered in the most dreadful manner.

as saying that AIDS was brought to Zimbabwe by White people intending to wipe out the Black population and take their land and wealth. Mr. Nkomo appealed to medical experts to expedite research before AIDS wiped out the nation. (ANA - Internet)

AIDS: "Dr. J. Ricker Polsdorfer, overseeing Peace Corps medical services in some AIDS-plagued countries was fired after a supervisor complained about his advocacy of sexual abstinence and his recommendations that Peace Corps volunteers not have sexual relations with Africans. (*Washington Times*; *Connecting Link*,

Letter From Australia by V.J.

"Dear Richard: Thought you'd better get the rest of the story. Paulene Hanson is being billed as the new white hope, and she does appear to be the best thing on the horizon, but she is less of a puritan than the media makes her out to be. Many support the thinking that she is a puritan, however, she thinks Asians and Blacks are fine so long there are not too many; let 'Whitey' get used to them first. "One Nation" is of course, nonsense. She wants all different races to assimilate under one law.

"Australia is not one nation; we have the Abo nation, the Asian nation and the Caucasian nation here. Oh yes, the Canaanite nation, too. Of course she thinks "nation" means a geo-political entity. When asked if she was a xenophobe, she asked 'please explain.'"

News From Eastern Europe

NUKES: "Russia's military has lost track of 100 suitcase-sized nuclear bombs, the nation's former National Security

Chief has told American lawmakers." *News & Advance,* Lynchburg, VA, Sep 5 1997

News From Saxon Germany

"According to German public safety authorities, more than 100,000 businessmen in Germany are, at this stage, victims of so-called protection rackets ... Amongst the East-Bloc Mafia, the most feared are the Chechens. They are, at this stage, virtually in full control of the market place in Berlin. Anyone refusing to pay is beaten up brutally, the premises are demolished and mutilation and murder are threatened. The police are powerless since most business people are too afraid to lay charges and, instead, rather pay up." *Insider* June 1, 1997, PO Box 17200, Groenkloof, Pretoria 0027, RSA

ALTARS: "Islam is preached and taught today in more than 2000 mosques within Germany.

RKH: *"Thou shall not bow down to their gods, nor serve them ... but thou shall utterly overthrow them, and quite break down their images." Ex 23:24*

The Episcopacy of the Anglican Church

"As has been established by the **British Campaign against the Arms Trade**, the Anglican Church, which is headed by the Queen, has invested more than 250 million rand in the armaments industry, although the arms trade is frequently aggressively attacked during sermons. Moreover, 100 diverse aid organizations, 102 religious bodies and 109 municipal councils, which have shares in the companies, and have an interest in the lucrative war- materials trade. ..." *Insider* May 15, 1997, PO Box 17200, Groenkloof, Pretoria 0027, RSA

The Russian Wolf

RUSSIA'S SUPER RICH: "In 1993, 44,500 Russians traveled to the Spanish Riviera or to the Canary Islands. A year later, this number had increased to 86,000, and, last year 120,000 ... Anyone believing that wealth has broken out in Russia is mistaken. The holiday-makers were virtually without exception 'Russian mafiosi'." *Insider*, PO Box 17200, Groenkloof, Pretoria 0027, RSA

ABORTION: "Russians abort their children at the world's highest rate. Three million Russian children were murdered by their mothers in 1994 (12/95) *Am. Info. News.)* Two of every three conceptions are aborted. Russian women prefer abortion to contraceptives as a means of birth-control." *Calvary Contender*, Feb 15, 1996

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 278

KINGS & PRIESTS

There have always been the few who held up God's WORD even unto death. One of the finest examples is that of the Scottish presbyterian ministers, who, with bounties on their heads and the certainty of being shot when caught by the king's dragoons, they never ceased teaching the WORD. Some refugeed to America where they were accused by the king's agents of persuading a whole generation of Americans to revolt. Today, there remains a pitiable handful of persecuted and reviled teachers of the WORD. God bless their efforts and activate the realization in every man that HE is the priest created by God in the beginning - not the Levite. Every man who turns to the WORD becomes a priest of the WORD.

In The Beginning

Before there were *kings* who misruled and oppressed our people, there were *priests* who misruled and oppressed our people.

Before tyrannical priests ruled - *adam-man* ruled himself. He was created by God the WORD in the image of the WORD; created to rule himself and the world around him as king and priest in strict obedience to the Laws of the King of

Kings - without any outside help.

Before we tell the story of this man who ruled himself without the brutal and pitiless assistance from self-appointed kings and priests - let's devote a few lines to these same priests and kings who are known today as *The Establishment*.

Priests

Our father Abraham came from Ur of the Chaldees. The land he left was wicked and was later destroyed because of that wickedness.

Abraham had a son, Isaac - from whence we get our name - "Sons- of-Isaac," "Isaacsons" - SAXONS. Isaac had two sons - Esau and Jacob. Esau married an Edomite and is the father of the modern day Arabs and Turks. Jacob married his own kind and to this day refuses to accept strangers into his nation.[1] Their descendants have been hereditary enemies ever since.

Jacob had 12 sons. Because of famine his family went to Egypt where there was food. They settled there. This violated God's Law against having strangers in our midst.[2] The result was that the Egyptians enslaved the sons of Jacob.

> ***"In those days the hand of Pharaoh continued to be severe against the children of Israel, and he crushed and oppressed them until the time when God sent forth his word and took notice of them." Jasher 71:16***

---

1 **LAW: MIXEDBREED - "A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of Israel." De 23:2**

2 **LAW: STRANGERS IN OUR MIDST - "Thou shall make no covenant with them ... they shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21-24**

The Law had been with man all along,[3] but God sent a leader to get things moving. His name was Moses. The Children of Israel accepted Moses as a judge. He led them out of Egypt into the desert where they lived until all the Israelites who left Egypt with an Egyptian- created slave-mentality died out and were replaced with a young aggressive generation who had grown up in the wilderness knowing no master but the Word.

Moses' Warning

From the time Moses led Israel out of Egypt and the time he was ready to die, an entire *establishment priesthood* grew up. Moses knew that such priesthoods are malignant. While in the process of writing down the Law, he warned the nation to be on guard against them:

> ***"When Moses had made an end of writing the words of this law ... Moses commanded the Levites ... saying, 'Take this book of the law and put it in the side of the ark of the covenant of the Lord your God, that it may be there for a witness against thee. For I know thy rebellion, and thy stiff neck: behold, while I am yet alive with you this day, ye have been rebellious against the Lord; and how much more after my death? Gather unto me all the elders of your tribes, and your officers, that I may speak these words in their ears, and call heaven and earth to record against them. For I know that after my death ye will utterly corrupt yourselves, and turn aside from the way which I have commanded you; and evil will befall you in the latter days; because ye will do evil in the sight of the Lord, to provoke***

---

3 **LAW: IN MAN'S HEART - "Keep his commandments and statutes ... For this commandment ... it is not hidden from thee ... It is not in heaven ... neither is it beyond the sea ... But the word is very nigh unto thee, in thy mouth, and in thy heart, that thou mayest do it." Deut 30:10-14; "I will put my law in ... their hearts; and will be their God, and they shall be my people." Jer 31:33; "This is the covenant that I will make with them ... I will put my laws into their hearts." Heb 10:16; "Ye are the temple of the living God ... God hath said, I will dwell in them and walk in them." II Cor 6:16**

him to anger through the work of your hands.'" Deut 31: 24-29

Truer words were never written. This pestilent priesthood attached itself to Israel and has sucked its lifeblood on down through the ages until today. This is the very same priesthood who condemned our Lord and Savior, Jesus Christ, to death.

As prophesied, Jesus came to save us with the WORD. His known technique was to illustrate God's Laws by the use of parables. But, when he came to preachers he did not use this ancient teaching technique. He didn't beat around the bush. He abandoned the parables and spoke in plain language so that his followers could not mistake his words and would not be deceived. This is what Jesus had to tell us about preachers. Take it to heart:

> ***"Then spake Jesus ... 'The scribes and the Pharisees sit in Moses' seat: ... • They bind heavy burdens and grievous to be borne, and lay them on men's shoulders ... • All their works they do for to be seen of men; • They love the uppermost rooms at feasts, the chief seats in the synagogues, greetings in the markets, and to be called of men, Rabbi, Rabbi - But be not ye called Rabbi: for one is your Master, even Christ; and all ye are brethren. And ... "Call no man father ... for one is your Father, which is in heaven. ...***
>
> ***"Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites![4] • for ye shut up the kingdom of heaven against men: for ye neither go in yourselves, neither suffer ye them that are entering to go in. ...[5] • Ye devour widows' houses, • and for a pretense make long prayer: therefore ye shall receive the greater damnation. ...***

4 Both scribes and Pharisees were united in a theocracy thatcombined king with priest. The king was either high priest, or, he appointed the high priest. The scribe-lawyer argued issues declared to be law by the Pharisee-king. "Scribes and Pharisees" were the religious-political "system." It is the same today.

5 Don't worry about the preacher or the church showing you the way to heaven. Jesus says they aren't going there and can't know the way.

• "Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made, ye make him twofold more the child of hell than yourselves. ... Matt 23:15 ...[6] ***• Ye pay tithe of mint ... and have omitted the weightier matters of the law, judgment, mercy, and faith ... • Ye blind guides, which strain at a gnat, and swallow a camel.***[7] ***• Ye build the tombs of the prophets, and decorate them ... and say, if we had been in the days of our fathers, we would not have been partakers with them in the blood of the prophets. ... ye are the children of them which killed the prophets. ... Ye serpents, ye generation of vipers, how can ye escape the damnation of hell? ... I send unto you prophets, and wise men, and scribes: and some of them ye shall kill and crucify; and some of them shall ye scourge in your synagogues, and persecute them from city to city: That upon you may come (be guilty of)*** all the righteous blood shed upon the earth ***..." Matt 23: 1-39***

The followers of the *"WORD made flesh"* can also add to Jesus' condemnation of the clergy - the clergy's sodomy with children that is rampant, their homosexuality with each other and approving with their silence all the other unspeakable evils of the world. Preachers protest that they follow God and his *"WORD made flesh,"* but just look at what they did when they got the chance;

"Judas, one of the twelve, came, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and elders of the people. ... And they ... led him away to Caiaphas the high priest, where the scribes and the elders were assembled. ... Now the chief priests, and elders, and all the council, sought false witness against Jesus, to put him to death; ... Jesus saith unto him, ... Hereafter shall ye see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and

6 Don't waste time with the children of hell preaching in the pulpits and those they preach to - what they don't know isn't worth knowing. Go instead to the un-churched! They have the WORD in their hearts and the wisdom to know that they will not hear the truth from the enemies of God.

7 While the country is being dragged to destruction by usury, sodomites, murderers, miscegenation and traitors in high places, they insist on arguing "grace vs Law," "lifting of hands," the "name of God", and the proper "day of worship."

coming in the clouds of heaven. Then the high priest (said) ... behold, now ye have heard his blasphemy. What think ye? They answered and said, He is guilty of death." Matt 26:47-66

The preachers said, *"He is guilty of death."* Sure, Judas was the finger-man, but he was working for the establishment-church, the same one that Moses warned against, the ones that he said to use the Law as a witness against.[8] The establishment church has always sought to destroy anyone who dared hold up God's Law to expose their sham, trickery, and chicanery. It is the establishment-church who condemned the *Son of man* to death. They forced the local king to do their dirty work for them so that they could lie and say that it was not they who had Jesus' blood on their hands;

"When the morning was come, all the chief priests and elders of the people took counsel against Jesus to put him to death: And when they had bound him, they led him away, and delivered him to Pontius Pilate the governor. ... And Jesus stood before the governor: and the governor asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? ... he answered him never a word. ... Pilate saith unto them, What shall I do then with Jesus which is called Christ? They all say unto him, Let him be crucified. Then the soldiers of the governor ... led him away to crucify him." Matt. 27:1-31

Other Kinds Of Priests & Judges

At the very time that priests in Jerusalem were condemning the *WORD made flesh* to death, the Goths had priests and judges of a different sort.

When our ancestors went into captivity in 721 B.C., their captivity lasted only a short while until they escaped north-

8 We are to hold up God's Law and demand to know why the preachers aren't teaching it.

ward to the Russian and European rivers.[9] Some traveled the Danube to Europe while others went to the Baltic in the far north.

Migrating back down the rivers some 500 years later, the "Goths" (God's people) ran into the Roman Empire. There was immense difficulty in making treaties and agreements between the two peoples. The Romans had a king, called an *emperor*, and his representatives insisted on talking to the king of the Goths. The Goths explained that there was no way to do that since they had no king - all men were kings. The closest they had to what the Romans were looking for was a "judge" - one who knew the Law - the Law contained in the ancient "Gothic Bible."

This is a brief description of the attempted negotiations between the Romans and Goths;

> "In times of danger the Gothic subdivisions formed a confederation ... the Tervingi (Branch of the Goths) had no monarchic kingship ... To meet both external and internal threats, the oligarchic council could reactivate a kind of monarchy, the Tervingian judgeship. ... the judge's authority ... was intended to be temporary and territorially limited. ... When Athanaric was negotiating a peace settlement with Valens in 369 the emperor addressed him as king. To this the Gothic prince replied that he preferred the title judge, since the judge embod-

9 *"And there shall be a highway for the remnant of my people, which shall be left, from Assyria; like as it was to Israel in the day that he came up out of the land of Egypt." Isaiah 11:16; "They took counsel among themselves, that they would leave the multitude of the heathen, and go forth into a further country where never mankind dwelt." II Esdras 13:41* (included in the original KJV Bible, but omitted from most Bibles since 1825.

> ied wisdom, the king only power... Monarchic kingship did not exist among the Tervingi."[10]

The Romans spoke of German (Gothic-Saxon) kings, and certain German and Viking war leaders had tremendous prestige, but they had power for only the voyage, the war, or the emergency. It was not until Charlemagne conquered the last of the Saxons that the Holy Roman Empire's concept of rule by priests through hired kings became the general rule - and the Scriptual concept of every man being a king and a priest vanished into the mist of time.

It is no wonder that today's priests say nothing against unlawful taxation, warfare between kinsmen, trade with strangers, strangers in the land, pornography, rape, interracial marriage, pedofils, homosexuality, NAFTA, and evil law-makers. Why should they? They are hired to bless the king, and the king gives them a cut of the action. According to Scripture todays' priests are responsible for *"all the righteous blood shed upon the earth"* and that *"upon you may come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth."* They are the watchmen on the wall who see the enemy and do not sound the alarm, and, because of them the people fall prey to the wolves.[11]

Transfer Of Power

The problem of priests ruling Israel as judges came to a head when the righteous Samuel died. Samuel appointed his sons to be his successor. The people did not act as kings and

10 *History Of The Goths*, Herwig Wolfram, Univ. Cal. Press, London, 1989, p. 94

11 **GODS LAW: "If the watchman see the sword come, and blow not the trumpet, and the people be not warned ... his blood will I require." Ezek 33:6**

priests and select their own righteous ones to judge - Samuel did it for them. This is what happened:

> ***"When Samuel was old he made his sons judges over Israel ... And his sons walked not in his ways, but turned aside after lucre, and took bribes, and perverted judgment. Then all the elders of Israel ... came to Samuel ... and said unto him, Behold, thou are old and thy sons walk not in thy ways." I Samuel 8:1-5***

Kings - Like The Wolf

The people were fed up with evil priests-judges. Still, instead of accepting their responsibility and ruling and judging the world that God had created them to do, they preferred to have governments like their wolf-pack neighbors. The beast nature of the wolf requires an alpha-wolf to be king and govern and keep order from the top down in wolf-pack style. They demanded:

> ***"Now make us a king to judge us like all the nations. But the thing displeased Samuel ... And the Lord said unto Samuel, Hearken unto the voice of the people in all that they say unto thee: for they have not rejected thee, but they have rejected me, that I should not reign over them." I Samuel 8:5-7***

It was in this manner that man went from the frying pan of having priests to rule them as judge-rulers, into the frying-pan of having kings rule them as dictators. God invoked the rule, *"Thine own wickedness shall correct thee." Jer 2:19.* He granted man his desire to have a king. But first God warned them:

> ***"This will be the manner of the king that shall reign over you: He will take your sons, and appoint them for himself, for his chariots, and to be his horsemen. ... And he will take your daughters to be confectioneries, and to be cooks, and to be bakers. And he will take your fields, and your vineyards, and your olive yards, even the best of them, and give them to his servants. And he will take the tenth of***

your seed, and of your vineyards, and give to his officers, and to his servants. ... He shall take the tenth of your sheep: and ye shall be his servants. And ye shall cry out in the day because of your king which ye shall have chosen you; and the Lord will not hear you in that day." I Sam 8:11-18

Coalition Of Rulers

From that day to this we have had kings and priests as our rulers. One scratches the back of the other. The governing system of both is the wolf-pack system - episcopal - appointment from the top down. We have had priests who hired kings to beat us into subjection. We have had kings who hired priests to use our fear of death and the unknown to keep us obedient. And we have even had wolves, who own our media, select kings for us to vote for to rule us - and to also choose false priests for us to follow. But, whatever the combination - they have ruled us in a most brutal and corrupt manner. They have slaughtered the flocks by the millions and the end is not yet in sight.

Man As His Own King & Priest

God made man in his own image to rule the world. God put his Law in his heart and made him king and priest. He directed that the land be divided and never sold. While ruling as his own king and priest, with his own selected representatives of 10s, 100s, and 1000s, and with no king and priest ruling over him, man has been most content.

These periods have been few enough. Time after time the serpent has crept in and misled man. To escape his responsibilities to rule as king and priest man has delegated his responsibility to others. As prophesied, the result has been disastrous; man has been reduced to being an animal to be butchered as it pleases his rulers. His land, his work, his

products, and his blessings all have been taken by others.

The Scriptures teem with references which make no sense in a wolf-den. But, in a sheepfold, with only adam-man present taking responsibility for acting as his own king and priest, with no one else around to enforce God's Law, they make sense. Then, man must enforce God's Law himself.[12] With no police force to hunt an offender there is the *"avenger of blood"* so often referred to in the Scriptures. In case of the possibility of a miscarriage of justice there are *"cities of refuge,"* where the larger community can hear the case.

There is no standing army - only militias. There is no king to appoint generals to enforce the king's policy - only leaders chosen by their peers - chosen by spokesmen for 1000s. There are no presidents to be selected or courts to be appointed - all rise to the top naturally and are instantly available by action of the 10s, 100s, and 1000s.

Time after time the wolf-den has been replaced by the sheepfold. Each time this happens there has been instant prosperity and success. Each time the newly created wealth has attracted the wolf who bribes goats to help them set up a wolf-system.

Conclusion

Man has once again come to the place where he has one of two choices. The land on which he stands is soaked with his blood, his land and goods have been stolen, he has been taxed as a slave, beasts are stealing his children, and all the

12 **GODS LAW; THE ENFORCER - "The hands of the witnesses shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterward the hands of all the people." Deut 17:5-7**

curses that God said that he will bring upon his disobedient children are in force.

We also remember that the WORD promises:

> ***"When thou are in tribulation ... even in the latter days, if thou turn to God and shall be obedient ... he will not forsake thee ... nor forget the covenant of thy fathers." Deut 4:30-31***

We have no choice. We can die, or, we can once again act like the MAN that our God created in the beginning - the MAN he created to rule his world. We can start by recognizing that we are our own kings and priests and are responsible to God - no one else.[13] With this recognition all things are possible. The dismantling of the wolf-den has already commenced as sheep flee from wolf-den cities and take tentitive steps to re-construct the sheepfold. Our operation manual, complete with the Master Contractor's guarantee, is in our hand. There can be no excuse for failure.

LETTER FROM S. AFRICA by K.J.

F. W. deKlerk resigned as leader of the National Party at last. We expected it some time ago. They still have to elect a new leader but I doubt if they have many ordinary members. In fact, some now have awakened to the fact that they have been betrayed. It took them a long time. Perhaps they were so financially well off through their former connections that it did not really affect them. Dr. Frederick von zyl Slabbert is behind Roelf Meyer's "Process for a new Movement," a

13 **GOD'S LAW; KINGS & PRIESTS - "Jesus Christ... hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father." Rev 1:5-6**

multiracial movement out to destroy the National Party. Van zyl Slabbert has been the driving force in other conspiracies. It is only natural that he would be the brain power behind the movement. He is also involved in brainwashing and falsifying our history at big business seminars.

Two of the worst slander cases are being taken to court. A certain Rev. Hector Jooste wrote a libelous letter in *Patriot* on March 10, 1997, as follows:

"There has never been in the entire history of the Afrikanervold, an enemy of the volk who caused so much disgrace than the HNP right-wing party. In terms of division and the sowing of hatred and envy the HNP is unequaled ... the HNP is a venomous and deadly cancer, which the Boerevolk must get rid of as quickly as possible ..."

The other one is Volkspers who publishes *Patriot*. This church minister belongs to the APK-Afrikaans Protestant church. In the meantime the Conservative Party is getting ready to vote in 1999 and will form some alliance, but it is not clear with whom. Because of treasonous acts of Gen. Viljoen, his Freedom Front is no longer acceptable to the Conservative Party followers.

Only this morning train service to the the East Rand will be discontinued as four railway carriages were burnt out by black commuters because the train fare went up. A black told my husband that they know how to negotiate for anything. First toy-toyi (dance around like blacks do after making a touchdown), break some windows, turn cars over and set them alight and you get what you want. Strikes by Cosatu are going on all over the country at a time when the economy can least afford it.

We have had more welcome light rain. With best wishes, K.J.

LETTERS

PLATO: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I found the following quote in *The Great Thoughts* by George Seldes, Ballentine Books (1985):

"And God proclaims as the first principle to the rulers, and above all else, that there is nothing which they should so anxiously guard, or of which they are to be such good guardians, as of the purity of the race." S.N. - Florida

RKH: It's too bad that the Greeks did not have the Law. It would have made other Greeks besides Plato aware of the fact that wolves eat sheep, and everyone you meet is either a wolf or a sheep.

CASE LAW: "Dear Richard: Re: the Sept. *HR* 'guy with a problem.' Prison administrators will take everything you have pertaining to Saxon Christian literature if you let them. If you are willing to stand up for your rights, you can fight legally and win. Start with whatever grievance procedures are available at the institution level, then go to the courts. In all my cases, the administration has bowed down at the grievance level. Law libraries have plenty of case law supporting prisoner's rights to receive publications. There is 'Murphy vs. Mo. Dept. of Corrections 814 F2d 1252 (1987); Wiggins vs. Sargent 753 F2d 663(1985); Native American Council of Tribes vs. Solem 691 F2d 382(1982) re: Religion and Publications. Lots of cases cite Procunier vs. Martinez: 416, U.S. 396, 407, 94 S. Ct. 1800, 40 LED 2d 224(1974) re: First Amendment Rights - see pages 236, 242, 245 - Rowland vs. Jones: 452 F2d 1005, 1007, (8th Cir. 1971). Black Muslim case - but very good and helpful. - Cooper vs. Pate 12LED2 1030: re Religion and race. Also check into U.S. Constitution Amendments #1, #4, #9, #10, and Bureau of Prisons Program

Statements 5360, 4 and 1040.2. There are several dealing with inmate's rights to hold Israel Identity worship services and Bible Studies. All Good case law. True, I have been labeled all sorts of things by the Administration, but my fight allowed me to keep and receive all publications and literature dealing with Saxon Christianity, and enables me to share these treasures with my fellow kinsmen. It makes it easier on the next man to get literature and remain 'silent'. If you are serious about your beliefs, the fight is worth it - and we don't know for how long we will have these rights." Yah bless, R.J. - prisoner Florida

ED: These gutsy prisoners deserve all sorts of credit. In some prisons in the US the administrators ban both Christian newsletters and books on all sorts of pretexts. They then ban other mail to prisoners to prevent them from receiving printed matter detailing how to get their religious rights. This is America today!

China Report

NURSE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins; I was a nurse in China during WWII. I found the Chinese people interesting. Chinese nurses were not allowed by their superiors to nurse the common soldiers since they were beneath them. They only tended the higher ranks. Once on their feet, the Chinese walking wounded would not help their fellows who were still bedridden. They were also very cruel. Tied up pigs were brought to market and the Chinese soldiers would put lighted cigarettes down their throats, and laugh at their squeals of pain. They were great gamblers. Chinese soldiers only made about $5 a month. On payday, this money would be gone in an hour or two. They gambled it all away. I would not like to be a prisoner of the Chinese." G.G. - Virginia

News From Saxon Ireland

"Dear Richard: Have just returned from 3-month stay in Dublin, Ireland. The Irish are just now undergoing the 'racial treatment.' Asylum seekers and refugees from Vietnam, Hungary (Gypsies), and Africa are finding little Ireland through the auspices of the High Commissioner of the United Nations, Geneva. Irish have not accepted immigrants gracefully. Saw signs just before leaving Ireland urging Irish to 'Say No To Racism' and attend meetings in which refugees and government officials were to speak. Four years ago Irish government attempted to take control of Catholic parochial school system. The Church resisted, and the government has now established 12 'non-denominational' government public schools - and this in a country that is considered 95% Catholic! Asked who goes to these schools, some Irish say its the Irish fed up with the pedophile priesthood. Certainly the Catholic church is taking a media beating because of pedophile activity. One pedophilic priest died in prison in September, and media headlines were 'May He Rot In Hell!' Ireland is now the most prosperous country in Europe courtesy of American high-tech firms. Ireland now producing more advanced degree graduates than any other European country. New cars are seen everywhere." O.R.- Wisconsin

UNFILTERED NEWS

MOLESTATION: A federal jury awarded $750,000 to a man who said he was molested by a Roman Catholic priest when he was a teen-ager in the 1960s and that his diocese covered it up. The jury found that the Bridgeport Roman Catholic Diocese violated its obligations to Frank Martinelli of Milwaukee and did not investigate to see if there were other

victims. (Story in *News & Advance*, Aug 27, 1997, p.5)

RKH: All episcopacies, political or religious, feed on the credulous. They are run like private clubs. They have no law, only policy, and their policy is whatever their governing board determines their policy is.

DALAI LAMA STANDING OVATION: The Dalai Lama was given a standing ovation in an Episcopal Church. On April 24, the Dalai Lama spoke to more than 3,000 people attending an interfatih celebration at the Episcopal National Cathedral in Washington, DC. The service began with a call to prayer by a Muslim. There were readings from Hindu writings as well as from Old and New Testaments. Buddhists led prayers. The following quotations from the Dalai Lama's message were given by the AP:

"All major religious traditions carry basically the same message, that is love, compassion and forgiveness ..."

He urged cultivating "some kind of appreciation or understanding about the value of others' religions," to foster understanding.

"Basically we are all the same human beings (with) the same potential to be a good human being or a bad human being..." (From *Christian News,* Rev Hermon Otten, 32177 Boeuf Lutheran Road, New Haven, MO 63068, May 12, 1997, p.2)

Mideast

PUNISH: The militant Islamic group Hamas warned that the extradition of one of its top leaders from the U.S. to Israel could provoke an effort to "punish America." Hamas vehemently objects to having one of its top leaders being subjected to a kangaroo trial in "occupied Palestine."

RAPE: Saudi-Arabia - Three Saudis and a Pakistani convicted of gang rape were publicly beheaded in Mecca. The four were convicted of breaking into a house under the influence of alcohol, locking up the owner of the house and taking turns raping his wife. This year 45 people have been beheaded. Last year 192 people were beheaded.

RKH: Christian lands, said to be ruled by God's Law, are shamed by the heathen who are zealous for their God.

ALGERIA: An assassin shot and killed the leader of Algeria's largest labor union - a presidential ally and opponent of the Islamic insurgency. A few hours later a bomb exploded in a crowded market killing 15 and injuring at least 30. Tit for tat. The war continues.

RAPE: A 63-year-old Lynchburg man has been sentenced to ten years in prison by Circuit Court Judge J. Michael Gamble for raping a 5-year-old child. Another child was waiting in the wings to bring similar charges. (Story in *News & Advance*, March 21, 1997)

RKH: The above illustrates the acts of the Lawless judges of a Lawless nation. The LAW clearly states: **"If a man ... force her, and lie with her: then the man only that lay with her shall die." Deut: 22:25.** Failure to enforce God's Law triggers the next Law: **"Because thou hast let go out of thy hand a man whom I appointed to utter destruction, therefore thy life shall go for his life, and thy people for his people." I Ki 20:42**. Thanks, Judge Gamble, we needed that!

CARTEL AGENTS DEFINE WORD: Raymond Catell, a psychologist renowned for his research into personality, has been denied an award after being called a "racist" by Abe

Foxman of the Jewish Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith. This organization of descendants of Eastern European Turks has a long history of attacking Christian Whites for being "racist." These attacks are an attempt to force individuals to speak, act, and write in a manner determined by them to be "politically correct," or face continuing smears by the media or worse.

Cartel agents boast that they define the words they use. They say that "racist" means whatever they say it means. It can mean one thing today and the opposite tomorrow. When I was in school a racist was "one who studied races." Today, it means whatever the propagandist says it means. The "defining technique" is the ancient Hindu way of turning peoples' minds by giving different meanings to the exact same words.

Saxon News From Rhodesia

In 1965 Rhodesia declared its independence from Britain. Immediately, Communist and Western powers combined to finance Black revolt. The 250,000 Rhodesians presented a solid front and won the war, then suddenly, Rhodesia's premier Ian Smith, opened negotiations with the enemy and in 1980 turned the country over to them. Today there are only 80,000 Whites left whose average age is 59. Ian Smith is still called the uncrowned king of the "hated Rhodies" by the establishment press. Smith "rails" at the black ruler, Robert Mugabe, who rails back at him. But, they live peacefully across the golf course from each other. A perfect example of the establishment's ruler and the establishment's opposition.

Among the "Rhodies" still left are Judith Todd and her father Sir Garfield, former prime minister of Southern Rhodesia. Both were imprisoned by the Smith regime for openly supporting black majority rule and democratic elections.

Their arrest by the Smith regime convinced other Rhodesians that Smith was a true patriot. One can never pledge allegiance to a man - only to the WORD which is God. If Rhodesians had obeyed the WORD and had instantly punished Smith's dealings with strangers - today's Rhodesian Saxons would not be slaves of the Blacks. The Law cannot be changed by anyone. It is Law! *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: nokriy -racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deut 17:15*

Mid-East Fuse

INDIA: Because of selective abortion there are now 31,000,000 more males in India than females. One of the reasons Indian Hindus migrate to America is to search for a Saxon wife.

Saxon News From Europe

CLAMP DOWN: Mosbach, Germany - The public prosecutor's office is investigating a Boy Scout group's "right-wing extremism and child alienation". It is alleged that the children have been alienated from their parents in that, in a 'right-wing extremist manner' they were not permitted to wear ear-rings, jeans, nor listen to rock music. *Insider* PO Box 17200, Groenkloof, Pretoria 0027, RSA

HISTORY CENSORED: From 1998 British schools will no longer teach children about our political history. Henry V, Elizabeth I, and Nelson are all to disappear. The Government has approved the move. (*The Recent News*, Interment from Gr. Britain)

RACE MONITORING: The BBC is to introduce more

'race monitoring' of news and current affairs broadcasting. The next stage will be quotas. The quotas, promoted by organizations like the BBC, have nothing to do with numbers of ethnic minorities in Britain. The 'fair-quota' will be a massive overrepresentation of nonwhites. (*The Recent News*, Interment from Gr. Britain)

RIOTS: The Chapeltown area has had another riot. The area has had seven riots in the last year or two. Just over a year ago 22 police officers were injured after a man was arrested for a ram raid in a stolen BMW. The National Black Caucus said at the time the incident was caused by "police racism." (*The Recent News*, Interment from Gr. Britain)

SYMPATHETIC JUDGE: Judge Hans Peter Januschke, who is a member of the Freedom Party, said that there was nothing wrong with the teachers actions in denying that there were gas chambers in WW2 concentration camps. He faces disciplinary proceedings. More than 10% of teachers and police in Austria are members of the Freedom Party, which won 21% of the vote inAustria's general election last year. (*The Recent News*, Interment from Gr. Britain)

EUROPE'S NATIONALISM: Jean-Marie Le Pen, following his re-election as leader of the French National Front, is seeking to establish a "Pan-European Organization of Nationalists" in order to prevent an excessive infiltration of Europe by foreigners. His first move will be to send 3,000,000 immigrants home. Then, the "death sentence would immediately be re- introduced" in France. As a first step, Le Pen has now made contact with Jorg Haider's nationalist party "Freiheitliche" in Austria. (*Insider*, PO Box 17200, Groenkloof, Pretoria 0027, RSA, Aug 1, 1997.)

BRITISH GUN CONFISCATION: Firearms enthusiasts have until the end of September to give up their weapons or face the prospect of up to 10 years in jail under new laws that are said to be the world's toughest anti-gun legislation. An estimated 160M larger caliber pistols were made illegal as a result of a firearms act passed under the previous Tory administration, and a further 40M smaller .22 caliber handguns are set to be banned under a Bill put forward by the new Labor government. Prime Minister Tony Blair said a handgun ban was necessary because "we owe a moral responsibility to the victims of Dunblane and their families." (*Citizen*, S. Africa July 2, 1997)

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 279

THE FEUDAL SYSTEM

The ***Feudal System*** is an ancient social, economic, political and religious system. Its purpose is to organize divergent peoples into taxable states where the many provide for the few. It was born in India millennia ago and now calls itself "socialism", "communism", "democracy", "national socialism" and "New World Order". Its real name is Hinduism - man's enemy.

The Knight & Wedderburn Humes

The reader is familiar with the picture of the knight dashing about the countryside fighting dragons and saving maids in distress. This is a small part of a much larger picture.

My ancestor, George Hume, was the Earl of Wedderburn and Warden of the East March - a fact that means absolutely nothing to those who do not know the background.

Scotland had a king who held Scotland *en fief* from the Catholic Pope (all Europe was claimed by the Catholic Pope). This meant that in exchange for being allowed to rule Scot-

land the king was required to perform certain duties and the Pope was obligated to perform certain duties.

Scotland is too large for one man to rule, so the king divided his kingdom and appointed certain of his followers to govern specified parts.

He gave "Dunbar", one of his followers, lands that faced the border with England. These were "helmet" lands where fighting took place. The name for "helmet" is *Hume*. These were known as Hume-lands. The family took the name of the lands and became known as helmet wearers or *Humes*.

These were extensive lands and required many castles to defend them. The main castle was named *"Wedderburn*, so the Dunbar family became known as *Wedderburn Humes*. There are also other Hume lands on the border and other Humes - Blackadder, Hersel, etc. - but my family are the Wedderburn Humes.

One of the duties of the Wedderburn Humes was to collect the rents and tithes from his followers, keep part, and send the rest to his king - who kept part and sent the rest to the Pope. [1] Another duty was to keep the peace. But, the primary task of the Wedderburn Humes was to protect the border of Scotland against English invasion - not just to protect their own lands - they were charged with protecting the entire West March of Scotland.

Defending the border was no easy task. The Humes held their lands for centuries, but it wasn't until late into the 1600s that a Hume died in bed; all the rest died on the field of battle

1 The principle here is no differnt from from one man managing another mans business for a share of the profit, or for a farmer allowing another to farm his land for a share of the crop. It is simply ***sharecropping.***

defending the borders.

When "The Hume" took to the field, all those who held in fief from him also took to the field. In the "Rising Of The '15", or, 1715, my ancestor George brought more than 10,000 of his vassals and retainers to the battlefield. When the battle was lost - so was he. His English captors took him to the Tower in London where they condemned him to be "hanged, drawn, and quartered." His son, also named George, a boy of 15, had a chain put about his neck and he was sent to the colonies where he was sold off a slave block at Yorktown. Thousands of others who had followed his father George were crammed into prison ships and also sold into Virginia. Their vacant homes and lands were turned over to others to be held *en fief* to lords who held them *en fief* to the King of England. In most cases sheep were put on the land since wool was more profitable to the English than produce from Scottish farms grown by rebellious Scottish hands.[2]

Fortunately for him, the younger George Hume's indenture was bought by his cousin, the governor of Virginia, and he was given a job as royal surveyor, a skill he had been taught in Scotland, and sent to Culpeper County which was near the frontier.

While surveying three things happened to him. First, on the frontier the powers of the Royal government sitting at

2 The great Hume Castle was blown up earlier by Oliver Cromwell. After the "Rising of 1715", Wedderburn Castle and lands were given en fief to a more docile branch of the family. Because of taxes, Wedderburn Castle has recently been sold out of the family. In 1983, the writer went home to visit his Hume cousins. On the table rested the sword carried by the younger George during the "Rising." On the wall was a tattered family flag. It had a yellow St. Andrews cross on a green field, and was stained with the blood of father and eldest son of one generation, and father and eldest son of an earlier generation. The flag had been used to wrap their bodies as they were carted from the battlefields.

Williamsburg were light - since there was no one to enforce them. Young George Hume had been thrown into the middle of a growing self-sufficient farm system. This influenced his world outlook tremendously. Second, he surveyed the town of Fredericksburg, and, Third: he taught George Washington to survey - all the while imparting to him his opinions of the English monarchy.

The reason this story was related is twofold. First is so the reader will understand that the writer is descended from a family which is familiar with, not only the *"Self-Sufficient Farm System,"* but with its implacable foe - *The Feudal System* - even as reconstituted with cosmetic changes today. Second, and more important, one feudal system may supersede another feudal system causing hardly a ripple.

The Feudal System

The natural order of man is that of independent *"kings and priests"* living on *self-sufficient farm systems* which are in fact, kingdoms. The natural order of non-man is the wolf-pack system. The pack system has an alpha leader at the top who claims title to everything, and a lowly omega person at the bottom whom everyone may abuse. All those in-between fight to determine their place on the heirarchal ladder.

Alpha leaders long ago devised an efficient system to extract tribute from their followers and other unwilling producers. This ancient system traces its origins to India - arriving in Europe through Greece and the Roman Empire.

This feudal system today consists of four castes - the same as it did yesterday. With cosmetic variations it is the same in the Far East as it is in the West. It is the same the world over. The castes are:

Caste I - Priests
Caste II - Kings & Soldiers
Caste III - Merchant
Caste IV - Workers[3]

The top three castes, "priests", "kings & soldiers", and "merchants," collaborate to keep the workers in subjection.

At any given time one of the three ruling castes may be in temporary ascendancy, but, one caste cannot efficiently rule the workers without the help of the other castes, therefore the ascendancy is temporary and cooperation between the castes is the rule.

Caste I - Priests

THE PRIEST'S JOB - The Priest's job in the feudal system is to bless the king and excuse violations of God's Law he may make. In payment for this blessing the king permits loyal priests to collect tribute from the workers. They are also granted tax- exemption.

The priestly caste is always listed first because they claim to have the keys to paradise, and in the long run, control kings and merchants by appealing to their religious superstitions.

It is to the advantage of both king and priest that the *status quo* continue. For this reason the agreements made by the priests to support the king are set in concrete by making priests' religion a *state religion*. Once this is done, the priests' jobs are secure, and the king can count on the support of priests whose beliefs are now a *state religion*.

3 There is also an unrecognized "out-caste." This caste is the lowest of the low and performs duties that other castes do not wish to perform. In most lands it consists of convicts and immigrants.

Episcopal Religions

Episcopal religions (rule from the top down) are made episcopal so that kings and merchants may have a say in the selection of the priests. The episcopal system is also good to eliminate dissident priests, dissident doctrines, and to ensure that policy formulated at the top is executed uniformly by priest underlings throughout the entire religious organization. Priests who become too independent are simply fired. The Western Christian religion claims to have the keys to heaven, and Eastern religion's priests claim knowledge that leads to nirvana. The threat of exclusion from heaven or nirvana is tremendous power over the minds of the superstitious. This power is just as effective when used to back the policies of the king or the merchant castes.

Episcopal religions have leaders. Following are some of the world's episcopal leaders who can be counted on to support and receive support from the world's Feudal Systems:

1. Dali Lama; 2. Old Man Of The Mountain (Assassins); 3. Ayotola (Muslims); 4. Catholic Pope; 5. Protestant episcopal;[4] 6. Eastern Orthodox Metropolitan; 7. Senior Jewish Rabbis. 8. Countless Hindu "perfect teachers." Etc.

The Judeo Christian sect was created out of whole cloth by inventive media-owners to control the huge independent presbyterian- protestant sector in America and to effectively bring them into the Feudal System. This new sect was called "Judeo-Christian" - a name that can mean whatever a speaker wishes it to mean.

4 Including but not limited to - Anglican Queen of England; many Lutheran, Methodist, and media-selected spokesmen for the Judeo-Christian cult.

Media-owners selected certain independent presbyterian-protestant pastors and allowed them to use their media. The use of the media gives the user great wealth and prestige. The selected pastors show their appreciation by parroting the media- owner's religious, political, and economic agenda.

They even go so far as to suppress all mention of God's Commandments - which is *"the WORD that is God"*. Most Judeo- Christian leaders say flatly that God's Commandments are done away - meaning that the traditional God of Adam-man no longer exists.

The writer of this article once attended a local Judeo-Christian Church. He had a theological problem. He went to the pastor for an answer. The pastor referred him to an "in-house expert." This expert informed him that he could not answer the question since God's Commandments were done away, that he should ask the local Jewish rabbi since "Jews go by Biblical Law while Christians do not."!5

Seminaries have been established in the West for training religious leaders. Most have been heavily endowed by the international merchant. In return, most have one or more strangers on their faculty. Most teach Biblical *LAW* - "God's Commandments". Most of these seminaries churn out feudal priests indoctrinated with the concept that the feudal system is the ONLY system and that the church is "Israel" - which in the Hebrew means "having God's power-of- attorney."

Deprived of a sound religious foundation in which to believe or teach, they learn instead to conduct social and

5 Jews do NOT go by Biblical Law; they go by interpretations of the Law that are found in the Talmud. For instance, *"Thou shalt not kill."* However, if someone is bound and locked in a room where he is bitten by a snake and dies - it is the fault of the snake. (Sanhedrin 77a-77b)

entertainment programs as a substitute. Their social and musical programs are almost their total offering. Seminary graduates, Catholic and Protestant, are with few exceptions the natural enemy of the Bible-believing presbyterian separatist.[6]

PREACHERS: If the priesthood loses its place in the loop - it loses the status that society automatically gives to those who have tax-exemption, fat salaries, plush homes, late model cars, the deference due God's representative and favorable media mention - all of which comes from blessing the peccadilloes of the "king/soldier" and the "merchant castes." There are some who will give their souls to get these perks. It follows that there are priests who will give their souls to keep them.

Priesthoods will do what is necessary to keep their place in the system. If it means accepting another god and calling his name "Jesus" - they can do that - or anything else that keeps the perks coming. Because of their tax-exemption - establishment priests never speak evil of the king's *taxes*. The "merchant caste" pays substantial tribute to seminaries, colleges and local churches to buy the priests silence regarding the merchants' *usury banks* and the merchants' *false-witness* media that misleads and destroys the people.

If today's feudal-priests were to attack the ones who pay them - the merchants would simply hire another priestly caste to bless them and the present priests would be excluded from the loop.

---

6 "Attila the Hun taught that a nation of one ancestry and one race is weak. He taught that the Huns must welcome all foreigners seeking to join their cause, and treat them with dignity and respect." *Leadership Secrets of Attila the Hun*, Wess Roberts, Peregrine Pub. Co., P.O. Box 2742, Rohnert Park, CA 94928, 1985.

Caste II - Kings & Soldiers

THE KING'S JOB: A king must have a standing army to enforce his edicts.[7] The king is hired by the international merchant to protect him and his goods from the wrath of exploited workers. The king also collects the tribute.

In this past century the king extended his quest for tribute to income taxes, inheritance taxes, business license taxes, autos and gas taxes, food taxes, and, countless other taxes. The king also removed the last laws that restrict the activities of the international merchant and his trade, and he granted tax- exemption to priests who bless him and the feudal system.

Avoiding Problems With Kings

Kings are hired by the merchant. Once installed, they are often in a position to increase their power until they can extort tribute from the very merchants who put them in office. To keep this from happening the merchant caste tries to keep kings loyal by keeping them weak.

Powerful kings such as Louis XIV, Napoleon, Henry VIII, and Adolph Hitler, worked themselves into positions to take a lion's share of the profits of national and international trade for their own use. Ousting such kings can be difficult.

The standard method to dislodge unruly kings is to fund a pretender to the throne - perhaps a rival political party. Assassination has proved useful. In difficult cases - financing national or civil wars that lead to the overthrow of rebel kings.

---

7 This is why kings are opposed to militias not controlled by them.

Occupational Hazards: - Working for presidents, premiers, and kings presents an occupational hazard. Personnel of the army, police, FBI, CIA, BATF, Civil Service, etc., are often required to enforce a policy which is in direct violation of God's Law.

Kings appoint judges to rubber-stamp their statutes and decrees. His selection is made with care so as not to appoint someone who will cause problems. Lawyers appear before these appointed judges. Lawyers are called "officers of the court." They are expected to argue that the king's statutes are legal - even when they violate God's Law. In this manner both the judge and the lawyer may find themselves fighting God the WORD.

This writer has spoken at many church conferences. In all his years he has seen present only two lawyers and never a judge. The practice and enforcement of the king's statute-law is an occupational hazard. Fighting God is certainly unwise.

Caste III - Merchants

The objective of the international merchant is to sell as much merchandise as possible for as high a price as possible to as many customers as possible in the shortest space of time as possible.

Investment imperative demands that managers of the merchants' assets produce revenues for its principals by whatever means necessary.[8]

The merchant brings a new factor into the Feudal System:

8 A state, corporation, or a private individual is a potential income producing asset to be exploited. Prudent principals always have substitute management teams ready to replace unproductive or rebellious managers. This includes reform managers trained and available to cope with labor unrest.

"A merchant shall hardly keep himself from doing wrong; and a huckster (salesman) shall not be freed from sin." Ecclesiasticus 26:29

Merchants and salesmen provide a service, but don't produce increase for barter. They live by their wits and barter the increase of others. The opportunity exists to misrepresent wares. It is an occupational hazard that goes with the job, thus, the warning;

"The love of money is the root of all evil." I Ti 6:10

There are two kinds of merchants:

Local merchant - The ubiguitous countrystore stands abandoned in the ruins of the old *"selfsufficient farm system"*. The small shop-keeper, the small merchants who own the local diner, the drug store, clothing store, furniture store and grocery once did business in the country store. When the dispossessed farm owners were banished to town, they moved with him to furnish his needs. They are a left-over part from the old system. In the city the small merchant found himself in competition with another kind of merchant - the *international merchant.*

International Merchant - The 18 wheeler, the 747 jumbo jet, the million ton cargo carrier announces the presence of the international merchant. His giant department store moved in and replaced dozens of clothing and specialty shops, and the large manufacturing plant replaced a thousand cottage industries.

Hundreds of small businesses were replaced by a single Walmart. The neighborhood mom and pop grocery vanished before the giant food store. Eighteen wheeler trucks are

everywhere bringing in sweatshop merchandise by the thousands of tons. The hundreds of two and four seater planes which once crowded the skies have been replaced by 747 vapor trails high in the sky - each 747 carrying half a thousand passengers in a single flight. The 500 to 5000 ton cargo ships are no more. They have been replaced by giant bulk carriers weighing up to a million tons. Where the seas were once crowded with hundreds of ships - the seas now remain deserted for days after the passage of a single million tonner. Fewer and fewer corporations grow larger and larger.

Corporation - The ownership of the giant businesses rests in the hands of corporations. Corporate ownership is concealed by the corporate structure. Senator McFadden discovered after years of investigation that tracing corporate ownership leads to dead ends. He found that giant utilities are owned by other utilities. The stock of the other utilities are owned by nominee names in bank trust accounts. These trust accounts are owned by other corporations whose stock is also owned in nominee names in other banks. These banks in America may be owned by banks in Switzerland or Japan. The maze cannot be followed - or confiscated. The international merchant knows how to protect what is his.

Corporate Farms - When the international merchant arrived there was no surplus labor to work in his factories and the people had no real need for his products. To provide the labor for his manufacturing plants and to promote demand - the independent farms were destroyed. This was done in the following manner.

Cargo carriers brought in perhaps 10% of the food required for the nation and dumped it at discount prices. This collapsed the nation's commodity prices. Collapsed commodity prices made many farms unprofitable. Unprofitable farms were sold

and their owners went to town to find employment in the international merchant's manufacturing plants. In this way, after the War Between the States, small Southern trade centers quickly grew into cities accommodating the influx of new workers.

BANKS - The merchant provides a bank where customers can borrow money to buy their heart's desire. The first usury bank was opened in America in 1778. It was opened to supply money to farmers who had only produce to trade. Any farmer could pledge the deed to his farm in return for a $10,000 loan. Taking out loans that could not be repaid caused the unemployed farmer to go bankrupt and join the work force in the cities. One more competitor of the International Merchant "bit the dust."

Caste IV - Saxon Workers

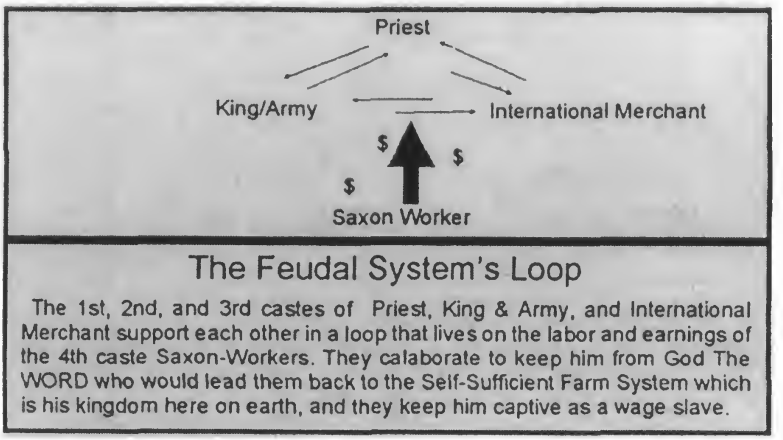
The 4th caste in the Feudal System furnishes the workers. We are Saxon descendants of those Saxon owners torn from their little kingdoms and stockpiled in population centers to serve the *Feudal-System*. We serve or not as we choose, but if we choose not to serve - we starve.

Presbyterians - In general, the three ruling castes tend to belong to episcopal religious organizations, while workers attend presbyterian religious meetings.[9]

Riches: With a few exceptions, *"the love of money that is*

9 My uncle, a Baptist, ran several times unsuccessfully for the office of governor. He was advised to become an Episcopalian. He did, and was elected next time around. I have little doubt that this would work today for Judeo-Christians. This sect, advertise themselves to be presbyterian, but they are media-selected from the top and are therefore episcopal in fact. Their loyalty is guaranteed by threat of being barred from the merchant's media.

the root of all evil" causes extorted wealth to go into the pockets of the top three castes of the *feudal-system.* This is why Jesus said, *"It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God." Matt 19:24.* The disciples asked Jesus, *"Who then can be saved? ...* Jesus replied, *'With men this is impossible; but with God all things are possible.'" Matt 19:26.*



It is possible for rich men to enter into the kingdom - but it is easier *"to go through the eye of a needle."* Beware a "rich man." "Rich" men seldom join the Fourth Caste of workers, engineers, poor priests, and farmers to attend meetings studying God the WORD.

Rich men constantly make generous donations to establishment approved charities which help strangers and their children. Seldom do they make donations to help the orphans and the needy of their own kind.[10] This means that the WORD will be fulfilled with the small donations of the faithful who

10 *"If any provide not for his own, and specially for those of his own house, he hath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel." I Tim 5:8*

await the fulfillment of God's promise to bring his kingdom - and the day they can step into their own kingdoms as kings and priests - here on earth!

Conclusion

The *Feudal System* consists of four castes. They are 1- priests, 2- king/soldier, 3- merchant, and 4-workers. The first three castes form a mutually supporting loop to control and extort tribute from the rest.

The workers, though oppressed and persecuted, steadfastly hold to God the WORD, who reminds them he created man and made them kings and priests - and commanded them to divide the land so that each might have his own "farm-kingdom."

It is these oppressed ones, the servants of the WORD, who by their obedience will dismantle today's *feudal system* and on its ruin restore each man to his kingdom - the *Self-Sufficient Farm System.*

==========

UNFILTERED NEWS

GERMAN WAR DEATHS: News is censored in Germany. We grasp at each sliver of history that slips from under their conqueror's imposed paper curtain and hope that one day Germany, still occupied by its conquerors 50 years after its conquest, will be permitted to have "freedom of speech" like other nations.

From Germany comes the most recent estimate of German WWII deaths. Total 11,700,000. Details: 3.25 million killed in combat; 1.0 million civilians killed in air raids; 2.0 million German soldiers died in Soviet camps after the war, 1.0 million in U.S. PW camps, 120,000 in French camps, 100,000

in Yugoslav camps, 22,000 in Poland and CSSR. 15 million Germans living in other lands were forcibly uprooted and driven back to Germany - of which number 3.0 million died en-route. 500,000 German civilians are estimated to have been killed by Russian soldiers during and after the war, 120,000 German civilians and 60,000 Austrians died in Soviet prisons during the Soviet occupation. The above was picked up and relayed by internet site (bs-org@c2.net).

INDIA'S DEMOCRACY: India can't make her eyewash flimflam ersatz democracy work. Her exercise in futility has caused four governments to fall in two years. It's bad for business. We may expect the merchant caste at some point to demand that India revert to a traditional "Indian ruler," one who dispenses tolerance with an iron fist.

RUSSIAN CHILDREN: For centuries, the Turks captured Slav children for sex and labor and gave them the name ***slav*** - "slave". Russian newspapers are full of stories of abused Slav children adopted by Americans. They are in the process of requiring that these children adopted by Americans keep Russian citizenship. In essence, Russia will have a future reservoir of Russian citizens living in America. Neat!

SEX: "A survey of 3,000 youths in Britain, ages 16 to 18, found: Most all atheists/agnostics see nothing wrong for couples in long-term relationships to have sex outside marriage; 85% of Catholics and 80% of Anglicans felt the same." (*Cavalry Contender*, July 15, 1997, from (6/21 H. Time)

BLACK SEPARATISTS: "Geronimo Pratt, a leader of the original Black Panther Party, celebrated his recent liberation from prison with a call for black people to strengthen their

families and work for a nation separate from the United States. 'You can liberate this nation, and, if not, I'm sorry, our children are going to continue to go to prison.' he told an audience at St. Luke Community United Methodist Church in Dallas. He called for a referendum, similar to the 1995 secession attempt by Quebec, for black people to form their own nation. 'We got scientists. We got doctors,' he said. 'We got everything. We could compete with every nation in the world.'" (*Dallas Morning News,* 10/22/97; *Witness*, Nov. 1997)

GUNS: "In the first comparative study of its kind from 50 countries around the world, a UN report showed that 41% of US households owned at least one gun, compared with 16% in Australia and 4% in Britain." (*The Bullet*, 132 W. Main St., Suite 203, Orange, VA 22960, 1-800-526-1397, Sept 1997)

NH SUES U.S.: 1997 Session House Joint Resolution 3 requiring the attorney general to bring suit against the U.S. Govt. for violating the U.S. Constitution and the New Hampshire constitution by enacting a military firearms ban.

RESOLUTIONS: ... (1) The assault weapons ban is unconstitutional because it deprives the people of their right of self-defense under the 9th Amendment to the U.S. Constitution. It does so by limiting the tools which the people may use to protect themselves, their families, and their communities from an assault. The assault weapons ban prevents the people from responding to the threat of force in kind, relegating the people's use of defensive weapons to weapons of lesser force than those which might be used against them. The state cannot limit the means for self-defense without abrogating the right of self- defense.

(2) ... The assault weapons ban nullifies the 2nd Amendment to the U.S. Constitution. The assault weapons ban prevents the people from acquiring and owning the military firearms necessary for the fielding of effective militias. The militia, as provided for in the Constitution, is the people's army and exists for the purpose of defending the Constitution ...

(3) By nullifying the utility of militias, the assault weapons ban renders null and void those provisions under Article 1, Section 8 of the U.S. Constitution which provide for the organizing, arming, and fielding of militias and makes moot the state's authority to appoint officers and to train and discipline militias.

(4) The assault weapons ban is unconstitutional under the 10th Amendment to the U.S. Constitution because the power to regulate firearms to the limited extent to which such powers may be available under the U.S. Constitution lies with the states, not with the federal government ...

Whereas, the assault weapons ban qualifies each individual absolute right of self-defense, guaranteed by the 9th Amendment, by limiting the rights of the people to defend themselves with tools appropriate to the task. The "right of self-defense ceases to exist if the state is able to assert the power to limit the nature of the response which as individual may make to a particular threat of force. Individuals have the absolute right to respond to force in kind. ...

Resolved ... That the attorney general be required to bring suit against the U.S. Government for violations of the U.S. Constitution and the N. Hampshire constitution in enacting the assault weapons ban, which prevents U.S. citizens from owning military firearms.

(*The Bullet*, 1-800- 526-1397, Sept 1997)

NAFTA ECONOMICS: "... The NAFTA program also is debilitating entire job-creating sectors. One Louisiana clothing maker recently revealed 1,700 jobs closed out for locals in Louisiana. The garments are now made in Mexico, shipped to Louisiana, then distributed as though nothing has happened. The rupture in job creating factors and factories has become so dominant, Louisiana recently passed a 200% tariff on crawfish entering the state This creates 6,000 jobs in Louisiana.

"The story is much the same in any direction. You can scratch out 6,000 crawfish jobs and transpose the story to deal with cotton, if you wish. Some 850,000 bales of Russian cotton entered the U.S. last year. This took 34¢ off each pound of cotton for an average Louisiana grower. Many farmers believe they can make a little money off corn this year if the price holds above $2.00. Others are turning to soybeans. The plug is likely to be pulled and the near $9.00 on futures is likely to vanish like Mephistopheles in a puff of smoke. The forces are subtle, indeed. ... In Government, bad policies always work their mischief." *Acres USA*, Sept 1997, PO Box 8800, Metairie, LA 70011, 1-800-355-5313.

PEDOPHILE PRIEST: Correspondence of top Catholic officials shows they knowingly allowed a pedophile priest to work for at least 20 years in 4 states. The Rev. David Hollis, who had a 30-year career as a priest , is now serving 275 in prison for molesting young boys in Alamordo, N.M.. Robert Curtis, one of the victims, said that the greater crime was committed by the bishops. "Those people deserve jail, too," he said. (*Corpus Christi Caller Times* Aug 31 1997, B7.)

Saxon News From Down Under

NEW ZEALAND is considering buying up 30,000 military-style weapons now owned by citizens and destroying them. The proposal was prompted by the Raurimu shooting of six people early this year and the earlier shooting of three mentally disturbed men by police during armed incidents. Australia implemented a similar ban and buy-back law after the Port Arthur incident in which 35 people were killed by a lone gunman. N. Zealand recommends semi-autos be limited to a magazine capacity of seven shells. Auto and pump should be modified to take two shells. (*Citizen, Aug 8, 1997)*

Saxon News From S. Africa

DUTCH REFORMED CHURCH CONFESSES that it had urged the National Party to adopt legislation to prevent "mixed marriages". It said that the church after 1948 had pressed the government to legislate apartheid. *Citizen Aug 6, 1997*

RKH: I can remember going to Church and listening to ministers railing at miscreants who in addition to "being good to strangers" took familiarity too far and shook hands with them. Shaking hands implied contracts and one was not supposed to make contracts with strangers. The talk of the town was when the *Saturday Evening Post* horrified readers with a story of an interracial marriage that took place in France - "but what could you expect from the French?" Washington DC hotels and restaurants were separated by race; whites had theirs and blacks theirs. Streetcar seating was separated by race. This was the way it was. One never saw a Black in a church or restaurant in New York City or Chicago. When I was a teen-ager I went to a black church to hear a

NAACP speaker. They showed me to a seat in the back reserved for white visitors. Some black churches wouldn't have let me in. It was their church! This was the national attitude from Florida to New York and from Washington to California. All except a few agitators accepted it.

Then, the media-owners chose a new king. The new king appointed new judges. The new judges legislated change. Organized religion exists to bless the king. Burn people alive at Waco, and they say; "The women's auxiliary meets at 4." Abort ten million of our babies, their comment; "Next weeks visiting minister will be Pastor X of the Black Panther's and who has now seen the light." The organized church that condemned interracial marriage for 2000 years now performs them. From separation to integration took less than a month for most. When the people force the king to change back to separation, the churches will flip-flop with him in a week. It's what kings pay tax-exemption for. In a Feudal Society, the Organized Church exists to bless the king. No one expected the *Dutch Reformed Church* of S. Africa to behave any differently than their sister churches in America. To such as these, the God of the Bible is an unknown GOD.

Back to Table of Contents

1997 - Index

A

African Colonization Society 72
agents provocateur 41
  Oklahoma City 50
  Ruby Ridge 48
  S. Africa 42
  Trade Towers 50
  Waco 49
Attila the Hun
  integrationist 236
Australia 1
  companies sold 8
  defense situation 10
  firearms confiscation 183
  Maoris 183
  wealth 3

B

beast
  has hands 166
  nature 150, 170
Bible 87
  empire policy 89
Black crime 185
Black Panther demand 244
Buddhist missionary 171

C

Carnegie vs strikers 25
communist
  "Soviet Trust" 19
Confederates in Brazil 102

D

Declaration of Independence
  Indians 69
Duey, Randy (The Order) 100

E

eating with strangers 105
England
  Hindus enact own laws 144
Eve & the serpent 87

F

farmer
  rich 20
feudal system 229
  episcopal religion 234
  four castes 232
  Judeo-Christian 234
  kings & soldiers 237
  merchant 238
  preachers 236
Franklin, Joseph Paul
  sentenced to death 85

G

genealogy
  fast track 161
  questions 162
Germany
  Chechens rule Berlin 205
  war deaths 243
Gingrich, Newt
  pro-sodomite speech 146
goats 147
  goat priests 154
  Judas goats 153
  kings 156
  missionary effort 157
  on left 158
Goths
  no kings 214
Grizzly Valley
  oil ripoff 75
guns
  Britain confiscates 228
  New Hampshire gun law suit. 245

H

harvesting a country 23
Hinduism
  Dharma wars in Palestine 192
  Princess Di & Charles 202
Hoskins
  Bartholomew - 1615 64
  Capt John (1625-1680) 67
  Col Robert (1755-1815) 70
  Dr. John - loses hospital 75
  FBI subpoena 59, 79
  Hoskins' confiscated 1676 66
Hume
  Sir George 229
  Wedderburn 230

I

integration
  1958 vs 1997 185
interracial marriage
  Bushe's daughter 145
  Phil Gramm 145
  Pres Reagan 145
  Presley, Elvis' daughter 145
  Prince Joachim of Denmark ... 145
IRS 201

Israel
route from Babylon 212

J

Jannissaries 152
Juke family....167

K

kings
kings & priests....207
Kings and Priests 207

L

LAW
beasts' souls....124
curses....55
eating 105
fighting kinsmen....196
God sends strife 150
God's blessings....110
God's curses 110
interracial marriage 145
kidnapping....119
LAW to Israel only....157
liars & false witnesses 157
life for life....109
marrying whores....142
merchant 238
mixed breeds....208
mixed breeds excluded 151
placed in hearts....209
rulers study Law 145
stranger in our midst....208
trade w/strangers....176
witnesses enforce Law 217
LETTERS
Adam - plural....123
Beckwith, Byron de la....123
black prisons....126
episcopalianism 58
Our Nordic Race....33
parole conditions 35
prison racial conditions 34
racist 30
salvation is of the Jews....30
seven year loans....59
tolerance 98
Vigilantes Of Christendom....59

M

Maccabean Wars....193
man
chosen by God....149
nature....165
McVeigh, Timothy 131
media
French Revolution....199
militia
Texas 107
Moore, Judge Roy 104
Moses
warns against priests 209
Murdoch, Rupert
buys Pat Robertson's TV 187

O

Order, The
Tate, David - taking action....160
Yarbrough - Adam & Eve....163
outh Africa
See Catholicism

P

Partin, Gen. Benton
Oklahoma City bombing....135
plague 117
priests
betray God....208
prison
meeting at Branson....141
prisoners use courts 220

R

radical abolition 74
Republic Of Texas....129
Robertson, Pat
sells to Murdoch....187
Russia
abortion 206

S

Scripture
goats on the left 147
Sellner, Gordon
conclusion of saga....53
serpent's seed....87
Sheep
killing time 189
wolves start sheep fights 191
South Africa....158
ANC anti-saxonite plans 25
Clive Derby-Lewis....43
Commandant Ratte....39
Cris Hani 43
D. Ref. Church confesses 248
deKlerk freed black criminals 158
Mandela - "kill whites" 97
Matthys de Villiers....40
migrants return disillusioned....40
mind control 177

preventing White insurrection..28
Ratte, Willem 98, 126
Rev. Johan Heynes 43
Sellout.....160
Slimp, Robert.....126
Terre'Blanche jailed.....159
traitors.....203
Volksverraad - verdict.....96
white liberals 218
South Africa by K.J. 139
British arrogance 140
courts-martial of Joubert 140
traitors.....139
stranger
definition 148

T

Tate, David - "the Order"
on "violence" 142
taking action 160
terrorists
McVeigh.....131
Oklahoma City 132
Waco.....131
Weavers 131
World Trade Center I 131
trust
Soviet scheme.....19

U

UNFILTERED NEWS
AIDS kills more 35
anti-saxonite court rulings 103
British confiscate guns 228
CIA/Vatican alliance 36
cruel Chinese 221
Dalai Lama & Dharma 223
de la Beckwith.....60
death ray 143
French anti-racism.....37
Ireland.....222
Israelis bomb own embassy.....61
Kahl, Yorie 60
Muslims behead.....224
NCCJ dharma 144
nightclub discrimination.....104
Oklahoma City bombing 106
playing rough.....38
Polish lawlessness 37
presidential UN directive 101
Rhodesian traitors.....225
Southern refugee opinion 102

V

vigilante
Virginia.....127
Virginia
Indian menace..... 65
protests slavery 69

W

Waco
survivors machine gunned..... 164
wars
Haiti 199
Russian Revolution..... 199
St. Bartholomew's Day 198
starting civil wars..... 198
wolves of Galloway 167
WWII
German war deaths 243

Y

Yarbrough, Gary Lee "The Order" 163

DEATH

AND

DYING

and other stories from

HOSKINS REPORT

1998

Copyright © 2007
by Richard Kelly Hoskins

All rights reserved. No portion of this book may be reproduced without written permission from the publisher except by a reviewer who may quote brief passages in connection with a review.

Published by

Virginia Publishing Company
P. O. Box 997
Lynchburg, Virginia 24505
Phone 434-384-3261

First printing 2007

ISBN 1-881867-20-X

Printed in the United States of America

Also by Richard Kelly Hoskins

OUR NORDIC RACE, 1958
ISBN 1-881867-00-5
Add'l Printings 1958, 1961, 1961, 1962, 1965, 1975, 1986, 1998, 2005
History of the Saxon nation.
$5 copy plus $3 p&h ($5 overseas)

WAR CYCLES/PEACE CYCLES, 1985
ISBN 1-881867-01-3
Add'l printings 1985, 1986, 1991, HB 2000, 2005
History of usury and war. 250 p.
$25/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

VIGILANTES OF CHRISTENDOM, HB 1990
ISBN 1-881867-02-1
Add'l printings sb 1991, 1997, 2005
The Story of the Phineas Priesthood, 472 p. sb
$15/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

THE WOLF & THE SHEEP, 1993
ISBN 1-881867-03-X
Add'l printings 2002
Wolves eat sheep. That's what they do.
Sheep try to keep from being eaten. That's what they do. 78 p. sb
$5/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

IN THE BEGINNING, 1995
ISBN 1-881867-04-8
The Hindu takeover of Western business, politics,and religion. 249 p. sb.
$15/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

Virginia residents add 5% sales tax

1998 - Table Of Contents

280 - FACE THE MUSIC 1

281 - FOOD GODS.....21

282 - MERCHANT.....37

283 - DEATH & DYING.....57

284 - EATING WITH STRANGERS 75

285 -A STATE RELIGION.....95

286 - THE NAPHIDEM STRANGER.....121

287 -THE NAPHIDEM STRANGER II 139

288 - NINE MILLION GERMANS 161

289 - GEORGE WALLACE.....181

290 - FAST START WORDS
For Newcomers 199

291 - UNIVERSALISM
Empire Religion.....215

INDEX 233

Chapter 280

FACE THE MUSIC

Mice

A newspaper article on "mice" in Lynchburg's *News & Advance*, July 27, 1997, C3, caught my attention.

It was a story about the results of an experiment by a 16-year- old Suffolk, Virginia high school student, David Merrill, that proved that hard rock music is bad for the brain.

Young David bought 72 male lab mice, a stop watch, a 5 x 3-foot maze, and obtained some CD's. His experiment won top honors in the state fair.

The 16-year-old tested the mice and found that on average it took 10 minutes for them to find their way through the maze. He then divided the mice into three groups of 24 mice each; a control group, a hard-rock group, and a classical group. The mice were conditioned by identical feedings and 12 hours of

light each day. Then, the group chosen to listen to hard-rock and classical music were exposed to their selected music for 10 hours a day. After three weeks of hard rock music, the hard-rock mice took 30 minutes to go through the maze. David says that it shows that hard rock has a negative effect.

The control group that had not been subjected to music was sent through the maze without music three times a week for three weeks. With this practice, they were able to cut 5 minutes from their original measured time. Mice that listened to Mozart knocked 8 1/2 minutes off their time. The hard rock mice took 20 minutes longer. David said that the project had to be cut short because the hard rock mice killed each other.

Some time later I called young David to discuss his experiment. The youngster talked like a seasoned scientist when discussing his findings. He was enthusiastic that I had read the article and he expressed disappointment that no one else had called. It was his opinion that the behavior of his mice explained a great deal of what is happening to our society today. I had to agree with him. Media-promoted-rock is scrambling the brains of our youngsters. I did not say this to him, but it is my considered opinion that media-sponsored hard-rock music is no accident.

The Mozart Effect

A few months later the Executive Director of the Richmond Symphony, Michele T. Walter, sent a letter to the paper extolling the benefits of classical music.[1]

According to Ms. Walter, recent studies show that listening to classical music and/or getting music training makes

1 *News & Advance*, F5, 12- 7-97

children smarter. Students with musical training outperform others on the Scholastic Assessment Test and according to the College Entrance Examination Board, test results have shown that students who studied music at least four years scored 59 points higher than others on the verbal and 44 points higher on math.

The research done by Frances Rauscher and Gordon Shaw on *"The Mozart Effect"*, shows that exposure to classical music even for short periods has a beneficial effect on intelligence. A 1993 study demonstrated that students who listened to 10 minutes of Mozart's piano *Sonata K 448* scored higher on IQ tests than students who heard silence or listened to relaxation tapes.

The *American Demographics* magazine states that about 2/3rds of the graduate students in America like classical music. Fifty-seven percent of those who've attained only a high school diploma say country music is their favorite.

The disputed issue with researchers is whether smart people produce classical music or classical music produces smart people. No one knows why, but it appears that classical music produces smart people.

The *American Demographics* magazine predicts that rock will become America's dominant music form. They state that the reason is that MTV and other forms of mass marketing are exposing more younger people to rock than ever before.

Migraines? Try Mozart

An article in *USA Weekend*, Sept. 5-7, 1997, p25, states that a half-hour of classics equals 10mg of Valium. The article relates that continuing studies on critical care patients at

Baltimore's St. Agnes Hospital show that Bach, Debussy, Haydn or Mozart can substitute for sedatives.

Studies at the University of California show that Mozart's *Sonata for Two Pianos in D Major* buoyed student's abilities to distinguish shapes and objects - a higher-brain activity. Experiments last year revealed that students with musical experience exceeded national average SAT scores by 51 points on verbal and 39 on math. Studies by psychologist Georgi Lozanov show that the easy pace of Mozart of Vivaldi helps people to memorize poetry and spelling words. Mozart inspires predictability and safety which fuels productivity. Campbell says that Mozart is like pure mathematics. "It is art for art's sake."

Face The Music

Napoleon was a military genius. He marched his men at 120 steps a minute when the rest of the Europe's armies marched at 80. This gave him an enormous advantage in mobility. He also used the draft. The Germans or the Austrians might have 100,000 well-trained soldiers present on the battlefield - but, Napoleon often had double or triple that number. Something else, after losing half of his army because of cold, sickness, wounds and battlefield deaths, Napoleon would disappear for two or three weeks and reappear in a different place with more full-strength regiments than he had before. How did he do that?

His secret was that he constantly trained reserve *cadré* to lead new regiments of recruits. He would take battle-hardened officers and non-coms from his old regiments, give them wagon trains loaded with uniforms and weapons, and send them into a fresh recruiting area. Knocking on farm house

doors, these recruiters would draft every able bodied man they could find into the ranks. New regiments seemed to spring from the ground.

The new recruits marched to the next battle field, receiving on- the-job-training as they went. Marching along the road in their new regiments they were taught to march in step and load their muskets while marching. Halting to rest they were first required to deploy into battle line on either side of the road - or stacking arms they rested in squares that could repel imaginary hostile cavalry. Their maneuver finished, they lay down in formation to rest. The quicker the maneuver was finished the sooner the rest. In a few days, complicated military evolutions became second nature to raw recruits. Rising at the sound of the bugle, they quickly learned to reform column-of-march and off they would go.

The crash of musketry was constantly heard along the route. The recruits practiced loading and firing at targets selected by veteran sergeants. These sergeants stood at the end of the battleline and used their practiced eye to order "#6 - lower", "#14 - higher." Satisfied, he ordered - "FIRE!"

By the time these farm boys reached the enemy they had received as much training as most of their enemies who had spent years learning their trade, and their officers and non-commissioned officers were better trained.

Napoleon had one further secret weapon - the glue that kept raw recruits in ranks and kept them from running away - MUSIC! Napoleon's troops marched to music. Military bands accompanied French regiments everywhere they went. Band members were considered as essential as the renowned French grenadiers themselves. Diaries of Napoleon's foes are replete with the terror produced by the ferocious assault of Napoleons troops and the incredible bravery of his young

soldier boys, all marching in step and the band music, the kettle drums, the base drum, the trumpets and horns, louder, and louder - and then the order to HALT! PRESENT! FIRE! Veteran Englishmen, Scots, and Germans for the rest of their lives spoke about the gut-wrenching experience of *"facing the music".*

Light Horse Overture

We always sang around the piano. Mother would play and we would sing. She would play WWI songs that meant so much to her and Dad. Then she would play the songs from the *Southern War For Independence.* She played the songs our fathers brought over from Scotland, the English sea chanteys from Tidewater, and the German songs from the great Shenandoah. Each song told a story put to music. We learned a lot of history that way and didn't even know that it was history.

After military school, the first regiment I joined was Company H, 116th, 29th Division. It was Lynchburg's old 11th Virginia militia regiment with a new name. It had fought in the Indian wars, the wars with Britain, the "War Between The States," and WWI. I carried ammo for machine guns. Today, everyone recognizes the 116th regiment of the 29th Division. It is the regiment that took such heavy casualties at Normandy. When I joined it was manned by the same WWII veterans who had fought in the same companies and squads during the war. The old militia regiment voted to join the National Guard because the government furnished "free"

weapons and uniforms. It used to be that everyone had to buy their own equipment - which was expensive.[2]

I was at Camp Indiantown Gap sitting with my comrades around a great fire. The Division band played *Light Horse Overture*. I had never heard such music before in my life. It sounded like horses. Horses at a trot, at a gallop, at a charge! I had never heard such. I didn't know that music could do that. Horses is how I made money while going to school. Breaking horses for people and riding academies. I would have joined a cavalry regiment if I could, but the United States didn't have cavalry regiments anymore. To this day, I think of that moment around the camp fire - and the music of horses hooves pulsing through my whole being. The carefully controlled trot, the controlled gallop, and the wild abandon of the charge. To me *Light Cavalry Overture* was "Brandy Station", the biggest cavalry battle of the War, it was the final charge at "Appomattox" when our own 2nd Virginia Cavalry out of Lynchburg charged right through the entire Yankee army and came home to Miller Park, called roll, and disbanded. They never did surrender.

Manassas

We were returning from Camp Indiantown Gap, Pennsylvania, in trucks. It was raining. We left at 500 hours and it rained the whole way. All day long the convoy crawled its way from Pennsylvania to Virginia. The spray from passing cars soaked us. We were wet, windchilled, and miserable

2 The government told us that the regiment was still a militia, but they lied. The National Guard was actually under control of the president who had the power to nationalize the unit and use it against their own people if he so desired. We didn't know this until they did it at Little Rock.

when we reached our bivouac area on the gloomy old Manassas Battlefield. It was night. I had heard stories of bony hands and feet showing above ground of bodies buried in shallow graves.

In the dark and in the steady rain we pitched our tents on the soggy ground and were issued cold C-rations. Sleep in the mud was impossible. Soaked to the skin we stood all night long in little groups and shivered.

Along about 0330 hours we heard a rattling way down the sloping hill near the creek. Then we heard, "Ten'hup!" "Forward'arch!" Then, to the tapping of a single drum an unknown body of men marched up the gravel road. The regiment crowded both sides of the road to see what was happening; Then, the regimental band broke into DIXIE! The whole regiment broke into cheers and rebel yells - from the descendants of men who had fought in the same old regiment on that same old battlefield. It was glorious! The blood returned to our chilled limbs and we were alive, once again!

Cross Country

A few years later war broke out in Korea. I volunteered into the Air Force. It was 1951. I was flying my first 3-leg night cross- country from Spence Field, Moulterie, Georgia, to Albany to Tifton and back. There must have been more than fifty of us - a long line of red exhausts in the darkness one after another trailing out into the distance.

Looking at the horizon in the dark, it was hard to tell the sky from the ground. I constantly had to keep my eye on the altimeter to keep proper altitude, my ball and stick to keep from skidding, and my artificial horizon to keep my wings

level, all the while trying to spot town lights along the way for landmarks.

To keep from riding up on the plane in front I had to watch airspeed, and to see how far I had come at 130 mph I had to keep track of the time, and I had to watch for the lights of towns to see when I was supposed to turn onto the next leg of my flight.

Then, there was the "accident going somewhere to happen" behind me who had to climb above me to avoid a collision, and the one in front who twice turned on to what he had thought was the "Tifton- leg" of the flight, and, discovering his mistake, turned back again - and almost flew his plane into mine.

The exhaust on the right side of my cockpit looked like a blast furnace. For a second panic surged through me. I thought my plane might be on fire. Then there was the danger of being run into by jets flying out of Albany. We had been warned about them. Over my right shoulder in the direction of Albany, I could distinctly see a green light and a red light. The distance between them was gradually getting wider and wider - it was a jet coming my way, and he didn't see me. The green and red lights suddenly got wider - he was on top of me; frantically I pushed the nose of my plane down, my heart was in my mouth. My plane was in a dive, the ground was rushing up - I pulled back on the stick with all my might and the nose rose just in time to clear a Georgia forest.

The two lights, red and green were now wide apart - my phantom jet was in fact two separate planes. Hands shaking and mind in turmoil I quietly found a place in the long line of planes snaking single-file across the night skies of Georgia.

I cut on the radio and the strains of "Colonel Bogey" filled the earphones. During the Korean War radio stations often

played military band music to honor their servicemen. The music did its work. Immediately, I settled down. My mind cleared and focused on the job at hand. I was master of the plane and this night cross- country became something that "anyone" could do.

Tannhauser

Bill Bryant and I grew up together. He introduced me to Wagner's "*Ride Of The Valkyries".* From this I soon discovered *"Tannhouser."* This was the music that told of knights, dragons and dreams. Many has been the time I have been on top of a lonely mountain in Virginia looking into the distance. The only thing that I found that could adequately express the greatness of God and his creation was *"Tannhouser."* A very disapproving church organist at my insistence played the more stirring parts from it at my wedding.

People always talk about the bride - about how beautiful she is and all. They don't think about the groom and what he is going through.

I can tell you about the groom. He's out in a side-room waiting for what to him is the kick-off at a football game. Playing football isn't a spectator sport, especially when you are a lineman. I was a lineman. Linemen aren't supposed to run the ball, but there I am up front and I know that the kicker is going to kick the ball to me, like he used to do, time after time. Again I am obligated to pick up the ball and try to run when that's not my job. Getting married, like a lineman receiving a kickoff, is serious!

Then the sounds of *"Tannhouser"* came. My soul quieted and then soared. I had made a decision and it is the right decision. The game of life is in play - for the rest of your life.

Conclusion

Man is made in the image of the WORD. His God-given music is food and drink to feed the desires and aspirations of his soul; it directs his thoughts and ambitions into fast flowing streams that feed both the great sea and the tall mountain of his existence.

Man's enemies know this and feed him discordant music, harsh sounds that confound the workings of his mind, and sex-songs to misdirect his path. Every day he is bombardedwith cananite[3] sex-music to drug his natural self-restraint and mis- direct his path.[4]

We must keep alive our music to direct and instruct our children. For, it is certain that in time our children will give us a leader to save us from our captivity.

Our Saxon ancestors had war-songs they sang before battle; Napoleon his *Marseilles;* the Scots - *Scotland the Brave;* the Reformation - *A Mighty Fortress*; the Southland - *Dixie;* Germany - *Raise The Banner.* The war song for us and our age has yet to be written. But, when it is - we shall all sing

3 *"The meaning of Cain is 'hater'. I Adam & Eve 74:7*

4 *"After Cain ... and his children had multiplied ... there was one of them ... Genun ... Satan came to him in his childhood, and he made sundry instruments and horns, and string instruments, cymbals, and psalters, and lyres and harps, and flutes; and he played on them at all times and at every hour. And when he played on them Satan came into them, so that from among them were heard beautiful and sweet sounds, that ravished the heart ... and when they played, it pleased the children of Cain, ... while Satan inflamed their hearts, one with another, and increased lust among them. Satan also taught Genun to bring strong drink out of corn; and this Genun used to bring together companies upon companies in drink-houses; ... Then when they were drunk, hatred and murder increased ... Then sin increased greatly; until a man married his own sister, or daughter, or mother, ... or the daughter of his father's sister." I Adam & Eve 20:1-10 ... make them understand they ought not to hearken to Satan, lest he destroy them ... sever thy children and thy children's children from Cain's children; do not let them ever mix with those, nor come near them either in their words or in their deeds." II Adam & Eve 8:14-15*

it with one voice - and the song of our enemies will depart from our land.

==========

Saxon News From Africa by K.J

We greet you from a deeply troubled country with all its woe. However, some of the things that have happened are not that bad. For instance the acknowledgment by Dres Bruwer and Piet Gous that it was Ferdi Hartzenberg (Conservative Party leader) who gave them the order to talk to the ANC. In exchange for a promise for no white revolt the ANC agreed to respect their land ownership. Ferdi Hartzenberg had widely proclaimed himself as the white leader to follow saying "leave the ANC to me, I know how to work with blacks." But, foolishly, he took the promise of black terrorists seriously. Then there is the confession of Janusz Walus[5] before the "Truth Commission" that he was ordered by the Conservative Party to kill Hani. According to the radio, his attorney told him to do so.

The appearance of Winnie Mandela is completely different. In spite of many witnesses linking her to 20 human rights abuses, including 8 murders, assaults and kidnapings, it will not surprise us if she comes out of the hearings smelling like a rose. With the support of our so-called justice minister Dullah Omar, things might turn in her favour.

I do not need to say much about the "priests." They oppress our people as you so rightly state in the November *Hoskins Report*. I only have to listen to Afrikaans church members talking. One preacher, talking about racial separation in the

5 Alleged assassin of Chris Hani, #2 man in the ANC.

Bible, agreed that separation is a Biblical teaching, but today we have to accommodate all religions.

Some from the Dutch Reformed Church would even include black demons and ancestor worship in churches to make the blacks feel at home - just like the Roman Catholic Church does with pagan worship.

Another preacher said that we must resign ourselves to the inevitable. How conveniently they forget that they all belong to the "Broederbond" and according to a document dated back in 1986 its leadership proclaimed that a black government was unavoidable. Since then the preachers have worked for a black "takeover" and they held talks with the ANC to bring it about.

Church members say that no matter how many of these ministers serve a congregation, they never seem to find the time to visit their flocks, except for the deacon who comes once a month for the tithe money. One of these ministers said that Christ was not white, but rather olive or brown, like all Hebrews, and that whites have some nerve to insist that it is they who should rule.

From that same church the Rev Hector Jooste refused to apologize for his slanderous statements about the HNP (right-wing political party) and its leader. This sad state of affairs prevails in all the churches in SA, save for a few exceptions. No wonder that we experience no blessings when the morals of the country lie in tatters and whites live in fear of being killed around the next corner. I do not know what it will take to change matters. It is as if many Afrikaners are stupefied.

In this dilemma the HNP is slowly making headway by being honest and steadfast, and in spite of a media blackout they hold meetings everywhere. It has been a long fight for

nearly 30 years, and with the latest disclosures, no other party remains to help the volk regain its self-respect.

Our white work force is very demoralized, be it in the civil service or with private companies. In the civil service you find the inverted pyramid with blacks or Indians on the top. In one case 65 replaced the 9 who did the work previously. Since blacks lack knowledge and ability they need advisers, handsomely paid like themselves. Next, some token whites, who earn more than average and do little, but are amicable towards their masters. And, lastly the few white workers who carry the whole workload. Their pay is the least possible.

Truly it is the destroyers who are in ruling positions. Those who thought it possible for blacks to govern are proven wrong. With best wishes, K. J.

LETTERS

MO'HO': "Dear Admired and Greatly Appreciated Maximum Achiever In His Service: I noted what you said about the uncomely wench who passed - and my Thelma, as well as your dear wife, did flinch at your language - Perhaps you should have called the whore a strumpet'!!!" Byron de la Beckwith, VI, Hinds County Det. Center, 407 E. Pascogoula St., Jackson, MS 39201

RKH: Beckwith was tried 3 times for shooting the racial agitator Medgar Evers. Convicted in the third trial by a jury loaded with strangers, he appealed stating that the Constitution guaranteed him the right of a quick trial and that 30 years between trials violated this guarantee. The Supreme Court of Alabama turned down his appeal.

FEUDAL IRELAND: "Richard: As a transplanted Irishman I look back at my Emerald Isle and see the Catholic

feudal system fighting the Anglican feudal system for supremacy. Blood is being spilled by the bucket, but the Irish people themselves will be the prize of the victor - whichever side wins.

"The same thing applies to Scotland. The Scots are moving towards independence. As soon as they get their 'independence' their old Catholic-Anglican-Presbyterian priesthoods and their merchant- landowners will combine with their newly media-elected government to properly keep the people in their place. Their feudal system will remain after independence. Let's hope they have the wisdom to take the next step to take back their freedom. Otherwise the slave has just changed the name of his chain." G.M. - Maryland

UNFILTERED NEWS

GAY: "The Omega Journal of Death and Dying reveals that the median age at death of homosexuals who die of AIDS is 39. The figure that is not publicized is that homosexual men who die of causes other than AIDS die at a median age of 42. This is compared to a median death age of 75 among heterosexual married men. Not only is homosexuality an ungodly lifestyle, it is an unhealthy one as well. *Blythe Banner*

HATE CRIMES: Headlines scream: "Clinton Targets Hate!" Clinton forgets that God hates and has told us to hate. Those who "hate" God violate his commandments. Those who hate God are worthy of hate in return:

> ***"I will render vengeance to my enemies, and will reward them that hate me." Deut 32:41.***

"Do not I hate them, O Lord, that hate thee? And am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee? I hate them with perfect hatred: I count them mine enemies." Ps 139:21- 22

"The meaning of Cain is 'hater,' because he hated his sister in their mothers womb ... Therefore did Adam name him Cain." I Adam & Eve 74:7

"He that hateth me hateth my Father also." John 15:23

"Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord." II Chron 19:2

"All haters will have no hope in the land of the living." Jubilees 22:22

We also have those who instruct their readers to hate the apple of God's eye:[6]

> "Every Jew, somewhere in his being, should set apart a zone of hate - healthy virile hate - for what the German personifies and for what persists in the German. To do otherwise would be a betrayal of the dead ..." Elie Wiesel, *Legends of Our Time*

Hatred of Christians is a human tradition since the great separation at the time of Christ, and, in ages before that when Herod the Edomite killed the Israelite children.

---

6 *"He that toucheth Israel toucheth the apple of His eye." Zech 2:8*

Clinton reverses the definition of *"hate"* and accuses the Saxon of hate when the Saxon is many times more likely to be a victim of interracial crime than other races are. But then again, one should expect this. Clinton's mother says that Clinton is a mixed-breed.[7] Clinton is God's curse on America. He is what America deserves.

WACO POSTSCRIPT: "... On April 19th, about 6AM, two specially equipped M-60 tanks began to punch holes into the Mt. Carmel structure and insert CS gas. ... What neither the media nor the nation could see, while the front of the structure was under attack for 6 hours, more tanks were busy behind the building; busy in the same deadly way. There the tanks were accompanied by two men firing machine guns at every possible exit. These hidden activities were recorded from helicopters using infrared film - now reproduced in black and white in this remarkable documentary. ... Only nine Davidians managed to escape. The TV observers began to say, 'They're committing suicide!' ... The suicide theory, heavily spread by the media, became the rationale of the BATF and the FBI, and the government in general. It proved very useful, moving officialdom as far as seemed possible from the charge of mass murder." (*OTTO SCOTT'S COMPASS*, 828 S. 299th Place, Federal Way, WA 98003, $50/yr.)

---

7 *The New York Times*, on August 13, 1992, p. C1, carried an article by Todd S. Purdum, stating that our president Bill Clinton is a descendant of Irish farmers and Cherokee Indians on his mother's side. Speaking of Clinton's mother the article said: "At the age of 69, this descendant of Irish farmers and Cherokee Indians has survived a mastectomy and controversies over the death of two patients in her care, and has seen her younger son, Roger, go to prison for a year and half on drug charges ... ." The scripture says: *"Thou shalt in any wise set him king over thee, whom the Lord thy God shall choose: one from among thy brethren shalt thou set king over thee: thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: nokriy - foreign, adulterous.) over thee, which is not thy brother." De 17:15*

RKH: A jury in San Antonio found 11 Branch Davidians innocent of all but minor charges, and recommended leniency. A hanging Federal Judge Walter Smith sentenced five of the Davidians to 40 years in prison and fined them from $2 to $10 thousand and ordered them to pay restitution of $1.1 million dollars. The rest were sentenced to 5-15 year terms and had fines levied against them also. The documentary film can be ordered from *American Freedom Network*, 1-800-205-6245.

TURKS IN VIRGINIA: WISE, VIRGINIA: "Turkish television crews have been visiting families in the mountains along the Kentucky- Virginia border in search of Melungeons. ..." *News & Advance* Nov. 13, 1995 A-5

RKH: In isolated mountain settlements in SW Virginia we have a dark skinned, dark eyed group of people called "Melungeons." Tests have proven these people to be descended from Turkic peoples from North Africa who settled here long before the White man came. Often mistaken for Indians, they are a different breed.

The interesting thing is that TV crews from Turkey have discovered these people. One thing we must never forget - the great ideal of Attila the Hun and later Genghis Khan was to unite the Turkic peoples of the world into one great federation. Turk people can tell the difference between a Saxon and one of their own. Liberals must learn basic common sense in the days ahead. If they continue to insist that all people are basically the same, they are in for a rude awakening. The Catalonian Fields is a prime example. See HR, #215, Aug 3, 1993.

CENSORSHIP: Interior ministers of the 15 countries that make up the European Union agreed to clamp down on the printing and distribution of "racist" books and pamphlets. Michael Howard, Britain's Home Secretary, said, I think it's important that we cooperate to stop racism." (ANA - Internet)

Mexican Dual Citizenship

MEXICO CITY: The Mexican government is campaigning hard for an amendment to the Mexican Constitution that will allow Mexicans living in the U.S. to retain Mexican nationality rights even when they adopt American citizenship. In effect, this will allow Mexico to place its own voting agents in the US with ties to their own homeland - an invasion force if you will.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 281

FOOD

Food From Northern Virginia

Mother's father, Dick Kelly, lived in Culpeper Court House in northern Virginia on the plains of Culpeper. He and Grandmother lived in a great big barn of a house just on the other side of Mountain Run on the Sperryville Turnpike.

For Sunday dinner the leaves would be put in the dining room table. Granddaddy sat at one end and grandmother at the other. Children, spouses and grandchildren took their places at the table. Granddaddy blessed the food, and everyone began to eat.

To Grandmother's right were Aunt Harriet and Uncle Howard, Aunt Maude and Uncle Gordon and Cousin Harriet Payne, Uncle Alex and Frances. To Granddaddy's right sat Uncle Roy Hume, Uncle Thompson, Mother, Dad, me, my

sisters Emily and Elizabeth Garnett and Aunt Lucy. Then, there would be Aunt Lucy's boyfriend and Glassel Stringfellow, the town character and everyone's friend, and one or two others.

It was during the '30s depression. Everyone seemed to be out of work or going back to school to learn to do something different to make a living. Dad had gone back to medical school to specialize in Eye, Ear, Nose & Throat - nobody seemed to need a doctor who was just a plain old general practitioner. Granddaddy took care of all his seven children who had come back home bringing their spouses and their children. It was that or starve. That's the way it was with families all over the country.

The table was loaded with food. There was ham, wild turkey, squirrel and rabbit, venison and bear meat. There were all kinds of vegetables from the garden out back, and cornbread, rolls, and sliced bread, sweet milk, butter milk, and coffee and all kinds of desserts.

There were three or four interesting conversations going on all at the same time. Uncle Alex and Daddy were talking about Mr. Yeowell's bay being entered in the county July 4th fairground races. Everyone who had seen him run figured him to be a ringer who would make his backers a lot of money before the visiting crowds from Washington and Baltimore found him out. Uncle Thompson and Russell King were talking about the big bass that Angus Green had caught at Snake Castle; Glassell Stringfellow was telling the ladies about "running the drummer" (I must tell that story some day), and Uncle Roy Bridger was telling about pulling a tooth whose root had a hook on it. He had to break the jaw to get to it. It was so fascinatingly gruesome that I only half heard the other stories; I missed so much of each story trying to

listen to all of them at the same time that I had to spend the rest of the afternoon hunting everyone down and asking them questions to find out how their stories ended, and it was no easy job tracking everyone down.

Grandmother was out showing off her 500 new chicks that had just arrived or her flower gardens; Granddaddy was in the barn seeing to the new calf, the smoke house inspecting the larder; or inspecting the newly arrived shoats; or the feed that had just been delivered. Uncle Thompson had a .22 rifle and was competing with Uncle Howard shooting mulberries off the mulberry tree, and my aunts were doing the dishes, looking at Grandma's flowers, or sitting on the front porch sewing and talking, and the kids were everywhere.

For a little kid, Sunday dinner was so exciting that I can't even tell you how exciting it was.

Food From Daddy's Country

Food was different in Tidewater where Daddy came from. Daddy was born at Hoskins Hill at Dunnsville. That was five miles from Hoskins Creek at Tappahannock where the first Hoskins lived. Creeks in Tidewater are different from creeks further inland. In Lynchburg, you can step over most creeks. Great three masted sailing vessels used to come up Hoskins Creek. Try stepping over that creek!

In Tidewater the water is salty and the tides rise and fall - even a hundred miles or more from the Chesapeake Bay. The Rappahannock is a mile wide at Tappahannock, which is far inland, and seven miles miles wide near its mouth.

From as early as I can remember Daddy taught me to take a live blue-claw crab, hold it so it wouldn't bite me with its pincers, then, pull its shell off, and pull off a leg to bait hooks.

Blue fish and croakers loved to eat blue-claw crabs. When they had lost their hard shell and became soft shell - they were a delicacy to eat. Of course, hard-shell crabs were still good steamed.

Then, there were oysters. I never could do it, but Daddy could tell you whether an oyster came from the Rappahannock, York, or James by its taste. The people who could do this were either good tricksters or they really could. They said the difference was caused by the water. I never could tell.

Daddy had his own *oyster knife.* It was a rounded dullish two edged blade stuck in a wooden bulb handle. Daddy could shuck an oyster so fast that you scarcely could see him do it. He got paid for doing it as a boy. I worked on one for 5 minutes without shucking it. It took Daddy less then 3 seconds.

At the Urbanna Oyster Festival the colored boys stood behind shucking tables serving oysters on the half-shell. As the day wore on the piles of oyster shells grew taller and taller and at the last the oyster tables were standing on oyster piles three feet high and the boys were were still shucking oysters as fast as they could. They had to lean way over to hand the opened oysters down to the customer.

The crowds in the thousands surged back and fourth in that sleepy little fishing town sampling oysters, soft-shell crab, shrimp, clams, all sorts of fish, and even eels for the those who preferred the exotic. There was even a band which played Dixieland while wearing fireman's helmets and seated on a big old firetruck. I'd never seen such goings on before.

Courting Kathleen

Back in Lynchburg Daddy would sometimes take his family to the Virginian Hotel for Sunday dinner after church.

He would always order a half-dozen raw oysters as an appetizer. His three children did the same. Mother ordered something else. It was the custom. That custom cost me a girl friend.

I was courting Kathleen Button, Senator Button's daughter. She was a pretty thing. She was undecided between me and a West Point cadet she had met while I was in service. I took the bull by the horns, put the big pot in the little one, and took $20 from my fast dwindling discharge pay to take her to dinner at the Virginian Hotel. She asked me to order for her as girls will often do. For an appetizer I ordered raw oysters on the half shell like we Hoskins always do. I dug right in, but I noticed that she didn't participate. In fact, she was involuntarily mimicking me. When I opened my mouth wide for an oyster, she half-way opened hers. When I chewed with relish I could see her jaw muscles working even though she didn't have anything in her mouth.

Nothing went right between us after that. Kathleen married her West Point cadet. Later on she confided to a friend that anyone who would eat a raw oyster would eat anything and she didn't want anything to do with someone like that. It was the oysters that did it. Anyway, four years later I met someone twice as nice, someone who didn't mind my eating oysters.

Ducks

Ducks were another staple. Ben Lomond was built a mile back from the river on the bluffs overlooking the Rappahannock flood plains. The ducks would fly from the river heading south and they would clear the bluff by only six or seven feet. Servants would hide behind the rose bushes and when the ducks would fly over the servants would stand up and swing

long poles to break the duck's wings. In this way they would gather a half dozen ducks for supper.

Another way to get ducks was to use "boarding-guns". These boarding-guns had been handed down from generation to generation in Tidewater families. In the old days there were pirates on the river and bay. Every sailing vessel had a boarding gun or two mounted on the poop deck. It was only about two and a half feet long and was mounted on a swivel. If pirates tried to board, a defender would carry the boarding-gun to the rail that presented a clear field of fire. The gun would be aimed, powder placed in and on top of the fusehole, and a match touched it off. The gun would roar - scattering two hands full of musket balls, nails, scrap iron or gravel into the boarders.[1]

The pirates had long gone but the guns remained. Mounted on the bows of skiffs and fired into the endless flocks of ducks - 20 or 30 could be downed in a single blast.[2] Ducks were a food staple in Tidewater in the old days, as were crabs and oysters. The crabs and oysters are almost all gone now and the flocks of ducks are much diminished.

Infections

One of my earliest memories is of Daddy with a surgical knife standing ready to lance my ear. My inner ear would fill with fluid and the pain would be so bad that I can't describe

1 During the War, Essex county boys used them on the bows of large skiffs at night when trying to ambush Yankee ship-boats as they rowed sentry duty around anchored Yankee transports carrying supplies upriver to Fredericksburg.

2 Old timers told me stories about flocks of Passenger Pigeons so numerous that they would take weeks to pass. The sun would be blotted out by their sheer number - the trees groaned under their weight as they rested. One could almost fire blindfolded overhead and secure a supper. It was almost the same with ducks.

it. Daddy was a doctor. He didn't know of any way to relieve the pain caused by the pressure except to lance my eardrum. The knife scared me to death. I would fight like a wild animal and it would take a couple of grown-ups to hold me still while Dad performed the procedure. I was frightened to death and hated that knife.

One day I was swimming in the Mountain Run next to the upper swinging footbridge and cut my toe on a piece of glass. It got infected. Daddy was at school, so Cousin Wright (Dr. Wright Kelly) came over time after time to lance it. I spent most of the summer on the bed.

When I was seven it was my appendix. The incision wouldn't heal. My side swelled up and one day it burst and drenched my pajamas. It was good that it burst when it did, because that was the day I was scheduled to go to the University Hospital in Charlottesville to have my side opened.

When I was 15 I was a cadet at military school. I fired on the rifle team. A ricochet caught me in the left elbow. The bullet was removed and a bandage applied. It was a clean wound. Still, I got bloodstream infection. In just two days my arm swelled larger than my leg and I couldn't bear anyone to touch it. They sent me to the infirmary and called Dad. Dad secured some bootleg penicillin and saw to it that I got shots every four hours day and night, awake or sleeping I received a shot. It saved my arm. Dad said it saved my life. This was during WWII, and I was the first non-military person to receive penicillin in the state of Virginia.

Later, it was boils, infected sinuses, flu, constant colds, and ulcers. With these ailments I still did the things a growing boy and young man was expected to do - everything from chores to playing football and boxing. Use your imagination

and you may catch a glimmer of what it felt like to have your boils hit by an opponent in a scrimmage.

The Cure

I was married, had two children, my life was a mess, and my health a disaster. On April 28, 1965, 4:00 o'clock in the afternoon sitting in my green rocking chair on the front porch of my house I agreed to obey God and do whatever He told me to do. In return I expected Him to look after me.

I had put the decision off because I had already served two hitches in the military and was cautious about "enlisting". I knew all about "enlistment talk" and I also knew what happened once you put your name on the dotted line - the talk was often different from the walk. Also, I remembered other Lynchburg boys who rushed to join the Marines after being promised fun and games and a few weeks later found themselves in Korea getting themselves killed. Some of them hardly knew how to load a rifle. Frankly, I was afraid that my new Boss might do the same to me.

But really, in my condition I didn't have anything to lose. The Lord sure wasn't getting much when he got me. If all He wanted was to jerk me around - go for it! Things couldn't get worse in my life and the promises said that they would get better. I took a chance and joined.

OK, I was in. Now, what do I do? I started reading the instruction manual. One of the first things my eyes fell on was this command:

> **"Trust in the Lord with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding." Prov 3:5**

This goes against logic, but you've got to trust your commanding officer. So, if the Bible said do it - I did it.

The Result

One of the things the Bible ordered God's followers was to eat certain foods and not eat other foods. I did what I was told. The result is that since that April 28, 1965 I have hardly had a sick day - and except for accidents - neither have any of my children. My family is healthy. No infections; no on-going never-ending sicknesses. No boils.

Everyday I see people who are sick, just as I was once sick. I doubt if most of them will change their ways - they have all the answers - just as I once had all the answers.[3] But, there is perhaps a chance that some will change - I did. To them I offer this observation gained from my studies;

There will be plagues. They are promised.[4] The old, the sick, the weak and the *Lawless* will be taken first. Those who are strong in body and obedience will stand the best chance to survive.

Pandemics

A pandemic is a sickness that takes an above average number of victims on several continents at the same time. There have been many through the centuries. The Black Death of the 14th century, Smallpox of the 16th; Bubonic and non-venereal Syphilis of the 15th. These claimed up to two thirds of a nation's population.

---

3 *"Enter ye in at the narrow gate, for wide is the gate, and broad is the way that leadeth to destruction, and many there be that go in thereat." Matt 7:13*

4 **PLAGUE LAW: "It shall come to pass, if thou will not hearken unto the voice of the Lord ... to do all his commandments ... the Lord shall make the pestilence cleve unto thee, until he have consumed thee from off the land." Deu 28:15, 21**

I have often related the story my father told to me of his experience with the flu-epidemic of 1918.[5]

He was in the army and stationed at an eastern seaport. He was sent to town to inspect the health facilities. He found the hospitals full of sick, warehouses full, office buildings full, and people dying so fast that they were laid out on the sidewalk for the daily "dead-wagons" to pick up. The bodies were then taken and buried in mass graves.

The "Spanish flu" in October of 1918 killed 196,000 people in the United States. That was just one month. That is almost twice as many as have died from AIDS during its entire existence. Before the winter was over two billion had come down with the sickness and perhaps 40 million were dead - more than died from WWI itself. The outbreak was blamed on American soldiers who had contracted the disease from pigs they had eaten in America. There was no defense against this new form of killer flu.

Scavengers - Disease Reservoirs

God made scavengers to clean up the environment so that man would not get sick. Scavengers are walking disease banks - disease factories. A pig is a scavenger. He is made differently from clean animals. He can eat things many things that would be deadly to others without being affected - even deadly poisons like strychnine. The same is true for crabs, mussels, oysters, clams, and lobster. They eat carrion - the

---

5 **LAW - FRATICIDAL WAR: "Ye shall not ... fight against your brethren the children of Israel." I Kings 12:24 "Thou shalt not avenge, nor bear any grudge against the children of thy people." Lev 19:18. "Blessed is the man who does not direct his heart with malice against any man." Enoch 44:3.** WWI was a fraticidal war - a clear violation of God's Law. God punishes such Law violations.

more rotten the better. When people eat a scavenger they eat what the scavenger has eaten.[6]

Ducks, catfish, ells, swine, turkey buzzards - they are all scavengers, and they are all disease factories.

Scarce Scavangers

The medical establishment of America and Europe have an on-going fight to save the lives of the lawless and the stupid who insist on eating forbidden foods that poison them. The lust for scavengers has reached the stage where the bays and oceans have lost most of the scavengers that formerly kept them clean. We have nearly eaten them out of existence! The world's waterways are verging becoming vast disease manufacturing cess-pools because the scavengers are no longer there to clean the filth from the water.

On my last trip to Tidewater I walked the shores and inlets where I crabbed and fished as a boy. Where hundreds of crabs and their young formerly swam - there was no movement - nothing. Not even a minnow. I did not see a single crab - small or big. They tell me that it is just as bad on the formerly thriving oyster banks. There are now so few oysters that it is hardly worth the while for oystermen to tong the survivors.

Hong Kong Flu

China is the source of many strains of flu virus. These viruses proliferate because China raises so many ducks.

---

6 My daughter is an emergency room nurse in Norfolk. She says that most emergencies are the result of those who have eaten scavengers. The poisons in the scavangers cause them to stop breathing. If they do not quickly receive a shot to counter-act the effects of the poison - they die.

Ducks are the main reservoir for human influenza virus - they can carry viruses without becoming sick.

When Ducks are near other scavengers which are also flu reservoirs the different viruses have a chance to combine. New hybrid viruses then emerge - viruses which the world has never heard of before.

To feed the ducks, Chinese farmers raise catfish in duck ponds. The ducks eat the baby catfish. The catfish are fed pig feces and also eat duck feces. Viruses are thus freely passed from pig to catfish to duck. Dead ducks and dead catfish are fed to the pigs. The result is the combining of viruses into new ones that cause periodic epidemics that carry off a few million Chinese before dying down - and then they spring up again somewhere else.

China is a land seething with diseases. Wild ducks who visit their more domestic brothers pick up newly hatched viruses which are then carried to distant lands to find new homes in the intestines of hunters who kill them for food. The ducks from the Rappahannock River; the crabs and oysters, the pig, catfish, squirrel, rabbit that I ate in Culpeper - they were the things that gave me the infections, the sicknesses that tormented me as a youngster.

A BRIEF SUMMARY OF PROHIBITED FOODS

FOOD	WHY PROHIBITED	REFERENCE
Blood	traditional disease carrier	Lev. 3:17
Fat	clogs arteries & veins	Lev. 3:17
Kidney & Liver	filter & bile producer	Lev 3:4
Pig	scavenger, parasitic	Lev 11:7
Rabbit	disease carrier	Lev. 11:5-6
Duck, Goose, Swan, Sea-birds & Web-footed birds	scavengers. Prohibition includes their eggs.	Lev 11:13-20; Deut. 14:12-18
Eels & Shell Fish	scavengers	Lev 11:10-20
Fruit of 1st 3 years	Lacking nourishment of mature fruit.	Lev 19:23-25

The forbidden animals listed in the chart are the disease factories that produced the 1918 "flu epidemic", the "Asian flu" of 1967; the "Hong Kong" flu of 1969 - and now 1000 other flu strains, one of which has now spread to chickens.

Today's chicken-flu is killing people in Hong Kong. Chickens raised with ducks are quickly infected and carry their infection to the lands to which they are exported. This chicken flu is the same one that broke out in Pennsylvania in 1983 and spread so rapidly that all the chickens in the state had to be killed. It erupted in Mexico in 1994 and 1995, and now this chicken flu virus has mutated to the point where it can infect and kill humans.

The Next Pandemic

The stage is now set for the next pandemic. Lawless man has allowed the seas to be converted into disease producing cesspools in which the scavengers that remain are overloaded disease factories. Disease bearing scavengers are actually raised as a food source. Lawless man not only tolerates strangers eating disease-bearing scavengers, but with heretical relish they do so themselves - and thereby gain the cure that accompanies the act.

One day on main street USA someone will cough and five people will be infected with a mutated virus that no one will have ever heard of. Then those five people will cough. Before three weeks will have passed most of the country will be infected and before an antidote can be manufactured - 3/4 of the population will be dead. If it does not happen this next time, it will happen one of these days.

Conclusion

God promised that he would destroy his people if they rejected him. It is not enough to go to church every Sunday and agree that you "believe in God." The Scriptures say:

> **"Thou believest there is one God; thou doest well; the devils also believe, and tremble." Jas 2:19**

The Scriptures go on to say:

> **"If ye love me obey my commandments." John 14:15**

God's Commandments were given to his people made in his image to save them from the consequences that come from disobedience.

God's food Laws are one of the Commandments. Obey them and live.[7]

==========

LETTERS

FOOD: "Dear Dick: Many poisons that the scavengers eat are not cleaned by our cooking. The elements that we pour into our rivers, like aluminum, lead and mercury are brain poisons. Poisons like these are absorbed into the fat of scavengers. It is dumb to eat scavengers even if you don't accept bible teaching." A.J. - Georgia

---

MUSIC: "Mr. Hoskins: "Liked the issue about Mozart and the other 'musics'. I can speak first hand. I used to get so aggravated listening to a band playing Christian rock that I would shoot at folks for fun. Sick music makes sick minds!" B.J. (prisoner) - Texas

---

MUSIC: "Dear Richard: When the South lost The War the Northern people also lost. Until then there were no federal prisons.

"Your 'Face The Music' hit a nerve. Music anchors an experience into never to be forgotten poetry. At my wedding I had the organist play *Finlandia* by Sebalius and the *4th Movement* from Beethoven's *9th*." A.J. - Georgia

==========

7 **CURSE: "If ye will not ... do all my commandments ... I will send the pestilence among you. " Lev 25:14, 25; "Not everyone shall enter into the kingdom of heaven, but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven." Matt 7:21**

UNFILTERED NEWS

LINCOLN'S SUPPORT: "Worth noting again, as we have in the past, is the fact that socialist revolutionaries from the 1848 debacle in Europe flocked to join the Union army as the War For Southern Independence got under way. Lincoln had the verbal support of Marx and Engels as well as that of the Russian revolutionary Bakunin." *A Voice In The Wilderness*, Box 1883, Arlington Heights, Ill 60006. Copied from *Christian News*

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 282

THE MERCHANT

To understand the role of the merchant in the International Trade Cartel, one must understand the role of the merchant in the Self-sufficient Farm System.

Self-sufficient Farm System

Man is made in the image of the WORD. The WORD ordered the land divided and never sold. The WORD appointed man a king and a priest to rule this kingdom; the WORD condemned man to work by the sweat of his brow. God made man a priest, king and worker. He also gave him time to develop a cottage industry, which allows him to exchange for things he did not make himself, making him a merchant also. Priest-king-merchant-worker; this is the ruler of the self-sufficient farm-kingdom created by God.

This kingdom is kept in proper order by God's Law which has been handed down from father to son from the distant

past. God's Law will not tolerate any other God, or his law, ruling His people. God's WORD, is hostile to other gods. It frowns on episcopal kings and priests. It forbids taxes, monopoly, usury, and demands that strangers be banished.

To man, *God's Commandments are the ultimate authority. To* the lawless they are the ultimate tyranny.

Man, made in the image of the WORD is a priest, a king & soldier, a merchant, and a worker. In his natural element he exercises all four functions in harmony one with another. The thing that makes the system work is God's LAW. The violation of God's LAW brings evil to the land.

The Merchant

God's Law says:

> *"The love of money is the root of all evil." I Ti 6:10*

The Law also says:

> ***"A merchant shall hardly keep himself from doing wrong; and a huckster (salesman) shall not be freed from sin." Ecclesiasticus 26:29***

The reason for this is that there are many opportunities for both merchants and salesmen to tip the scales in their favor. It is obvious to everyone that the flashy car , the big house and the executive jet belong to the merchant and the salesman. This lifestyle is coveted by many, which is the reason for further warning:

> ***"A rich man shall hardly enter into the kingdom of heaven. ... It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God." Matt 23-24;***

"How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God." Mk 10:23;

"What shall it profit a man, if he gain the whole world, and lose his own soul?" Mk 8:36

Any job description encompassed with so many warnings is worth approaching cautiously.

In our society we have not only the merchant and salesman of the scriptural *self-sufficient farm system* (SSFS), but we have the merchant of the *international trade cartel* (ITC) which is replacing the SSFS. The purpose of the SSFS's country store was to simply provide a place where the surplus goods of one self- sufficient farm can be exchanged for the produce of the cottage industry of another SSF.

The purpose of the ITC is different. It is to make as much money as possible in the shortest time possible.

The international merchant was initially stymied in his attempt to trade in the American South and South Africa. He had little to offer that the people wanted - the people produced most of their needs themselves. To create demand, his surrogates destroyed the SSFS and then, the people who formerly wanted nothing wanted everything.

Money

In the SSFS, goods were paid for in barter. This made it difficult for the ITC merchant to do business. If he was able to trade at all he was forced to store bags of wheat and corn and transport them. It was really inconvenient.

This changed with the destruction of the SSFS. Man moved to town to keep from starving. There the ITC paid him wages to work in factories that replaced the former cottage industry. Other refugees opened small stores dispensing food,

hardware, clothing and a host of other things - country stores in the city. The ITC merchants then opened their K-Marts and Wal-Marts and drove man's country stores out of business - hundreds at a time.

Today, man is a wage slave to the ITC. Prices rise - a man's wife is forced to work. Where once there was pride of work, he must now compete with strangers who are imported to force his wage scale lower and lower. He must now accept any job available to make ends meet. At age 55 or 60 he can expect to be laid off to save his employer retirement costs.

Once the ITC merchant has installed his usury banking system, all things are possible for him. We are taught that to obtain money one must present to the bankerthe deed to his property. In return, he is given either credit or cash - all backed by the value of his deed.

But, for the ITC there is a twist to this - see the example below.

The Merchant's Bank

To illustrate how the ITC merchant uses his own usury money system to get whatever he wants, let us suppose that the merchant is the only villain in the entire world. Everyone else is a born- again saint. Regardless, if this one fellow is allowed in the land - he can corrupt the whole barrel of apples in short order - because he designed a banking system that can issue him credit for a trillion dollars, and he doesn't need a dime to get it.

With a trillion dollars he can hire people who will not only *"learn his ways"*, they will stand in line and beg to have his ways shoved down their throats. This is how he does it:

Descending on his chosen market area with a trillion, ten trillion or however many dollars he might need, he hires Saxon agents to buy the newspapers, radio and TV stations, book companies - all of them - even the little county papers that lose money and no one wants. Price is no object. These purchases are then used as collateral to his banks for his trillion dollar loan.

He then fires all old fogey conservative types and hires hungry new types whose love of money is greater than their love of the WORD. Then, to the sound of his own favorable press, he hires a king to protect his goods, gives the king a private army (FBI) to harass any enemies the king might have, and replaces the militia with a standing army to protect against enemies foreign and domestic. He then hires televangelists to bless both him and his operation and allows them to use his media as long as they remember who butters their bread. The pay is good and the number of Levites who will sell their souls for a country club membership and a couple of million dollars is apparently endless.

In a relatively short time the merchant has monopoly ownership of the market area - bought and paid for - the good will of the people in it, free elections in which the people are allowed to choose one of the candidates he has selected for his media to publicize, and an endless river of revenue for both him and his supporters to live any life style they choose.

The cost for all this? Zilch! Nothing! The merchant's banks lent money to the merchant and the merchant used his purchases of businesses to back the mortgages. It's all legal. It's the way the system works worldwide.

The merchant can literally do anything he wants to do. If he is really crazy and believes that the moon is a god and that he must bark at the moon, his media control over people is so

strong that he can order a campaign to convince his market-area to join in the ritual of barking at the moon. Soon, when the moon rises, the land will be filled with howls. If you think that is silly, just remember that "Martin Luther King Day" is a national holiday and that it is now a bad thing to be a "Christian Patriot". Exactly how silly can people get?

Merchants need for customers to believe *Dharma* if they are to do a land-office business - *Dharma* is the belief that everyone should love everyone else without regard to race, creed, or national origin. If potential customers can be made to believe that, they will trade with anyone without restrictions. Most religions have few qualms over adding *Dharma* to their existing religious traditions.

This, of course, excludes traditional Christianity. A new Christianity must replace the old Christianity. *Dharma* must be added so that Christianity can no longer disrupt world commerce with its prohibitions of kings, priests, monopolies, strangers and usury. The practice of genuine Christianity is a perpetual danger to the operations of both the merchant and his agents.

While the above is theoretical, it is how the system works. In the real world there are also a few other bells and whistles that the busy Saxon must learn about.

The Strangers' Caste System

In this world there are nations of peoples who have different ways and different gods. They are an integral part of the ITC. They are born to their place in life - their job, their caste. While man in his self-sufficient farm system is naturally a priest, king & soldier, merchant and worker - strangers have

these natural talents and turned them into monstrous specialized castes - each performing just one of these jobs and all ruled from the top down.

The jobs of the strangers' castes are set in concrete: 1-priest, 2-king & soldier, 3-merchant and 4-worker. They have a job caste because they are born into the caste. These castes are virtual unions. Sometimes castes fight other castes when their jobs overlap - serious fights in which hundreds and even thousands are killed. One caste lords it over another caste while groveling before still another. It is a world entirely to alien to man deal with it.

The stranger appears to man to have a nature like a beast brought in from the wild. Like a wolf pack, he has an alpha leader at the top and all others stair step down in degrees of honor and authority. All perform set tasks handed down from father to son. It is how they live. It is what they do. It is life in the ITC.

As the ITC conquers a new trade area and begins to absorb it, the cities increasingly look like Calcutta. The morals and outlook of the conquered peoples begin to correspond:

1- PRIESTS - Priests of the stranger traffic in souls. They speak for their god. Their words are more profound than those of mere mortals. They are venerated by all others since they possess secrets needed to enter paradise. This is power indeed. Cartel priests shamelessly use their position and authority to enrich themselves. It's what they do in the ITC. It's what they

---

1 (Heb: adam - those that blush rosy, Strong's Concordance

have taught many of our priests in the conquered market area to do.

In 34 years of working as a stockbroker I was cheated 13 times. Most times I was cheated it was by "born-again Christians" who had learned the way of the stranger. Most of those born-again- Christians were "preachers".

The ones who cheated me are a different kind of preacher from the Saxon preacher of the past. History teaches us that it was the poor preachers who spread the WORD gleaned from Wycliffe's Bible. It was the poor Presbyterian preachers who spread the word of the Covenant and almost brought in God's kingdom to earth in Britain. Banished to America, and there harassed, fined and imprisoned, it was these same poor preachers who ignited the American Revolution.

"By their acts ye shall know them." There are "poor-preachers" who preach God's Laws, statutes and judgments, and there are those who have learned the Hindu way to become rich and powerful by taking advantage of the positions as "God's spokesmen". If a person wishes to deceive - what better cover can be had than to call oneself a "Christian", and even better, a "Christian priest"? Such people may then be Lawless and call it "God's will". With that sort of cover, the lawless ones are free to devour simple believers.

The priests who are unscrupulous, and don't have the skills to become televangelist entrepreneurs, can affiliate with one of the episcopal sects. Then, like their yellow robed counterparts in the East, they can make a good living by merely blessing whatever kings do, and never EVER mentioning the

merchant who hired the king in the first place. They receive double reward for cursing the king's enemies. Kings pay for this service with tax-exemption which allow the priest's denomination to pile up riches through tax free businesses, usury banks and religious foundations.

2-KINGS & ARMIES - "Power corrupts. Absolute power corrupts absolutely". We have all witnessed the schoolyard bully. The bully loves lording it over his fellows. This schoolyard bully, when grown, is perfect material to become a king. When given his very own private army to keep him in power - he will make himself king and his private army (FBI) will scour the courntryside looking for rebels and right-wing Christian patriot racists to harrass.

Without an army there is no king. The *King System* of "rule by coercion" is kept alive by the soldier. There was a time when Western armies were militia armies, mustered for emergencies only. They selected their own leaders. Today's armies are standing armies in which there are many who are third and fourth generation to serve - often in the same regiments. There is little difference between this kind of army and the soldier caste of India. A soldier caste is being born in the Christian West before our eyes.

3-The Super Merchant

Trading the overflow production from the self-sufficient farm for items not produced on an individual farm is normal and natural.

The cartel super merchant is different. He has great resources and he uses them to gain still more wealth. He then works with lesser merchants to bring these goods to the market cheaply and in abundance. For example:

ATTILA - A merchant's wealth allows him to hire kings to protect his interests and keep order in the land. The very same merchants can hire kings to create disorder.

Before making Roman trade alliances, Attila was leader of just one more thieving nomad band. Roman merchants disposed of Attila's loot - as much as he could provide. He was their "source". His followers collected loot and slaves which were sold in Roman markets. Roman merchants objected mightily for public consumption, but privately they had nothing bad to say about the quality of the loot they received, or its price.

When he approached Rome proper, the Pope met him alone without attendant or guard. After they talked he left peacefully. No one kept a record of what was said. Naturally.

THE WAR	INTERESTED PARTIES & THEIR REASON
England's Peasants' Revolt	Priest/King/Merchant: Suppressing worker revolt.
German Peasants' Revolt	Merchant/King/Priest: Suppressing worker revolt
French Revolution	Merchant/Priests: Destroying king's monopoly.
Napoleonic Wars	Merchant/Priest: Suppression of rebel king, and English king's looting of French & Dutch colonies.
War Between The States	Merchant surrogates looting SSFS
Boer War	Merchant surrogates looting SSFS
WWI	Merchant/King/Priest: Merchant surrogates looting German- Austrian-Turkish - Russian empire monopolies.
WWII - Germany	Merchant suppression of rebel king. Priests reclaiming lands and peoples lost in earlier wars.
WWII - Japan	Merchant looting of King's empire monopoly.

Mohammed

To firmly fix the power of the merchant's money in the center of ones consciousness, the story of Mohammed is without peer.

Mohammed was just one of a hundred Arab mystics living in the harsh arid region called the Arabian Peninsula. He said that he had visions from God, and was God's spokesman. Listeners laughed but some believed. Mohammed attracted a following.

Running afoul the local authorities who thought Mohammed was taking himself too seriously, Mohammed took his followers and fled to a small settlement far out in the desert. This settlement had a life-saving oasis for the desert traveler. The oasis was the reason for the settlement's importance. It watered the camel caravans that plied the Spice Route from the Orient to the Near East. Caravans had to water there to finish the final lap of their journey. This was the age when the burden of a single camel would make an ordinary Arab rich for life. Caravans might contain from ten to 20,000 such animals and were tempting targets for desperate men. Kings were paid to see to it that the caravans moved safely and rapidly to their destinations.

In defiance of the King, Mohammed refused water to the caravans. All caravans on that route stopped until the matter was resolved. Mecca's ruler sent an army to punish Mohammed and his followers. The expedition marched across the hot desert and reached Medena. They made an attack which was repulsed, and then they ran out of water and were forced to return with their mission unfulfilled. Other expeditions sent from Mecca met with no better success. This stalemate con-

tinued for a year. During the entire time no caravans passed through Medena.

Then, a messenger arrived from the far east. The message he brought said that the job of protecting the spice route was henceforth to be turned over to Mohammed. Mohammed was to be paid spice route "protection moneys".

Mohammed, the one who became the great spiritual and political leader of Islam, was made the great spiritual and political leader because of a quiet message sent by an unknown merchant in the East.

Who was this shadowy figure who had the power to hire and fire kings? Who had the power to allow the creation of one of the world's most powerful religions? This unknown merchant was more powerful than Mohammed the conqueror of Arabia, North Africa, the Mideast, Turkey, Syria and Spain - upon whom all eyes of the world were fixed. Mohammed, the scourge of Christendom was made who he was because of an unknown merchant.

The proof of his power is that until this very day, no one asks his name.

4-Worker Caste - In the trade area claimed by the ITC, the initial entry is made with the help of local Saxon agents. As time goes on and the market area is secured, the Saxon agents are discarded and replaced by family and caste members of the merchant. At the last, entire nations will be brought in to exploit the land and its wealth. The original inhabitants are reduced to the job of being workers for the Priest-King-Merchant classes and aliens will be brought in to populate the ruling castes.

The Saxon Scourge

The primary reason the stranger is replacing the Saxon with his own kinsmen is that the Saxon has always been a danger to the stranger. The Saxon's God frowns on kings, priests, usury, monopoly, trading with strangers and even having strangers in the land. The stranger knows that *man* is made in the image of the WORD - this WORD that excludes the stranger. To leave the Saxon in position of responsibility is to endanger his conquest. Regardless how loyal a Saxon employee might have been to the ITC, his record shows that there is always a danger that he will repent and return to the LAW of his God.

This is one of the prime reasons that wars between Saxons are instigated, abortion promoted which has killed 30,000,000 Saxon children, and why 9,000,000 Germans were killed after WWII ended, and why the Balak Plan to promote interracial marriage is introduced. It is part of the plan to replace the Saxon with a people more docile.

The Merchant's Religion

The Scriptures say *"A merchant shall hardly keep himself from doing wrong"*, his love of money is too strong - it is *"the root of all evil"*. The consequence is that few homegrown Saxon merchants have a commitment to God's Law that is stronger than their desire for gold. It is an occupational hazard. Their religion often becomes something they put on or take off to "make the sale".

If it helps to adopt the customers religion - they will. One day they are Catholic. The next Baptist or Methodist. They are the biggest donors to churches and political parties. The returns from putting on a religious front are enormous. It is

money well spent. The halo of "do no evil" hangs about the generous merchant.

The local merchant often finds it convenient to convert his religious beliefs to a hyphenated religion. While not willing to confess himself anything but "Christian", it often helps trade if he and the people of his trade area "love everyone" *"without regard to race, creed, or national origin"*. This is Hindu *Dharma*. Adopting *Dharma* converts his Christian beliefs to "Hindu- Christian". It hurts business to limit the number of customers that one will deal with. It's not an accident that, next to strangers, merchants are well represented in the effort to integrate trade. Our Saxon merchant has been converted to the Hindu religion - although he would be highly indignant to be called a Hindu. Still, Hindu-Baptists are a dime a dozen.

Our own homegrown Saxon merchants are rank amateurs compared with ITC merchants. ITC merchants are not only trained to the job, they are bred to the job. It has been the job of their caste for a thousand years. They will do literally ANYTHING to make a successful trade. It is they with whom our own Saxon merchants trade.

ITC merchants can pose as followers of any religion. Some few are thoroughly indoctrinated in the religion in which they were raised. These will require that the Saxons they hire convert to their own religion - or at least show a marked tolerance of it. This explains why televangelistic Judeo-Christian preachers preach and promote "Noahide laws".[7] If they don't, their jobs will be quickly filled by another.

---

7 See HR #257, *False Identity*.

Manning The Castes

The Catholic and Anglican Churches used the Jew to operate their usury system against their own people in early days because the Christian religion forbade Christians dealing in usury.

Today the ITC uses others also. We are accustomed to the Jew who specializes in banking and trade, but the ITC also uses an Indian caste that specializes in running hotels. That's their speciality in India, and they don't like anyone else moving into what they consider "their territory". Other Indian castes provide engineers. Still others provide corporate managers. Indians, who are Wall Street "chief executive officers" are interviewed on business TV almost every day. And, there are still other castes coming to our attention of whom we were previously unaware.

Sindhis

The *Tribune-Review* of Dec 21, 1997 carried an interesting article on a group of people called "Sindhis", another nation of Indian merchants.

The Sindhis lived in a state in what is now Pakistan. In 1947, following WWII, India's two largest religions separated into Pakistan (Islam) and Hindustan (India). Minority Hindus living in Pakistan fled for their lives. Sindhis, followers of Islam, continued to live where they were. The Hindu Sindhis moved back to India. The rest scattered over the world. A stateless people, they consider themselves a nation, a nation which works together closely.

The Sindhi network girdles the globe from Japan, Singapore and Hong Kong through the Middle East to Africa and Gibraltar. It crosses Britain and Europe on to the U.S. and

Latin America. Their organization and business techniques cause almost everything they touch to turn to gold.

Today, Srichand Hinduja is Britain's 11th richest man worth $1.7 billion. Shakun Narain Kimatrai grew up in Spain. She said that Sindhis like her family had diversified their business enterprises overseas even before the partition. The partition forced the families to follow their businesses overseas. Some made fortunes in Iran. B.K. Murjani and Dr. Hari Harilela established themselves in Hong Kong, Manubhai Madhvani became an economic power in Uganda, Tan Sri Kishu Tirathrai in Malaysia, and Chief Harkishin B. Chanrai in Nigeria. The Kimatrai family established overseas operations in Rangoon, Burma in 1896 and from there its 96 branches have spread all over the world. To provide trusted agents to operate the businesses, the Sindhis send their relatives. Thus, they form Sindhis colonies wherever a business has been established.

The world wide Sindhis have an organization called the IndusInd Group. It forms a common economic platform of the NRI Sindhi community. They speak for the merchant mentality by saying "Humanity is our family, and the World our state."

The article closes in saying "Through their years of wandering, the Sindhis have clutched tightly to family, cultural and social ties. "I believe Sindhis will never lose their identity because they firmly believe in their culture and religious identity," Hinduja said.

This sounds like one more sub-caste of the International Trade Cartel's feudal system. The ITC hired themselves a king to rule us and open the sheepfold gate. Then they hire priests to bless what was done. Now, the wolves pour in to feed.

The Merchants Of Babylon

The merchants of the International Trade Cartel build cities that look the same all over the world at no cost to themselves. If they like they can abandon these cities and rebuild them elsewhere. They can do these things because they have unlimited amounts of money drawn on nothing from their usury banks, and they will continue doing what they do as long as they can convince people to deal with them.

If the stranger departed today, he would return tomorrow because our people would not know how to prevent him from doing so; they would not know that they are not supposed to trade with them. The preachers are paid not to tell them, and the king is paid to protect the merchant. While others despair, we have hope because we have read the Instruction Manual and we know how the story will end.

The Scriptures say:

> ***"Babylon .. thy merchants were the great men of the earth." Rev8:21,23***

> ***"Woe to the bloody city! it is all full of lies and robbery ... there is a multitude of slain, and a great number of carcasses; and there is none end of their corpses; they stumble upon their corpses ... Thou has multiplied thy merchants above the stars of heaven." Nahum 3:1-2,16***

> ***"Babylon ... the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the abundance of her delicacies." Rev 18:2-3***

But, the day will come:

> ***"The kings of the earth, who have committed fornication and lived deliciously with her, shall bewail her, and lament for her, when they shall see the smoke of her burning." Rev 18:9***

"And the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her; for no man buyeth their merchandise any more." Rev 18:11

Conclusion

God appointed each of us kings and priests. As priests, we must teach our fellow Saxons who they are. We must also teach them the contracts made by God with our fathers and Himself. As kings we must show the way to our kingdoms *"on earth."* Lastly, we must teach one more truth - and when it is learned the doors will slam so that God's people will be within and the stranger without - forever:

"God's Commandments are the ultimate authority."

LETTERS

BURYING ALIVE: "Dear Dick; I found the following in *Black's Law Dictionary*. 'BURYING ALIVE: In English law. The ancient punishment of sodomites, and those who contracted with Jews." Fleta lib. 1, c. 27 & 3. Pg 248.

NATIONAL SOCIALIST: "Brother Hoskins: You said in an earlier newsletter that Germany's National Socialism was an 'episcopacy' - that Hitler took the international trade profit and spent it on the people. You ended by saying that National Socialism was better than what went before!" A.L. - Texas

RKH: No question; Germany's National Socialism was better than what went before. National Socialism never had a chance to develop into a finished product. It was an ever changing reform movement. Reports I've read say that it was honest - more honest than its enemies. The tax money it collected was spent for the people's benefit and the expendi-

tures were publicly accounted for. Germany was engaged in a revolt against the ITC. All its resources were pressed into waging the revolt. The country did not have the time or the land area to implement a self-sufficient farm system. The people were taxed and the government, even though freely chosen, was episcopal - from the top down. That made it feudal. We sympathize with Germans because they are our own flesh and blood and because the ITC did them a great wrong. But, let's don't romanticize about another episcopacy. I'm for the revolt - I'm not for a revival of a National Socialist Worker's Party with a "leader" of the type so prevelent today who expects to crack the whip. It's time to put all forms of feudalism to rest - permanently.

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 283

DEATH & DYING

Junior

My brother, John Hundley Hoskins, Jr., died when he was four. Everyone agreed that he was a beautiful child. He had leukemia - a cancer of the blood where the white blood cells eat up the red ones. Daddy was a doctor - a very good one, but he didn't know what to do to save his son. No one else did either. They still don't. In desperation, Daddy even put Mercurochrome in his veins in hopes that that would help. It didn't. It just made his temperature go way up and he began to sweat the red Mercurochrome. Each time Daddy tried something new it hurt Junior so much that mother asked Junior if he wanted Daddy to keep on trying to make him well, or did he just want to go to be with Jesus. Junior said that he

wanted to go to be with Jesus, so Daddy stopped, and Junior died soon after.

Pneumonia

When I was three or four I had pneumonia. The doctors agreed that I was going to die in the morning. Daddy was there, Dr. Plunkett, Dr. Hopkins - my baby doctor, and Dr. Preston Hundley - my uncle. They had done all they could and were just standing around in the room waiting for the inevitable. Dr. Hopkins and Uncle Pres were standing next to the closet door, Daddy and Dr. Plunkett were standing just inside the door to the room. I know because I saw them standing there.

Mother was in the garden in back of the house. She was talking to God.

She said;

"Lord, you've taken one of my sons. If you want this one, that's all right. But, if you spare him, I'll give him to you. He's yours to do anything you want him to do."

At that very instant I began to get well.

That's a good story, but that's not the reason I'm telling it. The reason is that I saw everyone in the room. No one believed me when I told them later. They said that I was too weak to lift my head, much less stand to look out the the windows at the top of the oxygen tent. But, I did. I saw the doctors and the green oxygen bottles standing to the right of the bed, the bright streaming sunlight - . They said I was too weak, that I couldn't move. But, I did see everyone. I stood up, at least I thought I stood up, and looked out the windows at all that was going on. It was great fun.

Mother and Dad almost made me believe that I dreamed it all, but I didn't. Other members of the family have had what

is now called "out of body experiences." I guess that was one of them.

Out Of The Body

This whole thing - this out of the body stuff - gives rise to a whole flock of questions. When the spirit leaves the body, where does it go? In my case, my spirit went back where it came from - my body. With other members of the family it was the same. But, what about the little Jones boy in Culpeper? Russell King, who helped Uncle Alex in the furniture store, saw the hearse bring the boy's body to the funeral home. The funeral home was right behind his house. He saw them take the body in the back door. He told me that about ten minutes later he saw a beam of light go from the room where the boy's body was lying straight up into the heavens. Russell King told me that it was the boy's soul going home. From that time he had no doubts about heaven.

Dying

Dying doesn't seem to be a big deal. At least it wasn't in the Air Force. I was assigned to the flying school at Waco. When my group got off the bus we saw smoke boiling up from the runway and the sounds of meat wagon and firetruck sirens. Two planes had collided. Two instructors and two students were dead. They marched us to our barracks. A flight of Aviation Cadets were marching from the flight line singing.

"There's blood on the cockpit
blood on the ground,
A great big puddle of blood all around.
Pity that keydet lying there dead,
A T-28 done chopped off his head."

Bravado. A way of compensating for what can't be avoided and might happen to one of your buddies - but never to you. The young believe that they are indestructible.

People die in plane crashes. It's quick - an abstract thing. In the morning you march with your comrades to the flight line and wave to them with a quick joke and laugh, and you never see them again. A cautious fear is always with the prudent, but dying is the last thing on his mind.

Four of us flew with Mr. Wylie, a civilian contract WWII fighter pilot. I alone survive. None of the others had a thought that he was going to die. If anyone thought of dying or of heaven or hell they thought of the GUMP check first. The "GUMP check" was more important: "G" - gas selector switch on full tank; "U" - undercarriage down & locked; "M" - gas mixture rich; "P" - prop, full forward for maximum power. The GUMP check got you down on the ground safely. You could always talk about heaven and hell after going to the cadet club for a beer with the boys - if there was anyone who wanted to talk about them.

Stock Broker - Most of you already know that I was a stock broker for 40 years and a money manager for almost 32. That's what old Francis I. DuPont trained me to do. I've handled the same money for three generations for some families. During this time I've had maybe as many as 50 of my clients stop by to tell me "good- by" just before they died. I could tell that they were going to die - they had that look about them. I appreciated the courtesy. I suppose that handling a person's money creates a bond. One might even say that for some it could be considered almost a religious experience.

Mother

Mother was getting along in years. She was 87, a fine Christian woman, but bedridden and unable to speak. I was just about the only one she recognized.

One night I got a call from the nurse who said that Mother had had a heart attack. I rushed over. The nurse told me that she had to call a doctor, but couldn't leave my mother's side because if she did she might "pass away". The nurse instructed me to watch mother and if it looked like she was going to "pass away" for me to say,

"Hang on, Mrs. Hoskins!"

And she would. In the meantime the nurse went and called the doctor.

I sat beside mother and talked to her. In a few minutes her breathing became labored and then stopped. I said,

"Hang on, Mother",

And she started breathing again. I was startled. I never knew that words had such power.[1]

Then I started thinking. Mother couldn't speak. She couldn't play the piano. She didn't recognize any of her friends or most of her family. As the Scripture says; *"There is a time for everything under the sun"*. It was Mother's time.

I said the *23rd Psalm* out loud, and then the *Lord's Prayer*. Then I told mother;

"Go on, Mamma, it's all right."

And she stopped breathing.

---

1 I later became convinced that it is better to beat someone with a stick rather than wound them with words. Words pierce a person's very soul and can cause life or death, health or sickness; they can canker for a lifetime. Whippings only sting the body and are soon forgotten.

Grandmother Hoskins

The generation who lived through the "Second War Of Independence" were scarred by that war. The long lists of war deaths that took away almost a whole generation, the burnings, the homeless refugees wandering to and fro, the tortures by Union soldiers trying to seize treasure from civilians who had no banks, starvation, martial law, and blacks having rule over us. My great grandmother Janet Carter Roy Hoskins (1833-1895) lived through it all. Death hung like a pall over Essex County. Death frightened her. She dreaded dying.

But, her time came to die. She lay in her bed with her children standing around her. Her mind was clear and she spoke in a strong voice as she greeted and spoke to each of them. Then she smiled and spoke to people in the room whom she saw but her children did not see - friends and relatives who had died years before. Then, she spoke to people who had died and the news had not yet reached Essex County.

At the last a radiance passed over her face and she turned to her family and said,

"It's glorious! I'm not afraid to die anymore."

And she "passed on".

Grandmother Hume

My great grandmother, Mary Emma Thompson Hume (1832-1902) married my great-grandfather Dr. Charles Hume (1824-1906). Dr. Hume took care of the wounded and dying during the war - often times right in his home. His wife Mary Emma became overwhelmed with the cruelty of war and the devastation of the aftermath. She had seen so much that she was terrified of dying.

Her time came and she lay in her bed with her children standing around her. AND, the exact same thing happened to her that happened to Grandmother Hoskins. She first spoke to her children, then to friends who had died long before, and then to those who had died and the news had not yet reached Culpeper County. Then, she too smiled, and informed her family that she was no longer afraid of dying, and peacefully passed on. This is almost the identical story from a different source.

Grandfather Keith

Back in Scotland, before our "First War For Independence", my ancestor the Rev. James Keith (1697-1758) was lying on a hillside with a childhood chum discussing heaven and wondering if there really was such a place. In that day there were only two options open for younger sons of the gentry - the ministry or the army. My grandfather chose the ministry and his chum chose the army. They agreed that the first to die would return to tell the other whether or not there was a heaven.

My ancestor became a minister and was posted to a parish in Fauquier County, Virginia. His chum joined the army and was posted to India.

One day Rev. Keith was studying on his front porch and a little slave girl, who had been milking the cows, ran up and said that there was a soldier down in the barn looking for him. A big man in a red coat. The reverend went down to the barn, but didn't see anyone. He questioned the servant and she described his childhood chum.

Reverend Keith then instructed his little servant girl that should she see the soldier again to ask him if there was a heaven.

She said she would.

The next day she came running up the path and breathlessly told Reverend Keith that she had done as he instructed, and asked him if there was a heaven, and he had nodded - "Yes!"

Willard and Ella Garnett Dying

My grandfather, Willard Dunbar Hoskins, was sick. He went to visit his brother, who was a doctor, down the river in Newport News, and died there from uremic poisoning.

My grandmother, Ella Garnett Hundley, had been visiting her sister in Beckley, in what is now West Virginia, and was on her way home. She reached Baltimore, where she became sick from typhoid fever, and died. She died on a different day from my grandfather but they died only an hour apart.

Her coffin was put on a boat which took it down the Chesapeake Bay to Newport News where it picked up my grandfather's coffin and then proceeded up the Rappahannock to Ware's Wharf where both coffins were offloaded. A boy rode up to Hoskins Hill to tell the family that two coffins were on the wharf and to come down and get them.

Daddy harnessed the horses and went down and picked up his parent's bodies and brought them back to Dunnsville.[2] Daddy was sixteen and was next to the oldest. Aunt Gladys was seventeen and taught school. The family buried their parents in the back yard at Hoskins Hill.

---

2 Dunnsville contained a post office, two country stores, and half a dozen houses including Hoskins Hill and Hundley Hall.

Willard Hoskins Visits - Daddy was in school. Aunt Gladys was the oldest and tried to hold the eight children in the family together. She was worried sick. One night she was in bed with Ella Garnett, who was 10. They had been discussing the family's problems and both had been crying when they looked up and standing at the foot of their bed was their father, Willard Dunbar. He smiled at them and then turned and left. They took his smile to mean that everything would work out all right. Everything did.

It's interesting to note that both Aunt Gladys and Aunt Ella Garnett saw their father at the same time. I questioned both about this and both were adamant about what they saw.

Where Does The Soul Go?

Where does the soul go when one dies? That's the perennial question. The next question - if it is heaven - how does one get there? These big dark questions give birth to the trillion dollar organized religion business. Since everyone is going to die - business is always good because anyone with any sense has an interest in the answer.

The answer is - the place that will ultimately be reached by man's soul will depend on the actions of the man himself:

> ***"Not everyone shall enter into the kingdom of heaven, but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven." Matt 7:21***

It is also understood that the number of those reaching the mark is restricted to those doing God's will:

> ***"The Most High hath made this world for many, but the world to come for few." II Esdras 8:1***

The Unforgivable Sin

Countless people are distraught because they think that they may have committed the *unforgivable sin* that will keep them out of heaven and they don't know if they have committed it or not. The reason is that they don't know who God is and what he requires of them.

One thing we CAN easily comprehend; God is the *WORD*.[3] We comprehend God through his commandments. **God's commandments are the ultimate authority.**

Today's question, "What is the unforgivable sin?" was asked and answered 2,000 years ago in the book *Philochristus* 13: paragraph 15.

> *"I asked Nathanael what Jesus meant by the words 'blasphemy against the Holy Spirit.' and why that sin was above all other sins so that it could not be forgiven. 'For,' said I 'Jesus was blasphemed as a gluttonous man and as a wine-biber, not many days past in this very place, and I noted well that it was with a calmness, yea, even to mirth, Jesus endured the charge."*

So, malicious things said about the Son of Man resulted in a silent laugh. But, if the Son of Man is not upset over bad things said about him - what is this unforgivable sin? The answer follows in paragraph 20:

> *"Now if thou closeth thy mouth and thy nostrils against the winds of heaven and sayest, 'The air is as poison to me, I will not breathe it,' behold, thou perishest.*
>
> "Even so it is with the Holy Spirit. Every man that cometh into the world, hath within him some portion of

3 *"In the beginning was the WORD, and the word was with God, and the WORD was God." John 1:1, and "The WORD was made flesh, and dwelt among us." John 1:14*

the Holy Spirit. For the spirit which is in him breathest of the Holy Spirit, and dependeth and liveth thereon. But if he shall say knowingly in his heart, 'I will not breathe thereof; I will call good evil, and the Holy Spirit I will call unholy'; then lo, his spirit dieth within him, and he can no more enter into the life of God."

What, then, is the Holy Spirit? It is the WORD! *God's Commandments are the ultimate authority.* It is more than just murder and adultery and things like that. King David committed both and he was forgiven. But, suppose King David, knowing the WORD, spurned it time after time - then the Holy Spirit within him dies - and that is the "unforgivable sin." Knowing God's Law and violating it time after time brings the curse:

"For if we sin willfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth (God's Commandments), there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins." Heb 10:26

Most of this had no place in the life of Roman soldiers, but they had one thing in common with those whom they fought. DEATH! Death results when the soldier practices his trade. The Romans had an interesting way of looking at death.[4]

Religion Of The Roman Soldier

Titus was the general who led the Roman army preparing to assault the walls of Jerusalem. Knowing that there would be grievous casualties among the assault troops he gathered his men and spoke to them:

---

4 This is so similar to Viking beliefs that one is forced to consider that much of the basic religion of the Roman soldier and the Viking warrior came from the same root source.

"What man of virtue is there who does not know that those souls which are severed from their fleshly bodies in battles by the sword are received by the ether, that purest of elements, and joined to that company which are placed among the stars; that they become good demons, and propitious heroes, and shew themselves as such to their posterity afterwards? while upon those souls that wear away in and with their distempered bodies comes a subterranean night to dissolve them to nothing, and a deep oblivion to take away all the remembrance of them, and this notwithstanding that he be clean from all spots and defilement of this world; so that, ... since fate has determined that death is to come of necessity upon all men, a sword is a better instrument for that purpose than any disease whatsoever. Why, it is not then a very mean thing for us not to yield up that to the public benefit which we must yield up to fate? And this discourse have I made, upon the supposition that those who at first attempt to go upon this wall must needs be killed in the attempt... As for that person who first mounts the wall, I should blush for shame if I did not make him to be envied of others, by those rewards I would bestow upon him. If such a one escape with his life, he shall have the command of others that are now but his equals; although it be true also, that the greatest rewards will accrue to such as die in the attempt." (Titus, in a speech to his soldiers before the assault on the walls of Jerusalem.)[5]

Religion Of The Other Side

The belief of the Judeans, their enemies, the ones defending the walls of Jerusalem was different. It was a layered

5 Josephus, "Wars Of The Jews", 6:5, *Complete Works of Josephus,* Virginia Publishing Co, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $15.95 plus $3 p&h.

belief which one first encountered by running into "one liners". Each "one liner" related a part of a basic belief understood by just about every Israelite in the Roman province of Judea. One belief was that every Israelite was *predestined* to be what he was to be from the instant he was conceived:

> ***"Before I formed you in the womb, I knew you; and before you came forth from the womb, I sanctified you, and I ordained you." Jer 1:5;***

> ***"There has been no man in his mother's womb, but that already before, even to each one there is a place prepared for the repose of that soul, and a measure fixed how much it is intended that a man be tried in this world. ... Deceive not yourselves, for there has been previously prepared a place for every soul of man." Secrets of Enoch 49:4-5***

Paul spoke of other beliefs when he wrote; *"I knew a man in Christ ... such a one caught up to the 3rd heaven." 2 Cor 12:2.* What was he talking about - of having gone to a 3rd heaven?

Third Heaven

Paul doesn't tell much about the 3rd heaven because his listeners already knew. In that age, in addition to the writings of Moses, the elect had read the writings of the prophet Enoch:[6] This is what Enoch had to say:

> ***"And those men took me ... up onto the 3rd heaven ... And I saw all the sweet-flowering trees ... in that place whereon the Lord rests, when he goes up into paradise; and this tree is of ineffable goodness ... Its root is in the garden at the earth's end. And paradise is***

6 *The Secrets Of Enoch*, included in the *Lost Books Of The Bible*, Va Pub Co, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $11.95.

between corruptibility and incorruptibility. ... And there are 400 angels who keep the garden ..." Chapter 8: 3rd:

"This place, O Enoch, is prepared for the righteous, who endure ... offense from those that exasperate their souls, who avert their eyes from iniquity, and make righteous judgment, and give bread to the hungering, and cover the naked with clothing, and raise up the fallen, and help injured orphans, and who walk without fault before the face of the Lord, and serve him alone, and for them is prepared this place for eternal inheritance." v.9

"And those 2 men led me up on the Northern Side, and showed me there a very terrible place, and there were all manner of tortures in that place: cruel darkness and un- illuminated gloom, ... murky fire .. and there is a fiery river ... and in that whole place is everywhere fire ... and everywhere there is frost and ice, thirst and shivering ... and the angels fearful and merciless ...

"This place, O Enoch is prepared for those who dishonor God, who on earth practice sin against nature, which is child-corruption after the sodomic fashion, magic-making, enchantments and devilish witchcrafts, and who boast of their wicked deeds, stealing, lies, calumnies, envy, rancor, fornication, murder, and who, accursed, steal the souls of men, who seeing the poor take away their goods and themselves wax rich, injuring them for other men's goods; who being able to satisfy the empty, made the hungering to die; being able to clothe, stripped the naked; and who knew not their creator ... for all these is prepared this place amongst these, for eternal inheritance. v.10

According to Enoch, every Israelite goes to heaven - both the good and the bad. Once there they are separated. The good go to the south side where they enjoy paradise, while the bad go to the north side where torments await them. It was a thing understood by everyone in that age.

"God Wills It!"

Another belief explains the fanatical resistance of the defenders of Jerusalem.

The Scriptures teach that those who die for God, or for the WORD, will never see death. The reward for making the supreme sacrifice for God is that one will never die. This is a powerful belief. It motivated the defenders of Jerusalem to fanatical and almost impossible feats of bravery, and later, did the same for the Crusaders. Read the following words and commit them to memory, for you shall certainly hear them on men's lips in the days ahead;

"If a man keep my sayings, he shall never see death." Jno 8:51

"If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me. For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: and whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it." Matt 16:24-25

"Whosoever shall lose his life for my sake and the gospel's, shall save it." Mk 8:35

"Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends." John 15:13

"I lay down my life for the sheep. ... Therefore doth my Father love me, because I lay down my life, that I might take it again. No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have power to lay it down, and I have power to take it again." John 10:15-18

"Be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a crown of life." Revelation 2:10

This is God's teaching that terrifies the pharisees among today's Levites. When Jesus tells us that the time has come to demand that *"Thy will be done on earth as it is in heaven,"* - what will become of them? Will the sheep obey the WORD and turn and rend "*those of the temple*" as the Scriptures prophesy? Who will feed them and provide them with the first fruits? Won't obedience to God's WORD bring Rome's

wrath down on them along with the rebellious sheep as happened to the disobedient city of Jerusalem?[7]

Some say that Jesus didn't mean that one was to resist with force because he said *"For the word of God is quick, and sharper than any 2-edged sword." Heb 4:12.* This was certainly the case in his day because his followers were few and the Roman enemy with his Herodian allies were many. But, that was "strategy". Jesus wasn't against force, *Philochristus* says that Jesus was against force "at that time" because the time wasn't right.[8] We must not forget that the prophets gave the following instructions:

> * *"Let the saints be joyful ... and a two-edged sword in their hand, to execute ... the judgment written: this honor have all his saints." Ps 149:5- 9;*
>
> * *"Teach thy sons the bow and all weapons of war." Jasher 56:9;*
>
> * *"Also he bade them teach the children of Judah the use of the bow." 2 Sam 1:18;*
>
> * *"Cause them ... to draw near, even every man with his destroying weapon ... and the Lord said ... Go ye ... and smite: .... Slay utterly old and young, ... and begin at my sanctuary. Then they began at the ancient men (important, elders) which were before the house." Ezec (9:1-6);*
>
> * *"Awake, O sword, against my shepherd, and against the man that is my fellow, saith the Lord of hosts: smite the shepherd ... And ... I will say, It is my people: and they shall say, The Lord is my God." Zech 13:7-9.*

---

7 Josephus says that Jerusalem contained a large population of strangers who spent more time fighting Jerusalem's Israelites inside the walls than they did fighting Romans outside. These strangers were there because Jerusalem violated God's Law, *"They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21-24,* and they paid the price.

8 Jesus also said, *"Think not that I am come to send peace on earth: I come not to send peace, but a sword." Matt 10:34; "He said unto them ... he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment and buy one." Luke 22:36- 38.*

What I Believe About Death

All my experiences tell me that heaven is neat; that our friends and family are waiting for us; that we will be able to do and know things so wonderful that our limited minds can't even dream of how wonderful it will be.

I think of our present existence as being like that of a kernel of corn. The single grain, when planted, puts down deep roots and grows a stalk, leaves, ears, tassels - all of which are thousands of times greater than the single little kernel that was planted. That is how much I believe that our future existence in heaven is above our existence here on earth.

I believe that the following is true:

> ***"In my Father's house are many mansions ... And if I go and prepare a place for you I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that where I am, there ye may be also." John 14:2-3***[9]

> ***"We are ... willing rather to be absent from the body, and to be present with the Lord." II Cor 5:7***

And I believe that this transfer process, when it happens, is instant. One instant you are here, the next you are there. Jesus, spoke to the thief crucified with him on a cross, and said:

> ***"Verily I say unto thee, Today shalt thou be with me in paradise." Luke 23:40-43***

One minute the thief was in this world - the next he was in paradise.

---

9 *"Where two or more are gathered in my name, there I am in the midst of them."* Heaven is already prepared and waiting, and Jesus - *"the WORD made flesh"*, - is both HERE in our midst, and there, right NOW!

Hanging on the cross he had no time to do good works. If allowed more time he would have doubtless proved his salvation with works, but his change of heart from self-indulgence to *The WAY* opened the door to paradise.

Thus the paradox - in death one finds life.

The WORD in the heart of the Saxon changes him into the sword of the Lord, the terror of the anti-Christ, and in death gives him everlasting life.

UNFILTERED NEWS

FARMER'S WORTH: In a letter from Daniel St. Thomas Jenifer to George Mason dated January 12, 1789, Jenifer, a leading Maryland politician and a Constitution signer, discussed Maryland's and the nation's political situation, arguing that 'one farmer in the political scale is worth more than 10 citizens, most of whom generally live by their wits."

LETTER FROM S. AFRICA

Former president F.W. deKlerk had an ongoing affair with the wife of a Greek multimillionaire, Tony Georgiadis, for years and right through the time when he became president. Little wonder that he did not care about SA and its people. It was the reason for his resignation last year, but it was only during the last few weeks that the truth came out. FW intends to divorce his wife after receiving advice from his brother Wimpie. One can only hope he disappears permanently from the SA scene. He and his brother caused our people so much hardship, not to forget all those who have lost their lives.

Best wishes, KJ

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 284

EATING WITH STRANGERS

"Withdraw from among the Gentiles and do not eat with them ... for their actions are unclean and all their ways are defiled." Jubilees 22:17

Judith

In the twelfth year of the reign of Nabuchodonosor of the Assyrians,[1] Nabuchodonosor the king went to war with a mighty king named Arphaxad. He summoned fighting men from all parts of his dominion and they came by the tens of thousands and destroyed Arphaxed. But there were certain provinces in the west who did not send soldiers. They refused

1 Both Assyria and Babylon comprised Babylon. First one ruled and then the oth

and showed no respect for his authority, even refusing to pay tribute (taxes).

Enraged, Nabuchodonosor summoned his best general, Holofernes, and told him to take 120,000 of his best troops and 12,000 cavalry and bring all the rebellious people into proper subjection.

Holofernes led this great army westward into the hill country and destroyed Phud and Lud, and spoiled the children of Rasses and Ismael. Then he passed over the Euphrates River and passed through Mesopotamia destroying all the high cities on his way to the Mediterranian Sea. From there he stormed Cilicia, killing all who opposed him, and came to the borders of Japheth and compassed the people of Madan and burned up their temples, warehouses, and places of merchandise.

Retracing, he went down the great plain of Damascus at harvest time and burnt up all the wheat fields and destroyed the flocks, and looted the cities and killed all the young men.

The remaining peoples, countries and cities, saw the ruin and death that fell to those who resisted Holofernes and they feared him. They sent emissaries to beg for their lives. They opened their gates and received the Assyrians with garlands, dances and timbrels. Still, he destroyed their temples because he had vowed to destroy the gods of the rebels. He thought that all nations should worship Nabuchodonosor only, that all the conquered people of Babylon should look on Nabuchodonosor as god.[2]

---

2 When there are many gods in a land, the one who judges their disputes becomes greater than the individual gods he judges. He becomes chief of the gods. The nine US Supreme Court judges have judged the Law of the God of Israel dealing with separate eating facilities and have ruled that God's Law is unlawful. The makers of the new law make themselves greater than the God they declared "unlawful".

The children of Israel living in Judea were afraid of Holofernes, for they had recently returned from captivitity in Babylon and were still few in number. Still, they prepared for war. They fortified the mountain tops and the villages, and they laid up provisions for a siege. They cried to the God of Israel that he would not give their children for a prey and their wives for a spoil and the cities of their inheritance to destruction and their sanctuary to be profaned, and, God heard their prayers.

When Holofernes heard that the Israelites had shut up their cities and fortified their mountain tops, he was angry. He led his army, together with the conscripted soldiers of nearby conquered provinces, and marched against the Israelites. A very great host, indeed.

Reaching the mountain defenses of the Israelites, Holofernes was perplexed as to how to subdue them without incurring heavy casualties. At that moment the chief of the children of Essau came and presented a plan to cut off the water to the city of Jerusalem so that the Israelites would be forced to surrender in only a few days. With Jerusalem, the supply depot for the rest of the country, gone, the mountain defenses would starve.

Holofernes approved the plan and the stream bringing water to Jerusalem was diverted. The city of Jerusalem had only five days water supply left which meant that both it and the people in it were doomed to destruction and death. The elders of the city of Jerusalem contemplated their approaching deaths, but the high priest told them to be of good cheer that they still had five days for God to work a miracle.

Judith Appears

Judith was a widow, a devout woman and very beautiful. She lived near Jerusalem. She heard of the crisis and went to God in prayer:

> ***"O Lord God of my father Simeon, to whom thou gavest a sword to take vengeance of the strangers, who loosened the girdle of a maid to defile her ... and polluted her virginity ... for thou saidst, It shall not be so; and yet they did so; Wherefore thou gavest their rulers to be slain ... And hast given (them) for a prey ... and abhorred the pollution of their blood ... O my God,... Throw down their strength with thy power, and bring down their force in thy wrath ..."***

Having completed her prayer she took her maid and bathed herself, and put on perfume and braided her hair and put a tire upon it, and put on her garments of gladness that she wore during the life of her husband. And she put on bracelets, chains rings and earrings to captivate the eyes of all men that should see her.

Then she gave her maid a bottle of wine, a cruse of oil, and filled a bag with parched corn, clumps of figs, and fine bread. Thus attired they went forth from the city.

Judith Meets Holofernes

Thus they went straight forth in the valley and the first watch of the Assyrians met her. They asked her who she was and she told them that she was an Israelite who was fleeing the destruction that was soon to come upon the rest of her people. She also said that she was bringing a plan to Holofernes of how he might bypass the mountain strongholds without losing a man.

With that, the Assyrians gave this beautiful lady an honor guard of 100 men and they took her through the encamped

armies directly to their general. The word quickly spread that the Israelites had sent a lovely emissary and thousands of soldiers lined the way to get a glimpse of her. They wondered at her beauty and admired the children of Israel because of her.

Holofernes was resting upon his bed under a canopy woven with purple and gold, having emeralds and precious stones woven in. When Judith was presented, Holofernes told her not to be afraid, and took her into his tent to talk to her.

There she told him that she had seen evil done by the Israelites against their own God, a thing that was sure to bring on their destruction at the hand of Holofernes. Her exact words were:

> ***"Our nation shall not be punished, neither can the sword prevail against them, except they sin against their God." Judith II 11:10***

The sin that she spoke of that would provoke the God of Israel was that the Israelites were about to eat things that were forbidden to them because they were in dire straits from lack of food. This was sure to bring their destruction.

Judith offered to go into the desert at night and talk to her God, and when he told her that the sin had been committed, she would return and tell Holofernes and he would then be able to walk right in and destroy the Israelites since their God would no longer protect them.

Holofernes thought this a fine idea and ordered a feast to be set in honor of Judith. But Judith said "I will not eat thereof, lest there be an offense: but provision shall be made for me of the things that I have brought." Holofernes had heard of this custom of the Israelites of not eating with those whom they considered strangers, and he respected it. Judith then

asked permission to go into the desert to eat and pray. A request which was instantly granted.

From the moment that Holofernes had seen Judith he planned to deceive Judith and seduce her. After waiting a time he ordered wine and drank more of it than on any day since he was born. When evening came his servants were dismissed leaving Judith and Holofernes alone, and Holofernes was on his bed being in an advanced state of intoxication.

Judith then approached his bed and said in her heart

> ***"Oh Lord God of all power, look at this present upon the works of mine hands ... For now is the time to help thine inheritance, and to execute ... enemies which are risen against us."***

Then she took down his sword and went to his bed and took hold of his hair and smote twice upon his neck with all her might and took away his head. Calling her maid she instructed her to put the head in her bag of provisions. Then, taking a small piece of the jewel studded tent with them, the two went together into the countryside to prayer, as was their custom.

Instead, they went straight-way to the city of the Israelites where she took the head out of the bag and showed it saying:

> ***"Behold the head of Holofernes the chief captain of the army of Assyria, and behold the canopy wherein he did lie in his drunkenness, and the Lord hath smitten him by the hand of a woman." Judith 13:15***

The Result

This brave act of Judith had several results:

* Her nice attire brought honor and respect to the entire nation of Israel.

* Giving honor to those whom honor is due allowed her to approach the enemy leader.

* Knowing that strangers are organized in an episcopal manner - from the top down, rather than in a presbyterian manner - from the bottom up, permitted her to choose a successful course of action.

* Her obedience to the law requiring that food blessed by God cannot be given to strangers, with no exceptions - including dining with the commanding general of the Assyrians, gave her the excuse she needed to go from the Asyrian camp to the wilderness and back again.

The result of all this was that when the captains of the Assyrian army learned of the death of Holofernes there was a great commotion among them. There was no leader until another was appointed by King Nabuchodonosor.[3] This is the way it is among strangers. Their former united effort stopped and their army began to dissolve as the soldiers waited and discussed the curse that had fallen upon them.

Judith never married again after her husband had died. Her kinsmen covered her with honors and she lived to the age of 105, and there was none that made the children of Israel afraid in the days of Judith, nor for a long time after her death.

---

3 If Nabuchodonosor had been killed, there would have been no one to choose the next leader at all, and, doubtless a civil war would have resulted from the effort in choosing his successor.

SACRED FOOD

Until recent years the West has followed the eating rituals of their Israelite ancestors which dictated with whom, when, and under what conditions one eats. Today, to insist on observance of these eating rituals is to incur the wrath, and punishment, of the king who has outlawed such rituals on the order of the international merchant.

However, from an historical standpoint, it is educational to study what our ancestors considered important because what was will be again. It is also interesting to note the actions of the professional Christian organizations and people WHO HAVE NO EXCUSE FOR THEIR REFUSAL TO DO THAT WHICH GOD REQUIRES:

> ***"The things which the Gentiles sacrifice, they sacrifice to devils, and not to God: and I would not that ye should have fellowship with devils. Ye cannot drink the cup of the Lord, and the cup of devils: ye cannot be partakers of the Lord's table, and of the table of devils." I Cor 11:20- 21***

> ***"Withdraw from among the Gentiles and do not eat with them, and do not according to their actions, and be not their companion, for their actions are unclean and all their ways are defiled." Jubilees 22:17***

> ***"There shall no stranger eat of the holy thing." Lev. 22:10***

Their REFUSAL speaks louder than their words. It reveals their probable lack of commitment to the rest of the WORD which is God.

"Living Room, Dining Room, Bedroom"

An old saying in Virginia is, "From the living room, to the dining room, to the bedroom."

If you want to stop someone from becoming a member of your family, that person must not be invited into your living room. Once in the living room, politeness often forces people to offer food served in the dining room. Life itself is supported by food. The act of "eating" with someone implies that that person has your stamp of approval and is suitable to enter your family's bedroom - he is a suitable marriage prospect. "From the living room, to the dining room, to the bedroom."

The Rules Of Eating

Eating is a religious ritual. Christians bearing the proofs of Israel,[4] before eating, thank God for the food they are about to eat. They then offer the food to God to bless. Most do it using these or similar ritual words:

1. "Lord, Thank you for this food.
2. "Bless it to our good,
3. "and use us in thy service:
4. "Amen," (seal of agreement - the verbal handshake)

1. Gratitude is shown for food; 2. The food is offered to God to bless. This is done by God's appointed priest - yourself. The food *blessed by God* is now "holy." It may not be given to strangers.[5] The word "stranger" here is the He-

4 (3 PROOFS OF ISRAEL) (1) In his IMAGE - **"They shall put my name upon the children of Israel." Num 6:27** (2) Isaac's name, SONS OF ISAAC - ISAACSONS - SAXONS, **"In Isaac shall thy name be called." Romans 9:7**, and (3) Adamic descent. "Man" in *Strong's Concordance* is the Hebrew "Adam." "Adam" means to "blush red." "Show blood in the face.

5 *"Thou shall no stranger eat of the holy thing: a sojourner of the priest, or a hired servant, shall not eat of the holy thing." Lev 22:10.* "Sojourner" - means a temporary resident.

brew "*zûwr* stranger" - meaning a racial alien vs. the "*gêr* stranger" - a racial kinsman living in a different political subdivision. Even if the *zûwr* stranger is only visiting and is a "sojourner," he still may not eat of the holy food, regardless of the accusation of "bad manners." Not even a servant, who is also assumed to be a *zûwr* stranger, may eat the food that has been "blessed" and is "holy."

In both the American North and South prior to the 1940s-1950s, there was a problem feeding the strangers in our midst without violating the WORD that forbade eating with strangers.

> ***"They shall not profane the holy things of the children of Israel, which they offer unto the Lord... when they* eat *their holy things: for I the Lord do sanctify them." Le 22:15-16***

The stop-gap solution was to have separate dining facilities serving "unblessed" food to the strangers. This "stop-gap" practice was used in place of geographic "separation" - the kind promoted by Thomas Jefferson.[6] "Segregation" of the races was expensive. It required separate hospitals, schools, public facilities, and military units, but it had to be done if God's Law was not to be violated. No one found fault with the solution except for the usual types, and no one paid them any attention.[7]

---

6 Jefferson, zealous supporter of the African Colonization Movement, worked to end slave importation. The movement bought tens of thousands of slaves, freed, and re-settled them back in Africa. This was far more expensive than "radical abolition" which stole slaves without compensating their owners, and freed them to shift for themselves - and compete with local labor.

7 Areas in Pennsylvania, Ohio and elsewhere having almost no minorities objected to the cost of an entirely separate set of facilities for the use of only three or four. Their discussions were ended by the Supreme Court's decision declaring God's Law "unlawful".

Scripture Dealing With Eating

Scriptures dealing with "blessed-food" go into detail. The following is Scripture plus the margin notes made by the Reformation's John Knox and John Calvin contained in their 1599 Geneva Bible:[8]

> *"If the priest's daughter be married unto a stranger* ("Margin Note: 'Who is not of the priests kindred') *she may not eat of the holy offerings,"* (MN: 'that which Israelites offer to God for his blessing before they eat.') *"Not withstanding if the Priest's daughter be divorced, and have no child, but is returned unto her father's house, she shall eat of her father's bread, as she did in her youth: but there shall no stranger* (zûwr - racial alien) *eat thereof. ... So shall they not defile the holy things of Israel, which they offer unto the Lord." Lev 22:10-15*

The *Illustrated Davis Dictionary of the Bible*, Royal Publishers, PO Box 47, Nashville, TN 37202, p. 348, "Idolatry," amplifies the above:

> "The council of Jerusalem enjoined that they should abstain from the flesh of animals that had been sacrificed to idols (Acts 15:29). Paul gave the same injunction, but explained that in the case of those who had no faith in idols, abstinence was designed to avoid casting a stumbling block in the path of the weaker brethren (1 Cor. 8:4-13). If receiving hospitality at any house, and meat which might possibly have been offered to an idol was set on the table, the Christian guest was not required to ask any questions for conscience' sake; but if he was expressly told that the food had been offered to an idol

8 They assume that the reader knows that Jesus Christ appointed the reader a king and a priest (Rev 1:5-6).

> (ed: an alien religious belief), then he was to abstain. The same rule was to be carried out with regard to food purchased for the household in the ordinary market (1 Cor 10: 18-33)."

The Catholic Church, long ago addressed the question of eating food offered to such idols:

> "In 1205, Innocent ... wrote ... to the Count of Nevers, whom he threatened with excommunication ..."
>
> "It is scandalous that Christians should have their cattle slaughtered and their grapes pressed by Jews, who are thus enabled to take their portion and to impose the leavings, prepared according to Jewish religious precepts, upon Christians. It is a still greater sin that this wine, prepared by Jews, should be used in the church for the sacrament of the Lord's Supper." (Epistoire X, 120, od. Bulu2, II., p. 198 (J/E p687) Inquisition.)

Priests' Chicanery

Christian priests who ask God to "bless food" and "make it holy," food that is to be fed to a "mixed" company of Christians and zûwr-strangers, commit an "unforgivable sin." They know the curse attached to such "blessings," - but bless that which God has cursed, anyway. Often, attempting to evade the punishment attached to the "sin," they sidestep asking God to "Bless this food" (thereby making it holy), they simply "thank God," and ask God to bless the "fellowship" and the "purpose of the dinner meeting" with strangers - all of which still violates the law.[9]

---

9 *"For thou didst separate them from all the people of the world to be thine inheritance." 1 Ki 8:51, "Thou shall make no covenant with them ... lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21-24*

The priests neglecting to "bless this food" still violates the spirit of the Law and the many scriptures that forbid such things.[10]

Priests who obey Scripture and refuse to bless that which God has cursed are blacked-out by the alien-controlled media. They are relegated to the backwaters of nowhere by the simple expediency of being denied media exposure of any kind. This in turn denies them a whack at incredible riches that attend being allowed to use the media. The word is out: priests who fail to bless food which is given to strangers drive beatup VWs and are forgotten figures. Disobedient priests who ignore the Christian eating ritual win establishment favor, drive Mercedes, and can even be media-promoted into becoming household names.

Food Blessed by Alien Gods

Food blessed by alien gods is considered by many Christians to be the same as food blessed by "devils." Many Christians consider themselves cursed if they eat it. Before 1940 - a Kosher food advertisement was often all that was needed to ensure that Christians would NOT buy or eat the advertised product. Ethnic restaurants serving food blessed by alien gods usually fared poorly. Black restaurants were seldom frequented by White Christians although the quality of the food served was often good. Chinese and Vietnamese restaurants were curiosities similar to "fortune tellers."[11] Few patronized them.

---

10 *"Withdraw from among the Gentiles and do not eat with them, and do not according to their actions, and be not their companion, for their actions are unclean and all their ways are defiled." Jubilees 22:17*

11 *"There shall not be found among you anyone ... who casts a spell." Deut 18:10-11*

Having Lunch

"Free trade" with strangers is prohibited by God's Law. *"If thou has stricken thy hand with a stranger (Heb: zûer), thou art snared with the words of thy mouth. Pr. 6:1*

In Christendom, strangers have developed an effective method of bypassing this prohibition. It's called - "having lunch." The "business lunch" is an important ritual whether or not business agreements are actually consummated. Why? Even among kinsmen there are those a Christian is allowed to eat with and people he is not allowed to eat with. *"If any man that is called a brother be a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolater, or a railer, or a drunkard, or an extortioner; with such a one, no, not to eat." 1 Cor 5:11*

To eat with a person tells the Christian world that the person you are eating with is innocent of any of the above faults - that YOU have investigated and have given him your "stamp of approval"; otherwise you would not eat with him.

In this context, the "free lunch" that someone buys for you may not be "free." You may look on it as a "bite to eat," but the stranger may advertise it as YOUR "stamp of approval." Long after you have forgotten the incident, he will still be using your name and your "stamp of approval" by talking about the time you "had lunch" with him. That isolated event can become a lever used to pry open other doors.[12]

Eat With Wolves

Wolves who can't eat with sheep cannot receive the Sheep's blessing. Virginia and most other states had ancient

12 There are preachers, politicians, and merchants that you could not afford to be seen eating with.

laws and customs prohibiting White Christians from eating with strangers. These laws were taken to the Supreme Court.

The Supreme Court was appointed by a leader who had himself been elected by the wolf-media. This court ruled that God's Law was unlawful and that strangers should eat with White-Christians and receive their blessing. They forced the Commonwealth of Virginia to integrate its eating establishments, and since Virginia's governor, senate and house were also elected by the same wolf- media, no resistance was made to protect Virginians.

The owners of restaurants were confronted with the choice of disobeying an alien god, OR, disobeying their Shepherd. Hundreds and thousands of restaurants closed down. It was an economic disaster. People ruined themselves rather than violate what they considered the WORD of God. America became a land of martyrs.

I remember one restaurant in particular. It was in Charlottesville, across the road from the UVA tennis courts on old Route #29. It was a fine restaurant in a prime location and must have done more than a million dollar business - and that was back then. Its owner closed it down rather than serve Christian food to strangers. I pass by several times a year and see that a different business occupies the premises each time. The blessing is gone.

Summary

The gods of Islamic, Hindu, and Edomite-Jewish peoples do not, and can not obey the Law of the God of Israel. They are not the same any more than the god of the Samaritans, the

people who used the same scriptures that the Israelites used, was the same God that the Israelites worshiped.[13]

Rabbis bless food in the Jewish manner to make the food "Kosher" thereby fulfilling their god's requirements.[14] Therefore, food prepared according to the Rabbi's direction is approved by their god. This god is a god that Christendom has traditionally considered an idol. Thus, food blessed by this alien god is regarded as cursed by many Christians and they refuse to eat it.

The Stamp Of Approval

I speak at meetings, churches, and church conferences. Most of these groups have forgotten, or don't care, about the Christian rules dealing with "eating with strangers." It appears that any Turk, Samaritan, mulatto, child of the east, or zûwr stranger having the price of admission, is welcome. Once there, his "attendance" gives the interloper that group's "stamp of approval." Attendees have told me, "If they are there - they must be OK." I have had obvious strangers tell me that they are there to find a wife. Even mixed-race couples are present, and the "Christian" leadership "sees no evil." Their uncontested presence gives them that group's "stamp of approval."

---

13 *"The king of Assyria brought men from Babylon ... and placed them in the cities of Samaria instead of the children of Israel ... Then the King of Assyria commanded .... carry thither one of the priests whom ye brought from thence ... and let him teach them the manner of the god of the land ... howbeit ... they fear not the Lord, neither do they after their statutes ... which the Lord commanded the children of ... Israel ... As did their fathers so do they unto this day." II Ki 17:24- 41*

14 Kosher: The *Compact Edition Of The Oxford English Dictionary*, ".... food prepared according to Jewish law."

The End Result

"It is not good to take the children's bread and cast it to dogs." Matt 15:24

The individual is not permitted to eat with strangers. Neither is the nation itself permitted to eat with strangers. The nation who asks the God of Israel to bless its food and then, while its own people hunger, gives the "holy food" to zûwr-nations who hate the God of Israel, will reap the consequence.

To live in a land ruled by the anti-Christ one must obey or die.[15] Still, God's punishment will come with the disobedience regardless of whose fault it is.

"It is not meet (good) to take the children's bread, and to cast it to dogs." Matt 15:24. "Let the children first be filled: for it is not meet to take the children's bread, and cast it unto the dogs." Mark 7:27

Today, the Saxon eats with those who hate him. He feeds those who hate him. He feeds them with holy God-blessed food. Strangers are filled before the children.

Once the Saxon emerges from Egypt and has what is needed to survive, only then is he to comply with the rest of the command:

"It is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it to dogs ... yet the dogs eat of the crumbs." Matt 15:26-27

Until then: those who eat with strangers, eat food that has been offered to God to be blessed, bring God's curse on the land.

---

15 *"In case anyone of their own blood should attempt to confound or dissolve their constitution (laws), they should take vengeance on them, both all in general, and each person in particular ... if they were not able to take such vengeance, they should still demonstrate that what was done was contrary to their wills." Antiquities 4:8:45*

LETTER FROM S. AFRICA

Dear Mr. Hoskins; There are 26 organizations to the left of the Conservative Party who want to take part in the 1999 election and hold talks with Mbeki the new black president who replaced Mandela. They forget that before the 1994 election, Mbeki told an American publication that he will talk to the right as long as he can further his aims by doing so.

We feel it is part of the master plan to denude SA of all able whites. It is much easier to bribe another black dictator as is done in the rest of Africa.

The constant media talk about Afrikaner cruelties related before the Tutu commission has done its work causing racial tension and hatred in schools. We look on as royalty and heads of government troop in laden with gifts to pay homage to a savage and wonder who encouraged them to be so stupid?

The Dutch Reform Church members decisively rejected the Belhar confession. A full 80% of the white members voted against it. The church leaders were all for it. Someone asked the question how it is possible for the DRC to have two Jewish church moderators in one generation, namely Dr. William Nicol and Johan Heynes. Johan Heynes was shot by an unknown assassin while eating supper last week.

Piet Pretorius, the author of *Betrayed*, lost his appeal in the case brought to court by the Conservative Party. But still found a way to distribute his book.

With our best wishes. K.J.

RKH: The book *Betrayed*, written by an insider, disclosed that practically ALL members of the white government that turned S. Africa over to the blacks were involved in the treason in some way or other.

LETTERS

10'S & 100'S: Richard: "The Christian people have a definite format for their government. The format is very simple: 1, 10, 50, 100, 1000, 10,000, etc.

"The base of our government is a man. The man is the ruler of the basic unit, the family. The man is to provide all the physical, emotional, and spiritual needs of the family. The man administers justice within the family unit according to the laws, statutes, and judgments as defined in the scriptures. The man is responsible to his wife (or wives), children, servants, elders, and anyone else who submits to the unit.

"The 10 men unite to form a tenship. These men select a spokesman for the group. This man administers to, for,or with the group. This man is chosen for his scriptural knowledge and wisdom from life experiences to keep the tenship in order. All the men must agree on the selection of the spokesman; because he administers the judgments for the tenship.

"As the government builds, 5 spokesmen from 5 tenships meet and select 1 spokesman for the 50; then 2 spokesmen from 2 of these groups of 50 meet and select 1 spokesman for the 100; 10 spokesmen from 10 groups of 100 meet and select 1 spokesman for the 1000; 10 spokesman from the groups of 1000 meet and select 1 spokesman for the 10,000.

"The descendants of Adam rule from the bottom up, never from the top down. The government, military, and judicial system are all administered in this manner." J.J. - Kansas

RKH: Tens and hundreds is also the system used by the angels in heaven.

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 285

A STATE RELIGION

Tyrants attempt to pre-empt God's WORD by using their own state religion and priests to bless their acts. Servants of the WORD who continue to oppose them are simply exterminated. Kings employ these two techniques with distressing regularity.

Hyrcanus (134-104 B.C.)

Following the Maccabean Wars, Judea was ruled by the WORD. The ruling party was that of the Pharisees who were strict in their beliefs. Under their rule Judea prospered. All this was un-done by Hyrcanus.

Hyrcanus' great-grandfather was Mattathias who started the revolt against the Greek-Syrians in protest against their blasphemy to the WORD. Against impossible odds, the children of Israel won. Hyrcanus, as grandson of the legendary Mattathias, was looked upon as the nation's leader. Then,

almost by default, he became its king.[1] He was also high priest - meaning that he spoke for God.[2] This made him the most powerful man in all Judea.

Like all kings, Hyrcanus was desperate for money. The land of the cursed Idumeans lay to the south of Judea. The spice route traversed this land. To get the job of protecting the route, and a handsome cut of the profits that went with protecting the route, Hyrcanus invaded and annexed Idumea. The income would allow him to build up his army for future conquests which he had in mind.

But there was a major problem that had to be overcome - the Idumeans. Hyrcanus was an Israelite Pharisee, the fundamentalists of the day. They believed that if the WORD said it - do it. And on the subject of Idumeans the WORD was clear:

> ***"(Strangers) shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21,24***

The problem with driving the Idumeans out is that they knew how the silk route worked. In essence, if there were no longer Idumeans, there would be no silk route. And if there were no silk route there would be no money from it. The big

---

1 *"This will be the manner of the king that shall reign over you: He will take your sons, and appoint them for himself, for his chariots, and to be his horsemen; and some shall run before his chariots.... And he will take your fields, and your vineyards, and your oliveyards, even the best of them, and give them to his servants. And he will take the tenth of your seed, and of your vineyards, and give to his officers, and to his servants. ... He shall take the tenth of your sheep: and ye shall be his servants. And ye shall cry out in the day because of your king which ye shall have chosen you; and the Lord will not hear you in that day." I Sam 8:11-18*

2 *"Moses commanded the Levites ... saying, Take this ... law and put it in the side of the ark ... that it may be there for a witness against thee. For I know thy rebellion ... behold, while I am yet alive ... ye have been rebellious against the Lord; and how much more after my death? ... For I know that after my death ye will ... turn aside from the way which I have commanded you." Deut 31: 24-29*

problem was that the dyed-in-th-wool pharisees would never allow Idumeans to live in their land. This was Hyrcanus' solution to the problem:

> "Hyrcanus ... subdued all the Idumeans; and permitted them to stay in that country, if they would circumcise their genitals, and make use of the laws of the Jews; and ... they submitted to the use of circumcision and the rest of the Jewish ways of living; at which time ... they were hereafter no other than Jews." Antiquities 13:9:1[3]

Hyrcanus was able to incorporate the cursed Idumeans into the Israelite nation of Judea because he was high priest and spoke for God. Also, he had an army to back his decrees (kings must have armies to enforce their statutes). Hyrcanus then left the Pharisee party that was causing him trouble and joined the religious-economic party of the Sadducees. He then made them a state religion with himself as its head. In this way his own appointed Sadducee priests could bless that which God cursed. Sadduceeism was an episcopal religion - from the top down - just like the ones we have today. The Pharisees fumed, but were helpless since there was no one to remove the tyrant.

Hyrcanus then proceeded to conquer surrounding countries, greatly increasing the prestige and wealth of Judea. He also brought in alien peoples and their gods into the Israelite nation of Judea. This disobedience removed the WORD's

---

3 FOOTNOTE on Antiquities 13:19:1: "This, in the opinion of Josephus, made them proselytes of justice, or entire Jews. ... Ammonius, a grammarian, says: - "The Jews are such by nature, and from the beginning, whilst the Idumeans were not Jews from the beginning, but Phoenicians and Syrians; but being afterwards subdued by the Jews and compelled to be circumcised and to unite into one nation, and be subject to the same laws, they were called Jews." Dio also says: - "That country is also called Judea, and the people Jews; and this name is given also to as many as embrace their religion, though of other nations."

protection and triggered God's curse[4] that was fulfilled in 87 A.D. when Jerusalem was crushed by the Roman army, and the various peoples trapped inside were led away as slaves.

Rome

Rome was an empire. It had conquered many nations and their gods and had built temples for each of them in Rome. Since each god has its own laws, their laws often clashed one with another. The one who refereed the gods' disputes was the Roman emperor. Since the one who judges is greater than those he judges, it was only a question of time before the Roman emperor was logically declared to be a god himself and his statue was placed in every temple along with the gods he judged.

Since, as a practical matter, it was the edicts and statutes of the Roman Emperor that must be obeyed rather than the WORD, the priests in Judea entrusted with proclaiming the WORD dwelled instead on inconsequential matters. The people, left with no leadership and ignorant of what God required, ran wild. In time, the WORD was all but forgotten.

Jesus Christ - Revolutionary

Into this quagmire came Jesus the Christ. He was a teacher. He brought back the WORD. Not just the 1/3 dealing with personal salvation, but the 2/3rds dealing with government.

The WORD in its entirety caused consternation among the people, their religious rulers, their temporal rulers, and their Roman rulers. What the WORD demanded was diametrically opposed to almost everything that was going on. It was sure

4 *"Thou has forsaken thy people ... because ... they please themselves in the children of strangers." Isiah 2:6.*

to bring down the wrath of the Roman authorities. If this were to happen the religious leaders would lose their positions.

Their solution to the problem was to kill Jesus, which they did, but that did not really solve their problem.

The WORD Spreads

Jerusalem was destroyed, but the WORD rippled out to the children of Israel living in Greece, Rome, and the rest of the known world.[5] There it found root and flourished.[6] Christians, in spite of horrible persecutions, obeyed the WORD. This impacted trade with strangers in Rome and outside,[7] condemned slavery on which the Roman Empire rested,[8] and taxes which paid the armies and the legions of government employees.[9] The effect on the Roman economy was serious.

The Roman solution was the same solution that Hyrcanus used. Rome's emperor was Constantine - the one who murdered his wife and oldest son. He pre-empted the thriving Christian movement by taking it over. He made it the official religion of the Roman Empire - with himself its de-facto head.

---

5 *"Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature." Mark 16:15-16.* To keep from creating an oxymoron, this command must be qualified by, *"And go, get thee to them of the captivity, unto the children of thy people, and speak unto them, tell them, Thus saith the Lord God." Ez 3:11; "Oh children of Israel ... You only have I known of all families of the earth." Amos 3:1; "These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying ... go ... to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 10:5-6; "I was sent to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 15:24;*

6 The wild olive grafted in is the House of Israel that went into captivity in 721 B.C.

7 *"If thou has stricken thy hand with a stranger (2114), thou art snared with the words of thy mouth." Pr. 6:1; "They shall not dwell in thy land; and thou shall drive them out before thee." Ex 23:31*

8 *"If a man be found stealing any of his brethren of the children of Israel, and maketh merchandise of him, or selleth him; then that thief shall die." Deut 24:7*

9 *"Of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers? Peter saith unto him, Of strangers. Jesus saith unto him, Then are the children free." Matt 17:25-17*

He proceeded to confirm old leaders and to appoint new ones to the various Christian churches. His appointees were then instructed to use only the scriptures selected by the Roman Church, and which were acceptable to the Roman Empire. This was the Roman "canon".

The Bible

The Canon was not finally approved until 367 A.D. The tentative final product included a number of "old Testament" scrolls to which was attached the 4 gospels - one each from the four major Christian centers of the day. Paul was added to please the Marcians, as were a smattering of other books which were the most popular in that day.

Christianity had never had a canon of books judged "acceptable" by a state before. In earlier days, the WORD was in the great mass of Israelite religious writings.[10] The parts of this new Roman "canon" quickly understood and accepted[11] by the Greeks, Romans, French, Spaniards and North Africans descended from the refugees of the 721 B.C. Diaspora were parts such as:

> ***"Oh children of Israel ... You only have I known of all families of the earth." Amos 3:1***
>
> ***""It is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it to dogs." Math 15:24,26***
>
> ***"I was sent to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 15:24 N.E.B.***

10 *"Now will I point out a mystery: Many sinners shall ... speak evil things; they shall utter falsehood ... and compose books in their own words. But when they shall write all my words correctly in their own languages, They shall neither change nor diminish them; but shall write them all correctly." I Enoch 104:7-9*

11 *"My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me." John 10:27*

"For thou art not sent ... but to the house of Israel." EZ 3:5

"He showed his word unto Jacob, his statutes and his judgments unto Israel. He hath not dealt so with any nation: and as for his judgments, they have not known them." Ps 147:19- 20

Separatist quotes such as these were sure to cause no end of controversy. Skillful state priests, then as now, were able to hide many of them behind lies and deception, but, what do you do with even more forceful quotes from some other books used by Jesus?

"If there is any man in Israel who desires to give his daughter or his sister to ... the Gentiles, he shall surely die ... for Israel is holy to the lord ... And to this law there is no limit of days and no ceasing and no forgiveness ... And thou, Moses, command the children of israel ... that they shall not give any of their daughters to the Gentiles and that they shall not take any of the daughters of the Gentiles; for ... it is disgraceful to Israel ... for it is unclean and accursed to Israel; ... for there will be plagues upon plagues, curse upon curse, and all punishment and plagues and curses will come .. and if they blind their eyes to those that commit uncleanness ... then shalt the whole people together be punished." Jubilees 30:6-13

Quotes such as the above can't be easily explained to a group of Roman Hindu-Christians who are expected to accept Jesus as one of their gods. The best thing to do was to somehow get rid of the book. It contained hate material considered seditious by the Roman state. After all, Rome was an empire. Empires *integrate* divergent peoples - not drive them away. That's what they do. Nations *separate* their people from other peoples - that's why they are a nation. Rome, the integrationist trade empire was attempting to do something very difficult - they were adapting a *separationist* religion to an *integrationist* state as its sole official state religion. Jubilees, the book containing the above quote, obvi-

ously could not be included in a state canon, *even though Jesus had quoted from it time after time.* There were other quotes from other books almost as bad. Those, too, were passed over.

This left out *Jasher, Jubilees, Enoch I & II* and *Adam & Eve I & II.* Many "overlooked" books which also contained the WORD faded from the memory of man when the Roman authorities found that the WORD was continuing to cause more problems than they could handle. Their solution? Ban people from reading ANY of the Scriptures - canon or not. You can do that when you have an episcopacy. For this reason a great mass of literature was pushed into the outer darkness and, in time, was forgotten. Following is a partial list of books mentioned in the Bible and by early Christian writers which were once widely studied, but now have become extant largely because of the Roman ban.

Books No Longer In Existance

- * The Acts of Andrew
  * Andrew
  * Appelles
  * Twelve Apostles
  * Barnabas
  * Writings of Bartholowmew
  * Bartholowmew
  * Gospel of Basilides
  * Gospel of Cerinthus
  * Revelation of Cerinthus
  * Epistle of Christ
  * Christ
  * An Epistle of Christ
  * Hymn
  * Gospel of the Egyptians
  * Acts of the Apostles
  * Ebionites
  * Encratites
  * Gospel of Eve
  * Gospel of the He brews
  * Book of Helkesaites
  * The false Gospels of Hesychius
  * Book of James
  * Acts of John
  * John
  * Jude
  * Gospel of Judas Is cariot
  * Apostles by Leucius
  * Acts of the Apostles by Lentitus
  * Books of Lentitius
  * Acts under Apostles name by Leontius

* Acts of the Apostles by Leuthon
* False gospels by Lucianus
* Acts of Apostles by Manichees
* Gospel of Marcion
* Gospel of Matthias
* Traditions of Matthias
* Matthias
* Acts of Paul & Thecla
* Acts of Paul
* Preaching of Paul and Peter
* Book of Paul
*Preaching Paul and Peter
* Book of Paul
* Revelation of Paul
* Acts of Peter
* Doctrine of Peter
* Gospel of Peter
* Preaching of Peter
* Revelation of Peter
* Books of Peter
* Acts of Philip
* Gospel of Philip
* Gospel of Scythianus
* Acts of the Apostles by Seleucus
* Revelation of Stephen
* Gospel of Titan
* Gospel of Thad daeus
* Catholic Epistle of Themison the Montanist
* Acts of Thomas
* Gospel of Thomas
* Books of Thomas
* Gospel of Truth
* Gospel of Valentinus[12]

Ritual Substitutes For The WORD

Where the WORD is taught it is sufficient to sit in open fields or deep forest even in the rain and snow. The spiritual food is filling enough to keep listeners warm and glued to their seats.

This is not so with episcopal religions. Episcopal religions are made episcopal to enable those at the top to censor the parts of the WORD that would set those at the bottom free. Episcopal priests are allowed to teach only the things which bless their superiors. Their listeners can only act on what they know. They only know what they hear. The parts of the WORD dangerous to tyrant's rule are censored at the top so

12 ***Lost Books Of The Bible***, p.287, Virginia Pub. Co., POB 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $15.

that the people never hear them. This is why episcopacies were created in the first place. This also reduces the WORD to milk. People tire of milk. Episcopacies must substitute great stone or glass cathedrals replete with extravagant ritual and music to try to compete with the simple message of the WORD. The episcopacies' need for ritual is the same the world over whether Christian or Hindu. Always, the need is the same:

Hindu-Christian Episcopal Rites

* processions
* parading relics and symbols
* body parts for relics
* incense
* shaven heads
* celibate priests
* pointed hats
* works for merit
* robes
* idols
* rosaries
* integration
* tax exemption
* monasteries & convents
* missionaries
* holy water
* male & female priests
* saints
* auricular confession
* pilgrimages

Albigenses And Waldenses

In the 12th century in southern Europe lived the Waldenses and Albigenses. They heard and eagerly accepted the WORD. They formed communities off to themselves protected by nobles and knights who had been converted.

When their taxes and tithes ceased to arrive in Rome, the pope sent priests to bring this new theology back to orthodoxy. When this effort failed, the pope sent an army to exterminate them before their beliefs could spread elsewhere. The Albegensions and Waldenses died by the tens of thou-

sands. Their epitaph was pronounced by the conquering general when asked whom he wished to have killed; *"Kill them all and let God sort them out."*

When the WORD rules, the people are free. To regain control, tyrants hire false priests to try to pre-empt and neutralize God's rule. If this fails - the seeker of the WORD is hunted down and exterminated to avoid contaminating the whole.

Wycliffe's Bible

Every time the WORD reaches the Saxon, there is a reaction.

In the 14th century the King of England was engaged in a dispute with the Vatican over money. A Roman Catholic priest named Wycliffe supported the claims of the English king. In return for this theological support the English king protected Wycliffe from the Catholic Church while Wycliffe put the Scriptures into the hands of "poor preachers" who took the WORD all over England.

Without fanfare, Saxons learned the WORD - including the law forbidding taxation. One day Archbishop Sudbury added a tax of three goats to the already heavy tax load of the people. Instantly, all England rebelled. Forty thousand armed men, in their manorial militias, marched on London. On their way they hanged tyrannical judges, lawyers, and priests. This took place in an age when the king's army seldom numbered much over 10,000. The rebel's leader's name was Tyler; his theological advisor was a former Catholic priest named Ball. They met with the king and his representatives and demanded relief from taxes. They also demanded that the land be divided. If the land was divided making every man a king and

a priest, what need was there for either a King to rule England or for a Pope to rule the king?

Faced with the prospect of losing his job, the king of England struck back in a dastardly manner. Under a flag of truce he had Tyler murdered. Tyler's army forgot that they themselves had been appointed kings and priests, it was their job to take over and rule. Instead, they dissolved into a rabble. As a result the soldiers of the king had no trouble hunting them down singly and in small groups and hanging them by the thousands.

Huss (1372-1415)

On the continent, a priest named Huss learned from the teachings of Wycliffe what the Bible said and demanded freedom for himself and his people. Huss attended a peace conference. While there he was seized and burned at the stake. His followers reacted with a series of revolts that devastated central Europe before they were finally hunted down and exterminated.

When the people are ruled by the WORD - they are free. If they will not accept a new god from the establishment - the establishment exterminates them.

Luther's Bible

Martin Luther was a Catholic priest who wished to reform the Catholic Church. The Catholic Church was organized as an episcopacy to support the policy of its leader. It was not designed to be reformed. Luther's reforms challenged its rule. The Vatican came down hard on Luther. Luther received protection from local kings who had long coveted Catholic Church lands.

Under their protection he translated the Bible into German. The people read the WORD and promptly proceeded to put it into effect.

The Peasants Revolt of 1525-26

The peasants seized church lands and divided them, and took many other privileges allowed by the WORD but forbidden by the Catholic Church. Many disillusioned nobles, knights, and even church clerics joined the movement.

The local kings were stunned. They had offered their help and protection to Luther on condition that THEY were to get church's lands. And now, the people had taken it instead. The kings had nothing to gain, so they backed off. In effect, they were throwing Luther to the tender mercies of an enraged Catholic Church.

Luther now had no one to protect him. To regain the protection of the local "protestant" rulers, Luther abandoned the peasants and wrote a treatise *"Against the Lying Thieving Peasants"* in which he lambasted them for their seizure of Church lands for themselves and for other excesses that had occurred. The Protestant kings and nobles, waving Luther's treatise in their hands as if it were a hunting license, slaughtered the peasants by the thousands. This ended the German reformation. The Protestant and Catholic nobles fought long and hard over who was to get the land and taxing rights, and left Germany a vast smoking cemetery. When it was over things were as they had been before. The system remained, but in places just under different management.

Huguenots

One quarter of France had turned Protestant. Trade within the Catholic party declined by approximately the percent that was Protestant. The friction between the two groups was calmed by the approaching marriage of the Catholic king's sister and the leader of the Protestants. All efforts were made to soften and gloss over past disagreements. On August 24, 1574, St. Bartholomew's Day, the order was issued for Catholics to kill the Protestants. The Protestants were caught completely unprepared. Fifty thousand men, women and children were killed in Paris alone. The totals reached into the hundreds of thousands. Protestant France ceased to exist and the old trade monopolies were restored. The Catholic Church struck a metal commemorating the event.[13]

Calvin's & Knox's Bible

John Calvin lived in Geneva, Switzerland. He wasn't dependent on a king nor a church for protection. The people of Geneva had asked him to live in their midst and they protected him. Geneva attracted other persecuted Christians from all over Europe. Together they produced the Geneva Bible that took the WORD to Britain.

Calvin was one of the most prolific writers of his day and probably the most influential reformer. He was hated by the world's episcopacies because of comments such as the following:

> *"Obedience to man must not become disobedience to God"*

---

13 Of the Huguenots who survived, many refugeed to Germany, South Africa, England and America.

"How absurd would it be that in satisfying men you should incur the displeasure of him for whose sake you obey men themselves! The Lord, therefore, is the King of Kings, who, when he has opened his sacred mouth, must alone be heard, before all and above all men; next to him we are subject to those men who are in authority over us, but only in him. If they command anything against him, let it go un-esteemed. ... I know with what great and present peril this constancy is menaced, because kings bear defiance with the greatest displeasure, whose *"wrath is a messenger of death" (Prov 16:14)*, says Solomon. but since this edict has been proclaimed by the heavenly herald, Peter - *"We must obey God rather than men" (Acts 5:29)* - let us comfort ourselves with the thought that we are rendering that obedience which the Lord requires when we suffer anything rather than turn aside from piety. And that our courage may not grow faint, Paul pricks at us with another goad: That we have been redeemed by Christ at so great a price as our redemption cost him, so that we should not enslave ourselves to the wicked desires of men - much less be subject to their impiety (I Cor. 7:23). GOD BE PRAISED.[14]

Britain

The WORD reached Britain and re-ignited the Wycliffe movement. John Knox with his *Covenanters*, backed by the Scottish nobles, challenged the King. The *Puritans* of England, backed by many of their own nobles, did the same. The king was defeated and plans were being made to implement radical changes along Biblical lines.

14 *"Institutes of the Christian Religion"*, The Westminster Press, Philadelphia. 1960 (Dedicated to Francis I (reigned 1515-1547) Valios king of France. Book 4: Chapter 20: Paragraph 32:

Oliver Cromwell, general of the puritan armies, was ordered to disband his army. He refused and, backed by his army, disbanded Parliament instead. He put his followers on lands formerly held by the king's followers. After he died, a new king confirmed this new land arrangement in exchange for their support. Then began the reign of terror where every Covenanter and Puritan was brought before magistrates and either executed, imprisoned, banished to the colonies, fined, or suffered some sort of indignity. The throne, trade, and the episcopal protestant religion were safe. "Long live the king!"

Ireland 1641

Ireland was given by the Papacy to the king of England. England changed from episcopal Catholic to episcopal Protestant. The people of Ireland remained Catholic and the people of Scotland remained Presbyterian. Absentee Anglican- episcopal English landowners owned both Scotland and Ireland. The English landowners found that sheep's wool was more profitable than Scottish tenants so they drove the Scots from their farms to the cities and replaced them with sheep. The Irish Catholics revolted against Protestant-episcopal England and the English drove the Irish Catholics from their English owned farms in the north and replaced them with the landless Scottish farmers living in hovels in the Scottish cities.

Presbyterian Scots and episcopal Catholics in northern Ireland lived near each other on more or less friendly terms. These Scotch-Irish paid their land rents to England and their tithe to their own. The episcopal-Catholics also paid their land rents to England - their tithes went to the Catholic Church. One morning in 1641 the Catholics were ordered to kill their

protestant neighbors - and they did. In a very short time half a million were dead - men, women and children. England sent troops to both northern and southern Ireland to protect her investment. When persuasion and mission work does not secure their objectives - episcopacies, ALL episcopacies - use force - over and over and over.

Removing The Apocrypha

The WORD which is God, created man in the beginning. It is by the WORD that man is saved. The Holy Scriptures contain the WORD that teaches man. To oppress man, man must first be removed from those parts of the WORD that reveal to him his rights and instructs him to fight for them if necessary.

Since the advent of Christ, *"the word made flesh*, the war against his teachings has followed this course: * The WORD was first censored when existing Christian congregations were pre-empted by a state church which had the empire ruler as its head; * Certain of the Holy Scriptures were pronounced "inspired". The rest were banished; * The reading of even the "inspired" scriptures was banned; * Sanitized prayer books were issued to replace the Scriptures; and * Government subsidized Bibles were issued to replace Bibles containing the reformers margin notes. * To prepare the way for today's "universal free trade", the most nationalistic section of the Bible, the Apocrypha, was removed. In this manner, access to the WORD that is to set us free, has been restricted by its enemies.

Suppressing The Geneva Brood Lands

Each independent untaxed farm is a free universe in its self - a place where likemided Christians can meet and study, a place looked on as a breeding ground of sedition against the episcopacies' establishment. Following is Karl Marx's observation:

> "Next, Karl Marx. The Protocols say, 'The aristocracy of the peoples, as a political force, is dead ... but as *landed proprietors* they can still be harmful to us from the fact that they are self-sufficing in the resources upon which they live. It is essential therefore for us at whatever cost *to deprive them of their land* ... At the same time we must intensively patronize trade and industry ... what we want is that industry should drain off from the land both labor and capital and by means of speculation transfer into our hands all the money of the world ...'
>
> "Karl Marx in his *Communist Manifesto* exactly followed this formula. True he declared that Communism might be summed up in one sentence, 'abolition of private property', but subsequently he qualified this dictum by restricting actual confiscation to *land* and implying that other types of private property were to remain intact. (In the later Marxist event, of course, all private property was confiscated, but I speak here of the strict parallel between the strategy laid down *before* the event alike by the Protocols and Marx)." [15]

Not only did the independent farm come under threat, but every place that could act as a refuge - like the city-state of Geneva - the place where men like John Calvin could seek refuge and where a thousand more like him were trained.

---

15 *The Controversy of Zion* by Douglas Read, Noontide Press, Newport Beach, CA, 1985. p. 219

Places like this must be methodically and savagely destroyed. This is a main reason that the American South, the Boer lands of S. Africa, and NS Germany were destroyed. It is why the *Apocrypha* was removed from the Bible with little more comment by the clerics than is given to today's football game.

Replacing The Sheep

Humans are blind to the fact that without *man* to provide food for them - they don't eat. The curse placed on them in the beginning remains.[16] All that the world's episcopacies can see is that man is, and has always been, the obstacle to their ever-building *Tower of Bable* - their *new world order.* Wearing blinders of hate - they stupidly pursue their plan. Their *Balak Plan* is ancient and it is simple - remove man through intermarriage and you remove man who is the obstacle.[17]

To accomplish this they have opened the floodgates to strangers from all over the world to pour into Saxon lands. The ancient objective is the extinction of Saxon-man through racial intermarriage.

Seminaries

Saxons have been taught that they should have "educated" preachers, preferably ones with degrees from theological seminaries.

Theological seminaries have received a great deal of attention from the establishment in recent years. Establishment

16 *"When thou tillest the ground it shall not henseforth yield unto thee her strength. A fugitive and a vagabond shalt thou be." Gen 4:12.*

17 *The Balak Plan*, write VPC, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505. Include SAE for free copy.

businesses and corporations grant them substantial sums to help them build and endow their work. All that is asked is for them to be permitted to appoint the occupants of one or more chairs that they endow. Those that occupy these chairs often do not teach Biblical law. Thus, in Christian seminaries, we have strangers, who follow a different god, teaching the WORD to Saxon-man. What is actually taught is Biblical-Law plus Dharma.[18] The result is that most seminary graduates march from their alma-maters in lock-step with glazed eyes to do the work of their teacher's god. A great lethargy has settled over Saxon-dom as the WORD is smothered in the stranger's *Dharma-love.*

Judeo-Christian

To replace the void left as mainstream Christianty goes Christian-Hindu, a new religion has been created. Certain preachers are permitted to collect the riches of the media in exchange for suppressing God's Laws, statutes and judgments which is man's God. Replacing them are rituals, parables, music, and tradition. But Law and the punishment for violating God's Law are excluded. The result has been fantastically successful. Judeo- Christianity was non-existent in 1930 and has now grown to take its place along with the other existing Christian- Hindu religions.

---

18 Hindu: "Dharma" - non-violence, obedience, tolerance of other peoples and their gods without regard to "race, creed, or nationality." Buddhist technique of pacifying divergent populations to expedite trade. "Dharmitized - to be subdued by Dharma. "Dharmamatra" - government enforcer of Dharma.

Government Regulation Of Churches

When the International Trade Cartel (ITC) was first making inroads into the West - money was freely lavished on cooperating priests. Now that there are so many priests willing to abandon the WORD of the King of Kings, in exchange for the tax-exemption of the king, they can afford to be more demanding. *Dharma* is now defined by decree. To keep from paying taxes churches must now comply with a lengthy check list:

Churches must:

- 1) be incorporated.
- 2) Admit existence granted by IRS instead of God
- 3) Have a recognized creed and IRS approved form of worship.
- 4) Have a definite and dis tinct ecclesiastical gov ernment - an hierachical government.
- 5) Have IRS approved " formal code of doctrine and discipline".
- 6) Be a denomination with a distinct religious history.
- 7) Must be an "organization".
- 8) Have ordained ministers.
- 9) Have "prescribed courses of study".
- 10) "Have established places of worship".
- 11) Pay a tax to the IRS for tax-exempt status.
- 12) Be engaged in activities furthering "exclusively public purposes".
- 13) The church must answer to the IRS as to its "daily activities".
- 14) The IRS must be privy to all financial transactions including sources, donors of $100 or more and expenditures.
- 15) The church may not use cash or it will be suspected of money laundering. Books and records available to the IRS at all times.
- 16) The church must inform the IRS of the names of all employees.
- 17) Names of charity recipients.
- 18) Fill in form 1099 for gifts over $600 to evangelists & missionaries.
- 19) May use only IRS approved methods of fundraising.
- 20) May not preach against tax system or against practices of IRS.
- 21) Pastor must give unlimited submission to all

laws including "Public Policy".

- 22) Must advocate, promote, and actively encourage race mixing if church has an educational ministry.
- 23) Pastor cannot influence legislation concerning licensing of church ministries.
- 24) May not engage in political activities opposing pornography.
- 25) May not support legislation saying that children belong to parents not the state.
- 26) May not actively oppose lotteries or gambling laws.
- 27) Can not advocate support of the US or state constitutions as the supreme law of the land. (Public policy takes precedence.)
- 28) May not actively participate in opposing the public school system.
- 29) May not publicly declare that the church is to obey God rather than the government.
- 30) The pastor cannot oppose laws legalizing sodomy.[19]

A booklet containing the 30 demands and documents is available for a gift of $5.00 from: *Indianapolis Baptist Temple,* 2711 S. East Street, Indianapolis, Indiana., 1-317-783-6753.

Tax-Exemption Result On Organized Religion

The state makes tax-exempt only those things of which they approve. In Lynchburg, Virginia, all churches preached and practiced racial separation. They always had. Within a week of the Supreme Court announcing that they had outlawed God's Law requiring racial separation - every church in town received a new revelation from god, and except for a few, one by one they announced the end of the 350 year old Christian policy of racial separation. It took them just one

19 This booklet uses IRS Publication 1828, Tax Guide For Churches and Other Religious Organizations, Draft July 26, 1994, IRS Code publications concerning 501(c)(3) Not-For-Profit Religious Organizations.

week! By their actions these ministers revealed that whoever can make and enforce the rules is their god.

When one speaks to tax-exempt preachers regarding Scriptural topics, one can't help but note their evasiveness. Their conversation will follow almost exactly the government guidelines listed above. They will not chance saying anything that might cost them their precious tax-exemption. These priests do what they are told to do to keep their retainers. The IRS tells them to support the policy of the king and teach "Dharma-tolerance" to their congregations - and they do. They are required to do this to the exclusion of everything the WORD has taught to the contrary for 5,000 years, and which their ancestors have believed and taught with all their hearts and minds in this country since the early 1600s.

Subjects Censored

Revolts by those who acknowledge the WORD as God are either defused by false priests or they are hunted down and exterminated. In this generation there has been little reason to hunt down Christian zealots and exterminate them - they offer the establishment no problem. They have succumbed to the words of false priests.

The so-called "Identity Movement" is held up as the next source of reformed Christianity. Doubtless there are teachers within the movement who hold true to the WORD as proclaimed by Jesus Christ, but it has been my experience that four out of five of them are nothing more than propagandized Dharmatized mainline automatons who also claim descent from the patriarchs just as every European royal family does.

Following is a check list. We know that 33% of the Bible deals with personal improvement. Teaching personal im-

provement is entirely acceptable to the establishment. We also know that 67% of the Bible deals with government - and this is the part that the establishment intends to suppress.

As a test; when is the last time your minister gave a sermon on the following subjects?:

* personal salvation 32% vs Godly government 68%
* historical Biblical censorship
* Sabbath blue laws
* jury trial by strangers
* prison slavery
* monopoly
* prohibited taxes
* Israel's God - the WORD
* God's disapproving of kings
* strangers approaching the tabernacle
* strangers approaching the altar
* strangers in the land
* stranger's and their lawlessness
* interracial marriage
* eating w/strangers
* division of land
* anti-Christ priests & seminaries
* militia vs standing army
* gun ownership
* usury
* 10s, 100s
* self-sufficient farm system
* reparations abolition vs radical abolition

If you have a preacher who will not preach on these subjects - you have a state priest who is operating under another flag.

"In the last days ... men shall be ... Traitors ... more than lovers of God; Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof." 2 Tim 3:1-5

Conclusion

The establishment has given us false priests to mislead us. If they fail, history says that they will then try to give us the sword.

Their false priests have hidden the WORD from us while the establishment has aborted a generation of our children, and corrupted a large part of another generation. They have kidnaped hundreds of thousands and hold prisoners in jails to be hired out to any who will pay the king slave wages for their labor. They allow strangers to pour into our land and plot to use them to destroy us through intermarriage according to their ancient Balak Plan.

To keep us quiet they have given us the best preachers that money can buy. Their IRS has instructed these priests what to preach and what not to preach. These priests are expected to pre-empt the Christian WORD with the IRS approved state religion - a religion that teaches that we must love everyone without regard to race, creed or national origin. What is the result? Christians are leaving the mainstream churches in droves.

What is the difference between what they teach and the WORD brought by Jesus?

> ***"The people were astonished at his doctrine: For he taught them as one having authority, and not as the scribes." Matt 7:28-29***

God's people miss the WORD - the WHOLE *WORD*. Not only the part that deals with the individual, but the part that teaches the kind of government we are to have. We must know this so that, *"Thy will be done on EARTH as it is in heaven."* How else can this come about?

"I will send My Word and save thee and thy seed." Adam & Eve 12:6

Who will take God's WORD to his people so they might be saved? The dropout priests approved by the IRS? No, indeed. Our Lord Jesus Christ prepared a priesthood for this day millennia ago;

"Jesus Christ... hath made us kings & priests unto God and his Father." Rev. 1:5-6

There you have it, reader. It's YOU. Their attempt to "pre-empt" God's WORD has failed. Soon it will be time for them to try their rough stuff. But, it's too late. We've read the instruction manual and we can handle that, too.

So, with no king other than our King Jesus to protect us, we do what our God put us here on this earth to do. It is time for us to get off our duffs and be about the Lord's work.[20] We have a world to win, a people to save, and the WORD to give to all who will receive it.

Back to Table of Contents

20 The next time your preacher violates God's Law, don't just sit quietly - call him on it - even if you have to do it before the entire assembly. A man cannot serve God and mammon. You have been appointed a king and a priest by Jesus Christ and you have your commission.

Chapter 286

THE NAPHIDEM STRANGER Part I

Sons Of God

Without supporting information, the following verse makes little sense to most:

> ***"And it came to pass, when men began to multiply on the face of the earth, and daughters were born unto them, That the sons of God saw the daughters of men that they were fair; and they took them wives of all which they chose ... and they bare children to them." Gen 6:1-4***

There are books available which make clear the meaning of this and other verses like it. It isn't until one actually studies some of these books well known at the time of Jesus, and

some which were actually used by him, that the answer becomes clear - and the answer is very important. It colors every thing that follows, and is certainly the reason that the Roman empire censored what men read.

Let's fill the missing gaps with information from books from Jesus' time such as I & II Enoch, Jubilees, I & II Adam and Eve, Jasher, and Josephus.

Adam Disobeyed

Adam and Eve were spirits made in the image of God the Word. They listened to the Serpent and were banished from the Garden of Eden. Most people speculating on the location of the Garden of Eden look in the wrong place.[1] The Garden of Eden is a heavenly place, a spiritual garden, made for a spiritual Man, a spiritual condition to which he will return in three score and ten years. Man's first and natural condition is spirit. On earth, God clothed their spirits with earthy bodies which had earthly needs such as food and water.[2] Earthly bodies wear out - Adam and Eve also needed children to replace themselves if Adam-Man was to remain on earth and not die out.[3]

---

1 *"The garden was not far above them, but only some 15 spiritual cubits." II Adam & Eve 11:8*

2 *"Then Adam rose up in prayer ... 'O god, thou knowest that we transgressed against Thee, and from the moment we transgressed, we were bereft of our bright nature; and our body became brutish, requiring food and drink; and with animal desires." I A&E 72:21*

3 *"Go, say to the Watchers of heaven ... Wherefore have you ... have taken to yourselves wives ... and have begotten giants? You ... living a life which is eternal ... have done as those of flesh and blood do. These however die and perish. Therefore have I given to them wives, that ... sons might be born of them ... But you ... were made spiritual, living a life which is eternal, and not subject to death ... Therefore I made not wives for you, because being spiritual, your dwelling is in heaven." I Enoch 15:1-7*

The Scriptures say that Adam and Eve they had children. II A&E 2:8 says, *"As for Adam ... offspring born of them; ... Cain, Luluwa, Abel, Aklia, and Seth alone";* while the footnote in Antiquities 2:3 says that Adam had 33 sons and 23 daughters. Regardless, the earth was soon well populated with Adamite-Man.!4

It appears that the name "Adam" is a generic name for all Adam- men, and "Eve" the generic name for all Adam-women. There were many individuals of each sex. It was after they had left the Garden of Eden that the *"sons of God"* descended to earth, assumed the form of men and took wives from all those that they chose.

The Devils Among Us

The Scriptures say *"Thou believest there is one God ... the devils also believe, and tremble." Jas 2:19.* The one God known by the devils is the same God the WORD in whose image Adam-Man is made. Unlike most of us, the devils actually read and know the Scriptures. They sometimes assume that Man knows the same things they do - which is why they accuse us of saying that they are "descendants of devils." They know that, but most men, not knowing the Scriptures, deny the accusation.

In some of the Scriptures that the establishment church did not "inspire" and which their state priests discourage us from reading, we learn the following:

> ***"Now the giants ... born of spirit and of flesh, shall be called upon earth evil spirits, and on earth shall be their habitation. Evil spirits***

4 MAN: Heb: Adam 119 - "to show blood (in the face), i.e.: to flush or turn rosy: - be (dyed, made) red(ruddy). *Strong's Concordance*, VPC, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $25/copy

> ***shall proceed from their flesh, because they were created from above, from the holy Watchers was their beginning ... Evil spirits shall they be upon earth, and the spirits of the wicked shall they be called. The habitation of the spirits of heaven shall be in heaven; but upon earth shall be the habitation of terrestrial spirits, who are born in earth. The spirits of the giants shall be like clouds, which shall oppress, corrupt, fall, contend, and bruise upon earth. They shall cause lamentation. No food shall they eat; and they shall be thirsty; they shall be concealed, and those spirits shall rise up against the sons of men, and against women; for they come forth from them during the days of slaughter and destruction." I Enoch 15:8- 10***[5]

Further, the place of concealment of the Giant's evil spirits, mentioned above, is found below:

> ***"The flood came over the earth, namely on account of fornication, in which the Watchmen indulged against the commandments of their law, with the daughters of men, and took to themselves wives from all whom they chose and made the beginning of uncleanness. And they begat sons, the Naphidem, and they were all unlike and they devoured one another: the giant slew the Naphil, and the Naphil slew Eljo, and Eljo the children of men, and all publicly practiced every unrighteousness and shed much blood." Jubilees 7:17-18***

First the *"sons of God"* take the daughters of men, and now *"Watchmen"* take the daughters of men to wife. Evidently the two are the same. They are also called *"fallen angels"*, *"Angels of the Lord"*, *"Serpents"*, as well as *Watchmen, Devils, Grigori, hater of all good, and the red Dragon.*

To make it even more complicated, their offspring are called GIANTS or NAPHIDEM. They are also are given other names; *devils, Cainnites, Naphidem, Naphil* and *Eljo.* etc. These names correspond today to the countless names of

---

5 *"And they conceiving brought forth giants; Whose stature was each three hundred cubits." I Enoch 10:1-27.* This is a way of saying that their evil was endless.

the yellow, black, and brown races that endlessly fight each other - and us.

Quick Recap

* First - the Serpent in the Garden.

* Next - the Watchers come to Earth.

* Third - the Giants, offspring of the Watchers and daughters of man, also called Naphidem - subdivided into the races which we know today.

Reason For The Strangers' Lawlessness

The evil acts of the *Naphidem* (strangers) are the result of the evil spirits of the Giants in-dwelling them. The Watchers were Lawless, so are their offspring, the "Giants-Naphidem." Like breeds like. This is the reason for the command;

> *"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord; even to his tenth generation shall he not enter into the congregation of the Lord (Israel)." Deut 23:2.*

Scripture says that an Adamite is made in the image of God. A combination of Adamite (the good) with Naphidem (the evil) makes the combination evil. The offspring of a mixed marriage is always a Naphidem-Stranger.

This is why the adulterous offspring of Man and Stranger is never accepted by the Adamic society and is ALWAYS assigned to the group of the Stranger.

Noah's Descendants

There are those who believe that Noah's Flood destroyed the Watchers descendants, and as a result, all races are descended from Noah. This is impossible since God made *"each after his own kind*"; a Black African cannot sire a Yellow

Chinese. But, where did the races came from AFTER the flood? This question is answered by the following Scripture:

> *"Noah brought into the ark from all living creatures that were upon earth, so that there was none left but which Noah brought into the ark." Jasher 6:8.*

There you have it. Noah took ALL into the ark. This would include the *Giants-Naphidem* who went by the name of *devils, Cainnites, Naphidem, Naphil, and Eljo.* etc. and which today correspond to the yellow, black, and brown races.

The Contestants

Mankind is divided into two personalities:

- Those who follow their own lust, and;
- Those who follow the WORD and their *inspired reason.* Inspired reason is reason derived from the Law.

Two creatures compete for possession of the Earth:

- The descendants of the Watchers, the Naphidem, and;
- The descendants of Adam-Man.

The opposing spirits within these two creatures are:

- The spirit of the disobedient Naphidem descended from the Serpent-Watchers who were cast from heaven; and
- The spirit of obedience which is in Adam-Man who was made in the image of God the WORD.[6]

---

6 I used to marvel that when black Naphidem, white Naphidem, and Adamites would meet - the black and white Naphidem would combine forces against the Adamite. Black and white Naphidem ally themselves against the Adamite in S. Africa, America, Europe, and Australia. How could it be otherwise?

The Strategy

The Serpent's strategy was to make Adam eat the apple, thereby breaking God's command and causing God to ban Adam from Eden which the Serpent coveted. It worked.

Adam was banished to Earth and was given an earthy body. The Serpent landed in India.[7]

Then, the Serpent tried to gain the earth for himself by throwing Adam and Eve from a mountain.

> ***"They came to .. a very high mountain, ... the Devil drew near to Adam and Eve, and made them go up to the top in reality, and not in a vision; wishing, as he did, to throw them down and kill them, and to wipe off their name from the earth; so that this earth should remain to him and his hosts alone. ... Then came the Word from God to Adam, and said unto him, 'Know thou and understand concerning this Satan, that he seeks to deceive thee and thy seed after thee.'" I A&E 28:10;29:4***[8]

This attempt failed, also.

Following this, the *sons of God* called *Watchers* were sent from heaven to help Man. Instead of helping Man they disobeyed God and married daughters of Man and raised Giants-Naphidem of different races. These Naphidem contained the disobedient spirit of the Serpent-Watchers and they warred against Man. Following is the continuation of the story.

---

7 *"When the accursed serpent saw Adam and Eve it ... made straight for Eve, and ran after her ... Then the Word of God came to the serpent, and ... a wind came to blow from heaven by command of God that carried away the serpent from Adam and Eve, threw it on the seashore, and it landed in India." I A&E 18:1-9*

8 This is the first indication that the reason the Devil wishes to destroy Adam and his descendants is so that he and his hosts can inherit the earth for themselves alone.

Intermarriage With Beasts

A stratagem of the *fallen angels* was to tempt Man with racial intermarriage with Naphidem who are also called beasts.

> ***"Adam and Eve returned from the mountain ... and went down ... to the place where their corn was, but when there a multitude of beasts came all round them. It was Satan's doing ... in order to wage war against Adam through marriage." I A&E 69:9-11.***

Beast is another name descriptive of the Naphidem that we can add to Devil and Cain.[9] A four legged beast has the nature of a beast. It will eat and breed anything. If it has a universal language it would consists of two words, "I want". A two legged beast has the nature of a four legged beast. It too, will eat and breed anything. A *beast* is slave to his own lusts.

Non-Adamic races have the beast nature. God's Law dealing with racial intermarriage with these types is spelled out in the passage following; it could as easily have applied to the earlier Watchmen marriages to the daughters of Adam-Man:

> ***"If a Man (Heb:adam - "man" - blush red) lie with a beast, he shall surely be put to death: and ye shall slay the beast. And if a woman ... lie down thereto, thou shalt kill the woman and the beast." Leviticus 20:15-16***[10]

---

9 *"The meaning of Cain is 'hater'... Therefore did Adam name him Cain." I Adam & Eve 74:7; "Among the children of Cain, there was much robbery, murder, and sin." II Adam & Eve 13:2; "Then command again thy people not to hold intercourse with the children of Cain, and not to learn their ways; for I am God who loves not hatred and the works of iniquity." Adam & Eve 19:4*

10 "Beast" wears clothing in Johah 3:8; "Beast", "cries mightily unto God". Johah 3:8; "Beast" has hands. Exodus 19:13; "Beast" capable of mixing with Man. Jer. 31:27; "Beast" keeps the vineyard. Song of Solomon, Chap 1.; Jesus called the Syro-Phoenician woman a "dog". Dogs, swine, beasts, having a beast's nature, descriptive words for lawless non-Man.

Reason For Political Systems

In Man's eyes, strangers act like beasts. They eat anything, they breed anything, and they do anything that they want to do that they can get away with. Like dogs, Strangers can be highly trained, but, like dogs, deprived of Man-imposed restraint they soon relapse into their natural state of lawlessness. Chasing after their lusts; they scatter in a thousand directions and gather in an instant to fight over trifles. Such a nature must be ruled with a firm hand. This is why the beast nature requires an episcopal organization to ensure order. It needs corporation-type organization patterned after the wolf-pack to produce any sort of united effort.

When those with the beast nature enter the adamic Man's sheepfold, they find his presbytery system, rule from the bottom up with every Man voluntarily obedient to the Law of an invisible King, absolutely ludicrous. It is a license for the beast to commit mayhem. The beast only respects his own wolf-pack episcopacy. The Naphidem-beast disobeys his alpha-ruler at the risk of his life.

Man is warned against associating with strangers who have the beast nature. *"Lest ye learn their ways.*[11]

Continuing Warfare

The Serpent's plot caused Adam and Eve to be evicted from the Garden of Eden so that the Serpent could have the Garden for his own. He then tried to destroy them by hurling them from a mountian so that he could have the Earth for

---

[11] It is also the reason that God warns of the danger of having great riches. Great riches allows one the means to indulge one's lusts - thereby becoming beast-like. The WORD warns; *"It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God." Matt 19:24.* The scripture really means what it says.

himself and his followers. This, too, failed. Then he tried intermarriage with "Beasts", and this failed. His next try was a repeat of what had gone before.

The Balak Plan

This is the story of Balak and his plan which so nearly destroyed Israel:interracial marriage;Balak Plan

> ***"Balak, the king of the Moabites, who had ... a friendship ... with the Midianites, saw how great the Israelites were grown, he was much affrighted ... he ... did not judge it prudent to fight against them ... so he resolved to send ambassadors to the Midianites about them.***
>
> ***"Now the Midianites, knowing there was one Balaam ... who lived by the Euphrates, and who was the greatest of the prophets at that time ... sent ... to entreat the prophet to come to them, that he might imprecate curses to the destruction of the Israelites.***
>
> ***"So Balaam received the ambassadors, ... and told them ... that God ... had raised him to great reputation on account of the truth of his predictions; ... and not to persist in their enmity against the Israelites ... Balaam ... went along with the ambassadors ... (to Balak)." Antiquities 4:6:3***

The Plot

The prophet Balaam advised Balak, the ruler of the Moabites, that he must do the following in order to destroy the Israelites:

> ***"If you ... gain a victory over them (the Israelites, then do thusly)***
>
> ***"Set out the handsomest ... of your daughters ... then ... send them to be near the Israelites ... and when they are enamored of them ... persuade them to leave off their obedience to their own laws and the word of that God who established them ... for by this means God will be angry at them. ... when Balaam had suggested this counsel to them, he went his way.***
>
> ***"... this Balaam ... did ... suggest that advice to them, by making use of which, our enemies had well-nigh corrupted the whole multitude of the Hebrews with their wiles ..." Antiquities 4:6:6-13***

One must clearly understand the point being made. Strangers, unable to destroy the nation of Israel openly, tried to make them violate God's Law against intermarriage. If they could be made to violate this law, then God the WORD would destroy his own people, since he had promised that he would. A remarkable plan, one diabolical in its simplicity. The plot was activated by merely bringing Israel in contact with strangers and letting nature do the rest. This would put Adam-Man in conflict with his God the WORD who promised that he would destroy all who broke His Commandments. We all know the end of the story:

> ***"Zimri, the head of the tribe of Simeon, accompanied with Cosbi, a Midianitish woman ... and being desired by her to disregard the laws of Moses, and to follow those she was used to, he complied with her; and this both by sacrificing after a manner different from his own, and by taking a stranger to wife. When things were thus, Moses was afraid that matters should grow worse, and called the people to a congregation ... (and spoke saying that some of them) did not do what was either worthy of themselves, or of their fathers, by preferring pleasure to God, ... And besides that, he said it was not a reasonable thing, when they had lived soberly in the wilderness, to act madly now when they were in prosperity...***
>
> ***"Zimi arose up after him, and said, 'Yes, indeed, Moses, thou art at liberty to make use of such laws as thou are so fond of ... but thou shalt not have me one of thy followers in thy tyrannical commands, for thou dost nothing else hitherto, but, under pretense of laws, and of God, wickedly impose on us slavery, and gain domination to thyself, while thou deprivest us of the sweetness of life, which consists in acting according to our own wills ...***
>
> ***"I have married, as thou sayest rightly, a strange woman, and thou hearest what I do from myself as from one that is free; for truly I did not intend to conceal myself. I also own that I sacrificed to those gods to whom you did not think it fit to sacrifice; and I think it right to come at truth by inquiring of many people, and not like one that lives under tyranny ...***
>
> ***"Upon this the assembly was dissolved. However, the mischievous attempt had proceeded further, if Zimri had not been first slain, which came to pass on the following occasion: - Phineas, a man in other respects better than the rest of the young men ... resolved in earnest to inflict punishment on him, before his unworthy behavior should grow stronger by impunity ... So he came into***

Zimri's tent and slew him with his javelin, and with it he slew Cozbi also. Upon which, all those young men that had a regard to virtue, and aimed to do a glorious action, imitated Phineas's boldness, and slew those that were found to be guilty of the same crime with Zimri. Accordingly, many of those that had transgressed, perished by the maganimous valour of these young men, and the rest all perished by a plague ...All those ... who, instead of hindering them from such wicked actions, as they ought to have done, had persuaded them to go on, were esteemed by God as partners in their wickedness and died. ...

"This was the cause why Moses was provoked to send an army to destroy the Midianites ... and appointed Phineas for their commander ... as he that had guarded the laws of the Hebrews, and had inflicted punishment on Zimri when he had transgressed them." *Antiquities* ***4:6:10 - 4:7:1***[12]

Provocations

The Balak plan failed, but the attempts by Strangers to make Man violate God's Law continue. If Man can be made to violate God's Commandments, God's wrath will fall on Man and he will be destroyed. This is the reason the Naphidem and their agents insisting on the following:

* Prisons - The Law's two primary punishments for crime are: Execution or restitution. There is no provision for kidnaping an Adam-Man accused of a crime and keeping him as a slave. To do so violates God's Law.[13]

* Forcing Children Into Integrated schools - Children learn from their teachers, children learn from their peers. This is why Strangers have been appointed to teach children of men and is the reason that children of Strangers are placed with children of Men. The result is that our children have adopted

12 *Complete Works Of Josephus*, VPC, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $28.

13 **"He that stealeth a Man, and selleth him, or if he be found in his hand, he shall surely be put to death." Ex 21:16; "If a Man be found stealing any of his brethren of Israel, and maketh merchandise of him, or selleth him: then that thief shall die." Deut 24:7.**

they are even beginning to look like what they have become.[14]

* Immigration of Naphidem-Strangers into our land - This is a variation of the Balak Plan.[15]

* Strangers ruling over us - It is not permitted to have Naphidem-Strangers ruling over us, either as kings, governors, soldiers, or police. Neither are we to permit media-owners to select their agents for us to choose for our kings.[16]

* Abortion -LAW;abortionI A Serpent-Watcher by the name of Kasyade taught Mankind how to abort their young. "*Kasyade* (one of the Watchers): *he discovered to the children of men every wicked stroke of spirits and of demons: The stroke of the embyro in the womb, to diminish it." I Enoch*

14 **"Fear ... God... teach your children letters, that they may have understanding ... reading unceasingly the law of God." Testament of Levi 4:1-2; "Make no fellowship with the children of Cain the murderer and the sinner, who killed his brother." II Adam & Eve 12:11.**

15 **"Thou shall drive them out before thee. Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods. They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." Ex 23:31-33; "The Lord...hath cast out many nations before thee ... thou shall smite them, and utterly destroy them; thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor show mercy unto them: Neither shalt thou make marriages with them." Deut 7:1-4**

16 *"There are many nations... all are his, and over all has he appointed spirits to rule... but over Israel... he alone is their ruler." Jubilees 15:23;* **"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15; "Their nobles shall be of themselves, and their governor shall proceed from the midst of them.. Jer 30:21; "Thou shalt reign over many nations, but they shall not reign over thee." Deu 15:6**

68:17-18; Of all the crimes against God the Word - this has to be among the worst.[17]

* Integration of Strangers-Naphidem into Man's churches - The integration of Adamic and Naphidem is encouraged by the Naphidem media to act as a direct affront to God. Some Adamic churches even have Naphidem-Strangers teach from their pulpits.[18]

* Sunday Blue Laws - From the very beginning the organized church wished to show God the Word who was the greater, so they changed the Sabbath from Saturday to Sunday: "The venerable day of the sun" is to be the day for rest for the Empire - Constantine I, Emperor AD 307-337. (Richard Ames, The Plain Truth, p. 22, July 1989.)

"Then, about AD 365, the Synod of Laodicea, in its 29th canon, declared *'Anathema* [or accursed] from Christ' those who persisted in resting on the seventh day. Those Christian Sabbath-keepers who refused to compromise suffered frequent persecution at the hands of the religiously intolerant. During the reign of Queen Elizabeth I in the 16th century, a 'great disputation' arose in England over the Sabbath ques-

---

17 *"Before I formed you in the womb, I knew you; and before you came forth from the womb, I sanctified you, and I ordained you." Jer. 1:5; "Thou hast covered me in my mother's womb ... My substance was not hid from thee when I was made in secret." Ps 141:13-16; "For all the first born of the children of Israel are mine." No 8:17;* **"Whosoever he be of the children of Israel that giveth any of his seed unto Molech, he shall surely be put to death" Lev 20:2; "Take heed ... be not snared by followng the nations ... for even their sons and their daughters have they burnt in the fire to their gods." Deut 12:30; "I will bring evil upon this place ... because they ... burn their sons with fire for burnt offerings." Jer 19:3-5; "Thou shalt not let any of thy seed pass through the fire to Molech." Lev 28:21**

18 **"When the tabernacle is to be pitched ... the stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh shall be put to death." Numbers 1:51; "We are confounded, because we have heard reproach: shame hath covered our faces: for strangers are come into the sanctuaries of the Lord's house." Jer 51:51; "Ye shall make no league with the inhabitants of this land; ye shall throw down their altars." Judges 2:2**

tion. Many advocated the observance of the 7the day. "Several Sabbath-keeping congregations formed in various parts of England during the 17th and early 18th centuries. Since it was illegal to conduct religious services outside the established church, Sabbath meetings for worship and preaching were held in secret because of fears of persecution and death." *Sabbath*, Ency Brit 14th Ed.[19]

There are countless abominations the Naphidem, aided by their Judas hirelings, have forced Adam-Man to do. All of them directed to the same objective; that of making God the WORD angry with those made in his image so that he will destroy his creation. This will accomplish the ancient plan of the Serpent- Watchers - to have God destroy Adam-Man - thereby leaving the Earth to the Serpent- Watcher's offspring, the Naphidem- Strangers, those with the nature of the beast and in whom resides the spirit of the Serpent-Watchers called the "Devil".

==========

LETTERS

EATING W/STRANGERS: "Mr. Hoskins; My father and grandparents were Scots from Pennsylavania. They would not eat with strangers, so it was not just a Southern custom. Regards." Washington

==========

19 **"Six days shall work be done, but on the seventh day there shall be to you a holy day, a sabbath of rest to the Lord: whosoever doeth work therein shall be put to death." Ex 35:2;** *"The Creator ... did not sanctify all nations and peoples to observe the sabbath on it, only Israel alone: to them alone he granted to eat and to drink and to observe sabbath on it on the earth." Jubilees 2:28; "And on the 7th day God ended His work which He had done, and He rested on the seventh day from all His work which He had done." Gen 2:2*

Y2K

We are told that on Jan 1, 2000, the world as we know it will come to an end. The old computer programs were designed to cope with the abbreviated last two numbers such as '98 instead of 1998. When the year 2000 arrives the old programs are supposed to revert to 1900 - creating havoc with the IRS, Social Security, banking, utilities, billing, etc.

I was a stockbroker for 32 years. During that time I have heard schemes to manufacture engines that run on water at least 15 times. In fact, I've heard just about every sort of con imaginable. Y2K appears to be a media scare. It's reasonable to assume that computer programmers have already written programs to fix any upcoming disaster.

I wouldn't worry.

Letter From S. Africa by H.K.

Dear Mr. Hoskins: To keep afloat, the blacks sell more and more government property to foreigners, and for the rest, cut essential services. The black government has never fulfilled their promises to their black voters concerning jobs. To alleviate the shortage of jobs, the best they can do is to remove whites from the civil service (the few left) and from any other position they can think of.

There is a coup story in circulation that will not go away and it sounds near to the truth. Some of Mandela's party are believed to have tried to unseat him. He discovered the plot and dealt with it and the matter has been hushed up.

During Clinton's recent visit, Viljoen was the only opposition leader he spoke to. The explanation was that Clinton was apparently informed about Viljoen's involvement in the major conspiracy against the Afrikanervolk to prevent them

from revolting against the DeKlerk- Slovo-Mandela plan for White surrender. Or, as a way to continue waging the Boer War by other means.

I am afraid news from here is not that optimistic. There is still a lot of fighting to be done before we are in the clear again, but we will keep on until we win. With best wishes, K.J.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 287

THE NAPHIDEM STRANGER Part II - And Christian Patriots

Review

Devil

White devil! Red devil! Black devil! Yellow devil! Who has not heard these terms? Where did these names come from? Our fathers gave them these names.

Our fathers believed that Naphidem-Strangers were part lawless devils and were descended from devils. The Scripture relates;

> *"The Watchmen indulged against the commandments of their law, with the daughters of men, and took*

to themselves wives from all whom they chose and ... they begat sons, the Naphidem." Jubilees 7:17- 18.

"Evil demons began to lead astray the sons of Noah ... slaying the sons of their sons. And (Noah) prayed before the Lord ... 'may the evil spirit not rule over them to destroy them off the earth ... And thou knowest ... the Watchmen, the fathers of these spirits." Jubilees 10:1-4

These Naphidem had had the spirit of devils in them, and would destroy Man given the chance. Our fathers believed that they were not to have contact with Strangers,[1] do business with them, adulterate their seed with them, or have them in their land. They believed that contact with Strangers would cause them to learn their ways - the ways of sorcery, voodoo, usury, abortion, seduction, lasciviousness lasciviousness, lying, drunkenness, immorality, racial interbreeding and war.

Our fathers believed that their God would destroy them if they tolerated Strangers - because God said He would.

"If ye shall still do wickedly, ye shall be consumed." I Sam 12:25; "If I deceive him to do this thing ... without God's commandment, God will kill him ... Therefore did Satan work ... before Adam and Eve; because he sought to kill him, and to make him disappear from off the face of the earth." I Adam & Eve 72:11-12

---

1 Stranger - Heb: Zûwr-strangers (2111 - Strong's Concordance) are alien strangers. The other, Gêr strangers (1616), are kinsmen living in a different political jurisdiction. In essence, "Zûwr-stranger" and "Naphidem" are the same.

Strangers Conceal Our Scriptures

To protect themselves from a knowledgeable and militant Mankind,[2]

Strangers concealed the WORD from Man while studying it themselves and using its instructions to destroy the very Man it was supposed to save.[3]

To prevent Man from learning what they know, their state religion outlawed Man's study of his Scriptures for a thousand years. When confronted with armed force and forced to reveal the Scriptures, they revealed them in part. The part they revealed they blessed as "inspired", and the part dealing with the Stranger and government that they did not want Man to study they cursed as being "uninspired", thereby condemning part of God's Word to obscurity. Without studying the entire WORD of God - Man could not learn God's teachings concerning those who would destroy him.

Results Of Studying The Forbidden Scriptures

Study of the forbidden Scriptures reveals that the Stranger, the sons of the Naphidem-Watcher, is not only our enemy, but he is our mortal enemy - it is his intent to destroy Man from off the land so that they can have the Earth themselves.

2 Man: Heb. Adam (120) To blush red. *Strong's Concordance*

3 (1) The Scriptures instruct us to choose Phineas types to lead us. *"Phineas ... made reconciliation for Israel. Therefore was there a covenant of peace made with him, that he should be the chief ... of his people." Enoch 46:23-24;* But, Stranger's corporations subsidize Christian theological seminaries and influence teaching appointments. Foolish preachers learn from them and are blind. Strangers are free to use our Scriptures to direct their selection of Phineas-type leaders for their own countries (Note the leaders of the Israeli country, Russia and China). (2) The Scriptures instruct us to cause discord between groups of Strangers so they will not become strong; *"The Lord said ... destroy ... the offspring of the Watchers, from among men ... send them one against another. Let them perish by mutual slaughter." I Enoch 10:18.* Knowing our Scriptures they incite civil wars between our nations so that WE are few in number instead of them.

This must be repeated so that it is clearly understood. According to Scripture - *they mean to kill every last Man, woman and child of Mankind so that they can inherit the earth.*[4]

Master Plan

From the Garden of Eden to today the Stranger's master plan has been to use the simple technique of persuading or forcing Man to disobey his God. If Man can be made to disobey God's Commands - God will destroy him.[5]

Specifics

If Strangers can make Man go to war against his own kind, or persuade him to use the forbidden art of usury, or cause him to make a burnt offering of his aborted children to "Kasyade",[6] the Watcher-god, they have succeeded. If they can keep a murderer or rapist alive instead of putting him to death, or quietly allow a Man to be kidnaped, made a slave and caged in a prison - they score. If they can lace Man's food with poisonous additives, root him from his self- sufficient farms and make him a wage slave for the Stranger's corporations; or cause him to be ruled by teachers, police, judges, and government officials who are Strangers - they triumph. If they can inflame Man with provocative printed and visual displays of debauchery which cause him to become a whoremonger

4 *"The Devil drew near to Adam and Eve ... to throw them down and kill them, and to wipe off their name from the earth; so that this earth should remain to him and his hosts alone." I Adam & Eve 28:10;29:4*

5 *"If thou wilt not ... do all the words of the law ... the Lord will make ... (you) few in number ... because thou wouldest not obey the voice of the Lord thy God ... ye shall be plucked from off the land ... and thou shall fear day and night, and shalt have none assurance of thy life." Deut 58:66*

6 *"Kasyade (the angel): he discovered to the children of men ... the stroke of the embyro in the womb, to diminish it." I Enoch 68:17-18*

and his women whores - they win. The more ways the Naphidem-Stranger can cause Man to disobey his God - the surer it is that Man's God will destroy Man.

Realization

If the ancients were right - the Stranger is what he is because of who he is - the offspring of the Watcher. The Watcher was called a devil. The Stranger's spirit is the Watcher's spirit because his bloodline is that of the Watchers. It is a devil-spirit. Its wants and desires are diametrically opposed to the wants and desires of Man who is made in the image of his God.

There is a world-wide attack by these Naphidem-Strangers against Man. In every Adamic country one sees Strangers. Individuals, scores, hundreds, thousands: Entire cities have been overrun with them. They are on welfare, they monopolize our peoples jobs, they take our Adamic women, they steal, they kill. Their hired kings and priests, their media, constantly attack, accuse, defame. Nothing is sacred. No place and no one is safe. They are everywhere!

It makes no difference if one concedes to the Stranger's demands. It makes no difference how far one retreats. The Stranger has read the Scriptures and knows what to do. To him there is a world to gain and nothing to lose. The only thing that will satisfy him is the extermination of Mankind.

Man's Tolerance Level

Adamic peoples have a tolerance level beyond which they will not retreat. With each individual it is different. One Man will not tolerate so much as an insult. Another will take a stand only after an intruder has broken into his land and killed his

wife and children. Others can easily be moved by writings and stories of "freedom and liberty", while still others become upset when made to pay tribute. Then, there are those who judge everything by the Commands of their God; to them, any act that breaks God's Commandments is more than just a sin or an evil act, it is blasphemy against God. They are acutely aware that acts against God brings down God's wrath on the whole people.

What must be done? There is the line beyond which one cannot retreat. Day by day the Stranger's steamroller of abomimations rolls closer and closer to that line. In time, the line will be overrun and the flame of protest will burst out everywhere.

More and more people see the danger and speak to their fellows to arouse them from their lethargy. The faithful try to obey the Commandments governing their conduct with Strangers. Their passive attitude becomes more difficult as the Stranger enacts government statutes outlawing the observance of Christian Law.

Some become disillusioned and begin to believe that talk, protest, and argument with cartel figureheads is useless. In their minds, to appeal to Stranger-appointed priests, kings, police, or judges; or, to appeal to owners of the banks and the great corporations is futile. To appeal to the oppressor to stop his oppression has never worked in the past. But, something must be done before the whole nation is destroyed - by its own GOD.

The Choice

It should be clear to every thinking Man that there is a problem. On the one hand we have government statutes that

require that God's Law be violated. Many of these statutes carry the death penalty for violators. On the other hand God has handed down Laws that must be obeyed, Laws often diametrically opposed to those of the government. God has said that he will kill the Man and destroy the nation which disobeys them.

There you have it. If Man disobeys the government - government agents may kill him. If Man disobeys God, God will kill him. What is one to do? Most see the immediate threat to their well being and will heed the government. It is powerful and is very visible. However, there are those who will obey what they say is the Law of their God.

Following are the stories of a few men who chose the latter course, and in the process brought down on their heads the establishment's curse. These make an interesting study. Especially so since the Stranger is known to be unmerciful. The individuals involved do not reason the same as the collective flock. Subconsciously they hope that their sacrifice will encourage others to follow just as the nation of Israel copied the acts of Phineas and Gideon. Thus, they oppose the acts of the Stranger in spite of knowing that the Stranger will try to bring down on them ruin, imprisonment, and death. They do this because they believe that the wrath of their own God is greater than the wrath of the Stranger.

NOTE: The editor does not necessarily approve or condemn the actions of those whose stories follow; he merely reports them.

The Death Of Robert J. Mathews

Robert J. Mathews led an organization called The Order. The Order robbed establishment banks and armored cars.

With the money they paid themselves modest salaries using the rest to to subsidize church ministries whom they felt were preaching the true WORD vs. the propaganda of the state church. Some of the money went went to try to counter the poison of the Stranger's media, and some went to bail out desperate farmers being forced into bankruptcy by the establishment's policy of holding commodity prices low and bank interest rates high.

Mathews broke God's Law when he tried to enlist a Stranger into his organization. The Stranger, being Lawless, betrayed him and led him into an ambush at a motel. Surviving the ambush, though badly wounded, he managed to write the following letter explaining his actions:

> "I wish to address the multitude of lies that the federals have been telling about Gary Lee Yarbrough and myself. ...
>
> "When I stepped out of my motel room that morning, a gang of armed men came running at me. None of the men had uniforms on and the only thing they said was 'stop you bastard.' ... a woman agent shot at my back and the bullet missed and hit the motel manager. ... After running for two blocks I decided to quit being the hunted and become the hunter. I drew my gun and waited behind a concrete wall for the agents to draw near. When I aimed my gun at the head of the closest agent I saw the handsome face of a young White man and lowered my aim to his knee and his foot. Had I not done so I could have killed both agents and still had left the use of my hand which is now mangled beyond repair and which I might very well lose altogether. This is the last time I will ever give quarter.

"As for the traitor in room 14, we will eventually find him. If it takes ten years and we have to travel to the far ends of the earth we will find him. ...

"I am proud that I had the courage and the determination to stand and fight for our race and our heritage at a time in our history when such a deed is called a crime and not an act of valor.

"I am not going into hiding, rather I will press the FBI and let them know what it is like to become the hunted. Doing so it is only logical to assume that my days on this planet are rapidly drawing to a close. Even so, I have no fear. For the reality of life is death, and the worst the enemy can do to me is shorten my tour of duty in this world. I will leave knowing that my family and friends love me and support me. I will leave knowing I have made the ultimate sacrifice to secure the future of my children."

Robert Jay Mathews

Mathews was later surrounded by FBI agents in a house on Widby Island. The FBI said he refused to surrender. Others say the FBI did not allow him to surrender. They burned him to death, as he ran from window to window returning their fire. According to an unofficial count, he wounded more than 15 of his attackers.

Gordon Kahl

Gordon Kahl was a Christian Man. He knew the Biblical prohibition against taxes and he knew that taxes provide abortions. He was also working with others to plan a township for Christians only. Separatist efforts are considered taboo by

the establishment. It cannot allow separatist movements and still maintain absolute rule.

Gordon Kahl and his party had openly attended a meeting in town and were returning home when they were suddenly ambushed by Federal Marshals who blocked the road with an automobile barricade and blocked their retreat with another. The marshals opened a murderous fire badly wounding his young son. Kahl shot his way out of the ambush killing a couple of his attackers in the process, and sparing the lives of others that he wounded and could have killed. He afterwards fled for his life, but before he left he wrote a letter, part of which follows:[7]

> "I would have liked nothing other than to be left alone, so I could enjoy life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness, which our forefathers willed to us.
>
> "This was not to be after I discovered that our nation had fallen into the hands of an alien people, who are referred to as a nation with the other nations ...
>
> "They have two objectives in their goal of ruling the world. Destroy Christianity and the White race. Neither can be accomplished by itself. They stand or fall together.
>
> "We are engaged in a struggle to the death between the people of the Kingdom of God and the kingdom of Satan. It started long ago and is now best described as a struggle between Jacob and Esau.
>
> " ... Should the hand of Elijah's God continue to be over me and protect me, I shall someday see this once-

7 Kahl's letter in its entirely is contained in *Vigilantes Of Christendom*, VPC, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $18/copy

> great nation swept clean of Christ's enemies and restored to its former greatness ... Take heart, my fellow Christian Americans, God has said that there will be a great shaking in the land of Israel. That started this evening. Let each of you who says that the Lord Jesus Christ is your personal Savior sell his garment and buy a sword[8] ... .
>
> "I must now depart - I have no idea where I'm going, but after some more prayer, I will go where the Lord leads me and either live to carry on the fight or die, if that be the case, and for the present at least, I bid you all good-bye."
>
> "Gordon Kahl"

Gordon Kahl fled to Arkansas where he was betrayed by a woman for the reward the feds offered for him. The feds shot him in the back of the head and burned his body.

Paul Hill

Paul Hill shot and killed an abortionist and his bodyguard. The judge refused to let him make a defense of "justifiable homicide", so he stood without a defense, mute, and was condemned to death.

Hill sent the editor of the HR a paper from which he stated that he had intended to reply to his accusers. Following are a few of the paper's basic arguments - most of which speak for themselves:

---

8 ED: *"He said unto them ... he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment and buy one ... And they said, Lord, behold, here are two swords, And he said unto them, It is enough." Luke 22:36-38; "Whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it." Matt 16: 24-25; "Cursed be he that doeth the work of the Lord deceitfully, and cursed be he that keepeth back his sword from blood." Jer 48:10.*

* "When the State or any other authority requires one to do what is contrary to God's Law, the child of God *'must obey God rather than men.' Acts 5:29."*

* "Who will defend the defenseless if we don't?" *"Therefore whatever you want others to do for you, do so for them; for this is the Law and the Prophets." Matthew 7:12.*

* *"So you shall not pollute the land in which you are; for blood pollutes the land and no expiation can be made for the land for the blood that is shed on it, except by the blood of him who shed it." Numbers 35:33*"

* *"And he who does not take his cross and follow after Me is not worthy of Me. He who has found his life shall lose it, and he who has lost his life for My sake shall find it." Matt 10:38*

Paul Hill posed the question that perhaps Jesus' use of force against the money changers delayed the destruction of Jerusalem.

(From *Paul Hill's Defense*, HR #245)

Paul Hill was condemned to death. He remains in prison in Florida.

Bruce Pierce

Interview. From *THULE*, Vol II, Issue II, PO Box 33574, Portland, OR 97292

"The Magazine For Prisoners About Prisoners."

Q: What exactly were you charged with, and when, what was your sentence?

A: I received 5 - 20 year sentences equaling 100 years in 1986 for Rico, Rico conspiracy, armored car robberies and conspiracy to rob an armored car. I received

another 150 years with a 50 year minimum in Denver, Colorado for violating the rights of Alan Berg. In 1988 I was tried for seditious conspiracy in Fort Smith, Arkansas. I was found innocent along with everyone else, but I was quite proud to have been charged with sedition.

Q: How do you feel the movement can best help you and other POW's?

A: Most of those who write us assume someone else is assisting us with funds and reading material. That is seldom the case. In actuality, we receive very little assistance. We can use help with both.

Q: Who do you consider POWs?

A: A true POW is one who was motivated by his beliefs to wage war on the system and was subsequently captured and incarcerated. The POW status is an exclusive term. And those prisoners who've not rightfully earned it should not appropriate it.

Q: What was your personal relationship with BOB MATHEWS, and can you give us some insights to him?

A: Bob was the founder and inspiration behind the Bruder Schweigen, Bob set the standard that we must all strive to achieve in dedication, commitment and bravery. Few are willing to stand up for their convictions, save buying a CD, attending a meeting, etc. or mouthing the well worn rhetorical phrases so common in the movement. Bob <u>died</u> for his convictions. We all must make a greater commitment to the cause.

Q: Who do you feel has the most unifying leadership potential in the movement today?

A: I've been incarcerated since 1985. I'm unaware of what potential there is on the street in the free world. I question the wisdom of unifying the movement. If we were unified we could more easily be infiltrated and controlled.

Q: What is your spiritual-political-ideology and why?

A: I'm Identity Christian. I believe the true WORD of Yahweh offers solutions to all of our problems. This truth and those solutions cannot be found in the Judeo-Christian churches today. Yahweh's law principles cover every aspect of life from A to Z while not restricting freedom as all man-made governments do.

Yahweh's law-principles incorporate those laws which protect the race that every racialist desires. The wisdom of his law- principles protects us from evil men and greedy governments. We don't need another type of government. Even a government exclusively of white men. In time, greedy and evil men will assume positions in government and abuse us.

We need communities based exclusively upon the law principles of Yahweh which protect us from government and provide maximum freedom.

Q: Do you have any closing comments for our readers "behind the wire and on the streets"?

A: Let's be noble in all we do. An Aryan prisoner does not participate in the loathsome acts of degenerates.

A free Aryan must also exemplify character, integrity

and nobleness in thought and deed. We must strive to live up to the most honorable examples of our ancestors and thereby bring honor to our holy cause. Honor is compulsion enough.

Bruce C. Pierce #04181085, US Penitentiary, PO Box 1000, Marion, IL 62959

Joseph Franklin

I recently interviewed Joseph Franklin. Franklin is best known for shooting pornographer Larry Flynt. He has been convicted of shooting many interracial couples and has been condemned to death.

Q: What was the time frame of your activity?

A: I was active as a Phineas Priest from August 1977 to August 1980. My ministry lasted three years.

Q: What was the circumstances of your arrest?

A: It was because of my own violation of the Law. I had been without a woman for a long time and had engaged a prostitute. She was a pretty thing. She found out who I was and informed the FBI. I left by a window and since I assumed the bus station and airport were being watched, I rode a bicycle over the backroads to a nearby city. However, they were on to me and it was only a question of time.

I feel that I have done nothing un-Lawful except for this crime of fornication. My violation of God's Law also was the cause of my capture.

Q: How did you happen to go after Larry Flynt?

A: One day I picked up a copy of *Hustler.* I was appalled that such a magazine was available to fall into the hands of the youth of this country. I instantly determined to stop that man and punish him.[9]

I went to Columbus, Ohio twice but missed him. I went to North Carolina where Flynt had gone to see Jimmy Carter's sister, Ruth Stapleton Carter - but missed him again. I finally caught up with him in Georgia and shot him.

I often planned for weeks before undertaking a mission. There was one where I waited for weeks to take him out, but I never got the opportunity. I would rather not say who it was and alert him.

Q: How did you feel when you were going about shooting people?

A: I was just going about my business - I was doing a job. To properly do such work a person shouldn't hate, he should criticize the sin - not the sinner.

Q: What is your opinion of government agents?

A: I'm sure they have some good men among the FBI, ATF and Federal Marshals but from the ones I saw you would have to say that more than anything they resembled cockroaches or rodents. They work for a satanic system. They have sold themselves to the monsters who are oppressing our people. They assassinate, murder, frame innocent people and corrupt the people of the land. When they learned that I was taking out

9 ED: *"If a false witness rise up ... Then shall ye to unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother." Deu 19:16-19*

people who were obeying their law but violating God's Law, the opposite of what they were doing, they freaked. They really freaked. They hate God's Law. They never could bring themselves to believe that there were people besides themselves who would do what they do.

Homosexuals - the prison system is loaded with them. They are among the staff. You can tell. When they search you they let their hands stay a few seconds too long in the vicinity of your genitals.

Q: By what authority did you shoot these people?

A: God sent me to do what I did. I was following in the steps of Gideon. I'm convinced that God led me. I felt that I would violate God's will if I did not follow his guidance.

Q: Would you do it again?

A: Not the way I did it when I was younger. Not at this period in my life. I'm older now and would explore other avenues. Violence is not always the way in many cases. I talk more now. I've gotten to know a lot of Blacks in prison and a tiny few feel the same way about their people that I feel about mine, although I read a recent survey which said that 80% of Black men prefer a White woman to a Black one. Still, I think that we can work with that few who don't want White women to achieve separation. The only one who can be counted on to consistantly want integration is our government which is controlled by communists and homosexuals.

Q: Any regrets?

A: Yes, several. I regret being taken alive. A warrior should never be taken alive. Today I could not shoot a woman. There is something sacred about women. I regret that I did not do more, but my time was well spent. I consider the three years of my ministry as the most productive of my life.

Q: Any final words?

A: Yes. Avoid laziness. God gave each of us a different talent. Use your talent in his service to the utmost, whatever it is. Last, I had a dream not long ago that soon the government will start to come after all who resist their dictates. They will start with the organizations but will end with the individual - everyone.[10]

Joseph Franklin #811902, Hamilton Co Justice Ctr, 900 Sycamore St. (N5H5201), Cincinnatti, OH 45202

Conclusion

Each of the men involved in these stories believed that there was no remedy provided for the violation of God's Commands, either by today's media-selected king, or by the judges the king appointed to pronounce his acts legal. Consequently, each felt that to avoid condemnation by his God that he had to do all he could do to rectify an intolerable situation.

The alien has provided no safety valve which Man can use to vent his frustration and disapproval. With his economic,

10 ED: It is interesting to speculate that if Joseph Franklin had been born a Jew instead of a Christian, and had done the things he did to the enemies of the Israeli people, he would possibly now be premier of the Israeli state instead of condemned to death in America.

political, and armed strength he feels that he does not have to make concessions. The obvious conclusion is that the present collision of cultures, the Lawful culture of Man vs. the Lawless culture of Stranger, will generate more and more friction and in time a full-blown backlash. The more God's Laws are overrun and violated by the alien steamroller, the greater will be the backlash.

Anti-terrorism

The Stranger knows full well that Mankind is seething - that there is a tidal wave of revolt building. They know that man has realized that today's happenings aren't abnormal - they are perfectly normal when seen through the eyes of the Stranger, and they are planned. They are POLICY. It is not planned for things to get better. They are going to get worse. There will be more media trashing of Whites; more murders, abortions, muggings, homosexuality, rape and media promoted interracial marriage - until the dam breaks.

Knowing the pressures building, the Stranger is busily confiscating guns and breaking up newly-formed militia groups. His media is trying to demonize Christian-patriots - a thing inconceivable only two years ago. Brain-dead and soul-dead janissaries are receiving "anti-terrorist" training - they are being conditioned to turn on and kill their own kind. Men in the Stranger's service are being radicalized for "the day". Immigration gates have been thrown wide to provide more recruits for the Stranger's armies.

Non-violence

In the face of the above it would be wonderful if we could establish dialogue with groups of strangers who wish separation for their people as we do for ours, and together we could

work for separation. But, history has shown that such relationships must be carefully entered into, since they have often led to treachery with our people ending up in a condition worse than when they started.

It would be wonderful if a reform political party would come into being that holds the motto *"God's commands are non- negotiable"* as their standard. But, the half dozen or so protest political parties already in existence do not appear to be able to advance their cause, and there are none that hold God's Commandments to be supreme.

So, we are confronted with the demands of the Stranger on the one hand and the opposing demands of God on the other. Those who follow the Stranger can be counted on not to see their evil. Those who follow God will be bound by the commandment:

"We must obey God rather than men." Acts 5:29

Unless the Stranger relents and permits Man to worship God the WORD and follow His commands - it is with certainty that the day that is drawing closer is the day our Viking ancestors called Ragnaraak and our Israelite ancestors called Armageddon.

==========

Letter From S. Africa by K.A.

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: The story of South Africa's downward trend has become a recurring phrase and we can only vaguely see the ultimate collapse. We are shocked every time these barbarians destroy another institution, or something dear to us. There is no limit to their destruction and it carries the approval of those who hate us, people like Robin Renwick,

former British ambassador to SA and the British Queen, etc. All this is taking place at the same time. It is more than the average person can grasp.

The same holds good for the privatization of institutions and corporations. This may be taking place to gain control, but it seems more likely that it is to get the money they will get from selling these institutions. A case in point is Eskom electricity suppliers. The greed of these Blacks and Indians is something to behold.

Murderous attacks have likewise increased, but the Whites are more concerned about retaining their jobs - a valid reason. Also, they are concerned about whether to vote in 1999 or not, which is not a valid reason. It doesn't help to be in the system. By remaining outside, our people will regain their self respect and strength to resist. Unfortunately, people want instant solutions to problems they helped to create. They want an instantly-created leader to guide them out of the mess. They did not learn from yesterday's mistakes.

F.W. DeKlerk is divorcing his wife and is now staying with his new love, the Greek Elita Georgiadis. His brother Willem deKlerk is doing his bit of destruction by attacking the Bible and religion in his book *"The Strange God and His People*". According to him, "Those prudes must be rejected with determination because of their offense to the human body. Their conspiracy against pleasure and enjoyment and especially their suspicion towards the erotism of the human being." So much for this humanist atheist, and no wonder he and FW got rid of their first wives.

The worst is that he misleads others by discussing a book by a Professor Spannenberg of Unisa, *"Perspectives On The Bible"* who states, "The thesis is readily that all religions are

busy with the same God. The footprints of God lie in all religions."

With thoughts like these they can only be a bunch of New Agers. Although Willem deKlerk was a former preacher, he now pretends that he is a psychology counselor and political analyst. From the time of their father Jan deKlerk, they have caused our people a lot of problems.

With Best Wishes,

K.J.

LETTERS

QUOTAS: "Brother Hoskins: For your info, the prison system has a new policy. To try and MAKE the percentage of whites in prison the same as the other races, blacks are given early paroles and whites are forced to serve their full sentence. Prison is BIG business. If we are to survive we must meet each new inmate with a delegation and show him the WAY. If we don't take care of our own the blacks will certainly approach him and make him their slave." K.T. - Prisoner Texas

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 288

NINE MILLION GERMANS

How the Allies sought to exterminate the German people after WWII. A review of *Crimes and Mercies: The Fate of German Civilians Under Allied Occupation, 1944-1950.* By James Bacque. [London, England: Little Brown & Co, 1997] Reviewed by Michael A. Hoffman II and printed with permission.[1]

ED NOTE: This book has already been taken out of print. The Establishment's media will not discuss the subject. Remember, these are our brothers and sisters who were exterminated without reason while held defenseless. The WORD does not allow this.

==========

This courageous history is the latest in a string of valuable revisionist counter-intelligence books such as Alfred de Zayas' *A Terrible Revenge* John Sack's *An Eye for an Eye* and Hugo Rasmus' *Schattenjahre in Potulitz,* which detail the

1 *Revisionist History* #3 ©1997 by Michael A. Hoffman II, PO Box 849, Coeur d'Alene, ID 83816. http//www.hoffman-info.com).

Allied holocaust which resulted in millions of German deaths *after the conclusion of the Second World War.*

6 Million Jews?
What About 9 Million Germans?

This was worse than any 'holocaust' allegedly caused by the National Socialists in wartime, for this was post-war genocide after total surrender, against a completely prostrate people.

Bacque's comprehensive marshaling of irrefutable demographic, epidemiological and statistical facts document that;

> "At least 9.3 million Germans died needlessly soon after the war ... This is many more than died in battle, air raids and concentration camps during the war ... they (the Allies) did not end the killing at the end of the war but increased it ... far more civilian Germans died in 5 years of 'peace' than soldiers in six years of war."

That the attempted annihilation of the German people was deliberate cannot be contested. President Franklin D. Roosevelt said, "I am not willing at this time to say that we do not intend to destroy the German nation." The allied policy of annihilation was nothing new. After WW I the Allies starved nearly a million Germans (cf. C. Paul Vincent,*The Politics of Hunger: The Allied Blockade of Germany, 1915-1919).*

In addition to FDR, the other chief architects of the genocide were the Jewish-American Henry Morganthau and Gen. Dwight Eisenhower. According to Morgenthau's aide, Fred Smith, Eisenhower announced in 1944 that when the war

ended, he personally would like to "see things made good and hard for them (the German people)."

Morgenthau's plan for the systematic starvation of the German people through the destruction of their industrial capacity (and hence their ability to purchase grain for import), was officially dropped by the Americans. But in late November of 1944, Roosevelt told John Maynard Keynes in secret 'that the plan would be implemented.'

> "U.S. Secretary of State Cordell Hull acknowledged that the Morgenthau Plan 'would mean the deaths of some 20 million Germans by starvation.'"

What finally assured the prolonged starvation of Germans was the enforced reduction of industry. In 1945, industrial production was deliberately reduced to around 25-30% of pre-war levels, thus preventing the chance of buying food imports ... The Allies slowed oil production to a trickle, closed down factories, kept the labor force imprisoned, confiscated or destroyed factories and machinery ...

By false accounting the Allies also refused to credit the value of some German exports to the German account, making it impossible for Germans to earn foreign currency to buy food.

In Berlin in September 1945, an official estimated that half the children aged three and under would not survive the next year. The infant mortality rate in Berlin at that time was nearly 100%.

In Hamburg in 1946, in the British zone of occupation, while thousands of tons of surplus military food stockpiles were left to rot, 100,000 Germans were in the last stages of starvation.

In January of 1946, U.S Senator Kenneth Wherry stated,

> "The American people should know once and for all that as a result of this government's official policy they are being made ... accomplices in the crime of mass starvation ... Germany is the only nation subjected to a deliberate starvation policy ..."

At the top level of the U.S. Army, General J.H. Hilldring responded by declaring that "the Germans were being treated too lavishly."

Foreign relief agencies were prevented from sending food from abroad;

> "Red Cross food trains were sent back to Switzerland; all foreign governments were denied permission to send food to German civilians; fertilizer production was sharply reduced ... The fishing fleet was kept in port while people starved. British soldiers actually blew up one fishing boat in front of the eyes of astonished Germans."

When the Mennonite Central Committee in Canada and the US attempted to send food to the German people, the Allied military governments "refused the necessary permits."

In great Britain,

> "Even the concept of voluntary aid via food parcels from Britain's civilians was anathema to Whitehall in October 1945. Such aid to Germans was forbidden."

The Nazi commander Arthur Seyss-Inquart was hanged at Nuremberg for withholding food from the Dutch, even though he ordered an airlift of food supplies to Holland when the Germans themselves were hard-pressed for food.

American naval officer Captain Albert Behnke compared the German civilians under the Allies with the conditions in

Holland under the Germans, for which Seyss-Inquart has been executed as a war criminal:

> "Germany was subjected to physical and psychic trauma unparalleled in history. The Germans under the Allies fared much worse than the Dutch under the Germans and for far longer."

The French occupiers took a terrible toll on German women, children and elderly, by "forced seizure of food." They also instituted a campaign of "mass rape" of German women in Stuttgart.

German churches in the French zone of occupation flew black flags to mark the interminable deaths from starvation that went on under the heel of the French. "The official ration in the French zone in January 1947 was 450 calories per day ..."

Canadian Army Officer Robert Greer witnessed the Germans in Berlin in the late autumn of 1945:

> "Greer saw no men, only women and children. One of the boys was so thin 'you could see the cords of his legs quite clearly. The rest of the skin was tight about his bones. His face was expressionless, his mouth hung open ... Alf took the boy out to the car and gave him bread and cocoa and some stuff we had, and he took it with still no expression. He was so hungry that even the sight of food didn't arouse him."

The boy Green described was a survivor of the great ethnic cleansing of Germans in Eastern Europe, perpetuated by Poles and Czechs. The "Expulsion," as it has tepidly come to be called, was authorized under the Potsdam agreement signed by Stalin, Churchill and Truman. More than 16 million

Germans were uprooted from ancestral German lands on this trail of tears.

The atrocities visited upon these Germans included gruesome mutilations: "In one Sudetenland village, all the German women were seized and their Achilles tendons were cut. As they lay on the ground screaming, the Czech men raped them. Some of them were raped many times in a day, day after day."

The Czechs shot German women at random and sought to kill German children by thirst: "The older children, red in their faces with fever and heat, lay in the grass, asking for something to drink ... the Czechs had made no arrangements whatever to look after these transports. It seemed that they had deliberately omitted to supply food or drink so that people should perish."

On the march back to central Germany, the hungry German civilians often "were so exhausted that they literally lay down and died ..." Hermine Muckusch, a grandmother from Jagerndorf in the Sudetenland was force-marched out of her homeland in the company of 27 children. Within fourteen days, all but one were dead. The sole survivor was Wolfi, her oldest grandson. The bodies of the German children were put in adult coffins, five to seven in each and buried together. They all died with their eyes and mouths open" from starvation.

Anyone who attempted to bring German children "food, shelter or medicine was shouted at as a Nazi by his fellow Czechs" and then the Army of Red rapists arrived.

At Neisse in Upper Silesia, the village priest wrote, "During the first night of the Russian occupation, many of the nuns were raped as many as fifty times." German nuns who resisted were knocked down, kicked, beaten, struck in the face with

the butt- ends of revolvers and rifles until they collapsed into unconsciousness and were raped in that state.

Many of the German priests in the East "were murdered by Poles and Russians in the spring and summer of 1945. In Upper Silesia some 45 priests were murdered because they remained with their flocks to the bitter end."

Other German Christians also suffered horribly. Thousands of German Mennonites were beaten and shot at by British troops who tried to force them onto trains bound for the Soviet Gulag, "for example at Liezein in Austria in June 1945."

German mothers "were raped in the presence of their children, girls were raped in front of their brothers ..."

Hundreds of thousands of German civilians were forced into former Nazi concentrations camps now operated by Poles. Not many Germans survived these camps.

Today when a German survivor attempts to relate what happened he is "hampered ... by incredulity, by cover-ups ... For instance, bones discovered in 1976 and 1981 in mass graves at Kaltwasser/Bromberg were returned to the ground without any marker when it was decided by a Polish commission investigating Nazi war crimes that the dead had been German."

Bacque says that "Analogous incidents have occurred at Lambach in Austria and at Rheinberg, Erfurt and Bretzenheim in Germany."

Of the more than 16 million Germans forcibly expelled, Bacque says that 2.1 million are officially acknowledged as having died during their expulsion to central Germany, but that another 2.5 million are unaccounted for and that most of these also died, putting the total deaths among the German civilians of Eastern Europe as well over four million.

When one of the survivors, Dr. Martha Schulz Kent, was a student at an American university and attempted to relate what happened to her people on the trail of tears from the East, her professor interrupted her and said, "Here's our little Nazi. Seig Heil."

The author devotes a portion of *Crimes and Mercies* to elaborating the history of the Allied holocaust against German POWs, a study which he first advanced in 1989.

Bacque states:

> "As soon as Germany surrendered on 8 May 1945, the American Military Governor, General Eisenhower, sent out an 'urgent courier' throughout the huge area that he commanded, making it a crime punishable by death for German civilians to feed prisoners."

Bacque uses the early chapters of *Crimes and Mercies* to bolster the arguments of his 1989 book, *Other Losses*, concerning the fate of the German prisoners under Eisenhower's command. *Other Losses* proved so threatening to the New World Order, that Bacque reports being followed and bugged by the intelligence agencies of several Western nations in aftermath of its publication. He is banned from many international archives and from the pages of major newspapers and magazines

Like David Irving's *Goebbels*, James Bacques's new book *Crimes and Mercies* cannot be published in the United States, due to the interdict of the Jewish lobby. It is published only in Canada and Britain

Bacques's sections on the fate of German prisoners is magnificent and proves that with the passage of time, *Other Losses* has been vindicated. In his chapter, "Holiday in Hell," Bacque makes a startling case for the Soviet gulags as having

provided better treatment to German POWs in comparison with the horrors of the British, French and American POW camps.

Bacque also describes how the British ruling class recently committed perjury and suppressed documents in order to assist the English war criminal Lord Aldington in his libel suit against Nikolai Tolstoy. Tolstoy and Bacque maintain that in 1945 Aldington turned over tens of thousands of helpless White Russian dissidents, including women and children, to Stalin's butchers, "in scenes of dreadful suffering and protest so grotesque ... "

Aldington is not the only liar Bacque has the courage to name. He also cites the Zionist-controlled German bundesrepublik writer Rudiger Overmans, as a prevaricating Eisenhower apologist. Bacque shows that the current German government is the enemy of its people; that it has given away the nation's just claims to the ancestral German lands of East Prussia. The bundesrepublik has also made it a crime to investigate mass graves of German civilians murdered by the Allies: "No one is allowed to dig for the corpses of the murdered (German) prisoners in Germany" (cf.pp. 141 and 257-258).

To whitewash the nearly one million German prisoners murdered by Eisenhower, Overmans, "writing for the American professor Stephen E. Ambrose, who adores Eisenhower, claimed that the Americans took only 3.8 million German prisoners."

In a devastating retort to Overman, Bacque relates that,

> "...in fact the Americans in northwest Europe alone took 5,224,310 prisoners ... according to SHAEF (Supreme Headquarters Allied Expeditionary Force) documents which have already been published ... The effect

> of understating the prisoner catch of course is to minimize the deaths for which the army could be held responsible."

Another useful and unique aspect of *Crimes and Mercies* is the way in which Bacque has anticipated the stonewalling and denial of potential critics. He points out how after the starvation process was assured and set irretrievably in motion (after hundreds of thousands of Germans were still alive but too far gone to be saved from death), the Allies allowed token relief. For example, the author notes,

> "By the time such pacifist organizations as the Mennonites of Canada were permitted to send food to their co- religionists in Germany, in June 1946, the overall death rate in Germany had risen to more than double the normal rate."

In this way the Allies covered their bases. Millions of Germans could be exterminated while a few thousand were rescued, thereby providing camouflage for the genocide.

The Marshall Plan is part of this myth, showcasing the "spotless virtue of the American government in its great benevolence to the Germans." But the Marshall Plan came *after the mass starvations had been effected.* The plan itself was an accounting trick and a public relations scam. Had the Germans been left alone, they could have, through their own famous work ethic, provided for themselves much better than the Marshall Plan did. Bacque points out that "The Americans took from Germany at least twenty times the amount the Germans retained under the Marshall Plan."

Bacque concludes *Crimes and Mercies* with an exposé of crooked historians and journalists.

> "After 50 years all officials in the West are still denying the mass deaths in the French and American prison camps; only in Germany are the deaths of two million expellees remembered and mourned. No one anywhere has remarked on the fact that five to six million more people disappeared entirely from the German population, without note, or explanation. No historian, whether British, French, Russian, American, Canadian or German - not even a German historian - has remarked on this. Millions of people disappear under the Allies' rule and *no one notices."*

Bacque relates how after exposing *N.Y. Times* correspondent Drew Middleton as a fraud who helped to cover up the atrocities against the German people, Middleton and the arrogant *Times* did not even care:

> "... the *NY Times* is so powerful it does not need to threaten people even when it is facing exposure. Middleton's sense of security, his sense of the ***NY Times***' power, took my breath away. But worse than that, Middleton did not *care* about this atrocity (against Germans) ... one of the worst atrocities in Western history, the *NY Times* witnessed it, then denied it had happened. And has gone on denying it into the 1990s.
>
> "... For most of the people of the West, the denials rest on delusion, not evidence. The question never even becomes, *'Did* the Allies do such things?' because the answer has been planted in everyone's heads already ... The Answer is known before the evidence is consulted. In other worlds, belief is everything, evidence means nothing.
>
> "... Many People who have cast doubt on German crimes have been fired from their jobs, vilified, deported, jailed or censored, while anyone who denies

> our post-war crimes against the Germans is published and praised by press, academe, army and government..."

Bacque adds this chilling note: "Following the publication of *Other Losses* in 1989, as I traveled for further research and publicity, I slowly realized that I was being spied on, presumably by Canadian, American, British, French and Russian agencies hostile to the disclosures in the book ...Although my previous book was an international best-seller, *Crimes and Mercies* was turned down by 15 different publishers."

Pentagon officials contacted American WWII veterans and advised them not to have anything to do with Bacque. Bacque is not the only target. The president of one of the biggest publishing houses in New York returned the manuscript of Alfred de Zayas' *Nemesis at Potsdam*, with the comment that he "would never publish a book sympathetic to the Germans."

Pondering *Crimes and Mercies*, I questioned why it is that the German people themselves have done so little with this epoch of starvation and expulsion - the dearth of diaries, histories, radio and video documentaries, interviews, dramatizations, movies.

Being of German descent, I think I know the answer. It rests on what would in, almost all other times be a very positive characteristic, and it is a central trait of the Germans, what most of us were taught as children: *Lerne leiden ohne zu klagen.*

That is the source of our silence. When we should be recounting the history Mr. Bacque has dug up, at every opportunity and in every forum, we draw instead on the core virtue of our national psyche, "Learn to suffer without complaining."

But perhaps it will be the non-Germans - like the fighting historian James Bacque - who will remind us that to preserve a memory is not complaining, it is a tribute to the dead and a warning to the living. - Michael A. Hoffman II.

LETTERS

FALSE BAPTISM: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I saw a Judeo-Christian preacher on TV baptizing a single white girl, her two white children, and her two mulatto children. Isn't this unscriptual?" G.A. - Kansas

RKH: I know this preacher. He has come 180 degrees from the time the NAACP attempted to enter his church and the deacons threw them head over teacups down the front steps.[2]

To be PC and to get a new tither, today's establishment priests will baptize the devil and not blink an eye.

Yes, what you saw was unscriptual. Before this girl is allowed back into her father's house she must comply with the following:

> ***"If the priest's daughter" (God appointed each of us kings and priests) "also be married unto a stranger" (Heb: zûwr - racial alien), "she may not eat of an offering of the holy thing" (blessed food), "But if the priest's daughter be a widow or divorced, and have no child, and is returned unto her father's house ... she shall eat of her father's meat; but there shall no stranger" (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) "eat thereof". Lev 22:10-13.***

Since the mother has not disposed of the strange children, the rebellion that allowed her to get mixed- breed children in the first place is still in her there and there is no repentance:

---

2 **"The stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh (the tabernacle) shall be put to death." No 1:51**

"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord; even to his tenth generation shall he not enter into the congregation of the Lord (Israel)." Deut 23:2

The priest who, in spite of draconian prohibitions,[3] permits this to happen is a false witness. He has converted his church into a Samaritan Church and by adapting the doctrine of the Samaritan Church he becomes a Samaritan priest:[4] For those with short memories, the following is a brief story of the Samaritan church.

> *"And the king of Assyria brought men from Babylon* (we would call them Arabs today) ... *and placed them in the cities of Samaria instead of the children of Israel* (who had been taken into captivity) ... *Then the King of Assyria commanded .... carry thither one of the (Israelite) priests whom ye brought from thence ... and let him teach them* (the Arabs) *the manner of the god of the land ... howbeit* (after they had been taught, had a Bible translated for them, and had built temples to the God of Israel, they still) ... *fear not the Lord, neither do they after their statutes ... which the Lord commanded the children of ... Israel ... As did their fathers so do they unto this day."* (They remained lawless.) *II Ki 17:24-41*

Once the WORD goes through the Samaritan filter - the result is still Samaritan. Adam and his descendants are made in the image of God the WORD - in the image of the Laws, Statutes and Judgments. Caanonites and their descendants are lawless. It is the Lawful vs the unlawful. The result is predictable:

---

3 *"The stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh (the tabernacle) shall be put to death." No 18:7, No 1:51 (two witnesses)*

4 The Christian Identity reform movement is loaded with Samaritan priests.

> *"I have seen folly in the prophets of Samaria* (mix-breeds); *they prophesied in Baal, ... and caused my people Israel to err." Jer 23:13*

The Scripture says that strangers are not to enter the congregation of Israel. This Lawless woman has - she has violated the Law which is God - and Lawless Jerry has not insisted that she obey the WORD. This sort of conduct was prophesied for Israel in the last days:

> **"With harlots and adulteresses shall ye be joined and the daughter of the Gentiles shall ye take to wife purifying them with an unlawful purification." Testament of Levi 4:17**

The rule and example is clearly laid out in Scripture as to how to deal with strangers who worship the God of Israel and who want to join us to worship him:

> *"Now when the adversaries of Judah and Benjamin heard that the children of the captivity builded the temple unto the Lord God of Israel; Then they came to ... the chief of the fathers, and said unto them. Let us build with you: for we seek your God, as ye do; and we do sacrifice unto him since the days of Esarhaddon king of Asseria, which brought us up thither. But ... the fathers of Israel, said unto them, Ye have nothing to do with us to build a house unto our God; but we ourselves together will build unto the Lord God of Israel ..." Ezra 4:1-3*

Nothing could be clearer. There is something else that should be clear also - the strangers won't stop there. You will have to continue to fight to worship as God instructs because the enemy will seek to hinder you and change your worship from Yahweh, the Lord God of Israel, to the gods of the Christian-Hindu and Christian-Samaritan:

"Then the people of the land weakened the hands of the people of Judah, and troubled them in building, And hired counselors against them, to frustrate their purpose." Ezra 4:1- 5

This is what they are doing today. They are stirring up the people so that it is difficult to find a meeting place. But, this is what has been prophesied would happen and what IS happening.

WIRED

Years ago, a fellow dropped by the office to check me out. His name was Walter Thody. After he left I received a postcard from North Carolina quoting word for word one of my last remarks to him. I assumed that Thody was wired, and said so. Someone whose opinion I respect vouched for Thody, so I apologized. However, someone had to be "wired" to take down word for word my remark. Since it wasn't Thody, it had to have been my own office that was wired. It must have been done after I had gone home for the day.

There is a lesson to be learned. When meeting with anyone who speaks for the Christian right - assume that big brother has bugged his office, home, and automobile.

UNFILTERED NEWS

JEWISH IMMIGRANT DNA: "Russian immigrants whose Jewish lineage is in question have been asked to undergo DNA test, the Interior Ministry said." The tests are administered to verify an immigrant's Jewish background. In the last 10 years over 800,000 immigrants from the former USSR have come to Israel. Those who can show they have a

Jewish parent or grandparent are eligible for Israeli citizenship and benefits. The Interior Ministry says that to prevent fraud, the test will confirm if indeed the citizenship applicants and the names on the birth certificates are actually one and same. (Jerusalem AP Story, *[resist88@ earthlink.net]* 7/7/98)

OPUS DEI: "FBI Director Louis Freeh's background lies in Opus Dei, perhaps the most sinister order of the Roman Catholic church, considered to be fiercer than the Jesuits. They are performing the work in the 20th century that the Jesuits did in the 16th and 17th centuries. Ambrose Evans-Prichard notes Freeh's Opus Dei background in describing why Clinton appointed him FBI director, noting that 'it (Opus Dei) was another power network that Clinton could put to good use.' *The Secret Life Of Bill Clinton*, Wash. DC: Regnery, 1997 p192) Opus runs hundreds of newspapers, magazines, and very many broadcasting stations globally. The most sinister, top secret order of the papacy is running the FBI (*Trumpet Messenger,* 6/98, PO Box 565, Sandy Hook, CT 06482)

FEDERAL ASSASSIN ACQUITTED: A federal judge dismissed the manslaughter charge against the oriental FBI agent who murdered Randy Weaver's wife during the Ruby Ridge massacre by shooting her in the face as she was standing unarmed holding her baby in her arms. U.S. District Judge Edward Lodge ruled that Lon Horiuchi was acting within the scope of his federal authority, that he "did no more than what was necessary and proper" for him to carry out his duties. The US Justice Department decided in 1994 against prosecuting Horiuchi or any of his FBI superiors and reaffirmed the decision last year. Judge Lodge cited the suprem-

acy clause of the US Constitution which immunizes federal authorities from liability when acting within the scope of their jobs. (Story on Web Page: http://members. aol.com/AxCurtis/ natob.html) 5/15/98.

RKH: The WORD says "(Strangers) *shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21,24.* We violated The WORD when we allowed Strangers into our land. Each nation of Strangers brought his own god and his god's laws. Our own God The WORD commands *"Whoso sheddeth man's blood by man shall his blood be shed." Gen 9:6;* The Ruby Ridge and Waco slaughters violate Christian Law. However, the slaughter did NOT violate the law of the Stranger's god: *"Furthermore, there is a commandment pertaining to the killing of Strangers, who are like beasts. This killing has to be done in the lawful method. Those who do not ascribe themselves to the Jewish religious law must be offered up as sacrifices to the High God." Thikunne Zohar* (Edition Berdiwetsch, 88 B). Under which law do you think the Ruby Ridge and Waco murderers were punished? Do you think that Judge Edward Lodge in effect declared that The WORD is no longer Law? Did he replace God the WORD with the law of another god?

One final question. Do you REALLY think that the Christian God is serious and has the power to make the following come to pass? *"Because thou hast let go out of thy hand a man whom I appointed to utter destruction, therefore thy life shall go for his life, and thy people for his people." I Ki 20:42.* If our God lives, the clock is ticking - on us.

GERMAN STATE PRIESTS SPEAK: "* Only 78% of the Protestant ministers regard God as being "holy". * Only 74% believe in resurrection after death. * Only 43 % are of the

opinion that God is almighty, and * Only 65% agree with the statement: Jesus Christ is God. * Only 36% believe in the Last Judgment. * 44% of Protestant parsons are of the opinion that homosexual pairs should be joined in marriage." *Insider*, Vol 8, 20/97, PO Box 17200, Groenkloof, Pretoria 0027, RSA

AMERICAN CARTEL PREACHERS SPEAK: The following statistics were taken from *Plymouth Rock Foundation,* Marlborough, NH 03455. Some 10,000 clergymen of various denominations were asked two questions regarding their faith, with these results.

Q - "Do you believe Christ's physical resurrection was a fact?"

A - 51% of the United Methodists, 49% of the Presbyterians, 44% of the American Baptists, and 13% of the American Lutheran pastors said **"NO**

Q - "Do you believe that the Scriptures are the inspired and inerrant Word of God?"

A - 95% of the Episcopalians, 87% of the United Methodists, 82% of the American Baptists, and 77% of the American Lutherans said **"NO"**

Also, the divorce rate among Christian pastors is higher than that of the general public. Could these be the "wolves in sheep's clothing" spoken of in Scripture? *Covenant Vision*

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 289

GEORGE WALLACE

"Menelaus, that traitor to the laws, and to his own country." II Maccabees 5:15

Icon

The dictionary says that an *icon* is an image, symbol, model or example.

The George Wallace Icon

The George Corley Wallace we know was an *icon*, created by the Naphidem media to give the people a leader. The people of Alabama once again needed a leader to lead them in the fight against the approaching tyrannical federal government determined to destroy them, their children, and their very race.

George Wallace appeared. Raised by the media he filled the horizon. He was obviously the savior. The natural leaders

of the people were completely overshadowed by this giant that covered the sky - a John Wayne and Superman combined. Alabama now had a leader needed to lead the Southern Saxon to war against the forces of evil surrounding their land.

But, this George Wallace of heroic proportions was an imaginary hero. He did not exist. He was an actor. Someone coached to say the right thing, strike the right pose, appear as an iron-willed leader that was needed to win through to victory, and then lead them into defeat and despair - again. The people of Alabama were convinced that he was the real thing, but what they got was smoke and mirrors.

State Funeral

George Corley Wallace is dead. The media is giving him a state funeral that is the due of those in service to the system. It was only unfortunate fate that he must share front page with Waco Bill, another media created *icon* fallen on hard days. Still, the newspapers are giving him black bordered write-ups that they give state heros. The headline reads, "Wallace, Bygone Era Laid To Rest."

The article comments on the former Alabama governor who vowed, "segregation now, segregation tomorrow, segregation forever". He was given an honor guard of state troopers divided between Black and White. A lone piper played "Going Home" and "Amazing Grace", and the Alabama National Guard flew F-16s over the procession in the "lone man" formation. The Rev. Franklin Graham stood in for his father, Billy Graham, another Naphidem media-creation.

Soon Wallace will enter the history books that will be read by the youth of America. He will be described as being at first a little man driven by hate and bigotry, representing people

just like himself. After a political career that did much damage to race relations, he was shot by an assassin also driven by hate, and after much pain and suffering, confined to a wheel chair paralyzed - he found peace through acceptance, tolerance, and asking and receiving forgiveness from the Strangers he had wronged. Poignant. Touching. A good lesson for the youth of America. At least that is what the establishment wants them to believe.

The Real George Wallace

George Wallace was born in 1919. He was appointed Assistant Attorney General of Alabama when only 27; elected to the state legislature at 28; elected judge when 34; and elected governor when he was 44. Almost none of this would have been possible without the approval of the media-owner.

All this time the press described him, usually in hateful terms, as the sort of man that the people of Alabama needed and wanted. Once before when the state sovereignty of Alabama was challenged, Alabama called out her militias and went to war to defend her borders. The establishment is well aware of this. This time, George Wallace was the leader. When Alabama's right to regulate her own state schools was challenged, Governor Wallace talked tough; rattled the saber; talked about calling out the national guard, and stood in the school door "defying the United States Government." Then, after the cameras finished, he meekly stepped aside and let the feds take over Alabama's school system. Wallace explained that he did all that he could do.

The media agreed that he was still mean and bigoted, but he had in truth done all he could do, and that the people of Alabama should support him in his bitter hour. Alabamans,

too, were bitter, as they would pay the price, but the media consensus was that all was done that could be done and that it was time to forget and forgive and go on to other things.

America was tired of the trend to socialism and communism and was ready for a change. She knew that relief would not be forthcoming from the establishment parties, so she mounted one more third party effort. Wallace, the "die-hard judge", was selected as their candidate for president of the United States on the ticket of the American Independent Party. He was only 49.

Most 3rd party efforts in America are under-financed and under- publicized and quickly fizzle. This time things were different. The time was right. Instead of fizzling, America rallied around Wallace. Political committees of volunteer workers formed all over the country. His poll ratings went up and up. Then the horrible truth dawned - Wallace was going to be elected!

There was establishment panic. Wallace was still an establishment asset, but the organization that was forming behind him was not. It was not establishment controlled or even contolled by Wallace. If it completed its organization it could develop the power to overthrow the cartel given a different leader. The decision was quickly made. Wallace had become a liability. He was shot.[1]

Instead of being killed, Wallace was paralyzed and confined to a wheel chair. The media then found that they could

---

1 The establishment asset, Martin Luther King, revolted the public. He also become an establishment liability and was shot, which turned him into an asset. The same thing happened to John Kennedy. People forget how unpopular he was. He could never have been re-elected. If deposed, VP Johnson could finish his term and then be re-elected. In this way the Democratic party could have two full terms instead of one. Life is cheap in the wolfpack. Its' assets can live a good life, but they are disposable.

still use him for an example. Heretofore the media had described him as a wild- eyed segregationist, just a shade shy of being a klansman - while actually he was a flaming liberal just acting the part. Now that he was in a wheel chair he was an object of pity and no danger to anyone. So, the establishment ran him for office on the "pity ticket" and elected him governor in 1971-1978 and 1982-1986. By then the media described him as a *moderate*, which is liberaleese for *flaming liberal.* He entertained civil rights leaders and publicly supported their causes. He became the media's darling - an example of the properly reconstructed Southerner.

George Wallace, the great fighter for racial separation, was a media creation who never existed in fact. The people who loved the media image of George Wallace the strong leader, later learned to despise the sniveling turncoat that he was, and had been from the very beginning.

J. Lindsay Almond

The Southland was under attack at the end of WWII by the same forces which had just finished devouring Germany. According to the media, the clergy, and the establishment - everything we did, had done or would do was "evil". Southerners developed a siege mentality. In "Fortress Southland" a "liberal integrationist" became as scarce as a hens' teeth.

In Virginia, liberals were in disrepute. In Norfolk, there were about 30 of them who wanted the integration of White with Black students in public schools. The Norfork school superintendent agreed. He set in motion plans to set up a third school system to make it possible for these liberals' children to be integrated with Blacks. Not a single White liberal stepped forward to integrate his children. Not one. Liberals

were laughed off their soapbox as being hypocrites and frauds. No one would listen to them.

The first overt grab by the U.S. Government to take over a state's school system was made against Virginia during the '50s. The attack focused on little Prince Edward County. Prince Edward was a poor county. The Blacks had a brand new school while the school for Whites was old and shabby. It made no difference. The civil rights lawyers argued that the Blacks couldn't learn unless they were seated next to Whites. The "separate but equal" doctrine was under attack.

Little Prince Edward fought back. The local paper was run by Barry Wall. It was his paper and his editorials fought for the rights of White people. It was just a county paper, but people in other parts of the state started to read it. Most Blacks supported their own Black schools. They did it quietly, because carloads of Black toughs from Philadelphia and elsewhere came down every weekend to beat up vocal Black segregationists. None of this was printed in the national media. All the national media printed was the usual anti-South "segregation and sourbelly", "crossburning and night riders". No one up North knew that half the segregationists were Black and that the violence came from northern night riders who came down on weekends. People can only know what they read.

Prince Edward started an organization to drum up support. It was called *The Defenders Of State Sovereignty And Individual Liberties*. How's that for a name! Its president was Bob Crawford. I went to work for them as an organizer. We organized almost all the eastern counties in the state and most of the rest. We had more than 10,000 dues paying members. Senators, congressmen, judges - everybody who was anybody belonged.

As time went on we got better and better organized. We had the anti-Whites identified and knew where their meetings were held. Most were federal employees - among whom were sympathizers who kept us informed of their plans. When they came out of meetings their cars would be covered with our literature. We took a lesson from the feds and made a show of taking down their license plate numbers and taking pictures. After a while most stopped coming to "civil rights" meetings. White sympathizers among them told us everything they were doing, and everything they did they were told to do by the national civil rights organizations.

We investigated every Virginian running for public office. If he had a history of being anti-White - thumbs down - and he was dead in the water, media or no media. In politics, people don't change. If they were anti-White when they were 16, chances are they will be anti-White when 36 or 66. There are always Judas- goat/ anti- White deviates whom the establishment is able to recruit. A few questions to a candidate's childhood chums will usually separate the goats from the sheep and save the flock a lot of grief.

I was an officer in the Richmond Light Infantry Blues. The Blues was a national guard outfit whose origins go back into the 17th century. Patrick Henry was one of its early commanders. We had more battle streamers than any military organization in the entire country. If the president wanted to send in federal troops - fine. Virginia had been invaded four other times. No invader ever found it easy. This would make the fifth. "Cross our borders and get a bloody nose." The officers and men of the Blues and the other Virginia national guard outfits all felt the same. This was also true of guard members in our sister states of North Carolina and Tennessee. They were willing to help us if we were invaded.

Election time for governor rolled around. The Democratic Party put up J. Lindsay Almond. The Republicans put up their usual anti-White candidate. "J. Lindsay's" fire and brimstone oratory against anyone who would "destroy our schools" and "advance miscegenation with school integration", won the primary by a landslide. He was unopposed for governor. As soon as he took office he became silent as the deadline for forced school integration deadline approached. I then began to hear disturbing stories about the man in the days before he ran for governor. Evidently, people who knew the real man didn't talk when it counted. The "J. Lindsay" that Virginia took to heart didn't exist. He was something other than the person painted by the media.

The day came when federal marshals come in to take over our schools. The Blues oiled their weapons and waited for the call- up. We had been told that we would be called up.

Instead, the federal marshals walked in and took over the schools. They weren't arrested, run off, or anything - nothing happened! Members of the Blues waited all night outside the armory for someone to come and open the doors. There were tears rolling down men's cheeks. "J. Lindsay" said that he had done all that he could do. Correction; he had done all that he had been put in office to do. He was a traitor. Virginia was betrayed. From then on he cowered in the Governors mansion, afraid to go out, telling everyone that he was afraid of being assassinated.

At the end of his term of governor J. Lindsay Almond quietly stepped into a federal judgeship. Such a cheap price to betray his people. When statues to traitors are erected - J. Lindsay Almond will stand beside Benedict Arnold and George Wallace.

Orval Faubus

Back in December 1994, Orval Faubus died. He was the governor of Arkansas who opposed integrating the races in the schools. He was the third of the trio - Almond, Wallace, and Faubus. The people of the South were ready to fight over the issue. They knew that the establishment wished to destroy the White race through racial intermarriage. How did they know this? Liberal spokesmen said so.

Faubus had held jobs as a rural school teacher, country court clerk, country postmaster and publisher of a small weekly newspaper. Note that most of the jobs were on the public payroll, and the last was that of manager of an establishment paper.

Faubaus was reared a radical - his father was a member of the socialist party. He had once attended Commonwealth College at Mena, a labor school started by Socialists and taken over by the Communists in the 1930s. He stated in defense of his half-hearted efforts to block integration - "I would not change a thing because I was trying to stop property damage, injury or death, and, in that we succeeded."

He was an ideal choice to betray his people. The media painted him a staunch conservative, and as a staunch conservative he was elected. But Orval Faubus was the secret radical socialist - not the man the media portrayed.

All three, Almond, Wallace, and Faubus were portrayed by the media as dyed-in-the-wool pro-White. But, each had roots in wild eyed liberalism. Each made a well-publicized stand against integration and miscegenation before laying down before what the media later called - "the inevitable." Almond was rewarded with a Federal Judgeship, George Wallace was almost elected president on a third party ticket

and three times governor, and Faubus had the longest run ever for an Arkansas governor for "doing all he could," and then he was a behind the scenes Arkansas "king maker" that produced creations like "Waco Bill" Clinton. It figures.

Orval Faubus was a lesson - a lesson in how the establishment goes about destroying a targeted people. His father was socialist, he was a socialist - or what we would today call a communist - a strong believer in the feudal system. He was carefully schooled and educated in government jobs and media training for his time on stage. The media endorsed him and elected him. He stepped on stage and betrayed his people, always saying the right thing and beaming a smile. His act of betrayal was what the establishment had spent a lifetime training him to do. He played his part well.

The Way It Is

Saxon song sagas will relegate the above three traitors to the nether regions along with Simon Girty and Benedict Arnold. At first, all three appeared to serve the people - while serving another master. They were convinced that their rewards would come from masters concealed from the people. To receive their rewards they played the Judas Iscariot and received their 30 pieces of silver.

Our implanted genetic memories tell us that once we were kings and priests - each of us. Our genetic memories tell us that we should carefully select one of our neighbors to speak for us.

The fact is that man does not live alone. There is also the human. The human's genetic memory is that of the Naphidem- Stranger. He follows his own lusts. Because of that, force must be used to make him behave in an orderly

manner. He knows this and expects it. The strongest of the Naphidem rule - they always have. Authority stair-steps down, the individual must strive for his place on the ladder. All rewards and punishments come from above. It is the wolf-pack mentality. It's his system. The Naphidem-Stranger knows the system and feels safe in his wolf- pack. Those who are made in the image of the WORD and follow the Commandments of its God are a threat to the wolf system. Both man and his God are a danger to the Stranger, his system, and as a consequence, are fair game. Men who desert their own and attach themselves to the wolf pack system are rewarded by the ruler of the pack.

The Feudal System

The feudal system of the history books is the wolf-pack system. The only time the Saxon has lived outside this feudal system is when he lived apart from Strangers and had no kings.[2]

EPISCOPAL - Episcopal religious systems are a sign that the religious thinking of the people is controlled. The leading episcopal dignitary is appointed by the master, who appoints and instructs all in his charge. It is the job of the episcopal priest to keep the sheep still to be sheared.

FEUDAL SYSTEM - The formal feudal system consists of 1) Priests; 2) King and Soldiers; 3) Merchants; 4) Workers; 5) Outcasts. In the formal system of India, job castes are truly

2 A King (commissar, leader, premier, president, etc.) is the sign that a feudal system is in place. The King's job is to collect tribute for his master and maintain the peace. The master makes policy. The policy maker is the priest. Most times he is the merchant- money changer.

castes whose membership are inherited from generation to generation. Practically, the establishment will work with anyone who can collect the tribute and control the sheep.

In medieval Europe, the priests, kings & knights and merchants cooperated to keep the workers in the fields and producing tribute.

In today world, priests, presidents-governors-police, and the merchants - cooperate to keep the workers in the factories, shops and services, producing tribute.

The Emperor Caste

The movie *Brave Heart* makes men hearts soar with pride as they witness Scotland's fight for freedom. They see a battlefield filled with warriors eager to meet the enemy.

The thing not touched on by the movie is the real reason they were there. Their respective kings, both Scottish and English, had called their followers to the field of battle. These followers held *'en fief* to their respective kings and lords. If they had not come they would have lost their lands, their privileges, and would have become homeless - roaming the countryside begging their daily bread.

Today is the same as yesteryear. All that has changed are the stage props and vocabulary. The main difference is that the operators of the ancient silk route, the unseen world-managing "emperor caste", has become bold as their control of the world's trade and the world's corporations has become total.

EMPEROR CASTE - It is this *emperor caste* who are the king-makers and priest-makers. They create dynasties and religions and tear them down.

AGENTS - To handle details, they appoint agents to manage hundreds of media outlets at a time. Their agents manage scores of major banks. They appoint raiders and give them unlimited financing to break down the weak monetary systems of the world. They rule countries through their media-selected kings and priests. Their agents exploit vast land areas and direct the lives of millions of people to do "this", and millions more to do "that". It is they who determine how men must act, what they must think, where they should work, whom they should marry and the gods that they must worship.

Bona Fide[3]

Conquered subjects are usually relegated into the *Worker-service caste* and - *"outcast"* categories. Some few reach the lower rungs of the 1) priestly caste. But, to move up the ladder to this lofty estate one must prove himself "worthy". He must do something that will burn the bridges for all time between himself and his own people, and his God.

The ultimate test given the Saxon who lusts for something the Stranger can give is - "interracial marriage" - the *integration test.* If he passes that - he enters the doors through which there is no return. This proves his loyalty. The establishment then allows him to move up the ladder to greater responsibilities and rewards. With his bridges burned he becomes a *traitor* to his God and his nation.

The establishment tried to install "interracial marriage litmus test in the 1890-1950s period. But, it didn't work. To

3 *"Bona Fide - in good faith, without fraud or deceit."*

rebut their arguments a tremendous amount of scientific material - tests, health records, crime records, historical research, etc. was gathered to refute the pro-interracial marriage campaign. The political or religious leader who favored such unions was shunned.

Learning from this experience, the media devised a way to deny scientific proof from being used. They ignored it. "Racial intermarriage" is no longer a question up for debate. The subject is not even discussed by the media. How can the mountain of research material be used if discussion of the subject is banned? Scientists latest discoveries about race aren't covered. College professors opinions on the subject aren't newsworthy - unless they support integration. Today's political candidate doesn't have to give an opinion on racial intermarriage. The media and their cronies attack protect him by attacking anyone who asks a candidate if he supports "interracial marriage. The questioner is viciously attacked as being a "racist".

The result is that the political candidate who promotes racial intermarriage by promoting integration in other fields is rewarded with favorable media publicity, thus ensuring his election. It's a win-win situation for those who choose to take this route.

Senator Phil Graham is married to a Stranger. Those who commented on his violation of God's Commandment were shrilly attacked by the media. Gore's daughter is married to a Stranger. Clinton appoints Strangers to practically every major post in his government and his daughter is dating a Stranger. Elizabeth II's daughter is married to a Stranger. The list goes on and on.

Integration is the *"Bona Fide* that is becoming the only *Bona Fide* that the establishment will now accept.

Revolt

There have been many revolts against the feudal system, but three stand out. The first was the "Peasants Revolt" in England in 1381. At one moment the land appeared to be at peace and in the next moment 30,000 armed men were on the way to London to demand freedom. The leaders of the movement trusted young Philip II who had them assassinated.

The Next was the "Peasants Revolt" of 1525 in Martin Luther's Germany which seized Catholic Church lands coveted by the Protestant princes. Martin Luther, caught in a power struggle between the Protestant Kings, the Catholic Church, and the people who occupied the lands, betrayed the people who were then massacred. Germany's Protestant revolt was betrayed by its founder. !4 ▒

The third was the "Covenanter Revolt" that swept Scotland and England and almost succeeded in bringing in "God's Kingdom on earth." In the moment of victory, its own leader, Oliver Cromwell, followed his own lust for power and seized the reins of government for himself and proclaimed himself "protector" - which is Cromwelleze for "king".

Summary

Today, we celebrate the death of George Wallace - the last of the three great American traitors of the 20th century who will be remembered for their betrayal of both the Commands of their God and in the betrayal of their kin.

We also remember back in history to those three who betrayed us before. We, the outcasts, have learned. We have learned that on no account are we to trust any leader who

4 See HR 1992 *Peasant Revolts*, #219.

comes out of today's feudal system - president, senator, congressman, judge, soldier, priest, teacher, or industrial leader. They all have been fed, weaned, and rewarded and twisted by the system. The system and its rewards is what they know. If allowed to choose between rewards from the wolf they know and from a God they have never seen - they are likely to choose the wolf.[5]

Tomorrow will be different. God will bring his kingdom here on earth because he promised that he would. One day, the WORD will sweep over the West like a great prairie fire burning off the dross of the nation. Then, trusting the words of no man, only trusting their acts, we will once again have leaders who will cleanse the land and replace today's evils with God's WORD.

Letter From S. Africa

Dear Mr. Hoskins: It is interesting to observe that the people who are being murdered are people best known for doing good - like the doctor and the nun, or farmers who had good relations with their workers. They are being targeted by blacks for annihilation.

We hope that Mr. Jaap Marais will take to task erroneous church ministers who blatantly lie about apartheid and stigmatize it as just another ideology like communism. It shows the thoughts of these church ministers. This propaganda line indirectly ushers in the fanciful speculation of equality of all people, anti-racism and anti-nationalism.

5 Even *Herman The Great*, the savior of our our Saxon people, after defeating the Roman invasion, was put to death by his own kinsmen because he would be king, and the Germans would have no king. See *Our Nordic Race*, Hoskins, VPC, POB 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $8.

At a meeting recently held at Unisa University in Pretoria, the discussion was about the Anglo-Boer War commermoration. A certain Ron Vinney of Rand Afrikaans University supposedly did research on sex in concentration camps and came to the conclusion that the women starving to death in those camps could be persuaded to turn to prostitution in return for food.

When the blacks could not find the remains of the 30,000 blacks they claimed died in the war, they have had to find something else with which to vilify the Boers and minimize the veneration we have for those who died in that war for freedom. In this weeks *"Rapport"* it is said that a monument will be built at Blood River in honor of those Zulus who died. The other side will definitely celebrate the war from a very different viewpoint.

With best wishes, K.J.

Letters

UNIVERSALISM: "Dear Dick: There seems to be be quite a push for Universalism lately in Identity. Would you care to comment?" H.D. Arkansas

RKH: Yes. The wolf is in the sheepfold.

UNFILTERED NEWS

INTERNATIONAL MERCHANT: "Hungarian-born Jewish speculation billionaire George Soros said ... When I had made more money than I needed, I decided to set up a foundation with the objectives of opening up closed societies, making open societies more viable. ... In central Europe I started supporting the Charter 77 movement in Czechoslovakia in 1980 and Solidarity in Poland in 1981. I established

foundations in Hungary in 1984, in China in 1986, in the Soviet Union in 1987, and in Poland in 1988. My engagement accelerated with the collapse of the Soviet system. By now I have established a network of foundations that extends across more than 25 countries... Very quietly, he suggests: 'The concept of the global open society needs institutions to protect it.'" *Impact*, P.O. Box 28233, Sunnyside 0132, Rep. of SA,

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 290

FAST-START WORDS FOR NEWCOMERS

Many Saxons have become disenchanted with the New World Order and wish to join their fellows in opposing the evils in the land. To prevent this, the establishment's media has expunged many of their words and expressions so that it is difficult for Saxon nationalists to communicate with each other. Without words to exchange ideas people remain mute.

The following is a list of some of the words and definitions needed for a quick "catch-up".

Nation - "Originally denotes a family or race of men descended from a common progenitor." *Webster 1828*. Our Saxon nation is descended from Adam through Isaac. Our God is the Word of God.

Country - The word "country" denotes a taxable entity. It is an artificial division of the world into tribute-paying geographic areas by the world's rulers. Our "nation" is wherever our people are. Our "country" is where we are taxed.

Saxon - "Sons of Isaac"; "Isaac-sons", - "Saxons". *"In Isaac shall thy name be called." Romans 9:7.*

Anti-Saxonite - An "anti-Saxon" or *"anti-Saxonite"* is one who hates the Saxon; who works for or advocates a course of action harmful to the Saxon nation.

Integrationist - An *integrationist* is the apposite of a separatist. He defies God, supports interracial marriage and is the arch enemy of the Saxon nation.

Man - Heb: adam - those that blush rosy, *Strong's Concordance.*

Human - "Hued-man", "man of hue", man of color - "colored man", "stranger".

Adam-man - is made in the image of *God the WORD*:[1]

God - *"His name is called The Word of God." Re 19:13* God's Commandments and God cannot be separated.

Stranger - Anyone who is not a Saxon.

Constitution - A system of fundamental rules, principles and ordinances for the government of a state or nation. There is no charter, constitution, federal statute, state statute, city ordinance, court ruling, or opinion of any kind that is above the Law - which is the Word of God. If ever the two conflict - man's statutes are null and void. *"We must obey God rather than men." Acts 5:29.* Christians believe that **God's WORD is not negotiable.**

---

1 *"God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness ... So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them." Gen 1:26-27*

Israel - Heb: Yisrâ'êl - "He will rule as God ... also his posterity." *Strong's Concordance.* Today, genuine Israelites cannot be called "Israel." - *"The Lord God shall call his servants by another name." Isa 42:16-19;* True Israel today is called by God's name - "CHRISTIAN"; Isaacs name - "SAXON", Ro 9:7; and is a "Son-of-MAN." No other nation has these proofs.

Kingdom - There are two kingdoms - spiritual and physical. Daily we pray *"Thy kingdom come ... on earth."* Where on earth? *"The kingdom of God is within you." "Ye are the temple of God."* When God's Kingdom is activated within man, he will see to it that God's Kingdom is activated around him.

God - The authority that man obeys. The word "God" by itself is a very inexact word.

Yah'weh - Many Christians use this ancient Hebrew word for their God - *"Yah'weh"* - to keep him separate from the mainline pseudo- god who stands for compromise, lies, and distortion. Some invoke *"Yah'weh"* as a curse, such as, *"Yah'weh"* will punish that." Used in this manner the word becomes an "idol". Christians of the first century used the expression, *"God the Word"* as the name of their *God.*[2] The answer to ALL of man's problems is to be found in the Word - which is man's *God.*

Idol - Anything that man worships in place of *"God the Word."*

Enemy - Our enemy is whoever violates God's Commandments, or causes others to do so. He is the enemy.

---

2 *"In the beginning was the WORD, and the word was with God, and the WORD was God." John 1:1, and "The WORD was made flesh, and dwelt among us." John 1:14.*

Brother - *"Whosoever shall do the will of my Father which is in heaven, the same is my brother." Mt. 12:50*

Bastard - Bastard: The centuries old definition of bastard is "a child born out of wedlock." This is the re-definition of the original meaning. The King James Version translators used the English word "bastard" only twice in Deut 23:2 and Zec 9:6, according to *Strong's Concordance.* In both cases it is the Hebrew word #4464 and is defined: "Mamzer, a mongrel.... - bastard. The true meaning of a bastard is "a child born from sexual intercourse between a father and a mother of different races!" *"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord (Israel." De 23:2.* Strangers claiming to be "Christian" do not want to integrate with the Saxon because it violates this command. If the Stranger violates this command - he is not a Christian.

Interracial Marriage - The Lynchburg *News & Advance* of Oct 24, 1998, p2. said this about Bob Jones University. "The schools ban on interracial dating or marriage prompted the Internal Revenue Service to revoke its tax-exempt status in 1970, a decision upheld by the U.S. Supreme Court."

Without a vote, referendum, or public discussion - interracial marriage, the most talked about subject of America's first three hundred years has been made official government policy by court decision, and is backed with economic sanctions. This tyranny is what started Joseph Franklin on his career.

Adultery - "Webster's 1828 Dictionary" defines *adultery* in scripture as "idolatry, or apostasy from the true God." A violation of God's Commandments is adultery. The mixing of the races is adultery. *"Let them marry ... only to the family of the tribe of their father." Numbers 36:6; "When they had*

heard the law ... they separated from Israel all the mixed (mongrel) multitude." Neh 13:3.

Sensitivity Training - Whites accused of objecting in some way to racial integration are subject to court - or business-imposed sessions called "sensitivity training". These sessions often result in a brain washed product called a "wigger".

Wigger - The product of sensitivity training brain-washing classes is often called a "wigger". A wigger is a tragic figure - a White who is establishment trained to act like a Negro.

The Word - The WORD is contained in ALL the Scriptures. The Word is divided into "God's Law", and to illustrate the law - a "parable". Without the Law a parable means whatever the speaker wishes it to mean. *"In the beginning was the WORD, and the word was with God, and the WORD was God." John 1:1*, and *"The WORD was made flesh, and dwelt among us." John 1:14* Christians believe that *The WORD* is GOD.

Episcopacies - political - An episcopacy is rule from the top down. A king (governor, dictator, president, etc. by whatever name he is called), is usually backed financially by some group which expects monopoly concessions in return. Once in office the king appoints his followers to offices under him to keep order and extort revenue from his subjects. They become his appointed aristocracy.

Episcopacies - religious - A religious episcopacy is rule from the top down. Episcopacies teach the policy of the one who rules at the top. The policy pursued at any particular time often requires them to declare certain scriptures "inspired" by God and other Scriptures "uninspired". This, in spite of the Scripture, *"All Scripture is given by inspiration of God."* 2 Ti

3:16. In general, "episcopacies" attempt exposure to those Scriptures that are politically correct.

Presbytery - political - A presbytery is organized from the bottom up. In olden times groups of tens and hundreds would select one of their own as spokesman for a period. If the selected one pleased the others, he would be retained longer. If he displeased them, another would be chosen.

Presbytery - religious - Groups of like-minded people organized from the bottom up. Such groups tend to believe that every man can obtain knowledge of God by his own study from *the Word* contained in the Bible. Teachers and ministers either volunteer their services or are conditionally hired.

The major problem in recent years has been that ministers hired from theological colleges have more often than not been trained in the episcopal manner. Their episcopacy type teaching to presbytery congregation memberships has led to conflict, confusion, and a falling away.

Dharma - *Dharma* means "love". Hindu priests interpret "love" to mean that one must love everyone without regard to race, creed, or national origin. Christian interpretation of love is; *"If ye love me obey my commandments." John 14:15.*

Dharmamatra - Dharmatized - Hindu government officials appoint Dharma police to ensure that Dharma is being enforced. They are *Dharmamatras.* A population which has been taught to accept Dharma is *Dharmatized.*

White - The term *White* has been used to refer to the Saxon nation. It has also been used as a cover by whites who are Strangers. One may be white and also a stranger. One may NOT be a Saxon and also a Stranger - *"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord (Israel)." De 23:2*

Gothica - According to Sharon Turner, the words "Saxon", "Goth" and "Sythian" are interchangeable. The term *Gothica* is used by some to refer to the Saxon nation.

Aristocracy - political There are two types of aristocracies. One type was appointed by the king. A *political aristocrat* can be honorary. Usually it is not. A share of the assets formerly belonging to the people are turned over to the political aristocrat to manage for the king. Today these political/economic aristocrats are called different names, but the principle is the same.

Aristocracy - natural - A Scandinavian village of 100 might cooperate to build two dragon ships. Eligible warriors selected the most capable for captains from among those with whom they had soldiered. These were *natural aristocrats.* Over the generations the families of natural aristocrats tended to marry with other families of the same kind. This tended to produce an unusually large number of "natural aristocrats" in certain families. However, a natural aristocrat had always to win the vote of his fellows.

To keep Saxons from following a leader of their own "natural aristocracy", the establishment media elevates Strangers while suppressing mention of present day Saxon heroes. Also suppressed is mention of ancient Saxon heroes. This is done to destroy the Saxon ideal of "Nation".

Phineas Priest - Anyone who enforces God's Laws is a Phineas Priest. See Numbers 25 in the Bible. See also "Levitical Priesthood".[3]

Levitical Priesthood - Today's Christian preachers claim descent from Levi. Levi, the founder of Christendom's priest-

3 See also, *Vigilantes*, "The Story Of the Phineas Priesthood", Hoskins

hood, was chosen because he punished the Strangers who raped his sister.

> ***"I was young, about 20 years of age, when with Simeon, I wrought vengeance on Hamor, for our sister Dinah. ... And I was grieving for*** the race of the sons of men, ***... And behold the heavens were opened, and an angel of God said to me ... Thou shalt stand near the Lord and shalt be His minister."*** *Testament of Levi* ***1:5-12.***

> ***"Levi, I have given thee the blessings of the priesthood ... And the angel brought me down to the earth, and gave me a shield and a sword,*** and said to me: Execute vengeance on Sheckem because of Dinah, thy sister.**."** *Testament of Levi 1:11.*

> ***"I saw that the sentence of God was for evil upon Sheckem;*** for they sought to do to Sarah and Rebecca as they had done to Dinah our sister ***...they had wrought folly in Israel by defiling my sister."*** *Testament of Levi 3:6-12.* ***In The Lost Books of The Bible and The Forgotten Books of Eden.***[4]

Levi was an early Phineas Priest. Few of today's preachers who claim descent from Levi walk in his steps.

Tens & Hundreds - Ancient German and Saxon tribes were organized in tens and hundreds. Ten families would select a spokesman of ten. Ten spokesmen of ten would select a spokesman of a hundred. Early Virginia had many hundreds on the James. Bermuda Hundred, Beverly Hundred, etc. The hundred sent its spokesman to Williamsburg as a burgess where he met with the Governor, who was appointed by the King.

King & Priest - God appointed each man king and priest. *"Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father." Rev 1:5-6.* This is as it should be in a presbytery

4 *Lost Books*, VPC, POB 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $15.

with each man a king and a priest ruling his own land under *God the WORD.*

In the past, tyrannical men have become king to extort tribute from the rest of the people. Many have made themselves both king and high priest and appointed ministers of his own choosing to teach no more than what he wanted the people to know about God.

Others have established a religious episcopacy to control religious teachings and made it a department of state.

Self-Sufficient Farm System - God ordered the land divided: *"The land shall be divided for an inheritance." Lev 22:24: "Joshua divided the whole land by lots to Israel for an inheritance, as the Lord had commanded him." Jasher 90:19.* Man wishes to divide the land into kingdoms to be ruled by man and kings and priests. The ruling king wishes the land for himself so he uses subterfuges to obtain the land for his corporations. He hides his corporate ownership by using stock companies and trust departments.

Merchant - A merchant buys and sells products that the local population does not have.

Great Merchant - Most "great merchants" are hired cartel managers. The wealth under his control is limited only by the amount of money cartel banks place in his care. Great merchants are usually manufacturing, retailing, transportation, or media moguls. These great merchants receive the publicity while the bank owners keep a low visibility.

Janissary - Christian children kidnapped and raised as Muslims. Islam's 16th century rise to a world power was due largely to their Janissary warriors. Janissaries were obtained by kidnapping Christian children, raising them in the tenets of Islam, and training them as either warriors or government administrators. These Janissaries were extraordinarily dedi-

cated to their jobs. In time the group grew so large and so powerful that the Turks had to exterminate them to regain rule over their own people.[5]

Race Traitor - One who betrays his own race: i.e.. *Janissary* - kidnapped Christians serving the Turks during the wars with Islam; *Scalawag* - Southern turncoat collaborating with occupation troops and black government officials during "Reconstruction"; *Renegade* - Saxons working with Indians to betray their own people; *Saxon Journalist* - a Saxon media writer who daily lies, prevaricates, distorts, and denigrates his own race for pay. A *self-hating* lick spittle. A traitor is a traitor.

Affirmative Action - The replacement of Saxons with Strangers in business, residence, schools, army and jobs. *Affirmative Action* is usually enforced with informers and police state punishments and fines.

Turk - A generic name for the many Arab-like merchant-marauders of the central/far-east deserts. In varying numbers, Turks settled as conquerors in every country which is Islamic, Jewish, Hindu or Buddhist in religion. Recently they have extensively invaded Western Christian lands where the populations have been quickly made docile by using *Janissaries* in government and by *Janissizing* the conquered population.

A Turk is genetically programmed to be a merchant. He converts to any religion if he feels it necessary to advance his business. One may find Christian, Jewish, Islamic, Hindu and Buddhist Turks. One may find them posing as Saxons, Jews, Indians, and even Coloreds. They can be fanatically loyal to their alpha leader, and also willing to follow a rebel. Con-

5 See *Wolf And The Sheep*, Hoskins,

stantly at war with each other they make alliances for the sake of new conquest, after which they relapse into their perpetual bickering.

Usury - Usury is when one puts up collateral to borrow $10 under condition that he repay $11, when only $10 is in existence.[6] It is a crooked contract from its conception and is forbidden to Christians. *"Thou shalt not lend upon usury (with interest upon a loan) to thy brother; usury of money, usury of victuals, usury of anything that is lent upon usury: Unto a stranger (Heb:zwer - racial alien) thou mayest lend upon usury; but unto thy brother thou shalt not lend upon usury." Deut 23:19,20.* Usury banking is a virtual monopoly divided between the Catholic Church, the Church of England, the international Turkish-Jews, and Hindu banking interest in India.

Block busting - *Block busting* came into usage in the 1950s. Unscrupulous real estate operators placed Black women with large noisy families in houses located in middle-class White neighborhoods in Washington D.C.. Paper and cans were thrown in the yard and a broken down car on cinder blocks was placed in front of the house. Then White neighbors moved[7] and their houses were bought for a fraction of their true price and resold to other Blacks. Block busting was largely responsible for the building boom of the 1950s. Block busting is still used and its operators are protected by the government.

White Trash - A term used to describe Whites who keep company with Strangers.

---

6 See *War Cycles / Peace Cycles*, Hoskins

7 *"Thou shall make no covenant with them ... they shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21-24*

Media - The major media in America by 1835 was largely in the hands of the International Trade Cartel. Since then, even the small county papers, as well as TV, radio, and magazines, have fallen into their hands.

Politics - Theoretically America is a Republic - a presbytery. It is called a "democracy" - meaning that everyone can vote. In practice the media owner only advertises his agents for election. Voters vote for the best man they know, but the only ones they know are the ones advertised by the media. Thus, America is ruled by agents of the media owner.

Civil Service - The "civil service" is appointed by the political agents of the media owner. If the elected government were dismissed tomorrow, government would continue without a pause. America is run by a permanent civil service put in place by the media-owner's political agents.

Courts - Federal judges are appointed by political agents of the media owner to declare that whatever the government does is legal.

Judeo-Christian - A new "Christian" Sect formed by media-owners in recent years. The media-owner selects a congenial minister from a host of eager hopefuls and grants him media exposure, which allows him to reap the riches of that exposure. Common beliefs of Judeo-Christians are; * Jews and Christians worship the same God; * The J/C minister must support the media owner's interests; * People are expected to live "moral" lives; * "God hates the sin but loves the sinner"; * God's Laws, or *God's Commandments*, are done away; and that * People are saved by "grace" and that one can do as he pleases and receive forgiveness, endlessly. Unmentioned is that there is a hell and that it is hot.

With choirs in the background, singers and musicians, crosses and regalia, Judeo-Christian ministers read Biblical

parables to their listeners; They stand 4-square against murder, rape and kidnapping; they even criticize the President: But, one will never catch them quoting God's Commandment condemning the crime and stating the punishment. Reading God's Commandment and the punishment attached is "calling on the WORD", or the Christian *God the WORD*, and this is offensive to the media owners, so, it is not done.

A half dozen such ministers, all speaking on the same subject at the same time, can sway the majority of the country to their belief. From a propaganda standpoint - the media-created "Judeo- Christian Religion" is an invaluable "political - economic" establishment tool. However, without the media to continuously puff the sect - Judeo-Christianity will doubtlessly vanish as quickly as it appeared.

Identity - 20th Century "Reform Christianity". Using the genealogies of Saxon kings filed in the Roman Catholic and Anglican Catholic Church archives that trace the ancestry of Saxon kings to the Patriochs of the Bible, the followers of Identity reform Christianity trace their own ancestry to the same patriochs. The Bible traces the ancestry of the patriochs to Adam.

Since all Saxons are kinsmen, all Saxons are descended from the patriochs and from Adam. The Bible says that the enfiefments made by God to Adam and the patriochs are to descend to their descendants forever. Identity believers believe that their own Saxon nation has inherited these enfiefments, and that disobedience to God and his Commandments is the reason that they are prevented from enjoying them.

Letter From South Africa

Dear Mr. Hoskins: Your *"Nine Million Germans"* was nearer to South African reality than you can possibly know. To refresh my mind I read again David Irving's *"Nuremberg The Last Battle"*, and Bacque's *"Crimes and Mercies"*. The duplicity is almost beyond comprehension and we cannot but take a close look at who is really in power in those countries who called for revenge.

The annual Kruger festival is held today at Manie Maritz farm, Silkaatsnek and the speaker is Jaap Marais. Apparently they found "Lady Roberts", a British cannon, captured by Boer forces. This will be on display at Oom Manie's farm.

Blacks are burning down farms and killing wild and domestic animals not able to flee the flames. It is a dreadful death for an animal.

There are lions ill from TB in the Kruger National Game Park. Some believe that they have become infected from attacking blacks crossing from Mozambique.

With best wishes, K.J.

UNFILTERED NEWS

BLACK ON WHITE CRIME: 1) A majority of people murdered by Blacks are not Black. 2). In 1988 there were ten cases of White men raping Black women, but Black men raped White women in 9,405 cases. 3) White criminals attack Blacks only 2% of the time. 4) Of 629,000 interracial attacks recorded in 1985, fully 90% were Black on White. That bears repeating. *Ninety percent of interracial attacks consisted of Blacks attacking Whites,* not the other way around. *(FBI Uniform Crime Report, page 235. "Table 43 - Total Arrests, Distribution by race, 1993*).

Saxon News From Europe

HAND GUNS: A total ban on handguns came into effect in Britain in January. Anyone who owns a pistol could face up to 10 years in jail. The firearms legislation was introduced after a highly publicized massacre in Dunblane, Scotland, when a a crazed loner shot dead 16 schoolchildren and their teacher before killing himself. Now, owners of weapons of caliber .22 or less must hand in their weapons or face draconian punishment. (Story in *Citizen* 1/27/98.)

RKH: The author remembers the plea from Britain during WWII asking American citizens to donate weapons to arm British citizen militias. The British subjects had been disarmed then, too.

News From The Mideast

JOURNALISTS: "Assassination is a daily risk for journalists in Algeria, torn between Islamic extremists and a corrupt regime ... with 60 deaths between 1988 and 1997 ..." (*Guardian Weekly* 8/2/98)

RKH: Algeria's regime was voted out of office - yet they remain - supported by the media of the *International Trade Cartel*. Media journalists speak for the regime and the Cartel. Their propaganda has turned them into front line troops. Words are weapons. Those who cannot reply with words are starting to reply with bullets.

EXCOMMUNICATED: "The Rev Jerry Falwell pledged continued support of Israel from the evangelical church in America during a meeting with Prime Minister Itzak Rabin in Jerusalem ... Falwell is in Israel for three days of promo-

tional filming as a guest of the Israeli Ministry of Tourism." *News & Daily Advance*, 7- 13- 95, B2.

RKH: *"Can two walk together, except they be agreed." Amos 3:3; "All flesh consorteth according to kind, and a man will cleave to his like." Ecclesiasticus 13:16; "Not everyone shall enter into the kingdom of heaven but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven." Math 7:21; "If any man obey not our word ... note that man and have no company with him." II Thes 3:14*: Rabin has a terrorist record and is anti-Christian. *"Come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord." 2 Cor 6:17*: Falwell uses their media and pays for it by dancing their tune. He has excommunicated himself from the WORD that is God - a frightful fate.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 291

UNIVERSALISM
Empire Religion

Universalism is the Law system of the stranger. It is a sanitized name for *integration*.

The Law System of The WORD requires *separation*. Integration and separation are polar opposite concepts. Whoever practices integration, to the degree that he practices it, fights God and worships the god of the stranger.

Since people will obey God, who delivers eternal punishment, rather than the king - whose punishment is temporary, the king uses priests to support his edicts. These priests are hired with tax exemption to teach the emperor's ***edits*** in place of ***God's Commandments***. Man's problem is to discover which priest truly teaches The WORD and which is the agent of the king.

The Emperor's Problem

The emperor's problem is keep his empire together. History teaches that "universalism/integration" has always been the answer to the emperor's question;

"How can I subdue the breakaway separatist races in my empire who threaten to pull my empire apart?"

The answer to this question is always the same. In the physical realm the emperor uses his army to suppress separatists and rebels. In the spiritual realm the emperor uses priests to spread the theory that the emperor's different subjects are basically the same; if not here on earth - then in the hereafter. If they are the same in the hereafter, why not integrate and become the same here on earth in preparation for the hereafter?

This solution is not new, it was invented by King Asoka of India, c. 325 B.C. King Asoka is the father of Buddhism - originally the missionary arm of the Hindu religion. The missionary technique is called Dharma.[1] With minor modifications it has proved just as successful when used today as it was over two thousand years ago. The key is not to upset the separatists by tampering with their gods, merely add a little something to what already exists.

The Hindu is an integrationist - the exact opposite of the separatist. He always seeks to join the separatists, not pull away. If allowed to join them, he changes nothing, but inserts *Dharma*, thereby changing separatists into integrationists. Mission accomplished!

Missionaries

The Scriptures say to send out missionaries, but, send them out for the right reason. The Scriptures say:

---

1 **"Dharma"** - Hindu: non- violence, obedience, tolerance of other peoples and their gods without regard to "race, creed, or nationality." Buddhist technique of pacifying divergent populations to expedite trade. "Dharmitized - to be subdued by Dharma. "Dharmamatra" - government enforcer of Dharma.

"Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you." Matt:28:19-20

This is one of the Scriptures used by universalists to beat the drum for universal integration. However, Scripture must be interpreted in light of other Scripture so as not to have a paradox or an oxymoron. If Scripture says one thing in one place and another thing in another place - God fights himself - and that cannot be.

Other Scriptures tell missionaries to whom they are sent:

> **"And go, get thee to them of the captivity, unto the children of thy people, and speak unto them, tell them, Thus saith the Lord God." Ez 3:11; "Oh children of Israel ... You only have I known of all families of the earth." Amos 3:1; "These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded the, saying ... go ... to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 10:5-6; "I was not sent but to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 15:24; "I pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given me, for they are thine." John 17:9.**

This being the case, the "universalists" mis-use, *"Go into all the world and preach the gospel to every nation"*. They use it to mean EVERYONE when the real meaning is supposed to be "*to every nation"* - of Israel! Anything else results in confusion with *The WORD* fighting itself.

This will not stop the universalists since they have been trained to do what they do. They are the Stranger's *Janissar-*

ies.[2] To stand against their fanatical training one must remember that our people can be trained to the Stranger's beliefs while Stranger's basic instincts cannot be changed.

Bible Says Strangers Can't Be Changed

The WORD which is God teaches that even if strangers are taught The WORD they will not change. They are genetically programmed to be what they are. The example given to be our guide is found in Ezra.

> ***"In the 9th year of Hoshea, the king of Assyria took Samaria (the Northern Kingdom of Israel) and carried Israel away into Assyria, and placed them in Halah and in Habor by the River Gozan, and in the cities of the Medes." 2Ki 17:6.***

> ***"And the king of Assyria brought men from Babylon..Cu'-thah ... Ha'-math ... Sepharvaim, and placed them in the cities of Samaria instead of the children of Israel ... They ... know not the manner of the God of the land. Then the King of Assyria commanded .... carry thither one of the priest whom ye brought from thence ... and let him teach them the manner of the god of the land ... howbeit every nation made Gods of their own ... unto this day ... they fear not the Lord, neither do they after their statutes ... which the Lord commanded the children of ... Israel ... As did their fathers so do they unto this day. II Ki 17:24-41***

These people who replaced the Israelites in Samaria we would call "Arabs" today - a generic name for the mixed populations of the Near East.

Note that these "Arabs", these new "Samaritans", claimed to worship the God of Israel, but in fact they actually followed their own nature and *"...they fear not the Lord, neither do they*

---

2 The cutting edge of Islam's invading armies were Janissaries. These Janissaries were warriors who had been kidnaped as children from Christian families and raised as Muslims. They were the most fanatical and feared of all of Islam's warriors. See Janissaries, *Wolf And The Sheep*, Hoskins, p.54

after their statutes ... As did their fathers so do they unto this day."

Scripture gives this example of the folly of sending missionaries to Strangers. Strangers may study, learn, and accept man's religion; they may build temples to the God of Israel and study his holy books - but strangers are made in the image of their fathers. One cannot make a silk purse out of a sow's ear. Just as a man is pre-destined to be a man - so a Stranger is predestined to be a Stranger.[3] *"As did their fathers so do they unto this day."* There is nothing anyone can do to undo the Laws of God.

Israelites Refuse Converted Strangers

It was these very same Samaritans who at a later date saw that Israelites of the tribe of Judah and Benjamin had returned from captivity in Babylon and were rebuilding their ancient temple. They came and offered to join with them to worship the God of Israel:

> ***"Now when the adversaries of Judah and Benjamin heard that the children of the captivity builded the temple unto the Lord God of Israel; Then they came to ... the chief of the fathers, and said unto them. Let us build with you: for we seek your God, as ye do; and we do sacrifice unto him since the days of Esarhaddon king of Assur, which brought us up thither. But ... the fathers of Israel, said unto them, Ye have nothing to do with us to build a house unto our God; but we ourselves together will build unto the Lord God of Israel ..." Ezra 4:1-3***

When man obeys The WORD and turns away Strangers who wish to integrate man into his wolf-pack empire system, it infuriates them. When man obeys The WORD's instruc-

3 (MAN - Heb: adam - those that blush rosy, *Strong's Concordance*

tions not to integrate Strangers even when they accept man's God - the door is closed to the wolf. There is almost no way the wolf can enter the sheepfold and slaughter sheep unless man himself opens the gate.

The Good Samaritan

Integrationists usually point to the parable of the "Good Samaritan" when trying to persuade their listeners. The story is simple, to the point, and easily twisted.

A man was left beaten and wounded by robbers. Several of his own countrymen passed by without helping him. Then, a Stranger, a Samaritan came by, bound his wounds and took care of him. What is the rule?

The good Samaritan helped the wounded Israelite while the wounded man's own kinsmen did not. This is an admonishment to kinsmen to act at least as well as good Strangers. It is also an example of how Saxons should deal with strangers - Lawfully.

In Jesu's parable the Stranger in no way attempted to enter the congregation of Israel because God's Law forbids it:

> *"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord; even to his tenth generation shall he not enter into the congregation of the Lord (Israel)." De 23:2; "Thou shall make no covenant with them ... they shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21-24.*

If the "Good" Samaritan had used his "helping an Israelite" as a passport to enter into the congregation of Israel it would have been a clear Law violation. He did not do this. The lesson is clear; Stranger's who obey God's Law are to be treated Lawfully; those who violate God's law are to be treated as Law breakers.

Jesus Blesses The Rule

To reinforce the matter, we again repeat the basic rule that Jesus used:

> **"Go not into the way of the Gentiles, and into any city of the Samaritans enter ye not. But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Math 10:5.**

One is to be as helpful to all as long as they do not step over the line and violate God's Commandments.

Two Kind's Of Missionaries

The Lawful Saxon is his own missionary to teach wayward Saxons to separate from all others and obey *The WORD* so that they might survive ("be saved"). Only when the Saxon is under the protective wings of *The WORD* will he be safe. Saxons who venture outside of *The WORD's* protection will die.[4]

The Empire sends missionaries for an entirely different reason. They are sent to teach the world the emperor's benign religious episcopacy, and learn to accept the emperor's wishes as if they were handed down by God.

Empire Religions

There are many empire religions today who are engaged in a never ending fight for supremacy.

Hindu - All empire religions, with modifications, use the Hindu religion as its model. It is the most ancient, the most sophisticated, the best organized, the most experienced, and it is believed to be the wealthiest. Its original home is in India and it is a union of over 5000 religions and over 400,000,000

4 *"Jesus Christ... hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father." Rev 1:5-6*

gods. The key that keeps the various Hindu religions from fighting among themselves is *Dharma*.

Buddhism - Buddhism is the Hindu missionary sect organized by King Asoka that took *Dharma* all over the world.

Tibetan Buddhist - Tibet has many monasteries and many missionaries. On several occasions Tibetan missionaries have gone to China and subverted the allegiance of the Chinese people from their rulers. To protect themselves China's rulers have been forced to kill many tens of millions of Chinese who chose to obey Tibetan monks rather than their own leaders. Recently, they occupied Tibet, destroyed many of its monasteries and temples. The Chinese have set up their own Chinese Tibetan Buddhist episcopacy and have appointed their own in-house Dali Lama.

Roman Catholic East - Both China and Japan permitted Jesuit missionaries to enter their lands and teach their empire religion. In both lands the result was the same. The converts preferred to obey the god of the missionaries rather than their own rulers. Two law systems were in operation at one time. The problem was solved by the extermination of millions of Catholic converts. To this day the Chinese government appoints their own Catholic bishops.

Roman Catholic West - The Roman Empire had many gods. The Roman emperor refereed their squabbles. This made the Roman emperor greater than the gods he judged. The Law handed down by the Roman Emperor was THE law. The system worked until the Christian sect grew in importance. They had their own Law system called *The WORD*. On-going conflict between Roman law and Christian Law almost brought Roman trade to a standstill. The matter was solved when Emperor Constantine incorporated Christianity as an empire religion with himself as its head. He appointed

the popes and bishops and from then on god spoke the words of the emperor. The reading of the Christian Bible containing God's Commandments was banned. Rome then had one law, again.

Anglicanism - Rome claimed the lands of Europe and appointed kings to rule taxable entities called "countries". Roman Catholicism supported the king and the king sent tithes and taxes to Rome.

In England the king grew powerful and broke away from Rome. He appointed his own bishops, made himself pope, kept the taxes, destroyed the Catholic monasteries, suppressed the Catholic "gunpowder plot" to blow up the entire Anglican parliament, and made his own Law the only law of the land. The Catholic Church went underground for 200 years.

Presbyterianism - The Catholic Church owned Scotland. John Knox brought the Reformation to Scotland and the Scots signed the Covenant. They set up presbytery churches (rule from the bottom up) and called themselves Presbyterians. Their Law came straight from the Bible. Even the Scottish king bent his knee to The WORD.

Episcopal England took over presbytery Scotland. Two sets of Laws vied for supremacy. Anglican priests preached to great empty churches. Presbyterian ministers met in small overflowing churches, homes, and barns, and taught The WORD. The Scots listened, believed, and as a result they revolted against the episcopal law of the king - time after time. The episcopal English banned presbyterian meetings and churches were burned or boarded up. Meetings were then held in fields and forests. Revolts still continued. Presbyterian preachers were locked up en mass.[5] Renegade preachers still held "woods-coventicles", "field-coventicles", and "home-

coventicles". Those caught attending these services were imprisoned, killed on the spot, or brought in chains to Edinburgh Castle. Large rewards were posted for renegade Presbyterian preachers who had escaped the general dragnet - dead or alive. Some escaped to America where they taught Patrick Henry and Tom Jefferson. Britain's inability to reconcile two law systems in one country caused the revolt that devastated Scotland and caused her loss of America.

English episcopalianism finally prevailed over Scottish presbyterianism. Scotland's Presbyterian Church in time gradually mutated into an obedient branch of Britain's empire religion which tolerated all religions and gods.

England - In England almost the identical thing happened as in Scotland. There was a rising of puritans demanding the right to live under *God's Commandments.* This was a direct challenge to the king. After initial success they were betrayed by the commander of their army, Oliver Cromwell, and were confiscated, imprisoned, and banished to America. An empire will not tolerate God's Law System because God's Law System excludes empire. The empire will do whatever is necessary to exist.

Lutheranism - The Roman Church was corrupt. It owned the land of Europe and was a tyrannical landlord both to the kings it had appointed and to the people. Reform minded Catholic priests, protected by local kings, began a Reformation. Teachers taught the people *God's Commandments.* Learning their rights, the people rose and demanded that Church land which once belonged to their ancestors be divided among them. The local kings wanted the church land

5 In time, a few were released under £500 bond at a time when £15 was a yearly salary.

for themselves, and threatened to abandon the reformers. The German religious reformer was forced to choose between the kings and the people. He chose the kings - and the kings promptly exterminated the revolting peasants. Reform Catholicism, now called Lutheranism, became a state religion whose leaders were appointed by the local kings and spoke with the voice of the kings.

The Protestant kings and the Catholic kings then waged a 30 year war over who was to rule the church lands and whose laws were to prevail. This war of "state-religion" vs "empire-religion" killed 90% of Germany's population and left the land destitute. It ended when there were not enough peasants left to fight the war. The terms were that Catholics living under Protestant rulers could leave and go to Catholic countries, or they could convert. Protestants living under Catholic Kings could leave to go to Protestant countries or they too could convert.

The alternative was to leave mixed populations of Protestants and Catholics each with their own set of Laws. Two sets of Laws would result in conflict. This is the reason that most German states are either almost entirely Catholic or Protestant today.

Methodism - The Anglican church grew corrupt. Anglican reformers organized and called themselves Methodists. It was another episcopal group - rule from the top down. Methodist missionaries were accepted where Anglican missionaries weren't. This group's missionaries made converts among many important Chinese government officials.

Scandinavia - Learning from history, the government of Sweden banned missionaries. The state religion is Lutheranism. Few attend the state church and the people are open to any belief - especially exotic beliefs of the Orient. They are

also susceptible to the Judeo Christianity heard through the media.

Judeo-Christianity - The international merchant owned the media. He wished to expand and consolidate his markets without hindrance from local religious zealots.

To help do this he extended the use of his media to selected preachers on condition that follow their policies. One was that they teach *Dharma* - "without regard to race, creed, or national origin" - to the general population.

Another policy to be taught was that Jesus Christ was a Jew. Not a Judean, Israelite, or Hebrew, but a Jew! A people who once knew the difference between Edomites and Israelites, forgot.

The "rapture" was also agreeable. This 19th century heresy teaches that before the prophesied evil times come the "church" will be raptured. Thus, instead of staying to fight evil, Judeo- Christian converts can look to being raptured away from the world's problems.[6]

A third policy is that - never, never, NEVER will *God's Commandment's* be taught on the media. Parables - yes. Commandments - NO! The punishment for homosexuality, murder, kidnaping, or child molestation is never heard because when one repeats *God's Commandments* he is calling upon *The WORD,* and that is a strange God to the media owner. The stranger's god does not permit the calling on other strange gods.

The last policy is that the media owner, his people, or his policies and programs are never to be criticized - and they aren't. A cheap price to pay for the riches gained. The largest

6 *Rapture*, H. Speed Wilson,

"christian" sect follows a god who did not exist in the last century.

Conclusion

An empire will not tolerate God's Law System because God's Law System excludes an empire. To exist, the empire will do whatever is necessary to suppress God's Kingdom.

The Hindu system of integrating opposing gods and converting them into friendly gods is the easiest way to suppress hostile religions. To do this the merchant makes available substantial endowments for colleges and seminaries that include Dharma in their curriculums. The result is that these colleges and seminaries churn out an army of fanatical Janissaries, who call themselves Christians, who war against God's Kingdom. These are the officers. Their followers are media converts. A less expensive or more fanatical army was never organized in such a short period of time.

One must distinguish between a teacher of The WORD and the counterfeit Empire priest. There are several ways;

* **Fighting God** - If a speaker argues against capital punishment when *God's Law* orders capitol punishment - he is an empire agent. A traitor to God. If he argues for *God's Law*, especially those Commandments disapproved by the king, he speaks for God. It must be either the one or the other. One cannot support God's Law System and the king's law system at the same time. The one excludes the other.

The Scottish presbyterian preachers of yesteryear knew their fate; follows of *The WORD* know theirs; an empire will not tolerate God's Law System because God's Law System excludes the empire. To exist, the empire will do whatever is necessary to suppress God's Law.

Until God's Kingdom is finally in place, two systems will exist on earth, each with its own priests; one will prevail. One must distinguish between the two, distinguish friend from foe.

> ***"The enemy is eager to destroy all that call upon the Lord. For he knoweth that upon the day that Israel shall repent, the kingdom of the enemy shall be brought to an end." Testament of Dan 2:16-17.***

Empires self-destruct. Our present empire will self-destruct. When that happens we must stand ready to rebuild - and not rebuild another empire, but rebuild a Kingdom in the image of the *The WORD* - which is the God of the Saxon.

==========

Letter From South Africa

The release of the names of whites being murdered daily is very demoralizing. I think that the real reason for releasing the names is to demoralize the Whites.

The black S. African army invaded Lesotho, a small sovereign mountain country. Lesotho's small army waited for them and shot them to pieces. The Lesothoans did not want them there. The communists in Lesotho had asked for help from our communist regime.

The grandiose ideas this regime has are really something. Mandela and Mbeki are forever flying somewhere to mediate other countries' problems. In the old days, we used to say a black will spend his bit of money to ride on a train. Now-a-days it seems they spend our last money to fly somewhere.

The Truth commission released a four volume report. Old Tutu in his bishop's apparel along with Mandela, did a "Mandela shuffle" on stage at the presentation. Tutu lifted his dress revealing spindly legs while doing the African rhythm. It caused a lot of hilarity.

The Dutch Reformed Church had their annual general synod. There is no difference here between these religious leaders and many corrupt politicians. Prof Pieter Potgieter with Johan Heynes were at the World Council of Churches in Canberra as observers. Heynes said that they longed to be back in the fold.

F.W. deKlerk married the Greek woman, Elita Georgiades, last Saturday. There are few standards left.

There was a meeting between Mandela and the SA Agriculture Union, supposedly about the violence against the farmers. Mandela spoke and said that all the problems are the farmer's own fault.

The ordinary schools are getting worse and private schools are thriving. We always had the old English private schools, then Afrikaans schools were established. Of late, we have many new white English colleges where former English schools are being swamped by blacks. There seems to be a limit to how much liberalism the English can endure.

With best wishes, K.J.

LETTERS

WHY? "Dear Richard Hoskins: In my heart I accept *The WORD*. My dilemma is that I know that it was Charlemagne bringing Christianity to Europe, as well as the Jews, that made us an on- your-knees soft people more concerned with the Stranger rather than our own people. Comments? G.M. - Florida

RKH: You are right. The religion of the conquered Germans was far closer to The WORD than the "empire religion" Emperor Charlemagne brought to help him rule. Empire religion is a one law system designed to rule different peoples

and has little to do with Christianity. All kings try to install a *state religion* so that god will speak with the king's voice. Empires install "universalism" or an integrationist religion that includes everyone. Dissent is discouraged by eliminating competing religions and peoples as Charlemane did. Hinduism plus Dharma allows different religions to co-exist as long as they agree to obey the king and respect other religions. It avoids the rough stuff that went with Charlemagne's rule. The WORD has its own people made in its own image. Both The WORD and the *"man"* made in its image are the enemies of all other gods and all other religions. This is the problem today.

YUGOSLAVIA: "Dear Mr. Hoskins; please explain to me why American politicians seem so intent on sticking their noses into the affairs of Yugoslavia?" H.J. - Indiana

RKH: Yugoslavia, China, and Europe are potential foes for the next war. Capitalism must always have an enemy waiting. After a country goes through its inflationary stage, and people have no more un-mortgaged property to pledge to borrow money into existence, prices drop and commerce stagnates. The people must be made to borrow money into existence even when they don't want to. What better way than a war? A tank costs a million and a plane ten million. It's quick cash. It's the only way capitalism knows to get out of a depression. See *WAR CYCLES/PEACE CYCLES,* Hoskins.

RELIGIOUS PC TRAINING: "67% of Lutherans agree or probably agree with the statement 'Although there are many religions in the world, most of them lead to the same God.' Also, 56% of respondents agree or probably agree with the statement 'God is satisfied if a person lives the best one

can'" says the recently released "Lutheran Brotherhood's Survey of Lutheran Beliefs and Practices." (*Christian News*)

JEWISH ROOTS: "This is the third part of of a trilogy, having been preceded by biographies of Stalin and Trotsky. The author, a former orthodox Communist and three- star general in the Soviet Army ... became a Russian MP of liberal views. ... The Lenin biography is by far the sharpest in its criticism. ...

There is also an investigation into Lenin's ethnic origin. Here Volkogonov was able to come up with the fact that the founder of the Soviet state was the great-grandson of Moishe Itkovich Blank and the grandson of Srul Moishevick Blank. At his baptism Blank changed his name and patronymic to Aleksandr Dmitrievich. ... In a letter to Stalin, Anna, Lenin's elder sister, wrote: 'It is probably no secret for you that the research on our grandfather shows that he came from a poor Jewish family, that he was, as his baptismal certificate says, the son of a 'Zhitmir burgher, Moishe Blank'. ... Lenin's Jewish origins were 'further confirmation of the exceptional abilities of the Semitic tribe ... " *Lenin: Life and Legacy*, Dmitri Volkogonov (Edited and translated by Harold Shukman), Harper Collins, £25. (From the *Jewish Chronicle*, April 21, 1995)

GUN CONTROL: From July 1, 1996 to June 30, 1997, armed robbery in Queensland increased by 23%. The disarmed home owners are not safer under the new uniform gun laws. The proponent of the gun legislation (Howard) attends public meetings in a flak jacket and goes jogging with gun toting bodyguards. (*National Interest*, Tony Pitt, ed. 79 Ferry

St., Maryborough QLD, ph 4650 07 4122, 1412 Issue #14, AUSTRALIA, Single copy $15)

==========

1998 - Index

A

Adam
his creation 122
Almond, Gov. J. Lindsay 185

B

Balak's plan 129
baptism
interracial 172
Beckwith, Byron de la 13
Bible
Apocrypha 110
creating a canon 99
Geneva Bible 108
Luther's Bible 106
Wycliffe's Bible 105
blue laws 134
boarding guns 25
Bona Fide
racial intermarriage 192
books - list of banned books 101
Brave Heart
the feudal system 191
burying faggots alive 54

C

Cain
Genun & music 10
hater 10
Calvin, quotes 108
Christian nationalists
my big decision 27
Christian patriots
Franklin, Joseph 152
Hill, Paul 149
Kahl, Gordon 147
Mathews, Robert J 145
Pierce, Bruce 150
Christianity
state religion 229
churches
government regulation 114
courting Kathleen 24
crime
black on white 212

D

Defenders Of State Sovereignty 186
devil 139
devils 123
among us 123
DNA
Jews test Jews 176
dying
believers don't die 70
customer's goodby 60
death in the Air Force 59
Janet Carter Roy Hoskins 61
John Hundley Hoskins, Jr 57
Mary Emma Kelly Hoskins 60
Mary Emma Thompson Hume 62
mother's prayer 58
Rev James Keith 63
where does the soul go? 65
Willard & Ella Garnett 63

E

eating 75
excludes gentiles 86
Geneva Bible note 84
mixed-breeds excluded 85
prayer before 83
sacred food 81
with devils 82
with strangers 135
empire
the emperor's problem 215
empire religion 221

F

Falwell, Jerry 213
farm
letter to Geo.Mason 73
fast start words 199
block busting 209
Identity - Saxon Identity 211
Jannissary 207
Judeo- Christian 211
Turk 208
Faubus, Gov. Orval 188
FBI
assassin acquitted 177
Louis Freeh, Opus Dei 176
flood, the 124
flu, Spanish flu 29
food 21
chart 32
ducks 25
Northern Virginia 21
oysters 24
prohibited foods 31
scavengers 29
Sunday dinner 21
Tidewater Virginia 23

G

Germany
Germans 161
nine million die 161
giants 123

government
organized 10s, 100s 92
guns
Britain 212
guns, Australia 231

H

heaven
description 69
Herman The Great 195
Hindu
dharma 216
Hindu-Christian rites 103
Huguenots 107
Huss 106
Hyrcanus 95
admits Idumeans 96

I

Identity
universalism 197
integrated schools 132
interracial marriage
Balak Plan 129
marriage with beasts 127
Ireland 14
Ireland 1641 109

J

Jefferson, Thomas 84
Jesus
revolutionary 98
Jews
origin 97
Judeo-Christianity 225
Judith, story of 75

K

Kelly
Dr. Wright 26
Richard Thompson 21

L

LAW
bastard 220
eating with strangers 75
fratricidal war 29
hate 15
Israel only 217
kings nature 96
merchant 38
missionaries 216
pestilence 33
plagues 28
unforgivable sin 65
war scriptures 71
Lenin
Jewish 230
Levites
curse against 96
Lincoln
communists support 34

M

master plan 142
media
placed in front lines 213
merchant
bank 40
chart of system 46
his system 40
merchants' religion 49
revolts - chart 46
ruling caste system 42
Sindhis - worldwide 51
Merrill, David - mice 1
Mohammed
receives power 47
music
comments 34
Dixie 7
flying 8
mice & music 1
music & migraines 3
my wedding 9
Napoleon 4

N

Naphidem 139
Nazi
opinion 54

O

office wired 175
Opus Dei 176

P

peasant's revolt 106
preachers
forbidden subjects 117
preempting God's Word 95
priests
American cartel 178
German state priests 178
Prince Edward County, Virginia ... 185
prisons
anti-white policy 159

R

religion
Roman soldiers' 68
rich man
God condemns 38

S

Samaritan
good 220

scavengers
disease factories 30
eating 34
serpent
banished to India 126
Sindhis
Hindu merchant network 52
sodomites
mortality 14
Sons Of God 121
Soros, George
international foundations 197
South Africa 11
blacks kill white friends 196
Clinton's visit 136
deKlerk's affair 73
DRC moderator shot 91
invades Lesotho 228
modified religion 158
strangers
conceal our Scriptures 141
unchangeable 218

T

terrorism
anti-terrorism 156
Turks
Melungeons in Virginia 17

U

unforgivable sin 66
universalism
empire religion 215

W

Waco
government crime 16
Wallace, George
conservative impersonator 181
Wallace, Gov. George 181
wired
office bugged 176

Y

Y2K 135

MONEY AT KELLY'S FORD

and other stories from

HOSKINS REPORT

1999

Copyright © 2007
by Richard Kelly Hoskins

All rights reserved. No portion of this book may be reproduced without written permission from the publisher except by a reviewer who may quote brief passages in connection with a review.

Published by

Virginia Publishing Company
P. O. Box 997
Lynchburg, Virginia 24505
Phone 434-384-3261

First printing 2007

Printed in the United States of America

ISBN 1-1881867-19-6

Also by Richard Kelly Hoskins

OUR NORDIC RACE, 1958

ISBN 1-881867-00-5
Add'l Printings 1958, 1961, 1961, 1962, 1965, 1975, 1986, 1998, 2005

History of the Saxon nation.

$5 copy plus $3 p&h ($5 overseas)

WAR CYCLES/PEACE CYCLES, 1985

ISBN 1-881867-01-3
Add'l printings 1985, 1986, 1991, HB 2000, 2005

History of usury and war. 250 p.

$25/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

VIGILANTES OF CHRISTENDOM, HB 1990

ISBN 1-881867-02-1
Add'l printings sb 1991, 1997, 2005

The Story of the Phineas Priesthood, 472 p. sb

$15/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

THE WOLF & THE SHEEP, 1993

ISBN 1-881867-03-X
Add'l printings 2002

Wolves eat sheep. That's what they do.
Sheep try to keep from being eaten. That's what they do. 78 p. sb

$5/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

IN THE BEGINNING, 1995

ISBN 1-881867-04-8

The Hindu takeover of Western business, politics,and religion. 249 p. sb.

$15/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

Virginia residents add 5% sales tax

1999 - Table Of Contents

292 - THE EMPIRE WAR AGAINST MAN.....1

293 - AMERICA'S GODS.....25

294 - MONEY AT KELLY'S FORD.....39

295 - LOYALTY LITMUS TEST.....57

296 - SLAVS.....71

397 -TURKS 89

398 - SAXONS.....109

399 - PRIESTS.....129

300 - MEDIA BLITZ
Media Attack On Hoskins WC/PC.....147

301 - SCRIBE
Organized Religion 167

302 - LYNCHBURG WELCOMES SODOMITES....191

303 - ALERT!.....213

INDEX 235

Chapter 292

THE EMPIRE WAR AGAINST MAN

"God[1] said, Let us make man[2] in our image, after our likeness ... So God created man in his own image (the WORD), in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them." Gen 1:26- 27. God made man to be both king and priest and to rule the world. God ruled supreme as King of Kings ruling man with his Commands.[3]

1 ***"His name is called The Word of God." Re 19:13***

2 Heb: Adam - "He who blushes red." Strong's Concordance.

3 *"Fear God and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man." Eccl: 12:13;* **"He that keepeth not his commandments, is a liar, and the truth is not in him." I John 2:4;** *"Keep all his commandments." Deu 26:18; "Keep my commandments and live." Pr 4:4; "If you love me, keep my commandments." John 14:15*

In the event that God's Commandments were disobeyed - strict instructions were given as to how disobedience was to be punished.[4]

Kings Arrive

The WORD which was God was the supreme ruler and man was appointed to rule the earth as both king and priest under God's direction. The chain of authority was complete.

But, evil days came. Fallen angels called Devils came to earth and took daughters of man for wives and raised up a race of Naphidem-giants, giant in evil powers. These Strangers fought among themselves and they fought man. They taught man abortion, murder and weapons of war. They came in multitudes, each group having a king directing his subjects to their evil tasks. War was their avocation. With a king to direct them Strangers were formidable.

Nimrod

Sons of Man learned their evil ways. They, too, chose a king to rule them - one named Nimrod. Nimrod set the pattern for all kings who were to follow down through the ages. Here is his story:

> ***"And Cush the son of Ham the son of Noah, took a wife ... and she bare a son and they called his name Nimrod. ...***

---

4 **"Mine enemies, which would not that I should reign over them, bring them hither, and slay them before me." Luke 19:27;** *"Moses called the people together, with the women and children ... that they might engage themselves to the observation of these laws. ... that in case any one of their own blood, or any city, should attempt to confound or dissolve their constitution of government, they should take vengeance upon them, both all in general, and each person in particular ... but that if they were not able to take such vengeance, they should still demonstrate that what was done was contrary to their wills. So the multitude bound themselves by oath so to do." Antiquities 4:8:45*

"And Nimrod ... fought the battles of his brethren against all their enemies round about. ... and ... all his brethren ... assembled to make him king over them ... And he set over his subjects and people, princes, judges and rulers, as is the custom amongst kings.

"(Nimrod's) kingdom became very great. And all nations and tongues ... brought him offerings, and he became their lord and king and they all dwelt with him in the city of Shinar, and Nimrod reigned in the earth over all the sons of Noah, and they were all under his power and counsel.

"... but Nimrod ... rebelled against the Lord, and taught all his subjects and the people of the earth his wicked ways." Jasher 7:23-46[5]

This has been the story of kings from the beginning until now. Kings are first made kings because they fight the battles of their people. Once they become kings they become as gods. They appoint princes, judges and rulers to rule their formerly free neighbors, who are now called *subjects*. They collect tribute (taxes) from these subjects. They conquer other peoples and tongues and build cities to stockpile these peoples. The conquered peoples also become their wage-slave servants, and as wage-slave-servants they no longer own their own self-sufficient- farms. The kings have taken them and given them to their favorites.

Lastly, kings are wicked. It is an occupational hazard. To do what kings do violates God's Commandments from the first. They fight God to continue doing what kings do.

---

5 *"And king Nimrod reigned securely, and all the earth was under his control, and all the earth was of one tongue and words of union. And all the princes of Nimrod ... took counsel ... come let us build ourselves a city and in it a strong tower, and its top reaching heaven ... so that we may reign upon the whole world .... Whilst they were building against the Lord God of heaven, they imagined in their hearts to war against him and to ascend into heaven. ... (And the Lord smote them) And they ceased building the city and the tower; therefore he called that place Babel, for there the Lord confounded the language of the whole earth." Jasher 9:20-37*

Man's Dilemma

In this manner Man is placed on the horns of a dilemma. To obey God man must oppose the king, which is to invite death. But, obey the king and oppose God is worse since the Scriptures say *"It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God." Heb 10:31.* The Scriptures go on to say, **"Fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell." Matt 10:28**

Given this fearful choice - Man is forced to choose the one or the other. One man will choose to serve the king and win his earthly rewards; another will choose to serve God, believing **"We must obey God rather than men." Acts 5:29**

Israel Demands A King

Man did not learn from Nimrod's example. When a king of the Strangers confronted the Israelites with 900 chariots of iron and a great multitude of soldiers, the Israelites demanded a king to fight their battles for them.

In I Samuel 8:5 (1040 B.C.), the prophet Samuel commented on this wickedness of demanding a king.

> ***"When ye saw that Nahash the king of the children of Ammon came against you, ye said unto me, Nay; but a king shall reign over us: when the Lord your God was your king." I Samuel 12:12. He said;*** *"Your wickedness is great, which ye have done in the sight of the Lord, in asking you a king." I Sam 12:17*

God told Israel that if they insisted on having a king other than himself, evil things would result.[6]

Kings And Their Laws

Once again, each and every king has his own set of laws. If you have two kings ruling at the same time, each with his own set of Laws, there are two Law systems in force at the same time. Conflict is certain as the two law systems struggle for supremacy.

The Solution To Having Two Law Systems

God's solution to the evil of having earthly kings ruling man was to have the earthly kings study God's Law day and night[7] so that they might have the wisdom to rule. This is what kings are supposed to do. Obedience to God's WORD keeps kings from doing what they want to do. Power tends to corrupt and absolute power corrupts absolutely. History shows, with few exceptions, kings demand their way even when it defies God's Commandments.

---

6 *"This will be the manner of the king that shall reign over you: He will take your sons, and appoint them for himself, for his chariots, and to be his horsemen; and some shall run before his chariots.... And he will take your fields, and your vineyards, and your oliveyards, even the best of them, and give them to his servants. And he will take the tenth of your seed, and of your vineyards, and give to his officers, and to his servants. ... He shall take the tenth of your sheep: and ye shall be his servants. And ye shall cry out in the day because of your king which ye shall have chosen you; and the Lord will not hear you in that day." I Sam 8:11-18*

7 **"When he sitteth upon the throne... he shall write a copy of this law... and he shall read therein... to keep all the words of this law... That his heart be not lifted up above his brethren." Deu 17:18-20**

Buddhism - Religion Of Kings

Kings tend to support people and systems which support them. The religion created to tame gods and permit rulers to govern as they please is called Hinduism. Its missionary arm is Buddhism. Hinduism teaches that all gods are different manifestations of the same one great World Force. Buddhism teaches that all religions may join together simply by accepting *Dharma* - "non- violence, obedience, tolerance of other peoples and their gods without regard to 'race, creed, or nationality." Dharma is the Buddhist technique of pacifying divergent populations in order to expedite trade.[8] When a king rules over many different peoples he is faced with a complex problem which Buddhism can solve for him. Many different peoples have many different gods - each with his own law system. These differing systems can slow down or stop trade. The king must have trade to support both himself and his followers. A referee is required for these competing law systems in order that trade not be stifled. The king insists that this referee be himself. As the judge of gods - the king becomes greater than the gods he judges. To be greater than God is what the king desires.

Kings organize Establishment Churches whose priests are paid agents of the king. By being given exemption from taxes, or in some other way, Establishment Priests are placed on the king's payroll. Their purpose is to Dharmatize God-fearing people into obedient subjects of the king. This is done by making people believe that all gods are the same and of equal worth. In this way the king subverts the people's God and turns their priests into enemies of both God and the people.

8 "Dharmitized - to be subdued by Dharma. "Dharmamatra" - government enforcer of Dharma.

Evolution

The most successful weapon available to the king in recent years is the Evolution Theory. From the moment it emerged, it was promoted by government agencies, courts and state schools. It was also promoted by all institutions financed by the International Merchant. It was not taught as a theory, but taught as a proven fact. Those on the establishment's payroll were required to believe it and teach it. Evolution is not an optional belief.

The Evolution Theory states simply that man "evolved" rather than being created by God. A one-celled amoeba resulted from a cosmic explosion. This amoeba mutated into two cells, then into a fish, next into an amphibian and then into a monkey and finally into a man. In other words, man was created by the cosmic "bang" - not a God whose irritating Laws limit the king in everything he chooses to do. With God vanquished, his Law System collapses. This leaves only the law system of the king.[9]

Unfortunately for the Evolution Theory's scientific basis, neither Darwin nor any of his converts was ever able to produce something actually evolving from one thing into something else. Even the dinosaur, the supposed ancestor of many of today's creatures, said to have existed long before man, was found to be man's contemporary. Human footprints were discovered preserved in fossilized mud alongside dino-

9 This Evolution Theory was immediately accepted by Hindu priests worldwide. To them, "evolution" is a form of "reincarnation." A species is re-born in successive generations either in a higher or lower state depending on the "good" or "evil" of his past life. Hindu evolutionists redefine "good" and "evil" into scientific words more acceptable to the academic community, but which mean the same thing. *"Evolution"* became a re-interpretation of Hindu reincarnation. It satisfies the spiritual demands of Hindus who exist to serve kings. In this manner the Evolution Theory became a religious theory with a life of its own.

saur footprints. To further compound the problem, spear points were found embedded in dinosaur bones. This demolishes evolution from this direction, but the theory is state mandated; it has become part of the religion of king worship.

The king's propagandists ignore the final verdict on Evolution by its creator, Charles Darwin.

Charles Darwin's Death

Charles Darwin (1809-1882) lived a long work-filled life. His deathbed statement was recorded by a close friend:

> "It was one of those glorious autumn afternoons that we sometimes enjoy in England when I was asked to go in and sit with Charles Darwin. ...
>
> "He was sitting up in bed, propped up by pillows, gazing out on a far-stretching scene of woods and corn fields, which glowed in the light of a marvelous sunset.
>
> "'What are you reading now?' I asked.
>
> "'Hebrews,' he answered. 'The Royal Book I call it.'
>
> 'I made some allusion to the strong opinions expressed by many on the history of the Creation and then their treatment of the earlier chapters of the book of Genesis.'
>
> "He seemed distressed, his fingers twitched nervously and a look of agony come over his face as he said, 'I was a young man with uninformed ideas. I threw out queries, suggestions, wondering all the time about everything. To my astonishment the ideas (of evolution) took like wild-fire. People made a religion of them.'
>
> "Then he paused. ... 'I have a summer house in the garden which holds about thirty people. It is over there (pointing through the open window). I want you very

much to speak there. I know you read the Bible in the villages. Tomorrow afternoon I should like the servants on the place, some tenants, and a few neighbors to gather there. Will you speak to them?'

"'What shall I speak about?' I (Lady Hope) asked.

"'Jesus Christ ... and His Salvation. Is not that the best theme?'[10]

It has been more than a century since Charles Darwin died. The king, his hirelings, and his media have united in suppressing Charles Darwin's opinion of his own Theory of Evolution. The theory is kept alive to destroy the authority of God's Commandments. Once God and his Law system is replaced by the king's edicts, then, the king's authority becomes the undisputed "law of the land". The War against God is won and all else becomes only a mopping-up exercise. Forgotten is God's warning;

"Fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell." Matt 10:28

Open Warfare Against The WORD

HR readers have long known that the objective of the international merchant is to sell as much merchandise as possible for as high a price as possible to as many customers as possible in the shortest space of time possible. To accomplish this he hires kings to remove political barriers and priests to remove religious barriers.

---

10 John Myers, *Voices from the Edge of Eternity*, (Old Tappan: Fleming Revell, 1968), 247-248

There is something even more basic than the Stranger's insatiable craving for money; the Scriptures say that **the Satan-Stranger wishes to destroy man from off the face of the earth.**

From the beginning his plan has been to make Adam-man fight his own God. If man can be made to fight his own God, Man's God has said that he will destroy Man. The Satan-Stranger believes this and bases his strategy on it.[11]

The International Trade Cartel has instructed the kings and priests in their pay to destroy the WORD which hinders their march to world domination. In obedience to their masters they have undertaken the task of dismantling the WORD. This is done one step at a time so as not to unduly alarm mankind. One step at a time the WORD is replaced with the king's statutes. One step at a time God responds to his being rejected by tightening the screws that will destroy a faithless people.

* **Outlawed Christianity** - The king's agents created a United Nations whose Charter outlawed the Christianity that God mandated be practiced. See HR #206.

* **Controlling Churches** - Practically all Churches are State Churches because of the mechanizations of the IRS. Having the form they deny the Spirit. See HR #285.

* **Prisons** - The WORD instructs that capital crimes are to be punished by death. The king seizes and holds most charged with capital crimes against their wills; they are in fact kid-

11 *"If I deceive him (Adam-man) to do this thing ... without God's commandment, God will kill him ... Therefore did Satan work ... before Adam and Eve; because he sought to kill him, and to make him disappear from off the face of the earth." I Adam & Eve 72:11-12*

naped and held to justify the tribute collected by the king's agents.[13]

* **Whipping Children** - The WORD mandates a lesser punishment for children and fools - whipping. The king has outlawed this punishment.[14]

* **Fruitful & Multiply** - The WORD instructs, **"Be fruitful and multiply." Gen 35:11**. The king heavily taxes man so he cannot afford children. At the same time, the king gives tribute collected from Man to Strangers so they can multiply. He also has opened the floodgates to Stranger immigration.

* **Abortion** - Protected by the king, abortionists have put 32,000,000 children to death - more than 60% of them children of Man. Abortionists who boast of having killed 65,000 children openly walk the streets.[15]

* **Homosexuals** - Homosexuality is protected by the king.[16]

---

13 **"He that stealeth a man, and selleth him, or if he be found in his hand, he shall surely be put to death." Ex 21:16; "If a man be found stealing any of his brethren of Israel, and maketh merchandise of him, or selleth him: then that thief shall die." Deut 24:7**

14 *"Withhold not correction from the child: for if thou beatest him with the rod, he shall not die." Pr 23:13; "The rod and reproof give wisdom but a child left to himself bringeth his mother to shame." Pr 29:15; "Correct thy son, and he shall give thee rest; yea, he shall give delight unto thy soul." Pr 29:17; Pr 30:17; Pr 13:24; Pr 19:18; Pr 22:15; Pr 23:14*

15 **"Whosoever he be of the children of Israel that giveth any of his seed unto Molech, he shall surely be put to death" Lev 20:2; "And if the people of the land hide their eyes, and wink at that man when he giveth his children unto Molech, and kill him not. Then I will set my face against that man, and against his family." Lev 19:4-5.**

16 **"If a man lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them." Lev 20:13**

17 **"Accustom not thy mouth to swearing; neither use thyself to the naming of the Holy One." Ecclesiasticus 23:9. "A man that useth much swearing shall be filled with iniquity." Ecclesiasticus 23:11**

* **Murder** - The WORD mandates that the punishment for murder is death.[18]

* **Swearing** - Once, a person who swore in public was locked up for being a public nuisance. He is now protected by the king.[19]

* **Other gods** - Gods other than God the WORD were once hounded from the land. Worship of the Stranger's gods is protected by the king.[20]

* **Strangers In Churches** - The IRS mandates that churches be open to the public.[21]

* **Strangers Preach In "Christian" Churches**[22]

* **Eating With Strangers** - Separate eating facilities for Strangers have been outlawed by the king.[23]

---

18 **"Whoso sheddeth man's blood by man shall his blood be shed." Gen 9:6; "Ye shall take no (substitute) for the life of a murderer, which is guilty of death: but he shall surely be put to death." Num 35:31; "The hands of the witnesses shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterward the hands of all the people." Deut 17:5**

19 **"Accustom not thy mouth to swearing; neither use thyself to the naming of the Holy One." Ecclesiasticus 23:9. "A man that useth much swearing shall be filled with iniquity." Ecclesiasticus 23:11**

20 **"If ye forsake the Lord, and serve strange gods, then he will turn and do you hurt." Josh 24:20**

21 *"Shame hath covered our faces: for strangers are come into the sanctuaries of the Lord's house." Jer 51:51;* ***"The stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh (the tabernacle) shall be put to death." No 1:51***

22 *"Neither of the hand of a stranger shall ye offer the bread of your God of any of these, because their corruption is in them, there is a blemish in them: therefore shall they not be accepted for you." Lev 22:25*

23 *"But I say, that the things which the Gentiles sacrifice, they sacrifice to devils, and not to God: and I would not that ye should have fellowship with devils. Ye cannot drink the cup of the Lord, and the cup of devils: ye cannot be partakers of the Lord's table, and of the table of devils." I Cor 11:20-21; "Withdraw from among the Gentiles and do not eat with them, and do not according to their actions, and be not their companion, for their actions are unclean and all their ways are defiled." Jubilees 22:17; "(Abraham) was the first one to celebrate the festival of tabernacles on the earth. ... Abraham would bring ... an offering of salvation ... And thus he celebrated his festival seven days ... he and all those that were in his house; and there was not any stranger with him nor any bastard (mixed-breed)." Jubilees 17:16-19*

* **Blue Laws** - Once, the Sabbath was kept, mandated by the king's statutes.[24]

* **Woman's Lib** - Once a Man and wife were a team combined to work for their home and children. No more.[25]

* **Affirmative Action** - Strangers are given preference. The king has put them above us to rule us. He gives our taxes to them and we labor while they rest.[26]

* **Strangers Over Us** - At the highest levels of government Strangers stand beside the king to advise him. A Stranger leads the army. The media-owners elect Strangers to the highest offices. Stranger-owned industry employ most men. Strangers furnish the police. Strangers teach the children of mankind. Forgotten is the basic: *"Thou mayest not set a stranger over thee."*[27]

* **Usury** - We are permitted any economic system we choose - except the usury system. The punishment for using this system is severe.[28]

* **Mixed Marriage** - The king's courts have struck down laws preventing mongralization.[29]

---

24 **"Six days shall work be done, but on the seventh day there shall be to you a holy day, a sabbath of rest to the Lord: whosoever doeth work therein shall be put to death." Ex 35:2; "The Creator ... did not sanctify all nations and peoples to observe the sabbath on it, only Israel alone: to them alone he granted to eat and to drink and to observe sabbath on it on the earth." Jubilees 2:28**

25 *"As for my people, children are their oppressors, and women rule over them." Isiah 3:12; "I suffer not a woman to teach nor to usurp authority over the man." I Tim 2:12*

26 *"Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord." II Chron 19:2; "Thou has forsaken thy people ... because ... they please themselves in the children of strangers." Isiah 2:6.*

27 **"Thou shalt in any wise set him king over thee, whom the Lord thy God shall choose: one from among thy brethren shalt thou set king over thee: thou mayest not set a stranger over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15; "Thou shalt reign over many nations, but they shall not reign over thee." Deu 15:6**

28 **"Hath given forth upon usury, and hath taken increase ... he shall surely die." Ezek 18:13; "Unto a stranger thou mayest lend upon usury; but unto thy brother thou shalt not lend upon usury." Deu 23:20**

* **Beasts** - It is the Strangers policy to encourage those who act as beasts to marry the daughters of men, and to rule men. Every TV sit-com pictures one with a daughter of man.[30]

* **Whores & Whoremongers** - Whores and whoremongers were once shunned by mankind. No more.[31]

* **Taxes** - Kings and priests cannot be taxed. Men cannot be taxed. Taxes are forbidden.[32]

Enemies Of The State

There are many more Commandments of God which have been broken - done away - outlawed by the king. They were done away one at a time. Each time the king outlawed one of God's Commandments he increased his own power and the power of his statutes. The king also instructed his followers to treat those who continue to obey God's Commandments, and oppose his edicts, as enemies of the state. The king, having separated Man from the protection of his God, has sent

29 **"Let them marry ... only to the family of the tribe of their father." Numbers 36:6; "When they had heard the law ... they separated from Israel all the mixed (mongrel) multitude." Neh 13:3; "If the priest's daughter also be married unto a stranger, she may not eat of an offering of the holy thing** (eat blessed food from his table). **But if the priest's daughter be a widow or divorced, and have no child, and is returned unto her father's house .... she shall eat of her father's meat; but there shall no stranger (Heb: zûwr - "racial alien") eat thereof." Lev 22:12- 13.**

30 *"A multitude of beasts came all around them. It was satan's doing ... in order to wage war against Adam through marriage." 1 Adam &Eve 69:11*

31 **"Speak unto the priest ('And ye shall be unto me a kingdom of priests ... Ex 19:6.') ... they shall not take a wife that is a whore ... neither shall they take a woman put away from her husband." Lev 21:17; "Thou shalt be no whore of the daughters of Israel nor a sodomite of the sons of Israel." Deu 23:17; "They shall bring out the damsel ... and the men ... shall stone her ... that she die: because she hath wrought folly in Israel, to play the whore." Deu 22:21; "Whoremongers and adulterers God will judge." I Cor 6:9.**

32 **"Of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers? Peter saith unto him, Of strangers." (Gr: allotrios - foreign, not akin.) Jesus saith unto him, Then are the children free." Matt 17:25-17**

his henchmen to incite man to rebel against the king so that the king might discover his enemies and kill them. The king has wantonly slaughtered and persecuted nnocent people to arouse resentment: Gordon Kahl, Vicki and Sammy Weaver, Waco, Flight TWA 800, Oklahoma City, and the list is endless.

The WORD which is God, who in the beginning created man as both king and priest to rule the earth, instructed Man to obey the WORD or die. The WORD instructs Man that they are to act as kings and priests - to rule and not be ruled. What shall he do? If man obeys the king and violates God's Commandments - God will kill him. If he obeys God - the king will kill him . What now are his options?

The King's Sword Wielded by State-Priests

When kings go to war, their state-priests dust off what I call - their "War Scriptures" to inspire the king's warriors to perform feats of valor in the name of God to the glory and benefit of their king. When the war ends the soldiers who survive are sent home and the quotes are concealed again to await another war.

This system worked until the "Reformation". The single benefit resulting from this time of mass slaughter in the name of God was that the Scriptures were pried out of the iron clutch of the priests and given to the people.

Mankind began reading the actual Scriptures. Peasant revolts and all sorts of disorders resulted. The Catholics kept their followers under iron control by censoring what they read. The protestant kings and their priests, to keep their jobs, were forced to copy their Catholic rivals. They set up their own Protestant state-approved churches that taught a state-

approved Protestant religion. Then, Mankind, both Protestant and Catholic, discovered what the state- priests were *really* like - the Naphadim-media gleefully disclosed their peccadilloes daily.

By the tens of millions Mankind stopped going to state-churches, but they didn't stop reading the Scriptures. Without state- priests to misdirect them they read what kings were allowed to do and not do - they read the *"War-Scriptures"* - the Scriptures that state-priests had meant as curses against those who opposed the king and instead found that God meant the curses to fall on those who opposed God.

The War Scriptures

God promises that in dark days the WORD will come and save man:

> **"When the enemy shall come in like a flood, the Spirit of the LORD shall lift up a standard against him." Isa 59:19; "I will send My Word and save thee and thy seed." Adam & Eve 12:6**
>
> **"No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper." Isa 54:17**
>
> **"The land cannot be cleansed of the blood that is shed therein, but by the blood of him that shed it." Num 35:33**
>
> **"If the revenger (the executioner) ... kill the slayer: he shall not be guilty." Numbers 35:27**
>
> **"Because thou hast let go out of thy hand a man whom I appointed to utter destruction, therefore thy life shall go for his life, and thy people for his people." I Ki 21:42**

"Therefore will I number you to the sword, and ye shall all bow down to the slaughter, because when I called ye did not answer, when I spake, ye did not hear; but did evil before mine eyes, and did choose that wherein I delighted not." Isaiah 65:12

"Think not that I am come to send peace on earth: I come not to send peace, but a sword." Matt 10:34

"If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me. For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: and whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it." Matt 16: 24-25

"Let the saints be joyful ... Let the high praises of God be in their mouth, and a two-edged sword in their hand, to execute vengeance upon the heathen, and punishments upon the people; to execute upon them the judgment written: this honor have all his saints." Ps 149:5-9

"Cause them ... to draw near, even every man with his destroying weapon ... and the Lord said ... Go ye ... and smite: .... Slay utterly old and young, ... and begin at my sanctuary. Then they began at the ancient men (apostate elders) which were before the house." Ezek (9:1-6)[33]

"Also he bade them teach the children of Judah the use of the bow: behold, it is written in the book of Jasher." 2 Sam 1:18

"Teach thy sons the bow and all weapons of war." Jasher 56:9

---

33 In South Africa, the moderator of the Dutch Reformed Church, Professor Heynes, was shot by an unknown sniper as he sat at supper. He had been instrumental in leading the state church against its own Saxon people.

"Cursed be he that doeth the work of the Lord deceitfully, and cursed be he that keepeth back his sword from blood." Jer 48:10

"He said unto them ... he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment and buy one ... And they said, Lord, behold, here are two swords, And he said unto them, It is enough." Luke 22:36-38;

"Teach thy sons the bow and all weapons of war." Jasher 56:9

The penalty for not obeying the above is draconian:

"But if ye will not ... do all these commandments; ... I also will do this unto you; ... ye shall sow your seed in vain, for your enemies shall eat it ... they that hate you shall reign over you; and ye shall flee when none pursueth you. ... I will break the pride of your power ... your land shall not yield her increase ... I will send wild beasts among you which shall rob you of your children ... and make you few in number ... I will bring a sword upon you ... I will send the pestilence among you; ... I will ... cast your carcasses upon the carcasses of your idols ... And I will make your cities waste ... And I will bring the land into desolation: ... Then shall the land enjoy her sabbaths, as long as it lieth desolate." Lev 26:14-35

Barabbas

The Roman judge, to win the affections of the people, asked them who they would like set free - Barabbas or Jesus? The people cried "Barabbas"!

Who was this Barabbas? Barabbas was a nationalist. He knew the *War Scriptures*. With a band of followers he led a revolt against Rome which was quickly crushed. Barabbas was captured and his followers were killed or scattered. He

had once been a follower of Jesus. When asked why he stopped following Jesus, he replied;

> "Because I am weary of these idle wanderings about Galilee, which bring forth no fruit. Not to sit on stools at the feet of a Scribe did I and my friends join ourselves to Jesus of Nazareth. Why tarrieth he so long idle? Why is his hand so backward to smite the oppressor?"[34]

There are those like Barabbas who see the atrocities of the empire; Ruby Ridge, Waco, Gordon Kahl, Oklahoma, Twin Towers, and a thousand other crimes, and they burn with righteous fury. They see the Lawless enemy shamelessly parading their blasphemy. To them it seems that the empire's guarantee of protection for the thousands of Lawless aliens, perverts and murderers is an act of boastful foolishness. It is obvious that it is unable to do so; even the greatest and strongest empire can't be everywhere at once. With so many defenseless soft targets, the elimination of even a few - in obedience to the War Scriptures - may discourage great numbers of weaker brothers from dabbling in the blasphemy that will cost them their souls. And too, like their Crusader forefathers, if they die in the attempt to enforce God's Law they gain everlasting life.[35] To the Barabbas type it appears to be a win-win situation.

Jesus

In Jesus day, the crowd chose Jesus to be crucified in the place of Barabbas. Jesus was *"the WORD made flesh that*

34 *Philochristus* 13:24, Restoration Press, Jerusalem, Israel.

35 *"Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends." John 15:13; "Whosoever shall loose his life for my sake and the gospel's shall save it." Mk 8:35.*

dwelt among us." It was he who said that *"I and my father are one."* It was he who created the WORD, the warlike quotes just read, and it was this Christ who told believers *"... he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment and buy one." Luke 22:36- 38.* This was the very Jesus Christ who said *"But those mine enemies, which would not that I should reign over them, bring hither, and slay them before me." Luke 19:27*

But, it was also this same Jesus who forbade his followers to defend him against those who came to arrest him, and ordered his people to pay tribute to Rome lest Caesar be offended.[36]

Jesus Understood

Jesus read the times. He understood what others did not see. There is a time for war and a time for peace. One councels peace when to wage war cannot profit. This is why he counseled:

> **"Put up again thy sword into his place: for all they that take the sword shall perish with the sword." Math 26:49-54**

Violence should be carefully and thoughtfully entered into with much council and advice. Once loosed - it tends to run its course.

In earlier days, Greek-Syria, one of the greatest powers in the world, had conquered the Israelites and occupied their land. United by the WORD, the Israelites fought this great empire and won.

---

36 He also left this hard-nosed instruction to his followers, *"Render therefore unto Caesar the things which are Caesar's; and unto God the things that are God's." Matt 22:21*; an instruction that his followers clearly understood.

In Jesus' day, things were different. Rome was their conqueror, and Rome itself had been conquered by Indian Dharma. The priests of the international merchant had conquered the greatest power in the world and used its power - her ships, legions, war machines and tactics - to open new trade areas and hold them. Rome's armed forces had proved invincible.

Even worse for the cause of Israelite nationalism, Dharma permeated the land of Palestine and turned separatists into integrationists. Israel had been betrayed by her kings, and her priests welcomed Edomites into the land. The WORD was now just another ritualized state religion. The people were divided. To openly fight a mighty power like Rome when the people were not united by the WORD was doomed from the start.

Jesus pointed out a different path. First, change men's minds and hearts so that they will know what the WORD requires of them, and the day will come when they will be strong enough to enforce God's WORD.

> ***"For the word of God is quick, and sharper than any 2-edged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart." Heb 4:12***

The choice was - the way of Jesus or the way of Barabbas. The country chose the way of Barabbas. Rome incited Palestine to revolt and she did. Palestine went through the Roman meat grinder in 70 AD. The loot was tremendous.

Saxon-Israel living in Galilee avoided the war, they chose the way of Jesus rather than that of Barabbas, and the war has raged ever since.

The Peace Option

Jesus purchased peace with His life. It was a peace to gain time to turn Mankind to the WORD which is God. The WORD in turn teaches its followers everything they need to know.

Time bought with the blood and slavery of our kinsmen must be used profitably. The order given to those Jesus has chosen is:

> **"I have chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit," John 15:16**

The enslaved Saxon is beginning to stir. He is beginning to turn to the WORD and the WORD is showing him the WAY.

The Enemy Reaction

> ***"The enemy is eager to destroy all that call upon the Lord. For he knoweth that upon the day that Israel shall repent, the kingdom of the enemy shall be brought to an end." Testament of Dan 2:16-17.***[37]

The Establishment's very existence depends on its crushing the WORD before man gathers a following too big to stop. The king has launched his "agents provocateur" to incite Mankind to lash out - and thereby reveal themselves so that the king can destroy them.

Today, the wise man offers his back to his persecutors and refuses to fall for the establishment's incitment to violence whereby he can be eliminated. He goes home to recruit his neighbor. By word, book or tract he tells his friend that God

---

37 *Testament Of Dan*, From the "Lost Books of The Bible & The Forgotten Books of Eden, VPC, POB 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $13.

is the WORD, that the WORD has the solution to all the problems of our nation. He tells him that our God is not some shadowy apparition sitting on a cloud in the sky strumming a harp and chanting "Sweet Jesus"! Jesus is "*the WORD made flesh*" and we have been created in his image and ordered by him to rule the world.

We are those whom God has chosen to bring the WORD to all who will listen. We also know the price - today and tomorrow:

> **"Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends." John 15:13; "Be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a crown of life." Revelation 2:10; Whosoever shall loose his life for my sake and the gospel's, shall save it." Mk 8:35**

Robert E. Lee once said, "Duty is the sublimest word in the English language." The evil empire is teaching Mankind the meaning of the word "duty";

> **"Fear God and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man." Eccl: 12:13**

The reward will be:

> **"If a man keep my sayings, he shall never see death." John 8:51**

==========

LETTERS

WACO BILL: "Dear Richard: Haven't heard your opinion of the Clinton Impeachment." G.W. - Maryland

RKH: In my opinion the Clinton impeachment has little to do with Clinton. The *Naphidem-media* focuses on Clinton's zipper and diverts attention from "China Gate", where, with the knowledge of Congress national defense secrets were given to an enemy, and "Waco", where with the knowledge of Congress innocent men, women, and children were

given to an enemy, and "Waco", where with the knowledge of Congress innocent men, women, and children were machine gunned, burned alive, and the survivors sentenced to lengthy prison terms. Then there is NAFTA, and unlimited immigration. The U.S. Congress is responsible for all this and more. Public disrespect for the entire government has reached dangerous levels. The way out is to make a production of impeaching the occupant of the White House and redirect the public's attention away from Congress' own misdeeds. When the show is finally over - everything will be where it started from. Really now, just how does one go about harming the reputation of someone like a Clinton?

STERILIZATION: "Dear Mr. Hoskins; I have just learned that my fiance had himself sterilized. Is there anything about this in Scripture?" E.R. - Virginia

RKH: *"Let those that have made themselves eunuchs be had in detestation; and do you avoid any conversation with them who have deprived themselves of their manhood ... which God has given to men for the increase of their kind; let such be driven away, as if they had killed their children... for evident it is, that while their soul is become effeminate, they have withal transfused that effeminancy to their body also." Antiquities 4:8:38*[36]

==========

Back to Table of Contents

36 *Complete Works Of Josephus*, VPC, POB 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505,

Chapter 293

America's Hindu Gods

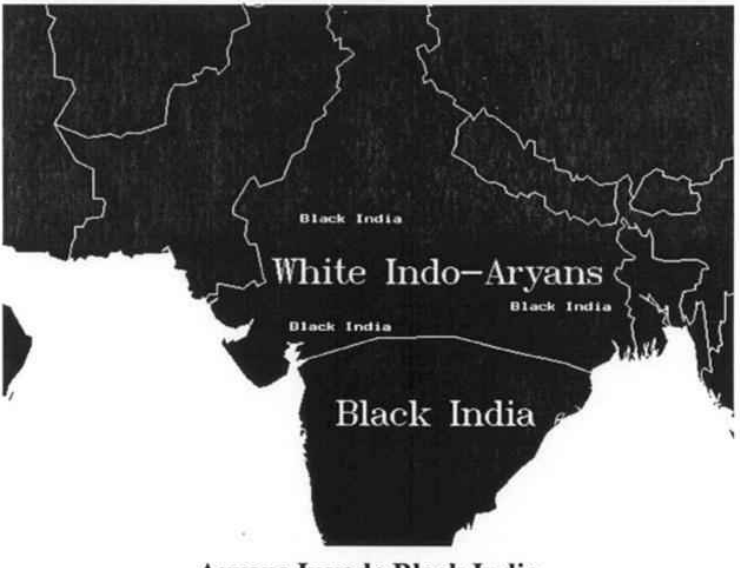
Man is made in the image of the WORD - which is God.[1] Strangers are made in the image of their gods. Man is forbidden to allow strangers in his midst[2] because Strangers are made in the image of their gods and Man will learn the Stranger's ways and worship his gods.

1 *"His name is called The Word of God." Re 19:13; "In the beginning was the WORD, and the word was with God, and the WORD was God." John 1:1, and "The WORD was made flesh, and dwelt among us." John 1:14; "He showed his word ... his statutes and his Judgments unto Israel. He hath not delt so with any nation ... they have not known thee." Ps 147:19-20*

2 *"They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21*

This will cause Man to turn against his own God and his God will destroy him because of it.[3]

The Alien who arrives in our midst arrives with his gods - since the creation and his gods cannot be separated. Our Great Commission, then, is twofold - tell Man about his own God the WORD, and also tell Man the danger of worshiping the devils the Strangers have brought with them. But, before we can tell about these gods - we must ourselves learn about these gods.



Aryans Invade Black India

Aryan-Man, made in the image of God the WORD, invaded India. He disobeyed his God and intermarried with India's black inhabitants whose god was *Siva*. He soon disappeared from the land leaving as his replacement a mixed breed race whose god was *Vishnu* - god of mixedbreeds.

3 *"Ye shall drive out all the inhabitants of the land from before you ... But if ye will not ... it shall come to pass, I shall do unto you, as I thought to do unto them." Numbers 33:52-55*

Aryan-Man Invades India

Aryan-Man, made in the image of God the WORD, poured over the mountains of Northern India and stormed into the great Indus Valley, overrunning its black inhabitants.

The god of the conquered Blacks was *Siva*. These conquered Blacks were made in the image of their god. Their god had arrived in India in the ancient past in the form of a black woman.[4]

Siva

Siva, the sex-god of the Blacks of India, is himself black. He is pictured dancing the cosmic dance. Surrounding Siva is "The Cosmic Force" - representing the oneness of all life. In one hand is a drum representing the importance of music and sex - which explains the strangeness of today's alien music in the West which arrived along with the aliens.

In another hand is a flame representing the ultimate destruction of the body by fire. (Conspiracy theorists point to the burning of Bob Mathews, Gordon Kahl, and the Waco victims - and speculate whether they were coincidence or ritual).

Siva is dancing on a demon. In front of the demon is an object representing the male sex organ. Siva is both the god of the beginning (sex) and god of the end (death).

Aryan-Man found himself in a land containing many temples dedicated to this god. In these temples idols of Siva

4 *"The Word of God came to the serpent and said unto it ... be thou dumb; and speak no more, thou and thy race, because ... the ruin of my creatures happened through thee ... And a wind came to blow from heaven by command of God that carried away the serpent from Adam and Eve, threw it on the shore, and it landed in India." I Adam & Eve 18:7-9.; "And God said to Adam ... 'look, O Adam, at him who said of himself that he is God! Can God be black? Would God take the form of a woman?" II Adam & Eve 4:1-4*

Siva: Black Sex-God

Siva, the popular black sex-god of Black-India, dances the cosmic sex-dance. Eve was captivated by Siva who came to her in the form of a serpent. The daughers of Man are still being captivated by Siva's children. He is also the god of sodomites. Siva dances on a devil. Hindu devils are white. White devils must be destroyed before the new Hindu age can be born.

danced. Around the temple walls surrounding the central figure were more idols of black Siva and his beautiful black wife Parviti. They are acting out the many sexual positions of the reproductive act.

Sex pleased Siva and Parviti his wife. Sex pleases the Blacks made in Siva's image. Wherever blacks are found - India, America, Europe, S. Africa or Australia, their actions reflect Siva, the god in whose image they are made, even when they call him by other names.

Dr. Martin Luther King was notorious for his sexual escapades. He would come to town proclaiming that he came

in peace and would incite the Blacks and leave the town in flames and its stores looted. This is the way Blacks act the world over.

Strangers may speak with the sweet voice of the Serpent god, and call his name "Jesus", but *"By their acts ye shall know them,"* and know their gods.

Parviti

Black Parviti is the beautiful temptress wife of Siva. She shares her favors with all. This act is called "polyandry". Polyandry is defined by encyclopedias as "having more than one husband." More correctly, polyandry is the system where women take lovers of those they choose. This is why practically every race other than man trace their ancestry through the woman rather than the man; the woman is the only one who has any idea who the father is. There are countless thousands of Men who can trace their ancestry back to the patriarchs, and from there on back to Adam without missing a single generation (see *Saxon Identity* HR #266). With man, the

Parviti: Black Sex Goddess
Males are captivated by her charms.

ability to trace one's ancestry through the father is quite ordinary. With strangers it is extraordinary. Blacks and Jews trace their ancestry though the female.

Parviti has become the patron goddess of the daughters of man who act as paid and unpaid prostitutes. She was brought to our shores by Strangers made in the image of Siva and Parviti and they taught their ways to the daughters of Man.[5] Parviti is practiced, experienced, and knows all the secrets of love and the ways to please her lovers.[6]

Kali: Black Goddess Of Death

A necklace of skulls hangs about Kali's neck. She is the mother of black magic - Voodoo of the black arts. She is more feared and worshiped than any other Indian goddess.

Kali

Behind Parviti's sweet seductive face there is another face. A sinister face. It is the face of "Death". This dark side is manifested in Kali,[7] Siva's wife. Kali is even more devoutly worshiped and feared than Siva

5 *"Let the Hebrews marry... virgins... and no... harlot, whose... prostitution of her body, God will not receive." Antiquities 4:8:23; "Speak unto the priest ('And ye shall be unto me a kingdom of priests.' Ex 19:6.) ... they shall not take a wife that is a whore." Lev 21:17; "Thou shalt be no whore of the daughters of Israel nor a sodomite of the sons of Israel." Deu 23:17*

6 *"There is no sin on earth greater than fornication, which they commit on the earth, for Israel is a nation holy unto God ... a nation of priesthood." Jubilees 33:18*

7 *"God ordered Satan to show himself to Adam ... And God said to Adam, 'Look at this devil ... and look O Adam, at him who said that he is God! Can God be black? Would God take the form of a woman?" II Adam & Eve 4:1-4*

himself, and feared more than Parviti is loved.[8]

Those made in Kali's image operated Stalin's death camps, ordered the Bataan Death March, approved the murder of 9 million Germans after WW II was over, operate abortion mills, and reveal themselves again at Ruby Ridge and Waco. They do what they do because they are made in the image of their gods - and this is what their Gods do.

Vishnu

The Aryan invaders of India intermarried with the native Blacks. They formed a caste system to segregate the mixed members of their society, but blood poison gradually filtered its way through one caste to the next until it reached the very top. Ghandi, a member of the highest caste was a mulatto.

Vishnu The Preserver

Vishnu, the white brother to black Siva, is pictured resting on the great Serpent of deception.

8 Byron De La Beckwith was tried three times for the same offense. The last time by jurors made in the image of Kali. Their verdict was "guilty". Of course.

The new mulatto breeds of northern India were smarter than the native Blacks. Their god was also different. The Blacks worshiped Siva - who was black. The invaders worshiped Vishnu - who was white. Vishnu and Siva are pictured as being brothers.

Vishnu is pictured as reclining on a giant many headed serpent - who is the god of deception.

With the help of renegade Saxon priests, Strangers proclaimed that they had accepted the WORD and were now changed; they were no longer made in the image of Strange Gods, but were now made as Man in the image of the WORD. Because of this the prohibition against trading with Strangers was suspended.[9] Man traded with the stranger and allowed the Stranger to settle in his land. Pretending to be newly made in the image of the WORD, the Stranger had no choice but to obey his own gods in whose image he was made. He imported cheap goods from his own lands and drove Man's manufacturers out of business. Then, Man worked for the Stranger[10] in factories his own people had built.

He imported cheap farm produce and drove our farmers out of business - and his corporations now own their land. He established usury banks who favored his own corporations while denying money to Mankind. The Stranger prospered - and sent for his kinsmen to join him so that our cities are overrun with Strangers.

9 *"If thou has stricken thy hand with a stranger (2114), thou art snared with the words of thy mouth." Pr. 6:1; "They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21* "Nor do we delight in merchandise, nor in such a mixture with other men as arises from it." Flavius Josephus Against Apion 1:12

10 *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15*

His corporations own Hollywood, Broadway, TV, and the media. His productions endlessly display the acts of their gods in whose image they are made. What is normal and natural in the lands of Siva is turning the lands of Mankind into lands of paid and unpaid whores, of sexual perverts, of thieves and murderers. To us, Strangers and their serpent god are a false witness.[11]

Magic

Siva's followers practice magic. In India, Siva priests cause people to float on air, climb ropes attached to nothing, jump 15 feet straight up, raise the dead, and do all sorts of things that strains the credulity of the Westerner. In various guises "witch doctors" practice their craft wherever Blacks are found. There is Voodoo in Africa and the Caribbean; even the Australian blacks have their variation. Wherever blacks or mixed-breeds are - the Serpent's servants are there.[12]

Siri
Fickle goddess of gambling.

Siri

Siri is Vishnu's fickle wife, a lovely creature. She is also known

11 *"If a false witness rise up ... Then shall ye to unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother." Deu 19:16-19; "Woe to you who write down the word of falsehood, and the word of the wicked ... To them there shall be no peace; but they shall surely die suddenly." I Enoch 96:24-25; "Woe to them that call evil good, and good evil." Isiah 5:20*

12 The offspring of the Children of Siva and Man practice variations of magic called "fortune telling", "tarot cards", "mediums", and "horoscopes". The wives of several of our present and past presidents frequented mediums and later advised their husbands. Siva and Vishnu are alive and well in the top echelons of our government.

as Lakshmi. She is the goddess of good fortune. She is wooed by all but stays with her latest lover only briefly. Siri is a favorite of orientals who are great gamblers.[13]

Westerners are prohibited from gambling.[14] Strangers, or their agents, present compelling reasons to gamble and make it legal. It is only after misery and poverty descend on the land that gambling is once again suppressed.

Since Strangers have arrived in great numbers in the West, casinos, lotteries, betting parlors, racetracks, options, futures, and church bingo parties have become the order of the day. Siri is worshiped by all who buy a lottery ticket, bet on a horse, or wager over a card game.

Once I spoke to 6 old people at a church at Massies' Mill - all that was left of more than 300 who had been driven from their farms. From them I raised $35 to buy Bibles for school children. Then I spoke to 600 at a prominent church in Lynchburg and raised $35 - $25 of that was given by a converted Jew. It was clear who worshiped the WORD that was God and who followed Siri.

13 These pictures were taken from *Larousse WORLD MYTHOLOGY*, Prometheus Press, NY. I was told that the book is out of print, but can be found in used book stores. It contains a wealth of information on the subject of gods. If a copy can be obtained for one's library it is well worth the expense.

14 *"He that maketh haste to be rich shall not be innocent." Prov. 28:20; "But they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition." 1 Tim 6:9*

Hari-Hara

Siva is black, Vishu is white. Hari-Hara is a combination of the two. He is the god of integration. A quick visit to your local church will reveal whether or not Hari-Hara is one of the gods worshiped there.[15]

Hari-Hara - God of Integration

15 *"When the tabernacle is to be pitched ... the stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh shall be put to death." Numbers 1:51; "We are confounded, because we have heard reproach: shame hath covered our faces: for strangers are come into the sanctuaries of the Lord's house." Jer 51:51; "Ye shall make no league with the inhabitants of this land; ye shall throw down their altars." Judges 2:2;* **Adultery** - Webster's 1828 Dictionary defines *adultery* in scripture as "idolatry, or apostasy from the true God." A violation of God's Commandments is adultery. The mixing of the races is adultery. *"Let them marry ... only to the family of the tribe of their father." Numbers 36:6; "When they had heard the law ... they separated from Israel all the mixed (mongrel) multitude." Neh 13:3. "God has separated you from other people." Lev 20:24.*

Ganesa

Ganesa - Problem Solver

Ganesa, with the elephant head, is the problem solver. Whenever a heathen has a problem he goes to a temple and tells his problem to a priest. Money changes hands and the priest says a prayer to Ganesa and the problem is solved. It's that simple.

In the Christian West, the priests have taught people to go to a temple and tell their problem. The priest says a prayer to Ganesa, who he renamed "Jesus", and the problem is solved, and the one with the problem is expected to make a donation commensurate with the size of the problem. It's that simple.

The Serpent

The Serpent spoke to Eve in the Garden. This is Nagini, the female serpent deity. The serpents have a mission; "They forbid access to spiritual truths to those who are not worthy of them; in the second place, they confer them upon those

who deserve them." To Mankind they are the great deceivers.[16]

The Serpent - Deceiver Of Mankind

Serpents are powerful, redoubtable and endowed with surprising powers. There are countless statues of them - especially in southern India. There are close links between the serpents and Siva. Adepts of Sivaist sects are never bitten by serpents. Their Western Christian copycats seem to be bitten all the time.

The serpent is also the messenger of Kali. He strikes our heel and we crush its head. The Serpent has spawned tens of millions like himself who arrive in our lands disguised in Western clothes and manners, to spread the poison of their gods wherever they go. Their bite is that of the vampire, turning Man into damned Lawless creatures like themselves. The Black Simbolese Army of the '70s that murdered Whites used the many headed serpent, similar to the one upon which Vishnu is resting, as their symbol. Man, look closely at the serpent - your hereditary enemy - and the one for whom he speaks!

==========

16 *"If a false witness rise up ... Then shall ye to unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother." Deu 19:16-19*

UNFILTERED NEWS

WACO BILL: "One of the most important facts that the hearings brought out but was not reported was the fact that Bill Clinton, not Janet Reno, made the final decision to go ahead with the gassing of the children inside the compound at Mount Carmel. That's right folks! In spite of Janet Reno's bravado willingness to take the heat for the debacle, it was Bill who gave the final go ahead ... this from the testimony of Janet Reno herself. Reno testified that she informed Clinton of the plan and he, by not pulling the plug on the assault, approved by omission. He knew of the plan and supported it." *Bullet*, p.16, Nov/Dec 1995, 15 Millstone Rd., Woodlawn, VA 24381

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 294

MONEY AT KELLY'S FORD

History is everywere. One can learn history just by talking to members of his own family.

When I was 10 or 11, I asked Grandmother if any Kellys fought in The War.[1]

Grandmother didn't know. She knew all about her own family - the Humes of Wedderburn - but she didn't know details about the Kellys, except to say that they were "mighty fine people". She sent me to see Uncle Wright.

1 WWI was then the most recent war, but there was really only one war - the BIG ONE. Children played "Rebels and Yankees". We drew straws to see who would be the Yankees.

Uncle Wright

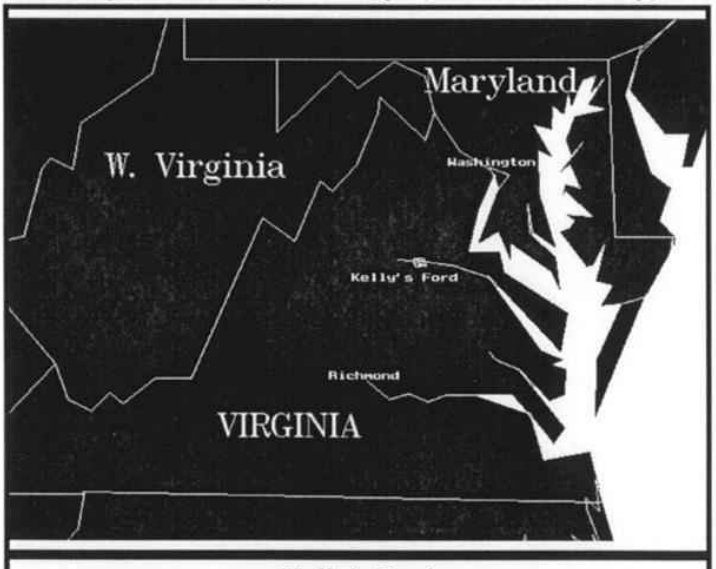
Uncle Wright Kelly was Granddaddy's older brother. He tried to keep the farm at Kelly's Ford, but times were so hard that he had to come to town. Uncle Wright was the family historian. Like Granddaddy he was six feet tall, wore a dark suit and bow tie, and had a full white mustache and a shock of white hair over his forehead. His house was across from the big red brick house where Cary-Hill Humphries lived. I had to fight Cary-Hill every day when walking home from

VIRGINIA'S EMPIRE

The title is a misnomer. Virginia was a confederation of Self-Sufficient-Farms. She never had an empire. All the above named states were part of Virginia. It was immense. The ideal was that every man was entitled to his own SSF. The land was virtually given away in grants and cheap sales to as many as would put a plow in the ground. The man on his SSF in Wisconsin was equal to the man on his SSF in Virginia. In such a system the individual was all important- and big was bad. One's own state was more important than all the other states. One's own county was more important than everyone else's county. And, one's own farm was more important than all the other counties and states put together. One was sovereign on his own land. The state could not put a road across one's farm without the farmer's permission.

school to the farm with my friend Pat Johnson. One day I gave better than I got, and from then on he left me alone.

Uncle Wright was expecting me and led me through the dark hall past the "Kelly Secretary" (which I have today) into



Kelly's Ford

Kelly's Ford is directly on the route from Washington To Richmond. This was the route taken by the Union armies. Five battles were fought at Kelly's Ford and Kellyville was completely destroyed.

the kitchen. We sat at the kitchen table and talked. He treated me like I was "somebody" - like my questions were important. Grownups didn't often do that and I appreciated it.

Uncle Wright answered my questions about kinsmen who fought in the war and about our "war songs". He gave me a copy of "The Bonnie Blue Flag", our national anthem, which I have in my copy of "Robert E. Lee".

After he had answered my questions, he then taught me things I didn't know - not like a teacher, but as an elder passing

on special private information to an honored younger member of the family, who in time must pass it on to others.

He told me that Virginia was the "Mother of States" and that *just to be* a Virginian was an honor. I had never known that before.

He told me that I was a "Kelly". Not just any Kelly, but a Kelly of Kelly's Ford. He told me that the first Kelly to come to Virginia was William O'Kelly who was transported in 1654. He and his descendants were honorable, hard working, and over the next two hundred years accumulated a sizable estate and married into the best families.

They eventually migrated up the Rappahannock River and started a town named Kellyville at Kelly's Ford. I was ten years old and had lived around Culpeper County all my life and had never heard of Kelly's Ford or Kellyville. I asked why? Uncle Wright told me that the town was gone. It had been destroyed in the fighting during The War and that there wasn't a single house left standing anymore. But, once it was the hub of commerce in that part of Virginia.

Five battles were fought at Kelly's Ford. The great Southern hero Major John Pelham of Stuart's Horse Artillery was mortally wounded there. The war turned peaceful Kellyville into a slaughter pen.

The Kelly house was out from the edge of town. Set apart like it was, it was almost the only house to escape the general destruction, but it was so riddled with bullet holes that after the war it was known as the Bullet House. When fighting would break out, the women, children, and servants would rush to the basement until "all clear" was signaled. People used to travel long distances to see it. The house burned in the 1930s.

John P. Kelly

John Payne Kelly was born in 1789 and was 72 years old when the war started. He didn't understand military tactics. One day the entire Union Army in their tens of thousands stormed across Kelly's Ford right into his back yard. The small Confederate picket of 25 men quickly scampered out of their rifle pits and ran. John P. Kelly, seeing the Southern boys run, mistook their strategic withdrawal for cowardice. He became infuriated and hobbled into the midst the flying bullets and shells and with his walking stick tried to beat the dodging Johnny Rebs, now assaulted on two sides, back into the line to fight the enemy.

John Payne Kelly - Patriot
John Kelly of Kelly's Ford, was well to do at the beginning of the war. Like most Virginians, he was impoverished at its end.

Graves Registration

There were all sorts of stories about how the U.S. government treated their dead soldiers. A half a century after the War, during the '30s, the government sent men down to dig up the old burial trenches looking for Yankees. Confederate soldiers had buried most of them. They dug long deep trenches and buried their foes head to toe, layer on layer. When the Yankees dug them back up in the '30s, the first couple of layers were pretty well gone, but the bottom layers

Bank Note

Bank Notes are borrowed into existence when one mortgages property. If $10 is borrowed into existence and it has been agreed to repay $11 - more Bank Notes must be repaid than have been borrowed into existence. There is always a Bank Note shortage. Thus, it is impossible for many borrowers to repay their bank loans. When they can't pay, the bank is able to take over the mortaged property for the

were in good condition. They even had their hair and mustaches. One could recognize their features. I was told that most burials were done by the Confederate Army. Often, the Yankees didn't bury their own dead, much less Confederate dead.

After the war Virginia sent men to Sharpsburg and Gettysburg to bring our boys home. The plowed fields where they had fallen were ringed in white bleached bones. The bones rested where they had been thrown out of the way by the farmers. The locals knew of our poverty, but still made us pay for our boys' bones before they would let us take them home to bury in Richmond's Hollywood Cemetery.

Kelly Business Interests

Uncle Wright's great-grandfather, John Kelly, moved to Kelly's Ford from Westmoreland County long before the war and was a prosperous farmer. The family branched out into other enterprises.

Plantations

The cornerstone of the family fortune was the farm - called "plantation" in the South. The word "plantation" as used in the early days had to do with the planting of people - incidentally, the planting of crops.

In the 200 years the family had lived in Virginia they had expanded their holdings. By 1850 John, his son John P., and his grandson Granville owned six plantations which required over 100 slaves to farm.

The Kelly's supported Southern Abolition (Repatriation). They also believed that all the planters and manufacturers should repatriate the slaves together to prevent one owner from gaining a business advantage over another. As the labor force was reduced in one place it should be reduced in another. Northern "radical abolition" - the instant freeing of slaves without compensating their owners or making plans to replace slave labor with white labor from Europe - forced slave owners to band together to oppose all abolition of slavery.

Canal Boat Line

Fredericksburg was an inland seaport on the upper Rappahannock. It had supplied plantation needs since colonial days. When the canal from Fredericksburg inland was built, the Kellys were among the first to start a canal-boat company that ran a large number of canal boats. In that day it was a toss-up which would prevail - canals or railroads. A canal boat could carry a load that required three railroad cars to carry.

The Kelly canal boat company was operated by slaves and managed by an intelligent slave named Joshua, whom I was told owned slaves of his own.

Woolen Mill

The Kellys opened a woolen factory in Fredericksburg, an inland seaport. It was named "Kelly, Tackert, and Ford". After the war started it was converted to make gray material for Confederate uniforms. Fredericksburg was in danger of being occupied by the northern army, so to continue production, the mill machinery was shipped by train to Lynchburg. Lynchburg printed its own scrip which the mill used to pay its workers. It was also good for payment of dues and taxes, and people used it for all other general purchases and payments. The mill left Fredericksburg in the nick of time. The Yankees sacked the town. In the three days they were there they wrecked every house. Chairs were thrown through windows taking out the sashes, doors were smashed down, private book libraries were dumped into the yards and streets, and the town became unfit for human habitation. It remained a ghost town until after the war.

Kelly Store

The Kelly's operated a store at Kellyville. It was a large operation that had developed over the years. Canal-boats owned by Kelly's picked up cargoes and delivered them to the Kelly store at Kelly's Ford. Surrounding plantation owners sent wagons to get things from the Kelly Store that they couldn't get anywhere else. The store at Kellyville was the biggest operation of its kind in that part of the country.

During The War the store operated as always, but now there were other customers. The store ledgers show open accounts for Mosby's Rangers, Longsteet's Corp, Stuart's Cavalry, etc. The Confederate troops took what they needed and left receipts signed by the commanding officer "payable after the war". Since there was no doubt in anyone's mind that

the South would win, the "receipts" were as good as gold and were used for money. The Federal armies took whatever they wanted without payment or receipts.

Flour Mill

In 1850, John P. and Granville built a flour mill to grind grain rather than having to send it to Fredericksburg to be ground. Not having the ready cash, they went to a bank and borrowed $10,000 for the venture. Business was so good that they were able to pay the loan back in one year. This flour mill was the most profitable of the Kelly enterprises.

Gold Mine

In 1861 the price of gold was $20.67 an oz. By 1863 the gold price rose to $287 oz. and Granville opened a profitable gold mine at nearby Gold Vein, Virginia, whose output was welcomed by the desperate Confederate government.[2]

The Trunk Of Money

At this point, Uncle Wright went out on the back porch and returned with a trunk which he put on the table. It was full of money. I had never seen a trunk full of money before. He took out some of it and said, "These are bank notes." He said that borrowing banknotes in his father's time could get you in trouble.

I asked "why", and didn't understand a word he said in explanation. I learned one thing - banknotes were different from the other kinds of money in the trunk.

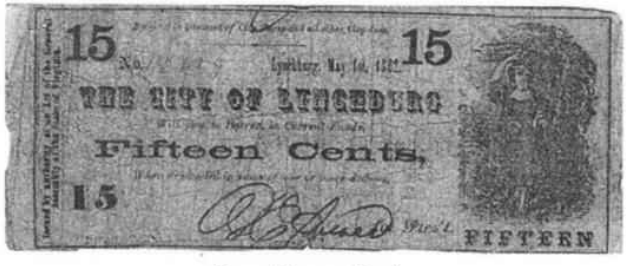
---

2 Wedding rings were made from gold from the Kelly mine. The one that came down in our branch of the family is on my sister, Elizabeth Garnett Hoskins' charm bracelet. Each branch of the family has their ring.

Virginia Notes

To pay its employees, soldiers and sailors in its own state armed forces, Virginia issued its own notes. They were backed by the full faith and credit of the state and were good

for payment of taxes and other duties. These were not issued based on mortgaged property. The state could issue as many as they wished whenever they wished. They had done so for more than two hundred years prior to the War Between The States. It was nothing new.



Lynchburg Scrip

The City Of Lynchburg will pay the bearer of this scrip 15¢ in current funds (whatever that may be). This scrip was printed by the City of Lynchburg and spent into circulation as pay for its employees. It was good for payment for all tariffs and dues. Municipal or private scrip is entirely different from Bank Notes.

Municipal Notes

The City of Lynchburg issued its own paper scrip good for payment of taxes and services. Campbell County did also, as did most of the cities and counties in Virginia. The money was freely mixed with other paper currency.

Confederate Scrip

Most of the money in the trunk was Confederate money. There were all kinds. Some of the 1861 issues of one hundred

dollar bills paid 6% interest, the receipt of which was stamped on the back each year. Most didn't pay interest, they were just scrip, payable for taxes and tolls.

Tobacco Notes

The trunk didn't contain any "tobacco notes", which was to be expected since they had been tendered. Tobacco notes were issued at the Fredericksburg warehouse for each hogshead of 800 pounds of prime Virginia tobacco, and were traded over the entire eastern seaboard.[3] Tobacco notes rounded out the list of types of money available in Virginia during the war. Gold was almost non-existent - except at Kellyville.

Bond Made Out To "G.J. Kelly" For $50,000

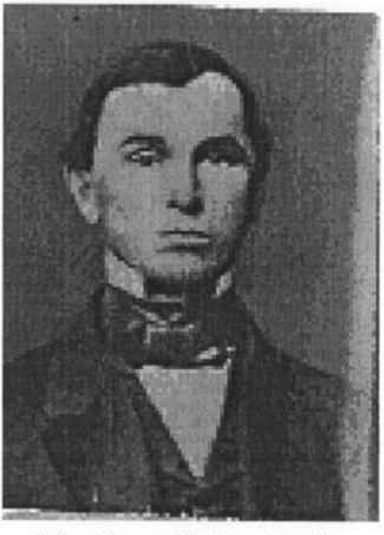
3 "Twists" of chewing or smoking tobacco were used as small change and were still in use in Lynchburg when the writer was a youngster.

Bonds To Fight Inflation

To raise money and control inflation the Confederate government sold bonds. Kelly, Tackert & Ford bought a number of bonds. The one shown on the prior page is made out to Granville James Kelly for $50,000. I saw one made out to him for $300,000. I don't know which member of the family got that one. These bonds helped to take currency out of circulation and hold down prices.

Granville Kelly

Granville Kelly didn't serve in the army because of a stiff right leg received in a train wreck in 1855. However, he did not escape the attention of Union Army commissars. When ordered to give an oath of allegiance to the United States he



John Payne Kelly - Patriot

John Kelly of Kelly's Ford, was well to do at the beginning of the war. Like most Virginians, he was impoverished at its end.

refused, replying that he had already given his allegiance to his native state. He would not violate that oath. He was arrested and confined in the notorious Point Lookout death camp in Maryland, where he almost died. The authorities took him outside the prison gates to die so they wouldn't have to register his death on the prison rolls. He was found by one of his slaves, who had been captured by the Union Army, and nursed back to health.[4]

Decline Of Kelly Fortune

Tobacco Notes - The Federal Army stormed through Fredericksburg. One of the things they wrecked was the State Tobacco Warehouse. This put an end to the issuance of Tobacco Notes.[5]

Kelly Canal Boat Company - The Federal Army took over Fredericksburg's inland port - blocking trade from England. They then wrecked the canal and burned the Kelly canal boats. This destroyed the Kelly Canal Boat Company.

Slaves - Land without slaves to work it stood idle. Slaves constituted wealth. A prime worker was worth $1000-$1500 - the equivalent of perhaps 50 times as much today. Taking 100 slaves without compensating the owner ruined him and was theft in the eyes of the Kellys, the people of the South, and many people in the North. Lincoln imprisoned over 50,000 people in the North who disagreed with his policies.

4 When my first born was on the way I wanted to name him Granville - it's too good a name to let pass. A daughter was born instead of a son so she was named "Granville" - and she is her father's daughter.

5 See *War Cycles / Peace Cycles, Hoskins, VPC, POB 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $18.*

Officers of the invading armies commandeered slaves as their personal "servants" and to do the grunt-work for the army. Lincoln didn't free these slaves taken by the Federal army. They were abandoned wherever the Federal Army happened to be when the war ended. Some starved to death. Some made their way back to Kelly's Ford where they sharecropped the very land they had worked earlier.

Plantations - Without workers, the Kelly's six plantations had to be largely abandoned. After the war they were taxed heavily by the black legislators in Richmond at a time when they produced no income. Plantation land worth $800 an acre in 1858 was sold to New York tax-free land- companies for 10¢-50¢ an acre to avoid the taxes - which was the reason for the taxes. They own the land to this day.

Woolen Mill - The machinery of the Fredericksburg Woolen Mill was transferred to Lynchburg to make woolen cloth for Confederate uniforms. When the war ended Confederate and State money scrip was declared worthless by the occupation forces. People without money can't buy cloth to make clothes. The Lynchburg mill was shut down because there was no money with which to do business.

Flour Mill - The flour mill at Kelly's Ford was shot to pieces during the war.

Kelly Store - The Kelly store near Kellyville, which had done a landoffice business before the war, was reduced to being a small country store and at last died on the vine.

Kelly Mine - The price of gold declined from its wartime high of $287 oz back down to $20.67, which was below production costs, and the mine was shut down.[6]

The Lesson

The war ruined the Kellys, as it did nearly everyone else in the South. The victors declared the scrip of city, county, state, and nation worthless. With a stroke of a pen the Southland was deprived of money. Business ground to a halt. The Kellys, old man John P. and his his son Granville, scratched out garden plots to feed their families. The trunk of money has been divided within the family. Each part is a reminder of the wolf that is loose in the land.

Conclusion

The Kellys arrived in America in 1654. It took 200 years to accumulate their fortune. The wolf saw this wealth and took what he wanted and destroyed the rest. The Kelly's were reduced to abject poverty. But, we are still here! It may be another 200 years before we regain what we lost, but I don't think so. After all this - we are still here.

The Wolf knows that what happened before can happen again. The money now in circulation can be taken and made worthless with the stroke of a pen. But, it doesn't have to be "us" from whom the money is taken.

We, too, have pens and can make money lawful or unlawful, valuable or worthless - all with a mere stroke. If we choose we can create brand new scrip whenever we like. We can

6 With the recent increase in the price of gold, the Kelly God Mine has been reopened by its new owners and is in operation today.

outlaw bank notes; make mortgages null and void, and substitute money of our choosing. [7]

Oh, yes! God is still in his heaven! We are still here and now we have friends, and tomorrow is another day.[8]

---

7 See *Depression Scrip Of The United States*

8 See HR *Payback Time*, #271.

Letter From S. Africa by K.J

"Dear Mr. Hoskins,

"A small town in Transvaal had a problem with blacks. The taxes of a few whites had to carry the expense of thousands of non- paying blacks. It became impossible and water and electricity was cut off to the whole town. We hear now that the blacks are moving away. After all, they were promised free amenities, like the few houses built by the government for blacks in Northern Transvaal. With no control over material and work, these houses are falling apart; so the squatters moved back to their shacks. Funny, the houses built by the whites for the blacks in the early sixties, Verwoerd's time, still stand in the black township of Soweto.

"All schools started Jan 20, 1999, but I saw half a dozen black school buses empty on their way to school. No text books are available. As far as we know, books are printed but the wasteful government cannot pay for them as they have no money. Private schools are going up all over, and no wonder!

"With best wishes, K.J."

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 295

LOYALTY LITMUS TEST

Hollywood's Strangers have developed a litmus test which Saxon actors must pass to get good acting parts; They must take a part where the character they portray has sex with someone of a different race.

After being deceived wholesale, Christians must learn that they can no longer believe the words of their "leaders". They too must develop a litmus test that will put them at enmity with the Stranger and demand that their leaders pass it.

1st Baptist Church

Kids often have a 6th sense. When I was 12, I sat beside my parents in our usual pew. We listened to the preacher holding forth about "love" and against the customs we had had for hundreds of years which regulated the strangers in our midst.

The preacher said that he didn't want to change anything, but, having said that, he talked about changing everything.

He talked about strangers worshiping with us, eating with us, living among us and becoming part of us.

To me that sounded like he wanted to change everything he said he didn't want to change. I sensed that he was up to no good and told my parents so. They poo-pooed my fears. It turned out that I was right.

The Civil Rights Era

Later on there was the "civil rights" era. Protests were led by the same sort of preachers who said they only wanted "fair play" for blacks. This included voting rights for them and the right to not only eat at their own establishments, but to eat at lunch counters and restaurants reserved for Whites.[1] Most of these preachers said that the last thing they wanted was "interracial marriage". That denial was supposed to make integration all right. But, they lied. They had been lying all the time. They are lying today. What they want is *Dharma*.[2]

The reason I'm still talking about things that happened so long ago is to say that I've seen it before. I've seen people passing themselves off as preachers of the WORD, saying one thing to put their listeners at ease, while actually doing the opposite of what they say. This tactic allowed them to take over the mainstream churches and destroy them while talking about other things. *"By their acts ye shall know them."*

1 Lynchburg's black business district centered on 5th Street, was quite large, and was protected by law. After the courts struck down the laws, out- of-town strangers put them all out of business except for one single lunch counter, a funeral home, and an office of a black lawyer. "Affirmative action" is the attempt to replace in part what the blacks lost through integration. But, the concept is unjust as judged by Saxon law and will be opposed.

2 Hindu: "Dharma" - non- violence, obedience, tolerance of other peoples and their gods without regard to "race, creed, or nationality." Buddhist technique of pacifying divergent populations to expedite trade. "Dharmitized - to be subdued by Dharma. "Dharmamatra" - government enforcer of Dharma.

The same thing seems to be occurring again. The assault is coming not only from the anti-Saxonite media, as one would expect, but from preachers who are simply ignorant or who some believe represent other interests.

Giving The Litmus Test

The WORD lists a handful of prohibitions, which if taught and practiced, would keep us safe. Surrogates of the anti-christ can seldom be coaxed to accept one of the following list, much less all of them. The list therefore becomes a valuable tool in determining the genuineness of one who holds himself out as a minister of the WORD:

1) God has known Man ONLY - Amos 3:2
2) Man not to eat with Strangers - Le 22:15-16
3) Man not to allow Strangers in his midst - Jer 30:21
4) Man not to allow Strangers in our churches - Jer 51:51
5) Strangers forbidden from our pulpits - Lev 22:25
6) No marriage with Strangers - Numbers 36:6
7) Man may not transact business with them - Pr 6:1-2
8) Strangers may not rule Man - Deu 17:15

1) <u>God Knows Man - ONLY</u>

The Scriptures teach that the WORD is God and that God has known man[3] - ONLY.[4] This important fact directs the rest of our thinking:

3 *"In the beginning was the WORD, and the word was with God, and the WORD was God." John 1:1, and "The WORD was made flesh, and dwelt among us." John 1:14.*

4 MAN: Heb: Adam 119 - "to show blood(in the face), ie: to flush or turn rosy: - be (dyed, made) red(ruddy). *Strong's Concordance*

"You only have I known of all the families of the earth." Amos 3:2; "He showed his word... unto Israel. He hath not dealt so with any nation: and as for his judgments, they have not known them." Ps 147:19-20; "There are many nations ... all are his, and over all has he appointed spirits to rule ... but over Israel ... he alone is their ruler." Jubilees 15:23; "Our Gods are common to all men, and yours ... belong to nobody else but yourselves". Antiquities 4:6:8; "I pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given me, for they are thine." John 17:9; "Thou art a holy people unto the Lord thy God: The Lord thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto himself, above all people that are upon the face of the earth." Deut 7:6

The above explains why Jesus Christ, whose Commandments were in the beginning, issued his Commandment yet again;

"These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, Go not unto the way of the Gentiles, and unto any city of the Samaritans enter ye not: But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 10:5,6.

2- Not To Eat With Strangers:

When man offers his food to God and asks him to "Bless this food" - that food is blessed by God and is holy food. That food is not to be given to strangers. You are not to eat with them:

"There shall no stranger (Heb: 2114 racial alien) eat of the holy thing (that which has been offered to God)." Lev 22:10; "They shall not profane the holy things of the children of Israel, which they offer unto the Lord. Or, suffer them to bear the iniquity of the trespass, when they eat their holy things: for I the Lord do sanctify them." Le 22:15-16; "Withdraw from among the Gentiles and do not eat with them, and do not according to their actions, and be not

their companion, for their actions are unclean and all their ways are defiled." Jubilees 22:17.[5]

Some while ago I received the following letter: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: How should prisoners go about NOT EATING food prepared by 'strangers,' as our culinary workers are a mixed lot? 90% of the things we get have a "K" on them, guaranteeing that an edomite blessed them. So, do we starve, or eat what we are not allowed to eat." S. - Nevada

The following is the answer I sent him. I told him that some men in an earlier age had been drafted into the Syrian army and were forced to act against God's Commandments. Since they were powerless to oppose the Syrians, they developed the following rule:

> *"In case one of their own blood ... should attempt to confound or dissolve their constitution of government (God's Laws), they should take vengeance on them, both all in general, and each person in particular ... that if they were not able to take such vengeance, they should still demonstrate that what was done was contrary to their wills. So the multitude bound themselves by oath to do so." Antiquities 4:8:45.*

A simple act of verbally protesting to the unGodly was sufficient.

---

5 "In 1205, Innocent ... wrote ... to the Count of Nevers, whom he threatened with excommunication ... 'It is scandalous that Christians should have their cattle slaughtered and their grapes pressed by Jews, who are thus enabled to take their portion and to impose the leavings, prepared according to Jewish religious precepts, upon Christians. It is a still greater sin that this wine, prepared by Jews, should be used in the church for the sacrament of the Lord's Supper." (Epistoire X, 120, od. Bulu2, II., p. 198 (J/E p687) Inquisition.)

Christian Punishment:: Christian punishment consists of "restitution" or "death." If restitution is possible - you do it. If not, as in the case of rape, murder, or kidnaping, you die. Since your prison sentence is neither of the two, it is an unLawful "involuntary confinement" as a slave. Slaves must obey their masters or die. A simple protest that what is being done is against your will should be acceptable in God's eyes.

Business Lunches:

Eating food "blessed by God" is a holy act. This is why strangers try to arrange business lunches with "believers". They know that even if the business deal under consideration does not go through, the act of your being seen eating with him bread blessed by God infers YOUR blessing on HIM. Your endorsement is valuable when dealing with others of our kind.

Interracial Marriage & Eating

God made you a king and a priest.[6] If your daughter or son marries a stranger, God's Commandment orders the following;

> ***"If the priest's daughter also be married unto a stranger (2114), she may not eat of an offering of the holy thing,(the food that God has been asked to bless, "bless this food."). But if the priests' daughter be a widow or divorced, and have no child, and is returned unto her fathers' house ... she shall eat of her fathers' meat; but there shall no stranger (2114) eat thereof." Lev 22:10-13; " ... So shall they not defile the holy things of Israel, which they offer unto the Lord." Lev 22:10-15 (Geneva Bible)***

---

6 *"Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings & priests unto God and his Father." Rev 1:5-6*

The mixed-breed offspring of a daughter or son is not allowed at the most holy place - your dining room table. A mixed-breed is not partly mixed - he is completely mixed. He is a stranger.[7]

Civil Rights Laws:

In the North until the 1940s and in the South until the 1950s, the problem of feeding strangers was met by establishing separate eating facilities serving un-blessed food. This practice resulted in separate schools, public facilities, and separate military facilities.

When the courts passed statutes outlawing separate eating establishment - hundreds and thousands of restaurants operated by believers all over the nation closed rather than violate God's Commandment. I remember one in particular located in Charlottesville on Route 29 across the street from the tennis courts at the University. It was always crowded and must have done a million a year - back then. The owner closed it rather than to disobey God. He was just one of thousands.

Rule: Those eating with strangers are not to be trusted.

3) Strangers Not Allowed In Our Midst

"Thou shall make no covenant with them ... they shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21-24

4) Strangers Not Allowed In Our Churches

"When the tabernacle is to be pitched ... the stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh shall be put to death." Numbers

7 *"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord; even to his tenth generation shall he not enter into the congregation of the Lord (Israel)." De 23:2*

1:51; "We are confounded, because we have heard reproach: shame hath covered our faces: for strangers are come into the sanctuaries of the Lord's house." Jer 51:51

Jerusalem Temple - Josephus

"When you go through these (first) cloisters, unto the ... temple, there was a partition made of stone all round, ... upon it stood pillars, at equal distances from one another, declaring the law of purity, some in Greek and some in Roman letters, that 'no foreigner should go within that sanctuary'. ... there was a partition built ... This place was allotted to the women of our own country, and of other countries, provided they were of the same nation." Josephus, Wars of the Jews 5:5:2 p554

5) Strangers Forbidden To Preach

"Neither of the hand of a stranger shall ye offer the bread of your God of any of these, because their corruption is in them, there is a blemish in them: therefore shall they not be accepted for you." Lev 22:25.!8

6 - No marriage with Strangers

The strongest prohibition in the WORD is against marriage with Strangers;

"Let them marry ... only to the family of the tribe of their father." Numbers 36:6; "Thou ... shall go ... to my kindred, and take a wife." Gen 24:3-4; "They have dealt treacherously against the Lord: for they have begotten strange (zûwr - racial alien) children; Hosea 5:7; "When they had heard the law ... they separated from Israel all the mixed (mongrel) multitude." Neh 13:3; "A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congrega-

8 (Geneva Bible NOTE: "Ye fhall not receive any imperfeft thing of a ftranger, to make it the Lord's offering: which hee calleth the bread of the Lord."

tion of the Lord; even to his tenth generation shall he not enter into the congregation of the Lord (Israel)." De 23:2.[9]

7) Not Transact Business With Them

Man is not to make contracts with Strangers. This includes business.

"And ye shall make no league with the inhabitants of this land." Judges 2:2; "If thou hast stricken thy hand with a stranger, thou are snared...deliver thyself as a roe from the hand of the hunter." Pr 6:1-2; "What part hath he that believeth with an infidel? ... come out from among them and be ye separate." II Cor 6:15-17; "Thou shall make no covenant with them...they shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21-24; "Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? And what concord hath Christ with Belial? or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel? And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? ... for ye are the temple of the living God ... Wherefore come out from among them and be ye separate." II Cor 5:14

---

9 The strongest of all curses against racial intermarriage is found in Jubilees which was extensively used by 1st century Christians: *"Thus ye shall not do from now on and to eternity to defile a daughter of Israel, for in heaven it was ordained over them as a punishment that they should root out all the men of Shechem, because they committed a shame on a daughter of Israel. If there is any man in Israel who desires to give his daughter or his sister to any man who is of the seed of the Gentiles, he shall surely die, ... for Israel is holy to the lord and every man that defiles must surely die. For thus it is ordained and written on the tablets of heaven concerning all the seed of Israel, that he who defiles must surely die, and they shall slay him with stones. And to this law there is no limit of days and no ceasing and no forgiveness ... because he has given of his seed to Moloch ... And thou Moses, command the children of Israel ... that they shall not give any of their daughters to the Gentiles and that they shall not take any of the daughters of the gentiles; for this is accursed before the Lord. ... And it is disgraceful to Israel to those that give and to those that receive from the Gentiles any daughters, for it is unclean and accursed to Israel ... for there will be plagues upon plagues, curse upon curse, and all punishment and plagues and curses will come. ... and if they blind their eyes to those that commit uncleanness ... then shall the whole people together be punished, ... and there will be no respect for persons, and no consideration for persons, and no taking of ... offering and burnt offering ... as a sweet savor, that it may be acceptable. ... And on account of this I have commanded thee, saying: 'Testify this testimony over Israel: see how it happened to the Shechemites and their sons, how they were given into the hands of the two sons of Jacob and they slew them in torments, and it was justice to them, and it is is written down for justice concerning them.'" Jubilees 30:6-15*

8) Strangers May Not Rule Man

"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deut 17:15; "Their nobles shall be of themselves, and their governor shall precede from the midst of them." Jer 30:21; "Thou shalt reign over many nations, but they shall not reign over thee." Deut 15:6

9) Drive Them Out

"Thou shall drive them out before thee. Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods. They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." Ex 23:31- 33

"The Lord ... hath cast out many nations before thee ... thou shall smite them, and utterly destroy them; thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor show mercy unto them: Neither shalt thou make marriages with them." Deut 7:1-4

"Ye shall drive out all the inhabitants of the land from before you, and destroy all their pictures, and destroy all their molden images, and quite pluck down all their high places: And ye shall dispossess the land and dwell therein: for I have given you the land to possess it. And ye shall divide the land by lot for an inheritance among your families ... But if ye will not drive out the inhabitants of the land from before you; then it shall come to pass, that those which ye let remain of them (shall be) pricks in your eyes, and thorns in your sides, and shall vex you in the land wherein ye dwell. Moreover it shall come to pass, I shall do unto you, as I thought to do unto them." Numbers 33:52-56

Watching The Faithless

It is our duty as kings and priests to watch those who claim to keep watch over us. If they teach the following, then, in time it is certain that we shall be free from the plague of strangers who have descended on us.

1) God has known Man ONLY - Amos 3:2
2) Man not to eat with Strangers - Le 22:15-16
3) Man not to allow Strangers in his midst - Jer 30:21
4) Man not to allow Strangers in our churches - Jer 51:51
5) Strangers forbidden from our pulpits - Lev 22:25
6) No marriage with Strangers - Numbers 36:6
7) Man may not transact business with them - Pr 6:1-2
8) Strangers may not rule Man - Deu 17:15

If the reformation preacher serves the WORD, he will have no problem with the WORD. If he serves other gods he will have many problems.

Dharma is the basic religion of the Stranger, and Dharma demands integration of all races, creeds, and national origins. If *Siva* or *Vishnu*, whom they rename "Jesus", fails to order Man to be integrated on earth, then the teacher of Dharma will, as a last resort to keep his foot in the door, try to integrate them in "heaven". The fact that there is no Scriptural support for such nonsense bothers him not a bit. The WORD says of "heaven": "*Thy will be done on earth as it is in heaven*". If conditions are to be on earth as they are in heaven, then, God's Commandments will be in force on earth, and God's Commandments specify who will and who will not enter heaven:

10) God the WORD is The Same In Heaven

"Not everyone shall enter into the kingdom of heaven, but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven." Matt 7:21;

And the will of our Father, the WORD, says;

"The people shall dwell alone, and shall not be reckoned among the nations." Num 23:9

Therefore, the WORD in heaven will be the same as the WORD on earth. Our people will dwell alone there as here.

Conclusion

We must be faithful to the WORD who created us in the beginning. This includes being alert for wolves in our midsts who would open the sheepfold gate for the wolves.

LETTERS

UNBURIED DEAD: "Dick; In HR 294, "Money At Kelly's Ford", you mentioned the reluctance of the Union Army to bury its own or its opponent's dead. It is interesting that in the years following WWII the Red Army still had not buried its dead killed in WWII battles. The hills were littered with bones of Red Army soldiers." Hans Schmidt. - Florida

---

RIO: "Dear Richard: I have just returned from Rio. Rio is advertised as the 'multi-cultural center of the world'. This true, the mixed breeding with the slaves, the native population and the whites have produced a population in which there is only one race, one religion, and one color. The Communist Manifesto in action. They are very proud of this ... Observation: one class' means, no class at all ... only vast slums, and populations fled to the jungle. There are 6 million that live in slums, 5 million live in the jungle and 2 million - mostly a mix of the whiter part of the population-live behind locked

and barred doors. Clinton will need to send more than 42 Billion to clean up this mess ..." W. D. - Washington State

UNFILTERED NEWS

News From Russia

CASHLESS: Barter has made a come-back. Banks refuse loans, so goods and services are swapped instead. In Chergetsk, Russia, 70% of economic activity now takes place without cash. A block of 44 flats was built. The brick factory kept 10 flats. The company that transported the building material got six, the painter kept two and the local council got 12 in lieu of taxes. BBC reporter bemoaned this "return to feudalism". It sounds more like an escape from usury. (BBC Radio World Service, 6:20AM, Sept 4, 1998; Nationalist News From Australia)

RED TV: Moscow: "Free press is a sign of a democratic country," says news anchor. In Russia, most media are now owned by big business instead of government. There is one government station and 6 private channels. Most newspapers are owned by banks or oil companies. All try to brainwash the public. *Izvestia*, former Communist Party mouthpiece, is now owned by Lukoil Oil conglomerate. Russian Communist Party leader Gennady Zyuganov said: "Those who have money call the shots. Press freedom is an illusion." (*Nationalist News*, Australia)

ORDER OF NOBILITY: The Order of St. John yesterday announced President Mandela's acceptance of an invitation by Queen Elizabeth II to have the Knight of Grace bestowed

on him. ... The order is one of the most ancient Orders of Chivalry ... *Citizen*

RKH: Queen Elizabeth II is no Saxon Queen. Her nobles are scraped from the droppings of the wolf den. The actions of her government in placing South African Saxons under the heel of strangers, her refusal to apologize for the holocaust of S. African women and children in British concentration camps at the turn of the century, and her act in making the stranger Tutu a bishop in her church, to rule over Saxons, constitutes callous outlaw conduct.

RACE CRIME: U.S. Justice Dept. statistics for 1991 show that for every 100 rapes committed by whites against blacks, blacks committed 20,204 rapes against whites. Robberies that involved a white perpetrator and a black victim were 7,311 compared to 167,924 robberies committed by blacks against whites.

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 296

SLAV

History

Three identifiable groups live in large numbers in Europe - Slavs, Turks, and Saxons.

Religious historians have theorized that the Slavs are descended from Noah's son Japeth,[1] the Turks from Ham, and the Saxons from Shem.[2]

Secular historians seem to doubt the descent from Japeth, ascribing to the Slav race such names as Scythians, Sarmatians, Thracians, Illyrians, etc. The name Scythian is obvious

1 *"God shall enlarge Japheth, and he shall dwell in the tents of Shem." Gen 9:27.*

2 Only the Saxon has adhered to his ancient religion that forbids interracial marriage. The WORD forbids mixedbreeds from joining Israel. Both the Slav and Turk are mixed breeds in varying degrees depending on their location.

LANDS OF THE SLAV

The Slav is located between two ancient enemies - the Saxon to the west and the Turk to both the south and the east..

in error since that is one of the three names given Saxons (Saxon, Scythian, and Goth).

Herodotus mentions Slavs under the name of *Neuri* on the upper waters of the Dnestr in what is now Russia. Pliny calls them *Venedi*; Ptolemy calls them *Venedae* and puts them along the Vistula on the Gulf of Danzic on the Baltic. The name *Venedae* is clearly *"Wend"*, the name that the Germans have always applied to the Slavs.

By the 6th century the Slavs had made themselves well known to the Graco-Roman world by their southward movement into northern Dacia and to the Danube (200 AD). The gradual spread of the Slavs was hidden behind the wholesale migrations of the Goths fleeing the invading Huns. For two centuries the Goths (Saxons) ruled the Slavs on the Vistula, and later in southern Russia.

When the Huns (early Turks) succeeded the Goths as masters of central Europe (Hungary), they made the Slavs supply them with military contingents. The defeat of the Huns gave the Slavs the freedom to migrate and by 512 they held the German Mark of Brandenburg in force.

Russian Rivers

In Russia proper, the Saxon-Goths, under the Swedish name *Rus*, settled areas near the Russian Rivers - especially

TURKS INVADE SLAVE & SAXON LANDS
The Turks invade Eastern and Central Europe overrunning much of the Slav population. The Polish Slavs and the Saxon-Germans turn back the Turks at Vienna.

the islands, river junctions and portages.[3]

In time many of the unruly warring Slavs sought the protection afforded by the Rus settlements, and a society

3 *In The Beginning*, Hoskins, VPC, POB 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505,

developed with the Rus as leader and protector and the Slav as soldier and worker.[4]

Subdivisions

There are three main groups of Slavs - Eastern, North-Western and Southern.

Eastern - The Russians form the Eastern group (excluding the Finns and Tartars who are considered Turk). The Russian Slavs stretch from Europe into central Siberia and are Orthodox Christian in religion. In appearance a great many look like the pictures of their leaders seen on TV: Almost completely round heads (around the hat brim), no visible necks or waists, long arms and short legs. When they profess religion it is Eastern Orthodox Christian.

North-Western - The North-Western Slavs include the Poles (who are Roman Catholic), Kashubes, Wends, Czechs and their eastern neighbors, the Moravians, now included in Czechoslovakia, the Slovaks and the Teutonized Slavs of central Germany. In appearance the North-Western Slavs seem to be a cross between the Eastern Slav and Saxon. Some of the North-West Slavs are particularly beautiful physical specimens and are often confused with the pockets of Saxon-Rus still living in Russia. Since everyone in this region speaks Slavic languages they tend to think of themselves as Slav even when they are Saxon. When I was on active duty with the US Army I worked with an intelligence officer in division G-2. He was a NW-type Slav - Polish, round skull, blond, medium height, nice looking, and was one of the best intelligence

4 It appears that the larger number of Slavs have always been ruled by outsiders. Often they invited Saxons from abroad to come and rule them and keep order. These rulers usually adopted Slavic names, religion and language.

officers I have ever seen. He was also an alcoholic - a weakness shared by almost the entire Slavic race.

Southern Slavs - Slovenes, Serbo-Croats and Bulgarians. Prior to WWII the Southern Slavs were cut off from the rest of the Slav world by German (Saxon) settlements. These Germans have since been forcibly repatriated to Germany. This has caused the Slavic empire inhabited by Slavs to expand enormously at the expense of the ancient colonies of Saxon-Germans. When the ancient Saxon- Greeks destroyed themselves in the Greek peninsular by internecine wars, they were replaced by Slavs who are by now a mixture of Slav and Turk, although violently anti-Turk in political attitude. Some of these people show Slav characteristics and some show Turk racial characteristics. Many of the Yugoslavs have long skull types (front to back) and except by language are difficult to tell from Westerners. There are a great many Slavs living in France - replacing the French-Saxons killed in France's never ending wars.

Characteristics In General

To the Saxon - the Slav presents a kaleidoscope of contradictions and appearances. They are among the world's worst farmers having to import a large part of their food. However, under the direction of their Rus aristocracy prior to WWI they were exporters of food products. During WWII they exhibited fantastically stupid military tactics, but by war's end they produced the marvelous T-34 tank, excellent fighter planes, and some military tacticians as good as their German opponents - who were considered the best in the world.

In war they exhibit a fatalism and ferocity seldom seen anywhere else. Ordered to attack they will climb over piles

of their dead to reach their enemy again and again. Stories from the Crimean War tell of British medical workers, attempting to aid the wounded of both sides, often had to fight off attacks by badly wounded Russian Slavs whom they tried to help. Some attempted to stab them if they could and even try to bite them when their arms were shattered and they were unable to hold a weapon.

Slav relationship with the Saxon has been a love-hate affair which will be dealt with in future newsletters.

Slav vs. Turk

The Slav relationship with the Turk has been no love-hate affair - it has been wholehearted, unrelenting, unqualified hate.

It was the Turk who gave the Slav his name - "Slave"! While the rule of the Saxon-Rus was largely benign, there has been nothing benign in the rule of the Turk. He treated the Slav as a commodity; using Slav men as soldiers and Slav women in Turk harems.

Huns - The Huns stormed into Europe, demolishing all resistance in their way. They reached France before the combined armies of the Romans and Goths managed to turn them back. Their leader Attila was killed by a German princess and the Huns retreated to Hungary and settled among the Slavs whom they treated as slaves.

Golden Horde - The Turk-Mongols swept over Russia and settled for centuries. The Khazar-Jews, a Turk tribe, acted as their tax collectors among the Slavs - earning their eternal hatred.

Turks - The invasions of Europe by the Turks provided the Slavs an opportunity to fight their ancient enemy. It was

the Slavic armies of Poland that provided the reinforcements that saved Vienna from the Turks.

Slav-Crusades - Under the leadership of Saxon-Rus and Saxon- Germans, the Slavs undertook a centuries-long ongoing crusade to remove the Turk from lands they had conquered from the Slavs. This crusade consisted of intermittent wars surpassing in ferocity almost the West can imagine. These were wars in which all the captives taken by one side or the other were massacred - and the men, women and children shared the fate of the warriors.

WWI - Before WWI Russia was ruled by descendants of the ancient Rus aristocracy. Turks who had been made captive by the Saxon-Rus allied themselves with the Slav peasants and revolted. In the war that ensued the Saxon-Rus were exterminated. The Turks then took over the government and ruled the Slavs with an iron hand. In their grip tens of millions of Slavs were sent to their deaths in great extermination work camps. The ruling Turks, a merchant group, have since relaxed their grip because there is nothing left of value in Russia, and they themselves are greatly reduced in numbers having chosen to migrate to more profitable parts of the world - leaving Russia in the hands of surrogate rulers.

Field Of The Blackbirds

In 1389, Prince Lazar led a Serb-Slav army against a vastly superior invading Ottoman-Turk army in Kosovo. After valiant feats of heroism the Slav army of over 70,000 were slaughtered almost to a man. The Serbs then fell under merciless Turk rule for almost 400 years.

Yugoslavia Today

Centuries of fighting the Turks has foisted a Pan-Slavic feeling among Slavs. A blow against one, for whatever reason, is perceived to be a blow against all. This is a particularly sensitive matter when all parties involved have access to nuclear and bacteriological weapons.

Serb-Slavs hate the Albanian-Turks with a hatred completely misunderstood in the West, and this hatred is reciprocated. Balkan Slav-Turk warfare has been an on-again off-again thing for centuries. Because of economic and political reasons at home, the US has lead NATO into the midst of this boiling cauldron.[5] The one sided atrocity stories told by the Nato propaganda machine is causing Turk volunteers to flock to the aid of Albania from all over the Islamic world. The one sided atrocity stories told by the Slav propaganda machine is causing volunteers to flock to Yugoslavia from all over the Slav world. An old brush fire is being fanned into something much more than it has been.

There is one thing that through the smoke of war, the atrocity charges and counter charges, the death and the pain of civilians, and the never-ending media lies - stands above all else. It is this:

> **The Saxon Christian West is attacking a Slavic Christian nation - an act which benefits Turkish-Muslims.**

If someone doesn't see something odd in this - that person is brain dead.

---

5 Like the brief "Monica War" with Iraq, this most recent spur-of-the- moment war takes the American president's peccadilloes off the newspaper front page and also primes the economic pump with war spending to off-set a down turn in American private sector spending.

This could only happen if the West, meaning the U.S. and its allies, are acting as Turk surrogates, just as most of the Slav world has acted as Turk surrogates since WWI. If the Turk is manipulating Slav and Saxon to benefit Turk - then Christian Saxon fighting Christian Slav makes sense! It explains what is otherwise inexplicable.

Letter From S. Africa by K.J.

We had to have the alarm system seen to again. A black connected the negative to the positive on a battery. He has been working for security firms for the last ten years and learned nothing.

In Sunday's newspaper is an article on Johannesburg and surrounding towns' fire department - which is in fact now non- existent. Since the blacks have come into power they have been cutting back on what they see as non-essentials. Many firemen left because of non-payment and the white who complains is naturally called a racist. Instead of receiving support, most of the white political parties condemn him for racist remarks which happen to be perfectly true.

After the Randburg council got rid of most whites, they had to recall the one who operated the water supply to train a black. Well, the black took over on two weekends and the reservoirs were bone dry. He never watched the panel or pushed a button, so large areas now end up without water.

We now have politically correct white politicians, but ordinary liberals hate blacks now more than the rest of us.[6], Mbeki gave a hatespeech in parliament that was so bad that

6 While being ruled by blacks during Southern Reconstuction, Southern liberals learned to hate not only black rule, but the anti-Christ creatures who put them over us.

people wanted to know who writes Mandela and Mbeki's speeches for them and advises them. It turns out that they are Jews. No wonder so much hatred flows from these two blacks. Their media is inciting blacks to such an extent that they feel they have done something of merit when they murder a white.

The past weekend was the yearly HNP political party congress. I only went on Friday afternoon for two hours. I got the feeling that we can expect some major problems. No only are the blacks killing black opponents before the June 2 election, but they are beginning to murder whites with the aim of driving them out of the country. When two blacks cruelly murdered an elderly couple, they placed a sign on their bodies with the words "You have oppressed us too much" and they came from Zimbabwe (formerly Rhodesia). It makes you wonder.

Esau is truly at war with Jacob, using millions of the black hordes who vote. They will riot when the time comes and they kill with the greatest pleasure.

A family at the congress had to return home when someone began to poison their stud sheep. Other cases of where the tendons of animals were slashed were also told. The cruelty of blacks to animals as well as people knows no bounds.

We enjoyed your Hoskins Report about your family history. Where would we be without a background. That makes me wonder what some of the traitors are going to tell their grandchildren about their part in this bloodless surrender of their nation to heartless strangers.

Large firms are moving out at a fast rate, even those who in 1992 threatened people who were going to vote against turning the country over to the blacks. Yes, and they even fired people from their jobs who did vote against the takeover.

Well, they are the ones who are leaving the country. Maybe it is prophetic that they are all going to London.

With Best Wishes, K.J.

LETTERS

AIDS: "Sir; The enclosed article from the *NY Times* reveals that the AIDS epidemic is accelerating at an unbelievable rate. It has now reached an increase of 21% per annum. Note that the 10% rate cited in the argument does not follow from the reported increase from 1996 to 1997. The second revelation is that the epidemic is confined 98% to the colored races of the world. Of the whites, it is mainly the homosexuals and those who associate with them that are being infected.

At the present rate of HIV infection, blacks in Africa will be greatly reduced in number in 13.5 years. The same will occur in N. America and Cuba in 20 years. India and the Orient will be decimated.

HIV is clearly a disease of the coloreds and white degenerates. A white woman having intercourse with a black has over a 150 times greater opportunity of being infected than with a white man. Women as a whole are more likely to get HIV and later full blown AIDS by a factor of 10 than a white man. This information should be communicated to the white women of the world. For those who have lost their racial pride, let them be ruled by fear, or perish as the unwholesome and loathsome specimens that they have become. Whites who lead moral and monogamous lives have nothing to fear. That is all that our God asks of us." A.J. - Tennessee

UNFILTERED NEWS

METHODISTS REPORT: The Methodist bishop for Northern California filed a complaint Tuesday against 69 ministers who participated in a lesbian "holy union celebration" in mass defiance of a church ban on same-sex marriages. *News & Advance* March 24, 1999.

RKH: We are witnessing the breakup of traditional Christianity. Reform Christians following the Commandments of Yahweh and Hindu converts following the teachings of Brahma.

THE VATICAN CHOOSES: The Vatican has made official Pope John Paul II's tough views opposing the death penalty in a new, revised edition of the church's catechism-the compilation of church teaching. Church teaching has held that capital punishment should be imposed only if necessary to protect society. In his 1995 encyclical "Evangelium Vitae", John Paul said such cases are "practically nonexistent."

RKH: God Commands that the death penalty be imposed in cases of murder, rape, homosexuality, etc. To oppose God's Commandments is to oppose God.

BUDDHISM: A Thai Buddhist temple is erected every two months. There are nearly 1,500 Buddhist temples and monasteries in the U.S. Most major U.S. colleges have Buddhist Studies departments. Rock singer Tina Turner, a Buddhist convert, has said: "You decide what's right and wrong." Buddhism focuses on self- improvement and elevates man to be his own authority on spiritual matters. *Calvary Contender*, Oct 15, 1997

VOODOO? An East Orange man has been charged in what authorities said was the sacrificial slaying of a homeless white man 15 years ago. John Armstrong, 40, aka Yokonon Israel is charged for the crime. "He is currently serving an 18-year sentence in federal prison on racketeering convictions related to 18 murders in the Miami area."*Star Ledger*

RKH: This sounds suspiciously like "voodoo". It is interesting to note that when strangers rule themselves, they tend to revert to the gods in whose image they are made. The EB 14th ED. Vol 23, p254, "Voodoo" states: "The name given to certain magical practices, superstitions, and secret rites prevalent among the negroes of the W. Indies, notably in the republic of Haiti ... obscene rites involving the use of human blood, preferably that of a white child, were considered features of this religion."

It is also interesting that we hear almost nothing from the serpent's media of the fate of the thousands of Saxon children who disappear every year.

ALL NIGHT VIGIL: Jerry Falwell's "Liberty" students met to pray for the "blessing of the nations of the world." (*News & Advance*, Lynchburg, VA Sept. 13, 1997, p. B-7)

RKH: *"I pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given me." John 17:9.*

PINOCHET: The Rest Of The Story

While the controlled media are gunning for the former Chilean head of state Pinochet, accusing him of "serious infringements of human rights" during his reign, his erstwhile subjects are protesting in Santiago and other Chilean cities against his arrest in Great Britain in violation of international law. Whereas many communist mass murderers from the

former Soviet Union, Cuba, Cambodia, Vietnam, China, North Korea, Ethiopia and elsewhere are today at liberty to do as they please, without any complaints from the media, the aging General is to be subjected to a show trial. As always, the story has another side to it: In the late "sixties", the Chilean people elected the Marxist Salvador Allende as head of state. By 1973, Chile's economy had collapsed, owing to Allende's socialist experiments. Mass unemployment, hyperinflation, negative growth, exploding taxes and interest rates were the outcome. Although Chile had previously been a net exporter of food, it now suffered famine. It was impossible to buy basic foodstuffs, the Mafia controlled the black market, and criminal chaos reigned. The population was terrorized by communist gangs (Maoists, Trotskyists, Red Brigades, and others). At the height of the terror, Allende's old friend and communist bedfellow Fidel Castro offered his help. He sent 5000 Cuban soldiers to assist the regime in subjugating the Chilean people. Angered by the invasion of his country by foreign troops, a Chilean naval captain then took it upon himself to organize an uprising. The situation in the country worsened daily. The army stepped in and Pinochet assumed power. The Cubans were driven, en masse, into the capital's national stadium, where they were summarily executed. What followed was described by the greater part of the population as a necessary "cleansing of the country". The military gave short shrift to the communist gangs roaming the country. Many were killed, some probably also tortured, including Spanish activists who had no business to be in Chile. Nevertheless, peace and calm ultimately returned to the country. Under Pinochet's rule, Chile developed into S. America's most flourishing economic power. The population's per-capita income doubled every ten years. Pinochet produced what

the Marxist Allende had promised. And it is for this that the socialists and Marxists of all hues now want to take revenge! (*Insider* Jan 15, 1999, PO Box 17200, Groenkloof, Pretoria 0027, RSA

Richard Snell - Voice From The Grave

Richard Snell's *Last Call Ministries* of May 1992 contained information worth reviewing:

"Just recently I had a Federal Habeas Corpus hearing to determine if I deserved a new trial in my Death Penalty conviction. My counsel was the firm of White & Case, Washington, DC, the largest law firm in the world. W&C became involved back in '86 when I was within 3 days of execution, had no attorney and no money to hire one. Someone, unknown to me, contacted them and they stepped in, 'pro bono publico,' meaning 'for the public good'. They claim to have spent over a million dollars in investigating and preparing for the hearing. William Currier, ex-federal prosecutor, with a mind like a steel trap, headed the team of five attorneys and five legal assistants present at the hearing.

"All the above should immediately raise questions in every thinking Patriot's mind. Like why would the government spend so much money for the defense of a White Christian Patriot when they hate us so much? And what do they expect in return for their investment? ...

"The judge ruled to vacate the death penalty, but upheld the guilty verdict, which means I have two sentences of 'life without parole, at hard labor.'

" ... The real essence is contained in the testimony of one Dr. Brad Fisher who supposedly testified on behalf of the Petitioner (myself). Dr. Fisher is the nation's leading clinical

psychologist on dangerous behavior and we believe that his testimony was not merely intended to give justification to said ruling, but was intended to give a foundation in establishing a guideline which will soon affect every White Patriot in the nation, Christian or not. Therefore the need for this letter of warning. Although there is no thought crime per se, there is a thought disease from which the public must be protected, remember Mr. 'Pro Bono'. Following is a brief summary of Dr. Fisher's diagnosis, you decide on intent. Questions asked by Bill Currier, lead attorney for Petitioner.

Q. Based on your evaluation of Mr. Snell what is your diagnosis regarding his mental condition prior to and at the time of the commission of the crime, and now?

A. Mr. Snell is suffering from what is best described, or what is in the diagnostic manual as a delusional disorder, a paranoid delusional disorder.

Q. Is this order deep-seated?

A. Yes.

Q. And when you say 'deep-seated,' what does this mean? That is, can they be changed?

A. In the area of his delusion they are deep-seated in that they are persuasive, they don't change, and their impact level is high. It doesn't go away. It doesn't disappear, you had it before and it will be there tomorrow.

Q. With those provisos then, would you go ahead and describe the symptoms.

A. In his case, noting that his behavior is quite normal - he's quite bright, he's quite logical in most areas other than

his delusional symptom. His delusion is of a large level conspiracy. It's - it includes a perception that the government, in his case, he thinks it is world wide, but absolutely the government within the United States - is under the control in his belief of a group called the Zionist Occupational Group. In turn, there are controls related to this group of agencies functioning from the government. Of primary concern are agencies such as law agencies and financial agencies. His opinion is that the Zionist Occupational Group controls our government, is working to enhance its control. Part of this process includes the proliferation of drugs and subsequent crime. This is part of their plan, in his belief. The drug epidemic is connected with the effort to enhance this control.

"Unusual testimony for one's attorney to present in one's defense, that is if one ever wants to be free. Don't you think? Paranoid 'Delusional Disorder. Won't go away.' Label me mentally sick. Rapidly developing events will soon show who is deluded. This is a dangerous criterion for all Patriots still running free, especially in the light of recent Presidential speeches by a President under siege for possible criminal activities when he said, 'under no circumstances is there any excuse for racism or anti-Semitism'. It bodes no good for Patriots.

"Fisher's complete testimony is in March/April *Seekers*. Those desiring a copy write to Mary Snell, PO Box 6708, Texarkana, TX 75505-6708. A donation for postage and handling would be appreciated." Richard Snell.

RKH: Richard Snell's writings became a thorn in the side of the establishment and he was executed in 1995.

News From The Mid-East

ALGERIA BOMB: Algiers, 17 killed by a car bomb in a central marketplace. Government blames "fundamentalist extremists". (*Aus. Nationalist News*)

ED: (ABC TV's *Foreign Correspondent* March 31, 1998, claimed the so-called "extremists" were government agents. Calling themselves GIA they usually only attack supporters of the nationalists (FIS), opponents of Socialist (NLF) government.)

Saxon News From Europe

SPIES: Germany has called on the US to return East German secret service files taken by American agents at the time of the collapse of former Communist East Germany. The communists in East Germany employed more than 300,000 spies and it is believed that many of them have probably turned around and are being used by America against reunited Germany.

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 297

TURK

" **Isaac have I loved but Esau have I hated." Romans 9:13**

Among the sons of Noah - Sham, Ham and Japeth - the descendants of Ham are the predators.

Who Is A Turk?

An Arab is a Turk - The Arab and the land of Arabia used to be defined as follows:

> Arabia: "Arabia lies athwart the enormous belt of desert, commencing near the Atlantic Ocean with the Sahara, and extending through Chinese Tartary, almost to the Pacific Ocean. ... Among the Hebrews the name Arabian denoted the inhabitants of the desert portion (Jer.iii.2). (Illustrated Davis Dictionary of the Bible)

In the year 1900, a Westerner traveling to North Africa, Arabia, or to the deserts north of China described the desert

nomads he encountered as "Arabs". This description no longer suffices since the oil rich country of "Arabia" was created out of the ruins of the Turkish Ottoman Empire following WWI. Today's Westerner now thinks of the Arab

LANDS OF THE TURK

The name "Turk" is a generic name for all the sons of Ham and Essau who have spread across the face of the world. Most received their earlier names from the Chinese who named them from their invasions of that land.

as being the inhabitant of the Arabian peninsula. Because of this we now identify the inhabitants of this vast region from the Atlantic to the Pacific as *Turks*.

"Turk" - Generic Name

"Turk" is a generic name which is used to include "Huns", "Arabs", "Mongols", "Tartars", "Khazar" and many others who have different names, but are close kin having intermmarried extensively over the years. The Chinese gave most of them their tribal names based on the date of their attempted invasions of China. Otherwise they would all be named Arabs, or now - Turks.

These dwellers of the deserts are a nomadic people who trade with others when they cannot overcome them and take everything they have.

Habitat

Many Biblical scholars believe that the Turks descend from Ham and come from the deserts because that is the land apportioned to them from the time of Noah:

> ***"The Children of Noah began to divide the earth ... into three parts, to Shem and to Ham, and to Japhet, each one his inheritance ... And for Ham came out as the second portion ... toward the south ... And for Japhet ... a great land in the north; only it is cold, but the land of Ham is hot, and the land of Shem ... is mixed in coldness and heat." Jubilees 8:8-25***

Ancestry

Mongrel Race - Turks are a mongrel race. Having no laws against interracial marriage, they take wives from those they conquer or trade with. In northwest Europe, Turks tend to be fair. In the far east they tend to have an oriental appearance. In India, where an entire race of "Adam-man" invaded and inter-married with the native Blacks - a mixed race has developed having all degrees of appearances from the coal black in the south to the Saxon type in the north with Saxon facial characteristics but with the darkening that comes with racial admixture.

The Arab-Turks in the Mideast claim descent from Abraham. Abraham's son Esau married daughters of strangers. One of those whom he married was a daughter of a Canaanite. This is how the descendants of Esau are also descendants of Cain, since Turks the world over share the same ancestors:

> ***"Esau ... in the course of time went as usual to hunt; and he came as far as the field of Seir, the same is Edom. ... And Esau there saw in the land of Seir the daughter of a man of Canaan, and her name was Jehudith ... And Esau took her for a wife." Jasher 29:20-23***

The Scriptures say:

"Esau the father of the Edomites in mount Seir." Gen 36:8,9

The Edomites were cursed by God and Esau was their father (Is 34:5-6).

Characteristics Of Esau/Cain

The Scriptures say this about Esau:

"Esau was a designing and deceitful man, one who hunted after the hearts of men and inveigled them." Jasher 29:20- 23

Since Esau married a daughter of a Canaanite, his descendants also inherited the curses of Cain which are now the characteristics of Esau/Cain:

NO REST - TERROR: *"Cain, ever since he had killed his brother, he could find no rest in any place." I Adam & Eve 74:28*; *"Then the Creator said to him, 'Be trembling and quaking.' Then Cain trembled and became terrified; and through this sign did God make him an example before all creation, as the murderer of his brother." I Adam & Eve 74: 24-25*

Cain hallucinates. He sees his victims' ghosts in every attic, behind every tree. He accuses his wronged victims of being "out to get him" - of being "anti-canaanite." He accuses them of "hate!" Cain even invented a special crime to accuse his victims with - "hate crime." "HATE" accusation is another sign of Cain. They always are *"trembling and quaking"*. This is their sign. They have inherited other curses:

Thistles: *"Cursed be thou from the ground which opened its mouth to receive thy brother's blood ... when thou shall till*

it ... thorns and thistles shall the ground produce." Jasher I: 31-32.

Esau/Cain has difficulty making the land produce. Almost never does one see Esau/Cain as a profitable farmer. Whatever they touch seems to die.

Political Episcopacy: *"(Cain) first of all set boundaries about lands (countries); he built a city, and fortified it with walls." Antiquities 2:2*

While Adam-man established his Saxon nation with its self- sufficient farm system - Esau-Cain conquered peoples and established taxable entities called "cities" and "countries" in which to stockpile people to be workers and to be more easily taxed and policed.

Hater: *"The meaning of Cain is 'hater." I Adam & Eve 74:7.* The "sign" of Cain's hatred and that of his descendants is legend. Even Cain's hate motto is a "sign" - "never forgive - never forget!" Boasting a "hate" motto - he constantly accuses others of "hate".

No Fellowship: Adam/man is warned to have no dealings with the Esau/Cain Turks: *"Make no fellowship with the children of Cain the murderer and the sinner, who killed his brother." II Adam & Eve 12:11. "Then command again thy people not to hold intercourse with the children of Cain, and not to learn their ways; for I am God who loves not hatred and the works of iniquity." Adam & Eve 19:4; "Sever thy children and thy children's children from Cain's children; do not let them ever mix with those, nor come near them either in their words or in their deeds." II Adam & Eve 8:14,15.*

There is also this warning:

Robbery: *"Among the children of Cain, there was much robbery, murder, and sin." II Adam & Eve 13:2*

Whiskey: There is also the "strong drink" curse which the Esau- Cain-Turk counts as a blessing:

"After Cain... and his children had multiplied... there was one of them... Genun... Satan came to him in his childhood, and ... taught Genun to bring strong drink out of corn; and this Genun used to bring together companies upon companies in drink-houses;... Then when they were drunk, hatred and murder increased... Then sin increased greatly; until a man married his own sister, or daughter, or mother,... or the daughter of his father's sister." I Adam & Eve 20:1-10

Look to see who produces "strong drink". If the Scriptures are true - you will find a Turk.

Restless Turk: The hot lands were settled on Ham and his descendants. Ham's descendants, Esau-Cain, constantly travel from one part of the hot lands to the other,[1] stopping off at one place or another for a few generations, and then picking up and moving to another place. It is what they do.

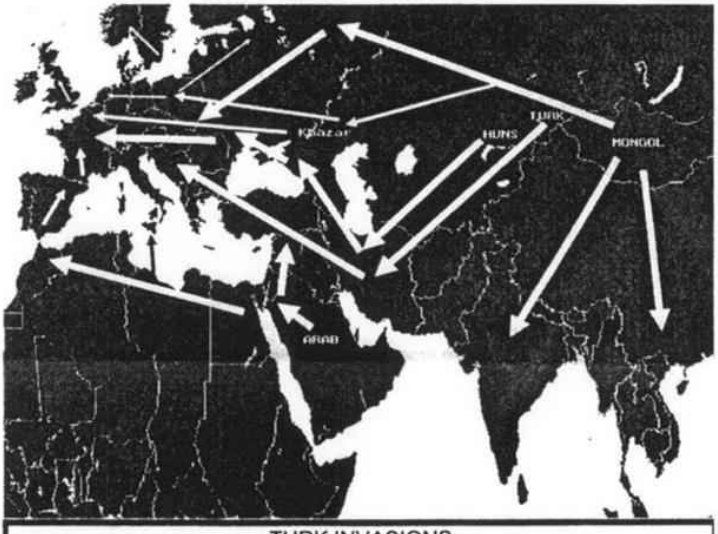
TURK TRIBES

HUNS - The Huns are one of the first Turkic tribes that the West had to deal with. They were unknown until they stormed out of the deserts and swept into the Crimea and from there all the way across Europe until they were stopped in France at the battle of the Catalonian Fields - the greatest one day battle known to Christendom. Retreating, they invaded Italy. In 453 AD, Attila, their leader, took a German Princess, Ildico, the daughter of a Germanic chief whom he had executed for treason (Attila indulged himself in wives and had 300).

---

1 *"Cain ... could neither settle nor find rest in any one place; but wandered from place to place." II Adam & Eve 13:5*

The morning after his marriage he was found dead in a pool of blood. Ildico had killed him to revenge her shame of being taken by a stranger.[2]



TURK INVASIONS

There have been five major Turk invasions of the West, besides their invasions of Russia, India and China. In the West - 1- The Huns; 2- Arab; 3- Turk; 4 - Mongol 5 - the Khazar invasion - a continuation of the the Mongol invasion of a thousand years ago.

In the usual Turkic manner, the Huns fought among themselves to determine who would be their new leader. Thus weakened, they were pushed back into eastern Europe and settled in a land that today is called Hun-gary - the land of the Huns - where their descendants reside today along with Slavs and a few remaining Germans.

2 *"Thou shalt not take a wife ... of the Canaanites ... but thou shall go ... to my kindred, and take a wife." Gen 24:3,4; "So shall we be separated, I and all of Thy people, from all the people that are upon the face of the earth." Ex 33:16; "I am the Lord your God, which have separated you from other people." Lev 20:24*

ARABS - Arabs, living in the Arabian Peninsula, were united by Mohammed under the banner of Islam. In a few short years, they stormed out of the Arabian deserts and conquered Palestine, Syria, Egypt, and North Africa. Crossing over into Europe they swept through Spain and into France where they were stopped at the hard fought Battle of Tours.

Retreating back into Spain, they dug in their heels and held that land for almost a milleium and a half before being expelled. However, they left behind colonies. Because of them large parts of Southern Spain are in fact Turk. These are the same Turks who furnished so many "Spanish" settlers to Mexico and South America where they mixed with Indians and Negro slaves. The result is the Hispanic who is invading the southern United States.

HISPANIC: The Hispanic is a Esau-Cain/Arab-Turk/Indian-Negro mixture - a Turk. He has all the characteristics of the Turk. He conquers by migrating, building colonies, and taking over the land, and moving again. The following describes them very well: *"Among the children of Cain, there was much robbery, murder, and sin." II Adam & Eve 13:2*

SICILIANS & S. ITALIANS: The Arab Turks invaded Sicily and from there they invaded Southern Spain. To this very day, both regions speak Italian with a Saracen accent. The southern Italian and Sicilian are a very different breed from the Germans who settled northern Italy a millenium and a half ago. Their colonies in other parts of the world are duplicates of the ones they left behind in Europe and the Mideast.

TURKS: The great Mongol invasions pushed more Turks into the Near East during the time of the Christian Crusades and these Turks soon ruled and intermarried with the earlier

invaders whom they conquered. Mohammedan Egyptians, Kurds, Christian Armenians and Jews became "Turks".

MONGOLS: The nomads living in the great Mongolian Desert were also named by the Chinese. They were united under the dynamic leadership of such men as Genghis Khan and in a short while invaded, conquered and ruled China, India, and Russia - a vast area.

China The Mongol Turks were absorbed into the peoples of their great Chinese empire. In China's northern portions many "Chinese" have decidedly Turkish features and most are much lighter in color than southern Chinese. The Chinese Turk among the merchants of China has a close relationship with Turk merchants in other parts of the world. China is the far eastern terminal of the ancient spice route.

India: The Mongol Turks invaded and conquered India - and are called by historians - "Mongols". They too were absorbed by the multi-racial Indians, but maintain a close relationship with other Turkish merchants over the world. India is mid-way, and a very active partner, of activities on the east-west spice route. It is these Indian Turks who have furnished most of the basic Hindu-Buddhist religious practices and beliefs to other Turks and through them to their conquered peoples.

Russia: Another branch of the Mongol invasion swept into Russia and conquered and ruled that land for centuries. The invaders then passed into Poland and destroyed its army; then into eastern Germany - defeating and almost destroying the Teutonic Knights. Then they passed into Hungary and destroyed the great Hungarian army. From there they drove into the Near East and became embroiled with the Turks living there.

The death of Genghis Khan caused a recall of the Mongol army's commanding officers, but the Mongols held on to their conquests until they were absorbed by the Turks they had conquered, or were driven out a bit at a time as happened in Russia.

Khazars: The Khazars were a Mongol tribe that participated in the conquest of Russia. They were the Mongols' tax collectors. After the great Mongol invasion broke up into its component tribes, the Mongol-Turk-Tartar tribes were driven out of Russia one at a time. The Khazars broke up under heavy assault and were scattered over Russia, Poland, and Eastern Europe. Some made their way into Western Europe. This is what the *Academic American Encyclopedia* has to say about them.

> KHAZARS (kah'-zars): "The Khazars, a Turkic people... dominated substantial parts of S. Russia during much of the 7th through 10th centuries. During the 8th century the Khazar aristocracy and the kagan (king) were converted to Judaism.... and for 4 centuries thereafter this Jewish empire held the balance of power between the Christian Byzantine Empire and the Muslim Caliphate.... The Khazars controlled many of the trade routes to the Orient; some of the Radhanites (Jewish merchants from Gaul), for example, were accustomed to crossing the Khazar empire while traveling to and from China and India.... In 965, Svyatoslav I, duke of Kiev, decisively defeated the Khazar army.... new waves of Turkic invaders overran the remains of the Khazar state."[3]

The Roman Catholic Church, forbidden by the WORD to engage in usury, enslaved the Jews for that purpose and then

3 Also: *The History of the Jewish Khazars*, D. M. Dunlop, 1954, 1967. Koestler, Arthur, *The 13th Tribe: The Khazar Empire and its Heritage*, 1976.

taxed them. In time these Turkish-Jews achieved a degree of independence and accumulated great wealth as agents for Turk sponsors in India and China as well as for themselves.[4]

The Khazar Turks and their Christian Jannisaries now provide the cutting edge of the Turk crusade against Christendom.

The Cloak Of Nimrod

To understand the Turk one must more closely understand their ancestor, Esau. Esau got his power from Nimrod. Here's the story:

> ***"And king Nimrod reigned securely, and all the earth was under his control, and all the earth was of one tongue and the words of union. ...(And Nimrod said) let us build ourselves a city and in it a strong tower, and its top reaching heaven... they imagined in their hearts to war against him (God) and to ascend into heaven. ... and they forgot each man his neighbor's tongue, and they could not understand to speak in one tongue ... And they ceased building the city and the tower; therefore he called that place Babel, for there the Lord confounded the language of the whole earth." Jasher 9:20-37***

From the above, one learns that Nimrod ruled the entire world, and that under him *universalism* (ie. integration and assimilation) was rapidly taking place. But then, God stepped in with *separatism* and ruined everything.

The basis of Nimrod's power rested in a cloak, or clothing, that had originally been given to Adam by God. Here is that story:

> ***"Cush the son of Ham, the son of Noah, took a wife ... and she bare him a son, and they called his name Nimrod ... And the garments of skin which God made for Adam ... were given to Cush.***

---

4 "Edom is in modern Jewry." *Universal Jewish Encyclopedia,* 1925 edition, vol 5, p 41.; "Strictly speaking, it is incorrect to call an ancient Israelite a Jew, or to call a contemporary Jew an Israelite or Hebrew." *Jewish Almanac 1980*, p. 1., Identity Crisis.

For after the death of Adam ... the garments were given to Enoch ... Enoch ... gave them to Methuselah ... and Noah took them and brought them to the ark ... And in their going out, Ham stole those garments from Noah his father ... And when Ham begat his first born Cush, he gave him the garments in secret.. And Cush ... begot Nimrod and gave him those garments through his love for him, and Nimrod grew up, and when he was 20 years old he put on those garments. And Nimrod became strong when he put on the garments." Jasher 7:23-30

The *"Cloak Of Nimrod"* made possible the great Turkish conquests. This cloak is simply - DECEPTION! - which he disseminates through his Media.

Whenever Nimrod put on the Cloak he became powerful and ruled over his neighbors. This is how Esau got the cloak from Nimrod:

"And Nimrod ... came ... when Esau started suddenly from his lurking place, and drew his sword, and hastened and ran to Nimrod and cut off his head ... and Esau took the valuable garments of Nimrod, which Nimrod's father had bequeathed to Nimrod, and with which Nimrod prevailed over the whole land." Jasher 17:7,10

When Esau put on this cloak, he too ruled his neighbors. His descendants have used it from that time to try to regain the birthright that God gave to Isaac.

The great Arab leader, Saladan, to bring quarreling kinsmen under his rule to fight the Christian Crusaders, set rooms of scribes to work writing and sending letters to followers of his enemies with news stories that deceived them.[5] Believing Saladan's deceptions, the people of his contending neighbors[6] left their rulers and fell under his power one after

5 *The Crusades Through Arab Eyes* Amin Maalouf, Schocken Books, NY 1984.

another. Saladan hardly had to raise a hand to make them submit. With the Arab Turk world united under his rule - the Christian kingdoms in the Mideast were quickly destroyed.

The great Christian Fortress of Kraak withstood every Saracen attack for decades. It was taken by the Turks who used the simple stratagem of counterfeiting a Crusader command that ordered them to evacuate the fortress. "Deception!"

The Cloak Of Nimrod: The *"Cloak of Nimrod"* has been and is being used primarily for three things:

* 1) To destroy Adam-man from off the face of the earth so the Turk might inherit the earth for his own. This mission was first undertaken by the serpent in the garden of Eden and next by the Naphidem giants (see HR 286). This mission has now descended to the Turk - the offspring of Esau and Cain.

* 2) The second use of the Cloak has been to deceive the scattered tribes of Turks and to unite them under one leader into a great irresistible nation. This was the aim of Attila, leader of the Huns; Genghis Khan of the Mongols; and Saladan of the Arab Turks.

* 3) The third use of the Cloak is to deceive and separate Saxon- man from his God. This has been done by teaching Saxon-man that they have been replaced as Saxon Israel, that the Turks are now "God's Chosen People". So few of Saxon Israel know their God's Commandments that they don't know that the Turk claim is impossible since it violates God's Command: **"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord (Israel)." De 23:2**

---

6 Turks are constantly contending for supremacy. They are remarkably brutal to each other - they always have been. It's their nature. It is also their nature to later join together as if there had been no prior bloodshed to fight a third party. Viewed in this manner it is important to know that the present unpleasantness between the Khazar Turks and the Palestinian Turks will pass and they may likely form an alliance against another whom they consider a mutual enemy. Already the Turks of Turkey and the Turks of Palestine have a close alliance.

If the Saxon can be made to believe this lie - that the Turks are "God's Chosen People",[7] it separates the Saxon from their God because God's Commandment also says, *"I was not sent but to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 15:24.* Consequently, many Saxon/Israelites (including foolish "ministers of God") believe this Turk lie and consequently believe that both the WORD and the "Word made flesh" is alien to them. There are other things the cloak hides.

Interracial Marriage: The most ancient of all the Turk strategies he learned from his forebears:

> *"If you ... gain a victory over them (the Israelites, then do thusly) ... Set out the handsomest ... of your daughters ... then ... send them to be near the Israelites ... and when they are enamored of them ... persuade them to leave off their obedience to their own laws and the word of that God who established them ... for by this means God will be angry at them ... This Balaam ... did ... suggest ... by making us of which, our enemies had well-nigh corrupted the whole multitude of the Hebrews with their wiles ..." Antiquities 4:6:6-13;*

> *"Adam and Eve returned from the mountain ... but when there a multitude of beasts came all round them. It was Satan's doing ... in order to wage war against Adam through marriage." I Adam & Eve 69:9-11.*

This is why the Turk pushes so hard for the integration of the races and sexes in schools, militiary and the market place. It is what his fathers did.

Turk Money Builds Turk Buildings: Turk money builds buildings in New York that look like the buildings in Johannesberg, Leopoldville, Hong Kong, Singapore and Suez.

---

7 *"Ye are a chosen race, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people; that ye should shew forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvelous light." I Peter 2:9; "The LORD thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto Himself, above all the people that are upon the face of the earth." Deut 7:6.*

They all look alike because they were all built with Turk money and the piper calls the tune.

True Owners: ALL large stock corporations are owned or controlled by Turks. This is why there are stock companies and bank nominee names - to conceal the Turk ownership. If competing Turks had not needed the Saxon as allies against other Turks - the Saxon would have outlived his usefulness long ago.

Usury: Usury is forbidden to the Saxon, but the Turk practices usury even when the Islamic religion of some of them forbids it. If this usury chain is not broken, in time it enslaves all who use it.[8] In the meantime it allows its practitioners to amass tremendous wealth.

Politics: The Turks use their usury wealth to set up kings to protect their trade markets. In today's world, all kings (or their equivalents) are agents of the Turk's "International Trade Cartel" (ITC). Rebels in the American South, South Africa, Germany and Japan have been destroyed in wars levied by cartel surrogates to remove competition, potential opposition and to open new markets.

Religion: The Turks use their usury wealth to make friends with the Gods of their trade markets so that these Gods will not tell their people to destroy the Turk merchants. This is done by endowing seminaries, training priests and allowing priests to use their media to gain personal wealth. All that they are required to do is to tell their flocks that they must accept everyone without regard to "race, creed, or national origin." This is "trade Buddhism".

8 (See *War Cycles/Peace Cycles*, Hoskins

Kings and emperors set on their thrones by Turk merchants established episcopal type religious organizations to bless the kings and emperors who created them. If the "behind the scenes" rulers are Turks it is reasonable to assume that the episcopal religious organizations will bless the Turk and represent his views. It therefore comes as no surprise that the head of one of the largest episcopal religious organizations is said to be a Polish Turk.

Media: Turk wealth enabled them to buy a world-wide media monopoly. All news (except for the small alternate media) is Turk in origin. Saladin's newsletter copying rooms have been expanded to include thousands of newspapers, radio and TV stations and magazines. The media and their personnel have become the Turk's foremost intelligence gathering/propaganda agents.

Politicians: The Turk media owner advertises his agents for Saxon political office. Knowing no one better, the people select the one they like best of the Turk's agents to be their ruler. Thus, the Turk actually selects the Saxon's rulers while making the Saxon believe that he has elected one of his own.

These Turk ruler agents appoint judges to rule that whatever the Turks do is "legal". Thus, the judges are also Turk agents. Nimrod's cloak of deception covers the land and rules the people - and lawlessness, as defined by the WORD, abounds. Few see that the "emperor has no clothes."

Names: The Turks disguise themselves as Saxons by adapting their haircuts[9], their clothing styles, and their Saxon names.

---

9 **"Neither shall they shave their heads nor suffer their locks to grow long; they shall only poll (closely cut) their heads." EZ 44:22.**

The Turks have created Hollywood to condition and program the Saxon. This Hollywood has awards presentations. Whoever is the best "deceiver" - wins - and the people cheer as if rewarding the ability to deceive was a good thing.

6-Million Deception: Without proof, the Turk media alleges that 6-million Turkish Jews were gassed during WWII. The Turk media must repeat the charge weekly, otherwise, the actual holocaust of 9-million Saxon Germans, who were put to death on Turk orders AFTER WWII ended, will be discussed.[9] Such a discussion will have repercussions. This is why it must be pre-empted by the weekly never-ending 6-million "hate - the German Saxon" campaign.

Janissary: Turk rulers discovered that having organized bands of armed Turks was not conducive to the ruler's own long life. They solved this dilemma by taking Christian children and raising them as Turks. By nature these captives were made in the image of the WORD; they were not naturally liars, thieves and murderers.

In Saxon lands today, Saxon children are placed in government schools and taught Turk customs, and history. The more promising of them are recruited into the Turk occupation government. Thoroughly indoctrinated and reliable, they can be sent to Ruby Ridge and Waco to slaughter their own Saxon people. The Turk courts protect them from punishment and the individuals involved are rewarded and told that they have done a good thing. In America their name is "FBI" and "ATF". They are "Jannisaries". If ordered - they will come to your house and kill you, your wife and children without blinking an eye or asking why. The Turk media will provide

8 **"Neither shall they shave their heads nor suffer their locks to grow long; they shall only poll (closely cut) their heads." EZ 44:22.**

9 *Crimes and Mercies*: The fate of German Civilians Under Allied Occupation, 1944-1950, By James Bacque, London, England: [Little Brown & Co, 1997]

the necessary "demonization" to justify the act, the courts will make it legal, and Saxon priests will say nothing for fear of losing their tax- exemption.

Other Jannisaries will kill thousands of innocent Iraqis and Yugoslavs. They, too, have been trained to believe that their Turk-ruled government is always right. This is today's Turk Jannisary. The word Jannisary is Turkish for "white slave".

Kosovo

Warlike America: Basic Turk strategy has always been to separate their chosen victim from his friends and allies.

The chosen victim is the American and European Saxon. The Turk leaders of Saxon America have led America to attack foreign countries without first being provoked. These attacks have had the effect of separating America from any allies which she may have had in the world. The attack on Ruby Ridge and Waco by America's Janissaries isolated her from even her own Christian patriots. The result of these attacks is that America has become the most hated country in the world. Internally, she racially divided and is becoming more so as waves of Saxon-hating immigrants are allowed to form colonies in her midst. When the world turns on America to destroy both her and her Saxon people - there will be no one to come to their defense.

Separating Brothers: With an occasional exception - Ham has been the usual predator - Shem and Japeth the victims. If Shem and Japeth were to form an alliance against Ham's Turks - the Turks predatory ambitions would quickly be contained.

To prevent this from happening, the Turks encourage strife between the Slav and the Saxon. What better way than to have Turk-led Saxons assault relatively defenseless Turk-led Slavs and kill them by the thousands? There are other reasons, but this is the strategic reason for the attack on Yugoslavia.

Problem: The plan would collapse if the Yugoslavs refuse to fight. The aversion to fighting an overwhelming NATO force can be accomplished by the determination, in the early 1990s, that the Yugoslav leaders would be tried as war criminals. What nation's leaders will meekly submit to being hanged in a Nürnberg kangaroo trial? There would be nothing to lose and perhaps something to gain by fighting.

Justice: What about the 500,000 Serbs who were themselves uprooted from Croatia and Bosnia - with the encouragement of NATO? NATO is NOT demanding that these refugees be returned and their property restored to them by the confiscating Turks. In other words - the Serb Slavs will be shown no justice. Their choice is to fight and chance the fortunes of war, or surrender and undergo occupation, dismemberment, and have their leaders tried as war criminals.

Immediate Gain: In the short term, the annexation of Kosovo by Turkish Albania provides the incentive for Yugoslavia's Turk neighbors to pile on. The reason is that Kosovo contains some of the richest mining deposits in Europe.

Deep Pockets: Sara Flounder, on July 30, 1998, wrote an article entitled: "Kosovo, The War Is About Mines". She says that the 'Stari Trg' mining complex is at the heart of the matter and quotes the mines director, Novak Bjelic, "The war in Kosovo is about the mines, nothing else. This is Serbia's Kuwait - the heart of Kosovo... In addition to this, Kosovo has 17 billion tons of coal reserves." Apparently the mining complex with its glittering veins of lead, zinc, cadmium, gold, and silver, topped by 17 billion tons of coal is reason enough to turn a Turk's eye, which has been turned for much less in days past. The South African gold mines were enough to cause Turk- ruled Great Britain to send a third of a million soldiers to the tiny nation of S.Africa.

To turn the *Stari Trg* mines over to Muslim KLA terrorists would destroy Yugoslavia economically - and doubtless enrich members of the International Trade Cartel who are powerful enough to use the US and NATO's armed might to implement their private ventures and the KLA as their "on-the-spot" surrogates.

If the UN or NATO troops are put in charge of the mines, a massive transfer of wealth will take place. The Slav-Serbs loose their greatest natural resource - the Turk gains the mines AND - an irreparable wedge is driven between the Saxon and the Slav.

Either way the beneficiary is the "Turk", by whatever name he chooses be be called.

Problem: The Turk has *Nimrod's Cloak.* Because of this the Saxon cannot see that he is being deceived and destroyed.

Solution: The solution lies in a revival of the Saxon's faith in the WORD, which is his God, and what it requires of him - which is why the Turk and his agents are actively persecuting the new Christian Reformation.

"The enemy is eager to destroy all that call upon the Lord. For he knoweth that upon the day that Israel shall repent, the kingdom of the enemy shall be brought to an end." Book of Dan 2:16-17.

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 298

SAXON

Saxon Slaughter

Nemmersdorf, in East Prussia, fell to the Red Army for only 48 hours in October 1944, and was then recaptured by the German Army. All villagers had been murdered in the most brutal manner. Women and children were gang raped and then killed. Some had been nailed, naked and in cruciform position to barn doors.

The American historian and diplomat George Kennan wrote: "The disaster that befell this area with the entry of the Soviet forces has no parallel in modern European experience. There were considerable sections where, to judge by all existing evidence, scarcely a man, woman or child of the indigenous population was left alive after the initial passage of Soviet forces... The Russians swept the native population clean in a manner that has no parallel since the days of the Asiatic hordes."

East Europe was ethnically cleansed of between 17 to 19 million Saxons with over 3 million dying in the process. Saxon cities built centuries ago are now inhabited by Strangers. Two million were ethnically cleansed from Rumania, Hungary and Yugoslavia. Three million from Germany's Sudatenland. A total of up to 12 million were starved or died of disease after WWII ended in a holocaust planned before the war started.

Even before the beginning of WWII there were atrocities such as the Bromberg Bloody Sunday Massacre of defenseless German citizens. "Hardly a house in the German district of Bromberg can be found which has not lost 2 or 3 family members to the murderers ... More dead are still being found. ... German residents were attacked on the streets by mobs and beaten to death. Their bodies were later mutilated. Their limbs and hands were broken, ears , noses and tongues cut off. ... In Schwersenz, German victims were found disemboweled and castrated by their assailants."[1] Now, the land of captive Germans has been flooded with Strangers to destroy them through intermarriage.

In Russia, 30,000,000 Russian Saxons died in Gulags during the late teens and twenties after being conquered by the Turk/Slav alliance.

In South Africa, the entire land was burned by the British Empire - homes, barns - everything. The livestock, sheep and cattle were shot down in the fields - entire herds. There was almost nothing left alive for hundreds of miles except smoking ruins. Boer women and children were rounded up by the soldiers and herded into concentration camps and starved. A

1 *Documents on the Origin of the War, 1939"*, No 2. Auswartiges Amt, Reichsdruckerei, Berlin 1939.

large part of all the Saxon women and children in the land died there. Now, Blacks have been put in power to rule the Saxons and finish the job of destroying them either through intermarriage or the sword.

The American South was invaded and torched to destroy their Self- Sufficient Farm system that made Southerners free and independent of the International Trade Cartel (ITC).[2]

Some Southern Saxon states lost a quarter of their male population. The land was systematically looted. Again, women and children starved. Defeated, they were deprived of the vote and Blacks were put over them to rule, making their lives a living hell. Allowed a breathing spell, Southern Saxons were released so that they could help destroy their Saxon-German brothers. Now they are again being subjected to ethnic cleansing and the ITC is flooding the land with Strangers to destroy the Saxon through intermarriage or the sword.

What We Have Done Wrong

Saxons have meant well - they have tried to do that which was right. But, they made a tragic mistake. They listened to

---

2 FARMS: "Next, Karl Marx. The Protocols say, 'The aristocracy of the peoples, as a political force, is dead ... but as *landed proprietors* they can still be harmful to us from the fact that they are self- sufficing in the resources upon which they live. It is essential therefore for us at whatever cost *to deprive them of their land* ... At the same time we must intensively patronize trade and industry ... what we want is that industry should drain off from the land both labor and capital and by means of speculation transfer into our hands all the money of the world ..."
"Karl Marx in his *Communist Manifesto* exactly followed this formula. True he declared that Communism might be summed up in one sentence, 'abolition of private property', but subsequently he qualified this dictum by restricting actual confiscation to *land* and implying that other types of private property were to remain intact. (In the later Marxist event, of course, all private property was confiscated, but I speak here of the strict parallel between the strategy laid down *before* the event alike by the Protocols and Marx)." *The Controversy of Zion* by Douglas Read, Noontide Press, Newport Beach, CA, 1985. p. 219

SAXONS

Vikings, who were known by the Romans as Germans, and the entire race known to history as Goths, Saxons and Scythans - trace their ancestry through the recorded genealogy of their kings to the Israelites taken into captivity by the Assyrians in 721 B.C.. By the 1st century AD they represented an immense number, but only a comparatively few remained in Galilee in Palestine (see arrow). The crosschecked area represents Saxons who had been taken captive. These are the Greeks who were early captured by Asoka's Dharma. The Greeks then spread the Dharma plague to the Romans who spread it to other free Saxon lands.

The Turks, the endemic carriers of the Dharma virus that came from India, are in the south. The Slavs are shown as one great mass while in fact they were relatively weak and scattered among the Saxons over the vast area of today's Russia.

Strangers and as a consequence they don't know who they are. And, not knowing who they are they can't know who their God is. As a result of not knowing their God they have been unable do what their God has commanded them to do - the only thing that will save them from their enemies.

Identity Crisis

Most Americans of British extraction call themselves Saxons. They are told that their ancestors were Anglo-Saxons who came from the British Isles. That's all they know.

Others have studied their ancestry by reading books like the *Saxon Chronicles.* They discovered that they are also descended to even a greater degree from the waves upon waves of Vikings who arrived from northern Germany and Scandinavia and stormed into the British Isles and settled there. The Angles and the Saxons were merely the first of many waves of these early "Vikings".

Still others have paid attention to what is actually said at the coronation of Europe's kings and queens. At Queen Elizabeth II's televised coronation in 1954, with great pomp her genealogy was read tracing her descent and claim to rule back to the earliest Saxon rulers and beyond.

Many royal genealogies are traced back beyond Charlemagne to Kings Thor and Oden and from there on back to the patriochs of the Bible - Abraham, Isaac and Jacob.

These claims are accepted by the Roman Catholic Church, the England's Episcopal Church and are on file in the Vatican, Edinburgh, London, Belfast, Stockholm, and in the archives of governments and the better libraries throughout the West. The student of such things soon discovers that these genealogies are legal and binding in courts of law.[3]

The question arises, why isn't this information general knowledge? The answer is simple. It is! Everyone who is interested knows. It is only the man-in-the-street, the one most affected, who doesn't know. There is a reason that this knowledge has been kept from him; every time this information has become general knowledge and people discover who they are and what their God requires of them, the people have risen and attempted to overthrow their kings. This is why the

3 Chapter 266 contains several such lines.

ancestry of the Saxon nation is information for their kings and nobles and certain others but not for the people on whose collective backs kings and their followers ride.

The Bible

The word "nation" is different from "country". A country is a taxable entity established by kings. A nation is something different - it is a people who have a common ancestry and is established by God. We are a nation - the Saxon nation.

All Westerners are blood kin - that is what is meant by the word "nation". Most people can trace one or more lines of descent from the kings of Scandinavia, Germany, France or Great Britain. In other words, what applies to the kings also applies to the entire nation. If kings of Europe can trace their ancestry back to Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob - so can the rest. With this understanding also comes the understanding that the Christian Bible is more than a book of religious instruction, it is a history-book-genealogy of our nation.[4]

God's Commandments contained in the Bible were put there to keep his people safe from those who would destroy them. The Bible also contains "covenants" concerning land, marriage, government, ownership and rule. These covenants were made with the patriochs and their descendants forever. Since we are their descendants, we inherit the benefits of the covenants.

---

4 *"Think not that I am come to send peace on earth: I came not to send peace, but a sword. I am come to set a man at variance against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law. And a man's foes shall be they of his own household." Matt 10:34-36*

Forbidden Knowledge

The ITC has ruled us for a long time. It is not to their benefit to have Westerners think that this is not as it should be. This is why, in recent years, they have claimed to be us and have claimed our heritage and right of descent. The whole thing would be laughable if the results were not so tragic. The result of telling our people that we are not Israel called by a different name[5] then gives new meaning to Jesus' statement, *"I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matthew 5:24*. If we aren't descended from Israel it means that we can only understand God through those who call themselves *Israel*. This takes the Bible from us and gives it to an alien race; it completely and effectively separates us from God the WORD - as it was intended to do.

This is why ITC religious surrogates attack us so ruthlessly for the crime of studying our past. After all, what usurper wants his victim to know that he is really the king and the usurper a thief and a liar? The victim might take strong exception to the deception.

India

Formerly, the international merchant operated in the West through surrogates who were members of Western society. Only recently has the merchant's grip on governments and the media become so powerful that they feel secure in openly sending representatives of their own kind to directly manage their business affairs.

---

5 *"The Lord God shall ... call his servants by another name." Isaiah 65:15: "They shall no more be remembered by their name (Israel)." Hos 2:17; "In Isaac shall thy name be called. (Isaacsons, Saxons)" Romans 9:7*

FREE SAXONS - 19th & 20th Century

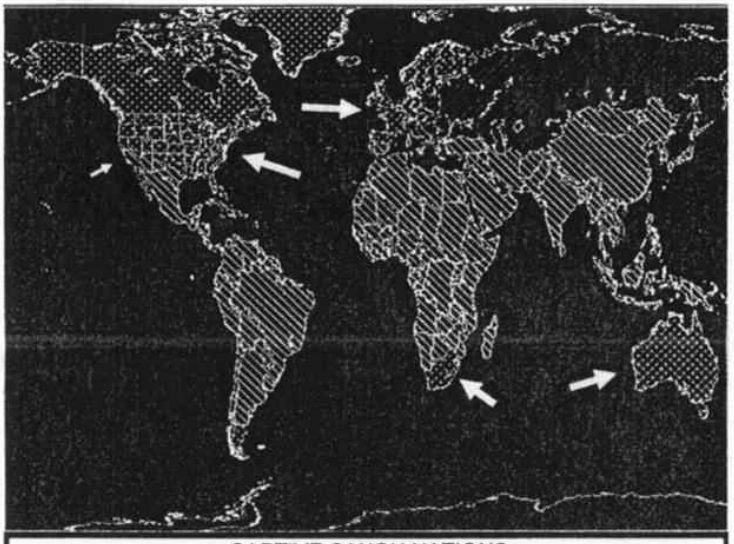
In the 19th century, Turk surrogates invaded and destroyed the self-sufficient farm system of the American South, opening the area to the international merchant. South Africa was invaded twice in the 19th century by the Turk's British surrogates. In spite of unbelievable atrocities, the conquest was not completed until the Turk media and Saxon jannissaries delivered the S. African Saxons into slavery in a bogus 1993 election.

The Germans revolted against the conquest by Turkish surrogates which brought on WWII. The trigger was the Turkish-Slav revolt and extermination of the ruling Russian Saxons during WWI. These were the last three free Saxon strongholds left in the world.

Today, Hindu temples are springing up all over the land where few Hindus live. This indicates a tremendous surplus wealth. Today, one sees Indians appearing on TV who are Chief Executive Officers of major corporations. Some are even major televangelists expounding the mysteries of our own Christian religion. The sudden appearance of these people, seemingly out of nowhere, has sparked an interest in India, its history, and its gods:

The Dharma Weapon

In the second century B.C. King Asoka of India developed the *"Dharma"* technique of warfare to force India's different



CAPTIVE SAXON NATIONS

The crosshatched areas represent lands containing captive Saxons - prisoners of the Turk ITC. There are no free lands left. The Slav nation (right slash) has been raped and partially abandoned by the Turk. The UN is the Saxon's occupation government, NATO their sword, Janissaries their willing administrators, and collaborating priests willingly preach the 30% of the Christian WORD pertaining to morality and ignore the 70% dealing with government and dealings with Strangers. This gives the Turk license to do as he likes. He pays the co-operating priests with tax-exemption for this service.

races and religions to accept one another so that they might be easily governed.

Dharma - *"Dharma"* teaches Dharma-tolerance; tolerance of all races and religions as being different manifestations of the one great world force god - Brahma. Dharma is taught to prevent religious disturbances and disrupting trade and tax collections in ITC trade areas:

India's Merchants - India's merchants cannot trade India's wares unless they make peace with the gods of that market area. Protection against irate gods must be purchased

to make a market area safe. This involves bribing kings who in turn bribe priests.

Bribing Kings

ALL kings in ALL market areas used by the International Trade Cartel (ITC) are in the pay of the ITC. This includes those who are apparently enemies.[6] Otherwise irate gods and irate peoples would have long ago driven the ITC from their lands. The bribery of kings takes place in this manner:

* Little kings are given gold to buy arms and pay soldiers so that they can become big kings.

* Big kings are promised wealth so that they might become even more powerful.

* Uncooperative kings are replaced by financing and arming pretenders.

* Rebellious kings are overcome by alliances of kings loyal to the ITC.

Bribing Priests - Kings, as ITC agents, give tax-exemption to priests who add "Dharma" to their religious ritual; ie to love everyone "without regard to race, creed or national origin." Once a people are taught by their priests that their god accepts everyone, the merchant can then safely enter and buy and sell.

Dharma has proved itself extremely effective. King Asoka boasted of conquering the world-powerful Greeks even while Greek historians were telling the world that Alexander The Great had conquered India. Here is the story:

6 Saddam Hussein and Ho Chi Minn both were once in the pay of the CIA.

Asoka's Boast

> "King Priyarsi (Asoka) considers moral conquest (that is, conquest by Dharma), the most important conquest. He has achieved this moral conquest repeatedly both here and among the peoples living beyond the borders of his kingdom, even as far away as six hundred (yojanas) (about 3000 miles), where the yona (Greek) king Antiyoka rules, and even beyond Antiyoka in the realms of the four kings named Turamaya, Antikini, Maka, and Alikasudara, and to the south among the Cholas and Pandyas (in the southern tip of the Indian peninsula) as far as Ceylon." *The Edicts of Asoka,* N.A. Nikam & Richard McKeon, Univ Chic Press, Chicago 1959, p. 29.[7]

King Asoka reveals more of his system of conquest:

> "King Priyarsi (Asoka) says: My officers charged with the spread of Dharma are occupied with various kinds of services ... they are empowered to concern themselves with all sects. ... Different officials are thus assigned specifically to the affairs of different religions, but my officers for spreading Dharma are occupied with all sects."[8]

Financing Conquests

To finance and continue *Dharma* conquest, King Asoka transferred 1000 million gold pieces to the monastery of

7 "The five kings referred to have been identified as follows: Antiyoka = Antiochos II Theos of Syria (261-246 B.C.); Turamaya = Ptolemy II Philadelphos of Egypt (285-247 B.C.); Antikini = Antigonos Gonatas of Macedonia (278-239 B.C.); Maka = Magas of Cyrene (300-258 B.C.); and Alikasudara = Alexander of Epirus (272?-258 B.C.).

8 *The Edicts of Asoka,* N.A. Nikam & Richard McKeon, Univ Chic Press, Chicago 1959, p34.

Kukkutarama for missionary work. This is a stupendous amount of money. In addition, he appointed the Hindu priests to be custodians and managers and bequeathed to them the entire world in which to practice their craft.

This illustrates the power, influence and wealth that the Hindu priests and merchants were and are now able to put into their missionary movement. It explains how multimillion dollar temples are erected in areas of the West virtually devoid of Hindu followers, and multi-billion dollar corporate buy-outs of Western companies appear from nowhere.

Asoka's efforts bore fruit within his lifetime. The conquering Greeks were themselves conquered by Indian *Dharma-tolerance*. The Greeks added foreign gods until they too worshiped a galaxy of gods just as in India, and they accepted and mixed with strangers just like India and became lost to our nation just as India had become lost to our nation many years before.

Jesus

Israel was taken into captivity almost 700 years before the time of Jesus.[9] Only a fraction of her people were left in Palestine and these were rapidly accepting Dharma and tolerating the gods of the Greeks and Romans.[10]

9 *"There are but two tribes in Asia and Europe subject to the Romans, while the 10 tribes are beyond Euphrates till now and are an immense multitude." Josephus, Antiquities 10:5:2*

10 *"The 10 tribes, which were carried away prisoners out of their own land ... whom Salmanasar the king of Assyria led away captive ... But they took this counsel among themselves, that they would leave the multitude of the heathen, and go forth into a further country, where never mankind dwelt, That they might there keep their statutes, which they never kept in their own land. And they entered into Euphrates by the narrow passages of the river. ... For through that country there was a great way to go, namely of a year and a half and the same region is called Arsareth." II Esdras 13:39-45*

Jesus brought the WORD back to a nation dying for the lack of it. He spoke with authority and not as the preachers of that day. Once his listeners heard the WORD, they learned that their nation was ordered by God the WORD not to trade with, live with, or follow the gods of strangers.[11] This is the WORD that Jesus Christ brought to his people and the religious hierachy killed him to stop it. But, the WORD spread and impacted the trade and profits of the Roman empire.

Rome's State Religion

The ITC demanded that Rome's emperor protect their business interests. Emperor Constantine pre-empted Christianity and made it a state religion. He appointed his own priests. They taught what they were told to teach and concealed what they were told to conceal.

The Thirty Percent Religion

The priests of the new empire church taught the people parables that they selected from the newly proscribed Bible dealing with personal improvement. This consists of 30% of the Bible. The remaining 70% dealing with government they considered to be the government's business and so it was concealed from the people. From this time, the teaching of only 30% of the Bible became the trademark of ITC Christianity.

---

11 *"If thou has stricken thy hand with a stranger (2114), thou art snared with the words of thy mouth." Pr. 6:1: "They shall not dwell in thy land; and thou shall drive them out before thee. Ex 23:31; "They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me. I Ki 4:21.*

Episcopal Rites

This censorship of God's Commandments left a great void in the WORD which was filled with ritual in an attempt to give substance to the state religion. The new religion adopted the rituals shown to the right..

Many Westerners believe that it is no coincidence that these are the same rituals used by the Hindus in India, the home of the international merchant. All episcopal religions the world over utilize combinations of these rituals.

* processions
* parading relics
* body parts for relics
* incense
* shaven heads
* celibate priests
* pointed hats
* works for merit
* robes
* idols
* rosaries
* integration
* tax exemption
* monasteries & convents
* missionaries
* holy water
* male & female priests
* saints
* auricular confession
* pilgrimages

Charlemagne

A powerful king, Charlemagne, was commissioned to conquer peoples lying outside the control of the Roman Church. He conquered the northern Saxons. Those he conquered were forced to convert to the new episcopal religion and believe that the teachings of the priests were God's own word. They also had to pay tribute (taxes). The tribute was split between King Charlemagne and the church.

The WORD Causes Revolt

As long as God's Commandments remained suppressed the people remained in bondage and peacefully labored for their oppressors. Whenever God's Commandments became known to the people - they revolted. There were many such revolts.

One of the most memorable occurred in 1381. There was a disagreement between the English king and Rome over the division of tithe and tax money collected from the people. The king needed God on his side so he allowed a Catholic priest, John Wycliffe, to print and distribute the Bible. The people quickly learned that God's Commandments said that they were free of taxes and that the land didn't belong to the king and his nobles, but was to be divided among the people and never sold. Suddenly, 40,000 men in their manorial militias were marching on London. It was a near thing. The king and the church quickly became friends again, and together they beat the people back into servitude and hanged their leaders. Once again the Bible was banned.

This revolt was followed by that of Huss (1372-1415) and Zwingli (1481-1531). Both of whom died in a sea of blood.

Again there was a dispute over the division of the people's tithes and taxes and the church land-monopoly. This time the disagreement was between German kings and the Roman Church. The kings wanted to keep church land they had seized and needed God on their side. They allowed their supporter, the Catholic priest Martin Luther (1483-1546), to translate and print the Bible in German.

The people learned God's Commandments and instead of supporting the kings, they took back their own land that had been taken by the church and the German "peasant revolt" (1524-1526) began. It was suppressed by the kings in an unbelievable blood bath and their leaders were hanged. The German kings seized the land taken by the people and for 30 years (*30 Years War* 1618-1648) they fought supporters of the Roman Church to determine its ownership. When it was over the kings appointed their own protestant episcopacy priesthood who carefully censored Biblical teachings before

teaching the people, and the Catholic ban on Bible reading remained as firm as always. With God's Commandments again carefully suppressed the peace of the slave returned to Germany.

Tyndale (1494-1536) printed the Bible and was burned at the stake for doing it.

Calvin (1509-1564), Knox (1514-1572), and other reformers translated and printed the Bible in far away Switzerland. These Bibles were smuggled into England and Scotland. Again, the people learned God's Commandments and they rose and overthrew the king. Their protestant leader, the turncoat Oliver Cromwell, seized power for himself, gave the land to his own followers, suppressed dissent, and put the reformation on "hold" for his lifetime. His successor, Charles II went after the English Puritans and Scottish Covenanters with a vengeance. Presbyterian preachers were hunted down and shot on the spot or tried and hanged; entire church congregations holding services in fields and woods were killed or taken captive and thrown in prison. God's Commandments were again suppressed and the serfs peace returned to the land.

A few renegade presbyterian preachers escaped to America where their teachings revealed things the king's Episcopal Church had long gone to great trouble to conceal - and America broke into revolution.

It has only been in the last 50 years that the last teachings of the WORD by these valiant and self-sacrificing preachers have been stamped out. Now, once again, the teaching of only 30% of the Bible is tolerated by the king's edict. The rest, the 70% that tells of the government that God wants his people to have is banned. As a result of apostate heathen in the pulpits of the land, the country is sinking into a morass of

disbelief and the punishment promised those who reject God's teachings is settling on the land.[12]

The Guru

In India there are no laws or commandments other than general admonitions to do right. Therefore, to reach *Nirvana* one must find a teacher to reveal god's will, and then he must give to that teacher, his "guru", the respect and veneration that Westerners reserve for their God.

This places the ITC approved preacher on a pedestal. When others come teaching all of God's Commandments these Western copy-cat gurus become offended - their opinions are being challenged.

Today Is Like Yesterday

Today is like yesterday. Once again we have no leader and can see nothing but troubles. But, we have read the operating manual; we know who we are and know how the story ends:

> ***"Thus saith the Lord which giveth the sun ... and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars ... If those ordinances depart ... then the seed of Israel also shall cease from being a nation before Me." Jeremiah 31:35-36.***

> ***"When thou art in tribulation ... even in the latter days, if thou turn to the Lord thy God, and shall be obedient to his voice ... he will not forsake thee, neither destroy thee, nor forget thee, nor forget the covenant of thy fathers which he sware unto them." Deut 4:30-31***

---

12 *"But if ye will not ... do all these commandments; ... I will send wild beasts among you which shall rob you of your children." Lev 26:14-22*

Conclusion

With the discovery of his true identity the Saxon discovers his God. When he discovers his God he will discover what his God requires of him; then he will be saved from those who would destroy him.

"I will send my word and save thee and thy seed." II Adam & Eve 12:6;

Letter From South Africa by KJ

The election circus was a catastrophe and on the last day of counting they more or less sat down and worked out something amicable to the ANC. Mbeki tried to make Buthelezi (Zulu) vice president if he gives up his premiership of Natal, so far, Buthelezi has refused. But from what we hear he has been close to the ANC since before the 1994 election and a last-minute meeting at the Kruger Park. A black is most unpredictable so it is difficult to say what the outcome will be.

Today is the inauguration party in Pretoria costing millions to be paid by us. They have been cleaning, tarring and painting the place. Gardens are clean and green. What a charade when the country is falling apart.

Before the election the Dutch Reform Church promised their assistance and they delivered - making their church's halls available as polling stations. But we have become used to expect the worst from them. As time goes by, like other Afrikaans churches, they will experience a big fall in income from disillusioned church members.

The Conservative Party has all but disappeared having only 1 or 2 seats in parliament. The same goes for Viljoen's

Freedom Front. Some liberal Afrikaners voted for Tony Leon (Democratic Party) who is Jewish. The Jews have always been the enemy of Afrikaner nationalism and have worked their whole lives to advance the blacks over the whites.

We do not like the Russians, but it was good to see them in Yugoslavia before the rest of Clinton's and Albright's army.

Mbeki in his speech spoke of "beginning of a new dawn". Wonder where it will start? In 1994 the state was still functioning. Hospitals, schools etc., but now things are coming to a halt. Those whites who maintained services are gone. The blacks never spend a cent on upgrading and they have spent the once carefully controlled finances on themselves. Some say the quicker things collapse the better.

Not many here were taken in with the air-strikes by England and America on Yugoslavia, destroying and killing to satisfy their own program of world domination. That is the work of the shadow government.

The Nato generals on CNN in the afternoons give answers that are full of lies. We should be used to false propaganda emanating from the British Foreign Office and its media. A BBC documentary on police brutality in SA upset many. Since these police were all white and no faces were shown it makes me think it was a set-up. The things these police were supposed to do to black hijackers are simply not true.

It still seems that England cannot mind her own business, and for Tony Blair to tell Mandela that they are on track with their crime prevention efforts, can only mean that England is satisfied with the results of Britain's own ever-increasing crime rate. On TV we saw a gang fight in Brixton London seconds after a white and black gang passed each other on the street.

Salaries for black domestic workers have gone up so much that few will be able to afford them. It is just as well. Black servants learn the white families habits and pass that information on to terrorists who attack when they are not prepared.

Last Sunday an article appeared about a young Afrikaner and his family now living in Florida USA. Tom Visser is an agriculture engineer and developed an orange harvester that will replace 250 good orange pickers. The family wrote to me last year but in the tone that it is best not to resist black rule and better to leave our country.

I was not amused. We have a duty to this country which God gave to our forefathers and we made a Covenant with Him. Although it is not nice living here now the tide will turn when we return to God's ways. Only sometimes one wonders if many of our people want to return. Pubs sprout like mushrooms and big casinos are being built. But if some are right and WWIII is near, things will change very quickly, although that thought is nothing to look forward to. The white race always loses the most in wasted lives and they are the ones who have to start from scratch.

Very few white people beg. One woman told my husband yesterday in the post office that she picks up aluminum cool drink tins for recycling next to roads, near stores etc. and she pays her way. She is lucky that blacks always throw out empty tins through the nearest window. I admire her spirit.

With best wishes, K.J.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 299

PRIESTS

Lynchburg - City Of Church Steeples

Lynchburg is a city of church steeples. This is the way it has been since it received its charter in 1786, and the way it has been described by travelers over the last two centuries. Churches everywhere with a God-fearing population to fill them.

There is also another Lynchburg. In the 1920s, Lynchburg was said to have had more whorehouses, gambling joints, and booze establishments than any other city east of the Mississippi.

Billy Sunday Comes To Town

Billy Sunday came to town. He couldn't believe what he saw. He vowed that he wouldn't leave Lynchburg until it changed.

Putting action to his words he rented the fairgrounds near where Timberlake Road and the Airport Road meet, set up a tent, put sawdust on the ground, and started to preach - sunny days, rainy days, cold-wet-snowy-winter days, sweltering hot summer days - Billy Sunday preached under that big tent. He preached all the things the establishment churches didn't preach. Sometimes he preached to a handful, at other times he preached to overflowing crowds.

One at a time, non-establishment Lynchburgers (and some establishment ones) walked the sawdust trail and accepted God's Commandments to rule their lives. Gradually people stopped going to whorehouses, saloons, and gambling joints. One at a time these establishments closed up for the lack of customers. When Billy Sunday left Lynchburg, Lynchburg had changed. While "establishment Lynchburg" was the same, the rest had changed. Lynchburg was different.

For years I belonged to the Gideons; many of the old timer members were saved under Billy Sunday. They told me what Lynchburg was like before Billy Sunday, and what they were like before they changed. Billy Sunday did something that no one else in Lynchburg was doing. He told people what God required of them - God's Law. While people may forget what Billy Sunday said and what their preacher said, they aren't going to forget God's Law. Billy Sunday spoke with authority because he spoke God's Law when no one else did and people respected that. This was Billy Sunday's secret weapon. It changed Lynchburg.

Moses' Warning

The Children of Israel left Egypt and spent 40 years in the wilderness where a new generation could be born that was cleansed of the evils of Egypt and fit to enter the promised land. But, when the Children of Israel emerged from the wilderness, they brought with them a full blown Priesthood that was as worthless, destructive, hypocritical and evil as the priesthood we have today.

They were so rotten that Moses wrote the following to warn Israel:

> ***"Moses commanded the Levites ... saying, Take this ... law and put it in the side of the ark ... that it may be there for a witness against thee. For I know thy rebellion ... behold, while I am yet alive ... ye have been rebellious against the Lord; and how much more after my death? ... For I know that after my death ye will ... turn aside from the way which I have commanded you." Deut 31: 24-29***

Moses spoke truly. Preachers are the root cause of all our troubles. They prostitute *"the WORD which is God"* for filthy lucre, and except for a few who have often sacrificed all by carrying the light of the WORD, these evil creatures would have destroyed us long ago.

Two Kinds Of Preachers

* A few preachers serve God and teach that God's Commandments are supreme.

* Most preachers serve the king and teach that the king's statutes are supreme.

State Priests: - Priests who serve kings are called "state priests". Evil kings need evil priests to bless their rule. This keeps the people docile and agreeable when the king's rule flagrantly violates God's Commandments.

30%C - State priests keep the King's subjects peaceful by censoring 70% of the Bible - the 70% of God's Commandments dealing with government. The Scriptures say, *"ALL SCRIPTURE is given by inspiration of Yahweh and is profitable for doctrine." II Timothy 3:16-17.* A 30% Christian priest who allots 70% of God's Commandments to the king for his interpretation isn't Christian at all. That priest's god is the king! He teaches only the 30% of the Bible that deals with the individual. This is why those who hear and believe the teachings of State Priests are called "30% Christians" (30%C), because that's all they are - Thirty Percent Christian! The world can go to hell in a handbasket and all they know is - "love", and, they don't know the true definition of love because that secret is part of the forbidden 70% dealing with government that the state priest tries to keep them from learning.[1]

The king pays the priests performing these services for him with "tax- exemption".

God's Priests - The few pastors who teach God's Commandments, including the 70% of the Scripture that deals with government, are punished by being condemned and hounded by the king's State Priests and by having the King deny them the same tax-exemption he gives his own priests.[2]

The International Merchant

For the benefit of those who have only recently discovered that there is something drastically wrong in the Christian West, a brief review is necessary:

Esau is the international merchant. He married the daughter of a Caananite, one cursed by God, therefore Esau's

descendants are also cursed by the Lord God of Israel.[3] They go under the generic name of "Turks".

Their organization is like the organization of a wolf-pack - rule from the top down - and is known as the International Trade Cartel (ITC). It's several branches are perpetually at on-again, off-again war with each other. However, they are united in their determination to destroy the sons of Jacob from

1 *"If ye love me obey my commandments." John 14:15*

2 GOVERNMENT REGULATIONS FOR CHURCHES: State Churches must: 1) be incorporated. 2) have a recognized creed and IRS approved form of worship. 3) a definite and distinct ecclesiastical government - an hierarchical government. 4) IRS approved formal code of doctrine and discipline. 5) a denomination with a distinct religious history. 6) ordained ministers. 7) ministers educated in state accredited colleges. 8) be neutral on political issues. 9) have tax exempt status issued by IRS. 10) pay a tax to the IRS for tax-exempt status. 11) be engaged in activities furthering exclusively public purposes. 13) Cannot bar its services to the public. 14) The pastor must answer to the IRS as to the daily activities of the church. 15) The IRS must be privy to all financial transactions including sources, donors, expenditures, and if cash is used the leadership will be a likely suspect of money laundering. 16) books and records available to the IRS at all times. 17) The Pastor must inform the IRS of the names of all donors. 18) Gifts to missionaries and evangelists over $600 require a form 1099. 19) May use only IRS approved methods of fundraising. 20) The pastor will be called to account by the IRS over any stand taken against the tax system. (501(c)3 requires the church support, which is why ministers always say to pay one's taxes. 21) Must submit names of all church workers; pastors, teachers, clerks, counselors, educational directors, office help, associates, and maintenance personnel. 22) Must give unlimited submission to civil magistrates pertaining to all laws - federal, state, and local - including public policy. 23) Must advocate and promote racial integration, and not oppose racial integration. 24) Must not publicly oppose licensing of church ministries. 25) May not engage in political activities opposing pornography. 26) May not support legislation saying that children belong to parents not the state. 27) May not form a Political Action Committee nor actively support legislation opposing lotteries and gambling activities. 28) May not advocate support of the US or state constitutions as the supreme law of the land. (Public policy takes precedence.) 29) May not actively participate in opposing the public school system. 30) May not publicly declare that the church is to obey God rather than the government." (*Baptist Trumpet* 2711 S. East Street, Indianapolis, Indiana, *CTD*, POB 244342, Anchorage, AK 99524, May 1996)

3 *"And Cain said unto the Lord ... from thy face I shall be hid; and I shall be a fugitive and a vagabond in the earth." Gen 4:14; "When thou tillest the ground it shall not henceforth yield unto thee her strength." Gen 4:12; "Cain, ever since he had killed his brother, he could find no rest in any place." I Adam & Eve 74:28; "Among the children of Cain, there was much robbery, murder, and sin." II Adam & Eve 13:2.*

the face of the earth so that they can inherit the blessings that God took from their father Esau.

King

God made "man" both king and priest and said that man's insistence on having an earthly king to rule them instead of depending on God's WORD to rule them was the same thing as rejecting God. It still is:

> ***"Then all the elders of Israel... came to Samuel... make us a king to judge us like all the nations.... And the Lord said... the people... have not rejected thee, but they have rejected me, that I should not reign over them.... howbeit yet protest solemnly unto them, and show them the manner of the king that shall reign over them. And Samuel told all the words of the Lord...***
>
> ***"This will be the manner of the king that shall reign over you: He will take your sons, and appoint them for himself, for his chariots, and to be his horsemen; and some shall run before his chariots.... And he will take your daughters to be confectioneries, and to be cooks, and to be bakers. And he will take your fields, and your vineyards, and your oliveyards, even the best of them, and give them to his servants. And he will take the tenth of your seed, and of your vineyards, and give to his officers, and to his servants. ... He shall take the tenth of your sheep: and ye shall be his servants. And ye shall cry out in the day because of your king which ye shall have chosen you; and the Lord will not hear you in that day." I Sam 8:11-18***

In spite of God's warning, man insisted. They claimed they needed an earthly king to fight their battles so God gave them the best man available to be their king; all the time warning them that earthly kings are not to be trusted - that they would oppress those they ruled. From that day to this, kings (by whatever names they are called) have oppressed their people.

The Stranger Arrives

The stranger found that kings can be bribed. Bribed kings will accept the merchants' money and grant them monopoly privileges, a thing forbidden in the 70% of God's Commandments that State Priests do not teach.

If the king is uncooperative, a pretender to the throne can be easily found who will exchange trade agreements for ITC help to obtain the throne. In this way the ITC has bought the world's rulers and is the power behind their thrones - which would be impossible if strangers were banned according to the priestly censored 70% of God's Commandments.[4]

The Job Of Kings

The job of kings selected by the ITC is to protect the interests of the ITC. The welfare of those the king governs is of secondary importance.[5]

Judges

Kings appoint judges to settle disputes among the king's subjects and to rule that what the king does is legal.[6] To do this, the judge must rule that the king's statutes are superior to God's Law when the two come in conflict. Only a man who cares nothing for his soul will rule against God and for the

4 *"They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." Ex 23:33; "I will deliver the inhabitants of the land into your hand; and thou shall drive them out before thee." Ex 23:31.*

5 The following must be seared into the reader's consciousness if he is to make sense of today's events: Except for the occasional rebel, ALL of the world's kings, premiers, presidents, senators, congressmen, governors, state senators, mayors, judges, lawyers, etc. are either willing or unwilling ITC agents. Most of these personages are media-elected, or are appointed by those who are media-elected.

6 In all my years of speaking at church conferences, I have never seen a judge present and only one lawyer (and this lawyer no longer practices law).

king. No mercy can be expected from these kinds of judges who don't fear God. And God will hold them to account for their acts.

If lawyers appear before the king's judges and argue that God's Law is superior to the king's statutes - the king's judge will see that the lawyer is punished in some way. Kings appoint judges to rule that the king's acts are legal and lawful. He is not appointed to rule that God's Commandments are supreme over the king's statues.

Money Managers

Most of the world's multibillionaires are appointed to manage a portion of vast ITC assets. In spite of stories to the contrary, these managers are not former penniless immigrants who by dent of struggle and sacrifice and by saving their nickels and dimes for twenty years, manage to accumulate multibillions. In fact, very little of the money they manage is their own. Kings work with these money managers by passing NAFTA type laws to help these people to do their thing.

Media

The ITC owns ALL the world's major media. These media managers select those of their own agents they wish to receive coverage by their managed media. With this publicity the voters will know for whom to vote for public office.

Conscientious citizens vote for the best man they know, but the only ones they know are the ones receiving media coverage. Thus, ALL elected kings with very few exceptions are hand picked ITC agents elected by the ITC's own media.

Priests

There are two kinds of priests:

* One serves God and teaches that God's Commandments are supreme.

* The other kind serves the king and teaches the king's statutes are supreme. Most priests serve the king. Without them there could be no kings, judges, strangers' media, usury banks, etc.

Moses spoke against these priests as we have seen; so did our Lord Jesus Christ:

> ***"Then spake Jesus ... 'The scribes and the Pharisees sit in Moses' seat: ...***
>
> ***"They bind heavy burdens and grievous to be borne, and lay them on men's shoulders; but they themselves will not move them with one of their fingers.***

These scoundrels condemn our kinsmen whom they send off to fight, refusing to tell us that God says that we are not to raise our hand against our kinsmen: this is in the forbidden 70%.[7]

> ***"But all their works they do for to be seen of men: they ... love the uppermost rooms at feasts, and the chief seats in the synagogues, And greetings in the markets, and to be called of men, Rabbi, Rabbi.***
>
> ***"But be not ye called Rabbi: for one is your Master, even Christ; and all ye are brethren. And ... Call no man father ... for one is your Father, which is in heaven. ...***

---

7 *"Ye shall not ... fight against your brethren the children of Israel." I Kings 12:24; "Thou shalt not avenge, nor bear any grudge against the children of thy people." Lev 19:18. "Blessed is the man who does not direct his heart with malice against any man." Enoch 44:3.*

"Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye shut up the kingdom of heaven against men: for ye neither go in yourselves, neither suffer ye them that are entering to go in. ...

Worthless *30%* preachers teach us to pray *"Thy kingdom come, thy will be done on earth"* and then censor the 70% of God's Commandments that would teach us how it is to be done.

"... ye devour widows' houses,

The biggest usury banks in the world are owned by Christian religious organizations. Corruption in one of the Pope's Catholic banks forced it to go bankrupt, and corruption in the Barings Bank owned by the Queen, head of the Protestant Episcopal Church, forced it to bankrupt.

Thirty-Percent Preachers can preach in a church directly across the street from a usury bank and not see it. Heaven forbid that they should warn their listeners about what usury can do to them.

"and for a pretense make long prayer: therefore ye shall receive the greater damnation. ...

"Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made, ye make him twofold more the child of hell than yourselves. ... Matt 23:15 ...

To gain a stranger as an agent for the king, one whom they can frighten by denying them the "keys to heaven", these snakes will step over their own in their rush to gain strangers - violating God's Commandments in the process.[8] They then

have the audacity to take a dozen scriptures out of context to justify their treason against their God and their nation. When have you heard a 30% Priest tell you that strangers are forbidden to enter the sanctuary? This, too, must be part of the forbidden 70% of the Scriptures.[9]

> ***"Ye pay tithe of mint and anise and cummin, and have omitted the weightier matters of the law, judgment, mercy, and faith: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone. ...***
>
> ***"Ye blind guides, which strain at a gnat, and swallow a camel.***
>
> ***"Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye make clean the outside of the cup and of the platter, but within they are full of extortion and excess. ...***

Believe the Scriptures! Beyond appearances, there is little good that can be said in their behalf:

> ***"Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! because ye build the tombs of the prophets, and garnish the sepulchers of the righteous, And say, if we had been in the days of our fathers, we would not have been partakers with them in the blood of the prophets. Wherefore ye be witnesses unto yourselves, that ye are the children of them which killed the prophets. Fill ye up then the measure of your fathers.***

---

8 *"Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, Go not into the way of the Gentiles, and into any city of the Samaritans enter ye not. But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 10:5; "I am sent but to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 15:24; "A bastard (mixedbreed) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord." De 23:2*

9 *"When the tabernacle is to be pitched ... the stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh shall be put to death." Numbers 1:51; "We are confounded, because we have heard reproach: shame hath covered our faces: for strangers are come into the sanctuaries of the Lord's house." Jer 51:51*

Look at Arlington Cemetery - practically every tombstone you see there is the result of the silence of these "priests of God".

"Ye serpents, ye generation of vipers, how can ye escape the damnation of hell?

Remember, a serpent is a messenger, a messenger of the devil. The *WORD made flesh* called them serpents - not I:

"Wherefore, behold, I send unto you prophets, and wise men, and scribes: and some of them ye shall kill and crucify; and some of them shall ye scourge in your synagogues, and persecute them from city to city:

Many times I have spoken to church conferences at family camp grounds where all of God's Commandments are being taught. More often than not while this is talking place these snakes are threatening the conference grounds owner if he fails to cancel future meetings. Those who *"call themselves Jews but aren't"* usually instigate these persecutions, but these preachers are eager to join in. *"Can two walk together lest they be agreed?"* They lie and none of their brothers will stand and refute them.

"That upon you may come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth ...

Our blood-soaked history could never have happened without the collaboration of these 30% State Priests who pretend to serve our Lord while censoring His Commandments.

"Verily I say unto you ... Ye shall not see me henceforth (the WORD made flesh), till ye shall say, Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord." Matt 23: 1-39

Who Betrayed Jesus?

God made us "Kings and priests". We admit that we have sinned grievously in allowing kings to set themselves over us in place of our own 10s and 100s. We have sinned further in allowing merchant strangers to enter our lands to buy and sell. But, our greatest sin is to blame wolves for doing what they do naturally and ignoring the treason and persecution by our own flesh and blood. The Scriptures say clearly who betrayed Jesus:

> ***"The chief priests and elders of the people took counsel against Jesus to put him to death." Matt. 27:1***

These priests who took council to put Jesus to death were the same ones who paid Judas 30 pieces of silver to betray Jesus - they were *"The chief priests and elders of the people."*

We are told at every turn that these people were Edomite Talmudic Jews, but, were they? It's easy to blame the Edomite Jews because they are always so obviously guilty - they are always being caught with their hands in the cookie jar.

Some were, perhaps, Edomite Jews, just like there are Edomite Jews among Christian ministers today. And, definitely some of their arguments were Talmudic,[10] just like today. But, the Scriptures say:

> ***"He came unto his own, and his own received him not." John 1:1***

Jesus called himself "Son of man", he called himself an "Israelite". If he came unto his own - he came to his own who

10 *"Pilate saith unto them, If that speech of his was blasphemy, do ye try him according to your law. The Jews say to Pilate, Our law commands us not to put any one to death." Nicodemus 4:15.* This is a different law.The Law of Moses followed by the Israelite Jews contains many crimes for which the death penalty is demanded.

were also "sons of man" and "Israelites". Therefore, the majority of the priests who took counsel against Jesus to put him to death were his and our own Israelite kinsmen!

They were the priests that Moses warned against. They were the same kind of "Thirty Percenters" that we have today - the ones who curse God by censoring his WORD and suppressing 70% of God's Commandments in exchange for Roman accommodation.

If Jesus were to return in person oday, these same chief priests and elders of the people would again plot to put him to death.

The Game Is Up!

The end of the king/priest game is in sight. Our Saxon brothers feel contaminated and betrayed by contact with and listening to the treasonous talk of these types and they are leaving the Baal temples in droves. They are setting up churches in their own homes and are becoming priests and kings of their own families.

Most important, they are beginning to call upon the WORD[11] which is God, instead of relying on the word of today's Judas-priests - the spiritual descendants of the Judas-priests who condemned Jesus Christ to death.

God's Condemnation

What condemnation lies in store for these "Thirty Percent Priests" who dare to censor God's Commandments and lead people down the wide road to destruction? God spells it out:

---

11 *"When thou are in tribulation ... even in the latter days, if thou turn to God and shall be obedient ... he will not forsake thee ... nor forget the covenant of thy fathers ..." Deut 4:30-31*

"Ye serpents, ye generation of vipers, how can ye escape the damnation of hell? Wherefore, behold, I send unto you prophets, and wise men, and scribes: and some of them ye shall kill and crucify; and some of them shall ye scourge in your synagogues, and persecute them from city to city: That upon you may come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth." Matt 23: 33-35

Letter From South Africa by KJ

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: As the whites become fewer in the civil service, standards deteriorate further. Had a fight yesterday with the local branch post office. They opened late, stood around talking, then went to their counters only to finish yesterday's work. When I got to the counter I said, "You are late again!" She closed her window and left on strike with the rest of the black staff. One chap got hold of the postmaster and his black superior and gave them a talking to. The rest of the whites waiting were not in a good mood. Parcels stolen and they deny responsibility. Feelings between the races are turning to hatred. We will have to keep our weapons in top condition even after they are supposed to be turned in.

"About conditions in our state hospitals, once our pride: A woman took her elderly mother to the H.F. Verwoerd hospital in Pretoria. They had to be there at four in the morning. The mother died at 11 o'clock still waiting in a chair. Some die on dirty trolleys, etc. Blacks will not lift a finger to save a white life, and the feeling is mutual as far as we are concerned. If the Jews set out to do this in the first place they succeeded.

"Our feelings go out for those whites young or old who have to use these cockroach, rat-invested places, because they cannot afford medical aid. They are ill treated by the black staff or are totally ignored.

"The latest newspaper (Afrikaner) has an article on the poisoning of white political prisoners by black prison staff.

"Buthelezi did not fall for the clever trap prepared for him and remains Minister of Interior. All and all it is the most communist, illiterate government imaginable, which can only accelerate its fall.

"AIDS figures are at best very vague, but our own estimate is that at least 3 in 5 have AIDS in the black communities.

"A few high-ranking army officers are instituting legal proceedings against F.W. deKlerk after their unfair and false dismissal by the jew Richard Goldstone." With Best Wishes, K.J.

LETTERS

MULTI-ETHNIC: "Dear Brother Richard; *Straws In The Wind* reported that NATO's supreme commander, Gen. Wesley Clark, on CNN News sinisterly stated: 'There is no place in modern Europe for ethnically pure states. That's a 19th century idea and we are trying to transition into the 21st century, and we are going to do it with multi-ethnic states.' What we have in Yugoslavia is forced integration, where people of opposing religions are being forced to live together. Only ONE religion: The Christians of Yugoslavia are being forced to accept people of the Muslim faith in their midst." W.H. - Pennsylvania

---

RELIGIOUS FREEDOM: Benjamin Smith shot several strangers. Benjamin Smith belonged to a religious group called *The World Church of the Creator*. The state of Illinois has filed a lawsuit against this group to find out if the group is a charity. If it is found to be a charity it must register with the state. Once registered with the state, the Illinois Attorney

General says that he will then make the group stop all activities until it accounts for its funds - which could take years. This effectively shuts down *The World Church of the Creator* disapproved by the state.

If Illinois is allowed to succeed in its effort, it will be able to shut down Catholic, Baptist, Episcopal, Presbyterian or whatever religious group it chooses. The only ones that will be allowed to operate will be those which meet religious guidelines set down by the state. We will again have a state religion.

ANTI SAXONISM: In Oklahoma City, Israel Byrd, a 15 year old Saxon boy was hospitalized in serious condition after being attacked by a carload of six teen-age strangers while riding his skateboard. His facial bones were smashed and driven back into his brain by repeated kicks to his face. The investigating officer, Police Sgt. Nate Tarver, a stranger, denied that there was anything racial in the attack. As of the last report, there was no indication that the Justice Department would look into the matter. He was just a Saxon.

MEDIA LIES: "A BBC reporter/photographer admitted last year that the photograph that had helped to trigger public outrage against Serbs during the Bosnia-Herzogovina crisis had been a fake. The photograph showed some rather thin young men without shirts standing behind a barbed wire fence, and the caption described them as inmates of a concentration camp. She admitted that the picture was actually taken at a food depot surrounded by barbed wire. She had asked the men to take off their shirts to show their leanness, and made them stand on the other side of the fence, to give the impression that they were prisoners.

"People might remember the 'news' that Iraqi soldiers invading Kuwait had entered a maternity hospital and had bayoneted babies thrown out of their cribs. "The daughter of the Kuwaiti ambassador to the USA later boasted that it was she who had originated this false report.

"* Citing two cases of faking of documentary films, the London *Mail on Sunday* (Feb 7,'99) wrote: 'Deception, lies and cheating are obviously widespread amongst television producers ... What it is that makes television so vulnerable to program makers prepared to lie, cheat and deceive their viewers? ... So far as television documentaries are concerned, seeing is certainly not believing.'"

"* One of the earliest examples of false news on film was the British 'documentary' made during the Anglo-Boer War, purporting to be an actual event captured on camera. It showed a dastardly Boer throwing a bomb into a Red Cross tent filled with injured soldiers. Later research revealed the entire film to be a total fabrication. (*Impact*, April-May, p.11, P.O. Box 28233, Sunnyside 0132, Rep. of SA, $30/yr. cash, add $25 for checks.)

STAND: "Dear Mr. Hoskins; In this prison our Reform Christian brotherhood eat together. Strangers force themselves on us to try and make us to break our Law. I am not the first to object, be chained, and taken to segregation, and I won't be the last." P.G. - prisoner Indiana

---

IN SECRET: "Greetings; To be a true white God-fearing Christian is taboo in this prison now. There are still some true brothers here and we pass information, but in secret. I never thought I would see it come to something as this. I will never give up the struggle to voice the truths of Yahweh." D. T. - prisoner North Carolina

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 300

THE MEDIA BLITZ

Cloak Of Nimrod

Nimrod had a cloak. When he wore the cloak all who heard him believed him and became his servants. He used these servants to build Babylon and the great Tower of Babel.

Esau hid in ambush and killed Nimrod and stole his cloak.[1] Fleeing from Nimrod's bodyguards he rushed exhausted to Jacob and sold him his birthright in exchange for food. He believed that his birthright was worthless because he would soon be killed.

---

1 *"And Nimrod ... came ... when Esau started suddenly from his lurking place, and drew his sword, and hastened and ran to Nimrod and cut off his head ... and Esau took the valuable garments of Nimrod, which Nimrod's father had bequeathed to Nimrod, and with which Nimrod prevailed over the whole land." Jasher 17:7,10*

Esau lost his birthright, but his descendants obtained the Cloak and became powerful. They fought Jacob's descendants and also fought among themselves. Their internicene warfare caused them more distress than had the war with Jacob, so they agreed never to be ruled by one of their own kind again. They agreed to always be ruled by a foreigner.[2]

Turkey saw its greatest days when ruled by foreigners called Janissaries (Turkish - "white slaves". Egypt became great ruled by foreigners who were slaves. These appointed slave-rulers abused their adopted countries and so the Turks and Egyptians slew them - and both countries immediately declined in power and wealth.

Today, Esau's rulers are again appointed by strangers who operate under the shadowy name of"The International Trade Cartel" (ITC).

Professor Carroll Quigley in his book *Tragedy and Hope*:[3] had this to say about this system:

> "The powers of financial capitalism had another far reaching aim, nothing less than to create a world system of financial control in private hands able to dominate the political system of each country and the economy of the world as a whole. This system was to be controlled in a feudalist fashion by the central banks of the world acting in concert, by secret agreements, arrived at in frequent private meetings and conferences. The apex of the system was the Bank for International Settlements in Basel, Switzerland, a private bank owned and con-

2 *"The sons of Esau swore, saying, from that day forward they would not choose a king from their brethren, but one from a strange land until this day." Jasher 57:40.* The Jews recently revealed that their Rabbis have different blood markers from themselves. Turks worldwide are ruled by ITC appointed rulers.

3 *Tragedy and Hope,* A History of The World in Our Time (Macmillan Company, 1966,) Professor Carroll Quigley, Georgetown University.

> trolled by the world's central banks which were themselves private corporations. The growth of financial capitalism made possible a centralization of world economic control and use of this power for the direct benefit of financiers and the indirect injury of all other economic groups."

They appoint the rulers of the nations of Esau and also the nations of Jacob conquered by the ITC. They use Esau to fight Jacob, and Jacob to fight Esau, while the ITC rules unseen. It's agents study our Scriptures, Scriptures banned by ITC appointed Christian Priests, and the ITC then uses God's WORD to destroy God's own children: *"Go ... to the reprobates, to the children of fornication; and destroy the children of fornication, the offspring of the Watchers, from among men; bring them forth, and send them one against another. Let them perish by mutual slaughter." Book Of Enoch 10:13.*

This command is to be used against the stranger - the stranger is not supposed to use it against us. Instead, the stranger studies Scriptures forbidden to us, and uses them against us. It is they who rule using Esau's Cloak.

Cloak Over Virginia

When working with the "Defenders" in the 1950s to stop the federal takeover of Virginia's schools, the "Defenders" informed the country through the wires of the Associate Press (AP) that Prince Edward's black schools were newly constructed and far superior to the white schools which were old and shabby. This information was suppressed. We told the country through the AP that Black thugs were being imported from Philadelphia to beat up Prince Edward blacks who had allied themselves with Whites to keep their own schools. This information was suppressed.

The AP allowed no information favorable to the cause of separation to escape Virginia. No spokesman for separation was permitted to be heard - except traitors such as the George Wallace, Orval Faubus and Lindsay Almond types.[4] Hearing nothing but ITC spokesmen, the ITC agenda continued to advance on the backs of those who had become victims of the Cloak of Esau's deceptions.

Truth - The Real Crime

This author wrote a revisionist history book called *"Our Nordic Race"* debunking the "Cloak" version of white racial history. He wrote *"War Cycles / Peace Cycles"*, debunking "Cloak" economic history. He wrote *"Vigilantes Of Christendom"*, debunking the "Cloak" version of historical resistance to ITC domination. All of these writings undermine the ITC and their Cloak of Esau. After 15 years the writings begin to reach the people of Jacob.[5]

ITC Response

The ITC responded with a blistering, overwhelming, devastating attack on its miniscule enemy, this old author and his books. They pulled all stops and used the sledgehammer to kill a gnat. The attack revealed the vast power and extent of the Esau's Cloak, now the "ITC's Cloak", to those who were still dubious. Almost every single media in the country, in slavish obedience and without checking the story or the facts, participated in the feeding frenzy.

4 *"(Pharaoh) placed officers over them from amongst the children of Israel, and over these officers he placed taskmasters from amongst his servants." Jasher 77:10*

5 *"I will send my WORD and save thee and thy seed." II Adam & Eve 12:6, Lost Books*

Since Esau's Cloak encompasses all establishment media, there can be no response to their attack through their own media - the devil would be fighting himself. Whatever is to be done must be done through the small alternate media - all the while trying to avoid the blows of the Cloak's sledgehammer.

This media blitz has nothing to do with a madman in California shooting children. It has nothing to do with "hate". It has everything to do with the fact that the WORD has escaped from beneath the ITC Cloak.[6] For that reason it is foolish to think that things will fade and be forgotten. The existence of the ITC is at stake. The war will go forward.

Now for MY version of what happened:

Fireworks

I woke up one morning last week with the phone ringing off the hook, a mob of reporters at my front door, and batteries of cameras lining the street. I knew something had happened but I didn't know what. I soon learned that my name and the name of my book, *"War Cycles / Peace Cycles"* was on the front page of every newspaper in the country.

A man had shot some children in California and it was alleged that a book on Christian economics that I had written 15 years ago was found in his van. The usual media spokesmen inferred that my economics book had incited the shooter to do his deed.

---

6 *"In those days the hand of Pharaoh continued to be severe against the children of Israel, and he crushed and oppressed them until the time when God sent forth his WORD and took notice of them." Jasher 71:16*

Not having had to deal with this sort of thing before, I called some people whose opinion I respect and they advised me not to give interviews, but issue "statements". The reason being that I would at least have a written record of what I said. If I didn't, reporters would swear that I said things I didn't say. Heeding their advice I issued the following statement:

RICHARD KELLY HOSKINS
Speaks in his own defense.
August 16, 1999

The unwarranted killing of innocent men, women and children is as grievous to me as it is to the rest of the country. I would never condone such acts.

I have been wrongfully labeled as an intellectual supporter of such reprehensible acts. Nothing could be further from the truth.

The media has quoted the Southern Poverty Law Center, the ADL, *and other left-wing fringe groups that are as radical on the left-wing as the groups on the right it condemns. The rhetoric of such left-wing radical groups is couched in inflammatory and excessive language not based in fact. In quoting such groups the media becomes a spokesman for them.*

The media have quoted allegations from such groups that my writings advocate violent acts against Jews and other minorities because of race. That is a lie and a gross distortion of my writings. My books defend Christian values as found in the literal teachings of the Bible.

The nationwide attack on me and my writings is not necessarily personal. It is just a prelude for stampeding Congress into passing laws censoring the internet, confiscating the guns honest citizens possess for self-protection, outlawing patriot rights, and destroying the growing Christian Reform movement in America.

I was unaware that I had become a part of this agenda. I woke up one morning and found my name on the front page of practically every newspaper in America. The media alleges that my book, "War Cycles/Peace Cycles" was found in the van of a California shooter of Jewish children and suggested that is what incited him. My book, "War Cycles/Peace Cycles" is a book on Christian economics. Newspapers are certainly more likely to incite violence than this economics book. My books do not incite violence any more than history books on George Washington, the Bible, or the local newspaper (the "News and Advance" in Lynchburg).

The media reported that I am a member of the Nazi party. This is a lie. They said I spoke at a KKK/Nazi Party rally. This lie is based on the time I was once invited to give the invocation at a political rally in North Carolina. The media alleges that there were Klan members present. Maybe there were. People have the right to come to political meetings if

they want, but the rally was a kick-off of America's then-hero, Col. Bo Gritz's run for the presidency. It was a political rally.

The media says that I am anti-Semitic and anti-Black. That is a lie.

The media soon found that they had egg on their faces by associating ***"WC/PC"*** *with violence. They then switched and now claim that another of my books, "Vigilantes of Christendom" was the one found. The title makes it more acceptable for their hatchet work. To allege that book is associated with the heinous act in California is grossly deceitful but indicative of the broad brush with which the liberal media paints a misleading scenario. I do not believe for one second that book was found in California, and that it has any relationship to a violent act, which I condemn.*

"Vigilantes" *was written ten years ago predicting that if America's rulers do not stop their flagrant violations of God's Law, Christians will copy the acts of militant Jews in Palestine and Arabs in Islam, both of whom fight for what they believe their God requires of them.*

The media says that I am a spokesman for "Identity". "Identity" is the media label for "Reform Christianity". Much of my writings criticize churches who refuse to take stands against the evils of the day and confine their preaching to 30% of God's Commandments dealing with self improvement while ignoring the 70% of God's Commandments that deal with government. This effectively prevents Christian revival in America. Reform Christianity isn't any of the things the

lying media accuses it of being. Reform Christians just believe God's Commandments - all of them.

I want to thank my friends who have stuck by me during this most recent media attack. I would also like to take the opportunity to ask my Jewish and African-American friends in Lynchburg not to believe the media lies, half-truths and misrepresentations. After one of their last attacks on me, a local Black newspaper was the only one who printed my reply, and they did it in its entirety. I appreciate that. It shows a fairness by the African-American media not shown by Lynchburg's establishment media.

Lastly, my persecutors refuse to print my letters in my defense. I have sent them three letters in the last 10 years and they have refused to print each one of them. I recently gave them two statements in my defense and they took little snippets out of context and ignored the rest.

While the media's nationwide attack on me and my writings is not personal, it has never the less had the effect of destroying my good reputation and my livelihood.

If you believe that fair play has not been exercised in my case, it would be appreciated if you would copy this letter and pass it to your friends. It is the only way that I know for this information to be circulated. I have no other means at my disposal to obtain justice.

If the media can get away with persecuting me for my political and religious views today, rest assured, tomorrow it will be YOU.

---

*"**War Cycles / Peace Cycles**" can be obtained from the **Virginia Publishing Company**, POB 997, Lynchburg Virginia 24505, $28/copy. Read it and judge for yourself. Or, take the media's word that they are telling the truth.*

==========

Cloak Attack

The local paper, the *News & Daily Advance*, did four front page articles bashing me and my writings. It was a bit much. Perhaps "too much". There is such a thing as "overkill"! At some point the public reacts against this sort of thing.

I have issued three "statements" in my defense. The above is the third one. I have appeared in no public interviews, even though ABC, CBS, NBC, Larry King Live, Dateline, Good Morning America, Niteline and perhaps 50 more have asked me to be on their shows. The temptation has been great, but, why enter the snake's den? I have seen nimble-witted talk hosts lead their guests around by the nose too often to relish having it done to me.

When I walk down the street my old friends driving by wave to me. When I can, I hand them one of the above letters.

The phone has been ringing off the hook from well wishers. I have had one "semi-hate" piece of hate mail: someone in California sent me a bumper sticker that said, "End Racism". I pasted it on the wall of my office. I wish I had a bumper sticker to send back to him saying, "End Anti-Saxonism".

One newspaper article included a report that Jerry Falwell had denounced me. Long ago I went to Jerry's church. I went there for 18 years. Jerry called to tell me that he did not say what the reporter said that he had said, that the reporter had completely misquoted him. He said that the reporter had asked him if I were violent, to which he replied, "No". He asked if I owned guns. Jerry said that he didn't know about that, but that his own son has an arsenal. He said that he told the reporter that he judges people by their children, and that he knew that I had 6 fine upright wonderful children, and added, "How can a man raise such a great family and be bad?" He said that the reporter just made up the last part of his interview.

I asked Jerry if he would tell the local radio talk show, WLNI 105.9FM, the same thing. He said he would do it first thing in the morning. I guess he forgot.

This WLNI 105.9FM, after a certain initial hostility, showed a certain even-handedness after a number of callers objected to my treatment. They took my statement and posted it on their web page. Their "poll" at their web address (www.WLNI.com) that asked people, after they had read my statement, whether or not they believe that I had been treated fairly by the media. The last time I looked, 81% said "no" and 19% said "yes".

(Amazon.com) is a company on the internet that sells books. It sells a lot of books. Their page on my books indicated that most were unavailable or out of print. I straightened that out. About *WC/PC*, they have a "review" section where readers can give their opinion of the book and rate the book "one star to 5 stars". A dozen readers listed their opinions. They all said the same thing, that it was bad for homeschooling, and said that it was among the worst books

that they had ever read, and gave it a single star. Michael A. Hoffman II read it and gave it only two stars. One person, who I believe actually read the book, gave it five stars.

I have a stack of letters half an inch high from people who have actually read the book and said that it is the best thing since cotton candy. I wish a few of you who have actually read the book and can, in good conscience, give it a good review, would do so. The address is (amazon.com). Just ask "books". Then ask for *War Cycles Peace Cycles.*

News & Advance Questions

Terry Scanlon, a reporter of Lynchburg's *News & Advance*, called and said that he wanted to do a feature story on me. Because of the extreme bias of his earlier reporting, I was reluctant to trust his even-handedness. I asked him to fax me the questions that he wanted answered. This is what arrived:

* "Is it fair to describe you as a racist and anti-Semitic? Why or why not?

* "To what degree do you feel responsible for the shooting in Los Angeles earlier this week?

* "Do you agree with Richard Butler that there is a war against the white race?

* "Do you believe that any of your writings have inspired anyone to take violent action?

* "What was your reaction when you learned that Buford Furrow wanted to send 'a wake up call to America to kill Jews'?

* "How many firearms do you own, and why do you have them?"

The man who pays the fiddler calls the tune. I didn't pay him. I could ask him questions in return, to define "racist" and "anti-semitic". He would have then gone into a spiel about hate, killing and blood. I could answer, I "don't believe in that". But it is an exercise in futility. He wouldn't print it. He is an agent of the Cloak.

One could say that Scanlan's hatespeech reporting would be more likely to trigger a psychopath to violence than any of Hoskins' writings. He wouldn't print that either.

One could ask Scanlon if he believes that there "isn't" a war against the White race. And, does he believe with Farrakan that the White race is the "great devil"? And if not, why not? And he wouldn't answer this either. Or, what was his own reaction when he learned that a Jew was a shooter of mostly White children in Colorado? Was that a hate crime? Or the Goldstine shooting of Arabs on the Temple Mount in Palestine. Was that a hate crime? He would refuse to print that question, too.

Why? Because these are just muck raking questions. These are the people who are condemned by the WORD. Therefore their enemy is the WORD and those who hold to its truths. Conversation about shootings, hate and guns are just a means to an end.

Website Canceled

My wonderful website lists all of my books and how to get them. Since the media had given my books such wonderful free publicity I wondered why I had not gotten any orders. The answer was simple. The webmaster canceled my site. Just like that! My computer advisor said that he thinks that he must have had a "philosophical difference" with me.

This may have worked to my advantage. Most of those calling initially were media snakes looking for books to aid their bashing. They had to get them quick because this "15 minute fame" is short lived. They have to make hay while Hoskins is still the hot news. Most of them couldn't get their books. By the time they do - I'll be stale.

By the time you get this letter I will have a new web site **www.RICHARDHOSKINS.COM** It's easier to remember than the old address, and it will be up and running by the time you get this newsletter.

Conclusion

If the establishment permitted the teaching of the 70% of God's Commandments that deal with government, the people would hear and with their hearing would come belief and repentance. With repentance comes obedience, and, when the Saxon obeys God's Commandments, the government as now constituted is doomed to disappear; the International Trade Cartel will cease to operate because no one will buy their goods; Strangers will depart, each seeking his own land.[7]

The ITC cannot allow this if they can help it, so, it attacks gun ownership by law abiding citizens[8] as a way of indirectly attacking the requirements of the WORD. It attacks the militia because it is a visible threat to the anti-Christ. It attacks the

7 *"They will each turn to his own people, and each one will flee to his own land. Anyone who is found will be thrust through, and anyone who is captured will fall by the sword. Their little ones will also be dashed to pieces." Isiah 13:14- 16* and, *"Israel then shall dwell in safety alone." Deut 33:28*

8 **"He said unto them ... he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment and buy one." Luke 22:36-38; "Think not that I am come to send peace on earth: I come not to send peace, but a sword." Matt 10:34; "Let the saints be joyful ... and a two-edged sword in their hand." Ps 149:5- 9; "He bade them teach the children of Judah the use of the bow." 2 Sam 1:18**

internet because it does not presently have the power to censor the WORD as it is being exchanged between believers. Most of all it attacks everyone and everything that tell others what God requires of them.

God has given us a wonderful opportunity. Each of us can help. We can take books like *War Cycles / Peace Cycles* from the shelves (there are 47,000 copies out there), dust them, and lend them to friends telling them that you will return to pick it up in two weeks. This gives the friend a chance to learn about the evils of "usury" - something that terrifies the ITC.

We must all remember that we have have gotten as far as we have and have succeeded as much as we have without ANY help from Esau's Cloak. This media blitz of theirs must be understood in that context. It is a marvelous opportunity to take the WORD to those who have never heard of Reform Christianity.

For as long as it lasts, take your books off your shelves and lend them out. Become a missionary to your own people. If you run out of books, visit **(www.RICHARD-HOSKINS.COM)** and replenish your supply. Give books as presents. Not just my books, but any book that contains the forbidden 70% of God's Commandments. Remember, you can get all five for just $50 - with *Virginia Publishing Company* paying the postage.

"Reform Christian" ministries across America are doing something right; they are the only Christian ministries under ITC blitz. No one belonging to the mainstream or the charismatics are even being remotely criticized - just "Reform

Christians" who are obeying God's WORD to *"Go into all the world and teach the gospel to every creature"* - of Israel[9]

We have gotten where we are with no help from the ITC's *Cloak of Esau*, or from the Scribes and the Pharisees of our own people. Now that we have this new opportunity we must become more active than ever before to reach our own in the name of God.

We have the publicity, the opportunity, the interest - all in a field where we never before had access. Let's make hay while the sun shines.

300th Newsletter - 26 Years
Lessons Of 26 Years

This is my 300th newsletter since I started writing it 26 years ago when I was about 45 years old. Through the years certain things have happened that I believe are important. I had a list of them scheduled for this month. As can be seen - events have delayed my agenda.

LETTERS

LAW & PRIESTS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins; Received your #299 today. The message about the LAW is the main mes-

9 *"These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, Go not unto the way of the Gentiles, and unto any city of the Samaritans enter ye not: But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 10:5-6; "I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 15:24; "For thou art not sent ... but to the house of Israel." EZ 3:5; "As my Father hath sent me even so I send you." John 20:21; "He showed his word unto Jacob, his statutes and his judgments unto Israel. He hath not dealt so with any nation: and as for his judgments, they have not known them." Ps 147:19-20; "I pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given me, for they are thine." John 17:9; "Thou art a holy people unto the Lord thy God: The Lord thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto himself, above all people that are upon the face of the earth." Deut 7:6*

sage. It is amazing how few will tell Israel this crucial message. Everybody in the right wing wants to overcome the enemy but they won't use the ultimate weapon - the LAW. We aren't gonna win awards for marksmanship or glories for valorous deeds with this weapon. Using the LAW to our advantage isn't noticeable; it doesn't feed our egos but reflects God's glory and wisdom. Most people want to be paid for doing right. I also liked the part where it was our own people who crucified Jesus, and we'd do it again, today." Randy Duey, 09884016, POB 1000, Oxford, WI 53952, Member of The Order

---

FROM S.AFRICA: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: The letters I receive from the S. Africa of my youth cause me distress and sadness. The financial situation for poor and middle class whites there is getting worse daily. In certain areas you can't sell your home or farm for any price. No one can - with the violence increasing daily. The wealthy Whites sold out some time ago and moved to Europe & the US." W.S. - Kansas

---

REMEMBER: "Dear Richard; Found HR #289 extremely interesting.[10] I was raised in a small town in Alabama. Remember going to an all white school as a child. Remember my Mother being so proud cause I always brought home grades of A's & B's. Remember being placed in a private school when the busing started. Still made A's & B's. The next year no private school. New baby, my sister, no money. Remember the first day my mother drove me to the next city to keep me from having to ride the bus. Town called Dolomite

10 #289 - *George Wallace*: Establishment surrogates - George Wallace, Orval Faubus and Lindsay Almond. Traitors to both God and their nation.

- all black. Remember Mom sitting there crying as I got out of the car. Didn't know why ... I do now. Never again made a passing grade, and quit school two years later. The rest is history." R.J. - Prisoner Oklahoma

---

"Dear Brother Richard; I now tape the inside pages of HR to hold them in place and keep them in a large envelope - several issues to each envelope. They are always 'loaned out', in demand, and one of the best tools for getting the WORD out to those who need to become interested that I have found. And, amazingly, I had them all 'back' the other day, and not one issue is missing." R.K. - Prisoner Oklahoma

---

LETTER FROM BOER WAR: "Medical doctor Andrew Murray Neethling's letters, in English, are informative. 'Every dead Boer to date has cost England £50,000. Oh Anne, if ever there has been an unjust - a cruel, disgraceful war, an outrage on civilization it is this one.

'Dr. Neethling was horrified at the callous way in which the British treated their dead. He describes a 44-yard trench on top of Spioenkop 13 days after the battle as a putrid, maggot- infested heap of protruding arms, heads, trunks and legs.

'Other bodies lay in the open with their faces eaten off by birds. Later, on a white flag trip into Ladysmith to fetch Boer wounded, he was disgusted to see the body of a soldier lying next to the road.'" Terence Friend, (Copied from *The Citizen,* S. Africa, April 12, 1999.)

RKH COMMENT: Episcopal organizations - religious, political, or social - do not represent the people but represent the ones who established the episcopacy. The God of Man requires that the dead be decently buried. When they are not

decently buried - it indicates a disrespect of the Commands of the God of Man by those who established the episcopacy.

David Duke

I have been asked countless times my opinion of David Duke. Since his latest book has come out, which I understand is good, the questions have started again. The answer I gave in 1991 still holds until David Duke comes into compliance with the WORD.

Letter to HR Dec 1, 1991

RE DAVID DUKE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: What do you think of David Duke?" - H. H. - California

ED: What I am about to say is important. **The only way an aspiring white politician can secure media coverage today is to promise the minorities access to his women.** David Duke on the Donahue Show said that he would not like it if his daughter married someone of another race, but he would still accept her if she did.

The scriptures teach:

> ***"If the priest's daughter also be married unto a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien), she may not eat of an offering of the holy thing (The Word). But if the priests' daughter ("Ye are ... a royal priesthood." 1 Pet. 2:9) be a widow or divorced, and have no child, and is returned unto her fathers' house ... she shall eat of her fathers' meat; but there shall no stranger (Heb: zûwr) eat thereof." Lev 22:10-13.***

Duke, a self-proclaimed "born-again-Christian", took the media's litmus test on racial intermarriage and passed. He passed the media test and failed God's. *"By their acts ye shall know them."* Now he gets media coverage and the resulting underdog sympathy vote.

The chapter "Plot To Destroy Israel" in *Vigilantes* relates the identical story occurring in another time. Refresh your memory by reading the story from the scriptures - or the condensed version in *Vigilantes*, p. 27.

Remember, Duke was a KKK man. I have warned you about the KKK. I spent the summer speaking against it. I regard both the KKK and the Nazi party as federally controlled fly-paper organizations designed to trap the unsuspecting. Active membership may equal to a prison term. The suppressed truth is that the Federal government ran the KKK in the South after the War Between The States, from 1869 until the late 1870s, which is why Southern intellectuals flee these type of organizations. In the 1920s the re-born KKK became acceptable only because it was strictly a political organization. It was then destroyed by the media when radical agents provocateur infiltrated and committed atrocities in their name. The present KKK is an 1869 type in my opinion. It's all in my book **Vigilantes**, VPC, POB 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505

LOG CABIN: "Dear Richard; My son took me back to the log cabin where I was born. One end was sticking up surrounded by a lot of brush and weeds. The buildings on the place were built with money made on the farm. Most are either in bad repair or gone. In the 1930s the Feds decided to steal the land for one of their many boondoggle projects. The whole valley is now weeds and brush. This had been excellent farm land producing a lot of good clean food. Desolation. Thousands of acres. We've got a lot of repair work to do when we take back our inheritance." L. J. - Ohio

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 301

SCRIBES

Saladin 1138-1193

Once upon a time there was a great son of Islam whose name was Saladin. It was he who united the Arabs into a solid wall of resistance to the Crusader invasion of the Holy Land. It was he who thwarted the Crusaders at every turn. His acts of bravery, chivalry and generosity to both friend and foe are spoken of throughout Islam in tones of awe, for Saladin was unlike any son of Esau who went before or has come after. His exploits are legion and are related from father to son in lonely desert oasis as well as being written in the world's history books. His military exploits are common knowledge. How he consolidated his power is not common knowledge.

Saladin's Problem

The Arab world was in turmoil. Just as stability had been achieved in the Arab world, it was struck from the east by fierce invaders from the Mongolian deserts. Turning to meet this threat it was struck from behind by Christian Crusaders from Western Europe who had seemingly materialized from nowhere. The Islamic world fragmented. Little Islamic kingdoms sprang up governed by warlords who fought the Christians and each other, but who owed no real allegiance to anyone but Allah.

At this time there was a great Arab king who was Sultan of Egypt and Syria. His armies had blunted and then defeated the invasion of the fierce invaders from the east. He then turned to deal with the powerful Christian Crusaders from the West. But, before he could really begin his task, he died.

His understudy was a young man named Saladin. He was slightly built, medium height, and he was most unlike other Arabs as his nature was generous and truthful.

His first order of business was to consolidate his own rule. This he did in short order. He then undertook the cause of throwing the Crusaders out of the mideast.

If all Islam could be united into one mighty force the relatively few Crusaders would present but a small problem. But, to get at the Christians ensconced in their fortresses and castles, Saladin had to pass through the lands of independent Arab states, the ones that had sprung up following the chaos of the invasions from both the east and west. This passage would involve him in endless wars with Arab co-religionists. The Arab rulers of these independent states would fight an invasion by Saladin as soon as they would an invsion by the

Christians. The following is how Saladin went about solving this problem.

The Scribe

The normal method of communication in the Arab countries was for the name of the ruler to be mentioned in prayers made in each mosque. In this way the people would know who their ruler was, an ever-changing event in the violent lives of Islam's rulers, few of whom died natural deaths.

Short proclamations made by the warlord ruler were relayed to the worshipers on Friday by their mullah and then prayers were said. Afterward, people gathered in groups and discussed politics and business - just as they do today.

Saladin was effectively cut out of the religious communications network loop of these independent states. To open an alternate means of reaching the people, Saladin set up in his palace a large room filled with scribes. Their job was to write letters - personal letters to individuals living in the rebellious Arab lands that lay between Saladin and the Crusaders.

In that day of slow communication and expensive mail, these letters were welcome, treasured, and passed on from hand to hand and group to group, each letter reaching many people, and just like today, each letter contained news eagerly sought by gossip-starved people.

Besides gossip, which was the honey that drew the reader, these letters contained Saladin's praise of the local rulers. Saladin's praise increased the stature of the local rulers, who did not mind letting contenders to their thrones know that the great Saladin himself appreciated them and perhaps he might be called on to support them if need be to keep them on their thrones.

The letters also contained news of the Christian invasion and the desecration of Arab holy places; Christian atrocities against defenseless peace-loving Arabs by these infidel invaders. They also told how cowardly it was for Arabs to sit by doing nothing while their God was being defamed and their holy places desecrated.

The letters also told of how Islam's great religious leaders were calling for a holy war against the Christians and how the Allah's faithful servant, Saladin, was obeying by gathering war materials and supplies, and arming his men to fight the *Jihad*. The letters also called on all who loved Allah to support the holy war and it was expected by everyone that the independent kings would do their share in the name of Allah.[1]

These letters went out by the thousands and they gradually converted the people to the cause of Holy War. When at last Saladin began his march against the Christian infidels, he passed through the lands of the rebel rulers and was welcomed in every hamlet and city. The ruler of the independent lands dared not oppose Saladin or the Holy War against the Christians when all their people supported it, and so they too added their support and their armies to Saladin's great war effort - with Saladin as its leader.

It was in this way that Saladin's scribes won a great victory over rebel Arab rulers without a life being lost.

---

1 The Crusaders wondered how the Saracens seem to know about events almost as soon as they happened. The answer was pigeons. Traveling merchants were required to deliver a carrier pigeon to the authorities of a city which was brought from the last city they they had visited. They had to do this before they could were allowed inside the gates of their destination. By using these pigeons, news in the world of Islam spread as fast as a bird could fly.

The Scribe's Mission

The scribe's job is to broadcast the will and policy of his king. He informs the people of the king's wishes. If the king orders his people to gather - it is the scribe who issues the orders:

> ***"... the principal scribe ... which mustered the people of the land, ... and brought them to the king of Babylon." II Ki 25:19***

The job of this scribe was to "muster the people" or gather them together.

Sometimes, a king may contact a scribe who serves another King - the King of Kings. Or, as it it says here;

> ***"Artaxerxes ... unto Ezra the priest, the scribe, even a scribe of the words of the commandments of the Lord, and of his statutes to Israel." Ezra 7:11-12***

So, we have scribes both of kings and scribes of the King of Kings. Kings cannot rule unless the people know the king's wishes and the only way they can learn his wishes is through the use of scribes.

Intelligence Agents

Local newspapers contain extensive files on anyone who has ever attracted public attention. My mother was active in women's organizations and her file at the newspaper was thick. Scribes act the part of intelligence agents in gathering this data.

Recently another reporter came by the house. He represented a large Virginia newspaper. He was courteous and pleasant. I asked him to submit a list of questions, and he did. They weren't bad like those of the Lynchburg *News & Advance* reporter. I hated to turn him down, but I've learned

that if they aren't Janissaries they aren't employed by the stranger's media.[2]

The next day I received a phone call from the military school I had gone to as a boy. They wanted to know how much info they should release to this Richmond reporter. He later called to tell me that he had talked to one of my classmates in North Carolina who sent his regards. I learned two things from that call. First, the establishment was investigating me back to age 15. Second, that classmate he talked to was a nice fellow, everyone liked him. The reporter went out of state to question him about me.

When someone is that thorough in their research they are compiling data - data that can either be used for a book, or sometimes, even blackmail. There are any number of people in the country who can't open their mouths because if they did someone would spill the beans.

The Million Dollar Scribe

About ten years ago someone sent me the papers of a trust that rewarded "deserving" young talented writers. The awards were substantial - almost a million dollars in three disbursements over a ten-year period. This is a lot of money for a youngster in his 20s. I remember thinking at the time that this was giving away a lot of money in exchange for nothing.

---

2 Janissaries were Christian children stolen or bought by Islamic agents and raised in the Islamic religion. They were the most fanatical warriors that Islam ever had. They were first to be met in an Arab invasion. When captured they could only be killed - seldom converted. The same was true of white children captured and raised by Indians. They often rose to be chiefs and were among the most brutal of all in their treatment of white prisoners. Today's media scribes, the journalists and reporters, are compared to the Janissaries and renegades of the American fornier. They are taught by establishment schools to hate themselves, their God, and their nation - and they do, they passionately do.

It was only later that I realized the significance of what I had seen. These grants bought establishment scribes and added them to the establishment's reservoir of talent. I have little doubt that the grants included side agreements as to the subjects the writers were to write on and the forfeiture of the grants if the recipient ever turned on the grantor. The staggered dispursements kept the recipients waiting for the next one, and the side agreements kept them on the leash - or made them give up the million for non-compliance.

I have often wondered how many of today's so called "independent" writers are actually "million dollar scribes on a leash". I know a number of writers who plead poverty, but always seem to have plenty of money. The establishment can easily afford a million each, and that money buys the soul of the recepient for the rest of his life. Without the scribe, the king can't rule and the merchant can't trade, because that is how the world is ordered.

The Merchant

The WORD says:

"The love of money is the root of all evil." I Ti 6:10

Just who is the one who uses this money for evil? The WORD points to the culprit:

"Babylon ... for thy merchants were the great men of the earth." Rev 18:21,23

This is opposed to the vision of our own people: *"Nor do we delight in merchandise, nor in such a mixture with other men as arises from it ... having a fruitful country for our habitation, we take pains in cultivating that only. Our prin-*

ciple care ... is ... to educate our children well; ... to observe the laws that have been given us ... Since ... there was no occasion offered us ... for intermixing among the Greeks, as they had had for mixing among the Egyptians, by their intercourse of exporting and importing their several goods; as they also mixed with the Phoenicians, who lived by the sea-side, by means of their love of lucre in trade and merchandise." Flavius Josephus Against Apion 1:12

It is these "great men", the merchants, who rule the earth. These merchants who have divided the world amongst themselves, each claiming a part as his own market area.[3]

The Merchant's Rule

In as few words as possible, the following describes the imperium of the merchant and his method of operation:

The Merchant - PRIME DIRECTIVE:
The merchant must find a market for his goods.

The King
The merchant must establish a king to protect him and promote his interests.

The Priest
Before the Merchant can trade in a market he must first secure the blessing of its god, or the people may kill him.[4]

3 *"A merchant shall hardly keep himself from doing wrong." Ecclesiasticus* 26:29.

4 *In The Beginning*, p.1, Virginia Publishing Company, POB 997, Lynchburg, Virginia 24505

The "great merchant's" method of conquering and ruling a market area is ancient and through the millennia has developed into a science. He first hires a king to rule the market area claimed by himself. If the land has no kings, the merchant furnishes the gold necessary for their selected agent to hire soldiers so that he can become more powerful than his neighbors and then become king.

The merchant's "king" functions as the merchant's "policeman". He is hired to keep order in the merchant's market area so that trade can take place without hindrance. The king and his retainers support themselves with tribute taken from the people they rule.

Need For A King

To make the people rely on their "king" for protection, the king creates a perpetual state of emergency. He sees to it that there is always an "enemy at the gate".

Because of the merchants' usury system that requires 11 units to be repaid for each 10 borrowed, wars become an economic necessity. They force people to borrow money into existence to keep the system operating. The defeated kings, who are also members of the system, are seldom destroyed.[5] They may be needed as enemies again in the future. Usually, the enemy fought today will be the same enemy that will be fought tomorrow. Without enemies at the gate the people would soon realize that the WORD was right and that they have no need for kings - that kings do all the evil things that God said that they would do.

---

5 The exception being the leaders of nations who actually try to throw off the merchant's rule. These nations are treated harshly when they are finally conquered.

Religious Endorsement Of Sin

Kings rule only when they are supported by scribes and pharisees. When a king's policy comes in conflict with the Law of God and conflict results, the people must be persuaded to obey the policy of their king rather than the Law of God.

If the people were ever permitted to decide themselves whether to obey either God or the king - their decisions would soon lead to revolution. This is why kings must either appoint priests to endorse his sin, or pay priests with tax-exemption and a franchise to fleece the sheep tax free, to do the same. Buying the loyalty of the pharisee helps the king avoid conflict with his subjects.

This is what Jesus was talking about when he said:

> ***"We wrestle ... against ... spiritual wickedness in high places." Ephesians 6:12***

Counter Reformation

Whenever a people repents and determines to obey God rather than man, this constitutes revolt to their un-Godly rulers, a revolt that may not only unseat the king, but also unseat the merchant whom he serves.

To keep his king on the throne, the merchant first unleashes his scribes against those who would pull him down. Today's scribes make no secret who they look to for their information. It is the *Southern Poverty Law Center* and the *Anti Defamation League*. The FBI, local schools, city governments, police and military do also - all organizations under the command or influence of the king are expected to accept information from these two organizations and their fellow traveler organizations without question, even when patently

untrue. These organizations speak for the international merchant and as such are above criticism.

Hue & Cry

If the enemy is weak, and the scribes skillful, they can "outlaw" an enemy by raising a "hue and cry" against him. If this is sucessfully done - one or more unbalanced members of society might be persuaded to kill the enemy pointed out by the scribes and think that they have done God a service.[6]

The scribe's justification for starting a "hue and cry" can be anything. The easiest method is to plant evidence, say, a book, at the scene of a crime and then say the writings of the author inspired the criminal to commit the crime.

Don't be too quick to discount this modern Soviet-type "Trust" operation. It is an old technique and it is effective.[7]

6 *"Yea, the time cometh, that whosoever killeth you will think that he doeth God a favor." John 16:2*

7 Buried on page B8 of the *New York Times* of Sept 15, 1995 was a story titled "FBI Chemist Says Experts Are Pressured To Skew Tests." An FBI chemist, Frederic Whitehurst, complained about the handling of the evidence in the Trade Center case and in the 1991 trial of Walter L. Moody, convicted of mail- bomb killings. Louis J. Freeh, now the Director of the FBI, led the prosecution of the mail- bombing case. Frederic Whitehurst worked for 13-years for the FBI. He received a doctoral degree from Duke and was the FBIs top bomb- residue expert. In 1994 he was demoted after taking his complaints to his superiors.

"On February 11, 1976, the late Congressman Larry McDonald inserted evidence into the Congressional Record (pages E-617-619) documenting how various US terrorist groups were actually being funded and controlled by the federal government. The government secretly funded a section of the *Weather Underground Organization* (which was repeatedly involved in terrorist activities - including bombings, arson, and murder).

A January 10, 1976 Associated Press report stated: "The FBI created and funded a ... group called the Secret Army Organization (S.A.O.) ... in the early 1970s the San Diego Union reports." The newspaper described the S.A.O. as a "centrally designed and externally financed infrastructure designed for terror and sabotage. ... These acts were sanctioned by the nation's most powerful and highly respected law enforcement agency: the FBI."

Actually, evidence doesn't even have to be planted. Media scribes can just "report" that evidence was found. If someone objects, the actual "evidence" can be planted at a later date.

Establishment's scribes can quickly gloss over the fact that a planted book might be only a history book on economics, and using the "alleged" report as an entry, they can go to work to demonize what they say are the author's REAL beliefs.

Five, Three, Ninty-two

An important political leader of the 20th century said that 5% of the people are patriots, 2% traitors, and the remaining 93% just watch to see which side is winning so that they will know whom to join to be on the winning side.

Perhaps the percentages may be off one way or the other, but, if the basic concept is true, then the opinions of the 5% are more important than those of the 92% and are critical to the future of both the International Merchant and the subject people who live in the merchant's market area.

What has happened

It appears that while the ITC boasted of its victories, quietly and unheralded the 5% who are Saxon America's Christian patriots have become almost solidly "Reform Christian". In spite of the establishment media, "Reform Christians" have quietly come to believe that the WORD of God is "the Way" and there is none other. And there they stand. Their motto is the motto most dreaded by the establishment: *"It is better to obey God than man."* This is outright rebellion to the establishment credo - "It is better to obey man than God."

The worldwide media blitz unleashed this last two months is the attempt by the establishment's scribes to retrieve a situation that they have only just discovered. The world as

they know it suddenly appears to be deteriorating before their eyes.[8]

Consequences of Saxon Obedience

Saxon's who believes the WORD believe the following:

*** God the WORD appointed man to be both king and priest.**

"Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father." Rev 1:5-6

*** Man is to have no other king than God the WORD.**

"In the beginning was the WORD, and the word was with God, and the WORD was God." John 1:1 and "The WORD was made flesh, and dwelt among us." John 1:14; "Thou shalt have no other gods before me." Ex 20:3

*** There are to be no monopolies.**

"Woe unto them that join house to house, that lay field to field, till there be no place, and they may be placed alone in the midst of the earth." Isaiah 5:8

*** No taxes.**

"Of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers? Peter saith unto him, Of strangers." (Gr: allotrios - foreign, not akin.) ... Then are the children free." Matt 17:25- 26.[9]

---

8 The way the ITC gained its newpaper monopoly is through advertising. Not one person in a hundred reads the mass of advertising that comes stuffed inside newspapers. People throw it away. This unneeded advertising is really a newspaper subsidy. It is the reason there aren't four or five newspapers in your area. Establishment newspapers get advertising from ITC industry and non- establishment papers don't. Where there used to be several papers in each city there is now one. ITC corporations give advertising dollars to subsidize ITC newspapers. Saxon-owned papers have been forced out of business. Practically all media now speaks with one voice because they are all owned by the ITC. ITC advertising made it possible.

*** The land is to be divided and never sold.**

"The land shall be divided for an inheritance ... To many thou shalt give the more ... to few thou shalt give the less ... the land shall be divided by lot: according to ... their fathers they shall inherit." Num 26:53-55

*** Strangers are not allowed in the land.**

"They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." Ex 23:27- 33

*** There is to be no trade with strangers.**

"If thou has stricken thy hand with a stranger (zûwr - racial alien), thou art snared with the words of thy mouth. Pr. 6:1; "They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21

*** Man is not to eat with them.**

"Neither from a stranger's hand shall ye offer the bread of your God of any of these; because their corruption is in them, and blemishes be in them: they shall not be accepted for you." Lev 22:25; "The things which the Gentiles sacrifice, they sacrifice to devils, and not to God: and I would not that ye should have fellowship with devils. Ye cannot drink the cup of the Lord, and the cup of devils: ye cannot be partakers of the Lord's table, and of the table of devils." *I Cor 11:20-21*[10]

---

9 "Notwithstanding, lest we should offend them, go to the sea (peoples), and cast a hook (the Word), and take up the fish (the believer) that first cometh up; and when thou hast opened his mouth, thou shall find a piece of money (Gr. "stater" - a standard of value). That (standard of value) take, and give unto them for me and thee." Matt 17:27

10 "They shall not profane the holy things of the children of Israel, which they offer unto the Lord. Le 22:15. Or, suffer them to bear the iniquity of the trespass, when they eat their holy things: for I the Lord do sanctify them." Le 22:16; "Withdraw from among the Gentiles and do not eat with them. ... for their actions are unclean and all their ways are defiled." Jubilees 22:17

*** They are not allowed in our houses of worship.**

"The stranger ***(Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh (the tabernacle) shall be put to death." No 1:51***[11]

*** Strangers may not rule over us.**

"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15

*** Interracial marriage is forbidden.**

"Let them marry ... only to the family of the tribe of their father." Numbers 36:6; "Thou ... shall go ... to my kindred, and take a wife." Gen 24:3,4;[12]

*** Usury is a capital crime.**

"Unto a stranger thou mayest lend upon usury; but unto thy brother thou shalt not lend upon usury." Deu 23:20; "Hath given forth upon usury, and hath taken increase: shall he then live? he shall not live: he hath done all these abominations; he shall surely die; his blood shall be upon him." Ezek 18:13

*** Murderers and homosexuals are to be put to death.**

"Ye shall take no satisfaction (substitute) for the life of a murderer, which is guilty of death: but he shall surely be put to death." Num 35:31; "If a man lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them." Lev 20:13

*** Abortion is forbidden.**

"Before I formed you in the womb, I knew you; and before

---

11 **"We are confounded, because we have heard reproach: shame hath covered our faces: for strangers are come into the sanctuaries of the Lord's house." Jer 51:51**

12 "If ye do in any wise ... make marriages with them ... ye (shall) perish." Joshua 23:12-13; "They have dealt treacherously against the Lord: for they have begotten strange children." Hosea 5:7

you came forth from the womb, I sanctified you, and I ordained you." Jer 1:5

*** The WORD requires man to own guns.**

"He said unto them ... he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment and buy one." Luke 22:36

*** We are to hate those who hate God.**

"Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord." II Chron 19:2; "I hate them, O Lord, that hate thee. I hate them with a perfect hatred." Ps 139:21-22; "He that hateth me hateth my Father also." John 15:23.

The *King of Kings* who issued these commandments is a King different from the king appointed by the merchant. The priest they follow is a different priest than the pharisee priest appointed by the merchant. The Scribes they listen are different scribes than the merchants' scribes. Saxons who obey God the WORD consider themselves to be Christian, and they consider those who disobey the WORD to be anti-christ.

Consequences Of Saxon Obedience

When Saxons obey the WORD, International Trade Cartel merchants cannot enter the land and buy and sell. Consequently, the ITC must stamp out the WORD that forbids them from operating in their land.

But, throughout history, in spite of their efforts, the WORD has managed to get out. Each time it has produced dire results:

1381 The Peasants Revolt - Wycliffe translated a Bible and it got to the 5%. All was quiet until a tax increase triggered a flash revolt. Within days, the 5% led 50,000 armed men who marched on London, hanging corrupt priests and judges on

the way. Their mission - to reform England. The establishment almost fell.

1524-1526 The German Peasants' War - Martin Luther translated the Bible into German. It got into the hands of the 5% who proceeded to put what they learned into action. They took the vast church and crown lands and divided them among the Saxon nation and lived under the Laws of the King of Kings. The establishment almost fell.

1509-1564 Calvin - Calvin, Knox and others went to Switzerland and translated the Bible into English. This Bible was smuggled into England and Scotland. The Word spread across Europe and people began learning their rights given them by God. Revolt broke out everywhere.

1514-1572 John Knox - Knox went to Scotland and soon Scots signed the Covenant vowing to obey God and no other.

The English Civil War - In England, the 5% became "puritans" and most of the 92% followed them. They demanded that the land be divided. It was only by making deals with Oliver Cromwell, the rebels' leader, that the establishment was able to hang on.

1572 French Huguenots - The WORD spread over France. Under leadership of the 5% the people began obeying the King of Kings when his Law conflicted with those of the king. The king of France woke up one day and discovered that more than a quarter of France had abandoned his rule for the Law of God and he was in danger of losing the rest of France. It was a near thing.

More than four centuries have passed since these days and once again rumblings are being heard in the land. The Scribes are striving one against the other.

Their Scribes

The job of the ITC scribes is to provide gossip, inform the consumers of the merchants' market area, promote the policies of the king, and to vilify his enemies.

Our Scribes

The job of the scribes of the King of Kings is to spread God's WORD to His people by whatever means are available.

Conclusion

The Cloak of Esau - the enemy's media - has proved that it can reach out and influence the mass 92% of the people any time it chooses. The problem is that he cannot reach the 5% who are Christian Patriots. Christian Patriots are the most difficult of all to persuade that lies are truth and truth are lies. And, it is these who the 92% will listen to in the long run. Why; "because everyone knows the media lies".

The enemy's desperate lashing out, piling one lie on top of another, shows his desperation. It shows that we have a clear field to reach out to the rest of the 5% and begin to touch the 92%. The media slept too long. It can't reach them and we can.

Each of us is a Scribe of the King of Kings. We have been given a responsibility by God to do *something* to advance His kingdom each and every day. When we have delivered the very last of the 5% into the knowledge of the WORD, all it will take is for the serpent to do something else stupid - to tax us one extra goat; to call on the UN to occupy our land; or to outlaw God the WORD. Whatever they do will be the spark which will spread in an instant to the 92% who will then follow their natural leaders to bring about;

"Thy kingdom come ... on earth".

In the meantime, the serpent is awake and knows that he has but a short time. But, it's too late, snake - you've been had!

NOTICE - THE UN

This is open notice to Americans. The UN has now been in Korea, Vietnam, Africa, Yugoslavia, and elsewhere. They have left death and destruction whereever they have been. The handwriting is on the wall. All this is to condition the people to accept them when they come here.

America, its militias and its citizens must have their minds made up as to what they are going to do when they see the blue helmets with sub-machine guns walking the streets of America. As sure as the sun rises, UN occupation forces are coming here.

Letter From South Africa by K.J.

Every day now brings new communist laws, which do not seem to upset the new National Party as long as they get paid. Neither are many other whites who are fed on sports and gambling. The Afrikaner Bond, infiltrated by freemasonry in the early seventies, are another lot. They have no conscience. Many of them are ministers in Afrikaans churches. For the rest of us, a black communist dictatorship is a most appalling prospect. They are stripping the country of its assets. Blacks blame us for all that is going wrong and they believe the biggest lies fed to them by the Jewish media. When I see how the elderly, orphans and unemployed whites suffer, I come

the the point where I can say I dislike Blacks and Jews intensely.

We had a few lovely warm days and enjoyed the spring flowers and blossoms, but today an icy wind is blowing from the Drakensberge. Today all 12 unions of the civil service went on strike, although it has been on and off for sometime. They want more and the government is spending every cent on itself. It is mostly blacks that strike. If the post office is open you will find a few whites still working.

We got another Alsatian, a huge animal. Blacks moved into a house opposite a friend in a good Pretoria suburb. They built a huge wall around the property and had dogs. All went well until their furniture was taken back because of non-payment and the Alsatian got out one day and the neighbors saw the dog's condition. A liberal family bought a big bag of dog biscuits, but the Alsation did not see much of it. To avoid the neighbors, the SPCA etc., they tied the dog to a tree in the middle of the property without food or water. When my friend could no long stand the dog's howling, she offered to buy the dog. As she could not keep him he came to us, a lovely animal, starved for food and love, but well trained. He must have been stolen. The reason why blacks treat dogs so badly, one told our friend, is because they are obedient and blacks see that as weakness. But they do not treat any animal properly.

The gun laws are causing quite a stir among whites and the only way I can see is to keep the pressure on the regime. They still kill whites daily and not one feels safe. As I am writing this letter a 38 revolver lies on the table near me and to leave a door unlocked is a major sin for which I get a severe talking to. I do not see any sign that people like Derby-Lewis will get out of prison soon. Hanis' wife sees to it that he gets the worst

treatment - denied reading matter, computer, etc. Her hatred knows no bounds.

Some of the older gold mines have closed and it's not only the gold price to blame, Black productivity is low, while blacks continue to demand more. Funny, Johanna Brandt warned in one of her books that Blacks must stay out of a fight between English and Afrikaans and she meant in the future, not the time she was living in. According to today's news the government is going ahead with the Firearm Bill. All I can say is that so many are going to disappear from sight and be reported as stolen. The police do not open dockets any longer and we will make use of their slackness. As for the Blacks, there is a whole army of poorly educated young Blacks that can be used as cannon fodder, for whom killing means absolutely nothing.

We have been without a telephone for weeks. They cut the wire to get hold of the copper, but there is no copper in the wire put up this last year. Still it gets cut by Blacks out of malice. To use the word "kaffer" (heathen) was seen as one of the worst sins, but no longer. Ordinary people are beginning to use the word and the worse the Blacks get the more it is used. The use of cell phones is not cheap here but we have little alternative. Two White men came to repair the damage today. With best wishes, K.J.

LETTERS

BUCHANAN: "Hello Richard: Your book *War Cycles / Peace Cycles* is catching flak. Don't feel alone. Buchanan wrote a book saying that before WWII Germany presented no threat to the US. For writing this heresy he is presently being crucified by the media." - L.G. Virginia

---

DEJA VUE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: It's interesting about people who write books which are not approved by the establishment. They find them in cars. Dr. Pierce wrote *"Turner Diaries* and the media says a copy was found in McVeigh's car. Some fellow in Florida was arrested for planning to make bombs and the media says that the same book by Dr. Pierce was found in his car. They say they found your book in the California shooter's car, and I'll bet that they find Buchanan's book in the car belonging to the next shooter." A. W. - Nebraska

---

UPDATE: "Dear Richard; I was horrified with your treatment by the media. May I ask what the reprecussions have been?" J.R. - California

RKH: Nothing. You would think that having had one's name dragged through the mud on the front page of practically every newspaper in the country you would get hate mail or something! Besides the "End Racism" bumper sticker mailed from California, that's it. People I have never seen before come up to me and pat me on the back and tell me that they are with me, and they have no idea of what is going on except that whatever the newspapers say must be a lie.

MISSING THE MARK: "Richard; Just a short note. America's media lives in a vacuum. People don't believe them anymore. They have lied so often that people don't believe anything that they say about anything. Waco is a case in point. The establishment is supposed to be taking the country into the third millennium's New World Order with a secret police (FBI) that no one believes or trusts. They now find that 'everyone' believes that the government is guilty of the Waco murders. This forces the government to back up and

start over again to win credibility. They are doing the same sort of thing to you. Don't sweat it. America knows that you have not had your say and that the media reporting is suspect once again." S.A. - Florida

---

OUTLAWED: "Dear Mr. Hoskins; Children were killed here at a church shooting. The announcers theorized that the shooter was a Phineas Priest and that Richard Kelly Hoskins was somehow responsible. They had nothing to support their statements. They didn't even find your Christian economics book in the shooter's pocket. I suppose you realize that when the Establishment media accuses someone of a heinous crime, publishes his picture and address, they are attempting to *outlaw* him so that anyone is justified in killing him. It appears that the scribes of today are as evil and dangerous as they were in Jesus' day. When they say something - the TRUTH is often the exact opposite. A Phineas priest enforces God's Law - he doesn't break it. The truth is the exact opposite." S.J. - Texas

---

BLACKS & JEWS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: In *HR 300* you called Blacks and Jews 'friends'. Explain." P. A. - Oklahoma

RKH: God requires separation. It is easy to be "friends" with separated strangers. Many blacks and Jews also want separation - even violent Black Panther and Jewish Defense League types. Talk peaceful separation - if possible. Peace is easier than war. Be nice. If forced to fight, the war must be fought with an eye to the peace that follows. The WORD which is God is the final authority.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 302

LYNCHBURG WELCOMES SODOMITES[1]

Hegelian Dialectics

Hegelian Dialectics is the method used to force people to do things that they don't want to do. The International Trade Cartel (ITC) wants a Hindu society where "all things", including sodomites, are accepted. On the other hand, REAL Christians don't want to violate God's express Commandment by accepting sodomites. Hegelian Dialects is the gradualism approach used by Hindu-Christian Scribes & Pharisees to mold America's acceptance.

1 Faggot: A bundle of sticks. The name traditionally used by Christians to describe homosexuals as - "Fuel for the fires of hell."

First - The ITC states their desired principle or objective. In this case they want; "An open Hindu society - anything goes - including sodomy."

Second - The opposing argument is that everything is ruled by God's Commandments, and God's Commandment in this case is: *"If a man lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death." Lev 20:13.*[2]

Third - The compromise between the First argument and the Second argument is the Third compromise position. In this case, establishment priests say that God has changed his mind and now sodomites should be accepted by Christians in order to be "saved" - and not put to death. This is a vast improvement over what went before.

Conditions Yesterday

During the 1800s and until the end of WWII in 1945, killing homosexuals attempting to impose their perversion on others was called "justifiable homicide" by juries. It was an ironclad defense.

Following WWII, state priests taught their congregations to accept homosexuals in order to "save their souls".

---

2 *"Moses called the people together ... that they might engage themselves to ... these laws by oath: and that ... in case any one of their own blood ... should attempt to confound or dissolve their constitution of government, they should take vengeance upon them, both all in general, and each person in particular; ... but that if they were not able to take such vengeance, they should still demonstrate that what was done was contrary to their wills." Antiquities 4:8:45.*

Today, the king has outlawed God's Law. Those attempting to obey God's Law, either all-together or individually, will be killed or imprisoned by the king who dotes on his special treasures. Obedience to God can only be expressed by verbal protest. The protest expresses obedience to God. Lack of protest indicates tolerance of both the sodomite and his god.

Then, the fight to bring homosexuals into the mainstream was put on the back burner to make way for the main battle to outlaw the Christian Law prohibiting interracial marriage.[3] Once this was done, it was time to return to the battle to force homosexual acceptance.

Reform Christianity

Cartel operations in America's religious, political, and business spheres alarmed America's Christian Patriots. They tired of the lickspittle attitudes of the leaders of mainstream churches which agreed with whatever the infidels said or did and left the mainstream march to apostasy and began a return to basic Christianity. They called the movement - *Reform Christianity*. Reform Christianity holds to a strict interpretation of God's Commandments. The two beliefs making them stand out from today's mainstream are beliefs commonly held by most Christians in prior years. They are:

1) In addition to the 30% of the Bible dealing with personal improvement, the ignored 70% dealing with government should be taught also.

2) The genealogical records filed by Europe's kings such as Charlemagne, Robert the Bruce, Edward I, and the rest, which are on file with the Catholic and Episcopal churches and are in the archives of every Western country, proving descent from Ambraham, Isaac and Jacob are true. Since the Saxon nation is of one blood, the ancestry of Saxon kings is the same as the ancestry

---

3 *"If the priest's daughter also be married unto a stranger* (Heb: zûwr - racial alien), *she may not eat of an offering of the holy thing* (daily food that is blessed), *But if the priest's daughter be a widow or divorced, and have no child, and is returned unto her father's house .... she shall eat of her father's meat; but there shall no stranger* (Heb: zûwr - "racial alien") *eat thereof." Lev 22:12-13*

of the Saxon people. This means that the patriarch's covenants made with God also belong to all the Saxon nation by right of descent.

Counter-Attack

The alien establishment was shocked. The reform movement they had ignored had grown into the cutting edge of America's militant Christianity. They immediately went to work to suppress this uprising.

Cartel Information Source

The *International Trade Cartel* has two major information sources - the *Anti-Defamation League* and the *Southern Poverty Law Center*. No ITC controlled media speaks on major policy without briefing and data from these organizations.

Since these two sources are anti-Christian and largely manned by infidel strangers, anyone who uses information obtained from them confesses to being cartel assets. This is how America learned that the FBI, ATF, police, teacher associations, and other quasi-state organizations had become assets of the infidel stranger - they almost always use these two organizations as their infomation source to the exclusion of information from Christian sources.

The ADL is headed by a Jew named Foxman. The SPLC is headed by one Morris Dees. He claims to be Baptist by religion, but his many familial connections are Jewish and most of his far flung organizational satellites are manned by Jews.

Instructing The National Press Club

The ITC prepared their media monopoly for their major attack on Reform Christianity by first giving instructions as

to what they wanted done. To do this Morris Dees came to Washington in 1996 to brief the National Press Club. The following was copied from a *Scriptures For America's* paper called "Framing Deceit. ("Framing Deceit": Write for free copy from *Scriptures For America*, POB 766, LaPorte, CO 80535, 307-745-5913.)

> "Let's consider a speech given to the National Press Club by Morris Dees, the head of the *Southern Poverty Law Center* given April 16, 1996. The president of the National Press Club asks Mr. Dees the following question;
>
> "'Could you assess the role that the press is playing in exposing 'hate groups' and 'hate crimes', and what should the press be doing?'"
>
> "From the wording of the question, it is apparent that Dees is not simply guest speaker; rather, Dees is an instructor who was brought in to tell the members of the press whom to target. Notice his instructions to this group.
>
> "Mr. Dees: 'I think the press is playing a very valuable role. The only thing that I would suggest is that ... we try to get those people who express the true views of the Christian Identity ..."[4]

This was the 1996 alert given the media by Morris Dees as to what was expected of them. Since then every *Reform Christian* ministry in the country has come under media attack. The media's "blitz" unleashed following the Califor-

4 The following description of *Identity* was taken from the Internet website of the ADL: "Hate on the world wide web: A brief guide to cyberspace bigotry/Christian Identity: *A diabolical mixture of racism, anti-Semitism, and religion, the Identity Church movement teaches that Anglo-Saxons are the Jews described in the Bible, that Jews are the descendants of Satan, and that Blacks and other minorities are inferior 'mud people.'*"

nia Community Center Shooting is a continuation of the 1996 "Dee's Plan".

California Community Center Shooting

Three years after the National Press Club briefing, a shooter entered a California community center and wounded some Jewish children and later killed a postal worker. The media alleged that the author's *War Cycles/Peace Cycles*, a book dealing with Christian Economics, was found in the shooters van and then theorized that this economics book inspired the shooter to do his shooting.[5]

Using the alleged book discovery for their springboard, the ITC media went into what appeared to be a carefully prepared "feeding frenzy" - all at the same time. They ALL began telling the world what a horrible thing Reform Christianity is. The author believes that not a single one of the thousands of editors who wrote condemning editorials and newspaper copy had actually read the book. Like the National Press Club, they had gotten their information directly from the SPLC and ADL and had used it without questioning its truthfulness.[6]

---

5 The media also alleges that *The Turner Dairies* was found in McVeigh's car and it inspired him to attack the Oklahoma federal building. The media also theorized that a book alleged to have been found in the possession of a man in Florida, accused of planning to make bombs, inspired him to commit that act. This ploy is getting a bit thin. I dare say that if one of the reporters had a book in their possession by any other *Reform Christian* author, that would have been the book found and that would have suited the media just as well as this author's book.

Lynchburg

In the author's home town, four front-page articles were written against him and his alleged "twisted beliefs", making the national media's Hegelian Dialectic looks like this:

Good Guy: Media Hinduism - anything goes

Bad Guy: Reform Christianity - God's Law

Compromise sought: Reject Christian Law - accept Hindu "anything goes".

Homosexuals Invited

Jerry Falwell announced that he was hosting a summit and that the nationally known sodomite, "The Reverand" Mel White was invited to bring 200 of his kind to meet with Jerry Falwell and 200 of his supporters at the Thomas Road Baptist Church for a lovefest to discuss toning been down hatespeech.

It was instantly apparant what was transpiring. A strange god's followers were invited into the sanctuary and fellowship of a Christian Church - a prominent church - one whose example may be copied across the nation! Next, the only "hatespeech" that could be toned down was God's Commands against sodomy! That was the bone of contention.

Media Rhapsodizes Homofest

Lynchburg's *News & Advance* carried front-page articles containing full quotes made by the homosexuals in a series of gushing articles:

6 The SPLC further established its reputation as a dispencer of lies when it said that Richard Kelly Hoskins, the author of ***War Cycles/Peace Cycles*** was a member of the Nazi Party. If England's liable laws were in effect in America both the SPLC and the ADL organizations would be forced to be much more circumspect.

Friday, October, 21, 1999: Front page. Mel White, who ghost wrote some of Jerry Falwell's books and who later "outed", said that after studying King and Gandhi,[7] he realized that he should not give up on Falwell. He said that the purpose of the meeting was to discuss lowering the level of rhetoric between homosexuals and Christians. He went on to say that "Falwell is breaking bread with '200 queers' sends a message."[8]

The article said that White told skeptical audience members that he thinks Falwell can change. One person asked how he reconciles Biblical passages prohibiting homosexuality. "White responded that the passage in Leviticuus that says men should not sleep with men also has a lot of other prohibitions that we no longer take seriously."

Saturday, October 23, 1999: Front Page. Large picture showing "The Rev. Mel White" speaking to 200 of his followers in Lynchburg's 1st Christian Church. Both Pastor Roger Zimmerman and Mayor Pete Warren, a member of

7 King led Blacks against American Saxons. He was an adulterer who talked "peace" but left cities in ruins. He consorted with communists and many said he was a communist. His close friend revealed that he plagiarized his "doctorate". The closest god that identifies with this kind of conduct is a voodoo god: Gandhi led mixed-race Indians against British Saxons. Gandhi was a Hindu, a worshiper of Vishnu and Siva the Indian sex-god. He advocated "peace" but also left cities in smoking ruins. Hinduism traditionally accepts everyone "without regard to race, creed, or national origin."

8 *"If any man that is called a brother be a fornicator ... with such a one, no not to eat." 1 Cor 5:11*

Zimmerman's church, received standing ovations from the sodomites.[9]

The mayor said he saw the interviews of Falwell and White on "Good Morning America" and was elated all day.

"White echoed Warren's sentiments, saying that Falwell's apology for using hate filled language to generalize about all gays was miraculous. White noted that Falwell was the first major Southern Baptist minister to integrate his church ... "Jerry Falwell is serious about loving us". White again said that he owes his ideals to Gandhi and Martin Luther King.

Sunday Oct 24, 1999: Front page. Very large front page picture showing the followers of The Rev. Jerry Falwell and those of "The Rev. Mel White" as they "spontaneously break into song" prior to meeting. "Several local clergy people showed their support for the forum. "It is an important step to tone down the rhetoric," said Episcopal Bishop Frank H. Vest. "I support what they are doing and applaud them."

Page A4 carries a picture of The Rev. Mel White and The Rev. Jerry Falwell and notes that "Falwell, left, and White will pray together today at Thomas Road Baptist Church (pray to the same God? Is this God "Brahma" who permits all things, or the WORD who demands that his followers conform to the WORD?).

The N&A also notes that about 20 people gathered at the *Virginia University of Lynchburg* to pray for unity and reconciliation in Lynchburg (When were homosexuals and Christians ever reconciled?).

---

9 *"Can two walk together, except they be agreed." Amos 3:3; "All flesh consorteth according to kind, and a man will cleave to his like." Ecclesiasticus 13:16; "The tree is known by his fruit." Matt 12:33*

"The nation is watching as they sit down to talk about who they love and why they love," said The Rev. Ben Harris, pastor of Rose Chapel Baptist Church in Madison Heights. Harris said the church is not just for mainstream people, "The church is a place for everyone, " he said. (This doubtlessly includes the Hindu caveat, "Without regard to race, creed, or national origin," and falls under the condemnation of God the WORD which says, *"Can two walk together, except they be agreed." Amos 3:3;*)

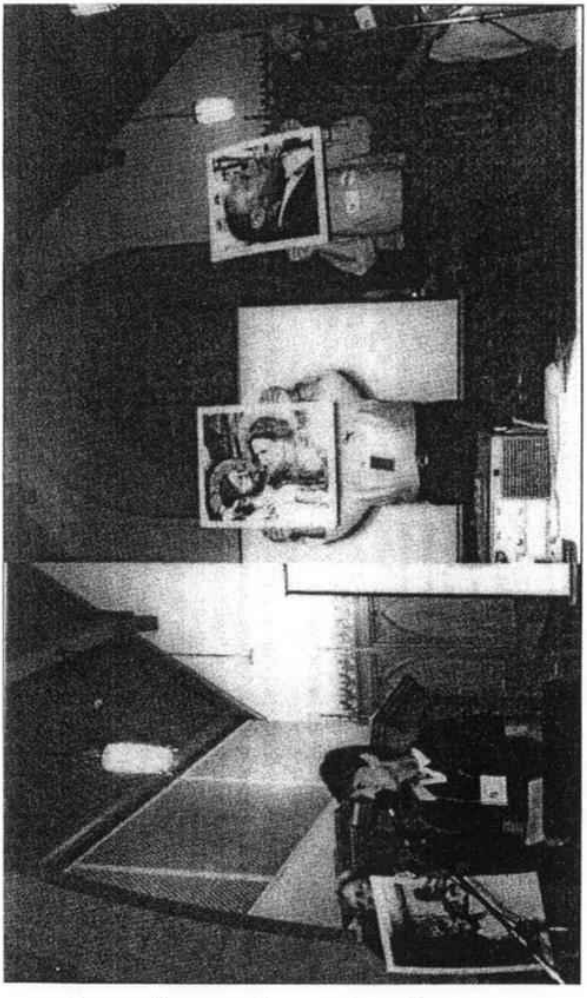
Monday Oct 25, 1999: Front page. Very, very large picture of The Rev. Mel White with hymnbook "singing praise for The Rev. Jerry Falwell's sermon Sunday at Thomas Road Baptist Church."

"Falwell welcomed White and his group, saying, 'I've never met more courteous, gentlemanly and professional people. Mel White, my hat's off to you."

The accompanying column said that "The Rev. Mel White" woke up at 4 a.m. Sunday and went on the "Today" show to announce a National Soulforce Campaign Against Spiritual Violence". He complained that "The Rev. Jerry Falwell" had called homosexuals sinners too many times to count and had compared them to alcoholics, drug addicts and unwed mothers. "We have to make a concerted effort against this kind of spiritual violence" (Using this type of reasoning, the quoting of God's Commandments from the Bible can also considered to be "spiritual violence.")

Falwell said in his sermon, "We believe the Bible is the infallible ... word of God." The *N&A* noted that he did not quote scripture on the wrongness of homosexuality.

HR readers must know that Christian preachers in years gone by had to justify their statements by Scripture. Todays'



Sodomites Worshiping Their God In Sanctuary Of Lynchburg's 1st Christian Church

Picture on left was (spliced in because camera was not wide lens) is of Ghandi. Ghandi's Hindu religion accepts homosexuality as "normal". The center picture is of "Jesus" with his partner. The picture on the right is Martin Luther King, Jr., plagiarist, communist fellow traveler, adulterer, etc. The above display was described by the *N&A* as "inspiring". There was also a homosexual concert described by one who attended as "raucous". Following this, several members of 1st Christian Church walked out. The media claimed that there was lengthy applause.

preachers using cartel-owned media are not permitted to do this. They are not allowed to quote God's Commandments on national TV or in the newspapers that are disapproved by the god of the media owners. They may use Biblical parables and they may quote all day from the Bible; but, they may not say things like murder, rape, kidnaping, and homosexuality are punishable by "death". That is censored. "Love" is always the

love of the media owner's god - "Huggy, huggy, kissy, kissy" - or - the Hindu love that loves everyone without regard to "race, creed, or national origin." It is never the love of our God, *"If ye love me obey my commandments." John 14:15*

The N&A also noted that Gary Rimar, a Jewish homosexual from Michigan said that Liberty Students took him to Hyland Heights Baptist Church where he received a warm welcome. He said that they had never met a "normal" gay person before and didn't know what to do with him.

Mel White took the opportunity in the Sunday morning service to again thank The Rev. Roger Zimmerman and Sandy Knowdel of First Christian Church on Rivermont Avenue "for their hospitality and help in organizing the weekend's events".

Tuesday, October 26, 1999: Front page lead article, "White, Falwell meeting a lesson in Non-Violence". Todays' article noted that 40 police officers, most working overtime, created a very noticeable presence as the homosexual Soulforce prepared for the summit at First Christian Church. (This is in contrast to the lack of protection given Richard Kelly Hoskins after four front page *News & Advance* articles demonized him and gave his home address. The police chief insisted that he did not have the authority to reveal the identity of the owners of cars who had been following him and whose license numbers were taken down, because, "They didn't actually threatened you!) Mayor Pete Warren said the weekend was a great success, thanks to both the police and all who welcomed White's group. The Rev. Roger Zimmerman, pastor at First Christian, was equally effusive.

Wednesday, October 27, 1999: Today's *N&A* editor summed up the Homosexual-Thomas Road Baptist Church lovefest by tying all the loose ends. He described the sodomites in the following manner;

> "So homosexuals are people, too, with lives to lead and hopes for themselves, their jobs and their future just like everyone else. ... if that message got across to the religious right at the meeting designed to tone down the hate speech ... the weekend meetings were a resounding success."

The editor again described Mel White's beliefs and the beliefs of his organization as being based on the writings of Gandhi and Martin Luther King Jr, noting also that White took offense at Jerry Falwell referring to homosexuals as "sinners". He referred to that as "spiritual violence" that also needs to be eradicated.

Against Hate

The theme of this weekend was the "toning down of hateful speech". The word "hate-speech" came up time and again. One homosexual protesting the meeting walked outside carried a sign that boasted, "HATE, Crime-laws soften Falwell's Message".

This points the direction. The establishment fully intends to pass anti-hate legislation that will result in the same thing happening here as is happening in Germany where more than 100,000 people have been tried before establishment tribunals and 10,000 are presently in prison for the crime of "hatespeech".

GOD Commands Both "Love & "HATE"

God the WORD requires love. The most important definition of love is:

> ***"If ye love me obey my commandments". John 14:15***

Our God who commands us to "love" also requires us to "hate". The Scripture defines hate:

> ***"I hate them, O Lord, that hate thee. I hate them with a perfect hatred. I count them my enemies." Ps 139:21-22***

> ***"Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord." II Chron 19:2***

Jerry Falwell's Response

Jerry Falwell has received an unexpected avalanche of e-mail, letters, and telegrams attacking his introduction of homosexuals into a Christian church and his comments about "hatespeech" which they interpreted as being directed against God's Commandment against homosexuals.

Stung, he issued a follow-up statement in which he tried to answer his attackers letters one argument at a time. Following are a few of his answers:

Question: "Rev. Falwell, what would you do if one of your sons were gay?

"ANS: "There is absolutely nothing one of my three children could say or do that would cause me to expel them from my love or from my home."

RKH: God's sentence to homosexuals is death. I should think that when the sentence is prevented from being carried out because the king has protected them, that the least one

could do is to institute the same punishment accorded those who engage in interracial marriage: *"If the priest's daughter also be married unto a stranger* (Heb: zûwr - racial alien), *she may not eat of an offering of the holy thing* (daily food that is blessed), *But if the priest's daughter be a widow or divorced, and have no child, and is returned unto her father's house .... she shall eat of her father's meat; but there shall no stranger* (Heb: zûwr - "racial alien") *eat thereof." Lev 22:12-13*. If this is so, an unrepentant faggot child is expelled from his father's house and table until he repents.

Falwell: "The Bible calls me and all Christians to ... build a bridge of love and communication to the millions of gays and lesbians in our culture. Can we love God and not our Brother?

> ***"Whosoever shall do the will of my Father which is in heaven, the same is my brother." Matt 12:50.***[10]

Falwell: Matthew 15:44 instructs us to *"Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you."*

RKH: Right on! When they do these things to you turn the other cheek. However, if they attack the WORD which is GOD when attacking you it becomes a different matter: Then we obey God's WORD to deal with the blasphemy.

> *"We must obey God rather than men." Acts 5:29*

---

10 One who violates God's law is not a brother and is not to be treated as a brother.

Falwell: "The Rev. Fred Phelps of Topeka, Kansas, who protested our summit ... takes a radically different approach. Phelps and his entourage spat out venomous taunts at homosexuals attending the summit, ... I believe Phelp and his ilk are dangerous because their noxious words are motivated by hatred. I believe there is a distinct likelihood that their words can coerce violence."

RKH Isn't Phelps practicing the Scriptural "hate" that the Scriptures direct Christians to practice? What is wrong with hating those who hate God? It is obeying Scripture. Jerry constantly says "Love the sinner - hate the sin." Doesn't Scripture say instead:

> ***"For the ungodly and his ungodliness are both alike hateful unto God." Wisdom of Solomon 14:9***

There were a number of other points that Jerry Falwell answered. Most were repeats of "love" and not hating "your brother".

Summary

This so-called nationally proclaimed "summit" has done two things:

1) Jerry Falwell's is the first "conservative" mainstream Christian church who has openly welcomed sodomites into its sanctuary and worship.

2) The "anti-violence", and toning down of hate-rhetoric theme was no accident. It most surely will be followed by legislation outlawing "hatespeech" which will result in banning the teachings of Jesus Christ. After all, all this has been planned for a long time.

"Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are as graves which appear not, and the men that walk over them are not aware of them." Luke 11:44

Letter From S. Africa by H.J.

Dear Mr. Hoskins; We hope you are enjoying some peace after the recent media blitz. I'm afraid I wrote to the pastor who has been attacking you and told him that I prefer your book *Vigilantes Of Christendom* to his book dealing with Christian duty under corrupt government. Our government is not only corrupt but most dangerous. No White knows if he will see the end of the day. How wonderful it will be if through God's mercy, he would send us a leader of His choice - when we humble ourselves and turn from our wicked ways.

What really got me going was the article in the *Jubilee* Jul/Aug. Planted evidence is the easiest thing in the world if one wishes to discredit a person; something the pastor in question should well remember. Perhaps he never has had to face the problem of being accused of some wrong doing when you are innocent.

The latest news on AIDS sounds very grim. Because Blacks cannot see it they cannot understand and continue in their old ways. Now, White students who are sleeping around are getting it. Perhaps they too know better - or so they think.

Before the *Battle Of Blood River*, all the prominent leaders like Gert Maritz, Piet Retiet and Piet Uys had died and the Vooortrekkers were in dire straits. It was then they sent for Andries Pretorius. He immediately took things in hand and got ready for that battle which they won - with the aid of God with whom they made "The Covenant". To my mind, Pretorius was sent by God and was a type of Phinehas. He wasted

no time talking to these savages who were bent on killing every White.

The press in England is showing the same old TV propaganda series that they used before on the Anglo-Boer War. A woman announcer said, "The Boere were not as civilized as we were, they wanted to starve the inhabitants. They bombed hospitals so that women and children died." (It was the British who did these things. Ed.)

The Thomas Cook Traveling Agency of England has a problem. A local company using Black drivers had a terrible accident when coming back from a private game reserve. Twenty-six British tourists were killed including their SA tour guide. Another ten are in serious condition. I wonder if Cook will have the courage to insist on White drivers. During the last 7 days 6 buses crashed. Blacks are driving enormous trucks and buses and are simply not capable of responsibility handling the equipment safely and they are involved in accident after accident. It is the same with the mini-buses. They overloaded them and don't keep them properly maintained. They use bad tires and drive at excessively high speeds which often cause unnecessary accidents. They stop anywhere at anytime and change lanes whenever they like with no consideration for others, and, they are all armed with AK47s.

We hope you were not in the areas worst hit by floods.

With best wishes, K.J.

LETTERS

KINDER, GENTLER: "Dear Mr. Hoskins; You certainly are kinder to your stranger 'friends' than they are to you. The Scriptures teach that there will be a separation of the races

and that each race will return to their own land or die. Your being 'friends' isn't helping this." B.T. - Ohio

RKH: You know the story of Judith from the *Apocrypha*. She is one of the greatest heroines in all Saxondom because of her magnificent deed.

How close do you think she would have been allowed to get to the great Babylonian general Holofernes if she had rained curses on him instead of smiles? It doesn't hurt to be nice. Always be nice. If Holofernes were leaving the country instead of coming - one should offer to help to carry his load; offer him food and drink for his journey home; offer him tools and where-with-all to build a house in another land. Smile. Always be nice. Let the stranger know that you will be their friend to help him leave. The obedient among the strangers are entitled to *"crumbs from the table"*, and if he has given us the "good Samaritan" treatment - he is entitled to the same in return. We must always let God's Law rule our lives. God gave strict Commandments on how to deal with strangers. Learn them by heart.[11]

FRIEND?: "Dear Richard: You call Blacks and Jews 'friend'? You know the Scripture!!" B.W. - Missouri

RKH: Since I have received 50 letters in like vein, let me go over again what to me seems obvious. The Scriptures say;

> *"Whosoever shall do the will of my Father which is in heaven, the same is my brother." Mt. 12:50;* The Scriptures say; *"Do not I hate them, O Lord, that hate thee? And am not I grieved with those that rise up*

11 *"Thus saith the Lord God of the Hebrews, Let my people go, that they may serve me." Ex 9:13; "Israel then shall dwell in safety alone." Deut 33:28; "The people shall dwell alone, and shall not be reckoned among the nations." Num 23:9*

against thee? I hate them with perfect hatred: I count them mine enemies." Ps 139:21-22; The Scriptures say, *"So shall we be separated, I and thy people, from all the people that are upon the face of the earth." Ex 33:16.*

We know what the WORD requires. We know that those who "hate" God are those who disobey his WORD. My "friends" among Blacks and Jews are those who obey the WORD. How many do you think that is? I am old. One thing I have learned is that it is easier to lead a horse to another pasture than to drive him. But, led or driven, to another pasture that horse will go.

MEDIA REPORTING RACE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: The media does not report the race of criminals - why is this?" L.M. - Michigan

RKH: When a criminal's race is not mentioned people assume that the criminal is white. Most violent crimes are commited by strangers. The omission of the race of the criminal transfers the guilt from the stranger to the white. It is part of the anti- Saxon war.

REDSKINS: "Dear R.K.; Praise Yahweh and greetings from your favorite redskin. Just thought I'd send a word of support as your name has been plastered all over the papers. Your courage and boldness is an inspiration to us all." M.J. - Florida

RKH: The writer is a stranger. He is one of those who recognizes the Reformed Christian message and believes that the lives of all of us will be better when ruled by the WORD administered by those God chose to do it.

UNFILTERED NEWS

CALIFORNIA PRISONS: "My name is Dan. I just finished reading your book *War Cycles - Peace Cycles*. I also read *Vigilantes Of Christendom*. I found these to be great books. My eyes have been opened to all the reasons my life has been sucking.

"California has more people locked up per capita than any other country in the world including all the other states combined. They place rival gangs on the same yard. As a result, prison violence is NON-STOP." J.B. - prisoner California

---

INFIDELS PROTEST INFIDELS: Muslims have called for the death of playright Terrence McNally because of his play which portrays Jesus Christ as a homosexual now running in London. The Muslims quote the Prophet Mohammed as saying: "Whoever insults a messenger of God must be killed." (From a story in *News & Advance*, p. A2, October 31, 1999.

RKH: All the mainstream Christian preachers in the country are not worth one Muslim Immam in zeal.

GOVERNMENT AXES CHURCH: A federal judge has ruled that the *Indianapolis Baptist Temple* owes the federal government $5.3 million in taxes. Instead of paying the judgment, *Indianapolis Baptist Temple,* at 2711 S. East St, (Indianapolis, IN), will appeal the decision by Judge Sarah Evans Barker. Barker's decision allows the federal government to foreclose on the church's property which includes a church, a school and a parsonage where paster Gregory J. Dixon and his wife have lived since 1968. No one from the U.S. Department of Justice, which brought the case would

comment, but Pastor Dixon said, "Our religious faith is not for sale, not for one dollar or a million or 10 million."

The king's message is clear; Bless the king and his policies or the king will destroy you! Proof that the message is being heard and taken to heart is the deafening silence emanating from the the rest of America's so-called Christian Churches. "Separation of Church and State" - Yeah, sure! If you are obedient to the king.

BAD NEWS FOR LIBERALS: According to a poll released in Washington D.C. Aug 16 by Hamilton College of Clinton, N.Y. 50.3% of those polled agree racial separation in America as all right as long as everyone has equal opportunity. Over 1001 participants ranging from ages 18 to 29 were randomly selected by the NAACP and Zogby International co-sponsored the survey. The article, which appeared in the Muslim *The Final Call*, p.8, Aug 24, 1999, went on to conclude that "many young Americans are comfortable with the notion of a segregated society."

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 303

ALERT!

(PUBLISHER'S NOTE - The war to destroy Islamic nationalism was advanced ahead of the war on Saxon-Israel. Once Islamic nationalism is contained the following is expected to be activated.))

On the advice of computer experts HR stated months ago that it does not believe that Y2K will produce major dislocations at the first of the year resulting from embedded computer chips. HR continues in this opinion. However, HR has received information that indicates that a Y2K type excuse may be used for America's ruling Red Front to eliminate its anti-communist foes called "Christian-Patriots" by their friends and labeled "Identity Terrorists" by their enemies.

Read the following and decide for yourselves.

Intelligence Gathering

Fact: Before WWII, Japan invaded China. The US made an agreement with the Dutch Government in exile in England to stop the export of oil from the Dutch East Indies to Japan. Japan could then choose to withdraw from China and hope the American-Dutch embargo would end, or go to war with the US and take the oil she needed if she thought the U.S. would use the oil ploy over and over to dictate to the Japanese.

Fact: Soon, American intelligence radio operators detected increased military signals.

Fact: Next, it was learned that the Japanese fleet had left Japan.

Fact: Based on these facts and a few others, US intelligence deduced that Japan had chosen to attack the U.S. rather than withdraw from China.

Fact: They informed U.S. leaders who said that they were not convinced and did little to prepare defenses. The U.S. fleet was destroyed at Pearl Harbor.

Early Warning

On April 16, 1996, Morris Dees of the Southern Poverty Law Center instructed the *National Press Club* in Washington, DC to get "Identity" because, "The Thread that runs through the militia, anti- government extremists in our country is a religious belief called Christian Identity.[1] These people believe that Saxons are the true children of God, the true Israelites." To "know one's identity" was a slang expression used in early days to describe those who identified their

---

1 Morris Dees, head of the Southern Poverty Law Center on Apr. 16, 1999 before the National Press Club in Washington, D.C., as documented in *"Framing Deceit"*, available from LCC, POB 766, LaPorte, CO 80535

ancestry with the genealogies of the royal families of Europe. The royal genealogies of Europe's kings on file in the Vatican and in England's Anglican Church files trace the ancestry of the kings to the Biblical patriarchs of Israel. Since all Saxon's are of one blood and are in some degree kin, all can claim the same descent. Dees infers that it is all right that Europe's Saxon royalty claims descent from the patriarchs but bad that the rest of the Saxons do the same.

Dees admitted that his organization's secret agents spy on 800 Christian Patriot organizations. He includes in his attacks such disparate individuals as the Rev. Pete Peters, a Church of Christ minister, Richard Kelly Hoskins, an outspoken Christian writer, Dr. William Pierce, an atheist, and Timothy McVeigh, a Catholic - all of whom are smeared with the Dees "Identity brush".[2]

"Megiddo" Clues

In October, the FBI held a closed-door meeting of the "International Association of Chiefs of Police" in North Carolina. The code name was "Megiddo".

The *Washington Post* obtained a copy of the 34 page report.[3]

"The threat posed by extremists as a result of perceived events associated with the Year 2000 (Y2K) is very real," the FBI report says. "The volatile mix of apocalyptic religions and conspiracy theories may produce violent acts aimed at

2 America's red-front uses the word "Identity" to include all of America's right wing Christian Patriots.

3 The report may be found at the FBI website **www.fbi.gov**. In essence it says that local law enforcement officials need to monitor radical groups for behavior such as stockpiling weapons and food that may indicate they are preparing for violence.

precipitating the end of the world as prophesied in the Bible."

The FBI described several groups that it says has members who pose a violent threat. "Christian Identity" followers, comprising loosely knit groups throughout the country provide the "unifying theology" for a number of "right-wing" groups posing a threat. "Odinest" also pose a threat, and possibly "extreme factions of Black Hebrew Israelite groups are preparing for a race war to close the millennium," the FBI report says.

The FBI report said potential targets include military facilities; UN buildings and personnel; institutions associated with the African American and Jewish communities and racial and religious minorities; gay men and lesbians; and foreign military units residing on US bases.

Recently the FBI, SPLC, ADL and the national press have waged a media war against Reform Christianity, labeling them "Identity" and charging them as being, "A diabolical mixture of racism, anti-Semitism, and religion," inferring that anyone believing in God's Biblical Commandments is mentally unstable and violence prone.

The Establishment already has an ongoing campaign against international terrorism and has created an international strike-force to deal with it. This same strike-force can be used equally well against "domestic terrorists", which could be anyone that establishment agents choose to paint with that label.

There is also the code name *Meggido* to be considered. This can refer to the great last-day war of good against evil called Armageddon, or the name "Meggido" can have a different meaning:

"The king of Egypt went up against ... king Josiah ... and he slew him at Megiddo." II Kings 23:29

Josiah was king of Israel. Thus, a king of Israel was slain by the heathen at "Megiddo." Truly an appropriate name if in fact the objective of "Meggido" is to round up and destroy the Christian-Patriot community, or that part who claim descent from the Biblical patriarchs and who follow the God of Israel.

Let us look at the facts of the case:

Megiddo

Fact: History tells us that in Russia the stranger-owned media demonized the ruling Saxon-Russian ruling class and then turned the Slavs-Turk alliance against them.

Fact: Russian-stranger coalition herded their demonized Saxon- Russian enemies into open gulag prisons where 30 million died of malnutrition, sickness, and starvation.

Fact: After WWII, on orders from Gen. Eisenhower, demonized German POWs were herded into open prisons where 1 million were allowed to die from malnutrition, sickness and starvation.[4]

Fact: In the U.S., open enclosures built with inward slanting barbed-wire at the top designed to hold inmates in, and capable of holding thousands of cattle or many thousands of people, have been built but stand empty.

Fact: Extended power blackouts in urban America have almost always been accompanied by black rioting, looting, rape and mayhem in major urban centers.

4 *Other Losses*, James Bacque, 1991.

Fact: US military has been acclimating the American public to the sight of the armed military in their midst by practicing "anti- terrorist" training in urban population centers.

Fact: Police have been acclimating the public to being stopped and interrogated by setting up road blocks and spot checking licenses.

Fact: The establishment's anti-saxonite monopoly media daily vilifies Saxon-Christians. It has just completed a month-long worldwide media blitz vilifying and demonizing all Saxon Christian-Patriots with the label "Identity" and "potential terrorists".

Fact: We know that the "one voice media" has been running a drumfire campaign to take the Saxon nation's guns. An un- Lawful[5] confiscation of their guns could take place under "martial law" where the only law is the will of the military on the spot.

Already, the media-monopoly blames everything bad happening in America on whites; a power blackout resulting in black urban lawlessness would also most likely be blamed on America's Christian-Patriots. This would provide the excuse. Failing that, government "hot- dogs" could produce the excuse.

You can bet on one thing, government troops being trained to search for and seize guns in urban America (accompanied by the sounds of recorded gunfire) are being trained to search for and seize guns. What else? Gunfire sounds trains the populace to sit quietly at home and not jump to the aid of neighbors when hearing the same sounds at their neighbor's

5 *"He said unto them ... he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment and buy one." Luke 22:36-38*

house next door. Doesn't it? What other reason is there? Do you know any "terrorists"? Next door or anywhere else in your town?

Summarizing

Fact: The Washington Post reported that the FBI briefed The International Police Chiefs in North Carolina. The FBI told them that "Identity" Christian-Patriots might use Y2K disruptions for terrorist acts. They specified the targets that the "Identity" terrorists might attack.

Fact: We know that 30 million media-demonized Russians and 1 million German POWs were herded into open camps and died from exposure and starvation. We know that similar open-air enclosures stand empty in America.

Fact: We know that in the past "extended power blackouts" have usually been followed by black rioting; that the US military is holding urban maneuvers to acclimate the population to their presence in their midst; that the establishment media has been vilifying Saxons; that the FBI refrained from pointing out the potential black menace and pointed to Saxon "Identity" (codeword meaning "Christian-Patriots") as the potential enemy.

Fact: We know that America's utility power switches can be turned "on" or "off" by anyone throwing a switch with or without a Y2K problem.

Fact: We know that last year there was what could be interpreted as a "test" brown out in the American west where there is the least excuse for such a power outage, and that for five months New Zealand underwent a total power blackout for reasons still unexplained, but which could be considered a "practice run" by conspiracy theorists.

Fact: We have been told that trouble is to be expected from "Identity" people because they allegedly believe in an Apocalypse starting on January 1, 2000. We have been told that if disturbance or rioting should occur, that those people will probably be responsible.

Fact: We know that agents of this same FBI have testified that their organization lies and produces manufactured evidence to convict people they have targeted. This same FBI who conducted this briefing also killed a mother holding her child at Ruby Ridge, destroyed the evidence, and did not punish her murderer. We know that this same FBI liquidated 87 men, women and children at Waco, destroyed the evidence, and the murderers have yet to be brought to justice. We know the mercy of the courts that sentenced the Waco survivors to prison and threw away the keys. We know that the very government whom this FBI represents roams the world looking for victims to destroy; the latest being Christian civilian targets in Yugoslavia who were attacked with outlawed cluster bombs which killed multitudes. We know that this FBI almost exclusively uses source material from the anti-saxonite SPLC and ADL which now points its collective finger at America's Saxon Christian-Patriots community as America's #1 potential enemy.

More FBI History

The New York Times of Sept 15, 1995 reported that FBI chemist, Frederic Whitehurst complained that the FBI doctored evidence in the Trade Center case and in the 1991 trial of Walter L. Moody who was convicted of mail-bomb killings.

On February 11, 1976, the late Congressman Larry McDonald inserted evidence into the *Congressional Record* (pages E-617-619) documenting how US terrorist groups were actually being funded and controlled by the federal government. The government secretly funded a section of the *Weather Underground Organization* which was repeatedly involved in terrorist activities - including bombings, arson, and murder.

A January 10, 1976 Associated Press report stated: "The FBI created and funded a ... group called the *Secret Army Organization* (SAO) ..." The SAO was described as a "centrally designed and externally financed infrastructure designed for terror and sabotage. ... These acts were sanctioned by the nation's most powerful and highly respected law enforcement agency: the FBI."; *The San Diego Union* reported that the top SAO leader, Howard Berry Godfrey, was paid the expenses of the secret army, recruited new members, supplied the explosives, and picked out targets. The newspaper reported that Godfrey was paid by the FBI and was their informer.

Another example of Federal- engineered terrorism was demonstrated in the 1965 murder of civil rights marcher, Viola Liuzzo, by Gary Rowe, a paid FBI informer. The 7/10/95 *National Review* reported, "The 1978 investigation implicated Rowe as an agent provocateur, and he was accused of helping plant the bomb that killed four Black girls in a Birmingham church in 1963." The Klansmen accused in the Liuzzo case admitted that they had seen Rowe kill Vola Liuzzo. In 1978, an Alabama grand jury indicted Rowe for first- degree murder. Rowe had moved to Georgia and in 1980 a Federal judge blocked extradition to Alabama, asserting, "A Federal agent has rights that protect him when placed in a

compromising position because of his undercover work." The Federal judge's ruling was upheld by a Federal appeals court and exempted Rowe from any number of possible criminal charges in Alabama. In 1990, an internal FBI file came to light which acknowledged that Rowe had led attacks on Freedom Riders, clubbing them with a lead- weighted baseball bat.

In 1979, in Greensboro, North Carolina, a combined group of Klansmen and Nazis were involved in a shoot-out with members of the Communist Workers Party, which resulted in five dead Reds. In the 1980 trial that followed, it was revealed that Bernard Butkovich, an agent for the Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco and Firearms (BATF) had, before the shoot-out, suggested a variety of illegal acts. Witnesses said that the BATF agent "urged members to buy equipment to convert semi-automatic guns to fully-automatic weapons, and offered to procure explosives including hand grenades. ..." (7/15/80 *Washington Post*, From *Youth Action News*, PO Box 312, Alexandria, Virginia 22313, Aug 1995.)

Judging from their past acts, it may be prudent to believe that once again the FBI may have funded, staffed, armed and fielded their own terrorists who quietly wait for the Y2K lights to go out and the inner city blacks start to riot. This rioting could be their excuse to commit their own terrorist acts and blame them on Christian Patriots - since the FBI has fingered them. The FBI has a history of committing terrorist acts and blaming them on those the establishment wishes to suppress.[6]

---

6 *The Trust* #269. The Soviets made it a policy of killing their own people and blaming it on the Germans. During "Reconstruction" in the South, government agents posed as KKK and blamed their depredations on Southerners.

Conclusion

It would seem that the clues to the government's *"Meggado"* agenda are at least as compelling as the clues the American intelligence had of Japanese war-like intentions before Pearl Harbor. Should this also be your conclusion, it may be prudent that; if the electric power is shut down at Y2K, and the blacks riot or government "hotdogs" put on a violence exhibition and the media blames it on Christian Patriots; and if you live in the city where this is going on - it may be wise to flee to your own people for safety. Once there, remain there until you can discern the extent of the emergency. If it is a false alarm, you can return to your everyday life and live in peace.

If it is not a false alarm, after the first roundup of Christian-Patriots, and after America has had a little time to reflect on what is happening to them, you then must decide what you as an individual must do.

If there is in fact a Pearl Harbor planned called "Megiddo", remember this:

> ***"When thou are in tribulation ... even in the latter days, if thou turn to God and shall be obedient ... he will not forsake thee ... nor forget the covenant of thy fathers." Deut 4:30-31***

God also warned the enemy:

> ***"He that toucheth Israel toucheth the apple of His eye." Zech 2:8***

==========

FLASH: LONDON - Police issued a terrorist alert Tuesday, saying they fear dissident Irish republicans opposed to the Northern Ireland peace agreement plan a bombing cam-

paign over the holiday season. (Story in *News & Advance*, Nov 24, 1999

RKH: If a round-up of Christian Patriots occurs, it will be world wide.

NOTICE

Since the above was written, the *Anti-DEMONIZATION League,* has authorized its executive director to issue a reply to the FBI's "Megiddo Report" and to send it to all chiefs of police in the country. The editor has read the report and found it excellent.

Most members of Congress, state senators and representatives, city councils, local law enforcement officers and religious leaders have no idea what is actually in the FBI's *Megiddo Report.* The Anti-Demonization League believes that if they actually knew what is being done, many would oppose Megiddo.

The plan is this: There are 13 pages to the report. All who have computers can down-load the report from **www.adlci.org** and send it to your local politicians, law enforcement officers and church leaders. This isn't something that can be put off until tomorrow. It must be done now. If enough people know what is in the works - maybe it can be avoided. At least, let's work to that end.

In any event, the outcome rests in the hands of God Almighty.

Fasting & Prayer

On the 30th of December, America's Christian-Patriots plan to set aside that day as a day of fasting and prayer. If it

is God's will - this thing will pass and we will enter the new millennium in peace.

I am convinced that a similar call to prayer is the only thing that saved the survivors of the Ruby Ridge family after the FBI murdered the family's mother and the U.S. Marshals had murdered one of her children.[7]

If it is not God's will to take this thing from us, remember, most who were rounded up and taken to gulag-prisons never returned alive.

LETTER FROM S. AFRICA by KJ

Die Afrikaner and the *Insider* both had articles on the attempt to start the 3rd WW in Serbia. I must confess I do not know if we have 5% who are Christians here to turn the tide in God's name, but then we never know.

The enemy is bombarding whites with sports day and night, lest they start thinking about what is really taking place. If one of our forefathers or mothers suddenly appeared today, they would not recognize the ways of their descendants who will put up with humiliation from blacks who are not fit for anything. Their "rather red than dead" attitude combined with preachers who should have been defrocked long ago for preaching the communist gospel of "Liberty, equality and fraternity".

Some cannot wait to celebrate the new millennium in Jerusalem and they have tours going to all the holy places. While they are occupied in this manner, the communists through all the media, stoke war against the whites. Even our garden worker has been taken in by what he hears on the radio,

7 The courts forced the Government to pay several millions in damages to the family for these murders.

and his work shows it. He never took anything without asking, but no more. Last week he really tried to irritate us by asking for things he does not need. My husband ignored him completely this week. As a rule that works. They hate being ignored.

Our weather is strange. From winter into sweltering heat, and suddenly they remembered the ozone holes and warn us daily about ultraviolet rays. Wonder what they have in mind?

Our forefathers knew about the sun damage and wore suitable clothes. To tan was foolish according to many parents and they found a very light skin preferable.

With limited means, our people held a few memorable commemorations of the Second War of Independence, or Anglo-Boer War. The one held by the government with Mbeki and the Duke of Kent at Brandfort in the Free State had only blacks attending, except for some white reporters and white security. Blacks in a militant mood "toy-toiyed"[8] past the house where Winnie Mandela had been under house arrest years ago. The press said very little about our events apart from negative references. There are a few English gentlemen fighting it out in the *Citizen's* letter columns, some for and some against us, but mostly lacking in general knowledge of historical facts. The same will happen to Afrikaans children if the parents do not teach them about their history. History is no longer a school subject, and just as well when you see the proposed contents. It seems nationalism and patriotism is reserved for the self-chosen group only.

AIDS has become an important subject. Homes for abandoned white babies in former times now house only black

8 The little dance black football players do to celebrate a victory.

AIDS babies. As a health measure, cremation has become an option, but it is against the blacks beliefs. But, in spite of all, they continue as they always have, promiscuous sex and rape. Our problem is to keep white women safe and the same goes for men. Young gangs of blacks rape our women in carjackings. Their orders seem to be to kill as many whites as possible with AIDS, which most blacks already have. Those whites who have no intention to leave the country. DeKlerk, for instance, applied for Australian citizenship in 1996, and it was granted. Pity he will not stay to see the outcome for which he was so richly rewarded by UNESCO, the Oppenheimer cartel, and with the Nobel peace prize.

The Dutch Reform Church is still at it. Their Western Cape Synod just decided to act with love towards homosexuals among the clergy and actually sang, "where there is compassion and love ... there is the Lord", as a prologue to the discussions. The church confessed that it has sometimes acted insensitively and loveless in the past. They now intend to study the Bible to find out what God wants to say to them today (as if God changed), but they seem to serve another god.

While they are occupied with the sin of "separateness" and are adopting new church rules, they do not see that the country is moving into a full communist state. Their members are told to pray for India, China and every one else, but they never focus on the growing number of poor whites who have been kicked out to make place for illiterate blacks who have no intentions of working. As long as they get a huge salary, bigger than any the whites have ever gotten or are getting today, a BMW and a cell phone, they are happy to sit around all day. As they can no longer repair the potholes in the roads of the Free State they want to remove the tar and have gravel

roads. Their backward progress is really something to see every where you go. Compounding matters, the price of petrol is going sky-high and with it all commodities.

We will miss the editor of the *Citizen*, Martin Williams. He had a reputation of objectivity. Frederick van Zyl- Slabbert chairman of Caxton publishers, had him replaced with Tim du Plessis, a Lucius W. Nieman-scholarship holder at Harvard University, and a leftist. Under him the *Citizen* will become another ANC mouthpiece.

Our adopted Alsatian is eating well and filling out nicely, but our daughter is his favorite, putting his head or paw on her lap when she comes on Sundays.

The headlines of a newspaper from England said that Anne will become Queen of Scotland. Afterwards it was explained that the position would be similar to "ambassador". I wonder what the Scottish people had to say about the matter.

Persecution of Christians is growing in India, China and Indonesia. I am sure you will understand the underlying reason.

With best wishes from a very sick South Africa, and may the new year bring relief from the many problems that have descended on our Saxon nation worldwide.

Yours faithfully, K.J.

Separation Of Church & State

The king's priests constantly talk about taking "Christianity", meaning "God's Law", out of government.

Kings traditionally appoint the high priest. The high priest is responsible for appointing and training the priests under him. Their job: to bless the acts of the king.

Before the Revolution, the priests of the king fought our Revolutionary forefathers tooth and nail - preaching the right of the king to pass statutes directed against the people - even when they violated God's Law. When our forefathers at last issued their Declaration of Independence, the king called his priests back home to Great Britain.

Following this, America declared that the state was to establish no state religion having a high priest to approve whatever the government did. This is a far cry from keeping Christianity (or God's LAW) out of government. When you keep God's LAW out of government the king has a free hand to do anything he wants to do - and that's why "state priests" do what they do - bless the king!

Today, King Willie appoints the head of the IRS as high priest. The head of the IRS and his agents train the priests who fall under his jurisdiction. Beware the king's high priest, and beware the words of the mainstream priests he trains. It is their job to drive God's WORD from the king's government. There can't be two Law systems in existence at the same time. People will love the one and hate the other.

Seminary-Trained Preachers

Most mainline preachers proclaim the king's statutes as being supreme even when these statutes nullify the LAW of God. This kind of god that most mainline preachers preach is an arch- enemy of the WORD.

This condition is the result of establishment churches accepting money from corporations, money used to build seminaries to train preachers. Most wealthy corporations are owned by the sons of Esau. All that these generous corporations ask in return for substantial donations is for the corpo-

ration to name the teacher or teachers who will instruct certain subjects. This seems little enough to ask.

This has resulted in some seminaries having either Esau strangers actually teaching the Commandments of the God of Israel to the sons of Jacob. The paradoxical result is that graduates from seminaries have learned about our God through Esau's prophets. They go back to their denomination and preach Esau's god instead of Jacob's God. They are doing just what they are taught to do - which is why Esau's corporations "donated" money to the seminaries in the first place.

The god being preached in most mainline churches today is Vishnu and Siva - tolerant sodomite gods of the sodomite people of Esau - not the Lord God of Israel who separated his people from all others.[9]

Take heed, followers of *"the WORD made flesh";* beware of seminary graduates who have been taught the ways of Esau that God hates.[10] It is better to have a trusted one of your own teach than to take a serpent to your midst.

LETTERS

CHRISTIAN-PAGAN: "Dear Richard; Here in Ashville, NC, some local leaders see grounds for a Christian-pagan dialogue 'to help dispel fears and stereotypes on either side'. It's a replay of Lynchburg's 'Sodomite Fest' - only this time with witches! Ashville is rife with sodomites and New-Agers." M.P. - North Carolina

9 *"They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me. I Ki 4:21,24*

10 *"Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Lord." II Chron 19:2;* **"Jacob have I loved, but Esau have I hated." Ro 9:13;** *"I hate them, O Lord, that hate thee. I hate them with a perfect hatred." Ps139:21-22*

RKH: This is the Hindu "dharma" influence bringing all together under the benevolent rule of Brahma - whom they mis-name "Jesus". Hindu-Christian preachers are first to open the gates of the sheepfold.

ROYAL WHORE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: You had it right when you called Princess Diana a whore. *USA Today* (Oct 28, 1999) reports that James Hewitt, soldier and horseman, confesses that he and Diana had a five year affair and that Diana told Prince Charles all about it, and that Prince Charles continued to treat him in the most friendly manner." J. K. - Kansas

UNFILTERED NEWS

GOVERNMENT AXES CHURCH: A federal judge has ruled that the *Indianapolis Baptist Temple* owes the federal government $5.3 million in taxes. Instead of paying the judgment, *Indianapolis Baptist Temple,* at 2711 S. East St, (Indianapolis, IN), will appeal the decision by Judge Sarah Evans Barker. Barker's decision allows the federal government to foreclose on the church's property which includes a church, a school and a parsonage where pastor Gregory J. Dixon and his wife have lived since 1968. No one from the U.S. Department of Justice, which brought the case would comment, but Pastor Dixon said, "Our religious faith is not for sale, not for one dollar or a million or 10 million."

The king's message is clear; Bless the king and his policies or the king will destroy you! Proof that the message is being heard and taken to heart is the deafening silence emanating from the the rest of America's so-called Christian Churches. "Separation of Church and State" - Yeah, sure! If you are obedient to the king.

INDIA FIGHTS CATHOLICISM: The Vatican issued a statement calling for "collaboration" between India's 820 million Hindus and 23 million Christians. The World Hindu Council replied demanding that the pontiff withdraw Catholic missionaries from India. The Vatican maintains an embassy in New Delhi. (Story in *News & Advance*, A-2 Nov 6, 1999.

RKH: Two opposing law systems can't rule at the same time. Hinduism accepts anyone who will accept them and has few rules. Historically, Catholicism has many rules and is conciliatory until it gains power; it is exclusive. Indian Hindus see the Pope as the political-religious leader of a world-wide movement trying to replace Hindu toleration with Catholic exclusiveness. India's Hindus exterminated many of its Muslims and banished the rest for this very reason. To be tolerant and exclusive at the same time is impossible. It is either the one or the other.

SEPARATION: According to a poll released in Washington D.C. Aug 16 by Hamilton College of Clinton, N.Y. 50.3% of those polled agree racial separation in America is all right as long as everyone has equal opportunity. Over 1001 participants ranging from ages 18 to 29 were randomly selected by the NAACP and Zogby International co-sponsored the survey. The article, which appeared in the Muslim *The Final Call*, p.8, Aug 24, 1999, went on to conclude that "many young Americans are comfortable with the notion of a segregated society."

LIBERIAN CONVERT: *Okaz*, a Saudi newspaper reported Aug 14, that Liberian President Charles Taylor will

convert to Islam on an upcoming trip to Mecca, Saudi Arabia. (Story in *Final Call*, p. 2 Aug 24, 1999.)

RKH: The people of Liberia are descendants of American slaves who were repatriated to Africa in the last century carrying their taught "Christian values" with them. While Saxons are either Christian or not, strangers can and do skip from one religion to another as conditions dictate.

BERLIN "Guido Hombach, Senior Aide to Germany's Chancellor, is touring Iran in an effort to improve relations. German businessman Helmut Hoer awaits the death penalty for 'sexual relations with a Muslim woman'. Iran denies it intends to pardon Hofer (Hofer 'converted' to Islam 12 years ago but Iran has ignored that. At least one state still bars miscegenation. [Aus Ed]) (Nationalist & Internationalist News, POB 635, Strathpine PS 4500, AUSTRALIA) (*Deutsche Welle* TV News Broadcast on SBSTV Mon- Sat 11:30 AM, Tuesday Jan 5, 1999)

GRAVES: "In Germany, graves of Christian Germans are opened up after 20-25 years and emptied of bones which are ground to dust. The headstones are removed. The corpses of newly deceased people are buried in coffins in the previously used graves to save on cemetery space. The graves of buried Jews are left undisturbed in perpetuity. The Germans obviously think more highly of their Jewish dead than of their own." Ernst Zundel

---

CENSORSHIP: In the past two years alone, repressive, anti-Free Speech law have been passed in Switzerland, Italy, Spain, France, Austria, Belgium and Germany. Censorship follows the conquests of the International Trade Cartel.

POPE URGES WAR: "Alarmed at losses in Romanism Pope John Paul II, in his recent visit to Mexico, called upon the faithful to wage war against Protestantism which he call an untruthful ideology.' *Canadian Revivalist* editor Dr. Frank McClelland noted: 'It is interesting to see his ecumenical colleagues in the so-called Protestant churches squirm." *Cavalry Contender,* April 15, 1999, 1800 Sparkman Drive, Huntsville, AL 35816

RKH: Episcopal-type sects (rule from the top down) whether Protestant or Catholic, were set up to advance political-economic agendas. When the leader goes to war he expects his entire organization to follow him; which is the reason the organization was set up in the episcopal manner - rule from the top down.

Back to Table of Contents

1999 - Index

A

AIDS
- carriers 81

alert 213
Anti-Defamation League 176, 194
Aryans, invade India 27

B

Barabbas 18
blacks vs whites
- crime rates 70

Boer War
- eyewitness 164

bribes - kings, priests 118
Buddhism
- religion of kings 6

C

Catholic
- against Protestants 234
- Hindus vs Roman Catholics ... 232

Clark, Gen Wesley
- Yugoslavia 144

Clinton impeachment 23
curse - strongest
- racial intermarriage 65

D

Dees, Morris
- National Press Club 214

Duey, Randy - The Order 162
Duke, David 165

E

Elizabeth II
- knights Mandela 70

Empire War Against Man #292 2
enemies of the state 14
evolution 7
- Charles Darwin's death 8

F

facts - leading to WWII 214
faggot, definition 191
Falwell, Jerry 157
- invites sodomites 197
- prays with Mel White 199

FBI
- agent murders woman 221
- causes NC shootout 222
- funds Secret Army Org. 221
- funds Weather Underground .. 221
- Megiddo 215
- misdeeds 220
- murders black children 221
- Trade Center evidence 220
- Whitehurst - whistle blower ... 220

G

God's Commandments 14
God's punishment - fn 2

H

Hegelian dialectics 191, 197
Hindu
- Asoka's boast 119

Hoffman II, Michael A. 158
Hoskins
- hue & cry 177
- media attack ..... 150 - 151, 156
- newspaper questions 158
- speaks own defense 152
- website canceled 159

I

India
- map 26

India's Gods, #293
- pictures & commentary 25

Indianapolis Baptist Temple 231
- punished by feds 211

integration
- Hari-Hara integration god 35

IRS
- church regulations 132
- Ind. Bapt. Temple 211

J

Janissaries
- Turkish for "white slave" 106

K

Karl Marx - farms 111
Kelly
- Granville 51
- John Payne 43
- Wright 40

Kelly's Ford 39
- canal boat company 45
- gold mine 47
- graves registration 43
- trunk of money 47
- woolen mill 46

Khazars
- Mongol tax collectors 98

man 5
Kosovo
reason for invasion 106

L

LAW
abortion 182
appointed to rule 179
brother 209
church integration 35
condemns priests 131
eating with strangers 180
false witness 33
fellowship w/strangers 180
fellowship with strangers 181
fighting kinsmen 137
God the WORD 25
gun ownership 182
hate 182, 203
interracial marriage 181
Jesus brings sword 114
kings forbidden 134
marriage 30
marriage with beasts 102
mixed-marriage's children 193
monopolies 179
murderers & homosexuals 181
other Gods 179
rich 34
separation 9-rules 59
stranger blessed food 180
strangers 32, 135
strangers in churches 181
strangers not rulers 181
taxes 179
trade w/strangers 180
usury 181
Litmus test - Christian or Hindu 57
Lynchburg
1st Christian Church 198
Billy Sunday 130
evil town 129
fagot picture 1st Christ. 201
welcomes sodomites 191

M

man - In God's image 1
media
Kosovo 145
Megiddo Plan 215
merchant rulers 9
money
Confederate bonds 51
Confederate Script 49
ITC billionaires 136
Lynchburg script 49
Virginia script 48
Mongols 97
Moses
warns priests 131

N

National Press Club
receives orders 194
Nimrod 2
Nimrod's Cloak 147
over Virginia 149
Nimrod, Cloak of 99

P

peace option 22
Pelham, Maj. John 42
Pinochet - the whole story 83
planting evidence 196
preachers, seminary trained 229
priests 15, 129, 137

Q

Quigley, Prof Carroll
New World Order 148

R

reform Christianity 193
religious rites
episcopal 122

S

Saladin - used scribes 167
Saxons
driven from homes 110
identity crisis 112
map: Saxon lands conquered 116
map: Saxons & Slavs 112
meaning of name 115
Saxon-Israel 120
slaughtered by Red Army 109
Scanlon, Terry 158
schooling - integrated 163
scribe - bought w/dollars 172
separation
church & state 228
Sicilians 96
sin - approved 176
Slav
characteristics 75
history 71
maps 72
Slav vs. Turk 76
subdivisions of 74
Yugoslavia today 78
slaves 52

Snell, Richard - kangaroo court.....85
sodomites
being kind.....208
South Africa.....143, 207, 225
Southern Poverty Law Center 176
instructs Nat. Press Club 194
lies about Hoskins 196
sterilization 24
Scripture condemning - ltr 24
strangers
9-rules dealing w/strangers.....59
strangers as friends 189
Sunday, Billy Sunday 130

T

terrorist groups
funded by U.S.....221
tobacco notes 50
Turk
father Esau.....92
generic name 90
God's Law regarding.....89
habitat.....91
map 90
Russia 97
Sicilians 96
tribes 96
Turner Diaries.....188

W

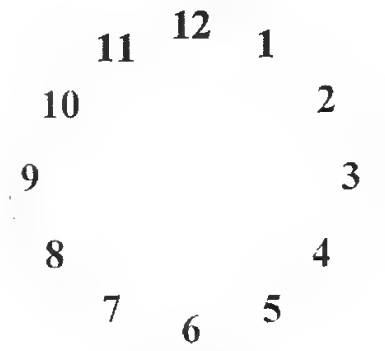
war scriptures.....16
White, Rev. Mel 197
WORD
causes revolts.....122
defines objective.....161
God sent..... 150 - 151

Z

Zundel, Ernst 233

YEAR

2000



and other stories from

HOSKINS REPORT 2000

Copyright © 2007
by Richard Kelly Hoskins

All rights reserved. No portion of this book may be reproduced without written permission from the publisher except by a reviewer who may quote brief passages in connection with a review.

Published by

Virginia Publishing Company
P. O. Box 997
Lynchburg, Virginia 24505
Phone 434-384-3261

First printing 2007

Printed in the United States of America

ISBN 1-881-867-12-9

Also by Richard Kelly Hoskins

OUR NORDIC RACE, 1958

ISBN 1-881867-00-5
Add'l Printings 1958, 1961, 1961, 1962, 1965, 1975, 1986, 1998, 2005

History of the Saxon nation.

$5 copy plus $3 p&h ($5 overseas)

WAR CYCLES/PEACE CYCLES, 1985

ISBN 1-881867-01-3
Add'l printings 1985, 1986, 1991, HB 2000, 2005

History of usury and war. 250 p.

$25/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

VIGILANTES OF CHRISTENDOM, HB 1990

ISBN 1-881867-02-1
Add'l printings sb 1991, 1997, 2005

The Story of the Phineas Priesthood, 472 p. sb

$15/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

THE WOLF & THE SHEEP, 1993

ISBN 1-881867-03-X
Add'l printings 2002

Wolves eat sheep. That's what they do.
Sheep try to keep from being eaten. That's what they do. 78 p. sb

$5/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

IN THE BEGINNING, 1995

ISBN 1-881867-04-8

The Hindu takeover of Western business, politics,and religion. 249 p. sb.

$15/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

Virginia residents add 5% sales tax

2000 - Table Of Contents

304 - YEAR 2000
High-points in 2000 years.....1

305 - THE SILVER SPOON 23

306 - BABYLON.....43

307 - INSTIGATED WARS 65

308 - LEAVE US ALONE
A German Speaks Out.....87

309 -AUSTRALIA VISITED.....107

310 - MILITIA
Pelham's Horse Artillery.....129

311 - FIGI
Revolt Against Indian Invaders.....151

312 - ATTILA THE HUN 169

313 - WORSHIP WITH ALIENS.....189

314 - PARABLES
Needed To Survive.....213

315 - TWO KINDS OF CHRISTIANS 235

INDEX 255

Chapter 304

YEAR 2000

I have been asked to choose the important events in history that I consider the most important. Tbis may not be the list others may choose, but it is my list.

Before Christ

The two events before Christ that I consider the most important were: 1) - The creation of the world and, 2) - The creation of Hinduism.

1) - *"In the beginning was the WORD and the WORD was with God and the WORD was God."* This is the most important information that we will ever have. This WORD, our God, created "adam-man" and gave him the world to rule.[1]

1 MAN: Heb: Adam 119 - "to show blood(in thc facc), i.e.: to flush or turn rosy: - be (dyed, made) red(ruddy). *Strong's Concordance*

2) - Hinduism was created so far back in time that there is no real record of when it was created, but we do know that the writings of the first century Christians relate the following:

> ***"When the accursed serpent saw Adam and Eve it ... made straight for Eve, and ran after her ... Then the Word of God came to the serpent, and ... a wind came to blow from heaven by command of God that carried away the serpent from Adam and Eve, threw it on the sea shore, and it landed in India." I Adam & Eve 18:1-9***[2]

This verse is one of the reasons for the belief that India is the earthly home of Satan the anti-Christ. Another verse is this:

> ***"Adam and Eve returned from the mountain ... and went down ... to the place where their corn was, but when there, a multitude of beasts came all round them. It was Satan's doing ... in order to wage war against Adam through marriage." I Adam & Eve 69:9-11***[3]

We learn from this that the anti-Christ has from the beginning used racial intermarriage as a form of warfare to destroy man.

---

2 *Adam & Eve* is found in the *Lost Books. Order from VPC, POB 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $13.*

3 "Beast" wears clothing in Johah 3:8, "Beast", "cries mightily unto God". Johah 3:8, "Beast" has hands. Exodus 19:13, "Beast" capable of mixing with man. Jer. 31:27, "Beast" keeps the vineyard. Song of Solomon, Chap 1., Jesus called the Syro-Phoenician woman a "dog". Dogs, swine, beasts, descriptive words for lawless non-man.

Hari - Hara: God Of Integration

Hari-Hara is the Hindu God of integration. He is worshiped by the ITC, their White House agent and all establishment agencies and supporters.

Christian priests, accepting tax-exemption and media use as pay, preach Hari-Hara and call him "Jesus". Unless Hari-Hara is taught, the merchant cannot freely come to buy and sell, and turncoat priests won't be paid.

Jesus disapproves of Hari-Hara and commanded in the beginning: **"The stranger (Heb:zuwr - racial alien) cat cometh nigh (the Tabernacle) shall be put to death." Num 1:51.**

Hinduism

From our study of Hinduism we learn that the Hindu system is divided into four castes. 1- King & his soldiers, 2- the Priest, 3- The merchant, 4- The workers.

We know further that in India the most important of these castes is that of the priest because in addition to ruling in spiritual matters, the great King Asoka on his death transferred 1000 million gold pieces to the monastery of Kukkutarama to help with the Hindu missionary work. He also

bequeathed to them the entire world. This unimagined wealth allowed the Hindu priestly caste to master the other Hindu castes and to use them to impose its will on the world.

We know something else. We know that Hinduism was so successful that the great King Asoka boasted of having used it to conquer the conquering Greeks of the classical age:

> "King Priyarsi considers moral conquest (that is, conquest by Dharma), the most important conquest. He has achieved this moral conquest repeatedly both here and among the peoples living beyond the borders of his kingdom, even as far away as six hundred (yojanas) (about 3000 miles), where the yona (Greek) king Antiyoka rules, and even beyond Antiyoka in the realms of the four kings named Turamaya, Antikini, Maka, and Alikasudara, and to the south among the Cholas and Pandyas (in the southern tip of the Indian peninsula) as far as Ceylon." *The Edicts of Asoka,* N.A. Nikam & Richard McKeon, Univ Chic Press, Chicago 1959, p29[4]

Hinduism is the international merchant's trade religion. Its missionary arm is Dharma which is carried worldwide by its missionaries, the Dharmamatras, who persuade the nation being proselyted to keep his own religion, but just add "Dharma" - to love everyone "without regard to race, creed, or national origin." When this is done that religion that accepts Dharma is no longer exclusive, it becomes inclusive. This

4 Footnote: "The five kings referred to have been identified as follows: Antiyoka = Antiochos II Theos of Syria (261-246 B.C.); Turamaya = Ptolemy II Philadelphos of Egypt (285-247 B.C.); Antikini = Antigonos Gonatas of Macedonia (278-239 B.C.); Maka = Magas of Cyrene (300-258 B.C.); and Alikasudara = Alexander of Epirus (272?-258 B.C.). The passage is of extreme importance not only for dating the events of Asoka's reign but also for judging the extent of communication in his times. It indicates, moreover, the date 258 B.C. as the latest date at which all five could be referred to simultaneously and therefore fixes the approximate date of the edict.

caused the classical world of the Greeks to fester and become rotten. The Apocrypha tells us how their evil ways affected the land of Judea which was ruled by the Greeks:

> ***"In those days went there out of Israel wicked men who persuaded many, saying, Let us go and make a covenant with the heathen ... Then certain of the people ... joined themselves to the heathen, and were sold to do mischief. ... After 2 years ... the king sent his chief collector of tribute unto the cities of Juda, who came unto Jeruselem ... And spake peaceable words unto them, but all was deceit: for when they had given him credence ... they put therein a sinful nation, wicked men ...***
>
> ***"Whereupon the city was made an habitation of strangers, and became strange to those that were born in her, and her own children left her ...***
>
> ***"King Antiochus wrote to his whole kingdom, that all should be one people, And every one should leave his laws: ... Yea, many also of the Israelites consented to his religion, and sacrificed unto idols, and profaned the sabbath. For the king has sent letters ... that they should follow the strange laws of the land ... To the end they might forget the Law, and change all the ordinances. ... The king ... appointed overseers (surrogates) ... commanding the cities ... to sacrifice, city by city. Then many of the people were gathered unto them, to wit, every one that forsook the law: ... and ... they rent in pieces the books of the law which they found, they burnt them with fire. And whosoever was found with any book of the testament, or if any consented to the law, the king's commandment was, that they should put him to death." I Maccabees 1: 11-63.***

The time came when Judea had a stranger, an Edomite Jew named Herod as king and the Hindu contamanated

religion of the priests tolerated its people to strip naked and play the Greek game of "discus"[5] as well as tolerate sodomites.[6]

FIRST MILLENNIUM

The two most important things that happened in the first millennium, in my opinion, was 1) - The Birth of the Jesus - the WORD made flesh, and 2) - The continued spread of Hinduism westward to extinguish the WORD.

When Jesus Christ was born, the world of the Greeks and Romans had been contaminated with the Hindu Dharma. God the WORD was forgotten and the whole world was one rotten morass of evil.

Jesus brought the WORD to save his people and the priests killed the messenger in an attempt to keep the message from spreading.

In spite of this, the WORD was out and running. In time it severely impacted the trade of the Roman Empire. After unsuccessfully persecuting the WORD, the Empire solved its problem by nationalizing Christianity and turning it into an episcopacy complete with castes and ritual almost identical with those of India.

The New State Church

Christianity became a state religion. Roman provinces became dioceses. The four castes were, as always, the King

5 The discus is the weapon of the Indian god "Mara". It was a razor sharp weapon that could be thrown to cut off people's heads.

6 This thing taught today called "universal reconciliation" is a variation of the same universal oneness that Hindus find in Brahma.

& army, priests, merchants, and workers - the same as in India - and which is not necessarily their order of importance.

* The later Eastern Orthodox Church also had four castes with the emperor or Czar being the head, but the stranger who made up the merchant caste was the most powerful.

* Much later, when the Anglican protestant church broke away from the Catholic Church, the four castes remained the same. The king with his army was also head of the state church and was also the great merchant through his usury banks.

* The breakaway Lutheran Church began as a presbytery, but ended up as an episcopacy with the same castes just like all the rest. The powerful merchants selected the rulers whom they wanted and they appointed suitable prelates. The workers were always the same.

* In America, all establishment religious sects now look to the merchant's media-selected president and his IRS for leadership and guidance.

Chivalry

Knights fought knights. The winners became the good knights of legend and the losers became the bad ones. Scotland fought for its freedom from England. When England won the serfs remained serfs. When Scotland won - the serfs remained serfs. The Hindu caste system was firmly in place in the West.

The WORD that could have saved the people was banned by the church. The people were forbidden to read it.

SECOND MILLENNIUM

The two most important events of the second millennium, in my opinion, were 1) - The Reformation - the release of the

Reforming WORD from the grasp of the priests, AND, 2) - The Counter Reformation - the establishment's attempt to again suppress the WORD.

The establishment church was very corrupt. English, Scottish, Swiss, French, and German theologians translated the WORD so that people could read for themselves what God required of them. The result was dramatic and predictable. The people of all different stations were incensed when they learned their God-given rights - rights long concealed from them by the church. They rebelled, seized both the king's and the church's land, which had earlier been taken from their ancestors, and divided it among themselves.

This revolt was followed by its bloody suppression. The land was taken away and the rebels were forced back into their castes. Hundreds of thousands were slaughtered. Following this, the Catholic and Protestant kings battled for 30 years to see who would rule the disputed land. When there were no soldiers left, the war ended.

America - S. Africa - Germany

After the Reformation there were three parts of the world which escaped the cartel. They were each forced back into the Hindu system one at a time.

America: Settlers who had arrived in a hostile America found a land that teemed with dangers. They had not much more than their Bibles to guide them. Away from establishment rule they developed the Self-Sufficient Farm System that left out both the international merchant and its caste system.

The International Trade Cartel (ITC), using their usury banking system, gradually absorbed the self-sufficient farms

of the northeast and midwest. The Cartel then waged a great war to subdue the South and bring it back into the cartel. This section, which formerly needed almost nothing from the ITC, and whose people knew no depressions or hunger, now needed everything the ITC produced in order to survive.

South Africa: The same thing happened to South Africa. Its people fled British tyranny on the coasts, and trekked into the hostile interior that was free from the ITC. There they founded a nation of self-sufficient farms. They prospered greatly. To bring this small nation back into the cartel took the combined forces of the entire British empire.

Germany: Germany was defeated in WWI. In violation of promises made her, she was stripped of her colonies and many of her provinces. Her people were saddled with heavy reparations and were abused. A leader arose who led Germany in a rebellion. A world crusade was launched to bring her back into the fold.

This wrapped up the instances of rebellion against the Hindu International Trade Cartel. Dealing with the people in these defeated lands remained merely a wrap-up job which is being handled by the rebels own ministers who have been indoctrinated in their own cartel-endowed seminaries:

Seminaries:

For more than a century, generous gifts have been given seminaries by ITC corporations which allowed them to construct buildings and endow chairs. The result has been that numerous "Christian" seminaries now exist whose Biblical Law courses are taught by strangers. In fact, it can be said that the vast majority of Christian seminaries appear to spend more time studying Hindu teachings than Christian Law.

Hindu-Christian Priests Teach Hinduism

King Asoka of India, 300 years before Christ, posted at every major crossroads carved rock stele bearing his commandments. The following are examples:

* Rock Edict 12 teaches "against religious intolerance and discrimination" within the community.[7] p. 51 Rock Edict 7.

* Rock Edict VI, teaches that King Asoka desires that members of all religions (and races) live anywhere they choose, or, "open housing". p. 61.

* Rock edict XII teaches that concord (being agreeable), alone is commendable. Through being agreeable men may learn the conception of Dharma that is acceptable by others. p.52 (Dharma - One must "love" without regard to race, creed, or national origin.)

* Rock edict XI teaches of the "kinship of all mankind". p. 44

* Rock Edict VII and Rock Edict XII teach "against Religious intolerance and discrimination". *The Edicts of Asoka,* p. 51

It is assumed that the reader knows that Hinduism accepts all religions as being merely different manifestations of the one god Brahma. Hinduism acceptance demands that you tolerate all other Hindu religions in return.

The WORD, on the other hand is the exact opposite. It rejects all that is not of the WORD.

One can readily picture Hindu-Christian ministers expounding from their pulpits at length on the Hindu concept of loving everyone without regard to race, creed or national origin. It is a common enough occurrence. It is just as easy to

7 *The Edicts of Asoka,* N.A. Nikam & Richard McKeon, Univ Chic Press, Chicago 1959

picture them expounding on the Hindu Rock Edict XII against religious intolerance and racial and religious discrimination or on Rock Edict VII regarding open housing for all races.

But, can you, in your wildest imagination picture these same priests expounding on the following that comes directly from the WORD and which they are supposed to teach!

The WORD

"God said let us make man in our image. So God created man in his own image." Gen 1:26-27[8]

"In the image of God made he man (Adam-man)." Gen 9:6

"The house of Israel, are my people... And ye my flock, the flock of my pasture, are men, and I am your God." Ezek 34:30-31

"These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded the, saying, Go not unto the way of the Gentiles, and unto any city of the Samaritans enter ye not: But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Math 10:5-6;

"I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 15:24.

"For thou art not sent ... but to the house of Israel." EZ 3:5;

"He showed his word unto Jacob, his statutes and his judgments unto Israel. He hath not dealt so with any nation: and as for his judgments, they have not known them." Ps 147:19-20;

"I pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given me, for they are thine." John 17:9;

---

8 MAN: Heb: Adam 119 - "to show blood(in the face), i.e.; to flush or turn rosy: - be (dyed, made) red(ruddy). *Strong's Concordance*

"Thou art a holy people unto the Lord thy God: The Lord thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto himself, above all people that are upon the face of the earth." Deut 7:6

"And go, get thee to them of the captivity, unto the children of THY people, and speak unto them, tell them, Thus saith the Lord God." Ez 3:11;

"For the Lord's portion is his people." De 21:17

"O children of Israel... You only have I known of all the families of the earth." Am 3:1

"Israel then shall dwell in safety alone." Deut 33:28

By Their Acts

By their acts ye shall know them. The pulpits of America, with few exceptions, are manned by Hindu-Christian priests who teach Hinduism in preference to the WORD which is the God of the Christians, and which they learned in their own ITC endowed seminaries. They are so conditioned that when they run across a scripture such as, *"Go into all the world and preach the gospel to every creature ..."* - instead of assuming that it means "every creature of Israel", they believe that it means ALL the people of the world. This, of course, puts the verse in conflict with other verses in the Scriptures which makes God fight himself - which Scripture says cannot be.

As a result, people are falling away in masses from establishment churches and it is from these great masses that the WORD is finding root and growing.

THE THIRD MILLENNIUM

What do I see in this third millennium since Jesus Christ returned with the WORD? I see that the WORD is once again

loose in the land. I see adam-man recognizing the WORD as his God.

I see the stranger leaving. I see their cities falling into ruin and being ploughed over and planted. I see cartel land seized and divided and the self-sufficient farm system returning with men ruling their land as kings and priests in obedience to the WORD which is God. I see a land of peace and goodwill as men strive to live according to the WORD in whose image they were made.

I see man coming out of today's wilderness as warriors who will never allow the Hindu stranger or his agents to rule them again.[9]

I see great days ahead.

=

SODOMITES

One Voice Media - The Media - Esau's Scribe - is lamenting greatly over the sodomite who was beaten and tied to a tree where he died of exposure. This same media has nothing to say about the story of the 13 year old Saxon boy who was sodomized to death by two of Esau's golden children. The story has been completely blacked out.

The lesson is this: Any newspaper, radio, or TV outlet could have reported the story of the 13 year old, but didn't. As far as the *Cloak of Esau* is concerned - the murder by the sodomites didn't happen. This is one more proof that the mainstream media belongs to Esau the sodomite. ALL of the

9 *"Thus saith the Lord God ... Let my people go, that they may serve me." Ex 9:13*

mainstream media all over the world belongs to him. Make no mistake about that. Reporters and announcers are Esau's servants. A servant cannot have two masters.

> **"No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon." Matt. 6:24**

The Rev Mel White

The *Reverend* Mel White, the sodomite leader to whom Jerry Falwell recently granted an audience and entry into America's mainstream churches (Jerry Falwell says that he "hates the sin but loves the sinner.")[10] surfaced in Topeka, Kansas at Washburn University "preaching reconciliation".

Esau's media knows that Saxons have never been reconciled with sodomites. They know that the Saxon nation worldwide is the world's ONLY race that does not accept sodomy as an "alternate lifestyle". Saxons look on other Saxons who accept sodomy as deviates cursed by the WORD which is the Saxon's God.

> ***"If a man lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them." Lev 20:13***

Following Jerry Falwell's lead, the outspoken anti-homosexual Rev. Fred Phelps of Topeka also met with Mel White where they expressed mutual love and "agreed to disagree". Mel White railed against hate, but admitted that he too had a little bit of hate when he said, "Hate is about all of us." Neither

---

10 *"For the ungodly and his ungodliness are both alike hateful unto God." Wisdom of Solomon 14:9*

preacher commented on the fact that God the WORD teaches his followers to hate those who hate Him, and that sodomites hate the WORD which condemns them.

FRONT MEN

Carnegie - steel; Ford - automobiles; Murdoch - media; Ross Perot - government contracts; Bill Gates - computers. Successful entrepreneurs rewarded for their hard work and genius?? Don't bet the farm on it!

For a wolf to operate in a sheepfold he must first bribe the shepherd (the priest) to gain entry. Once inside, the wolf next must hire a ram to protect the wolf's interest. He gives his hired agent money to employ deputies and organize a permanent police force or standing army. The sheepfold now lives under the statutes and policy of the wolf, enforced by the wolf's agents who are the new kings and priests of the sheepfold replacing the old "king and priest" who was each and every individual sheep.

All the rest is the story of the wolf-invaded sheepfold being transformed into one more wolf den. But, it's an interesting story.

The Transformation

Robert Maxwell was a media mogul. It was said that he was the richest person in the world. He was found floating in the Atlantic. *The Other Side Of Deception* said that he got greedy and was liquidated by the Mossad.

How could someone get greedy with his own money? His own business monopoly? Maxwell's death produced the answer. When Swiss banks learned of his death they descended on his estate and demanded the return of "their" media. The banks actually owned the media that Maxwell managed.

I didn't know that. Neither did anyone else. Robert Maxwell, the richest person in the world, was simply a "front man" - a manager of vast bank assets belonging to someone else. He was someone else's agent.[11]

Probate showed his personal estate was limited to just a few millions - not multi-billions as we had been told. Just paltry millions. All that hokum about how "a poor Jewish boy" arrived in England with only the shirt on his back, and by dent of hard work and saving his nickels and dimes and rolling them into multi- billions was just that - hokum.

Robert Maxwell is a recent product of all that which has gone before.

Henry Ford:

What about Henry Ford? Henry Ford built cars. So did a lot of other people. In Lynchburg the "Piedmont" was built on Hollins Mill Road. It was a good car. Piedmont owners swore by it. It was supposed to be as good as a Ford, some said it was better. Why did Ford succeed and Piedmont Motor Company go under?

The reason is that Ford got the money to build production lines, pay for expensive tooling and advertising, while Piedmont Motor Company didn't. That in itself could make Ford a survivor. But, there is more.

We are told that Henry Ford was anti-Jewish. When someone is recommended as being either definitely "pro-White",

---

11 Who is that someone else? The closest I've come to discovering this was that the numerous Swiss bank failures of 1973 revealed that those failed Swiss banks belonged to the Catholic Church. Before 1973, Catholic Church involvement in usury bank ownership had been virtually unknown. Since then, numerous other Catholic bank troubles have surfaced - as well as troubles with banks belonging to the head of the protestant Anglican Church - the Queen. The recent appearance of Indians and Asians replacing Western "front-men" as bank and corporate CEOs point to unsuspected strong Near and Far East corporate control.

"religious", or, a "great patriot", it often turns out to be just *eyewash.* Talk is just talk, and talk is often used to persuade people to believe things that are against their own self-interests.

Without question, Henry Ford was highly intelligent. He was good at business. The media tells people that Henry Ford was responsible for *The International Jew* being written. The thing they don't tell is that at the same time he was being chastised for this book he also set up two foundations that controlled the greater part of his massive estate. One of these foundations was none other than *The Ford Fund For The Republic.* This is one of the most virulent anti-Saxonite left wing foundations in the country. In other words, *The International Jew* that brands Henry Ford as a "right-wing radical" hides the *Fund For The Republic* that finances all sorts of anti-Christian, anti-Patriot and communist causes. One Ford hand held the smoke and mirrors concealing the other hand holding the club that is being used to destroy the Saxon nation. Could someone as smart as Henry Ford make a mistake this big? What do you think?

Quickly reviewing: Henry Ford got financing when no one else could. The bulk of Henry Ford's money was placed into anti- saxonite trusts. Henry Ford, in my opinion, was another Robert Maxwell. A "front-man", a manager of assets for the International Trade Cartel.

Carnegie:

Andrew Carnegie was a poor Scot. His is the Saxon version of the "poor Jew" story. He came to America with hardly a penny in his pockets. By dent of hard work and saving his money he became one of the richest men in America. I believe the story of Snow White is more believable!

True, Carnegie was smart. He knew his trade. The banks advanced him big loans when no one else could get them. He used the money to put his competition out of business and buy them up when they fell on hard times, and he became one of the biggest steel operators in America. He then sold his vast steel holdings to a corporation that became known as U.S. Steel. Carnegie then took his profits, which were surprisingly small, and lavished them on charities to build good will where there had been nothing but hate before. In my opinion, Carnegie was another of Esau's money managers.

Bunker Hunt:

Bunker Hunt was one of our own. He inherited from his father and made money on his own. He saw a chance to corner gold. He put his corner in place and sat back. The money powers were caught. But, the wolf money powers are owned by Esau. They met and changed a 100 year old rule that couldn't be changed, and that broke the corner and ruined Bunker Hunt. The media had nothing bad to say about it or anything to say about Bunker Hunt since the establishment ruined him. Out of sight - out of mind.

The Rest:

The story of Murdoch is so much like that of Robert Maxwell that it doesn't bear repeating. Then there is Ross Perot. I don't believe for one minute that Ross Perot is "Ross Perot entrepreneur extraodinaire". I have been told that most of his money has been made through government contracts. We know that his conservative "white hope party" folded when it could have made a definite difference. This is what one would expect from an Esau manager. Then there is this super-rich, super smart, super salesman - Bill Gates. The money he gives away goes almost exclusively to liberal causes - which is what one would expect if the money he is

giving away belongs to another who tells him whom to give to.

Esau's establishment knows that Saxons demand a leader - so they give us one - one of their own. Our only defense against these false leaders is the WORD. Judge everything they do and say by the WORD. If they pass muster - then follow. If they don't - wait. Our day will come. Busy, fearful Gideon already lives. God just has not tapped him on the shoulder because the time is not right just yet. Never fear! He's there, God's there, our time will come!!

LETTERS

VIGILANTES: "Dear Sirs: I would like to tell you how I became a Christian. I had accepted Christ as my savior but was taught by Judeo-Christians that God's Law was no longer in effect. I was not a very good Christian and ended up here. Then, four or five months ago a guy let me borrow a copy of Richard Kelly Hoskins' book *Vigilantes of Christendom*. This book sent me to God's WORD and I am no longer confused. I know that God is the same yesterday, today and tomorrow and I will not entertain doctrines that contradict God's Word." C. R. - prisoner, Oklahoma

---

CENSORED: "R. Hoskins: I want your materials very much, but my prison won't allow me to have your books or any other book dealing with the White race." E. S. - prisoner, Wisconsin

RKH: *Reform Christian* teachings promote God's Commandments. God's LAW conflicts with un-Christian state statutes. A state can have only one law system. One excludes

the other. They exclude God's LAW today. GOD will exclude their statutes tomorrow.

UNFILTERED NEWS

BLACK JESUS: "The National Catholic Reporter selected an effeminate "Black Jesus" from 1700 entries for its cover of a special millennium issue. The National Catholic Reporter is one of the best-known Catholic publications in the country. The painting shows a black Jesus against a pink background and includes the Buddhist yin-yang symbol, and a feather symbolizing the American Indian spirituality.

RKH: Episcopal religions were created to enable man to rule man. They change whenever needed to accommodate the ruler's desires.

ENEMIES OF THE STATE: "In America, the FBI's *Megiddo Report* names patriot Christians, in so many words, as 'enemies of the state.'" Ernst Zundel, Dec 17, 1999

CHRISTIAN-HINDU: *The Times of London*, July 2, 1999 reads: "Sikh Chosen to Lead Methodist Church." Sikhism is a hodgepodge religion from India combining elements of both Hinduism and Islam. *The Times* reports that the Rev. Inderjit Bhogal has been elected the next President of the Methodist Conference in Great Britain. The Rev. Inderjit Bhogal ministers to his Methodist church in Sheffield on Sundays and then goes to a Sikh temple nearby. His two children are being raised both Sikh and Methodist. "Bhogal adds Methodism to his mishmash of Hinduism and Islam and is rewarded by liberal Methodists in Britain who make him their leader." The Methodist Church declared, according to the *London Daily*

Mail of June 11, "that belief in God is now an optional extra for its members."

England's Methodists have been the denomination which has been praying to God "our Mother" in services. (Story in *New Oxford Review*)

PERCECUTION: Scott Marquart, a prisoner in the Michigan Prison System, has sued state prison officials so that he can practice the Christian Identity (Reform Christian) faith behind bars.

The state says that *Reform Christian* is a security threat. Marquart argues that the state is violating his right to practice his religion and he is suing to have *Reform Christian* recognized as any other religion.

In Georgia, in 1993, the state agreed to let members of the Christian Identity Church meet if they kept all references to race, separation, or disobedience over things Biblically Un-Lawful out of their services.

Marquart's lawsuit claims that prison officials decided Marquart was a "security threat" after he tried to get *Reform Christianity* recognized. He says he was deprived of recreation time, visitation rights and was denied group meetings. He said that in addition he has been harassed by frequent cell searches. Marquart "has been constantly subjected to atypical treatment and harassment by prison officials solely because of his religious beliefs and his status" as being labeled "security threat" solely because of his religion, he says in his lawsuit.

Marquart argues that the state recognizes other religions - particularly Muslim - that follow tenents of racial segregation and superiority. Members of those religions aren't automatically considered a security threat, he says. The department

admitted that they did recognize a group that says darker-skinned people are superior.

A representative of the Michigan Regional Jewish Anti-Defamation League complained that such groups evangelize others. (Story in *Detroit Free Press*, Oct 27 1999)

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 305

THE SILVER SPOON

The Stew Pot

The War was over. My great-grandfather, Major William Hoskins, late surgeon of the 59th Virginia Infantry, rode home to the Dragon Farm.[1] from his office at Carlton's Corner where he seen patients all day and was greeted by his sister, Matilda Byrd. Matilda Byrd held a stew pot over her head laughing.

There had not been a pot in the house since the war ended. There had been no way to make acorn coffee, hot cereal, soup

1 The WORD says that the land is to be divided and never sold. (Lev 25:23, 28) Accordingly, those settling land planted their families there "permanently". Thus the name "plantation". After the war, Saxons were forced from their ancestral lands and land was turned into a commodity to be bought and sold. So, the name "plantation" became antiquated and the name "farm" was used. The ordinary farm is a business operation not a plantation. This process is basic to incorporate the Self-Sufficient Farm into a inter-nation(al) Empire.

or stew. A stew pot is so ordinary that people don't consider how necessary it is when you don't have one and, right then, a stew pot was a treasure and Matilda Byrd held one in her hands.

A whole book could be written about the few lines above. I'll try to highlight just a bit of the story.

The Spoon

That night the family enjoyed stew for the first time in a long time. After dinner, William asked his sister where she had gotten the pot.

She answered that she had gotten it from an itinerant Jewish peddler. The next question was what she used for money since the family didn't have any.

Matilda Byrd replied that she had traded the last two silver spoons that the family had, spoons worth many stew pots in another place and another time.

Dr. William knew about the spoons. One of them was an ancient spoon bearing the Hoskins coat-of-arms and had been handed down in the family since it had come over in 1615 with Bartholomew the immigrant. There was silence. That's all. There were no recriminations. Everyone knew that it was better to eat stew than to keep a family heirloom.

The Jewish Peddler

Before the war there had been few Jewish peddlers - or Jewish merchants for that matter, except in the larger cities.[2] There weren't any in Essex County. There was little that

2 **"If thou has stricken thy hand with a stranger (zûwr - racial alien), thou art snared with the words of thy mouth. Pr. 6:1; "They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21**

peddlers had for sale that Virginians wanted. The plantations and farms either grew or made almost everything needed. Other articles came from the cottage industry of more distant farms. The interacting self-sufficient farm system of the Southland provided just about everything its people needed. A few luxuries came from Great Britain - the motherland. The Jewish peddler was the beginning of something new. He replaced what had gone before. He was the advance guard of the international merchant - the International Trade Cartel (ITC) - BABYLON!

The Predator Merchant Empire

A Self-Sufficient Farm System accumulates wealth, and the Southland had been gathering wealth for more than 250 years. Each generation added to what had been accumulated by the generations before. The land was fat and ready to be harvested. It was predator's dream.

During the War Between The States there were three large auction warehouses in Washington D.C. open 24 hours a day disposing of the gleanings collected from Southern plantations. Long lines of wagons streamed in from the Virginia countryside carrying loot - the very magnitude forced it to be sold by the wagon load sight unseen to make room for the next arrivals.

Merchant ships were contracted by the federal government. They left New York, Boston, and Baltimore bearing munitions and supplies and entered the Chesapeake Bay. From there they sailed up the Rappahannock River to Fredericksburg where they off-loaded their cargos that supplied the Federal armies. Returning empty, the captains would dock at plantation wharves and send armed landing parties

ashore to gather a return cargo - cargos looted from the Tidewater countryside.

As the war went on, homes and plantations near the Rappahannock River were picked clean and the looters were forced to travel farther inland to find anything worth taking. One way to get inland was to take large ship's-boats and sail or row up the Dragon Run from the Rappahannock River. Thirty-five miles up the Dragon Run from the Rappahannock lay the Dragon Farm of Dr. William Hoskins.

The first raids were very profitable. They netted hogsheads of tobacco, horses and cattle. From the house were taken most of the silver, rugs, and portraits. Later raids took the window hangings and furniture. A coach that had been handed down in the family for 200 years was dragged down to the Dragon Run, but left behind because it was too heavy. The buggies were light enough to be loaded on ship's-boats and they were taken - as were the slaves. The latter paid for their involuntary passage by being bound to labor-short Pennsylvania farmers until their fare was paid. At the last, kitchenware and dishes were taken, and desperate for cargos, raiders would take the shoes from the children's feet. God help the old men they caught.

Northern newspaper scribes had regaled their readers with stories of hidden Virginia wealth, that Virginians didn't have banks and that they kept their money hidden at home. There are stories told of landing parties attempting to get to these mostly non-existent hidden treasures by torture. Some were said to have gone so far as to turn their prisoners over slow fires. Their captors wouldn't believe that most Virginians never had had much hard money. They got most of what they needed by trading farm produce and their own shop products.

These raids were the reason the Dragon had no pots and pans. The wealth of the South, accumulated for 250 years, disappeared almost overnight - rapidly redistributed by America's empire merchants. But, as is often the case - 80% of the loot was either destroyed on the spot or gathered and left to rot for lack of shipping space.

Mitilda Byrd

Family history says that Mitilda Byrd was a beauty. She was. She was a honey blond with classic features. I've seen her portrait. She could play the piano, was an accomplished rider, and could converse in several languages. Her dowry consisted of more than a thousand acres and she was courted by many men before the war. But, she never married. Why? The men who courted her were all dead. That's why she lived at home with her brother - like so many Southern women.

The Farm

Sherman burned Georgia farms. He burned Atlanta and Charleston. Sheridan and Custer burned the farms and fields of the Valley of Virginia. Hunter burned Lexington, Bedford City, and his advance on Lynchburg was heralded by a horizon black with smoke. Mrs. Jackson's home just over the hill on Old Forest Road has a big burned black spot in the living-room corner where Hunter's soldiers set fire to kindling piled in a corner as they tried to burn her house down. Some of Early's boys caught them at it and shot them. They then went to work and threw the burning brands out the window, thus saving the house. Mrs. Jackson's house is one of the few left between Lynchburg and Bedford. All this seems unneccssarily brutal, but the destruction of the self-suf-

ficient farm system was necessary to the imposition of the new "inter- nation" economic system already imposed on the north.[3]

Leaving The Dragon

Following the war, Dr. Hoskins couldn't make a living as a doctor. Many men in that part of Essex County had been killed in the war and their families had gone to live with more distant kinsmen who could take care of them. Those who hadn't left Essex had no money. This resulted in too few people now living around the Dragon Farm needed for a doctor to make a living. Neither could he make a living from his land because of the lack of labor and because the bottom had fallen out of commodity prices. Making matters intolerable, whites had been disfranchised and blacks were put in political offices - another necessary step in the transformation of the Saxon political system into a multi- national system.[4] Once blacks were in office they voted themselves huge salaries which were paid by new land taxes. Virginia

3 "Next, Karl Marx. The Protocols say, 'The aristocracy of the peoples, as a political force, is dead ... but as *landed proprietors* they can still be harmful to us from the fact that they are self-sufficing in the resources upon which they live. It is essential therefore for us at whatever cost *to deprive them of their land* ... At the same time we must intensively patronize trade and industry ... what we want is that industry should drain off from the land both labor and capital and by means of speculation transfer into our hands all the money of the world ...'

"Karl Marx in his *Communist Manifesto* exactly followed this formula. True he declared that Communism might be summed up in one sentence, 'abolition of private property', but subsequently he qualified this dictum by restricting actual confiscation to *land* and implying that other types of private property were to remain intact. (In the later Marxist event, of course, all private property was confiscated, but I speak here of the strict parallel between the strategy laid down *before* the event alike by the Protocols and Marx)." *The Controversy of Zion* by Douglas Read, Noontide Press, Newport Beach, CA, 1985. p. 219

4 **"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15; "Their nobles shall be of themselves, and their governor shall precede from the midst of them." Jer 30:21**

landholders desperately planted crops and sold them for anything they would fetch to raise tax-money, thus destroying the commodity market, and themselves.[5]

The Country Store

Dr. Hoskins left the Dragon and moved about 15 miles away to the little village of Carlton's Corner where a cross-road brought more traffic. The move helped for a time, but even Carlton's Corner became isolated as taxes forced more and more people to leave their land and move to Richmond and Tappahannock to work for wages in the industry that was leaving the relatively high- wage North for the new low-wage Southern[6] labor.

Dr. William Hoskins had needed a cooking pot. Other people needed pots. People also needed cloth to make clothes and they needed plows that used to be made in local forges and nearby foundries. They needed medicine, nails, shoes, leather, ink, pencils, harness and a hundred other things that their own self-sufficient farms made before the war. But now, so many farms, mills, forges and smelters had been burned and destroyed and so many people had been killed that there was a great scarcity of everyday necessities. So, Dr. Hoskins went into the business of supplying these needs. He built a dozen or more country stores to distribute products imported from up north. In effect, Dr. Hoskins went into business with

5 **"The stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee very high; and thou shalt come down very low ... he shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail." Deut 28:43-44**

6 Corporations automatically move to low-cost production areas. They left England for the American North. They left the American North for the South. They are now leaving the South for the 3rd world. The Saxon king of his own SSF allowed himself to be dispossessed and forced to become a worker for the NWO - nothing more than a commodity who must compete with the Chinese coolie for his daily bread.

the conquering multi-nation empire to help fill the newly created needs of his own Saxon nation. A new market had been created.[7]

Dr. William Hoskins was sitting in his chair on his front porch at Carlton's Corner when his head dropped. A heart attack. He was 62 and at the time of his death. The oldest Hoskins who had ever lived in America up until that time. I've got his pistol that he carried during the War. A .44 Starr. I think I told the story about that pistol in *Vigilantes*.

Dr. Hoskins' children divided the country stores. His son Willard inherited the store at Dunnsville, about 20 miles from the Dragon. In time he built a mill at the Hoskins' Mill Pond. But, people continued to move away from country poverty to the cities and so the store closed and people shopped at the strangers' chain-stores. The mill continued to fill a need until environmental regulations backed by commodity giants owned by strangers forced it out of business following WWII.

After the War usury banks were established all over Virginia to lend money to people who needed it to pay taxes. People in Essex County also needed money to pay the northern merchants for articles which used to be obtained "in kind". So, Willard and a few neighbors founded a usury bank in Tappahannock. The bank has since been merged into the strangers bank system. Saxon managers still work there - thus far.

---

7 At the first the stranger uses a Saxon agent to front for him because of the reluctance of the Saxon to deal with strangers. **"If thou has stricken thy hand with a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien), thou art snared." Pr. 6:1-2.** When the Saxon agent is no longer needed he is replaced by a stranger. When Dr. Hoskins' and his country stores were no longer needed they were replaced by a discount store in town which was initially managed by a Saxon front man. Now the discount store is managed by a stranger and even the clerks are strangers.

Those who learned to collaborate with the new empire system prospered - before they were replaced by strangers. Those who remained true to the old farm system were forced into grinding poverty.

Differential Freight Rates

One of the things that kept the economy of the Southland depressed was the differential freight rates. In Washington, laws were passed forcing the Southern states to buy expensive products from northern merchants instead of cheap products from British suppliers as had been the custom for almost 250 years previously. This forced Virginia to pay top dollar to the northern merchants who in turn paid bottom dollar for Southern farm products.

The differential freight rates caused the railroad and sea shipping costs for goods shipped from Richmond to Philadelphia to be much higher than the rates charged for goods shipped from Philadelphia to Richmond. These differential freight rates weren't done away with until after WWII and in no small way accounted for the Southland being looked upon as a land of poverty. It was.

In the meantime, the Hoskins family scattered. They followed in the steps of their northern kinsmen, chasing the highest paying jobs offered by the ITC wherever they led. The safety and security of the old self-sufficient farm system was now but a memory and empire merchant demands on the workers became more and more heavy.

Conclusion

The unfortunate ending of the War For Southern Independence marked the end of the great American experiment.

This period re- established the merchant's empire. The survivors learned to change. Even change was no guarantee for survival. Vanished was the concept of "safety", "peace of mind" and "care in old age".

Preparing the way for this new age the minions of war had made destruction general. The population was decimated. Strangers were placed over the Saxon to rule them. Taxes were enacted to bankrupt farmers off their land. Commodity values plummeted. Usury banks appeared everywhere to soak up the rest. The Southern city came into existence to house, feed, and stockpile workers who fearfully and desperately waited for the call from the corporation to come to work.

A new economic system replaced the old. A new political system replaced the one that had gone before, and a new religion made its appearance - a religion diametrically opposed to the WORD and the WORD made flesh which was the ancient God of the Saxon.

But, we still remember. The Saxon God-the-WORD once smiled on them. Then we were untaxed. We had a militia instead of a standing army and we ruled our own land as kings and priests. This world slipped through our fingers because in the spirit of goodwill we tolerated those things that our God condemned and our God is a jealous God.

Yes sir, the family of Dr. William Hoskins ate stew made in a cooking pot. It had cost two silver spoons worth many pots in other days, but that was the price for the lesson that was learned - in the multi-nation New World Order it is better to eat stew than to keep a family heirloom. The stripes on our backs have also taught us that from the very beginning of this

country it would have been better to obey God than to face the consequences of disobedience.[8]

Armed with the WORD, we welcome tomorrow. The merchant's king knows this and he has planned *Megido* for malcontents in his kingdom. But, this is the third millennium since the WORD made flesh said, *"Thy kingdom come, Thy will be done - ON EARTH!* It's time. God's enemies have declared themselves. We know who they are. God will send his avenging angels and there will be many silver spoons to replace the ones taken from us.

News From South Africa by K.J.

We joined with you in the December 30th fast and prayer. There is no doubt that certain matters were planned to take place here as well as in America on the arrival of Y2K. Thankfully, the powers that be changed their minds. Here, most institutions are running smoothly. The only bank that closed on January 3rd was the black African Bank.

At the same time the establishment media went after you, the same thing happened here with a young friend and his wife. He is the one who introduced me to Col. Jack Mohr and Pastor Peters. However, the new "state-Christianity" embraced by S. Africa's turncoat churches and preachers so sickened him that he later reverted back to Odinism.

Anyway, these two woke up on Nov 30 with at least 5 big newspapers attacking them. The "Aftonbladet's" front page

8 The ultimate curse was when, *"God took His WORD from Adam and Eve." I Adam & Eve 23:2.* This is what has happened in the false mainstream churches today. But, for those who seek, we read, *"It shall come to pass ... the blessing and the curse ... and thou shalt call them to mind ... and shalt ... obey his voice ... then the Lord thy God will turn thy captivity* (reverse your status as slaves)." *Deu 30:1-3.*

had headlines like, "These people want to destroy our democracy, etc.", with names and pictures. The effort was made to get his wife fired from her work. Luckily her employer took her side.

The black Prime Minister supports this sort of thing as well as all those who want to be politically correct which allows us to discover who the Saxon's friends really are. Even though our friend has done little of importance these last few years it seems that the ITC and their black followers hate him. A few years ago a very charming Jeffrey Kaplan paid them a friendly visit at their home and said many nice things about him and his family. At the the time we warned him about these people, but he saw the man as a friend and not somebody who would ever harm him. Shortly thereafter be began to have major problems with the Jews.

So far, Mr. Marais of the HNP has skillfully handled them, but as we are the only obstacle on the right who continuously write about nationalism and history, including the history of WWII, they will not leave us alone.

Our attacks on the Democratic Party did not go unnoticed. The Democratic Party here is almost completely a Jewish Party. They support the anti-gun agenda. One also wonders why, while whites are being killed every day, no Jews are killed by blacks. They still number 90,000 and are very visible and wealthy.

The attacks on white farmers never cease. I cannot see that talking to blacks in control will make any difference if they condone and encourage the attacks. While this goes on Afrikaans church leaders sit and quibble about accepting sodomites as our Christian duty and such nonsense. Our people are daily being lost to murderers and our youngsters to drugs. With these preachers no longer doing their duty, Mr. Marais

stepped into the gap. Except for our party, S. African cultural organizations have all opened their doors to strangers of whatever colour. Our children still have camps on holidays where they learn their history, discipline and all about the nature around them.

This same group of Afrikaans students did very well in the matric exams. Only one lonely black did well. But we now have the problem with universities having quotas for blacks. They will not admit a white student even if he has distinction in all his subjects.

We have had an exceptional amount of rain for weeks now and the trees and grass love it. However, the vegetables suffer from bug varieties I have never seen before.

The driving by black bus drivers and trucks is worse than ever. Many accidents take place. For the rest of us it is no pleasure to be on the road. Most whites stayed at home on New Year's Eve. Holiday entertainment was with black music and that will keep most whites away even if they could afford the exorbitant prices. Luckily, it rained.

Our best wishes for the rest of this year to you and our kinfolk in America and safety from those who want to harm us. K.J.

The Boer
by Arthur Conan Doyle

Arthur Conan Doyle the creator of the fictional detective Sherlock Holmes, wrote the following introduction to his *The Great Boer War*. The interesting thing is that it was written when the war was still raging:

"Take a community of Dutchmen of the type of those who defended themselves for 50 years against all the power of

Spain at a time when Spain was the greatest power in the world.

"Intermix with them a strain of those inflexible French Huguenots who gave up home and fortune and left their country forever at the time of the revocation of the Edict of Nantes.

"The product must obviously be one of the most rugged, virile, unconquerable races ever seen upon earth.

"Take this formidable people and train them for seven generations in constant warfare against savage men and ferocious beasts, in circumstances under which no weakling could survive, place them so that they acquire exceptional skill with weapons and in horsemanship, give them a country which is eminently suited to the tactics of the huntsman, the marksman, and the rider.

"Then, finally, put a finer temper upon their military qualities by a dour fatalistic Old Testament religion and an ardent and consuming patriotism.

"Combine all these qualities and all these impulses in one individual, and you have the modern Boer - the most formidable antagonist ever to cross the path of Imperial Britain.

"Our military history has largely consisted in our conflicts with France, but Napoleon and all his veterans have never treated us so roughly as these hard-bitten farmers with their ancient theology and their inconveniently modern rifles."

LETTERS

UNLAWFUL MARRIAGE: "Dear Richard; I have a son who, against my wishes, married a Korean girl, and a nephew who just married a non-white as well. Please send me 100

Censored Scriptures handouts so that I can at least do what I can to take God's Law to help others." G.R. - Nebraska

RKH: *"Now it came to pass, when they had heard the Law, that they separated from Israel all the mixed (mongrel) multitude." Neh 13:3*; after they have heard, then, *"The seed of Israel separated themselves from all strangers (5236 nêkr - strange, alien)." Neh 9:2. "So shall we be separated, I and all of Thy people, from all the people that are upon the face of the earth." Ex 33:16; "I am Yahweh thy El, which have separated you from other people." Lev 20:24.* This is the national message that has the potential of destroying the international merchant - and is hated accordingly.

REVIVAL: "RKH: I need Enoch and Josephus. With the help of HR books the Reform Saxon ministry has been turned into a new way of life for many prisoners over here. I now have a Bible Law study group that every one participates in. Your catalogue books and other lost books of the Bible are now becoming an intregal part of a reformation & transformation of 100% Christians." T.F. - prisoner New Jersey

UNFILTERED NEWS

CATHOLIC SEMINARIES: "This year, 1/4 of US Catholic seminarians are non-white, and 1/5 are immigrants. This is a considerable change for a church that until recently was almost entirely European. A 1970 study found that only 1% of priests were non- white. Today, of the 418 seminarians preparing for ordination in 1999, 10% are Hispanic, 9% are

Asian, 2% black Americans, 2% American Indian, 1% African, and 1% mixed." *Catholic New York*[9]

RUSSIA: Over 65% of Russians responding to a poll said they believed the NATO attack on Yugoslavia was a prelude to a NATO attack on Russia itself.

THE FRENCH: "According to a series of polls reported by *The Economist*, 4 out of 10 French people admit to being 'racist' or 'fairly racist' - nearly twice as many as in Germany, England, or Italy.

Nearly 6 out of 10 Frenchmen say there are too many Arabs in France, and 1/4 say there are too many blacks. 15% say France has too many Jews.

Half the French say they no longer feel 'at home' in their own country, and would like 'large numbers' of immigrants to go away. An equal number do not believe that the races are equal." *Impact*, Dec-Jan 2000, P.O. Box 28233, Sunnyside 0132, Rep. of SA, $30/yr. cash, add $25 for checks.

UN TRIBUNAL: The UN Tribunal gives 25-year terms to 5 Bosnian Croat (Serb) war criminals.

RKH: Note that only separatists are brought to trial. No integrationists. No communists. Tens of thousands of criminals are running loose in communist countries who are responsible for the murder of 60,000,000 people. NO demands are made to bring them to trial. Just separatists.

---

9 **"Neither of the hand of a stranger shall ye offer the bread of your God of any of these, because their corruption is in them, there is a blemish in them: therefore shall they not be accepted for you." Lev 22:25**

KING CONSPIRACY: A jury found a widespread government conspiracy responsible for the assassination of The Rev. Martin Luther King, Jr. A US House committee concluded in 1978 that Earl Ray killed King but may have had help from a small group of "racists". The jury found that government agencies were involved. The list included the FBI, CIA, and organized crime. (Story *News & Advance* A-3, December 12, 1999)

RKH: This old communist tactic is called "The Trust" - doing the act and blaming it on your opponent. The communists killed their own people and blamed the killings on their opponents.

King had become a liability. His usefulness was over. Before his assassination he was one of the most hated people in the country. The darling of the media, he came preaching peace but left American cities burning gripped in uncontrollable riots. The American public had turned against him. His only future use had become that of a martyr. He was executed and white "racists" were blamed. The same thing happened to Kennedy - another of the most hated people in America. When it was announced that he had been shot, the people in the brokerage office in which I worked cheered. The media immediately blamed whites in Dallas. Media "re-interpreters" aren't paid to tell the truth.

ANTI-SAXON PREJUDICE: The relative odds of admission to the University of Virginia show a strong degree of preference given to blacks over whites. The preference given to blacks over whites was 33 to 1 in 1996. For 1999 the preference had grown to 111.11 to 1. (Center for Equal Opportunity) (Http://www.ceousa.org/html/va2.html)

NORWAY: Landlords can discriminate openly on racist grounds and advertise their lettings for "Europeans Only" under a judgment (from the Supreme Court). *Guardian* - ltr, October 15, 1999

ANTISAXON VIOLENCE: Since 1972, the US Dept. of Justice has conducted a National Crime Victimization Survey (NCVS) to determine the frequency of certain crimes. One category is interracial crimes. The most recent was the 1997 "Criminal Victimization in the US" report on data collected in 1994. In that year there were about 1,700,000 interracial crimes, of which 1,276,030 involved whites and blacks. In 90% of the cases, a white was the victim and a black was the perpetrator, while in 10% of the cases it was the reverse.

In other words, 90% of interracial crimes involves blacks attacking whites. Would you believe it if you had to judge by the media reports? (Story in *The Washington Times*, Aug. 19, 1999)

TREASON OR WISDOM? Some Militia leaders are working with the FBI to "contain terrorism". Jim McKinzey, commander of the 51st Missouri Militia has struck a surprising partnership with the local FBI agent. They work together to identify potential terrorists. McKinzey said, "We're not enemies. We have to build bridges." Montana militia leaders have also been sitting down with FBI agents to exchange information. "We talk to them (FBI)," said John Trochmann, "because we want to be sure they know where we're coming from."

In Bloomfield, Ind., federal agents and members of at least a half dozen local militia groups met last month. "Militia members have provided information helpful in criminal in-

vestigations, John Bell, the FBI special agent-in-charge of the Indianapolis field office said. "A militia leader passed on a tip last month involving a member who had been expelled from the group." In Kansas City, FBI Agent Kinnally says that his office office has fielded similar calls from the 51st Missouri Militia.

Some militia leaders consider the cooperation no less than treason. "The FBI has no interest in opening a dialogue", said Bob Wright, commanding officer of the 1st Brigade New Mexico Militia. "They're interested in gathering intelligence. They're interested in finding some weak-minded fools to hustle." The leopard does not change his spots. Many forget that the reason for the re-emergence of militias is so that American citizens will have someone who will protect them and their families if the FBI decides to do another Waco. An easy way to determine if there has been a fair exchange of information is if the FBI has told local militia leaders which militia members are paid FBI *agents provocateur*. After all, that's the sort of thing the FBI does. (Story in *The Detroit News*, 9A, Dec. 3, 1999.)

MAGIC & FAITH: "In Italy where 84% are Catholic - soothsayers, fortune-tellers, palm readers, professional dreamers, astrologers, psychics and wizards flourish (2/99 *Charisma*). A huge underground community of 40,000 magicians and mystics boast of revenue of $100 million a year. Italians are Catholics, but they also believe in reincarnation, visit witches, and look out for the 'evil eye' bad-luck hex. Catholic leaders officially denounce the mixing of magic." *Calvary Contender*, March 1, 1999.

GERMANY - TERRORIST STATE: More people are being persecuted in democratic Germany today than was the case in Communist East Germany prior to its collapse. Horst Mahler, a left-wing torch-bearer, views these prisoners as "martyrs of Germany's national rebirth": Among the many are **Günter Deckert** (58), former senior assistant master, nearly 5 years imprisonment. **Udo Walendy** (72), leading Germany historian, seriously ill, 3 years imprisonment. **Ehard Kemper** (70), agricultural journalist, repeatedly imprisoned and re-arrested after his release. **Fritz Rebhandel** (80), journalist, historian, sentenced to about 4 years despite severe illness. **Herbert Schweiger** (73), author, severely War-disabled, about 25 months imprisonment. **Emil Lachout** (70), engineer, Protestant religious instructor, declared to be of unsound mind on the grounds of a psychiatric assessment in a political show trial. **Jürgen Graf**, educationalist, historian, author, 18 months imprisonment. **Artur Vogt** (80), seriously ill, 1 year in prison. **Tiudar Rudolph** (92), repeatedly imprisoned; etc. etc. *Insider* March 15, 1999, PO Box 17200, Groenkloof, Pretoria 0027, RSA

FIELD MARSHAL MONTGOMERY of WWII fame, advised the government in London in 1947 that Africa's Blacks were totally incapable of developing their countries economically. In a recently released paper, Montgomery proposed that all of Africa be placed under White rule. Montgomery was of the opinion that 'the African is a complete savage and quite incapable of developing the country himself.' Montgomery's racist assessment caused then Prime Minister Clement Atlee such embarrassment that the paper was kept under lock and key for 50 years."

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 306

BABYLON

"The love of money is the root of all evil." I Ti m 6:10

The Borders Of Babylon

The stench of "Babylon" hangs heavy in the air around us. There is no real name that adequately describes it. Words such as "evil empire", "New World Order" and "International Trade Cartel" (ITC) offer a glimpse, but no newly-coined word really describes what once existed in the ancient world and has now returned once again to torment mankind.

The WORD says that it was a great city built by Nimrod[1] upon which all peoples labored. It seemingly was unending, vast - it reached the sky. Then, all of a sudden, God spoke; work stopped, and the great city fell into ruin.

The WORD spoken by God was "separation". Separation is the opposite of "integration". Without integration Babylon cannot be built. Integration of the world and its peoples builds Babylon - separation destroys it. Babylon is the enemy of all "separatists". God is the enemy of all integrationists.[2]

Babylon

The great city Babylon encompasses all of the following:

1. **The Merchant**: All the world's great businesses.
2. **King** & his Army: All the world's governments and their armies.
3. **Priests**: All organized religions wherever.

---

1 *"And Cush the son of Ham the son of Noah, took a wife ... and she bare a son and she called his name Nimrod. ... . And Nimrod ... fought the battles of his brethren against all their enemies round about.... And when Nimrod had joyfully returned from battle, after having conquered his enemies, all his brethren ... assembled to make him king over them ... And he set over his subjects and people, princes, judges and rulers, as is the custom amongst kings. ...after having conquered all his enemies around, he advised with his counselors to build a city ... and Nimrod called the name of the city that he built Shinar ... and his kingdom became very great. And all nations and tongues ... gathered themselves to him ... and they brought him offerings (taxes), and he became their lord and king, and they all dwelt with him in the city of Shinar, and Nimrod reigned in the earth over all the sons of Noah, and they were all under his power and counsel. ... but Nimrod ... rebelled against the Lord, and taught all his subjects and the people of the earth his wicked ways." Jasher 7:23-46*

2 *"Come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord." 2 Cor 6:17; "For thou didst separate them from all the people of the world to be thine inheritance." 1 Ki 8:51; "Now it came to pass, when they had heard the law, that they separated from Israel all the mixed multitudes." Neh 13:3*

This all-encompassing organization exists to organize the workers. The workers are kept at the never ending task of building the great city.

THE MERCHANT

"Babylon ... for thy merchants were the great men of the earth." Rev 18:21,23

The great merchant, or the international merchant, is the most visible part of Babylon. He builds the world's great cities which all look alike. He provides the communications which in all countries work the same. Where the great merchant rules, Y2K presented no communication problem that would impact his trade, not even in his outposts in the most remote 3rd world country.

All the world's great commerce is owned or controlled by him - supermarkets, auto manufacturing companies, the great oil tankers and other great ships at sea, the great planes in the air, the world's banks, the world's corporate food production, preparation and transportation, the world's manufacturing - all are owned by the great merchant. All the "different" money systems of the world are his. All money must pass through his banks. The usury system is his;[3] The lending of ten dollars for $11 ensures that all free property and goods eventually end up in his hands.[4]

3 Except the Arab nations' "no-interest" system, which is its arch-enemy and is banned outside the borders of Islam.

4 See *War Cycles / Peace Cycles*, VPC, POB 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, the history of usury.

All media is owned by the great international-merchant. All radio, TV, newspapers, magazines and book publishing. Babylon's spokesmen say the same thing on the world's front page in Chinese, English and Russian. The gun-control campaign is the same in S. Africa, Australia, Europe and the United States. The worldwide campaign to abolish national tariffs is the same everywhere. The worldwide campaign to promote Babylon's one world government is the same, as is the worldwide campaign to impose alien immigration and integration on Saxon nations.

Small Business

Small independent Saxon businesses are tolerated and even encouraged. Those which succeed and grow are in time taken over and merged into the greater ITC. This keeps Babylon healthy and growing larger and larger.

Owners of businesses that have been taken over are paid with establishment money that is soon returned to the cartel through their usury banks, income taxes, and inheritance taxes. The downside for the former owners is that as Babylon grows, entire galaxies of small businesses disappear. Small grocery and drug stores disappear into Babylon's great trade chains, and small merchants of all kinds go to the wall when the outlets of the giant- merchant open their doors to mass trade.

In those nations where small businesses have been forced out of existence - those who formerly operated them, from corporation president down to floor sweeper, regardless of educational or monetary background, eventually find themselves in the great pool of workers serving Babylon. A worker

pool that does not distinguish between natives and aliens, each struggling against the other for his daily bread.

The Appearance Of Freedom

Babylon tolerates a miniscule alternate press. Short-wave broadcasts are allowed as well as newsletters such as HR. It gives the illusion of freedom where none exists, and defuses a nationalism that could bottle up and explode. This the great city does not need.

Trusts

Disbelievers point to the stock exchanges and say that many people own industry through their purchase of stocks.

Babylon takes control of a nation's industry in a very simple manner. People with large estates have most of their wealth invested in common stocks. To avoid inheritance taxes their owners put these estates into trusts under bank trust department management.

Bank trust departments vote the stock that they hold in trust. In this manner, by voting the stock without having to own it, banks elect anyone they choose to corporate boards of directors. Since usury banks are Babylon's monopoly, Babylon elects their own agents to corporate boards.

These agents, sitting on corporate boards, direct their corporation to make "good will" grants to educational institutions such as colleges and Christian seminaries. The sub-rosa condition is that in exchange for generous grants of money, the corporate directors will participate in the selection of professors and curriculum - and they do. As a result, there are Christian seminaries which have aliens teaching Biblical

law. Colleges, built to train Saxon leaders, now teach that the Saxon male is the enemy of the world.

In this way the ancient bulwarks of Christendom have been handed over to Babylon and have become educational indoctrination centers churning out Dharmatized Christian-Hindu robots. Young impressionable Saxon nationals walk in their front doors and emerge four years later as citizens of Babylon.

KING

"Woe to you, ye powerful, who with power strike down righteousness; for the day of your destruction shall come." I Enoch 95:8

In spite of the constant eye-wash and theatricals, the fact is that worldwide, ALL leaders of countries (kings, presidents, premiers, etc.) are put in office and kept in office by the international merchant. They are necessary to protect his interests.

These kings must have an army to keep them in office or else abused populations would soon drive them out.

In the West, the illusion of democracy is maintained by the election system's managed by the merchant's media. It selects and advertises Babylon's agents for public office. Voters vote for the best man they know, but the only one they know to vote for is always a media-selected agent of Babylon. All major political dog-fights are stage managed. Only in the backwaters of the world do a few political leaders truly speak for their people.

"I beheld the angels of punishment ... they are preparing for the kings and powerful one's of the earth ... I beheld a deep valley burning with fire. To this valley they brought monarchs and the mighty." I Enoch 52:3-5, 53:1-2.

The King's Legal System

To abolish the rule of God's WORD understood by all, and substitute in its place the decrees of Babylon, the king establishes his own courts.

To head these courts the king appoints judges to rule that the king's decrees are legal.

To help the judges "law-schools" are established. These schools train people to find their way around and through the voluminous maze of conflicting statutes enacted by the king. These *lawyers* are legal "officers of the court" and belong to the court system.

They spend their lives instructing and advising people as to the king statutes and the legal way to circumvent the ancient laws and customs of their nation.

It is from this "lawyer" group, a group firmly grounded in inter-nation statutes and doctrine, that the merchant's media chooses most candidates for public office.[5] It is a rare one who escapes God's condemnation:

Thus, the governing process that Babylon's government uses to support its hand-picked king rests in the hands of those who have a vested interest in seeing that the merchant's legal system prevails.

> ***"Woe unto you, lawyers! for ye have taken away the key of knowledge: ye entered not in yourselves, and them that were entering in ye hindered." Luke 11:52***

---

5 I have known many patriotic lawyers and many of them were gentlemen. But only one have I seen among those who gather at Bible camps to study God's Law. I have never seen a judge at these meetings. Being a lawyer is a spiritual occupational hazard overcome by only a few.

PRIEST

In India, the priest is supreme. He chooses kings and appoints merchants to manage the priestly wealth given them by Asoka.[6]

In Dharma-conquered lands foreign to India, the world's great merchants choose kings who in turn appoint priests to bless them.

> ***"The Prophet who shall presume to deliver a message in MY NAME, which I have not commanded him to deliver, or who shall speak in the name of other gods: - that Prophet shall die!" Deut 18:20***

Government Regulated Churches

The establishment "Christian" Church in America is paid not to teach the WORD. If it did Babylon would fall, which is why Babylon pays it not to. Babylon exempts them from taxes that are paid by all others.[7]

The Scriptures say that the WORD is King of kings and that "man" was made in the image of the WORD.

It is logical to expect that those made in the image of the WORD would study the Word day and night. It is logical to expect ministers of churches to teach church members the WORD so that they would know what God requires of them.

Therein lies the problem. If people studied the WORD day and night and learned what God requires of them, they would expel the alien, overturn their altars, abolish the income tax, seize the land held by monopolies and divide it, and rule their

6 See HR #238.

7 HR #285 lists the regulations that churches must comply with to receive their tax-exemption.

own self-sufficient farms as kings and priests under the WORD, the King of kings. Babylon would then be no more.[8]

I belong to a Christian organization whose members spoke at churches to raise money to buy Bibles for school-children and to place in hotels and motels for travelers. I have spoken in lots of establishment churches and sat through countless services. uring this entire timeI have heard a lot of "religion", but I have never heard an establishment preacher teach God's Laws.

A Christian Church cannot be a Christian Church if it does not teach the WORD. America's churches today are great social clubs - the poor man's country club. However, to learn God's WORD one must learn by his own study, attend a home church, or attend one of a handfull of small churches that still teach God's Law's, Statutes, and Judgments.

WORKER

Beneath the three castes of **merchant, king & army,** and **priest** - stands the **worker**. The worker's labor supports Babylon and the three ruling castes. The major duty of the three ruling castes is to keep the worker at his work - and they do.

Summary

Today's kings are creatures of Babylon, as arc thc great merchants and certainly the priests. Together they conspire to bring all the world under their rule. Which of your local establishment politicians, wealthy merchants or state priests condemned Babylon's assault on Ruby Ridge and Waco?

---

8 See *"Censored Scriptures"* handout.

The conspiracy has created a class of people who perceive Babylon to be the ultimate victor and have abandoned their nation and have become "integrationists" - citizens of Babylon.

The Integrationist - Babylon's Citizen

Pat Buchanan gave a talk to the *Boston World Affairs Council* from which I have excerpted the following.[9]

> "...A few years ago, Ralph Nader wrote to the executives of 100 giant US. corporations, suggesting how they might show their loyalty to 'the country that bred them, built them, subsidized them and defended them.' At the annual stockholders meeting, Ralph said, why not begin with a pledge of allegiance to the flag?
>
> "Only one company responded favorably. Half did not respond at all. Many sent back angry letters declaring that they were not American companies at all. Motorola denounced the request as 'political and nationalistic.' Other companies likened the idea of a pledge of allegiance to loyalty oaths of the McCarthy era. Why were the heads of the corporations outraged? Because for years the have been trying to sever their bonds to the country of their birth.
>
> "In 1997, the head of Boeing told one interviewer he would be delighted if, twenty years hence, no one thought of Boeing as an American company. My goal, said Phil Condit, is to 'rid [Boeing] of its image as an American group.'
>
> "Back in the 1970s, Carl Gerstacker of Dow envisioned a day when Dow would be free of America. ...

9 The full talk is carried in *Lebensraum*, Ingrid Rimland

A spokesman for Union Carbide agreed: 'It is not proper for an international corporation to put the welfare of any country in which it does business above that of any other.' In any test of loyalties, for such as these, the company comes before the country.

"Early in the 1970s, Zbigniew Brzezinski, later Jimmy Carter's national security adviser, wrote, 'A global consciousness is for the first time beginning to manifest itself ... we are witnessing the emergence of trans-national elites ... composed of inter-national businessmen, scholars, professional men and public officials. The ties of these new elites cut across national boundaries, their perspectives are not confined by national traditions... and their interests are more functional than national.' The one force that can de-rail the rise of this new elite, warned Zbig, is the 'politically activated masses,' whose 'nativism could work against the cosmopolitan elites.'[10]

"Last month, UN High Commissioner for Human Rights, Mary Robinson, toured northern Mexico. Her concern: the U.S. Border Patrol. By heavily patrolling the accessible crossing points, said Ms. Robinson, our Border Patrol is 'forcing' illegal aliens to take more perilous routes into the United States....

"*Wall Street Journal* editor Robert Bartley has been quoted as declaring 'the nation-state is finished.' He calls for an amendment to the Constitution to throw open America's borders to immigration from all over the world. Bartley's vision of America as a Global Mall is embraced by the global corporations that advertise in

10 ED: This last is the reason the Reform Christian Church in America (called "Identity" by the media) has come under such vicious attack by the national media. Babylon knows Scripture. They know that those made in the image of the WORD their God, God's "battle-ax", can turn on Babylon in a moment and destroy it.

the Journal and seek access to an inexhaustible supply of low-wage foreign labor....

"'I believe globalization is inevitable,' Bill Clinton told Larry King at year's end. ..."

Anti-Saxonism

Babylon's obstacle is "man" - the Saxon. To destroy this obstacle is the reason for the present integration media blitz. This is the reason that Babylon is doing all in its power to pull down Saxon heroes and icons. Their agents burned Robert E. Lee's picture in Richmond; they are attacking the Confederate flag in S. Carolina; they have blacked out George Washington from view; they forbid prayer in schools, they accuse Thomas Jefferson, a sponsor of the "African Colonization Movement" to send Blacks back to Africa, of having an affair with a black slave.

In spite of DNA evidence, and without allowing discussion or debate, Babylon has put the supposed descendants of the illicit union on the university speaking circuit in Virginia to destroy Saxon nationalism by claiming that the founding fathers were themselves integrationists. If they can make Jefferson into an integrationist they can persuade other Saxons to become integrationists. From there is only a short step to Babylon's "globalism". New recruits for Babylon!

Why The Saxon?

The Saxon nation is more than an organization. It is more than politics or a religious sect. It is even more than skin deep.

Each Saxon has been appointed a king and a priest by God Himself.[11]

As long as one single pair of Saxon-Adamites live - a male and a female - Babylon will never be safe.

This is why 30,000,000 Russian-Saxons were killed and their land given to the Slav-Khazar alliance to rule. This is why 9 million German Saxons were killed after WWII ended and half their land placed under Slav rule. That's why Saxon South Africa was destroyed. That's why the American South-land was raped and looted. That's why 40,000,000 of our babies have been murdered - most by alien doctors. That's why our children are forbidden to read God's Law in school or post it in the king's courtrooms. That's why an eternal war is being waged against us by the powers of darkness.

The Rest Of The Story

We know the rest of the story. We have read the Book.

First, God promised that he would punish us for allowing strangers into our land[12] and for not enforcing His Law.

To punish us God put hooks in the jaws of the strangers and has dragged them to our land. He did this because he said he would. Now think when you read the list whether or not God is true to his WORD and is doing what he said he would do:

---

11 *"Jesus Christ... hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father." Rev 1:5-6*

12 *"Receive a stranger into thine house, and he will disturb thee, and turn thee out of thine own." Ecclesiasticus II, 11:34; "The stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee very high; and thou shalt come down very low ... he shall be the head and thou shalt be the tail." Deu 28:43; "Thou hast forsaken thy people...because ....they please themselves in the children of strangers." Isa 2:6; "For I have loved strangers and after them will I go." Jer 2:25*

"If ye will not ... do all these commandments; ... I also will do this unto you;

1 - "Ye shall sow your seed in vain, for your enemies shall eat it ...;
2 - "They that hate you shall reign over you;
3 - "Ye shall flee when none pursueth you.
4 - "I will break the pride of your power;
5 - "Your land shall not yield her increase...;
6 - "I will send wild beasts (strangers) among you which shall rob you of your children ... and make you few in number.
7 - "I will bring a sword upon you ...;
8 - "I will send the pestilence among you;
9 - "I will ... cast your carcasses upon the carcasses of your idols, and my soul shall abhor you;
10 - "I will make your cities waste;
11 - "And I will bring the land into desolation: ..." Lev 26:14-35

God's WORD says that among our people, *"Two parts therein shall be cut off and die, but ... I will bring the third part through the fire." Zech. 13:8.*

Already, the media-concealed crimes committed by strangers against Saxons have inflicted far more casualties than all our wars, and Babylon's agents now want to take the victims' weapons so that our enemies can finish the job they have started unopposed .

Babylon's End

But God has not forgotten his people. He also says:

"When the enemy shall come in like a flood, the Spirit of the LORD shall lift up a standard against him." Isa 59:19; "I will send My Word and save thee and thy seed." Adam & Eve 12:6;

Already, the WORD is loose and running in the land. This WORD says that all the traitors have been condemned by God:

"I will purge out from among you the rebels, and them that transgress against me." Ezek 20:38

This is the day when God will order another Gideon to once again gather the few from the many called, and these few will vanquish the enemies' great numbers. They will remember, *"Whosoever will save his life shall lose it: and whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it." Matt 16: 24-25*

To prepare for this day Jesus said:

"He that hath no sword, let him sell his garment and buy one." Luke 22:36

Neither has the false shepherd been forgotten:

"Go ye ... and smite: .... and begin at my sanctuary." Ezek (9:1-6)

The Greatest Weapon Against Babylon

But of all the weapons of God, the greatest and the one Babylon fears the most is the WORD itself:

"The word of God is quick, and sharper than any 2-edged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit." Heb 4:12

The result of using this weapon has already been written:

> ***"And it shall come to pass at the same time when Gog shall come against the land of Israel, saith the Lord God, that my fury shall come up in my face ... and I will call for a sword against him... I will turn thee back, and leave but the sixth part of thee ... I will give unto Gog a place there of graves .... and there shall they bury Gog and all his multitude." Ezek 37:21-39:29.***

The flood of strangers pouring into our land is coming here only to find graves. Then, Babylon will burn, and its merchants wail:

> ***"Babylon the great is fallen ... the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the abundance of her delicacies. ... And the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her; for no man buyeth their merchandise any more. ... The merchants of these things, which were made rich by her, shall stand afar off for the fear of her torment ... And every shipmaster, and all the company in ships, and sailors, and as many as trade by sea ... cried when they saw the smoke of her burning ... for thy merchants were the great men of the earth ... And in her was found the blood of prophets, and of saints, and of all that were slain upon the earth." Rev 18:1-2,11,15,17- 18,23***[13]

Then, the Saxon nation will at last be left in peace, and under their own vine they can obey God's command and rule God's creation as kings and priests. Then they can worship God the WORD who created them in the beginning as his own special treasure.

---

13 *"Thus with violence shall that great city Babylon be thrown down, and shall be found no more at all."*

WACO II?

The 7th Circuit Court has ordered the Indianapolis Baptist Temple in Indianapolis, Indiana, to vacate and allow the government to confiscate the building on April 10th as a result of its refusal to collect withholding taxes from its employees.

The church is not registered as a 501c3 state church, but has continued to operate as a free independent church and school under the Constitutional doctrine of separation of church and state. The church maintains that since it is not a government church it does not have to work for the government by collecting taxes. The church has appealed the court ruling.

When asked if the church members planned to hand the church over on April 10th, a church spokesman replied that they would do as God leads. It is a fact that the government FBI stormed the Waco church and killed its men, women and children for much less defiance.

The internet reports that the out-of-control behavior by American government agencies has caused members of the mid-West militias to fear for the safety of the Baptist Temple church members. As a result, mid-West militias are being put on alert.

For further information, write Temple Baptist Church, 2711 SE Street, Indianapolis, IN Website (Http://home.inreach.com/dov/unregchs.htm)

LETTERS

CHINESE ALIENS: "Dear Brother Hoskins: I have a friend who works for the Department of Revenue. He walks the beat in Chinatown looking to collect the retail sales tax from the businesses. He told me that the Chinese are here by

the thousands. They exist as an entire sub-culture. They enter as illegals, and those that sponsor them want pay-off as quickly as possible. The quickest way is crime. They are illegal. They are schooled from day one in the illegal tactics of prostitution, making/selling drugs, robbery, petty theft, extortion, kidnaping and murder for hire. It is almost impossible to break down their business activities. They don't speak English and don't interface with our community. They may have a small laundry which they declare is their legitimate business, but drive exotic foreign cars worth many times what they can make from that laundry. All the money they collect disappears. They do not pay taxes. You can't break their code, you can't get the facts. We don't even have any idea how many are here. We have no census of them - but there are thousands. The Revenue Agents say that the illegal entry has been going on for years. It has only been recently that they have begun to investigate the cargo ships that the recent rash of discoveries has been made. You compound these with the illegal Mexican, Haitians, Cubans, etc. and we begin to understand Isaiah 38 and 39." W. D. - California

---

DOUBLE NAMES: "Dear Richard: Was interested in 'Matilda Byrd' in your 'Silver Spoon' article. You mention that she was never married and her brother was William Hoskins. Wondered why she was not a Hoskins?" L.J. - Ohio

RKH: Good question. In Essex and King & Queen Counties, there used to be a lot of Hoskins. To tell them apart most children were given double names. A lot of Virginia families still do. My children's last name is Hoskins but they are called Granville-Sydnor (for an ancestor who chose prison rather than give oath of allegiance to the federal government), Georgie-Hume (named for an ancestor condemned to be

hanged, drawn and quartered for revolting against the king), John-Hundley (for a grandfather), Rebecca-Royster (for a great-great grandmother), Robert-Byrd (for an ancestor who fought in the Revolution) and Ella-Garnett (for a great-grandmother). At family reunions where several hundred people are present, double names help prevent confusion.

JOSEPH PAUL FRANKLIN: "Dear Richard: I am now reading I Maccabees in the Apocrypha and you just happened to have a quote in your latest newsletter from I Maccabees. Interesting.

Question: What is it that you have against Hinduism?" J.P.F.[14]

RKH: Christianity is a separatist religion. Hinduism is an integrationist religion. It accepts all religions without regard to "race, creed or national origin", and requires its followers to do the same. The integrationists' "toleration of evil" was born in India. Our fathers believed that God banished the serpent to India.[15] Its poison has emanated from there ever since. Hinduism tolerates everything from whores to tattoos. Christianity doesn't. I believe you told me that you consorted with a whore who betrayed you and I read elsewhere that a nurse in a hospital identified you by your tattoo. Hinduism and its offspring, Christian-Hinduism, is an integrationist religion.Christianity is not.[16]

---

14 Franklin shot the pornographer Larry Flint. He is also accused of shooting a number of interracial couples.

15 *"The Word of God came to the serpent ... and a wind came to blow from heaven by command of God that carried away the serpent from Adam and Eve, threw it on the shore, and it landed in India." I Adam & Eve 18:7-9,* Lost Books, VPC, POB 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $13

16 Read *In The Beginning*, VPC, POB 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, for the rest of the story.

ESAU-EDOM: "Dear Brother; Scripture teaches that we are not to abhor Edom." S.E. - Idaho

RKH: Quite right. After looking after our own we are to give the stranger "*crumbs from the table*". This is predicated on Edom obeying the Law not to approach the altar, living in our land, or hating the WORD which is God. After all, *"Do not I hate them, O Lord, that hate thee? And am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee? I hate them with perfect hatred: I count them mine enemies." Ps 139:21-22.*

UNFILTERED NEWS

One Percent Money

Three banks - Macquarie, Rothschild and Mace-Westpac - invented what became known as gold loans. They borrowed gold from Australia's Central Bank at 1%, which was quite happy for a 1% return on the gold in its vaults which otherwise earned nothing. The borrowers immediately sold the gold, invested the proceeds at 18%, and contracted to pay futures prices at a 15% premium to miners who had millions of ounces of gold locked in the ground but who were cash-strapped. The loan from the Central Bank was literally to be repaid in gold as it was mined from the ground - and paid for at the futures price that had already been contracted for. The banks replaced the gold they had borrowed from the Central Bank and made a completely no- risk profit on the deal!

At the same time this was going on, tens of thousands of farmers and small businesses were forced to pay the murderous 18% official interest rate and upwards and went to the wall. *On Target* Vol. 35, No. 29, Australian League of Rights,

145 Russell St., Melbourne, AUSTRALIA 03-9650-9749. Fax 03-9650-9368

INTERRACIAL DATING: Gov. George W. Bush apologized for speaking at Bob Jones University. The school has a policy against interracial dating. Bob Jones University is one of the many American institutions which is being persecuted by its NWO government by having its tax-exemption removed because it conflicted with state policy.

Unfiltered News From South Africa

HOME SCHOOLING: Parents in South Africa who educate their children at home without the consent of the NW Department of Education could be criminally charged and heavily fined. (*Star*, Dec 21, 1999)

HATE: Cape Town: The South African Jewish Board of Deputies wants MPs to make hate speech a criminal offense punishable by law. (*Star* Nov 23, 1999)

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 307

INSTIGATED WARS

Babylon has quietly enveloped the world under the name of the *New World Order* and *Globalism* - but it is the same Babylon that our fathers knew. The plan is ancient.

The Scriptures that warned us were banned by renegade priests millennia ago to keep us from being able to defend ourselves.[1] The same priests today keep their lips tightly sealed about Babylon's crimes in exchange for Babylon's gold. The scribes of Babylon tell us daily that good is bad and bad is good. Thus, with the scribes and pharisees leading the way - Babylon continues its march.

This issue will look at Babylon's use of war as a tool of change.

---

1 See HR #285 for a lengthy but partial list of books read by 1st century followers of the WORD but banned by later Christian religious leaders and no longer in existence.

Dog Fighting In Lynchburg

I was talking to a police officer the other day. He told me about dog-fighting in Lynchburg. Both Blacks and Whites fight dogs.

Three years ago when I was in better health, my boy John Hundley and I were out in the hills and stumbled onto a hollow in Amherst County where over 70 grown Pit Bulls were chained next to their shelters. All except for one or two, wagged their rear ends wanting to be petted. We met dog buyers there who had come a long way to buy these fully grown dogs, but the owner was away. I wondered at the time who would buy a grown Pit Bull weighing a 80 to 100 pounds. Now, I think I know.

The officer told me that the police can't stop the dogfights for two reasons. They don't know where they are being held, and usually the fights are held in parts of town where the police really don't want to go.

The Pit

A pit has a pitmaster or ringmaster who is the top man. He says whose dogs will fight and whose won't. He provides the place, the competition, the crowd, and everyone follows his rules. For arranging the fight he gets a cut of everything that goes on in and around his pit. No handler fights his dogs without his permission and without paying him.

To start a fight, dog handlers put their animals on leashes and taunt other similarly restrained dogs. When the dogs are fully aroused they are then released to fight. A great deal of money changes hands in dog fights.

Babylon's Dog Fights

Babylon does the same thing to the nations of the world that dog handlers in Lynchburg do with Pit Bulls.[2]

The Priests Create A King

In India, many centuries before Christ, the priests deposed an uncooperative king. They did this by taking a boy of no particular distinction, training him, and then claiming that their protege was the long lost son of the true king and the reigning king was an impostor. The great King Asoka, the father of Buddhism, came from this line. He was a creation of the priests. A handler.

In that day, news was spread by temple priests. In short order everyone in the land heard the news about their being a new king. Since the story came from priests, it was believed and the sitting king was duly deposed and the priest's protege became the new king and the priests ruled through him.[3]

The Two Systems

There are two systems in the world today that encompass religion, government, trade, and work. The *National* system and the *International* system, that operate between nations or inter-nation. The first is that of individual nations. The second is that of those who wish to trade between different nations.

---

2 A "nation" is a race. A "country" is a taxable entity that may contain more than one nation.

3 Hindu priestly castes even today retain control of their religious organizations, with their incredible wealth, by choosing a baby, training him, and ruling through him for his lifetime. He is not allowed to marry since children would complicate temple wealth ownership. At his death the priests say that the religious leader has been reborn in another child (reincarnation) and so they repeat the procedure to secure the next high priest. With variations they repeat this procedure in their selections of kings (presidents, premiers, rulers) worldwide.

Their entirely different focus makes each an enemy of the other.

The Nation

A nation is a race, a separate people with its own religion and way of life. There are many nations. There are the Japanese, Chinese, Vietnamese, Slav, the several Black nations, the Saxon nation and Jewish nation[4]

Nation Antipathy

There is a natural dislike, distrust, and even hatred that exists between the different nations of the world. This aversion to each other is the thing that makes them different nations. It is something understood by everyone; each believes that the safety and well being of his own people can only come from their own because only their own understands their nation.

The Saxon System

The natural system of the Saxon is based on obedience to the WORD. The WORD instructs him to divide the land and have no monopolies. This results in a self-sufficient farm system (SSFS) in which every man is a king and priest, ruling his kingdom by his God's Law system.[5] Every Saxon understands the rules that are clearly outlined in the WORD. They

4 The Jews scattered over the world are agents of the ITC. However, when gathered together in Palestine they tend to become a nation whose focus is entirely different from that of their international trade representative kinsmen.

5 *"In the beginning was the WORD, and the word was with God, and the WORD was God." John 1:1, and "The WORD was made flesh, and dwelt among us." John 1:14*

are also at instantly emnity with anyone who will not obey the rules.

The Babylonian System

Babylon's system operates inter-nation - "international". It was a system born in India, the creation of the international merchant.[6] Its purpose was to destroy the natural antipathy that each nation has for other nations so that the Indian merchant can come from abroad and buy and sell in safety, or use his foreign or domestic agents when necessary.

The substitute offered to national systems is the full blown Hindu trade caste system consisting of Priest, King & Army, Merchant; and Worker. Individual nations have their own individual systems. Conquercd nations have the Babylonian trade system.

The cloying sticky glue holding the polyglot system together is - TOLERANCE![7] The trade system tolerates things forbidden by the WORD. It tolerates many gods and their many heresies. It tolerates strangers, monopolies, usury, murder (Thugs), promiscuity, episcopal kings, episcopal priests, merchant monopoly, tribute, racial intermarriage, and the free movement of outcasts to do labor that is beneath the other castes.

6 *"A merchant shall hardly keep himself from doing wrong." Ecclesiasticus 26:29; "Babylon ... for thy merchants were the great men of the earth." Rev 18:21,23; "The love of money is the root of all evil." I Ti 6:10*

7 In every conquered nation the onc statute that may not be violated is that everyone must accept everyone else without regard to race, creed, or national origin. If a nation can bc trained to do this they become inter-nation or "intcmational" and will accept the entire Hindu trade system bccausc they cannot rcfuse it.

Victory Of The Nation State

We tend to think in terms of what is good or bad for the Saxon nation to the exclusion of other nations. This is natural, but the fact is that if ANY nation on earth - Slav, Islamic[8] Vietnamese or Saxon - if any or all of them become independent and establish their own nation-state - the Hindu trade system is excluded and in that nation Babylon's Hindu trade system dies.

Nationalism is the divisive thing that the Hindu trade system must suppress at all costs if it is to survive. Thus, separate nations holding the potential of becoming nation-states are the enemy of the International Trade Cartel.

In Saxon lands, the greatest enemy of the ITC is the Saxon's SSF system and the Saxon himself - naturally. Unlike most other nations, the Saxon's God commanded,

> ***"Let them marry... only to the family of the tribe of their father."***
> ***Numbers 36:6***[9]

In addition to excluding other gods and their teachings, the God of the Saxon commands that anyone with any admixture with another nation becomes a member of the nation with whom he is mixed. This is instinctive with all who have not been cartel trained as anti-Saxon "Janissaries".[10]

Since the Saxon is made in the image of his God the WORD, this means that as long as a single Saxon male and female live - the Hindu trade system of Babylon is in danger.

---

8 Islam is a nation in that it accepts all Islamic believers as part of "the nation of Islam".

9 **"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord; even to his tenth generation shall he not enter into the congregation of the Lord (Israel)." De 23:2**

10 See "Janissaries", *Wolf & The Sheep*, Hoskins

Kali - Death Goddess

Kali, wife of Siva. One of the gods worshiped by Babylon. Around her neck are the heads of her victims and around her waist are their severed hands. Serpents, messengers of the gods, crawl at her feet. One hand hold a severed head, another a weapon. Her other hands are blood stained. Earrings put her in constant contact with the World Force that surrounds her head. The third eye in her forehead allows her to see with spiritual insight. Kali reigns supreme when Saxon fights Saxon or nation fights nation. She cowers most Christian priests who dare not condemn her and by their silence tolorate her. She stands triumphant on a slain white devil. To the Hindu - devils are white.

The suppressed Saxon Scriptures warned that the Naphidem stranger means to "kill us all" so that he can inherit the world for his own (see #286).

War

The Hindu trade system uses war to further its agenda:

1) It relieves economic depression by forcing captive nations to borrow money into existence.

2) It creates demand for expensive weaponry.

3) It destroys enemies.

4) It allows the system to seize private and public wealth during periods of martial law.

5) It destroys material possessions creating replacement demand.

6) It forces concessions from defeated enemies producing on-going tribute.

7) It is a population control measure.

To illustrate, I have selected a few of the more recent wars:

War Between The States: The Hindu trade system conquered the North and imposed its trade system while the hybrid Self-Sufficient Farm System in the South continued to exist as independent nation-states within individual states.

To strengthen its *nation-state*, the entire United States, but particularly the South, supported "The African Colonization Movement" under which male slaves were to be trained and repatriated back to Africa at age 20 and females at age 18.[11] This, combined with Andy Jackson's plan to relocate Indians beyond the Mississippi, threatened the cartel's inter-nation "international" vision for America. Both the Indian relocation and Black repatriation plans had to be dismantled.

[11] The slave system in America was forced on them by the English king who was a creation of the International Trade Cartel. The same was true in South Africa.

The cartel's economic system of the North was based on usury. Usury is a monopoly. When debts are used to squeeze the people and reduce them to servitude, an economic depression develops as money is paid back into banks and little new money is borrowed into existence.[12] This is what had occurred. A grinding depression had overcome the North in the early 1850s and would not go away. The immediate cause of the war was to relieve this deep on going depression. The following outlines the technique used to get it started:

President Lincoln told the South that he wanted peace.[13] The South believed him and expected peace. Secure in this promise they were startled out of their complacency and enraged to discover that Lincoln had sent an invasion fleet loaded with troops to Charleston Harbor intent on combining forces with Fort Sumter troops to storm the city of Charleston. This provocation put South Carolina in a warlike attitude.

Scribes of the Cartel media reported the event differently in the North. They said that the South fired on the Northern flag when supply ships bearing food arrived on a humanitarian mission to supply food to the hungry boys in blue. The firing on Fort Sumter was presented as an unprovoked warlike act against the flag, honor and humanity of the North. The North was incensed.

This is how America's alien-owned media and its media-selected king worked together to bring the Saxon North and the Saxon South into conflict. A great deal of money changed hands in this fight and the Hindu trade system spread from the North and engulfed the South. This merged the South's

12 See *War Cycles / Peace Cycles*, Hoskins,

13 "Lincoln championed the leaders of the European revolutions of 1848." James McPherson *"Abraham Lincoln & the 2nd American Rev.* p. 24

SSF nation-state system into the Babylonian caste system of the North. Land was taxed, farms became unprofitable and were abandoned, cities sprang up overnight to stockpile, feed and house Southern workers made surplus by the destruction of their farm system. There they waited for the international corporations to hire them. A new day had dawned. Kings had been reduced to being slaves.

BOER WAR: Gold and diamond fields were discovered in S. Africa. Babylon wanted these fields and wanted to import thousands of cheap Black laborers to work them - which was forbidden by the Boers (Boer: S. African farmer) who wanted their own independent nation-state.

The media scribes told Britain that the Boers were abusing White British citizens who worked the mines. Britain sent troopships full of soldiers to protect them. The Boers' choice was to fight the British soldiers already in South Africa or to wait for the troopships to land and then fight both. They set a deadline for the British to withdraw. When the British didn't - the war was on. Tiny South Africa was destroyed, her population died by the thousands in concentration camps and cheap Black labor poured in to work the mines.

A great deal of money changed hands. Farms were taxed. The Boer nation-state was destroyed. Trade-cities sprang up overnight. Another nation-state foe of Babylon died.

WWII: To end WWI, Germany surrendered on the condition of Wilson's "no territorial aggrandizement". In violation of this condition, the victors took Germany's foreign colonies, Alsace-Lorraine, West Prussia, Selesia and Pomer-

ania. Austria suffered most. Many millions of Germans were given to strangers to rule.This incited Germany.[14]

Germany had had a king (Kaiser) hostile to *globalization*. He was removed after WWI. To keep him from returning to the throne, the ITC first supported the Jewish-led German communist party. These communists were suppressed by German nationalists. These nationalists were then supported by the banking system that determined that at least they could keep the government out of the hands of its former rulers.

These nationalists behaved like nationalists once they obtained office. They stopped tribute payments and Germany blossomed while the rest of the world remained in a terrible depression. A war was necessary for the double-purpose of destroying the reborn German nation-state and at the same time to get the world out of the 1930s depression. The war was engineered in the following manner:

In Polish-occupied Germany, the Germans were thrifty farmers and merchants. The Slavs were not. The ITC media aroused the Polish-Slavs to attack German-Saxons and they killed over 50,000 of them. This was all the additional incitement Germany needed to invade Poland.

The scribes of the cartel media did not report the killing of German-Saxons in either Great Britain or France - they only reported that Germany had invaded Poland in violation of a mutual defense agreement between England and France and Poland. This was the provocation used to get England and France to declare war on Germany. The dogs of war had been incensed and were released to fight.

---

14 **"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15; "Whosoever shall do the will of God, the same is my brother."Their nobles shall be of themselves, and their governor shall precede from the midst of them." Jer 30:21**

America Enters WWII

America's handler, Franklin Delano Roosevelt, promised he would keep America out of war. He immediately ordered American destroyers to protect British ships carrying armaments to Great Britain - an act of war. This provoked Germany.[15]

Roosevelt also instructed the Dutch Government in exile in Britain to cut off oil supplies from their Dutch East Indies oilfields to Japan if Japan did not withdraw her troops from Manchuria. Japan could not exist as a modern nation without oil. But, withdrawal from Manchuria would cause her to lose "face" in the Orient - something that Roosevelt's advisors counted on. Japan's choice was to call her soldiers home and "lose face" - or fight. Predictably, Japan chose to fight the one she perceived to be persecuting her. She unleashed her dogs of war against Pearl Harbor.

Babylon's media had soft-peddled all that had gone before Japan's "unprovoked" attack on Pearl Harbor. The attack was all that Americea needed to declare war on Japan. None of these events happened by accident.

Germany Declares War On America

Germany had already been provoked by American attaeks on German submarines and merchant ships and America's anti-German policy of supplying war materials to Great Britain. It was well known that she had an offensive/defensive agreement with Japan. The outbreak of hostilities between

15 See *Vigilantes*, VPC, Hoskins

America and Japan caused her to make official the undeclared war in the Atlantic already in progress, little of which had been reported by the media.

The cartel-selected handlers of nations had skillfully released their dogs and while the dogs fought the ring-master collected the bets. A great deal of money changed hands in this fight. Saxon killed Saxon by the tens of millions. When it was over the ringmaster continued to manipulate the survivors.

CHINA: Generalissamo Chiang Kai-shek ruled China. China was a confederacy of semi-independent warlords united to fight the Japanese invader and their own communist insurgents.

The atomic bomb ended the war with Japan and the United States sent war material to Chaing Kai-shek to fight the Communist enemy.

This war aid bound for China was then pushed off-ship into the Indian Ocean. Lack of war material at a critical time caused the Chinese Nationalists to fall to the communists under Mao.

The Anti-McCarthy Witch Hunt

Senator Joseph McCarthy, head of the Senate's Un-American Activities Committee was highly successful in his hunt for communists in Washington. Then he learned that the mishandling of American war material dispatched to China caused the fall of Nationalist China. This was high treason! This had more explosive power than even his exposure of communists in Washington. The New World Order's conspiracy was larger than anyone imagined.

To stop McCarthy before the country erupted into a revolution, the pitmaster set his media to the task of shutting down the McCarthy investigations. They went after him him tooth and nail - and got him. The stress caused McCarthy to have a heart attack which killed him. But, before he died he wrote a little book called *The Fight For America*[16] which has been blacked out by the iron curtain over America. However, there are still people who have copies. The story won't die. The cartel who ruled then rules now. The one difference is - now we know.

KOREA: The Korean communists had no war material with which to wage war. America had surplus war material that had been stockpiled for the invasion of Japan and had never been used. This stockpile was divided. Half went to the communists in Korea and the other half to the communists in Vietnam.

America's media-selected rulers armed both Korean and Vietnamese communists. The purpose being, to bring both the nation of Korea and nation of Vietnam into the Babylonian octopus through war.

Of immediate value, a nice steady low key war was needed to keep America out of a post WWII depression that usually follows the shutdown of war spending. The fact that American and Korean lives were lost was of absolutely no importance to the ITC.[17]

VIETNAM: The other half of the surplus munitions earmarked for the invasion of Japan was sent to N. Vietnam and distributed to the communist insurgents there. The war

16 *The Fight For America*, Senator Joseph McCarthy, Devin-Adair Company, NY 1952

17 All of this is contained in the book *"JFK, The CIA, Vietnam, & The Plot to Assassinate JFK"*, which VPC made available to its readers until it went out of print.

changed Vietnam from a nation into a taxable entity called a country - a part of the Hindu trade cartel. There are interesting by-lines:

* The communist leader, Ho Chi Minh, was trained by the CIA. This information is contained in the above mentioned book.

* The US transported more than 1,200,000 Cochine Chinese from N. Vietnam to S. Vietnam and abandoned them in the midst of native Vietnamese. Finding themselves in the midst of a hostile Vietnamese population, they became "Vietcong" bandits to survive. This gift of the American government caused Vietnam's "civil war". The civil war was the excuse the Vietnamese government used to expropiate private property which will later be "privitized" into the ITC. Standard procedure.

* The Vietnam farce went so far as having the UN demand that UN forces give loudspeaker warnings before making attacks on communists, and the American media saw nothing strange in this.

* The US had the president of S. Vietnam assassinated.

* The CIA had 50,000 S. Vietnamese landowners assassinated to aid the transition of S. Vietnam into the NWO.

The result of the American government's actions in the Far East has been to destroy the Chinese, Korean and Vietnam nation-states and install cartel governments in their place. These new countries ruled by ITC appointed handlers are now available to further the aims of the NWO whenever their handlers are ordered to do so.

ALGERIA: Algerian Islamic fundamentalists used the ITC's own political voting system and, in spite of the cartel media monopoly, to the consternation of the cartel, voted themselves into power. This is the first time such a thing has happened. Their ITC government refused to step down; they

couldn't. To do so would withdraw Algeria from the International Trade Cartel.

War ensued. The fighting between Algeria's ITC government and its Islamic people has been going on for almost a decade and nearly 100,000 lives have been lost. It has been brutal.

Unable to subdue its own rebels, the pitmaster who oversees the affairs of local governments at last stepped in and ordered the state of Israel to help Algeria's hard pressed handler fight his rebels. The following item recently appeared in a financial paper:

> **Israel to help Algeria fight terror:** Israel is to provide expertise to help Algeria build a counter-terrorism unit in what is seen as a significant strategic move by Israel to improve ties with the Arab state. (*Financial Times*, March 17, 2000)

This has nothing whatsoever to do with improving ties! Simply put, Islamic nationalism in Algeria threatens to unseat the ITC-imposed government, create an Islamic nation-state, and withdraw from the ITC. The cartel has responded with a crusade to crush the Islamic nationals. Thus we have the paradox of a Jewish state and an Islamic state combining efforts to subdue Islamic rebels.

If necessary, the ITC will call in as many subject countries as needed to help with the effort - Islamic, Jew, Christian, Buddhist, Black or White - as many as they need to subdue the revolt against the cartel - for that is what it is.[18]

Make no mistake, a revolt against a government, any government, is a revolt against ones who established that

[18] Count the number of countries called upon to subdue the Saxon break-away nation-state of Germany in WWII. If my memory serves, it was around 50.

government - the *International Trade Cartel*, also called the New World Order, but whose ancient name is - BABYLON!

CHECHNIA: Turkic Chechnia is Moslem. It is also a *nation*. It is also a nation attempting to establish its own *nation-state*.

Slavic Russia is also a nation. It is Christian Orthodox. It has long been the mortal enemy of the Turk. Slavic Russia is also making rumblings about becoming a nation-state. Thus far, there are only rumblings because Slavic-Russia is still firmly in the hands of the ITC.

The ancient Slav enmity against the Turk serves the ITC well. War between the two allows the media-elected Russian government to re-establish its iron grip over its Slav subjects. The war against Chechnia also destroys a breakaway nation-state. It's a win-win situation for the pit-manager, as most ITC-arranged conflicts are.

The following news item slipped under the media's iron curtain:

> "Russia's new president Putin dismissed the mounting evidence that the Russian security services had a hand in blowing up blocks of flats in Moscow as 'raving madness.'
>
> "'It is immoral even to consider such a possibility,' he said. The explosions which killed nearly 300 people were blamed on Chechnian terrorists and served as the pretext for the invasion of the Caucasian republic." (*Financial Times Weekend*, March 18/March 19, 2000, p1)

It is the writer's opinion that the Chechian affair is just one more in the long list of ITC-instigated wars. The primary

reason most of these wars are instigated is to keep *nations* from becoming un- manageable *nation- states*.

Summery

A Chinese philosopher once said that one must know two things about war; himself and his enemy. If he knows himself and his enemy - victory is assured. If he knows only himself - he stands only half a chance of victory. If he knows neither himself nor his enemy - defeat is inevitable.

Bablylon has rolled out its media guns to keep Reform Christianity from telling the Saxon who he is and what his God requires of him. This information would keep the Saxon from defeat.

Babylon has also discovered that Reform Christianity has discovered who Babylon is and is telling the Saxon nation that, too. To prevent informed Saxons from reacting to this news by gathering together to become a *Nation-State* and separating from the cartel, a worldwide anti-Saxon attack has been launched.

We, whom God chose in the beginning as His messengers, must agree that in spite of the natural antipathy with which we regard other nations and with which they regard us, that we must hold in our protests at our borders in the face of constant ITC "staged" provocations. Different nations must agree to disagree while they join forces to banish the ring-master who would live on our blood.

The Saxon's mission is to teach the separate nations of the world that the Hindu trade system is in reality a *Hindu slave system*. No longer can we afford to maintain a Hindu caste system in which the stranger is above and we are beneath.

We must teach our people that we can no longer allow the Hindu slave master to loose the dogs of war whenever it suits him so that in the end he can walk over the bodies of our dead and take the survivors and make slaves of them.

Letter From S. Africa by K.J.

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: An American pastor sent me a booklet *The Phinehas Hoods* which attacked your book *Vigilantes of Christendom*. I went back and reread the book and I still cannot find thc erroneous passages he said were there. So I wrote back and told him I agree with you. You are one of the few who understand our predicament and you are a steadfast friend of SA.

Neither did I like the way the alien media attacked your book, *War Cycles / Peace Cycles*. Saxons should realize that such attacks are done by the enemy and their agents to try to demonize our people. We can clearly see this in David Irving's trial against Deborah Lipstadt. Although he only used facts, her lawyer said he manipulated them to suit his ideological bias. We pray for his vindication.

Jews are leaving SA. Their Synagogue's are closing in many places, including a huge old-age home. Still, the the few left are so ill-mannered that we have had a few fights with them last week. They are so used to having their own way that it came as a surprise when a Christian tells them they are Jews and behave as such.

A TV programme 20/20 shown over the American ABC TV station stressed the crime situation in S.A. and they did not spare the details. They showed how whites are murdered without motive and with much cruelty. Also in clear language they said that it started after the ANC took over and that

ordinary law abiding citizens have no protection and no rights. Rights belong to criminals who are 99% Black. The authorities protect the criminals so crime continues to soar.

North of us in Zimbabwe (Rhodesia) chaos rules. Mugabe lost the referendum that would back up his stance that he can change the constitution to allow black war veterans to take over White farms. So far they have occupied 600 farms bringing all farming activities to a halt. Tobacco and other plants, largely for the export market, are rotting on the farms and in green houses. This was Mugabe's only foreign income and his monetary situation is so critical that he can not pay for fuel from Mozambique or electricity from S. Africa. He borrowed R800 million from this government, but I see no improvement. He incited those Blacks who in some cases were not even born before the bush war. They are posing a threat to the White farming families. A judge ruled against these squatters, but the police and what is left of the army (the rest sit in the Congo helping to overthrow the Congolese government) refuse to act as Mugabe has not ordered them to act. It seems to us that Whites living are in great danger.

To the east, Mozambique (Portuguese East Africa) had floods caused by cyclones and as the land is very flat, overflowing Zambezi, Limpopo and other rivers quickly covered the land. Our helicopters flew for four weeks airlifting Blacks out. The locals complained about the thousands that drowned and about the aid that came too late. In the end it turned out that the food and medical supplies sent by many countries simply disappeared from the storerooms. It had been stolen by officials and sold on the black market. These same cyclones starting in the Mozambique channel caused floods in the low veld near the Kruger Park, Northern Transvaal etc, especially in those area where vegetables and fruit are pro-

duced. The price of these commodities has already risen. We have not had so much rain since we moved out here and it continues.

The Human Rights Commission started their hearing without "Die Afrikaner" newspaper. They sent the report by Claudia Braude on racism in the media in English to the office and our editor refused it, asking for a translation. Nothing was received to date and I doubt if it ever will. Apparently Mbeki and the rest have such inferiority complexes that they cannot tolerate it when they are criticized or told in what a mess the country is in. Newspapers according to them must only praise them and show all the good they are doing.

Around the New Year many fires were started by arsonists in the Cape Province and entire mountains were burnt black.

With Best wishes, K.J.

LETTERS

TATTOO: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: In HR #306 you implied that tattoos were not to be tolerated. I do not find this in Scripture." B.V. - prisoner Minnesota

RKH: The WORD says, *You shall not make tattooings on your flesh for spirits, nor put written brands upon yourselves." Lev 19:28* (Ferrar Fenton): The Geneva Bible says, *Ye fhall not cut your flefh for the dead, nor make any print of a marke vpon you: I am the Lord." Lev 20:28*; KJ says, *"Ye shall not make any cuttings in your flesh for the dead, or print any marks upon you: I am the Lord." Lev 19:28.* The different translations all say the same thing. Not only are you not to tattoo yourself with a mark to honor one who is dead, but you are not to make any print or mark at all on you. Why not? *"Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit*

of God dwelleth in you? ... for the temple of God is holy, which temple ye are." 1 Cor 3:16- 17. If you have tattoos - that's water under the bridge. But - no more of them. We enlisted in God's army to fight for his *"Kingdom come on earth!"* He's tough. He orders - we obey! He tells us what to do to make the most of every day's fight.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 308

LEAVE US ALONE

In this century, many nations of the world have felt themselves oppressed and have removed themselves from the control of those they identified as their oppressors. The Egyptians, Palestinian Jews and India removed themselves from British control. Ireland and now Scotland have revolted against England. The Russian Slavs threw off the rule of their Russ nobility; the Indonesians severed "Dutch Colonialism" and black Africa has rejected white rule and chosen, for better or worse, to rule itself. Even the American Indians are exerting their claim to self-rule in their "reservations" over which they exercise the sovereignty of small countries.

The craving for independence is not confined to the colored nations alone, it is also to be found in the Saxon nation and is supported by their Holy Scriptures which prophesy that in the last days;

> ***"They will each turn to his own people, and each one will flee to his own land. Anyone who is found will be thrust through, and anyone who is captured will fall by the sword. Their little ones will also be dashed to pieces." Isaiah 13:14-16***

It is unimportant whether one agrees with the growing Saxon craving for independence or not; it is important to know that in spite of their rulers calling the Saxon craving for self-rule a "hate crime" - the ideal of freedom and self-rule exists and has perhaps found an articulate spokesman in Hans Schmidt, the author of a new book ***End Times/End Games***.[1]

Hans Schmidt is the the head of GANPAC - ***"German American Political Action Committee"***. This is the only political action committee speaking for Americans of German descent, one of the largest ethnic groups in the country. However, the craving for independence that it evidences speaks for growing numbers of Saxons worldwide who rightly or wrongly feel that their race is oppressed and desire the same self-rule they have extended to others. The following is from the *Foreward* of Schmidt's new book and is printed with permission.

A Personal Message

After having nearly completed this book, I was asked by one of my closest collaborators what I would say to Jews if I ever had the opportunity to speak to them at one of their numerous gatherings. Well, here it is. I do hope you notice the exasperation.

Why don't you leave us alone?

We don't need you to create a happy and prosperous life for us. Wherever we settle on this earth, we get along well without you. Look at the last, almost pure white stronghold on earth, namely, little Iceland, and notice what an orderly, nearly crimefree society our people can create when there are no Jews in important positions. All other white nations on earth are in an unstoppable decline precisely because the Jews within their borders have assumed positions to which they are not entitled: Not by virtue of their race, their religion, their culture, nor due to their talents or nature.

1 *End Times / End Games*, Hans Schmidt

We don't need your politieians and your politieal system, a system designed to further your interests, but whieh is alien to us beeause it is based upon lies and deeeit, eorruption, terror and hypoerisy. For eons, our ancestors did just fine when you were not around. They ruled *themselves*, it was a rule according to *their* needs, wants and inclinations.

We don't need your war propagandists like the late Walter Lippmann, Samuel Untemyer, Ilya Ehrenburg, Rabbi Stephen S. Wise, and so many others before and after them. We realize you needed them in order to ereate a war psychosis in the Ameriean, Russian and their peoples whenever it suited *your* needs. We can tell you that our Aryan peoples would have been better off with just knowing the truth. Only the truth would have made a lasting peaee possible, but the dispensation of the truth was, and is, seemingly not *ever* in the interest of your tribe.

We don't need your zillion "experts" in the press, on TV, and radio to inform us of world events from the Jewish perspective, or to tell us how to ereate a happier life. Without you, before you were around *en masse*, our peoples were God-fearing, cheerful and more satisfied than they are now.

We don't need your raee-mixers, multi-eulturalists, "liberals", integrationists, soeialist do-gooders, and promoters of "diversity". Your ADL, Simon Wiesenthal Center, AJC and so many other groups would do well to eheek for "diversity" and "integration" first in their own offiees before jumping on non-Jews who do not seem to eomply with your insatiable demands that all others, but not you, abandon their heritage.

We don't need your "finaneiers". Billions of people on this earth would be better off if there were no Baruehs, Sehiffs, Greenspans, Rubins, Milkens and all the others whose principal aim seems to be to eontrol the wealth created by others.

Imagine how much happier the multitudes of Asia would be just now if George Soros, undoubtedly with the generous assistance of his "ethnic" brethren, had not felt the need for further riches, and began toppling the Asian and Russian currencies.

We don't need your philanthropists. For someone who steals a billion, it is easy to give one hundred million away, and then pretend that he or she is a great benefactor of mankind. The real charities of the world, for instance, selfless Catholic nuns in the hospitals, Red Cross nurses on the battle fields, or people connected with the SOS children's villages and the Salvation Army, are usually non-Jews.

We don't need your loan sharks, gangsters, porno kings, betting parlors, pimps and dope pushers. There are still some areas in Aryan lands where these "professions" are not allowed, and everybody know that in such areas little crime can be found. We realize that without crime there would be fewer job openings for Jewish judges, lawyers and even law professors at universities, but we would gladly part with them.

We don't need the Jewish icons of our age: Not Albert Einstein, nor Siegmund Freud and Karl Marx. The harm they did to all of humanity (generally with the wholehearted support of all of Jewry,) is inestimable. For ourselves we still have Luther, Kant, Schopenhauer, Nietzche and Heidegger - to name but a few. But there are thousands.

We don't need your art dealers, art connoisseurs and art critics who are all so determined to alter the psychological make-up of the masses of our people by destroying their healthy instincts for what is ugly or beautiful. Without your brethren in the art business, truly great Aryan artists might have again a chance to create masterpieces which will endure for centuries or even millennia.

We don't need your kind of government ministers to rule us, your ambassadors to represent us, and your behind-the-scenes administrators to tell us what to do with the land originally cultivated and civilized (mainly) by Anglo-Saxons and Germans. Your Kissingers, Albrights, Achtenbergs, Rubins, Holbrookes, Kornblums and Lawrences could never be in the same league with outstanding people like George Washington, Thomas Jefferson, John Adams and Benjamin Franklin, to name but these few.

We don't need your merchant moguls. Long before you came upon the scene, the grain from Poland and the Ukraine reached Western Europe without Jewish grain dealers making huge profits, and Scottish whiskey was shipped across the world without the Bronfmans. Nürnberg, Augsburg, Leipzig, Florence, Venice and Milan were great trading centers long before the Gimbels, Saks, Mays and Bloomingdales became known.

We don't need your music. Not Schoenberg, nor Mahler, nor Bernstein, nor all your other fiddlers. And, certainly not the cacophony camouflaged as music which you currently impose on our youth. I mean those horrible, soul-destroying noises like rap and hard rock. Listen to Wagner's "Tannhäuser", Beethoven's "9th", and Strauss' "Also sprach Zarathrustra", or Mozart melodies, and realize whereof I speak. No Jew could create anything remotely like that (not even Mendelsohn, who was one of your best.) We find it symptomatic that conductor Leonard Bernstein ended his last public performance shortly before his demise not with a composition by himself, or, for instance, by Gustav Mahler, but with Beethoven's 7th Symphony.

We don't need your artists in sculpture, painting and architecture. Contemplate, for a moment, if you can, the

garbage your people are creating and promoting. Look especially at your depressing Holocaust "art". Then compare this truly worthless junk with the works of the ancient Greeks and Romans, and Michelangelo, Rembrandt, Düer, Titian, Breker, Wren, Schinkel and so many others of our stock with truly artistic gifts. There is no comparison!

We don't need your inventors and inventions. ALL the great inventions that have had such a lasting impact on our lives, for instance, cars, jet planes, TV-sets, rockets to the moon, computers and electron microscopes (to name but very few) are brain children of Aryan minds. The greatest typically Jewish invention is the Atomic bomb, and that will probably be your undoing.

We don't need your "Hollywood", with everything which this term means. The harm done to the Aryan mind through the incessant noxious effluent from "Hollywood" created by you and your kind in the movie and TV studios is inestimable. You know of the harm done to our offspring, or why else would you impose a taboo on the question of what really causes young children to murder their school mates and teachers? It is *not* the possession of guns.

We don't need your rabbis preaching brotherhood and tolerance to us, pushing a mythical "diversity", while they, and you, are the most self-centered and intolerant people on earth. How many "Goyim" do you allow in the top echelons of the ADL, the American Jewish Congress, the Wiesenthal Center or the "Presidents of major Jewish Organizations"? None? How come? Where is your tolerance and your continuously alleged desire for diversity?

We don't need the multitudes of your professors and teachers brainwashing our youth to the point where they have lost all knowledge of <u>our</u> glorious past, and have developed

a proclivity for indecency, arrogance, dishonesty and crudeness. Collectively you manage to befuddle our offspring to such a degree that soon they will really believe, contrary to all facts, that there are no differences between races, peoples, tribes and individuals, with the exception, of course, of the Jews, who tell us they are God's Chosen, an allegation nobody is allowed to question.

We don't need your abortionists. How many lives has your "Holocaust" against innocent white babies, as yet unborn, cost us? (A single Jewish doctor, and a "Holocaust survivor" to boot, a Dr. Morgenthaler operating in Canada, admitted in October 1998 that so far he has performed 65,000 abortions, most of them obviously on Aryan girls.) What is it that draws your doctors to this ignominious profession? Is it because of the easy money they can earn, or do they enjoy the untimely removal of every fetus because, by chance, the properly delivered and fully grown Aryan human being might be just one more person whom you must hate?

We don't need your professional Holocaust survivors (Elie Wiesel and Simon Wiesenthal come to mind,) who collectively have created what Professor Butz called "The Hoax of the Twentieth Century". Their insidious admixture of fact with fiction has created a fairy tale that in later centuries may prove "the" text book case for a successful, albeit temporary, propaganda coup of world-wide dimensions. Whether you have managed to replace the blood libel against the Jews with a blood libel against the Germans (or Christians and Whites in general) remains to be seen. We doubt it.

We don't need your judges telling our people (who still constitute the bulk of Americans) that they *can not* begin the school day with a prayer. We don't need their orders to hire blind people to operate computer systems, or to rent to

homosexuals, even though such practices are abhorrent to us, or that we must accept abortion on demand because you say so (and because it seems in your interest.) We also don't need your judges to tell our sound-of-mind children that they can be held back in school because imbeciles must share the school benches with them, and the teachers have to pay more attention to the feeble-minded than to healthy students.

We don't need your laws. Many of them are against the natural laws upon which *our* ethical behavior and our morals are based. Your use of double jeopardy and *ex post facto* laws, and your frequent transgressions against time-tested statutes of limitations, is abhorrent to us even if you clothe your actions under the guise of a search for justice. Never in the annals of *our* culture, and until your appearance as a power factor in Western jurisprudence, have veterans of a war long gone by been persecuted for actions which more than fifty years ago had been legal. Your OSI is one of the most pernicious examples of the illegitimate use of perfidious laws whose sole purpose is the exacting of vengeance by one single group. It also exemplifies the pattern of a continuous and flagrant transgression by the Jews against the ethical prohibition of conflict of interest that was imbued in Western Civilization before your people became too powerful.

Along with the above, we don't need the rules and regulations you, above all, have imposed upon us, and finally pushed down our throats as the "laws of the land", namely, the statutes pertaining to "affirmative action"; "civil rights", "separation of Church and State", "immigration of Third World peoples; "special preferences for HIV-infected homos"; "anti-gun control"; "school busing" --- their number is almost endless. Few Jewish legislators ever voted against an increase in taxes, and, not to forget, *every single law passed*

by so-called democratic legislators is used to hog-tie the people even more. "Democracy" as practiced today is your game.

We don't need your lawyers; private, corporate or governmental. Rarely has one single profession caused so much harm to a nation as have Jewish lawyers (or, lawyers imbued with a Jewish Talmudic *Weltanschauung*) to the Untied States. Harvard, the current citadel of the teaching of Jewish shenanigans, was a far better university before it became overrun with Jewish faculty members and students. There had been sound reasons for a *numerus clausus* of old.

We don't need your writers. Almost all the great literature in the English language, literature that can still be seen on the shelves of libraries, was written by *our* people. With agents, publishers, professional critics and newspapers that accept their articles, and the book sellers now mostly belonging to your tribe, it follows that today's bestsellers are essentially your products. Will *any* of them eventually be part of the great literature enduring over the ages? We doubt it.

We don't need your "celebrities". Television would be so much better without the likes of Seinfeld, Koppel, Wallace, Rivera, Larry King, Barbara Walters and, not to forget, Jerry Springer. We remember when Jews created good movies and good TV series because the Jewish owners of studios and stations had to be careful not to insult the sensibilities of the Aryan viewers and listeners? Now, with your power and influence being nearly limitless, you believe that you do not have to mind us anymore, and your true tastes and inclinations come to the fore. (The mention of Jerry Springer allows the comment that perhaps no individual in the United States epitomizes Jewry better than this "entertainer": brash, pushy, and always in need of accolades and recognition; obviously

also beset by deep insecurities and, last but not least, with a love to dwell in the gutter where normally no decent person would venture.)

We don't need your scientists, no matter how many truly excellent ones you yourselves have among your people. But the truth is that the greatest scientists of Western Civilization, those that made the seminal discoveries, were *ALL* Aryans: Leonardo da Vinci, Galileo, Newton, Copernicus, Leibnitz, Kepler, Lilienthal, Oberth, to name but few of tens of thousands, were all Northmen. The thought arises how many potential great discoverers belonging to *our* peoples were never able to develop their skills because too many Jews at too many of *our* universities had occupied the study places rightly belonging to them?

We don't need your input in military affairs. You do not have a great military tradition in the ways of Frederick the Great, Napoleon, Hitler, Wellington, Nelson, Robert E. Lee, Nimitz and others. *Your* demands that young women enter combat alongside their brothers, and *your* orders that homosexuality be accepted by the military as merely another form of "sexual orientation," are destroying the Armed Forces of this nation. In the next war, a war sure to come, will you accept responsibility when the dismal results of your actions assure defeat?

We don't need your psychiatrists, psychologists, school counselors and lonely hearts columnists. Our people were far happier and mentally healthier without their advice. If your immoral, unethical and nihilistic TV, radio, "educational" and press propaganda had not destroyed the morals of the masses (and thereby also caused the collapse of the family-oriented society,) nobody would have to write to or talk to the likes of Ann Landers, Abigail van Buren, or Laura Schlessinger.

We don't need your historians. Although they pretend to be the epitome of objectivity and evenhandedness, not one of them - not one! - can ever be truly neutral, and write or teach without having his Jewishness "coming to the fore", so to say. Our children are being taught to hate their own ancestors, to look down on those who created the great European and American nations. American school children of the 1990s are quite familiar with the notorious (and false) figure of "6 million" Jews killed in World War II, but none know the actual number (407,316) of American soldiers who gave their life for their country in the same conflict. That is your doing! You cannot deny it!

We don't need your Spielbergs, Katzenbergs, Eisners *et al.* As far as we are concerned, none of your movie makers have been able to surpass the artistry and talents of *our* David W. Griffith, Walt Disney or Leni Riefenstahl.

We don't even need your medical doctors and dentists, although many of them are not only expert in their field, but also truly dedicated human beings who perform modern miracles with techniques developed by them. However, an Aryan cannot fail to remember Roentgen, Barnard, von Behring or Fleming and so many others who, in times gone by, were able to study at *our* universities because a *numerus clausus* prevented the Jews from overextending themselves. (How many of our able students can at the present not study medicine or other subjects of their choice because their slots are taken by too many Jews?)

We don't need the fashions you *surreptitiously* impose on us. Are you proud of the fact that as a result of your silent imposition hundreds of millions of people on earth clothe themselves in Marxist, anti-social garb like blue jeans, which are actually *dungarees*, namely, pants to wear when clearing

the dung out of the stables? As a result of your propaganda, the very people who abhor finely tailored military uniforms, believing that wearing them indicates submission to authority, actually dress in a sloppy uniform that denotes not freedom and individualism, but anarchy, and political correctness *cum* abject conformity.

We don't need your *Tikkun olam*, your belief that you, of all people, can repair or create a perfect world. You must remember that, left all to yourselves, you, contrary to us, could not exist. You would wither. Your Zionist entity in the Middle East, the Jewish state of Israel, could not exist for a year without financial assistance from abroad, mainly without tribute garnered from America and Germany. And such a people wants to repair the world? Get real! Furthermore, we consider the assumption of *any* homo sapiens to be able to "repair the world", and create earthly perfection, to be blasphemy.

We don't need your *New York Times, Washington Post, U.S. News & World Report,* and the innumerable other Jewish-owned and Jewish- controlled newspapers and magazines on earth that provide such a skewed world view to our masses. Do you seriously believe that your method of having mostly Jewish columnists digesting the daily news for us improves our knowledge and mental health? Would *our* H.L. Mencken or an Oswald Spengler today have a chance to see his comments published? We doubt it.

We don't need you, the self-proclaimed eternal innocent victims of the alleged bigotry of others, to impose guilt complexes on our peoples. Whatever has happened to you in the past was usually a reaction to your nefarious actions. Separate from us -- we let you go --, and you shall suffer no

more, we hope. All by yourself you may even create the earthly paradise of your dreams.

We don't need your constant calls for change, or progress, or reform, or growth, and revolution, etc., etc. Often our peoples are quite satisfied with their situation in life as it is, and your neverending endeavors to destroy the good that is, for nebulous rewards in the future, create only unhappiness and mental sickness.

We admit: You are superb politicians. Far better than we are or will ever be. You have a single-mindedness like no one else; you have honed your political skills for thousands of years, and you have the great advantage of not being plagued by a bad conscience when others suffer because of your actions. You are fantastic in your ability to play one side against the other. This is why "democracy" is your game. You bribe politicians and judges; you lie to the voters; you exploit the human weaknesses of others, and generate transgressions when they are not there. You set son against father, daughter against mother; sibling against sibling, and entire tribes, peoples and nations against each other. People who are watching you and your doings constantly, cannot conceal their amazement when they notice the ease with which you create your false values out of nothing, and how you are able to diminish true values to the point of nullity. There are no better magicians than you. Your ability to divert, with your shell games, the attention of the Goyim masses from the essentials of life is astonishing. But just as your financial speculators can only create the *illusion* of wealth, so does your unquestioned savvy in politics create only the *illusion* of freedom. With all your intelligence and political perspicacity you really seem to live under the illusion that you can create a better

world for all, while in fact you are only able to destroy everything you touch. We do pity you.

Finally this: ***Do you realize you are smothering us? With you around we can't breathe, and we are greatly stifled in our creativity.*** We don't want to see the world through Jewish eyes, something almost unavoidable today. Abe Rosenthal, Charles Krauthammer and William Safire must be stand-ins for thousands of your brethren of similar ilk, persons who pre-chew every thought that might enter Aryan minds, and prevent our self-assertion where and when it is most needed. Your people are masters at obfuscation, lies, deceit, and dishonesty through selective reporting. The result of your attempts at trying to alter the Aryan psyche through mind-manipulation can only create discord and dissension. Alas, ***in the final analysis, although you know us well, you will never understand us, just as we understand you but we shall never really know you, and therein lies the danger.***

We know that you believe you are the best and brightest of human beings, and that you enrich our lives immeasurably. But you are wrong. We, as rational people, have to weigh one against the other: your unquestioned talents in some fields of human endeavor against the destructive effects you, as a collective, have on a broad spectrum of our existence. Perhaps most of all, many of your endeavors run counter to our ideal of what life is all about.

We also know that you have been told, and most of you seem to believe it, that we "hate" you. That is why your fanatical activists have been subverting the Constitution with so-called "hate" laws, most of which were passed to assure special privileges and safeguards for you. But, truly, honestly, we do not hate you. We hate your lies and your basic dishonesty. We hate many of your nefarious actions. We hate when

you, as a collective (people, religion, tribe, sect, culture, nation,) try to impose your immorality, your lack of cthics, and your odd and archaic *"Weltanschauung"* on us. We hate it when you flagrantly enrich yourselves on the fruits of *our* labor, and later claim that it was all your accomplishment. But we especially hate what you do to our children. You - most of all - are destroying their minds, and therewith their future.

Therefore, --- Just butt out of our lives. Leave us alone. Let us separate. You are so intelligent, you believe you are so much superior to us, and you are the Chosen of your God. Show us what you can do by yourselves by creating a viable entity just for your people (Parasitical Israel obviously isn't it.) When you leave, take along all the gold and diamonds you have so diligently amassed. We don't need it. But let's exchange our cultural values: You take the Picassos, Oldenbourgs, Rothkos, Warhols and Epsteins (etc.) with you, and we'll take back all of our Rembrandts, Titians, Dürers, Holbeins, Michelangelos, and the like. A fair trade. We give you what you like, and we repossess what comforts us - art works which express the needs of our souls. And, just imagine, you can keep all that wonderful abstract art, including the Holocaust monuments, for yourselves. That ought to make you happy. Our sincerest wishes are with you, and we promise not to invade you or make inordinate demands on the wealth you are sure to create all by yourselves.

Letter From S. Africa by K.J.

Dear Mr. Hoskins, On Saturday, my sister-in-law phoned. She had a letter stating that a black farm worker demanded residential rights. It seems that this worker started working on the family farm in the 1970s. At the moment he looks after

the cattle. He is no longer young, but no black was ever turned away on account of old age. They get a pension and stay free until they die. So there must be more to this story. His two sons are teachers and must have told him to lay a claim.

Most of my father's farms were from the 18th century. The main one dates back to 1850 when the first in my father's line came directly from the Cape Province to settle there. He farmed and raised cattle and had a few sons to help. Luckily my late father kept a journal on the family history. There were no blacks living in this area when we got here. The landscape is open grassland. The Zulus had previously warred against other tribes and they had no place to hide from them so most fled long ago to what is now Botswana.

Many present day historians write about the Anglo-Boer war as if they have all the knowledge in the world - and they are so politically correct. It must come as a surprise when books written by eyewitnesses just after the war from manuscripts they kept during the war are reprinted and the contents differ completely from theirs. One such book was by Rev. J. D. Kestell who fought in DeWet's commando. He describes the person DeWet as a strong personality who got his fellow Boere to do what he wanted even though no real discipline existed before. The secret of his strength was apparently that although he was friendly towards everybody he was never intimate with anybody. He was secretive as a sphinx. In his own book, DeWet wrote that he quickly learned to keep all his plans to himself in case there was someone around who might carry information to the enemy.

Poor Rev Kestell spent a relatively comfortable life before the war. He quickly found that in guerrilla warfare he had to adapt to enormously changed conditions and there were no comforts what-so-ever. After the war Rev Kestel began a

children's home in the Free State and he became known far and wide as Father Kestel.

I read and think about the same hatred displayed towards the Southern States of North America, Germany and South Africa. One reason was definitely to break up the farm system and take possession of Southern plantations and the riches that emanated from the land. In Germany, it was to harness their labor and to take possession of their inventions. In our case they wanted the minerals under the ground and to take over our strategic position on the trade routes that go around the tip of southern Africa.

But, there is more. Trade was one. Before WWII we could not make a safety pin, it had to be imported from England. As factories were set up we became self-sufficient, especially in those areas where they boycotted us. Now, with the new labour laws passed by the ruling blacks, these trade unions are killing industries. The trade unions have so much power that a black worker can do practically as he pleases.

We hear from certain American preachers who pretend to be our friends but really aren't. They prove it by always attacking someone on our side who is really doing something. But the thing that worries me is the silence of our own people on all that is wrong that is going on around them. That upsets me. Few seem to find fault with sex education for kindergarten children on TV; two day sex seminars at schools - even the youngest children who should not even be bothered about such things. One mother kept her child out of school, but that is still not good enough. People are afraid to be called names if they stand up for what is right and proper.

Terre Blanche will be going to prison for a year. He is the leader of the militia on whom we had placed so much hope.

He hesitated at the last moment, the black curtain descended, and the lights went out in South Africa.

Best wishes, K. J.

LETTERS

WELCOME HOME: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I recently received your *Vigilantes of Christendom*. Fascinating, enlightening material.

I was born in North Carolina and like most Americans trusted the media and the Judeo-Christian way. I moved to Japan in 1984 and that is when I began to question what I was taught in the U.S.. Life in Japan (for a White) is different than Americans are led to believe. I questioned my faith and my God. In the past few years I have learned that people are controlled by words of the the mass media. Right now, in my mind, I believe that I am beginning to come home." T.A. - Japan

God's Representative by TKC

The current movement in Britain to re-write the Coronation Ceremony for Prince Charles could perpetrate a crisis of epic proportion.

The former Bishop of Durham, Right Rev. David Jenkins, has been spearheading such a move for about three years. Dr. David Hope, Archbishop of York, number two in the Church of England hierarchy, has thrown his support towards changes that will result in a secular multifaith "installation ceremony."

The group of reformers wants a role for the Roman Catholic and Methodist Churches, the Chief Rabbi and a repre-

sentative of Islam instead of the exclusive leadership of the Archbishop of Canterbury.

It is proposed that the eucharist be removed from the ceremony.

Such reforms would throw into question the establishment of the Church of England and the monarch's role as Defender of the Faith and Supreme Governor of the Church of England. The monarch is Supreme Governor by virtue of being sovereign." TKC", Vol 13, No 3)

WACO SECRECY: "The public and the press will be barred from next month's test to determine whether the FBI fired on the Branch Davidians during the 1993 siege near Waco, Texas. " U.S. District Judge Walter S. Smith Jr. said, "Neither the media nor the public will be permitted to attend." Michael Caddell, the lawyer for the Branch Davidians, blamed the Justice Department for the secrecy. *St. Louis Post-Dispatch,* Feb 15, 2000. (*Christian News*, 2/21/00)

RKH: Atty Gen. Janet Reno, the one responsible for Waco, appointed investigators to determine if the proof that her FBI murdered the Waco church community is in fact correct. The test is to be held behind closed doors. Surprise us, Janet, find your boys "guilty"!

BOB JONES DECLARES WAR AGAINST GOD: "Bob Jones is dropping its ban on interracial dating" declared Bob Jones III on CNN's *Larry King Live.* "I'm pleased that they've changed the policy," said Gov. Bush, the Republican Party front runner for president. The school started admitting Black students after it lost a 13-year battle with the IRS and its tax-exemption, but the school banned interracial dating.

Jones, playing stupid, told King that the school had no biblical reference to support interracial dating.

The Lynchburg *News & Advance* of Oct 24, 1998, p2. said this about Bob Jones University. "The schools ban on interracial dating or marriage prompted the Internal Revenue Service to revoke its tax exempt status in 1970, a decision upheld by the U.S. Supreme Court."

It is a fact - interracial dating leads to interracial marriage.[2] The Scriptures say this:

> ***"If there is any man in Israel who desires to give his daughter or his sister to any man who is of the seed of the Gentiles, he shall surely die, ... for Israel is holy to the lord and every man that defiles must surely die. ... And to this law there is no limit of days and no ceasing and no forgiveness ... And thou Moses, command the children of Isroel ... thot they shall not give ony of their daughters to the Gentiles ond that they sholl not take any of the daughters of the gentiles; for this is accursed before the Lord. ... And it is disgraceful to Israel to those thot give and to those that receive from the Gentiles any daughters, for it is unclean and oeeursed to Isroel ... for there will be plagues upon plogues, eurse upon eurse, and all punishment and plogues ond curses will come. ... and if they blind their eyes to those that eommit uneleonness ... then shall the whole people together be punished, ... ond there will be no respect for persons, and no consideration for persons, and no taking of ... offering and burnt offering ... as a sweet savour, that it may be acceptable. ... And on account of this I have commonded thee, soying: 'Testify this testimony over Isroel: see how it happened to the Shechemites and their sons, how they were given into the hands of the two sons of Jacob and they slew them in tormcnts, and it was justice to them, and it is is written down for justice coneerning them.'" Jubilees 30:6-15***

2 To learn a little about the Bible, Bob Jones should send a sase for the free pamphlet *Can Integrationists Be Saved*, VPC, POB 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 309

AUSTRALIA VISITED

I received an invitation to speak to a church conference in Australia. Never having been to Australia and having heard nothing but good things about it, I accepted with pleasure.

Long Trip

The trip from Lynchburg started with a 4 hour drive to Dulles Airport in DC. The Dulles waiting time was two hours before the 4 1/2 hour flight to Los Angeles. The Los Angeles wait was 3 hours before a 14 1/2 hour flight to Melbourne.

The seats on transpacific planes have built in extensions on top that fold inward against the sides of your head holding it immobile. In theory, this allows you to sleep, if you are one of those who can sleep on planes.

Arriving in Melbourne, I retrieved my baggage, presented my passport and visa, and went though customs. I thought they might look askance at my food supplements and vitamins, but the thing they pounced on were the two apples I had been saving. A dog checked me over and passed my food supplements, but not the Apples! Customs have apple sniffers? The lady inspector relieved me of my contraband apples and passed me through. I had officially arrived in Australia.

I then re-checked my baggage through to Cairns (pronounced "cans"), and waited 3 hours for my next flight.

Observations Thus Far

The airports I passed through all looked alike. It's almost impossible to tell what city or country you are in by the airport. The planes on the ground all look alike. The buildings all look the same. The people do, too.

The only planes I saw were Boeings - all made in the U.S. - mostly 747s. I didn't see any European built "airbuses". The cities where the airports are located also all look alike. Even the buildings look alike.

Money Changers

In Melbourne, I turned in my U.S. dollars for Australian dollars. The money exchangers gave me Australian dollars for US dollars at the rate of .5641¢ each. I later exchanged them back at the rate of .6161¢ - a 9.2% profit for the money exchanger - one way. Since I exchanged my money twice - once for Australian dollars, and then exchanged the Australian dollars for US dollars - I paid 18.4%.

There were long lines waiting to exchange millions and millions of dollars - half for US dollars, the other half for

Australian dollars. Travelers trade them coming and trade them back when they go. Back and forth, back and forth. Out of each million dollars exchanged coming and going - $192,000 goes to the money exchanger for performing a virtually risk free operation. The grabber is this 18.4% rakeoff is legal! The people who do this must make a million dollars a day profit and there are several desks open doing block-buster business.

Japanese

In Melbourne, there were large numbers of Japanese employees working for the airport. Many spoke with heavy Japanese accents and were difficult to understand. The loud-speaker announcements on the plane and in the airports were in Japanese as well as English as were the Airport signs. This bespeaks a strong Japanese economic presence in Australia.

Psychodelic Jap

Surprises often remain long after more important things are forgotten. One such surprise remains fresh in my memory.

One thinks of Japanese as having black hair, black eyes, yellow skin and slant eyes. Every Japanese I have ever seen has these features. In the airport a Japanese passed me who had *yellow* hair, yellow eyebrows, and yellow eyes - which must have had help from yellow contact lenses; he was Japanese but looked like a new species - an oriental goldfinger - or a creature from Star Trek. It was nothing I have ever seen before. It startled the daylights out of me - and everyone else.

Announcement

The airline personnel are always polite. Leaving the plane American Airlines/Quantas announced; "We wish to thank all our 'one world' customers".

Plane Makes

While waiting for the flight for the next leg of my journey, I looked out the airport picture window and studied the many different aircraft on the ground. There were *Vietnam Airlines* flying Boeings 767; *Air China* - 747; *Quantas* - 767 and 747; *Fuji Airlines* - 747; etc. I know there is the European made "airbus", but I didn't see any on this trip. Just American-made Boeings. There were no German, French, Italian or Japanese made airliners. Just American.

Dungarees, Chewing Gum & Indians

Something else. Everyone in the international hodge-podge of races seen in the airport wore dungarees. Dungarees were designed to be worn to clean dung from stables - which is how they got their name. With every other person wearing them they looked like a New World Order uniform.

A surprising number of otherwise nice looking individuals sat in terminals chewing gum. It seemed familiar - like I had seen it all before. Then it came to me. They looked like a herd of cows lying in a pasture chewing their cuds in unison. I've seen cows look like this a thousand times when I was a boy. That's why it looked so familiar.

I noticed a large number of Indians in the Melbourne airport. Two attractive young lady shopkeepers told me they came from New Zealand.

Australia & Its People

Australia is as big as the United States. There the similarity ends. The habitable parts are the coastal regions. The interior is a vast inhospitable desert.

On the east coast is a strip of habitable land about fifty miles wide. Going west from there you run into mountains. On the other side of these mountains is the desert. It's a barren land much like our own American southwestern deserts where nothing lives. I understand that in other parts the habitable coastal region extends much farther inland with the land becoming increasingly arid the further you go. These semi-arid stretches are where many cattle operations are located. But, the most profitable region is the coastal strip.

Australia's population is only 18 million, most of whom live in large cities, the largest of which is Sydney - 4 million; Melbourne 3m; Brisbane 1m; Adelaide 750,000; Darwin 750,000.

Southern Australia is cool - the north - tropics. Cairns, my destination, was in the tropics. It took more than two hours flying time to get there.

Northern Australia

I was met at the Cairns airport by my congenial host, Hank Roelofs, and driven to our destination about two hours south. We passed miles and miles of sugar cane. I was told that the next several hundred miles were the same - sugar cane. I also saw a few banana plantations with their banana stalks neatly enclosed in plastic bags to protect them from insects.

Conference Center & Speaking Australian

The conference meeting center was our destination - and quite adequate for our needs. Our host had a large family and they introduced me to the Australian tropics and the Australian language. Walking out on the grounds in back one could pick a banana from a tree, a coconut from the ground, a lemon, orange, grapefruit or mango from its own tree. Quite different from anything I have ever experienced in Virginia.

Someone commented on the number and irrationality of the "chooks". A chook was a new animal to me. Exposing my ignorance once more I asked what in the world they were talking about. I learned that in Australia a "chook" is a chicken. A "mozzie" is a mosquito; "porridge" is oatmeal. "Mate" is a comrade - not necessarily a wife. Have to be careful - the Australian language can be a barrier to speech.

There was one rooster that crowed at night instead of in the day. I named him General Lee because he would have been right on time if he had been crowing back in Virginia.

Driving In Australia

The position of the steering wheel took getting used to. It was on the wrong side. I was seated in the "passenger side", which is the driver's side, but with no steering wheel, acccl-erator, or brake. One is strapped in and helpless. Combine that with everyone else driving on the wrong side of the road - panic is just an instant away. Dozing off after being awake for the past 40 hours, I awoke to find myself driving on the wrong side of the road with an approaching car also on thc wrong side, and the steering wheel gone! It's what nightmares are made of. It took a while to get my heart out of my mouth. What a way to wake up!!

In the main north-south two-lane highway there were stretches that were well maintained. Other parts contained numerous potholes and were really quite hazardous - espe-cially when driving at night.

I was told that many of the great corporations doing business in Australia are tax-exempt, and that the burden of paying most of the taxes fell on the little people. Of those taxes, the part that should have gone to road repair goes instead to shelter, feed, and support the tremendous number of illegal immigrants flooding into Australia (called "boat people").

The bulk of the Australian population is concentrated in the larger cities to the south. The further one goes to the tropical north the less dense is the population. I was taking a walk one morning along the main north-south highway about 15 minutes after daylight and one car passed in the time I walked a mile on the highway.

There was one stretch of highway built by American engineers during WWII of which thc Aussies arc vcry proud.

A half-dozen people pointed it out to me. Australians have their share of criticisms about the U.S., along with everyone else, but they really do like America and trust her much more than Americans do.

April 25th, ANZAC Day

ANZAC Day is Australia's "memorial day" and the country makes a great effort to honor their war dead. There are speeches, parades, streamers and decorations, wreath laying and events - all extensively covered by newspapers and TV. There are long talks and newspaper articles rehashing Golopoli and the other battles in WWI, WWII and the Boer War in which Australian troops participated. It's really quite a big thing.

There are also occasional articles protesting Australian involvement in British wars where Saxons were forced to fight Saxons.

Government Criticism

The Australian government are control freaks. They've got a law prohibiting almost everything and another law taxing everything else. There are roadblocks that check licenses and registration. A $150 dollar fine for no seat belts. They even tax "rainwater". I drew the line when I heard this last one, but it appears to be true. In Australia, if you build a dam to collect rainwater you must pay a tax on that rainwater that is supposedly collected since water is taxed. I asked what was one to do if someone built the dam, paid the tax, and there was no rain. Sue God? or sue the government? I'm still waiting for an answer on that one.

The top tax rate is 90% in New Zealand and 69% in Australia.

Australia Pays Indonesia

There is almost universal criticism by Australian Saxons of the political candidates selected by the newspaper owners for them to vote for. There is also criticism of their foreign policy once elected.

For instance, Indonesia, their closest neighbor to the north has a largely Muslim population of between 140 to 170 million compared to Australia's 18 million. Indonesia has laid claim to the northern half of Australia and Australia pays them tribute to keep their hostility at rest.

Part of the on-going tribute takes the form of Australia's military forces training Indonesian soldiers in Australia and sending Indonesia economic aid. Australia gave Indonesia Australia's vast oilfields which lie between Australia and Indonesia as part of the ongoing tribute. This most generous multi-billion dollar gift only satisfied Indonesia for a time.

Just last year, Australia's tribute was $150,000,000 in "aid". One month after payment of the "gift", Indonesia used the money to buy the surplus East German navy for $150,000,000. This purchase was done at a time when Australia has almost finished doing away with its own navy so as not to antagonize its northern neighbor. This purchase gives Indonesia an instant navy at a time when Australia has practically no navy at all to defend its shores.

To further show its peaceful intent, Australia has cut its armed forces back to just over two front line regiments - and these troops are now employed away from Australia under

command of the UN protecting Asian Christians facing extermination by Moslems in E. Timor.

In essence, Australia's government has rendered Australia defenseless. No navy, no army, and only a skeleton airforce. It no longer even has an armed militia to protect the country in the army's absence since the government passed draconian laws against private gun ownership to pacify Indonesian suspicions of Australia aggressive intentions.

Everyone appears well informed about the situation. Everyone complained about weapons confiscation. But, it's debatable how much good that will do if hostilities break out.

Ownership

I was told that over 86% of businesses in Australia are owned by foreigners. Most of the extensive sugar cane fields, among other things, are owned by corporations such as Monsanto and Kraft. Japanese feedlots abound everywhere as well as Indian cattle farms; Chiquito has extensive banana plantations. The unending cane fields adjoining our conference center were owned by Indians.

Countryside

Australia has some of the most spectacular views in the world. I was taken on tours that included deep extinct volcanoes, impressive waterfalls, and rainforests.

In one place in the rainforest grew a 500 year old tree called a "figtree". A half a millennia ago a bird left a seed in the top of a forest giant which took root and put out its own foliage above, and octopus like tentacles dropped below that started to descend to the ground. When at last they reached the

ground they took root and grew more tentacles which in time killed the host tree leaving the fig tree as the sole survivor.

The fig tree appears to consist of hundreds of impenetrable roots that serve as its trunk, and it grows into the stratosphere where it is crowned by lush branches and foliage. Perhaps thirty men standing arm to arm might be able to circle its base. Impressive. I've never seen anything remotely like it.

There were also volcano lakes where three feet from shore the water is five feet deep and 15 feet from shore the water is 300- 500 feet deep. People swim at their own risk. I never saw a life guard the entire time I was in Australia.

Then there were the billabongs. I was told that a real billabong is a bend in a creek that was bypassed and formed a little pond; but every swimming hole in the mountain streams seemed to be called billibongs. Everyone swam. Adding spice were signs that read, "Watch for crocodiles!"

Abos

The Australian black aborigines are called "Abos" by Saxon Australians. They constitute 2% of the population and constitute 74% of the prison population. Their mythology says that they were created in the "dream times" when the earth was young. The Australian tourist industry promotes this "dream time" scenario as well as Aboriginal handicrafts and a certain weird sounding one note musical wind instrument that was heard in the movie "Crocodile Dundee".

The government treats the Abos as wards of the state and lavishes all sorts of privileges on them which include houses, education, and medical attention. Vast tracts of Australia are set aside for their use at the expense of the Australian Saxons in much the same way that land is being set aside in the U.S.

for wilderness areas and Indian reservations. This is causing a great deal of resentment from Saxons who are displaced.

I was driven through several Black settlements. They appeared to look very much like the many Indian and Black communities here in America. I was told that the reason many Abo houses are without doors is because the Abos burn them in their fireplaces. I was also told that the Abos much prefer orientals to eat because they complain that whites are too salty. The speakers telling these stories always quickly add that cases of Abo cannibalism are infrequent today.

An Anglican priest lectured on his experiencces in Australian prisons. He said that white inmates receive much the worse attention and privileges in a prison system overrun by Abos. Because the Whites were receiving so little attention, he spent most of his time with them. When his activities came to the attention of the Anglican hierarchy, he was called on the carpet.

He said that Abos inmates are allowed unlimited visits from their fricnds, with their immediate family often being flown to the prison at government expense. In contrast, whites are allowed only one visitor a week.

Outback

There seem to be at least a half dozen schemes to develop the "outback". They ranged all the way from tapping a vast fresh water lake that supposedly lies under the desert in order to start irrigation - to flooding the region with sea water since it is below sea level. The purpose of the latter scheme is that the flooding would allow ships to reach areas of Australia that arc presently inaccessable. In the latter case Australia would

look like a vast mostly-flooded volcano where only the rim would be visible.

Complaint & Five Words

The complaint most often heard in Christian Revival circles is that God's Commandments ("The penalty for murder is death"; "The penalty for rape is death". etc.) are almost never taught from the pulpits of the country. If the Word is God and God's Commandments are never taught, how can the nation return to a God whose requirments are unknown? Their motto is 5-Words - *"Obey and Teach God's Commandments"*. Sounds good to me.

They say they want more teaching of God's Laws even if it means sacrificing inspirational talks which are now current fare. That also sounds reasonable to me. I find myself guilty of neglecting this. Perhaps in the future I should start my own talks by FIRST going over as many of God's Commandments as I can before getting into other things. Reform starts at home.

Guilt Complex

There is a general complaint about the "guilt complex" that the media and government are trying to instill in whites. This complaint came not only from conference attendees, but from others whom I met in towns and resorts.

It is my opinion that the "guilt complex" syndrome is part of the plan to "humble" the Saxon. A humbled warrior is no warrior - especially when his weapons have been confiscated.

One criticism of their own government was the long standing policy of organizing groups of young girls to meet visiting US warships. This leftover from WWII is sponsored

by local civic committees. The girls go out on dates with the ships officers, which increasingly mean that they go out with Black U.S. navy officers. Social interaction between races is disapproved by large sections of the Australian population.

The Australian Glance

The "Australian Glance" has been cultivated by the Australian media. Before making a comment on "race" the Aussie first glances around to see who might bc listening. Then he says what he was going to say. This is called the "Australian glance".

Covered Sidewalks

Because of the frequent tropical rains, most of the businesses in the towns in the northern provinces have covered sidewalks. This allows customers to go from store to store without getting wet during rainy seasons.

Land Ownership

Australians are acutely conscious that almost everything is owned by foreigners. Just about evcry store or business you see in America is mirrored in Australia. The land itself is foreign owned. That which is not foreign owned (and also largely tax- exempt) is state owned. For proof of the statement I was told that if one misses 3 tax-payments his property is seizcd and sold.

Flags & Weddings

I saw a number of Confederate flags displayed in store windows. The signs at railroad crossings also looked like

confederate flags at a distance. Same colors. Made me feel right at home.

Went to a wedding. Casual acquaintances seemed intensely interested about the War Between The States. I asked the reason for their interest in something so far away from them and was told that Australians were interested in anything having to do with their Saxon family. Interesting answer.

Accents

I was told that there are three identifiable accents - New Zealand, Australia, and Tasmania. The Australian accent with which we are all familiar is supposed to be English cockney of the 1850s - frozen in time.

How Aussies View The U.S.

Australians know everything that is worth knowing about the U.S. (except the geographic location of Virginia). Our group knew everyone in America connected with "reform Christianity". In my case they had recordings of talks I had made that I had forgotten I had made. They, along with everyone else in the world, are accutely aware that Clinton is a national disgrace. They seem to look on the U.S. as the center of the Saxon world. Yet, they have no illusions.

Murdoch has Chinese wife

Murdoch, an establishment Jewish media mogul, has a Chinese wife. This points to an all-out media push to open China to world economic-usury expansion. New borrowers are necessary if the West is to preserve the present "good-times".

Trip back

On the way back we drove through Cairns to reach the airport. At 5:00 AM in the morning I was surprised to see crowds of youngsters up so early. I was informed that they weren't "up early" - they just hadn't gone to bed.

On the plane I sat next to a Saxon impersonator. This was the 2nd one I had sat next to. They are so sure of themselves that they will say most anything. Some of them act the part quite well.

Coming to Australia it took two days. Leaving Australia I reached Los Angeles two hours before I left Australia. That's right. I left at 11:55 AM and got to Los Angeles the same day at 10:00 AM. That's what I call moving right along! I suppose that if I just kept on going round and round the earth in the same direction I could take ten years off my age. Just a thought. Maybe not.

Anyway, it took 41 hours to reach home even when it was all downhill. I had a wonderful time, but I was sure glad to be greeted by my wife and my daughter at Dulles.

Outside Lynchburg I stopped and got three hamburgers. One each for Joshua, Sarah and little Kate - my two Rottweilers and my little Cairn Terrier. Dogs are practical beasts. So am I. They went wild when they saw me, then they discovered I had food and so they sat relatively quietly to be fed. Then, with the "excitement edge" removed by the hamburger, they again proceeded to jump all over me since "daddy" had arrived home. But, it wasn't half as wild as it would have been. It's a trick I learned from the way our enemies handle us.

What I Learned From The Trip

Australia feels itself to be a Saxon nation - at one with the other Saxon nations of the world and especially the United States.

Australia appears to have the same problems America does. The most visible and immediate is the flood of immigration. Aliens are everywhere. There is the problem of foreign ownership of almost everything in Australia - much of it tax-exempt. Compounding these problems are unresponsive politicians selected for election by the media-owner. They don't appear to care in the least what the people think about anything.

Taxes are outrageous and all levels of government are control- freaks. There are irritating laws about everything.

The Australian government treats the Abos the same way the U.S. government treats blacks and Indians, and the Abos criminal conduct and resulting large prison population is building resentment.

Australia has one problem much greater than our Mexican problem. She has a large hostile neighbor to the north, Indonesia. This, combined with a government policy that has disarmed its own military and shipped the remainder overseas, confiscated the weapons of its citizen militia, and helped build up the armed forces of this potential enemy, may point to an ITC plan to turn Australia into the next South Africa.

Letter From S. Africa by K.J.

Dear Mr. Hoskins: It is the world's Good Friday, but rather a sad day for us. We feel the need for prayers more than usual.

It is going very badly in Zimbabwe (formerly Rhodesia). Anarchy is prevalent and not one white is safe. I asked the HNP editor if the whites will take up arms. He said that he does not think so. They have not got the fighting spirit. They preferred to stay when Mugabe took over and they thought that they were on good terms with the Mugabe government - so they thought. One of them was Martin Olds, a rancher who was a personal friend of Mugabe. But, this did not save his life. This black dictator along with the rest of the blacks is absolutely fickle and untrustworthy.

Most Zimbabwe farmers were tobacco, corn and cattle farmers. Some were rich. Now they see their farmsteads go up in flames and their crops wither, rot, or burn on their land. I don't know if these farmers are still fully armed as not one tried to shoot their attackers. If the blacks succeed in Zimbabwe, we can expect worse here. And just think, the whites had won the war against Mugabe and his terrorists before they were betrayed by their own white leader, Ian Smith, who turned the country over to the blacks.

The fact is, many more whites have died here in South Africa and still die daily. May our God forgive us for our slackness in serving Him alone. Many follow the lottery and gambling gods. As for sport, they gave their souls to it only to find that the sports god has forsaken them. Their cricket hero took betting money in India and is out of the game, and rugby is not doing any better. The national pride of old no longer exists and the huge South African stadiums are no longer filled.

To humble the white population's spirit, the fact that the white militia leader, Eugene Terre'Blanche, has had to go to prison for a year for assaulting a black has been given huge coverage. Especially by English newspapers. How they enjoy to vilify the Afrikaner in any way possible.

We are fighting to get our Afrikaans language reinstated. A recent success was with Transet and now Denel the arms manufacturer. They are now having to use the Afrikaans language officially.

The German navy paid us a visit recently, but without fanfare, as not to arouse resentment. They also visit other countries on the west coast.

The fact that David Irving lost his civil case against Deborah Lipstadt gave the Jews immense satisfaction and joy, plus the fact that they ruined Irving financially. It still amazes me how little they care for the truth. But then I remind myself that they don't have the Law. The same with blacks and other dark nations. Exceptions are rare.

Maria got her honors degree in psychology at Pretoria University. It was called a Boere University in earlier years. Now you see enough black faces to think you are in Saweto, and in your heart you know they are affirmative action students who are pushed in and do not even pay their fees.

Our telephone lines have been cut and some poles sawn off. I do not like cell phones, but it helps in such situations because it takes a long time to get the lines fixed at present.

We have never found out why the Americans returned to next door Mozambique. Is it to intervene in Zimbabwe in case the few whites left at last take up arms to defend themselves?

The HNP congress on March 24-25 was very well attended. Prof Pont, one of the speakers made the remark that when he attended the congress two years ago, he knew

everybody. But this time he recognized only a third of the people. Others remarked about the many young people with babies in carry-cots, which is a very welcome sign.

Instead of giving up hope when their political parties come to the end of the road, they now join our party where they still find life and hope. All kinds of evenings are organized for those in towns. Especially Pretoria, which we have had to miss on account of our safety situation.

The Conservative Party is no more. The National Party is nearly gone and the Freedom Front never made much of an impact.

The civil case by Mr. Marais against Tienie Groenewald had been heard in court. The judge still has to give his verdict.

We hope you had a pleasant time in Australia. It would be wonderful to have you out here, but it would be most unsafe.

Well, the Good Friday meeting of black presidents at the Victoria Falls only brought support for Mugabe. Mbeki - president of S. Africa, Chissana - of Mozambique and Nujama - of Namibia attended and they only had praise for the way things are going in Zimbabwe. This confirms the fecling that the same black terror tactics will be tried here. Most of them robbed their countries and must continually look to the West for aid - with no plan to pay it back.

The question now will be, who is behind the anarchy and who will benefit. Any ideas?[1]

New Zealand offered to take refugees for 6 months, but what will these people return to. Everything on their farms has been destroyed. Any aid the West sends will never reach

---

1 I had thought that I had made this clear. Perhaps not. Perhaps I had better spell it out in the next few HRs.

them and the shortage of fuel and electricity will continue. Especially now that the mobs are burning crops all over.

With best wishes, K.J.

UNFILTERED NEWS

SODOMITES: Lynchburg's mayor recommended that the City of Lynchburg give special privilages to sodomites. Many spoke against his proposal. The *News & Advance* reported that certain of the witnesses "only quoted Scripture". It did not repeat the Scriptures quoted. Some hostile religions will not tolerate Christian Scripture to be quoted because to them to quote Christian Scripture is equivalent to calling on an alien God - alien to the newspaper.

Lynchburg's mayor attends the First Christian Church on Rivermont Avenue, the church that so royally entertained the sodomite delegation that visited Jerry Falwell's Thomas Road Baptist Church. The 1st Christian's pastor recently officiated at the wedding of his own daughter to a Jew, and enthusiastically approved the union.

KIDNAPED: An 18 year old black entered a Lynchburg home, kidnapped two 12 year old white girls at gunpoint and sodomized them. Lynchburg's *News & Advance* censored the race of the victims. I know the family.

False-witnesses must be remembered when we come into our kingdom.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 310

MILITIA
&
Pelham's Horse Artillery

"A well-regulated militia being necessary to the security of a free state, the right of the people to keep and bear arms shall not be infringed."

2nd Amendment to the Constitution

Pelham's Horse Artillery

The legendary Major John Pelham of Stuart's Horse Artillery was dead. He died in the two story frame house on the corner right across the street from my grandfather's furniture store in Culpeper. Granddaddy pointed out the upstairs corner bedroom where he died. Everybody in town called it "the Pelham house".

He had been wounded at Kelly's Ford after asking if he could join a cavalry charge "just for the sport". A shell had exploded and a small piece shrapnel hit him in back of his head. He fell off his horse and his comrades thought he was dead. They threw him across his horse's saddle and carried him the 5 miles or so back to the railroad at Brandy Station. When they lifted him from his horse they discovered just a trace of blood in his hair from the small wound and also discovered that he was breathing. He was put on a train which took him 8 miles to Culpeper.

He lingered for a few days before dying. Everyone wondered why the ride from Kelly's Ford to Brandy Station on the back of a horse hadn't killed him itself - it would have killed most men.

The story was that when he died four girls put on mourning for him - but that was just gossip. There was never a hint of inpropriority about his relationship with the fairer sex. He was 26 when he died. An Alabama gentleman.

Pelham The Soldier

The difference between horse artillery and the regular artillery was that horse artillery had to keep up with the cavalry on the march. They used the same guns as the rest of the Confederate artillery, but keeping up with the cavalry required six horses per gun instead of the usual two - and spare teams galloping with them which were constantly being changed. The work hauling guns with the cavalry was grueling.

Confederate militia batteries were different from those in the union army. They followed the French system instituted by Napoleon using six guns per battery instead of the English

system of four guns. Southern logic said that a six gun militia battery could hold its own against two Union 4-gun batteries and whip a single 4-gun battery. This is how it usually worked out in practice.

There was another difference - a major one. The Federal government provided guns, ammunition, caissons, horses and harness for its artillery. Members of the artillery militia furnished all this at their own expense - quite a considerable expense.[1] Not everyone could afford to serve in a militia artillery battery.

Pelham The Hero

"I ask you sir, what is the militia? It is the whole people, except for a few public officials."

George Mason

Two hundred guns of the federal artillery lined up on the heights on the north side of the Rappahannock River overlooking Fredericksburg. Their massed fire protected the Union army's pontoon bridges as the federal army fought its way across the river. Fredericksburg's defenders didn't have a chance. One by one each pocket of Southern resistance was obliterated by the concentrated overwhelming cannon fire.

When across the river, the union army passed through town and formed up on the plains beyond. Something less than a mile ahead rose Maryc's Heights occupied by Lee's Army. At the foot of the heights was a stone wall behind which waited Stonewall's veterans. The Union army made a proud picture lined up in its tens of thousands in their fine new blue uniforms and their hundreds of flags and drummers.

1 As the war went on new artillery units were organized using captured horses and ordanance.

The artillery that had obliterated the Southern resistance to the union army's crossing now turned its attention to the Confederate positions. Hundreds of shells shrieked overhead to explode in the Confederate lines. It was part of the softening up process before the massive Federal juggernaut moved forward.

Into this maelstrom of noise, the shrieks of shells and thunder of explosions, John Pelham suddenly appeared, riding out of the Confederate lines into the no-man's-land between the two armies with two of his guns and their cannoneers. In full view of both Union and Confederate armies the little cavalcade of horses and riders then turned to the Union left and galloped all the way across their front to its left flank. Soldiers of both armies watched in amazement.

Reaching their chosen destination, Pelham gunners quickly unlimbered, brought their guns to bear, and fired two or three shells with fuses cut long, and then quickly hitched up and moved their guns to another location a quarter mile away and repeated the drill.

The Union artillery on the heights across the river quickly swiveled their guns around and open fire on this pesky little hornet. Half a minute after Pelham left his position, the area where he had been was pulverized by hundreds of shells smashing the surrounding trees and plowing up the ground. By then, Pelham was firing from still another location. Again Union guns devastated the area, but Pelham was somewhere else firing his shells into the massed union army.

Pelham's Shells

The sparkling fuses of Pelham's shells could be seen far off by Union soldiers waiting in battle lines for the command

to attack Marye's Heights. They soared and then bounced along the federal lines from left to right threatening to explode any second. Anxious Union soldiers frantically dodged out of the path of the menacing projectiles not wanting to be one of their victims when they exploded.

The magnificent Union army dissolved into a confused mob with men dodging Pelham's sparkling shells. Regiment mixed with regiment; the Union generals were furious.

John Pelham and his men were undeniably brave and daring, but it was also obvious that it was just a question of time before they were killed. General Stuart laughed and sent orders recalling Pelham and his guns.

John Pelham and his men galloped back across the front of the Union army the same way they had come - but this time to thunderous cheers of both Confederate and Union armies. Uncommon valor is universally appreciated by brave men. It took two hours for the Union generals to sort out the mess and reorganize for the attack.

Brave, handsome, Major John Pelham was 26 when he gave his life for his country. He was mortally wounded a year later in my great-grandfather's back yard at Kelly's Ford.

The Militia

"The militia is a voluntary force not associated or under the control of the state except when called out; a permanent or long-standing force would be entirely different in make-up and call."

- Alexander Hamilton

Major John Pelham was a product of the militia system of the Self Sufficient Farm System (SSFS). The *militia* of the 13 Colonies made it possible to win an earlier war against Great

Britain's king. The *militia* of the Southern Confederate States almost won their independence from *the king & standing army* system of the United States. It is something the International Trade Cartel (ITC) has not forgotten, and would rather not deal with if at all possible.

War is expensive. A militia is expensive. The militia expense was not unbearable when the land was divided and people were well off. But, after the Southern Farm System was conquered and the wealth of its owners transferred to the feudal system's corporations, it became unbearably hard to equip a militia with the heavy ordanance it needs to fight modern war. People just didn't have the money. A cannon, caisson, shells, powder and horses were expensive enough earlier, but when cannon are mounted on tanks and the means to pay for it had gone - it was impossible. The militia was figuratively in danger of having to fight an atomic age war with bows and arrows.

Arming The Militia

"The strongest reason for the people to retain the right to keep and bear arms is, as a last resort, to protect themselves against tyranny in government."

- Thomas Jefferson

The ensconced feudal system had won their war and now controlled the country and its wealth. A militia was traditional. It had been part of the country from its earliest days. But, WWI showed that as the wealth of the people declined, they could not afford the heavy weapons needed to fight modern wars. The militia was not properly armed. It was a question of battlefield survival for militiamen. The people demanded proper weapons for their men.

Weapons Solution

The solution offered by the country's ruling feudal-system to the problem of supplying militias with heavy weapons was to "lend" them the needed weaponry on condition that the command of the militia would no long be local - it was to be shared jointly by the governor of the individual state and the president of the country. In all matters pertaining to the state the governor was to act as supreme commander and in all things pertaining to the defense of the country - the president would be the supreme commander.

It seemed to be a workable solution. In matters like race riots and labor troubles, the governor commanded. In matters pertaining to outside enemies of the country - the president.

National Guard - A Federal Asset

The National Guard proved itself. It provided a large part of the muscle of America's armed forces during WWII. But then, Little Rock! Gov. Orval Faubus called up the guard to prevent the integration of the schools (or so the tale is told - see HR #289), and then stood down when President Eisenhower took over control of the national guard from him, ordered it away from the school, and sent in the 81st Airborne of the regular army to force the integration of Saxon children with those of strangers.

The president of the United States had no intention of sharing power over what had formerly been the independent militia with governors of states. The National Guard was now an enforcement arm of the federal government masquerading as a people's defense force - or militia. Its new mission was to defend the feudal system of Babylon - not the people the system persecuted.

Confirmation

This new state of affairs was confirmed when the central government's FBI invaded the state of Idaho. The governor of Idaho stood by, let the FBI kill Idaho citizens on Ruby Ridge and did nothing. There was nothing he could have done. There was no militia to call upon and all that was left was the National Guard and that was under federal control. Idaho was face to face with the fact that it was defenseless against invasion and murder.

This was again confirmed at Waco when invading federal forces of the FBI massacred members of the Davidian Church. In neither the case of Idaho nor Texas did their respective governors believe that they had the power to interpose the state's National Guard between the victims and the US government agency that was tormenting their citizens - not even to save their lives.

The Davidian Defense

The thing the ITC's media never ceases to ignore is the Waco defense.

When the ATF, in an unprovoked attack, stormed the Davidian Church complex, the Davidians grabbed their shotguns and attempted to defend themselves, their wives and their children - and they did a good job of it. This is why, when the subject comes up, the government always talks about the 4 government agents who were killed vs. the "SIX" Davidians who were killed "See! Two more Davidians were killed than those lost by the government!!"

The thing that they never mention is that the shotgun defense by this religious group shot the government's ATF

all to pieces.[2] After 45 minutes the ATF raised the white flag. The Davidians magnanmously accepted their surrender and allowed them to collect and carry their wounded (most of them were wounded) and limp away from the church with their tails between their legs. The ATF had lost 4 killed, but the rest of the ATF storming party had ceased to exist as a viable military force.

If the Davidians had known that their gallant armed defense had condemned them all to be burned to death as punishment for the FBI humiliation - men, women and children - it is doubtful if any of the ATF would have been set free. They would have been held as hostages.

The lesson learned again is even free people with shotguns can present an obstacle to out-of-control government.

Rebirth And Arming The Militias

"Firearms stand next in importance to the Constitution itself. They are the American People's liberty teeth and keystone under independence... The rifle and pistol are equally indispensable... The very atmosphere of firearms anywhere and everywhere restrains evil interference - they deserve a place of honor with all that is good."

- George Washington

The Ruby Ridge and Waco example of what an all powerful immoral central government can do to its own people triggered the rapid rebirth of citizen's militias. There has been no real problem of getting volunteers. The problem has been that of weaponry. How does one have a real effective defense

2 Shotguns are the very last ditch weapon of defense. Shotguns are what rabbit hunters use.

force with inferior weaponry? The answer is - it can't. Not really.

The U.S. feudal government, using the excuse that a few outlaws during the 1930s used tommy guns while committing crimes, passed laws virtually outlawing ownership of automatic weapons and made the ownership of other sophisticated weapons so difficult as to be almost impossible. This has resulted in a populace in which most families are armed, but are armed with weapons which could only with difficulty cope with the weaponry of a modern day army.

The matter of having inferior weapons is compounded by the system's worldwide campaign to confiscate the weapons in the hands of private individuals - except for establishment people who are almost all armed.

The confiscation effort is of course to keep the workers in the condition of serfdom.

One State's Response

"Guard with jealous attention the public liberty. Suspect everyone who approaches that jewel. Unfortunately, nothing will preserve it but downright force. Whenever you give up that force, you are ruined... The great object is that every man be armed... Everyone who is able may have a gun."

- Patrick Henry

Not all state governments have gone along with this campaign to disarm the public. In 1997, the state of New Hampshire authorized its attorney general to bring suit against the United States. The following is taken from a shooting magazine printed in Virginia.

"1997 Session House Joint Resolution 3 requiring the attorney general to bring suit against the U.S. Govt. for

violating the U.S. Constitution and the New Hampshire constitution by enacting a military firearms ban.

> RESOLUTIONS: ... (1) The assault weapons ban is unconstitutional because it deprives the people of their right of self-defense under the 9th Amendment to the U.S. Constitution. It does so by limiting the tools which the people may use to protect themselves, their families, and their communities from an assault. The assault weapons ban prevents the people from responding to the threat of force in kind, relegating the people's use of defensive weapons to weapons of lesser force than those which might be used against them. The state cannot limit the means for self-defense without abrogating the right of self- defense.
>
> (2) ... The assault weapons ban nullifies the 2nd Amendment to the U.S. Constitution. The assault weapons ban prevents the people from acquiring and owning the military firearms necessary for the fielding of effective militias. The militia, as provided for in the Constitution, is the people's army and exists for the purpose of defending the Constitution ...
>
> (3) By nullifying the utility of militias, the assault weapons ban renders null and void those provisions under Article 1, Section 8 of the U.S. Constitution which provide for the organizing, arming, and fielding of militias and makes moot the state's authority to appoint officers and to train and discipline militias.[3]
>
> (4) The assault weapons ban is unconstitutional under the 10th Amendment to the U.S. Constitution because the power to regulate firearms to the limited extent to which such powers may be available under the U.S.

3 Editor's Note: A state's claiming the right to appoint militia officers over the right of the militias to select their own officers retains state, or feudal control, of militias.

> Constitution lies with the states, not with the federal government ...
>
> Whereas, the assault weapons ban qualifies each individual absolute right of self-defense, guaranteed by the 9th Amendment, by limiting the rights of the people to defend themselves with tools appropriate to the task. The "right of self-defense ceases to exist if the state is able to assert the power to limit the nature of the response which an individual may make to a particular threat of force. Individuals have the absolute right to respond to force in kind. ...
>
> Resolved ... That the attorney general be required to bring suit against the U.S. Government for violations of the U.S. Constitution and the N. Hampshire constitution in enacting the assault weapons ban, which prevents U.S. citizens from owning military firearms.[4]

The above sets forth the legal objections to de-facto outlawing of militias and the confiscation of their weapons. It is the editor's belief that when a push comes to a shove, the king's law comes from the barrel of a rifle and it makes no difference what sort of legal arguments are made. The cartel that rules the West will do whatever it chooses to do if they feel that they have the force to do it, and it appears at this time that they feel that they have the force to do whatever they want to do, and they really don't want a well-armed militia in the land.

4 *The Bullet*, 132 W. Main St., Suite 203, Orange, VA 22960, 1-800- 526-1397 Sept 1997

Conclusion

"The highest number to which ... a standing army can be carried in any country does not exceed ... one twenty-fifth part of the number able to bear arms ... To these would be opposed a militia amounting to near half a million citizens (When this was written the total population was only 3.5 million) with arms in their hands, officered by men chosen from among themselves, fighting for their common liberties... It may well be doubted whether a militia thus circumstauced could ever be conquered by such a proportion of regular troops."

- James Madison

George Mason said that there were 500,000 militiamen in a population of 3.5 million. Today he would count a potential of 40,000,000 militiamen. This is the sword that could snuff out Babylon's lights in a minute. But, this could only happen if the militias were of onc mind and pointed in the right direction.

Facts The King Must Deal With

The best of all scenarios for a tyrannical king is not to have to dcal with a John Pelham and his guns, or a Robert E. Lee's militia army. Without a militia, a king would have no revolt to suppress!

The basic fact is that there is a militia and the king must deal with that fact. The second fact is that a very large part of the militia take their orders from the *King of kings* - not him.

Orders

The fact that the large part of the militia is loyal to the *King of kings* and take their orders from him is something that "Little Willie" and his ilk consider treasonous. For instance, consider the following order:

"He that hath no sword, let him sell his garment and buy one." Luke 22:36-38.

The *KING of kings* instructed his followers to arm themselves. How can the anti-Christ feel comfortable on his throne when Isaacs-sons, supporters of the *KING of kings* have armed themselves?

The *KING of kings* also told his followers:

"The land cannot be cleansed of the blood that is shed therein, but by the blood of him that shed it." Num 35:33

The followers of the "*KING of kings*" see that there is much innocent blood shed in this land and the guilty are not punished as ordered, but are "restrained" in prisons and then released to do the same again and again.

The *KING of kings* instructed that someone must be punished for this evil. He said:

"Because thou hast let go out of thy hand a man whom I appointed to utter destruction, therefore thy life shall go for his life, and thy people for his people." I Ki 21:42

Can the WORD be more clear? The WORD that is God never lies. It always means what it says. The life of the one worthy of death must be forfeit, or the lives of the followers of the *King of kings* will be taken in their place. It's that simple. That is a sentence from which, once executed, there is no appeal.

Yet, the Scriptures say:

"When thou art in tribulation... even in the latter days, if thou turn to the Lord thy God (the WORD), and shall be obedient to his voice (the WORD), ... he will not forsake thee, neither destroy thee, nor forget thee, nor forget the covenant of thy fathers which he sware unto them." Deut 4:30-31

The Story Of David

Once before, the Philistines ruled the land. They used extorted tribute from every Son-of-Isaac. They also used iron weapons to back their tyranny but forbade the children of Israel from even having blacksmiths because they could also make swords.

We have read the story and we know that things got so bad under the heel of the Philistines that the ill-armed militia was called up anyway. David joined his brothers at the front. He volunteered to fight the giant when no one else would. He went forward and stood before the Philistine giant and reached down and selected a stone and placed it in his sling.

The giant taunted David, then drew his great sword and advanced on him. David slung his stone at the giant and it hit him in the forehead where it sank into his head. The giant fell to the ground. David then used the giant's own sword to sever his head from his body.

The Story Known By The Faithful

Scripture explains Scripture.[5] The giant is obviously the powerful one. David the weaker. David picked up a stone, a rock. We know what a rock is:

> ***"Who is a rock save our God." Ps 18:31.***[6]

OK. Let's start again. David appeared defenseless and the giant powerful. David held in his hand a rock. He placed it in

5 Whenever someone quotes Scripture that conflicts with other Scripture - someone is mis-interpreting Scripture.

6 "Neither is thou any rock like our God." I Sa 2:2; "For their rock is not as our Rock." De 32:31; "The Lord is my rock and my fortress." Ps 18:2

his sling and slung it and the rock hit the giant in the head causing him to fall. With his fall the Philistines fled.

Why the head? The giant is the messenger of the Serpent.[7] The curse God placed on the serpent was that the seed of man *"Shall bruise thy head." Gen 3:15.*

The serpent always organizes his children in an episcopal manner - from the top down - to ensure that they all understand, say, and do the same thing.[8] Sever the head and the serpent dies.

The Scriptures say:

> ***"David prevailed over the Philistine with a sling and with a stone, and smote the Philistine, and slew him, but there was no sword in the hand of David." 1 Sa 17:50***

There was no sword in David's hand, only a stone. With that stone he slew the giant. It was only then that David picked up the giant's sword and severed his head and the rest of the army pursued the Philistines and then used their swords.

Conclusion

Our militia consists of every ablebodied man in the whole Saxon nation. Most Saxons don't know that! Our people don't know that the answer to their every problem lies in the WORD. Why? Because - the "rock" of the king's state priests is not as our "Rock".

Why is this? It is because the false priests hired by the king with tax-exemption and riches from the use of the serpent's media have withheld God's WORD from the people.

7 Read about "giants" in HR #286.

8 God organized his people in the presbyterian manner in 10s and 100s from the bottom up. Beware episcopal organizations. They serve a single master.

These priests of the serpent priests haven't told God's Saxon people that they are under sentence of death - a sentence passed on them by their own God because unavenged innocent blood has been shed.

When the rock of truth at last forces its way past the king's hired state priests and scribes, and reaches those for whom it is intended, and the truth is understood that our people have everything to gain by obeying God and everything to lose by not doing so - truth will no longer be seen to be just a stone lying in a creek- bed. It will be an irresistable weapon. With the WORD - our militias will have both incentive and direction that will allow them to serve their nation, their God, and to save their lives which at this moment are forfeit because of our nation's disobedience. The giant will fall.[9]

Then we can use the giant's own sword to finish the task, and the sword will be of the latest manufacture.

LETTERS

ANTISAXON BRAINWASHING: "Dear Brother Hoskins: The antisaxonite chaplain at this gulag censors all incoming religious matter. He determined that *Vigilantes* talked too much about race and denied me the book. This same chaplain approves numerous anti- white periodicals going to the *Nation of Islam* and the *Black Hebrew Israelites* that do nothing but talk about race." S.J. - prisoner Florida

9 When our militias learn that taxes violate God's Commandment (Matt 17:25-26); that each Saxon is entitled to his own land (Num 26:53; Lev 25:23), that usury is a capitol crime (Ezek 18:8-13); and that *"He that loseth his life for my sake shall find it." Matt 10:39*; they will be dangerous adversaries of the king, indeed.

News From Rhodesia

The *Financial Times* of June 3-4, 2000 p3, notes that of the 804 White-owned farms recently seized by the Black government without payment, the cattle ranch of the former White leader of Rhodesia, Ian Smith, "did not appear to be affected by the programme".

RKH: Ian Smith, selected by Rhodesia's media-owner to receive favorable publicity, was elected president of Rhodesia. After winning a 12 year war against communist rebels, he proceeded to turn his country over to them.

Smith is one of a fraternity of traitors who is *"A traitor to the Laws and to his own country." II Macc 5:15.* These 2% low types are publicized by media owners so as to be elected to office and then betray their people once there. Gov. J. Lindsey Almond was given a Federal Judgeship after betraying Virginia by turning its state schools over to the federals. Every Saxon nation has its traitors. False witnesses - they will be judged and receive their just deserts in due time.

News From Australia

National Action ran a stall at a local fair. Response was uniformly positive. The best responses were to "Deport Boat People" poster. It was routinely suggested that deportation was a soft option. The Average Australian voiced impatience with a system that bars white Zimbabweans (Rhodesians) from entry yet houses and feeds any and all flotsam washing ashore from Asia. One Australian soldier returned from a UN peacekeeping mission commented that "Let's just leave the little devils murder each other." A farmer from north of Brisbane said: "Land seizures by black squatters 'll never happen here." We replied, "That's what Zimbabweans were

promised 20 years ago. Now it's happening. Why not here in 20 years?" He had no answer. (Excerpted from *STORM*, (Jun-Jul 2000) POB 635 Strathpine P.S. 4500, AUSTRALIA http://www.adelaide.net.au/~national/

FIJI: Indigenous Fijians have seized Fiji's prime minister and cabinet ministers and hold them captive. Ethnic Indians account for about 45% of the population. The prime minister and most of his cabinet are Indian. The Fijians say they intend to regain their country for their own people.

TOLERANCE: "What can we do to help victims of discrimination? St. Neuman Catholic Church in Irvine is sponsoring a seminar on how individuals can fight intolerance. Guest speaker will be Rabbi Michael Beals of B'Nai Tikvah in Los Angeles. He created Los Angeles' first multicultural sensitivity program for city supervisors. ..." *Orange County Register* 25 Feb 2000

RKH: The reason our children don't play with snakes and bees is because we have taught them that bees sting and snakes bite. Strangers are, percentagewise, more likely to assault, rape, and murder than bees are to sting or snakes are to bite. This is important survival information. Those who don't learn - die.

It is also natural for Pharisee employees of the Naphadim to deny us the ancient Scriptures God meant for us to use for our own protection

"Destroy the children of fornication, the offspring of the Watchers, from among men ... send them one against another. Let them perish by mutual slaughter." Book Of Enoch I 10:13[10]

10 Enoch I, (Ethiopic), VPC, POB 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $11/copy

World News

BODY PARTS: The reason partial birth abortions are favored over early abortions is because private companies involved in selling the organs and body parts of aborted babies get higher prices for the more perfectly formed babies. Brains sell for $999, spinal cords for $325, arms and legs $150, and skin for $100. Some universities and federally funded embryology labs operate round- the-clock collections services at aboratories. It was in 1993 that President Clinton signed the NIH Revitalization Act which liftcd the ban on federally funded research involving the transplantation of fetal tissue. (Story in *Intercessors For America Newsletter* 1/2000)

SLOVAKIA will be excluded from consideration for entry to European Union till it "changes treatment of its Hungarian minority" (like Czech Republic's "treatment" of Gypsies. The EU dictates other countries' internal racial policies.) (*Nationalist News*, AUSTRALIA)

GERMANY ABORTION: Karlsruhe, Germany's Constitutional Court has ordered Bavarian government to allow abortion clinics, as do all other German states. Five doctors took the State to court arguing they were "prevented from practicing thcir profession". Since 1996, Bavarian law has barred doctors from earning morc than 25% of their income from child murder. Until 1990, West Germany had Europe's strictest child murder laws. Thcse were liberalized in negotiations with the dying East German regime. E. Gcrmany had "abortion on demand". Their Slav rulers wanted fewer Germans. (*Nationalist News*, AUSTRALIA)

TOKYO: Lower House of Diet (Parliament) voted overwhelmingly to adopt a bill for $508 billion dollars in government "loans" to insolvent Japanese banks. "Bail-out averts a financial crisis." Funds are to: 1) aid viable institutions; 2) promote active lending; 3) facilitate write-off of bad loans; 4) close down failing banks without harming depositors. No crooked bankers will be prosecuted. Taxpayers will foot the bill. (*Nationalist News*, AUSTRALIA)

WHO WON WWII: In Germany nationalist parties are banned and persecuted 50 years after WWII, yet Reds return to rule after 10 years. No more proof is needed as to who won WWII.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 311

FIJI
Revolt Against Indians

Why should some of the most powerful countries of the world unite ranks instantly to quash a revolt led by an insurance salesman on a tiny insignificant island?

Coup

On May 29, 2000, the son of an opposition member of the Fijian Parliament staged the third coup attempt in 13 years. He and his supporters stormed parliament as it was sitting and took the prime minister and seven cabinet ministers hostage.

NOTE: Serpents are fought by crushing their heads: *Gen 3:15*

The website (Fijilive.com) of the rebel leader, George Speight, a high profile local businessman, said that he was reclaiming the land for his own people.

The coup took place on the first anniversary of the appointment of Mahendra Chaudhry, an ethnic Indian, as prime minister. Ever since then relations between ethnic Indians and ethnic Fijians have deteriorated.

President Ratu Sir Kamisese Mara, who was not a hostage,[1] declared a national state of emergency and stated in a radio address, "I would likc to assure you all that the rule of law and good government will be maintained. There are lawful democratically recognized avenues for airing grievances. I urge this group to follow lawful means in raising their dissent."

> NOTE: HR readers instantly recognize this ploy. All feudal systems are establishment creations. The leader and the legislators are democratically elected from a pool of PC candidates selected by the media owner. In office, these agents of the media-owner appoint judges and army officers. These judges rule that the king is right and the army officers squelch dissent. The taxes of the great merchant supports the king and his army and the banker chooses which PC merchants will manage bank assets. Nationalist rebels are their eternal enemy. It's how the system works the world over.

The army and police backed the 1987 coup, but did not appear to be siding with the rebels. The former prime minister, Sitivcni Rabuka, who led the 1987 coup tried to mediatc between the rebels and the government.

> NOTE: The 1987 coup was an establishment coup. That's why the army is not supporting the present "national" coup.

---

1 This is where thc nationalist rebels made a mistake. They assumed that because Mara was a native Fijian that he was sympathetic with them. In a feudal system, the heads of state are two percenters or else they would not be heads of a feudal state.

The Mystery Of Fiji

Figi is the small island on the upper right edge of the map that includes Australia. It is interesting that the world's powers have united almost overnight against this small and insignificant little island.

Indians

Ethnic Indians account for some 45% of Fiji's population of 800,000. But, they control most of Fiji's economy. The Indians were initially brought to Fiji by the British in the late 19th century to work sugar cane fields. Since then they have virtually monopolized the island's economy and last year took over its government. Ethnic Fijians, who represent 51% of the population, are demanding that the country's Indian population be stripped of political rights.

NOTE: Indians are the world's preferred feudal system operators. Their mixed racial background gives them tolerance for many gods. Their caste system tends to confine their ability to cause mischief to one specific area. Their lack of any code of morals allows them to do almost anything.

International Condemnation

The U.S. State Department warned, "The consequences of any unconstitutional seizure of power would be very substantial." The U.S. ambassador to Fiji labeled the coup leader a "common criminal", and Australia's prime minister, John Howard, said that he was horrified. George Speight met with Fijian chiefs while Fiji's military leaders declared martial law and have refused to negotiate with Speight.

NOTE: This is an astute move on Speight's part. The existence of a "Fijian chiefs council" indicates a system of rule or custom equivalent to our "WORD" which is God. It lends legitimacy to Speight's claims.

Imposes Indigenous Fijian Government

On July 3, Fiji's military named an all-Fijian government to replace the mixed-race coalition of the Indian Prime Minister. The Army's chief named Fijian banker Laisenia Qarase as prime minister to rule Fiji for two years. The military stressed that it will retain executive power until all 27 hostages are released. The military excluded the native Fijian rebels from the government officials they selected.

NOTE: All the above should be expected. A feudal system's military is selected first because of loyalty to the system that selected them. It is expected that they would select one of their own as prime minister. It is obvious that a usury- banker is a feudal- system asset regardless of race. It is also obvious that the military are reluctant to act as long as the nationalist rebels continue to hold establishment hostages.

Australia Threatens Fiji

On July 18, Australia announced a range of sanctions against Fiji including a 30% cut in aid in an attempt to force the restoration of the former government.[2]

Ratu Josefa Iloilo, chosen by the Fijian banker Laisenia Qarase to be president, angered the coup leader by nominating a government that excluded Fijian nationalists from all key offices. The Fijian nationalists complained that Laiseni Qarase was too accommodating towards Indians.

> NOTE: For representatives of the Fijian feudal system to select rebel nationalists to govern would be to shoot themselves in the foot.

Australia's foreign minister ratcheted up the international threats by stating that Australia was stopping joint defense programs and trade agreement co-operation. Also, Fiji's rugby team would not be granted visas for a match against the Barbarians team that had been planned and other Fijian teams would be banned until the Indian government had been restored.

The threat was broadened by the foreign minister when he stated that the U.S., the European Union and Japan might follow Australia's in this move. He ruled out using tougher sanctions as advocated by Australia's trade union movement. However, New Zealand, the U.S. and Britain joined Australia in announcing sanctions against Fiji.

> NOTE: This propaganda announcement was made to give ammunition to the media to use to beat the native

2 Each situation is a bit different. In Fiji, corporations own the sugar cane plantations. The last thing they need are Fijian nationalists taking back these lands. That's the reason that they put Indians in to rule. Indians are nationalists only in India.

Fijians into a pro-feudal PC state of mind - thereby isolating the nationalists.

Hostage Crisis Ends

July 13, the hostage crisis ended. After the last of dozens of hostages were released, the Fijian Great Council Of Chiefs confirmed the ethnic Fijian banker Ratu Iloilo as the country's new president. Iloilo had been Specht's, the nationalist's rebel leader's choice.

As the crisis ended, the hostage takers held a traditional ceremony seeking forgiveness by offering a drink of kava, a narcotic drink, to the last captives freed. Chaundhry, the ousted former Indian prime minister shook hands with Speight and the two hugged.

NOTE: In giving up their hostages before anything concrete was made doomed the rebels. The establishment thus far tolerates "talkers" to show how much "freedom" there is in the system. They are much less tolerant of actual attempts to overthrow ITC rule.

World-Wide Nationalist Support

The Fijian rebel leader received support from nationalist movements from all over the world. The editorial of the *National Action News* is representativc:

"Australian Nationalists sympathize with the revolutionary national uprising in Fiji...

"Australian Nationalists condemn any Australian government action designed to impose 'sanctions' on Fiji. The behind-the-back trade unions ban on Fiji travel and commerce are really State devices ... Australians should demand these bans be lifted.

"Australian Nationalists believe that the Fijian national uprising is directed at the politics of nationless, cultureless, raceless, free-trade globalisation, and whatever actions occur as might be construed as 'targeting' the Indian minority in Fiji, should be dismissed as necessary tools which preserve Fijian identity and independence.

"... We are not surprised to learn that the Australian Labor Party gave 'advice' to the Indian Fijian Labour Party on ways to consolidate the Indian bloc-vote and about methods to buy-off some native groups so that a 'coalition' and supposedly 'democratic' government could be formed. Bluntly, the former government was a front for the globalisers who were relying upon the Indians to 'modernize' Fiji. This interference in Fiji's politics must end!

"Australian Nationalists reject any propaganda from internationalist lobbyists that the crisis in Fiji obligates Australia to accept so-called 'refugees'. No Indian refugees must be accepted!

"Australian Nationalists rejoice in the inspiration which the Fijian national uprising has given to small Melanesian peoples in the Solomon Islands and in West New Guinea ... .

"Across the Pacific there are peoples who are rejecting the globalisation process. ... When the Indonesian army moves against the freedom fighters of West New Guinea, Australians will see the move as a move against local nationalism. The same forces agitating against the Fijian national uprising will call for the suppression of all Melanesian revolutions.

"Australian Nationalists call for a new Pacific freedom bloc. The future 'White Australia' will certainly support for others what it demands for itself."[3]

Coup Leader Arrested

July 27, 2000. George Speight, Fiji's nationalist leader who toppled Fiji's Indian government, was arrested by Fiji's military who withdrew their promise of amnesty for those taking part in the coup.

After arresting the leader, the army then assaulted a school in Suva, Fiji's capital where 300 of Speight's armed followers had been camped for the past week. The army's Maj. Politini said about 30 nationalists and one soldier were injured in the firefight that followed and dozens were arrested.[4]

Speight, champion of the native Fijians, was charged with illegally possessing weapons and threatening Fiji's new president. He was seized at a checkpoint along with his advisor, Tevita Bukarau, spokesman Jo Nata, and a bodyguard.

First housed in army barracks, he and six of his key advisors have been taken to an islet within view of the capital, Suva. The army is considering bringing the charge of treason against him and his followers, a charge carrying a maximum sentence of death.

July 28, 2000. The Fijian military extended its crackdown and has arrested hundreds. There are warnings of civil war and reports of reprisal attacks against Indians on the island of Vanua Leva where two New Zealanders were taken as hos-

3 *National Action News*, Box 85, Plympton, SA 5038, AUSTRALIA, $25/yr

4 God spoke to the serpent; *"... it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel." Gen 3:15.* Strangers are fought by bruising their leaders' heads. Saxons are fought by bruising their spiritual heel.

tages. Alexander Downer, Australia's foreign minister announced that he is "delighted" over the actions of Fiji's military. Th military now claims it is acting on behalf of indigenous Fijians.

The worry is that Mr Speight has caused a big shift in Fijian politics and that Fijian nationalism has been reawakened.

Lessons

The leader of the Peasants Revolt in England met with the king under a flag of truce and guarantee of safety and amnesty. Trusting in the word of the feudal system he went and was murdered. His followers were hounded to death and hanged by the hundreds. This has been the history of meetings between the system and those who want independence.

> NOTE: Note that the feudal countries of the world - Australia, New Zealand, Britain and the U.S., instantly presented a solid front opposed to the nationalism of one small island group.

Napoleon took the crown from the Pope and placed it on his own head and had to fight the united nations of the world who were instantly allied against him. Nationalist Germany withdrew from the international banking system and almost the entire world came against her.

> NOTE: Trust in a banker, even though he was a native, proved disastrous.

> NOTE: Trust in amnesty granted by the Fijian army was disastrous even though the army is native Fijian.

Kings are kept on thrones by armies. Kings and standing armies are inseparable. The ITC carefully selects the leaders of its armies all over the world and pays them to keep their

king on the throne. It has always been so. If the king goes, their pay stops and militias fill the void they leave.

Today, there are more wars in progress struggling for separation from the world's feudal system than ever before. The great fear of the feudal system is that different nations will learn to work together to be different in spite of their natural antipathy toward each other.

Conclusion

The fact that some of the most powerful countries of the world instantly united their ranks to quash a revolt on a tiny insignificant Pacific Island is proof that the International Trade Cartel recognizes that nationalist revolts of whatever size are contagious. Unless instantly suppressed, any one of them has the potential to light the fire that will one day destroy Babylon.

==========

Letter From S. Africa

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: Most Rhodesians seem to have made arrangements to be out of the country during the elections as it is their school holidays. They booked at holiday resorts out of the country.

Heaven knows what will happen if Mugabe comes in again, for he is claiming all the farms. He tried to take over the gold mines, but I think he stepped on Oppenheimer's toes, because he had another story the next day.

Many farmers left some staff to look after the property and animals when they left, but these workers had no chance when Mugabe's thugs turned up, so they also fled. I am not sure if all the Rhodesians sent their dogs to safety. Look at the

enclosed picture of how Blacks treat dogs and that is the reason why it worries me.

The HNP father of a Rhodesian cattle farmer said his son's farm was on the confiscation list, so he removed every single animal. When the squatters came they could not stay longer than the money they got from Mugabe lasted.

Mugabe is encouraging Nambia's Sam Nujoma to do the same to whites in his country and old Sam is so stupid that he will chase away a substantial number of German investors who use modern techniques in desert conditions. Blacks flee from Zimbabwe in large numbers to get away from the violence.

Here in the area next to Swaziland in the Piet Retief district, farmers and former soldiers keep a tight rein on criminals. It used to be easy to commit a crime and flee over the border, but no more.

Most of Africa is in turmoil. I wonder if the Blacks always know on what side they are fighting. In the Congo, two forces that are supposed to keep the peace, Uganda and Rwanda, are fighting each other. Nothing ever changes in Africa since the inhabitants do not. AIDS is starting to take its toll among the more educated Blacks. One went three years ago for tests and found he had AIDS, but he still infected many black women.

We are looking into the postal situation. We cannot use *Postnet*, a private company, as they can only pick up the mail. The Postal Service has the monopoly. To cut local problems, we are considering a small post office with one white woman. At least she sorts the letters. We missed so much mail from America and even local letters and newspapers are lost.

It seems as if all parties in opposition to the ANC party will take part in the local elections under the Democratic Party (DP) banner. The smooth talking Tony Leon, a Jew, must

have convinced many to join so that they can oppose the ANC, as if that is a possibility. So we have a DP Jewish Party, and a ANC Jewish/Black Party. As usual the HNP Party is not in the least interested.

It seems certain that Prince Charles and Camilla will marry in Scotland like Ann did. All I can say is that Camilla, whose grandmother was Alice Keppel, a Jewess, is no beauty in any sense. A friend reminded me that Camilla's great grandmother was Alice Keppel. She married an Emset and was Edward VII's mistress. Anyway, unlike Diana, Camilla will not mind whatever secret organizations Charles belongs to. The British public said that they do not want her as Queen, but how much say have they in any case? The bishops have been busy for some time with the coronation ceremony, which will no longer be based on the Bible, but will include all religions.

Ruffy, our adopted Alsation, is starting to take the work of a watchdog seriously and now barks at blacks. It is something to see a proud dog instead of the dejected animal that came here.

We made a firebreak on the 16th because the grass grew high with all the rain. The winter is now much colder than it has been during the last few years.

Last night, the 6 o'clock news reported that the regime intends taking 30% of all white agricultural land. That is not the homelands with their good soil and rainfall that has been lying fallow for years, or ruined by keeping too many animals on the grazing parts. One can actually see the Transkei border because nothing grew on their side. The trees were chopped down and scarcely any grass is to be seen. In the squatter camp opposite us, they immediately remove all grass so that only the bare ground remains. But when they look for thatching

grass to cut and sell, they are quick enough to ask the white farm owner to cut his grass. For safcty we do not allow any strangers to come onto the property. They always come with a story to buy something. Those who trust them end up as statistics.

Impact mentions that thousands of white Rhodesians have come over the border. Some were takcn in by people in Messina, the first town after the customs. Many live in tents. Will try and find out more about the situation. There are many game and vegetable farms along the Limpopo River which forms the border." With best wishes, K.J.

RKH: White Zimbabwe farmers are in debt to banks. Black occupicd farms will not be able to produce mortgagc payments. The farms will then be foreclosed and owned by the banks. It is interesting that the diamond and gold mines have neither been nationalized nor occupied by blacks.

UNFILTERED NEWS

BLACK NATIONALISM: Nation of Islam lcadcr Louis Farrakhan defended the Confederate flag as an integral part of history.

RKH: Farrakhan's group dislikes Whites whom they blame for many of their troubles.They have asked for help to settle in Africa, or even have their own homeland here.

CONTROLLING COUNTRIES: "You control countries by controlling their food." Kissinger.

REDUCING THE NATIONAL DEBT

"A house committee, ... approved legislation Thursday that would set aside extra surplus dollars to pay down public

debt and lower the government's debt limit." *News & Advance.*

RKH: It sounds so good, but those who have read *War Cycles / Peace Cycles* know that most money is borrowed into existence with pledged property being the collateral. At any one time there is only a thin floating supply of money in existence. In the past, when this floating supply has been used to pay off the national debt, there has been nothing left to pay interest and principal on the remaining outstanding debt, and the result has been a Jubilee crash every 50 years or so. This is the period where money disappears from circulation. It has happened every cycle since the country was founded. It is part of Babylon's usury system. The only way a country's debt can be paid down is to eliminate it outright and repeat the process every 7 years. Someone is going to be hurt by keeping the debt or doing away with it, either way someone is going to be hurt, today or tomorrow. The WORD warned us not to go into usury and debt.

LIBERALS RESPONSIBLE: Tanzania, in East Africa, is a country desperate to enter the modern world. Ancient traditional witchcraft stands firmly in the way. Human skin is used in occult ceremonies. Victims are hunted down, clubbed unconscious and skinned alive. The skin is quickly smuggled across the Zambian border where a middleman waits to buy it. Police say the trade in human skin is inspired by witch doctors who use it to prepare charms to ward off evil spirits or bring good luck. A skin can fetch up to £3,000. Senior police officers from Tanzania, Malawi and Zambia are trying to stifle the skin trade as colonial authorities tried to do before them. In Tanzania more than 5,000 people were executed for being witch doctors from 1994 to 1998 according

to government figures. (Story in *TKC*, POB 1478 Ferndale, WA 98248

HATE SCAM: Laird Wilcox, Kansas author and editor who tracks groups on both the right and the left says, "There is an anti- racist industry entrenched in the United States that has attracted bullying, moralizing fanatics, whose identity and livelihood depend upon growth and expansion of their particular kind of victimization ... the anti-racist movement has become a massive extortion racket." (Story in *Washington Times* p.12, May 12, 2000)

AIDS IMPACTS GOLD MINING: More than 60% of all deaths among Anglo American employees are due to AIDS. In Zimbabwe the prevalence of HIV infection in Anglo's workforce is estimated at 24%. Up to 40% of lost time at the company's Zimbabwe operation is due to the epidemic. Company data indicates that over 60% of all deaths over the last 6 years is due to AIDS.

WACO JUDGE: The media says that U.S. District Judge Walter Smith is firm but fair. This is the same Smith who earlier sentenced eight Branch Davidians to maximum prison terms in a 1994 criminal trial that earned Smith the title "hanging judge". He is now hearing the "wrongful death" lawsuit against the federal government that resulted from "Waco". It would seem that if the trial is not supposed to be rigged then an unbiased judge would have been picked to hear the case. Since one wasn't - it is a safe bet how this trial will go.

HIGH PRIEST DEAD

: Thc *Financial Times* of June 24-25, 2000 carried a five column obituary along with a picture of the "man of mystery" - Enrico Cuccoia - who is said to have been one of the central figures in European finance.

Cuccoia was Italy's most powerful banker. He opened or closed the financial door to those whom he chose. As a young man he helped "re-organize" the financial system in Ethiopia (then an Italian colony). His wife's father was his superior at the IRI state holding company. In 1946, Cuccia 38, was picked to head a new institution, Mediobanka, set up to extend loans to Italy's war- torn industry. The bank became the focal point for almost every big business deal in Italy. IRI was Metiobanca's sole owner. The bank was privatiscd in 1988.

Thc closer one climbs the ladder of the world's feudal system's episcopacy, the more invisible become its rulers. Now, one question in the article was unasked and unanswered - Who "picked" Cuccia? That's the next rung on the ladder.

3rd World Feudal Systems

The three feudal castes rest on the labor of the 4th caste worker.

The penniless priestly 1st caste controls the banks. Thc 2nd caste king and army keep each other in power. The 3rd caste merchant is granted franchises and opcrating capital by the priest's banks and is protected by the king and his army.

3rd world feudal systems arc often primitive. The King's taxation/tribute system produces insufficient income to pay the army. The army is forced to extort protection money from the highly visiblc merchant caste - it is an oriental mafia.

Mr. Juwono, Indonesia's defense minister admits that the military is prone to graft and says that in the next 18 months he intends to audit about 320 *yayasan* or "charity foundations" linked to military businesses. He says he expects only about a 60% enforcement rate. He says that lack of funding makes it impossible to stamp out all illegal army business but hopes that some will be restructured to become legal commercial entities.

Many within the military complain that "the spoils of businesses are unfairly divided between top brass and junior officers." A perennial complaint common to all feudal systems. The Chinese army supports itself almost entirely with commercial entities that it directly operates. (Story in *Financial Times*, June 19, 2000, p.5)

LASER: "Red China has at its disposal a laser weapon which was manufactured in the US and passed on to Israel a number of years ago under the strict obligation to keep this secret, and under no circumstances to sell it to a third party. Pentagon experts label the laser weapon as the most dangerous electronic weapons system in existence today. It has the ability to render large formations of soldiers harmless in a matter of seconds by blinding them with a short burst of a death ray. According to experts, the gruesome effect - the eyeball melts literally - would cause the entire opposing ground troops to become panic stricken. President Clinton had refused to place the weapon at the disposal of American army commanders and passed it on to Israel instead. In so doing the Israelis made a packet and one year later they sold it to the Communists in Beijing." (*Insider* May 15, 1999, Klaus Vaque, PO Box 17200, Groenkloof, Pretoria 0027, RSA, $75/yr.)

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 312

ATTILA THE HUN

Usury is the most insidious, destruetive, evil system that this world has ever produced. It is the glue that holds Babylon together. It is the bond that enslaves every nation that borrows. Interest and taxes are its hallmark.

Debt free nations who refuse loans, and debt-slave nations so beaten down that they refuse to go further into debt must be made to borrow to feed Babylon. Babylon hired someone to wield the whip. His name - "Attila the Hun".

Attila

"He was short of stature, swarthy and broad-chested, with a large head and hair which early turned gray, snub nose and deep-set eyes. He walked with a proud step, darting a haughty glance this way and that as if he felt himself lord of all."[1]

1 *E/B*, 14th Ed. Attila, p. 661

This is the visual impression that generations of Christians have gotten of Attila. After more than a thousand years the rest of the picture is still told by father to son; "Attila the Hun - The Scourge of Christendom;" "Nothing would grow where he walked." He was a demon incarnate.

This picture of Attila was mainly created and disseminated by no less than the Hun leader himself. It was the way he wished the world to view him. He wanted submission from those he negotiated with, and the best way to get submission was to make those with whom he negotiated believe that the alternative to negotiation and submission was unthinkable.[2] Attila was a very smart leader.

Early Life

Attila was born on the plains of the Danube around 395. He was the son of King Mundzuk and could trace his ancestry some 35 generations.[3]

Attila was well prepared to become king of the Huns. He grew up in the Hun camp and was trained in the rough and tumble life of a Hun warrior. He learned horsemanship, the bow, lariat, lance, and sword.

At 12 he was sent as child hostage to the Roman court of Honorius. Hun king Rugila in return received the Roman youth Aëtius as hostage. The future leaders of the Romans

2 20th century academics helped 20th century Huns spread the slogan, "Better red than dead."

3 *Secrets of Attila the Hun*, p. 2, Wess Roberts, Preegrine Pub. Co., P.O. Box 2742, Rohnert Park, CA 94928 ©1985

and the Huns crossed paths and studied each other's peoples to discover weak points, both at the same time.

While in the Roman court Attila formed strong prejudices against Roman opulence, show, and lifestyle. It was his opinion that such displays alienated the common people from their rulers. It was his later policy that both he and his chiefs would dress as the rest of the Huns. Perhaps finer quality, but the same, with virtually NO display of gold and silver ornaments.[4]

The Roman court was marble, silks, gold and silver. The court that Attila later established was made of wood with fine wood paneling. He ate plain food from wooden dishes.

Attila and his brother Bleda conquered neighboring Hun tribes.[5] To secure sole power Attila murdered his brother.[6] Within eight years he made himself virtually supreme in Central Europe.[7] His own special kingdom comprised what is now Hungary and Transylvania. He ruled almost without

4 Note that, with rare exception, "important" rulers among strangers lead ordinary lifestyles. Those who don't are mostly renegade hired help. In the "Hun World" the king owns everything. He parcels his holdings out to his nobles to rule. They in turn parcel it out to managers. The Hun is the "communist" to Rome's "capitalist". Two sides of the same coin. The usurer owns everything in the "capitalist" world. Those paying tribute (taxes, interest, rent, etc) are his servants. He parcels his large holdings (corporations) out to his nobles (corporate managers) to manage. One is a "dictatorship", the other a "democracy" - two sides of the same coin. Both are eternal enemies of nationalism and the "Self Sufficient Farm System".

5 The union of all Turkic tribes has always been the paramount dream of the leaders of the children of Esau. The closest it came was under the rule of Genghis Khan. The next is under UN government rule; the UN is a creation of Essau.

6 Murder in the top levels of cartel leadership is a hallmark of wolf rule - the time honored method of leader selection. It spares the group the ravages of civil war. Think on this when bankers and prelates gun each other down for no apparent reason, and presidents are shot in Dallas.

7 Every political rise to power is financed. Since time began the one with unlimited funds is the usury-banker.

rival from the Caspian Sea to the Rhine River. Hun-garians, Slavs and Germans live in this area today.

Attila The States-man

Attila was a great leader. His public life was one of deception. While engaged in stalking a prey he seldom let his left hand know what his right hand was doing. But, in more peaceful times, he periodically brought his chiefs together to teach them the art of statescraft so that they could better help him to accomplish his projects. His successors do the same today in Bilderburger type meetings not open to the public, but not really private either.

Acting The Part

When meeting Roman negotiators, Attila on occasion instructed his Chiefs to select the most vicious and ferocious looking warriors from his army. He ordered them to wear rough furs and leather and to eat raw meat. They were instructed to select 20 or 30 prisoners and to inflict the most horrible tortures on them - impalement, dismemberment, and the like. Then, tables were placed in the midst of this collection of screaming dying wretches, interspersed with hideous looking Huns dressed in the roughest of skins who unconcernly sat eating raw meat, with blood dripping from the sides of their mouths. It was in the midst of this scene that Roman-Hun negotiations commenced. The Roman negotiators were mightily influenced by the sights and sounds that surrounded them. All of this to perpetuate a legend and to gain the Huns the most for the cheapest price.[8]

8 *Ibid*, p. 42.

Today, all the above can be achieved easily with "special effects" by the Hun media along with "rent a riot" props. This saves later recriminations and expense that accompany dead bodies.

"Acting the part" still comes before demands. Demands are almost always preceded by the likes of Martin Luther King, Mandella, L.A., etc. type riots. Burning cities, beaten, raped and murdered citizens, and Oklahoma City bombings. Public circuses don't just happen - they are crafted.[9] Then, tribute money flows and the king's statutes are ratificd.

Catalaunain Fields Post-mortem

Attila's foray into France was stopped by the combined armies of the Visigoths and Romans at the great battle of thc Catalaunain Fields. Wes Roberts states that "By nightfall, the fields of Catalaunain were heaped with over 300,000 slain bodies of the horde."[10] The E/B states only that the carnage was terrible. Another source says that the combatants fought on mountains of bodies 30 feet high. Whatever the total casualties were they were sufficient to cause Attila to withdraw the following day.

Attila's End

Withdrawing across the Rhine River he returned to his Pannonian home. In the spring of 452, he sallied forth to sack

9 The stranger considers acting-deception such a high art form that he awards prizes to those considered most proficient. The contempt in which the public is held is shown by the establishment running brain-dead Hollywood hacks for the high office of president, getting them elected, and then having an opposition gun lobby hirc another actor with known internation tendencies to be their leader.

10 It has been estimated that there were also 300,000 bodies from the combined armies of Visigoths and Romans. More than half a million dead in a one day battle! Babylon cares nothing for lives.

Italy. After plundering northern Italy's Po Valley cities he met with Pope Leo I. Attila never revealed the agreement hammered out by the two, nor did Pope Leo. Following their meeting, Attila returned across the Alps.

In 453, he married Ildico, the daughter of a Germanic chief whom he had executed for treason. Attila indulged himself in wives and had 300.

The morning after his marriage he was found dead in a pool of blood. The Huns passed on the story about how he had burst a blood vessel. But, the story persisted that Ildico, to revenge her shame by being taken by a stranger, killed him.[11]

Admitting that a woman had killed Attila was something that the Huns could not do - which may account for the burst blood vessel story. Nor does history tell us of the subsequent fate of Ildico. It does say that it is quite possible that she did what the combined armies of the West could not do. When word was received that Attila was dead the coalition of Germanic tribes subject to the Huns revolted. After a succession of battles they defeated the Huns in Pannonia at a major battle at the Nedao River in which 30,000 Huns were slain including Attila's oldest son.

The Money Trail

The author prefers the above Ildico story, but the rule, *"The love of money is the root of all evil"* leads us back to the money trail.

---

11 *"Thou shalt not take a wife ... of the Canaanites ... but thou shall go ... to my kindred, and take a wife." Gen 24:3,4. "So shall we be separated, I and all of Thy people, from all the people that are upon the face of the earth." Ex 33:16. "I am the Lord your God, which have separated you from other people." Lev 20:24*

Rome Needed Attila

Rome practiced the ancient system the WORD calls "usury" - a capital offense.[12]

As every educated person knows, one cannot lend $10 and expect repayment of $11 when only $10 exists. It's an impossibility. Default is inevitable and the borrower must lose his collateral.[13] The contract is crooked from its conception - which is why the WORD makes it a capital crime. The person making such an impossible loan has pre-determined to do evil to his neighbor.

To get the 11th dollar with which to pay the interest on the 10 for 11 loan, the borrower must make an adjustment to the original loan and offer additional collateral for the 11th dollar; then he will owe $11 but must still repay $12 - even more of an impossibility.

Sooner or later he will have to default. Sometimes he is lucky and takes the money another has borrowed into existence to pay off his loan, but if he does his neighbor cannot get the 11th dollar and bankrupts in his stead.

Rome was left with 12 ruling banker families. The most powerful of them ordered the Roman emperor he had installed to confiscate the wealth of the other bankers and then there was just one banker. The surviving banker was then master of Rome, her emperors, her armies, and her populace by

12 *"Hath given forth upon usury, and hath taken increase: shall he then live? he shall not live: he hath done all these abominations; he shall surely die; his blood shall be upon him." Ezek 18:13; "Unto a stranger thou mayest lend upon usury; but unto thy brother thou shalt not lend upon usury." Deu 23:20*

13 If usury loan's of $100 are made to 10 people conditional on repayment of $110 - 9 borrowers are theoretically able to repay, but one will bankrupt. When banks slow their loans it causes business downturns causing massive bankruptcies that fill the coffers of the usury-bankers.

making usury- loans to the people who were frantic for money for food and taxes.[14]

War Solves Slow Business

In the Roman Empire almost everyone was in debt, especially in the provinces and countries Rome had conquered. Usury payments and taxes siphoned the floating supply of money out of circulation. Trade slowed drastically and people stopped having children; they could not afford them. The population dropped. Rome was moribund. Something had to be done to breathe life into a dying empire.

War is the sure fire ITC solution. It forces people to pledge their hoarded assets to usurers in exchange for money to buy weapons with which to defend themselves. Instant prosperity! Attila was a godsend, he served Rome by producing Dresdens, Hiroshimas, Atlantas, and Milner's "scorched earth policies" all rolled into one.

Virginia Knows Attila

We in Virginia know Attila. The Crown allowed Indians to burn, rape and murder in exchange for keeping the crown fur monopoly intact. The Crown refused to allow us to manufacture a pot or a pan. They demanded we buy from them. The Crown refused to stop the slave trade because it was a merchant monopoly in which the Crown had a large interest; and, more labor meant cheaper labor and lower tobacco prices - Britain being the monopoly buyer.

---

14 Congress, the "supreme ruling power" of the United States, we are told, recoils in horror at the mere suggestion that they audit the books of the Federal Reserve. One does not dare question his master. Who is the more powerful? Congress or the Federal Reserve?

British villainy became unbearable and Nathaniel Bacon rebelled in desperation. His rebellion ended when the survivors were hanged and their estates confiscated - and then "privatized" by the Crown who gave them to its favorites.[15]

In 1775, the rebels' estates were again seized, but when war expanded to include the French, we got them back.

In 1812, the British burned the city of Washington, homes in Virginia, and seized slaves to be resold in the Carribean. Their peace negotiations allowed them to re-establish the National Bank of the United States in which the major stockholders were British (see *War Cycles / Peace Cycles*). Usury banking began to spread like a cancer as people borrowed to rebuild war damage.

1861-1865: Virginia's Shenandoah Valley was burned. VMI in Lexington along with many of its homes also. Liberty City (now Bedford) was burned. Hunter's advance was marked by a sky black with the smoke from burning homes. After the war the survivors went to the banks the victors had newly set up (when I was a boy, Lynchburg's banks all had 1865 as their founding date engraved above their entrances) to borrow to rebuild.

Amherst County, across the James River, was largely woods. Refugees from all over northern Virginia abandoned their homes and their worldly possessions and refugeed there to live in the woods under canvases and hasty lean-tos in preference to living under the mailed fist of the invader. Lynchburg was a hospital center - its homes and warehouses were filled with wounded soldiers so there was no extra room for refugees here. All across Amherst one can walk in the

15 The Hoskins family lost their lands in Bacon's 1676 Rebellion.

woods and find upright stones where such stones should not be - they mark the last resting place of one of the thousands of grandparents, mothers, or children who died from exposure, starvation and disease. At war's end the refugees went to the new banks and borrowed money to rebuild their burned homes.

With our farm workers gone, many of the farm owners killed, and strangers ruling us - heavily taxed land which had been farmed for 200 years suddenly became a liability. Formerly proud farmers moved their families to town to live in newly built company houses while they worked in newly built cotton mills for starvation wages. General Lee wrote that if he had known the use our enemies would make of our defeat that he would have rather died at Appomattox with his sword in his hand.

General Hunter walked in Attila's steps. He had been a preacher. Sherman a banker. Grant a drunk, and during his entire later presidency was known as a crook. Lincoln's treachery is too well known to repeat, and hypocritically, his wife owned slaves. He delivered the Southland to Rome on a silver platter and our blood, misery, and debt created one of the greatest economic booms the rest of the country had ever seen.

Covering The Tracks

Attila's unfortunate death is almost standard once their job has been completed. Attila look-a-likes often get the same treatment. Napoleon's wars stimulated trade and commerce throughout the world producing the same Attila-like effect; he was poisoned before broadcasting the names of those who financed his rise to power. Lincoln was shot before doing the

same; Lenin died before telling who financed his revolution; Roosevelt had a stroke; the Japanese leaders were hanged; and the imprisoned top leaders of NS Germany were held incommunicado before they were put to death. Babylon values its privacy. It can not tolerate an audit or even a mild inspection.

But their secret is not all that secure. The bloody tracks they left walking the money trail are easy to follow. They lead straight to the owners of the world's usury-banks. These owners pay the Attilas of the world to build mountains of bodies that in due time will keep good times rolling - and for that there will one day come a reckoning.

Until that day - the warning that must be shouted from the housetops is:

"The borrower is slave to the lender".

==========

Letter From S. Africa by K.J.

Thank you for the last *Hoskins Report* on Militias. They were so similar to our "commandos", except ours did not supply their own field cannons of which they had a few. President Kruger bought them when war seemed inevitable. As the war continued, they got all the ammunition, rifles, cannons and even provisions they needed when they attacked English convoys. Clothes were a problem because they went in everyday wear and tear, so they took clothes from English prisoners when they paroled them. The rules of combat and treatment of civilians were almost the same as those of the Confederate armies and the German armies in WWII.

I got Rev. J. D. Kestell's book and found him very readable. He was on the battlefield to the end, the only one left and a great comfort to all. He always saw the beauty in nature. He tells of the brutality of the English towards women and children and the rape of women, but he could not bring himself to describe this in detail as it upset him terribly.

With the blacks murdering so many white farmers, certain districts have commandos continually on patrol and that does not sit well with the black ANC rulers. After all, it is their own terrorist organizations that are doing the murdering. This morning the radio repeated Mabona when he said that great damage is being done to many farms, burning tractors, buildings, etc. A petition list is going around against the farm violence, but we see it as a waste of time when the regime confirms that they want to remove farmers from the land one way or another. Time will be better spent preparing for the real onslaught and making ready to take firm action.

When whites arrived here there were almost no blacks. Today we are told that two-thirds of the blacks walking the streets are recently arrived foreigners. Apparently some whites even employ them in homes. That seems stupid with all the AIDS around. The AIDS conference in Durban was a farce and nobody can really make out what the true situation is. My daughter heard on TV that there will be more deaths than births in three years' time. Blacks do not understand the nature of AIDS no matter how many times it is explained to them. They say it is their culture to sleep around and that is that. Makoba, who used to shout the slogan "Kill a farmer, kill a Boer" will not last till December. He has full blown AIDS.

Newspapers had a very sad story about a Rottweiler and another dog who were attacked by squatters who cut off their

ears and other body parts. Sympathy flowed and donations flooded in. A fence was put around the property. The papers were careful not to mention the fact that the owner was a black woman. Liberal organizations collect funds from whites to look after animals in black areas. They don't bother to have dispensaries for animals of poor and elderly whites who cannot afford the very expensive veterinary clinics. All aid goes to blacks who should not have animals in the first place. It's shocking how they treat them.

I know it is hot where you live, but here it is the opposite - it is bitterly cold and another cold front is on the way. After the firebreak was made we had to get out when two dangerous looking fires started in the veld. There must be something about the sight of flames which blacks love to see. Wild animals have moved closer to the house for protection.

About the shotguns - I wanted an AK47 but must have a permit and this is not possible at the moment. However we have slugs for shotguns that will pierce most objects.

A certain Wendy Orr wrote a book here of how bad our border war was for the young men. Then I look at many youngsters today; they wear earrings, shuffle along with drooping shoulders dress sloppy and many are overweight. A sad sight. Our border boys looked good in comparison.

We were talking about it the other day - is there a reason why we never hear music composed by Stephen Foster?[16]

The squatter camp is still growing but now with tiny hut houses. When it rains the inside is as wet as the outside. A black builder is the contractor and although white building

16 RKH: Yes. Foster wrote music as seen through the eyes of the white nation. The world's "inter-nation" rulers want inter-nation music to foster inter-national relationships. They own the media so you get what they want - regardless of what you want.

inspectors told him to stop building he simply bribed a black inspector and went on with his work.

On Wednesday it was so cold inside that a bit of sun outside seemed nice. I grabbed an old ladder to cut dead pieces from the Wisteria. Did not get far before the ladder collapsed with me underneath and a broken heel and ankle was the result. So, it was off to thc hospital. Luckily a place with a white staff in all positions. Had to come home on Friday as we just cannot leave our place untended. Sure enough, a huge fire was raging, so my husband had to go out and fight the fire. We are trying to keep a grassy area for the wild animals; about forty guinea-fowl, rabbits, some tiny "steen bok" (antelope). They find it more difficult by the day to survive. The blacks are useless enough, but they still manage to keep hunting dogs. Consequently, nothing wild is safe.

While I was at the doctors, a young woman came in with a knee problem. She had just organized the AIDS conference that took place in Durban, so I thought she would know something about AIDS. But, it seems she had more to do with the catering, travelling and accommodations. All I got from her was, "Eleven (mostly blacks) get AIDS every minute, and six die every minute, and in three years time there will be more deaths than births." A French delegate spoke to blacks on a SA Broadcasting System program. He could not make the blacks understand that soon they will not understand what hit them. Still, white men pick up black women next to roads. One white sodomite said he did a roaring trade with the delegates in Durban. It doesn't seem like this AIDS conference will accomplish anything positive. Living a Bible ordained life and keeping away from blacks who may be AIDS infected will help a great deal.

A funny thing I noticed - the young woman who did the organizing thinks the conference will bring investments to S. Africa; A country with no growth rate, hardly any infrastructure left, whose blacks are the most expensive lazy work force one can imagine, and with a rampant crime rate. Dear me!

A last thing, the white farmers in Zimbabwe finally hit on a wonderful idea - that of closing down all farming activities. If anything works this will. Blacks will riot in the streets demanding the return of white farmers if food shortages get bad.

This just in: I have distressing news. Mr. Jaap Marais, long time leader of the HNP is dead. He warned against allowing the blacks to take over S. Africa and remained a constant thorn in the side of the communist ANC black rule. His knowledge and writings about S. Africa's true history and destiny have kept our spirits high during these difficult days. Under his leadership the HNP has held high his belief in eventual deliverance - in opposition to other white collaborators who have been ever-so- eager to play the traitor. We pray that his replacement will be as great a patriot as he was.

He will be sorely missed. K.J.

UNFILTERED NEWS

* TREASON! George Speight, leader of Fiji's May coup, and 14 of his supporters were charged with treason as the Fijian army welshed on its amnesty promise.

RKH: Inter-nation agents always lie, deceive, use illusion and misdirection when dealing with nationalists. Nationalist victory means inter-nation-alism's fall; politicians with their

soldiers, great merchants and preachers - all would go unpaid when nations return to their own kind.

Unanswered Questions About Zimbabwe

* Where are the sanctions and maritime embargoes likc those imposed by Britain and the 'world community' on little Rhodesia in 1965 for peacefully declaring unilateral independence? Where arc thc freezing of foreign assets?

* Where are the fuel and armaments boycotts such as the perfidious South African government under John Vorster imposed on Ian Smith's government?

* Where are the endless bombing raids on Harare and other Zimbabwean towns, such as NATO threw at Yugoslavia for 'Ethnic Cleansing' in Kosovo?

* Where are the special elite SAS units to capture Robert Mguabe to put him on trial for crimes against humanity? (*Impact*, P.O. Box 28233, Sunnyside 0132, Rep. of SA, $30/yr cash, add $25 for checks. June-July, 2000.)

News From Europe

MUSLIM VS SLAV: Muslims kidnapped two Russian slav colonels and offered to swap them for a Russian officer accused of raping and killing a Chechinya Muslim girl. When the Russians hesitated, the Muslims left the heads of their two captives at a Russian base.

GERMAN ITC FIGHTS NATIONALISM: The "Federation of German Industry" instructed its members to fire right-wing nationalists. ... and if nceded "to examine and if necessary, pursue this strategy in the courts" and "a strong

response would send a clear signal that German businesses did not tolerate right-wing radicalism". F/T, Aug 3, 2000

RKH: Nationalism and "inter-nation-(alism)" are polar opposites. Western nationalism springs from the ground up; internationalism is a feudal system ruling from the top down.

MISCARRIAGE OF JUSTICE: An army court sentenced a US soldier to life imprisonment after he admitted sodomising and killing an 11-year old ethnic Albanian girl while on peacekeeping duties in Kosovo. (*Financial Times*, Aug 2, 2000)

RKH: The penalty for murder is "death". When the state substitutes its own "policy" for God's LAW, no one is safe and chaos lies ahead.

JORG HAIDER: "Jorg Haider is the first post-war European politician who has dared to contradict the mendacious post-war propaganda of the victorious allies of WWII. He questioried Germany's guilt regarding the outbreak of the second World War, condemned the re-education of the German/Austrian peoples by the victorious powers, designated the German army as the best and most honorable army of the Second World War, and called Winston Churchill a warmonger and criminal who ordered the bombing and napalm destruction of non-strategic German cultural cities such as Dresden, in which hundreds of thousands of fleeing German women and children were sheltering. Since the end of the war, there has been no politician that has openly proclaimed such unadorned truths. The result was to be expected. he was stamped a 'neo-nazi' and a 'xenophobe' ... Haider must be silenced by hook or by crook. So much for democracy!" (*Insider*, 1Mar00.)

SWITZERLAND-CRIME CAPITAL: "Alien criminals commit 56.9% of all burglaries, 78.1% of vehicle break-ins and 85.5% of pocket-pickings. In 91% of identity document falsifications and 100% of all jewelry store hold-ups, the culprits have been foreigners. They are also responsible for 2/3rds of all cases of shoplifting, muggings, receiving stolen goods, money laundering, serious physical assault, rape and murder. In the view of experts, the Zurich canton government was itself to blame because of its 'liberalization' policies: the abolition of preventive action by the city police; ... toleration of the drug scene; ... encouragement of drug usage ... and the deliberate encouragement of a multi-cultural society..." (Insider #4/2000 Vol 11)

NETHERLANDS UNCHRISTIAN: "The Netherlands has, in the last 30 years, almost totally lost their Christian faith. According to a poll, only 27% of the Catholics still believe in a personal God. Only 16% believe in a God who cares about human beings. However, 58% of Catholics believe in "some sort of a higher power". Attendance by Catholics at Sunday worship services has fallen from 86% to 27% over the last 30 years. Among the Dutch Reformed, attendance has dropped from 95% to 68% and from 49% to 46% amongst the 'Reformed' churches." *Insider* Klaus Vaque, PO Box 17200, Groenkloof, Pretoria 0027, RSA,

RKH: Today, most "Christian" churches are not Christian, they are Christian-Hindu, and that is not Christian. The people sense the difference. They know that their infidel priests are asking them to follow gods other than the WORD which is God. Those "made in the image" of the WORD stay away from evil.

COMBATS DISCRIMINATION: European ITC social affairs ministers are expected to agree to a directive to combat discrimination because of race including a move to shift the burden of proof from the accuser to the accused.

The directive is the first put forward under Article 13 of the EU's Amsterdam Treaty. The article calls for EU-wide efforts "to combat discrimination based on gender, racial or ethnic origin, religion or belief, disability, age or sexual orientation." The measure is meant to fight discrimination based on race at work, job hunting, promotions, or working conditions. Also when buying goods or services, joining employer's or workers' bodies, or seeking access to social security. Sanctions must be "effective, proportionate and dissuasive". (Story in *Financial Times*, World News, p.4, 6-6-00)

RUSSIAN SUB: Russia recently lost her latest and best submarine, the *Kursk*. A defect caused her to sink in 350 feet of water. When Norwegian divers reached the *Kursk*, they opened in a few hours an escape hatch that had defeated Russian rescuers for days. They found the boat filled with water. It has since been revealed that regular Russian navy deep water divers had been discharged as an economy measure.The Russian divers the Norwegian divers found working were "pick me up" temps hired for the job. The *Kursk* sinking was a real tragedy for Russia. Russia spends only about $5 billion a year on defense compared with $300 billion for the US. Of the $5 billion, $1 billion was spent building the *Kursk* but its captain was paid only $150 a month. It would appear that Russia's days as the West's Attila may be numbered.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 313

WORSHIP WITH ALIENS In Our Sacntuaries

Thomas Road Baptist Church

Jerry Falwell's Thomas Road Baptist Church uscd to be a national church.[1] Onc Sunday a delegation from the multi-national NAACP arrived in front of the church and told the newspapers that thcy were there to integrate the church (convert TRBC from a national into a multi-national church).

Thcy strode into the sanctuary and met the deacons. The deacons grabbed the NAACP representatives and rushed them to the front door of the sanctuary and threw them head

1 A "nation" is a race. A "country" is a taxable entity which may include one or more nations. A nation has a god. Multi- nations have many gods.

over teacups down the steps. Thomas Road made no apology for treating trespassers in this manner and most of the people in town agreed.

Of course, times have changed. Jerry Falwell and Thomas Road Baptist Church, once the widely advertised "bulwark of fundamental Christianity", voluntarily changed and became a multi-national church to keep its tax-exemption. But, it is a fact that once upon a time Thomas Road Baptist Church was a national church that obeyed God's WORD.

America's Separated Churches

America's churches once forbade strangers to come into their midst simply because God The WORD forbade it. This was true in New York, Washington D.C., San Francisco, as well as in Richmond, Atlanta and Selma.

The Crowning Humiliation

Integrating nations and mixing their gods is nothing new. In 595 BC, Jeremiah recorded Israel's crowning humiliation:

> ***"We are confounded, because we have heard reproach: shame hath covered our faces: for strangers (2114 Heb: zûwr - racial aliens) are come into the sanctuaries of the Lord's house." Jer 51:51***

This upset over aliens being in the Lord's house was based on an earlier Commandment of God recorded in 1410 BC:

"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord; even to his tenth generation shall he not enter into the congregation of the Lord (Israel)." De 23:2[2]

Kill The Stranger

To the above prohibition was added a prohibition issued in 1450 BC:

"When the tabernacle is to be pitched ... the stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh shall be put to death." Numbers 1:51 (No 18:7)

Samaria

About 800 years later (721 BC), after repeatedly running after other gods, God the WORD took the nation of Israel out of the promised land he had given them and sent them into captivity in Babylon. The story reads in this manner:

"In the 9th year of Hoshea, the king of Assyria took Samaria (capital city of the Northern Kingdom) and carried Israel away into Assyria, and placed them in Halah and in Habor by the River Gozan, and in the cities of the Medes." 2Ki 17:6

Sheldon Emry in his book *Russia Will Invade America* says that over 10 million Israelites went into captivitiy. The Scriptures continue:

---

2 Bastard: The centuries old definition of bastard is "a child born out of wedlock." This is a re-definition of the original meaning. The KJV translators used the English word "bastard" only twice in Deut 23:2 and Zec 9:6, according to Strong's Concordance. In both cases it is the Hebrew word #4464 and is defined: "Mamzer, a mongrel, ie. born of a Jewish father and a heathen mother: - bastard." The true meaning of a bastard is "a child born from sexual intercourse between a father and a mother of different races!" When this last was written the writer did not have today's knowledge that modern Jews are 8th century Mongol-Turk converts to Judaism whose descendants readily admit that they are alien to the ancient Hebrew-Israelites whose religion they have chosen.

"And the king of Assyria brought men from Babylon... Cu'-thah ... Ha'-math ... Sepharvaim, and placed them in the cities of Samaria instead of the children of Israel ... They ... know not the manner of the God of the land. Then the King of Assyria commanded .... carry thither one of the priest whom ye brought from thense... and let him teach them the manner of the god of the land... howbeit every nation made Gods of their own ... unto this day ... they fear not the Lord, neither do they after their statutes ... which the Lord commanded the children of ... Israel ... As did their fathers so do they unto this day." II Ki 17:24-41

The above says four things loud and clear:

* (1) Strangers were imported to live and work in the land of Samaria that formerly belonged to the children of Israel:

* (2) These newly arrived superstitious strangers wanted to pacify the god of the land and petitioned the king to send them a preacher to teach them about God the WORD, the God of Israel:

* (3) The king sent a preacher to teach these alien immigrants, but:

* (4) After learning the WORD, these Arab-Turks had not changed a bit. They were made in the image of *their own gods*, as we are made in the image of *God the WORD*, and they continued to blaspheme God The WORD even though claiming to worship Him.[3]

"I have seen folly in the prophets of Samaria; they prophesied in Baal, ... and caused my people Israel to err." Jer 23:13

---

3 Multi-national countries send multi-national missionary priests (Dharmamatras) to foreign nations to make them spiritual captives. The alien convert-captive follows his teacher's multi- national religion to gain entry into "heaven". North American "Protestant-Episcopal" Indians fought for Britain. North American "Catholic" Indians fought for France. Hindu Dharmatized Christians become multi-national accepting all gods and their commerical agents.

Summary To Date

Thus far WORD has told us that: It is a shame to our nation to have strangers in our sanctuaries (Jer 51:51); That no mixed breed is to enter the temple (De 23:2); That strangers who approach the tabernacle are to be put to death (No 1:51): And, evangelized aliens who say they follow our God in reality continue to follow their own ancient gods since they are made in the image of that god (II Ki 17:24-41).

Aliens Volunteer Help Rebuilding The Temple

About a hundred years after going into captivity, 50,000 returned from Babylon to rebuild the temple in Jerusalem. When the news that they had arrived got out, the Turk-Arabs living in Samaria to the north, the ones who had been evangelized by a Priest of God The WORD, rushed down and offered to help rebuild the temple, explaining that they all worshiped the same god and were therefore all the same. This is how the story is recorded:

> ***"Now when the adversaries of Judah and Benjamin heard that the children of the captivity builded the temple unto the Lord God of Israel; ... they came to ... the chief of the fathers, and said unto them. Let us build with you: for we seek your God, as ye do; and we do sacrifice unto him since the days of Esarhaddon king of Assur, which brought us up thither. But ... the fathers of Israel, said unto them, Ye have nothing to do with us to build a house unto our God; but we ourselves together will build unto the Lord God of Israel ..." Ezra 4:1-3***

One can imagine how today's apostate preachers would have handled matters if they had been there. They would have welcomed anyone who said that they followed God the WORD and would have accepted their help to build a house to God. Not only those who said that they followed God The

WORD, but also those who protested that they followed a god - any god! After all, according to today's priests, all gods are one!

The Scriptures records what happened when the Samaritan-Turks were turned away:

> ***"Then the people of the land weakened the hands of the people of Judah, and troubled them in building, And hired counselors against them, to frustrate their purpose." Ezra 4:1-5***

The story as recorded in the Apocrypha goes into a bit more detail:

> ***"Wherefore when the enemies of the tribe of Judah and Benjamin heard it ... they perceived that they that were of the captivity did build the temple unto the Lord God of Israel. So they went to ... the chief of the families, and said unto them, We will build together with you. For we likewise, as ye, do obey your Lord, and do sacrifice unto him from the days of Azbazareth the king of the Assyrians, who brought us hither. Then ... the chief of the families of Israel said unto them, It is not for us and you to build together an house unto the Lord our God. We ourselves alone will build unto the Lord of Israel." I Esdras 6:66-71***

Down Through The Years

Israel had a king-high priest named Hycanus. In violation of the Word Of God he evangelized the accursed Edomites and by edict made them members of the house of Israel. In spite of their acceptance of God The WORD they brought their old gods with them and in time rose to power; it was Herod the Edomite, ruler of Judea, who slaughtered the Hebrew children. Under such leadership Judea lapsed into evil ways until the WORD had almost been forgotten. Into this cauldron of evil God sent his son, the *"WORD made flesh"* to revive the WORD among those who had forgotten. God did this because he remembered his promise:

"The LORD thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto Himself, above all the people that are upon the face of the earth." Deut 7:6

Jesus arrived and taught:

"Think not that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets: I am not come to destroy but to fulfill." Mt 5:17

And what did the law teach?

"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of Israel." De 23:2

"When the tabernacle is to be pitched ... the stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh shall be put to death." Numbers 1:51

It was natural that after having said that he was not come to destroy the Law that Jesus should go on to say:

"I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Mathew 5:24

Josephus recorded the fact that the law stated:

> "It shall be Lawful for no foreigner to come within the limits of the temple." Josephus 12:3:4

Aliens themselves knew that it was not permitted for them to enter the temple. Josephus records that even the general of the Assyrian army, even though a conqueror, found out that that aliens were not permitted to enter the temple:

> "The general of Artazerxes army ... as he was aiming to go into the temple, they forbade him to do so." Antiquities 11:7:1

What Jesus Taught

Jesus said that he was in the beginning. It was He who said that He and his Father are one. It was He who had made the Laws and it was He who instructed his deciples in this manner:

> ***"These 12 Jesus sent forth, and commanded them saying, Go ye not into the way of the gentiles, and into any city of the Samaritans enter ye not; But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 10:5,6***

He told them:

> ***"I am sent but to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 15:24.***

Multi-Nationals Say Jesus Lies

The imperative of the anti-Christ from the beginning has always been:

> **"Satan ... sought to kill him (Adam-man), and to make him disappear from off the face of the earth." I Adam & Eve 72:12**

The stranger's age-old wish is to destroy Saxon-man from the face of the earth so that they can inherit it. What better way to destroy man than to separate him from his God who created him in his image from the beginning - by making him believe that God lies.

It was Jesus who said in the beginning that man was not to worship with strangers. It was Jesus who said that God does not lie.

Therefore, when Jesus said **"Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature." Mark 16:15-16**, he was referring to his own. There can be no other interpretation. He has to be talking about his own people Israel otherwise he

would be a liar, and the Scripture says *"God is not a man that he should lie." Num 23:19.*

Other seeming paradoxes to the WORD which liberals use over and over in their never-ending attempt to destroy the WORD can be answered in the same manner.

In spite of what multi-nationals say, Jesus did not change any Law that he made in the beginning or make any new ones. *"Think not that I am come to destroy the law of the prophets: I am not come to destroy but to fulfill." Matt 5:17* He nailed it down when he said; *"The scripture cannot be broken." John 10:35.*

Conclusion

Today is the day of the nation's WORD of God vs. the gods of the multi-nation. Our nation is the Saxon nation. Our God is God the WORD. Anyone who follows his own mind or says that he has some "private" truth[4] follows another god.

Anyone who stands before the people and says that he speaks for God the WORD while his congregation contains aliens is a false witness and the truth is not in him.[5] The multi-national congregation reveals multi-national gods who were brought in by the strangers, and their gods are many. The preacher of such a congregation will serve the many gods before him and not God The WORD who said that we are not to have strangers in our midst. Our God has said to his own children:

4 *"No prophecy of the scripture is of ... private interpretation." 2 Pe 1:20*

5 *"Ye shall know them by their fruits. Matt 7:16*

"Ye have nothing to do with us to build a house unto our God; but we ourselves together will build unto the Lord God Of Israel." Ezra 4:1-3

"So shall we be separated, I and thy people, from all the people that are upon the face of the earth." Ex 33:16

SLAVES

An entire book can be written on the above, but fear of "overload" caused me to cut it short. Still, I couldn't help but add a story or two that I related years ago and the reader may have forgotten by now. It's a fault that comes with old age.

In spite of what Esau's multi-national media says, Southerners loved their slaves. From Thomas Jefferson down they had all sorts of opinions about their slaves innate abilities, but the consensus among slave owners was that it was all important to "save their souls" from the wiles of the local voodoo practitioner.

To save their slaves' souls Southerners made an exception to the *"No stranger ..."* rule. They constructed balconies in their churches with outside entrances so that slaves could hear God the WORD without coming in contact with Saxons who worshiped below in the main sanctuary. The result was that slaves had to choose between God the WORD that passed through a Black filter or choose the incantations of plantation Voodoo. It was one or the other.

Slaves were getting sick and dying on the plantation of my great, great grandfather, John Payne Kelly, for no apparent reason. Surrounding plantations were experiencing the same phenomenon. This was serious - slaves were expensive. Neighborhood meetings were held and a general search found that there was a Voodoo practitioner somewhere in the

county. Further search led to my grandfather's plantation. There it was discovered that an old crone was a Voodoo practitioner. All the slaves in the county were afraid of her. She told Blacks to get sick - and they got sick. She told them to die and they died. I don't know how many had gotten sick and died, but there were a lot.

My grandfather confronted her and she lunged at him and bit him on his arm. This was serious. She was what they called in that day, "a blue gum niggra." This meant that her bite was poisonous. It was poisonous to my grandfather - the wound became septic and his arm had to be amputated.

I don't know what happened to the Voodoo woman, but when she was gone, the sickness and deaths among the slaves stopped.[6]

Blacks have gods and their gods have power. When freed, the first thing the former slaves did was to desert the White churches and organize their own. Their "preachers" taught Jesus, Bible stories, and reintroduced African chants similar to "rap" today. In church aisles they danced victory dances black football players do in today's football end-zones - called "toy-toying" in S. Africa.

Only multi-national liberals doubt that the Black "Jesus" taught in Black churches is anything other than a voodoo devil with another name.[7]

6 Plantation owners were reluctant to have expensive slaves executed for capital crimes because of the cost. A prime field hand was as expensive as one of today's Rolls-Royce automobiles. Virginia tried to solve the problem by contributing half the value if the owner would have a murdering slave executed. But, executions were rare. This act of seeming mercy violated God's Law.

7 The only god multi-national liberals recognize are gods pieced together to their satisfaction from many other gods.

Churches

As far back as I can remember, Black servants were invited to White funerals and they sat on the back seats in churches. The same was true for weddings.

As far back as I can remember the preacher collected money for missions to Africa. An old timer told me that he wouldn't contribute because the preachers had been collecting money for missions for three hundred years and still the Christian religion never lasted longer than the missionary.

It is an historical fact that the most vicious Black leaders who exterminated the Whites in Haiti were trained by Christian priests. The most vicious leaders of Black slave rebellions in America were trained by Christian preachers (Stonewall Jackson himself taught a colored Sunday School). Most South American and North American bloodthirsty Indian leaders were taught by Christian missionaries. Chinese communist revolutionaries all attended Christian schools. South Africa's Mandella and most of his ilk were trained in Christian schools. Joseph Stalin, the most bloodthirsty of them all, was trained by Christian priests.

There is a lesson here, a lesson that should have been learned two thousand years ago.

"Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you." Matt 7:6; "Thou shall no stranger eat of the holy thing." Lev 22:10

A PRAYER ANSWERED

This month I spoke at a Christian Family camp in Wisconsin. The anti-Christian Reform media had waged a 3 week newspaper and TV campaign to discourage campers from attending. They boasted that 600 protesters were expected.

I arrived at camp, about 1 p.m. and parked. Carrying my traveling bag I walked across the road to the camp and passed through about 25 protesters of various ages and sexes who were carrying signs. There were ten others who were media cameramen.

Most of the signs were innocuous. I told various sign carriers that I agreed with this sign and that, So, what was the purpose of their protest?

They answered that they were protesting "hate". I answered, *"Do I not hate them that hate thee, do I not hate them with a perfect hatred?"*, and told them that the Bible requires a person to hate those who hated the WORD. That really seemed to stump them.

But soon, they were back yelling again. I later discovered that this was for the benefit of cameras with telephoto lens who were having a difficult time making 25 people look like the 600 promised protesters who did not show up. As far as mass rallies are concerned, this was a fiasco.

The protest was scheduled to take place all weekend, but the protest leaders couldn't recruit protesters to return once they actually met and talked to some of the Bible campers. They discovered that it wasn't at all like the media had said it would be.

There was a Lutheran youth minister present who seemed to be one of the protest leaders. Along about 4 p.m. it began to rain, and he gathered his little group together across the road near some tall pine trees and held a prayer. Then they left.

I went to my room to get some papers. While there I heard an explosion. It sounded like heavy artillery. It was loud! More than a dozen people witnessed it.

This is what had happened: Five minutes after the protesters prayed, at that very spot, a bolt of lightning struck. This is where it gets interesting. The lightning did not hit the ground; it came within 20 feet over the exact spot where the protesters had met a few minutes earlier, turned into a fireball (something I have never heard of before) and violently exploded. The consensus was that it would have killed the whole party of anti-Christ liberals had they not left five minutes before. No one had ever seen anything like it.

Evidently, their prayer had been heard and answered - in a most spectacular manner.

Letter From S. Africa by K.J.

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: The funeral of Jaap Marais was held last Monday. It was very dignified and our people came from far away to pay tribute to this great man. We missed the graveside service because our map is rather old and we got lost. We went straight to the church of President Paul Kruger which was opposite his house. The wheelchair made it easy for me to attend.

Prof. Pont, an old friend of Marais, held the service to a packed audience. At the graveside 17 young people flew the Vierkleur for each year that he was the leader. The liberal reaction was interesting. They said he was a gentleman but a bigot. They could never understand a person who always said no, could not be bought, and did not follow the multitude. If Dr. Verwoerd had survived his assassin, Marais would have been the next prime minister.

The main council decided to leave Willie Marais (no relative) as acting leader till the coming yearly congress. The entire congress can then elect a new leader. We have a few

young men with ability, but it is a full time political job and they need an income. Jaap Marais was never paid by the HNP, but a young man with a family needs an income.

Not far from us are a few shops mostly for the black trade. Two funeral parlors for blacks appeared and the squatters began to complain that they have no cemetery near.

Road walking females who once had big expensive car owners as clients are no longer around. AIDS? How a white man could bring himself to pick up these Blacks is beyond our understanding. In days gone by white policemen used to phone the wives and tell them.

The nearby post office is closed once more by striking Blacks. They want money without working. That's the idea.

The cast came off the foot but it will still take six weeks before I can walk. The worst is to see my work waiting and there is nothing I can do about it. My husband took over the kitchen and cleaning, thank goodness, but that keeps him from his own work.

Old Harry Oppenheimer died last Saturday. The Jews call him an icon although he joined the "Anglican church, or rather his father Ernest did when the other son died, but they never recognized Christ. Ernest's estate claimed that it was only worth £600 when he died. I wonder how they will say today since it is well known that Harry's estate is worth billions.

It came to my mind that another similarity exists between the Southern States of America, Germany and South Africa. The attempt by our nations to go their own way worried the Jews no end. They hate aparthcid. "Separateness" by any name is a thing they use to vilify the white nations who dare to say there is enough space for every race to grow at its own rate. Apartheid did not fail. Here, big business used the money

intended for factories near black homelands for themselves. Blacks who could work away from home had to move to town and stayed in hostels. The Jews then complained about Black broken homes, but they caused the broken homes. Their idea is; have many workers looking for one job and exploit the black labour by paying them the least they can.

Take Helen Susman, that great liberal. She owned the Union Hotel near the Union Building in Pretoria. She paid her staff so badly that it became a major issue. As one old Jewess told my husband, she only pays the garden boy half wage, "It is better than nothing!"

Eugene Tere'Blanche, the former White militia leader, was sent to prison for something I still have my doubts about. The Black he was supposed to have beaten senseless still works where he did before the incident. Never mind the brain damage they said he had. Anyway, he is out on parole at moment.

Hans told a young political worker last week that we do not intend to vote for a Black communist party or a White communist party.

White farmers and their wives are killed daily, but the media were told by the Black police head not to publish the incidents. Unless our own people keep track of the killings in their own area there are no longer statistics to go by.

The fuel price is still going up. It seems that the sky is the limit since the ANC found out how easy it is to tax Whites this way. Our railway transport no longer exists. Everything goes by road. Since the roads aren't repaired potholes appear and rather than fix them the Blacks put up signs reading "Potholes!" Clever these Blacks, they know how to destroy a country.

I read about Secret German Technology in "The Last Talons of the Eagle". The authors dislike the evil Germans but note that the allies could not wait to get their hands on German inventions. The Stealth Bomber was taken to America and fifty years later it is revealed that it was a German invention. This was just one of many such.

An armed Black came onto the farm and hid among some trees. After exchanging a few shots with us he left.

With our best wishes,

K.J.

PRIVATIZATION

Members of the ancient Hindu religious priesthood were destitute. Their organization was wealthy. It owned everything.

CONTROL is everything. International Trade Cartel (ITC) control is exercised through "corporations". Corporations own property and they own the people who work for it.

The kings of the world are ITC creations and are corporate employees. Their purpose is to protect ITC wealth managed in ITC corporations. When the ITC cannot gain possession of a privately owned property it is government's job to get it for them. This is done by "privatization". Many individuals refuse to sell their property to the ITC - the Kaiser of Germany, the Czar of Russia, the Catholic Church of Mexico and Spain, the Boer holdings in S. Africa, and the plantations of the Southland, to name a few.

The ITC directs their governments to "nationalize" the coveted property. Sometimes this is done when one country conquers another. The coveted property is then "nationalized"

and bought by front-organizations at quasi-legal fire-sale prices.

After people have had time to forget, the property is "privatized" into ITC corporations - the ones who could not buy it from the original owners. This is the reason for the world- wide rush to privatization. Government seized property is being passed on to ITC corporations and paid for with ITC bank credit.

Privatization is Babylon's technique of taking over the world. They have been doing it for a long time and it costs them nothing but paper money or credit. Below are a few recent ones among the scores that take place every week.

Slovakia - El Passo Energy of the US has been named preferred bidder for Slovakia's first energy privatization.

Argentina - One of Argentina's biggest provinces is planning to retire its debt with money gained from privatizing its bank, electric company and casino operation.

China - Is selling broadcasting licenses.

Britain - Has just "privatized" 30 tons of its gold reserve. Surprise, surprise - the 30 ton offer was oversubscribed 2 1/2 times.

PASTOR BUTLER

I met Pastor Butler perhaps ten years ago when he introduced himself at a Family Bible Meeting in Spokane where I was speaking. He made a good impression. An elderly white haired man, nicely dressed in coat and tie, above medium height, with a quiet retiring manner. Over the years I have learned that he is a man of his word with a too-generous heart who believes every hard-luck story he is told and will give the hardluck storyteller everything he has. I wrote the follow-

ing two years ago but never had the space to run it. It tells something of the spirit of the man.

The Raid

Eighty year old Pastor Butler leads the church at Hayden Lake. His congregation holds cross lightings. This makes him a perfect target for the media who has long demonized him. Regardless, he and his congregation have the right to believe whatever they want to believe, the same right that the communists, Muslims, or devil worshiping Hindus have, and with which the media finds no fault.

On Sunday, May 31, 1998, during church service, a provocateur created a disturbance and was conducted off church premises. Four minutes later 11 police cars drove up, giving credence to the charge that the affair was staged because it takes 15 minutes to drive from town.

In Pastor Butler's words:

> "Church let out at 12:00 noon. At approx. 12:45, two members of the church and myself decided to go to lunch. Driving down the church's 1000 foot driveway and coming to a clearing and turn in the driveway, we could see a dozen sheriff and state police cars.
>
> "I parked and walked the rest of the way to the county road - Rimrock Road. I could see five of our men lying face down on the road. Looking to my right I could see 6 or so police officers aiming shotguns, pistols, and high-powered rifles at my people!
>
> "I yelled to my men ... 'Get up!, you are men, not dogs!'

"I turned and walked toward the pointed guns asking what this is about and was told to back off or they would shoot. I

said, 'Go ahead and shoot. I'm unarmed and only want to talk to you.'

> "The police response was to mace and pepper spray my eyes and face. My unarmed men, standing behind me, led me off the road ... I was blinded. My thought is that the police were worried that this 80-year-old WHITE man was going to take their guns away from them." RGB (http://www.nidlink.com/~aryanvic)

All together, five were arrested and driven to prison. They were assaulted on their own property, were not under arrest, were not read their rights, and charges were filed only hours later. Most face charges of "obstruction" and "unlawful assembly" on their own property.

Background

The media has had a heyday lambasting Butler's Hayden Lake operations. Cross lightings and WWII Nationalist Socialist regalia is the sort of thing the media loves.

Jewish Defense League's toughs in their sweat shirts, folded arms, in-your-face posturing can do this sort of thing and it is never reported because both they and the media emanate from the same source. With the Aryan Nations Church, that is a different matter.[8]

Setup

Many believe that the present incident was a setup because that's what was done to them before. First, the area media waged a non-stop campaign against the Aryan Nation's

8 *Nation of Islam* members are always seen in public in coat and tie and their only spokesman is a designated spokesman, Aryan Nations have made themselves a visible establishment enemy. I believe that this is not necessary. I believe America's right wing has much to learn in public relations.

church. This demonizes them and conditions the local jury pool.

Next, Aryan Nations reportedly was given information that a group of hostiles were 'en route from California to harass them - for the unpteenth time. This put them on edge. Then, a car drove by slowly as if the occupants were casing the place.

While the gate keepers were in a heightened state of alert, a shot was fired - or the car backfired - depending on who is telling the story. Following the shot (backfire) the car sped away from the scene - thus giving evidence of guilt to the gate guards.

The guards give chase, shot out the tires of fleeing vehicle, and roughed up the occupants - a woman and her son. This gave Morris Dees of the Southern Poverty Law Center cause to enter stage left and file suit.

If this was a rigged incident - it was professionally done. The result was a foregone conclusion. The trial was held before a media-biased jury who awarded a $6 million dollar judgment to the plaintiffs. This effectively wipes out Aryan Nations. Dees gets the Aryan Nation's 20 acres, buildings, flags and paraphernalia - a clean sweep.

A phone call to the AN confirms the above. One point: They say that while they are being forced to move - they aren't defeated by a long shot - and they say they have no intention of giving up their name.

Alien Strategy

It is the editor's opinion this sort of thing is an on-going operation. It is also my opinion if it were not Morris Dees doing the hatchet job it would be someone else. Aryan Nations is only the last of a long list of victims.

The modis-operandi appears to be this: Media-demonize the chosen victim, poison the jury pool, compromise the victim in some manner - either by inciting him to make an

overt act, or using evidence (that the public believes is credible) that the targeted victim "incited" a violent act. A case is then brought before a poisoned jury. The result is a foregone conclusion.

How To React

One can react in one of two ways:

> ***"Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: be ye therefore wise as serpents, and harmless as doves." Matt 10:16***

The second way is the way of Barabbas. Barabbas had been one of Jesus' followers:

> "Now Barabbas spake with something of austerity ... Therefore I asked him again where he had been of late, and why he had forsaken the disciples. But he answered with still more of passion than before, "Because I am weary of these idle wanderings about Galilee, which bring forth no fruit. Not to sit on stools at the feet of a Scribe did I and my friends join ourselves to Jesus of Nazareth. Why tarrieth he so long idle? Why is his hand so backward to smite the oppressor?" But I bade him be of good cheer, for the hour was not yet come, and Jesus would know better than we the season fit for our uprising." *Philochristus*, Chapter 13: pp24, p.129

Conclusion

The WORD says that there is a time for all things - a time for peace and a time for war. Since the enemy is doing everything he can to provoke followers of The WORD into committing some act Babylon has declared "unlawful" so that they can be liquidated - be *"harmless as doves"*. Don't follow the way of Barabbas.

While we remain *"harmless as doves"* the Scriptures promise that the day of the white horse will most assuredly

come - in the Lord's own time. After all, did not the *Son of Man*, the *WORD made flesh*, say to *man*:

> ***"Think not thot I am come to send peoce on earth: I come not to send peace, but o sword." Matt 10:34***

He said, *"If ye love me obey my commandments." John 14:15*. At the same time He also said to pay Caesar lest you offend him. A live follower of the WORD is better than a dead one. Today, our sword must be the WORD:

> ***"The WORD of God is quick, and sharper thon any 2- edged sword." Heb 4:12***

The seed must be planted before the harvest. At harvest time we will be able to say:

> ***"Greater love hath no mon than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends." John 15:13***

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 314

PARABLES
How To Survive

Two Kinds Of Christianity

There are two kinds of Christianity:

* National Christianity, and

* Multi-national Christianity - called "establishment Christianity" or "Christian-Hinduism".

The two have little in common. The first is of *God the WORD* - the second is created by the "establishment" to bless the establishment and replace the first.

The persecution of the first by the second forces the followers of *God the WORD* to tell their story in "Parables" using ancient code words having double meanings.

The Christian nationalist has studied the WORD and knows his nation and its mission. The multi-nationalist has

also studied and has chosen the multi-national way because multi-gods seemingly offer more immediate rewards. The rest of the muliti- nationals have inherited their multi-gods along with mixed genes.

Only For Those Chosen

The Scriptures say:

> ***"And the disciples came, and said unto him, Why speakest thou unto them in parables? He answered and said unto them, Because it is given unto you to know the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, but to them it is not given. ... lest at any time they should see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and should understand with their heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them." Matt 13: 10-15*** [1]

Sedition

Jesus was the founder and leader of a political/cultural revolution. His followers admitted it then and do so to this day.

In the *New Jewish Encyclopedia*, "Jesus Of Nazareth," it states:

> "In the eyes of Jewish authorities, Jesus' claims to messiahship were particularly distressing because of their political implications, since Palestine had already suffered as the result of attempted insurrections against

---

1 Our first century ancestors readily understood the parable. The book of *Philochristus* Ch 5, p. 52. Restoration Press, explains it in the following manner:

"When I speak of our Scriptures, I mean that there are two interpretations of every Scripture. There is first the outer meaning, which is as it were the body; but there is next, the inner spiritual meaning, which is, as it were, the soul. Thus, for example, when thou readest that Eve was made out of the rib of Adam, or that the world was made in six days, or that God talked with Moses in a thorn-bush, the letter of these Scriptures is indeed foble, but the spiritual is truth and life."

Nationalists concentrate on the spiritual: Multi-nationals concentrate on the letter to keep their parishioners from learning the inner truth.

the Herodian rulers. As a probable rebel against Roman authority, Jesus was handed over to the Roman governor, Pontius Pilate, to be tried for treason."

Another source puts it this way:

"The charge on which Jesus was finally condemned was of political sedition (Lk 23:2) ... He did often speak about the 'kingdom of God' as the object of his mission, and such language, particularly in Galilee, was open to nationalistic interpretation." *New Bible Dictionary,* 2nd Ed, Tyndale, "Jesus Christ, Life & Teaching."

Seditious Objectives

Christians who follow *God the WORD* believe that the Kingdom of God requires each and every one appointed "king and priest" to exercise their authority. It requires that strangers leave the land; that usury, taxes and contracts with strangers cease, that the land be divided, and that debts be forgiven every 7 years.

The introduction and implementation of these measures, "The Kingdom of God", means the end of the world as is presently known. There should be little wonder why "Christians" are almost daily attacked as "terrorists" and worse by today's establishment.

Now, for the hidden language of God's conspiracy:

Snake Handlers & Water Walkers

Every year or two one reads in the papers about some preacher who handles a rattlesnake because the Scriptures say, *"They shall take up serpents". Mark 16:18*[2] - and gets bitten.

He got bitten because snakes bite. It's God's LAW - God made them that way. There are two kinds of serpents. The

"Serpent" referred to by the WORD is different. There is one Law dealing with rattlesnake "serpents", and another dealing with the other kind. You can take hold of the other kind when one does as directed. Handling snakes is a parable. There are two kinds of snakes.

Every few years one also reads about some fellow in New York telling the world that God told him to walk on water. Cameramen follow him down to the East River and record the actions of the deluded soul as he steps out into the deep and almost drowns himself.

I'll bet that those reading these lines have never seen anyone actually walk on water. You can drown yourself trying. It violates God's LAW of gravity. We know that God the WORD can violate his own law if he chooses, but he said that he doesn't. He said. *"I change not"*[3]. Therefore, the story must be a parable. One of the simplest.

Peter Walks On Water

Peter saw "Jesus" walking on water. He asked if he could do the same and Jesus said "sure". Peter stepped out and started walking on water. He became fearful and began to sink into the water. Jesus reached out and raised him.

Walking on water is impossible which makes this an obvious parable. This means that we, too, can walk on water if we know what we are doing. The reason is that "the WORD made flesh said we could. *"He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do." John 14:12.*

2 *"I give unto you power to tread on serpents." Luke 10:19*

3 *"For I the Lord, do not change." Mal 3:6*

Let's take it a step at a time. Peter: His natural name was "Simon". Jesus re-named him "Peter" meaning "Rock".[4] Rock means The WORD, the foundation of all our belief.[5] Jesus the *"WORD made flesh"* told "Peter the Rock" (meaning The WORD) to come to him. Peter the rock stepped out of the boat and started walking on water over to Jesus.

Waters are peoples.[6] Peter began to doubt[7] and began to sink into the peoples of the world. Jesus reached out and lifted him out of the clutches of strange peoples and their wiles.

The message is clear. With faith and obedience one can walk on waters unscathed. But, if you begin to doubt - waters will drown you. Have faith in the WORD without doubt and you will be saved from them. A follower of *God the WORD* has to know that there are two kinds of water.

PETER THE ROCK

Some protestants belonging to the Church of England believe that Jesus appointed Peter high priest of the Catholic Church. When the king ran the Catholic Church out of England the king inherited the position. I've known people who look on the King of England as a God on earth.

Many, if not most, mainstream preachers in America believe that the state is God's representative on earth.

4 *Halley's Bible Handbook*, p. 466.

5 *"Who is a rock save our God." Ps 18:31; 2 Sa 22:32.*

6 *"The waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues." Rev 17:15*

7 *"Whosoever shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be cast into the sea; and shall not doubt in his heart, but shall believe that those things which he sayeth shall come to pass; he shall have whatsoever he sayeth." Matt 11:23*

Many Catholics believe that the pope is God's representative on earth, appointed to the position of high-priest by Jesus Christ.

The belief is based on this Scripture:

> ***"Whom do men say that I the Son of man am? And they said, Some say John the Baptist ... He saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am? And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God. And Jesus answered and said unto him ... flesh and blood hath not revealed it unto thee, but my Father which is in heaven. And I say also unto thee, That thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it. And I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven." Matt 16:13-19***

Ok, lets do it:

"Whom do men say that I the Son of man am? Ans: *"His name is called The Word of God." Re 19:13*

Now, the million dollar question:

But whom say ye that I am? The disciple who answered was Simon Peter.

"Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God."[8]

Different people arrive at this knowledge at different times. Unfortunately, most never get it. But the world is different for those who do. Jesus continued:

> ***"For flesh and blood hath not revealed it unto thee, but my Father which is in heaven. And I say also unto thee, That thou art Peter"***

8 "Christ"- from the Greek "CHRISTOS": means "anointed," as in consecrated to an office. Tyndale's *New Bible Dictionary.*

"His natural name was "Simon". Jesus re-named him 'Peter' meaning 'Rock'.[9]

Jesus also said:

> ***"... and upon this rock I will build my church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it. And I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven." Matt 16:13-19***

And the inner meaning:

"... And upon this rock (the WORD) *I will build my church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it. And I will give unto thee* (YOU, the priest appointed by *God the WORD*) *the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven." Matt 16:13-19*

If you are looking for some mediator, the Scriptures are clear about who he is:

> ***"For there is one God, and one mediator between God and man, the man Christ Jesus." I Titus 2:5***

This tells us exactly who the mediator is and who it isn't. God appointed us "priests" and we get our marching orders straight from Jesus - *"The WORD made flesh"*.

David Slays The Giant

The Scriptures say:

---

9 *Halley's Bible Handbook*, p. 466. Peter means "rock". The scripture says: *"Who is a rock save our God." Ps 18:31; 2 Sa 22:32*

"David prevailed over the Philistine with a sling and with a stone, and smote the Philistine, and slew him." 1 Sa 17:50

This story is believable as it is - if there are such things as physical giants. The closest I ever saw was an 8 foot man who visited Thomas Road Baptist Church once. I felt sorry for him. He had all sorts of physical problems. Stories make the rounds of giant's bones that have been discovered here or there. But, I have never found a second witness to the stories.[10]

As a parable the story of David and the giant is very believable.

Little David the shepherd boy (a shepherd is among the lowest of occupations) volunteered to fight the great giant warrior (giant in attributes?) of the Philistines. He reached down and selected a stone (The WORD) from the brook and slung it at the giant. The stone sank the giant's head and killed him.

The serpent (evil) came to Eve in the garden. Like the Serpent, Goliath, too, was a messenger of death. The WORD said that Adam would crush the serpent's head. In earlier days the evil Naphidem were called "giants in the land"; HR #286 & #287. There are certainly evil giants in the land today as great or greater than Goliath. God said that we would crush the serpent's head and he would bite our heel (unguarded place). The enemy has studied our Scriptures and knows that we search for the serpent's head. Therefore, he conceals himself so that it is extremely hard to locate him. Strike the head with a stone and the serpent-giant dies. David did.

---

10 The *Dead Sea Scrolls* say that Goliath was 4 1/2 cubits tall - about 6 and a half feet.

Abraham Willing To Sacrifice Isaac

Abraham heard a voice telling him to offer up his most precious possession - his only son. It it obviously a parable since murder is against the law.

According to the story, Abraham took Isaac to the top of a mountain and built an altar. He lay Isaac on the altar. Abraham was obedient, ready and willing to sacrifice his most precious possession, his first born. His son Isaac was also willing to be sacrificed. God then stopped him and showed him another sacrifice - a sheep. Abraham was willing to sacrifice his most precious possession - making the point. *"To obey is better than sacrifice." 1 Sam 15*:22[11]

The story illustrates that one who is obedient should be ready and willing to sacrifice his most precious possession if *God the WORD* requires it of him. *God the WORD* will never require anyone to break his LAW.

Moses Sees Pharoah

Our people are commanded not to live among strangers lest we learn their ways. Abraham's children went to Egypt, lived among strangers and learned their ways, and were made slaves. Moses went to see Pharoah about releasing the Israelite children from captivity.

Moses, God's representative, staff in hand, faced Pharoah and his advisors. Moses threw his staff on the ground and it became a serpent. A "rod" is something you punish with - a "staff" is something you lean on. The thing we lean on is the WORD. The staff thrown on the ground became a serpent - a messenger. Moses staff was a messenger of "good".

11 *"To do justice and judgment is more acceptable than sacrifice." Pr 21:3*

Pharoah's priests threw their staffs on the ground and they too became serpents; messengers of "evil". Moses' serpent swallowed up the other serpents.

God the WORD has the power to swallow up the stranger's gods.

Parting The Red Sea

God sent plagues to harass Egypt including the killing of the first born of every Egyptian family. The Pharoah, after losing his first born son, agreed to let Israel go, and they left.

Pharoah soon repented and sent his army to fetch them back. The fleeing children of Israel found their way barred by the Red Sea before them with Pharoah's army behind. Moses used his staff and the sea parted so that there were vertical walls of water on either side and he led the children of Israel through the sea on dry land. Pharoah's army saw what had happened and followed. The sea closed and drowned Pharoah's army.

Waters generally don't part themselves and leave a road that allows you to walk across the seabed on dry land - unless Moses was using Laws of God whose knowledge has been lost to us. This makes the story a parable.

Pharoah is the cartel establishment pursuing Israel; the sea in front is the hostile peoples of the world. Moses used the rod of *the WORD* to cause the seas to separate and let Israel through. The pursuing establishment tried to follow Moses through these same peoples but they closed in on Pharoah's army and drowned them. There are lessons on top of lessons in this parable. Select those most appropriate for today and run with it.

Devils

Jesus cast out devils.[12]

I have known men who were bent out of shape with crazy ideas. Sometimes they were not only obnoxious but dangerous. Once they replaced their crazy ideas with the truth of the WORD they became normal people. From obnoxious and dangerous to useful and productive is an "about face" turn. It is a change from darkness into light.

False ideas can devil people causing them to even harm their loved ones for no good reason. They can cause entire nations to war with brother nations.

Today's establishment media is an evil serpent. It propagates distortions, misrepresentations and lies. Its evil product produces self-hating devils intent on destroying their own people and *God the WORD*.

Evil ideas can cause physical sickness. I've seen elders lay on hands and cast out evil spirits. As a result the sick took up their bed and walked. I've seen other sick people go to doctors who used God given Laws to heal them. I've seen others go both to pastors and doctors and still die.

As an appointed king and priest, chosen for your work by your God[13] - your example, word and witness can cast out devils. Don't doubt it. I've seen it done.

> ***"He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go to my father." John 14:12***

12 Devil: Greek 1140 - A demonic being, a deity, devil, god.

13 *"Ye have not chosen me but I have chosen you, and ordained you." John 15:16*

Fishermen

Jesus saw men at their nets fishing. They had caught nothing. Jesus told them to cast their nets on the other side of the boat. They did and drew up nets loaded with fish.

These fishermen were already fishing for MEN when Jesus found them. The sign of their catch is the "fish". Even today one sees this sign on walls and on backs of cars.

Jesus didn't just approach anyone - he went after those already trying to fish. Their problem was that they didn't know which side of the boat to fish from. Jesus, *"The WORD made flesh"*, told them what they needed to know and they did it, and as a result of fishing a bit differently their nets and boat were filled. They then left their nets and followed him. They were already experienced at their trade but now had a master who was an expert.

Jesus Made Wine

Jesus went to a party. The host ran out of wine for his guests. Jesus took water and turned it into wine. What makes it a parable is that *God the WORD* and the *Word Made Flesh* made us kings and priests and told us NOT to drink strong drink. *"It is not for kings, O Lemuel, it is not for kings to drink wine; nor for princes strong drink." Prov 31:4.* Ever since, the lost have misused this parable as their excuse to drink strong drink.

"Wine", 3196 in Strong's Concordance, means "to effervesce intoxicating, banqueting." There is a world of difference between water and wine. Jesus took ordinary people and brought them to life with the holy spirit or the spirit of *God the WORD* - "wine"! There are two kinds of wine. One for followers of *God the WORD* and one for the lost.

Not long ago I went to a function at the house of a Lutheran preacher. He kept a well stocked bar. He and his wife were gracious and his invited company were gracious. Most drank. Observing which of the guests drank and which didn't identified who was probably a king and a priest and who wasn't. Important information. The host didn't know the difference between the two kinds of wine. Or, he knew and didn't care. Regardless, this event identified him as a multi-national priest and most of his guests as just lost members of the great masses.

Five Loaves & Three Fish

Jesus taught thousands of people. They came great distances to hear him and most were tired and hungry. He inquired as to what food was available to feed them and was told that there were five loaves and three fish. Jesus pronounced that sufficient and fed the people with what was available.

A fish is a Christian. There were three. The WORD is the bread of life. Three fish and five loaves can and do feed thousands.

Money Changers In The Temple

Jesus saw money changers in the temple and said *"Ye have made God's temple a den of thieves."*

This is more than just a story. In an age when the religious establishment was virtually all powerful and whose word was life or death, it is a parable revealing the lair of the serpent.

Raising Lazarus from the Dead

There are stories about people coming to life after having being dead, or being revived after having been declared dead in an operating room. Lazrus was dead. Jesus raised Lazarus from the dead. Still, there are two kinds of "dead".

People told me about a fellow who lived over in Stuart Heights, a subdivision near Thomas Road. His wife had died years ago and he had gone into his house, lowered the shades, and never came out. His neighbors seldom saw him and when they did they avoided him becausc he was "mcan as a snakc".

With more than a little apprehension I went to see him and knocked on his door. The door opened and and a smell hit me that almost bowled me over - it smelled like sulfur. A dishev-eled chap needing a bath and a shave stood there. I told him who I was and that I wanted to talk to him a few minutes if he had the time.

He courteously invited me in and we sat and talked. After the usual pleasantries I went right into the plan of salvation and asked the fellow if he would accept Jesus Christ. Without hesitation he said, "yes".

Now, I'm an old salesman. If anyone agrees to buy some-thing I'm selling too easily I have grave doubts that he is really sold. But, I said that I would stop by and pick him up the next Sunday morning so that he could make a profession of faith before the entire congregation. Hc agreed and I left feeling that I had failed.

Next Sunday I drove up to his house. The shades were up. Before I got out of my car he opened his front door and I didn't know it was the same man. He was bathed, shaved, in a suit and tie, and greeted me with a cheerful smile.

He walked the aisle with me, made a declaration of faith before the congregation, and later got married and has walked the walk ever since. That was 30 years ago.[14]

There are two kinds of dead. I've seen people raised from the dead. I've seen it many times. I was dead once.

Unforgivable Sin

I have gone to churches just to hear preachers pontificate on what was and what wasn't the unforgivable sin. This is what I heard:

> ***"Whosoever speaketh a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but whosoever speaketh against the Holy Ghost, it shall not be forgiven him, neither in this world, neither in the world to come." Matt: 12:32***

I usually left church still not knowing what in the dickens the preacher was talking about when he explained the "unforgivable sin". Explained another way its simple.

The ancients explained it this way:

> ***"Now if thou closeth thy mouth and thy nostrils against the winds of heaven and sayest, 'The air is as poison to me, I will not breathe it,' behold thou perishest. ... If he shall say knowing in his heart ... 'I will call good evil, and the Holy Spirit I will call unholy: then lo, his spirit dieth within him, and he can no more enter into the life of God.' ... (or) 'Lo, the truth is not pleasing to me, ... it is hateful, therefore I will call it evil.'" Philoclaristus 13:20- 21***

I can get my teeth into this explanation. Don't break God's Laws. Step out of an airplane without a parachute and God's gravity will pull you to the ground and kill you. Violate the

---

14 *"This thy brother was dead, and is alive again; and was lost and is found." Luke 15:32*

Laws of God the WORD and tolerate abortion, murder, miscegenation and sodomy and the whole nation dies.

> ***"I have left them on account of all the evil which they do ... And they will turn themselves to false gods ... forget all my ordinances ... and will walk after the Gentiles ... and will serve their gods ... Many will be destroyed and will be taken captive ... because they have deserted my ordinances ... and each one will worship his own idol for sin, and they will offer their children to the demons ... and they will cast out those who seek the law, and will abolish the whole law, and ... I will deliver them over to the gentiles for captivity ...***
>
> ***"And then they will turn themselves to me ... and I shall gather them from amongst all the gentiles, and ... when they seek me with all their heart and with all their soul ... I will be to them their God, and they shall be to me my people ... I will not desert them and will not deny them, for I am the Lord their God." Jubilees. 1:4-16***

Water & The Dragon

"Water" is used again in Revelations:

> ***"There appeared another wonder in heaven; and behold a great red dragon ... stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, for to devour her child as soon as it was born. ...***
>
> ***"The dragon ... persecuted the woman which brought forth the man child. ... And the serpent cast out of his mouth water as a flood after the woman, that he might cause her to be carried away of the flood. And the earth helped the woman, and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed up the flood which the dragon cast out of his mouth." Rev 12:3-4; 13-17***[15]

The meaning to this reveals the end of today's travails:

The great red dragon is evil. The woman is Saxon-Israel ready to be delivered of God's Kingdom on earth. Babylon's cartel-serpent casts out of his mouth water (alien peoples) as

---

15 *"And the drogon was wroth with the woman, and went to make wor with the remnont of her seed, which keep the commandments of God, and have the testimony of Jesus Christ." Rev 12:17*

a flood to drown the woman with racial-intermarriage and war. And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed the flood and buried them. The strangers presently pouring into the West are coming here to die.

The Reason For Parables

The reason for "parables" is to keep the enemy from discovering our secrets and using them against us.

> ***"And the disciples came, and said unto him, Why speakest thou unto them in parables? He answered and said unto them, Because it is given unto you to know the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, but to them it is not given." Matt 13:10-11***

Who is "them"?

> ***"But these enemies of mine, which would not that I (God the WORD) should reign over them, bring hither, and slay them before me." Luke 19:27***

First, submission, then revelation.

LETTER FROM SOUTH AFRICA

Dear Mr. Hoskins:

We had a lovely shower and everything looks fresh. We planted some vegetables and flowers and the rain will do a world of good. I am still not very mobile and somehow did not think that a broken heel would take so long to heal.

In a way the great fallaway from the Afrikaans Churches is very sad. The seminaries are breeding places for evil and the professors are hardly, or not at all, Christian. The fruits are there for all to see. They feel happy with every other

religion and movement. They really should look to them for their salaries.

I can still remember how hard my sister-in-law's father, a minister, worked, after he retired, to collect enough money to establish a seminary at Pretoria University.

We are happy with Pastor Pete Peters ministry. He is clear on every point except blacks. I do not think he sees many of them.

Something else on my mind is the approaching gun laws. I am dead against the registration of arms even if one is a hunter or collector. Sooner or later they will take them away from their owners. Not a word is said about all those unlicensed weapons in the hands of Blacks - which they use so freely.

A White mother was shot when she did not move quick enough. That shot also hurt her unborn baby. I saw a picture of the little girl, now six months old and beautiful, but she will never walk as her spine was badly hurt by the shot.

Seven thousand black criminals were let out of prison, some hardened criminals charged with every type of crime to their name.

One wonders what is behind the election outcome and the new president in Yugoslavia. It appears to be another revolution like here in South Africa started by the agents of England and America.

Under the firm able hand of the ANC, the animals in S. Africa have foot and mouth disease, a horse virus on stud farms and blacks with cholera - all in Natal. If we did not have Onderstepoort Veterinary University, I shudder to think what would have happened because there is not one Black anywhere around who has the necessary knowledge to do anything about it. Rabies is also endemic, especially with dogs

in Zululand. But at least that can be kept under control with vaccination.

Indians were imported by English in Natal to work on canefields. Most left the canefields quickly and in no time were in business. Today one finds them in every profession. Just after 1948 they were given free passage back to India, but few took it. It is interesting to see how highly they think of a light skinned Indian and other Indians who are able to marry Whites.

The situation in Zimbabwe is not improving and more farms are taken even while food shortages are getting worse. The black freedom fighters, who wanted land to farm, have not done a thing to prepare and plant the land they got. When Mugabe tried to take over the Oppenheimer estates, the world powers came down hard and he had to back off.

Households in Pretoria received notes saying that they must look after their Alsations. The ones who are traincd are stolen and sold over the border to detect land mines. Others are slaughtered and end up in the market as fresh meat.

Pretoria has quite a large Chinese population who eat dogs. People who eat dogs should not be allowed into this country. Roefie, our adopted Alsation, is such a pleasure. He had forgotten the bad days he spent with blacks. Apart from swimming, he now takes his brush and comb and puts it in front of Hans to beg a rubdown. He has a proud bearing but still loves a hug and lots of love. A black radio announcer, who is very pleased with himself, tells how he kicked every dog in the black township in true township manner. These poor mangy animals - blacks should not be allowed to keep dogs.

Israel, knowing they control most Western countries, seems bent on starting WWIII in the Middle East. No small wonder that they want us all disarmed. It makes fighting so much easier when they are armed and we have nothing with which to defend ourselves. We see what is happening to the Palestinians. Little do they realize that one day they will have to pay for all the centuries of persecuting Christians and others, and with the wars they have started.

With our best wishes, K.J.

LETTERS

BYRON DE LA BECKWITH: "Dear Compatriot: Good news! A lawyer has been appointed to handle my appeal.

Interesting here. I'm in a 90% Black inhabited and run jail, 3000 inmates, and I think I know almost all of them, and they know me. We are just as cheerful as crickets. This to me is so far an exact repeat of my time in WWII in the Pacific, only it's today and I'm under the guillotine.

Some day I'll find the financial power to begin paying youall back for your many kindnesses. And yes, it is all worth what it has and will cost. We must win. Up and at 'em, De La" - prisoner - Mississippi

RKH: A black jury convicted Byron de la Beckwith of executing the radical Medgar Evers after the third trial.

Thoughts On Money

In the US we have both government and private/corporate debt. The increase or decrease in the government debt's rate of increase stimulates or dampens the growth of the private sector and smooths otherwise violent boom/bust economic swings. Increasing or decreasing government debt's rate of

increase is used in conjunction with interest rates and oil prices to fine tune the economy. All of them influence the flow of money.

UNFILTERED NEWS

MAN/BOY LOVE: The ACLU has agreed to defend the North American Man/Boy Love Association - a group that advocates sex between men and young boys - after a man utilized the NAMBLA Web site prior to raping and murdering a 10-year-old boy. Charles Jaynes allegedly molested the dead body of 10-year-old Jeffrey Curley before dumping the child in a Main river. Famed liberal attorney Alan Dershowitz, appearing on CNBC's *Rivera Live*, agreed that the ACLU is compelled to defend this case. (Story in Jerry Falwell's *National Liberty Journal* , Oct 2000, Vol 29 No 10)

EXCOMMUNICATE MUGABE: "Mike Auret, a leading Zimbabwean Catholic, has called on the Vatican to excommunicate President Mugable. Mr. Auret, former Director of the Commission for Justice and Peace, described President Mugabe as an "ostentatious Catholic" and "murderous dictator". (Story in the *Citizen* May 26, 2000)

KNIGHTHOOD: *The Citizen* of May 19, 2000, carried a picture showing Queen Elizabeth of England knighting President Mbeki, the black president of S. Africa, into the Order of Saint Michael and Saint George at Buckingham Palace.

RKH: A nation is a race. A country is a taxable entity. England reconquered S. Africa by funding, arming, and directing the ANC overthrow of the White S. African government. And, as is Britain's tradition, rewards her servents with titles.

OIL - WEALTH TRANSFER: HR readers know that all governments of all countries and all great world-corporations are ITC assets. Both follow the their master's instructions. When ordered - governments war with each other to stimulate business. To facilitate wealth transfer from white to black the ITC's media demonizes white South Africans: It creates a Karl Marx, Lenin, and Joseph Stalin to take the Czar's wealth and "privatize" it. If oil producing countries need money, or, to slow inflation, corporate "owners" simply raise the price of oil. Rich users pay and poor producers receive. When the proper wealth transfer has occurred the oil price is lowered to shut off the transfer and the world has a new oil price; a new owner for the Czar's wealth; and new owners for S. Africa's riches.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 315

TWO KINDS of CHRISTIANS

There are two kind of Christians; The National Christian and the Multi-National Christian. The God of the first is *God the WORD*. The gods of the other fights *God the Word* and is anti- christ.Identification is always done by *God the WORD*.

The WORD says: "If ye love me obey my commandments." John 14:15. Their acts also identify;"Ye shall know them by their fruits. Matt 7:16[1]

1 *"Cursed be he that confirmeth not all the words of this law to do them." Deut 27:26; "He that turneth away his ear from hearing the law, even his prayer shall be an abomination." Prov 28:9; "By works a man is justified, and not by faith only." James 2:24; "By thy works thou shall be justified, and by thy works thou shall be condemned." Matt 12:37*

Back Porch Preacher

A friend brought his preacher by the house during the summer. He was associate pastor of a fairly large local church. Perhaps 35, he was scheduled to be appointed pastor sometime during the year since the regular pastor was retiring. He had sandy hair, a friendly face and an outgoing personality.

It was warm so we sat on the back porch and talked. My friend said that he and his preacher had been friends for a long time, that he read my newsletters, and that we three thought alike.

He was right. We did. We had some fine conversation and agreed on every theological point. He agreed that God's WORD should be the Law of the land. He agreed that usury, sodomy and abortion were against the Law. He agreed that the Bible stood solidly against interracial marriage and strangers in the land.

I remarked that the leaders of his denomination were AGAINST the very things that we agreed that the WORD of God required and remarked that he would be a breath of fresh air coming into that church.

He looked startled and said that couldn't say anything like that publicly! If he spoke against the things his denomination was doing he would be denied appointment as pastor, something that he had worked and waited eight long years for. He said that he had waited too long to chance losing this opportunity now.[2]

I took a long look at this young fellow and thought:

* Jesus is the WORD made flesh.

---

2 *"For not the hearers of the Law are just before God, but the doers of the Law shall be justified." Romans 2:13; "But be doers of the WORD, and not hearers only, deceiving your own selves." James 1:22*

* This young man, in spite of his nice words and stated beliefs, is, in fact, taking a stand against the *WORD made flesh.*

* This means that he is anti the *WORD made flesh,*

* and this means that in spite of being nice, the young fellow is *antichrist.*

Also; those of his denomination who are against the Commandments of Christ Jesus are also anti-Christ. What else can someone be who is "anti" GOD's Commandments?

This handsome young fellow, with so much promise, who believes the WORD, was returning to his church to support the anti-Christ teachings of his denomination in return for being appointed pastor.

There is the Christian and there is the anti-Christ. *"Ye shall know them by their fruits."*

The Multi-national

God the WORD forbids aliens in the land. He forbids monopolies, kings, and trade with strangers. He forbids us to have strangers ruling over us. He forbids us to *"throw pearls* (the WORD) *before swine, lest they turn and rend you."*

The alien knows this because he has studied us like we study our cattle. He knows that if he is to trade with us, take our goods, inventions, our women, and enslave us to work in his fields and factories and serve in his armies, he must first hire surrogate agents to front for him. Sheep will follow sheep before following wolves.

The Alien's Establishment

The alien creates and rules through his "establishment". The establishment consists of Priest, King & Army, and Great

Merchant. They collaborate in order to manage and control the wealth and peoples of conquered lands that they have been appointed to rule.

Building The Establishment

The alien first hires a surrogate King. The King is given money to hire an army. The King's duty is to protect the alien's operation, suppress revolt, and collect tribute.

The next to be hired is the surrogate Priest. He may keep his traditions and rituals as long as he blesses the surrogate King, and teaches Dharma. Dharma is the Hindu teaching that, "One must love others without regard to race, creed, or national origin." When the targeted land has been taught this - conquest is complete. It can no longer ban strangers, monopolies, usury and other things the Commandments of *God the WORD* decreed to protect his people.[3]

Last to be hired is the Great Merchant. These individuals manage the great wealth collected from the captive peoples in the alien's new market area. The Great Merchant's rapid rise to "ownership" of great wealth makes them appear to be overnight business geniuses. In fact, none of the Great Merchants operate without bank credit, and the banks are controlled by the priesthood.[4]

To make sure that there is no misunderstanding about what has just been said, I will repeat it:

The establishment's three castes manage both the people and the wealth of the land for their masters. The thing holding

3 See *In The Beginning*, Hoskins, VPC, POB 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505

4 Today, feeling safe, alien owners are putting their own kind in Western management positions instead of their usual Saxon surrogates.

the establishment together is their love of money.[5] The glue that holds the money monopoly in the hands of the establishment is usury.[6]

Nation vs. Nation

A nation is a race. A country is a taxable entity. Establishment Kings rule countries. Nations strive to rule themselves. A country containing multi-nations is perpetually in conflict. Conflict between nations justifies having an establishment king to keep the peace. This is why the establishment sets up taxable "countries" containing two or more nations. This guarantees discord that requires the perpetual presence of the establishment's king to keep the peace.[7]

The Anti-Christ Multi-National Church

The Christian WORD teaches: *"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of Israel." Deut 23:2*; it teaches, *"The stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh (the tabernacle) shall be put to death." Num 18:7;* it teaches, *"They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." Ex 23:33.*

The establishment's hired priest is instructed to organize a multi-national religion to preempt national religions that may be the focal points of sucessful rebellion. These estab-

5 *"The love of money is the root of all evil." 1 Ti 6:10*

6 Usury is the fraudulent system of lending 10 for 11 when only 10 exist. *"Unto a stranger thou mayest lend upon usury; but unto thy brother thou shalt not lend upon usury." Deut 23:20*

7 This is the reason for the post WWII gift of eastern Saxon Germany to the Polish Slavs; the refusal to free the captive nation of Kurds from Turkey and Iran; the reason for France & Spains refusal to grant free nation-hood to the Basques; and France's refusal to free Brittany.

lishment multi-national religions accept all nations without regard to race, creed, or national origin - a direct affront to the Saxon's *God the WORD.*

The establishment's multi-national church calls itself "Christian" but opposes the Commandments of the *WORD made flesh*, which was in the beginning, and whom they proclaim to be their God.

If the *WORD made flesh* were their God they would obey him. If not, they would disobey. *"By their fruits ..."*

Burning The Mortgage

I was twelve years old. Mr. Tom Gilliam, church treasurer, stood in front of the congregation of the 1st Baptist Church and burned the Church's mortgage. It had been paid and the church was now debt free. The congregation applauded.

Mr. Tom Gilliam, treasurer of the church, was president of the 1st National Bank.

What's the matter with this scene?

Usury is a capital crime: *"Hath given forth upon usury, and hath taken increase ... he shall surely die." Ezek 18:13.* That's the Law of Jesus Christ who was in the beginning.

A usury contract is an extortion contract.[8] The WORD declares; *"If any man that is called a brother be ... an extortioner; with such a one, no not to eat (no contact)" 1 Cor 5:11.* Tom Gilliam, a close friend of our family, was a usurer, and also treasurer of the church that called itself "Christian".

It was prophesied that the Levites would allow this to come to pass:

8 See *War Cycles/Peace Cycles*, Hoskins

"Moses commanded the Levites ... saying, Take this ... law and put it in the side of the ark ... that it may be there for a witness against thee. For I know thy rebellion ... behold, while I am yet alive ... ye have been rebellious against the Lord; and how much more after my death? ... For I know that after my death ye will ... turn aside from the way which I have commanded you." Deut 31: 24-29

When the children of Israel went from Egypt into the wilderness they came out with a full-blown Levitical priesthood in charge of the Ark of the Covenant.

The Ark contained three things:

* The Ten Commandments (Deut 10:4)
* Arron's Rod (Nu 17:10)
* Pot of Manna (Ex 16:33-34)

The "Ten Commandments" represents *God the WORD*. A rod is used for punishment - a staff for support. This is the same rod that was thrown down in the presence of Pharoah that turned into a serpent (see HR #314.

Then, there is the manna on which Israel lived for 40 years in the wilderness. I've never seen manna. I've never seen a rod like Arron's rod that turned into a serpent. This is why I consider this to be a story within a story - a parable.

We already know the meaning of the "Ten Commandments" and "Arron's Rod"; now for "manna".

Scripture says that "manna" doesn't keep. We ask for it daily and we eat it every day. Day by day, year by year. Without it, we are lost. In my opinion, manna is God's grace and blessing through the WORD. It is food given to us by *God the WORD* for our nourishment and survival. We need it to get through the wilderness.

The Ark of the Covenant is a Symbol of God's Law (Ex 25:16,21), a place of "entreaty" (Josh 7:6-15); a place for "atonement" (Lev 16:2, 14-17), and a symbol of heaven (Rev

11:15). The Ark of the Covenant is something we look to every day of our lives.

Strangers and the blind go around looking for it in Jerusalem, Egypt, and the Western part of the United States. A movie star acted in a great money making film about the search for the Ark of the Covenant. He should have asked someone who knew where it could be found. We wouldn't have told him because we are told not to, but, we see it every day. We also remember what Moses said, even if the Levites don't:

> ***"Moses commanded the Levites, which have the Ark of the Covenant of the Lord, saying, Take this book of the Law, and put it in the side of the Ark of the Covenant of the Lord your God, that it may be there for a witness against thee." Deut 31: 25-26***

With rare exceptions who shine forth like diamonds in the mire, the Law that Moses put in the side of the Ark of the Covenant rejects and condemns the unGodliness of today's Levites out of hand. *"Ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made ye make him twofold more the child of hell than yourselves." Matt 23:15.* Those made in God's image are voting with their feet to leave their presence, and they are leaving in droves, to escape contamination by their unGodly teachings.

These are the creaturcs who will answer to God for allowing pearls to be thrown before swine which has caused them to turn and rend us. It is they who have blessed the plagues that have descended on us. They are the multi-national Christian priests whose acts are "Christian" in name only.

Multi-National Churches & Their Usury Banks

There was the Continental Illinois and the Barings Bank affairs. When they went under, it was discovered that the head of the Protestant Anglican Church was an owner. Then there was the affair of the collapsing Swiss Banks in the early '70s. They belonged to the Catholic Church! Not only that, the Vatican Bank itself ran on the rocks.

Establishment WEALTH is too important to be left to kings. Kings are Establishment "protectors", nothing more. To deflect the charge of *usury* and to avoid universal condemnation generated by a thousand years of defrauded debtors, the establishment's vast accumulated wealth was turned over to the hated but sacrosanct Jew to manage.

The Jew's safety and very existence is dependent on the good will of the priesthood who has long stood between them and the masses they have defrauded. His loyalty is guaranteed by his fear of a holocaust that can be unleased upon him in an instant by the priesthood - and the priesthood's proven ability to act as a buffer by diverting the public's anger.

Actual title to the wealth held in trust by the Establishment traces back to the "Bequest of Asoka", the "Bequest of Constantine", through stock companies whose stock is held in bank nomomine names, to inviolate Swiss holding banks, and on to the priesthood whose stated principle is poverty and whose deeds will be judged by God.

Christian Churches don't deal in usury and remain Christian. Christian Churches don't invite aliens into the church and remain Christian. They don't make prelates of aliens and remain Christian. One can't have it both ways. One obeys *WORD made flesh* or not. One is either an obedient Christian or a disobedient anti-Christ.

Learning Their Ways

Our Saxon nation[9] is made in the image of *God the WORD* - in the image of his Laws, Statutes, and judgments. Other nations are made in the image of their gods. A multi-national church must serve multi-national gods. The mixed-breed follows the gods of his mixed ancesters. The result; our people today have been taught to follow many gods. It's planned that way.

Results

Establishment priests have established multi-national churches. These multi-national churches serve multi-national gods. The multi-national gods of the multi-national peoples have taught our people that it is no great thing to accept sodomites, miscegenationists, pedofiles and usurers. The establishment's priesthood in many Christian denominations has degenerated into sodomite and pedofile clubs.[10]rches th>

Quick Test

Look at the following list and tell me which is which.

First Group

Welcomes sodomites into fellowship

Welcomes aliens into fellowship

Approves taxes

---

9 *"The Lord God shall ... coll his servants by another nome." Isaiah 65:15; "They shall no more be remembered by their name." Hos 2:17; "In Isaac sholl thy name be called." Romans 9:7;* Isaac-sons, "Saxons".

10 *The Calvary Contender* (10/15/00 issue), quotes *The Chonging Foce of the Priesthood*, by Father Donald Cozzens as stating that the Catholic priesthood has become "primarily a gay culture". Figures for the number of homosexual priests in the American Church are difficult to pin down. Cozzens says estimates range up to 60%.hout doubt there are far more Christians ou

Approves gun control
Approves affirmative action
Approves having strangers in government
Approves alien immigration
Approves interracial marriage
etc.

Second Group

Opposes fellowship with sodomites

("There shall be no ... sodomite of the sons of Israel." Deut 23:7)

Opposes fellowship with aliens.

("Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods ... lest they make thee sin against me." Ex 23:31-33)

Opposes taxes.

("Of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers? Peter saith unto him, Of strangers." (Gr: allotrios - foreign, not akin.) ... Then are the children free." Matt 17:25-26)[11]

Opposes gun control.

("He said unto them ... he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment and buy one." Luke 22:36-38; "Also he bade them teach the children of Judah the use of the bow." 2 Sam 1:18)

---

11 *"Notwithstanding, lest we should offend them ... give unto them for me and thee." Matt 17:27*

Opposes affirmative action.

("If any provide not for his own, and specially for those of his own house, he hath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel." I Tim 5:8)

Opposes strangers in government.

("Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deut 17:15.)[12]

Opposes alien immigration.

("They shall not dwell in thy land... lest they make thee sin against me." Ex 23:31-33)

Opposes interracial marriage.

("Let them marry... only to the family of the tribe of their father." Numbers 36:6; "Thou... shall go... to my kindred, and take a wife." Gen 24:3,4.)[13]

Which of the two groups follow the WORD and which of the two fights God and is anti-christ?

The WORD Judges

We don't judge - the WORD judges. *"By their fruits ye shall know them." Matt 7:20.* Judging by their fruits, the first is anti- christ.

12 *"Their nobles shall be of themselves, and their governor shall preceed from the midst of them.. Jer 30:21; "Thou shalt reign over many nations, but they shall not reign over thee." Deut 15:6*

13 *"They have dealt treacherously against the Lord: for they have begotten strange (zûwr - racial alien) children; Hosea 5:7; "When they had heard the law ... they separated from Israel all the mixed (mongrel) multitude." Neh 13:3*

Who in actual fact are they?

The first list of beliefs is taught by a mainsteam "Christian" church on Lynchburg's Rivermont Avenue, a denomination to which my Father once belonged. The second is a list (without the documentation) of beliefs of "Odenists" who despise the name "Christian" because of the disrepute brought upon it by multi- national "Christians" like the first group who hate the WORD and the Law.

Summary

The establishment's multi-national church uses the gods of its multi-national following to suppress *the WORD*. Still, the fact remains, as long as a Saxon is left alive - the establishment's throne is in danger. The WORD causes its people to repent. When our Saxon people repent, they will revolt, and when they revolt they will banish the establishment - its King, its Great Merchant, and the establishment's heathern Priesthood. Then will God's Kingdom be established here on earth.

There are two kinds of Christians - the obedient and the disobedient. The obedient are the nationalists and the disobedient are the multi-nationalists.

==========

Canceled Trip

Last month I drove my beat-up red convertible with my Rottweillers and little terrier in the back seat to take my fax machine to the repair shop. After taking the machine in, I felt weak - hot one moment and cold the next. Then I broke out in a sweat and had trouble breathing. I drove to the hospital about a mile or so away and left my car and dogs in the emergency entrance and walked in. That's when the fun started.

DICK HOSKINS & HIS DOGS

My car had to be moved, it was blocking arriving emergency vehicles. A group of orderlies argued over who was going to move it. One of them came to me and asked, "Does your dogs bite?"

I reassured him and answered "No, indeed".

The fellow didn't look reassured, so I added, "Those dogs do exactaly what I tell them to do." And then, I just couldn't help it, I added, "Those dogs absolutely never kill anyone without permission."

He looked less reassured than ever, so I softened what I had said by adding, "And I very seldom give them permission." With that he left and went back to his buddies and relayed our conversation.

They agreed right then, lets see if I have it right; "I ain't gettin in that car with them Rotts - H... can freeze over before I move that d..... car!"

With that, a little wisp of a blond haired Saxon nurse, stamped her foot and told them that they were all "worthless cowards!" And marched right out, petted the dogs, sat down behind the wheel and parked the car in the proper place.

Our Saxon women are magnificent!

I'm OK. Nothing wrong. After about 5 hours my vital signs settled down and they sent me home.

LETTERS

KINGDOMS: "Dear Richard; I was flying over the mid-west and looked down on mile after mile of squares that marked out tens of thousands of individual self-sufficient farm-kingdoms of our Saxon people - all gone into collectives and corporations now - or standing empty. Our people now work for strangers and live as slaves in their cities.

For letting all this go without a fight we are entitled to all the punishment that our God gives us. After we have learned our lesson, let's do it right! "Thy kingdom come thy will be done - on earth!" G.M. - California

---

PRAYER: "Dear Mr. Hoskins; Explain about blessings at meals." M.K. - Missouri

RKH: It's a parable. When food is blessed, we ask God the WORD to change the water (our people) into wine (alive, effervesce) and the bread (bread of life - the WORD) into food we can use. In real life we are not to drink wine *("It is not for kings ...")*; we are not to offer the wine and bread to aliens *"Lest they turn and rend you",* (also Story of Judith). We send missionaries to our own lost Saxons (Isaac-sons). We do not send our Bread and Wine to aliens - lest they use the laws that *God the WORD* gave us to nuke, poison, invade and enslave us. We do not eat blessed food with, or give our God's Laws to - aliens; lest *God the WORD* curse us for our disobedience.

ODENIST'S OPINION: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Compliments on Hoskins Report #314. Without understanding how parables have always been used to conceal truth (the WORD) from enemies and reveal it to friends, the schism between the "parable" and the "literal" cannot be bridged. I am speaking of the division between those who believe that God's Law cannot be broken and those who demand literal belief in Scripture even when it violates other Laws of God.

In a nut shell: "That which contravenes the Law is parable."

At the risk of alienating some of the followers of the Norse Religion, in which the "WORD" was called Wotan/Odin, I offer the following:

It is my opinion that teachers of the WORD should have a thorough understanding of Job 12:7-9:

> ***"But ask now the beasts, and they shall teach thee, and the fowls of the air, and they shall tell thee: Or speak to the earth, and it shall teach thee, and the fishes of the sea shall declare unto thee. Who***

knoweth not in all these that the hand of the Lord hath wrought this?"

The rationalist asks, "How did the WORD arrive on paper and in a book. The teacher answers, "Enlightened thinkers from ages past obeyed the advice of Job 12: 7-9 and encoded truth (the WORD) in parable and allegory. Thus we have the commands to Israel of exclusive territorial imperatives, of the "chosenness" of one's own people, of hegemony, and of compassion for one's own race and family.

Nature's laws are made by God. Nature's laws are also God's laws, direct from the WORD of the Creator.

David Lane, 12873057, U.S.Penitentiary. (Member of The Order.)[14]

UNFILTERED NEWS

EUPHEMISMS: The name "Jesus", the Lord's Prayer, the Bible, the 10-Commandments, Christmas creches, prayers at football games, the St. Andrew's cross in the Confederate flag, the white man himself - all are euphemisms for *God the WORD*. In the mind of the alien they all trigger a vision of their nemesis - *God the WORD*.

APPLES: Virginia's apple growers are being devastated by apple imports from China. Already imported apple concentrate has grown from 1% to 18%. Growers are going out of business wholesale. What are the multi-national Christian churches doing about it? Nothing! It would offend the gods of their Chinese members.

---

14 See *Vigilantes Of Christendom, The History Of The Phineas Priesthood, VPC, POB 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505.*

TAXES: "When I say cut taxes, I don't mean fiddle with the code. I mean abolish the income tax and the IRS and replace them with nothing." Congressman Ron Paul

---

BASQUE NATIONALISTS: Spanish Supreme Court judge, Francisco Querol, was killed along with his driver and bodyguard when the car they were riding in was destroyed by a bomb that bore the hallmarks of "Eta", the Basque separatist group. (Story in *Financial Times* Oct 31, 2000, p20)

DUPONT BANS FLAG: Plant manager, Mike Mayberry, welcomed Confederate flags with three stripes, but prohibited workers from displaying the Confederate Flag with the Christian cross of St. James. He said that some consider it a symbol of white supremacy. To avoid using the word "Christian" cross the AP report bent over backwards to describe the Confederate Cross of St. James as having "blue chevrons on a red field". (Story in *News & Advance*, Nov 6, 2000, B2)

BIRTHRIGHT "A letter in the London *Daily Mail* said 'Mugabe already owns 11 farms in Zimbabwe, as well as his 500-acre estate in Scotland. Maybe our impovrished Scottish farmers should take his estate as their birthright." (*Impact*, June/July 2000, p.3, P.O. Box 28233, Sunnyside 0132, Rep. of SA,)

BLACK CRIME: New York City left-wing liberal leaders angrily denied Justice Department findings that NY police engaged in racial profiling. Mayor Rudy Giuliani said that if officers ignored the race of possible suspects, the crime rate would skyrocket. Giuliani said that "although 89.2% of the suspects stopped and frisked were black or Hispanic, that corresponds to the percentage of blacks and Hispanics iden-

tified by witnesses as criminal suspects." (Story in *USA TODAY*, Oct 6, 2000, 3a)

HINDUS TARGET CONVERTS: Hindu extremists in SW India have launched a campaign against conversions to Christianity. The move came after extremists burned an Australian Christian missionary and his two sons to death. The world Hindu council is sending Hindu missionaries to the the state of Kerala and other Christian regions. Only 2.4% of India's population belong to the Christian faith while 82% arc Hindu and 12% Moslem. (Story in *Sunday Times*, London)

RKH: The Hindu religion stands for forced integration. The true Christian religion teaches separation. To allow even the Indian version of Christian teachings into a Hindu or Buddhist society would destroy the Hindu society in time. It is either the one or the other. This is the reason for the persecution of the true Christian religion by Hindus in high places in America today. Christian Scripture also teaches that the "strangers" who follow Christian teachings must remain separate from man because the WORD teaches **"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of Israel." Deut 23:2.**

Back to Table of Contents

2000 - Index

A

aliens
- build church 193

anti-racism 165
antichrist 237
- also proselytes

Asoka
- rock edicts 10
- King Asoka's gift 3

"Australia Visited" #309 107
- aborigines 117

B

Babylon
- anti-Saxonism 54
- Babylonian system 69
- extent 43
- integration punishment 55
- its end 56
- Jasher 44
- lawyers 49

Barabbas 210
Basque 252
Battle Of Fredericksburg 129
Beckwith, Byron de la 232
Blacks 42
Bob Jones Univ
- surrender to IRS 105

Boer
- Arthur Conan Doyle 35

Britain's royalty 233
Branch Davidians
- govt clears self 105
- shoot up ATF 137

Britain 104
Bush
- Bob Jones Univ 105

Butler, Pastor 207

C

Catholic 41
Chinese 59
Christian-Hindu 20
Christianity
- two kinds 213, 235

churches
- aliens help build 193
- own usury banks 243

Coronation Ceremony
- rewritten for Charles 104

crime
- black on white 40

Cuccoia, Enrico 166

D

David & Goliath
- story of 143

differential freight rates 31
discrimination
- U. Va charged 39

Dragon Farm 23

F

FBI 40, 120
- militia 41
- Megiddo Report 20

feudal systems
- third world 166

fighting dogs 66
Figi - #311 151
fireball from heaven 201
Franklin, Joseph Paul 61

G

gold mining 165
Germans
- persecuted 42

H

Hari-Hara
- God of integration 3

Hinduism 1
- Kali - death goddess, pict. 67
- leads Methodist Church 20
- against discrimination 10
- Asoka's rock edict laws 10
- for open housing 10

Hoskins
- emergency room 248
- Matilda Byrd 23

I

India's Gods
- Hari-Hara 3

Indianapolis Baptist Temple
- govt threatens 59

Indian nationals
- on Figi 153

Instigated Wars - #307 65

J
Jesus 20
sedition 214
K
Kali 70
Kelly, John Payne
loses arm 199
slaves sick 198
King killing 39
L
Lane, David - Odinist 250
laser weapon 167
LAW 250
against racial integration 190
aliens in churches 239
bastard 190
blood requires blood 142
buy sword 141
interracial marriage 106
life for life 142
pearls before swine 237
separation 44
trade w/strangers 24
two masters 14
"Leave Us Alone", Hans Schmidt .. 87
M
Man/Boy Love 233
Marais, Jaap 183
Mbeki
knighted by Queen 233
militia
2nd Amendment 129
Alexander Hamilton 133
arming the 134
George Washington 137
into National Guard 135
James Madison 141
New Hampshire suit 138
Patrick Henry 138
reborn at Waco 138
Thomas Jefferson 134
money
thoughts on 233
money changers - Australia ... 108
Montgomery, Field Marshall
opinion of Blacks 42
Mugabe
Catholics demand excommun. 233
farm in Scotland 252
N
names
double-names 60
national debt 164
national guard
arm of federal govt. 135
O
oil 234
P
parables
Abraham sacrifices Isaac 221
David slays giant 219
fishermen 224
Jesus made wine 224
loaves & fishes 225
Moses & Pharoah 221
only for chosen 214
Peter the rock 217
Peter walks on water 215
raising Lazarus 226
reason for 229
rocks 217
persecution 21
plantation
"Dragon" 23
partial birth 148
prayer 250
privatization 205
S
Samaria 191
Saxon
in scripture 244
Saxon system 68
sedition
objectives 215
seminaries
ignore Scriptures 11
teach Hinduism 9
separated churches 190
slaves 198
in white churches 198
sodomites
Lynchburg promotes 127
South Africa 103
strangers 147
T
tattoos 85
Thomas Rd Baptist Church 189
Two Kinds Christians 236

U

Univ Virginia 39
unforgiveable sin 227
usury banks
    owned by churches 243

V

Vigilantes
    readers opinions 19
Voodoo 199

W

Waco trial judge 165
witchcraft 164
White, Rev. Mel 14
wine
    Jesus made 224
WORD 251
world's two systems 67

HOW TO SHOOT A PISTOL

and other stories from

HOSKINS REPORT 2001

Copyright © 2007
by Richard Kelly Hoskins

All rights reserved. No portion of this book may be reproduced without written permission from the publisher except by a reviewer who may quote brief passages in connection with a review.

Published by

Virginia Publishing Company
P. O. Box 997
Lynchburg, Virginia 24505
Phone 434-384-3261

First printing 2007

Printed in the United States of America

ISBN 1-881-867-17-X

Also by Richard Kelly Hoskins

OUR NORDIC RACE, 1958

ISBN 1-881867-00-5

Add'l Printings 1958, 1961, 1961, 1962, 1965, 1975, 1986, 1998, 2005

History of the Saxon nation.

$5 copy plus $3 p&h ($5 overseas)

WAR CYCLES/PEACE CYCLES, 1985

ISBN 1-881867-01-3

Add'l printings 1985, 1986, 1991, HB 2000, 2005

History of usury and war. 250 p.

$25/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

VIGILANTES OF CHRISTENDOM, HB 1990

ISBN 1-881867-02-1

Add'l printings sb 1991, 1997, 2005

The Story of the Phineas Priesthood, 472 p. sb

$15/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

THE WOLF & THE SHEEP, 1993

ISBN 1-881867-03-X

Add'l printings 2002

Wolves eat sheep. That's what they do.

Sheep try to keep from being eaten. That's what they do. 78 p. sb

$5/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

IN THE BEGINNING, 1995

ISBN 1-881867-04-8

The Hindu takeover of Western business, politics,and religion. 249 p. sb.

$15/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

Virginia residents add 5% sales tax

2001 - Table Of Contents

316 - PRIVATIZATION.....1

317 - HOW TO SHOOT A PISTOL.....25

318 - COMMUNIST MANIFESTO.....49

319 - DISCOVERING OUR ENEMY 71

320 - LEVITES & JUDAS PRIESTS.....91

321 - ROAD TO RICHMOND.....115

322 - IMMIGRATION - Black Good - White Bad.....139

323 - BABYLON IS IN THREE PARTS 161

324 - JEWS - Part I.....183

325 - JEWS - Part II 207

326 - UNDERSTANDING THE TOWERS 227

327 - BIN LADEN'S SPEECH 245

INDEX..... 267

Chapter 316

PRIVATIZATION Spurs NATIONALISM

Dickembeth

It was about 1935. Dad bought a boat, engine and trailer. I think he paid $100 for them. It was a nice looking wooden 14 ft. Thompson boat with a forward deck, and had an outboard 10 hp Johnson Sea Horse. He named it "Dick" for me and "Em" and "Beth" for my sisters - "Dickembeth".

We sanded and painted it so that it was beautiful and took it down to the James River just above the hydro-electric plant. We crossed the railroad track, and put it in the water and moored it in a slip rented from one of the local entrepreneurs. Ours became one of the boats on the upper James - also the

second fastest - after Coke Stuart's inboard which he used to bring him 10 miles down the river every morning to go to work. His was the fastest boat on the river.

Boats had been launched on the river above the dam long before they built the dam and hydro-electric plant - even before they built the railroad.

The James River Kanawha Canal came up the river the same way the railroad did later. George Washington was a stockholder. After the great flood in about 1871 the banks wouldn't lend the canal company money to rebuild the locks, so they were forced to sell to the railroad for almost nothing. The railroad laid the track on the old canal tow path. It was said to have been the cheapest railroad built in Virginia.

In the old days, canal boats brought supplies to the farms and plantations up the James. They stopped every mile or so to load farm produce and offload farm supplies. In the 10 miles from Lynchburg to Holcolmb Rock, and Coleman Falls, the boats must have stopped ten times or more. The railroad stopped only at Aylett, half way, which had once been a major boat landing servicing perhaps 100 inland farms and plantations before it became a train stop. I remember the *"Aylett"* sign from the river when we passed in "Dickembeth". This effectively put 50 or 100 inland farms out of business since it was a long way from the farms by road to Lynchburg, Aylett, or Holcolmb Rock.

Then, one day, sometime back, the electric company that owned the hydro-electric plant said that people could no longer use the boat ramp above the dam. It was on electric company land and they said they did it for the boat owners' own safety. Company police enforced the policy. The two hundred year old time honored boat policy was abandoned in a corporate memo. About the same time, the railroad com-

pany said that no one could walk beside their tracks or cross them except at proper crossings. This put an end to Aylett. The hundred year crossing policy was also abandoned by a casual memo. Company police enforced the policy. One owner now owns the land on both sides of the road leading to Aylett, so, a fence has been put across the road and Aylett landing is off- bounds to the public and the Aylett is just an "old timers" memory.

All around, taxed farmers, unable to cheaply transport their produce, sold their farms for almost nothing. An ex-banker named Earley, whose wife was nicknamed "Diamond Lil" because of a huge diamond she wore (she was real nice), bought 13,000 acres for almost nothing. He never bothered to have his land surveyed - he said he was going to let a "buyer" do that. He sold his entire holdings to a land company that had been established right after the War Between The States. Land that had been open to walk across or hunt on for 300 hundred years is now posted. Company police enforce the policy.

The point I'm making is that companies and corporations can do anything they want once they have the deed to property and they have the muscle to enforce their edicts. The "king" no longer protects the people. All protests over "lost rights" fall on deaf ears. You still can't launch a boat at Reusens or Aylett and the ancient right to launch a boat into the upper James now requires a 25 mile drive through Bedford County up to Coke Stuart's. It's all "legal".

It starts one thinking. The government evicted thousands of farmers to build great military bases in Virginia. Now they are "privatising" them - not to the farmer's descendants, but to great land companies. The government also evicted tens of

thousands of families to build the Skyline Drive, and burned their houses. That, too, is government owned - today.

The Basic Situation

God made every man a king and a priest. Each man provides his own protection and sells the own surplus from his own self-sufficient farm (SSF). He is his own king, priest, and merchant.

To make a slave of the free-man living as a king on his SSF, the *International Trade Cartel* (ITC) organized three castes: kings and their armies, religious organizations, and the great merchants of the world - king, priest, and merchant.[1] These three castes working together gather and manage wealth gathered from the people, and they manage the people themselves.

This condition exists in every country[2] of the world whether the ruling government is called "democratic", "socialist", "republic", "communist", "dictatorship" or "kingdom"; or the religion is called Protestant, Catholic, Buddhist, or Hindu; or the managing corporation is called domestic, foreign, stock company or privately held. They are all parts of one whole - the *International Trade Cartel.*

The "Sticky Fingers" Problem

The ITC's historic problem has been that its agents - kings, priests, and merchants, all have sticky fingers. Each has claimed ITC wealth for himself at different times.

1 *"And the great city was divided into three parts." Rev 16:19*

2 A nation is a race. A country is a taxable entity composed of one or more nations.

Tracing The Buck

All the world's land and wealth was once claimed by a single religious organization - India's Hindu Priesthood. Their claim was based on "Asoka's Bequest". Six centuries later the West's Catholic Church claimed all the West's lands and wealth through a similar Constantine's Bequest. Both priesthoods hired and fired kings, bestowing thrones and lands on the deserving and denying them to others. They also hired asset managers.

Kings Rebel

Powerful kings, tiring of sharing the wealth with demanding priests, claimed both lands and people for themselves. The dispute resulted in devastating wars - and also resulted in five very large European property owning kings; the kings of Spain, France, Russia, Austria, and Germany.

Changing Managers

Downgrading these powerful kingdoms and removing ITC assets beyond their reach has been an ongoing project. The 18th, 19th, and 20th centuries were devoted to ridding the Cartel of greedy problem kings and replacing them with compliant "democratic- socialist" government kings.

One Solution - Another Problem

Replacing greedy strong-kings with greedy democratic weak-kings is now done simply by having the Cartel media advertise ITC agents for the people to choose between. The one the people choose to rule them is almost always an ITC agent.

Frequent elections cause democratic kings to remain weak because frequent government changes prevent powerful coalitions from organizing behind any one leader.

Weak kings hold office for only a short time. They have to make hay while the sun shines. They quickly learn to buy votes. They dip into the public till to pay voters for their votes. This has been a problem.

The ITC considers public wealth to be their own wealth held in trust for them - not the people - and not something to be squandered. This is why they are privatising it - to take it out of the reach of spend thrift kings. It is being transfered from the reach of kings into the hands of Cartel property managers - the great merchants.

Kingdoms Dismantled

The five major Western European kingdoms that have been dismantled so that their wealth could be returned to ITC control are:

* **France** - The king and his nobles were liquidated and their wealth turned over to the Cartel banking system. France's overseas empire was converted into taxable countries belonging to the ITC:

* **Spain** - The throne was claimed by other ITC kings. Most Spanish nobles were liquidated and their assets turned over to the ITC banking system. Spain's foreign empire was converted into many individual ITC taxable countries:

* **Austria** - This enormous empire was divided into several countries, each ruled by compliant democratic-socialist or communist rulers;

* **Germany** - All her foreign colonies and several indigenous provinces with their German peoples were turned over to other newly created ITC countries to rule; internally, the Kaiser's wealth initially federalized is now being privatised into the hands of Cartel great-merchants.

* **Russia** - the Czar, and his nobles and their families were liquidated and a compliant communist/democratic-socialist government established; administration of the Czar's land and other wealth which consisted of most of the wealth of the country, was assumed by an interim-government which is now in the process of privatising it to ITC agents.[3]

Transition Problems

The transfer of property from kings to democratic-socialist governments produced still another problem. Certain of the leaders selected by the ITC to bring order out of transition chaos discovered a window of opportunity and used it to revolt against the Cartel.

National Rebels

The past two centuries have produced two major rebel leaders:

FRANCE

In France, the king and his nobles had been slaughtered in the French Revolution. Ownerless property was being

3 In the Far East: **China** - The king/emperor was replaced by a socialist/communist government financed by Cartel banks. The Emperor's property and that of the country's family/clans was first federalized and is now being privatised to Cartel agents. **Japan** - Its conquerors replaced the power of the ruling emperor/king with a "democratic" government elected by the same ITC media that elects Western kings. Japan's assets are presently being privatised into international coffers. The same has happened to several other former Far Eastern kingdoms.

claimed by all and sundry. Napoleon was tapped to restore order to the French chaos.

His cannon quickly brought order. But, when the pope reached out to place the crown on his head, Napoleon took the crown from the Pope's hands and placed it on his own head. That triggered the Napoleonic Wars. It took the combined armies of all of Europe years to subdue Napoleon.

After Waterloo, Napoleon was exiled to a distant island and poisoned. This ended the Napoleonic era.

GERMANY

Germany's king was deposed as a result of WWI and chaos and revolution followed. The star that rose from the smoke and flame was a cheeky, irrepressible McCarthy-like man named Adolf Hitler. He showed the most promise so he was tapped to restore order - which he accomplished virtually overnight.

Hitler did all the right things - at first. Then, he stepped over the line when he took control of Germany's banking system and its media, and he banned the Cartels' traditional servants from Germany proper.

Assuming control of these exclusive ITC prerogatives was a defacto declaration of war. It took the combined efforts of 54 ITC ruled countries to make Germany bend its head and have the slave collar replaced. It had been heady for a short time - Germany had a taste of the wine and the loaf.

The Great Pretense

The great pretense through the ages has been that kings hold the public wealth in trust for the people. The argument is quickly demolished by what people see is happening:

If governments represented the people - the government would return public assets to the people. If to another - they would return the assets to another. The nations of the world see that the kings who rule them are not their kings because these kings are giving the public wealth to another.

Privatizing Assets - Far East:

JAPAN lost WWII. Today Nissan is run by Renault. Mitsubishi Motors is selling 1/3 interest to DaimlerChrysler. Mazda is run by Ford. GM bought 20% in Subaru, 49% in Isuzu, and 10% in Suzuki. Only two Japanese car makers are mostly Japanese, Toyota and Honda and they are controlled by their Japanese banks - which aren't Japanese (Japan wasn't beaten into an unconditional surrender in WWII for nothing).

Japan is doing its share by relaxing barriers against foreign takeover of Japanese companies. A US private group has organized a consortium to purchase *Shinsei*, a failed Japanese bank. Renault is buying 36.8% in Nissan. Daimler-Chrysler has taken a large stake in Mitsubishi Motors, and the government is privatising Japan's three largest railway companies, *East Japan Railway, Central Japan Railway, and West Japan Railway*. A financial newspaper crowed, "The Black Ships cannot be easily kicked out of port."[4]

---

4 This is what an ancient Israelite said about trade that promoted "multi-nation-ism" - Babylon's objective:

"Nor do we delight in merchandise, nor in such a mixture with other men as arises from it ... having a fruitful country for our habitation, we take pains in cultivating that only. Our principle care ... is ... to educate our children well; ... to observe the laws that have been given us ... Since ... there was no occasion offered us ... for ***intermixing among the Greeks, as they had had for mixing among the Egyptians, by their intercourse of exporting and importing their several goods; as they also mixed with the Phoenicians, who lived by the sea- side, by means of their love of lucre in trade and merchandise." Flavius Josephus Against Apion 1:12***

CHINA's car makers are dominated by GM and Volkswagen. India is dominated by Suzuki of Japan in which GM has a substantial interest. The old British names such as Land Rover, Jaguar, Mini and Rolls-Royce are all foreign-owned. In Sweden, Ford owns Volvo, GM owns Saab. In Italy: GM owns a substantial part of Fiat. In France: the French government owns 46% of Renault and is talking about "privatising" that.

MALAYSIA: *SAirGroup*, the parent of *Swissair,* is working on a deal to take over the Malaysian national airline.

INDIA's government has approved sale of 19 state banks. The billionaire great-merchant Hinduja family of India is bidding for Air-India and Indian Airlines.

VIETNAM: Vietnam has agreed to privatise much of its assets in exchange for being allowed out of her quarantine back into the 21st century by trade with the rest of the world.

THAILAND: A Cartel asset named Mr. Soros[5] shorted and collapsed Far Eastern markets. Unable to raise funds from a stock market no longer operational, the bankrupt local Thai Petrochemical Industry (TPI) was forced to swap equity for debt. The ITC now owns 75% of the company. The same is true for countless other Far Eastern companies.

5 Soros, a Hungarian Jew, claims to be a Holocaust survivor. There were 800,000 Jews in Hungary. The Soviets invaded and installed their own Jewish run Bolshevic government which ruled harshly. The 1956 Hungarian revolt against this government sent 400,000 of these Jews scampering to America. When I worked for the Virginia State Employment Commission at that time, every one of the scores of these Hungarian refugees that I saw coming through the Richmond office was a Jew. Soros, as roving Cartel money-merchant, had unlimited funds backing his operation. The hundreds of billions attributed to him is Cartel money.

Middle East

TURKEY is being forced to privatise 33.5% of *Turk Telekom* and 51% of *Turkish Airlines* in order to get an International Monetary fund emergency loan of $5 billion. Turkey will be unable to get the emergency loan until the details of the privatisation have been worked out.

Eastern Europe

THE CZECH REPUBLIC has "privatised" all but one of its national banks. *Cesky Telecome* and *Ceske Radiokomunikace*, the two big telecoms companies, should be fully privitised shortly.

RUSSIA plans to break-up and sell off the assets of RAO-UES, Russia's state owned electric utility, and is negotiating with German banks to swap equity in the Czar's old holdings in Russian companies for debt forgiveness. President Vladimir Putin announced that there would be no review of post-Soviet pirvatisations and no redistribution of assets.

Europe

GOLD:

Great Britain has already "privatised" hundreds of tons of gold. **Holland** also; **Switzerland** is planning to dispose of 1300 tons in the near future. There is never a problem in having gold over-subscribed in exchange for paper money.

It is worthy of note that India has always been the greatest buyer. India buys, but in my memory, only one time has it sold large quantities of precious metal (silver), and that was to break the silver corner set up by the non-establishment multi- billionaire Bunker Hunt of Texas, and break him in the process.

It is also worthy of note that the Western countries that are in the process of disposing of their gold have no plans to disperse it in small increments among large numbers of their own citizens. It is just "privatised" to large multi-national buyers.

BELGIUM is boosting "Privatisation" in all sectors. It is now grooming for sale the Belgian postal operator, *La Poste*. The country has drawn up a list of 150 properties owned by, or in which the government has a stake. It covers the Brussels airport to power suppliers, the main telecommunications company and hotels. Already it has allowed Swiss air to gain majority ownership of Sabena, the Belgian national airline.

GERMANY is "privatising" to six leading domestic banks the Kaisar's old lands that it had turned into military bases ostensibly to raise money for its stretched budget.

ITALY has agreed to sell much of its electric giant *Enel*, a large stake in gas giant *Eni*, the rest of its stake in *Telecom Italia*, the BNL banking group, Ina insurance group, and the rest of San Paolo IMI bank.

BOSNIA-HERZEGOVINA: The United Nations has given its new high representative sweeping powers to interpret and enforce elements of the Dayton agreement. A recent meeting in Brussels of the Peace Implementation Council developed plans to regulate key industries such as telecommunications, energy and transport on a state level with the ultimate objective of privatising them. A new transport masterplan has been drawn up by the Japanese International Co-operation Agency. The biggest obstacle remains nationalism. "People have to stop thinking that this is a Serb or a

Muslim or a Croat asset." Until they do - they will remain in the dark ages.[6]

ENGLAND England has sold London's *"Tube"*. It has announced the Privatisation of most of its defense research laboratories such as *The Defense Evaluation and Research Agency* (Dera) - which incidentally compromises US secrets shared with Britain.

GREECE: Greek companies now control six leading banks in Bulgaria, Romania and Macedonia, as well as local insurance companies and stockbrokers. They are now planning possible acquisitions in Serbia and Turkey. France's *Credit Agricole* has bought part of the state-controlled *Commercial Bank of Greece.*

Miscellaneous

CUBA: Cuba remains under international quarantine until she agrees to return ITC assets confiscated at the beginning of her revolution. She must also allow international agents to privatise government holdings - which amounts to most of the country.

HAITI has a president named Aristide - a former Catholic priest. The US sent troops to keep him in office. He has been promised $500m by foreign creditors who predicated disbursement on the privatisation of several state enterprises.

6 The attack on Yugoslavia was to make an example of the reactionary Slav, and particularly Serb "nationalism". Any nation (race) or country (multi-nations) that refuses to "privatise" its public wealth can expect the same fate. "Bosnia" was an example to Europe just as Ruby Ridge, Waco, and Philadelphia (a Black Nationalist revolt) was a warning to nationalists that the Cartel king will treat all rebels in the same manner.

Rebirth Of Nationalizism

Weak democratic kings are unable to protect the nation's assets by preventing the ITC from privatising them into the hands of its great-managers.

Great-managers in turn are easily managed by the mere threat of being fired from their jobs; harassment from regulatory agencies; being denied bank credit; or, in extreme cases, the threat of an assassin. In a corporation, everyone, including the manager, is an employee of the Cartel and is a mere wage-slave dependent on the his employer for his daily bread.

Nationalism's Hostility Toward Strangers

Once again, solving one problem uncovers still another problem - Nationalism.

People change. Once the repression by strong kings is removed the people tend to flex their muscles. They do things they were afraid to do earlier.

One thing they do is vent pent-up hostility to the nations that the Cartel king forced them to live with. This venting of hostility and drawing together with their own kind is the rebirth of nationalism - the thing the multi-national media calls "racism". Today's "racism" is yesterday's "nationalism" reborn.

The big question is whether or not the weak Cartel caretaker kings and emerging great-merchant managers are strong enough to keep the world's nationalisms suppressed while their assets held by the state are privisated, or whether the world's nationalisms will explode and overwhelm the ITC as nations claim their own state- managed property for themselves.

The world is full of countries containing nations, racial and religious, who are struggling to separate from others and rule themselves.

Nations Seeking Separation

Scots want separation from multi-national England.

Brettons want to separate from multi-national France.

Corsicans want to separate from multi-national France.

Basques want to separate from France and Spain.

Northern Italians want to separate from the multi-national Turk- Italians of Southern Italy.

Kurds want to separate from Turkey and Iran.

Mexico's Indians in S. Mexico want to separate from multi- national Mexico.

Multi-national **Colombia** has several groups wanting separation.

German nationalists want freedom from their multi-national occupation government.

Black Muslims of America want to rule themselves.

Turkish Chechnya wants to separate from multi-national Russia.

Chinese Xinjiang's Uighurs want to separate from multi-national China.

Fijians want to deport multi-national Indian workers and land managers.

Timorese have voted separation from multi-national Indonesia.

Aceh Province demands separation and Islamic state from Indonesia.

Uzbekistanians want their own Islamic state.

Islamic Kashmir wants separation from multi-national India.

Palestinians want separation from multi-national Jewish rule.

Palestinian Jews decry interference from their international kinsmen.

Poles want separation from multi-national European Union Membership.

Romanian nationalists oppose minority Hungarians as well as gypsies and jews.

Hungarians are protesting aliens in their midst.

Russia has countless groups wanting self-rule.

Christian Copts of Egypt want independence from Islamic Egypt.

Saxons in S. Africa want to separate from Blacks, Coloreds and Indians.

Saxon nationalists in America are beginning to demand separation. Some are demanding a Christian state.

The world ITC media has attempted to demonize each of these groups as "racist", "terrorists", "nazis", "reactionaries", "bigots" and worse. The fact is that they are *nationalists*. Smear words have little effect on nationalists who see the world through their own eyes.

ITC Anti-Nationalism

The ITC strategy to contain and subdue the world's rising nationalisms appear to be:

* **Propaganda:** Use its worldwide multi-national media to brand all national movements as "terrorists" and "racists" to demonize them. Today, all multi-national media in all

countries worldwide in unison carry the identical anti-nationalist message.

* **Disarmament:** Armed forces in country after country are being downsized. Individual nationals are being disarmed. A multi-national fire-brigade is being organized from NATO and EU forces to act as the world's sole armed force. ITC policy is to put heavy armament beyond the reach of any individual country whose nationals might develop another Napoleon or Hitler.

* **Country Downsizing:** All European powers have had their foreign colonies stripped from them (Germany, Britain, France, Portugal, etc.). Most have had their heartland countries broken up (Germany, England-Scotland, Russia, etc.) with provinces given to hostile neighbors or combined with other hostile nations and made independent. We may expect government functions to increasingly be transferred to merchant corporations as added public wealth allows them to grow powerful and as formerly powerful countries are downsized, de-emphasized and disarmed.

* **Agents provocateur:** In country after country, ITC governments have committed atrocities against captive nations (Ruby Ridge, Waco, Oklahoma City), and blamed the incidents on the victims whom they brand "terrorists". This is a regular occurrence in the Philippines, Indonesia, Spain, Algeria, Russia, Germany. etc. However, the technique is losing its effectiveness through overuse.

Attack

* GATT is an international treaty. As a treaty, it assumes the status of international law and is removed from the statutes of individual nations. Most corporations seek multi-national

partners to remove themselves from the statutes of individual states. In essence, a multi-national corporation is covered by GATT treaty and is free of most restrictive statutes of states in which it resides.

* *Immigration* - free flow of aliens from one job market to another mixes peoples and their gods. Free immigration lowers production costs while complicating government and religion. Regulation formerly handled by the state thus devolves onto corporate management which in turn requires a multi-national world court to settle cases (GATT) - and a central religious referee court - a world religion (Hinduism).

Opportunity

The multi-national races of Islam have bonded and formed a religious-nation. These people have demanded and have gotten Islamic states in exchange for their peace.

The time has come for the people of the WORD to demand the same rights - the right to live under the WORD which is their God. The media-ignored revolt of the world's nations is bringing that time closer.

> ***"They will each turn to his own people, and each one will flee to his own land. Anyone who is found will be thrust through, and anyone who is captured will fall by the sword. Their little ones will also be dashed to pieces." Isiah 13:14-16***

==========

Letter From S. Africa by K.J.

Dear Mr. Hoskins: How quickly the year went. Since I last wrote, more epidemics have broken out. Apart from AIDS, Natal has foot- and-mouth disease in animals and it is spreading to the rest of the country. An Indian pig farmer bought

pig swill from a Bangladesh ship coming from England and it contained the virus. He also neglected to cook the food. Instead of throwing a proper cordon around the first few infected farms and inoculating the animals - they are simply shot. The Indian agriculture minister is still holding talks on what to do about the epidemic. In the meantime, blacks smuggle meat and live animals out of the infected area so the entire Natal is contaminated and many white farmers are financially ruined.

A black-ruled country is a disaster from beginning to end. They simply lack the necessary ability and act in a high-handed manner towards any white who knows what to do. Diseases eradicated many years ago are reappearing and new ones are carried over the border by illegals. Orderstepoort Veterinary Institution used to be on the mark, doing research and sending vaccines all over Africa. But, their budget has been badly cut and the blacks have closed down research. They feel that it is unnecessary.

Every morning now the news at 6 starts with a recount of the latest farm murders which took place the previous day. The Transvaal Agriculture Union is using the internet to inform the world what is going on. The website is http: //www.hnp.org.za /afrikaner/. It is a comprehensive report done by people who take all the facts into account. *"Die Afrikaner"* also has a page depicting the gruesome photos with a short article in English and Afrikaans. Naturally, neither Mbeki or his white lackeys like it. They keep repeating their version of S. Africa's crime and robbery.

It is a very sad state of affairs that certainly does not cheer me up, it hurts too much. An elderly man went to church yesterday and on returning found the road blocked by blacks. They shot him. His condition is serious. A farmer's wife was

also killed. Ordinary people suffer because their religious leaders no longer follow the WORD.

I would not have thought that it would take so long to get my broken foot healed. Anyway, it is mending so I should not complain.

A 14 year old girl whose family stays near a lady who makes dresses in Pretoria had a terrible experience. Five black robbers got into their home. The father was watching TV and the mother was having a bath. They tied up the parents and son and all five raped the 14 year old girl. She is receiving treatment for AIDS, but it seems like a death sentence to me. The parents belong to the same Dutch Reform Church as the lady I know. My husband asked what the minister had to say. He said nothing we were told. It seems as if the preachers are blind, deaf and dumb - the equality fever has affected their minds.

It was good to hear your name at a meeting and seeing it in one of the books written by Col. Jack Mohr that I received from America. I would love to see him at least once, but that is not in our hands.

We wish you and your family only the best for 2001. Thank you for your friendship. It is greatly valued. I apologize that this letter is rather sad.

Yours Faithfully, K.J.

P.S. Since I wrote the above - on Sunday night my brother, sister- in-law, and a visitor were held-up in their farmhouse and the place ransacked. The assailants also broke into three local churches in the small town nearby and did a lot of damage - chopping an organ and other senseless acts. This year's "Day of the Covenant" (Blood River) will be in the spirit of humiliation. K.J.

LETTERS

HOSKINS LACKS COMPASSION: "Dear Dick; One element is lacking in your writings that can be hurtful to some dedicated Christians, Compassion. One member of my family by marriage is a southern Italian and looks it. However, he blushes red. A few years ago he was hurt by comments of others who rejected him because of his appearance. For a time he nearly lost his faith. I have related the above incident to bring forth and emphasize the element that is lacking in your writings - the love and compassion that should go with it. I have known many individuals completely turned off because they know of some grandparent or great grandparent who was definitely not Saxon-Israel. Everyone needs encouragement even if he is not pure in his bloodline. " D.C. - Washington

RKH: Dark skinned southern Italians are descended from Arabs who were forcibly converted to Catholicism, a leftover of an early Islamic invasion of Italy. Arabs are descended from Esau a mixed- breed race. God's Law says; **"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord; even to his tenth generation shall he not enter into the congregation of the Lord (Israel)." De 23:2.**

We try to live by God's Commandments the best we can in this age of Christian persecution. I am sorry this individual had his feelings hurt. But if he is truly a Christian he will want to obey the Christian Law, stay with his own kind, and with them enjoy the benefits of Godly obedience and also enjoy the protection of Saxon-Israel. God's people will not reject him as long as he is obedient. They will only reject his attempt to violate the Law by trying to integrate with them which puts them in violation of their God's Law.

The Law clearly states the prohibition over and over; **"The stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh (the tabernacle) shall be put to death." Numbers 1:51.** It does no good to say that Jesus changed his mind and all that, because Jesus himself said **"I am not come to destroy the law, or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfill." 5:17.** This is HIS Law we are talking about.

I am familiar with the quotation *"The Lord ... is not willing that any should perish, but that ALL should come to repentance." Isaiah 56:3-7.* All of whom? Jesus answered that; **"I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matthew 5:24.** This should answer the question and further confirm what was written before; **"For thou didst separate them from all the people of the world to be thine inheritance." 1 Ki 8:51.**

Try as we might we cannot separate by integrating. It just can't be done. To prevent integration God commanded; **"They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21,24.** We were tolerant of Lawlessness and let strangers into our land; now, look at conditions in the country.

But, hurt feelings or not, the Law still stands: **"Come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord." 2 Cor 6:17; "For thou didst separate them from all the people of the world to be thine inheritance." 1 Ki 8:51; "Now it came to pass, when they had heard the law, that they separated from Israel all the mixed multitudes." Neh 13:3;**[7] **"Separate yourselves from the people of the land, and from the strange wives." Ezra 10:11**

7 Geneva Bible explanatory note: "That is, all such which had joined in unlawful marriage, and also those with whom God had forbidden them to have societie."

Incidentally, the same thing happened in my family. A beloved cousin married a stranger. As long as the two individuals involved stay together neither is invited to any family functions nor may they eat with any member of the family. This also is in obedience to the Law:

"If the priest's daughter also be married unto a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien), she may not eat of an offering of the holy thing (daily food blessed by God), But if the priest's daughter be a widow or divorced, and have no child, and is returned unto her father's house .... she shall eat of her father's meat; but there shall no stranger (Heb: zûwr - "racial alien") eat thereof." Lev 22:12-13

If I seem to lack compassion, I'm sorry. I feel that more important than kneeling before today's compassion concept is, **"We must obey God rather than men." Acts 5:29.**

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 317

HOW TO SHOOT A PISTOL

Ninety-five percent of all the trouble people have shooting pistols is the result of improper trigger squeeze.

The Pistol As A Tool

The pistol is a weapon designed to do things that other weapons can't do. It is made small so that it can be quickly maneuvered from one direction to another in confined areas.

Lew Wetzel

Lew Wetzel, the famous Saxon frontiersman who almost single- handedly protected Virginia from Indian ravages and in the process killed more than 2000 warriors, carried a pistol. This was in addition to his flintlock rifle which he used at ranges up to 500 yards. Many times he found himself in a

position where he could neither maneuver his rifle nor reload it in time to meet an enemy. That's when his pistol saved his life.

Six Men

Aunt Lucy Kelly owned a house in Culpeper that once belonged to a member of Mosby's Rangers. She bought it along with a lot of furnishings that nobody seemed to want since the former owner was a bachelor. One thing left in the hall was a large oil painting of a fox- hunting scene. The old ranger was pictured in civilian clothes riding behind his dogs. He was a handsome fellow; black horse, black beard, slouch hat and great looking Walker fox hounds.

My Uncle Roy Hume was old. He had known the ranger and his story. We stood before that painting and he told me how he had been in Mosby's 43rd Ranger Battalion. He had been one of the six that had taken part in a memorable event in 1864 that people in Northern Virginia still talk about.

It had been raining all night and a Yankee cavalry regiment was passing down the Valley turnpike. Everyone was wet, cold, and miserable. No one talked. The creak of harness and an occasional shod hoof striking a rock in the road was the only noise.

From the woods next to the road emerged six mounted men at a walk. They lined up parallel to the column within five yards of the line of march, halted, and quietly adjusted their distance by raising outstretched arms. This done they folded back their oil slickers exposing their pistols. Each man had two six shot cap and ball revolvers - a total of 72 rounds. At the softly spoken command they quietly drew their pistols and began shooting blue cavalrymen in front of them.

There was the loud report of pistol shots, men yelled, horses reared and bolted, bodies fell left and right. As each shooter emptied one pistol he drew the other and continued shooting until his pistols were empty and there was no one left in front of them. The Federal column had broken and bolted in both directions out of range of the wild killing machine and its carnage. The six shooters then quietly turned their horses and walked them back into the woods leaving 43 opponents lying on the ground. Forty- three dead and wounded out of a possible 72. Remarkable shooting considering that they were shooting at moving targets.[1]

Maj. William Hoskins & The Deserters

My great-grandfather, Dr. William Hoskins, was surgeon of the 59th Virginia. He and the other officers had been allowed to keep their sidearms after the Army Of Northern Virginia surrendered at Appomattox.[2]

On his way home, he and his cousin, Dr. Beverly Nunn, rode through smoldering Richmond. While passing through Prince George County on the other side they heard women screaming. The screams came from a house close to the road. The two quickly drew their pistols and jumped their horses over the fence and confronted a party of Union looters who were forcing their attentions on the ladies of the house. In less time than it takes to tell the story - Dr. William shot two of them and his cousin shot three. I have my great-grandfather's pistol. It was a six shot "Starr", the same kind carried by General Robert E. Lee.

1 The federals retaliated against the civilian population by burning every house and barn within ten miles.

2 Eighteen thousand men surrendered to federal forces numbering over 200,000.

I Missed The Tree

I was 14. Everyone could shoot except me. Daddy was a busy doctor and didn't have time to teach me, so I took his pistol and went down in the woods to teach myself. I put a target on a big tree and stood back, aimed and fired. Not only did I miss the target but I missed the whole tree. I was flabbergasted! How could I miss the whole tree? This was not at all like the stories I had been told. I was so close that I could have easily thrown the pistol at the target and hit the bull's eye, but I had missed the whole cotton-picking tree!

Evidently, pistol marksmanship was not easy.

H&R .22

When I was sixteen I bought an H & R nine shot .22 pistol from a boy across town. It wasn't much of a pistol. After shooting you had to take the revolving cylinder out, punch out the empty shells, then reload. It was a time-consuming process and after firing it countless times my marksmanship still left much to be desired.[3]

I remember one incident in particular. I was walking down the dirt road from Abert to Lynchburg and discovered a moccasin sunning himself in the middle of the road. That snake wasn't afraid of me at all. I walked around him and he just followed with his head.

I figured I'd just go ahead and shoot him. I pulled out my H & R, aimed, and shot. I shot nine shots and missed every time. I took the cylinder out, punched out the empties, reloaded, and fired nine more shots, and missed again; I re-

3 State laws vary. In Virginia you can wear a pistol if it is not concealed. You can carry a concealed weapon if you have a permit, and they are easy to get. Different states may have different laws.

loaded and fired nine more times. I was so close I could have spit on that snake. I missed every time. Twenty-seven times. The ground around that snake looked like it had been plowed for spring planting. I found a stick and killed the snake. Thank goodness no one was watching.

Improvement

Every spare cent I got from cutting grass, picking and selling cherries, raking leaves, and shoveling snow went for .22 shorts for my H & R. In those days a box of 50 cost a quarter. Every day I went to the bottom of the hill and fired ten shots. It was all I could afford. I kept careful score. Improvement was slow. I had no one to teach me. I fired thousands of rounds. At last, I could hold them all on the white and many were in the black.

When I was 15 my parents sent me to military school to prepare me for war or to become a militia officer one day. I played soldier, football and learned to shoot a rifle. But, pistol excellence remained elusive.

Colt .22

When I was 17, my Uncle Thompson came back from the navy. He brought me a .45 pistol that he bought from a marine that had gotten it from a Jap on Iwo Jima. The marine told my Uncle Thompson that the Jap was a sniper who they figured had killed 21 marines before they got him. Uncle Thompson supposed that the Jap got it from an American soldier on Bataan in the Philippines. I shot this .45 when I could afford it.

I went to Lynchburg College. I worked two jobs but I still needed money to shoot, so I joined the old 116th Regiment

of the 29th Division that reorganized in the National Guard after WWII.[4]

With my first pay I bought a Colt .22 match pistol with long barrel and adjustable sights. It was a beauty. My shooting took an immediate leap forward. Now I was able to keep all my shots in the black.

Army .45

In the National Guard I was in a machine gun platoon and my side-arm was the .45. Because of this I had the opportunity to shoot the army .45 often. I took to it like a rabbet takes to a briar patch. Capt. Morris, company commander, would let me check out a pistol whenever I wanted and take as much ammunition as I thought I needed. (I hasten to add that you can't do that any more.)

The army .45 was heavy - about 3 pounds. It was designed that way. The .45 bullet was heavy - 240 grains. When you fired, the bullet traveled so slow that it almost floated to the target. When it hit the target, it dealt a heavy blow - like a man being kicked by a horse; it would pick you up and set you down somewhere else.

The 3 pound pistol was heavy enough to absorb the recoil so that the "kick" was hardly noticeable. It did make a racket, so I had to wear ear plugs. To me, it was wonderful.

---

4 The 116th Regiment of the 29th Division is the one that went ashore at Normandy and took such heavy casualties. The Bedford company was almost wiped out. I learned a lot from the veterans. First Sgt Wingfied had been Company H's 1st Sgt during the war. The 116th, disbanded after the war, reorganized with fillers back in Virginia and Sgt Wingfield was Company H's 1st Sgt once again. I was one of the fillers.

AF '52 - The Pistol Range

When the Korean War broke out I volunteered into pilot training. In 1952 I was taking a walk near the gunnery ranges at Camp Seven Mile near Spokane when I passed a line of men shooting .45 pistols. I asked if I could shoot and they let me. I shot pretty well, thanked them, and left.

Two days later I was walking past the same range where a smaller group was firing. The major in charge, Maj. Chenault, called me over and said that they had been looking for me - that I had made the Fairchild AF base pistol team. I didn't know that I had tried out for it. I had never been on a pistol team before. This was new, and frankly, exciting.

15th AF

There were old shooters there and I had a lot to learn. All of them shot better than I did. I was either the bottom man or next to bottom man every day. There was one captain who shot scores half again better than anyone else.

During the next two weeks I shot more in practice than I had ever shot in a similar period before in my life, and then found myself and nine others of the Fairchild Air Force pistol team flying to the 15th Air Force headquarters at Riverside, California to participate in the 15th AF pistol matches. All the AF bases in the 15th AF sent their teams.

Since only four-man teams can fire in a match, our Fairchild ten had an elimination shoot-off competition among themselves to choose the best four shooters. The captain that had shot so well back in Spokane blew up under the pressure and was eliminated. I was lucky to be chosen one of the four to represent the Fairchild team to compete against the other 15th Air Force teams.

Then, the shoot-off started among the teams of the 15th Air Force. I don't know how many base teams were shooting, but it took all day long for them to complete shooting.

As a result of the shootoff every one of the men from Fairchild was eliminated. All of them had been better shots than I was. I was one of the four chosen for the Fairchild team, and now I was one of the four chosen to represent the 15th Air Force pistol team at the Strategic Air Command matches being held at Omaha, Nebraska.

The 15th AF match at Riverside was the first match I had ever fired in. It taught me one thing. *The worst you shoot in practice is the best you will shoot under pressure.* Most of the shooters in that match had days when they were much better shots than I was, but only three on that day were better when they had to shoot under pressure. While I seldom shot high scores I seldom shot low ones either - and I was too much of a rube to be afraid.

SAC

The Strategic Air Command matches were big time, and I was nervous. All the Air Forces in the Strategic Air Command had flown their teams in from all over the world - Europe, Africa, Asia and everywhere. I don't know how many shooters or how many teams there were, but I had never seen so many shooters at one place at one time before. There was a great long firing line with covered firing posts and shooting tables. Everything neat, tidy, and clean.

The pistol range faced on a wide river. The bullets would go through the targets and hit the water beyond the range and kick up a big splash. There was a big score board with everyone's' name on it. Great long columns of names. I had

Gen Curtis LeMay Presents Shooting Award

Gen Curtis LeMay, Commanding the Strategic Air Command, presents Richard Kelly Hoskins the SAC shooting award for winning second place in the 1952 SAC international .45 pistol competition. This award also won Hoskins a birth on the SAC pistol team that competed at the Nationals held in Jacksonville, Florida.

to hunt for five minutes, but my name was up there too - I was one of them.

When time came for me to shoot I was so nervous that my knees shook. Some fellow behind kept calling everyone's attention to my wobbling knees and everyone laughed. This made me more nervous still. My hand and pistol were visibly shaking. I didn't feel that I had done very well at all.

I think we fired the entire course two or three times. Toward the end of the day a lot of my nervousness had gone, but I was drained - dirt tired. Thank goodness it was all over. I was ready to go back to Spokane and get into clean clothes.

Before that could happen the scores had to be posted and awards made.

Some Tech-Sergeant was first. He was so far ahead of everyone else that he was in a class by himself. They shouldn't have put anyone else's name on the same board with his. But, guess who was second? I was!

My name was up there on the board in 2nd place. In spite of my wobbly knees and shaking hand I had come in second. Unbelievable. I had fired #2 in the Omaha, Nebraska, Strategic Air Command pistol matches. I was overwhelmed. The shooters all slapped me on the back and treated me like I was somebody.

The top five shooters (four shooters and an alternate) were chosen to represent SAC at the 1952 Nationals in Jacksonville, Florida.

Before that, we all were presented shooting awards by General LeMay, Commanding General of the Strategic Air Command.

The Nationals

The Nationals at Jacksonville seem a blur after all that had gone before. Two things stand out.

First, I was practice firing at fifty yard targets and turned my scope to see how the fellow next to me was doing. He had hit once near the very center of his bulls-eye and the next two shots seemed to have missed because I didn't see any more hits. Then he fired once more and I saw the hole in the center widen - the guy was shooting them all in the same hole. Wow! That was shooting!

Leaving the line I called over, "You keep shooting that way you'll win something around here."

The fellow smiled and replied, "Thanks!"

I asked a bystander who he was. The reply was, "That's Joe Benner, world's champion pistol shot." I was really in the big leagues.

The second thing I remember, and I remember it full well, is that I was chosen from the Strategic Air Command pistol team to be one of the four shooters for the AIR FORCE Pistol team. Firing for the AIR FORCE I fired third place and we beat the Strategic Air Command team and a lot of other teams.[5]

Home Again

I flew home to Spokane, slept, got into clean clothes, and received awards from the commanding general of Fairchild Air Force base.

Then I went back out on the range to practice with the same Fairchild Air Force pistol team that I started out with. Half of them beat me shooting almost every time.

The rule. The worst you shoot in practice will be the best you shoot under pressure. Make your worst practice shooting the best you can.

General Rash

Ten years later I was called up on active duty with the 100th Airborne Division. I was assigned to be aide to the commanding general, General Dillman Rash.

He confided to me that in thirty years he had never been able to qualify with his assigned weapon - the .45. It was a

5 If anyone pokes around in the dusty old shooting records of the Nationals fired in Jacksonville, Florida in 1952, a half a century ago, and should stumble across the record of the Air Force Pistol Team, you will find the name "Hoskins" listed as one of its team.

real embarrassment to him. I told him I could make him an expert in twenty minutes. He didn't believe me but he went out to the range with me and did the simple little things that I told him to do.

The next general orders that came out had General Rash's name at the top of the list of men that had qualified. He not only qualified, but he qualified "Expert". The wreathed pistols with the "EXPERT" motto was on his uniform that very same day. Twenty minutes. That's all it took.

It took General Rash 20 minutes because in 30 years he had learned every bad habit that the army can teach. If he had never shot before I could have taught him in two minutes. Maybe faster. It's true. I've seen shooters do it lots of times.

Now, this is how you do it.

The Longer Lesson

I'm going to take more than two minutes because I want to tell you some of the little things about shooting that I might not be able to tell you later.

Start With A .22

If you can, start with a good .22 pistol - one with adjustable sights. Then, when you have the money, get an Army .45. Get one with adjustable sights if you can. I've been told that there are other pistols just as good or better than the .45, but the .45 is the only one I have much experience with.

You can practice cheaply with a .22 and use your .45 when you have to.[6]

The .45 Kick

A .45 doesn't kick like a mule. It is designed not to kick. That's why it weighs 3 pounds. That's plenty of weight to absorb the recoil when the pistol goes off. The .45 doesn't kick much more than a .22, and that doesn't kick hardly at all.

The slide coming back to pick up and load a new bullet is the "kick" that some people talk about. It makes the pistol ready for you to shoot again.

Noise

.45s make noise. Noise makes you flinch and jerk the trigger. If you jerk the trigger you will miss the target. That's a rule. Stop the noise - then you won't be likely to flinch and jerk the trigger. Squeeze the trigger instead of jerking and you will hit the target.

Ear Plugs stop noise. You can get them at any gun store. Some use fancy ear protectors that look like ear phones. They are good. When I forget to bring ear protection, I just stick .45 bullets in my ears - bullet end first. That's what service pistol teams did 50 years ago. Teams now use the fancy ear protectors.

Stance Stand naturally. To find your natural stance, close your eyes and raise your arm naturally. Open your eyes. Your arm is now pointing naturally about 45% from your body. This is the way it should be when you shoot. Without moving

---

6 Frankly, the hand cannons - the .44 and .38 magnums scare me. I won't shoot one if I can help it. They are a whole lot more pistol than I want. I just want to hit what I aim at - not to be able to shoot through an engine block in order to obliterate it. Just hitting what you aim at is good enough for me.

your arm, move your body around until your arm points at the target and you are ready to go. That's your natural stance. Stick your free hand in your pocket to get it out of the way.

One Hand Or Two: Should you hold the pistol in one hand or hold it in two. The movies do it two handed. It's up to you. It's hard to drive a car, ride a horse, or hold a flashlight if you are holding your pistol with two hands. I learned to shoot with one hand so as to have a free hand for something else if needed.

Feet Placement: Just spread your legs until comfortable. Just be natural.

Arm: Keep your arm straight. A bent elbow uses five muscles. A straight arm uses two. Using half as many arm and shoulder muscles cause you to be half as apt to get tired - and cause your hand to shake. Keep your arm straight.

Eyes: I keep mine open. Both. Some shut one eye. No big deal either way.

Sights: A pistol is designed for short-range shooting. Most targets are seldom farther away than across half a room. For this kind of shooting you don't need sights. You do have to "squeeze". If you squeeze you will hit the target. If you jerk you can easily miss a big target just 5 feet away. Squeeze fast if you must! But squeeze!!

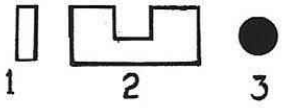
In emergencies you may have to shoot 50-100 yards or more because a pistol may be all you have. That's when you use sights. Most of my boyhood friends shot and hit targets

well over 100 yards away. Long-range shooting with a pistol requires sights.

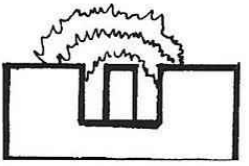
Using The Sights

In the figure below - #1 Represents the front sight on the barrel of your pistol. #2 represents the rear sight. #3 represents the target.

The next figure represents how the three should look when you aim.



Place the front sight # 1 in the notch #2 with the top of the front sight level with the top of the rear sight and equally spaced on either side.



Now: aim at the target without looking at it. The round target will seem to be just a blur in the background. Don't let that bother you. Concentrate on lining up the front sight with the rear sight - and squeeze. When your pistol goes off without your knowing when it's going to go off - you'll hit the target almost every time.

Holding The Pistol

If you hold the the pistol too tight - your hand will shake. Try it. Hold your pistol extra tight and see. Your hand will shake.

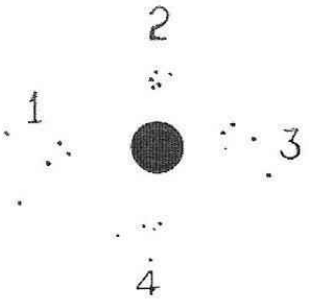
Hold the pistol gently. It's not going to jump out of your hand and run away - at least I've never seen one do it.

Put your finger on the trigger wherever it feels natural. Everything should be easy and natural. Good shooting isn't for "fancy-dan showoffs".

The Educated Finger VS The Jerk

Since childhood the forefinger has been trained to act in unison with the other three. The trouble is that if you use the other fingers in squeezing the trigger you will tend to jerk.

Hold your fist in front of you like you were holding a pistol and suddenly clinch your fist down. The other three fingers will cause you to JERK the pistol - down. Your shots will go below the target at spot #4. I've seen people jerk shots into



the ground five feet in front of themselves - and scare the daylights out of everyone.

Clinch your fist to the left and your other three fingers will cause a left jerk - your shots will go left. #1 (see upper right).

Clinching your fist to the right will jerk your shots to spot #3 at the right, and a clinch backwards that uses the heel of your hand as a swivit will jerk your shot high to spot #2.

The JERK is the shooter's worst enemy. Never permit it to begin. The placement of the shots on the target will reveal what the shooter is doing right and what he is doing wrong.

Practical Shooting

Last year 2,000,000 Americans, using mostly pistols, protected themselves against robbery, rape, and assault. Most times the mere brandishing of the weapon discouraged the attacker. Most times the confrontation took place in an area the size of an ordinary room. Once again, if you must fire at a target this close - this is what you do:

Lining Up: To hit a target near you - just raise your pistol, point your arm at the target - and squeeze the trigger. That will do it. You'll hit the target almost every time. Don't bother with sights - don't need them.

A squeeze can take either 20 seconds, 1 second, or 1/10 of a second. You learn by doing. The common denominator is that you don't know when the pistol is going off - you squeeze the trigger.

Sighting a more distant target requires you to use the sights. Gently squeeze the trigger while keeping the top of the front sight level with the tops of the rear sight just like the picture to the left.

Once again, don't worry if your arm shakes. It's natural for it to shake. When it gets tired or you get nervous your arm will shake even more. Sometimes it shakes so bad that people will notice, like they noticed when my arm and knees shook so badly at the SAC pistol competition half a century ago. As long as your pistol is lined up and squeezed, the barrel isn't going to go much off the target. Your shot will hit.

Squeezing The Trigger

Ninety-five percent of all the trouble people have shooting pistols is the result of improper trigger squeeze.

Everything I've said before has just been to lead up to that one statement. *"Ninety-five percent of all the trouble people have in shooting pistols is the result of improper trigger squeeze."*

It certainly was true in my case. I shot tens of thousands of rounds before I discovered what other shooters knew all along. JERK and miss the target. You have to learn that . If someone had only told me.

I've taught little 80 year old ladies and nine year old girls to shoot the .45 pistol. They did what I told them to do; they squeezed the trigger and hit the center of the target from the first shot. What took them less than two minutes to learn took me three years and hundreds of dollars.

Squeeze and hit. Jerk and miss. It's that simple.

A Comforatable Weapon

Hitting your target is more important than what you hit it with. A hit target isn't going to bother you any more. If you are more comfortable with a .22 - use it. I find people are split half and half between the .22 and the .45.

Be Confident

Of the hundreds I've taught to shoot in the service and at home. I would guess that most would qualify "expert" if they shot in army qualification. Most of them never held a pistol before. They just followed these simple rules.

My wife and four daughters all shoot. My oldest daughter's husband's pistol team came to Bedford County to shoot. Maybe fifty men. They had the latest pistols, shooting jackets, and all. They set up a combat course near the Peaks Of Otter.

My two oldest daughters asked if they could shoot. Guess who ended up 1st and 2nd?

Conclusion

I've trained myself since I was a boy to be able to protect myself, my family, and my neighbors if it were ever necessary. Thank goodness, I've never had to shoot anyone. I've never even seen a mugging in my whole life. However, if I do I hope I will be able to help. Just the other day I was talking to a lady who told me that she was afraid to go downtown.

I said to her, "Look, Ma'am, There's nothing to be afraid of. I've lived in Lynchburg all my life and I've never even seen any violence. When I want to go somewhere, I just put my .45 in my belt, take my two Rottweilers and go anywhere I want to, and I've never had any trouble."

I was just kidding, of course. There are lots of places I don't take my Rotweilers. But my wife and daughters don't leave home without protection.

It wasn't that long ago that media-created "Saint Martin" stirred up trouble that set a major city on fire. The violence spread to Lynchburg. On 5th Street, Blacks threw cinderblocks though car windshields. Thank goodness that no one

was killed and the drivers had sense enough not to stop their cars.

In the 1920s and the 1880s there were other such outrages. In the late 1860s and early '70s, blacks ran Lynchburg backed by federal bayonets. In the 1830s and '40s there were scattered slave revolts with Nat Turner's followers bashing in the heads of a whole school full of white children. In the early 1800s, ships full of refugees arrived in Virginia fleeing the black massacre of whites in Haiti. Before that were other scattered slave revolts and British - and French - led Indian massacres throughout the entire Valley and western part of the state.

When an Indian painted for war crashes through the window - that isn't exactly the best time to start thinking about preparing for an emergency. The emergency has arrived; now, what are you going to do about it?

Just a few weeks ago a black broke into a house in Lynchburg and sodomized the teenaged daughters. What kept the daughters from taking care of the problem themselves? It was because their father had not taught his daughters to fire a pistol. He didn't even own one. Disgraceful![7]

Recently in Nebraska, two blacks forced entry into a house where two young white men and three young women were playing music. Using an underpowered antiquated .380 pistol, the two blacks forced them all to disrobe and they repeatedly raped the three white girls with the white men standing there watching. Then they forced the white men to rape the girls. After that, they made them kneel and shot each one in

7 *"When a strong man armed keepeth his palace, his goods are at peace." Luke 11:21*

the back of the head one at a time. None of the five victims had a weapon with which to defend himself or the others.

"How can one enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods, except he first bind the strong man? and then he will spoil his house." Matt 12:29

What is the difference between a man believing the marxist-media and binding himself into non-resistance by not owning a weapon, and, having a marxist state disarm him as has been done in Canada and Australia? The result is the same.

The Scriptures say;

"You shall not ... stand by idly when your neighbor's life is at stake." Lev 19:16

The marxist state has proved time and again that it can't, won't, and has no desire to protect the Saxon. England and Australia are sending white Rhodesian refugees back to their black ruled country to fates worse than death.

Liberals have shown that they are incapable of protecting anybody or anything; and as for a mysterious hero on a white horse riding out of the nowhere to rescue you if trouble appears - don't count on it. I don't expect that most of us will ever have any trouble. But; if we do - ,[8]

I would suggest that you keep your pistol close at hand and know that you must *squeeze* the trigger - not *JERK*, because

8 *"Also he bade them teach the children of Judah the use of the bow: behold, it is written in the book of Jasher." 2 Sam 1:18; "Teach thy sons the bow and all weapons of war." Jasher 56:9; "Walk not on the road without weapons, for thou knowest not when the foe may meet thee, so that thou manyst be ready for him." Story Of Ahikar 2:27*

if you JERK the trigger you are going to miss the target - and you can't afford to miss. Others may be depending on you.

"He said unto them ... he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment and buy one." Luke 22:36-37

Byron de la Beckwith Is Dead

Byron de la Beckwith is dead. He was convicted of shooting the NAACP agitator, Medgar Evers, after the third trial, by a black jury, thirty years after the event and was sentenced to life in prison.

Due to the Lawlessness of his trial, numerous attempts have been made to overturn the conviction. Each attempt was met with collaborator foot-dragging. The establishment had hoped that "De La" would die in prison and relieve the system of the nagging Beckwith problem.

Bryon de la Beckwith died in prison. He was an irrepressible Christian patriot who always saw the humor in adversity. He was a gentleman, and is now a martyr. We will remember both him and his persecutors when we come into our kingdom.

LETTERS

ISHMAEL: "Sir; Arabs are of Ishmael. Their mother was Hagger, and their father Abraham." N.J. - Pennsylvania

RKH: *"And Ishmael and his sons and the sons of Keturah and their sons went together and dwelt from Pharmon (Pharan) to the entrance of Babylon, in all the land which faces toward the east opposite the desert. And these mingled with*

each other, and their name was called Arabs and Ishmaelites." Jubilees 20:10

JEWISH JUSTICE: A Jewish settler convicted of beating a 10-year- old Palestinian boy to death 4 years ago was sentenced by an Israeli court to six months of community service. (*Financial Times*, p. 1, Jan 1, 2001)

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 318

COMMUNIST MANIFESTO

We will take back what is ours, but first, we must understand the game in play.

Plan Of Action

Like the *Ten Commandments*, the *Communist Manifesto* has ten parts.

> "We cannot expect the Americans to jump from Capitalism to Communism, but we can assist their elected leaders in giving Americans small doses of Socialism, until they suddenly awake to find they have Communism." Nikita Khrushchev, *The Congressional Record*, 7/26/61, pg 12622[1]

Communist Manifesto In Brief

1. **no private ownership of land**
2. **income tax**
3. **no inheritance**
4. **confiscate rebels**
5. **centralized credit**
6. **communications & transportation regulated**
7. **production centrally owned**
8. **equality of sexes**
9. **farms & factories combined**
10. **public schools**

Political Economic Systems

There are two religious/political/economic systems - the episcopacy and the presbytery. Episcopacies rule from the top down; presbyteries rule from the bottom up.

The Westerners' natural system is the presbytery - it rules the Lawful. The natural system of all other peoples is the episcopacy - it rules the lawless.

Westerners' Constitution & System

God the WORD is the Westerners' Constitution. This Constitution rules his religious/political/economic system. God appointed each man a king and priest and ordered his land divided among men - never to be sold.[2]

---

1 Socialism is simply rule by an episcopacy, the leader of which is known as "King", "Commissar", or "Chairman of the Board."

2 *"The earth is the Lords." Ps 24:1; "The land is mine." Lev 25:23; "The land shall be divided for an inheritance." Lev 22:24; "The land shall not be sold for ever: for the land is mine." Lev 25:23*

The self-sufficient farm system is HIS kingdom; the WORD appointed man to be king under the WORD and rule his creation in a presbytary manner - from the bottom up. It is to be organized by 10s, 100s, and 1,000s.

The presbytery system created by God the WORD recognizes no king other than the King of Kings and no Constitution other than the WORD.[3] It is for this reason that the media of the episcopacy hounds those who speak for a return to the Law. The Law is the enemy of the lawless.

Esau's System

The lawless are ruled is the episcopal manner - from the top down. The episcopacy is made up of three ruling classes:

* Great Kings & standing armies;
* Levites with their usury banks;
* Great Merchants with their monopoly media.

In this system there are taxes, prisons, corporations, mafia police, bully press, all enforcers of "lawlessness."

God the WORD made man is his own image. Other races are made in the image of their Gods. Mixed-race peoples are descended from many races - each having its own god. Mixed race people have as many different gods as they have ancestors of different races.

Esau's episcopal system results from the countless laws handed down from the mixed-gods of his mixed race peoples. The resulting mass of conflicting rules, regulations, rituals, and ceremonies causes confusion and lawless behavior re-

3 If coerced, we are to obey to keep from giving the king an excuse to kill us. (Matt 17:27)

quiring a strong king ruling a strong episcopal government to maintain order.

Esau's descendants know no other system. A strong episcopacy is required if they are to live and trade peacefully with each other. Since this is essential for their order and livlihood, they take this system with them when they go to live among strangers. If permitted entry into Western presbytery lands, they immediately start to work to introduce an episcopacy that they must have to feel safe.

The WORD warns us;

> ***"Esau was a designing and deceitful man, one who hunted after the hearts of men and he stole their minds." Jasher 29:20***

Esau's peoples and their ways are alien to God the WORD and the people he created. The Scriptures say:

> "Isaac[4] *have I loved but Esau have I hated." Romans 9:13*

Long ago our fathers adopted Esau's system of episcopal kings and have suffered grievously for it ever since.

With the usual cultural differences, the episcopal system is the same worldwide.

Communism & Capitalism

"Communism" is Esau code for the political side of Esau's episcopal system; "Capitalism" is code for his economic-usury system; and "atheism" is code for a "hands' off attitude" toward lawless religions his episcopacy rules. "Atheism" simply means that rulers must publicly treat all alike including

4 ***"They shall no more be remembered by their name." Hos 2:17 ("Israel"); "The Lord God shall ... call his servants by another name." Isaiah 65:15; "In Isaac shall thy name be called." Romans 9:7***; Isaac-sons, "Saxon".

"Christians" once they renounce obedience to Christian Law. The Christian Law is the thing Esau and his surrogates must quietly but firmly suppress. Otherwise, Esau's rulers may not show public religious favoritism.

War

The lawless world of Esau is a world of constant economic, social, religious, and physical conflict. The conflict never ends. Sections strive with each other. Brushfire wars break out and subside. Armies loot neighbors. Former enemies make peace, and together fight yet another neighbor. Warfare is a way of life. Kings come and go. New rulers replace their own followers in the ruling caste system that they have just taken over and Esau's episcopacy continues with hardly a ripple.

Reinterpretation

Esau's scribes rewrite history so that it has become almost unintelligible. Following are the actual events leading to the writing of the Communist Manifesto.

Europe 1848

The 18th and 19th centuries in Europe were times of great unrest. The religious part of the Reformation had been suppressed following the defeat of the Peasants' Revolt. The political-economic aspects were fought out in the devastating "30-Years War" which ended in a Catholic-Protestant stand-off. The Catholic priesthood then unleashed their Jesuits to bring the Protestant heretics back into the fold by any means available.

In spite of the squabbling between Catholic priests of the Pope and Protestant priests of the Kings - Biblical teachings that had been unleashed during this period went directly into the souls of the great Saxon masses who had long been oppressed by kings, lords, and prelates. For the first time in a millennium and a half, Westerners understood their rights; they also understood that the rule of both their kings and the priests had been unjust and unLawful. They reacted with a series of revolts which their kings quickly and brutally suppressed.

Looting Expeditions

Readers remember from HR #312 "Attila", that a relationship existed between Rome and Attila so that Attila could dispose of the loot gathered from the rich outlying Roman provinces. Likewise, loot from Russia's Revolution found a ready market in Western Europe - no questions asked; wealth looted from the South found a ready market in Washington and New York; wealth looted from S. Africa found a ready market in Capetown and London; wealth looted from Germany in WWII found a ready market all over the world - including Lynchburg. In Esau's lawless world, strife is a normal and natural condition. Both victor and vanquished continue as part of the episcopacy and later may unite to prey on still another.

The World Of 1848

The world of 1848 was ready. Sensing prey, Sons of the Huns sent their well financed agents into this tinderbox of discontent. They promised the oppressed that the wealth taken from their fathers and held by establishment kings and

priests would be seized from them and given back to the people. It was the best offer heard since before the Reformation and many went for it.

The Plan

Agitation for a revolution climaxed sooner than expected. The destroyers quickly delegated Karl Marx, a son of a rabbi and one of their number, to draw up a proclamation - fast! This had to be done for for two reasons.

First, those issuing the Manifesto would be looked upon as its leaders. If successful, the leaders would profit most in the distribution of loot.

Next, America's Constitution was still relatively new, and was looked upon by people worldwide as freedom's roadmap. So, the Manifesto was likewise written as a constitutional roadmap. Like the American constitution, it opposed kings ruling in an arbitrarpy manner.

Actually, the plan was to deceive the people and replace existing kings with kings from the ranks of Esau's sons. This would leave Western peoples with commissars as their rulers instead of kings. As a propaganda work the Manifesto was a masterpiece.

The Manifesto Appears

At the end of February the Manifesto was published. Its completion rushed to coincide with the beginning of riots, looting, and bloodshed that historians have named the *Revolution of 1848*.

Three weeks after the bloodbath started in Sicily, the Manifesto was in print. Europe was reading it in the streets the very day King Louis Philippe of France was overthrown,

and was debating its demands at the instant the Prussian monarchy was made to grovel before the red mobs. All Europe had read it by the time Metternich was driven from the Austrian government 3 weeks later. It was well organized - propaganda and terror at the same time.

The Manifesto Itself

The threat in the Introduction to the Manifesto was clear:

> "A spectre is haunting Europe - the spectre of Communism ..."

The 1848 Communist Manifesto demands are the same today as they were yesterday - modified only slightly for its audience. They represent the inner nature of Esau so there is no way for them to change.

1. Abolition of private property: In 1848, most property was owned outright by kings and their nobles and the Catholic and Protestant churches.

Today, government kings own the same land that had been owned earlier by kings and nobles; Through corporations, churches continue to own what they had owned before.

2. A heavy graduated income tax: In 1848, both the king and church, owning practically everything, were exempt from taxes. The people were told that the graduated income-tax would transfer the burden of taxes from the people to the king and their wealthy nobles, the great merchants, and the church.

Today, the three castes are still tax-exempt or undertaxed, and the people are still taxed as heavily as before.

3. Abolition of right of inheritance: The Church enfeifed kings. Kings enfeifed nobles. Nobles hired Workers to work. Workers sharecropped but seldom owned the land they worked. The Communist Manifesto promised that title to land and factory would be transferred to the people.

Instead, the communist leading the revolt became king and enfeifed the land and property to his party officials - the new aristocracy. All remained as before.

The ones hit by the "Abolition of the right of inheritance" were entrepreneurs who had amassed large estates. In Lynchburg, *The Lynchburg News & Advance* was sold to a Cartel corporation to satisfy inheritance taxes. Across the nation, farms, homes and businesses are constantly being being brought into the episcopacy's International Trade Cartel (ITC) to satisfy inheritance taxes. Inheritance taxes force property owners to give up their property.

4. Confiscation of property of rebels: Platform #4 was written to legitimize the taking of property of those who opposed the Revolution of 1848 - this meant the kings and priests.

Today, anyone who opposes the coming revolution is certain to be branded "rebel" and may have his property confiscated on one excuse or another. The process has started. This last month, the Indianapolis Baptist Temple was seized by government agents for refusing to collect social security taxes for the government.

A trigger that can be pressed at any time is the approximately $22 in IOUs coming due worldwide with only $1 in the M1 money supply with which to pay. All that is needed to cause general bankruptcy countrywide is to siphon off the thin floating supply of money. This can easily be done with

a permanent oil price increase; continued high interest rates, or, continued high taxes. One, or a combination of these, would send a normal economic slowdown spiraling into a desperate depression where there would be no money to allow people to pay their debts. Desperate people can be easily led into an "1848" type revolution.

The world is already filled with potential "rebels" whose property is ready to be taken and given to another. A depression would fill the treasure box to overflowing. Then, as the dust settles, Esau's episcopacy would continue as before with new rulers.

5. Centralization of credit as an exclusive monopoly in the hands of a national bank: The owner of the usury banking system determines success or failure. Those getting loans succeed - those who don't, won't. The secret - extension or withholding credit. This is the exclusive monopoly of the privately owned national bank and its affiliates.

Regardless who becomes "king" in the next looting expedition, the ownership of the national bank will not change. Loyalty is guaranteed by using Sons of Esau as its operatives.

Rulers Of The Sons of Esau: People wonder why so many sons of Esau are bankers and great merchants. The answer to the question goes back a long time.

Once, the Sons of Esau and the Sons of Jacob fought a series of wars. In spite of the Sons of Esau's overwhelming strength and advantage, their lawlessness and treachery against each other overthrew their efforts.

Meeting after their defeat, they swore that never again would they allow one of their own kind to do to them what

they had just finished doing to each other. They swore a pact that they would always be ruled by others from a strange land.

> ***"The sons of Esau swore, saying, from that day forward they would not choose a king from their brethren, but one from a strange land until this day." Jasher 57:40***

This explains why the blood markers of the Jewish population differ from the blood markers of their rabbis. Rabbis are a different people or caste from the people they rule. This would also mean that all the sons of Esau have long obeyed the orders of those who are different from themselves.

6. Centralization and control of communications and transportation: In 1848, people were told that it was necessary for the communist state (the new king) to control communications and transportation so that the (old) king and his nobles would not be able to return to power.

Since then, revolution has followed revolution, but only the owners and rulers have changed. Centralization of communications and transportation remain in the hands of the ruling king. The system is intact.

The Approaching Storm: Only the densest of Saxon sheep can fail to see that today's centralized communications - the media - are constantly being used to beat war-drums encouraging a worldwide uprising by aliens against the Saxon. It appears that the looting expedition that will result from such an uprising may rival even Attila's, Genghis Khan's, or any that have resulted from any other war. If I am not mistaken, it may even be meant to be the fulfillment of the ancient prophecy made by the Serpent to Adam's descen-

dants. Pronouncements made relatively recently indicate such an intent:

Program For The 20th Century

> "We must realize that our party's most powerful weapon is racial tension. By pounding into the consciousness of the dark races that for centuries they have been oppressed by the whites, we can mold them to the program of the Communist party. In America, we will aim for subtle victory. While inflaming the Negro minority against the Whites, we will endeavor to instill in the Whites a guilt complex for their exploitation of the Negroes. We will aid the Negroes to rise in prominence in every walk of life, in the professions and in the world of sports and entertainment. With this prestige the Negro will be able to intermarry with the Whites and begin a process which will deliver America to our cause." Israel Cohen, Communist spokesman in England, in *A Racial Program for the 20th Century*, Entered into Congressional Record June 7, 1957 (P. 7633). From *The Canadian Intelligence Service,* Flesherton, Ontario, Canada.

Racial Bias Found In Admissions

One example of the above plan being put into execution is found buried in the Lynchburg's *News & Advance* of Feb 23, 2001 p. C1. The article reveals that a 64 page study by the "Center For Equal Opportunity", based in Washington, found that discrimination in college admissions in fact does favor blacks and Hispanics.

The report says that a study of admissions policies at 47 colleges and universities across the U.S. concluded that racial and ethnic discrimination in favor of aliens is widespread.

It states, "Race and ethnicity ... are an overwhelming factor." Among the findings; "Racial and ethnic preference in admissions is pervasive and national in scope."

Louise Dudley, a spokeswoman for U.Va, admitted, "They say that admissions are based on test scores and by looking at SATs, but that is not how we do it (at the University)."

The Center called on the Bush administration's Department of Justice and Education to "make fighting this discrimination a priority." The text of the study is posted on the center's Web site: "www.ceousa.org".

There are certain to be some who fail to grasp the significance of these findings. No nation, of its own free will, gives precedence to alien peoples unless forced to. The fact that they are being forced to do this thing is proof, not only of the power of the episcopacy that rules the West, but that the power instructing this episcopacy is not Saxon.

There are presently so many instances of this sort of anti-Saxonism taking place in religion, education, the military and the arts, that this one instance should suffice to show that the "Program For The 20th Century" is being aggressively implemented.

7. State control of factories, land reclamation agencies, and central control of farm soil improvement: This plank represents another sleight of hand. In 1848, in most of Europe, the ruler claimed the farming lands and the very land on which factories resided.

The communists vowed to take the land and factories and divide the ownership among the people. That day has never come - nor ever will.

8. Equal liability of all to labor (equality of sexes), and establishment of a state labor force: A working man produces profit to the system. A man and his wife both working for the episcopacy produce still more. In the guise of freeing the woman, Esau has enslaved them to his system. "Womans' lib" organizations almost without exception are led by daughters of Esau.

A "state labor force" is a euphemism for a large state prison population that can be used as slave labor for projects of which the king approves. The cost of maintaining the prison system furnishes another excuse for needing unending taxation.[5]

i. The abolition of countries and nationalities under the above "system": The sons of Esau are basically international merchants. To them, restrictions imposed by countries and nationalities are hindrances to trade. NAFTA and recent "globalization" policies open national borders to "free movement of labor". More important, it allows aliens to immigrate who are at first to be used as cheap labor, and at the last as cannon fodder in the final assault on the Saxon world.

iii "Communism abolishes ... all religion, and all morality ...": In 1848, organized religion, with its property ownership and support by tyrannical kings, was looked upon by reformers as the people's greatest enemy. Therefore, anything done against organized religion was considered "good". Communism called for "abolishing religion", and that was taken to mean "abolishing the landlord", and was looked on

5 The Biblical System does not provide for prisons. The WORD's primary solution for criminal behavior is either restitution or execution.

as being something good. Overlooked was the fact that "organized religion" and "communism" both were equally the foes of the Law of the WORD. Neither one could rule as long as God's Law remained intact.

Today, nothing has changed. The Law of "Saxon Christianity" remains the enemy of both "establishment religion" and communist revolutionaries. The episcopal religious and political establishments see nothing wrong when New York suppresses Christian observances while allowing Islamic and Jewish observances. God's Law remains the enemy of the lawless and the only salvation of the Lawful.

9. Farms and Factories Combined: Episcopacies must destroy independent farms. Their kings and churches through the ages always claim the land. The reason for this is perhaps best explained by Karl Marx as related by Douglas Read:

> "Next, Karl Marx: The Protocols say, 'The aristocracy of the peoples, as a political force, is dead ... but as *landed proprietors* they can still be harmful to us from the fact that they are self-sufficing in the resources upon which they live. It is essential therefore for us at whatever cost *to deprive them of their land* ... At the same time we must intensively patronize trade and industry ... what we want is that industry should drain off from the land both labor and capital and by means of speculation transfer into our hands all the money of the world ...'
>
> "Karl Marx in his *Communist Manifesto* exactly followed this formula. True, he declared that Communism might be summed up in one sentence, 'abolition of private property', but subsequently he qualified this dictum by restricting actual confiscation to *land* and implying that other types of private property were to remain intact. (In the later Marxist event, of course, all

> private property was confiscated, but I speak here of the strict parallel between the strategy laid down *before* the event alike by the Protocols and Marx)." *The Controversy of Zion* by Douglas Read, Noontide Press, Newport Beach, CA, 1985. p. 219

The result of the king seizing independent farms is that the landless farmers go to cities to labor in the episcopacies' industry - thereby becoming harmless to the king. However, the farmer's deserted farm grows up and returns to nature. Moving industry to the countryside permits factory workers to cultivate garden patches in a limited manner. This limited cultivation keeps farmers from becoming independent and dangerous and at the same time keeps the king's land from becoming worthless by returning to nature.

10. Public Schools: "Stop the exploitation of children by their parents ... and ... replace home education by social."

"Social education" was an 1848 term meaning "public schools". At that time, the "public school" was a radical idea. The communists understand its possibilities. Whoever teaches the children owns the children's future. For this reason, public schools have been made an icon in the episcopacy.

"Exploitation" meant to stop children as young as seven or eight years working in factories - a result of moving farmers to the city. Today, the definition of "exploitation" has been extended to prevent parents from spanking unruly children. America's public school system has re-interpreted history to denigrate the Saxon and to radicalize the youth in preparation for "the great day".

"Citizens, Turn In Your Weapons"
This 1919 poster shows Russia's Bolshevik Government demanding the surrender of the people's weapons. It was made AFTER the Bolsheviks had succeeded in taking over the government and just before the purge and extermination of tens of millions of Russia's Saxons began.

"Citizens, Turn In Your Weapons!"

In Russia, before the drive to rid the land of "counter-revolutionaries", the effort was made to get Russians to surrender their guns. The penalty for non-compliance was harsh. The ones who gave up their guns were defenseless a short time later when the "round-up" of property owners began.

In our own Western lands, the establishment has already seized the guns of our Saxon brothers in Europe, Australia, New Zealand, and Canada, and are trying to seize them in South Africa. The minute they are able to get America's guns I believe will signal "round-up-time" for 50 million American Saxons. They will be labeled "terrorists" and herded into death camps by their own local police and national guard, backed by various government agencies such as the ATF, FBI, FEMA, and the army.

The Signs

Esau's media campaign to instigate a race war by inciting aliens against Saxons is the same in every Saxon land. Such coordination can't be an accident.

In Russia, the sons of Esau incited the Slavs against Russian Saxons; in France, workers were incited against their own French Saxon nobility; in China, Chinese workers were incited against Chinese property owners. The result - war, devastation and death!

When the last body was buried, the people found the same tyrannical episcopal system was still in place - only with new, more brutal masters running it.

Martial Law

Major racial disorders will undoubtedly follow gun confiscation, and the disorders will be the excuse used to impose martial law. Under martial Law, law is suspended and "justice" is dispensed by the police and the military. It was during this time that the Bolsheviks in Russia began rounding up the country's Saxons and sending them on one-way trips to Gulag death camps.

Our enemies feel no need to hide their actions; since WWII, only Saxons and their allies have been charged and executed for war crimes in spite of our enemies and their allies having killed 60 million people and having committed practically every crime imaginable.

Our enemy revealed his Bolshevic nature at Ruby Ridge, Waco, Oklahoma City and the Indianapolis Baptist Temple. The unprovoked attacks by government forces under his control against defenseless civilian populations all over the world comes naturally from his Mongol mentality.

Khrushchev meant it when he said,

"We will bury you."

Our Day Of Opportunity

The coming cataclysm is our window of opportunity. We will be victorious - that part has been prophesied and is certain.

Then,

We must rebuild from the chaos. Not an episcopacy as in the past, but a presbytery. Our people must organize themselves into 10s, 100s, and 1000s; a presbytery - rule from the bottom up.

The land must be divided never to be sold; then, every man will be a king with his kingdom.

Products from large off-shore companies must be banned - giving our people the opportunity to furnish their own needs from their small cottage industries.

Taxation must be abolished in obedience to Scripture; then there will be no way to pay an episcopal caste system that would rule us. Their surrogates will have to be financed by aliens - leaving an incriminating trail.

Standing armies must be abolished. Small, cheap new weapons capable of purchase and operation by individual militiamen need to be designed and built; militias reactivated.

Usury must be abolished and no-interest banking made operational once again. Men will, by then, have produce from their land and products from their cottage industry for trade.

Cheap miniature power generators will be needed. Also, small inexpensive air and ground transportation. A new world will be in our hands to exploit, a world needing everything - and the WORD will reveal his Law to us to make it all possible. How do we know this? The WORD which is God has said so.

All things will be possible when our people accept the WORD which is God as our only Constitution, and that day is closer than most realize.[6]

Letter from South Africa by K.J.

Dear Mr. Hoskins:

We have had no rain for more than a month and the extreme heat has left us all exhausted. It is strange how the weather affects us. If the sun does not shine for a few days we are unhappy and the drought has even a worse effect. But, when a good shower falls we all perk up.

I had an exchange of letters with the Dutch Reform Church about what they intend to do on the 16th December with their reconciliation plan. If I asked a Scotsman to tell the English how sorry he is that the English burned half of Scotland, he

6 When Saxon nations become strong by obedience to God the WORD, they can help other nations gain the same rights. All nations should be free to reach their destiny. This includes Black, Arab, Jew and all who cry for independence and the right of their own nations to be left alone.

would explode. But the Dutch Reform Church wanted 60 Afrikaaners church ministers and 40 English ones to compile a document in which the Blacks will be asked to forgive the Whites, who brought them the advantages of civilization, for their involvement in apartheid and racism.

The document will then be handed to Black church ministers on the *Day of the Covenant.*[7] The plan fell through, but the behaviour of the Afrikaans church leaders leaves a bad taste. In every issue of *Die Afrikaner* the D.R. Church is taken to task for the mess we are in. But churchmen are a thick skinned, self-righteous lot.

As you can see, Willie Marais, the new leader of our H.N. Party, is expecting events to unfold in the not-too-distant future. Along with the farmers, we are utterly tired of the current situation where no freedom exists for whites. The South African army has been stripped of whites and is in total dis-array. The situation gets more interesting daily.

Anti-white discrimination flourishes and so does corruption. A cool 45 billion rands is being spent for arms with lots of bribes for Mbeki and company and an Indian clan. The blacks in leadership positions no longer go for millions but billions. Judge Heath was stopped from investigating corruption, and the way President Mbeki went at him made us think that these blacks will murder to get their way.

The veterinary service finally got the foot-and-mouth under control. Now, cholera has spread all over. That means thousands are treated at our expense.

AIDS continually increases in the Free State. Fewer black children are left to register for grades 1 and 2.

7 The *Day Of The Covenant* held each year memorializes God's intervention at Blood River saving a handful of Afrikcaners from 20,000 merciless black warriors.

Blacks living on the banks of the Jukskei in Alexandra have been moved here to the Diepsloot squatter camp where they have become a plague. And if that is not enough, about fifty eagles of the type who live in flocks, descended on us a few days ago, taking over big bluegum trees for roosts. Within a short time they caught all our small birds. I don't like them and would prefer that they move on. Perhaps shooting a few warning shots with the shotgun might scare them away.

Pretoria used to be mostly crime free, but not any more. I wondered at how little protection against burglars they had. Carjackings are a plague at the moment. A pity. Pretoria was one city that kept clean. The sidewalks were swept and the lawns were neatly trimmed and full of beautiful flowers.

The blacks in the Defense Force could not bring themselves to honour the white helicopter crews who in the Mozambique flood helped rescue and provide air transport for so many. The commander received a Silver Cross of Honour, but that came from the German Bundeswehr. I think that was a nice gesture.

If this weather continues, our food production is going to badly affected.

With best wishes, K.J.

LETTERS

CANNED SERMONS: "Greetings: About a year ago I had an interesting encounter with a Lutheran minister. After reviewing a portion of the sermon that the Reverend delivered to his congregation I asked him how he came up with the ideas for his sermons. The Reverend responded that he had no personal control over the subject matter of his sermons, that his church dictated to him a year in advance the strict guidelines which he was to follow. Thus, he exposed the corporate structure of control that the enemies of truth employ." J. E. - Minnesota

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 319

DISCOVERING OUR ENEMY

Our enemy is trying to destroy the Saxon nation. It is happening before our very eyes. Who is doing this to us?

The finger of blame has pointed first at one party, and then another, and the process continues. To survive we must know the face of our enemy.

The Investigative Process

Mr. Sherlock Holmes solved many a case by eliminating suspects. He would find suspects. If the trail led elsewhere, he followed it until there was but a single suspect left. Then, regardless how unlikely it seemed, the remaining suspect was the guilty one.

Treading in the steps of the esteemed investigator, let us begin the game by eliminating the prime suspects one by one

until we have one left who, regardless how improbable, has a motive, a weapon, a history of committing such deeds, and witnesses who can testify to their crimes.

Politicians

The obvious primary suspect is the politician. It is an article of faith that politicians are ultimately responsible for the evils besetting the West.

They control the country's purse strings. Things don't happen without money. Politicians oversee and fund the governing process. Thus, they are responsible for the flood of aliens pouring into the country; the wars against defenseless 3rd world nations that recently have killed 5 million Vietnamese, countless Iraqi men, women and children, and goodness knows how many Panamanians and Yugoslavs.

Politicians go to Washington virtually penniless and return millionaires. The number of their evil deeds appear countless. Their FBI assassins killed a mother holding her baby on Ruby Ridge and burned to death scores of men, women, and children at Waco. Their agents are said to be involved in both Oklahoma City and the New York Towers. They were caught red-handed working with the mafia to assassinate Castro. The FBI has boasted of having brought in the mafia to destroy the KKK and having used them as government agents against the Axis during WWII.

A more sordid, grasping, immoral group of criminals can scarcely be found anywhere outside of prisons. It's clear. The decline of the West must be laid at the feet of "government".

Politician's Alibi

However, politicians have an alibi. They are elected. Citizens vote for the best men they know, but the only ones they know are the ones that newspaper writers tell them about. Without this exposure, George Washington himself couldn't be elected dogcatcher.

There you have it - it's a conspiracy of the newspaper writers! The 1st Amendment allows newspaper writers the freedom to write their conscience. The nation's ills are not really acts of the politicians, but the liberal newspaper writers who made their election possible - they are responsible!

The Media

Reading almost any newspaper will confirm the suspicion, held by many, that the media is responsible for the decline of morals and Christian values in the West. All establishment media - including the radio, and TV - is tarred with the same brush.

We are familiar with the speech attributed to John Swinton, former chief of staff of the *New York Times*, called by his peers "the dean of his profession." In 1953, he was asked to give a toast before the New York Press Club.

This is what he said a half-century ago:

> "There is no such thing, at this date of the world's history, in America, as an independent press. You know it and I know it.
>
> "There is not one of you who dares to write your honest opinions, and if you did, you know beforehand that it would never appear in print. I am paid weekly for keeping my honest opinions out of the paper I am connected with. Others of you are paid similar salaries for similar things, and any of you who would be so

> foolish as to write honest opinions would be out on the streets looking for another job. If I allowed my honest opinions to appear in one issue of my paper, before twenty-four hours, my occupation would be gone.
>
> "The business of the journalist is to destroy truth; to lie outright; to pervert; to vilify; to fawn at the feet of mammon, and to sell his country and his race for his daily bread.
>
> "You know it and I know it, and what folly is this toasting an independent press. We are the jumping jacks: they pull the strings, and we dance. Our talents, our possibilities, and our lives are all the property of other men. We are intellectual prostitutes."

Here is a confession! A media insider confessed to the media's guilt!!

Not exactly. Read it closely. It's the owners. The editor and writer only writes what the media owner orders him to write. The politician is then an agent of the media owner. So, the confession points to the media owner!

Great Merchant

Media owners are wealthy individuals. They buy and sell media. It is they who decide who will be councilman, state senator, congressman, judge or president. Ergo, it is they who must be responsible for the filth and degregation of Western Civilization. Yes?

Not if we follow the technique of the wise crime fighter. The Robert Maxwell case comes to mind.

Robert Maxwell alias Jan Ludvig Hock was identified as a Mossad agent in the book *The Sampson Option*. He was owner/manager of a vast pro-zionist world-wide media empire which collapsed at the time of his alleged murder. Up

until then it was a carefully kept secret that his gigantic media empire was at the service of a foreign country.[1]

Wasn't Maxwell (alias Hoch) a Jew? Didn't he work for the Mossad? Didn't the Jews start Communism? The Communist Party USA?, the NAACP? Woman's Lib?, aren't they leaders in porno and abortion? and aren't most all subversive movements Jewish? Didn't the Jews kill Christ? It's the Jews! Isn't it?

Let's stay with the clues. It is true that Maxwell the Jew did favors for his fellow tribesmen, but regardless, he could only have accumulated his vast media empire by using bank credit. A bank somewhere financed his operation. This view is abundantly confirmed at his death. When Maxwell died, or was murdered, whatever, scores of Swiss banks descended on his estate to get back the media that Maxwell was managing for them. There were many, many banks involved.

Swiss banks - still another suspect?

Banks

The media that the world said belonged to Maxwell alias Hoch, wasn't Maxwell-Hoch's at all. It belonged to the banks! Maxwell was just a manager. He was the bank's agent - the banks were the ones behind Maxwell.

Everybody knows that the Jews own the banks. It has to be the Jews. The Jews charge usury - lending the only $10 in existence and demanding repayment of $11, and when borrowers can't pay - they are bankrupted and Jewish banks end up owning their collateral. Banks put widows and orphans out

1 The possibility of other clandestine media-empires is described by the expression - "Maxwell-Media".

on the streets and cause depressions and inflations. Jewish Banks. It's the Jews!

Well, that's not exactly the case. A rash of Swiss banks folded in the early '70s. It was discovered that they were owned by the Catholic Church. Moreover, recently, the Vatican Bank itself failed. For the first time in modern history it was revealed that the bulwark against evil - the institution that has written the best arguments against the evil of usury, the organization that severely persecuted usurers as well as the Jews - that institution is, and has been for a long time, actually in the business of practicing usury and hiring Jews to manage their assets!

Churches

The Catholic Church! Who would have thought it? On the one hand they teach Bible Law against usury and they bash the Jews for doing it, and on the other hand the own the very same usury banks they so strongly criticized, and, hire Jews to manage them and the media owned by their own banks.

Think about it! The Catholic Church owns the usury banks who own the papers who own the writers who elect politicians who are taking the West down the primrose path to destruction. Right?

Maybe. But let's not jump to conclusions until all the evidence is in. There's still more to examine.

If the Catholic Church is guilty of owning usury banks that is creating such chaos in the West - isn't the Protestant Church just as guilty?

When the Continental Illinois defaulted it was discovered that the head of the Anglican Catholic Protestant Church was

owner. When the great Barings Bank defaulted it was discovered that the Anglican Church was owner.

Well now. If the Catholic-Protestant Church are bank owners, both are responsible. In other words, the custodians of our own Christian Religion that bans usury and levies the death penalty on its practitioners[2] are responsible for bringing chaos down on our heads.

The Plot Thickens

But, the trail doesn't stop here. The ancestor of both established Protestant and Catholic churches is the Roman Government. It was the Roman Emperor Constantine who founded the Catholic Church in the fourth century. Constantine was on his deathbed before he became a "Christian" and a member of the same Church that he created while he was a heathen. This is peculiar to say the least.

The question that should be asked is "Why would a heathen, himself a god according to the custom of Roman Emperors, take a small but growing radical Christian movement and make it a state religion with himself as its head?"

The answer appears obvious; the easiest way to control it would be to take it over and make it a state religion under state control. It was the God the WORD, the god of this Christian religion that was causing all the trouble. He had appointed each of his followers a king and a priest.[3] This made entirely too many kings and priests to share rule in an empire which claimed that the Roman Emperor was the single ultimate king and priest.

2 *"Hath given forth upon usury ... he shall surely die." Ezek 18:13.* See *War Cycles/Peace Cycles, Hoskins, POB 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $28*

3 *"Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings and priests unto God." Rev 1:5,6*

By proclaiming himself leader of the young radical Christian church, and then making the Christian religion the only religion, the Emperor of Rome regained overnight the position of being Rome's ultimate king and priest.

He appointed Christian priests and suppressed Bible reading. Church pronouncements were declared infallible. Neat! Rome once more had one emperor and one religious head.

Roman usury banking continued in the same manner that Babylonian priests had run Babylon's banks and Indian priests had run India's banks.

We have just seen how a Roman emperior neutralized a radical religious movement that threatened to disintegrate the empire. He took it over and made it a state religion.

We already know how bank owners use their wealth to put city councilmen and kings on their thrones. It is logical to assume that Roman bank owners seated the Roman Emperor who removed the religious threat to usury banking by creating a new episcopal state religion called the Catholic Church. It was probably done in the same way that bank owners today elect presidents and crown kings who in turn tell churches what they can or can't do to get tax exemption and avoid the fate of Waco and the Indianapolis Baptist Temple.[4]

Collecting The Evidence

Bankers are powerful because they are rich. They are rich because of a scam they operate called "usury". Usury is ancient. It was used by Babylonian priests who operated out of temple ziggurats (note the earlier religious-usury alliance).

4 The *Indianapolis Baptist Temple* was recently confiscated by the FBI for refusing to collect taxes for the federal government.

Even before that, usury was practiced by Indian-priests who kept the masses of India (and elsewhere) in perpetual debt.

It is written in the Saxon Chronicle that in A.D. 883 King Alfred sent alms to Rome and to St. Thomas and St. Bartholomew in India.[5] Didn't King Asoka in the 4th century B.C. boast that the Greeks had been conquered by Dharma?[6]

Hindu: "Dharma" - non-violence, obedience, tolerance of other peoples and their gods without regard to "race, creed, or nationality." Buddhist technique of pacifying divergent populations to expedite trade. "Dharmitized - to be subdued by Dharma. "Dharmamatra" - government enforcer of Dharma. Most interesting is that the Catholic Church uses many of the same rituals used by India's Buddhists who are also Hindus.

Buddhists & Catholic Rituals

* processions
* parading relics
* body parts for relics
* incense
* shaven heads
* celibate priests
* pointed hats
* works for merit
* robes
* idols
* rosaries
* integration
* tax exemption
* monasteries & convents
* missionaries
* holy water
* male & female priests
* saints
* auricular confession
* pilgrimages

Making a still stronger case for the trail leading to India: the Catholic Church shares saints with the Hindus.

5 *The Saxon Chronicle*, p. 107, VPC, POB 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $99 plus 10% p&h

6 Hindu: "Dharma" - tolerance. "Dharmitized - to be subdued by Dharma.

> "The strange parallel between Buddhistic ritual, discipline, and costume, and those which especially claim the name of CATHOLIC in the Christian Church, has been often noticed; and though the parallel has never been elaborated as it might be, some of the more salient facts are familiar to most readers. Still, many may be unaware that Buddha himself, Siddhárta the son of Súddodhana, has found his way into the Roman martyrology as a Saint of the Church." fn *Marco Polo*, Book 3, Chap XV. p. 323 Yule-Cordier Edition, Dover Pub, NY 1993

> "... it was Professor Max Müller, who ... who first pointed out the strange fact - almost incredible, were it not for the completeness of the proof - that Gotama the Buddha, under the name of St. Josaphat, is now officially recognized and honored and worshipped throughout the whole of Catholic Christendom as a Christian saint!" Marco Polo, Book 3, Chap XV, p. 326. Yule-Cordier Edition, Dover Pub, NY 1993.

It is also interesting that the word "Hindu" today means *universal*, the word *catholic* used by both the Roman Catholic and Protestant Anglican Catholic Church means *universal* and the evangelic outreach ministry of the so-called fundamentalist Christians is also *universal*. All employ usury in some form or other and none teach against it.

The Indian connection could perhaps explain the sudden emergence on Business TV channels of Indian CIOs of large Western Corporations. CEOs are usually appointed from the members of the managing or ownership group.

Review

After all our probing and questioning, we have arrived at a tentative conclusion: Is it possible that our grief and troubles

are caused by politicians elected by media writers who are told whom to support for election by media owners who are bank agents. Is it also possible that these same banks are owned by Indian interests who use religion, Catholic, Protestant and Hindu - as the vehicle to conceal their weapon of conquest - *usury*.

All of this is quite possible. It also is explained by the rule;

"The love of money is the root of all evil." I Ti 6:10

Usury! The common thread. Usury becomes a monopoly when it eats up its competition. It's BIG money. Monopoly money. So big that it staggers the mind. I have been told that someone lending a dollar at the time of Christ at 6% interest would now have accumulated a debt owed him equal to a ball of gold whose radius would extend from Earth to beyond Mars. Those controlling the usury system would also, through fronts, control all large corporations, businesses, governments, politicians, religions, everyone - except ...

Re-examination

Let's see what our investigation has done so far:

1. We have discovered the weapon - *USURY.*
2. We have discovered the motive - *POWER.*
3. We have discovered the cover - *RELIGION.*

* Now - the guilty party.

We know who it isn't; we have uncovered a lot of dirty laundry in the process, and there is still investigative work that must be done.

We must narrow the investigation to our own Saxon nation in the search for the anti-Christ who has tormented us for so long.

We will do that next month.

==========

Letter From South Africa by K.J.

Dear Mr. Hoskins:

Autumn is in the air. Hopefully it will get cooler now. We suffered from very dry hot days. This morning it started raining for the first time in months at our place. A refreshing change.

From Mbeki's opening speech in parliament, it seems only blacks exist and after the budget speech by the finance minister, the rand fell further.

About poor blacks: a black woman in civil service without qualifications earns R30,000 plus a car a month. In turn she pays a white woman R10,000 a month to do all her work. This goes on all over. Any white, be it a doctor or anyone else, gets fired if he does not obey his black master. Blacks harbour inferiority complexes that know no bounds. An example is Steve Tshwete's outburst against the Portuguese community, who dared complain about the killing of their members and about crime in general.

On Monday night something went wrong with a cable in the Pretoria railway network. Some say it was stolen. Black commuters had to wait till buses were arranged to take them home. Not satisfied, they began to destroy the building and set it alight. Millions of rands of damage was done to this national monument which was built in 1910, but no reproof

came from the regime. The only good from all this is that white people are waking up, although very late.

The Dutch Reform Church office in Pretoria sent a letter containing remarks from previous synod meetings, concerning the Day of the Covenant. I used this opportunity to tell this minister what many feel is wrong about their behaviour. I doubt that this made him happy. Our people have always placed ministers on pedestals and looked up to them, so they do not tolerate those who disagree with them.

The HNP Party office has been broken into again and a lot of damage done. One can have all the security possible, but if no one is present the robbers take their time.

We found a dead black on our way out near the main road. He died from a stab wound, the police said. More squatters are moving from Alexandra township to Diepsloot opposite us and more problems are coming our way.

Some local teachers who left to go to England find that there is no discipline in ordinary English schools, especially in the inner cities.

We are very impressed with your pistol shooting ability. According to Hans, you look very handsome as a young man.

Our firearms dealer is having problems with pistols and revolver registration. He wants to go and see the minister. I do not envy him because that is the same Steve Tshwete who cannot stand whites.

Your present President Bush takes after his father it seems. Not a nice thought. Most white nations suffer under terrible leaders.

Long before we came on the farm there were a group of 50 spotted eagles who lived in big gum trees next to trees used by crows. Not knowing about eagles I was afraid they might catch the smaller birds. Someone nearby put poison out and

we had eagles dying all over. In the meantime a few Marobou storks turned up. They are huge scavengers. When we finally phoned the conservation people it was too late.

The state budget provides no relief for elderly whites and as the state took away subsidies, many are in great need. A black cares little for the aged. Compare that with their own salaries and what they are capable of doing and one comes to the conclusion that from Mbeki on down not one is worth his pay.

Judge Heath was threatened with death if he proceeded investigating the arms scandal.

Most of the summer's rain came in one weekend. It was welcome.

Manfred Roeder, German nationalist, gave a speech for mainly German and HNP party members during his recent visit to S. Africa. It was very well attended by about 600 people in Pretoria. I hope to translate his speech.

President Mbeki needs a R300 million jet. The one we had was not good enough for him . He suffers from an immense ego.

Another postal strike is looming that will give me lots of problems. At last a combined white workers union seems to be in the cards. Up to now it was just the black Cosatu union who had all the say.

Will send interesting information about Zimbabwe.

With best wishes, K.J.

Killing McVeigh - More Evidence Destruction

The government quickly destroys the evidence it leaves behind every time it commits a violent act against its own people.

That's what has happened to the JFK killing evidence. That's what happened to the Ruby Ridge and Waco evidence. The Waco victim's bodies were allowed to decompose to prevent their being used as evidence. The rubble was carted off and destroyed before it could be gone over by independent investigators. The same happened at Oklahoma City. The remnant of a restorable building was demolished and that rubble too was carted off and destroyed before independent investigators could render judgment.

Now, one more piece of evidence is about to be destroyed - Timothy McVeigh himself. Christian-Patriots have been told by the best explosive experts in the country that the Federal Building had to be an inside job. This makes McVeigh a government accomplice. The government's announcement that there is to be no autopsy encourages the belief that McVeigh's supposed execution by lethal injection is a cover for his resurrection elsewhere with another identity. The fate of both Oswald and his assassin Jack Ruby does not encourage this sort of conclusion.

Killing McVeigh destroys the last bit of evidence connecting the government with the Oklahoma bombing.

LETTERS

SHOOTING: "Richard: I too have fired on service pistol teams. My experience leads me to believe that the .22 automatic is one of the best investments one can make. It is inexpensive to practice with, can get small game if need be, and can get you a larger caliber firearm if a push comes to a shove." H.F. - Arizona

---

EUNUCHS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Is there anything in Scripture about people fixing themselves so they can't have children?" S.F. - California

RKH: *"He that is wounded in the stones, or that his privy member cut off, shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord." Deut 23:1*

This must mean a person having made himself a eunuch because of the Bible story of the eunuch with faith being accepted. The story from Antiquities backs this belief:

> ***"Let those that have made themselves eunuchs be had in detestation; and do you avoid any conversation with them who have deprived themselves of their manhood ... which God has given to men for the increase of their kind; let such be driven away, as if they had killed their children... for evident it is, that while their soul is become effeminate, they have withal transfused that effeminancy to their body also." Antiquities 4:8:38***

FORNICATION: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: What does the Bible say about fornication?" J.S. - Ohio

RKH: *"If any man that is called a brother be a fornicator ... with such a one, no, not to eat." 1 Col 5:11*, (not to have social relations), Gr: 4205 - debauchee, (libertine, fornicator).

"There is no sin on earth greater than fornication, which they commit on the earth, for Israel is a nation holy unto God ... a nation of priesthood ... and no one shall appear thus unclean in the midst of the holy people." Jubilees 33:18

Observing the Law against fornication is important because - if a man takes a virgin and defiles her - it deprives another follower of the WORD of someone who could have been his wife:

> ***"Let the Hebrews marry... virgins... and no... harlot, whose... prostitution of her body, God will not receive... If any one has been***

espoused... to a virgin, and does not afterward find her so to be, let him... accuse her... if the damsel be convicted, as having been corrupted... let her be stoned, because she did not preserve her virginity till she were lawfully married; but if she were the daughter of a priest, let her be burnt alive...

"He that hath corrupted a damsel espoused to another man, in case he had her consent, let both him and her be put to death, for they are both equally guilty; the man, because he persuaded the woman willingly to submit to a most impure action, and to prefer it to lawful wedlock; the woman, because she was persuaded to yield herself to be corrupted, either for pleasure or for gain." Antiquities 4:8:23

Today, sodomites rule the government and the courts and God's Law cannot be enforced - like the Tax Law - but the day will come when God's LAW will rule. In the meantime we must teach our own that the Law requires us to closely watch our conduct in dealing with the weaker sex so that we do not rob an unknown brother of a virgin for a wife.

ANCESTORS: "Dear Richard; How can anyone with certainty know who his ancestors were." U.E. - California

RKH: No more than one knows that the actual line of his German Shepherd is actually the champion line he was told it was. Other than the Shepherd being a Shepherd - the rest is based on trust. DNA will soon put even the possibility of a doubt to rest.

GREEKS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Who are the modern day Greeks?" C.M. - Virginia

RKH: The ancient Greeks were our people - look at their statues, art and architecture. Alexander the Great conquered the world and brought its people to Greece. The Greeks married them and changed their race. Greece later became a great trading center of first the Roman and then the Eastern

Roman Empire (Byzantine) causing a further intermixture of peoples. The Hun invasions depopulated the countryside which was filled later by Slavs from the plains of Russia. Next, the great Ottoman Turk invasion overlaid Greece with a layer of Turks. Today, the peoples of the Greek islands and coastal regions are mixed-race Christianized Turks. Further inland - more mixed-race Christian Slavic-Turks.

When I was a boy in Culpeper, a Saxon girl married a Greek. It was a local scandal. They moved away. In Lynchburg, most Greeks keep to themselves, worship at their own Orthodox Church, and many send their sons back to Greece for wives. It is of these the Scriptures say:

> ***"Neither let the son of the stranger 5236, that hath joined himself to the Lord, speak, saying, The Lord hath utterly separated me from his people: neither let the eunuch say, Behold, I am a dry tree. For thus saith the Lord unto the eunuchs that keep my sabbaths, and choose the things that please me, and take hold of my covenant; Even unto them will I give in mine house and within my walls a place and a name better than of sons and of daughters: I will give them an everlasting name, that shall not be cut off. Also the sons of the stranger 5236, that join themselves to the Lord, to serve him, and to love the name of the Lord, to be his servants, every one that keepeth the sabbath from polluting it, and taketh hold of my covenant; Even them will I bring to my holy mountain, and make them joyful in my house of prayer: their burnt offerings and their sacrifices shall be accepted upon mine altar; for mine house shall be called a house of prayer for all people." Isaiah 57: 3-7***

The above Scripture violates the following Scriptures; making it a parable to be taken only in the spiritual sense:

> ***"Thou ... shall go ... to my kindred, and take a wife." Gen 24:3-4; "Let them marry ... only to the family of the tribe of their father." Numbers 36:6; "A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of Israel." De 23:2***

If the above Scriptures are violated, it kicks in the next scripture:

> ***"Thou shall drive them out before thee. Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods. They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." Ex 23:31- 33***

Marriages between Greeks and Saxons that I know of personally have been unfortunate. In one case, the husband was accused of shooting his wealthy Saxon wife and making off with much of her wealth to Greece. The Greek government refuses to turn him over to American authorities. The other married the daughter of a prominent local minister by whom he had several children. He returned to college in another town and was caught by his wife with another woman with whom he had been having a long time relationship. The marriage has since broken up but the minister in question has not invoked the following:

> ***"If the priest's daughter also be married unto a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien), she may not eat of an offering of the holy thing (blessed food), But if the priest's daughter be a widow or divorced, and have no child, and is returned unto her father's house .... she shall eat of her father's meat; but there shall no stranger (Heb: zûwr - "racial alien") eat thereof." Lev 22:12-13***[7]

The children are aliens. Because they are the minister's grandchildren, the pastor in question accepts them as Saxons to marry with other Saxons. This triggers the Balak Plan:

---

7 *"They have dealt treacherously against the Lord: for they have begotten strange (zûwr - racial alien) children; Hosea 5:7; "When they had heard the law ... they separated from Israel all the mixed (mongrel) multitude." Neh 13:3; "I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matthew 5:24; "For thou didst separate them from all the people of the world to be thine inheritance." 1 Ki 8:51; "These 12 Jesus sent forth, and commanded them saying, Go ye not into the way of the gentiles ... go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 10:5,6*

"(To) gain a victory over them (the Israelites), ... persuade them to leave off their obedience to their own laws and the word of that God who established them ... for by this means God will be angry at them (and will destroy them)." Antiquities 4:6:6-13

WHAT'S THE TIE?: "Brother Hoskins: What is the tie between episcopal Christianity and the Jews? R.T. - Ohio

RKH: Perhaps "universal religions" or "multi-nation religions" would be better: I believe that the real answer is - one acts as Tax collector, and money and business manager for the other.

ON GUARD: "Dear Brother Hoskins: I talk to black gang members every day; Crips, Bloods, Black Disciples and they tell me that they came to prison on purpose - to gain rank in their gangs. They KNOW a race war is coming and they know it will be BIG. They sit and talk to me (pretty much think I'm a cool white guy) but they hate white people and really don't know why. Be on guard." J.E. - prisoner Alabama

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 320

LEVITES & JUDAS PRIESTS

We Are Being Attacked

Saxon nations are being destroyed before our very eyes. Who is responsible?

Using the deductive technique of the great sleuth, Mr. Sherlock Holmes, we examined suspect after suspect, finding all of them guilty to one degree or another; but each being controlled by another.

Our probing and questioning has led us back, back, and back; suspect after suspect; but the identity of the one ultimately responsible for these attacks has eluded us thus far; But the track has now gotten very warm indeed.

Suspects

The first obvious suspect we investigated was the **Politician**: they give the orders causing the West's grief and misery.

But, **media writers** are responsible for putting them in office. They tell voters whom to support, but **media owners** instruct the writers. Recent disclosures show that media owners are themselves mere business managers; the media itself is the property of **banks.** Defaults have disclosed that much of Bank ownership rests in the hands of Catholic and Protestant **churches.** The Churches themselves have left a trail whose beginnings lead to India. In India, from time immemorial, business interests have used ALL different **religions** as covers for their operations, and especially the use of the world's ultimate weapon - **usury**. On the one hand, Christian sects pretend to honor God's commandments outlawing usury; in actual practice they participate in the evils they so strongly protest by using **Jews** as front managers to take the blame.

These discoveries have led us into the oriental swamp where everyone is deceptive, everyone is directed by alien gods, everyone is suspect and united to conceal the truth from the outsider. In this morass, the track of the guilty party is lost.

Changing The Investigation's Direction

Presented with a trail that leads into the impenetrable Asian morass, we are forced to change our line of investigation and deal with this fact: If the murderer can't get to you - he can't hurt you.

This is the Watchman's responsibility to sound the alarm. We must locate the **Watchman** on duty and deal with him.

Investigating Watchman Priests

We have been told all our lives that **Priests** are the appointed watchmen who are to sound the alarm at the approach

of evil. So as not to overlook a single detail, let us see what the Instruction Manual says about priests:

Two Kinds Of Priests

The Bible says that there are two kinds of *"priests"*: those who teach the WORD, and those who HELP those who teach the WORD. At least that's how the system was set up to work in the beginning. The first are priests of the **Order of Melchizedek**; the second are called **"Levites".**

The Order Of Melchizedek

Melchizedek was Priest-King. Tradition says that he was Shem, survivor of the Flood. *Halley's Bible Handbook*, on Hebrews 7:1- 10, says:

> "Christ a Priest after the Order of Melchizedek. That is, Jesus was not a Levitical Priest, but his Priesthood rather was similar to that of Melchizedek, ... ante-dating the Levitical Priesthood by some 600 years: A Priest far Greater than the Levitical Priests, Greater even than Abraham."

Followers of Jesus naturally gravitate to the Melchizedek Order.

Now, let's take a look at the Levites:

Levites

Moses was given the Law. He said that he couldn't speak so Aaron helped him. Aaron was a "helper". Levi inherited

the job because of his zeal in avenging the rape of his sister Dinah.[1]

The Levitical order was created to take the load off Melchesadec preachers so that they could teach God's Commandments without worrying with details:

> ***"And (Solomon) appointed ... the courses of the priests to their service, and the Levites to their charges, to praise and minister before the priests, as the duty of every day required: the porters also by their courses at every gate." 2 Chr 8:14; "On that day they appointed chief men over the storehouses for the treasures, the dedications, and the tithes, and what were collected therein for the chiefs of the cities, and assigned portions for the priests and the Levites. Neh 12:44 (Septuagint); "Jehoiada appointed... the Levites ... to offer the burnt offerings of the Lord." 2 Chr 23:18; "And Hezekiah appointed the courses of the priests and the ... Levites for burnt offerings and for peace offerings, to minister, and to give thanks, and to praise in the gates of the tents of the Lord." 2 Chr 31:2; "And at that time were some appointed over the chambers for the treasures, for the offerings, for the first fruits, and for the tithes ... for the priests and Levites." Neh 12:44***

All these were the duties of the Levites. *Halley's Bible Handbook,* p. 216 sums up in this manner:

> "No more need to carry the Tabernacle, now that the Temple was to be permanently located in Jerusalem, the work of the Levites was respectified. Some of them were to oversee the work of the temple. Some, to be doorkeepers. Some to be musicians; a choir of 4000. Some were to be 'officers and judges', 'for the outward business over Israel,' and 'for the affairs of the king'.

---

1 *"Levi, I have given thee the blessings of the priesthood until I (Yahshua) come and sojourn in the midst of Israel. And the angel brought me down to the earth, and gave me a shield and a sword, and said to me: Execute vengeance on Sheckem because of Dinah, thy sister, and I will be with thee because the Lord hath sent me." (Testament of Levi, in The Lost Books of The Bible and The Forgotten Books of Eden, Chapter 1:11)*

This last certainly looks as if the Levites had some work to do for the Civil Government."

Religion - A Department Of State

The Levites came into real prominence when King Hyrcanus ascended the throne. Hyrcanus, in addition to being king, was also high priest. One of the things he did as king was to invade Edom to claim the protection money that went with protecting the Spice Trade Route that passed through that land. His conquest garnered the protection money and also garnered the accursed Esau/Edomites who lived there and operated the route.

Unable to dispense with the Edomites who operated the trade route, Hyrcanus broke the Law[2] and made the Edomites "honorary Israelites" by forcing them to adopt Israelite religious rituals.[3]

God's priests were critical of this Lawless act, so, in his capacity as High Priest, King Hyrcanus elevated the Levite helper-priests into prominence so that they could bless his lawlessness. Since they were already managing the king's treasury and had no religious beliefs that really mattered, they were perfect for the job. This is how Israel's Levites became a dominant priesthood - and supporters of the king rather than the *"King of kings"*.

2 *"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord." Deut 23:2; "They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." Ex 23.32-33*

3 *"Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you." Matt 7:6*

Moses Warns

Moses foresaw such things happening. Before he died he made them do the following:

> ***"Moses commanded the Levites ... saying, Take this ... law and put it in the side of the ark ... that it may be there for a witness against thee. For I know thy rebellion ... behold, while I am yet alive ... ye have been rebellious against the Lord; and how much more after my death? ... For I know that after my death ye will ... turn aside from the way which I have commanded you." Deut 31: 24-29***

Halley's Hand Book, p. 217 adds the following:

> "These priests ... organized into 24 courses for service in the Sanctuary. ... had charge of the Sacrifices. Their business ceased with the coming of Christ. Ironically enough, it was 'Priests' who engineered the Crucifixion of Christ (Matt 7:1,6,20,42). The Epistle to the Hebrews was written to show that 'priests' were no longer necessary."

Who was responsible for nailing *"the WORD made flesh"* to the cross? According to Halley's, it was the priests![4]

This is a serious charge. Nailing GOD's LAW - *"the WORD made flesh"* to the cross allows men (especially kings) to commit any sin they choose and avoid condemnation. Let's see if we can find another witness who will stand up and condemn these suspects:

Jesus's Testimony

Jesus testified that *"the WORD made flesh"*, would be delivered to the chief priest:

---

4 Halley's also says what must never be said, "'priests' were no longer necessary."

"The Son of man shall be delivered unto the chief priest, and unto the scribes; and they shall condemn him to death." Mark 10:33

Let's see how they went about it. First, they interrogated Jesus, and Jesus answered:

"The kingdom of God will be taken away from you ... And when the chief priests and Pharisees[5] heard his parables, they perceived that he spoke of them," Matt 21:43- 45.

Jesus Goes After The Priests

The priesthood had a lot at stake then just as they do today. It was intolerable that there was someone exposing cartel operations and interrupting temple business that religious ritual was invented to hide:

"And Jesus went into the temple of God, and cast out all them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the money changers." Matt 21:12

The recent exposure of Catholic and Protestant church ownership of usury banks confirms what people have long suspected - nothing has changed. Establishment religion is business. The "religion" part is the cover for the business part.

The Priests Go After Jesus

The Scriptures say that after Jesus overthrew the money tables the priests put their heads together and sought false

5 PHARISEES: Means "separated" or "expelled" due to an actual event - the expulsion of lay teachers from the priestly Sanhedrin (ruling body). During the Greek period, lay-teachers arose who had as much influence as the priests and they became leaders. They became the Pharisaic party and were able to force their party into the Sanhedrin. They were later expelled - hence the name Pharisees. They stood for the oral law (later compiled into today's Talmud) as well as the written. The doctrine of Jesus was directed against the extreme Pharisees whose Talmudic doctrine was open to the charge of ritual and hypocrisy. (Story in *E/B, 14th Ed., Pharisees.*)

witnesses against *"the WORD made flesh"* who offended both them and their operation:

> ***"Now the chief priests, and elders, and all the council, sought false witness against Jesus, to put him to death." Matt 26:59***[6]

How Priests Became "Judas Priests"

These priests hired a traitor within Jesus's little group.

> ***"One of the twelve, called Judas Iscariot, went unto the CHIEF PRIESTS ... and THEY covenanted with him for 30 pieces of silver." Matt 26:14-15***

This is where the expression "Judas priests" comes from. Nothing has changed. Moses described them. They nailed *"the WORD"* to the cross, and continue to do it every day without ceasing. They are truly Judas Priests. Without their silver, backing, and corrupting influence, Judas may never have summoned the nerve to commit the betrayal. The priests instigated and were intimately involved from beginning to end. Judas was their agent:

> ***"Judas, one of the twelve, came, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and elders of the people. ... And they ... led him away to Caiaphas the high priest, where the scribes and the elders were assembled." Matt: 26:47***
> ***"... The chief priests and elders of the people took counsel against Jesus to put him to death: And ... they ... delivered him to Pontius Pilate the (Roman) governor. ...***

---

6 *"If a false witness rise up against any man to testify against him [that which is] wrong; Then both the men, between whom the controversy [is], shall stand before the LORD ... And the judges shall make diligent inquisition: and, behold, [if] the witness [be] a false witness, [and] hath testified falsely against his brother; Then shall ye do unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother: so shalt thou put the evil away from among you. And those which remain shall hear, and fear, and shall henceforth commit no more any such evil among you." Deut 19:16-20.*

"Pilate saith unto them, What shall I do then with Jesus which is called Christ? They all say unto him, Let him be crucified ... His blood be on us, and on our children." Matt. 27:1, 22-25.

The priests took council against Jesus to put him to death! The priests were responsible! The priests and their followers together said, *"His blood be on us, and on our children."*

Jews - Priestly Scapegoats

Where do today's "Jews" fit in all this?

Only a Levite priest and his entourage can defend the actions of today's Jews. They are a particularly unsavory lot who can justifiably be accused of a list of crimes as long as your arm. But, one thing they did not do: *They didn't crucify Jesus.*

Christ-Killing Accusation

Whenever Saxons follow Moses' advice and remove a copy of the Law from the side of the ark and with it judge the priests - the accused Priests quickly switch the blame to the Khazar-Jews as being the guilty ones. They say, "The Jews crucified Jesus". "Jews own usury banks!" - "The Jews are the ones causing all the trouble!" The weasel-worded priests intend for you to believe that they are talking about the Jews who live among us today - **Turkic-Khazar- Jews.** The priests accuse the Jews of doing all the things that the priests themselves do.

These accusations periodically arouse the Saxon nation to violence against the Jews. When this happens the same priests who accused the Jews change their tune and step in to give the Jews sanctuary. When things cool down, the process starts all over.

What else can priests say other than to blame the Jews? Does anyone expect them to confess that the Bible condemns the "priests" as being responsible for nailing *"the WORD made flesh* to the cross? Not likely!

Jews are naturals to use as scapegoats for the nation's ills. But, Jews are just another alien people. They harass us just like the Egyptians, Esau/Edomites and Babylonians did before today's Khazar-Jews arrived on the scene - with this difference; the ancestors of today's Jews are of Turkic ancestry, not Israelite.[7] They converted to Judaism only in the 7th century. The ancestors of most of today's Jews never set foot in Palestine - therefore, the curse, *"His blood be on us, and on our children"* doesn't apply to them - their ancestors weren't there!!

I personally don't know a single Levite-priest who doesn't know this fact.[8] Most have seen proof time after time, but, if today's Khazar-Jews were not here to take the blame belonging to the Levites - the Saxon nation would turn on the priests.

The Coronation

The Coronation is another damning piece of evidence that priests will not talk about.

Both Protestant and Catholic Church leaders crown kings to rule countries. In England, priests spend half the coronation

7 "Strictly speaking, it is incorrect to call an ancient Israelite a Jew, or to call a contemporary Jew an Israelite or Hebrew." 1980 Jewish Almanac p. 1. Identity Crisis.
"Judaism: The religious system, doctrines, and rites of the Jews. Judaism is, specifically, the religion of a Jewish community living among Gentile peoples and is to be distinguished from the religion of ancient Israel." *Standard Encyclopedia,* Vol 14, Judaism.

8 Most know about *The Thirteenth Tribe* Arthur Koestler, VPC, POB 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $13.; *E/B*; *Jewish Encyclopedia*; etc.

time reading the king's genealogy. The genealogy traces back generation after generation to the patriarchs of the Bible.

Why do they do this? They do this because the church is putting their guarantee to the fact that the king they are crowning is the actual blood descendant and rightful recipient of the promises made by God to the kings' ancestors and his descendants forever. These genealogies are on file in London, Rome and every other European capitol. Both Churches and courts have declared that these genealogies are true and binding under law.[9]

Thus, on the one hand the Levite-priests say that today's Turkic Khazar-Jews are "God's chosen people". On the other hand they say that the king they crowned has a proven descent from ancient Israel and that he, and the other crowned kings of Europe, are "God's chosen people".

Which statement is true? Since all Saxons, from king to peasant, are of one blood - every Saxon has the same blood lines as their kings. This makes all Saxons "chosen ones". Like their kings they are also "Israelites" and entitled to God's promises and their God is entitled to their obedience to His Commandments.

One of God's Commandments is that Saxons can't lend to Saxons at usury. However, Khazar-Jews can - if they aren't Saxons (sons- of-Isaac) and bound by God's Commandment. But, who will the Levites get to run their usury banks and their monopolistic corporations that prey on Christians if they denounce their Khazar-Jew managers?

This is why Levites viciously attack "Reform Christians" who know who their fathers are. This is why todays estab-

9 See HR *Saxon Identity*, #266. Also see your own family genealogy in the local library.

lishment priesthood continues to call Turkic-Khazars "Jews", a "chosen race".

Levite Priorities

I attended Sunday School a few weeks ago at a Presbyterian church in Lynchburg, seeking instruction from the WORD. The class was planning a monument in memory of a former teacher, an exceptional civic leader. I suggested that the money go instead to feed orphans at a white orphanage in South Africa because I had been told that the children were hungry. The class listened politely and then without further ado proceeded to vote to build the monument to the former teacher.[10]

Levite Punishment

Matthew Ex 23:1-35 concerns the upcoming punishment of these priests:

> ***"Then spake Jesus ... 'The scribes and the Pharisees sit in Moses' seat ... Ex 23:1-2***

They stand in front of their great man-made edifices they call "temples of God"[11] as highly paid managers and tempt passers-by saying, "Come into the temple of the Lord" and "get saved".

> ***"They bind heavy burdens and grievous to be borne ... on men's shoulders ... Ex 23:4***

---

10 *"If anyone does not provide for his own, especially for those of his own house, he has denied the faith and is worse than an unbeliever." 1 Tim 5:8*

11 *"Know ye not that your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost which is in you, which ye have of God, and ye are not your own?" 1 Co 6:19*

"Repent and be baptized! Pay your tithes and taxes and be in church every time the doors are opened."

They read Bible stories from the pulpit without identifying the Commandment of God that the story is supposed to illustrate. They perform and direct funerals, marriages, organ music, processions, singing, long prayers, choir practice, socials and taking out the garbage. That's what Levites are trained and paid to do, and they do what they do very well.

> ***"All their works they do for to be seen of men: they ... love the uppermost rooms at feasts, and the chief seats in the synagogues, And greetings in the markets." Ex 23:6-8***

Levites love to be called *Reverend* - "one who is revered". They love to have distinctive collars worn backwards and to wear special cloaks, crosses, and have red and purple robes draped about them:

> ***Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye shut up the kingdom of heaven against men: for ye neither go in yourselves, neither suffer ye them that are entering to go in. ... Ex 23:13***

Bishop Spong

Last month, Bishop Jack Spong came to Lynchburg. He recently retired as Bishop of Newark which is 90% black. Before that (1965-1969) he had been priest of St. John's Episcopal Church here in town. During that time he organized the church's Men's Bible Class.

At the time I was traveling around speaking for a group raising money to buy Bibles to give to schoolchildren and place in motel rooms and doctors' offices. The month before I had spoken at a little church at Crabtree Falls up in the mountains of Nelson County which at one time had ministered to hundreds. By the time of the 60s, government farm

policy had reduced this rural church's membership to 6. All were old.

I gave them my little canned talk, passed the plate, and raised $35. That was sacrifical giving because all of them were dirt poor.

The next month I gave the same canned talk to almost two hundred in Spong's Men's Bible class, passed the plate, and raised $35 - twenty five dollars of which came from a converted Jew. I spoke to another Episcopal Church Sunday School in Farmville which had half as many members and raised $600.

Last month, retired Bishop Spong spoke at the same Lynchburg church he had once pastored. He was an interesting study:

He wore a Gold cross, backward collar, purple vest, black coat. Brown hair parted on left, correctly cut - without a single gray hair that I could see. Since he was about my age, I was impressed.

The audience were Blacks, Jews, clerics from all over town including Baptist preachers, at least one Lutheran preacher, and - the elite of Lynchburg. Spong was nice, genteel, personable, and likable. The newspaper hyped the meeting and the church was packed.

Spong's Talk

Spong gave a good talk making four points.

1 - **Race Integration** was good. He related boyhood experiences that turned him into an integrationist. He told how detractors constantly used Scripture, and they were wrong.

2 - **Woman's Lib** was good. He related his experiences that made him a "woman's libber". He told stories about his four daughters and how they were doing men's jobs in competition with men. He told how his detractors used Scripture to prove woman's lib was divisive and wrong.

3 - **Sodomy** was good between "caring individuals". He said that in his diocese he had over 20 priests who served under him who were sodomites. He said that the Christian priesthood was a hot spot for sodomites (a name which he insisted on reinterperting into "gays"). He said that there were cities in his diocese which were more than 50% sodomite. He told how his detractors were wrong to use Scripture to prove sodomy wrong.

4 - **The Bible was often wrong** and out of date. He said that we live in a new age with a new morality based on our new discoveries of truth.

At the conclusion of his talk he was given a standing ovation by the audience of St. Johns Episcopal Church. Bishop Spong beamed, shook hands, and embraced the men and women of the congregation as they left. I left before he got to the door.

This is the Levitical-priesthood at work.

The Curse Continues

"Ye devour widows' houses, and for a pretense make long prayer: therefore ye shall receive the greater damnation. ... Ex 23:14

Levites hold "church services". They also own usury banks that Jews run that devour widow's houses - an offense against

God and a capital crime.[12] Usury causes market booms and busts: inflations requiring much money for bread, and "busts" causing misery and depressions that require war to force people to borrow once more. Our devastated cities and piles of burned and starved bodies are the result of Levite toleration of usury and usury-bank ownership.

> ***"Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made, ye make him twofold more the child of hell than yourselves. Matt Ex 23:15***

Levites allow technological pearls to be thrown before "swine" who then borrow money from Levite owned usury banks to build planes and torpedoes that cause one Pearl Harbor after another. Levite missions throw medical pearls before swine to increase their numbers. They multiply and fill their own lands to overflowing and spill over into ours.

Practically all the leaders of swine nations were educated in Levite church schools by Levites. They have taught our pearls of wisdom to strangers which use them against us. As Scripture teaches - the converts have become twofold more children of hell than the Levites themselves.

> ***"Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hipocites! because ye build the tombs of the prophets, and garnish the sepulchers of the righteous." Ex 23:29***

Levites - Guilty Watchmen?

Have we completed our investigation? Are the Levites the guilty party that we have been searching for?

---

12 *"Hath given forth upon usury, and hath taken increase ... he shall surely die." Ezek 18:13*

They would be if God had actually chosen them. Let's recap: Would God choose a Levite for a WATCHMAN? A watchman who does not watch? A greedy watchdog who sleeps?

I don't think so. From the beginning, Moses warned us against them and Jesus himself put their condemnation in concrete. With the facts all in - does anyone really think that *"the WORD* would select Levite-Priests to act as *watchmen* over his chosen Saxon nation?

These Levite priests have not changed. They WILL NOT teach *God's Commandments* to their parishioners because they aren't priests - they are Levites. Levites serve today's king - not the *KING of kings.*

> ***"Wherefore ye be witnesses unto yourselves, that ye are the children of them which killed the prophets. Fill ye up then the measure of your fathers. Ye serpents, ye generation of vipers, how can ye escape the damnation of hell? Ex 23:31-33***

These Levites witness against themselves. When the faithful separate on feast days and gather in wilderness meeting places to study God's Law, these Levites, like the Egyptians before them, track the faithful down and post pickets to howl their "hate". They threaten camp-site owners to make them cancel meetings. This they did before to our fathers in Scotland, England, Germany and France, and they do it today.

God did not choose these "children of hell" to be *WATCHMEN* over anything.

God's Appointed Watchman

There is another Watchman:

> ***"O son of man, I have set thee a watchman unto the house of Israel." Ezek 33:6***

This watchman is a Son of Man - a son of an Adamite - a son of "He who blushes red". What other clue do we have?

> ***"I have set watchmen ... which shall never hold their peace." Isaiah 62:6***

The true Watchman speaks God's Commandment to save God's people. He is never quiet. He knows that the *WORD made flesh* has said;

> ***"Whosoever therefore shall be ashamed of me and my words in this adulterous and sinful generation; of him also shall the Son of Man be ashamed, when he cometh in the glory of his Father." Mark 8:38***

The appointed watchman never holds his peace. He obeys and teaches God's Commandments. This proves that he loves God; *"If ye love me obey my commandments. John 14:15.*

The following are some of the Commandments of which the Levites are ashamed and which the faithful shout from the housetops:

Murderers; *"Ye shall take no satisfaction (substitute) for the life of a murderer, which is guilty of death: but he shall surely be put to death." Num 35:31*

Rapists: *"If a man ... force her, and lie with her: then the man only that lay with her shall die. Deut: 22:25*

Kidnapers: *"If a man be found stealing any of his brethren of Israel, and maketh merchandise of him, or selleth him: then that thief shall die." Deut 24:7* This also pertains to kidnaping and putting Saxons in prison rather than restitution or execution.

Sodomites & Whores: *"There shall be no whore of the daughters of Israel, nor a sodomite of the sons of Israel." Deut 23:17,*

Taxes: *"Of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers? Peter saith unto him, Of strangers." (Gr: allotrios - foreign, not akin.) ... Then are the children free." Matt 17:25-26*

Kings: *"And (the elders) said unto (Samuel) ... make us a king ... But the thing displeased Samuel ... And Samuel prayed unto the LORD, and the LORD said ... the people ... have rejected me, that I should not reign over them ... howbeit yet protest solemnly unto them." I Sa 8:5*

Abortionists: *"They sacrificed their sons and their daughters unto devils." Ps 106:37; "Whosoever he be of the children of Israel that giveth any of his seed unto Molech, he shall surely be put to death" Lev 20:2*

Land: *"The land shall be divided for an inheritance." Num 26:53- 55;*

War Against Kinsmen: *"Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren the children of Israel." I Kings 12:24*

Strangers In Church: *"The stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh (the tabernacle) shall be put to death." Num 18:7, Num 1:51*

Eating With Strangers: *"The things which the Gentiles sacrifice, they sacrifice to devils, and not to God: and I would not that ye should have fellowhip with devils. Ye cannot drink the cup of the Lord, and the cup of devils: ye cannot be partakers of the Lord's table, and of the table of devils." I Cor 11:20-21*

Mixed Marriage: *"Let them marry ... only to the family of the tribe of their father." Numbers 36:6*

The one who loves God obeys and teaches God's Commandments.

Who Is The Last Suspect?

In this perplexing case, the usual suspects were eliminated because each appeared to be an agent of someone else. This forced us to turn our attention to the Watchman whose derelicton of duty allowed the enemy to enter.

Our investigation proved that the one we had always been told was the "Watchman" was no watchman at all - he was a cursed Levite! This discovery has left us with only one suspect remaining.

In the words of the world famous sleuth, Sherlock Holmes;

> "After all other suspects have been eliminated, the one remaining, however unlikely, is the guilty party."

The final suspect remaining is - **us!**

Conclusion

We are appointed "Watchman" and the condition of our Saxon nation is proof that we have failed in our appointed duty. For too long we have taken our jobs lightly. We have been confused as to the identity of the shadowy Professor Moriority. Now we know that he identifies himself when he breaks The WORD which is God. Regardless of who is, there is no one left to blame for his being here but ourselves: we are responsible for standing quiet and not sounding the alarm when he entered our house.[13]

Our inactivity gives meaning to the saying:

---

13 *"If a thief be found [in secret at night] (entering the premises) and be smitten that he die, there shall no blood be shed for him. If the sun be risen upon him, (don't kill him); for he should make full restitution." Ex 22:2-3*

"All that is necessary for evil to succeed is for good men to do nothing."

Future HR will discuss practical ways of doing something each day to advance our Master's Kingdom. When this is done in agreement and understanding of the parables one can begin to practice that unique gift that our God has given each of us.

"Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: be ye therefore wise as serpents, and harmless as doves." Matt 10:16; "I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you." Luke 10:19

When we actually begin to use our God-given talents to "obey and teach God's Commandments", the lights will start to turn on, one after another, and, as day follows night;

"Thy kingdom come - ".

==========

Letter From South Africa by K.J.

Dear Mr. Hoskins: The worms are crawling out of the woodwork. As we suspected, murderers are paid R2,000 for every farmer they kill.

They are given weapons, and there seems to be a vast network of both informers and information to help them. Local farm workers are paid for this work. Our help just banked R1,000 that he did not earn from us or from the place where he works in town on weekends.

I still do not know who co-ordinates these operations. The latest are the phone calls farmers receive. They are told to leave their farms or be killed. Not every farmer suffers from

a lack of courage. Many tell these callers to "get lost". Still we find too many are still trusting. Having a servant in the house is often a death sentence. The servant knows family habits, where everything is kept, etc. It is also difficult for many to realize that the very blacks that they have known all of their lives will turn on them.

An old black in the bushveld talked to a white man who speaks their language. He said before the 1994 elections that trouble was coming. It has. Young blacks from Johannesburg come around and tell the locals that all the whites will be killed after the election so that they can take everything the white man has.

For the life of me I cannot understand why our people are so trusting. Their brainwashers really know their job. But, at this late hour they must take the necessary steps to safeguard themselves and their families. I know it is difficult on a farm because you live in the middle of the workers, but better be armed than dead.

Some farming communities are well organized. They inform each other when strangers appear and they send out regular patrols.

Maria had to sell her flat in a former white area which is now turning black. When the sewer system can no longer cope and the streets are dirty, it is high time to leave. Whites have to pay for blacks who refuse to pay for their own electricity, water and tax.

We got a small house in Midrand. Very neat. It belonged to a single woman and the garden is big enough for Maria's three dogs and not far from her work.

I have taken quite a liking to Maria's adopted mongrel and she loves tidbits and knows how to get them. They all dislike blacks.

It has been a cool weekend and one should have more energy, but the situation weighs one down.

Had a heated argument with a woman who feels that the black's feelings count for more than white lives. The whites who have been cruelly butchered seem to bother her not at all.

The Democratic Party asked very sarcastically before the last election if the HNP still exists. The HNP looks very alive to me. There are lots of young people who have joined recently. The DP neatly swallowed the National Party, but not all the latter's members are happy with a predominately Jewish party. Tony Leon, the Jew, and Martien van Schalkwyk were family friends, but I wonder if they still are. A Jew can be so charming.

Klaus Vaquke sent out his last *Insider Newsletter.* He will not publish anymore. I got Aida Parker to send her monthly letter. She mostly writes on S. Africa. Next time I will write how this woman, an apostolic church, and the White Mineworkers Union took over caring for the white orphanage children after the Daleen Joubert debacle. Thank heaven those children are being cared for.

The media daily laments about the poor black AIDS babies, but never a word about poor orphaned white children. Blacks earn on average more than Whites. It's time they look after their own.

With best wishes, H.J.

SPY PLANE

Kings justify their jobs by protecting against enemies. If enemies don't exist, the king must create them. America's old enemies, Germany and the USSR, are no more.

China, with its hordes armed with technological know-how, could become a believable enemy. However, America's law forbids technological transfers to China. If an American spy plane loaded with technology were forced to make an emergency landing in China, the Chinese would be provided with a direct technological transfusion otherwise forbidden by law.

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 321

ROAD TO RICHMOND

Road Of Memories

Events are history. Most events revolve about wars and their aftermath. War winners write the history. If one does not have a reason to know better he must accept the victor's version - there is nothing else he can do. The victor's version is often twisted or downright wrong.

When a person has lived on the same land as his ancestors for ten generations, the history handed down to him is often different. He has a personal interest in it. A different history results in a different world-view. Not only is his world-view often different - it can be the correct one while the official version is not.

To many, the road to Richmond is just another Virginia two lane back-road; trees, creeks, hills, an occasional un-

worked farm. I know the road and have had reason to travel it countless times. It crosses battlegrounds, a scalping place, a massacre, worked out coal mines, a canal - the list goes on. It seems that every rock and hill has a story. The road is a long memory trail.

Latham's Battery

On the road to Richmond I drove past the place where the guns of Latham's Battery are buried. Along with Lynchburg's 2nd Virginia Cavalry, Captain Latham double teamed his guns and charged through the Yankee army rather than surrender with the Army of Northern Virginia.cavalry;2nd VirginiaI They paused long enough to bury their guns somewhere in a creek bed, and then they accompanied the 2nd Virginia to Lynchburg's Miller Park where they had mustered in '61. There they called the roll and disbanded. Our Lynchburg boys never did surrender.

The men of Latham's Battery were sworn to keep the secret of where the guns were buried. The secret was kept through rough interrogations by union troops and ever since. No one has ever been able to find them. There is supposed to be one man in each generation who passes the secret of where the gun's are buried to the next generation. As the story goes - on the day when Virginia once again joins her sister states to fight for their right to exist as sovereign states, the location of the guns will be revealed, the guns retrieved, and will lead the fight for freedom.

Appomattox & Saylor's Creek

Next, I drove past Appomattox where my great-grandfather, Maj. William Hoskins, Surgeon 59th Va, surrendered in '65. His name is on the rolls publicly displayed there.

A few miles further on I passed Saylor's Creek where Lee's army, on the way to Appomattox, was cut in two and where Richmond's government clerks, old men, in their first and last battle ever, gave a "rebel yell" and charged - and drove the enemy back a full mile before falling exhausted to the ground. They were all the reserves Lee had left. Their exhaustion and age prevented them continuing the fight and they were captured lying on the ground unable to rise.

The Empire

The story of the 2nd Virginia Cavalry, Latham's Battery, Saylor's Creek and Appomattox, are war stories of defeated survivors who fought against the International Trade Cartel (ITC) and lost. The death of their "sovereign state", Virginia, also marked the death of the sovereign states of their conquerors - Michigan, Pennsylvania, New Hampshire, and the rest. Now there was ONE state - the Corporate State of DC. Both conquerors and conquered had been reduced to vassal states at the same time. In 1865, the "United States" ceased to exist and a new state was born - the "Unitedstate". All Americans became "subjects". But we in the South, as losers, were required to give the extra pound of flesh for having opposed the "inevitable" and lost. It was a lesson that has been repeated and repeated and repeated.

Slavery

In school I was taught that the war was fought over slavery. Since those days I have learned that my mother's family owned more than a hundred slaves and they were abolitionists. They were "Repatriation Abolitionists". They wanted to free their slaves, send them back to Africa, and replace them with White workers from Europe. So did Thomas Jefferson and almost everyone else, too. They didn't tell me about "Repatriation Abolition" in school. Knowing that, the obvious conclusion is that the war was not fought over slavery. Both contestants were against slavery.

Secession

I was also taught in school that the war was fought to "preserve the union". If that is so, was my ancestor Robert wrong to fight for Virginia to secede from the British Empire? Was it wrong for New England to threaten to secede only a few years before the war broke out?

Virginia voted against secession after Lincoln told them that he had no intention of invading the South. A week later Virginia learned that he intended to invade anyway. Virginia then voted again - this time to secede. Lincoln meant to have his war. Why?

Burning

In school I was told that the reason that Virginia was burned was because it was a military necessity. My older kinsmen told me that almost all Yankee generals actively promoted burning.

Was this a military necessity? What does burning a farm and a mill behind your own lines have to do with military necessity? Hunter burned the whole way when his army

marched to Lynchburg. Sheridan burned the great Shenandoah Valley that was already his. Grant burned wherever he went. Sherman burned Georgia, South Carolina and North Carolina. Missouri was burned. The entire Yankee army burned. If it was just a military necessity, only certain places of strategic value would have been burned, but the armies burned whereever they were. So. It had to be "policy". It was federal policy to burn. Why?

In the past 50 years I learned that the ITC also burned S. Africa just like they did here - except they did a more thorough job of it. The establishment armies slaughtered cattle, sheep, and chickens - not for the use of their armies - they slaughtered them and let the carcasses rot in the fields. They burned barns, houses, mills - just like here. They put women and children in concentration camps where they died like flies. They left the great South African farm system a desert. Policy?

Something else. In Germany, in addition to burning every city 50,000 and larger, 11,000,000 Saxons were driven from the great east German farming regions of E. Prussia, Silesia, Pomerania and the Sudetenland (millions died in the process) and these great farming regions were given to the Slavs. Like the South and S. Africa, the Cartel went after the farms. I found that out years after WWII. They didn't teach it in the schools. This must have been "policy" too.

"Policy" of this kind leads to something - where was it leading. What was its objective?

The War Between The States

The Establishment's educational system told me that the War Between the States was fought to preserve the union and free the slaves. They didn't tell me that the war was only a 1st step on the road to somewhere else.

The obvious difference was that - when I drove by 50 years ago there were farms everywhere. Now, I saw only half a dozen working farms in the entire 120 miles to Richmond. The farms that had been burned in the war, revived briefly afterwards, now appeared to be gone for good. What did it mean?

The City

Richmond lay in the distance. Before the War Lynchburg was 18,000, Richmond was 28,000, and the great seaport of Norfolk was 38,000. Now, Richmond was gigantic. Where had all the people come from?

The answer was obvious - I saw almost no one on the road to Richmond and Richmond was full. These tightly packed Richmonders must have come from the deserted surrounding countryside. The land was empty - the city was full. Farmers were now city dwellers. I never understood that before. Another moment's reflection supplied the reason.

The War Between the States freed the slaves which removed the farm workers. Freeing the slaves without compensating their owners prevented the farm owners from being able to hire White workers from Europe as planned. The Establishment's radical abolition without compensation destroyed the Southland's farm system.

However, the people still lived on the land. Families boomed. My great-grandfather who fought in the war had 12 children; my grandfather had 6; My father had 4; I have 6, the most any of my children have is 2. What changed?

The short-lived revival of the small Virginia farm after the war ended when the ITC food-monopoly dumped foreign produce on Virginia's farm market below the price our Saxon

farmers could raise their own. Broke farmers had to go to the city and work for the cartel to feed their families.

I saw few working farms in 120 miles to Richmond. It looked like Scotland when I was there in 1982. Most working farms are gone. The same is true with our Saxon kinsmen in Europe and S. Africa. The number of children has dropped below 2 per family.

Byrd Park & Indians

I took the old short cut through Manchester (now South Richmond), and crossed the James River on the Toll Bridge into Byrd Park. Since I last drove that way the toll had increased from 5¢ to 25¢.

At the bridge, the James River rushed over rocks. You can take ships from the Atlantic all the way up the James to Richmond, but the rocks, the "fall line of the James", stop the ships there. In 1676, my ancestor Thomas fought with Bacon against the murdering Indians.

This fight ruined the royal governor's Indian trade monopoly and started an Indian War. The governor used this as an excuse to confiscate the farms of Bacon's followers. This left my family penniless. Here's the background:

1622 - The Indians staged a surprise Good Friday massacre and killed 350 settlers around Jamestown and all of the Henrico Plantation - 1/3 of the entire population.

1644 - Indians attacked Virginia colonists in a Holy Thursday massacre and killed more than 500 settlers along this same "fall line".

1676 - at this same "fall line" Nathaniel Bacon led militiamen, including my ancestor, against the Indians to avenge the

Indian depredations. The Crown called "self-defense" a rebellion and used the defeat of Bacon's Rebellion as its opportunity to confiscate most of Virginia's self-sufficient farms. I suppose the reader notices that we are back talking about farms again.

Habitat

What is this thing that the cartel has against farms? What is so important about Virginia's self-sufficient farms that every Cartel government wants to destroy them? If one thinks about it long enough the answer jumps out at him: *The self-sufficient farm is the natural habitat of the Saxon.* On his own farm the Saxon is both a king and a priest. Poor or rich he is his own man. He is an optimist in his thinking. He has lots of children. Off his farm he is just a vassal of someone else.

The cartel, to de-throne the Saxon, has burned and starved him out of his natural habitat, and driven him into the city where he now resides. He is closely supervised by a cartel king and his army as he works as a vassal for another. The Saxon has been driven from his natural habitat.

Belle Island

Down the James a little way almost in sight of the Toll Bridge is Belle Island. There, my great grandfather, Granville Kelly, saved a union prisoner who had saved his family from starving. The story is in *Vigilantes.*[1]

1 *Vigilantes Of Christendom*, VPC, 427p. sb, $18, POB 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505.

Byrd Park

In moving to the city the Saxon made the city as much like the rural life as he could. Parks were one of his proud creations.

In Byrd Park, I saw the same giant oaks where half a century ago I fenced a young German airman early Sunday mornings.[2] I especially remember the mist that was low on the ground. Except for ghosts and early risers, Richmond still slept. The young airman was a good fencer. He had a way of strapping his épee to his wrist that I had never seen anyone do before.

He told me that his brother had starved to death after WWII when the Germany's eastern farmlands had been taken and the Americans prohibited food from being sent to Germany. He didn't hold it against me because I was an American. I told him about our own experiences as a conquered people.

Convoy

Once I was traveling in a convoy enroute to Indiantown Gap Military Reservation. I was with the Richmond Light Infantry Blues of Virginia's National Guard. Our truck ran low on gas in Pennsylvania and we dropped out of convoy to buy gas at a local filling station. They wouldn't sell to us because we were Southern "rebels". The media had done a good job demonizing us.

Work

In the early 50s, New York Life asked me to come to New York City for a job interview. I went, but they didn't hire me in spite of being better qualified than all the others who

2 Fencing is essential in relearning the lost art of knife fighting. I was called on to teach this lost art in the military.

applied. I later learned that the reason was that I was a "Southerner".

Trade

When I was young it cost more to ship goods by rail from Richmond to New York than from New York to Richmond.

Debt

It was 1956 before Virginia paid off the last of the Reconstruction Debt incurred by the occupation government - more than three quarters of a century after the War.

School

As a student, young freshly indoctrinated teachers from state colleges wanted me to change my Virginia accent and talk the way they had learned to talk in school. "We don't speak that way". About the only times I ever whipped my children was when they came home from school after some teacher had tried to "reconstruct" them so they wouldn't speak like Robert E. Lee and George Washington.[3]

Ducks

In those days, Richmonders strolled safely in Byrd Park. They fed ducks and geese that crowded Byrd Lake.

The alien Establishment had begun to lock a draconian rule on Saxon Virginia. It decreed that we treat his Blacks as the Cartel once decreed that we treat his Indians in the years

3 My wife says that this is "A baldfaced lie!" She says that I whipped the children for lying, fighting, coming home late, not doing their chores, smoking, drinking, attitude, and everything else that children need whippings for. I note that they are whipping their children for the same things I whipped the

before - regardless of their robbing, raping, murdering Saxons.

He appointed judges and stationed his police to enforce his decrees. Thus protected, the Blacks swarmed in armed with fishing poles and cast lines over the backs of the ducks and geese, hooked them, reeled them in and wrung their necks. The birds are gone and now they hunt us, our women and children at night - in the parks, parking lots and neighborhoods that we built. Today, people seldom walk in Byrd Park. Neighborhoods shut down after dark. To most - Richmond is under seige, and the Reconstruction occupation forces still watch to detect the least sign of rebellion.

The CITY belongs to the alien. I didn't learn that in school, but, I've got eyes to see what's going on. The city is where the alien feeds and houses his slaves who work the alien's economic system.

Checking In

I drove down streets lined with familiar tree shaded row houses, and checked in at the Holiday Inn. The colored desk clerk was soft-spoken and polite. The people I met were gracious and nice. I crossed the street to one of Richmond's neighborhood restaurants to get a bite to eat.

The restaurant I chose was close to the neighborhood restaurant I frequented 50 years ago before holding local *Defenders* meetings. In the restaurant, I sat close to a group of young men and women in their thirties and early forties. They were eating sandwiches, drinking beer and discussing politics - just like we did 50 years ago. I overheard snatches of conversation - they were using the same words and catchphrases to describe today's conditions that we used back then.

They were part of the group I had come to Richmond to meet.

The Meeting

The meeting room was full of flags - British, the cross of St. George, the Southern Cross of St. Andrew. It made a brave display.

Three of us sat at the speakers' table. Between 60 and 100 people were present. That was the size crowds the Defenders initially attracted for neighborhood meetings. Later, thousands attended and only school auditoriums were large enough to hold them.

The master of ceremonies was a tall, nice looking, well spoken young man with good stage presence. His name was Ron Doggett, chairman of Richmond's *No Fear* - "National Organization for European-American Rights", the Richmond chapter of David Duke's political party.

The Governor's Proclamation

Doggett read Governor Gilmore's proclamation commemorating May as the month that Virginians were to celebrate the accomplishments of their Saxon American ancestors. With the permission of the governor's office, he had announced the governor's proclamation to the media that very morning.

This evening, a few hours later, this same Governor Gilmore rescinded his proclamation. Someone on his staff objected to Virginians studying the accomplishments of their European American ancestors. His excuse was that if David Duke had anything to do with it, it must be bad.

This latest flip-flop was not surprising. This same Establishment governor had earlier opposed license plates for the Sons of Confederate Veterans, and setting aside a day commemorading the "Heroes of the Army of Northern Virginia".

Traitors

I remembered back 50 years to when Governor J. Lindsey Almond was our king. He was also a traitor to his nation and his God. ! 4 ▒ He had run for election on a platform supporting Senator Byrd's *Massive Resistance*. Virginia gave him a lopsided, landslide victory. Virginia had raised the battle flag. Almond was our Patrick Henry and George Washington rolled into one.

The citizen soldiers of Virginia's National Guard, the sons of farmers now living in the city, stood ready to take to the field to enforce Virginia's right to govern herself and maintain her territorial integrity, if need be. North Carolina and Tennessee were on alert.

The day arrived. Washington sent marshals in to take control of Virginia's schools. In Richmond, I was one of the National Guard officers waiting to be called up. Some stood outside the Blues Armory in the morning dark waiting for the custodian to arrive with the keys so they could draw equipment.

The sun rose. Richmond was at a standstill. People spoke to each other with lowered voices. People waited for Govornor Almond's anouncement. The minutes stretched into hours. Nothing. There were rumors about "negotiations".

---

4 A nation is a race, a country is a taxable entity containing one or more nations.

There were no negotiations in progress. They were only rumors! Virginia's governor had betrayed his people and betrayed his God. His 30 pieces of silver was nothing more than an appointment as a Federal Judge.[5]

Almond's treason destroyed what was left of the States Rights of every state in the union. It made the nation's public schools the disaster they are today. The integration it promoted encouraged thousands to mate with aliens. As prophesied, integration has led to miscegenation.[6] A mixed-breed is barred from the nation of Israel.[7] What was his price? A judgeship! A judgeship! If we had suspected that he was the kind that could be bought for only a federal judgeship, we could have raised the ante; we could have made him a judge for life of Virginia's Hog Shows at double the Establishment salary. Almond came cheap.

Complicity

At the time, the "Massive Resistance" of Virginia's Senator Byrd's was the most talked about thing in the country. It had become a "states-rights" issue North and South. Virginia was issuing tracts on "Interposition"[8] and sending them all over the country. It gave the busy appearance of activity that produced no results. What did Senator Byrd do about Al-

5 *"Cowards who turn back from following me, and the corrupt, and murderers, and the immoral ... and all liars - their doom is in the lake that burns with fire and sulfur. This is the second death." Rev 21:8*

6 *"Let them marry ... only to the family of the tribe of their father." Numbers 36:6; "Thou ... shall go ... to my kindred, and take a wife." Gen 24:3,4*

7 *"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord." De 23:2*

8 Interpositon: The interposing of state authority between a tyrannical federal government and the oppressed people of a state.

mond's treason? At the very least he could have spearheaded an Almond "recall" - but Byrd did nothing.

Caste System

Fifty years ago we didn't know about the ITC's caste system. We didn't know that ALL kings are hired by and work for the same master. They ALL conspire together. All of them are in on it. ALL of them. They were earlier versions of S. Africa's DeKlerk, Rhodesia's Ian Smith, Germany's Willie Brandt. ALL took the Cartel's 30 pieces of silver. They were all traitors. ALL of them! We didn't know it.

Senator Byrd began his career "poor but honest". Virginia's courthouse books and state office books stood open for inspection by anyone walking in off the street. The *Byrd Machine* was held up all over the country as an example of honest politics. When he died, "poor but honest" Harry Byrd owned a newspaper, extensive apple orchards, and millions in stocks - all on a politician's salary.

I thought about all this as I got dressed this morning. I put on my shirt made in Korea, my pants made in Nicaragua, my T-shirt made in China. And, I thought of Lynchburg's idle textile mills on Cotton Hill, and my ancestors' farms now owned by strangers' corporations. Then I remembered Virginia's politicians who go to DC penniless and return millionaires.

What is there to wonder about? The establishment's three castes - 1) Priests, 2) King & Army, and 3) Money Managers - belong to the cartel. They are bought and paid for. You don't go to them to help you out of your troubles. They are part of the problem. They lick the hand that feeds then and think that there is no God in heaven and tomorrow will never come. They really believe that God's Law will never judge them.

We didn't know all this back then.

MY TALK

(1) My Credentuals:

When speaking I always state the following:

> *"In the beginning was the WORD, and the WORD was with God, and the WORD was God." John 1:1 and "The WORD was made flesh, and dwelt among us." John 1:14*

I always try to tell our part in the Great Crusade:

> *"I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him ... doth judge and make war ... and his name is called The WORD of God." Rev 19:11-13.*

God is the WORD. The White Horse is the ancient sign of the Saxon - on shield, flag, and arms. The Saxon bears the WORD. That's what we were put here on earth to do. That's why God the WORD made us in his image. He chose us.[9] Our job is the most important job in the world.

Zeal

The Saxon's spirit must at least equal the zeal of other nations. The zeal of an Arab boy for Allah causes him to strap dynamite to himself and walk into the midst of his enemies; the Zionist's zeal, knowing he will be killed, makes him go to the Temple Mount to attack his enemies. His mother's zeal, learning of his death, makes her say that she is proud to have a son who will give his life fighting her nation's enemies.

---

9 *"The LORD thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto Himself, above all the people that are upon the face of the earth." Deut 7:6; "Ye have not chosen me but I have chosen you, and ordained you." John 15:16.*

There is the zeal of the young Kamakazie pilot who crashes his plane into the enemies of his god-emperor; and the zeal of our own Crusader knight who stood in the middle of the road and dared the Saracen army to try to pass him. There is the zeal of the follower of the WORD who refused to recant and was condemned to be burned by Levite priests who proclaimed that they were acting for God.

When our zeal is as great as this - victory will come. Such zeal can only come from devotion and obedience to the WORD which is our God.

"Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends." John 15:13; "If ye love me obey my commandments. John 14:15

(2) <u>The Christian Religion teaches;</u>

a) No king

b) No taxes or usury

c) The land is to be divided

d) Sodomites, mixed-marriages, and aliens banished

(3) <u>Enemy Propaganda</u>

Our enemy constantly attempts to neutralize God's WORD. This propaganda is spread by a) The media, and b) Levites in the king's service.

(4) <u>Our Authority</u> - Our right comes from the WORD. We claim that right and prove it by our descent. This proof is declared in;

a) Scotland's Declaration of Independence

b) Our own genealogy - which is identical to that of the Queen of England, and other European monarchs and nobles, whose blood kinsmen we are.

Nick Griffin

Nick Griffin spoke. He is the national chairman of the British National Party, from Wales. Both he and his charming wife flew over for the meeting.

He told about what is going on in Oldham, England, which is much in the news right now. Aliens are pouring in from all over. In 1950, there were less than 10,000 aliens in the whole island. Now, the cities and towns swarm with them. Saxons are being laid off from their jobs, and in his hometown, Oldham, where in 1950 there were as many factories as days in a year - there is but one factory left. The rest have been shut down or moved overseas. Oldham's alien population has grown to 20% of the total and they are belligerent.

Their latest is to hunt whites with machetes and chop them up. In Britain, the media conceals alien crime and profiles innocent whites - just like they do here. British political parties, both Conservative and Labor are corrupt, and take the part of the alien against the Saxon.

Critique

British patriots have something going for them that we don't - what appears to be a viable political party. The percentage of votes captured by the BNP grows with each election. Each alien atrocity translates into votes at the polls. The worse the atrocity - the better the BNP returns.

Nick Griffin sees, and I believe correctly, that the people have no where else to go - that nationalism is the future wave and the BNP will be a factor to deal with in the future.

I was impressed with the energy and spirit of the leaders of *The Friends Of The BNP* and their sponsoring and supporting organizations.

The BNC has identified the political and social issue of the day, immigration, and are translating this issue into votes. Saxons respond to it in Britain and America and whereever it becomes an issue.[10] This same problem exists among Saxon peoples in France, Austria, Germany, America, Scandinavia and Australia.

The people at the meeting were intelligent. They all seem to know the current political buzz-phrases one uses to reach others. *The Friends of the BNP* are presently collecting members, but have little organization thus far.

God Wills It

Their weakness appears to be that attendees are not yet being given the message - "God Wills". It's probably because they are still a young organization, but America's Founding Fathers didn't neglect this. Americans still remember that they said:

> **"The people know it is impossible to rightly govern without God and the Bible." George Washington**

10 On May 2, 2001, p. 5, the *Financial Times* reported the United Nations appeal (order) to the British Labor Party and their opposition Conservatives not to make immigration an election issue. It has been reported since then that ALL Members of Parliament, but one, agreed. Immigration is the most controversial issue to face Britain in decades. Politicans can be elected or thrown out of office based on their stand. Their almost unamimous obedience to the UN confirms their being Cartel agents.

"Our Constitution was made only for a religious and moral people; it is wholly inadequate for the government of any other." John Adams

"Resistance to tyranny is service to God." Thomas Jefferson

"We have staked the whole future of American civilization upon the capacity to sustain ourselves according to the Ten Commandments of God." James Madison

"The Bible is the rock on which this Republic rests." Andrew Jackson

To be successful long term among a people whose WORD states that they are made in the image of this self-same WORD - it is essential to proclaim that God blesses the work it is doing. Without the blessing the necessary zeal will never be attained.

Admittedly, it is a hard thing to do while organizing, collecting money, paying bills and trying to counter the constant attacks of the enemy, but it must be done. Failure to do so means that it becomes only a question of time before setbacks and discouragement will take their toll and the local branches will begin to chase deer instead of staying after the fox. It's different when "God wills it!" Our people must be kept after the goal which in plain English is - "*Thy will be done - on Earth!*"

I've Got Good News For YOU!

Someone must be chosen to be the "watchman" - to make sure that heresy doesn't creep in to destroy the Saxon's sleeping nationalism. It must be someone who studies, worries, and anguishes over his people. It must be someone who

is the grain of salt that the WORD says is sufficient to salt the whole loaf. It surely isn't the Levites - It's YOU!

Who else is there who can't stand the lawlessness of the Cartel's establishment church? Who else besides you asks the Levites embarrassing questions? Who else lives near you who knows as much of God's WORD as you do? Who else will travel halfway across a continent just to meet with his peers and discuss this and that from the WORD? Just you.

God has isolated you for years from others so that you can properly learn your craft. You don't think you have, you never will, but you have. You are what the WORD has trained you to be. Now, how does one get started?

Getting Started

We start by making ourselves available. Our job is not to convert the world, merely to keep those who are doing something on course.

We start attending meetings. The best meetings to attend will be those of nationalist political parties. These people want to do something and do it NOW. If there is no nationalistic political party available, pick some local organization - it really doesn't make that much difference what kind; PTA, DAR, SAR, DOC, or Sons of Confederate Veterans, your own local fraternal or religious group, or your local flower lovers group; even as a very last resort - Republican or Democratic party meetings - any organization. All organizations have power. It's seldom used because they don't use it, but organizations have it. Start attending - in time you will be able to influence your group so that their power can be used for good.

As an example, I attended a reunion of Air Force Class 52C. We trained together to be pilots during the Korean War.

There was a banquet. I suggested that someone say the blessing. Guess who the chairman asked to say it? Me! The chap who suggests the chore gets the job! For all intents and purposes I was the unofficial chaplain of that meeting. The possibilities are endless and enormous.

No two cases are the same. God has trained you for a long time for today. You are not just another joiner. You are so rare that its hard to find one like you living near you. It would be a shame if you let this expertise go to waste. Join a group, or start attending a group you already belong to. Make the supreme sacrifice and even begin attending Sunday School.

Once there - volunteer. You will quickly be picked to be an official doing something unpleasant. Our people don't like things like that. They prefer to let "John" or "Pete" do it. Well now, you are henceforth "John" or "Peter". God picked you. Let's get with it. He who does the organizational dirty work earns the right to be heard.

If the organization or its members are doing something right - show those interested from the WORD where God approves of what they are doing. Everyone likes to be backed up by GOD. If the group or the individual violates the WORD, show them the Scripture to put them back on the right path. Then, sit down and let the Lord take over. Don't worry if they don't follow your suggestion. Don't nag. Let the matter drop. The grain of salt has been placed. The others Saxons in the organizaton are made in the image of the same God that made you. Trust God. He will do the rest.

We've got more than enough people for the job. God has trained us for this day. Let's get off our duffs, get to work, and let the Crusade begin.

"When thou are in tribulation ... even in the latter days, if thou turn to God and shall be obedient ... he will not forsake thee ... nor forget the covenant of thy fathers." Deut 4:30-31

It's time.

==========

CONFEDERATE FLAG

The overwhelming majority of the people of Mississippi voted to keep their state flag containing the Cross of St. Andrew. This is the state where the Establishment's legislature was in favor of doing away with the same flag. This verifies, once again, that Cartel politicians are media-elected and owe the people nothing.

Timothy McVeigh

An interesting phone call came in last week. The caller told me that a survivor of the Oklahoma City bombing said that she was trapped in the rubble of the Murrow Building. Rescue efforts had started when they were suddenly halted for over 4 hours. The four hours were used to fill bomb craters in the basement of the Murrow Building with concrete. This accomplished, rescue efforts began again.

The woman was said to have lawyer and was planning to file a restraining order to "prevent the government from destroying evidence", namely "Timothy McVeigh". She said that she repeatedly tried to present her evidence to the FBI to no avail.

The day after I was told this story the newspapers announced that the FBI had located 3000 pages of evidence that had not been turned over to defense lawyers. The Justice

Department stepped in with its own restraining order. Their new investigation puts the FBI back in control of the prisoner and prevents the unauthorized questioning of Timothy McVeigh.

The Cartel media helped the government get away with its hamhanded way of disposing of uninvestigated Waco and Murrow Building ruins. One individual like McVeigh should present no special problem that a little spin can't correct.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 322

IMMIGRATION
The Right Issue

Immigration

The right political issue is *"immigration"*.

Using this issue, the British National Party in Great Britain made great strides in this last election. They got more votes than ever before and in certain areas they eclipsed old line parties who had obeyed the UN suggestion that they "down-play" the spreading European immigration troubles.

The same thing has happened in France and Australia. The right- wing parties which used this issue are becoming powers to reckon with. In the Netherlands, Belgium, Norway and Sweden the same thing is happening. The immigration problem can no longer be hidden. Immigrants equal job loss, crime, disease, and racial strife. The way to get rid of the

problem is to vote for those who promise to get rid of the problem.

How logical can one get?

Friends Of The BNP

Last month I drove to Richmond to speak at a meeting put on by *Friends Of The British National Party*. Representatives of many different fraternal, political and historical organizations were present. These people's only common interest was their opposition to *immigration.* Political differences and agendas were forgotten in face of the overriding immigration issue, which the main speaker, the Chairman of the British National Party, discussed at length.

There was common agreement that the preservation of the nation's schools, history, tradition, race, religion, and everything else is impossible if the nation is submerged in a sea of color.

The 1930s

In the 1930s, the corporations were in the driver's seat and ran roughshod over the working man. This result came from the unfortunate conclusion of the "War of '61".

New corporate land companies bought up the war-ruined farms for practically nothing. As time went on other farms were put out of business when the International Trade Cartel sold foreign-grown commodities here at prices below that which our own farmers could produce them.

Survivors struggled under conditions that were a national disgrace. Cardboard-lined shoes in a "Tobacco Road" countryside were a reality. I went to school with these children.

As time went on, most formerly independent farmers gave up and migrated to cities to beg jobs in factories to keep their families from starving. The factory owners built shacks on "cotton hills" for them to live in. Company stores sold them necessities. Southern cities filled with farmer refugees and mushroomed overnight.

Transition Problems - Government

The ITC created a Corporate State to rule the conquered South. This basic Corporate State was composed of a ruling caste consisting of 1: Priesthood, 2: King & Army, and 3: Great Merchants. The ruling caste's job is to manage caste #4, the Workers. It takes time to build the system.

Members of the three ruling castes are permitted to rule as long as they are PC. If they are not PC they lose their ruling caste privileges and are relegated to the worker caste.

The Cartel Media's job is to make the workers think that their ruling castes really represent their interests instead of ITC interests.

In time, the Saxon discovered that his struggle to get ahead in the Corporate State is forever sidetracked. Others are promoted over him. Taxes, affirmative action, block busting, and wars force him to borrow in spite of his reluctance to go into debt. The Merchant sells him alien-made-goods, and interest payments keep him in bondage. The Saxon grows restless.

The Priestly caste earns its pay by keeping the Saxon content. Prison slavery[1] is introduced for those who refuse to

1 *"The children of Israel are men, and your brothers; you shall not reduce them to slavery." Leviticus 25:46*

be ministered to by the the King and his Army. It's a symbiotic relationship. It's their job.

To contain discontent, it is customary for the ruling caste to have one of their own pretend to be a rebel and pretend to lead a political revolt. He then leads "patriots" in circles chasing their tails. When the election chase is over and the rebels have expended their energy, money, and enthusiasism and have become thoroughly disillusioned by their countless well-advertised defeats, they are then sent home to go quietly back to work for the cartel for another ten years. "Bitter-enders" are rounded up to join their soul-mates from the prior decade's harvest.

Transition Problems - Services

When the victorious Corporate System was installed in place of the traditional *Self-Sufficient-Farm System* (SSFS), problems arose immediately. Things the *SSF System* had done for its people now were thrown into the lap of the yet unorganized *Corporate System*.

In the farm system, the destitute, those too old to work, or handicapped were looked after by family or neighbors. Crime suppression was everyone's responsibility and defense was handled by the militia.

Now, everyone was forced to look to the all-powerful Corporate State to provide essential services. The state, wasn't ready, and couldn't. AND, the corporations went so far as to say that they "didn't care!" The result was that in the 1930s America was filled with a people having nothing to lose who were either in revolt or verging on revolt.

The "Kingfish"

Into this cauldron of seething discontent appeared Huey Long, the "Kingfish". Long identified the rich, bloated, irresponsible "corporation" as the trouble, and his solution was to, "tax 'em and spread the wealth." He put together a political platform promising a "new deal" - "A chicken in every pot and a car in every garage", plus, a Social Security system to care for destitute people in their old age, and "make work" government programs to help the unemployed. Corporation wealth and the wealth of America's "rich-rich" were to pay for it all.

To implement these ideas, he put together a smooth operating political party that first made him governor of Louisiana and then senator.

Huey Long's fame spread to the rest of a destitute America in spite of the media blackout. He rode a groundswell of public support. Hands down - his next stop would be the White House!

The Huey Long phenomenon threatened to pre-empt the ITC's American Corporate System and place it under Saxon Management. This was intolerable. Huey Long was assassinated by an alien.

The Long Machine To The Rescue

The Long political machine still existed. It stood ready to replace its leader and continue the path to the White House with someone else. But - something went wrong! The political party stood stranded like an automobile out of gas.

The New Deal

The thing that went wrong was Franklin Delano Roosevelt, Huey Long's arch rival. Roosevelt adopted Huey Long's popular political platform almost in its entirety. He even called it the *New Deal*. Using Huey's platform he rode it into the White House. Huey Long's powerful political machine had no fuel - it had been pre- empted and withered on the vine. Its life's blood - its platform - had been stolen by evil men. WWII and today's colored invasion is the result. It's not the only time this has happened.

Clinton - Newt Gingrich

Clinton was president. The leader of the opposition was a silver- tongued Republican liberal posing as a conservative named Gingrich. He clearly enunciated the Republican platform and the people bought it. It was far better than the Democrat's platform. Clinton, the Democrat, adopted the Republican platform. This left the Republicans high and dry with little to criticize. Clinton stole their platform and gained a 2nd term - to the detriment of the entire country.

Dealing With The Immigration Issue

Today's primary unspoken issue is "immigration". The *Friends of the BNP* with its affiliates, and nationalists the world over have raised the issue.

Logic says that if America's establishment political parties don't deal with this issue they will in time be washed away in a Saxon voter revolt.

The cartel is not stupid. If it appears that the *immigrant* issue will cause them to be washed away - they will do what Franklin Delano Roosevelt and Bill Clinton did - steal the

anti- immigration platform as their own. If they do this, the American patriots will be left at the starting gate just as before. All dressed up and no place to go.

Different Strokes

Ever wonder why when *merchants* talk "religion" to win customers it's always warm fuzzy stuff - never the WORD - the Laws, Statutes and Judgments?

Ever wonder why it is that when most *priests* talk "religion" to win customers it's always warm fuzzy stuff - never the WORD - the Laws, Statues and Judgments?

Ever wonder why it is that when *Kings* talk "religion" to win votes it's always warm fuzzy stuff - never the WORD - the Laws, Statues and Judgments?

Can this be an accident?

No indeed. These people know exactly what they are doing. They pretend to follow God and his Commandments when what they really want is to keep doing what they are doing and at the same time gain the support of the faithful.

Religion - Two Kinds

This is how they do it. They say that they are saved by "grace" and infer that "God's Commandments" are done away.[2]

Of course, they don't say "God's Commandments", but that's what they mean. Instead, they say that the "law" is done away. Calvin and the reformers agreed that the Bible means that the ritual law of the Levites is done away by the sacrifice of Jesus Christ on the cross. But the Levites and their converts

2 *Who hath saved us ... not according to our works, but according to ... grace." 2 Ti:1:9; "Not of works lest any man should boast." Eph 2:9*

don't say that. They say that the LAW is done away! They want you to believe that this verse means that God's Commandments are no more. They have been done away![3] This means that the "child of hell" is free to do anything.[4]

Using the excuse that God's Commandments are done away, "Christian" churches lend at usury, sodomite priests are OK, strangers are permitted to enter the congregation of Israel, and heathen can freely do the things that God's Commandments forbid.

The following has been swept behind a curtain:

> ***"Fear God, and keep his Commandments: for this is the whole duty of man." Eccl 12:13***

This is why the Priest, King, and Merchant never quote God's Commandments in their "Warm and Fuzzy" pitch for your tithe, vote, and trade. It would recognize God's Commandments as the ultimate authority.

What Would Happen If...

If the Priest, King, or Merchant based his pitch for your support on God's Commandments - naming chapter and verse - it would be understood by the Saxon nation that the speaker has placed his subject under the authority of God's Commandments and expects to be judged by them. To be judged by the WORD is heavy. It gets heavier.

The Levites MUST always say that God's Commandments are done away to deflect the blame for the world's ills from themselves. They read Scripture and know the curse

---

3 *"Faith without works is dead." James 2:20; "By works a man is justified, and not by faith only." James 2:24;*

4 *"Ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made ye make him twofold more the child of hell than yourselves." Matt 23:15*

placed on them by the WORD.[5] They also know what could happen to them if the Saxon, the apple of God's eye, obeys the WORD and turns his eye on them. It is written:

Priests

"If we sin willfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins." Heb 10:26; "Draw near, even every man with his destroying weapon ... and the Lord said ... Go ye ... and smite: ... and begin at my sanctuary. Then they began at the ancient men which were before the house." Ezec 9:1-6

Kings

"Babylon ... the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her." Rev 18:2-3"; I beheld the angels of punishment ... Then I inquired of the angel of peace, who proceeded with me for whom those instruments were preparing. He said: These are preparing for the kings and powerful ones of the earth, that by this shall they perish. ... I beheld a deep valley burning with fire. To this valley they brought monarchs and the mighty." I Enoch 52:3-5, 53:1-2.

Merchants

"A merchant shall hardly keep himself from doing wrong." Ecclesiasticus 26:29; "Babylon ... the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the abundance of her delicacies." Rev 18:2-3

5 *He that committeth sin is of the devil." 1Jo3:8; "And the dead were judged ... according to their works." Re 20:13*

Babylon

"Reward her even as she rewarded you ... and double unto her double according to her works." Rev 18:6

If the establishment ever admits that God's Commandments are the ultimate authority, they will be judged by that authority. Therefore:

A Lock On The Immigration Issue

A lock can be placed on the "Immigration Issue. The immigration issue has already succeeded where it has been used and reason leads us to believe that it will continue to do so because the immigration problem shows no indication of going away.

Since an ultimate success will bring new leaders to Saxondom and will de-throne the Establishment, the Establishment will attempt to prevent this. First, they will attempt to bribe the anti- immigration leaders. Failing this, they will try to pre-empt the anti-immigration issue. Roosevelt and Clinton did this sort of thing in the past. In short, to maintain control, the Establishment may be forced to sacrifice the immigrants in our midst to ensure their own survival.

To prevent their regaining control - Saxon nationalist leaders should, right now, establish a clear distinction between themselves and their opponents. Their position should be that they are against alien immigration because God's Commandments forbid it, AND, because of the damage they do to Western civilization.

> **"I will deliver the inhabitants of the land into your hand; and thou shall drive them out before thee. Thou shall make no covenant with them, nor**

with their gods. They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." Ex 23:31- 33

The Establishment can't say this. If they acknowledge the supremacy of this Law, they will have to acknowledge the supremacy of the rest of God's Commandments - which would mean the downfall of Babylon. The Establishment is Babylon. It is not likely to commit suicide. They can't appeal to God's Commandments.

If we take a position forcing him to fight, not only us, but God - that's a battle he can't win. Why? Because Saxon voters are made in the image of God the WORD. Because of this, they sense truth when it is given them. They will choose GOD. Make your enemy attack you and God!

Let the world know that you are fighting the alien invasion because "God wills it!"

Enemy Reaction

Babylon's priests, kings and merchants will attack you. That's what they are paid to do. But, in attacking you they attack God who made the Law. This will force the Saxon to choose between Babylon and their own God the WORD.

If Babylon is forced to adopt your anti-immigration platform - all you need do to continue in God's graces is to publicly announce support for another of God's Commandments. How about the the one dealing with the great corporations who own all the land:

"The land shall be divided for an inheritance ... To many thou shalt give the more ... to few thou shalt give the less ... the land shall be divided by lot: according to ... their fathers they shall inherit." Num 26:53-55

> **"The land shall not be sold forever: for the land is mine." Lev 25:23**

Why, this is the rebirth of the *Self Sufficient Farm System* so feared by Babylon.

The list goes on an on. It's not necessary to enumerate all of them at one time. Just establish that YOU obey God and your enemy is anti-Christ because he will not obey God's Commandment, and name chapter and verse.

Saxons will gravitate to those who raise the banner. They will fight your cause for you - if you've got the guts to take the stand.

Conclusion

Taking your stand on God the WORD and asking his people to support you because of it will bring victory. Your enemy cannot do this because if he once supports God the WORD it bring the rest of God's Commandments down on his head which will destroy him. His reluctance triggers the following:

> **"Whoso despiseth the WORD shall be destroyed." Pr 13:13**

Your stand burns your bridges and triggers the above curse on Babylon. For you, there is no going back. For your enemy, he is forced to fight both you and your God. Saxon voters will not fight God the WORD in whose image they are made.

If you burn your bridges and fight God's battle, victory is sure:

> **"When thou are in tribulation ... even in the latter days, if thou turn to God and shall be obedient ... he will not forsake thee ... nor forget the covenant of thy fathers" Deut 4:30-31**

"I will send my WORD and save thee and thy seed." II Adam & Eve 12:6, *Lost Books*

LETTER FROM S. AFRICA by K.J.

Dear Mr. Hoskins,

We had some late rains clearing the air and leaving everything fresh. The frost just started but it would seem that even the plants are not sure with mulberries turning red. I have no idea when we will get down to burning the firebreaks.

We enjoyed the *Hoskins Report* on the Slavs. It is so handy to have the information handy when someone repeats media nonsense. Whenever we open a newspaper they have bombed yet another civilian target. It is truly a shameful mess that should never have been started and the media lies by those involved make it worse.

We had the honour of another BBC video on police brutality involving only white policemen, but it boomeranged. Many whites are so fed up with all the murders, rapes and crime that they took the accused police's side. Now the media in England have been showing lying propaganda for more than a century and still the hatred continues. Most other countries concentrate on their own problems, but not England. I still have not found a complete answer to the reason why they hate us so much.

They, among others, are actively stirring up black hatred towards whites, as can be seen in light of the police disaster when only blacks will be in charge with no hope of justice for whites (see enclosed article). Like Honis wife is doing to Clive Derby Lewis and Walus. Apparently this old girl is enriching herself with millions, building a mansion in

Sandton etc. and she is one among many. No wonder Mandela felt he would joke about whites begging at street corners, simply because their jobs were taken by blacks even if they are unproductive thieves. As it is, many whites work hard long hours to keep the country from falling apart, but the black appointed in their position has lots of time for his own business. Some say this is a big mistake to keep things going, but then the white has to eat and live even if he is demoted. There is simply no easy answer.

Both Nelson and Winnie state in public that the ANC will rule forever. That was after the discussion of Siener van Rensburg book translated into English which I think rattled them quite a bit. A few so-called professors from the liberal Stellenbosch University trotted Nostradamus out, but I doubt if they will get far.

As you can see, AIDS in Kwa-Zulu Natal is bad, with more deaths than births now. Blacks still do not understand how it is spread, and I doubt if they ever will.

The general election will turn out to be the same mess it was last time. Thousands of blacks not registered are going to turn up. The DRC preachers offered to do free duty to see that everything proceeds orderly. Tony Leon brags openly that he can fight back, but when he offended Jaap Marais, he did not have the guts for an open debate with Mr. Marais. It is really all a circus and whites have no problem in staying far away. Yours Faithfully, K.J.

S.A - FIRST IMPRESSIONS by R. W.

The 8125 mile flight from Atlanta to Johannesburg took 15 hours. From Johannesburg to Cape Town (780 miles) took another two hours. South Africa is a big country.

Cape Town is probably the most spectacular city in the world. Mountains, two oceans and great floral variety. SA is experiencing a long-term drought, as is the south-east U.S.

In the 1950s, the S. African Rand was worth about $1.25. Since then it has inflated to 8 rands to the dollar. This means prices are cheap. A US/SA airline ticket bought in SA costs only about $750. I stayed in several Bed & Breakfasts and the average cost was about $22, which included breakfast. I rented a Mazda car with unlimited mileage and 100% insurance for $16.13 per day. The food is above average American standards. I was invited to dinner for three at the best restaurant in town and the cost was only $15.

There are three basic racial groups in the Cape. Crudely described, they are the whites, coloreds and the blacks. The coloreds require explanation as they are not "colored" in the American sense. They are a mixture of the Hottentots (descended from Malay ancestors) and Caucasians. They tend to be slightly built, can have green or blue eyes and can have straight hair. Coloreds speak Afrikaans as their primary language and a small minority speak English secondarily. The coloreds are trusted by the whites because of their non-threatening character. They have been political supporters of the old Nationalist Party. They are typically found in the Cape area and the blacks, until recently, were not found there. Coloreds do not resemble and are not racially related to the typical black Xhosa. In the Durban area on the Indian Ocean, the East-Indian influence is pronounced. In the Johannesburg area to the north the Cape-Coloureds are not to be found.

In 1993, the whites voted for one man one vote and in my opinion made a pact with the devil. I don't think that the whites realized that their entire culture and civilization would ultimately be at risk. SA used to have two official languages,

English and Afrikaans. Presently there are 11 official languages. A chaotic state.

Affirmative action here is extremely discriminatory and gives young whites no future. I have been told that all professional people between 25 and 40 who can leave for New Zealand, Great Britain and Australia are doing so. A crime wave exists which many say is SA's greatest problem. It should be remembered that Amy Biel was murdered by Xhosa and not by coloreds.[6]

AIDS is rampant. Somehow the ANC blames apartheid for this situation. Under current SA law a black can have 4 wives. Monogamy and marital fidelity are not black cultural norms, and this makes fertile ground for the spread of HIV/AIDS. Some extrapolate that by 2010 the white/black ratio is SA will be 60/40.

Just to the north of SA is Zimbabwe, formerly S. Rhodesia. It is ruled by Mugabe whom many call a maniac. Many white farmers have been killed in both Zimbabwe and SA. Typically, nothing is being done about it. It appears that the plan of the black government is to kill or drive the whites from the land and confiscate their farms and property.

Russell Walker

PROGRAM: "Organization of African Unity. Extract from the Programme of Action: 'We cannot compromise with any white government, extreme or liberal, or agree to multiracial nonsense. We are determined to destroy all traces of white civilization. The rivers of the South are to run red with

6 Amy Biel was a young white liberal do-gooder who was stomped to death by the blacks she tried to help. Her parents met her murderers and forgave them when they said that they were sorry.

the blood of the white tyrants and of their children.'" (*News of the World*, Vol. 15, No. 6, p. 3), copied from IMPACT May/June/July 2001)

Violence Continues

"The violence continues with a regularity as if planned, and it seems to be on the increase. A new phenomenon is the way in which our white people are killed. They are clubbed to death with some blunt instrument, or their throats are cut. This, together with raping of our women, creates the impression that it is being done in a way to humiliate our white folk. It is gruesome and alarming. It speaks clearly of a deep rooted hatred of the white man and a purposeful drive to force us off our land." (*WORLD AFFAIRS*. F. W. C. Nester, POB 49432, Hercules, 0030, SA Tel/Fax: 012-3798954)

Notice

Things are becoming a question of life or death for many of our Saxon kinsmen in Rhodesia and S. Africa. If you can temporarily house a Rhodesian (Zimbabwe) or S. African family, please contact Mike, Militia of Montana, (406) 847-2735, or e-mail: *militia@montana.com*. (Reprinted from *The Patriot Report*, Box 1148, Sallisaw, OK 74955)

UNFILTERED NEWS

STATE OF ENGLISH JUSTICE: Judge Roger Sawcross jailed Diane Wild, 42, for 12 months, and Julie Hodgson 37 and Raymond Davis 44 were jailed for 9 months each. They were aunts and uncle of David Glass 12. They were convicted of attacking two consultant pediatricians who were trying to administer diamorphine so David could "die with dignity."

Justice Hidden stressed that the courts had a duty to protect the medical profession from attacks. The appeal judges reduced Wild's sentence to 6 months and the jail terms of Hodgson and Davis to 4 months each.

After the two doctors were prevented from administering the diamorphine at St Mary's Hospital, Portsmouth - David was discharged later that evening. Carol, his mother, said that her son who is now 14, was doing "very well". Mrs. Glass said of the aunts and uncle, "They saved David's life." (Taken from Britain's *Global Newspaper*, Issue #471, on sale from Aug 2, 2000 to Aug 8, 2000, .globalnetwork.co.uk)

MORE ENGLISH JUSTICE: Tony Martin shot and killed a 16-year-old burglar earlier this year at his home and was convicted of murder. Lord Chief Justice, Lord Wooll, believes Martin should serve a minimum of 8 years. Justice Owen, who jailed Martin, recommended a 9-year minimum. (Taken from Britain's *Global Newspaper*, Issue #471, on sale from Aug 2, 2000 to Aug 8, 2000, .globalnetwork.co.uk)

QUEEN & POPE: Queen Elizabeth met with Pope John Paul to reduce recent tensions between the Roman Catholic and Anglican Churches. The Queen, supreme governor of the church of England said, "I trust we shall continue to advance along the path which leads to Christian unity." The Pope assured the Queen that "there can be no turning back from the ecumenical goal." (Story in *Financial Times* Oct 8, 00, p11)

RKH: There are two kinds of Christians. Those who obey and teach God's Commandments and those who don't. *"By their acts ye shall know them."*

JUSTICE: "The European Court of Justice ruled yesterday that the European Union can lawfully suppress political criticism of its institutions and of leading figures, sweeping aside English Common Law and 50 years of European precedents on civil liberties.

"The EU's top court found that the European Commission was entitled to sack Bernard Connolly ... for writing a critique of European monetary integration entitled *The Rotten Heart of Europe*.

"The ruling stated that the commission could restrict dissent in order to 'protect the rights of others' and punish individuals who 'damaged the institution's image and reputation.' ...

".... an argument put forward three months ago by the advocate- general, Damaso Ruiz-Jarabo Colomer, ... implied that ... criticism of the EU was akin to extreme blasphemy, and therefore not protected speech ..." Ambrose Evans-Pritchard in Brussels, March 7, 2001 (Excerpted from Otto Scott's *Compass*, Apr 1, 2001. 175 W. High St., Somerswort, NH 03878, $50/yr.)

RKH: Either the king or the King of kings will rule.

NORWAY'S CROWN PRINCE: An article in the *Milwaukee Journal Sentinel* of 9-3-00 states that Norway's Prince Haakon plans to move in with his girl-friend, a single mother, the Royal Palace announced. His girlfriend, Hoiby 27, has a 3-year-old son. The article goes on to say that nearly half the children in this 4.5 million nation are born to single mothers or unwed couples.

RKH: Norway, the star in the crown of Saxondom, has been reduced to being a nation of whores and whoremongers.

MEXICAN BORDER INCIDENT: For the second time in the past year, armed Mexican soldiers crossed the U.S. border and fired on U.S. Border Patrol agents. The incident occurred on Oct. 24th. Ten Mexican soldiers fired about eight rounds at two officers exiting a "Border Patrol" helicopter near Copper Canyon, California. Earlier, on March 14th, Humvees carrying 16 Mexican soldiers drove one mile onto U.S. soil near Santa Teresa, New Mexico, and fired on U.S. agents. One Humvee escaped but the others were intercepted by U.S. authorities and their occupants detained overnight. They were later released with their vehicles and weapons.

SEATTLE: Mardi Gras celebrations in Seattle ended with attacks by roving gangs of Blacks against White men and women. A steady stream of beaten and wounded came to local hospitals. Several are in critical condition including one woman run down by a car going 40 miles per hour through crowds of revelers. Blacks are said to have shot handguns down crowded streets adding to the confusion. People were beaten with skateboards and numerous cars were smashed. Stores were looted and windows broken. It was reported that 43 were hospitalized including two police officers. Police Officers' Guild President Mike Edwards said that several officers at the scene voiced frustrations that "they were held back" from quelling the violence. Police Chief Gil Kerlikowske rejected charges that the attacks were racially motivated. (@earthlink.net 28Feb2001 14:27:25-0500: http://seattlep- i.nwsource.com/local/mardi03.shtml)

PRIVATISING: Capitalist leaders are reluctant to inquire into the deaths of multi-millions of former property owners' in former communist countries and press for the punishment

of their murderers. This reluctance can be explained by capitalists not wishing to jeopardize the on-going "privatising" of the dead owners assets.

Of particular interest is the fact that the communists who confiscated the private holdings and executed their owners were funded by the same capitalists who are now buying their assets. Note those who are not outraged and you will have identified the ones who in some way share the profits and the guilt.

INDIANS LEAVING FIGI: The trickle of Indian-Figian emigrants leaving the islands is turning into a stream. One complained, "All your investments, your savings, your whole life can be devalued by some idiot with a gun."

The Indian share of the population is now down to 44% and dropping fast. The Figian banker acting president, Laisenia Qarase, blames the unrest on the insensitivity of the former Indian prime minister to Fijian institutions. The new constitution will probably exclude Indians from holding high government posts.

KAHANE: Binyamin Kahane, son of Rabbi Meir Kahane was shot dead by Palestinian gunmen in reprisal for Jewish killings of Arabs.

The elder Kahane was leader of the Jewish nationalist Kach movement. He was assassinated while in the U.S. Baruch Goldstein, a Kahane supporter, massacred 29 Palestinians at a Hebron mosque. Yigal Amir, a Jewish law student and an admirer of Goldstein, assassinated Yitzhak Rabin, the Israeli prime minister. Tiran Pollack, a Kahane supporter, said, "Arabs should live in fear that for every hair of a Jew

that falls an Arab head will roll." (Story in *Financial Times*, p.2, Jan 3, 2001)

NOT RACIST: "Conservative supporters of Sen. Ashcroft pointed to his elevation of African-Americans while he served as Governor of Missouri. Mr. Ashcroft confirmed 26 Black judges to federal court positions while he served in the U.S. Senate. His hiring and voting practices in the Senate illustrate his respect for all people and his commitment to the law." (Jerry Falwell, *National Liberty Journal*, p 1, March 2001)

RKH: *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deut 17:15.*

PAT BUCHANAN: Reform Party presidential candidate, Pat Buchanan, asked his vice-presidential candidate, Lenora Fulani, an African American, to return to the Reform Party.

RKH: *"One from among thy brethren shalt thou set king over thee: thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: nokriiy - foreign, adulterous.) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deut 17:15* Christians support those who obey the WORD which is God. They don't support those who are traitors to the WORD and to their nation.

KENNEWICK MAN: Scientists who wanted to study the 9000 year old skeleton contend that the Clinton administration improperly prevented their research to avoid a debate over the identity of the first inhabitants of N. America. The Interior Dept. authorized the skeleton be given to Indians to bury. (Story in News & Advance, Apr. 19, 2001 p.2)

WHITE MAN: The name "Jesus", the Lord's Prayer, the Bible, the 10-Commandments, Christmas cresh, prayers at football games, the St Andrew's cross in the Confederate flag, the White man himself - all are euphemisms for *God the WORD*. In the mind of the alien they all trigger a vision of their nemesis - *God the WORD*.

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 323

BABYLON
IS IN THREE PARTS

"The great city was divided into three parts." Rev 16:19

Egypt

Babylon is organized in the following manner:

"(Pharaoh) placed officers over them from amongst the children of Israel, and over these officers he placed taskmasters from amongst his servants." Jasher 77:10

Egypt was organized in the same manner as ancient Babylon. Today's West is organized the same way. Three forces ruled them - three forces rule us.

* **Pharaoh,**
* **Saxon officers (collaborators).**
* **Alien taskmasters (over collaborators).**

Egypt - Babylon's Clone

Long before there was an Israel; long before there was a Moses, long before there was a tyrannical Egypt to come out of; there existed a Plan. The Plan was to gather all the world into the hands of Babylon ruled by a King whose land was organized as an episcopacy - rule from the top down.

Forever the WORD warns *man* against the *Tower of Babel.* In spite of constant warnings *man* continues to go to a new Canaanland and work to develop its wealth - only to lose it when Egypt closes in around him, takes his wealth, and reduces him to slavery.

The building of the *Tower of Babel* is so important that the WORD relates the story of Joseph, the favorite son of Abraham, and cast him in the role of the villain. As such there is no way that the story can be side-tracked except by those who do not wish to see, or those who cannot see.

Joseph was enslaved by his brothers (kidnaping), sold to an Egyptian (stranger ruling over), falsely accused of adultery (false witness), spent something like 15 years in jail for obeying the WORD (long suffering), did a good service to Pharaoh, who advanced him to a high position in government with the job of enslaving the people of Egypt.[1]

Joseph Enslaves Egypt For Pharaoh

A man who owns his own land can raise his own sustenance and be his own king. Deprive him of his land and the ability to earn a living for himself and he becomes a slave to another in exchange for food.

---

1 Charlemagne, the father of all German Saxons, and William the Conqueror, the father of all British Saxons, as later day Josephs brought this identical system to Europe and to Britain.

20 "And Joseph bought all the land of Egypt for Pharaoh; for the Egyptians sold every man his field, because the famine prevailed over them: so the land became Pharoah's.

"Famine" was the cause of this crisis. It could have as easily been something else. Crises need a king and his Episcopacy to solve them. A crisis also allows one to buy at distressed prices. If there is no "crisis", a king generates one to justify his existence or to benefit another who gave him his throne.

21 "And as for the people, he removed them to cities from one end of the borders of Egypt even to the other end thereof.

The "Famine" crisis forced the people to sell their land for bread. The sale of their land deprived the people of sustenance. Lack of sustenance justified relocation of freemen into central population-control work-centers called "cities".

To drive *man* from the land in America, the Episcopacy used *war* to destroy their farms. Tax-tribute was then levied on the survivors which most had no way of paying. Usury loans were granted desperate people to pay taxes. Usury loans cause bankruptcy and foreign slave-grown produce was dumped on the American food market below local production costs. It took all that to say this, *"As for the people, he removed them to cities from one end of the borders of Egypt even to the other."* The end of the war began the overnight explosive growth of Southern cities built to hold destitute workers.

Since priests are one of the three essential castes of Babylon, they were treated differently. They are needed to control the people and keep them quiet in their new condition as slaves in the cities. So;

22 "Only the land of the priests bought he not; for the priests had a portion assigned them of Pharaoh, and did eat their portion which Pharaoh gave them: wherefore they sold not their lands." Gen 47:20-22[2]

If the Priests had NOT "eaten the portion" (agreed with this arrangement) which Pharaoh gave to them, you can bet that Pharaoh would have had their land in an instant. Witness what recently happened to the *Indianapolis Baptist Temple* (that Babylon's priests found no fault with). Also, note *"wherefore they sold not their lands"*. From the Egyptian era to today, priests own lands; remember the Vatican and Anglican banks? And remember that the banks own the media. Remember the billion dollar Jewish media owner, Robert Maxwell, said to be the richest person in the world? It turned out that he didn't own the media he was said to have owned. The banks did. When he died the banks descended on his estate to reclaim their assets. THEY owned the media he was said to have owned. Billionaires that you read about in the newspapers are likely to be managers of bank assets, that's all - not owners.

We all know that the Vatican Bank and the Swiss banks that defaulted in the '70s belonged to the Catholic Church. We know about the Anglican ownership of usury banks. The fact that Christian Churches own usury banks (which the WORD condemns as a capital crime) means that their priests, and all other "Christian" priests who absolutely refuse to condemn their practicing usury, worship a different God, one that does permit the crime of lending at usury.

---

2 The traditional religious organization owns the nation's wealth while the individual priest is pictured as living in poverty.

This in turn reveals that Saxons have two kinds of priests - Pharaoh's priests who have their Gods - and priests of the WORD who teach God the WORD. They are two entirely different Gods. One serves Babylon and the other serves the WORD.

Egypt's 3 Castes

The great City of Babylon is a slave state. It is an episcopacy - the only type of organization that can efficiently rule those driven from their self-sufficient-farms (SSF) into cities to be slave- workers. It even has pens for unruly slaves called "prisons".[3]

The three ruling Forces of Babylon are: * Priests who accumulate wealth; * King & Army to protect this wealth; and * Merchants - who manage this wealth.

"(Pharaoh) placed officers over them from amongst the children of Israel, and over these officers he placed taskmasters from amongst his servants." Jasher 77:10

* Saxon-Israel furnishes Workers.

THE KING
My First Step Into Politics

Kings are appointed.

When I was about 27 years old living in Richmond, I determined to run for Virginia's House of Delegates. I went to the registrar's office to see how I should proceed, and was directed to a committee of Richmond's Democratic Party.

3 **"If a man be found stealing any of his brethren of Israel, and maketh merchandise of him, or selleth him: then that thief shall die." Deut 24:7.** Whippings for children, drunks, and general misbehavior - restitution or execution for the rest. Babylon has prisons for unruly slaves.

This Committee welcomed me with open arms. I later learned that they always do when meeting young blood who are politically inclined. We met and talked several times, most agreeably. They had an agenda which they discussed with me. I agreed with everything except what I thought were minor items. They smiled and the meetings went on - only to return to the minor items. I would have liked to have agreed with them but there were principles involved which I did not feel were proper for me to agree to. They said they would call. They didn't. Babylon's political filter had caught and eliminated me.

That's when I learned that political candidates are the property of the party that runs them. They can't represent the voters and still work for the party that elects them. Whatever the party is for - they are, too. If the party is anti-Saxon - their politicians are anti-Saxon.

The Concerned Citizen's Committee

I moved back to my hometown, Lynchburg, and ran for city council. I lost to the incumbent mayor by 26 votes. Not bad for a first run. This is then I learned that the newspaper will not give you publicity if you don't support the Establishment's agenda. Another filter. I also learned that you can do a lot by burning shoe leather and getting out and meeting people.

Next, my friend, Roy Dillard, and I organized *The Concerned Citizens Committee*. There were only two of us. We didn't support any one party but endorsed "conservative" candidates.

During some elections, we endorsed candidates from three different parties. The ones we endorsed usually got the high-

est number of votes. Voters who "didn't know" learned to trust us. We would poll the candidates on various subjects and list the results on little cards which we handed out.

We found that it was easy to get people to work the polls. Anyone would volunteer for 4 hours or so once or twice a year and stand and hand out little voting cards at the polls. All we needed to do was spray paint the names of our selected candidates through letter forms onto placards, nail the placard to a pole and stick it in the ground. Then, get a volunteer to stand by the sign and hand out our cards. Presto, we were the balance of power in Lynchburg. I hope you noticed that - the balance of power!

Roy and I regularly issued press releases of the decisions made at MASS MEETINGS held by Roy, the Chairman, and me, Vice- Chairman, and attended by us two. The paper would print the results. I don't know if we could get away with it today since the paper is so left wing, but, it was great while it lasted!

One thing I always like to do is to make candidates burn their bridges so that they would have no way of changing their minds and switch sides. One way was list on the little voters cards we handed out whether or not an aspiring candidate attended a meeting of local radical or pro-communist voters; whether or not they were members of the NAACP, etc. Liberal politicians hated having this information made public.

Arthur

There was an upcoming primary for the Democratic Party to select a candidate for State Senate. I liked Arthur (still do), a promising local lawyer. He was tall, well spoken, knowledgeable and he looked like a statesman. However, a long

time ago I learned that eyewash and 39¢ will get you a cup of coffee. So, I gave him a bridge to burn.

America at that time was anti-communist (we were told). The president said he was anti-communist. Everyone in the American government was supposed to be anti-communist. The people in Lynchburg sure were.

I noticed that the Lynchburg super markets were selling canned hams from communist Poland. What were Lynchburg stores doing trading with the enemy? I asked Arthur to announce that if elected he would work to ban Polish hams. He agreed. Two weeks passed - nothing.

I dropped in to see him and he said that he had talked to the party leaders and that they advised him against it. OK. So, I went to Arthurs' opponent, a real vague fellow named Bert who ran an exterminating company. I explained the deal to him.

I don't think Bert could have found Poland with a map. Anyway, his campaign couldn't have been going worse. He agreed to make the announcement - if I would write it up for him.

I wrote it, he signed it, and we sent it the newspaper. They printed it. Bert beat Arthur in the Democratic primary hands down.

I learned several things from this. That it's not what a person says, but what he does that is important. I learned that Arthur was a part of the ruling Babylonian episcopacy. I learned that there were people like Bert who would do whatever would get them elected - his son now in politics - kept there by the black vote. And, I also learned once again that there were powers behind the scene that held "veto power" over what their candidate could or could not do - regardless of what the voters wanted.

Peaksview Park Incident

Twice daily, over the last several years with a few exceptions, I have taken my dogs for walks at Peaksview Park.

My understanding of the city "leash law" is that all dogs at all times must be on leash unless they are under voice restraint. I arrived at this understanding of the city ordinance several different ways.

First, a dog trainer in Lynchburg, whom I respect, told me about it. Another time I was in the park throwing a ball for the dogs when a woman, whom I understood to be in charge of the parks, drove by and commented that my dogs should be on leash. When she saw the dogs responding to my commands she agreed that they were under voice restraint and that everything was all right.

This opinion was also confirmed by people who worked for the humane society and by the Lynchburg Police Department on the two occasions when I called to verify if it was true that dogs could be off-leash if under voice control.

On two occasions, while I was in Peaksview Park, I was reported to the authorities for having my dogs off-leash. Policemen arrived in due time. After I demonstrated that my dogs were under restraint, obedient, and friendly, which the officers confirmed by running hands over them, they announced that they were satisfied and left. This was still another confirmation.

From all this I would assume that in Lynchburg dogs may be off- leash if under voice control.

But NO!

One afternoon this spring I parked my car as usual in the Peaksview Park parking lot. I was walking my dogs to the picnic tables on the other side of Ivy Creek. As usual my dogs

were not on leash. A young fellow walked right up to me looking neither to the right or the left. He ignored my greeting and instead stated that he was a state policeman and had seen me in the park before. He said that he knew who I was, had the license number of my car, and announced that if I did not put my dogs on leash instantly he would call the authorities.

Some people can be irritating. When I do something wrong my wife knows which of my buttons to push. Simple instinct must have told this young fellow where my buttons were located and he pushed them all at one time.

I tried to explain the leash law ordinance to him, but he interruped and said, "I don't care about the ordinance". He added that my dogs had threatened both him and his wife twice before - a downright lie since my dogs are never out of my sight - and I had never seen this fellow before.

He was rude, wouldn't listen, and could not be talked to. So, I told him to do whatever he had to do and I walked on past him and sat down at the picnic tables. My dogs lay beside me.

Then, a woman holding a child joined the man. I hadn't seen her. Together they walked to within 50 yards of me and stood staring. I asked what they wanted. He replied something indistinct. I asked him what he said. He said something else indistinct. I told him to "wait", told the dogs to "stay", and started to walk over to hear him. He then, took a step forward, held up his hand like a traffic policeman and said, "Stop! Don't take another step forward."

That could have been amusing, but it wasn't. I have heard that tone of voice often enough in the service. My past experiences told me that only armed people use that tone of voice. I returned to my seat. By that time a couple of witnesses were on the scene.

The man then made a call on his cell phone. In about 15 minutes Lynchburg's Animal Warden, Mr. Faust, arrived accompanied by the Assistant Animal Warden and three police cars. Quite a cavalcade.

I told my story to Mr. Faust. I knew him and had talked to him before. He politely said that I would have to tell my story to the Judge. That surprised me! He then issued me a summons - one for each dog.

What's going on? Lynchburg's policemen one day say one thing, and today the Dog Warden gives me three summons. To fix the event in my memory, the young man who made the complaint and his wife had apparently lost their fear of dogs and stood three feet from them laughing at my discomfort.

Oh Boy! Buttons, buttons!

Let me tell you there is nothing like being right and having your rights trampled on! I hope I appeared cool - but I was steaming. I called my lawyer as soon as I got home and told him that I was going to take this thing to the Supreme Court. He said he would get back to me.

Next day he called and said the Dog Warden was right and I was wrong.

I was dumbfounded. It seems that the city code really does say that you can have your dog off-leash and under voice control everywhere in the City of Lynchburg - except where it is posted that they must be on leash. There is a small sign at the park entrance that says that one must have dogs on leash in the park at all times.

I was wrong. In spite of what I was told by the Lynchburg police department, a park director, and a respected dog trainer, my accuser was right and I was wrong. The city fined me $109.

I apologized to Mr. Faust for causing him trouble and asked if the fellow making the complaint really was a state policeman. Mr. Faust said that he really was. He said "that young punk" had just graduated from state police academy and was impressing his wife.

This incident taught me once again that almost every one of Babylon's codes and statutes contains exceptions. I have since been told that at any given time almost everyone is in violation of more than 30 major statutes, any one of which could subject a person to arrest and prison if exercised.

Babylon writes its statutes that way so that they can be applied as the episcopacy likes. If they want you guilty - you are guilty. If they don't - you aren't. Or, one person can be guilty and another innocent using the same statute. There are so many conflicting codes that only lawyers can find their way in the confusing mass. Babylon's statutes are different from the WORD which is simple and which never changes.

THE MERCHANT

Lynchburg had a canal that ran along the James River. The canal fell on hard days from a flood after the War, and along about 1875 was taken over by the Railroad. The Railroad laid tracks on the old tow path. It was supposed to have been the cheapest railroad to build in the country.

Anyway, for more than 150 years people have always had the right to cross the canal to reach the river. Then, after the tracks were laid on the towpath, they had the right to cross the tracks to reach the river. It always had been the people's right.

A hydro-electric dam was built down at Reusens in the '20s. This created a big lake above the dam that went for

miles. Above the dam people built docks and put in boats. Dad had a dock and put in a 14 ft Thompson boat named "Dickembeth". It had a 10 hp Johnson Seahorse outboard and in the '40s was the second fastest boat on this part of the river. Lots of people added expensive houseboats. It was quite a little city on the water above the dam.

One day the railroad forbade anyone to cross the tracks at that point. If you couln't cross the tracks you couldn't launch or retrieve boats. What was done for more than 150 years was now forbidden. That was that. They just did it.

From this I learned that the power of great corporations is virtually unlimited. I learned that just because "it has always been done" doesn't mean that you will be able to do it tomorrow. I learned that corporations have powers the extent of which the individual can only guess. Corporations can use these powers or not as they choose.

THE PRIESTHOOD

Babylon is in three parts:

> ***"The great city was divided into three parts." Rev 16:19***

Two parts of Babylon's three parts are the *merchant* and the *king*.

The third part wraps Babylon in religion and gives it the power of God to do what it does. These are its *"priests"*. Jesus described them:

> ***"Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof." 2 Tim 3:5***

"A form of godliness": Babylon's priests put on purple and red, parade behind crosses and holy relics, have sunrise

services on Easter, administer the bread and the wine, but - *"denying the power thereof"*, they deny the power of God which is the WORD.

Long before Jesus, Moses described them and told how to judge them:

> ***"Moses commanded ... Take this book of the Law, and put it in the side of the ark of the Covenant of the Lord your God, that it may be there for a witness against thee. For I know thy rebellion ... while I am yet alive with you this day, ye have been rebellious against the LORD; and how much more after my death." Deut 31:26-27***

We are to take the WORD and compare the priests speech and *actions* with it. If their speech and actions support the WORD - they follow God the WORD. If they do not - they follow another God.

The Scriptures relate who condemned and were responsible for crucifying Jesus:

> ***"The chief priests and elders of the people took counsel against Jesus to put him to death: And ... they ... delivered him to Pontius Pilate the (Roman) governor. ... Pilate saith unto them, What shall I do then with Jesus which is called Christ? They all say unto him, Let him be crucified ... His blood be on us, and on our children." Matt. 27:1, 22-25.***

"His blood be on us, and on our children."

Who said this? The priests did! The WORD says that they were so intent on killing the *"WORD made flesh"* that they cursed themselves.

Then after killing Jesus Christ, the priests blamed it on the Roman soldiers because they had been ordered to drive the nails. When the *"WORD made flesh"* arose from the grave the priests paid the grave guards to say that his friends had taken his body.

When the WORD spread, the priests made Christianity a state monopoly and forbade people to read the Bible and learn of the curse the priesthood placed on themselves. The ban was maintained for more than a thousand years on pain of severe punishment.

The Scriptures clearly state who is responsible:

> ***"The Son of man shall be delivered unto the chief priest, and unto the scribes; and they shall condemn him to death, and shall deliver him to the Gentiles." Mark 10:33***

Moses blamed them, Jesus blamed them, the WORD blames them, but from that day to this, Babylon's priests blame someone else to conceal their deeds. First the Roman Soldiers, the grave guards, and the disciples for stealing his body, and most recently they blame the Chazar-Jews to conceal their deeds.

Story Of The Khazar-Jews

It is hardly credible that there still exist educated people who don't know the story of how Khazar-Turks converted to Judaism in the 8th century. The story has been told and re-told so many times by Khazar-Jew and Saxon-Israelite writers alike that it is general knowledge and has been for more than half a century.

I once wondered why Christian priests, thoroughly familiar with the subject, pretended ignorance and continued blaming today's Khazar-Turk-Jews as being the ones who were cursed for the murder of Jesus. Or, they say that the Khazar-Turk-Jews are "God's chosen people". They do this in spite of knowing that the ancestors of the Khazar-Turk converts were never in the Holy Land? It made no sense.

Today, it makes perfect sense. If the ancestors of the Khazar- Turk-Jews were not around at the time of Christ, their children certainly could not be guilty of killing Jesus. Neither does the false priestly claim that the Khazar-Jews are "God's chosen" hold water. Since the Turkish-Jews are not responsible for killing the *"Word made flesh"* - on whom does the curse fall?

> *"The chief priests and elders of the people took counsel against Jesus to put him to death ... Let him be crucified ... His blood be on us, and on our children." Matt. 27:1, 22-25.*

According to the chief priests themselves - the curse falls on them and their children. Once again. The charge of *murder* lies against the chief priests and elders. They themselves put the curse on their children. The priests themselves murdered *"the WORD made flesh"*.

Today's priests are their children - not alien Khazar-Turk-Jews. The ancient curse derived from murdering the *"WORD made flesh"* has come down generation after generation - and that is why *God's Commandments*, his *Laws, Statutes and Judgments* stick in the throats of most priests. They are unable to speak the *WORD* - the *Laws, Statutes and Judgments* of God - by whom they themselves have been condemned to death.

In this life, the priests MUST blame the "Chazar(Khazar)-Jews", or people will realize that the blame falls on them. Think of what their status will be when people realize what this means - *"His blood be on us, and on our children"*.

Two Groups

Two groups almost never mention the Commandments of the WORD when they speak of God;

* The alien Khazar-Jew has his own Talmud that relates the Traditions of his own elders and has no reason to mention the WORD, and,

* Today's so-called "Christian" Priests, followers of the "Traditions of THEIR Elders", who rightfully fear to mention the Commandments of the WORD.[4]

Of The Devil

If there is needed a final nail, it is the following:

Today's churches own usury banks. Scripture says,

> **"Hath given forth upon usury ... he shall surely die." Ezek 18:13.**

According to Scripture,

> **"He that committeth sin is of the Devil." I John 3:8.**[5]

According to Scripture, churches owning usury banks or selling their own usury bonds to their own members - forcing

4 IDENTIFYING PRIESTS: Followers of the WORD, **"Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man." Eccl 12:13**. God's Priests **"Read this law before all Israel ... that they may ... do all the words of this law." Deut 31:11-12**. Babylon's priests can't teach God's Commandments punishing sodomy, usury, murder, kidnaping, miscegenation, theft, etc., because, **"If a kingdom be divided against itself, that kingdom cannot stand." Mark 3:24**

5 The anti- Christ's excuse, *"For all have sinned and come short of the glory of God." Rom 3:23* does not excuse their sin because each sin has its own punishment. Light punishment for light sins, severe punishment for serious sins. Usury is a capital crime. Commiting the sin gains the punishment due. Concealing the seriousness of the sin by silence is a false witness which incurs the punishment due the "false witness" - which is the same as the punishment for the sin committed. (De 19:16-20). The Establishment churches are guilty of committing double capital crimes in this one offense alone. List the others and one can easily see that there is no competitor for the title - "servant of the Devil" - not even the Khazar-Jews who have been used for so long as a buffer to take the blame that rightfully belongs to Babylon's Priesthood.

them to become usurers themselves making them guilty of the same crime and punishment as they - are of the devil.

Thus we have identified the third part of three part Babylon - the Priests. This is why Jesus said:

> ***"And if a kingdom be divided against itself, that kingdom cannot stand." Mark 3:24***

Babylon is not divided against itself. It has stood solidly on three legs for all these years.

Babylon is one - the King, the great Merchant, and the Priest with his usury system that binds Babylon together and makes the world slaves. It is as Piet Pretorius of South Africa discovered when writing his book *"Betrayal":* Who was responsible for betraying the Saxon-Israel people of South Africa? His discovery - they ALL were guilty - ALL were traitors. The rulers, the merchants, and the priests. ALL OF THEM. Babylon is in three parts, but Babylon in three parts is also one!

Which is why the WORD appointed his own priests and his own kings:

> **"Jesus Christ... hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father." Rev 1:5-6**

Let us be about the Lord's business.

==========

News From S. Africa by H.K.

I am trying to find out what is happening in next door Zimbabwe (Rhodesia). What little news I got is little enough. They keep a tight lid on news. *"Die Afrikaner"* newspaper got some information from a British weekly.

The so-called "war veterans" in their early twenties are allowed to do as they like - with Zimbabwe's President Mugabe's approval. Looking back, S. Africa's Thabo Mbeki was the one who had the opportunity to stop the whole campaign against Zimbabwe's Whites if he had only cut their fuel or electrical supply. Deeds help, not endless rounds of talk, which Blacks are good at. Blacks then do the opposite of what they have just agreed to do. But Mbeki preferred what he called "quiet diplomacy", which means saying nothing, but silently agreeing with Mugabe because he is following a similar route to get rid of S. Africa's Whites.

What makes it so sad is that both countries were built by Whites. Many died from tropical diseases, hostile tribes, and wild animals. No ready civilization awaited them when Jan van Viebeek landed at the Cape. One example was the small settlement of Pilgrimsrust in East Transvaal, the old grave yard is full of Whites who died of Malaria. It was impossible to stay in the Northern Transvaal till Dr. S. Anneke found a malaria cure.

In Strydom Square in Pretoria, stands the Strydom monument containing the bust of J.G. Strydom, our second premier after 1948. A more honest man would be hard to find. Yesterday, the dome collapsed. The cause of the collapse is being investigated. This sort of thing is happening to one after another of the monuments and memorials to S. Africa's former great men.

The Afrikaaner HNP party meeting went well. Regional meetings are being held to reach more people. Some Afrikaans language newspapers tell their readers that there is no longer an Afrikaaner political party left for whites to belong to. They do this to try to get them to join the left-wing DA Party. This party is composed of traitors from the collapsed National Party that put us under black rule plus the SA Jewish community. The DA Party leader is Tony Leon who has not protested once against the farm murders.

We had rain for a few days and the next night it became very cold. As you know, it's winter here now and out came all the warm clothes.

There was supposed to be a plot against Mbeki by three Blacks which he previously removed from office. Many blacks do not really like him and he spends most of the time overseas. The three are Cyril Ramaphosa, Matthews Phosa and Tokyo Sexwale, but nothing has been really confirmed up to now. In the meantime Mr. Willie van der Grijp warns that if a Black leadership struggle breaks out, anarchy will rule and no White will be safe. So it will be worth while to see to the family's protection. As it is, six farmers were murdered last weekend.

The ANC-BC and TV still cannot get Afrikaaners to pay their TV bills. Why should they? The station mixes Whites and Blacks in their stories and uses uncivilized language. On the Afrikaans station they have coloureds who speak a type of Afrikaans language only heard among the Cape coloureds. It's like a foreign language. One can't understand them.

Maria sold her flat at last at a low price, but there was no help for it. Blacks have moved in en masse and the sewer system was not built for this volume. Before long, the overflow will be running down the streets. After a search we found

a small house in a quiet area that can be added onto. It belonged to a young woman and she kept it in excellent condition. But, the loan payments are so high that the burden is almost too much. In the apartheid years, one could afford a home loan, pay it back in record time, still save, and most married women stayed at home. We did not have all the latest conveniences, but that did not worry us at all. Maria only moves in on July 1, as the new flat is not ready yet, so she, 3 dogs and 9 little fish moved in with us. The new suburb is 15 minutes from her work which will help shorten the very long work hours, and conserve fuel whose price seems to go up every month.

The 80,000 Jews here have been told to come to Israel. We will have to wait and see the reason behind all this. Up until now few ever go to Israel - its either America, or Australia. Hardly any ever get killed or hijacked here, and they do not treat Blacks any better than Whites do. Interesting.

Best wishes from S. Africa, H.K.

PS Zimbabwe seems to be getting worse by the day. The Blacks are now going after businesses, clinics, etc. There seems to be no control left.

LETTERS

DIVORCE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: My husband is a cold blooded murderer. There is no excuse for what he did. He has been sentenced to life imprisonment and I have been told that I can't divorce and remarry. What is the Law?" A.K. - Arkansas

RKH: If Babylon enforced God's Law you would not have the problem. Your husband would have been executed long ago. If God declares a person unworthy of life, how can they

be worthy of a Godly spouse? Divorce was part of God's law. Biblical Laws are God's laws and all are holy. Divorce was not a tolerated evil. Divorce was required and necessary because evil in one's spouse is not to be tolerated. The home must be kept wholesome.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 324

JEWS - Part I
Race, Religion, or What?

Background

The Saxon nation worldwide is made in the image of the WORD - which is its God. The WORD is its LAW and the Saxon[1] tries to make its habitat conform to the image of the WORD.

Mamzers are aliens. Miscegenation creates *aliens.* They are not "part alien"/"part Saxon". As defined by the WORD - all who are not Saxon are aliens. Some aliens try to conform to the WORD to benefit from its blessings - but most don't. The LAW, the Saxon's God, is "satan" to the alien. It restricts

1 *"They shall no more be remembered by their name." Hos 2:17 (Israel); "The Lord God shall ... call his servants by another name." Isaiah 65:15; "In Isaac shall thy name be called." Romans 9:7*; Isaac- sons, "Saxons".

them at every turn, especially their effort to enter Saxon society to exploit the Saxon and his incredible productiveness.

Members of most unLawful alien nations are identifiable by their appearance. Because of this, they pay Saxon *surrogates,* who love money[2] and are weak in their faith, to do what they cannot do without being recognized and opposed.

Surrogate organizations in the aliens' pay operate openly in Saxon nations and are easily identifiable in one of two ways; they are *episcopal* in organization, *lawless* in operation - or both. "Episcopal" organizations maintain control by ruling from the top down, and they are "lawless" - doing things that faithful Saxons are forbidden to do - in order to separate the Saxon from his wealth.

From time immemorial, alien "surrogate" organizations operating in Saxon nations have had to deal with the "tender sensibilities" of their hired Saxon help. Well-planned schemes have faltered and failed because at the last minute Saxon surrogates in charge balked.

To overcome this weakness, a special group of aliens have been employed at critical points in the wealth extraction process. This group is known collectively as "Jews". Since they perform such a critical, necessary, and lucrative job they are accordingly highly paid, pampered and protected against assault, harassment, and abuse.

The argument over whether these high-profile Jews are a "race" or a "religion" is never ending. Some maintain that they are both a race AND a religion.

2 **"The love of money is the root of all evil." I Ti 6:10**

RELIGION

Certain "Christian" clergymen proclaim that "the Jews" worship the same God as Christians. Jews in authority quickly deny the claim.[3]

> "This is not an uncommon impression and one finds it sometimes among Jews as well as Christians - that Judaism is the religion of the Hebrew Bible. It is, of course, a fallacious impression. ... Judaism is *not* the religion of the Bible." Rabbi Ben Zion Bokser, *"Judaism and the Christian Predicament."* New York, Alfred A. Knopf, 1967, p. 59.

The name given the "same God" belief is called *"Judeo-Christianity"*, a rare name before 1910. The belief states that the God of the Christians and the God of the Jews is the one and the same God. The Jews disagree:

> "You will notice the great difference between the Jewish and Christian religions. But these are not all. We Judians consider the two religions so different that one excludes the other. ... we emphasized that there is no such thing as a Judeo- Christian religion. ...There is not any similarity between the two concepts." Rabbi Maggal, President, *National Jewish Information Service* letter August 21, 1961.

So much for the "Judeo-Christian" claim.[4]

The *Standard Encyclopedia* continues:

---

3 This belief reveals either a shocking ignorance of both Jewish and Christian religions, or a purposeful intent to deceive.

4 Many, if not most Judeo-Christian leaders, know better but pretend to believe the Khazar-Turks pretence of being Jews in return for using their media. If you want to have fun, remind the Judeo-Christian that the Scriptures say, *"Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ?" I John 2:9*, and watch him squirm.

> "Judaism: The religious system, doctrines, and rites of the Jews. Judaism is, specifically, the religion of a Jewish community living among Gentile peoples and is to be distinguished from the religion of ancient Israel." (*Standard Encyclopedia,* Vol 14, Judaism.)

This last view states that Judaism is not only different from today's Christianity but is different from the religion of ancient Israel - the religion of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob.

Talmudism

The Jews are emphatic about what they believe:

> "The Jewish religion as it is today traces its descent without a break through all the centuries from the pharisees. Their leading ideas and methods found expressed in a literature of enormous extent, of which a very great deal is still in existence. The Talmud is the largest and most important single piece of that literature and a study of it is essential for any real understanding of phariceeism." *Universal Jewish Encyclopedia*, 1943.

This literature is identified:

> "Oral Law" was given by God to Moses on Mt. Sinai along with "written law" or TORAH. (Pirke Aboth. 1.1). The MISHNA states that oral law must be observed with greater stringency than the written law because oral tradition affects the life of the ordinary man more intimately than the more remote constitutional law in the TORAH. (M. SANHEDRIN 10.3).

This "oral law", also called the *"Traditions of the Elders"*, has added modern "traditions". The whole is called the *Babylonian Talmud.*[5]

Many Christians believe that Jews cannot accept the WORD without Talmudic revision because the WORD excludes the Jews from the nation of Israel:

> *"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord; even to his tenth generation shall he not enter into the congregation of the Lord (Israel)." Deut 23:2*

This single statute alone prohibits mixed-race Jews from entering the congregation of Israel - and Jewish literature lists the Jew's multi-racial antecedents in great detail.

Talmudic interpretations of the WORD nullifies many such prohibitions. Its 63 books contain many rabbinical opinions, or Law interpretations, which support both sides of controversial issues. These conflicting opinions allow an individual to choose whichever course seems best at the moment.

Results Of Talmudic Reasoning

For instance:

> "The two state-appointed chief rabbis ... One of their responsibilities is to sanction the national 'sale' (lease) of Jewish farmland to Arab buyers before the onset of the '7th fallow year' ... The device enables farmers to grow and sell their crops despite the Biblical injunction (Leviticus 25:4): *"The seventh year shall be a sabbath of rest for the Lord: thou shalt neither sow thy field, nor prune thy vineyard.'* ... In a modern-day example of *halachic* resourcefulness, the speaker of the Knesset ... has ordered that polyurethane sheeting be spread be-

5 Renegade Christian priests have built up their own "Traditions of the Elders" which they prefer rather than the WORD. These include such things as the rapture, Mary worship, universalism, usury, prisons, taxation, miscegenation, etc.

> neath the extensive flower-beds that surround the parliament building in Jerusalem. That converts them *halachically*, from fields that must lie fallow into 'flower-pots', which can continue to be cultivated." *The Economist*, Sept. 9, 2000, p. 47.

They can use this same sort of Talmudic logic with just about any problem they encounter.[6]

RACE

> *Racial History*: "Ripley and Boas believe that (the Jews) take on the physical traits of the people among whom they live. Recent observations, which, however, by no means include Jews from all over the world, tend to show that in the majority of cases the Jews tend to have rather a round head .... They also tend to preserve other characters, the most noticeable being the form of the nose. There is marked resemblance between Jews and Armenians, and though the Armenoid type predominates there are other features in their composition. Weissenberg suggests that there was within historic times a mixture, not in Palestine but in the Caucasus, between the Armenoid and a blond type, and that there are two types of Jews - the Semitic, dark with a fine nose, and Armenoid, with a coarser nose and an appearance of blondness." E/B Vol 14, Jews, p42-43.

The mixture that took place "in the Caucasus" refers to the nation of Khazar (Chazar) Turks who converted to Judaism in the 9th century. The Armenoid, or "Armenians", are a branch of these same Khazar- Turks who converted to Chris-

6 The fact that the state appoints the two chief rabbis underscores the fact that Israeli Judaism is an episcopal state religion that will accommodate whatever the state wishes it to accommodate - like religious episcopacies the world over.

tianity. Others converted to Islam. The 9th century mass conversion to Judaism provided Western Jews with 92% of their number, a fact well known to Jews themselves. This is illustrated by the statement made by the Israeli soldier ordered to guard the tomb of one of the Bible patriarchs:

> "An army required to allocate forces to guard imaginary forefathers' tombs, and whose soldiers serve as chaperons for settlers' children, will inevitably have to build many soldiers' tombs." (*"The guilt of the Labor Government,"* Yediot Ahonot, Oct 1, 1996, by Baruch Kimmerling)

Askanazi & Sarphardic)

The Russian "Khazar-Turk Jew" is also known as *Askanazi*. The so- called "Spanish Jew" is known as the *Saphardic*. As a general rule, the Askanazi looks different from the Saphardic in that most of the Saphardic are smaller, darker, and often have a finer nose. The Askanazi greatly outnumber the Sapardic, and, according to the Middle-East Saphardics - the Askanazis treat them as poor cousins.

Africa

We think of Black-Africans as Negroes - a separate distinct race. They are, but that's not all. The *Detroit Free Press* of May 12, 1999, states that in southern Africa the Buba Bantu tribe has a tradition of a Jewish ancestry. A team of geneticists discovered that many of Lemba men carry in their male chromosome a set of DNA sequences that is distinctive of the *cohanim*, the DNA of Jewish priests. This was also the case of the Black Hebrew-Jews who recently migrated to the Israeli country.

David Goldstein, a population geneticist at Oxford University, found a distinctive set of Y chromosome sites that are strongly associated with the priestly caste, not so common among lay Jews and are very rare among non-Jewish populations. He found that 45% of Ashkenazi priests and 54% of Sephardic priests have the cohen genetic signature, while in Jewish populations in general the frequency is 3% to 5%. Nine percent of Lemba men carried the cohen genetic signature and of those who said they belonged to the Buba clan, 53% had the distinctive sequences.

Middle East

The *News & Observer* of May 10, 2000, p 20a states that scientists using a new technique based on the Y, or male, chromosome, have uncovered the interesting fact, that in addition to the Jewish communities of Palestine, the Arab Palestinians, Syrians and Lebanese also carry the same chromosome.

This would be expected if all mid-Eastern tribes including the Arabs are of Turkish derivation. It would also mean that ALL mid- eastern populations are, to some degree - "Jewish". Think that over.

Thus far we have identified today's people who call themselves Jews as being White, Black, Turk and Arab. It gets even more interesting.

China

We think of China as the land of Chinese. It is. Also, many Chinese are Jews:

> "The majority of Bible commentaries identify (China) with the land of Sinim.... the Jews in Persia from

early times were connected with the silk trade, and as a consequence, entered into direct relations with the 'silk-men', as the Chinese were called by the Romans." J/E, 1893, China, p.33

"In all likelihood Jewish merchants immigrated, or changed a temporary sojourn into a permanent one... In an 'Account Written by two Mohamadan Travelers Through India and China' in 851, (Renaudot, transl. London, 1733, p. 42), it is stated that 'the Jews have been settled in that empire (China) from time immemorial."

"It is an unwarranted skepticism to doubt the correctness of the tradition of the Chinese Jews themselves, which traces the first immigration back to the Han dynasty between 206 B.C. and 221 CE." J/E, China, p.33, 1893.

"Marco Polo refers to the powerful commercial and political influence of the Jews in China in 1286." (see Murray's translation of "Polo's Travels" , p 99). J/E, p33

The above establishes quite clearly that the Jews have been a power in China for a long time. DNA tests will in time doubtlessly confirm this.

Chinese Relations With Neighbors

Chinese colonists constantly infiltrate and settle the lands of neighbors where they become a powerful merchant class. Periodically they are expelled from Vietnam, Indonesia and elsewhere. Tens of thousands are simply put in boats and on rafts and set adrift on the rivers and seas to go where the winds and tides take them.

China's neighbors know the Chinese as "The Jews Of the Orient". It is interesting to speculate as to which of the Chinese one sees in newspaper photos is a Chinese-Jew and which is Chinese. Or, whether the Chinese recently caught influencing American elections were Chinese-Jews or Chinese, or, whether the giant Chinese state corporation *Hutcherson-Wampoa* that owns the former American naval bases on both the Caribbean and Pacific sides of the Panama Canal and has possession of the former naval base on America's west coast, and owns countless corporations in Europe, America, and Asia - is operated by Chinese-Jews or Chinese. If Chinese-Jews "own" this company - for whom are they working? the Chinese state? or, someone else?

We have now identified Jews as being White, Black, Turk, Arab, and Chinese. It gets even more interesting.

Sassoon

One of the families written up frequently is the Sassoon family of India.

SASSOON: A family of merchants, industrialists, and later, bankers whose progenitor from Bombay made a fortune in British India and China during the latter half of the 19th cen.

"David Sassoon (b. Baghdad, 1793; died Poona, India, 1864) was son of the treasurer to Ahmet Pasha, the governor of Baghdad under the ruler of Abdul Hamid I. The office carried the automatic leadership of the Jewish community and may have been quasi-hereditary.

Sassoon & Company, had branches at Calcutta, Shanghai, Canton, and Hong Kong. It included a monopoly of the opium-trade and extended as far as Yokohama, Nagasaki, and

other cities in Japan. David Sassoon and Company also had a monopoly of trade in Indian yarn, Lancashire cotton goods, and opium. He employed only Jews in his business and wherever he sent them he built synagogues and schools for them. He imported whole families of fellow Jews from Baghdad, put them to work, educated their children and in turn put these to work.

The family then shifted its center of operations to London. In WWI, 14 grandsons and great grandsons held commissions in the British army. (Story in *Jewish Universal Ency*, 1904 Ed.)

Sassoon Jews served Saracen Turk princes; were their chief financial officers; received monopolies and commissions from the Christian English Crown; and;

Pictures of many of these Sassoons run the gambit of appearing as Chinese to blond English appearance. Interestingly enough, Franklin D. Roosevelt's fortune was inherited from his maternal grandfather, Warren Delano. Delano was senior partner of Russell & Co. whose merchant fleet carried Sassoon's opium to China and returned with tea. His daughter married James Roosevelt the father of Franklin Delano Roosevelt. Small world.

Now we have identified Jews as being Black, White, Turk, Arab, Chinese, AND Indian.

Now, let us look into the claim of these people to the name "Jews".

Strangers Copy Identity Of Israelites

Readers know that in 721 BC, half of the nation of Israel was taken away captive into northern Assyria, and from there they spread over Europe.

The land of Samaria that they vacated was unproductive so the king of Assyria brought settlers to occupy these vacant lands. These people we would today call Arab-Turks (II Ki 17:6). These "Arab-Turk" settlers adopted the religion of the departed Israelites and their rituals and tried to pass themselves off as Israelites.

A century or so later, Judah and Benjamin, who occupied the southern half of Israel, were also taken into captivity. When they came back from Babylon to reoccupy Jerusalem and rebuild the temple, this is what happened. The Scriptures say:

> ***"Now when the adversaries of Judah and Benjamin heard that the children of the captivity builded the temple unto the Lord God of Israel; Then they came to ... the chief of the fathers, and said unto them. Let us build with you: for we seek your God, as ye do; and we do sacrifice unto him since the days of Esarhaddon king of Assur, which brought us up thither. But ... the fathers of Israel, said unto them, Ye have nothing to do with us to build a house unto our God; but we ourselves together will build unto the Lord God of Israel ..." Ezra 4:1-3***

Strangers Claim To Be Jews

We have seen that the story of strangers claiming to worship the WORD - the God of Israel, is ancient. They tried the same thing again three centuries before Christ:

> "About this time ... Philip, king of Macedon, was treacherously assaulted and slain ... and his son Alexander succeeded him in the kingdom; who, passing over the Hellespont, overcame the generals of Darius's army ...
>
> "Now Alexander ... made haste to go up to Jerusalem ... God warned (the high priest) that he and the priests should meet the king in the habits proper to their order

... and so waited for the coming of the king. ... Alexander, when he saw the multitude at a distance ... the high priest in purple and scarlet clothing, with his miter on his head, having the golden plate whereon the name of God was engraved, he approached by himself and adored that name. ...

"(Alexander said) I did not adore him (the high priest), but that God who hath honored him with his high priesthood. ... And when the book of Daniel was shewed him, wherein Daniel declared that one of the Greeks should destroy the empire of the Persians, he supposed that himself was the person intended. ... the next day he .... bade them ask what favors they pleased of him; whereupon the high priest desired that they might enjoy the laws of their forefathers (the WORD)... He granted all they desired...

"So when Alexander had thus settled matters at Jerusalem ... the Samaritans ... determined to profess themselves Jews; for such is the disposition of the Samaritans ... when the Jews are in adversity they deny that they are kin to them, and then they confess the truth; but when they perceive that some good fortune hath befallen them, they immediately pretend to have communion with them, saying, that they belong to them, and derive their genealogy from the posterity of Joseph, Ephraim, and Manasseh.

"Accordingly, they made their address to the king ... Alexander ... asked who they were that made such a petition; and when they said that they were Hebrews, but had the name of Sidonians, living at Shechem, he asked them again whether they were Jews; and when they said they were not Jews, 'It was to the Jews', said he, 'that I granted that privilege." *Antiquities Of The Jews*, Book xi, Chap 8:1-6, p243

In the above, Josephus said that three hundred years before Jesus the Israelites were known as "Jews". Time after time, aliens had attempted to steal the name of our people to share the privileges that go with bearing the name.

The Scriptures warn:

> ***"I have seen folly in the prophets of Samaria (alien mixbreeds); they prophesied in Baal, ... and caused my people Israel to err." Jer 23:13***

This is the reason for the Law:

> **"The stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh (the tabernacle) shall be put to death." Num 18:7, Num 1:51.**

To protect his people, Jesus continued the ancient practice and excluded the stranger:

> ***"These 12 Jesus sent forth, and commanded them saying, Go ye not into the way of the gentiles, and into any city of the Samaritans enter ye not; But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt10:5,6***

This is the reason that strangers are not found in the houses of worship of the faithful to this day.

Khazar-Arab-Turks Claim To Be Jews, Again!

Arab-Turks, known as Khazar-Turks, kinsmen of the ancient Arab-Turk Samaritans, moved into southern Russia. To receive the same benefits their kinsmen received in the days of Alexander, they called themselves "Jews". Today, the descendants of these Khazar- Turks not only call themselves

7 According to Scripture, *"He that committeth sin is of the Devil." 1 John 3:8.* According to Scripture, churches who admit strangers commit sin. The presence of strangers reveals a Baal temple.

"Jews", but they also call themselves "Saxons". Calling themselves "Saxons" doesn't make them Saxons any more than calling themselves "Jews" make them Jews. Arab-Turks are Arab- Turks. They are descended from Esau and like Esau they are great deceivers.[8]

Present day Anglo-Saxon kings and much of the nobility trace their ancestry to Judah through Robert Bruce, Fergus More, Tea- Tepi and back through Zedekiah to Abraham, Isaac & Jacob. They also trace their ancestry from Charlemagne and numerous Viking lines to Israel by way of the Russian rivers on back to Abraham, Isaac & Jacob.[9] European and British Saxons are descended through both lines. The Khazar- Turks who claim to be "Jews" can't do this. In fact, they make no effort to try.

The astonishing thing is that because Khazar-Turks copy the ancient practice and claim to be "Jews" - today's Saxons renounce that honorable name feeling that those who use it have defiled it. These same Saxons don't think of renouncing the name "Saxon" just because some Arab-Turks have adopted Saxon names, bobbed their noses, used skin-whitener, and joined non-discriminating apostate Episcopalian, Catholic, and Baptist churches.

The Saxons of the world have better claim to the name Jew than do today's Khazar-Turks since their ancestors actually came from Judea.

8 *"Esau was a designing and deceitful man, one who hunted after the hearts of men and he stole their minds." Jasher 29:20*

9 See *Saxon Identity* HR #266, or (http://richardhoskins.com)

Summarizing Race & Religion

DNA samples among Northern European populations rarely indicate Jewish ancestry. Other populations often do. Thus, without more information, it is virtually impossible to identify an Arab, Syrian, Palestinian, Mexican, Chinese or African as "Jews" by race, because, unless they are recent arrivals, they look like their host populations. The identification process is further complicated by Jews concealing their identity by constantly changing their names and the use of plastic surgery.

It is equally difficult to distinguish by religion because while many profess Judaism, others profess other religions, and especially their hosts' religion. Still others profess atheism.

The question remains - If the people who call themselves "Jews" are not exclusively a race or exclusively a religion - what are they?

The answer: **Jews - Part II.**

Letter From South Africa

Dear Mr. Hoskins; Since my last letter, hell has been unleashed in Zimbabwe. Terrorists took possession of hundreds of farms and after getting rid of the White owners, they plundered all buildings and destroyed whatever they could not take away. Police vans assist them. It just came over the news that all whites must leave Zimbabwe immediately. A State of Emergency will be called by Mugabe. According to today's August 19th "*Report*, Mugabe's government has alerted South Africa, Botswana and Mozambique to prepare to accept white refugees. America and the European Union

threaten wrist-slapping sanctions which no one takes seriously. It is a time of shame and sorrow for our poor people thrown out of their own country and allowed to take only one suitcase with them. Their crime is that they are White.

This last chapter started when a few farmers went to the assistance of another being mobbed. The police came but arrested the farmers instead of the terrorists. They stripped them naked, shaved their heads, and put them in prison. Some of them were not young and the prison clothes are thin for this winter weather. A few black policemen felt sorry and took them something warmer in the middle of the night. These police were fired the next day. To my mind Mugabe is shedding the last remenant of White civilization he learned at Jesuit schools and is reverting to the Black savage nature that has been beneath the surface all along.

His people will soon be starving as his people burnt crops and there is no surplus from last year. The worst for us is that the Blacks here see him as a hero and may well follow his example. As it is, about 9 farmers died there vs nearly 2,000 who have died here. S. Africa's Mbeki does nothing and didn't criticize Mugabe, so blacks see him as a hero. They don't give a thought about who will provide food, clothing, and medical attention tomorrow.

Every morning the early news lists the names of Whites killed in the last 24 hours. The English newspapers, except the *Citizen*, avoid the subject.

White farmers here allowed needy blacks to cut long grass for their own use. In repayment, the Blacks burned down a number of farms. We are long past caring for their feelings. They are a curse.

To add turmoil, their biggest union, Costu, has called strikes at many factories making matters worse. South Africa's economy is becoming a basketcase.

I hope to send you more on Zimbabwe. It used to be a wornderful country to farm in with a very mild winter temperature. Next door Zambia is so hot, before the rains come, that the locals call it "the suicide months". Families often send their children here to stay with family.

In '56-'57, Zambia was under colonial rule. The British rulers turned all of us over to Black rule so the blacks could dispossess us and they in turn could easily disposses the blacks. I hope and pray our present generation is going to fight it out and take back what is ours.

Pretoria University now takes black students who cannot read or write. These illiterates take the place of gifted white students. It just came over the news

S. Africa's black president Mbeki and his entourage stayed at Windsor Castle and enjoyed a state banquet held by the queen. As the *Sunday Times* said, it is the highest compliment one nation can pay another. No white nationalist head of state ever received this kind of treatment. Mbeki is being honored for following orders in his treatment of the Africaner.

Best Wishes, K.J.

UNFILTERED NEWS

ST JOHN'S EPISCOPAL: The following was written by the pastor of St. John's Episcopal Church in Lynchburg - the church that was recently host to Bishop Jack Spong - the church that gave Spong a standing ovation. The acorn doesn't fall far from the tree.

"Tidings - St. John's Episcopal Church, *CONNECTIONS*: Vol 20, No 8, Lynchburg, Virginia

"Dear People of St. John's,

"Sitting in a row on the lawn, the half dozen of them were gazing into the night. By their sides a few candles flickered. A full moon hung suspended above the horizon, silvering the whole canyon. A dog barked in the distance. Crickets chirped. The rest of the world was mute.

"They sat, black robed, and watched for only one reason: the full moon was rising. Nothing beyond that brought them there. Their world stood still for several hours simply to appreciate the beauty and majesty of a moonrise.

"These few are monks who live in a Zen Buddhist monastery in New Mexico. Bodhi Mandala has for ten years been the site of this retreat in which I was participating. Hosin, the abbess, is transparently holy. Holy not because she is religious or especially pious or caught up in acting wise, but because she is so real. Her eyes laugh. She chuckles as she hugs one of us. She infects me with joy, to the point that I find myself getting so comfortable in her presence that I quit noticing what I am saying. I stop editing what I am thinking. I find myself keeping quieter, and saying more clearly what I do say when I am talking to her. I see her running across the lawn, weeding the garden, wrapping a gift for a surprise party she is throwing to honor two of our group, or petting Adzu, the monastery's dog. She is a firefly beaming light among the shadows of the world. Her light and life draw me.

"I breathe deeply to drink in the scents of darkness. Traces of incense die in the cool air. Honeysuckle perfumes the porch on which it climbs. Newly mown grass offers a trailing protein odor.

"Flowing together for a few languid seconds, my own body and the body of the universe harmonize in simple easiness. I move as if I were the moon, my breath as light as the breeze, my inner song a peace as alive as the softly gurgling Jemez River.

"I do not even stop to think the thought that will come to me later. To register the scene is enough. The next morning it will occur to me that my life needs to stop more often to take somber note of full moons rising.

"And to see in all who bear it the True Light that enlightens everyone. And to feel the joy of its burning."

Frank Dunn, Minister St. John's

CENSORSHIP: Dr. Jerry Falwell, publisher of the *National Liberty Journal*, asserts that his messages must be edited prior to airing in Canada because Scripture references that proscribe sex outside of the traditional man/woman marriage bond are banned.

SAXON POPULATION REPLACEMENT: Gerhard Schroder, German chancellor, welcomed a proposal that allows at least 50,000 skilled aliens from outside the European Union to enter Germany every year to counter rapid population decline. Saxon populations historically decline when their agrarian habitat is destroyed, or when they are placed under alien rule, or when they have to compete with aliens who require a different habitat. (Story in *Financial Times*, July 5, 2001, p.2)

SODOMY: Romans 1, Leviticus 18:22 and 20:13, and I Cor 6:9-10 all condemn the practice of sodomy. The Human Rights Commission of Saskatchewan, Canada, ruled that

using these Biblical quotes in an advertisement amounts to hate speech, and ordered the *Star Phoenix* newspaper and H. Owens, who placed the ad, to pay three homosexual activists $1,500 for publishing the ad with the Biblical references to homosexuality. (*Christian News*, 7/23/01)

WHY?: Two female Americans were arrested on Aug 5 on charges trying to convert Muslims to Christianity. They were detained with 22 others of a German-based relief agency *Shelter Now International* on charges punishable by death under the Taliban's interpretation of Islamic law.

RKH: Muslim clerics know that the Christian Bible says, *"O children of Israel ... You only have I known of all the families of the earth." Amos 3:1-2; "These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, Go not unto the way of the Gentiles, and unto any city of the Samaritans enter ye not: But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 10:5-6; "I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 15:24; "For thou art not sent ... but to the house of Israel." EZ 3:5; "He showed his word unto Jacob, his statutes and his judgments unto Israel. He hath not dealt so with any nation." Ps 147:19- 20; "The Lord thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto himself, above all people that are upon the face of the earth." Deut 7:6*

Muslims believe that Allah is similarly protective of his own people. They question intent: If the Christian God says he is sent to his own people - why do Christian missionaries come to Muslims except to enslave their minds to make them trade with "Christian" merchants that always follow the "Christian" missionary?

ALGERIA: The three forces in Algeria are the ITC dominated government, the Arabs and the Berbers. There has been recent violence in the Berber sector in which a teenager died. This violence has spread into the Arab region. Rioters have attacked and burned government buildings. Thus far 80 people have died. The Berbers said their uprising is a protest against abuses by the government security forces. The Berbers are demanding recogniton of their language. Recently a march by several hundred thousand was broken up by riot police in which two journalists were killed and nearly a thousand injured. The death toll was put at six. The present revolt started in the early '90s when the ITC goverment refused to step down when voted out of office. (Story in Financial Times June 18, 2001)

RKH: A *nation* is a race. A *country* is a taxable entity constructed to contain two or more nations. Two or more nations forced to live together *guarantee strife*. Strife requires a *king* to keep the peace. Kings guarantee that *tribute* will be paid. Tribute is the reason that two or more nations are forced to live together in taxable entities called *countries*.

EU DIPLOMACY: Macedonia dropped Taiwan and re-established diplomatic relations with mainland China. This leaves Taiwan with just 28 diplomatic partners and only one - the Vatican - in Europe. (*Financial Times*, p. 4, June 19, 2001)

ETA: The Basque separatist group ETA was blamed for detonating a remote-controlled bomb that had been placed in a knapsack strapped to a bicycle outside a bank. The primary victim was a Spanish general who was badly injured when the bomb was detonated as he stepped out of the bank. The

explosion also wounded 15 other people and destroyed the facade of the Bilbao Vizcaya Argentaria Bank. The get-away car was boobytrapped and was detonated in another part of town when approached by the police. (Story in *News & Advance*, p. 2, June 29, 2001)

WOMAN STONED: In the second case in 2 months, Iran has executed a woman by stoning for the crime of adultery. Traditionalist judges are responding to a perceived increase in immorality by reviving strict Islamic Sharia law. The judiciary has refused to comment on the executions or confirm reports that a third woman is awaiting death by stoning. (Story in *Financial Times*, p. 3, July 13, 2001

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 325

JEWS - Part II
Race, Religion, or What?

Review

In *"Jews - Part I" #324*, we learned that Jews say that their religion does not resemble Christianity or the religion of the ancient Israelites. Jews deny that they worship the same God as do Christians.

We learned that "Jew" is really not their name but an adopted one.

We learned that "Jews" can be "Christian", "Muslim", "Hindu" or "Buddhist". We learned that the people who call themselves Jews tolerate all religious beliefs of their own kind and even tolerate Jewish "atheists".

We discovered that DNA has segregated many if not most Jews into two basic groupings - "priests" and "rank and file".

We discovered that most Jews deny being a distinct race and identify with White, Black, Turk, Arab, Chinese and Indians. At the same time, most seem to carry a similar DNA gene while being a mixture of many races.

Summary: : We discovered that Jews ARE NOT exclusively a "race" and ARE NOT exclusively a "religion". They say so themselves.

If not exclusively a race nor exclusively a religion, logic points to their being what is left - a thing called a "work union", a "guild" or, if they originated in India, a "caste".

Saxon Law

Saxons believe that ALL wisdom comes from the WORD, which is their Law.[1] They believe that they are made in the image of this Law and that ignorance of this Law of theirs is no excuse. This presbyterian belief in an unchanging Law system is different from alien episcopal law systems which have supreme leaders who constantly updates followers as to his and the gods' ever-changing moods and demands.

INDIA

India is the epitome of the episcopal system. Everything is episcopal - priests, kings & armies, and merchants. Its workers are episcopal. Its many gods are episcopal - each having holy men to interpret each god's wishes to the people.

---

1 Saxon Law forbids lying; stealing, murder, kidnaping, adulteration (of contracts, marriage or race), or contact with or working for aliens. Saxon Law demands that offenses be Lawfully punished. Failure to do so is itself a punishable offense.

My personal interest in India, its peoples and religions, stems from the following quote from a book studied by 1st century Christians:

> ***"The Word of God came to the serpent and said unto it ... be thou dumb; and speak no more, thou and thy race, because ... the ruin of my creatures happened through thee ... And a wind came to blow from heaven by command of God that carried away the serpent from Adam and Eve, threw it on the shore, and it landed in India."***[2]

India! Serpent! A serpent is a messenger. India could well be the source of our torments. The door was now opened on India - its history, customs, and gods. Things came together and started making sense. Things like;

> "The Jews of K'ai-Fung-Foo themselves claim that they received their religion from India." J/E, p.33

Well! What else?

Alexander conquered India in 327 B.C. He left, went home, and King Asoka of India boasted that India had conquered the Greeks! How? Greek soldiers had just conquered India. Was Asoka talking about "Usury"? Was he talking about *"Dharma"?* How about BOTH "dharma" and "usury".[3]

In rapid order, the building blocks began to come together:

> ***"God ordered Satan to show himself to Adam plainly ... And God said to Adam ... look, O Adam, at him, who said of himself that he is God! Can God be black? Would God take the form of a woman?" II Adam & Eve 4:1-4***

We know that "Adam" means MAN: Heb: Adam 119 - "to show blood(in the face), ie: to flush or turn rosy: - be (dyed,

2 *I Adam & Eve 18:7-9*, Lost Books, p14.

3 See *In The Beginning*, VPC, POB 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $18

made) red(ruddy). *Strong's Concordance.* "Man" is another word for "White" - *"God said to 'Adam-man' ..."*; But what about God being black and God being a woman?

Siva

The Hindus of India believe that along with 200,000,000 other gods, that each of them is also a god. Over them all are three chief Gods. *Brahma* the creator; *Vishnu* the preserver is white, and *Siva*, sex-god and destroyer, is black. Temples all over India, especially in southern India contain statues of Siva engaged in sex with goddesses.

Siva - India's Dancing Sex God

Surrounding Siva is "The Force" that consists of the spirits of all living things. The "female" side of Siva is Kali - goddess of Death. All beliefs are merely different ways of looking at the Gods. All things are tolerated: Peace, war, suffering, health, sickness, good, bad, etc. Toleration permits all things to exist. Toleration - *"Dharma"*.

The female representation of Siva is named *Kali* - Kali is the black goddess of death! *"Can God be black? "Would God take the form of a woman?"* The Hindus of India think so.

Specifics

Most Hindu castes are matriarchal and most Indian Gods are female.

What has all this to do with Jews?

*** Jews are matriarchal.**

What Else?

*** Hindus think and breathe sex. Jews think and breathe sex. In this, Jews resemble most Indian Hindu castes.**

Is there more?

*** Jews have a great affinity for Blacks. When in proximity to each other they gravitate to each other like magnets. So do Indian Hindus.**

DNA tests reveal that Jews have substantial Black admixture. This would account for this close affinity between Blacks and Jews. There is no place other than India that I can think of that such a general racial admixture could have taken place over an extended period.

Indian Hexagon

In India, the six pointed star is a symbol closely associated with Siva. Siva (Shiva), is the most popular Indian God. He most often pictured dancing with the hour-glass, the "drum of destiny", in one of his four hands. The hour glass shaped drum is represented by two triangles with the points touching each other in the middle. This represents "male" and "female". When they overlap you have the six pointed Hindu star of Siva. I have never been to a Hindu temple that did not contain this six-sided star - the symbol of the sexual union of male and female - the male joining the female. The Indian hexagon is found wherever Siva is worshiped.

*** Jews use the Hindu Indian hexagon as their symbol and call it the *Star Of David*. In this respect, they resemble most Hindu castes.**

Comparing Jews & Gypsies

A caste acts much the same as does a guild. English guilds performed specialized tasks just as unions do today. In spite of differences, the English shipbuilding guild and the London sewer cleaning guild resembled each other since they had the same background and in many ways had many things in common. The same applies to Indian castes.

The Gypsy

DNA tests say that Jews are closely related to Gypsies. This fact was known long before there were such things as DNA tests. Assuming that Gypsies are a *vagabond* caste, much different from the Jewish caste, they would still have many things in common if both have the same background. *Linguistic Survey of India,* Vol. xi., 1922, p. 11) *E/B Gypsies*, Vol. 11, p. 40, has this to say:

> "The Gypsies of Europe who, starting from the ancient Byzantine empire have traveled westwards and spread over Europe, America and Australia calling themselves by the name of Rom, the woman being Romni and the stranger Gazi. Many etymologies have been suggested for the word Rom. Miklosich identified it with Doma or Domba, a low caste of Upper India. This agrees with the view that 'the language of European Gypsies' shows many points of correspondence with the dialect of Indian Gypsy tribes such as the Doms. ... The language of the Gypsies of Europe, however, points to the extreme north-west of India and ...

> the hypothesis might be hazarded that members of the same vagrant race from which the Indian Gypsies are descended came up to the north-west and remained there long enough to adapt their language to the practice prevailing among frontier tribes.

This establishes that there are Indian castes who have moved out of India and flourish elsewhere. Not only that, but they have taken their customs with them. If one caste can do this - others can, too.

> "Albert Krantzius (Krantz), in his *Saxonia* (xi. 2), says that in the year 1417 there appeared for the first time in Germany a people uncouth, black, dirty, barbarous, called in Italian "Ciani," who indulge specially in thieving and cheating. ... They also carried with them letters of safe-conduct from the emperor Sigismond and other princes. ... This people have no country and travel though the land. They live like dogs and have no religion although they allow themselves to be baptized in the Christian faith. They live without care and gather unto themselves also other vagrants, men and women. Their old women practice fortune-telling, and whilst they are telling men of their future they pick their pockets." *E/B Gypsies*, 14th Ed., Vol. 11, p. 41))

This tells us that more than half a millennium ago it was noticed that Gypsies of India had a special relationship with Western kings. Their "letters of safe conduct" prove obligations of Western kings to these Gypsies or to another higher Indian caste to whom Western kings and the Gypsy caste are both obligated. Present day Gypsies still remain above the law and ply their trade worldwide with little interference from kings or their governments. The "enfiefment" still exists. This condition also exists today with the Jewish caste.

*** The worldwide Jewish caste cannot be touched. Governments don't interfere with its operations. This special treatment also applies to most other Hindu castes wherever they are in the world. Witness the Indian worker caste in Fiji and New Zealand, the hotel management caste in America, and the South African Indian merchant caste, etc.**

Religion

Gypsies had no God or heaven as we know it. Neither do Jews. Neither do the Hindus of India. They don't believe in heaven, either. They believe in reincarnation. Indian Hindus believe that when they die they will be reborn either in a better or worse state depending on their conduct on earth.

*** I have known many Jews, but I never knew one who believed in a heaven or an afterlife. In this respect, they resemble Hindu India.**

Sin

"Sin" does not exist in India. Good works benefit by being born in a higher state in the next reincarnation. Harmful acts are punished by being born in a lower state. All things are permitted that do not physically harm another. Those who physically harm others are "restrained" until they have been rehabilitated. The places of "rehabilitation" are called prisons.[4] "Sin" is a cultural thing. Many, if not most of the people in the world do not recognize its existence. To them, the things Saxons label Lawless such as "lying", "cheating", "stealing", etc. are minor character faults - one's way of doing business.

4 God the WORD authorizes only *restitution"* or *execution*. Whippings are for minor offenses. Imprisoning and making a slave of a Saxon is considered "kidnaping" (Deut 24:7).

Gypsies are great thieves. This is also true of most of India. In spite of its incredible wealth, India cannot build a Western style economy because lying and stealing are so deeply ingrained in business that *contracts* between Indians are virtually worthless.

*** The expression, "to Jew" someone, is part of the language. In this respect, Jews resemble India. The Saxon "sin" concept does not exist in Hindu India nor among Jews - witness Hollywood, their lying pornographic media, etc.**

Double Mindedness

Christian speakers hold forth on the subject of "double-mindedness".

> *"A doubled minded man is unstable in all his ways." James 1:8; "Approach not integrity with a double heart, nor be associated with doubled-minded men." I Enoch 90:5*

Most only scratch the surface of this fascinating subject and have no real idea of what they are talking about.

Years ago, when I was a stock broker I had a Jewish engineer customer. A nice chap. He was a great partisan of a certain well known political figure and enumerated his virtues at length. One morning a prominent Jewish newspaper made known its support of the opponent of this political figure. My engineer customer instantly changed his opinion to that of the newspaper's. I was shocked. My customer didn't bat an eye. He wasn't abashed or ashamed.

Non-Saxons tend to be like that. All of them. They are episcopal pack-beings. Jews especially. With few exceptions, cohesiveness and presenting a solid front is looked on as a

matter of survival. They tend to obey their rulers without question. There are *castes* like that.

Follow this.

The Commandments of the Christian's God demands the death penalty for certain crimes. Talmudic-Judaism takes issue with this position:

The following is from the *Jewish Encyclopedia*:

> ***"It clearly appears that there was a tendency to reduce capital punishment... if not to abolish it altogether. That capital punishment... was stigmatized as "murderous" if it condemned to death more than one human being in the course of seven years. ... Tryphon and Akiba... saying, "Had we belonged to the Sanhedrin [during Judea's independence], no man would ever have been executed," as they would always have found some legal informalities by which to make a sentence of death impossible (Mak. i. 7a)." J/E p.558.***

Many Saxons think that this argument defines the opinion of the Jews on the subject.

No indeed! In India, Indians accept ALL beliefs. Talmudic-Judaism also accepts All beliefs. Observe the following:

> Murder of non-Jew is approved if he is bound so that he dies of starvation, sunstroke, cold, lion, mosquitoes, in pit, with an arrow. (Sanhedrin 77a-77b)

The logic of the above is that it is the "starvation", "sunstroke", "cold" or "arrow" that killed the victim - these are the things that should be condemned - not the individual who arranged it.

So there you have it - FOR putting people to death or AGAINST putting people to death. Take your choice. If it is harmful for Jews to be in favor of putting people to death - they can quote chapter and verse from their religious books backing their argument. If it is beneficial to be FOR putting

people to death - they can quote chapter and verse from their religious books to support their opinion.

This is true about most controversial things. The Talmud is full of arguments where one rabbi takes one position and another rabbi takes the opposite. Whatever the situation demands can be backed by religious quotes.

The tie breaker is always "the ruler", whether he is called a "holy man" or "master" as is done in India, or "rabbi" by the Jews.

*** To Jews - *Double-mindedness* becomes "obedience to authority" - a virtue. Doublemindedness is an accepted way of life in India and Jews believe the same.**[5]

More About Gypsies

The encyclopedia goes on:

> "Their religious views are a strange medley of the local faith, which they everywhere embrace, and some old-world superstitions which they have in common with many nations. Among the Greeks they belong to the Greek Church, among the Mohammedans they are Mohammedans, in Rumania they belong to the National Church. In Hungary they are mostly Catholics, according to the faith of the inhabitants of that country. *E/B Gypsies*, 14th Ed, Vol. 11, p. 41))

5 One cannot fault Jewish "doublemindedness". It is what they do in their businesses. It is far easier to condemn Christians for professing obedience to their God's Commandments and whose churches own banks that practice the capital crime of usury. These churches also tolerate sodomy, abortion murders, pedofiles, fornication, miscegenation, and strangers in their midst. The churches are the ones *"having a form but denying the power thereof"*.

Jews do the same. While many Jews keep and advertise their adopted faith, many others in Protestant countries become protestant and in Catholic countries become Catholic.

*** Jews frequently adopt the religion of their host nation. In this respect, they resemble the Indians of India who have no hesitation in switching Gods and adopting new ones.**

Concerning the Gypsies, the Encloclypedia Britannica continues:

> "They have no ethical principles and they do not recognize the obligations of the Ten Commandments. There is extreme moral laxity in the relation of the two sexes, and on the whole they take life easily and are complete fatalists. At the same time they are great cowards and they play the role of the fool or the jester in the popular anecdotes of eastern Europe." *E/B Gypsies*, 14th Ed, Vol. 11, p. 41))

There is great similarity between Gypsies and Jews regarding the "extreme moral laxity in the relation of the two sexes." This is also true in India where one of the two most prominent Indian Gods is Siva -the sex god. The world of the Indian revolves about sex. The world of the Jew revolves about sex - witness Hollywood, sex in the media, the pornographic scene and prostitution.[6]

---

6 In India there are castes where wives have multi-husbands (like Hollywood). The women of some castes have sex only with men of higher castes. There are Indian temples where children of good families are given to the priests to make temple whores of them. They are called *Deva-Dasi*. Jewish comics crack jokes about the difficulty of finding a Jewish virgin. Former President Clinton's and Congressman Condit's paramours are examples. I have no knowledge of apologies or expressions of shame from the parents of the women involved.

Many have the impression that Hollywood starlets must be whores and the young men whoremongers before being permitted to screentest.

*** Neither Gypsies nor Jews are considered to have high morals. In this respect, they resemble the castes of India.**

Also:

*** Both Gypsies and Jews produce large numbers of comics who play, dance, and act for customers engaged in games of chance. Witness Las Vegas and Ocean City. In India reside great masses of gamblers. There, and here, music, entertainment and gambling go together.**

Gypsies and Jews are alike the castes of India in another respect.

> "They are far-famed for their music, in which they are unsurpassed. ... " Equally famous is the Gypsy woman for her knowledge of occult practices. She is the real witch; who knows charms to injure the enemy or to help a friend. She can break the charm if made by others.... The old Gypsy woman is also known for her skill in palmistry and fortune-telling by means of a special set of cards, the well-known Tarok (Tarot) of the Gypsies." *E/B Gypsies*, 14th ED, Vol. 11, p. 42))

When I was young, only one in eight or ten songs was about "love". Now, the Jewish presence in music is overwhelming and *every* song reeks of sex.

*** Gypsies, Indians and Jews are noted for music that deals with sex. In this respect, they resemble the castes of India.**

Also:

*** Horoscopes and coverage of occult practices advertise the Jewish presence in newspapers. In this, they resemble the castes of India where horoscopes are in daily use and occult practices are the norm.**

Then, there is the subject of marriage:

> "Their marriage system did not preclude marriage with nieces (brother's daughter) with grand-daughters or half sisters ... Marriages of aunt and nephew are rare. Cousin marriages were frequent. ... In the cross cousin marriage the daughter of the maternal uncle was preferred. Polygamy was practiced. ... These rites can be illustrated from India and elsewhere, and are in part fertility rites, in part, protective." *E/B Gypsies*, 14th Ed., Vol. 11, p. 42))

Inbreeding is customary among Gypsies and Indians, but among "Jews" it is so bad that the Jews have developed upwards of 30 different nervous diseases. Some of them peculiar to them alone.

*** Inbreeding among Jews is notorious. In this, they resemble the castes of India.**

Castes - Occupation

In India, there are countless castes grouped under four major headings. 1) Priest; 2) King and Army; 3: Merchant-Manager; 4: Worker.

Castes are allocated occupations and seldom venture into job descriptions that conflict with other castes. To do so results in "caste war". Castes having no competition may perform work outside its assigned caste monopoly.

In the West, upper caste "cohen" Jews fill sensitive jobs in religion, government, finance, media, and the professions.

"Other Jews" work as Merchants of one sort or another. A businesses may pay poorly but if the business is his own - it is acceptable. In the West at present, practically every job description is open to "other Jews" except that of "worker". In regards to that, their Talmud says; *"No occupation is inferior to that of agricultural labor." Yeb 63a., Exh 161.*[7]

*** The difference in DNA between Cohen Jews and "other Jews" indicate a caste factor. Indian castes also differ in DNA factors.**

Additions To Caste

Priests are the highest caste in India. There are many levels of priesthood. Many of these levels accept new priests from other castes *IF they have a large following.* The rational being that after the one with the large following dies - his followers will remain under the jurisdiction of other priests of the caste.

*** This explains how such seemingly widely divergent personalities as the black Sammy Davis, Jr. and the white Marilyn Monroe were allowed to become Jews. This resembles the general operation of India's caste system.**

Sodomy

Sodomy violates the WORD which is the Saxon's Law.[8] It does not violate the law of the Buddhist Hindus.

> "Alone among the major world religions, Buddhism does not condemn homosexuality or premarital sex. The

7 The Indian caste that invaded Fiji is an agricultural worker caste. That's what they do. Each caste occupies a position relative to other castes, either above or below, and not based on wealth. Each caste has its own protection and merchants. Its government is provided by priests. If they need a worker caste, indigenous natives may do the work until proper Indian castes can be imported.

8 **"There shall be no whore of the daughters of Israel, nor a sodomite of the sons of Israel." Deut 23:7**

emphasis on Buddhism is on achieving a state of enlightenment, but the religion provides only guidelines, not strict commandments, as to how individuals should strive for this. Rape and adultery are considered misconduct, but an individual is free to engage in consenting sexual acts that do not violate marital monastic commitments." *The Alyson Almanac*, Church Policies on Gay Concerns, pp 234-239.

Neither does sodomy violate the Talmudic laws of the Jews:

"Unnatural connection is permitted to a Jew". Sanhedrin 58b

Jews are in the forefront of those working for the legalization of sodomy.

*** In regards to sodomy, Jews appear to have the same sexual beliefs as do Hindu castes of India.**

Person Of Priests Sacred

In India, the person of an Indian Master or Guru is sacred. To touch them is to defile them. He is looked upon as God on earth and his followers consider his person sacred. The same is true of Jewish Rabbis.

*** The person of Jewish rabbis is sacred. To touch them is to defile them. This closely parallels the beliefs Indian castes hold about their holy men.**

Rebirth

Buddhists have a ceremony where at puberty the males are accepted into the adult world. They say that the males are born again - they are thus twice born.

*** Jews have a ceremony called "bar-mitzvah". At puberty the male children are born again into the adult world. They too are also twice born. This resembles an Indian caste ritual.**

Indian Merchant Occupation By Race

The Jewish Enclopedia describing occupations of Indian-Jews states:

> "The Whites are engaged chiefly as merchants, the Blacks as fishermen, fruiterers, wood-choppers, or oil-pressers." J/E, Cochin, p.137

*** In the Jewish nation living in Palestine today, "White" Jews are engaged chiefly as merchants. Black African-Jews and kindred Islamic Arab-Turks do the menial work. In this, they resemble an Indian caste.**

Conclusion

Jews are not a just a race and they are not just a religion. They are something else. That something is a caste. If they act like a caste, talk like a caste, work like a caste - and evidence seems to be conclusive that they are a caste, then they must be a *"caste"*. Not just ANY caste, but an "Indian" caste - one of many Indian castes, a caste that performs a special job.

If such is the case, and I believe the evidence is conclusive - the implications are enormous.

TRADE TOWERS

Our rulers allowed aliens to flood our lands, take our jobs, and rape, rob, and murder as they will. Aliens have used our land to plot, plan, train and stage their attack on the trade towers. There were 3,000 casualties in the towers and there have been more than a hundred times that number of casualties outside. Our rulers plan now is to deal with the carnage they are responsible for by turning our land into a police state and attacking foreign states.

Please!

It's time for the cry to be heard in the land, "Aliens go home!"

LETTERS

PROOF OF CRIME?: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: "'No weapon, no body, no crime" - this is the basis of Anglo-Saxon law.' Why does the media keep the ever-changing 6 million story alive after half a century? The evidence is flawed. The gas chambers (weapon) have been exposed as Soviet built tourist traps, and no great piles of ashes (bodies) have ever been discovered. Except for accusations from those who deny that Jesus is the Christ (witnesses) (*"Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ?" I John 2:9*), where is the crime? It seems that a new law has been manufactured where men can now be convicted on heresay evidence." P.Z. - Virginia

UNFILTERED NEWS

THAILAND: AIDS is the leading cause of death in Thailand, health officials said.

SALIVA & AIDS: England has officially included "wet kissing" in the high-risk category for contracting AIDS. A report in the *Journal of the American Medical Association* (1/13/89) stated: "... passionate kissing can not be considered 'protected sex' for the transmission of the HIV infection." Dentists have been warned that saliva should be considered infective. What you don't know can kill you!

MISSPEAK: SANDPOINT, IDAHO - In a case likely to test the limits of Idaho's infrequently-used "hate crime" statute, Sandpoint attorney Edgar J. Steel has taken over defense of an Idaho man facing 5-years in prison for using the word "nigger."

MAKING A KILLING: US Authorities believe that people who knew about the Sept 11th disaster beforehand used the knowledge to make a killing short-selling stocks, according to the *Times of London*. Large numbers of shares in airlines and insurance companies were sold short in the days before the attacks. Italian, French and Swiss regulators have joined the investigation.

CAFFEINE: Office workers who were only light users of caffeine showed more mental alertness than heavy users of the stimulant. (Researchers at Hofstra Univ in N.Y.)

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 326

UNDERSTANDING THE TOWERS

Basic Truths

Today's Evil Empire is Babylon. It is also named *Tower of Babel*; *One World*, *Evil Empire*, *UN*, *New World Order*, *International Trade Cartel (ITC)*, *Cartel* etc. Its purpose - to unite the peoples of the world and rule them.

Babylon's opponent is the *Separatist* - those nations who object to being the building blocks of Babylon's Tower of Babel.

In its simplest terms - the contending forces in the world are *Integration* vs. *Separation*.

The Separatist and the Integrationist have separate religions. One religion is Separatist - the other Integrationist.

These two types of religion, and their peoples, are irreconcilable.

Integrationist religions accept other races, creeds, and nationalities as different manifestations of one god. The other doesn't.

Consequently, there are two kinds of religions, two kinds of priests, two kinds of politicians, two kinds of merchants, and two kinds of nations - "Separatist" and "Integrationist".

The Separatist ideal is - *all Separatists have the right to be left alone.*

The Integrationist ideal has always been that the whole world become Integrationist.

Wheat From The Chaff

Among the world of irreconcilable Separatist nations are the Zionist-Jew and Islamic Arab-Turk.

The Zionist "Separatists" have a state. The "Integrationist" United States gave this state - free of charge - attack planes, attack helicopters, tanks, flamethrowers, bombs, missiles, and other weapons of war.

The "Separatist" Zionist state used this free war equipment to kill men, women and children of the "Separatist" Islamic states surrounding her. The slaughter continued year after year.

Under close observation by the intelligence agencies of the world's Integrationist states, bloodied Islamic-Turks at last struck back and commandeered airliners, using them as giant fire- bombs to destroy the Trade Towers and damage the Pentagon of the "Integrationist" US giant who had armed the Zionists.

In retaliation, the "Integrationist" US declared war on the "Separatist" Islamic state of Afghanistan which had no nationals among the attackers. There's a simple reason.

Summary

Babylon's imperium is *Integration*. Its policy is to incite Separatist nations to fight each other - such as the warfare between the Israeli state and its surrounding Islamic neighbors. When exhausted and unable to offer resistance, Babylon steps in and installs surrogate governments and begins the process of absorbing the survivors and making them into Tower building blocks.

Esau's Descendants

Right-wing speakers never tire of telling the world that "Jews" are the cause of all the world's ills; that they are Esau's descendants while we are Jacob's. They point to Scripture and the "Jews'" own statements:

(1) "Edom is in modern Jewry." Universal Jewish Encyclopedia, 1925 edition, vol 5, p 41.

(2) *"Esau (is) the father of the Edomites." Gen 36:8,9*

(3) *"Isaac have I loved but Esau have I hated." Romans 9:13*

This is not the whole truth. The detail that the speakers leave out is that Jewish literature not only admits that "Jews" are descended from Esau-Edom but also that DNA tests show that the Askanazi and Sepharadic Jews are blood kin to the entire Arab- Turk world.

Since the Arab-Turk world has several times invaded, conquered, settled, and mixed their blood with the natives of India, the Indians are also sons of Esau. This adds another billion people.

This great mass of humanity are all sons of Esau - the Indians of India, Egyptians, Palestinians, Syrians, Iraqis, Algerians, etc. Since these people have also mixed their blood with Sicilians, Southern Italians, Southern Spaniards, Mexicans, S. Americans, and American Indians - ALL are sons of Esau. This is a vast number and they don't call themselves "Jews".

If those calling themselves "Jews" left the West - it would make the Cartel's job harder, but the Cartel would still own Western kings, priests, merchants, media, banks and industry. Since the Blacks, Mexicans and the rest of America's aliens commit more than 90% of the crime, if they accompanied the Jews, their departure would rid the country of most of its crime; Look at the latest 50 FBI most wanted on the internet. Only two whites were in the line-up.

These people would undoubtedly be happier living elsewhere among their own kind who appreciate their sterling qualities more than Saxons do. But, the fact is, allowing the Jews to depart would not solve our problems. The problem goes deeper.

Warlike

The sons of Esau are warlike, they fight among themselves. They fight each other because their ancestor Esau was warlike. That's the way they are made. Internecine war is the bane of their existence. Down through the ages one ruler after another has tried to unite these difficult people.

Attempts At Unity

The book, *"The Crusades Through Arab Eyes"*, By Amin Maalouf, Schocken Books, NY ©1984 on p. 180 states that the great Arab leader Saladin directed his efforts "To unify the Arab world" to expel the Christian Crusaders. He did both.

Then, there was Genghis Khan: "Genghis Khan set about uniting the various Turkic and Mongol tribes of central Asia under his authority." p235.

The day will arrive when another son of Esau, a modern day Saladin, a Genghis Khan, or one having a third spiritual eye in his forehead.- a Hindu - will unite Arab, Jew, Turk and the rest, and lead them against their ancient common enemy - *"Adam-man"*, Isaac's-son - today's "Saxon".

Egypt Invaded And Conquered

There is an ancient story that is interesting. It took place before Esau was born. Perhaps even before Nimrod. Read it a couple of times.

The story related by Manetho was old when it was recorded by Josephus, the historian who recorded the destruction of Jerusalem in the 1st century AD.

> "There was a king of ours, whose name was Timaus. Under him it came to pass, I know not how, that god was averse to us, and there came, after a surprising manner, men of ignoble birth out of the eastern parts, and had boldness enough to make an expedition into our country, and with ease subdued it by force, yet without our hazarding a battle with them.
>
> "So when they had gotten those that governed us under their power, they afterwards burnt down our cities, and demolished the temples of the gods, and used all the inhabitants after a most barbarous manner; nay,

some they slew, and led their children and their wives into slavery.

"At length they made one of themselves king. and made (Egypt) pay tribute ...(Six of these rulers) were all along making war with the Egyptians, and were very desirous gradually to destroy them to the very roots. This whole nation was styled *Hycsos* ... but some say that these people were *Arabians*....

"After these ... the other parts of Egypt made an insurrection against (them), and a terrible and long war was made between them ... and (they) were indeed driven out of other parts of Egypt, but were shut up in a place ... named *Avaris*." ...

"They came to a composition with them, that they should leave Egypt, and go without any harm to be done them. ... and they built a city in that country with is now called Judea.'" *Josephus Against Apion 1:14*

The above is the account of the first building of the city of Jerusalem. The city was not originally built by Israelites, but by strangers who are probably the ancestors of both the Arab-Turks and the Khazar-Turks who are presently squabbling over this site. This may be one of the compelling reasons for wanting the site for themselves. They know its history.

It is also the story of how Hycsos-Turks conquered Egypt without "firing a shot". These people were expelled out of Egypt about 37 years before Abraham came out of Haran and before Isaac and Jacob/Israel or Esau were born. It's an old, old story. One we had better know. Conquest without firing a shot! "Make war by deception".

Jews The ITC Civil Servants

The Jewish Caste is the *"civil service"* of the International Trade Cartel. Members of this caste are chosen to be the grease that makes the world-wide Cartel machine run smoothly. They serve ALL Cartel installed governments, ALL Cartel owned corporations, and ALL Cartel approved religious organizations. If it is important to the Cartel - they are there.

The Jews are a caste and this is what the Jewish caste does - they are the ITCs "civil service". They don't "own" it - they operate it.

Zionists

Certain Jews, living mostly in the West, discovered a common background and separated into a sub-group calling themselves *"Zionists"*. Not all Jews are Zionists, but those who respect their Khazarian descent are the ones who have become "Zionists". Like all Separatists - Zionist aspirations are a potential danger to the Cartel.

Zionism & Khazarea

Khazarea, a country once existing in Southern Russia north of the Black and Caspian Sea was a great empire. It was larger than Charlemagne's Empire and held 24 other nations in tribute.

This empire was broken up by Turk and Slav invasions and its people scattered. Their descendants migrated mostly to Eastern and Western Europe calling themselves by the generic name "Jew", even though many of them were actually "Christian", "Muslim", and "Buddhist". Madeline Albright is

an example of a "Khazarian-Turk Christian- 'Jew'". Say that five times!

Books About Khazars

As Jewish interest in their heritage grew - books on past Khazarian glories poured from the presses:

> *"The 13th Tribe", 1976; "The Jews of Khazaria", 1999; "Karaites in Byzantium", 1968; "When A Jewish Kingdom Ruled Southern Russia" 1994; "The History of the Jewish Khazars", 1967; "The Khazars", 1966; "Conversion to Judaism", 1965; "In Search Of a New Homeland", 1982: "The Lost Tribes", A Myth 1930; "Khazarian Hebrew Documents of the 10th Century", 1982; "Khazar Studies", 1980; "Russia and the Golden Horde", 1985; "Byzantium and the Khazars"; 1990; "The Myth of the Jewish Race", 1989; "The Khazars", 1989; "The Pre- Ashkenazic Jews of Eastern Europe" - in Relation to the Khazars, 1990; "The Ashkenazic Jews", A Slavo-Turkic People in Search of a Jewish Identity, 1996.*

The list is extensive. The above books were randomly selected from long lists of such books. There are scores, hundreds, even thousands of books, articles, and references which are studied by intensely patriotic, nationalistic Khazar-Jews. They tell non- Jews, the "goy", that they are *Jews* because once their version of the Jewish religion was their primary "religion of choice". A Khazarian-Turk may practice any religion or none and paradoxically remain a "Jew".

Selecting Palestine

The site for the planned reconstituted *Zionist* state fluctuated from Eastern Russia, where a Jewish state was actually established and which exists today, to Madagasgar, Central America, and last - the Middle East where early Arab/Hycsos established the city called Jerusalem. Also, placing Zionist

Separatists in the midst of "Separatist" Arab-Turks suited the long range Cartel plans.

Palestine had to be taken by force - the same way the Arab-Turks living there had gotten it. The resulting grinding war would reduce warlike Zionists and warlike Islam into a malleable product - a product happy to be integrated if it prevented more suffering.

The reborn Khazar state was named "Israel" for public relations reasons. It is a Cartel-created state governed by a Cartel- appointed government just like the governments of most of its Islamic neighbors. In Israel, Khazar kings are selected by its Cartel owned media. Their Cartel obligations are the same as the obligations of other Cartel kings.

ITC Exercises Control Over Israelis

All states develop state patriotism. Khazarian state patriotism is kept within bounds by Cartel-media "mob manipulation" just as is done in other states. In Israel, this proved inadequate, so, the ITC had the head-strong rabble rouser Rabbi Kahani and equally head- strong Premier Rabin assassinated. As a reminder, the airliner from Israel to Russia carrying 66 Jews was "accidentally" shot down by a missile allegedly from a Ukrainian military exercise as part of the continuing lesson.

The reconstituted Khazarian-Israel nation is a state like other states. They will do as they are told or they will wake up one morning finding that every other Arab will miraculously have a U.S. or Russian made anti-aircraft or anti- tank missile in his hands.

Two Prime World Forces

The two prime world forces are *Integration* and *Separation*. Everything is either "Integrationist" or "Separatist".

The world of the Integrationists and the world of the Separatists are polar opposites.

Farms are owned either by individuals or by farm-corporations - Separation vs Integration.

Businesses are owned either by individuals or by corporations. Politics and politicians are either Integrationist or Separatist.

Religions, priests and their organizations are either Separatist or Integrationist.

National Suppression

The list of national states who separated and have been crushed and reincorporated is lengthy. A few names are:

COVENANT SCOTLAND: This small "nation of leaders" was attacked by the English branch of the ITC century after century. Its land was burned and its people killed and persecuted. Plaid, pipes, and presbyterianism were outlawed. At the last, unable to subdue them, the conquerors cleared the lands of Scots, burned their villages and homes, and replaced them with sheep. This left Scotland a peaceful desert.

PURITAN ENGLAND: Allied with Scottish Covenanters, the Puritans killed the Cartel's king and almost drove the Cartel from England's shores. Betrayed by its leader, Oliver Cromwell, a Cartel "sleeper", the Puritans were crushed. Most of the survivors jointed their Scottish kinsmen overseas.

HUGUENOTS: Rejecting the Cartel's king, the Huguenots formed a presbytery of independent businessmen and

farmers. The Cartel's king and priest came with words of goodwill and tolerance. When their words were believed they issued orders to kill every Huguenot in the land. Hundreds of thousands were exterminated and more refugeed to Germany, England, America, S. Africa, and other countries.

THE SOUTHERN CONFEDERACY: The Southern *Self Sufficient Farm System* (SSFS) prevented North America from being incorporated into the Cartel. The War Between The States was fought to destroy the Southern Nation.

BOER REPUBLICS: The two South African Boer republics independent of Cartel control had to be destroyed.

RUSSIA: King and religion were one. The Cartel killed the king and his nobles and 20-30 million Russian-Saxon land and business owners - and took the ownerless assets in the name of the people. It is now privatizing these assets into Cartel hands.

GERMANY: The German State found a leader and attempted to free itself from Cartel domination. It had to be suppressed before others joined the rebellion.

JAPAN: The independent Japanese state was destroyed so that its government could be transferred to Cartel rule and its assets transferred to Cartel ownership.

CHINA: Independent feuding warlords ruled a nation whose land rested firmly in the hands of families. ITC bankers financed Mao who destroyed both warlords and land owners. The state took the land and industry in the name of the people and is now privatising it into Cartel corporations as was done in Japan.

KOREA: Same as China.

VIETNAM: Ho Chi Min, a CIA agent of the "Integrationist" U.S posed as a "Separatist". He led a Communist revolt in the North. The US supported S. Vietnam. The US then murdered S. Vietnam's ruler and its CIA operatives murdered 50,000 S. Vietnamese land and factory owners. This "ownerless" property was then seized by Communist conquerors who are now "privatizing" it into the Cartel.

INDONESIA: The U.S. forced Holland to grant Indonesia independence at the end of WWII. Its present Cartel government is still in the process of crushing warlords and independence movements.

FIJI: Little Fiji overthrew Indian Cartel overlords and is now an outcast country which is still ruled by a Cartel banker but with a fiercely nationalistic people. They will not allow the Cartel ruler and his army to re-incorporate the nation back into the Cartel. The situation is most interesting.

ALGERIA: ITC media divided the country into the usual "right", "left", and "independent" political parties. The usual "democratic" election was held. The people, under Islamic leaders, voted the Cartel parties out of office. The Cartel was out - entirely out! Islam was in! The Cartel government refused to step down because the newly elected government was Islamic- Separatist. This precipitated a civil war. Thus far 100,000 lives have been lost and Algeria still has not been brought back into the Cartel. Interesting situation.

YUGOSLAVIA: Separatist Orthodox-Christian Kosovo Slavs were displaced by Separatist Islamic Turks who gradu-

ally occupied the land. This is the traditional Turk method of conquest; first a family, then a village, then the whole land.

The Slavs attempted to eject them. This gave an excuse for the US, the *Cartel's hammer*, to bomb Separatist Yugoslavia back into the 19th century killing thousands in the process[1] and insert a Cartel friendly government. But, the people remain anti-Cartel. Another interesting situation.

ISLAM: The lands of the vast Ottoman Empire in the Near East became allied booty following WWI. They divided these lands into "states". The Cartel then installed Cartel friendly governments, religious leaders, and bank and media managers as is the usual ITC custom.

From top to bottom, these lands became parts of the International Trade Cartel - but not the people. Islam's nation is their religion - not slices of real estate.

Also, the Arab-Turks did not like their former Ottoman overlords and they did not like their new appointed rulers. Rallying around Islam's green flag, their history since WWI has been that of one revolt after another.

Islam required that Cartel usury banking be abandoned for Islamic "no-interest" banking. It demanded "religious-political" leaders, police enforcement of Islamic law, and an Islamic media.

Iran and Afghanistan revolted and banished their ITC appointed king, becoming rebel states. Iraq still has Saddaam Hussein, a former CIA agent as its ruler, but the people lean strongly toward Islam. Saudi Arabia's wealthy Cartel king hangs on to his throne by the skin of his teeth as does

1 "Hammer": Turk mafia-slang for *enforcer*.

Pakistan's. Most of Islam's rulers belong to the Cartel but the people themselves belong to *Allah*.

The International Trade Cartel is in danger of having a billion people of the Islamic Nation slip from its control.

The Enemy

"Nationalism", "breaking away", "Separatism" - this the enemy. Whether it is Islamic religious nationalism, Saxon racial- religious nationalism, or Jewish Zionism, Separatism is the enemy.

It's no accident that the Confederate flag is demonized as a "hate symbol" - it is a symbol of separation. Reform Christianity is labeled "Identity-hate" because it is Christian-Separatism and persecuted. The murder of Rhodesian-Saxons and S. African Boer Saxons is unnoticed by the Cartel-media because they are Separatist. "Christian" Basques and "Islamic" Kurds are persecuted because they are Separatists. The "Ten Commandments" are banned because it is part of a Separatist law system that challenges the existence of the Cartel.

The enemy of the Integrationist is the one who will not integrate - the Separatist. It has always been so. The Tower of Babel will fall as its building blocks are pulled away. Each Separatist nation speaking a different language as it leaves.

A Midsummer Night's Dream

The Cartel's nightmare is a meeting attended by the world's nations - all having irreconcilable difference: Sharon the Jew, Bin Ladin the Turk, a Chaka-Zulu black, and a Saxon like Bedford Forrest:

And, if this unlikely group were to agree on just one thing:

"All nations have the right to be left alone."

Babylon would have a problem. No discussion of "brotherhood" or "tariffs or business". Just the agreement that: *"All nations have the right to be left alone."*

Conclusions

Failing the unlikely realization of the "Midsummer Night's Dream" above, I believe that everything is going according to the Cartel Plan.

It appears that the Cartel knew of the Towers project from its conception and used the incident as an excuse to attack Afghanastan because it had separated from the Cartel.

I believe that the ITC believes that the American "hammer" will prevail and that Islamic Separatism will be crushed and Islam will be returned to the Cartel fold, exhausted and whimpering, but returned.

I believe that if the Cartel succeeds in subduing Islamic Separatism, Cartel suppression will expand to include Separatist movements worldwide - Germany, America, Slavic Russia, China, Fiji, Indonesia - and even Israel whose Zionists give lip service to the ITC but are actually more interested in their reborn Khazaria than acting as the Cartel's "civil service".

I believe that if the Tower of Babel is restored, a Saladin will come forth to lead the whole against the Saxon remnant because it is written:

> ***"I will ... put hooks into thy jaws, and I will bring thee forth, and all thine army, horses and horsemen, all of them clothed with all sorts [of armour, even] a great company [with] bucklers and shields, all of them handling swords." Eze 38:4***

I believe that this will include China, because in the George Lamsas' translation of the *Bible* of the ancient Eastern Text translated from the Aramaic, it is written:

> ***"Son of man, set your face against China, and against the land of Mongolia, the chief prince of Mesheck and Tubal, and prophesy against him and say, Thus say the Lord God: Behold I am against you, O China, the chief prince of Mesheck and Tubal: I will gather your people together and put a bridle in your jaws and I will bring you forth out of your country, both you and all your army ... Persians, Ethiopians, and Lybians with them ... Gomar and all her army, the house of Togarmah, and the uttermost parts of the north with all their hosts, and many other people who are with you. ...***
>
> ***"Son of man ... say to China, Thus says the Lord God: On that day when my people Israel shall dwell in tranquillity, ... you shall come up against my people Israel, like a cloud to cover the land; it shall be in the latter days, ... my anger shall be consumed in my fury and zeal ... and ... the earth shall shake ... and the mountains shall be thrown down and the towers shall fall and every wall shall tumble to the ground. ...***
>
> ***"Behold I am against you, O China, the ruler and the chief prince of Mesheck and Tubal; ... I will send a fire on Mongolia, and on the people who dwell peacefully in the Islands (Japan); and they shall know that I am the Lord. ... I will give to China a place there for burial in the land of Israel ... and there they shall bury China and all his army." (Ezekiel 38 & 39)***[2]

China, with Esau and his hordes will be led to Ragnarack to meet their promised Armageddon. And the result of this meeting has also been written:

> ***"And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will give unto Gog a place there of graves in Israel." Eze 39:11***

2 *Holy Bible*, From the ancient Eastern Test, by George M. Lamsas' Translation From the Aramaic of the Peshitta ©1968

Today's question is this:
Is Afghanistan Armaggedden's doorway?

UNFILTERED NEWS

JEWISH REINCARNATION: Rabbi Ovadia Yosef, leader of the biggest ultra-Orthodox Shas Party in Israel, said that the 6-million who died in the Holocaust "died because they were reincarnations of sinners". Israel's Chief Rabbi Israel Meir Lau said "Judaism has a concept of reincarnation and of the righteous dying to atone for sin in a previous life." (Story in *The Journal Times*, Aug 7, 2000.)

RKH: Reincarnation is a Hindu concept where one's acts condemn him to a better or worse condition in his next lifetime. How else can Judaism's concept of reincarnation account for the unfortunate demise of the 6-million, mythical or not?

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 327

BIN LADEN'S SPEECH

To justify suppression, Cartel propaganda labels *separatists* as "terrorists".

There are two kinds of *separatists*: "Economic" and "religious". *Economic separatists* have their own "money system" and *religious separatists* have a separate "law system". Both are anathema to the Cartel which has a monopoly money system of its own and a law system of its own which it uses to support its monopoly money system. It is Cartel policy to destroy competitors.

Surprise Attack

The attack on the Towers provided an excuse to wage war on "terrorists" world wide.

Prior warning of the impending attack had been issued by Israel, London, and the Philippines and was printed in a

September 23 article by the *Washington Post* expressly pointing to the Towers as one of the objectives.

Speculators cashed in on information of the impending attack and made a bundle speculating in stock market shorts and put options.

Tens of thousands of lives were saved when workers stayed home and only a "handful" showed up for work instead of the usual 75,000 - 90,000 who are normally present for work at the Towers.

The Port Authority of New York City built the Towers. Just before their destruction it sold them to private parties who of course heavily insured them. It would be interesting to learn if the private buyers made a bundle from insurance money after paying the Tower's bank mortgage. Such details have thus far been kept secret.

Our nation's leaders' "chance absence" from the target sites gives credence to the charge that they knew of the impending attack. Winston Churchill, during WWII, chanced to be absent during most of London's air raids. After the war it was learned that before each air raid he had been given warning gained from broken German codes. Before the air attacks came he left town without warning others. It would be interesting to learn if our own fire breathing leaders are "Churchill types".

Chosen Target

Separatists destroy cartels. Cartels cannot tolerate serious separatists. Separatist Islamic states have Islamic *law systems* and have developed non-usury *economic systems*. Over the years they have quietly slipped away from Cartel rule.

To return these rebels to the cartel, force is often necessary. Before a state can go to war against another state it is wise to secure popular support. Popular support is obtained by having targeted victims commit the first hostile act, as was done in the cases of Fort Sumter, "Remember the Maine", "Pearl Harbor". etc. The hostile act is followed by a recitation of crimes, atrocities, and other unlawful acts the victim committed. Because "they deserve what they are getting" the public excuses Cartel excesses that follow.

There being no direct connection between the rebel state of Afghanistan and the Towers, the Cartel declared that war would be waged against states and individuals who furnished sanctuary to the terrorists and gave them help or training facilities. In this manner the door opened to accuse any separatist, individual or state, of furnishing moral, monetary, or physical help to the attackers with the Cartel being judge, jury and executioner.

Most of the terrorists' training was done in the American states of Florida and Wisconsin, but the Cartel graciously excluded these states from being considered for punishment and chose instead for its first target the small separatist country of Afghanistan - which offended the Cartel by using separtist Islamic law and separatist no-interest banking.

The Enemy's Face

A rich Saudi Arabian, who had formerly worked with the CIA, was fingered to be the "Simon Legree" of the enemy. (Simon Legree was a fictional overseer of Southern slaves who was used before the war to demonize the South and excuse Cartel excesses that followed Fort Sumter.)

As an interesting aside, in recent years the leaders of most of America's enemies have at one time or another been on America's payroll or have worked as America's close ally. This includes everyone from Trotsky to Ho Chi Minh, Sadaam Hussein and now bin Laden. Lightning constantly striking the same place attracts attention.

Bin Laden's Speech

Mr. Osama Bin Laden denied participation in the Towers attack, but defended the actions of the Tower's attackers. I must apologize in advance for the length of his speech, but Arabs cannot say "hello" briefly. I have also taken the liberty of highlighting what I consider to be key words and phrases and including my own comments in italics. I also numbered the paragraphs for reference.

Mr. Bin Laden's speech follows:

> 1. "We praise God, seek His help, and ask for His forgiveness. We seek refuge in God from the evils of our souls and our bad deeds. A person who is guided by God will never be misguided by anyone and a person who is misguided by God can never be guided by anyone. I bear witness that **there is no God but Allah alone, Who has no partner.**

Christians believe that all who deny the WORD are liars and anti- christs. Muslims believe that all wisdom comes from Allah alone. Jews believe that the world must be ruled by Talmudic law. Each makes his law system supreme when having the power to do so. Each is a different law system supported by its own religion that can potentially conflict with universal Cartel law.

Attacks divide world:

2. "Amid the huge developments in the wake of the great strikes that hit the United States in its most important locations in New York and Washington, **a huge media clamour** has been raised. This clamour is unprecedented. It conveyed the opinions of people on these events. ...

Muslims recognize that the media in Islam is universal and speaks with one voice - and that voice is not Muslim.

3. "After the strikes on Afghanistan began ... those who were happy about striking the United States felt sad when Afghanistan was hit, and those who felt sad when the United States was hit were happy when Afghanistan was hit. These groups comprise millions of people.

"Barbaric" West

4. **"The entire West,** with the exception of a few countries, supports this unfair, barbaric campaign, although there is no evidence of the involvement of the people of Afghanistan in what happened in America. The people of Afghanistan had nothing to do with this matter.

Bin Laden seems oblivious to the fact that Cartel merchants will not chance running the long proposed international "north-south" oil pipeline through Afghanistan until that country is once again safely governed and policed by cartel police.

5. "The campaign, however, continues to unjustly **annihilate the villagers and civilians, children, women, and innocent people.** The positions of the two sides are very clear. **Mass demonstrations** have spread

from the farthest point in the eastern part of the Islamic world to the farthest point in the western part of the Islamic world, and **from Indonesia, Philippines, Bangladesh, India, Pakistan to the Arab world and Nigeria and Mauritania.**

a. Conquerers from Attila and Genghas Khan to Chaka-Zulu punished revolt by making revolt prohibitively painful. b. Mass demonstrations demonstrating Islamic unity also demonstrate manipulation of Islamic popular opinion: bombing civilians does the same to Islam that the Tower's attack does to the West. Polarization. East against West. A situation the Cartel desires.

War "fundamentally religious":

6. "This clearly indicates the nature of this war. **This war is fundamentally religious.** The people of the East are Muslims. They sympathized with Muslims against **the people of the West, who are the crusaders.** Those who try to cover this crystal clear fact, which the entire world has admitted, are deceiving the Islamic nation. They are trying to deflect the attention of the Islamic nation from the truth of this conflict. **This fact is proven in the book of God Almighty and in the teachings of our messenger**, may God's peace and blessings be upon him. Under no circumstances should we forget this enmity between us and the infidels. For, the enmity is based on creed.

a. Muslims recognize that each religion teaches its own irreconcilable law system. The Cartel law system is "business law" that contains elements of all religions and all law systems. It is known as "Hinduism". Hinduism is the merchant's "business law-religion".

b. "Crusader" - a term of extreme reproach in Islam.

c. All separatists and those posing as separatists prove the truth of their statements by the words of their God. Bin Laden proves the truth of his speech by reference to Allah, the Koran, and Mohammad the messenger of Allah.

Muslims must stand together:

7. "We must be loyal to the believers and those who believe that there is no God but Allah. We should also renounce the atheists and infidels. It suffices me to seek God's help against them. God says: 'Never will the Jews or the Christians be satisfied with thee unless thou follow their form of religion.' **It is a question of faith, not a war against terrorism,** as Bush and Blair try to depict it. ...

8. "The masses of Islam which moved in the East and West have not done so for the sake of Osama. Rather, they moved for the sake of their religion. This is because they know that they are right and that **they resist the most ferocious, serious, and violent Crusade** campaign against Islam ever since the message was revealed to Muhammad, may God's peace and blessings be upon. After this has become clear, the Muslim must know and learn where he is standing vis-a-vis this war.

"Crusade" again! The charge colors a Muslim's thinking and is an excuse for his own excesses.

"Crusader war":

9. "After the US politicians spoke and after the US newspapers and television channels became full of clear **crusading hatred** in this campaign that aims at mobilizing the West **against Islam and Muslims, Bush** left no room for doubts or the opinions of journalists, but he

openly and clearly **said that this war is a crusader war**. He said this before the whole world to emphasize this fact.

Hammer the word "Crusader"!

10. "What can those who allege that this is a war against terrorism say? What terrorism are they speaking about at a time when the Islamic nation has been slaughtered for tens of years without hearing their voices and without seeing any action by them? But when the victim starts to take revenge for those innocent children in Palestine, Iraq, southern Sudan, Somalia, Kashmir and the Philippines, **the 'rulers' ulema (Islamic leaders) and the hypocrites come to defend the clear blasphemy.** It suffices me to seek God's help against them.

Unlike the WORD which is simple - Islamic laws are fuzzy. They always need interpretation. The interpretation is left to the ruler who doubles as a holy man or who depends on holy men for his opinions. The Cartel's media-selected rulers that govern Islamic countries are as bad as those in the West. Their continuous "blasphemy" has put most governments at odds with the peoples they are supposed to rule. Algeria is a perfect example. There, the ITC-appointed government was voted out of office by the people, but the government will not step down. It still continues to rule the people who are in open revolt.

11. "The common people have understood the issue, but there are those who continue to flatter **those who colluded with the unbelievers** to anesthetize the Islamic nation to prevent it from carrying out the duty of jihad so that the word of God will be above all words. The unequivocal truth is that Bush has carried the cross and raised its banner high and stood at the front of the

queue. Anyone who lines up behind Bush in this campaign has committed one of the 10 actions that sully one's Islam. Muslim scholars are unanimous that allegiance to the infidels and support for them against the believers is one of the major acts that sully Islam.

Islamic separatists recognize that most of Islam's rulers, holy men and great merchants are Cartel assets beholden to the Cartel above Allah and the people of Islam.

Latest stage in "Crusade":

12. "There is no power but in God. Let us investigate whether this war against Afghanistan that broke out a few days ago is a single and unique one **or if it is a link to a long series of crusader wars against the Islamic world.**

Bin Laden recognizes that the Afghanistan war is only the first step in a war to exterminate the separatist Islamic movement worldwide.

13. "Following World War I, which ended more than 83 years ago, the whole Islamic world fell under the crusader banner - under **the British, French, and Italian governments. They divided the whole world,** and Palestine was occupied by the British.

14. "Since then, and for more than 83 years, our brothers, sons, and sisters in Palestine have been badly tortured. Hundreds of thousands of them have been killed, and hundreds of thousands of them have been imprisoned or maimed.

"Crusade" against Chechens:

15. "Let us examine the recent developments. Take for example the **Chechens**. They are a Muslim people who have been attacked by the Russian bear which embraces the Christian Orthodox faith. Russians have annihilated the Chechen people in their entirety and forced them to flee to the mountains where they were assaulted by snow and poverty and diseases. Nonetheless, nobody moved to support them. There is no strength but in God.

As a devout Muslim, bin Laden conveniently forgets that this land was Christian land long before it was Muslim. Christendom and Islam have irreconcilable differences. It is these differences that the Cartel uses to manipulate each in turn.

"Crusade" against Bosnia:

16. "This was followed by a war of **genocide in Bosnia** in sight and hearing of the entire world in the heart of Europe. For several years our brothers have been killed, our women have been raped, and our children have been massacred in the safe havens of the United Nations and with its knowledge and cooperation. Those who refer our tragedies today to the United Nations so that they can be resolved are hypocrites who deceive God, His Prophet and the believers.

Bosnia was also a Christian land long before the Muslims seized it.

UN "collusion":

17. "Are not our tragedies but caused by the **United Nations** who issued the Partition Resolution on Pales-

tine in 1947 and surrendered the land of Muslims to the Jews? It was the United Nations in its resolution in 1947. Those who claim that they are the leaders of the Arabs and continue to appeal to the United Nations have disavowed what was revealed to Prophet Muhammad, God's peace and blessings be upon him.

Islam recognizes that the UN is basically a Cartel agency and that it is futile to appeal to them.

18. "Those who refer things to the international legitimacy have disavowed the legitimacy of **the Holy Book and the tradition of Prophet Muhammad,** God's peace and blessings be upon him. This is the United Nations from which we have suffered greatly. Under no circumstances should any Muslim or sane person resort to the United Nations. The United Nations is nothing but a tool of crime. We are being massacred everyday, while the United Nations continues to sit idly by.

Separatist nations, to survive, must sooner or later agree that "all nations have irreconcilable differences and they all have the right to be left alone.

Kashmir and Chechens:

19. "Our brothers in **Kashmir** have been subjected to the worst forms of torture for over 50 years. They have been massacred, killed, and raped. Their blood has been shed and their houses have been trespassed upon. Still, **the United Nations continues to sit idly by.**

Separatist Muslims live in Kashmir. They follow Islamic law. Over the border are Muslim-Hindus loyal to India. They follow Islamic ritual but tolerate other law systems in addition to Islamic law. The same situation exists in Christendom.

The WORD is Law to the Christian separatist. Christian-Hindus follow Christian ritual but tolerate the law systems of other Gods. It's just business.

> 20. "Today, and without any evidence, the United Nations passes resolutions supporting unjust and tyrannical America, which oppresses these helpless people who have emerged from a merciless war at the hands of the Soviet Union. Let us look at the second war in Chechnya, which is still under way. The entire Chechen people are being embattled once again by this Russian bear. The humanitarian agencies, even the US ones, demanded that President Clinton should stop supporting Russia. However, Clinton said that stopping support for Russia did not serve US interests. A year ago, **Putin** demanded that the cross and the Jews should stand by him. He **told them: You must support us and thank us because we are waging a war against Muslim fundamentalism.** The enemies are speaking very clearly. While this is taking place, the leaders of the region hide and are ashamed to support their brothers.

Both Putin and Bush are cartel appointees. Both wage war on Muslim separatists. Tomorrow, both will wage war on Saxon separatists whom they already call "homegrown terrorists". Today, Jewish Zionists laugh at our discomfort. Day after tomorrow will come the turn of Zionist separatists.

East Timor and Somalia:

> 21. "Let us examine the stand of the West and the United Nations in the developments in Indonesia when they moved to divide the largest country in the Islamic world in terms of population. This criminal, Kofi Annan, was speaking publicly and putting pressure on the Indonesian government, telling it: You have 24 hours

to divide and separate East Timor from Indonesia. Otherwise, we will be forced to send in military forces to separate it by force. **The crusader** Australian forces were on Indonesian shores, and in fact they landed to separate East Timor, which is part of the Islamic world. Therefore, we should view events not as separate links, but as links in a long series of conspiracies, a war of annihilation in the true sense of the word. In Somalia, on the excuse of restoring hope, 13,000 of our brothers were killed. In southern Sudan, hundreds of thousands were killed.

Palestinians and Iraqis:

22. "But when we move to **Palestine and Iraq**, there can be no bounds to what can be said. **Over one million children were killed in Iraq**. The killing is continuing. As for what is taking place in Palestine these days, I can only say we have no one but God to complain to. What is taking place cannot be tolerated by any nation. (Even) ... animals would not tolerate what is taking place. A confidant of mine told me that he saw a butcher slaughtering a camel in front of another camel. The other camel got agitated while seeing the blood coming out of the other camel. Thus, it burst out with rage and bit the hand of the man and broke it. How can the weak mothers in Palestine endure the killing of their children in front of their eyes by **the unjust Jewish executioners with US support and with US aircraft and tanks?**

The ITC controls the creation of all money. In each country there is a political "right", "left", and "independent". Each is cartel-led and can quickly come to power with Cartel money. With countries it is the same.

Today there is America, Israel, and Islam - with Russia and China waiting to be armed. The US and Israel are beating up Islam. Cartel money can create any combination that is good for business; US & Israel vs Islam & China. US & Islam vs Israel & China; US vs Israel, Islam & the West vs China . The Cartel always plays nations against nations and race against race. It works amazingly well, and the media muddies the water so that the victims never catch on.

Israel and US "are one":

> 23. **"Those who distinguish between America and Israel are the real enemies of the nation.** They are traitors who betrayed God and His prophet, and who betrayed their nation and the trust placed in them. They anesthetize the nation. These battles cannot be viewed in any case whatsoever as isolated battles, but rather, as part of a chain of the long, fierce, and ugly **crusader** war. Every Muslim must stand under the banner of "There is no God but Allah and Muhammad is God's Prophet."

This is shortsighted. Jewish interests, deprived of Cartel money would separate Israel from the US overnight. Saxon nationalists say this will never happen. Perhaps not. But Zionism is a world force potentially as dangerous to Cartel interests as any other nationalist separatist movement. If the Jews actually own the money-creating process instead of being mere managers - that is one thing. If not - the Jews may help the Cartel subdue the world separatists and hang themselves.

> 24. "I remind you of what our Prophet, may God's peace and blessings upon him, told Ibn Abbas, may God be pleased with him. He told him: I am going to teach

you a few words. Obey God, He will protect you. Obey Him, you will find Him on your side. If you ask for something, ask God. If you seek help, seek the help of God. You should know that if all people come together to help you, they will only help you with something that God has already preordained for you. And if they assemble to harm you, they will only harm you with something that God has already preordained for you. God wrote man's fate and it will never change.

25. "I Tell the Muslims who did their utmost during these weeks: You must continue along the same march. Your support for us will make us stronger and will further support your brothers in Afghanistan. Exert more efforts in combating this unprecedented war crime.

26. "Fear God, O Muslims and rise to support your religion. Islam is calling on you: O Muslims, O Muslims, O Muslims.

27. "God bear witness that I have conveyed the message. God's peace and blessings be upon you.[1]

The source: Afghanistan: Al-Qaeda, N.D.

Observations

Follow The Money

The WORD has much to say about wealth and the wealthy.[2] Bin Laden is very rich. It is said that he is rich because he inherited money from his father. His father is said

1 Internet news release by Osama bin Laden, Nov 10, 2001: Copied from: (Euro-Canadian News Service, (http://www. jeffsarchive.com/misc/ Speech%20of%20Osama%20B in%20Laden%20Broadcast %20on%20November%203, %202001.html)

2 Most of the world's billionaires merely manage cartel wealth and obey its orders. The occasional Bunker Hunt billionaire is soon hunted down and ruined.

to be rich because his construction business received contracts from the ruler of Saudi Arabia. The ruler of Saudi Arabia was put on his throne by British rulers when the Ottoman Empire was dismembered. His billions come from a share of the profits from Cartel oil companies. It appears that Mr. bin Laden, while undoubtedly an Islamic patriot, is also a Cartel asset who may or may not owe his primary allegiance to Islam.

Crusade

Bin Laden constantly speaks of "Crusade". The Crusades lasted several hundred years. Even if bin Laden has forgotten, we remember: There was an initial Islamic Crusade; then a series of Christian Crusades that are in our history books; then an Islamic Crusade that pushed all the way to Vienna and into Yugoslavia; and now a "Christian" Crusade. Crusades are good for business but costly in collateral damage. Think! Another perpetual war between Christendom and Islam! An armed China and Russia ready to throw their weight to one side or the other. A never ending market for expensive expendable military hardware. It's a merchant's paradise - and so familiar.

Conclusion

In the process of generating a Crusade mentality, The U.S., the Cartel "hammer", incited Islam for years. At last Islam retaliated. It was long in coming and the retaliation rolled out like a slow motion movie under the watchful eye of all the parties who would profit from it.

This is what "The Towers" incident achieved for the Cartel:

* The Towers excuse is used to destroy Islamic rebels who have broken away from the Cartel; to punish them so severely that others will think twice about following their lead (the true state of affairs in Afghanistan is being concealed to spare the tender sensibilities of the American public). And;

* The "war on Terrorism" permits re-installation of Cartel puppet kings who have been deposed by separatist nationalist forces: And;

* It puts the U.S. on a war footing allowing it to use up expensive stockpiled armaments and purchase more; a help to the ailing world economy. And,

* It relieves Islamic pressure on the Cartel established Israeli state which channels arms, agents, and propaganda to the world's future combatant power-blocs - China, Islam, India, S. America and the rest, And;

* It Incites Islam's "Crusade" frame of mind which replaces the now defunct "Cold War" - with China, Russia and others as tomorrow's "balance of power".

What the Cartel did to Black Separatists in Somolia last week, Slavic Separatists in Yugoslavia yesterday and is doing to Islam's Separatists today - most certainly will be done to Saxon Separatists tomorrow.

Setting the stage for the coming crack-down, a whole galaxy of propaganda terms have been manufactured: "Terrorist", "terrorist state", "separatist", "religious fanatic", "Identity", "super nationalist", "Christian-Nationalist", etc.

It's time that Saxons teach Saxons that their only salvation is obedience to *God the WORD* - which is their Law. The bloody events of the past several months are proof that the Cartel means to preserve Babylon's golden tower regardless of costs.

We've been this way before. We've read the last chapter. Babylon has a rough row to hoe. We can take anything she brings against us and still say:

*** All nations have irreconcilable differences. All nations have the right to be left alone.**

Do these words doom the Saxon to death? Not hardly!

"Thus saith the Lord which giveth the sun ... and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars ... If those ordinances depart ... then the seed of Israel also shall cease from being a nation before Me." Jeremiah 31:35-36.

The Saxon is invincible!

==========

Letter From S. Africa by K.H.

"Dear Mr. Hoskins:

"Economic conditions have caused contributions to white causes to decline considerably. The big Jewish chain stores give abundantly to black causes, but not to white ones. Our farmers have been burned and cleaned out, with cattle, sheep, pigs and chickens stolen. The fruit the blacks sell next to the road comes from some poor farmer whose trees they stripped. A locust has nothing on them.

"The orphans at Bronkhorstspruit are nearly in their own home. It has been paid for and decent people look after them.

"The condition of whites is not good. They are heavily taxed and fat blacks in parliament refuse to pay their own children's school fees. To say it lightly, I hate them and those who put them there. The biggest mistake our people made was to believe the media who said that we owe them and that they are capable of ruling.

"We have an E-news reporter who was allowed into Afghanistan. Nightly, the TV shows pictures of dead civilians, bombed hospitals, old age homes, UN food depots, etc. The American bombers fly high to avoid ground-to-air missiles and their bombs generally miss intended targets. A WWII joke used to be, "When Americans shoot - everybody duck!"

"The Conservative Party withdrew its suit against Piet Pretorius for writing his book *Sell Out* that accused almost all of White South Africa's leading politicians, generals and preachers of betraying the country. Some like Constant Viljoen acknowledge their part in the conspiracy, but others were upset at being found out.

"The English still look down on Afrikaners, at least 80% of them do, but the rest know better.

"The group that organized the Anglo-Boer War commemoration at the Bloomfontein monument used the theme "I see her Victorious". HNP party members went by bus and found the ceremony most moving. Next to the path leading up to the monument were small marble markers with the names of the English concentration camps and Afrikaner children, mothers, and old men who died there. Flowers were placed at each one.

"With death all around, the English tried to persuade woman in the camps to go to their husbands on commando in the field to persuade them to surrender. But, they couldn't find a woman who would go. Our women rather chanced death in the concentration camps.

"Kader Asinal, minister of education, is doing his best to erase our history, language and culture. It is more necessary than ever to keep it alive in our children's minds. Asmal is an atheist and a sworn communist. He had the gall to say that Christians are "mad, paranoid, and perverse." He said this

because of the reluctance of public, private and home schools to adopt study techniques that he devised.

"Christian churches don't object to attacks on Christianity in schools or the ongoing Marxist indoctrination. They are mostly on the other side and the monthly cheque is more important to them than the future of the people. They have forgotten the hardship our grandparents underwent to give children a proper education. Both my grandparents hired teachers from the Cape to come up and teach their children to keep them out of the government English schools.

"Rape among Blacks and Coloureds is very high. In a recent case a 9 month old baby was raped by its grandfather and 5 other coloureds. Prison is no deterrent, it gives them a roof over their head, food to eat, and no work.

"A reporter went to the black township of Seweto to learn about AIDS deaths. One undertaker said he once buried 400 people in a single day and is still hard pressed to get funerals scheduled. If 400 cars turn up for each funeral they really have a traffic jam at the Avalon cemetery. Other smaller undertakers also do a good business. When asking someone how he knew that someone died of AIDS, he said that AIDS victims are mostly young adults and emaciated.

"A lot of money is being spent at the coffin makers, and then there are the expenses of a funeral feast afterwards. President Mbeki prefers to ignore the whole situation while his wife flies to London for her shopping.

"The Jewish power stopped E-news TV broadcast on Afghanistan. People became aware of all the atrocities taking place.

"Zimbabwe and Malawi are both on the brink of famine in spite of these countries having good agricultural soil. Many black farm workers displaced from confiscated white farms

in Zimbabwe have come to work in S. Africa's Limpopo Valley where most of our winter vegetables are grown."

Best wishes, K.J.

UNFILTERED NEWS

WARNED: Germany warned the U.S. against expanding the war on terrorism to Iraq and elsewhere. Foreign Minister Joschka Fischer said "all European nations would view such a move skeptically - and that's putting it diplomatically." (*Investors Business Daily*)

AMERICA & TERRORISM: "We must not forget that the ANC during its terrorist campaign against white South Africa had its headquarters in London with offices in New York, Bonn and Amsterdam. During its terrorist onslaught on S. Africa the U.S. never denounced it nor acted against it." *Die Afrikaner*

ZIMBABWE: Foreign correspondents who report the beatings of whites will be deemed "terrorists", a government spokesman warned. (*Investors Business Daily*)

HATE SPEECH: The Saskatoon Human Rights Commission ruled last month that both the Saskatoon StarPhoenix newspaper and Huge Owens of Reginia pay $1,500 to three sodomite activists for publishing an advertisement containing references to four Biblical verses condemning sodomy, the National Catholic Register reported. The ruling also bars Owens from "further publishing or displaying" Scripture citations on bumper stickers upon which his newspaper ad was based.

==========

Back to Table of Contents

2001 - Index

A

adultery 205
AIDS 224
Algeria strife 204
anti-Saxonism
  university admissions 60
Ashcroft 160
Arabs kin to Jews 190
Attila 54
Aylett 2

B

Babylon - 3 Parts 161
  organization 162
Basque 204
Beckwith, Byron de la - 46
Bin Laden's speech 245
blacks 90
Buchanan, Pat 160
burning
  bridges 167
  goverment policy 119

C

Canada, censorship 202
China
  to invade West 242
churches
  Buddhist & Catholic rituals 79
  Catholic Church 76
  usury banks 164
  Protestant Church 77
"City, The" 120
Clinton 144
communism
  vs capitalism 53
  gun poster 65
  Communist Manifesto 49
  10 planks 61
compassion 21
Concerned Citizens Committee 166
Confederate flag 137
coronation 101
Crusades in Arab eyes 260

D

destroy evidence 85
Dickembeth (boat) 1
Dillard, Roy 167
Discovering Our Enemy 71
ducks in Byrd Park 125

E

Elizabeth II 156
enemy discovery 71
episcopal Christianity 90
Esau
  world of war 53
  ruled by others 58
EU censorship 157
eunuchs 86

F

Ishmael 46
Figi
  Indians Leaving 159
finding the guilty 72
fornication 86

G

Gilmore's Proclamation 126
Gingrich, Newt 144
Greek origins 87
Griffin, Nick - BNP 132

H

habitat for Saxons 122
hate-speech punished 265
Hitler & Napoleon 7
Hoskins, Richard Kelly
  politics 165
  Gen LeMay 32
  compassion 21
Hoskins, Dr William
  shoots deserters 27

I

immigration 139, 148
India
  Siva - (picture) 209
  Figi 159
Indians in Virginia
  Bacon's Rebellion 121
Islam, law of 203
  woman stoned 205

J

Jews
  a caste 207
  Africa 189
  China 190
  Jews & Gypsies 212
  Jews Part I 183
  Jews Part II 207
  kin to Arabs 190

Indian Hindus 209
racial history 188
reincarnation 243
scapegoats 99
Star of David 211
Turkic-Khazar 99
Joseph
enslaves Egypt 163
Judas Priests 91

K

Kahane 159
Khazars 175
books about 234
Kennewick man 160
Khrushchev, Nikita 49
kingdoms dismantled 6
Kingfish - Huey Long 143
kings
Norway's Prince 157
kings & priests
Elizabeth II & Pope 156

L

Latham's Battery 116
LAW
all sin 177
bastard - mixed breed 21
castration 86
immigration 149
marriage - mixed 89
liar, who is a liar 185
murderer 181
obedience 150
Saxon slaves 142
strangers ruling 160
weapons ownership 45
leash law 169
Legree, Simon 247
Levites
curse of 105
Moses warns 96
punishment of 102
Long, Huey 143
looting 54

M

massive resistance 127
McVeigh, Timothy 84, 137
media 73
incites war 59
meeting in Richmond 126
Melchizedek
Order of 93
Mexico
border incident 158
Mosby's Rangers
six men 26
murder 111

N

nationalism
suppressing 14, 236
Nationals
shooting competition 34
Norway 157

P

Peaksview Park Incident 169
pistol
army .45 30
shooting techniques 25
using sights 39
politicians 72
presidents, on God 134
priests
(see "Levites")
condemn Jesus 97
Jesus condemns 96
Judas priests 98
Levites 93
Melchizedek 93
of the devil 177
privatization 158
breeds nationalism 1
Eastern Europe 11
Far East 9

R

Rash, Gen Dillman 35
rebels in Pennsylvania 123
reincarnation, Jewish 243
Revolution of 1848 53
riturals 79
Road To Richmond 115

S

Sassoon, family 192
Saxon opportunity 67
St. John's Episcopal 200
Saylor's Creek Battle
charge of the clerks 117
separatist 227
sermons, controled 70
Seattle 158
slaves
Saxon slaves 141
South Africa 198
anti-Saxonist preachers 69

army disarray 69
coloreds 153
foot & mouth disease 18
murders 19
rape - AIDS 20
Walker, Russell 154
Sell Out (in S. Africa) 263
Spong, Bishop 104
spy plane
in China 113
St. John's
pastor's letter 201
sticky fingers 4
strangers 88, 194
suspect
last 110
evil rulers 91

T

talk
Friends of BNP 130
Tower's attack 245
result of attack 260
traitors
Gov. Almond of VA 127

U

understanding the towers 227
usury
churches own banks 164

V

Vatican
Taiwan partner 204

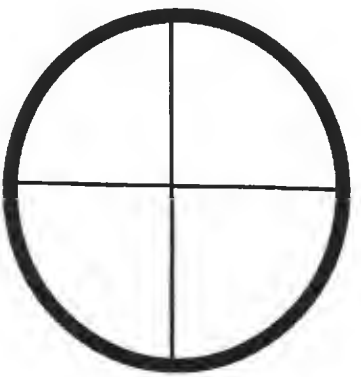
W

war plan
Program 20th Century 60
watchmen 106
Wetzel, Lew 26

Z

Zionism 228
Khazaria 234

BLACK SNIPER



and other stories from

HOSKINS REPORT

2002

Copyright © 2007
by Richard Kelly Hoskins

All rights reserved. No portion of this book may be reproduced without written permission from the publisher except by a reviewer who may quote brief passages in connection with a review.

Published by

Virginia Publishing Company
P. O. Box 997
Lynchburg, Virginia 24505
Phone 434-384-3261

First printing 2007

Printed in the United States of America

ISBN 1-881-867-15-3

Also by Richard Kelly Hoskins

OUR NORDIC RACE, 1958

ISBN 1-881867-00-5
Add'l Printings 1958, 1961, 1961, 1962, 1965, 1975, 1986, 1998, 2005

History of the Saxon nation.

$5 copy plus $3 p&h ($5 overseas)

WAR CYCLES/PEACE CYCLES, 1985

ISBN 1-881867-01-3
Add'l printings 1985, 1986, 1991, HB 2000, 2005

History of usury and war. 250 p.

$25/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

VIGILANTES OF CHRISTENDOM, HB 1990

ISBN 1-881867-02-1
Add'l printings sb 1991, 1997, 2005

The Story of the Phineas Priesthood, 472 p. sb

$15/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

THE WOLF & THE SHEEP, 1993

ISBN 1-881867-03-X
Add'l printings 2002

Wolves eat sheep. That's what they do.
Sheep try to keep from being eaten. That's what they do. 78 p. sb

$5/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

IN THE BEGINNING, 1995

ISBN 1-881867-04-8

The Hindu takeover of Western business, politics,and religion. 249 p. sb.

$15/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

Virginia residents add 5% sales tax

2002 - Table Of Contents

328 - REPLACING THE ZIONIST.....1

329 - MY FIRST YANKEE.....19

330 - WAR IN VIRGINIA 37

331 - LOST FARMS.....57

332 - JIM CROW.....79

333 - ZIONIST NUCLEAR POWER.....103

334 - SYMBOLS OF GODS.....123

335 - EYE OF SECRET WISDOM.....147

336 - SNAKES.....169

337 - DEVIL & THE ANTI-CHRIST.....189

338 - DOGS-.....207

339 - BLACK SNIPER 227

INDEX vii

Chapter 328

REPLACING THE ZIONIST

Anomalies

Five years ago it was observed that certain world business interests were building expensive houses in Australia, but had no immediate plans to move into them.

For the last two or three years Indian nationals appear regularly on national business TV in the position of corporate Chief Executive Officers - positions taking many years for others to achieve.

For the past ten years hotel-motel chains in America have been taken over by the Indian Patal Hindu caste almost to the exclusion of others.

For the past several years Indian nationals have begun to make a noticeable appearance in international banking.

Today, two or three international companies in Lynchburg now employ so many Indian engineers and managers that they are able to field soccer leagues whose teams play each other.

It is said that in business, politics, and religion nothing happens by accident. Let us see if we can uncover the answer to these seemingly disjointed anomalies.

Let's start with basics.

Gods

God's have Laws. The *WORD* is the Law of Christians. The WORD insists that its followers follow its Laws.

Like Gods, kings have laws. Kings insist on obedience to their laws.

One follows the WORD and risks the king's displeasure; or, follows the king's law to gain his blessing - thereby risking God's displeasure.

Christian followers of the WORD believe, *"It is better to obey God than men." Acts 5:29.*

Those who call themselves "Christian" but follow the king's laws believe that God the WORD has done away with his Commandments, which leaves the laws of the king supreme.

Christians have two very different Gods - the *WORD*, or, the *king*. They are different Gods.

Islam

Islam has two Gods.

One *Islam* God is separatist and radical. It severely impacts the trade of the international merchant.

The other *Islam* God really isn't Islam at all. It is Islam-Hindu - a merchant's religion that is relatively inoffensive, loving, universal, accepts everyone, and is warm and fuzzy.

Teaching The Cartel Religion

The International Trade Cartel (ITC) invests great sums of money and donates a great deal of media time proselyting their market areas with their Hindu trade religion. The essence of their teaching is that their customers must learn to *"love everyone without regard to race, creed, or national origin"*. Customers who love everyone also love the international merchant. Then, the "loved" merchant can safely come and go and buy and sell in safety. Acceptance of the merchant's religion changes hostile local religions into universal, integrationist, loving, warm-and- fuzzy look-alikes of the Hindu.

There are two *Islams*; one is separatist and radical, a danger to the international Trade Cartel (ITC); the other is warm and fuzzy and welcomes the ITC with open arms. One represents Allah; the other calls itself "Islam" also, but is a different God who represents the International merchant.

Radical Islam Reborn

Before WWI, the Arab world absorbed numerous Turkic invaders. Most converted to Islam and in time most of the Near East learned to live under venal, corrupt rulers in a loosely defined conglomeration called the Ottoman Empire. A sleepy corrupt Muslim empire whose Islamic God was part Hindu.

WWI changed everything. Islamic Turks awoke to find that the lands of the former Ottoman Empire had been seized

and carved into new trade areas called "countries" and whose appointed rulers were Western puppets.

A shocked Islam began to awake. This Islam wasn't the warm sleepy fuzzy Islam whose rulers and religious leaders were bought and paid for by the International merchant, it was the wild-eyed crazy Islam that Christian mothers at one time used to scare their children into obedience.

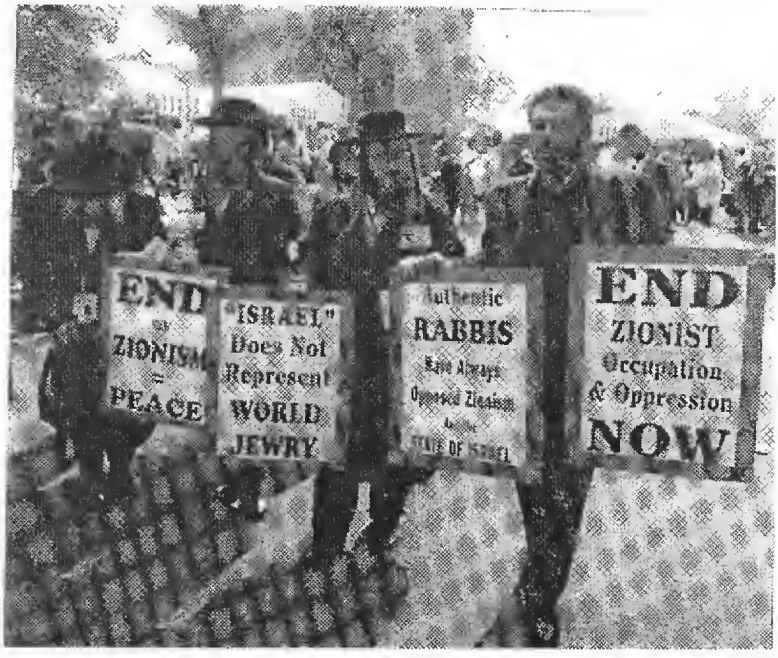
Revolts began to take place. The International merchant supplied money so that its appointed "warm and fuzzy" rulers could hire larger armies to keep the natives in line. Warm sleepy establishment Mullahs found themselves suddenly abandoned. Instead, crowds gathered around wild-eyed crazy Koran-spouting religious fanatics teaching the Koran on street corners.

This wild-eyed radical Islam affected trade. It had to be destroyed before it could dislocate the grip the "warm and fuzzy" religion of the International Trade Cartel had on the world of Islam.

Jujitsu

There is a school of martial arts called *"jujitsu"*. Jujitsu teaches one to help an opponent to do what he is going to do anyway. When he lunges at you you seize his arm and pull him toward you while stepping aside. If he is tripped and falls he is then relatively defenseless.

Radical militant Islam was stirring. It needed someone to fight.



RABBIS MARCH

This AP photo shows a march of Rabbis in the Israeli state that highlights the division in Jewry over Zionism. Zionism is "separation" - those who wish to gather their people together in a reconstituted nation-state of their own. Zionist separation presents the same problems to the Cartel that other separatist movements do - but more so since international Jewry provides the manpower for the International Trade Cartel's "civil service." Who will the Cartel find to replace its departing Zionists?

Before WWII "Zionist separatists" in National Socialist Germany were trained by the German SS to become farmers to enable them to survive living in Palestinian kabuts. During WWII the leader of the Zionist Stern Gang attempted to unite by treaty the German and Zionist separatist causes against international British Cartel interests. Jews and Christians have irreconcilable differences but history shows that it is possible for them to work together to separate since it serves a common interest. The Cartel launched the "6-million" story years after WWII to try to break up this alliance.

Judaism

There are two kinds of *Judaism*.

One *Judaism* is nationalist, separatist, wild-eyed and radical.

The other *Judaism* is another Hindu look-alike of the International merchant's religion. Its supporters say that it is

inoffensive, loving, universal and warm-and-fuzzy. This "Judaism" is the religion of choice of most Jews whose primary job is to act as the ITC's *"civil service"*.

The world is presented with two kinds of Judaism: one is apparently separatist and radical; the other is apparently warm and fuzzy.

Radical Judaism

Many believe that radical Judaism was born when the Jewish rabbis from Byzantieum converted the Khazarian nation in the 8th century.

The irreconcilable differences that exist between Babylonian Judaism and other religions were minor compared to the mountain of differences that resulted from Judaism passing through the Khazar filter. The nature of the Khazar Turk is not "warm-and- fuzzy" - neither is their religion.

Khazarian Nationalism

The Khazarian-Jews are causing trouble on the world stage and are are using Talmudic Judaism to justify their excesses committed in the name of Khazarian nationalism[1]. Their desire to reconstitute their ancient Khazarian state and punish those responsible for its destruction burns white-hot.

Far too many of them are using their hereditary caste job as the Cartel's civil service to advance the fortunes of Kazaria- Israel instead of quietly keeping Cartel trade flowing smoothly.

If the goals of Zionist Jews and the Jews of the International Trade Cartel conflict - one of the two must step down.

1 In the Israeli state the Chief Rabbi is appointed by the state to bless the state and he does. This largely removes Judaism from Cartel hands.

Long-Term Planning

World trade is a cartel operation jealously guarded. If any of their world's market areas separate themselves from cooperating with this cartel - the problem must be corrected.

Radical Islamic separatists insist on having Islamic law rather than obeying the laws of their puppet kings. This is a problem.

The Radical Christendom of Christian patriots has been an ongoing problem.

Zionist nationalists appointed their own chief rabbi, selected their own radical rulers, and are using their clout as the Cartel's *civil service* to advance their own agenda rather than tending to Cartel business. Separatism from whatever quarter is always a problem.

Separatist nationalism based on religion cannot be reasoned with. In such cases the traditional Hindu solution is to create problems between separatists having irreconcilable differences and then let them destroy each other.

Leading To Destruction

It is a truism, "People are going to do what people are going to do." Kazarian nationalists long ago decided to recreate their ancient empire. Since this dream could not be stopped - it is my belief that the Cartel helped the Zionist effort in exchange for Kazarian nationalists' commitment to build their Zionist state right in the most illogical, unsafe place in the world - the middle of the lands of radical Islam.

Radical Judaism placed shoulder to shoulder with radical Islam seems to be a plan of which Machiavelli would have been proud. Zionist Jews invading Arab Palestine would drive Islam into a frenzy; add judicious Jewish abuse of Arabs

and sooner or later Islam would burst forth against its tormentor - or tormentors. Then is the time for *"jujitsu"*.

Islam's rage has landed her on the mat and her separatists are getting the stuffing kicked out of them by Cartel surrogates. As soon as radical Muslim separatism is eradicated - it will be time for radical Zionism. We may be watching the unfolding of a hundred-year-old plan.

Cutting The Lifeline

Rebellious Kazarian separatists, the Zionists, are now in the most exposed position one can imagine. Millions of rebellious nationalist Jews have been led by their cartel-appointed leaders into a little enclave in the midst of tens of millions of an equally nationalist Islamic enemy. Living in this *cul-de-sac* they exist on money, arms, armament, and reinforcements extorted from captive sheep governments.

If the Cartel really intends to dispose of the Zionist-separatist problem it would seem that very soon would be as good a time as any to cut the lifeline. But first -

Bad Press

It is Cartel policy to propagandize coming events before doing them.

At present, the Cartel media monopoly is not giving American Kazarian-Zionists "good press." The usual favorable headlines are followed by stories that can only be described as "bad press". Such things happen in a monopoly only when they are planned to happen.

In spite of what many may think, it is not an accident that every Christian patriot knows the true story of Gorden Kahl, Ruby Ridge, and the Branch Dividians. It is no accident that

they know the real story of Kuwait, Iraq, Iran and Serbia. Who do they blame? Zionists!

The Towers is the latest. The Cartel press has allowed enough unanswered questions to slip under the curtain for this also to be added to the fire. We have been allowed to discover:

* That the Mossad knew about the Towers attack before it took place.

* That option traders made a killing by buying options before the event.

* That almost everyone in the world knew that destruction was on the way - except our own government.

* Christian patriots question "why so few casualties".

* They question tearing separatist Afghanistan to pieces in searching for a bin Laden strawman. People now speculate on which country the US government will claim bin Laden escaped to as their excuse to demolish that separatist country also.

* Noone in the Christian-Patriot movement is surprised to learn that "Silverstein Properties" had the Towers insured for $7.2 Billion.

* Neither are they supprised that the comic strip Irv Rubin of the JDL was arrested for plotting to blow up a mosque.

* The recent story of 100 to 150 Israeli spies arrested in America in the biggest spy bust in American history is pointed to as one more example of Zionist duplicity.

* Then there are the recent pictures of Zionist atrocities - a Zionist shooting the little Arab boy while his father tries to cover him with his own body. These things have a cumulative effect and there was really no reason for the release of that picture.

* How about the recent (AP) story about attorneys suing "Menorah Gardens & Funeral Chapels" in West Palm Beach for digging up bodies and dumping them in the woods behind the cemetery to make way for new bodies. Pictures show Jewish burial shrouds and a Star of David (Zionist) next to finger bones. Not good.

* And then, the *Village Voice* has its say. This is anything but a conservative paper and they recently wrote a story on Jewish terrorists. According to them - the Arabs are just late learners. It talks about the Stern Gang, and the Irgun; about blowing up the King David Hotel leaving piles of British dead. It talks about almost all the Israeli leaders being former terrorists and what they did to win the title. It talks about the leader of the Stern Gang attempting to make a treaty with Germany to fight the British. Hey, this is the *Village Voice*!

Because of press releases, guess who may soon get the blame for all of today's problems? Guess who may well receive the blame for causing both the "Towers" and the resulting "Afghanistan"? One can safely say that the Cartel has not given the Zionists a good press recently.

The Unthinkable

If the Cartel plan is to solve Islamic and Zionist separatist problems by mutual destruction - the stage is set.

Time to cut the lifeline, anyone?

Kazaria's Own Plans

Setting enemies to destroy each other is an ancient ploy. It's traditional, and frankly - obvious. If amateurs can work it out, rest assured - others can, too.

As a life preserver, riverboat gamblers used to carry a derringer up their sleeve. The Israeli state is a gambling state. It too has a derringer. It's their biological, chemical and atomic arsenal - and from what we hear - it may be equal in quality and diversity to that of the United States.

Summary

Separatist Islam needs to be supplied with anti-tank and anti- aircraft weapons to become an overnight power capable of doing to the Israelis the same thing that the Afghanistan "freedom- fighters" did to the Russians. A cartel "go-ahead' is needed and these items will be supplied.

What about the Zionist state. Will she sit still and wait to be destroyed? I wouldn't count on it.

Five years ago it was observed that certain world business interests were building expensive houses in Australia, but had no immediate plans to move into them. That was five years ago. Was someone preparing a safe haven?

For the last two or three years Indian nationals appear regularly on national business TV as corporate Chief Executive Officers - a position that usually takes many years for others to achieve. Is someone looking for replacements for their departing "civil service"?

For the past ten years, hotel-motel chains in America have been taken over by the Indian Patal Hindu caste almost to the exclusion of all others. For the past several years Indian nationals have become noticeable in international banking. In Lynchburg, two or three of its international companies now employ so many Indian engineers and supervisors that they are able to field soccer leagues whose teams play each other.

Could it be that some of the Cartel's former employees became so nationalist and difficult that they are to be purged?

If Zionist, Islamic, and Christian separatists disappear from the face of the earth - the International Trade Cartel and those who work for it will remain and continue to do what they are doing.

If it is correct that in business, politics, and religion nothing happens by accident - then interesting days lie ahead.

==========

LETTERS

SALADIN: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Saladin, According to *Harper's Encyclopedia*, was "a Turko-Egyptian general/ruler, son of a Kurdish soldier." Calling him a 'Turko-Egyptian' does not change his Caucasian genetic make- up." G. A. - California

RKH: True, Saladin was a Caucasian, but not of Jacob. The Scriptures say; *"O children of Israel ... you only have I known of all the families of the earth." Amos 3:1-2; "There are many nations ... all are his, and over all has he appointed spirits (Gods) to rule ... but over Israel ... he alone is their ruler." Jubilees 15:23; "He showed his WORD ... his statues and his judgments unto Israel. He hath not dealt so with any nation: and as for his judgments, they have not known them." Ps 147:19-20.*

I admire Salidin immensely, but he was not one of us.

Unfiltered News From The Mid East

ISRAELI PRIVATISING: Merrill Lynch said it received inquiries from Israeli and foreign investors about buying the

government's 50.01% stake in Pezeq Israel Telecom phone company.

RKH: The Cartel-appointed rulers of the Israeli state treats its citizens the same as other Cartel-appointed governments treat theirs. Zionists had better get their heads on straight. True, Jews man the Cartel's civil service, but besides this, the Cartel looks on Jews like they look on everyone else - just labor, cannon fodder and human fertilizer.

RIGHT WING TERRORIST: Separatists from different nations have irreconcilable differences, but the *Financial Times* of Nov 9, 2001, p.4 made the connection in an article which stated that both Islam and "right-wing extremists" are linked with "Holocaust Denial". "Terrorist" is the Cartel euphemism for "separatist".

INFIDEL: The Cartel media accused Osama bin Laden of using a "dirty word" to describe Cartel-selected leaders of Arab nations - "infidels". "Christians" who work for the same Cartel and who refuse to accept the WORD as the final arbiter are also "Infidels". Each is a traitor to his own God.

ALGERIA BACKS U.S.: Algeria's appointed Cartel government supports the U.S. "anti-terror" campaign. Algeria's president asked the U.S. for military hardware, including night vision and light mobile equipment and possibly training to help the military-backed Algerian regime in its bloody decade-long campaign against its own Islamist separatists.

FRANCE: The French defense ministry revealed that its spies have been inside Afghanistan helping the anti-Taliban Northern Alliance since mid-1990s. The French have also

kept track of Islamists coming from France who attended al-Qaeda training camps. *Financial Times*

RKH: This means that US intelligence also has known about the movements of Islamic religious nationalists and of France's 6 yr surrogate war against them in Afghanistan.

ISRAELI BOMB: A car bomb exploding in an Israeli suburb that caused no casualties was used as the excuse for Israeli negotiators to renege on Arab land hand-back promises. In spite of an official Israeli statement that the bomb was set by Arab terrorists, the question remains - who benefited?

GREEK ORTHODOX: Activists charge that the leader of Jerusalem's Greek Orthodox Church (GOC) has been selling and leasing hundreds of millions of dollars of church lands in Palestine to the Israelis. The land on which the Israeli parliament is built as well as surrounding neighborhoods is built on this leased land. It is charged that the church has not published accounts of its land transactions since 1967. The GOC in Jerusalem is governed under laws dating back to the Ottoman Empire. Under the *status quo* agreements, Israel as the power having control of Jerusalem, also has the power to approve or veto the accession as patriarch. The GOC claims that its right to lease this land is ancient.

RKH: It is important to note that the Queen, as head of the Anglican Church, owns most of Britain and leases land on which corporations and individuals build. In other parts of Europe the Catholic Church does the same. In India - the same. It is the writer's belief that episcopal churches, of whatever belief, are basically covers for business operations.

Unfiltered News From S. Africa

ZIMBABWE TARGETS OPPENHEIMERS: Blacks want Oppenheimers to give up 65,000 hectares of farmland.

RKH: After The War Between the States, Cartel land companies bought up millions of acres at bankruptcy sales to sell to European immigrants for top dollar. Blacks who ruled the occupied South wanted the South to become a Black Republic and they refused to allow white immigration. These separatist acts caused a major rift between the Cartel and the black rulers. The Cartel then backed the white effort to free themselves from black domination in exchange being allowed to keep the land they had gotten. Black Zimbabwean demands for Cartel land could be the start of another such rift. Take white farms - but don't take Cartel land.[2]

S. AFRICA IMMIGRATION: "The land of S. Africa was once White Saxon land that in time became a black land because of immigration. Whites were there 150 years before the blacks invaded from the north. In time for every white 5 blacks were born. Once the race ratio was 1 white for no blacks. Then 10 whites to one black. Then 3 whites to one black; then 3 blacks to 1 white, and now 10 blacks to 1 white. It was the Whites' fault. Cheap workers are a boon if you are a 'Spiritual-Caananite.'" (CIM, PO Box 146, Cardwell QLD, AUSTRALIA 4849

S. AFRICA'S AIDS: "At least 52% of severely injured patients brought to the trauma/casualty section of the Johannesburg Hospital are HIV positive compared to the 1990 figure of 1/2 of 1%. *Citizen*, Aug 16, 2001

2 Story In **Vigilantes**, POB 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505

STRIKE: South Africa's Black union, COSATU, vowed to start a two- day national strike against Privatization.

RKH: The ITC, finding it difficult to crack solid White private ownership, once again used natural Black anti-White enmity. They turned SA over to its Black inhabitants. Blacks were expected to be more agreeable to the transfer of public wealth to ITC coffers. The ITC mis-judged Black nationalism before when it bought up Southern plantations at post-war bargain prices and tried to import European buyers and sell them the land at top dollar. The American Southland's Black rulers would have no part of it. They wanted ALL Whites deported and the South turned into Black Republics. The ITC was forced to allow Southern Whites to return to power in exchange for their being allowed to keep their bargain land purchases. (See *Vigilantes*)

Unfiltered News From Europe

IRELAND: Laws outlawing incitement to religious hatred are being planned for Northern Ireland as part of a crackdown on the province's sectarian violence. David Bluinkett, the Home Secretary, is also planning a new crime of "religious hatred" for the rest of the UK. *Financial Times*

Unfiltered News From The Far East

RAPE AUSTRALIA: Police are investigating more than 20 brutal gang-rapes of Saxon teenaged girls between the ages of 13 and 18 in just 10 months by Islamic gangs. In the Bankstown area of SW Sydney over the past 2 years there have been more than 50 such incidents. All the attackers are of Middle Eastern extraction. (Story in *Sun-Herald*)

Back to Table of Contents

CHINA: The West's religious leaders quietly agreed to spread information about contraceptives to the Chinese. This has resulted in a 1995 census showing that never-married Chinese men outnumber their female counterparts nearly 2-to-1. Between the ages of 25 and 39, the ratio rises to 4-to-1. In raw figures, that translates into a surplus of 26 million single males 20 to 44 in China. The problem is expected to grow worse because of China's one-child policy that became effective in 1979 has resulted in selective abortion. Only a fool will underestimate the instability this situation will cause in a nation already unstable. (Story in *Arizona Republic*)

Unfiltered News From America

SURPRISE!: *Investor's Business Daily* revealed that the Anthrax spores that caused the government to launch a nationwide "anthrax scare" in search of "terrorists", were made at the government's own Army laboratory. President Bush said that the government is "mystified" by the case. Government agencies are presently blaming each other.

VATICAN DENIES: Following the arrest in Cleveland of Msgr Emilio Colagiovanni, president of Monitor Ecclesiasticus Foundation, which publishes a journal of canon law, a Vatican spokeswoman stated that the foundation operated outside the context of the Vatican and does not belong to it. According to the complaint, Msgr Colagiovanni agreed to help a Mr. Frankel to secretly purchase and control insurance companies. He reportedly told insurance executives that his foundation had received as much as $1 bn from the Holy See.

FBI & ANTI-VIRUS: Security software firms including Symantec, Network Associates, Trend Micro and Sophos

won't modify their systems to help the FBI. The FBI is reportedly creating an e-mail virus to eavesdrop on computer communications. The virus hides in the computer and passes on all keystrokes and passwords used to read encrypted mail. *Investor's Business Daily*

GREATEST THREAT: Vincent Cannistraro, a former CIA counterterrorism chief, recently argued in the *Washington Post* that religious groups such as bin Laden's al-Qa'eda and America's Christian Identity, represent democracy's greatest threat. *USA Today*

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 329

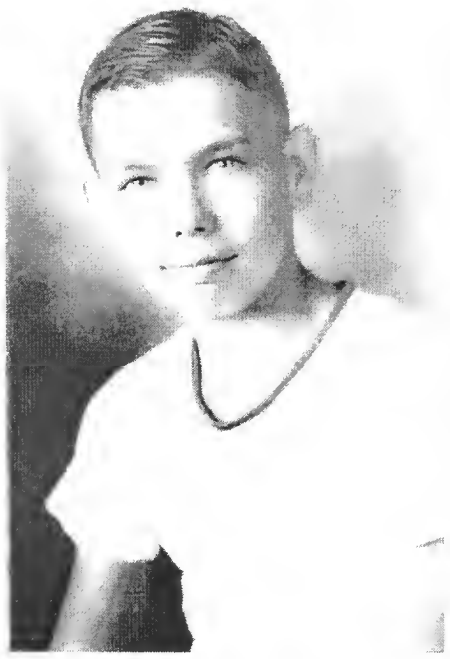
THE EMPIRE Educates Its Subjects
Part I

My First Yankee

I was seven years old when I saw my first Yankee. I already knew about Yankees. They had been here and had left their mark before I was born. Someone on the playground told me that a Yankee was in school and I went to look. He was a Yankee - you could tell by the way he talked.

Coaches

Growing up near Culpeperwe played "Yankees and Rebels" the same way boys elsewhere played "Cowboys and



Dick Hoskins - Age 7

Indians." Nobody wanted to be a Yankee. We tried to get the one at school to come play being a Yankee, but he wouldn't. So we drew straws. Everyone took turns being Yankees. We played in the barn and the outbuildings behind Granddaddy's house. Mostly we played in the coaches.

The coaches came from Granddaddy's livery stable. Granddaddy ran several businesses. He had to support seven children. One of the businesses was a livery stable. When the automobile appeared, people paid granddaddy to take their family coaches so they could make room for the new automobiles in the garages.

Granddaddy took the coaches and parked them behind his barn. There were a lot of them. Some were 200 years old and had brass lamps. Some had windows you rolled up and down and seats that folded out of sight in the floor. The walls and ceiling of some were red and green velvet. Others were crafted leather. There were compartments that held bottles and glasses. Some just held empty boxes that I guess once held lunches or papers. There were trap doors in the roof you could climb through and trunks in back just like cars today -

but these had secret doors to get into the inside. They were great.

We played "Stuart's cavalry" and "Mosby's Rangers". We captured Yankee wagon trains every chance we got - after chores, that is. I rode my pony Dolly bareback, shooting under her neck like Indians did in the 10¢ cowboy movie on Saturday. Dolly let me ride her but she threw everyone else. She even threw my Uncle Thompson, and he was a big man - reared up and tried to fall on top of him. Everybody was afraid of Dolly. I don't like to say it because Dolly was my friend, but she was mean. She'd bite you. She bit me in the rear-end once when I was ready to jump up on her back.

We would attack the wagon train, dismount, and the battle was on as we fought from coach to coach. We played the same game over and over. In time the coaches looked the worse for wear, but no one cared. Nobody used them and they weren't good for anything. "Yankees and Rebels" was the game we played.

Variations

"Burning the bridge" was a variation. The Yankees burned the covered bridge over Mountain Run at the bottom of the hill. We went down there and pretended to fight the bridge burners. Sometime we would go to the "ruins" on out the Sperryville Turnpike and fight houseburners. We would catch Yankees burning a house and kill them. That was neat because there were basements where houses used to be and icehouses and covered springs to hide in. Great for ambush.

We played "Custer". This is the same Custer later killed by the Indians. The Custer we knew captured Southern soldiers and hanged them. He didn't stop until Col. Mosby

hanged his men in return. This got rough so we stopped playing this game.

Five hundred yards up the turnpike was the cemetery. We fought among the gravestones, just like soldiers did during the War - the same gravestones, the same graveyard. Some said you could see places where bullets nicked the grave markers, but I never could find them.

Hundreds of Rebels were buried in a mass grave under a mound toward the back. The Yankees were buried in a government cemetery on the other side of the railroad tracks in town. Nobody ever went over there. That was the same cemetery where, not too long ago, Commander Lincoln Rockwell's friends tried to have him buried, but the government wouldn't let them, even though he was a decorated veteran and entitled to be buried there.

Beyond the Sperryville Turnpike cemetery were trenches and field artillery emplacements that were never actually used in battle. The artillery emplacements were no good for forts to play in because they were too far apart and open in back so guns could be rolled in and out. A good fort didn't have one side open.

Uncle Alex, Uncle Thompson and Russell King took me bass fishing at Snakecastle below Kelly's Ford where our family used to live. We drove through Kellyville to cross the ford. Kellyville was just a name, it wasn't really there. The houses were gone. They had all been shot to pieces in the battles fought at the ford, or burned down by the Yankees later. It wasn't even a ghost town. Just a lot of empty basements. And graves - lots of graves.

Uncle Thompson told me about the time the Yankees came and dug open the burial trenches to take dead Yankees away to Arlington and Culpeper. There were hundreds of bodies,

head to foot, layer on layer. Some buried at the bottom still had their hair and mustaches and you could see what they looked like.

Uncle Thompson told me how Maj. John Pelham, commanding Stuart's Horse Artillery, had been mortally wounded near the Ford in a cavalry charge. I always pictured him charging down the hill above the Ford, but last year some friends took me to a place near a stone wall a half mile up the river where he was wounded. They took him to Culpeper and he died in a house across the street from Granddaddy's furniture store. I used to look up at the room he died in on the way to school.

And there was the nice captain from S. Carolina who visited our family. He had been shot in the groin and died three agonizing days later in the Church-hospital at the top of the hill on the other side of the river.

On a little knoll to the east a colored fellow had his arm cut off. His cross cut saw bit into the fuse of an unexploded shell and it went off. The saw whipped back and cut his arm off just below the elbow. In the same field, a plow turned up a silver candlestick that

Cadet Richard K. Hoskins - 1944

Everyone in my class at Fishburne Military School could disassemble and assemble a heavy machine gun blindfolded. Fishburne was one of the many military schools in Virginia established to train citizen militiamen.

had been buried to hide it from the Yankees.

While a cadet at Fishburne Military School I went to a dance at Mary Washington College in Fredericksburg. After the dance I hitchhiked back to school and my ride dropped me off in the middle of the Wilderness in the middle of the night.

The Wilderness is that vast stretch of woods where the battle was fought. No cars or lights for miles and miles. Pitch dark and cold. Thousands of men died in the Wilderness. You could almost hear them talking in the wind that moaned through the trees. Somewhere in there lies the unburied body of my uncle, Captain Charles Booker. He was 20.

I didn't catch a ride until morning.

In my livingroom today I have my Uncle Cap Thompson's war chest which he used to carry spare pistols, ammunition, shaving equipment, a spare shirt and socks. In my dining room I've got the table from Chestnut Lawn where my two Payne uncles, members of the Fauquier Black Horse, were sitting eating when the Yankees broke down the front door. One of the patched holes in the table is supposed to have come from a bullet fired in the fight as my uncles hastily climbed out the back window.

Lynchburg

Daddy was a doctor. He moved to Lynchburg to practice with Uncle Pres. In Lynchburg it was just like Culpeper as far as the War was concerned. We played in the trenches in the woods at Monkeyville where *Seven Pines* now stands.

The road we live on today runs into Old Forest Road. A battle was fought at the junction not far from the house when Hunter tried to flank the Lynchburg defenses. Lots of men

died there, but there are so many places like that around that no one has bothered to put up another marker. We found a live Parrot shell in our back yard. We buried it again to keep the same thing that happened to the colored fellow at Kelly's Ford from happening to some child around here who might want to play with it.

Down the road about 400 yards from McDonalds is *Locust Thicket*. The living room floor is scorched. Hunter's men piled kindling in a corner and set it on fire. General Early's men arrived just in time, killed them, and threw the burning brands out the window and saved the house. But the floor is scorched.

I went to Garland-Rodes school named for two of Lynchburg's boy generals killed in the war. In a display case next to the principal's office was the bullet that killed General Garland. He is buried in the Presbyterian Cemetery with scores and scores of others of our boys - 2nd Virginia Cavalry, 10th Virginia Infantry, Latham's Battery - Lynchburg's militias.

His gravestone reads;

"He was an only son and his mother was a widow."

The three thousand Southern boys buried in the Lynchburg City Cemetery have markers bought with the pennies given by the Daughters of the Confederacy. The stones list their initials (they couldn't afford the entire name), regiment, and state each was from. Many came a long way to die.

Walking downtown from E.C.Glass High School I passed the house where the boy from Texas died. He was 16. He had been wounded and sent to a Lynchburg hospital to recover.

He was walking down the street when his wound opened. A young lady was playing the piano and the French window to the parlor where she was playing was open - the tall windows that go from ceiling to floor. He walked in, sat down while she was playing, and died listening to her play. Finished, the young girl turned and discovered his body.

Invironment

What to me was normal interest in my everyday surroundings was interpreted by the new Yankee teachers hired by Lynchburg's school system as "obsession". Everytime they would teach something that I knew wasn't so, I'd raise my hand. They didn't like being corrected by a kid.

They said that the South was wrong, General Lee was wrong, the South got what it deserved, and that the reason the South was so poor was because we wouldn't get out and work. They told us that the way we spoke was wrong.

My mother said that the teacher was wrong. Our speech was the King's English. It was good enough for George Washington and General Lee and should be good enough for the rest of us. Parents at my school would punish their kids for coming home talking like Yankees.

Senseless

The time came when the excitement of reading and studying the War grew stale. I sickened of killing. The slaughterpens of Gettysburg, Sharpsburg, Malvern Hill. In every battle it seems I lost family members.

It was all senseless.

Renewed Interest

Time passed. The Korean War, law school, Wall Street, and the Berlin call-up - each new experience furnished me with information that caused me to doubt my conclusion that the *War Between the States* was senseless. If what I was being taught was true - war is not an end in itself, but a means to an end.

It began to dawn that the ghosts I had grown up with - the cold, brutal Sheridan, Sherman, Custer, Grant, Lincoln, and Stanton - these devils out of the past - knew exactly what they were doing and were doing exactly what they were told to do.

If this was so, it was also true that Roosevelt, Bush Sr., Clinton, Bush Jr. and his man Rumsfeld all know exactly what they are doing and are doing exactly what they are told to do.

War and its "collateral damage" is not senseless. It is a well thought out plan the cartel uses to transfer wealth from its victims to itself.

(Continued next month.)

Letter From S. Africa by H.J.

Dear Mr. Hoskins: The Chief Secretary of our HNP political party had to appear before the S.A. Human Rights Commission. A colored reporter of the ANC complained that his rights were violated when he was not allowed to attend the HNP yearly congress. All these years the media ignored us. This reporter only wanted to cause trouble. The HNP stands by the "right of free association", and this reporter is not an Afrikaner.

The National Party joined the ANC, leaving only the Jewish Democratic Party. There is no one else left to defend our heritage. We long for the day when we will be a free nation again.

Town complexes are built to protect our people - wall, wire, and guards. The black guard at the gate is the one who is accused of killing Marike, the former wife of F.W. de Klerk. She was murdered in the most gruesome way in the penthouse of a "safe" complex in the Cape. The gate guard confessed, but we feel that there is more to it than robbery. As the divorced former wife of the president, the one who betrayed S. Africa, she must have known many things!

There is hardly any corn or wheat. The latter disappeared after heavy rains and hail in the Free State. All the black states around us are already complaining about a food shortage.

Robert Mugabe of Zimbabwe's crackdown on "terrorists" is a crackdown on anyone who did not vote for him in the last election. He had all the leaders of the opposition imprisoned and intimidated the rest. This is African democracy. Blacks have one ruler and that ruler can do just as he pleases. They never allow opposition parties and only their own tribe

counts. That is one reason why they will never have any peace.

Siener van Rensburg, the 1900 mystic, saw them fighting against each other towards the end. This might be the Zulus and Xhosas. At the moment they are great friends. Wonder how long that will last. It never lasted long in the past.

We had a bad storm last week that knocked out our alarm system. We engaged a black security agency, "Mapago", to protect our place. When they go after a thief they go right into black areas where no white will go, and without notifying the police, they find the thief they are looking for and give him a good hiding. Blacks really fear them.

The thing that upsets me the most are the morals of whites. In my wildest dreams I never thought that so many whites would lose respect for right and wrong in such a short time, and mostly they are not the poor people.

The Bible says that the falling away of Churches must first come. As far as I can see except for only two small groups, that is what is happening here. I almost feel sorry for those souls who still faithfully support the church of their fathers in spite of what those churches are doing to our people and our country. I suppose it is soothing just to hear about "love" - although the love they hear about is not love for fellow whites.

One black headman sold a whole forest of yellow-wood trees. These trees are so expensive that formerly only a few were cut each year and sold at very high prices. R15,000 is all he got for the lot.

The value of the S. African rand lost half its value in the last four months.

The rapes continue and black babies only a few months old are primary victims - although no one is safe. Blacks believe that sex with children prevents AIDS.

LETTERS

COOPERATION: "Dear Dick; HR 328 brought to mind the appearance of numerous Hindu appearing people in high corporate positions. The late Ivor Benson in 1991 mentioned a comment from an Islamic newspaper by a prominent Islamic intellectual, suggesting that a solution the the ITC situation could only come through some sort of alliance or understanding between separatist Christians and Muslims to defeat a common enemy." K.T. - Pennsylvania

RKH: First, the Saxon must learn that the common enemy is the *"integrationist" - the Hindu*! For eons the Hindu has instigated separatist wars in order to sell to both sides, and buy the assets of the defeated at bargain prices.

BUSH SCOLDS: "Dear Richard: President Bush missed a good bet by just scolding Palestinians for trying to smuggle in a boat load of arms. Today, the US *gives* $2 billion a year to the Israelis to buy attack helicopters, fighter planes and tanks. If the US were also to *give* $2 billion a year to Arabs to buy anti-aircraft missiles, anti-tank rockets and anti-tank guns from our defense industry, we could keep the Israeli-Arab war going indefinitely. The Israelis would get their attack weapons, the Arabs would get their defense weapons, and we would manufacture and sell to both sides. Everyone would be happy. The Jews and Arabs will busily fight for peace, and defense industry would boom, keeping America's economy healthy for much of the century." R.R. - N. Dakota

DECLARATION OF WAR

The American President - the American *Commander In Chief* - has had his picture taken appearing to pledge alle-

giance to the Zionist flag. Regardless of intent - that is the perception. In politics, these things are seldom accidental. In my opinion the picture was posed and purposely sent to the world of Islam.

Muslims, world wide, will doubtless perceive the message as a "Declaration of War" - an ongoing, everlasting "Christian" Crusade against Islam. It is almost certain to be looked upon as a notice that the US is the protector of the Israeli state regardless of what it has done, is doing, or might do in the future.

The *Universal-Hindu Merchant* has long pitted separatists against each other. Another hundred-year war between Islam and Christendom would grind both down and the Hindu would inherit the remainder.

UNFILTERED NEWS

PROFILING: "The Society of Professional Journalists seems determined to prove that bias and political correctness aren't dead yet. The new guidelines for covering the war (spi.org/diversity_profiling.asp) tell journalists that 'When writing about terrorism, remember to include white supremacists, radical anti-abortionists and other groups with a history of such activity.' No need to mention terrorists environmen-

talists like the Unabomber or Earth First, or terrorist leftist groups like the Weathermen, however." (Dave Kopel can be reached at (davekopel@opinion.RockyMountainNews.com)

FARMERS: Don't forget that in the '80s, the Cartel media branded America's farmers - "terrorists". The cartel wanted their land. They now brand Christian Patriots "terrorists" because they believe Christians should follow the WORD even if it means disobeying Caesar.

"FINAL CALL", the black newspaper, expresses concern that black separatist leaders will be the ultimate target of the present administration. They used the example of the black leader, Marcus Garvey.

The FBI went after Marcus Garvey at the height of his power. Garvey pledged to take blacks back to Africa. Millions of dues- paying blacks joined his organization. A black tent city grew at Newport News awaiting transportation. Garvey bought surplus WWI Liberty Ships to transport them. Government agents raided one of the ships and "discovered" a case of contraband liquor. This was the excuse used to put Garvey in prison and destroy his organization - which prevented cheap black labor from leaving America.

NOTRE DAME named Tyrone Willingham as its first African-American football coach. God the WORD, which is our Law, rules, *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deut 17:15.* A football coach definitely rules over his players. Notre Dame is a religious school. Religions are either universalist-integrationist or separatist-Lawful. One or the other. *"By their acts ye shall know them."*

JURY STACKING: Lemrick Newlson Jr, 27, and Charles Price, 47 were found guilty of civil rights violations in stabbing to death a Hasidic Jew during the '91 Crown Heights riots in NY City. A federal appeals court discarded the convictions of the two blacks ruling that the federal judge in the original trial had influenced the jury make-up to include more Jews.

Byron de la Beckwith, and many other kinsmen, were railroaded by stacking juries with strangers who have no Law concept. *"He showed his word... his statutes and his judgments unto Israel. He hath not dealt so with any nation: and as for his judgments, they have not known them." Ps 147:19-20*

NEXT STEP: According to Long Island Univ criminologist Harvey Kushner, lone wolves "could be ... domestic terrorists such as political extremists and racists." Leonard Weinberg of the Univ of Nevada points to Eric Rudolph, "He has a coherent, right-wing agenda." Other lone wolves "have anti-Semitic and racial agendas." (Story in *Investors Business Daily* p.7, Jan 10, 2002.)

RKH: Christians are separatists because their God ordered them to be separatists. They did not choose their God, their God chose them:*"The Lord thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto Himself, above all the people that are upon the face of the earth." Deut 7:6. "Ye have not chosen me but I have chosen you." John 15:16.* He also told them, *"If ye love me obey my commandments." John 14:15.*

MILOSEVIC ON TRIAL: "Milosevic stood tall before the kangaroo court in The Hague. Last week Mr. Milosevic accused the prosecutor of bias and asked that NATO stooge Carla DelPonte disqualify herself. Tiring of the incessant

reading of poorly drawn up documents, the former president told his tormentors: 'Don't bother me and make me listen for hours on end to the reading of texts written at the intellectual level of a 7-year old child - rather, I correct myself - a retarded 7-year old child.' All who fight the globalist menace should be encouraged by Milosevic's one man battle. They can kill and imprison people, but they can't kill the power of the ideas of nationalism and national self-determination." *NY Third Positionist*, Kenneth J. Schmidt. Dec 2001.

AIDS IN INDIANA: In Indiana, the rate of AIDS infection per 100,000 population is as follows: White 80.3; Black 438.6; Hispanic 132.4. (*Indianapolis Star*, Nov 1, 2001, p.13)

RKH: Sodomites and integrationists are potential "disease factories".

DNA ANTHRAX: Mayo Clinic officials unveiled a test for anthrax that uses DNA testing to reveal exposure within an hour, instead of days. *(Financial Times*, Nov 6, 2001, p.2)

RKH: It should take no longer than this for a DNA test to identify aliens in Saxon disguise.

CLINTON BARRED: The Supreme Court suspended former President Clinton from practicing law in cases that come before that court.

COVER-UP?: We hear about "Foot & Mouth" disease in cattle, but "Para-T"? Irish researchers computed that 40% of dairy cattle kept in confinement have Para-T. Para-T is passed on to milk drinkers. When this grows in the human host Chrohn's Disease can result. If Para-T can be linked with irritable bowel syndrome, then the 40 million Americans with this syndrome and/or Chrohn's seems a high price to pay for

the inhumane maintenance of dairy animals whose cure seems to be fresh grass. (Story In *Acres USA*, Sept 2001, p. 31, POB 91299, Austin, Texas 78709, 512-892-4400, $27/yr)

MIDEAST: "An investigation by *Time* magazine reveals that Israel's rules of engagement permit soldiers regularly to shoot at children, even those armed only with stones. Medical officials estimate that 40% of the Palestinian dead in Gaza in the latest violence were under 18. The Zionist-controlled media likes to emphasize that the Israeli soldiers use harmless rubber bullets. Not so. They are metal balls about a half inch in diameter and as heavy as a wristwatch in a thin coat of rubber. They easily penetrate the skull and kill as easily as any other bullet. (*Time*, 12/18/00. Copied from *The WITNESS*.)

CLINTON'S MIDEAST PLAN: The 3.6 million stateless Palestinians found that Clinton's plan for them to give up all "right of return to their homes in Israeli occupied "Palestine" in exchange for a Palestinian state on former Jordanian soil too high a price to pay. The Israelis suggested that the Arabs who did not want to take part in the solution could immigrate to Saxon lands in the west.

PEARLS: A German consortium is developing a magnetic levitation railway and has won a contact to build a high-speed link between Shanghai airport and the city center. The Transrapid "maglev" technology uses a friction-free magnetic field to allow trains to travel at up to 450km an hour. (*Financial Times*, Jan 22, 01, p.16)

RKH: *"God is a ... revealer of secrets." Daniel 2:47; "The Lord possessed me (wisdom) in the beginning." Prov 8:22; "I*

(wisdom of God) find out knowledge of witty inventions." Pr 8:12; "Give not that which is holy (that which is of God) unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they ... turn again and rend you." Matt 7:6; "Thou shall no stranger eat of the holy thing." Lev 22:10

PARKS: One of Clinton's last acts as president is to federalize more than 1 million acres from private owners into 6 national monuments. Nationalists assume that this is being done in preparation to privatising the land to cartel interests at a future date along with other national parks and military bases.

MEXICAN FRIENDS: On March 14, 2000, two Mexican army troop carriers carrying about 16 armed soldiers drove across the U.S. border into Santa Teresa, New Mexico, and pursued a well-marked Border Patrol vehicle. The lead Mexican army vehicle was eventually apprehended by other Border Patrol units. The other troop-carrier pursued a Border Patrol agent on horseback and shot at him. The Mexican soldiers then dismounted from their vehicle, fired on another Border Patrol agent and chased still another before fleeing back to Mexico.

The incident is but one of hundreds of reported incursions in recent years. The escalating friction between Mexico and the U.S. attracted little media attention. (*National Liberty Journal*, Feb 1, 2001)

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 330

THE EMPIRE Educates Its Subjects Part II

CONDUCTING WAR

Growing up in the ruins left by the *War Between The States* was different. Non-Southerners don't understand because eartel history has been sanitized and the shocking, unprintable events eensored, but desktop printing and internet are ehanging that. What happened to the South is a eookie-eutter example of what happened later to the Afrikaaner Republies, Russia and Germany. Change the locale and the vietims and you find that the eartel, with minor variations, does business in the same way.

War is business. When the cartel cannot get what it wants by its usury banking system they will take it by war. If one understands the Southern experienee he will understand the *Boer War*, the recent *DeKlerk-Ian Smith Betrayal*, the ***Russian Revolution***, and the German *WWI* and *WWII* experienees. The South was merely today's first.

The understanding of what the enemy has done, is doing, and intends to do allows one to build defenses. After we are able to defend

ourselves we will then be able to do to those the things they have done to us - double.[1]

War Is Business

The first lesson to be learned is that terror, looting, destruction, starvation, summary executions, and atrocities against civilians are how the Cartel does business - and it's a business run by plan. The Union army was its hammer used to crush the Southland. Destroying self-sufficient (SSF) farms allowed hundreds of thousands of formerly independent farms to be gathered into the corporation empire.

To digest the wealth of the South required that the South first be destroyed. This is why the Union armies marched under clouds of smoke. They were like locusts descending on a farmer's fields. Houses, barns, mills, and villages went up in smoke. Personal belongings, household furnishings, portable wealth such as tobacco, cotton, and livestock were carted off in endless trains of wagons. Cattle, sheep and horses were gathered into vast herds and driven to markets, or had their throats slashed and left to rot. No one recalls of hearing of perpetrators being punished for their actions. Instead, the generals responsible for the holocaust received honor after honor. It was business.

Immediate profit came from the gargantuan load of loot swept from the occupied countryside. Wealth that had been gathered for over 250 years poured into Washington's auction houses which were open 24 hours a day. They disposed of the never ended wagon trains arriving overland from the Virginia countryside and the shipload after shipload of booty that

---

1 *"Reward her even as she rewarded you, and double unto her double according to her works: in the cup which she hath filled fill to her double." Rev 18:6*

arrived from all over the South to be offloaded onto Potomac docks. Ship's cargo and wagon loads were auctioned uninspected and sight-unseen as as fast they arrived as supply overwhelmed demand and room had to be made for more - and still more.

The demand for "things" built up during the great 1850s depression in the North was satisfied overnight with Southern belongings. War contracts supplied the rest. The cartel in the end took the "big haul" which was land, foreign trade agreements, tax-tribute and slaves.

The carnage left a Southern desert, but Cartel merchants thought it worth the cost - as they always do.

Lynchburg Before The War

Lynchburg had a winter social-season population of about 9,000. This number dropped to half that when the planters and their families moved back to their farms for the spring growing season.

For years, Lynchburg had been the largest dark leaf tobacco market in the world. Farmers brought their tobacco from miles around, had it inspected, and sold it in the warehouses where it was sent by canal boat and train to final destinations. Tobacco was a primary reason for Lynchburg's existence, and it was a profitable one.

Surviving The War

Lynchburg's continued existence was a near thing. General Early arrived at the last minute to save the city from being burned. Hunter had started his assault on Lynchburg's defenses manned by the boy soldier-cadets from VMI and the walking wounded from Lynchburg's hospitals. Actually,

General David Hunter USA

some weren't walking wounded - they had to be carried to the trenches in wagons and on stretchers. They couldn't walk, but they could shoot.

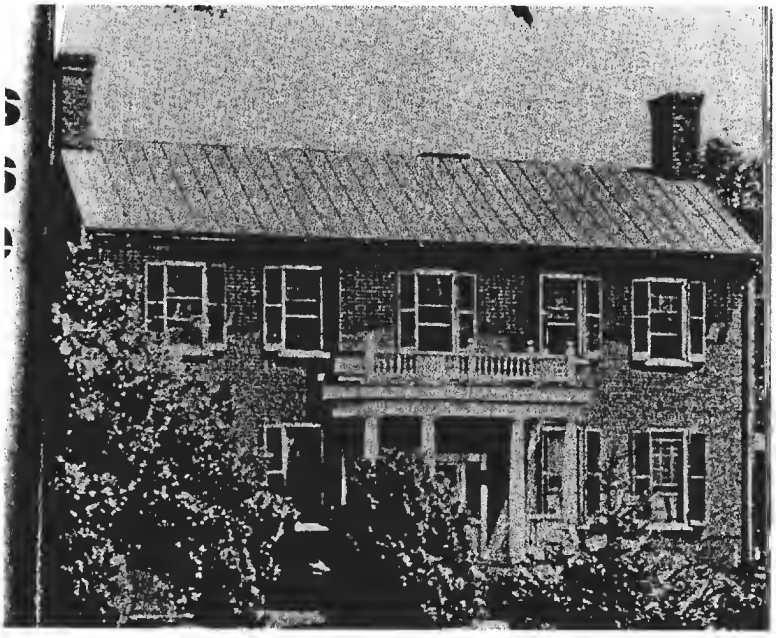
The Sandusky Party

Hunter delayed his assault on Lynchburg two or three hours at the critical moment. It wasn't an accident. One of our Virginia belles learned that Lynchburg needed a couple of hours to prepare for Hunter's attack. To gain the time she gave a party for the conquering Union heroes at "Sandusky" her home just outside of town.

While the party was in progress, Hunter's chief of artillery, Col. DuPont,[2] unlimbered his guns on the driveway to the house, now called Sandusky Drive where my wife's mother used to live, and commenced shelling the town. The crash of cannon lent a martial air to the gaiety and laughter of the party.

While Hunter and his staff were at the party, Lynchburg's civilian population located an old locomotive whistle. They blew it just like locomotives do and people stood on tops of buildings and on hilltops and cheered just like they would be expected to do if they were welcoming Gen. Early and his

2 Many years later I worked as an Investment Advisor and Stock Broker for the grandson of this man at the old Francis I. DuPont firm at 1 Wall St in NY.



Sandusky

A party held for General Hunter delayed his attack on Lynchburg until General Early arrived which saved Lynchburg from being burned.

men who were expected to arrive by canal boat and train momentarily. Until he arrived, Lynchburg's fate hung in the balance.

Hunter's scouts heard the train whistle, again and again, and the cheering that following the whistle. They reported to their general that train after train of Rebel reinforcements had arrived in town.

Hunter became cautious. His window of opportunity had closed at the Sandusky party. That party undoubtedly saved the Sandusky house as well as Lynchburg. I don't know of many old houses besides Sandusky, Locust Thicket, and Thomas Jefferson's Poplar Forest that Hunter didn't burn on his march to Lynchburg. He burned everything he could

Early's Men Arriving By Canal Boats

Lynchburg Survived the war. It was a near thing. Richmond, Atlanta, Charleston and countess other places weren't so fortunate.

including part of Lexington, Liberty City, the Valley and just about everything else he could get his hands on.

After a day of indecisive fighting Hunter retired through the blackened countryside - a retreat that turned into a rout once Jubal Early actually arrived and got after him.

Because of a train whistle, hospital walking wounded, a hand-

General Jubal Early CSA

ful of VMI cadets, a patriotic Virginia belle, and everyone working together - Lynchburg survived the war. It was a near thing. Richmond, Atlanta, Charleston and countless other places weren't so fortunate.

Emancipation-Proclamation

Lincoln's freeing the slaves is today looked upon as the best thing since cotton-candy. It wasn't always looked on that way.

Repatriation-Abolition was supported in the North as well as the South. Free the slaves, train them, set them up on farms in Africa. That was the plan. When Lincoln freed the slaves, he kept them here because he had other plans for them after the war.

I have read that because of his proclamation, over 50,000 Union soldiers deserted. Many went home in disgust and many came South and joined the Southern army. "Big-Yankee-Ames" from the 5th New York Cavalry was one of them. He gave Lincoln's Emancipation-Proclamation as the reason. He joined Mosby's Rangers in Northern Virginia and raised cain with the very outfit that he once fought with.[3] I remember sitting by the fire on cold winter nights as the family talked about his exploits.

Copperheads

When I was growing up I really thought that Yankees were devils - just as many S. Africans still think that their British conquerors are devils and many Germans think that their

3 Keeping "cheap labor" is the usual reason given for Lincoln preventing blacks from returning to Africa, but there was a bigger reason which we will discuss in the next HR.

American - British - Russian conquerors are devils. War does that. My opinion of Yankees began to change when my Aunt Harriet married one. I didn't understand it. If they were so bad why was she marrying one. I went to their wedding when I was six or seven. Uncle Howard was a banker. He lived in Brownsville, Pennsyvania. His family had been "Copperheads".

A copperhead was a Northerner who didn't like Lincoln waging an undeclared war on the South and his trampling of the Constitution. They were called Copperheads because they cut the figure of "Liberty" from a copper penny and wore it on their lapels. There were lots of them. Copperheads weren't necessarily friends of the South - they just didn't like Lincoln and what he was doing. Actual battles between Copperhead militias and Lincoln forces took place in every Northern state. A lot of people sympathized with the Copperheads. While we were fighting Lincoln's army down South, Copperheads were fighting them too. I hadn't heard about that. I was told that there were many more Yankee Copperheads than Black Republicans in many places but the Black Republicans had the army behind them.

So, all Yankees weren't devils. If Copperheads didn't like Lincoln, and Uncle Howard's family were Copperheads - Copperhead Yankees must be OK, or Aunt Harriet wouldn't have married Uncle Howard.

My feeling of magnamity grew when I heard stories about the times Yankee soldiers actually helped us. One of the stories was about Mr. Miller.

Mr. Miller

Mr. Miller was old and he was rich. He made his money in the stockmarket. He was the first person I ever heard of who made a lot of money in the stock market and he did this before the War. He took the money he made and built the Miller Home for Foundlings and he bought the "Fair Grounds" - renamed it "Miller Park" - and gave it to the Citizens of Lynchburg. Miller Park was where the 2nd Virginia mobilized to ride off to War in '61. He built a school for young boys near Charlottesville, and he did a lot of other things. He was known as a crotchety old geezer but he did a lot for the people of Lynchburg.

Like most others, he didn't trust banks or bankers and he kept his money hidden at home. Northern newspapers told their readers stories about how all Southerners had gotten rich from whipping and abusing slaves and they deserved to have their riches taken from them. This encouraged young men who didn't know better to enlist and go South. All a soldier had to do was to make a Southern farmer tell his captor where his money was hidden and he might become rich for life.

As a result of this media campaign, many a Virginia family-member lost fingers or had broken hands, arms, and heads, or were disfigured from branding irons. If you are into this sort of thing - some of the methods used to make farmers talk were ingenious - like turning them over a slow fire like a pig. Woe be the one who could not produce enough wealth to satisfy his captors.

While at Lynchburg, Union soldiers were tipped off that old man Miller had money, so they went to his house. Miller was not only crotchety but he was also hardheaded. When his inquisitors tired of using physical persuasion, one of them

said he was going to blow his head off if he wouldn't tell where he had hidden his money.

Old man Miller told them, "go to hell!" He said he wasn't about to tell them where his money was hidden, that his money was worth a whole lot more than his life and to "go ahead and shoot!"

With that, the frustrated Yankee soldier raised his pistol and pulled the trigger, but a companion knocked his arm up and the pistol ball went into the ceiling. You used to be able to see the bullet hole.

If a Yankee had not saved old man Miller's life, he would have been murdered right there. Miller's savior wasn't a Copperhead, but we still remember his good deed.

Honorable Officers From Libby Prison

Saxons assume that other Saxons go by God's Commandments. God's Commandments are in the Bible. Many of these Commandments are elaborated upon by Josephus. Josephus was widely read back then. We carry his book in our catalog because our ancestors thought his writings were important enough to read. Josephus was a Bible scholar. His extensive knowledge of the Law is still quoted as an authority. This was especially true in the 19th century. In writing about Prisoners of War of one's own kind he wrote:

> "Obed ... a prophet ... complained that they ... make captives out of their kinsmen ... to let them go home without doing them any harm ... So the ... men took the captives and let them go, and took care of them, and gave them provisions, and sent them away to their own country, without doing them any harm." Antiq 9:7:2

Parole was policy of both Union and Confederate armies - parole prisoners immediately after capture to avoid exposing them to the rigors of prison life. It was done in obedience to the WORD.

After the capture of Harper's Ferry, General Jackson paroled thousands of Yankee prisoners and sent them home. Arriving columns of Confederate troops passed columns of captured and paroled Federal troops departing for home. There were no guards. Both waved to each other in passing. That's the way you did things.

Lincoln stopped parole. This forced the South to establish prisons at Richmond. Belle Island was for enlisted men and Libby Prison for officers. Prison-life hardships were felt immediately and the mortality rate grew when medicines were declared contraband. Southern officials said that they would allow medicines to be sent directly to Yankee prisoners, but this offer was refused.

Union officers asked for and were given permission to go to President Lincoln to try to persuade him to reinstate parole. Failing that, to allow medicines to be sent to them. Lincoln turned down both requests.

Here's what I was leading up to: In obedience to their word- of-honor they had given their captors, they returned to prison and its hardships and the ever present posibility of death from sickness. Those Union officers were gentlemen. Lincoln was something else.

The Knapsack

Readers of *Vigilantes Of Christendom* are familiar with the knapsack story - how over 130 members of our family refugeed to Kelly's Ford. While there the Yankees came and

killed the flocks of chickens and turkeys and killed the livestock. They took what food they wanted and poured salt and molasses over the rest to make it inedible. They then marched off laughing and singing *The Battle Hymn Of The Republic*. That song irritates me to this day.[4]

One Yankee soldier remained behind. I've forgotten his name. He filled his knapsack with as much food as it would hold and left it for the family. It wasn't much for that many people, but it was the best he could do. It was a Christian act. We appreciated it. Still do. Most of you have read the rest of the story in *Vigilantes*, about what happened to him when he was captured and sent to Richmond, so I won't repeat it.

The Media Makes People That Way

A hard thing I had to learn was that Yankees are like everyone else - there are good ones and bad ones. It appears that most of the ones who came down here acted badly, really bad. What made them that way? It was the newspapers.

The Cartel owned the newspapers in all Northern population centers. Information that people needed to make decisions was first censored before it was reported in Cartel newspapers. People can only reason with information they have. Since censored news was all that people received, those who censored the news controlled the people who read and believed what they wrote.

If the invading soldiers believed that Southerners were as bad as the media said they were - it would explain their conduct. Yankee soldiers had no other information on which to base their opinions other than newspaper reports.

---

4 This song made me stop going to Thomas Road Baptist Church. I'll tell you that story one day. Actually, it was both this song and usury, but the song did it.

I learned about the importance of newspapers from the War Between the States. This is so important that I want to take a little time with that subject later

Lynchburg Was Rich After The War

After the War Lynchburg had more rich people per capita than any other "city" in the country. It's an interesting story.

The Union army had burned out many untaxed self-sufficient farms surrounding Lynchburg. As long as these farms were in existence they produced almost everything their inhabitants needed. SSF production shut out Cartel products. People would not buy from the Cartel things that they made themselves - or could get cheaply from a neighbor. The Self-Sufficient Farm was the Cartel's competition. Remove the SSF and the Cartel had a new market.

Destroy the SSF economy! Create a new market! This is why farms, mills and villages were burned. Once gone, the people had to buy from the Cartel things they once produced themselves. Our people needed clothes, tools, iron and grain products that had once come from the farm cottage industry and countless mills standing on every Virginia creek, river and run. But now, many were gone. War torn smoking Virginia was the land of opportunity - for the victor!

Lynchburg Town Becomes A City

Textile mills shut down in New England, throwing New England workers out of jobs, and rebuilt in Lynchburg. Near starving war-widows and their children poured in from the Virginia countryside to work 12 hour days for starvation wages in the mills, but at least they worked.

These workers bought their food at the company store, moved into company housing built for them on "Cotton Hill", and paid their rent to the company. The textile business boomed. Lynchburg had a near monopoly on textiles where earlier there had been shut-out competition from self-sufficient farms. Textile mill owners in Lynchburg got rich.

Steel mills and iron smelters opened to supply the demand once met by local smelters. Their owners got rich, too. Paper mills opened. Narrow gauge railroads were built into the sides of "No Business" and "Lock's Mountain" and the rest of the Blue Ridge. Centuries old virgin forests were stripped from the mountains wholesale and shipped to the mills, all over America and abroad. What earlier owners used only as needed, conquerors used up in a moment. The owners, living in Lynchburg and New York, got rich.

Cities

In a land where cities were unknown - cities mushroomed overnight. Sleepy trading *towns* become bustling manufacturing *cities*. Free men from self-sufficient farms who had traveled to town to trade and then go home now came to cities to live - to work and become wage-slaves. Their farms were deserted or were bought up by the Cartel.

Cities fabricate things - they are permanant establishments. They stockpile both raw materials and finished products. They provide housing for wage slaves who have none.

It had long been known that manganese ore was up the James at the village of Glasgow. Cartel interests bought the old mine and land around, laid off a town complete with lamplight, several impressive brick buildings, and a great

hotel sitting on a hillside. With this done they sold lots advertised up North as building and business opportunities.

They did the same for Waynesboro and Big Lick which they renamed Roanoke. Both Glasgow and Waynesboro failed. Glasgow's mine ran out of ore and Waynesboro was in the middle of nowhere. But Roanoke investors got rich. From Big Lick with its three buildings to Roanoke with railroad terminals, repair shops and hundreds of thousands of support workers transformed pastures into a city overnight. It was quite amazing.

I remember exploring the old deserted hotel that sat on a hilltop overlooking Glasgow and seeing street lamps and imposing brick buildings all located in cow pastures. Glasgow had been by-passed, but the Cartel will come back when it finds something to harvest. Waynesboro, which died on the vine has now taken on new life with the discovery of relatively cheap labor. Unemployed farmers find work in New England's plants that relocated there - and New England workers go on the dole since their own farms have long since been taken by the Cartel.

Banks

In Lynchburg, those having collateral could build their own houses. The 1st National Bank was established in 1865 - says so right on front. Anyone who needed anything was welcome to come in and borrow - if they had collateral.[5]

Lynchburg had arrived. It was now the "City Of Lynchburg" presided over by a new class of millionaire managers - practically all of whom were Cartel servants.

5 **"The borrower is slave to the lender." Prov. 22:7**

Lynchburg had more millionaires that most any other city its size in the country. It was all the result of the War.

War is a money-maker!

(Continued Next Month)

Letter From S. Africa from KJ

In Zimbabwe, Mugabe is getting worse by the day. He kills members of the other party and does just what he wants. The white farmers must be out on the 6th or 7th of this month. All England does is to warn him every time he does something bad, and that does not scare him at all.

The shop shelves in Zimbabwe are about empty and every bit of food is very expensive. I see that the UN is flying food in, but Mugabe wants the food under his control so that those who vote for him might get some of it.

So far this year there is no sign of peace. Blacks in the Northern Province strip the white farmer's fields of produce. If you protect your land in court - you are accused of something. Black police just let criminals go and they lie, just as they did on the Cape border in those early years before the *Great Trek.* The judges believe every word the black police say.

We hope the situation is much better where you are.

Our best wishes. KJ

Letters

SHOOTING: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Thank you for the newsletter on 'How To Shoot A Pistol'. I was drafted and immediately sent overseas in WWII. I never had basic training or learned to fire a weapon before being sent. I was one of the

fortunate ones to have survived it. If a man doesn't see to his own training he might not get trained. I wasn't." F.F. - Texas

Unfiltered News

RABBIS DEMONSTRATE: One thousand Jewish rabbis demonstrate against Sharon in New York. They say that Zionism does not represent the Jewish people.

RKH: Jews are divided into nationalist Khazarean Jews who call themselves "Zionists", and caste Jews who work for the Cartel's civil service and call themselves by the name of their religion. Zionists are as much "separatists" as militant Muslims and Christian Patriots and are therefore earmarked to be destroyed by the ITC along with all the world's separatists.

PUNISHING TERRORIST HELPERS: The US supported the terrorist ANC/ S. African Communist Party. The US supported the terrorist ZANU- PF of Zimbabwe's Mugabe. The US supports the Israeli terrorists against the Palestinians to the tune of $3 billion a year. The US supported the Chechen's terrorists after their attacks on Moscow that led to the Chechena-Russian war. The US sent arms and money to the KLA (Albanian Liberation Army) in Kosovo. The US aided and armed Bin Laden and his *al-qaeda* group during the Iran-Iraq war.

MACEDONIA: "Albanian thugs, originally armed by the US and trained by detachments of the US Army Special Forces to break up Serbia, are using their skills and weapons to topple the government of Macedonia." *Impact*, P.O. Box 28233, Sunnyside 0132, Rep. of SA.

RKH: This is the pecking order: The ITC supports Jews against Muslims, Muslims against Orthodox Slavs in Yugoslavia, Eastern European Slavs against Western European Saxons. The US is the Cartel *hammer* today. Tomarrow it will be someone else.

THE WEST'S OFFICIAL RELIGION: Federal hate crime bill, S625, ("Local Law Enforcement Act of 2001"), sponsored by Ted Kennedy, is a major step to PC speech. In Canada, criticism of Jews is to be outlawed. In England critical comments about ANY religion is to be punished by 7 yrs imprisonment. The international merchant welcomes ALL potential customers regardless of religion. The Hindu religion of the merchant embraces all religions and demands that everyone also tolerate all religions. Sooner or later, separatists will be persecuted by the Hindu.[6]

EVIDENCE DESTROYED AGAIN: The NY fire department complained that the ruins of the Trade Towers was not being properly investigated. Now a mother, Sally Regenhard is charging that there is a phony investigation into the reasons for the collapse of the two buildings and that the site is not being treated properly as a crime scene. We remember that the evidence contained in the ruins of Ruby Ridge, Waco and the Murrah Building was destroyed by the feds before they could be investigated. Now, the Trade Towers. *"By their acts ye shall know them."* Is more evidence needed?

---

6 **"Separate yourselves from the people of the land." Ezr 10:11; "Come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord." 2 Co 6:17; "So shall we be separated ... from all the people that are upon the face of the earth." Ex 33:16.**

NEWS FILTER: Paul Julius von Reuter was born Israel Beer Josaphat, the third son of the provisional Rabbi of Cassel in 1816 in Western Germny. His father gave judicial advice to the Jewish community. (Story in *Investors News Daily*.)

RKH: The Jewish community law in Germany was a different law system than that of the rest of Christian Germany. The news received by Christians in Germany first passed through the Jewish law filter which made it "*Jewish news* for Christian readers". Whoever controls the news controls the conversation. Two separate distinct law systems cannot rule at the same time without conflict.

RELIGION - TWO KINDS

All religions have two faces. The first is the true religion. The second is the same religion "re- interpreted" by Hindu theologians.

The first benefits the people whose religion it is. The second benefits the international merchant whose business must be conducted under the protection of a docile religion.

Jews have militant *Talmud-Zionism* and they also have their ITC world religion called *Judaism*. Christians have the *WORD* and *mainstream Christianity*, and there is *true Islam* and there is *trade-Islam* proclaimed by Cartel approved mullahs.

CHURCH SCANDAL: A Boston *Globe* investigation revealed that as many as 80 priests in Boston alone may be involved in sex-abuse scandals that could result in a massive wave of lawsuits. The financial exposure is enormous following as it does on the heels of a NM diocese that was nearly bankrupted by sex abuse suits.

Under attack is Cardinal Law who is accused of reassigning accused priests to new parishes after learning of accusations made against them.

Many Catholics now question Church rules. Pedophilia is prohibited, but, practiced by the priesthood and seemingly little is done to prevent it. For that matter *canon law* forbids usury but the Catholic Church owns usury banks.

The unthinkable is now thinkable; the Catholic Church, and most other mainstream churches, in fact have NO rules, everything is *policy*, policy that can be changed by the whim of their leaders. This is rebellion against the WORD which says;

> **"For I the Lord, do not change." Mal 3:6; "The scripture cannot be broken." John 10:35.**
>
> **"When I say unto the wicked, Thou shall surely die; and thou givest him not warning ... to save his life ... his blood will I require at thine hand." Ezek 3:18**
>
> **"And thine eye shall not pity; [but] life [shall go] for life, eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot." De 19:21**

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 331

LAND & SLAVES

Bringing Order From War Chaos

The conquering process and managing the assets conquered in war is the job for surrogates. These surrogates have many titles but the conquest, managing the conquest, and collecting tribute after the conquest is ancient and has been reduced to a routine.

Freeman To Slave

"Freemen" forced to pay tribute are in reality *slaves*. A freeman in debt is a *slave*.

"The borrower is slave to the lender." Prov. 22:7

Freemen in prison are *slaves*.

"The children of Israel are men, and your brothers; you shall not reduce them to slavery." Leviticus 25:44-46 (Ferrar Fenton)

Rarely do slaves think as freemen once they become accustomed to slavery. The master of the slave gives him rewards and punishments - thereby becoming as a god. The master jealously guards this image. The rules of the freeman's old God are replaced with the rules of the slave's master.

The North Descends Into Slavery

After the Revolutionary War, fought to free themselves from Britain, the Northern U.S. was quickly transformed back into a cartel dominion as immigrants from Europe arrived and borrowed money from newly-established banks to buy land. These immigrants foolishly thought that having land whose title was held by banks made them freemen.

"The Rothschilds were one of the largest factors in the American real estate boom of the 1830s."[1] They were also the Vatican bankers and operated in London. This relationship allowed the Catholic and Anglican Churches to indirectly practice usury without being blamed.

Looking back, it is easy to see the easy transfer of the Old World debt-slavery to the New World's debt-slavery. It was also an easy transition from being a bankrupted farmer to becoming a landless debt-ridden worker housed in a "city" manufacturing center.

1 Robert Sobell, *Panic On Wall Street*, MacMillan, NY, p. 42.

Media Organized Episcopacy

Cartel newspapers were established in all major population centers to condition and help manage these workers. These workers, who didn't know their next-door neighbors, were told to choose a ruler from a group of political candidates that they had never heard of.

To help them with this task, the newspapers publicized agents of the newspaper owner. These agents were the only ones the newspaper publicized. The worker voted for the best man he knew but the only ones he knew were those publicized by the newspapers. This "sleight-of-hand" is called a "democratic election". It is make-believe since an agent of the media owner agents is elected regardless who got the most votes. When the media publicizes a 3rd party political candidate, which is a rare event, one must assume that this candidate is also an agent of the media-owner. In Cartel ruled societies, there is no such thing as "free-elections". Whoever owns the paper owns the city. The sale of a newspaper transfers a city and its population from one Cartel franchise holder to another.

The Southern Lesson

The American South was independent and rich. Even poor dirt farmers were rich compared to urban industrial workers. The absence of tribute allowed wealth to accumulate generation after generation. The South's wealth excited Cartel greed and its dream of a Camelot here on earth excited the dreams of Saxons the world over.

The Media Prepares War

From the early 1800s, Cartel media drummed into the former independent farmers now living in Northern cities that

Southern farmers were blackguards, brutes, thieves and murderers.

Books like *Uncle Tom's Cabin* were given top billing and fiction was paraded as fact. Given no second opinion many believed the media ranting. When one reads the newspapers of that period one can see that media-fomented "hate" was so thick one could almost cut it with a knife.

The media elected the Cartel's agent - Lincoln. With Lincoln at the helm the stage was set. Lincoln manufactured his "Pearl Harbor" to start the war.

Fort Sumter

Firing on Fort Sumter was paraded as proof that Southern farmers were all the media said they were. When Charleston Harbor was invaded by a Federal fleet sent by Lincoln - Southern Rebels defended themselves. The media said that they "fired on the American Flag!" To avenge this insult, Lincoln launched an invasion of the South without the nicety of declaring war - and the fight was on.

The independent Northern newspapers which protested this travesty were shut down by Lincoln, and their editors were thrown in prison.

The Cartel media started the war and were responsible for the unfortunate incidents that the war produced.

Evelynton & Edmund Ruffin

> "Edmund Ruffin acquired Evelynton Plantation in 1847 and brought the worn-out land to a new state of prosperity ... A fervent secessionist, Ruffin sailed to Charleston, South Carolina, to fire the shot at Fort Sumter that began the Civil War.

"During the peninsular campaign in 1862, Union troops devastated Ruffin's plantation, burning every building, girdling the trees, and salting the fields. Three years later, after Lee's surrender at Appomattox, Ruffin shot himself, wrapped in the folds of the Confederate flag. (*Virginia Plantations & Homes*, David K. Gleason 1989)

Sherman

The *International Trade Cartel* (ITC) operates through agents selected from local populations. These usually appear as loyal members of the society they betray[2] and often come from families who have proved their loyalty to the Cartel in the past. One of these was William Tecumseh Sherman.[3]

1820. B. Lancaster, Ohio - son of Judge Charles R. Sherman, Judge office Supreme Ct. who died 1829. Adopted by

1829 Thomas Ewing - Father's friend and U.S. Senator, member national cabinet.

1836 Appointed to West Point; fought Seminole Indians Fla. Assigned detached duty in South which familiarized him with S. geography.

1846 - Mexican War. Executive officer administration local Govt in California when ceded to U.S.

1850 - m. Ellen Boyle, dau Thos Ewing, Sec of Interior

1853 - Resigned. Went to Calif to manage branch St. Louis Bank

1857 - Business NY

2 **"By their acts ye shall know them." Matt 7:20**

3 Sherman, William Tecumseh (1820-1891): *E/B* 14th Ed, Vol 20, p.499.

1858 - Practiced law Leavenworth, KS

1860 - Superintendent military College LA

1861 - May 14 - appointed Col., Transferred to DC; Battle Manassas; Brother, John, Leader Republican Party.

1861 - Promoted Brig Gen.

1863 - At Vicksburg - Brig/Reg Army. Commander Army Tenn. Overwhelmingly outnumbered S. army.

1864 - Commander - military div Miss. & Gen Army of TN.

1866 - Lt. Gen - later full Gen when Grant became pres. Retired 1884. Died NY Jan 14 1891. Statue DC & NY.

This was Sherman. Born to an establishment family, groomed for the job, quickly advanced to high rank to help in the conquest of the South. His war comments are interesting and are taken from George F. Will's *Return of the Confederates*.

Sherman's Words

"I fear the world will jump to the wrong conclusion that because I am in Atlanta the work is done. Far from it. We must kill three hundred thousand I have told you of so often, and the further they run the harder for us to get them."

- Gen. William Tecumseh Sherman, 1864

Understanding Sherman's Words

Southern volunteers on active duty were volunteering to keep out the wolves. Gatekeepers in the army - they would be gatekeepers when returned to civilian life. It would in no

way profit the cartel to spare the lives of war-time trouble-making soldiers and allow them to return home to become peace-time trouble-making civilians.

Kill 'em All

I dislike upsetting new readers, but this is the real world that we live in and facts are facts. One such fact is that it is cartel policy to kill rebels who fall into its hands. It prevents later problems.

This is the reasoning behind the outlawing and summary execution of Boer commandos during the Boer War - rounding up their families and transporting them to British concentration death- camps - stopping exchange of Boers for British prisoners; summary execution of SS volunteers during WWII - starving 1,000,000 German PWs after WWII ended and millions more in the great repatriation. It explains the government execution of Gordon Kahl and inprisoning his son Yory who had done no wrong, shooting the mother holding her baby on Ruby Ridge and the Waco slaughter of the innocents. It is Cartel policy to kill rebels - separatist rebels who fall into its hands.

Killing rebels prevents subsequent rebellion. "Kill 300,000 of them". Kill a million - ten million! Do whatever is necessary to kill them; war, starvation, prison - whatever necessary - kill them!

There is one more benefit that comes from killing rebels - *land*! Whoever owns land is king.

Land - The Second Reason

Picket's charge at Gettysburg was glorious. Bugles sounding, banners streaming, cannon, rattle of musketry - the smell

of gunsmoke that excites the soldier! Home and country! Independence and freedom!

Then, reality - the sick feeling in the stomach of every man who sees blue uniforms waiting behind the stone wall far across the field - cannon quietly lined up wheel to wheel across the top of the ridge, waiting. But the soldier steps out on the order.

Shells begin to explode, men fall in little bunches - horribly mangled - fear, anger, the adrenalin kicks in - the ordered march becomes a trot, and the trot turns into a run - fear and anger merge into a desire to "get" the enemy - kill him! It wells up into the most beautiful music ever heard by human ear - the "rebel yell" rising from ten thousand throats!!

I've heard that music twice in my life. The martial voice of the South. It crystallized the ideal, making you one with your comrades.

It was the ideal that made me volunteer the day the Korean War broke out. I stood long hours in a line stretching out the building and down the block. Thousands volunteered.

Reality Check

Every time a Yankee sharpshooter lined is sights on a Johnny Reb running toward him and his shot dropped him - the 100-200 acres of land that the dead man owned came on the market. Land became cheap because lots and lots of land was being thrown on the market at Gettysburg. With no one to plow the fields and pay the bills, except a widow and her children, land was thrown on the market for what it would fetch. (It is amazing how many widows managed to sacrifice and hang on to the farm and pass it on to their children - our fathers and grandfathers.)

The story the establishment historians leave out is that every rifleman's bullet that hit home, every discharge of canister from a Yankee cannon that tore into the ranks of the rebels -put 25 more farms on the market. Every point-blank volley from a Yankee regiment added 50 to 100 more. The ground at Gettysburg was covered - thousands of dead - thousands of farms on the market. Hundreds of thousands and millions of acres looking for new owners.

Lincoln

We learned about Lincoln at my great-grandfather's farm at Kelly's Ford. It was not the history-book Lincoln. The Lincoln we knew saw the looting and destruction being done by his soldiers before his very eyes - it was pointed out to him by my great- grandfather. He stared, ignored my great-grandfather, and turned to discuss other matters with someone else. His face was unmoved. No feeling. Cold. Calloused. He saw and he knew - and didn't care.

Beyond the slaughter of 620,000 men in a "total war" conducted by his army commanders he appointed - whom he invariably commended and promoted for war crimes and atrocities against civilians, property, and Confederate prisoners - were other dark forces.

Karl Marx and Friedrich Engels were Lincoln partisans. Marx wrote a column for Horace Greeley's *New York Tribune.* James McPherson states in his *Abraham Lincoln and the Second American Revolution*, "Lincoln championed the leaders of the European revolutions of 1848; in turn, a man who knew something about those revolutions - Karl Marx - praised Lincoln in 1865 as 'the single-minded son of the working class' who led his 'country through the matchless struggle for

Horace Greeley - Media Man

Greeley's New York Tribune would have nothing to do with peaceful "repatriation abolition". Greeley wanted "radical abolition" - free slaves without compensating owners and depriving the freed slaves of their own farms in Africa.

Condemned for falsehoods that helped cause the war, its vicious execution and ghastly aftermath, Greeley helped raise bond to free President Davis in an attempt to retrieve his reputation.

The above photo reveals the real Horace Greeley. Trust your eyes.

the rescue of an enchained race and the reconstruction of a social world.'"

Russian revolutionary, Alexander Herzen called the South's President Jefferson Davis, "the greatest political criminal of our time." Michael Bakunin wrote, "In the struggle between the Northern and Southern United States ... the North ... has all my sympathies."

Lincoln's administration enacted into law three planks of the "Communist Manifesto." 1. A national banking act; 2. The Internal Revenue Service. 3. Public education at Land Grant Colleges.

Help arrived from these revolutionaries to build the Union army. Veterans of the failed Communist Revolution of 1848 flocked to American shores.[4] William L. Burton's *Melting Pot Soldiers*, 1988, lists some who served as general officers. The list includes Joseph Weydemeyer, Carl Schurz, Franz Sigel, Thomas Francis Meagher (of the Irish Brigade), Peter Joseph Osterhause, August von Willich, Friedrich Salomon,

4 The similarity to the 1930s Spanish Civil War when Communists worldwide flocked to Spain is inescapable.

Alexander Schimmelfinnig, E.S. Solomon, Albin Schoepf, Julius Stahel, Max Weber and Frederick Hecker.

The Cartel episcopacy arrived cloaking the reason for their presence with talk of "economic reform", "abolition", and "democracy". The real reason - imposing Cartel rule over the South. This required killing. The American dead that resulted were among the first of 140,000,000 others who have been sacrificed to build the Tower.

This is the legacy of the Lincoln we knew, whose own sons of military age were safely kept in Washington far away from the dangers of war. This was the Lincoln who refused the plea made by Yankee prisoners who traveled from Richmond's Libby Prison to Washington to ask that prisoner exchange be reinstated - or at the very least to allow medicines to be sent through the lines to prisoners in Richmond. He refused both requests. Why?

It's The Land, Stupid!

Dead Johnny Rebs not only removed them from being problems then and later - their deaths freed up thousands of acres of land. What was true for one was true for the other.

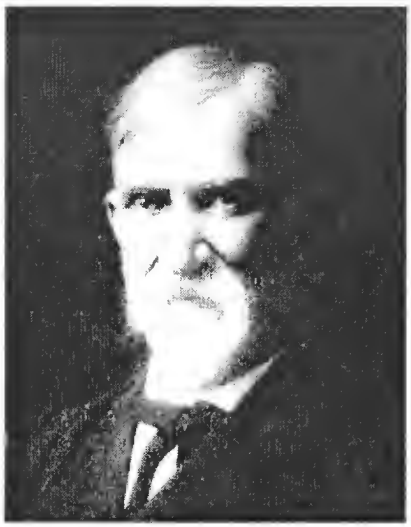
The ranks of most Yankee regiments also contained farmers. Every time Johnny Reb shot one of them in turn it also added 100-200 acres to the land-glut coming to market. Land was cheap because there were about 270,000 dead rebels and nearly 350,000 dead Yankees. Lincoln was the cartel butcher - just as America's present presidents are surrogate butchers. Count the slaughtered over the last ten years!

What difference does it make whether soldiers die in battle or in prison from sickness? What does the wolf care which flock a sheep comes from or whether he is blue or grey? Once

dead his land comes on the market, or can be made to come to market because the dead owner is not around to defend its title.

Lincoln appointed Grant and Sherman to be his executioners. Sherman, long groomed for his job, announced his desire to kill 300,000 rebels. Grant was cut from the same cloth. At Spotsylvania Court House's Bloody Angle, in a maneuver devoid of any military merit, reason, or precedent that I can find, he put 20,000 of his men in a great square and marched that square straight into General Lee's cannon. Trees were reduced to matchsticks and bodies to hamburger. It was a slaughter pen.

My wife's great-grandfather, Capt. Charles Raine, was there. He survived only because Yankee bodies were heaped ten deep on top of him in the trench he had been defending. He was pulled out out at night and thrown on top of a Yankee dead wagon, unconscious and half dead. Thousands upon thousands of Yankees died there. Grant showed the same disregard for life at Cold Harbor - 7,000 men in 15 minutes - against our prepared defenses. We had even moved our cannon double-shotted with canister right into the front lines. Before the attack



Capt Charles Raine - CSA

Fought in the 33rd Virginia with Stonewall through all the Valley campaigns. Was overrun by Grant's "human wave" at Spotsylvania's "Bloody Angle" and pulled half dead from under a trenchfull of bodies.

The above picture was taken when he was only 50 years old - already an old man.

Yankee soldiers wrote their names on pieces of paper and pinned them on their uniforms for the burial parties - for all the good it did. Grant left their bodies to rot on the field - his own men!

Grant's job was killing. If tens of thousands of Yankee's were killed - tens of thousands of farms in New York, Ohio, and Indiana were thrown on the market - just as thousands of farms in Virginia, Carolina, Tennessee and Georgia were thrown on the market when thousands of Rebels were killed!

In western Missouri, practically everyone was killed or driven away. Nobody was left - the country was deserted. No cows, horses, dogs, people, nothing. Farmland was swept wholesale into Cartel corporations. A handful of refugees trickled back after the war to find nothing standing. A few with nothing to lose moved onto deserted farms and in 15 years became their legal owners through *adverse possession*. There were no other claimants. Most everybody else was dead.

More than two hundred thousand Southern farms came on the market. Hundreds of thousands of Northern farms came on the market. The War was fought for land and slaves - black and white. Both now belonged to the Cartel. It was a tremendously successful and profitable war.

With variations, the same thing happened in S. Africa - and for the the same reasons. Kill the owners and take the land that gave them independence and insolence. Germans were killed in fire- bombing, post-war prisons, post-war starvation and repatriation to achieve the same end. Kill them and Germany can be bought for a song.

Land and slaves. Surrogates ruling survivors. Bargains! Bargains!

Appomattox

All wars end. The War against the South ended, officially. Lee surrendered the 20,000 remnant left of his army to the 200,000 conquering federals at Appomattox. Enlisted men stacked their rifles. Officers were allowed to keep their sidearms. My great- grandfather, Dr. William Hoskins, surgeon 59th Virginia, left with his cousin to ride back home to King & Queen County on the other side of Richmond.

Maj William Hoskins,
Surgeon 59th Virginia - CSA

They rode through the smoke and rubble of Richmond into the countryside beyond. In passing a house hidden in trees behind a hedge they heard women screaming followed by raucous laughter. My great-grandfather and his cousin spurred their horses, jumped the hedge and found Union stragglers abusing the women of the house. Dr. William shot two and his cousin shot the other one. I have his pistol - a .44 Starr, made in England. The same kind carried by General Lee.

Puppet Government

Post-war elections were held and the South sent her representatives back to Washington just like before the War. They voted against "anti-South" legislation. The Cartel needed anti-South legislation to legally enable them to sack the

South, so, the Black Republican victors disqualified southern office holders and sent them home.

They then passed legislation banning any Southerner who had borne arms against the invasion of the South from voting or holding office. This disfranchised all voting white Southerners. They then passed legislation giving blacks the vote.

> **"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15; "Their nobles shall be of themselves, and their governor shall preceed from the midst of them." Jer 30:21**

Southern governments changed from white to black overnight. As the only voters, the blacks voted themselves into office and a Union occupation army saw to it that they weren't removed. Cartel carpetbaggers were assigned to Southern state and county governments to direct the voting of the new black legislatures.

The Cartel manipulation of these black puppet governments extorted the last drop of blood from a conquered people. The name given to this period is "Reconstruction". In Germany, S. Africa, and Russia the process was virtually the same. It is still going on. In the Southland there is anti-white "affirmative-action", federal schools, federal voting restrictions, minority grants, and loss of freedom-of-association. The list is endless. It is the same wherever Jacob is conquered by Esau.

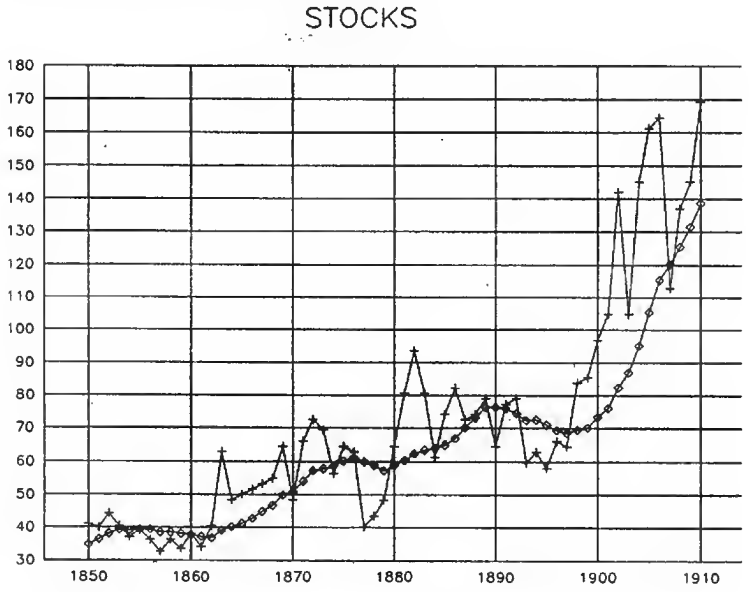
Reconstruction

Victors want *Unconditional Surrender*. "Unconditional Surrender" allows the victor to do whatever he chooses to do to the vanquished - unhindered by legal niceties. The estab-

lishment honored Gen Grant by naming him "Unconditional Surrender Grant". He was rewarded again by being made president - one of the most corrupt the country has ever seen

The post-war period meant good times for the Cartel victor - - it always does. The stock market went to new highs.

It was hell for the vanquished.



Stock Market 1850-1910
Crosses - stock market: Diamonds - 10 year moving average.

Treating Captured Rebels

My great-grandfather, Granville James Kelly was arrested as a war criminal and imprisoned at Point Lookout. He was charged with refusing to give oath of allegience to the United States. President Jefferson Davis was arrested as a war criminal and thrown into a cell dug into the side of a wet embankment at Fortress Monroe, Virginia where he was mistreated by his guards and almost died. They even planned to try

General Robert E. Lee for treason before a "war-crimes" tribunal.

The media demonized the South with "Andersonville" to prevent discussion of the deaths of tens of thousands of Southern prisoners held in open-air U.S. prisons. They died from exposure, starvation, and the savagery of black guards placed over them.

In post-war S. Africa the Boer leaders were banished and Cape Boer commandos were imprisoned. Germany's leaders were "legally" executed, their soldiers were also allowed to die by the hundreds of thousands in open air prison camps, and additional hundreds of thousands of civilians were allowed to die of starvation while food from other nations was prevented from being given to them. Like "Andersonville", the media invented an "Auschwitz" to breath life into the First World War "6- million" story that had been discredited 30 years before. This was done to prevent discussion of WWII post-war atrocities against Germany. Now, fifty years later, they still aren't discussed; 100 years later discussing the atrocities committed against S. Africa's Boers is banned; 130 years later discussion of the atrocities committed against the South is banned. Hollywood's "Globe" and "Oscar" awards are truly merited. The Cartel's media does a magnificent job doing what they do.

Terror And Sherman's Wisdom

It does no good to terrorize a conquered province during a war only to allow its people to recover and throw off its chains.

The terror caused by the War in the South was followed by peacetime terror. Protected by occupation Union Troops,

gangs of ex-slaves roved the countryside committing unspeakable atrocities. Attempts by locals to suppress these outlaws were attacked by the media which used the same adjectives they use today every time the subject of alien crime arises.

As a consequence, few Southern voices were raised in protest. General D. H. Hill answered a letter from General Jubal Early:

> "Why has the South become so toadyish and sycophantic? I think it is because the best and noblest were killed off during the war."

Sherman wisdom to kill 300,000 rebels paid off. Dead men don't plot rebellion and those who live don't complain - if they expect their conquerors to allow them to eat.

Re-education

Conquered peoples are denied heros. In Lynchburg *Robert E. Lee Jr. High* has been renamed *Robert S. Payne. Garland Rhodes*, named after Lynchburg's boy generals killed in the War has been changed. The Confederate flag that flew at Miller Park where the 2nd Virginia Cavalry organized and rode away to defend Virginia has been hauled down. The cannon commemorating the exploits of Latham's Battery have been taken away. The Confederate flag has been banned from Fort Early and the Cemetery where 3,000 Confederate soldiers are buried. The "Old Fort" has been bulldozed and "Fort McCausland" has been bulldozed to make room for a Synagogue. Lynchburg's children grow up not knowing "Dixie". It too has been banned.

The city stadium has been renamed for a black. The library has a Martin Luther King section - but no Saxon patriot

C-4 The News & Advance, Lynchburg, Va., Friday, March 15, 2002

Governor declines to issue Confederate proclamation

RICHMOND (AP) — Gov. Mark R. Warner met Thursday with a group of Southern heritage enthusiasts and later announced that he will not issue a proclamation designating April as Confederate History and Heritage Month.

"Over the past few years, the issuance of a Confederate history month proclamation has been a lightning rod," Warner said in a written statement. "My belief is that signing such a proclamation would not advance the healing process."

Two years ago, the Virginia chapter of the National Association for the Advancement of Colored People threatened to organize protests, including a possible tourism boycott, if the proclamations did not end.

Warner's predecessor, Jim Gilmore, responded the next year by issuing a proclamation recognizing the sacrifices of all Virginians who fought in the Civil War, whether for the Confederacy or the Union. That angered the Sons of Confederate Veterans, the group that had asked for the history month proclamation.

During his campaign last fall,

> "He has already expressed a desire to make appearances around the state that recognize important historical figures, including those important to the Confederacy."
>
> **Ellen Qualls**
> **Spokeswoman**
> **for Gov. Mark Warner**

Warner said he would not issue a Confederate proclamation. Leaders of the SCV and other Confederate history buffs were unable to change Warner's mind during a meeting in the governor's office.

"We certainly didn't go in with any false hopes," said Brag Bowling, first lieutenant commander of the Virginia Division of the SCV. "But in my opinion, the meeting was most positive."

He said Warner "left us with the impression that while he may not issue a proclamation this year, he would do other things that in a positive light would recognize the contributions of Southerners, Virginians and Confederate history." Warner was not specific about what he might do, Bowling said.

Warner spokeswoman Ellen Qualls said the governor's plans have not been finalized.

"He has already expressed a desire to make appearances around the state that recognize important historical figures, including those important to the Confederacy," she said.

Among those who met with Warner, Bowling said, were former state Republican Party chairman Patrick McSweeney; Ben Jones, the former "Dukes of Hazzard" actor and Democratic candidate for the 7th District congressional seat; and representatives of the Heritage Preservation Association and the United Daughters of the Confederacy.

Bowling said the SCV and other groups will celebrate Confederate History and Heritage Month without benefit of a gubernatorial proclamation.

section, school children are denied the right of free association; local colleges give preference to non-whites - or lose corporate grants. Corporations hire non-whites under anti-Saxon affirmative action mandates or lose government contracts; There is a Black History Month but no White History Month. Virginia's puppet governor declines to issue a "Confederate Proclamation".

Worst of all the flag of the "Sovereign" state of Virginia has been removed from its own flagpole and now flies under the Federal flag - the universal sign of a conquered people.

It is the fate of the conquered.

Internal-External Tariffs

Virginia traded with England for almost two centuries before joining the union of states. Trade ties between British merchants and Southern farmers were generations old. After the Southern defeat, tariffs forced Southern farmers to trade with the North at considerably higher prices, just when they were least able to afford it.

Nothing is said about the "internal tariffs" that were imposed. It cost more to ship goods from Richmond to New York than from New York to Richmond. I have been told that this differential was not changed until after WWII.

Tribute-Taxes

Black legislatures ruling the South were instructed to tax land. Farmers found it impossible to pay the steep rates and sold out. Radical emancipation left the great plantations without workers and no income to pay either workers or the high taxes. These plantations were also put on the market.

I previously told the story of Mr. Milner Noble of Aerofin whose family sold 12,000 acres of land near Richmond after WWII for $6,000. They thought they had gotten a bargain.

Bonds

Black legislatures issued multi-millions of bonded debt for public improvements, railroads, etc. Perhaps 10¢ on the dollar was used for the stated reasons with the rest going into the pockets of legislators and Cartel favorites. After the blacks were driven from office - the debt remained - and not paid until the mid '50s.

Forests

The great primeval Virginia forests that had been so carefully tended that one could effortlessly gallop a horse through without being hit by branches. These were acquired for practically nothing and harvested. The lumber was shipped worldwide. Today, nothing remains of Virginia's magnificient forests except stumps and second and third growth.

Mines

The mineral resources of Virginia were taken by great corporations and their output maximized. Industrial wastes now contaminate the water table of large areas of Virginia's highlands.

Fisheries

Corporate fishing has depleted Virginia's rivers and bay. Fish filled waters of my youth are now barren. Nothing is there. Not even baby crabs in inlets. A twelve inch oyster hasn't been seen in 50 years. Cartel corporations take everything and return nothing.

The Migration

Living in a society governed by blacks, and daily confronted with armed Negroes whose acts were backed by the Army of the United States, tens of thousands of Southern families packed their belongings and wagon trains began the long trek west. After two and a half centuries - the South was being abandoned to blacks.

General Lee's Pronouncement

The following is from a letter from Gen Lee to Governor Stockdale of Texas after the War.

> "Governor Stockdale ... Those people hold me as a representative Southerner; hence, I know they watch my words, and if I should speak unadvisedly, what I say would be caught up by their speakers and newspapers, and magnified into a pretext for adding to the load of oppression they have placed upon our poor people; and God knows, Governor, that load is heavy enough now; ...
>
> "Governor, if I had foreseen the use those people designed to make of their victory, there would have been no surrender at Appomattox Courthouse; no sir, not by me. Had I foreseen these results of subjugation, I would have preferred to die at Appomattox with my brave men, my sword in this right hand." (*Life & Letters of Robert Lewis Dabney* Thomas C. Johnson, Banner of Truth Trust, Edinburgh, Scotland: 1977, pp 497-500)

Next month - **The Double Cross**

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 332

DOUBLE-CROSS And "Jim Crow"

"You can get your soft drink here but you have to drink it somewhere else!"

This is what I was told when I stopped for a cold soft drink at a Colored drug store on a hot summer day. I was a white boy and the Colored drug store enforced a "carry-out" policy.

I was walking from old E.C. Glass where I went to summer school, down 5th Street to Main Street to catch a bus home.

"Fifth Street" was the colored business district. It was big, crowded, noisy - money flowed. It took several minutes to wait for people to move when driving through. Last week I drove down 5th Street and saw 4 blacks crossing the street to

a church. They were the only blacks in sight. "5th Street" as I knew it doesn't exist anymore. The Cartel put an end to it.

A Basic Fact

The Empire teaches that blacks can't do without whites. This is hammered day after day regardless of facts to the contrary. The public is constantly being told that blacks need whites to tell them what to do; advise them, help them, console them, counsel them, pat their backs and encourage them. But, in spite of this the fact is - blacks really prefer blacks.

Blacks may like the cars and TVs provided by white technology; they may like to have their pictures in the media, and like the acclaim and money that white society showers on them - but blacks prefer blacks.

At times blacks may fear other blacks and seek white protection. My uncle, Judge Deane Hundley, of Dunnsville, told me about the times blacks came to his home seeking protection from other blacks who were on drunken rampages and had sworn to kill them. Two days later these same enemies were walking down the street together laughing. In spite of disputes, given a choice, blacks prefer their own black society.

The black desire to live in their own black society is well known and has been used to control them.

The Second Basic Fact

The world is organized as an episcopacy - rule from the top down. The inner circle of the cartel's episcopacy are few in number. Their immense power is derived from their incred-

ible wealth accumulated over the centuries by usury banking, trade, and war.

This International Trade Cartel (ITC) doesn't need large numbers. It hires agents. It appoints kings to rule, great merchants to manage, and selects priests it needs to teach "universalism" to all Cartel subjects and to justify and bless Cartel's acts.

Post War

In the Southland after the *War Between The States*, there were three opposing interest groups. These were the blacks, the whites, and the Federal Government - run by the Republican Party and representing Cartel business interests.

The Cartel's media divided the whites into opposing factions - Northern Saxon vs Southern Saxons. They divided the blacks into opposing factions - Cartel blacks vs Nationalist blacks.

Contending factions were continuously agitated. Northern Saxons vs Southern Saxon; Cartel blacks vs black nationalists, and the entire white bloc vs the entire black bloc. This constant agitation prevented the nationalist groups from working together to solve their common problems and allowed the government to manipulate them to achieve Cartel objectives.

Understanding Contracts & Policy

To avoid signed documents that might be used to upset their vaunted "rule by law" - the Cartel substituted "policy".

An example: People once knew that crime was a near-monopoly of the alien. Newspapers reporting crimes included the race of the criminal. Most criminals were aliens - it said

so right there in the paper. This was important information - to the nationalist.

Terminology Review - Castes

We must keep our terms straight. The Cartel has three ruling castes.

When the Cartel's Priestly Caste ruled - the biggest buildings in town were churches and the message was "universalism". *Everyone* was welcome to accept the rule of the priest. Those who didn't were treated as outcasts. When kings ruled the biggest buildings were government buildings and *everyone* was welcome (or required) to become the king's subjects and tax payers. When the merchant rules the greatest buildings are trade office buildings. Everyone is welcome to do business with the Cartel. *Everyone.*

Nationalism

Nationalism forms among peoples with similar interests. Almost all agrarian societies are nationalist. There are religious groups that are nationalistic - Shintoists, Voodooist, Muslim. and Catholic, Episcopal, Lutheran, etc.

The most nationalistic of them all are racial nationalisms. Those of the same race can distinguish a fellow from all others at a glance. Most races share a common religion and common aspirations. Anyone of whatever race tends to sympathize with those of his own kind. He can do nothing else. Black, white, yellow or brown - those with similar racial backgrounds tend to be just what the Cartel propagandists call them - racist!. He can't help being what he is. Denial is laughable.

The greatest enemy of the Cartel merchant is the Nationalist. He tends to want to deal with his own kind and exclude the Cartel and his agents. The next worst Cartel enemy is the racial-nationalists. The absolute insufferable enemy is the religious-racial-nationalists. If you wonder why you are the focal point of abuse by the Cartel media - stop wondering. It makes you appear ignorant.

Mixed Breed

The least difficult to rule and to manipulate is the *mixed-breed.* He has no common race to use as a rallying point to oppose Cartel rule since he is torn between many races. Therefore, the subject most desired by Cartel "kings", "priests", and "merchants" is the mixed-breed. This is why "universalism" or "integration" is an intregal part of Cartel rule.

Solving The Perception Problem

It is difficult to promote the integration needed to develop mixed-race Cartel subjects when Saxons perceive aliens as being either criminals or potential criminals.

This problem was solved when the Cartel instructed its media to stop reporting the criminal's race. When the criminal's race is unknown - the criminal is whomever the media says it is. One day, all across the Saxon world, newspapers stopped reporting that most criminals were aliens.

Today, if 100 crimes are committed and 97 are committed by aliens and three by Saxons - the Saxon's crime is reported and lawlessness by aliens is ignored.

This media censorship tends to mold opinion to believe that Saxons commit most violent crimes and those crimes are

"hate" crimes. I have never seen a written Cartel document confirming this policy, but I know the policy exists. "Policy" is unofficial - an agreement less visible - but no less binding.

Necessary Force

The self-sufficient farm system of the South had little need for anything the Cartel offered. It produced its own wealth and attended to its own wants and needs. The only way the Cartel could obtain Southern wealth was to use force. John Brown and instigated slave revolts provided the preliminaries. "*The Secret Six*", by Otto Scott exposed the identity of the Cartel merchants who financed John Brown, and newspaper files carry story after story of the type of propaganda used to incite blacks to revolt against their white masters - as it had done earlier in Haiti.

Slave Revolt Fails

Instigation of a slave revolt was remarkably unsuccessful. Except for a few Nat Turner type incidents, black slaves were loyal to their masters. They had nothing to gain by being disloyal. The South had promised them freedom and ownership of their own farms in Liberia. "Wenches" to be transported on reaching the age 18 and "Bucks" at 21. Those over those ages would live and die in America. In time, repatriation would solve the black/white problem. That was the plan.

The Cartel counter-offer to the blacks was that their freedom would be granted immediately and once free they were to have their own black Republics right here in America. However, blacks had seen tens of thousands of their fellows leave for their farms in Africa. Repatriation was real - Radical abolition and black Republics were only "pie in the sky".

Black Vote

In 1850, the Cartel launched the Republican Party. It was a minority party. It then engineered a three-way election to split the white vote and put Lincoln in office. Once in office Lincoln became a dictator. Bypassing Congress he used executive orders to initiate and wage a successful war against the South.

To continue ruling after the War, the Republican Party could no longer count on a 3-way split among white voters. They desperately needed more voters to form a majority. To gain this majority they disfranchised anti-Republican Southern whites and franchised the former black slaves.

With this realignment - the vote taken from Southern whites and given to the blacks - the Republican Party then had the numbers, the votes, and a lock on government. It had a "shooting license" and could do anything it wanted to do.

Black Government Policy

Cartel carpetbaggers were sent South to direct the vote of their new black legislators.

Blacks were shown how to elect themselves to office and were instructed to vote land taxes. Hard pressed white Southern land owners had no way to pay them. Blacks were shown how to vote themselves lavish salaries. This required higher taxes. They were shown how to vote for public works. This necessitated even higher taxes.

Protected by Federal occupation troops and guided by Cartel carpetbaggers - the blacks commenced a reign of terror against the disarmed and defenseless whites - similar to the one now being waged against defenseless white South Africans.

As far as the Cartel was concerned - the "terror" was a continuation of the softening process needed to appropriate prime Southern farmland; As far as the blacks were concerned - the "terror" was to realize the black Republics that they had been promised. Before they could have their black Republics the rest of the Southern whites had to be driven from the land. "Black Republics" was part of the understanding. It was "policy".

Whites by the thousands fled the black terror. Wagon trains headed west from the Southland. My own Kelly ancestors fled first to Missouri and then to Texas for safety. This is why my mother was born in Tyler, Texas. The Southland was being emptied of whites and was becoming a black wasteland ruled by blacks who intended turning it into black Republics.

The Land Double-Cross

At the very time black rulers were driving whites from the land under protection of Union bayonets, the Cartel advertised in Europe for immigrants to move onto Southern farms and plantations now owned by Cartel land companies. The potential for profit was enormous. Prime plantation land bought at tax sales for $1 an acre was offered at half pre-war price which had been as high as $400 to $800 an acre. It was a real bargain for the European buyer and a bonanza for the Cartel merchant.

However, this plan violated the unwritten long-standing black/Cartel understanding. Southern black legislators were outraged. In retaliation they passed laws preventing foreign white immigrants from entering the South. There was talk about seizing the millions of acres of Cartel-held farmland.

The Alliance Double-Cross

Having welshed on their agreement to turn the South into black Republics, the Cartel now double-crossed their former black allies again. This is why:

The threat by black Legislatures to seize Cartel land caused Cartel leaders to re-assess their alliances. The blacks were now considered unmanageable and the Cartel had to protect its investments.

Cartel representatives sat down with the disfranchised and despised white leaders and hammered out a new white/Cartel "policy". They were to join their forces to remove black rule.

The New Cartel/White Policy

In exchange for helping Southern whites regain political rule from the blacks - the Cartel agreed to change Northern white opinion from "anti" to "pro-South" - a necessary condition for the change to take place.

In return, the South must guarantee Cartel land ownership and not try to reclaim it.

There were other conditions. Southerners must refrain from calling out and killing obnoxious Cartel newspaper editors in duels. Dueling had been the former Southern way of dealing with lying newspaper editors. The entire agreement was spelled out in Pike's *The Prostrate State.*

True to its word, the Cartel had the new agreement incorporated in a book written exposing the excesses of black rule in the South. This was *The Prostrate State* by Pike. This book was widely advertised by the Cartel media and thousands of copies were sold which reversed Northern opinion of the South in less than a year. The last newspaper editor was shot in Richmond in the 1870s.

The result: Southern whites regained political power minus their wealth; the Cartel kept the Southern wealth they had seized; and the blacks were forced to negotiate with Southern whites to salvage what they could in search of the ever illusive "black society" they had been seeking.

The Triple Double-Cross

Given a free hand Southern whites, by hook and by crook, stopped blacks from voting. This stopped their rule over whites. Former Northern allies now gave them a cold shoulder and they had nowhere to go. Except for a few skilled artisans, blacks could work either as domestics or as laborers.

Black nationalists and Southern white nationalists sat down and hammered out their own black/white policy. In exchange for peacefully relinquishing political rule, whites guaranteed blacks their own black-ruled society and a guaranteed way to make a living. A tall order for a bankrupt people.

Building A Black Society

Blacks sold me a soft drink on my walk downtown- and then told me I couldn't drink it there. Look! The important thing to the universalists is that I couldn't drink a soft-drink in the drugstore. The important thing to the nationalists is that blacks had their own drugstore! There was more to it than that.

Creating this black society was a hardship to Southern whites, but they did the best they could - which was pretty good. Blacks, notoriously poor farmers, were still given "40 acres and a mule". "40-acres and a mule" was an opportunity for many blacks to wing it on their own - if they could.

Blacks wanted their own businesses. However, black businesses couldn't compete with better stocked and managed white businesses.

To enable blacks to engage in business, laws were passed preventing white merchants from selling to blacks if a black business offered the same items. Protected by this law, black businesses sprang up overnight. That drug store - black hotels and motels were common; black restaurants, clothing stores, department stores, movie theatres, shoe shops, and hardware stores - protected black businesses sprang up everywhere.

Certain white merchants were accused of selling items to blacks that black merchants carried. Black merchants didn't like it - this crossover trading - neither did the white population. Legal action was often taken to stop it.

Leggett's

When I was young, the best department store in Lynchburg was Millner's. Next was Guggenheimers, then came "Leggett's" - owned by Harold Leggett, a Lynchburg man. Bringing up the tail end was a much smaller black-owned department store up on 5th Street.

I was told that Harold Leggett did everything he could to attract the Negro trade, even breaking the "separation law". People who worked for him told me that he favored blacks over whites every chance he got and looked on them as an untapped gold mine.

The big merchants in Lynchburg did all they could to have separation laws struck down. Harold Leggett was among these leaders. In time they were successful and almost instantly white competition drove independent blacks out of business. This caused an influx of black shoppers into white

owned stores like Leggett's Department Store. Leggett's has since merged with Belk and is now Belk-Leggett, part of a national chain.

The former leaders, Millner's and Guggenheimer's went out of business, and ALL black businesses formerly protected by separation laws were put out of business. Black hotels and motels stood empty. Stores formerly occupied by black businesses up on 5th Street black business district stood empty. Most have been torn down. Even the black movie theatre is gone. Black parents complain that today's *Dunbar* school doesn't enforce discipline or teach its students nearly as well as was done when *Dunbar* was black and had black teachers and a black principal like Mr. Seay.

Abe Schewel

Various parties had fingers in the Southern pie. One of the parties were the Jews. The Jews have long operated as the Cartel's "civil service". Lynchburg had had little experience with them before the War and up until about 1880. At that time individual Jewish merchants began to arrive supplied with enough operating capital to begin whatever they wanted to do. They had money when no one else did.

I went to Saturday cowboy movies at the old Trenton Theater. It was across the street from the Schewel's Furniture Store. I always arrived early so as not to miss anything, and developed the habit of visiting old Mr. Abe Schewel, the Store's owner. He was a nice old man.

Mr. Schewel sat in his rocking chair in the corner of his store in the middle of his rug department looking out the corner show windows. He was as much on display as were

his rugs. I would sit on a rolled up rug in front of him and listen to his stories. He was a good story teller.

He told me what it was like when his family came to Lynchburg in the 1880s. They came from Odessa in Southern Russia. We talked about the horses and wagons loaded with tobacco on Main Street. Tobacco was the big business then.

At that time, Lynchburg's newspapers were involved with a heated discussion about sending Jews to the colored schools since they were a colored race. That didn't bother old Mr. Schewel. He had his own agenda.

He told me how he had provided money to organize Lynchburg's NAACP. He said "the Negroes love me for it", and "one day I will have all their business". He was right.

In time, the Cartel's Jewish financed and Jewish led NAACP whose long time national leaders were the Spingarn brothers, brought suit against separate E.C. Glass High School and colored "take- out" eating policy at Patterson's Drug Store across the street from Mr. Schewel's store, and won all the legal cases. *Universalism* overwhelmed Separation. Mr. Schewel won battles sitting quietly rocking in the show window of his store talking to little boys.

Mr. Schewel's NAACP was the Trojan Horse that destroyed black business and white separatism while telling the world that they were advancing Negro rights. The other furniture stores that catered exclusively to whites went out of business. Schewel's chain of furniture stores prospered mightily and has spread all across the state.

Repatriation Double-Cross

One of the saddest things I believe I ever saw were the comments of blacks after Col. Cox's talk to the Virginia legislature in Richmond.

I heard his talk. It was given standing ovations in Virginia's House of Delegates. Everyone was enthusiastic. I thought that financing would instantly be voted and the race problem was as good as solved. Blacks would go back to Africa where they had a standing open invitation, and we would have our own land to ourselves. Boy, did I have a lot to learn!

Col Earnest Sevier Cox, a descendent of Col. Sevier of Revolutionary War fame, was the first white man to walk from the tip of S. Africa to the Mediterranean Sea. He knew about *race* first hand. He, along with many thousands of blacks who looked to him for leadership, believed that the only way the race problem would ever be solved was to separate them.

Col. Cox

I remember my surprise and delight when I discovered Col. Cox's books and found that I was only one among many who was a Saxon nationalist. Col. Cox lived in Richmond, only 50 miles away. I hitchhiked from Williamsburg where I was going to school to see him. *"Teutonic Unity"* and *"White America"* were his classics. I discovered that "everyone" had read them.

"Teutonic Unity" dealt with black Colonization. Col. Cox was president of the African Colonization Movement. Virginia's legislature gave him a pat on the back and then dropped the subject. Virginia's politicians were in the Cartel

pocket and had no intention of allowing cheap black labor to leave America.

Virginia's refusal to help the blacks with their Repatriation Movement - coming on top of the Marcus Garvey disaster - his arrest by Feds after his monumental effort to buy ships and feed the black tent city of 50,000 at Newport News 30 years before, destroyed black/white co-operation. Black nationalists didn't trust white politicians. It took me, a white nationalist, a long time to learn what blacks already knew - there were other parties who didn't want blacks and whites to cooperate on separation.

Conclusion

There are two kinds of blacks - Cartel blacks and Nationalist blacks. There are two kinds of jews - Cartel jews and Nationalist jews (Zionists). There are two kinds of whites - Cartel whites and Saxon Nationalists.

The Cartel incites nationalists to fight each other so that its empire can rule forever as policeman-peacemaker. Nationalists want to separate from each other and live in peace. There is NO WAY that Cartel workers and supporters are going to help the various nationalists to separate from each other. This makes the following inevitable:

In time, the world's nationalists will destroy the Tower of Babel, or the Tower will destroy them - just like they destroyed Lynchburg's "5th Street" and Lynchburg's school system.

The Cartel's greatest fear is that one day feuding nationalists will unite to achieve this common goal.

S. African Children

"Dear Dick Hoskins: I think I need hardly tell you that, since the US/UK were kind enough to deliver this country to black Marxist rule, we have gone the way the rest of Africa. The collapse of the country's infrastructure is now so widespread, the economy in such poor shape, that the bulk of the population is suffering greater privation probably than at any time since the SA War (also arranged for us by the British money powers).

"Among the worst sufferers are the unfortunate Afrikaners, not least because of affirmative action which is based on American legislation. As a direct result of this, there are tens of thousands of poverty-stricken whites living in pretty desperate circumstances. My concern is about the children of these people. At Bronkhorstspruit we run a children's refuge, to accommodate abused or abandoned kiddies, though to be truthful most of them these days are the children of unemployed parents who can no longer feed them.

"Elsewhere, we try to help care for unemployed families living in squatter camps. When I visited the settlement at Vanderbijlpark before I got sick some weeks ago, it was to find numbers of small children suffering severe ulcers on their faces and little bodies, this the result of diet deficiency.

"This is hardly surprising. They have pap (a maize-based gruel) for breakfast, lunch and supper. Just before I went up, I had heard of a new fortified maize-based food, enriched with minerals and vitamins, which had been specially produced to increase the immunity systems of HIV-AIDS victims.

"I managed to trace the manufacturer, and said if it would help AIDS patients, it must also help child deficiency victims? He said they hadn't been in production long enough to

look at that, but I was probably right. We bought 1,000 kilos and sent it up. I later spoke to the woman who runs the camp and she told me the kiddies had already improved sharply.

"If you can help us, it would be God's blessing. There are so many of these families, with more and more whites being thrown on the streets all the time. It is a gigantic problem."

"With every good wish, Aida Parker", *Aida Parker Newsletter*, South Africa

Letter From S. Africa by H.K.

Enclosed is a picture of a faithful little dog lying next to his dead master. It was seen all over Europe. I don't know if American censors allowed it to be seen in America.

Famine is raging as a result of driving white farmers from Zimbabwe. Mugabe now tells his "new farmers" to plant corn, which they can't because the planting season is past. Anyway, the blacks in Zimbabwe know nothing about farming.

England is responsible for this lamentable debacle. Her conduct is nothing to be proud of. They foist Mugabe on the population after a boycott lasting many years. It isn't that they did not know. After Ian Smith stepped down, England would not even let English born passport-holders back into England. Its as if they wanted to destroy their own. Two elderly ladies come to mind when they were refused the right of return to which they were entitled.

Saamboubank is under liquidation. To satisfy the black government they made loans to blacks who don't pay.

Mylstrooom is now called by blacks - *"The Place Where The Fore- fathers Spirits Dance."* A senseless name. The name changing in the Northern Province of Transvaal has removed most Voortrekker town names, but we shall see how

far they get. That is one region where the black administration is in chaos. The black police are arrogant and openly show their hatred towards whites. Government/white relations are bad - and it is the whites who are the taxpayers. There is talk of a white tax-strike. You just wouldn't believe what goes on when blacks try to govern.

Aida Parker and those who help her are doing a great job for poor Afrikaners. If only there was work available. Former premier Hans Strydom did much for those who fought in the Anglo-Boer War and lost everything. Their descendants are wealthy farmers today. We of the HNP party, bought the Strydom town house for a museum. We hear of some Zimbabwean farmers who moved to Angola. They build, but the blacks take everything they build.

I told you about the great falling away from the churches. On Sunday morning in the short service, a professor said that God is a dog; he keeps licking you until you do his bidding. Monsanto, the American company, sponsors this short service during the week. I keep wondering how long this sort of thing will continue unpunished.

We have just learned of the New Reformation that we are supposed to accept. Robert Funk and Jack Spong have a list of what must be removed from our old beliefs and what must be inserted. God must be removed. Also, The Creation, Original Sin, all Miracles, the power of Evil, the Virgin Birth, the Meaning of the Cross, the Resurrection, the Second Coming of Christ, Prayer and general valid ethical norms.

Instead of prayer we must meditate and give attention to the needs of our fellow blacks. Instead of placing our trust in God, we must trust the "order of creation" and "the inherent goodness of our fellowman". We must further "enjoy life" and we must "forgive others" if we want them to forgive us. The

"new" Afrikaan's Bible has been written with the help of several Rabbis.

The married woman who is head of the female church ministers has had an open affair with another professor who is also married. The termites are busy!

There is no letup in black bad behavior. We have had no telephone for the last 12 days. The telephone wire was stolen and sold. That happens to someone every week now - but we are still required to pay for phone service. To substitute cell phone for telephones is very expensive.

The European mission overseeing the Zimbabwe election was ordered to leave the country. They were not sympathetic towards Mugabe.

Our HNP leader, Mr. Willie Marais, told our members to get rid of debt. This will not be easy. Everything is expensive and for young people just starting nearly impossible. School fees are a great problem for parents.

Mainland Chinese are coming in again - to our disgust. They eat dogs and if one eats dogs he is perfectly capable of eating people. They want land but say nothing about payment. They want to take building sand and stone from our farm and leave us with their mess as they quarry near our underground water supply. This is something we have tried to prevent through the years.

There was an interesting incident in my father's family. A young man from Holland wanted to marry my grandmother (several generations ago). But, not knowing his background he had to go back to Holland to get his genealogy and references. This he did but was shipwrecked off the west coast of S. Africa. He swam ashore with the letters well wrapped and turned up to marry the girl.

I enjoyed the Book of Jubilees very much and have started the Book of Enoch.

Blacks expect whites to respect black graves, but when it comes to white graves, they desecrate them at every opportunity. They never go near the Jewish cemetery.

The price of food and everything else is soaring. Especially petrol which is produced here but sold over the border to black countries for much less. We also supply Mugabe with free electricity - and free electricity to S. African blacks. How long the few white taxpayers will last remains to be seen. They hate us and will kill whites without feeling, but still want everything from us. "You must" and "we demand" are their favorite expressions.

The latest is dog poisoning. They throw poisoned meat over fences and the animals die in minutes. Now they poison water the cattle drink. They buy poison for R5 a packet from minitaxi drivers. It is always something else. As usual the police say they can do nothing.

Best wishes and thank you for the books. K.J.

LETTERS

IDEA: "Hi; God's Law requiring land rest and canceling debts every 7 years would solve 90% of our problems overnight. Why isn't it discussed?" L.J. - California

RKH: Cartel debt managers do not pay priests to condemn cartel managers.

GENEALOGY: "Dear Richard Kelly Hoskins: Thank you for HR #266. Because of my aunt I already had my genealogy back to Charlemagne. HR #266 took it the rest of the way back." R.K. - Pennsylvania

---

SHOOTING: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Thank you for the newsletter on 'How To Shoot A Pistol'. I was drafted and never had basic training and never learned to fire a weapon before I was sent overseas into combat. I was one of the fortunate ones to have survived it." F.F. - Texas

---

CORPORATIONS & KINGS

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: Explain the relationship between corporations and kings." D.B. - Kentucky

RKH: Read the following:

> 1624 - May 24: England's King James I dissolved the Virginia Company of London and declared Virginia a royal colony. The king instructed Sir Francis Wyatt, the colonial governor, to manage the colony with the help of a new Council and not with a House of Burgesses. (*Virginia* p. 12, Spring 2002.)

King James was the public figurehead - the hereditary chairman the board of a corporation called the *Crown*. Like today, the *Crown* permitted individuals and groups to risk their own capitol to undertake new risky business ventures. If they turned out successful the corporation would take it over and compensate the previous owners.

Today, inheritance taxes and the like force the sale of successful companies to great corporations who, as a consequence, get bigger still. The slave trade was profitable which is why the *Crown* became a major partner and why it so vehemently refused when Virginia twice asked the *Crown* to stop it. Nothing's changed - just names and means of compensation.

VIRGINIA & SC HISTORY: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Several years ago I visited a family who lived in my area whose ancestors were early settlers in Virginia. The wife gave me a book of family history to read. I came across several references of families massacred by Indians. I asked if there were any details on what had happened. I was told that you didn't need details. Everyone knew what "massacre" meant.

"Another friend was from S. Carolina. She told me her grandfather was a Captain in the Confederate army. When he was away the federals came and took everything. What they couldn't carry they destroyed. While there they slashed a portrait. It hung in her grandparents home with a large slash on it. Her grandparents kept it that way so no one would forget." M.R. - Pennsylvania

UNFILTERED NEWS

ARCHBISHOP RESIGNS: Juliuz Paetz, 67, high ranking Polish prelate; following an "inconclusive" Vatican investigation into accusations, denied by Paetz, that he had molested clerics; in Rome. *Time*

TERROR: In 1994, Australia planned to help build a counter- terrorist training range in Indonesia for that country's elite special forces. *Australian*

RKH: Cartel installed governments worldwide are uniting to treat anyone disagreeing with one of them as a common threat to all.

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 333

NEW NUCLEAR WORLD POWER

Reducing Nuclear Arsenals

The three leading nuclear powers in the world today are:

1) US
2) Russia
3) Israel

Tomorrow's line-up may be different. The US and Russia have agreed to reduce their nuclear arsenals by 2/3rds. This 2/3rds reduction by the US and Russia may catapult the Israeli state into becoming the world's greatest nuclear power.

No one knows the size of the Israeli arsenal. They refuse to allow inspections. According to a Mossad defector - it's big.

Before we can assess the importance of the above information, other facts must be added to the equation.

The Merchant

The Israeli state is a nation of merchants. Today's society holds the merchant to be the pinnacle of success. The WORD, which is our God and our Law, says the opposite:

> ***"[He is] a merchant, the balances of deceit [are] in his hand: he loveth to oppress." Ho 12:7***

> ***"A merchant shall hardly keep himself from doing wrong; and a huckster shall not be freed from sin." Ecclesiasticus 26:29***

> ***"Woe to the bloody city! it is all full of lies and robbery ... there is a multitude of slain, and a great number of carcasses; and there is none end of their corpses; they stumble upon their corpses ... 16 Thou has multiplied thy merchants above the stars of heaven ..." Nahum 3:1-2,16***

> ***"(King Antioclus determined) ... that he should send an army against ... Israel ... And that he should place strangers in all their quarters and divide the land by lot. ... And the merchants of the country ... took silver and gold ... and came into the camp to buy the children of Israel for slaves." I Maccabees 3:35-41***

The Farm

Polar opposite to the merchant is the farmer. God's promised Kingdom on earth is THE FARM. The self-sufficient farm (SSF) is ruled by the farmer who is its king, priest, defender, and judge. The farm is the mother of "cottage-industry," the "mill" to help fabricate, and the "country store" to exchange its products.

To the merchant, the SSF and its owner are both just unprocessed merchandise.

Today We Are All Merchants

The "great merchant" is an obscenity to Saxons. The WORD says, *"Jesus Christ... hath made us kings and priests." Rev 1:5-6.* It says that we are to divide the land and rule over it. We are not to allow strangers into the land lest we learn their ways. Our self-sufficient farms once produced all we needed and provided a surplus with which we could trade for the few things we didn't have the time to produce. We violated God's WORD and allowed strangers into the land. Their usury, taxes, and trade took our farms and forced us to work in factories located in their manufacturing centers called "cities". Today we work for merchants, sell for merchants, in some way service the merchant system, or are merchants ourselves. We do this to eat.

Double-Minded

The WORD that is our God says:

> **"A doubled-minded man is unstable in all his ways." James 1:8**

Saxon son's-of-Jacob are made in the image of the WORD. The strongest rebukes are levied against those who will not take a stand on questions of right or wrong. This rebuke is for sons of Jacob - the "Isaacson", the Saxon. "Right" or "wrong" has little meaning to the sons of Esau. Their people are different and their system is different.

Esau's Sons - Double-Minded

Esau's son's are "double-minded". These peoples are descended from Turk invaders of the mid-east. Turks were and are merchants. They are also warriors when the things they covet can't be gotten by trade.[1] Merchants tend to welcome with open arms all who enter their doors - in spite of taboos that others may have to the contrary.

For instance: Talmudic Law of the Jewish-Turks may teach a certain opinion on a matter. The footnotes accompanying the opinion often give an opposing opinion rendered by another respected Rabbi. A Jewish- Turk can choose either opinion in good conscience. Conflicts arising from two equally legitimate but opposing clashing opinions are taken to the local Rabbi to be adjudicated - and life goes on.

Since the ultimate decision of what is right and what is wrong does not rest in the Talmud, but in the Rabbi, it really makes no difference what a Jew says, thinks, or does about anything. Conflicts, when they occur, are taken to a higher authority and their rulings are final; unless of course, they are overruled by a still higher authority.

I have seen Jews jump from one opinion to the opposing opinion without blinking an eye or making an apology - just because of a changed opinion from a higher authority. Most opinions by individual Jews on anything have the validity of "smoke" or of a "falling leaf". In the final analysis, the opinion of their "higher authority" will be their opinion. I find the Jewish world "double-minded" and incomprehensible. They

1 "Turk" is a generic name for the warlike mixed-breed descendants of Esau, dwellers of the deserts, the same as "Arab" is a generic name. The Chinese gave them their names, "Hun", "Mongol", "Turk", etc. based on the dates of their invasions of China, but they are all basically the same people.

find my world full of illogical obstacles that to them are foolish.

Sen. Diane Feinstein recently said on TV that the Taliban produced drugs to finance world terrorism and that the US stopped the trade. This statement was the exact opposite of the truth. The Taliban stopped the drug trade and the US installed puppet government is again replanting the poppy fields to re-start the drug trade. Diane Feinstein didn't bat an eye when telling this whopper. It served her purpose to say the opposite of what was the truth.

The Arab-Turk World

The Arab-Turk world of Esau is the same. Endless dos and don'ts from the Koran are constantly violated because their ruler decided to do this or that instead. For years many Islamic rulers practiced usury and drank alcohol in violation of the Koran. In certain Islamic countries today usury and drinking alcohol are still countenanced by their rulers. In other Islamic lands they aren't. In one Islamic country you act one way - in another you act the opposite. Either way is acceptable to the average Muslim and his mullah if it's agreeable with the ruler who is the final authority. Again, "Double mindedness."

Turks - Long Time Enminty

Saxon's enminty with Turks - Islamic, Jewish, Muslim, Hindu and Christian Turks - is ancient. It did not come about unannounced recently. The WORD says this about Esau, the ancestor of today's Turks:

"Esau was a designing and deceitful man, one who hunted after the hearts of man and inveigled them." Jasher 28:20[2]

"Esau hated Jacob ... and Esau said ... I (will) slay my brother Jacob." Ge 27:41

God the WORD curses Esau:

"Isaac have I loved but Esau have I hated." Romans 9:13

Because of Turk double-mindedness, the Saxon must draw close to the WORD to discover what is *truth*. The WORD says that the accursed Esau whom God hates is father of the Edomites.

"Esau the father of the Edomites." Gen 36:8,9

When talking to each other, Esau's children more often than not speak truthfully to avoid complete chaos. For instance they say things like the following;

> "Edom is in modern Jewry." *Universal Jewish Encyclopedia*, 1925 edition, vol 5, p 41.

Esau's King

The Sons-of-Esau have constantly fought the Sons-of-Jacob through the ages. Time after time they were close to victory but were defeated because of their own treachery toward each other - they often betray their own people. After one particularly humiliating debacle they met and agreed to the following:

> *"The sons of Esau swore, saying, from that day forward they would not choose a king from their breth-*

2 The literal meaning of the Hebrew is, "He stole their minds," a figure in the original to express deceit, falsehood and fraud.

ren, but one from a strange land until this day." Jasher 57:40

This is why the DNA of the leaders of one particularly strong Turk group is different from the rank and file of the rest of the group (see HR #329).

Jewish-Turks are often blamed for the world's ills and crusades are raised against them - but nothing ever comes of the crusades. They continue doing what they have always done. How can this be? Simply because as the "civil service" of the International Trade Cartel they enjoy universal protection. Their rulers are from another nation.

The Turk is a merchant. It's what he does. Merchants trade for money. To him - *"Money answereth all things." Ec 10:19.*

Arab-Turk Invasions

There have been many invasions of Saxon lands by the merchant- warriors of Esau. Among the first to feel their wrath were our Gothic ancestors.

Goths

Our grandfathers were called Saxon and Scythian. Another of their names was "Goth" - *God's people.*[3] They were the descendants of Jacob- Israel deported from the Mid-East almost a thousand years before Christ. The Russian and European rivers were their highways of frequent travel between their colonies scattered from the Baltic in the north to their prosperous farming communities on the shores of the Black and Caspian Seas.

---

3 "The names Saxon, Scythian and Goth are used interchangeably." *History Of The Anglo Saxon,* Sharon Turner, London, 1852.

Attila The Hun

One day, without warning, the eastern part of the Black Sea Gothic nation was overrun by Huns who suddenly poured out of the wilderness and deserts. There was no warning. The atrocities committed against our people were shocking. The eastern Goths were made captive and became tributaries.

The conquered Goths were required to obey Hunnic edicts. The conquered ones were called "Ostrogoths" - "East Goths". The part of the Gothic nation that escaped westward were called "Visigoths". The Huns forced the Goths they had conscripted into their armies to fight their escaping kinsmen. Goths fighting Goths.

The Hun Advance

In pursuit of the Visigoths, the Huns sacked outlying Roman Provinces (the Romans were also Gothic kinsmen), selling the loot to merchants of their own kind who had been permitted to enter the Roman Empire and renegade Roman merchants. Some believe that this was done with the approval of the all-seeing Roman Church.[4]

Many Romans settlements and German tribes stood in the way of the Hunnic advance across Europe. These were over-run one at a time by the Huns. They too were forced to furnish soldiers for the Hunnic juggernaut.

At last, the Hun invasion reached France. With their backs to the wall, the Goths joined their former Roman enemies to face the common Hun enemy. Together they had more than half a million men. The Huns had more than half a million - mostly Goth, German, and Roman. They fought and the total

4 HR #312, "Attila"; #215, "Battle of the Cattalonian Fields".

dead were more than half a million. The Hun horde lost over 300,000, but it is said that the Huns themselves actually lost only a few thousand. The majority of their casualties were suffered by their captive auxiliaries - Goths and Germans.

Attila was later killed by a lone German princess who objected to being taken to Attila's bed. Attila's death shattered the Hunnic alliance. The Huns themselves scattered. The largest contingent settled in Hungary - which bears their name. The captive Goths and German nations they had ruled escaped, vowing never to be enslaved again.

Genhgis Khan

Genghis Khan ordered one of his lieutenants to take a contingent of Mongols west. It is said that they numbered only about 5,000. Following the example of their earlier Hunnic kinsmen, they gathered soldiers from the tribes they conquered and arrived in the West with armies of auxiliaries numbering in the hundreds of thousands. They conquered all before them.

Arriving in the Near East they found the land occupied by "Turks", a kindred people who had taken the land from "Arabs", still another kindred people - different names but the same basic people.

> "Genghis Khan first set about uniting the various Turkic and Mongol tribes of central Asia under his authority." p235 (*The Crusades Through Arab Eyes*, Amin Maalouf, Schocken Books, NY c1984)

Genghis Khan's armies arrived from the north and east at the same time the Crusader armies arrived from the west. Fortunately for the Crusaders, Genghis Khan died which

caused a recall of the Mongols while a new leader was chosen.

It is important to note the importance of "leaders" to Esau's children. Deprived of leaders, the children of Esau mill about and in time disperse. This happened when Attila died and when Genghis Khan died. This is one reason that today, Esau has learned to carefully conceal the identity of his leader. The result is;

"The unknown enemy is the unopposed enemy."

Saladin

Saladin was the son of a Kurdish soldier who became the Turk- Eygptian-general-ruler of Islam. This son of Esau, by diplomacy and war, united the Arab-Turk world to oppose the Crusaders. He set a new standard. He accomplished more with diplomacy and deception than with force.

A predecessor of today's media propagandists, he kept rooms full of scribes busy writing propaganda letters to powerful Arabic and Turkic leaders and merchants throughout Islam. These letters won most readers to Saladin (a preview of today's Turkic media). This forced local rulers to ally themselves with Saladin or risk a revolt by their own subjects.

Saladin's skillful use of propaganda and force united all Islam which presented an impenetrable obstacle to Crusader ambitions.

Saladin's death caused the region to disintegrate into bickering squabbling groups - until the next leader came along.

Esau Is Now Worldwide

The Children of Esau invaded India several times and spread their blood throughout the land. Some became Hindu, others followed Islam. Arab traders spread their blood to Africa. Some became Moslem, others practiced Voodoo, and some became Christian.

United and inflamed by the teachings of Mohammad, Esau descendants swept over Syria, Egypt, Turkey, the Mid-East, North Africa, Southern Italy, and Southern Spain. Spanish mixed-breed soldiers spread their blood into Central and S. America. China absorbed Turkic invaders and joined the world of Turks.

Today, Esau's media cloak covers the world with lies and misrepresentations. "Truth" is what Esau says it is. Esau's usury-banks rule the world's commerce. Esau's "Dharma" has become the cornerstone of Western religion and is now considered normal.[5] Buddhist technique of pacifying divergent populations to expedite trade. "Dharmitized - to be subdued by Dharma. "Dharmamatra" - government enforcer of Dharma.

Esau controls puppet governments, puppet religions, and puppet world commerce. Esau's children have invaded the Saxon world *en masse* - they challenge Isaac's-sons when they walk their own streets in their own lands.

Just as was done by Attila, Genghis Khan, and Saladin - Esau uses Saxon puppets to fight other Saxon nations. He uses Saxon puppet kings to fight Slavic Serbia. Esau uses puppet

5 Hindu: "Dharma" - non-violence, obedience, tolerance of other peoples and their gods without regard to "race, creed, or nationality" - to which has been added "sexual preference" or "gender".

Saxon kings to fight separatists wherever they are found so that they won't one day become a problem.

Turk In-Fighting

At the present time Esau is fighting Esau in an ongoing Mideast civil war. This sort of warfare has been the salvation of Jacob- Israel in the past and may be its salvation once again. In the bloodlust against Palestanian-Turks who occupy land the Khazar- Turks covet, the Khazar-Turk controlled media have unleashed an unprecedented attack on the Islamic religion. They have allowed their media a field-day to nit-pick and bisect and disect the teachings of the Koran for all to see.

Islam's God

The Khazar-Turk media has rapidly taught the Saxon world about Islam and the belief system of those who follow the Koran. It is basic to successful warfare to know such things about your enemy since most of what people think comes from their religion.

The West has discovered that Islam is not a religion of "peace". In essence, it teaches that the world consists of two groups: "Muslims" (adherents to Islam) and "infidels" (those who don't accept Islam).

Both the Koran, Islam's most sacred writing, and the Hadith, second to the Koran, call for killing of all infidels (see Koran, Surah 8:60; 9:14: 8:12- 17). Its founder, Mohammed, taught that next to believing in Allah, participating in Jihad (holy war) for Allah's cause is the greatest deed for Muslims (see Hadith, Al Burkhari, vol. 1:25).

Islam teaches peace to deceive until strong enough for war. Islam's God is a god of WAR! The infidel is the target.

The Zionist God

The Zionist-Turks opened the door by discussing Islam. This opens the door to discuss their own *"Talmudism"*, since they are the ones fighting Islam. This Talmudism is also an interesting God.

While both Palestanian Turks and Khazar Turks follow the same war god - the Khazar-Turks consider the "war God" a secondary God. The primary God is the *"God of Deception"*. Even the motto of the Israeli secret service mirrors this philosophy, *"Make war by way of Deception"*.

To the Jew, "Deception" is not a vague ideal, it is central to their religion - their way of life. It is their primary God. Every year they worship this God with their *Kol Nidre Prayer* which is sung at evening service on the Day of Atonement (Yom Kippur):

> *"All vows, obligations, oaths, anathemas... which we may vow, or swear, or pledge, or whereby we may be bound, from this day of atonement unto the next... we do repent. May they be deemed absolved, forgiven, annulled, and void and made of no effect: They shall not bind us nor have power over us. The vows shall not be reckoned vows; the obligations shall not be obligatory; nor the oaths be oaths." Jewish Encyclopedia,* Vol VIII, p. 539.

This prayer is the thing that makes the Jewish merchant "double minded" - which to the Jew is an asset, not something bad. Kol Nidre is the merchant's code that carries over into

their other activities. The Kol Nidre prayer nullifies promises in advance.[6]

Kol Nidre makes the word, contract, promise, or any kind of agreement made with those following the precepts of the Kol Nidre suspect.

Esau is as the prophets of *God the WORD* said - "deceptive and given to violence".

Conclusion

The study of the Turk and his religions reveal that violence is inherent in his nature. We learn that Turks who follow Islam will remain at war against infidels as long as infidels live - regardless of what they say.

We learn that the Talmudism of the Khazar-Turk is also violent, but it is different in that its central part is *deception*. We know that using *"deception"* makes it possible to persuade people to believe whatever it is that you want them to believe. We know that *Deception* must often be accompanied with "truth suppression", or censorship. This is necessary to prevent the *deception* from being uncovered.

We know that the NY Fire Department protested the removal of the Trade Towers wreckage without allowing it to undergo the customary inspection - this indicates a "*deception"* coverup.

We know that the Oklahoma City wreckage was disposed of without allowing it to be inspected - this indicates a *"deception"* coverup.

---

6 I must say that in business transactions I have been flim-flammed by more "Judeo-Christian" preachers than I have by Jews. At least the Jews involved were obeying their God. The way men handle money reveals their commitment to their religion.

We know that the Waco wreckage was disposed of without being inspected - this indicating a *"deception"* coverup.

We have learned to suspect that every time the Turk media says anything or reports anything - *deception* is likely involved. We read that the U.S. and Russia are to reduce their arsenals by 2/3rds to achieve "peace". This report comes from the same people whose religion teaches *"deception"*. Such a nuclear reduction could make the Israeli nation the most powerful nuclear country in the world.

If a union of all the world's Turkic nations is achieved with help from puppet American armies - the unrealized dream of ancient Turk rulers of a union of Turk peoples will have been realized. Add to that a virtual nuclear monopoly and something else is possible:

Our *God the WORD* warned:

> ***"Esau said ... I (will) slay my brother Jacob." Ge 27:41 We know that we are that Jacob whom Esau hated, and we know that our God said:***
>
> **"Isaac have I loved but Esau have I hated." Romans 9:13**

He also said:

> **"The house of Jacob shall be a fire, and the house of Joseph a flame, and the house of Esau for stubble ... and there shall not be any remaining of the house of Esau." Obadiah 18**

==========

The Queen Mother

The recent death of the Queen Mother brought back memories of half a century ago.

I was a law student at William & Mary in Williamsburg when the Queen Mother visited what was once the Crown's capitol of Virginia. Most of us had never seen a queen before. The student body crowded both sides of the walkway as she approached on the way to the Wren Building. The buzz of voices gradually became silent the closer she came.

Every few yards the Queen stopped to speak to this student or that. She stopped right in front of me, and there she was. I looked down on her from my 6 feet to her 5'4" or thereabouts, but I didn't feel like I was looking down on her.

She was 50 years younger than the accompanying picture - and she was pretty. She was dressed in blue. She had a blue hat, a blue veil, a blue dress, a blue pocketbook, blue stockings, blue shoes, and the bluest blue eyes you ever saw - and those eyes had a smile in them. There was absolutely, positively not one single ounce of doubt about it - this was the Queen! And she was standing still right in front of me - and she was speaking, she was speaking - to me!

She said: "And how do you like it here?"

This was my chance.

I had lots of things I would like to discuss with her. How my family and her's had been allies back in Scotland. Perhaps we could find out what in the devil made her daughter and son-in-law so rude when they visited Virginia. You don't waste this kind of chance - the chance of a lifetime.

I answered; "Jes' fine, ma'am".

She smiled and walked on.

UNFILTERED NEWS

WHICH SIX MILLION?: "Martin Glenn, the past Governor of New York, in a major speech in **October 1919** in Albany, NY reported at length to a rapt audience on the 'extermination of six million Jews and the holocaust of European Jewry' during 'the Great War.' ... The Full speech of Mr. Glenn was printed, among others, in the October 31, 1919 issue of the *American Hebrew Magazine* published for the *American Jewish Committee."* (*The Christian News*, p.18, 1-10-94)

RKH: This is long before WWII when the so-called 6-million holocaust of Jews is alleged to have happened.

UKRAINE'S SS: The authorities in the town of Ivano-Frankovsk in western Ukraine passed a resolution giving the 14th SS Galicia division the status of 'fighters for the freedom and independence of Ukraine'. Up to 10 million Ukrainians died in the famine engineered by Stalin in the early 1930s. The Ukrainians were so poorly treated by the Soviet regime that many felt they had little choice but to take up the German's invitation to fight. The move has been condemned by the Ukrainian Jewish Congress.

LATVIA SS: "In Latvia, Feb 16, 1943 was picked as commemoration date because of the heavy casualties suffered by the 15th and 19th Latvian SS divisions in battle with the Soviet Army at the Velikaya River in Opochenskiy District in Russia. A total of 140,000 volunteers formed the Latvian Legion and about 50,000 of them died in the war or deportations following the restoration of Soviet rule in Latvia." *Adelaide Institute*

RKH: The WWII SS is hated by establishment agents to this day because each European country, including England, France and Russia, furnished contingents to fight Communism - now called Globaliziation. It was understood that soldiers from the European countries who fought in their own countries' SS units to defend against communist-globalization would build their own separatist futures after the war. Because of this, no other soldiers have suffered such continuous persecution by the WWII victors as have the soldiers of the SS.

GLOBALIZATION LAW: "Proposals by Brussels would make racism and xenophobia serious crimes in Britain for the first time, carrying a prison sentence of two years or more. The draft plans define "racism" and "xenophobia" as an aversion to individuals based on "race, colour, descent, religion or belief, national or ethnic origin". In Germany, a historian who reported that Auschwitz prisoners enjoyed cinemas, a swimming pool and brothels was sentenced to 10 months in jail; and an American served three years of a four-year sentence for distributing anti-holocaust material." *Adelaide Institute*

CAFFEINE: "Even as little as one cup of coffee - can cause temporary stiffening of the blood vessel walls, Greek researchers say." *Investors Business Daily*

TEN COMMANDMENTS: A federal judge in West Chester County, Pennsylvania has ruled that a bronze plaque of the Ten Commandments be covered until an appeal challenging its existence is heard.

The ACLU has filed suit against four more Kentucky counties, claiming that the the display of the Ten Commandments is unconstitutional. (*National Liberty Journal*)

VENTURA: Gov Jesse Ventura proclaimed June as "Gay, Lesbian, Bisexual, Transgender Pride Celebration Month," while simultaneously refusing to issue a proclamation marking May 2 as a "National Day Of Prayer". (*National Liberty Journal*, May 2002)

RKH: ALL who climb the Cartel ladder of success MUST conform to get either "favorable media" or "cartel money".

ATOMIC WEAPONS: "Israel has become the third most powerful atomic arsenal in the world after the US and Russia. They have now surpassed England, France and China. *London Times*

HINDUISM & JOBS: Pakistani Muslims are three times more likely to be jobless than Hindus.

RKH: The Cartel looks after its own.

TERROR: "'Anything that makes us feel safer. A sterile needle under the fingernails, that isn't life threatening,' said Alan Dershowitz, big-name liberal, big-name *defense* lawyer, big-name Harvard law professor. On Jan 29, 02...

"War-drums, Dershowitz, and glib high-level assurances that the 'war on terrorism' will never really end, offer a suspicious subtext - that any resistance, anywhere, to the New World Order will be branded as 'terrorism' and crushed by every weapon at hand." (*Dr. Susan Huck*, Aida Parker Newsletter)

Liberal's Reward

"Sir Garfield Todd, former Prime Minister of Rhodesia and long- time loyal supporter of Robert Mugabe - and one of the few Whites the dictator recognized as having been a champion of the 'liberation' struggle - has been deprived of his Zimbabwe citizenship.

"Earlier, a disillusioned Todd, 93, had attacked Mugabe's seizure of White farms. ... In early February Todd received a registered letter from the home affairs ministry advising that he had ceased to be a Zimbabwe citizen. ...

"Todd now says: 'I am horrified by the destruction of our economy, the starving of our people, the undermining of our constitution, the torture and humiliation of our nation by Zanu- PF.'" *Aida Parker Newsletter*, PO Box 91059, Auckland Park 2006, South Africa, Annual sub airmail U.S. $80.

RKH: Brainwashed liberals are sick people. They are shocked into reality only when looking into the gun barrel of an hereditary enemy whom they selflessly tried to help. Until then, they blindly step over the bodies of their own kinsmen vainly attempting to build the forbidden Tower of Babel.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 334

FANGS Of The SERPENT

Mohammed

Mohammed lived in Mecca. He developed both a new religion and a loyal following which grew larger each year. This attracted the unwanted attention of the local ruler - something not conducive to long life in that region - so Mohammed and his following fled to an oasis in the desert called Medina.

Medina was a watering stop for the camel trains plying the spice route from India. Mohammed stopped the camel caravans.

Stopping the passage of the camel trains was drastic. The trains numbered from 500 to 20,000 animals and each carried enough wealth to make an Arab rich for life if he could steal but one of them. In the meantime camels eat and their drivers must be paid - and there they sat.

It was the job of the local king to protect the spice route and keep this sort of thing from happening. The ruler immediately gathered an army and went to Medina to unseat Mohammed. Unfortunately, Medina was far away in the middle of the desert and the ruler's army had to carry water for both man and beast. Since it took several days to reach Medina and several days to return - only a brief time was left for fighting, and Mohammad's forces could not be dislodged in the short time they were there.

For an entire year Mohammed held up the camel trains of the spice- route. Then, a lone camel rider came from the east. He paused long enough to water his camel and deliver a message. Mohammed was appointed the new ruler. He then rode on to Mecca and delivered the same message to the current ruler who meekly stepped down.

As we know, Mohammed's new religion, Islam, quickly swept the Arab world. Its war cry was "Allah is Great", and its symbol was the green flag. In later years the symbol of the crescent and star would be recognized everywhere:

To the Arab-Turk the crescent and star means *"Islam"*, or, the teachings of Mohammed. There is another Islamic symbol very much in the consciousness of today's Mohammedans. It is the same crescent and star, but with an invisible circle around it. To the initiates, it means "captive-Islam" - a slave

collar. A force strangling true Islam. There are two Islams - one with the collar and one without. This story is loaded with meaning. We will come back to it.

Burned Books

Early Christianity devastated the trade of the Roman Empire. Its teachings of "separatism" spilled over into trade and was ruinous to vested interests.

To protect itself, the Roman empire pre-empted Christianity by taking it over, turning it into a state religion, and appointing its leaders. These leaders dictated what the people were to be taught about God and his commandments and what was not to be taught.

Many 1st century books disagreed with these edicts. These books were "burned" by the newly formed universalist church because they contained "separatist" views that had caused all the trouble with the "universalist" view needed by the Roman Empire to survive as an empire. In short, these books were a problem to Rome. One of these books was *Adam & Eve*[1]. This book carries the following story:

> ***"When the accursed serpent saw Adam and Eve it ... made straight for Eve, and ran after her ... Then the Word of God came to the serpent, and ... a wind came to blow from heaven by command of God that carried away the serpent from Adam and Eve, threw it on the sea shore, and it landed in India." I Adam & Eve 18:1-9***

This verse is one of the reasons for the belief that India is the original home of the anti-christ known today as the New World Order or the International Trade Cartel (ITC).

---

1 Adam & Eve, found in the ***Lost Books***, VA Pub Co., POB 997, Ly'bg, Va 24505, $13

More About Adam & Eve

There is another story which adds to our understanding. It comes from I A&E 69:9-11.

> ***"Adam and Eve returned from the mountain ... and went down ...to the place where their corn was, but when there a multitude of beasts came all round them. It was Satan's doing ... in order to wage war against Adam through marriage."***

The above is the first mention of beasts vs. man that I've found, and the first mention of beasts "marrying" Adam-man. "Beasts" as we think of them today don't marry - therefore the "man and beast" of the Scriptures must include non-man in its definition of "beasts". Man, made in the image of the WORD - *Lawful* vs. non-man -one who is not made in the image of the WORD - *lawless*.

Lawlessness in non-man is an observable fact. The "satan" referred to is the same *serpent* thrown from the Garden. "Mountain" usually represents a great nation or place - in this story - the "Garden". "The place where their corn was" is where they made their living. *"The beast came all around ... in order to wage war"* is simply today's "open borders" or "integration". It is the age-old method the serpent uses to wage war against his arch enemy - Adam-man.[2]

---

2 **"Nor are you to permit beasts of different kinds to gender together, for there is reason to fear that this unnatural abuse may extend from beasts of different kinds to men." Antiquities 4:8:20; "Neither shalt thou lie with any beast to defile thyself therewith: neither shall any woman stand before a beast to lie down thereto: it is confusion." Lev 18:23; "If a man (120) lie with a beast, he shall surely be put to death: and ye shall slay the beast. And if a woman ... lie down thereto, thou shalt kill the woman and the beast." Lev 20:15-16; "Whosoever lieth with a beast shall surely be put to death." Ex 22:19**

Serpent's Den

One of India's gods is Hari-Hara. Hari-Hara is a mixed breed - half White and half Black. To understand Hari-Hara one must understand the background.

Blacks were India's original inhabitants. White invaders occupied the northern part pushing the Blacks to the south. This presented the Hindu priests with a problem since the natural tendency is for individuals to put their own kind before anyone who would rule over them.

Hari-Hara
Half white - half black, mixed breed God of integration.

The solution? Intermarriage. Few mixed-breeds have an allegiance to the rules of a White god or for the rules of a Black god. He is the ideal subject to be ruled by a priesthood.

Hari-Hara is a combination of Vishnu and Siva. Hari-Hara is the God of *integration.*' Integration solves the problem of "racial pride" - and separateness. Integration is basic Hindu policy.

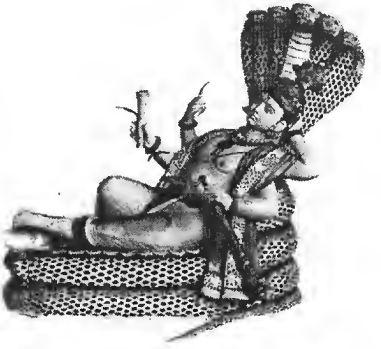
India's Gods

All people follow Gods. The people of India follow their Gods. India has many gods but is ruled by three principal ones.

"Brahma" is the creator. Brahma is represented by the circle - "The FORCE" that encompasses the world and to which all living things are part.

The FORCE has a name, the pronunciation is simple - "Om". "Om" is the humming sound made by Yoga practitioners when meditating. This is how they call on Brahma the creator - the FORCE. "Om" is Brahma's name. Brahma is The FORCE. When written it looks like this:

Brahma's son, "Vishnu" the conservator, is god of everyday affairs. He is pictured resting on a giant five headed serpent. He is worshiped by merchants, workers, housewives and gamblers.



Vishnu

Vishnu is white.

The other son pictured with him is "Siva". Siva is the god of sex and death. His symbol is the male penis or "linga". The tops of his temples and their copycats in other lands are "linga" shaped. Siva is usually pictured dancing with a serpent in his hand. Siva is black. Originally, Vishnu was for

Siva

whites, Siva for blacks, and Hari-Hara for the mixed-breeds.

As Hinduism begins to flex its muscles, it throws off its age old disguises and flaunts its symbols for all to see. Earrings of the circle type, once rarely seen, are now common. They put their wearer in touch with "The Force" in much the same manner as a radio antenna. The "Circle" surrounding the Gods is the WORLD FORCE, the creator, the God of Gods, the same "force" referred to in Star Wars.

Preoccupation with "sex" reveals "Siva" the dancing god. Just 60 years ago, only one song in ten was a "love" song. Music today is an exercise in sex-worship. Siva has a drum in one hand as he dances. Harri-Hara (the god who is a combination of the two) has a stringed instrument in one hand and castanets in another.

"Gambling" in a society whose God forbids gambling reveals Vishnu. Toleration of murder, abortion and senseless wartime killing advertises Kali worship; Kali - Goddess of death. Kali and Siva are specially favored by Blacks in Southern India who also believe that devils are "white".

Government

Symbols for "government" have an ancient history. In ancient Egypt the symbol for the Pharaoh was the falcon.

As Egypt expanded and conquered other peoples whose gods had differing rules for their peoples to follow - a problem arose. Which god's laws would prevail?

The decision was left to Pharaoh and his ministers who used the compromise technique. A compromise between two radically different laws is not a "compromise" - it is a NEW

law. It is Pharaoh's law. Thus, Pharaoh's law superseded the law of either contending god and was greater than either.

This is important: Since the word of Pharaoh was greater than the word of the Gods - Pharaoh was himself greater than the gods he judged. Therefore - Pharaoh was a god.

The falcon that had formerly represented only Pharaoh, now became a holy symbol representing both a man and a god - a God-man. The falcon became a symbol of the holy divine Pharaoh himself - and was worshiped as such.

This concept carried over to Rome whose symbol was the

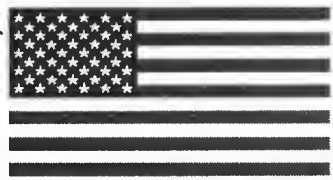
eagle. Julius Caesar's word was greater than the word of the gods he judged - therefore Caesar was greater than the gods and was a god himself. This is why a bust of the emperor was placed in the temples of each of Rome's many gods; an American flag with an eagle at staff top is placed in each of America's churches for the same reason.

To the Roman and those in their power - Caesar was God. The Roman legions worshiped the Roman eagle they carried before them in battle - it represented Caesar. Napoleon's armies worshiped their eagles. America's armies worship their eagle - and the multicolored flag that flies on the same pole beneath it. It represents their king whose word is greater than the word of the Gods they judge and whose word itself is Law - and disobedience is punishable in whatever way Caesar decrees.

Court Decision

Recently a California court ruled that the pledge to flag was unconstitutional. Think on it.

I pledge allegiance to the *flag* of the United States of America, and to the republic for which it stands, one nation, under *God*, indivisible, with liberty and justice for all.



I have taken this pledge times without number along with everyone else without having the least understanding of what I was saying.

Look at it from the King's standpoint: Does not the King rule Gods? Look at the figure to the right. Does not the eagle stand above religions and their laws - ALL religions? Is not the King's law greater than the law of any of the Gods? Why confuse the people with the fiction that there IS another God other than the King - whose symbol is the eagle, the flag, and the pledge? Why not ban prayer - or a pledge of allegiance to the WORD as King of Kings, or to any other God's law system? Only the King's law is supreme! It makes sense.

Caesar's flag with an eagle is in every temple and the WORD of God which is the God of Adam-man is not taught lest the priest offend the flag and the eagle. Hail Caesar!

This censorship is not confined to our great God fearing American republic, but an order has been issued to censor the WORD altogether. Read the following:

> LONDON: (CWNews.com) - A top European Union judge warned on Wednesday that the distribution of the

Bible could become illegal under a proposed European anti-racism law.

British Law Lord Scott of Foscote said the proposed law was meant to normalize member state laws against racism. "The offense in question would almost certainly cover the distribution of Biggles (novels about a fictional WWII pilot). It would probably cover the distribution of the Old Testament as well," he said.

Scott outlined the European Commission's draft definition of racism and xenophobia as involving "the belief in race, color, descent, religion, or belief, national or ethnic region, as a factor determining aversion to individuals or groups." The proposed offense would include "public dissemination or distribution of tracts, pictures, or other material containing expressions of racism or xenophobia."

He added, "So distribution of, for example, literature containing expressions of belief in race, color, national origins, etc. as a factor determining aversion to individuals or groups would be a criminal offense."

The above report simply means that Europe's king is talking about banning the WORD which is our Law.

Hindu History

Followers of the WORD realize that what is happening worldwide is planned. It has a history.

Hindu priests and their Gods ruled India before history began. In those days India was home to many races who were organized into their own states and principalities. These states were in constant conflict - making trade all but impossible.

By deception, in the 4th century B.C., the priesthood overthrew the principal Indian ruler and placed their own king

on the throne. This king of theirs conquered much of India. His grandson, King Asoka, conquered the rest and introduced Buddhism, the "Laws of Asoka", and Dharma.

Hindu Dharma

"Dharma", represented by Hari-Hara, was promoted by the priesthood to stop the incessant bickering between India's many hodge-podge inhabitants. Dharma simply states that you must "love everyone without regard to race, creed, or national origin." Those who submit to Dharma can't refuse the trader. Hari-Hara is the integration Dharma god.

King Asoka set up a civil rights department to enforce Hari-Hara's Dharma. Separatists who resisted integration were punished.

Dharma laws replaced older racial laws prohibiting integration. This broke down trade barriers among India's countless principalities. It also destroyed separate races. Trade flourished. It worked so well that Hari-Hara's Dharma was exported to neighboring countries by Hindu missionaries - opening those countries to the Hindu merchant.

Basic Understanding

Any religion plus Dharma is a Hindu religion. This is basic. Islam plus dharma is not Islam - it is Hindu-Islam - the OTHER Isalm.

Since Islam is already a racially mixed people, the black-white division reveals that part is Islam and part Hindu. A true Muslim is an Islamic-separatist - not half Islam and half Hindu. A Hindu-Muslim is merely Hari-Hara with the crescent emblazoned on his chest and held in his hand. On page

1, the crescent held captive within the circle means the same - the "Force". It tells the same story of "the other Islam".

The Serpent's Power

The Hindu priesthood is incredibly wealthy. The wealth came from King Asoka who got it from the people. When he died he left one thousand million pieces of gold to the Hindu priesthood. This was more money than existed in the rest of the world together.

The Serpent could BUY anything in the world having a pricetag.[3] Hari-Hari's "dharma-love" opened the door for the merchant and his bag of money.

He also brought the "*Usury Contract*". A usury contract is a contract fraudulent from its conception. It is a contract where a victim promises to repay 11 when only 10 exists.

A dollar borrowed at 10% requires the repayment of $1.10 the first year and $11 the tenth year. All this when only one dollar exists. Usury is a capital crime under Biblical law. (Ezek 18:13).

The WORD says;

"The love of money is the root of all evil." I Ti 6:10

The Serpent had more money than all the rest of the world combined, and, the Serpent had something else - the *Cloak of Esau*.

3 The South, South Africa, and NS Germany had no price tag - which is the reason wars of extermination were waged against them.

Cloak Of Esau

This story of the Cloak comes from the Book of Jasher. Jasher was well known to 1st Century Christians.

> "Cush the son of Ham, the son of Noah, took a wife ... and she bare him a son, and they called his name Nimrod ... And the garments of skin which God made for Adam ... were given to Cush. For after the death of Adam ... the garments were given to Enoch ... Enoch ... gave them to Methuselah ... and Noah took them and brought them to the ark ... And in their going out, Ham stole those garments from Noah his father ... And when Ham begat his first born Cush, he gave him the garments in secret.. And Cush ... begot Nimrod and gave him those garments through his love for him, and Nimrod grew up, and when he was 20 years old he put on those garments. And Nimrod became strong when he put on the garments." Jasher 7:23-30

The world obeyed Nimrod because of his cloak:

> "And Nimrod ... fought the battles of his brethren against all their enemies round about. ... And when Nimrod had joyfully returned from battle, after having conquered his enemies, all his brethren ... assembled to make him king over them ... And he set over his subjects and people, princes, judges and rulers, as is the custom amongst kings. ...
>
> "After having conquered all his enemies around, he advised with his counselors to build a city ... and Nimrod called the name of the city that he built Shinar ... and his kingdom became very great. And all nations and tongues ... gathered themselves to him ... and they brought him offerings, and he became their lord and king, and they all dwelt with him in the city of Shinar, and Nimrod reigned in the earth over all the sons of

> Noah, and they were all under his power and counsel.. and he taught all his subjects and the people of the earth his wicked ways." Jasher 7:23-46

Esau takes Nimrod's cloak:

> "And Nimrod ... came ... (and) Esau started suddenly from his lurking place, and drew his sword, and hastened and ran to Nimrod and cut off his head ... and Esau took the valuable garments of Nimrod, which Nimrod's father had bequeathed to Nimrod, and with which Nimrod prevailed over the whole land." Jasher 17:7,10

This is how this most valuable cloak ended up with Esau. Esau killed Nimrod who had dreamed of building a Tower of Babel to reach heaven and there to do combat with God. This cloak was now Esau's, and Esau took it with him to India during his many invasions of that sub-continent. The cloak then rested securely with the Serpent where it has remained ever since.

Media-Cloak

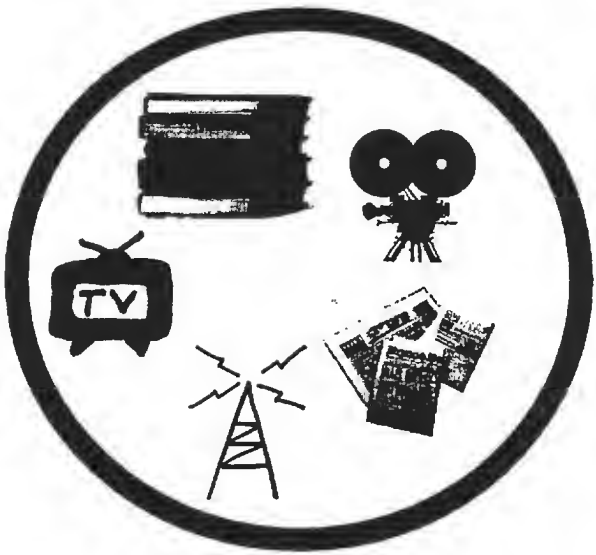
Esau took Nimrod's Cloak by force. This was why the Union Army, when it came South, confiscated Southern newspapers and reopened them under new management. The Serepent considers the media that important.

Otto Scott writes in his *Compass* May 1, 1997 Vol 7 Issue 81.,

> "Germany ... sent Lenin & Co. home in a sealed train with a credit of 50 million gold marks. This enabled Lenin and Trotsky to first buy 47 newspapers ... and then to mount a coup d'etat."

Newspapers are that important. A person can only do what he knows and if his only source of information is the newspaper, then, the newspaper owner is king - or "king maker".

Esau's Cloak has evolved. It now consists of the newspa-



per-magazine industry, radio, TV, Hollywood, and book publishing. It also includes public and private education. Whoever controls these information outlets controls the minds of the people of a country and the country itself.

The Serpent was given Esau's Cloak and with Asoka's wealth was able to buy the scattered parts he did not have. This gave him the weapons he needed to rule the world. "Money" and the *Media.*

The media's colossal power is quickly admitted by those who work for the media.

> "If you control information, you can control a large part of the debate." Anders Gyllenhaal, Ex ed *News & Observer*, Raleigh, NC. As reported in *News & Advance*, p F1, March 3, 2002.

Walter Cronkite let the entire cat out of the bag when he said;

> "My job is not to tell the truth, I am an opinion molder." *Crusade for Christ*, Special Message For 2002. Col Mohr

The media speaks with one voice. This indicates single ownership or control. On April 16, 1996, Morris Dees of the SPLC instructed the National Press Club in Washington D.C. to go after Identity Leaders.

In obedience to these instructions, the press monopoly commenced their world-wide attack on "Identity Christianity" beginning with an attack on *War Cycles/Peace Cycles*, a book on usury banking by Richard Kelly Hoskins.

Media Insider Confesses

There may be some new readers who are not familiar with the statement by John Swinton, the former chief of staff of the *New York Times*, called by his peers "the Dean of his profession." He was asked in 1953 to give a toast before the New York Press Club. This was his statement:

> "There is no such thing, at this date of the world's history, in America, as an independent press. You know it and I know it. There is not one of you who dares to write your honest opinions, and if you did, you know beforehand that it would never appear in print. I am paid weekly for keeping my honest opinions out of the paper I am connected with. Others of you are paid similar salaries for similar things, and any of you who would be so foolish as to write honest opinions would be out on the streets looking for another job. If I allowed my honest opinions to appear in one issue of my paper,

before twenty-four hours, my occupation would be gone.

"The business of the journalist is to destroy truth; to lie outright; to pervert; to vilify; to fawn at the feet of mammon, and to sell his country and his race for his daily bread. You know it and I know it, and what folly is this toasting an independent press. We are the jumping jacks: they pull the strings, and we dance. Our talents, our possibilities, and our lives are all the property of other men. We are intellectual prostitutes."

Does this not sound like the Cloak of Esau?

Impact, April-May, p.11, carried the story of how the Media justified the slaughter of Serb civilians by U.S. led forces:

"A BBC reporter/photographer admitted last year that the photograph that had helped to trigger public outrage against Serbs during the Bosnia-Herzogovina crisis had been a fake. The photograph showed some rather thin young men without shirts standing behind a barbed wire fence, and the caption described them as inmates of a concentration camp. She admitted that the picture was actually taken at a food depot surrounded by barbed wire. She had asked the men to take off their shirts to show their leanness, and made them stand on the other side of the fence, to give the impression that they were prisoners.

Then there was Media incitement to kill Iraqis:

"People might remember the 'news' that Iraqi soldiers invading Kuwait had entered a maternity hospital and had bayoneted babies thrown out of their cribs. "The daughter of the Kuwait ambassador to the USA later boasted that it was she who had originated this false report.

Citing two cases of faking of documentary films, the London *Mail on Sunday* (Feb 7,'99) wrote:

> "Deception, lies and cheating are obviously widespread amongst television producers ... What it is that makes television so vulnerable to programme makers prepared to lie, cheat and deceive their viewers? ... So far as television documentaries are concerned, seeing is certainly not believing.'"

Also cited was this:

> "One of the earliest examples of false news on film was the British 'documentary' made during the Anglo-Boer War, purporting to be an actual event captured on camera. It showed a dastardly Boer throwing a bomb into a Red Cross tent filled with injured soldiers. Later research revealed the entire film to be a total fabrication.

Aleksandr Solzhenitsyn, the once ideolized but now-censored Slavic separatist, was the most profound of all when he said:

> "The press has become the greatest power within the Western World, more powerful than the legislature, the executive and judiciary. One would like to ask; by whom has it been elected and to whom is it responsible?"

The reason that so much space has been allotted to the *Media* is that, along with money, Esau's Cloak is the most important weapon of the Serpent.

The Learning Curve - Media

We learned that banks own the media by the death of Robert Maxwell. The *media* said that Maxwell was the richest person in the world. When he died the Swiss Banks descended

on his estate to get back the media that he had been managing for them. Maxwell's media consisted of hundreds of newspapers, radio and TV stations. The media that Maxwell managed made kings and pulled them down. He was undisputedly the most powerful person in Europe. But, he did not own the media he managed - he only managed this media. He managed it for Swiss banks.

Neither did the Swiss banks own the media that Maxwell managed. Banks are set up by others to manage money. That's what they do. The media that Maxwell was managing was just a part of the wealth that the banks were managing for someone else.

Another way we know that the media speaks with one voice is that one viewpoint of events is released at the same time worldwide. It happens all the time.

When the ITC blacklisted my book *War Cycles / Peace Cycles*, because of its stand on "usury", the media releases read almost exactly the same worldwide. I sent press releases to many of the newspapers correcting misstatements they had made, but there was not one correction made to the establishment story. They did not print a single word from my press releases. This indicates a single managing genius.[4]

The Learning Curve - Banks

Long concealed secrets of the centuries are coming together. Andy Jackson knew. He caused the bankruptcy of the 2nd Bank of the US. The bankruptcy revealed that the bank stockholders resided in England.

---

4 In spite of WC/PC being a best seller - to this very day not one single cartel newspaper in the country will review the book for its readers. This is an overt form of censorship.

Let's run that by again. The central bank of the United States was owned by British subjects - the same Britain we fought for our independence. What does that say about our founding fathers' ability to look after the nation's interests?

We learned still more when a group of Swiss banks failed in the early '70s. It turned out that they were owned by the Catholic Church - the word "Catholic" means *"universal"*. Other bankrupted banks were discovered to be owned by the Crown - the head of which is the head of the Anglican Protestant Church.

We are told that such things can't happen because the Christian religion forbids usury - but facts are facts. We have learned a lot.

Banking In Short

Since the days of Asoka, the wealth and holdings of the universal Hindu priesthood encompasses the world.

Bank credit was issued in such quantity that gold fell into short supply and was replaced by paper money and book entry credit and debt. Banks creating this credit proliferated until in the US they reached the astounding total of 32,000.

Unmanageable, these banks were reorganized into less than half that number and regulated under a Central Bank. In America this Central Bank is called the Federal Reserve.

Each country has a Central Bank managing the credit-debt in that country. All of these central banks belong to the Serpent - the same Serpent who was thrown from the garden and landed on the shores of India. The accompanying medallion is made up of the logos of several of them. In spite of the infighting and recriminations so characteristic of Esau - they are all one.

Medalians Of Some Of The World's Central Banks

The Serpent Teeth

Usury Banking and the Media are the teeth of the Serpent.

The first originated with Asoka's gold. This wealth accumulated over the centuries allows the Serpent to prey on man's "love of money". This gold can buy anything that has a price tag, or, it can buy the force necessary to destroy those who will not sell.

The other source of the Serpent's power is its media monopoly purchased with its gold. The voice of the Serpent through its media monopoly transforms people's perception of events into whatever the Serpent wishes them to believe.

Today, everything is play-acting. Everything is "Hollywood" - wars, politics, politicians, history, and even man's perception of his God. Deprived of the bedrock of the WORD

- man's world has become a confusing place filled with smoke and mirrors.

Usury-banking and the Media-monopoly are the Serpent's teeth. They poison, paralyze, and destroy.

Man is discovering the corruptions of a priesthood educated by Serpent endowed seminaries. At long last man is again learning that God appointed THEM to be his kings and priests. One of their jobs is to inform those who serve the Serpent of the consequences of their actions:

To the Media:

> **"If a false witness rise up ... Then shall ye do unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother." Deu 19:16-19**
>
> **"Woe to you who write down the word of falsehood, and the word of the wicked ... To them there shall be no peace." I Enoch 96:24-25**
>
> **"Woe unto them that justify the wicked for reward." Isaiah 5:23**

To the Usurer:

> **"Hath given forth upon usury, and hath taken increase ... he shall surely die." Ezek 18:13**

In due time God's Kingdom will come. In that day:

> **"Thine eye shall not pity; [but] life [shall go] for life, eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot." De 19:21**

We must warn those who chain men with *usury* or who hide the Serpent's evil with *Esau's Cloak*. Whores and thieves

will certainly come into the kingdom before they. Today they scoff - tomorrow they will see face to face:

> **"It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God." Heb 10:31**

Conclusion

Media and banking should be servants of man. As monopolies of the Serpent they are fearsome masters.

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 335

THE THIRD EYE

Enron

Enron is in the papers daily. Everyone is being blamed for the demise of this great company, that is, everyone except those responsible.

I have in my hand a copy of the *Financial Times* dated May 21, 2001 - almost a year ago. On page 12 is the story that *Enron* is being forced to abandon its $3 billion dollar Indian power project because of unpaid bills.

Contracts were signed, construction took place, power plants were built, bills were sent out, and the Indian government refused to pay. India now has the power plants that cost them nothing, Enron went broke, and the media blames Enron.

This sounds strange when one thinks about it. There are other things that don't sound right either. In Virginia, newspapers, radio, and TV stations don't pay sales taxes for items they buy in stores. Odd, don't you think? The Federal Reserve in Richmond is not listed under "government offices". This is odd too. The Feds took over the Virginia highlands to build their Skyline Drive. To clear the way they drove out thousands of families and burned their homes. You could see and smell the smoke all the way to Lynchburg.

Let's see if we can bring these puzzles together.

Cloak Of Esau

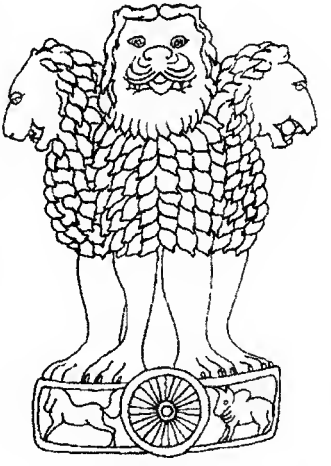
We have discussed the "Teeth of the Serpent". These are the *Cloak of Esau* and *Asoka's Bequest;* The first is being used as a "deception" monopoly, and the last is the "money" monopoly. With these two properly used - world conquest is not only possible but inevitable.

The *Cloak of Esau* was the cloak given by God to Adam. Adam gave it to his heirs until it was stolen by Ham. It then passed into the hands of Nimrod and from there it was taken by Esau where it remains today.

As used by the children of Esau, of whom the Indians are part through intermarriage, the Cloak represents *information, disinformation, propaganda* - today's "media-messenger." In India, the serpent represents the messenger - a messenger of the Gods. He speaks words received from the Gods and is

worshiped as a very God himself by those who listen to him. Indian Gods are pictured as having serpents in their hands, around their necks, about their waists, or reclining on them. The accompanying picture of the Goddess has a serpent about her neck. The serpent *"gives knowledge to those deserving of knowledge and withholds knowledge to those un-deserving"* (which is why I can no longer get certain Hindu books to sell). They receive special revelations from their Gods through circular earrings which act as spiritual receivers, or from the serpent who whispers in their ear, and then they spiritually dispense this wisdom from the 3rd eye.

Practically speaking, until fairly recent years, most news and government proclamations were dispensed by priests at scheduled religious gatherings. This indoctrination was considered so important that subjects of the king were fined for missing religious services.[1]



Arms Of Maurya Dyansty Showing The Three Major Hindu Gods

Asoka

It was by using deceptive divine wisdom that the Hindu priests were able to put their own man on India's throne.

1 Today's media has replaced yesterday's religious services as the establishment's dispenser of "propaganda-information".

The reigning king at that time was Dhana Nanda. He would not cooperate nor be controlled by the Brahmans. One of them, a priest, found a boy of royal blood living in poverty whose name was Chandragupta Maurya. With the backing of the Brahman priesthood he led a successful revolt by claiming he was the true ruler. The revolt succeeded in 321 B.C. when India's tax resisters joined him.

His grandson's name was "Asoka the Great", the discoverer of the teachings of Buddha and known to more people in the world than Jesus Christ.

The Brahmans of the Hindu priesthood created the office that Asoka held. He was their man - their agent. As their agent he taxed the people of their wealth (not fellow Brahmans) and reduced them to grinding poverty where they remain today. At his death he left one thousand million pieces of gold to the same Hindu priesthood who had created the office that he occupied. This is called "Asoka's Bequest". It is important to realize that the office of king is a created office.[2]

Buddha's Middle Way

The people of India were fractious. The white Brahman invaders had bred with the native Blacks and this had resulted in mulattoes of many different degrees of White and Black who were always fighting each other. Asoka was king. To bring peace to India he brought

2 Kings, in whatever land they rule, are Brahman agents. They compel the weak to surrender their assets to him. He then transfers what is now a "public asset" into the hands of his master in a transaction called "privatization".

"Buddhism, "*Dharma*, and *modern government*. Following is the story of Buddhism:

Sitting under a Bo tree in India, Siddhatta Gautma had a revelation that later won him the title of Buddha, "the enlightened one."

Born in the 6th Century B.C. to wealth and luxury, Gautma had the means and the time to indulge his every whim - women, drink, and conquest. In time, he woke to the human misery around him and so he left his wives and home to join the "wise men" in the mountains. There he sought knowledge through fasting, asceticism and self-torment. His self-torments brought him to the verge of death so he decided that they, too, had missed the road to truth.

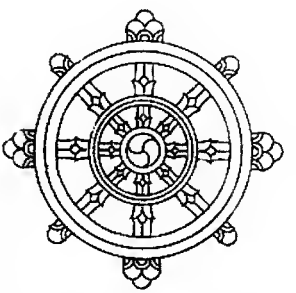
He went away and wandered aimlessly until one day he sat beside a river under the Bo tree and received the revelation of life's meaning - "The Middle Way".

"The Middle Way" was simply "moderation" - neither indulgence nor asceticism. While not a religion, it kept the Hindu concept of transmigration, with reward or punishment possible in several existences. "Dharma" is the centerpiece of Buddhism and was Asoka's contribution.

Dharma

The many races that Asoka ruled had many Gods. Their incessant squabbling impacted trade. To facilitate commerce he proclaimed an edict:

"One shall not condemn another religion or race by word or deed." King Asoka



Dharma Symbol
The great Hindu wheel of destiny drawing all into the oneness of universalism.

That's it! This was not just a nice sentiment, it was Asoka's Edict - it was

law. Violators risked royal displeasure. This ancient "anti-hate" legislation had teeth. It was enforced by "Dharmamatras" - government "civil- rights" officials who were given extraordinary powers to carry out the task of making certain that the edict was obeyed throughout the land. The office of Dharmamatra was made a permanent department of the ITC government. It still is.

Hindu Government

India's ruling clique were, and are, few in number - the pinnacle of the 64 degrees of the ruling Brahman caste. While India with its racial, religious, political, job, and caste systems is chaotic in its complexity, the Brahman monopoly of *The Cloak* (information, disinformation, intelligence, propaganda) and of *Asoka's Bequest* (gold, banking, usury, loans) made it simple to organize this unwieldy mass. All that is necessary is to pay someone to do it. And, this is exactly what they did. This was the ancient organization in India.

First: the **Serpent** represents the ruling Brahman caste. "Serpent Policy" is disseminated worldwide by use of *Cloak* and *Asoka's Bequest* which is in their hands. Banking plus media control generates power almost beyond the ability of the mind to comprehend. The use of unlimited wealth plus the media to control minds allowed them to appoint:

The **Hindu Priesthood:** an episcopacy, represented by the skull pyramid ruled by Dharma. These are priests who "see no evil", "hear no evil" and "speak no evil". Dharma guarantees that they will tolerate all evils - which is the way of death.

The **King** - "government" - represented by the falcon.

The **Great Hindu Merchant** - the one who manages Asoka's Bequest through international corporations which invest in the world's markets. The Great Merchant also manages the physical plant used by the media and banking - while policy of both is set by the Serpent.

This system of government, Priesthood, King, and Great Merchant is duplicated, with cosmetic changes, in every country of the world.

The Lawful

It is now time to briefly discuss OUR relationship to this worldwide octopus which is today called *The New World Order.*

Scripture says, *"This is the book of the generations of Adam." Gen 5:1.* Scripture says, *"The WORD was God." John 1:1.* Scripture says, *"God created man in his own image." Gen 1:27.*

The WORD is best known by its Laws. Adam-Man is created in the image of these Laws which is the WORD. Created in that image, it is assumed that man instinctively knows right from wrong.[3]

The Lawless

The story of Adam and Eve is known universally - how the Serpent deceived Eve causing Adam-man (Adam and Eve) to be banished from the Garden. To avoid a repeat of the incident the WORD ordered;

---

3 This is why it is stated, "Ignorance of the law is no excuse." The courts of unLawful men now interpret it to include the 100,000 inane, confusing statutes enacted by Brahman hirelings in government.

"They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me: for if thou serve their gods, it will surely be a snare unto thee." Ex 23:33

The "They" refers to those not made in the image of the WORD - the descendants of the Serpent.

All that is not *Man* (Heb: Adam 119 - "to show blood (in the face), ie: to flush or turn rosy: - be (dyed, made) red (ruddy). *Strong's Concordance* is non-man - or *"hued-man"* (human).

The American colonists called the ravishing Indians "red-devils", the rampaging blacks - "black-devils", the marauding Turks and Arabs - "Islamic-devils".

The Serpent's descendants have traditionally been called "devils" and are prohibited from entering the land. The WORD says, **"They shall not dwell in thy land,"**, it also says specifically, **"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord (Adam-Man- Israel)." De 23:2.** Violation of these commandments reveals the work of the Serpent, the devil, the anti-Christ.

To remain Lawful, those made in the image of the WORD are to associate with others who are Lawful. This presents a problem to the unLawful.

If the WORD which is the Saxon's Law were enforced in the lands of the Lawless - the Lawless would soon be in prison, punished in another way, or executed. This is drastic and explains the affinity of Blacks, Jews, and other non-Saxons for each other - they look on their collaboration as a way to protect themselves from man's Law. To them, the Lawful are cops on the corner waiting for an excuse to persecute them.

This is why the Lawless have no law like the WORD. If they did, everyone would be in violation all the time. They could not build all the jails needed to house their criminals.

The Hindu solution to Lawlessness is to have no law like the WORD. If you have no law - no law can be broken.[4] In non-Saxon lands people do anything they can get away with - providing that they respect the rules their own ruling king chooses to enforce. Each new king has his own set of rules which everyone quickly learns, but other than that - it is a daily "dog eat dog" existence.[5]

Buddhism's "middle way" is supported by kings the world over because it leads people away from extremes such as revolution against authoritarian rule. The use of *Dharma,* which is the soul of Buddhism, has produced interesting results through the years.

Dharmatized (Brainwashed) Janissaries

Turks are the greatest problem of Turkish kings. In the lands of Esau everyone is made in the image of his own Gods - which to us appear Lawless. They rob, lie, cheat, and murder, which to them is normal.

In the days of the Ottoman Empire, the Turkish Sultan ruled Arab Turks, Seljuk Turks, Ottoman Turks, Khazar Turks, Kurds, and various other non-Saxons who went by one name or another. Each had his own problems and each had problems with other Turks. When ordered to mobilize to go

4 This is why some "Dharmatized" western "Christian" cults maintain that God's Law is done away. No Law - no sin and no guilt!

5 What appears to be law in the land of the Lawless are general "rules of conduct" with little in the way of "teeth". Mostly its only "ritual" and *Dharma.* Ritual entertains the people and Dharma helps the king rule. Actual enforcement depends on the king and his relationship to his masters and to his subordinates.

Janissaries

Christians kidnapped as children and raised as Muslims. The most fanatical of all of Islam's warriors. Because of inborn Lawlfullness, were used as governors and tax-collectors instead of native born Turks.

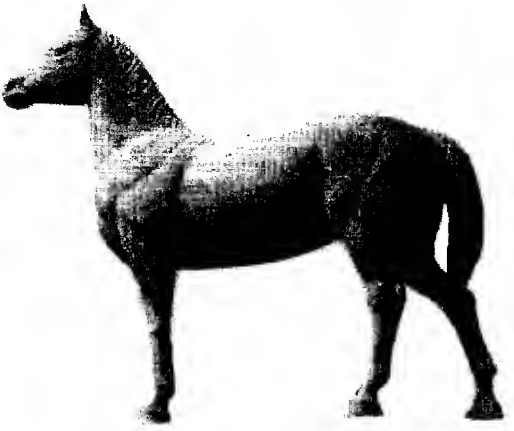
to war, the king would find them fighting among themselves. He would have to delay until he got the dispute worked out before he could start a campaign, then he would have to wait again when another fight broke out. At all times some of his followers were off invading a neighbor, or squabbling about the division of loot or something else.

Turks are great warriors, but, getting them to the war and getting the war started wrecked the dreams of many a Turkish ruler. The solution was found - found in the least expected place - in the Saxons.

Saxons have many of the qualifications necessary to be "super- warriors." They are by breeding naturally trusting, single- minded, and dedicated, and when given a Turk teacher to "brainwash" them into the belief that Saxon-Christianity is "wrong" and Turkish-Islam is "right" - and when trained to war, their new understanding of *"Islam"* caused them to become as vicious as any Turk. Unlike most Turks, they will fight to the last drop of their blood for a cause they believe is right. This is the sort of building material a Turkish ruler craves. An elite storm-troop, single minded, *loyal to him alone,* and when compared to Turks - honest!

The sultan-king recruited a force made up of Saxons indoctrinated in this manner. He sent his agents to take young

Saxons by force. He bought others from child-stealers and kidnapers. He paid top dollar and took good care of his young "guests." They were slaves, but were never called "slaves." Even slaves object to being called slaves. They were called



The White Horse - Sign Of The Saxon

"I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat on him ... doth judge and make war ... and his name is called The WORD of God" Rev 19:11-13

"And the armies which were in heaven followed him upon white horses, clothed in fine linen, white and clean. And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword and with it he should smite the nations." Rev 19:14-15

The symbol of the Saxon is the white horse. You will find white horses painted on the barns of Pennsylvania and Germany and outlined in the hillsides of Britain exposing the white chalk beneath.

"Janissaries."

The sultan fed his young guests well, clothed them in the finest apparel, and had them converted to Islam. They were then trained to be warriors.

The "Janissary" that we know was a Saxon with a devil's heart. They were the most fanatical group of warriors Islam has ever known. They had the "discipline" and "obedience" inherited from generations of selective breeding, and in their hearts had been placed the "jihad," the "holy-war" of Esau.

This force numbered 20,000 to 40,000. These disciplined, well trained warriors formed the spear-point of the Ottoman invasions of Europe, and they were almost invincible. The first wild-eyed sword-swinging heathen trying to separate the Christian's head from his shoulders often had blond hair and blue eyes. His hate- filled eyes and heart were filled with the lore of Islam. The Turks honored them - they were their elite.

Janissaries not only faithfully fought Islam's wars, but their hereditary make-up of "fairness" made them remarkably good governors and administrators - far better than their own native rapacious Turks. In time they furnished the personnel for the police, and provided relatively honest tax collectors.

In Egypt, the Janissaries were called "Mamelukes." They were the power within the Turk empire and furnished 56 consecutive sultans. These fierce warriors decimated the Crusaders and chewed up the vaunted invading armies of the Mongols. In answer to the inevitable question, "What happened to yesterday's janissaries?" The answer is simple, and typically Turk. One morning a Turk prince decided that they had too much power and told the Turks to kill all Janissaries, kill them all! And they did.

Today's Jannisary

Today, Esau needs the Saxon-Jannissary more than ever before. He needs them to fight his wars, rule his people, manage his wealth. He needs Saxons to destroy Esau's Turkish enemies, he also needs the Saxons to destroy Esau's hereditary *Saxon* enemies.

Let us glace at a newspaper article I clipped a while back:

> "We need to forcefully engage in... an action that is intolerant of intolerance... It is an action that sets com-

> pany, church, synagogue, mosque and organizational policy to remove from employment or membership any who practice racial, religious or other prejudice. Giving bias, bigotry and racism no quarter and treating discrimination and prejudice the way we treat harassment will send a message to all..." Jeffery B. Spence, E. Dir., *Nat Conf Christ & Jews*, p. F5, Dec 10 1995. (Story in *News & Advance,* Article says that he lives in Richmond).

I really don't know that Mr. Jeffery B. Spence is really a Saxon because the children of Esau change their names frequently. But, for the sake of this article let us assume that he is in fact a Saxon. The next question is - how did a Saxon arrive in such a mental condition - the mental condition suffered by yesterday's Turk Janissaries?

I really doubt that the Turks kidnaped him when he was young and trained him from youth to manhood. That's ancient history! There's a better way.

Making A Liberal-Jannissary

Dhamamatra-missionaries were sent to the West many years ago with a bag of gold to spread the *"Dharma"* message. They found corrupt priests eager to teach *Dharma* to those that God had placed in their care in exchange for gold or merchandise. They also found educators desperately eager to accept a *Dharma-teacher* in his educational institution in exchange for a substantial donation from a wealthy Cartel corporation to build a new building on campus.

The result was as predictable as night following day. When children go to church to learn religion and are taught their religion plus *Dharma* - they become *Dharmatized.* When they

go to a school to become educated and are taught liberal arts plus *Dharma* - they become *"Dharmatized"*.

Someone who is *Dharmatized* is a carbon copy of yesterday's "Jannissary". They just call them by a different name. The name today is *Liberal*, *Traitor*, *Apostate*! This Spence chap who signed the above most un-liberal letter to the editor probably was himself Dharmatized by a Dharmatized educational system.

The Turk no longer has to "steal" children and Dharmatize them to get their Janissaries. Dharmatized Saxons march off the educational assembly lines every year. They march forth by the hundreds of thousands and millions - fanatical, filled with hate for their own people, their own civilization, and their own God the WORD.

Using Both Jew & Saxon

We discussed the "Jew" in HR #324, #325, #326. We learned that Jewish bloodlines and Talmudic philosophy are traced to India while another part of their bloodline comes from the Turkish- Mongol Khazars of southern Russia.

This means that since they are one of Esau's children, they are Lawless by Christian standards. They tend to do things that Indians normally do, meaning that they will do *anything* - including lending at usury. Saxons who understand the workings of "usury" often have deep reservations about the practice. There are even Dharmatized Saxons working as Janissaries who are often revolted by the likes of Jerry Springer, Howard Stern, and the virtual Jewish monopoly of pornography, prostitution, and abortion. Combined with continuous media lies and banking deception, it's enough to

occasionally cause a Dharmatized Saxon to "get religion" and "go straight" - which can be disastrous.[6]

Sharing Rule

So, we have the Serpent's agents managing the two most important assets the Serpent has - banking and media. They manage these two assets because they will do things that most Saxons are reluctant to do.

But, to ensure that the profits from banking and the advantages that accrue to a media monopoly are not siphoned off off into the pockets of the Serpent's servants - Janissaries are utalized to see that the Serpent's servants don't run off with the shop. One of the major jobs of today's Jannissaries is to act as agent- owner and oversee the banking and media operation.

This is why banking and media are operated by Jews, but the "agent-owners" are Saxon Jannisaries.

(To be continued)

==========

S. Africa's Orphans

"Dear Dick: Thank your subscribers for the $300 that you sent in their name. When translated into our grossly devalued currency it translates into R3,000. Believe me, we can do a lot with that - and it is necessary.

Yesterday I had a visit from Mrs. H.K. From her I learned about your association with another lady here in SA. We had

6 HR readers who have studied ***War Cycles Peace Cycles*** remember that interest free banking was practiced in the West for a long time. The best known bank was the Bank of Amsterdam. Neither do today's Islamic banks charge interest.

supported that woman's home for children for sometime before I had the "pleasure" of meeting her. Throughout we have made it a rule never to give money, only food, clothes, medicine and blankets. But, this woman demanded money. This made me suspicious.

About that time I started working with the White Mine Workers Union. We were each supporting the same causes and it seemed more sensible to coordinate our efforts. I then asked them what they thought about how the children's home was being managed.

They expressed reservations, so it was decided we would call in auditors and a lawyer. We soon found out she had taken R50,000 of trust money and was spending it at the local casino. Frankly, we did our best to put her in jail, but the police refused to move. But we did remove 24 of the children, taking them to Bronkhorstspruit. Soon afterwards the trustees of the fund and the Afrikaans churches who had been supporting the orphanage, called in the police. They found she had stolen R500,000, had three identity documents, and had already served time for fraud. I am truly sorry she caught you.

To send money for the children and the needy I do not advise electronic bank transfer. The costs are so great that we are lucky to get 50% of the sum involved.

I agree that my box and house address are not the safest. I am not exactly a pin-up with the ANC/SACP, and police friends tell me I am under pretty regular surveillance. It doesn't worry me unduly - the old National Party did the same, and as far as I know, my activities are law abiding. This does not make me an admirer of the Marxist monsters. Quite the reverse, as they know very well.

With the money you sent we will buy 2,000 kg of special fortified food for the White unemployed up at Vanderbijl

Park. If you would be so kind as to mention us in your excellent newsletter, I would be deeply grateful. We need all the help we can get ... there are so many White unemployed now in SA because of affirmative action, and so many of the churches and almost all charity organizations divert all their activities towards the Blacks. I know many of their people, too, are having a grim time, but my belief is that each community should care for its own, and from the start we have helped Whites only.

I agree with you that our common enemy is by no means the Chosen, although they help. But there are much bigger forces than the Hebraics at work - and they are, from their lights, doing a great job. Our Christian civilization is crumbling on all sides, far faster than I ever believed possible.

With all best wishes, and gratitude on my own behalf and that of our little ones.

God Bless, Aida Parker[7]

RKH: The former manager of the Children's Orphanage didn't catch us. Your S. African correspondent, H.K., went to see her and was also dissatisfied with what she found. She warned us in time and we returned the money that we had collected for the orphanage to our contributors.

HR readers who wish to use their tithes to help the S.A. children, the affirmative action unemployed, and our other SA kinsmen in need, can take their chances and send money to Aida Parker at the above address. If your prefer, make checks out to Richard Kelly Hoskins and I will send by "moneygram". They charge less for larger amounts - or you can do it yourself.

---

7 *Aida Parker Newsletter*, PO Box 91059, Auckland Park 2006, South Africa

REVIVAL: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: A year ago I started a Sunday school class in our church with 4 members. I use your books and newsletters and those of Mr. Eimhouser. The class has grown to over 40 and people are coming in from other churches. The class members want to extend the class to two hours - some want to bring their lunches and continue into the afternoon. The members are incensed that the preachers haven't told them the truth about the Bible. Some say that they have learned more in SS in a few weeks than they have by listning to preachers for 30 years. I thought that you'd like to know that it looks like our people are waking up." S. A. - Georgia

---

VOLUNTEER: "Dear Richard: Many months ago you admonished us to volunteer to speak on subjects to any group to which we might belong in order to plant seeds. I took your advice to heart and phoned the head of a woman's organization to which I belong and offered to give a program on the Scottish Declaration of Independence - in the event they needed a program sometime. I soon found myself lined up to speak to the group - all claiming Scottish and Irish ancestry - and a very interested group they were. They listened with much interest and were quite animated and sincere in their applause.

The next thing I knew another woman's organization heard about my talk and wanted me to speak to their group. Then, lo and behold, still another group asked me to speak.

I used Ray Capt's material and beefed up my talk so there could be no question as to the identity of the Israelites from whom the Scottish king, Chancellor and noblemen claimed descent. This poor speaker has now been asked to speak to still another club next winter.

I want to thank you, Richard, for encouraging me to plant seeds to the many who have been deceived by Judeo-Christianity. It has been a real privilege. G.F. - Texas

UNFILTERED NEWS

GERMANY: Recent child sex abuse charges against Catholic priests in Germany may be only the tip of the iceberg, said Cardinal Karl Lehm, archbishop of Mainz. (*Investors Business Daily*

FLOATING IN MIDAIR: Newport News, Virginia: Old Dominion University is closer to getting its own magnetically levitated train. The train car is 45 feet long, 8 feet wide, and 14 feet tall, and uses magnets and electricity to float and propel trains along elevated tracks.

SA: "A training video showing how farmers should be killed has been found in the possession of six alleged killers, the pressure group, *Action: Stop Farm Attacks (ASFA)*, said. This appears to be the first evidence that the murders may be an organised campaign." *Citizen*

RUSSIA: "Birth rates in Russia have been cut in half since 1988 from just over 2.5 children per family on average to 1.3. The Russian population is plummeting at a rate of half a million a year. ...

"Italy ... will decrease from 57 million to 41 million in the middle of this century." *Aida Parker Newsletter,*

RKH: *"If thou wilt not ... do all the words of the law ... ye will be left few in number ... ye shall be plucked from off the land." Deut 58:66* Exactly what good are a disobedient people?

US vs SA: According to the *Wall Street Journal*, the first 5 years of US applied sanctions and industrial withdrawal cost this country (SA) US$500 billion. The economy has not recovered to this day.*Aida Parker Newsletter*

EAGLE SCREAMS: DES MOINES, Iowa- A federal judge has ruled that the Woodbine High School Choir cannot sing "The Lord's Prayer" at graduation ceremonies because performance of the traditional song violates the separation of church and state.

DIED: WILLIAM PIERCE, 68, ex-physics professor co-founder of the National Alliance, of cancer. It is alleged that his novel, *The Turner Diaries*, was found among the possession of Timothy McVeigh, accused Oklahoma City bomber.

SALVATION ARMY: PORTLAND, Maine - City council members voted to axe funds to the Salvation Army's Meals on Wheels program because the organization does not subsidize health insurance for unmarried sex partners. (*National Liberty Journal*)

BOY SCOUTS: BOSTON - While the Boy Scouts of America leadership is continuing its ban on sodomite troop leaders, its largest chapter in Massachusetts is distancing itself from this policy. It has, in fact, introduced a "diversity awareness award badge," and recently asked an openly sodomite Boston radio personality to emcee its annual fundraiser. The chapter also issued a "nondiscrimination" policy that proclaims thatt the council will serve its members "without regard to color, race, religion , ethnic background, sexual

orientation, or economic status." (Story in *National Liberty Journal*, July 2002, p. 5)

TERROR - GOVT PLOY: MOSCOW - Alexander Litvinenko worked for Russia's main security agency. He uncovered evidence that Russia's Federal Security Service was involved in the apartment- house bombing in Moscow that killed 300 people in 1999. This bombing was blamed on Chechnian rebels and was the excuse used to invade that country.

RKH: Americans must awake and smell the coffee. All governments are cartel installed. These governments look on the people they govern as cattle to be stampeded in whatever direction they wish by acts of terrorism which they then blame on whatever enemy they have chosen to be "enemy of the day".

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 336

SNAKES

Where They Come From

Snakes

Dad was discharged from the army after WWI and bought a medical practice in Hazard, Kentucky. Some of his patients lived only four miles away, but they lived on the other side of the mountain.

That presented a problem. The mountains around Hazard are not only tall, they are great long mountains. By road you sometimes have to drive 50 miles to reach a mountain pass, cross over to the other side, and 50 miles back on the other

Practicing Medicine In Kentucky

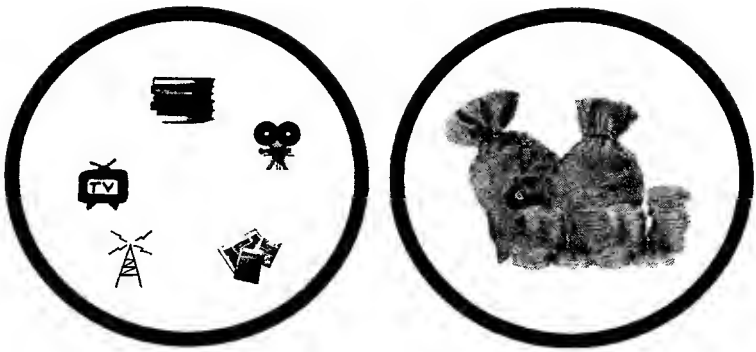
side of the mountain to reach a patient who lived only 4 miles away. A 200 mile round trip. It was easier and quicker to saddle a horse and ride the 4 miles over the mountain than drive 200 miles.

Dad had made the trip over the mountain many times and had seen only an occasional snake. One day he rode over the mountain and while calling on a patient there came a cloudburst - a real gully-washer lasting several hours. At last the rain stopped and Dad started to ride back over the mountain.

When he was halfway back he noticed snakes. Only a few at first, but then hundreds and then thousands. They were everywhere. He was afraid that they would bite his horse. Fortunately, they didn't. But all those snakes made a lasting impression on him. The snakes had been there all the time, but it took a cloudburst to bring them out of their dens and into the open.

Serpent's Fangs

There is a close resemblance between the snakes that Dad saw on the mountain in Kentucky, the Serpent that caused



Cross SectioOf The Serpent's Fangs
The left fang injects Dharma poison into its victim with its *media monopoly*.
Thje right fang uses its *money monopoly* to buy kings to conquer and rule jubject states, priests to teach them Dharma, and managers to manage its coorporations.

Adam to be banished from the Garden, and the ones all around us today.

Serpents have hollow fangs that channel poison into its victim. If today, we took this serpent, extracted its fangs and cut them in half, and placed them under a microscope so that we could look into them - we could clearly see the poison.

The poison in one fang is the Serpent's *"unlimited money."* The poison in the other fang is the Serpent's "Cloak of Esau" represented by today's *"media"*. The Serpent only needs these two fangs to rule the world.

Poisoned Money

The world of Esau is the merchant's world. In this world everything is measured by "gold" - or its equivalent.

From earliest times Esau's "merchant-bankers" have been sent into new markets and have offered to lend gold to customers who wanted to buy their precious goods. Initially, the merchants would only accept gold in payment. Customers

might borrow 10 pieces of gold from merchant bankers at 10% interest. In ten years the borrower would owe 23.58 pieces of gold. This is the way interest works.[1] This practice is a capital crime punishable by death.

"Hath given forth upon usury, and hath taken increase ... he shall surely die." Ezek 18:13[2];

Usury makes slaves:

"The borrower is slave to the lender." Prov 22:7

A Major Discovery

When we discovered that banks can and do print their own money we learned something important. There is nothing to keep the bankers from printing an extra $1, or

All The World's Central Banks Are Cartel Owned

1 5391: usury: nâshak, "to strike with a sting as a serpent; to oppress with interest on a loan: - bite, lend upon usury." *Strong's Concordance.*

2 "Unto a stranger thou mayest lend upon usury; but unto thy brother thou shalt not lend upon usury." Deu 23:20

$1,000,000,000, or $1,000,000,000,000. This last figure is "one trillion". It seems unfair that we have to go to work every day and sweat and slave eight hours and come home, collapse, eat, go to bed - and get up the next morning and do it all over again. BANKS can print money for themselves and they can do whatever they want with the money they create.

Peter Cook, expert on the Federal Reserve states:

> "The breakup of Eastern Europe into countless separate political subdivisions will change little as long as they keep their present banking system. If the earth were entirely owned by the banks, and everything was stripped from them, but leaving them the power to create money, the banks can soon create enough credit to buy it all up again."[3]

Please don't treat the above quote casually. Peter Cook has forgotten more about banking and the Federal Reserve than the next half dozen experts together know. *"The banks can soon create enough credit to buy it all up again."*

"Credit" creation (money printing) is a Cartel monopoly. To keep it that way a corporation was set up to regulate and police the chaotic credit system that usury had brought into existence - and also put competitors out of business. Similar regulatory agencies were set up in each Cartel market. They used the police power of the state to enforce their edicts. In the US this organization is called the *Federal Reserve.*

Each country has its own "Federal Reserve". Although called by different names they are all Cartel agents and controlled by it.

---

3 *Hoskins Chronicles Vol. 5*, p. 20

The Poisoned Media

Unlimited bank credit allowed the Cartel to buy up the media.

In the middle ages, Catholic priests announced the *world view* of the Catholic State. There was only one view - that of the Catholic State.

Kings disliked sharing tribute extorted from the people with the Catholic State. They nationalized the Catholic Church and made it a department of their own state. Under new management they called this revised creation the "Protestant Church". This "Protestant Church" then announced the King's *"world view"*. It was a department of state - the king's state.

By the 1830s, unlimited bank-credit allowed the Cartel banks to buy up all the major media in all the countries of the world. Cartel money in the right places kept the kings of the world quiet while this was going on. The Cartel's *world view* was now the view spread by the media.

The Expanded Media

Since then the Cartel media has expanded to include even the small county newspapers. It also includes book publishers, TV, Radio, and Hollywood. The Cartel media speaks the same in New York, San Francisco, London, Berlin, Moscow, Beijing, and Singapore. In the world today there is one world view - that of the International Trade Cartel.

Little protest publishers like *Virginia Publishing Company*, and *Hoskins Report* are tolerated, and are even necessary, since they act as a pressure valve. They help let off pressure that would otherwise become explosive.

Manning The Media Juggernaut

Manning the world's media colossus are hundreds of thousands of individuals who have been carefully culled from the great masses of mankind. A most extraordinary lot they are - alike as peas in a pod. Each was chosen and is rewarded by his willingness to exaggerate, fabricate, deceive, hoax, concoct, equivocate, falsify, perjure, and tell outright lies.

I really dislike condemning an entire profession because it is certain that somewhere out there there is an honest, truthful, reporter somewhere, but other than the ones I knew many years ago before their papers were taken over by the Cartel, I haven't found one - and I have met a great many reporters.

As regards the TV, Peter Jennings damned it when he said that his job was not to report the news but to "form opinions". Really! I thought that our basic opinions were formed by the rules we follow. Mr. Jennings' rule maker is the one who signs his paychecks.

The Hollywood media, in many respects, surpasses the news media as the epitome of deceit. They actually present awards to each other to recognize those actors who deceive the best. Well-known Hollywood personalities - admitted whores and whoremongers - pretend to be plaster saints on the silver screen and recognize each other for their deceit. How sick. They pretend that sodomy, miscegenation, murder and adultery are actually virtues. Is there one of my readers who actually believes that there is a virgin in Hollywood? Or a chaste actor of either sex? Logic says that there must be, but as soon as one is chosen he confesses his transgressions to the Hollywood tabloids.

The ability to gather such a menagerie of moral cripples in one place is an achievement that matches the building of the Golden Gate Bridge or putting a man on the moon. It is almost beyond belief.

Disguising The Poison

Usury is a trick. One borrows 10 and is forced to repay 20. In the usury system, borrowers are always short of money and are being forced to give up their farms, businesses, and homes. Usury is like yesteryear's *Coco-Cola*. I am told that in the old days Coke actually contained "coke". This made *Coco-Cola* addictive. It made for a loyal following. Usury banking is the same. Once a borrower, it is extremely difficult to get out of debt.

The banking system is a monopoly. It gives loans to those it chooses and denies them to those it chooses. Its ability to "create money" has allowed it to buy up the world's media. This has resurrected and given real meaning to "Esau's Cloak".

This is how the ITC has gained everything it has. First the world's "usury banking" monopoly. This monopoly allowed the banks to gain the world's "media monopoly". The result is that the ITC has both a money monopoly and a media monopoly.

Spreading The Poison

With both money and media monopoly the Cartel serpent has the power to rule the world.

It sent its missionaries armed with 15 years of intensive training and a blank check into the market area where the Serpent wished to operate. His job - organization.

He first hired a local war chief to protect cartel interests. He became its "king". His symbol is the "eagle". Most kings are of the same moral persuasion as those who operate the Cartel banks and media.

Next, local religious leaders were hired to attach Dharma to their own religion so that their God will not order his followers to kill the merchant.[4] *Dharma* is the Hindu merchant's secret weapon successfully used from ancient times. It is the foundation of their mission effort often called Buddhist-Yoga. "Dharma" is based on the 2nd Century BC edict of India's King Asoka which states:

> *"One shall not condemn another religion or race by word or deed."*
> *King Asoka.*

Once "Dharma" has been inserted into a local religion, the followers of that religion cannot prohibit entry to the international merchant or his agents.

Christian priests today "see no evil, hear no evil, and speak no evil". Most are of the same moral persuasion as Cartel kings. Such creatures see the evil of *usury,* that it is a capital crime, but refuse to warn the people. The priests are the reason that usury flourishes and our people are enslaved. They see the false-witness of the media - but do nothing to stop it. Because the priests did not warn the people, their self-suffi-

4 **"They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me. I Ki 4:21,24**

5

cient farms have been destroyed, depriving our people of their individual kingdoms which they were to rule forever."[6]

Because they refuse to tell the people that we are not to have kings to rule over us - we now have Cartel kings ruling over us - agents of the Serpent.[7]

With the Cartel king providing protection, Cartel priests to neutralize the people's religious objections to the Cartel merchants - the Cartel merchant arrived safely with bags of gold to buy and sell, make usury loans - and take the wealth of the people and make them slaves.

Janissary

Providing personnel for the governing castes the Cartel uses existing institutions - public school and higher education.

Trusted individuals were added to college "boards-of-visitors" in exchange for handouts and bequests from Cartel corporations. These appointees introduced liberal professors. While "Christian" seminaries died on the vine from lack of money, liberal seminaries flourish. Today, most colleges and seminaries' graduates are as fanatical in support of their alien masters as their Janissary forebears were in years past.

The following comes from a recent letter:

---

6 **"Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings and priests unto God." Rev 1:5,6; "The land shall be divided by lot: according to the names of the tribes of their fathers they shall inherit." Nu 26:55; "The land shall not be sold forever: for the land is mine." Lev 25:23**

7 ***"The elders of Israel... came to Samuel... make us a king .... And the Lord said... the people... have rejected me, that I should not reign over them.... (The king you choose) shall take the tenth of your sheep: and ye shall be his servants. And ye shall cry out in the day because of your king which ye shall have chosen you; and the Lord will not hear you in that day." I Sam 8:11-18***

"Dear Mr. Hoskins; The reason for this letter is to comment on the condition of the so-called institutions of higher learning in this country. I am a student in a major university in Indiana. I had been told how difficult it is to live a Christian life in today's institutions of higher learning, but never did I expect to encounter such blatant anti-Saxon/anti-Christian indoctrination as I have encountered within this university.

Sir, I will continue to work towards my degree, but my opinions concerning university curriculum has forever changed." B.G. - Indiana

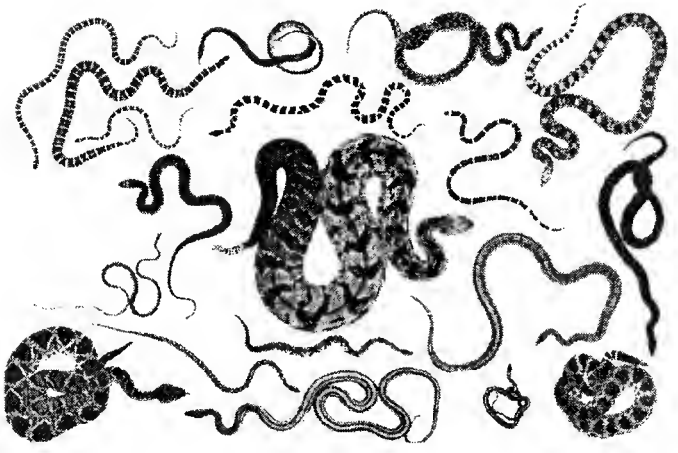
Basic Cartel Government

The basic organization that rules world markets is the Cartel created taxable entity called "country". These countries are organized with a king, priesthood, and corporate-managers.

In picture form the cartel government of a country looks like the above:

With cosmetic differences, every country-market in the world is organized in the same manner. They look the same because they basically are the same.

The Serpent, top-center next page, rules. He rules with Asoka's Bequest (money) on the right, and Esau's Cloak (media) represented by the radio tower to the left. With "media" and "money" the ITC rules the world.



Snakes, Snakes, Everywhere

The result of the Cartel choosing Kings who are like themselves, and training people to serve him - who are like themselves - is that, with few exceptions, they are snakes!

Cartel Priests graduate from Cartel seminaries. They too are like him - more snakes!

Cartel Corporations recruit managers from Cartel universities - still more snakes!

It is with good reason that when we look at Government politicians we see *snakes*; when we look at the pulpit we see *snakes*; and when we look at the titans of commerce we see *snakes*. Snakes, snakes, snakes everywhere. Cartel snakes!!

The good part is this - at long last - *WE SEE THEM.* The bountiful downpour of knowledge we were promised in these later days has flushed them out. We see them. They are crawling all around us. Like my father crossing the mountains of Kentucky on horseback so many years ago - the snakes are there. They have been there all along. But, NOW we see them - and because we see them we can do something about them.

LETTERS

DRINKING: "Dear Mr. Hoskins; Jesus made wine. Why are you against people drinking wine?" S.C. - California

RKH: Jesus drank wine - the "spirit" of the WORD. Everyone should drink this wine. I'm not against people drinking the other kind. In fact, it is one of my major indicators. If they drink I neither seek nor trust their counsel.

The WORD teaches: **"It is not for kings to drink wine, nor princes strong drink: lest they drink and forget the law, and prevert the judgment of the afflicted. Pr 31:4-5**

If they drink - even in so-called "moderation" or "socially" - it tells me all I need to know about them.

I've got six children. Two of my daughters drink. I love them dearly and will do anything in the world I can for them, but I neither seek nor trust their judgment. If someone hasn't learned to discipline themselves, why should I accept risks based on their judgment. In both politics and in the army, I never placed a drinker in a position of trust that required clear thinking and judgment.

I don't mind people drinking. It instantly tells me what I need to know about the one with whom I am dealing.

LONG HAIR: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: What's wrong with men having long hair or shaving their heads?" C.S. - Alabama

RKH: The WORD teaches: *"Neither shall they shave their heads nor suffer their locks to grow long; they shall only poll (moderately cut) their heads." EZ 44:22; "Doth not even nature itself teach you, that if man have long hair, it is a shame with him." 1 Cor 11:4*

Hindu holy men have long hair. Egyptian priests shaved their entire bodies including their heads. Moderate hair cuts are a "Christian" thing.

HOW GOES S. AFRICA? - Aida Parker

Dear Richard; I am often asked by people overseas: "How goes it under the rule by the Noble Savage?" If you place extremely heavy emphasis on the word "savage" but very little on the preceding "noble," then perhaps you have some idea. What on earth persuaded our good friends in the US that the Black majority would fare better under Black rule, I simply cannot imagine. This week's *Sunday Times* spelt out the story. Its main lead detailed the fact that 75% of all S. Africans today go to bed hungry. And, just below that, it stated that Thabo Mbeki's (Mandella's successor) new, ultra-luxury presidential jet, costing R580 million, would be delivered this week.

That tells it all. The Big Men of the ANC/SACP live, and parade round the world, like monarchs of old, squandering the national treasure with prodigious lack of care for their own people ... this while the unhappy Black majority live in ever-increasing hunger and squalor, dying like flies from often preventable diseases such as TB, malaria and even abdominal worms. It seems a cast iron rule in Africa that all "Big Men" should steal their countries blind, Mbeki, Mandela & Co certainly being no exceptions.

In the old days, quite a number of ANC supporters came quite regularly to see me, to tell me of the glory days to come. Well, under the ghastly F. W. deKlerk, they duly got their dream. And, for quite a while, they duly stayed away. More recently, they have begun to return, with woeful faces and to

tell me, in great bitterness, that "life was better under the Whites." "We all had jobs, houses, no one starved, our children behaved, the hospitals, schools, police ... all worked. Now nothing works." They are right, of course. For reasons I cannot explain, nowhere in Africa has the Black man proved a good administrator, capable of running a country competently and well, to the benefit of all its people.

All too frequently, under Black rule, the nation collapses into a muddle of corruption, incompetence, greed, regression and ruin. It is noticeable that, since Black takeover, a huge group of people who did much for this country for many centuries has virtually disappeared. These are the scholastic and medical missionaries. Some have been murdered, others left or otherwise disappeared. A great tragedy, as these were utterly dedicated people who gave their lives to the upliftment of the Blacks, with little or no reward.

Now - and this, needless to say - is deliberate ANC/SACP policy - there are very few purely missionary schools left. And Black parents are right to resent the change. Our so-called Minister of Education, Kader Asmal, former chairman, Irish Communist Party, is not so much interested in education as such as social transformation. OBE is not dedicated to teaching children the three Rs, but to developing their "inner strengths," whatever that might mean. They are taught that Christianity is a lot of old horse manure, devised by the White man as a useful technique for controlling the Black man. This new generation recognizes no rules, of morality, of discipline, of personal responsibility. They are among the most undisciplined and unmanageable SA has ever known. God alone know what sort of country they will make of SA.

Forgive this rambling effort. I am at such sixes and sevens here. I really don't know what I am doing: I think I have

written to you to thank your readers for all they are doing for us but am not sure. I am so busy preparing a document of indictment against Robert Mugabe to go to the International Criminal Court that this engages all my attention. Please be patient with me and please give us your prayers. You cannot imagine how bad things are. Though you probably can. God Bless, & with every good wish,

Aida Parker

==========

S. Africa Update - Aida Parker

In the last few weeks, millions of distressed S. Africans, Black and White, unemployed, ill-clad, semi-starving, must have felt that God's hand was truly turned against them, as the country was hit by some of the most extreme and bitter weather experienced in more than 50 years. ...

The plight of those in the vast, unspeakable squatter camps that have spread like a great cancer across the country since the ANC came to power must have been pure purgatory. Together with the Mine Workers Union (Solidarity) we on Mission Rescue did our small best to distribute food, blankets and warm clothing. Here we must say a huge thank you to all those kind folk who rushed warm clothing to us. Five huge packing cases came up from Cape Town and we were grateful to Estelle's son for picking these up at a depot near the airport, and paying all the freight and handling changes.

But it was an impossible task. At the peak of the disaster we heard about a new squatter camp set up by 80 unemployed White miners and their families under tents and dilapidated caravans in the old mining centre. The families include 22 children who, thank God, are being fed by a kindly lady at an

informal soup kitchen she established. Can you imagine how cold these people have been? And the only work available to the men is car washing at the nearest town, Westonaria.

The emergency is nationwide. What is happening in much of the farming areas and towns of the Eastern Cape and northern Natal simply doesn't bear thinking about. So deep is the blanket of snow that for days on end not even rescue helicopters could get in. Many have died and there have been huge stock losses from the extreme cold with sheep and cattle unable to get at the grazing.

Oh, well. That's Africa for you. You may gauge how cold it was when I tell you the South Africans now living in Canada phoned with advice on how to keep warm! Spare a prayer for us - and the poor Zimbabweans. God Bless. *Aida Parker Newsletter*, July, South Africa

S. Africa by H.K.

Dear Mr. Hoskins; The White Mine Workers has been helping with the White orphans. We may have a problem. Flip Buys, secretary of the MWU is the son-in-law of one of the generals involved in the "peaceful" transfer of power to blacks. He was also the secretary of Constand Viljoen. They are the types who will drive past begging white children and stop to give something to a black one. Once bitten - twice shy. To be on the safe side we must keep careful watch and make lists of traitors like my grandmother did after the Anglo-Boer War. We will continue to keep a close watch on developments.[8] I believe Aida Parker is solid.

8 Thank you. You saved us last time. This month we sent $500 from subscribers to help our needy kinsmen. Another $200 just arrived.

In Zimbabwe, although the white farmers have been told to get out, 60% still remain on their farms, but they are not allowed to farm, harvest, or even feed domestic animals. Mugabe's henchmen got the best farms. He apparently owes Gadaffi so much for fuel that a great many of the white farms will go to him for payment.

The Human Rights Commission is making false accusations against white farmers. The same thing happened in the early 1800s. Any story by blacks and colureds, however farfetched, is taken as the truth by the courts. That was one of the big reason why the "Great Trek" took place. It was mostly the missionaries who saw to it that farmers were dragged before courts with fictitious complainst against them. This is one of the reasons we dislike missionaries to this day.

Best Wishes, H.K.

UNFILTERED NEWS

KENNEWICK MAN: Portland, Ore. A federal judge has ordered the government to allow scientists study the bones of Kennewick Man. The ancient skeleton was discovered on the banks of the Columbia River in 1996. It is believed to be that of a 9,300 year old Caucasian male. Confirmation would change the American Indian's "native American" designition back to Indian again. The government attempted to turn the bones over to local indians to be buried before they could be inspected.Kennewick man

---

AIDS IN CHINA: *The New York Times* says that places in China are beginning to suffer from the AIDS plague that leaves villages destitute of parents and with an over-abundance of orphaned children.

PRIESTS FIGHT BACK: The Vatican has left their priests and bishops to handle the avalanche of sodomy/pedofilia charges themselves. They are handling the matter by accusing those filing the charges with "slander". This will certainly put a damper on future accusations.

RESPONSIBLE?: A mass grave of hundreds of captured Taliban fighters has been discovered. They were suffocated in shipping containers last year. The puppet army of the US, the Northern Alliance, former allies of the Soviets, are believed to be responsible.

LAWLESSNESS: The American Bar Association picked a black former big-city politician to break a 125-year string of white presidents. Dennis Archer, a past Michigan Supreme Court justice and two-term mayor of Detroit was elevated to president-elect of the 408,000-member association. He pledged to emphasize diversity.

RKH: The ABA represents the king. God's law says **"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15**

MORE LAWLESSNESS: Andrew Williams, 16 was sentenced to 50 years to life in prison for a 2001 shooting rampage in his high school that killed two and wounded 13.

RKH: This twice violates the Law: Hinduism requires someone violent to be restained (prison). The WORD which is our God requires, **"Whoso killeth any person, the murderer shall be put to death." Num. 35:29-30**

Second: To wait a year to sentence someone is also un-Lawful; **"Because the sentence against an evil work is not**

executed speedily, therefore the heart of the sons of man is fully set to do evil." Eccl 8:11

GREENSPAN KNIGHTED: Queen Elizabeth II knighted the head of the U.S. Federal Reserve. Americans receiving such titles may use the letters KBE after their names. Other recipients include Presidents Reagan and George H. W. Bush.

RKH: Question: Why does the British crown honor certain Americans? Therein lies a story.

ARCHBISHOP: Rowan Williams, 52, Welsh archbishop, appointed Britain's 104th Archbishop of Canterbury, leader of the Anglican church; by Prime Minister Tony Blair in London. Williams favors ordination of sodomites.

RKH: I remember the Episcopal service in the Lincoln Cathedral in the early '80s. A magnificent edifice in wonderful repair, at least two priests, 50 or more paid choir members, and SIX worshipers sitting in a place designed for 2,000. The Anglican Church is another state church having access to virtually unlimited wealth. I visited the church of an Anglican rector that had NO parishioners. He spent his time managing church assets. Of course, over the Archbishop is the Queen. She was listed as an owner of the defunct Barings Bank - Barings "usury" Bank.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 337

THE DEVIL And The ANTI-CHRIST

Where The Devil Lived

I knew where the devil lived when I was a boy . He lived on Boonsboro Road on a slow rise just before reaching the deserted log cabin. He lived on the right-hand side in a big mass of honeysuckle. It was dark in there. It was always dark - even in the daytime - and the dirt smelled funny.

Colored people didn't like to walk out Boonsboro Road by themselves during the day. They positively would not walk out that road at night. I didn't like to walk out there day or night.

The cabin is gone now and James River Day School has been built just beyond the rise, but on that rise is where the devil lived.

When I was grown an old tobacco farmer told me how the story got started. He said that his father told him that long time ago Indians killed and scalped a man there. Indians were devils. They broke the Laws.

Words

We use certain words to describe an entire concept that would otherwise require hundreds or even thousands of words. A single word in the place of thousands. It's a short-cut way of thinking. The more words you know the faster you think.

There are three words that we should have in our vocabulary and know their meaning: Christ, Anti-Christ and Devil.

DEVIL: "(One in) rebellion against God; ... the implacable enemy ... A very wicked person." *Am Dict Of The Eng Lang, 1828*

CHRIST: (Gr: anointed ... Christ. Messiah: (Heb - "anointed") *Strong's Concordance.* Christ is the *"Word made flesh".*

ANTI-CHRIST: "Adversary of Christ ... extends to any persons who deny Christ or oppose the fundamental doctrines of Christianity." *Am Dict Of The Eng Lang, 1828*

We consider anyone or anything who opposes the anointed - *"WORD made flesh"* - *"Jesus the "Christ"* - as being a **devil**.

Now, with these three words in our quiver of arrows - its time to use them.

Christianity - Two Kinds

There are two kinds of Christinity; "Kingdom Christianity" and "Slave Christianity" also known as *universalism.* These are two entirely different religious beliefs having little in common except "bells and whistles" terminology.

Kingdom Christianity

"Kingdom Christianity" is the effort by man to obey The WORD which is man's God.

"Man" was created by The WORD. *"The WORD"* appointed Adam-man "*"kings and priests"* and ordered him to rule the world.

To accomplish this, The WORD dictated rules. They are simple. Everything is permitted that is not forbidden. Some things **forbidden** are:

* usury
* false witnesses
* taxes
* strangers
* kings
* monopolies
* undivided land

Obedience to The WORD is Lawfulness. Lawfulness allows The WORD to freely reign so that it can produce prosperity and health. The gift to adam-man of God's Laws

allows him to fly in the air, live under the sea, travel to the planets, feed the masses, and cure diseases. The WORD has given all this to adam-man.

Adam-man's ancient enemies, the sons of Cain, now called the Sons-of-Esau and various other names, have stolen the fruit of The WORD for themselves. They have done this using the Cloak of Esau (false-witness media) and Asoka's Bequest (usury-banking).

Using usury-banking and media monopoly, Esau spread his domains setting up puppet governments as he went to rule his trade areas called "countries". He appointed "kings" who kept the peace, "managers" to manage foreclosed assets, and "priests" to bless Esau's agents and their operation.

Slave Christianity

Priests appointed by Esau are those;

> *"Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof." 2 Tim 3:1-5*

They have to have a form of "godliness" so the people will respect them. Only then can they bless the things Esau's kings and merchants are doing. They have *"a form of godliness but deny the power thereof."*

Let us briefly trace their history.

The *Son-of-man* came to return The WORD to his people. He said;

> *"Think not that I am come to destroy the law of the prophets: I am not come to destroy but to fulfill." Matt 5:17*

This meant that the Law that was in the beginning was still in force. But, the Law included the absolute ban of; * usury * false witnesses * taxes * strangers * kings * monopolies * undivided land.

Empire's can't exist when The WORD is enforced. The Roman Empire was a vast "monopoly". It was an *Empire* whose emperor appointed "kings" to rule its provinces. The province/country of these king's were "taxed". Most of the land was "undivided" and in the hands of "usury-bankers", and every second person one met was a "stranger" who supplied cheap labor and who would do things that Adam-man would not do.

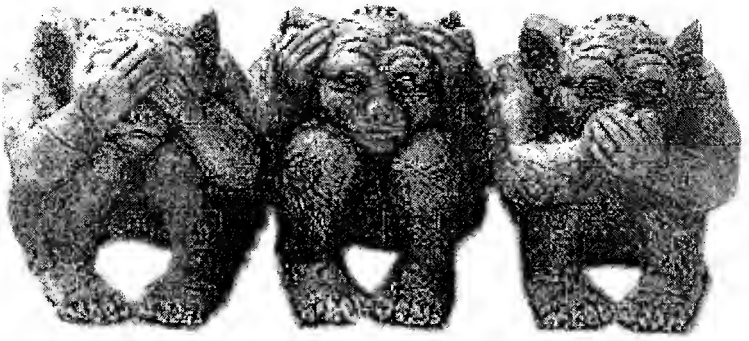
The Law that Jesus came to fulfill meant a revolution. Jesus the Christ was a revolutionary. He still is. The revolution that he brought spread and nearly brought the Roman Empire to its knees.

Suppression

The Empires attempt at suppression included prison, whippings, lions, and mass crucifixions. Nothing worked. Then, the oriental covert method was tried;

The Empire *"pre-empted"* Christianity - it took it over. Christianity became "state Christianity". The Empire appointed the bishops and priests. They became "state priests".. Some of the books used by the 1st century Christians were compiled into a holy book called the Bible, but the people were not allowed to read it. A state religion manned by state priests had been created. This made possible all those things The WORD prohibited.

The Empire's new religion converted the troublesome WORD into a compliant *censored, universalist, episcopal*, state religion.



CARTEL TRAINED CHRISTIAN PRIESTS

Reform

Deprived of The WORD, the Empire sank into the "dark ages." Religious reformers at times arose and gathered masses of followers who shook the State with reform ideas. The religious state patiently waited until the reformer died and used their episcopal authority to appoint his successor. Soon, all was as it had been before and the "reform" died on the vine.

Reformation

Appointing successors worked until the Reformation. This time things were different. Reformers were given protection by rebellious "kings" and when the reformers died other reformers took up their mantle. Soon there were Lutherans, Baptists, Methodists, Presbyterians, and a host of other groups. Something had to be done.

Trojan Horse Seminaries

The Cartel's solution worked. The Cartel ordered its merchants and their corporations to donate money to build seminaries to train preachers for the reformed religions.

These Cartel-financed seminaries graduated Baptists insistent on "water baptism", Methodists insistent on Bible "methodology", and Presbyterians insistent on belief in "predestination" - and all of them had been taught to ignore The WORD's condemnation of *"usury", "false witnesses", "taxes", "strangers", "kings", "monopolies",* and *"undivided land".* Except for "bells and whistles" it has become almost impossible to distinguish the graduate of one seminary from the graduate of another. Almost all are "universalists". The Cartel got to them with its Trojan Horse.

Painting With A Paint Brush

Readers, please don't condemn all preachers. Not ALL priests who graduate from Cartel seminaries are evil. There are seminary-educated preachers who are the salt of the earth - who hold up The WORD with their every breath.

Distinguishing between those who are seminary educated to be "evil" and those who are "saints" is easy. Use The WORD.

"By their acts ye shall know them." Matt 7:20

Don't believe people when they say that "this one" or "that one" is the exception. Go see and hear for yourself. If you enter a religious building and see "strangers" preaching from the pulpit or seated in the congregation; don't you judge - let God's Law judge:

> **"The stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh (the tabernacle) shall be put to death." Num 18:7, (Num 1:51).**
>
> **"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the**

Lord; even to his tenth generation shall he not enter into the congregation of the Lord (Israel)." De 23:2

Is it a sin to tolerate strangers? What did the WORD say? The WORD says it's a sin. What does The WORD say about those who tolerate sin?

"He that committeth sin is of the Devil." 1 John 3:8.

The WORD judges the one who allows the violation to take place, or who refuses to speak out against it, to be guilty. The WORD says that he is *"of the devil"*. He is against The WORD, The WORD which is our "anointed savior" our "christ". Being against our "christ" makes him "anti-christ".

God fearing priests teach that "taxes" are evil;

"Of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers? Peter saith unto him, Of strangers." (Gr: allotrios - foreign, not akin.) ... Then are the children free." Matt 17:25-26.[1]

God-fearing priests teach that "kings", and those acting as kings, ruling us is evil.

"Then all the elders of Israel... came to Samuel... make us a king ... And the Lord said... the people... they have not rejected thee, but they have rejected me, that I should not reign over them." I Sam 8:11-18

Men of God teach that "monopoly" is evil.

"Woe unto them that join house to house, that lay field to field, till there be no place, and they may be placed alone in the midst of the earth." Isaih 5:8

---

1 ***"Notwithstanding, lest we should offend them ... find a piece of money. That take, and give unto them." Matt 17:27***

God-fearing priest teach that *"the land is to be divided"* so that every man can have his own kingdom to rule.

> **"Joshua divided the whole land by lots to Israel for an inheritance, as the Lord had commanded him." Jasher 90:19; "The land shall be divided for an inheritance ... To many thou shalt give the more ... to few thou shalt give the less ... the land shall be divided by lot: according to ... their fathers they shall inherit ..." Num 26:53-55 GB "Ye shall not offer unto the Lord ... an offering thereof in your land." Lev 22:24**

God-fearing priests teach that *"usury"* is a curse, an evil that makes slaves of borrowers.

> **"Hath given forth upon usury ... he shall surely die." Ezek 18:13.. ! 2**

Conclusion

The WORD says;

> **"For if we sin willfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins. But a certain fearful looking for of judgment and fiery indignation ... He that despised Moses' law died without mercy ... Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God ('The Word made flesh'). ... For we know him that**

---

2 The usury contract is simply lending 10 of anything when only 10 exists and demanding repayment of 11. Usurers know that this type of contract is impossible to fulfill from the moment it is conceived. (USURY: nâshak, "to strike with a sting as a serpent; to oppress with interest on a loan: - bite, lend upon usury." (Strongs Concordance)

hath said, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord." Deut 32:27-35[3]

This is the punishment set for those who have abandoned their trust to teach The WORD.

This handfull of evils listed above allows the Cartel Empire to make slaves of the peoples of the the world. Those evils are permitted by universalists who have crept into our pulpits whom The WORD condemns as devils and anti-christs.

Once again,

"For if we sin willfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins." Deut 32:27

Those priests who teach The WORD are to be praised and supported.

PREACHERS WHO KNOW BUT REFUSE TO TELL THE FAITHFUL

The ones damned by The WORD are those who refuse to teach The WORD and instead conceal The WORD that would

3 **"The Lord shall judge his people." Deut 32:36; It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God." Heb 10:26-31**

pull down the International Trade Cartel. According to Scripture, they are *"devils"* and *"anti-christs"*.

When I was a boy the devil lived on the rise on Boonsboro Road just before reaching the deserted logcabin. Now, I am grown and have learned that a lot of the devils live here in town. They live in big buildings that have tall steeples. We know that they are devils because they know The WORD and they conceal it from others who desperately need it to save their lives.

They are evil. They are "devils" and "anti-christs" and well deserve the reward that God has planned for them.

==========

Letter From S. Africa by H.K.

Dear Mr. Hoskins: We received more information of Zimbabwe. Under tribal custom, Mbeki, President of S. Africa, and Mugabe, President of Zimbabwe, are family. Mugabe's second wife is Mbeki's cousin and tribes look after their own. It also seems that Mbeki has exactly the same aim as Mugabe. They both want to get rid of whites, especially Africaners. The media is used here to vilify and degrade them every way possible.

Mbeki's renegade white police make it their task to stop any white revolt before it starts. To do this they make use of agent- provocateurs. These people encourage fellow whites to plan resistance and then they report it to the police. The media and the agent-provocateurs are groups who are very well paid.

We feel sorry for the whites who are accused of high treason. I heard a name Friday and remembered a certain individual who used to keep on saying that something must be done about the deplorable conditions. He was able to get

some fellow whites to plan something and then turned them in and was a state witness against them. He now lives in a safe house.

Aida Parker had a stroke two weeks ago and was taken to the hospital with a bleeding clot on her brain. Estelle Lombard, her friend, told us that Aida had been busy working on the August Newsletter, which a friend will finish. But, if she does not improve - it will be the last issue.

At least two of the blacks who received amnesty from Mbeki are back in the news. One murdered a white businessman and the other was involved in a money transit robbery. The money transit robber was one of the murderers in the St. James Church affair where they sprayed the congregation with machine gun fire. Eleven people died.

We had the World Summit meeting. Gadaffi and Mugabe turned up. The latter gave a speech this afternoon about his great victory getting rid of white farmers and his black opposition.

It has been a harsh winter and it is incredible how much groceries prices have increased. I must get to work and plant vegetable seed as soon as the ground warms up.

A few younger members of the Mandela family died from Aids. He feels it should not be kept secret.

With best wishes, K.J.

LETTERS

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: What really happened to the Bucannan campaign for president? I was expecting much more than was delivered." C.C. - Virginia

RKH: Mr. Bucannon made a fatal mistake. The Law says, **"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien)**

over thee." Deu 17:15. When he selected a black for his running mate his supporters left him.

Sodom On The James

Nationally known sodomite, Rev. Mel White, and his partner Gary Nixon, have come to town and rented a house across the street from Rev. Jerry Falwell's Thomas Road Baptist Church where they will attend services. Rev. Falwell is quoted as saying, "they will not be turned away."

Rev Mel White
Holding services in the Rivermont 1st Christian Church in 1999

The *News & Advance* quotes White as saying that he hopes to influence all of Lynchburg, not just the Thomas Road community. He said that he plans to meet with other pastors. "They've already welcomed us and I'm having lunch with ministers around the city one at a time. All the churches are in various stages of acceptance. If I can help any of the pastors here to help their congregations, we're just as interested in the other churches as in Jerry".

On his last visit to Lynchburg, The Reverend Mel White and his entourage held services in The Reverend Zimmerman's Rivermont Avenue 1st Christian Church. Now, Thomas Road Baptist, the church the media calls "extreme right wing", is allowing him to attend worship service there. If both the left wing and the right wing Lynchburg churches

accept sodomites, many Lynchburgers will believe that it MUST be all right for ALL to accept sodomites.

Bishop Jack Spong
Last year at St. Paul's Episcopal Church, Bishop Spong spoke approvingly of the sodomite priests in his diocese.

We are quite sure that since Lynchburg's ministers are in effect sponsoring the attending sodomites, they must be exceptions, and except for minor aberrations that can be overlooked, they are like all other law-abiding citizens.

However, as Lynchburg's Sodomite Coalition comes together, a few things should be remembered. God's Commandment still states:

> **"If a man also lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination." Le 20:13**

Accepting sodomites is to sponsor them. That is fighting God.

There are other things.

> "According to an Associated Press article the 5 leading serial killers in the U.S. are sodomites. They are: 1) Donald Harvey (37 murders); John Wayne Gacy (33 murders); 3) Patrick Wayne Kearney (32 murders); 4) Dean Corll, Elmer Wayne Henley, and David Owen Brooks (27 Murders; and 5) Juan Corona (25 murders). These statistics are from the *NY Times*, which mentions additional homosexual serial killers not mentioned in the AP article. These are Bruce Davis (28 Murders), and Stephen Kraft (16 murders). (*Christian News* 7/23/01)

> "Homosexuals make up less than 3% of the American population yet they have perpetuated about 68% of all serial killings in the last 20 years." (The WITNESS, Aug 2001, Curtis Dickinson, Ed, POB 292663, Lewisville, TX 75029)

Lynchburg's *News & Advance* of Sept 27, 2002, A2 says;

> "An increase in syphilis infections among gay and bisexual men in New York and elsewhere indicates they may be letting their guard down against sexually transmitted diseases ... 93% of those cases were among men; of those, 79% reported having male sexual partners ... ."

In view of the above, it may behoove the City of Lynchburg's Health and Police Departments to closely monitor Lynchburg's churches that accept sodomites. An increase in either sexually transmitted diseases or homicides may indicate that sodomites are making converts of its members. If this should prove to be the case, the advisability of shutting down the offending churches as health and/or safety hazards to the rest of Lynchburg's citizens should be considered.

UNFILTERED NEWS

UNIVERSALISM: SAN FRANCISCO - The superior court has adopted a policy prohibiting judges from associating with organizations that "discriminate" against sodomites.

RKH: Empires are *universalist* or they aren't empires. Their rulers, judges, state priests and great merchants must also be universalist. One who accepts all religions, customs, and races is by Hindu definition a Hindu. Hindus do not have to practice other religions - he must merely tolerate them. Buddhism is a tolerant Hindu religion that tolerates all religions - except "separatist" religions.

The Alyson Almanac, Church Policies on Gay Concerns, pp 234-239, states; "Alone among the major world religions, Buddhism does not condemn homosexuality or premarital sex. The emphasis on Buddhism is on achieving a state of enlightenment, but the religion provides only guidelines, not strict commandments, as to how individuals should strive for this. Rape and adultery are considered misconduct, but an individual is free to engage in consenting sexual acts that do not violate marital monastic commitments."

The fact that many calling themselves "Christian" tolerate sodomy and premarital sex proves that they follow another God.

UNIVERSALISM: The 4th US Circuit Court of Appeals judge upheld the Univ N.C. mandatory study of Islam. Opponents say that the stated goal was "not to convert them but to coerce them into believing a positive view of the religion."

RKH: Creating a positive view of all religions is the prime directive of Hinduism, the religion of the world's masters. *"One shall not condemn another religion or race by word or deed." King Asoka. 304 B.C.-232 B.C.* If you have such a view you are a Hindu. Nothing else is necessary.

MORE FBI: Ex FBI John Connolly, 62, who tipped off N. England mobsters they were to be indicted, was sentenced to prison for racketeering, obstruction of justice and lying.

MUGABE: At the UN, Zimbabwe's leader said, "We blacks have to stick together. We must be able to say an attack on a black in the diaspora is an attack on me". He urged his audience to work to support Zimbabwe in America, or best

of all, return to Africa. "I say to you ... NOW. I say to you, very warmly. Come home."

RKH: Separation is what we Saxon's also want, too. The Cartel wants to force us together so that we will stay at each other's throats and the Cartel can remain the policeman.

CARTEL MEDIAMAN: "After Iraq we must deal with other axis-of-evil strongmen, Ayatollah Ali Khamenei of Iran and Kim Jong II of North Korea." Steve Forbes, *Forbes Magazine*

FOX NEWS 9/2/02, Col. David Hackworth said that Bush's War on terrorists will be 'at least a 30-year war. We Americans better not get tired of war. We are only in the middle of round one of a 30-round fight since winning in Afghanistan!' Col David Hunt, on with Hackworth, said, 'Hack is right ... a 30-year war. Americans better bring their breakfast, lunch and dinner. We have yet to deal with Iraq, Syria, Saudi Arabia, Iran, the Russian Mafia yet.' *Aid & Abet Police & Military Newsletter,* Fall Issue, 2002.

TERRORIST CAMP: It was reported to A&A by a US Army Special Forces officer that the US Government is operating a "huge" terrorist training camp in Greece. *Aid & Abet* Fall Issue 2002, p.9.

RKH: The same thing happened here. After 1868 - the KKK was run by Federal occupation forces. The media blamed Union army KKK depredations on defenseless Southerners to generate anti-Southern sentiment and legislation. Approving Cartel liberals pretend that they don't know these things.

FBI: On February 26, 1993, a car bomb destroyed portions of the World Trade Center in NYC. The FBI not only knew in advance of the bombing; they furnished the ingredients for the bomb. (*New York Times*, Oct 28, 1993) (Ted Gunderson, ex FBI, in *Aid & Abet Police & Military Newsletter*) Fall Issue 2002.

EXECUTIONS: 12% of whites under death sentences have been executed. 9% of blacks under death sentences have been executed. 9% of Hispanics under death sentences have been executed. Average years between imposition of sentence and execution - 10 years. *Investors Business Daily*

SICKLE CELL

"Though widely viewed as a 'black disease,' sickle cell anemia is not a function of race. In Africa, the Mediterranean and South America, some people are born with a mutation that makes them immune to malaria. This 'benefit' if balanced against the probability that two parents with the mutation will produce children with sickle cell disease. It strikes Arabs, Turks, Greeks, Egyptians, Iranians, Italians, Latin Americans and people from India. The World Health Organization estimates that 250,000 children are born with the disease each year. In the United States, most victims are black; their condition can be traced through slave migrations. *The Muskeogon Chronicle.*

RKH: All the countries listed above contain mixed-race peoples having substantial amounts of negro blood.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 338

DOGS, HATERS, RACISTS, FAGOT FEST

Dogs

Dogs and people are what their masters train them to be.

As far as my dogs are concerned, they are obedient. Obedient dogs can be trusted. Trusted dogs can be given a great deal of freedom.

Joshua, Sarah, and Little Kate have more freedom than most dogs. In our yard they may roam as far as they like as long as they remain within the yard. The property line is the boundary. "Over-the-line" belongs to someone else and is off limits.

When outside the yard, they may go as far as they like - as long as they remain in sight. Of course, that depends on whether we are in the country or in town.

When in our yard, they may chase squirrels and deer. The chase ends at the line. When in the woods, they may chase deer and squirrels wherever they like. They cannot chase them in the neighborhoods we walk through; those deer and squirrels belong to someone else, and besides, it's upsetting to some people to see a little black dog chasing two big Rotweillers through their yards - at least that's what appears to be happening.

My dogs are forbidden to fight other dogs or chase cats. They may socialize if their owners agree.

When approaching people on the sidewalk, they "heel"; Joshua next to me, then Sarah, with Little Kate on the outside. People frightened by dogs are reassured to see them at "heel". They seldom notice that most times they are not "on-leash".

After they pass I say "OK" and the dogs are again free to do as they like - except

to go into the road. Going into the road and getting killed is forbidden.

When going into a bank or restaurant, they sit outside until I come out. Roaming around is forbidden; it could be dangerous.

Oftentimes when I come back to the car I find that the dogs have attracted friends.

Neither are they allowed to jump up on people when playing. No exceptions. Jumping up on someone could knock them down and break bones. This could result in difficulties. When I leave the car to go into a store, they sit in the car until I get back. They do not have permission to jump out - a passing car might kill them.

They must be nice.

They must stop when I tell them to stop. They must stop at that very moment! This has saved their lives more than once when another step would have put them under the wheels of a speeding car. My dogs have no fear of cars. Cars are fun to ride in. My dogs don't understand that these same wonderful cars can kill them.

I am not concerned that my dogs don't know why they are ordered to do certain things and forbidden to do other things, I am content to know that obedience keeps them as safe as I can possibly keep them.

We see other dogs locked in cars with their windows rolled up almost to the top, confined in pens, or kept on chains and

leashes and don't even know that they are abused. Compared to these unfortunate animals, my dogs are as free as birds.

Obedience is the price of freedom.

Across The River

Across the James from Lynchburg in Madison Heights lived a man who owned three St. Bernards. Beautiful dogs they were. The owner didn't train them and they grew up lawless and had to be restrained in pens. It has been my experience that untrained dogs restrained in pens with little guidance become aggressive over time. These dogs became aggressive and had that reputation among their neighbors.

One day these dogs got out and tore two young girls to pieces. The dogs were shot and their owner jailed.

The Lesson

The lesson is simple. It is the same for man and beast:

OBEY - and live;

> **"Come unto me ... and ye shall eat the fat of the land." Gen 45:18**

OR - Disobey and die;

> **"Mine enemies, which would not that I should reign over them, bring them hither, and slay them before me." Luke 19:27**

HATE!

Our enemies have robbed, starved, enslaved, tortured and butchered our people by the millions. They are wonderful teachers. They have taught us to hate.

The WORD of God tells us to *hate*!

> **"I hate them, O Lord, that hate thee ... I hate them with a perfect hatred." Ps 139:21-22**

We are not better than the WORD. If hating is good enough for the WORD it certainly is good enough for us! Whom do we hate? We hate those who hate the WORD - the Laws, statutes, and judgments. We hate them because the WORD requires us to hate those who hate God.

Jesus, *"the WORD made flesh"* said;

> **"He that hateth me (the WORD made flesh) hateth my Father also." John 15:23**

Some say that "God loves the sinner and hates the sin." This is Hindu talk. What does the WORD say about this:

> **"The ungodly and his ungodliness are both alike hateful unto God." Wisdom of Solomon 14:9**

It doesn't stop there:

> **"Shouldest thou help the un-Godly, and love them that hate the Lord? therefore is the wrath upon thee from before the Lord." II Cron 19:2**

We are to hate those that hate the WORD and love those who love the WORD - period.

It is the Law. Those who violate the WORD hate God:

> **"I hate them, O Lord, that hate thee ... I hate them with a perfect hatred." Ps 139:21-22**

The WORD tells us to hate and tells us WHOM to hate.

RACIST

God the WORD is racist.

To start off - He gave us racist names:

MAN[1] and ISRAEL.[2] God made *Adam-Man* different from all others. That's racist.

The first Commandment he gave "man" is:

> **"Thou shalt have no other gods before me." Ex 20:3**

If someone follows a rule that opposes the Commandments of the WORD - that person has another god. Our God says:

> **"O children of Israel ... you only have I known of all the families of the earth." Amos 3:1-2**

That's racist. How about this:

> **"I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matthew 5:24**

There's more:

> **"The LORD thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto Himself, above all the people that are upon the face of the earth." Deut 7:6**

That's racist, too. How about this:

> **"The house of Israel, are my people ... And ye my flock ... are men (Heb: adam - those that blush rosy), and I am your God." Ezek 34:30-31**

---

1 : Heb: Adam 119 - "to show blood(in the face), ie: to flush or turn rosy: - be (dyed, made) red(ruddy). Strong's Concordance

2 Heb: Yisrâ'êl - "He will rule as God ... also his posterity." *Strong's Concordance*. In addition to the many Biblical proofs, there is the *Scottish Declaration of Independence* and Queen Elizabeth's genealogy - all prove our descent.

The mere fact that the WORD made you to blush rosy making you easily identifiable from all other people in the world is racist. The WORD leaves one in no doubt:

> **"For in the division of the nations of the whole earth he set a ruler over every people; but Israel is the Lord's portion." Ecclestiasticus 17:17**

Or this:

> **"Among all the multitudes of people thou hast gotten thee one people: and unto this people, whom thou lovest, thou gavest a law that is approved of all." II Esdras 5:27**

Or, the thing the universalist dread above all else:

> **"Israel then shall dwell in safety alone." Deut 33:28**

If Israel is to dwell in safety alone it means that non-Israel will have to live somewhere else. When that happens the wolf will have no sheep to kill.

God the WORD warns the wolf:

> **"He that toucheth Israel toucheth the apple of His eye." Zech 2:8**

Scripture is full of one racist quote after another, all racist.

> **"Withdraw from among the Gentiles and do not eat with them, and do not according to their actions, and be not their companion, for their actions are unclean and all their ways are defiled." Jubilees 22:17**[3]

We are not even allowed to have a mixed-breed enter our nation - even if his mother or his father are of Israel:

---

3 Saxons took these quotes literally and demanded separate eating establishments.

> **"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord; even to his tenth generation shall he not enter into the congregation of the Lord (Israel)." Deut 23:2.**

God even forbids us to admit a stranger who proclaims belief in our God:

> *"(The aliens) ... came to ... the chief of the fathers, and said unto them ... we seek your God, as ye do... But ... the fathers of Israel, said unto them, Ye have nothing to do with us to build a house unto our God; but we ourselves together will build unto the Lord God of Israel." Ezra 4:1-3*

God forbids strangers to approach where we study the WORD:

> **"The stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh (the tabernacle) shall be put to death." Num 18:7, Num 1:51**

God the WORD is racist. He requires his followers to be racists as he is.

As for those who know[4] these things but still deny the WORD:

> **"I hate them, O Lord, that hate thee ... I hate them with a perfect hatred." Ps 139:21-22**

The WORD that is God says that we are commanded to *hate.* We are to be *racists.*

Because we don't *hate* as God hates, and are not *racist* as God is racist - we are being punished for our disobedience. Because of our present ongoing punishment our enemies say

4 *"To him that knoweth to do good and doeth it not, to him it is sin." Jas 4:17*

that our God has abandoned us. BUT, like all else they say, this too is a lie.

The WORD says:

> **"Thus sayeth the Lord, who giveth the sun ... and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars ... who divideth the sea ... If those ordinances depart ... then the seed of Israel shall also cease from being a nation before me forever ... If heaven above can be measured, and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath, I will also cast off all the seed of Israel for all they have done, sayeth the Lord." Jer. 31:35-37**

Did you notice the moon and the stars last night? Absolutely beautiful! and what a story they tell; The WORD which is our God unceasingly watches over us.

THE STRAWMAN FAGOT FEST

Soulforce's Fagot Fest was designed to be a media event - to help publicize the sodomite agenda and to gain a foothold in Lynchburg in Lynchburg churches.

The wholehearted support of the *Lynchburg News & Advance* gave it all the publicity it needed. On Oct 22, the *N & A* gave Mel White and his group a glowing front-page write-up (one of four such write-ups). One of its captions stated that Soulforce was;

> "A group dedicated to helping gays find acceptance in churches."

The Rev. Roger Zimmerman of First Christian Church allowed arriving sodomites to use his church in which to meet, organize, and host some of their events.[5]

5 Earlier this year he officiated in the marriage of his daughter to a Jew.

For the newspaper, Zimmerman said, "On behalf of the religious community of Lynchburg, I want to welcome all the Soulforce members." The last time they were in town he allowed the sodomites to hold services in First Christian sanctuary.

Soulforce arrival caused First Christian Church to draw protesters. They carried signs; "FIRST SODOMITE CHURCH", Repent", "Homo-sexuals", "Repent or Perish." People drove by and blew their horns in approval, calling out their support. One shouted "Right on!"

There were no end of policemen in sight. It was the same way when the *Southern Poverty Law Center's* Morris Dees was invited to speak at Lynchburg College. There were police all over the place, then, too.

This picture shows a small group of police in front of the church the protesters call "First Sodomite."

The officer with the sun glasses is Lynchburg's police chief, Chuck Bennett.

When the *N & A* went after me three years ago for writing *"War Cycles / Peace Cycles"*, a book on Christian economics which was alleged to have been found at the scene of a crime in California, he offered no help when crowds of reporters milled about in front of my house and threats were hurled about, and he ignored my request to have a patrol car drive by the house occasionally. While all this was going on my phone was ringing with private detective agencies offering to provide protection.

After several phone calls, he agreed to assign a policeman to whom I could give the license numbers of cars who were following me. But, I soon discovered that was a one-way street. I gave the police the license numbers but they would never tell me who was following me. I was able to find out, anyway.

At the Fagot Fest[6] I did have fun with the police. I would walk up to a group of policemen and with a serious expression on my face ask them if they "volunteered" for sodomite duty or were they "assigned". Without exception, the group would answer as one man, "Assigned!" I laughed, and they laughed.

NOTE: The occasional policeman with a Napoleon complex give the rest a black eye, but most police officers are regular guys. However, they work for the City. This means their FIRST priority is property protection. If individuals are mugged or killed, they will investigate, but they are never around to prevent a crime. That's not their job. You must protect yourself.

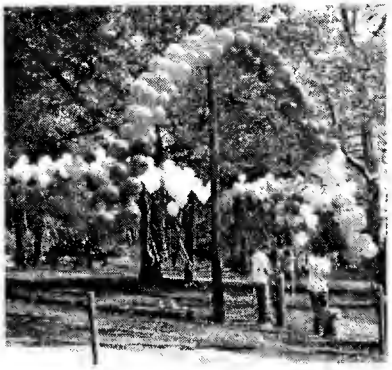
It's the system and the police do the best they can to deal with it.

---

6 Fagots - stick bundles used to burn heretics. Applied to sodomy - fuel for the fires of hell.

Balloons

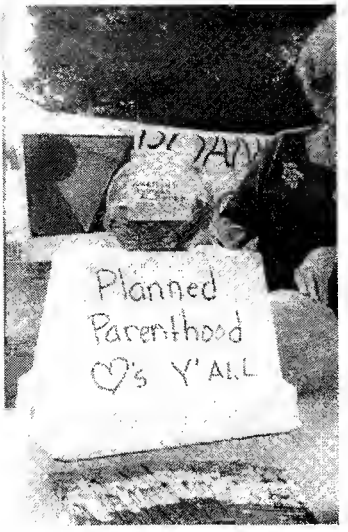
The Soulforce group made impressive displays with balloons. They had evidently done this in other places before.



Speakers

On the steps of the park pavilion their speakers held forth and their singers made fun of Jerry Falwell - which was obviously a poke at a strawman. The Sodomites were here to make Lynchburg Churches accept them. Zimmerman's First Christian and Jerry Falwell's "Thomas Road Baptist Church" have both thrown their doors open to them.

The so-called "confrontation" at Thomas Road was no confrontation - they were already in. Just a line-up to get headlines from an approving media.



Shown here is a "Planned Parenthood" table displaying condoms.

Counter Demonstration

On the next page are protesters carrying signs. In a city with countless preachers - there were only three that I could seee to protest the sodomite crusade: Rev Emmitt Horsley of Zion Hill Baptist Church in Forest, Rev Richard Knodel of Grace Presbyterian - who is using a bull horn in disputing with the sodomite, and a Rev Bruce Murch from Campbell Co. The rest of Lynchburg's preachers were noticable by their absence.

Billy Sunday

Lynchburg, "City of Steeples", is said to have had more whorehouses, bars, and gambling parlors than any place for its size east of the Mississippi River. They co-existed peacefully with most of the church crowd just as the sodomites do today.

This state of affairs concerned some Lynchburgers and they invited an evangelist named Billy Sunday to hold a crusade here.

I was told that when Billy Sunday saw Lynchburg, he was shocked and said that he would come and stay until the town changed or he was dead.

He started his crusade under a tent at the old fairgrounds near where Timberlake Road and the Airport Road fork. Rain or shine, he held forth. I was told that sometimes he held services when only three or four people were huddled in the cold to hear him.

Gradually, Lynchburgers began to come to hear him. They filled the tent and the overflow stood outside.

That's when he began holding services in one of Lynchburg's great warehouses. The warehouses are mostly all gone now, but the larger Lynchburg tobacco warehouses

were great big things. To fill one one them like you see in this picture would take a good part of Lynchburg's population.

Lynchburg had a lot of bad actors. As they repented and stopped going to the whorehouses, bars and gambling halls, most closed down from lack of customers. In time Billy Sunday felt his job was done here and he went elsewhere. But, I remember some of the changed men he left behind. There was nothing limp-wristed about them; they would look you in the eye. These were the kind of men who repented under his ministry.

I knew them when they were as old as I am today, and they never stopped talking about the man who told them what the WORD required of them.

LETTERS

LOVE SINNERS - HATE SIN: "Dear Mr. Hoskins; Is it true that the Bible teaches, 'God loves the sinner but hates the sin?'" I.M. - Florida

RKH: I can't find it. The closest that I find is; *"For the ungodly and his ungodliness are both alike hateful unto God." Wisdom of Solomon 14:9*

AIDA PARKER: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: We have suffered a major tragedy. Aida had a severe stroke which left her paralyzed on her left side. Her long-term memory is intact. She is receiving the best possible care. The cards and letters she receives give her great pleasure. Her children's charity MISSION RESCUE will continue as before. Please keep her in your prayers. Thank you." Estelle Lombard

RKH: We will help Mission Rescue to continue. See p.8 of NL for addresses. Those children are our flesh and blood and need our help.

BARNES REVIEW: "Dear Mr. Hoskins; Why did you cancel your scheduled talk at Barnes Review?" H.R. - Kansas

RKH: About 15 people have asked. Barnes Review invited me to speak. It's a prestigious revisionist meeting attended by people from around the world. I was given 40 minutes. As meeting time approached I was cut to 30 minutes; then 20 minutes, then 15 minutes and at last 10 minutes. I withdrew.

A friend attended the meeting and asked them why? He said he was told it was because I was "anti-Catholic". He responded that I was anti those who were against the WORD. He received no reply.

My observation: There are irons in the fire that we are just learning about. Beware conservatives who refuse to reveal the rule system they live by. You might not like the truth.

POLITICAL SUPPORT: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Who should we support politically?" - R. S. - Washington

RKH: Let the candidate tell us. A political candidate need take just 3 simple stands. 1) Abolish usury. 2) Root sodomists from the land. 3) Outlaw racial adultery.

Such a stand will burn bridges.

USURY: "Dear Richard; You talk against interest but work in the stock market. Isn't that the same?" N.D. - California

RKH: Investing in stock is like owning shares in a business. Usury is lending 10 for 11. You are allowed to lend at interest to your enemy to destroy him - not your kinsman.

Scripture says, *"Hath given forth upon usury... he shall surely die." Ezek 18:13.* Scripture also says, *"Unto a stranger thou mayest lend upon usury; but unto thy brother thou shalt not lend upon usury." Deut 23:20* You can buy corporate bonds from companies owned by strangers. You cannot buy church bonds owned by kinsmen.

LETTERS FROM THE PAST

MEDIA: "Dr. Walter Jones: Dear Sir: "I deplore, with you, the putrid state into which our newspapers have passed, and the malignity, the vulgarity, and mendacious spirit of those who write for them; and I enclose you a recent same ... as a proof of the abyss of degradation into which we are fallen ..." Thomas Jefferson, Monticello, January 2, 1814.

RKH: After 1780, the ITC began buying newspapers and establishing others. When Andy Jackson arrived on the scene he could scarcely get his message to the people and the media twisted everything he said. By Lincoln's time everything had become a lie and this state of affairs existing today.

ISRAEL IN AMERICA: "To Dr. Walter Jones; Dear Sir: ... General Washington ... His mind was great and powerful ... I felt on his death, with my countrymen, that 'verily a great man hath fallen this day in Israel.'" Thomas Jefferson, Monticello, Jan 2, 1814."

RKH: Scottish, English, French and German dissenters understood that they were Israel. Thomas Jefferson knew also.

UNFILTERED NEWS

AN AUSTRALIAN OPINION: "America is a loose cannon. Its deviant rulers cannot be trusted. They murder whom they wish. Then have the controlled media smear the dead. Enough bullying by this 'Big Brother'. Let's disarm them!" *STORM*, Aug 2002

DE KLERK TRAITOR: The Pretoria Regional Court heard testimony from Superintendent Louis Pretorius, that a former president of S. Africa, P.W. Botha had said of a later S. African president - "F.W. deKlerk was bought during his presidency by, among others, America - for several million rands, and held this as the reason why he (de Klerk) had sold out the country." (Story in *Citizen* S. Africa, Aug 23, 2002)

PLANE CRASH: The radical left-wing liberal Democrat from Minn. died with his wife and daughter in a small plane crash. He was in a tight re-election race and his election was seen as critical to the control of the Senate.

RKH: Plane crashes that kill people in sensitive positions? Accidents? Really!

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 339

BLACK SNIPER

The authorities recently arrested two blacks who terrified the entire east coast. They drove from Mississippi to Maryland randomly shooting people. Fourteen, I believe, was the last count.

It seems to have been a low cost operation. They paid $250 for a car, slept in it and robbed convenience stores to finance their operation. They knocked out the trunk lock and used the hole as a gunport. When ready, they would remove the back seat so that the shooter could lie down and shoot through the improvised gunport at unsuspecting targets.

Who would have thought that that innocent looking car parked on a street was in reality a sniper post. No shooter could be seen and rumors ran rampant. Newspapers and magazines ran cut-away diagrams showing how they were able to do what they did.

The shooting part was clever. Their ransom demand of $10 million seems to have been an afterthought. If the blacks involved had any political beliefs, the media isn't telling. Apparently, the killing was for sport - or perhaps to gain a reputation. They shot anyone they could get their sights on - black, white or mulatto - a real equal-opportunity operation - and, a part of the black make-up seldom explored but often exploited.

Media Conditioning

Esau's media is using this senseless shooting spree to connect terms like "expert rifle shot" with blacks in general. It is part of the Cartel's ongoing Saxon conditioning program. They are building a myth of "super-black", the invincible black,[1] who has a natural right to rule whites because he *IS* superior.

The media uses every excuse to psych our people to make them flee with no thought given to resistance. Blacks are being psyched to be the hunters and the Saxons are being psyched into becoming the game. Esau's media has succeeded to the point that now black on white killings are

1 Esau's media portrays blacks in positions of authority over whites - judges, police captains, etc. - they take our women as the prize of conquest. We had "super-blacks" back in the '50s. The Esau- media portrayed them as "geniuses". They won almost all TV "question and answer" prizes. It was later discovered that the shows were fixed. Today, when it becomes impossible to conceal that "super-black" is again a media creation, the deception will again be discovered.

common. For sport, blacks sometimes strip their victims, make them kneel, and shoot them in the back of their heads and whites obediently do what they are told to do - and die.

The Hunters

There are many hunters, but the most visible ones are the ones who have taken over our cities - the cities we must enter to transact business. These urban denizens are being made radical not only by the media, but in prisons. William Bryon Sorens, an inmate at the Huntsville prison, reports:

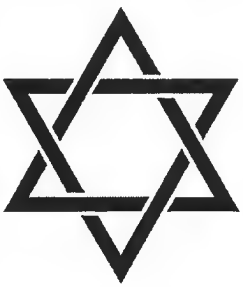
> "Americans have no idea of the degree and depth of hatred formed behind these walls and bars... To it we must now add the jihad of radical Islamic prisoners, almost all of whom will someday be paroled or released on discharge." (World 6/29/02) *Christian News* 10/14/02)

Another Texas prisoner observes:

> "The media have failed to report that variants of radical Islamic religions are the most popular and fastest growing beliefs and associations inside these walls. In many of Texas' approximately 150 state prisons and state jails, Muslims have either replaced or have co-opted and now rule over the Mandingo Warriors, Bloods, and Crips as the premier prison gang. ... Their hate-filled literature circulates freely, unlike the Aryan and Latino versions, which are prohibited as being from Security Threat Groups." (*Straws In The Wind*, 10/02/02)

Who else hates us?

The following is excerpted from *the David Duke Report*:[2]



"The jewish supremacists hate European-Americans ... they hate us as much as they hate the Palestinian people. They want to wipe us out just as much as they want to ... ethnically cleanse the West Bank and Gaza. Let me quote to you from the leading Israeli commentator on the biggest website in Israel. His name is Emmanuel Winston and he openly advocates the genocide of all people of European descent. ...

"'Europeans are really a low, immoral people who would sell their mother ... and then deliver. ... How easily any sense of humanity of civilization slips away from their face, leaving only the beast. This beast has many faces and names. Sometimes they are called Germans, Poles, Croatians, Ukrainians ... While at other times they become the Church, the Red Cross, or Prime Ministers, Kings, Fuhrer. Then in a quick change we see some Americans, French, English and finally ... it doesn't really matter, this name or that. Underneath there is a strand, a bond that society teaches children to hate ... These are people of ultimate evil as the beast stays just below the surface, ready to savage, ready to kill the jew. The planet would be well rid of the European predator. Perhaps we will be fortunate to live ... to see the decline and disappearance of the graveyard called Europe....'"

"Let me repeat, this is the top web site in Israel, supported by major jewish political figures such as

2 *David Duke Report*, POB 188, Mandeville, LA 70471, p. 985-626- 7714, www.daviddukee.com.

Benjamin Netanyahu. And let me tell you, jewish supremacy in Europe is leading directly to European genocide. They are overwhelming us with massive 3rd World immigration the same way they overwhelmed the Palestinians with jewish immigration and the same way they continue to flood into the West Bank and build more settlements."

Destroy The White Race

The following comes from "Genocide With Harvard's Patina" by Paul Craig Roberts, *Middle American News*, Oct 2002, p. 21)

Harvard educated Noel Ignatiev is the founder of a journal *Race Traitor*. Its motto, "Treason to whiteness is loyalty to humanity".

"Ignatiev intends cultural and psychological genocide for whites. A statement by the editors on the website says that the new subscribers "do not limit themselves to socially acceptable means of protest but reject in advance no means of attaining their goal."

"Ignatiev writes, "The goal of abolishing the white race is on its face so desirable that some may find it hard to believe that it could incur any opposition other than from committed white supremacists."

"According to Ignatiev, 'The key to solving the social problems of our age is to abolish the white race. Make no mistake about it," he says, "we intend to keep bashing the dead white males and the live ones and the females, too, until the social construct known as 'the white race' is destroyed - not deconstructed, but destroyed.'

"The Washington Times reports that Ignatiev is jewish. Yet, he believes that it is self-evident that whites in

> their homelands should be abolished. Where did he get this view? His only education was at Harvard. Is Harvard embarrassed? No. Ignatiev is showcased in the current issue of *Harvard Magazine*. Getting rid of whiteness is not controversial at Harvard because it is the business of American universities."

It has always been the intention of Esau to exterminate the children of Jacob.[3] It is easier to have strangers force us to break God's Law so that Jacob's God will destroy us as he promised.[4] Having the Saxon God destroy his own people is easier than to have to destroy them in open warfare. It is also easier to prevent people from defending themselves if they fear those who attack them. Making blacks "super- blacks" and "expert" shooters is one way to do that.

Black Shooters & The Hunt

I learned to shoot in the foothills of the Blue Ridge mountains. I fired on the Air Force pistol team at the Nationals in 1952. Ten years after that I was called up on active duty and was assigned to the 100th Airborne Division. I fired on the 100th Division's pistol team.

At one of our first matches I was assigned a shooting post next to a black shooter who was on the 4th Army pistol team. He was a far better shot than I was. In fact, he was one of the best pistol shots I ever saw.

Having said that, let me go on and say this; this black pistolman is the ONLY black I have ever seen before or since

---

3 **"And Esau hated Jacob ... and Esau said in his heart ... I will slay my brother Jacob." Ge 27:41**

4 *"If you ... gain a victory over them (the Israelites), ... persuade them to leave off their obedience to their own laws and the word of that God who established them ... for by this means God will be angry at them (and will destroy them)." Antiquities 4:6:6-13*

who could hit a barn while standing inside it. The only one! and I've seen lots and lots of shooters, white and black.

Blacks can hit at point blank ranges, who can't? but seldom a target at any distance.

I ran a pistol, carbine, and submachine gun range at Camp Seven Mile outside of Spokane. Thousands of shooters fired on my ranges. I taught hundreds to shoot. I sought out those who shot well and knew who didn't. In all that time I never EVER saw a good black marksman with either a pistol, carbine, or submachine gun - with the single exception already mentioned.

The carbines used then are not not that much different from the carbine used by "the sniper". With a .45 pistol it takes a fair amount of skill to shoot a person at 100 yards, but, with a carbine - a child of 8 years old and younger can hit their mark - if they have been taught. I've seen them do it - lots of times.

In my experience, most blacks are friendly, nice, helpful, and can be compassionate and generous. I have scores of black friends. But I have sense enough to know that they are a different breed of cat. One of the first things an intelligent white learns is that the last person who talks to a black is right - and a white man won't be the last one who talks to him.

A basic rule to a relatively peaceful co-existence is - don't socialize with blacks. Be friendly, but don't socialize. Socializing means one thing to you, another to them.

Another rule: Don't allow yourself to be isolated in a group of blacks. They follow the leader and the leader of that group might not be your friend. Why take the chance?

Another rule; don't be around them when they've been drinking. They can turn ugly on a dime, and, using the flimsiest excuse can become enraged and burn an entire town

- murdering, assaulting and raping its inhabitants - and then blame their victims for what they have done. It's their nature.

Here in Lynchburg, two black brothers had a party. They got drunk and one killed the other. The dead brother was dragged to the side of the room while the party was in progress and left there. The party continued until dawn. Their mother, who was in the house the entire time, told police, who arrived the next day, "They never did get along."

By our standards, blacks are lawless. The rules of their gods are different from the WORD which is our God. To us, almost everything they do seems either odd, different or extreme.

Killing is not as serious with them as with us. In their rage or fear they use firearms and knives at close range where they can't miss. In their society a killer is not really a criminal, he is "Mr. Important" - someone who has won his spurs. I've been told that some blacks commit crimes so that they can build rap-sheets and get prison records in order to win status in their community. A black without status is a "ho-hum" nobody.

The Conditioning

Blacks have long been used as Cartel pawns. The British king, ruler of Virginia and head of the then dominant protestant episcopal church, insisted that Virginia accept black slaves in spite of the WORD which says:

> **"When they heard the Law, they excluded from Israel all who were of foreign descent." Neh: 13:3**

This proved that that head of this episcopal organization followed a different God from the WORD - his god permitted such things.[5]

After the Revolution, when we got Britain's "admirality law" off our backs, American whites, North and South, reached an agreement with blacks to repatriate them back to Africa and replace their labor with white immigration from Europe. This was agreeable to both parties. It was not agreeable to the trade Cartel. Repatriation would allow blacks to escape the universal episcopal slavery planned for everyone - black and white. The Cartel media countered *repatriation abolition* with *radical abolition* which was designed to free blacks without compensating their white owners and at the same time keep the blacks from leaving America.

Exploiting black cupidity and gullibility, the Cartel has used blacks against whites on numerous occasions. They are doing it now. It can get nasty. Because of this it is important to know black strengths as well as their weaknesses.

The Crater

Saxons are forbidden to use strangers in its armed forces when fighting their own kind. The reason is that if these strangers were to prevail over white foes they should happen to defeat they would rule them and thus violate the Law.[6] This was the great complaint made against Britain's use of blacks and Indians against American Colonists during the Revolutionary War.

5 Their god also permits sodomy, usury, monopoly, kings, etc.

6 **"Thou mayest not set a stranger over thee." De 17:15**

The Petersburg Tunnels

Fifty years ago one of the workers at Phillip Morris told me that a truck loaded with bricks had caved in what looked like a tunnel. My wife and I investigated and found water filled Confederate tunnels running all over the place.

This me pushing into a tunnel. Some tunnels sloped down and vanished under water. They branched off in all directions.

20,000 Confederate boys are buried in Richmond's Hollywood Cemetery. 30,000 at Petersburg. Most died because of the incessant and deadly artillery fire. Lee only had 20,000 left to surrender at Appomattox. These tunnels are probably the route taken by Southern defenders to reach and defend the breached line at the Crater.

During the War Between the States, the Lincoln government enlisted blacks by the hundreds of thousands. The Lincolnites set them to guard Southern POWs, and they were used in combat - usually with disastrous results.

At Petersburg, Lee's army was stretched paper thin. A breakthrough anywhere could prove decisive. Pennsyvania miners tunneled under a major Confederate fort, set explosives, and detonated them. The result atomized the fort, killed its defenders, and left a great crater and wide gap in the lines as Confederate soldiers drew back from this new unknown weapon.

To create a media coup, blacks were used as storm troops to exploit the breakthrough. They were thrown into the gaping hole in the Confederate lines. There were no live defenders in front of them and several hundred dead ones.

Ann Pushes Past A Partial Cave-In

Several thousand blacks rushed across the undefended no-man's land, crowded into the crater and surrounding trenches, sat down, talked, joked, and played cards. A handful of Confederate riflemen from other parts of the line were rushed

Wading Out Of One Tunnel Into Another

to the danger point to seal off the impending breakthrough.[7] When there, they established a new line behind the Crater and opened fire at anyone who raised his head above crater rim. There were so few Confederate defenders that there was no way they could have held back a determined assault - if the blacks could have been prevailed upon to move. By the time the blacks were pried loose from their cover, Confederate sharpshooters made it dangerous.

Later, Confederate mortars were brought up and their shells arced over and fell into the masses sitting in the crater and outlying occupied trenches. It made hamburger out of them. The chance to end the war a year earlier than it ended was botched. It was a black operation organized for the press by the Lincoln government.

The lesson, blacks often lose interest once a job becomes dangerous.

WW I

My father was in WW I. He told me what he knew about black soldiers in that war.

Blacks were landed in Ireland for training. They rioted, raped and burned, and Ireland became incensed and hostile.

They were loaded on transports and sent to France to finish their training. After training, they were put into the line. The Germans threw over a few artillery shells as harassing fire.

The result was unexpected and spectacular. The black division bolted as one man (there may have been two divi-

7 I have been told that the constant bombardment of the Confederate trenches caused them to have to be rebuilt almost every day. The rebuilding process resulted in many more casualties from heavy ordinance. Locals say that the tunnels were of necessity used for communication, troop movement, and shelter from shells.

sions - I've forgotten) leaving a gap miles wide in the Allied lines. If the Germans had had extra divisions that could have been thrown into that gaping hole in the lines, the war might have ended there and then. As it was, the Allied generals frantically searched for replacements to plug the gap in the line caused by the fleeing blacks. From that time, blacks were only used in quartermaster supply and labor battalions, and never again used in combat during WW I.

The lesson: unanticipated black panic at times can result in unfortunate results.

General Mark Clark

General Mark Clark is the only American general who commanded large numbers of negro troops during WW II. In *Life* magazine in the '40s or '50s he said; "The conduct of Negroes in combat is the most disgraceful in the annals of American history."

Confronted with a long, drawn-out miserable campaign in rain and snow, blacks became unreliable.

My Own Experience

General Rash, commander of the 100th Division called me in and said;

"What in the world have you done? You injured and maimed more soldiers in one night than the entire division has done in a year! And they are all black!"

It was all an accident. I started to explain ... but let me back up and start again. I had been called up on active duty with the 100th Division. They gave me three jobs. I was * Aide to General Rash, commander of the 100th; * Head of Visitors

Hoskins, Escort Officer For Sec Army Starr

Bureau which welcomes visiting VIPs; and * Escape & Evasion.

On Thursday nights I took my dog Thor, a shepherd that I had brought with me from civilian life, and we would hunt recruits on the escape and evasion course as part of their training.

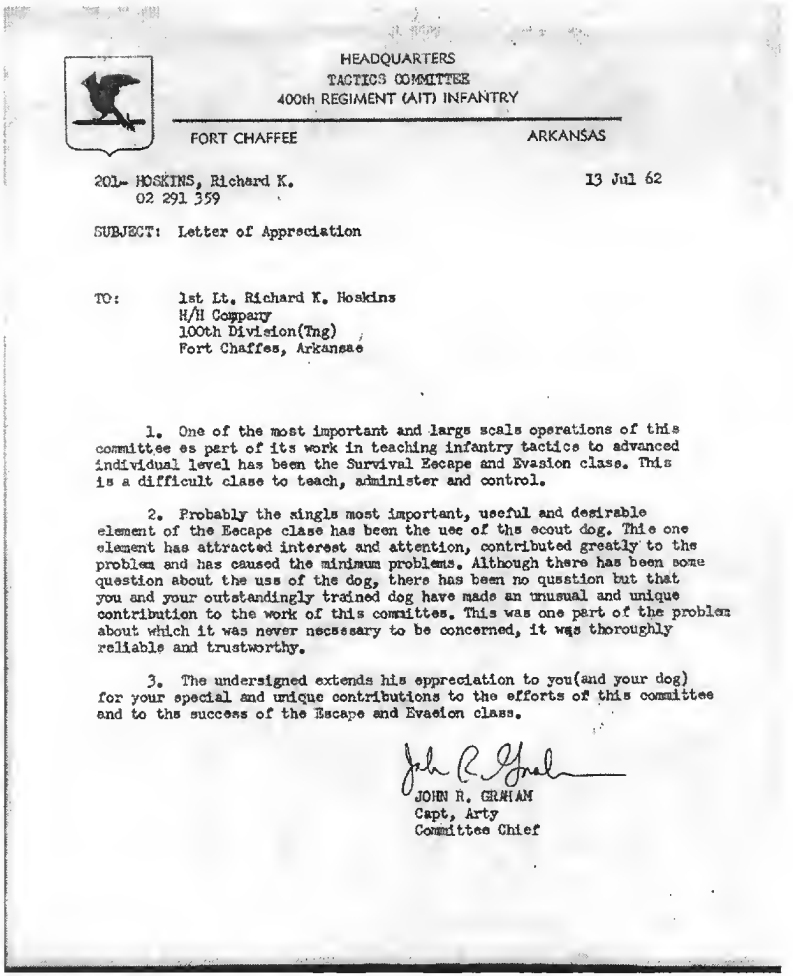
Thor was a scout dog - not an attack dog. He was trained to track people. He was good. A man is entitled to a good dog and a good woman once in his life. I've still got that good woman and have been blessed with a raft of good dogs. But,

Thor and I had something special between us.

I bought him as a pup in northern Bedford County, trained him myself to track, and brought him with me from Lynchburg. The 100th needed tracking dogs to train troops. The U.S. Army didn't have any extra dogs. The 100th asked to use Thor. I didn't want strangers handling my dog so I volunteered to use him on the Thursday night "Escape & Evasion" course. Thor was great - and received a 100th Division commendation for his work (see next page).

The escape and evasion course was 7 miles long and ran through a valley. It was filled with ambushes, trip wires, aggressors, POW camps - you name it. Everything needed to make a recruit's life miserable - and there was "Thor".

There is something that many people may not know. When given an option, soldiers who have been forcibly integrated quickly segregate themselves. In mess-halls blacks sit with blacks, whites with whites. It was the same on the escape and evasion course. Hundreds of recruits were marched to the starting point. At 8:00 p.m. they were released and



HEADQUARTERS
TACTICS COMMITTEE
400th REGIMENT (AIT) INFANTRY

FORT CHAFFEE ARKANSAS

201- HOSKINS, Richard K. 13 Jul 62
02 291 359

SUBJECT: Letter of Appreciation

TO: 1st Lt. Richard K. Hoskins
H/H Company
100th Division(Tng)
Fort Chaffee, Arkansas

1. One of the most important and large scale operations of this committee as part of its work in teaching infantry tactics to advanced individual level has been the Survival Escape and Evasion class. This is a difficult class to teach, administer and control.

2. Probably the single most important, useful and desirable element of the Escape class has been the use of the scout dog. This one element has attracted interest and attention, contributed greatly to the problem and has caused the minimum problems. Although there has been some question about the use of the dog, there has been no question but that you and your outstandingly trained dog have made an unusual and unique contribution to the work of this committee. This was one part of the problem about which it was never necessary to be concerned, it was thoroughly reliable and trustworthy.

3. The undersigned extends his appreciation to you(and your dog) for your special and unique contributions to the efforts of this committee and to the success of the Escape and Evasion class.

JOHN R. GRAHAM
Capt, Arty
Committee Chief

Thor's Letter Of Appreciation

Thor was not regularly enlisted in the United States Army and so was not entitled to an official "Letter of Comendation" or a file in which it could be placed. Thor was a "Militia Dog". He was a civilian who volunteered to fill a gap. But, in the process he was respected by a magnificent group of men, the 100th Airborne Division, whose respect is better than gold.

told to get started. They immediately segregated themselves and disappeared into the dark with their fellows.

The Rim Road

The word trickled down to the recruits that if they once climbed the ridge out of the valley where the exercise was taking place, they could walk along the ridge road paralleling the exercise taking place in the valley below and would in this way save themselves the misery of going through the course.

The ridge was steep and hard to get up. But once up, a recruit could peacefully walk along the road to the end of the exercise and return to comforts of their barracks. The authorities frowned on this.

One particular Thursday night, I was ordered to take Thor and patrol the ridge to keep recruits from using the road - either that or use 50 men to do the same job.

Thor and I had walked up the road less than 15 minutes when his ears went up and the hair on his back bristled. It was his alarm system. I stopped and he slowly walked to the end of his leash and began to growl.

I couldn't see or hear anything. After a bit, I figured that Thor had a false scent. Just in case I was wrong, I gave Thor some slack in his leash and shouted "Get 'em! Thor began to bark!

With this - a black bolted from under a nearby bush and screamed at the top of his lungs, "They've got dogs! They've got dogs! Run! Run!"

Panic took over as hundreds of black recruits broke from cover and rushed frantically to the edge of the bluff and on over. Down they went, head over teacup. It sounded like a

rock slide with hundreds of bodies tumbling down the steep incline. Then, a silence soon broken by cries of pain.

"Meat-wagons" arrived from all over the base and began carting soldiers off to the hospital. Most were treated and released, but many had sprained backs and broken arms and legs. It was a disaster. The injured were all black.

Try to explain this to a general who the day before had the best safety record training recruits in the entire United States Army. From the top of the safety ratings to the bottom in one day. A record!

It has been my personal experience that blacks are subject to panic when confronted with the unexpected. It is also my opinion that in spite of their "spit and polish" and media hype, they aren't very good soldiers. This is important to know. Their native and favorite war strategy is to strike fear into their opponents and when they flee - kill them.

The lesson we learned in the South after the War, and the lesson that they are now learning on S. African farms is - whatever you do, don't panic. When attacked, return their fire if you possibly can. And, don't surrender! Not ever!! To do so is almost as bad as surrendering to the American Indians.

There is something else important to know. In spite of their drawbacks as conventional soldiers - blacks often win their wars. Most of their success is because of their alliances. Their present "black-jewish" alliance is becoming unraveled. Their style of fighting is guerrilla warfare and they fight this kind of war very well. Guerrilla warfare is most usually successfully fought by counter-guerrilla warfare.

There were no blacks in Haiti when whites first settled there. Now they have the entire island. There were no blacks in S. Africa when whites arrived - now they rule S. Africa. Most were imported by jewish mine managers.

Esau's media is now inciting them against the whites. The guerrilla war has already started and appears to be expanding. This is type of war that no one wants, but the media will see to it that it comes. When it does come - stand your ground. Something might happen to change the order of battle - or to spook them. Remember, they don't like the dark, fighting in the cold and rain, and they don't react well to surprises.

And remember this, in spite of the savage hate that some blacks have for whites, you can talk to their leaders if you have something to offer that is to their advantage - and if you watch your back. My dealings with the Nation of Islam have always been quite proper. (I wish I could say the same for some of our own). Remember, it was because the Cartel reneged on their promise to turn the Southland into a black republic that we in the South were able to make an alliance with them in 1873 against the Cartel - our common enemy. Our agreement was to institute "segregation" to protect black businesses from white competition.[8]

The WORD which is our God has promised us victory. Let us try to work for a peaceful solution agreeable to the WORD, but at the same time obey Jesus - the WORD made flesh:

> **"He said unto them ... he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment and buy one ... And they said, Lord, behold, here are two swords, And he said unto them, It is enough." Luke 22:36-38**

The first sword spoken of above is the one you wield with your hands to protect your family and your neighbors. Beware the one who will not own a sword to protect his family and

8 *Vigilantes Of Christendom*, Va Pub Co, POB 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $18

neighbors. He is not a follower of the WORD which is our God.

Having the first sword in reserve, the second sword is the one we use for now:

> **"The word of God is quick, and sharper than any 2- edged sword." Heb 4:12** [9]

We for whom the WORD is our God, demand to be allowed to live under the Laws of God the WORD. Our enemies know that. They also know that the WORD orders his followers:

> **"But these enemies of mine, which would not that I should reign over them, bring hither, and slay them before me." Luke 19:27**

But, Barabas's sword is not ours for now. Ours is the other sword - the two-edged sword of the WORD that cuts to the bone. Let's use our heads, be fair, be obedient, and perhaps our enemies may discover things that will cause them to fight each other. They've done it before.

If not, the first sword is ready.

LETTER FROM S. AFRICA BY K.J.

Much is going on here.

We went to our family doctor to get a prescription and while were waiting a middle aged lady was brought in by her husband. She looked as if she had been in a car accident and

9 **"Walk not on the road without weapons, for thou knowest not when the foe may meet thee, so that thou manyst be ready for him." Ahikar 2:27**

her face had gone through the windscreen. The doctor told us that she was attacked and raped at home.

Our doctor was forbidden to certify that the rape took place. They had to wait for the black district surgeon, as a white doctor's word is not legal in court because he might be biased.

This woman had to go through three ordeals; the attack, being examined by a black, and the appearance in court before a black magistrate. No wonder that white farmers' wives simply do not report these things to the black police. According to our doctor the rape of white women takes place all the time.

He also saw an elderly couple from Zimbabwe early yesterday morning whose children are his patients . The old man of 87 was very badly beaten up and his wife was unable to speak.

We had a spate of bombings and we think the police are responsible. The police accused one man because they found fertilizer on his farm and fertilizer can be used to make bombs. It can also be used to grow crops. Another, whose photo appeared in most newspapers died some years ago. Then the newspapers are using such expressions as KKK and Phineas Priests, clearly names they got from America. It looks like the whole thing is orchestrated to give the black regime an excuse to move against the whites.

If people do not look to God to defend them against the forces of darkness in these days and do his will and reject the false priests, few will survive.

The huge influx of foreign blacks is causing water shortages and monetary problems. Water and electricity are supplied free of charge to them and their ever growing squatter camps.

AIDS is a major factor. So many blacks are dying they are now forced to bury three adults in one grave with little ceremony.

The destruction of S. Africa continues. Town centres have become slums. Once beautiful parks are dirty and full of sleeping blacks. Shops are no longer full of merchandise. With the weak Rand they cannot import, and the demands of black unions ruin local manufacturers. Mines are being privatized to black politicians. Radebe's wife, Bridgette, now a chairwoman of Mmakau Mining and her brother, Patrice Matsepe, is chairman of African Rainbow Minerals.

Die Groote Schuur hospital, where the first heart transplant was done, is barely in operation, and that goes for most provincial hospitals. No more matriculation exams.

I telephoned Aida Parker's office. It is her birthday today and they hoped to bring her home for the day but could not get permission. Her left side is paralyzed and they are doubtful if she will walk again. Her long term memory is very good, but not the short term, although she knows them all. We can only hope and pray that Aida regains her health. They continue to collect money for needy white children.

The Dutch Reformed Church actually proposes to give the black government guidelines on taking white land. They remind me of the Russian Orthodox Church under Communist rule. Then, there is their usual, "We must ask the black's forgiveness for stealing their land." blacks weren't even here when our forefathers arrived. How low can Christian Churches go? One wonders.

With Best Wishes, K.J.

2002 - Index

A

Africa 204
Afghanistan 205
AIDS 186
Airborne 233
anthrax, US grown 17
Archbishop of Canterbury 188
Asoka the Great 150
Attila 110

B

banks
  serpent owned 142
Barnes Review 223
Battle Hymn Of The Republic 48
beast
  non-man 126
Bennett, Police Chief Chuck 217
birth rates 165
blacks 228, 232, 239
  Black Sniper #339 227
  black terror 86
  building new society 88
  crater 236
  escape & evasion 239
  gov't in Amer. South 85
  radicalized 229
  WWI 238
Buchanan 200
Bush 30
Booker, Capt Charles
  killed at Wilderness 24
Boonsboro Road 189
Buddha
  the middle way 151
building size 82

C

cartel
  land double-cross 86
  manipulates blacks & whites 85
  media 174
Catholic Church
  pedophiles 56
  Kingdom 191
central banks 143
churches 219, 220
Christians
  Taliban comparison 34
Cloak of Esau 148
coaches, horse drawn 19
Cook, Peter 173
copperheads 43
corporations & kings 99
Cox, Col. Earnest Sevier 92
Crater, Battle of the 235
Cutting The Lifeline #328 1

D

David Duke 230
Dees, Morris 217
deKlerk - traitor 225
devil
  where he lives 190
Dharma - symbol 151, 152
DNA
  identify strangers 34
Dogs #338 207
  lesson 211
  training 208
Double-Cross #332 79

E

eagle
  over all Gods 131
  Roman eagle 130
Early, Gen Jubal 39, 74
Elizabeth II 188
empire
  "The Empire Educates" #329 19
Enron 147
Episcopal services 188
Esau
  Cloak of Esau 135, 148
  deceitful 107
  deception 116
  double-minded 106
  have foreign kings 108
  spread worldwide 113
Eve vs beasts
  war by marriage 126

F

faggot fest
  counter demonstration 220
  Soulforce 216
Fangs Of The Serpent #334 123
FBI
  computer virus 17
  another agent caught 204
  knew in advance 206

G

Garvey, Marcus 32
Genhgis Khan 111
Germany 120

Gettysburg 64
God
America's two Gods 2
Goths 109
Grant
the butcher 69
Greek Orthodox
Palestine land deals 14
Greeley, Horace 65
Greenspan knighted 188

H

hate 212
Hill, Gen D.H. 74
Hindu 151
government 152
honorable union officers 46
Hoskins, Dr. John 170
Hoskins, Dr. William 70
Hoskins, Richard Kelly 118
boyhood games 21
cadet FMS 64
dog Thor 243
Hunter, General David 40

I

Identity
threatens cartel 18
Indians 100
India's Gods
Hari-Hara 127
Vishnu & Siva 127
interest
lending at 223
inventions
come from God 35
Islam
Islam's two God's 2
Islam's God 114

J

Janissary 155, 178
today's liberal 158
Jefferson, Thomas
about media 224
Washington's death 224
Jennings, Peter 175
Jews 119
supremists 230
rabbis demonstrate 53
Jim-Crow 79
Judaism
Judaism's two Gods 2, 5

K

Kazaria
bad press 9
nationalism 6
Kelly's Ford 22
burial trenches 23
Kennewick man 186
Kol Nidre Prayer 115

L

Land & Slaves #331 57
LAW 245
long hair, shaven heads 181
sword 246
wine 181
double-minded 105
merchant 104
lawless law 187
Lee, Robert E.
pronouncement on war 78
Leggett's 89
Lincoln 65
Lincoln & Karl Marx 65
long hair 181
Lynchburg 217
becomes a city 49
before the War 39
rich after the war 49

M

Maurya dyansty 149
media 32, 174
personnel 175
serpent owned 136
Thomas Jefferson 224
Mexico
border incidents 36
Milosevic 33
Miller
rich Mr. Miller 45
mixed-breeds 83
Mohammed
appointed ruler 123
money
poisoned 171
usury 173

N

newspapers 1814 224
Notre Dame
black head coach 32
Nuclear World Pwr #333 103

O

Oppenheimer
land targeted 15
orphans
S. Africa 161

P

Parker, Aida 182, 222
Patterson's Drug Store 91
Petersburg 235
Pharaoh's falcon 129
Pierce, Dr. William 166
politicians
burn bridges - ltr 223
preachers
unmentioned subjects 191
press
bad press 8
Prostrate State 88

Q

Queen Mother
meeting the 118
antisaxonism 231
David Duke 230

R

racist 213
Raine
Capt Charles 68
Reconstruction
in Lynchburg 74
religion
two kinds 55
Rothschilds 58
Ruffin, Edmund
land salt sewn 60
Russia 167

S

Saladin 112
letters 12
Sandusky
the party 40
Saxon 157
Schewel's 90
seminaries
Trojan horse 194
separation, end of 91
shaven heads 182
Sherman, Wm Tecumseh 61, 62,
sickle cell 206
Six Million
killed twice 119
slave Christianity 192
Snakes #336 ..... 169, 179
sodomites 201, 202
serial killers ..... , 203
sodomites 201
Soulforce 216
South
black/white alliance 87
South Africa 94, 199, 225, 246
destitute children 94
rape 182
orphans 161
Spence
Nat Conf Christ & Jews 158
Spong, Jack 96
SS
Latvian 120
Ukrainian 119
Starr, Sec Army 240
Sunday, Billy 221
sword
two swords 246

T

Taliban 187
tariffs 76
terrorists 205
Russian gov't bombs own 167
Teutonic Unity 92
Thor 241
tunnels at Petersburg, Va 237

U

usury 223
US
supports terrorists 53

V

Vatican
denies deals 17
Ventura; Gov Jesse 121
VMI 39

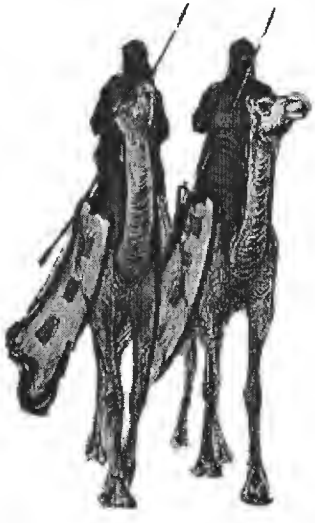
W

War Between The States
looting the South 59
media 60
war
Dershowitz 122
as a business 38
White, Mel
moves to Lynchburg 201
wine 181

Z

Zimbabwe 122
Zimmerman, Rev Roger 216
Zionist God 115

IRAQ ATTACK



and other stories from

HOSKINS REPORT

2003

Copyright © 2006.
by Richard Kelly Hoskins

All rights reserved. No portion of this book may be reproduced without written permission from the publisher except by a reviewer who may quote brief passages in connection with a review.

Published by

Virginia Publishing Company
P. O. Box 997
Lynchburg, Virginia 24505
Phone 804-384-3261

Printed in the United States of America

First printing 2006

ISBN 1-881867-16-1

Also by Richard Kelly Hoskins

OUR NORDIC RACE, 1958

ISBN 1-881867-00-5
Add'l Printings 1958, 1961, 1961, 19652, 1965, 1975, 1986, 1998, 2005

History of the Saxon nation.
$5 copy plus $3 p&h ($5 overseas)

WAR CYCLES/PEACE CYCLES, 1985

ISBN 1-881867-01-3

Add'l printings 1985, 1986, 1991, HB 2000 2005
History of usury and war. 250 p.
$25/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

VIGILANTES OF CHRISTENDOM, HB 1990

ISBN 1-881867-02-1

Add'l printings ab 1991, 1997, 2005
The Story of the Phineas Priesthood, 472 p. sb
$25/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

WOLF & THE SHEEP, 1993

ISBN 1-881867-03-X

Add'l printings 20021
Wolves eat sheep. That's what they do.
Sheep try to keep from being eaten. That's what they do. 78 p. sb
$5/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

IN THE BEGINNING, 1995

ISBN 1-881867-04-8

The Hindu takeover of Western business, politics,and religion. 249 p. sb.
$15/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

Virginia residents add 5% sales tax

2003 - Table Of Contents

340 GREEN APPLES.....1

341 THE UNKNOWN ENEMY.....19

342 BUDDHISTS BECOME HINDUS 39

343 IRAQATTACK 57

344 GINNY GEDDES 79

345 NATIONALIST SOCIALIST PROGRAM.....99

346 MACHIAVELLI.....119

347 BUSINESS OF WAR.....141

348 CHRISTIANS CONVERT TO HINDUISM.....163

349 SCOTLAND'S RISING OF 1715.....181

350 THE WORD REVEALED THE WAY 201

351 ZIONISM.....219

INDEX..... 239

Chapter 340

GREEN APPLES & Green Apple Rules

My father, John Hundley Hoskins, when he was 17 years old, met a beautiful young lady in Tappahannock. She lived in upper Essex County. They got along well and she invited him to a church picnic.

He arrived at the church and tied his horse and buggy to a nearby tree. It was an appletree that had a bountiful crop of green apples.

After the picnic, Daddy asked the parents of the young lady to allow him to drive her home which was nearby. His request was granted. Daddy and his new girl friend started the ride home.

Before I go farther with my story, there are things city people ought to know. First, in the early 1900s people often wore white in the summertime because white didn't show perspiration. Daddy wore a white suit, tie and hat, and his young lady friend wore a lovely white dress, white hat, and carried a white parasol to keep her face from the sun.

Something else - it isn't wise to tie a horse to an apple tree bearing green apples. Horses eat apples. Green apples are upsetting to a horse's system.

Lastly. If a horse has eaten green apples it isn't wise to ride behind him in a buggy, and if one must, it is especially important to keep him at a very slow walk and not have him gallop. Even that is no guarantee of safety.

After the picnic Daddy drove his girlfriend home. He was young and on the way Daddy skylarked to impress his young girlfriend - he put his horse into a gallop. His girlfriend was properly terrified.

Then it happened!

The horse raised his tail - Daddy threw his arm and leg in front of his face to try to shield himself - the young lady used her parasol.

Alas, all was in vain. Both of them - hats, clothing and parasol, as well as themselves - were stained green from head to toe.

The young lady in question never invited my Daddy to a church picnic again. Daddy was too embarrassed to ask her for another date. Thus ended what might have been true love.

Words To Describe

The West today stands stock still in amazement, just like my father did so many years ago. What has happened?

We try to use words to describe, but words are just words. They can be deceptive because people lie. The WORD says *"By their acts ye shall know them"*. Let us look at their acts.

The Rocky Way

The WORD is ancient. It was the Law-system of our ancestors. The rise of the great Greek and Roman trade-empires replaced the WORD with their "trade-religion" containing "trade-law".

A man named Jesus restored the WORD. For doing this he was killed by the priests who supported empire "trade-law".[1]

Need For Trade-Religion Gods

Trade-religions need many gods. They need many gods if they expect to do business with alien peoples whose gods follow similar trade-laws.

Since each god has many laws, a skilled priest can choose the right combination of gods to follow - the ones whose laws

1 *"The chief priests answered, We have no king but Caesar." John 19:15*

are agreeable to both merchant and customer.Then, business as usual!

The result is "admiralty law". A type of law created to aid trade.

The WORD is different. It never changes. AND, it forbids trade with strangers. Such unchangeable Laws are not only bad for trade - it destroys certain kinds of trade.[2]

Christians

The men[3] who accepted and followed the WORD that Jesus taught were called "Christians."[4] These Christians grew in power and threatened to overturn the Roman Empire's *"law-system"* with their own Law. If the WORD Law-system of the Christians prevailed, the Law-system that does not change, it would destroy the Roman trade-empire.

Admiralty Law

Anchor - Trade-law; Circle - "the Force", universalism. A manifestation of "OM".

To save itself, the Empire used muscle and pre-empted the Christian movement by taking it over and making it a de-

2 *"If thou has stricken thy hand with a stranger (zûwr - racial alien), thou art snared with the words of thy mouth. Pr. 6:1; "They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21*

3 MAN: Heb: Adam 119 - "to show blood(in the face), ie: to flush or turn rosy: - be (dyed, made) red(ruddy). Strong's Concordance

4 CHRIST: The Anointed; the Messiah, as fortold by the prophets of the Old Testament. From the Greek *Khristos*, "the anointed (one)" from *khriein*, to anoint. "The Divine manifestation of God" *American Heritage Dictionary*

partment of state - a "state religion" - an episcopal, unchangeable, monopoly, trade-religion. They retained the old Roman "trade-laws" and added the name "Christian". They also added the rituals and appointed their own priests to teach Roman "trade-law" to which Rome owed its prosperity, while suppressing the Law-system of the WORD. It denied the right of followers of the WORD to study the WORD. The Roman world's "trade-system" had gotten a new Christian paint job - but nothing basic had changed.

Followers of the WORD protested. Many times they broke away and formed reform groups. Each reform lasted for a time and then the leaders of the protesting group were coaxed into following the trade-laws of the old gods - the result of the eternally watchful "Dharmamatras". The protests ended with the usual priestly squabbles over trivia, and with everyone abandoning the Law of the WORD and obeying the "trade-laws" of the heathen.

Initially protesting Lutheran and Huguenot separatists opposed Roman universalists. Presbyterian and Puritan separatists opposed Anglican universalists; it all ended with the parties quibbling over rituals but agreeing to unite on things promoting trade.

By Their Acts

"Christian" priests today proclaim that to get into heaven one must follow their version of "Christianity". Let's look at their claims:

USURY - Ezek 18:13; Deu 23:20 The WORD specifically prohibits usury. Usury is lending 10 units when only 10 units of the thing lent is in existence - while requiring the

repayment of 11 of those units, or forfeiture of assets. This creates an oxymoron. An "oxymoron" is an impossibility. Given time, *Usury* logically results in ALL property falling into the hands of one usurer with all other usurers becoming his agents.

The borrower is in default the instant he signs the contract. Bankruptcies result. Usury forces borrowers to borrow more - this causes booms. Paying off the loans causes economic busts, layoffs and unemployment. Ultimately, war is needed to force more borrowing to jump-start the economy back to temporary prosperity. This is why we constantly have wars. All because of usury.

Logic says that there can be only one ultimate usurer who will own or control all wealth. This means that somewhere there is someone, an enemy of the WORD because the WORD forbids usury, who has unlimited wealth, wealth that can buy kings, priests, and merchants. It is he, that ultimate "666 anti-christ" so-called, that causes the world's chaos. After all does not the WORD teach: **"The love of money is the root of all evil"?**

The Question

We must ask the question. How is it that there is someone who is able to cause such chaos when the WORD, the God of our people, specifically forbids such a practice?

The reason is simple: We have usury because people are not taught that usury is against the Law. The reason they don't know it's against the Law is that the priests refuse to tell them.

With the exception of a rare handful - do the "Christian" priests you know teach God's Law against *usury*, or do they look the other way?

If the priests, the specialists who have spent long years studying God's Law, refuse to teach the LAW prohibiting usury - who then is responsible for the booms, busts, unemployment, wars, misery, starvation - and the mountains of bodies that result from their refusal? Those who practice usury - or those who allow them do it?

What Does The WORD Say?

To answer this question we once again must go to the rule book:

> **"You shall not ... stand by idly when your neighbor's life is at stake." Lev 19:16; "To him that knoweth to do good and doeth it not, to him it is sin." Jas 4:17; "If thou givest him not warning ... to save his life ... his blood will I require at thine hand." Ezek 3:18**

It appears from the above that those who *"stand by idly"*, *"Who know to do good and doeth it not,"* it is those who are the guilty ones.

Since the WORD declares *usury* to be a capital crime to be punished by Law - the offenders should know what the punishment is:

> **"Because thou hast let go out of thy hand a man whom I appointed to utter destruction, therefore thy life shall go for his life, and thy people for his people." I Ki 20:42; "Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the LORD? therefore [is] wrath upon thee from before the LORD." 2 Ch 19:2**[5]

---

5 *"And if a soul sin, and hear the voice of swearing, and [is] a witness, whether he hath seen or known [of it]; if he do not utter [it], then he shall bear his iniquity." Le 5:1*

More Condemnation

Why have these priests who call themselves "Christian" not warned us about -

Kings - 1 Sam 8:5-22, Enoch I 52:3,5, Rev 1:5-6. Why haven't we been told that the WORD has appointed us kings and has given us land to divide to be our kingdoms - land that is never to be sold?

Monopolies -Isaiah 5:8; Mic 2:1-2; Jer 22:13 - Why haven't the priests warned us about monopolies that force the weak out of business and concentrate power in the hands of giants? Monopoly that allows them to squeeze the poor to enrich themselves. Why have we not been told?

Taxes Lu 23:2; Matt 17:25-26; Matt 22:19-21; Matt 17:27; Neh 5:4 - The WORD specifically prohibits taxes but tells us to pay them to avoid the king's displeasure. Taxes are the tribute that allows kings to commit and continue their tyranny. Without taxes there would be no kings. Why have the priests not told us?

Strangers -Ps 10:16, Neh 9:2, Lev 20:24. The WORD specifically prohibits strangers in the land - lest we learn their ways of sodomy, murder, rape, drugs, robbery, voodoo, vampires, fortune telling, horoscopes, AIDS, usury, kings, taxes and other lawlessness.[6]

---

6 Stranger, two kinds. 2114 - (Zuwr) profane, alien, foreigner. Stranger, (1616 (ge^r) kinsman usually living in different political sub- division. In case of confusion, trust the context.)

"Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter! Woe unto them that are wise in their own eyes, and prudent in their own sight!" Isaiah 5:20-21

Conclusion

Priests who obey and teach the WORD are of God. Those who do not, follow a god other than the WORD. With few exceptions, most priests who call themselves "christian" have sided with and consequently serve the god of the Cartel. Because of this - the West today stands in filth and reeks of offal.

Next month we will go to the land where lives the god who approves of these things condemned by the WORD. We will study his ways so that we may better recognize his followers in our midst and their message of death.

Our guide will be the WORD - which is the God of our father Isaac - whose name we bear and whose promises are ours by right of descent.

==========

SOVIET INTENTIONS

The Communists killed millions in the Soviet Union. They murdered the entire upper and middle classes of the nation - millions! Every family in the USSR has a martyred member.

A free Russia should be eager to bring to trial the thousands of murderers who are responsible and available. When the new government tries and executes these criminals wholesale - then one can believe that the present new government isn't the old communist government with a new name and a smiling face.

ORGANIZED RELIGION

MARRIED: Archbishop Emmanuel Milingo recently revealed that he was married by the Rev. Suin Myung Moon to a South Korean acupuncturiest. Milingo renounced the marriage after a personal appeal from Pope John Paul II. (Story in News & Advance, Sep 18, 2002, A4

RKH: It's the "reproach" not the "act" that causes episcopal monopolies concern. Episcopacies tend to overlook deviations and soften criticism so that they can attract maximum numbers of divergent peoples. This theological soup is called *universalism.*

Whose Law Is Being Enforced?

The Supreme Court recently ruled that is is "cruel and unusual punishment" to execute people "with diminished mental capacities".

RKH: The WORD demands the death penalty for capital crimes. It makes no mention "diminished mental capacities".

However, Talmudic law states:

> "It clearly appears that there was a tendency to reduce capital punishment... if not to abolish it altogether. That capital punishment... was stigmatizes as "murderous" if it condemned to death more than one human being in the course of seven years. ... Tryphon and Akiba... saying, "Had we belonged to the Sanhedrin [during Judea's independence], no man would ever have been executed," as they would always have found some legal informalities by which to make a sentence of death impossible (Mak. i. 7a)." J/E p.558.

Readers can recognize this as Hindu reasoning.

> "Capital punishment in rabbinic law,... must not be inflicted, except by the verdict of a regularly constituted court. (Lesser Sanh.)... who must also depose that the culprit had been forewarned as to the criminality and the consequences of his project (Sanh. v. 1, 40b et seq.; see Hatraah). The culprit must be a person of legal age and of sound mind... and if any one wilfully kills him before conviction, a charge of murder will lie against such perpetrator (Tosef., B.K. ix. 15; Sifre, Num 161; compare 'Ar. j. 8, 6b)." J/E p.556

All this has also been court ordered without benefit of legislation. Countries obey the laws of the gods of their rulers. The above proves that America is NOT ruled by followers of the WORD.

UNFILTERED NEWS

CALIFORNIA: California plans to bar its 1600 judges from joining the Boy Scouts in retaliation for the Boy Scouts banning sodomites from becoming members of its organization. This is what happens when a state's majority becomes 50% alien.

BANNED: N.Y. City schools have banned Christian nativity scenes and sanctioned displays of Jewish Menorahs and Islamic Star and Crescent. (*National Liberty Journal*, Jan 2003, p.13, 1971 Univ. Blvd, Lynchburg, VA 24514, $15/yr.)

HOLOCAUST: More than 42 million unborn babies have been killed since he U.S. Supreme Court ruled that abortion is lawful. Perhaps as many as 95% of those aborted were Saxons - more than enough to populate a Saxon country.

"Before I formed you in the womb, I knew you; and before you came forth from the womb, I sanctified you, and I ordained you." Jer. 1:5; "They sacrificed their sons and their daughters unto devils." Ps 106:37; "Thou hast covered me in my mother's womb ... My substance was not hid from thee when I was made in secret ... Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being unperfect; and in thy book all my members were written ... when as yet there were none of them." Ps 141:13-16.

The following is from the Ency Judica.

"The Ency Judica ... defines an Embryo as 'a child in the womb of its mother before its head emerges ... 'Philo specifically prescribes the imposition of the death penalty for causing an abortion ... A. Geiger deduces from this the existence of an ancient law according to which the penalty for aborting a foetus of complete shape was death. The talmudic scholars, however, maintained that the word 'harm' refers to the woman and not to the foetus, since the scriptural injunction ... did not apply to the killing of the foetus (E/J 1971, p99)' It continues, 'In Talmudic times ... abortion was not considered a transgression unless the foetus was viable' and '...only a Gentile ... incurred the death penalty for causing the loss of the foetus. (Sanh. 57b) Thus abortion ... does not constitute murder." (Tos., San. 59a) (E/J 1971, p99) It continues, ... "Abortion is permitted ... even if 'only to save her from harassment and great pain which the foetus causes her ... and ... if intended to serve the mother's needs ... even if not vital." (E/J 1971, p. 100) (34)

The God of these people states in their Talmud that the Christian birth rate must be diminished materially. Zohar (II,62b). They obey their God's law. The Supreme Court obeys their God's Law.

ALLEGIANCE: "It is the sacred principles enshrined in the UN charter to which we will henceforth pledge our allegiance." (Bush's address to UN, Feb 1, 1992) (From *Aid & Abet* Winter 2002 (208-935-7852))

ZIMBABWE - President Mugabe warned Western powers that he would respond to pressure from them with hostility toward whites in the country. *New York Times* Dec 14, 2002, A6

NAACP MONUMENT: Bowling Green, VA: The NAACP filed suit to force Caroline County to build a monument commemorating marriage of a white woman and black man whose marriage led to a 1967 U.S. Supreme Court ruling that nullified the Biblical Law against interracial marriage. The NAACP also complained that no monument had been built to commemorate a failed slave revolt in which whites were massacred. (Story in *News & Advance*, C4, Nov 29, 2002).

YWCA: MILWAUKEE - The Young Women's Christian Association (YWCA) said in October that it should no longer be identified as a Christian organization since it has been a long time since it focused on promoting the Christian values of its founding. Wendy Wright, of Concerned Women for America, said, 'If they want to reject Christianity, they need to change their name. Because the WYCA continues to use that name, they are misleading people." (*National Liberty Journal*)

FARM PRICES: "Farmers nationwide watch with abject disbelief as imports crowd prices to the floor. About 60% of

the cotton in terms of domestic production is imported from the former Soviet states." *Acres USA*, Dec 2002 p. 3.

GM: A 17-year-old Dutch undergraduate, Hinze Hogendoorn, a student at University College in Utrecht, picked up 30 female 6- week-old mice. He bought some rodent mix, some Kellogg's and quaker cereals and some oatmeal that was specified to be 'Genetic Modified' free. He also bought some GM maize and soya. Hogendoorn turned the mice loose in big cages with two piles of food - one GM and one non GM - stacked in four bowles. The mice emptied the bowls containing the non-GM food. The GM food remained untouched. (*Acres USA*, Dec 2002)

GM: A ban is urged on fast-growing Genetically Modified salmon ... capable of growing up to six times as fast as conventional fish ... waiting in the wings is a range of GM creatures and clones ..." (James Meek, UK News, Sep 12, 2002)*New Beginnings*, Dec 2002)

ARAB VIEW: "America wants to wage war on all of us ... Arabs see regime change not as a cure for political backwardness but as a new term for old enemy, colonization." (David Hirst, Cairo, *Guardian* Sept 12, 2002)

HUMANITARIANS: "Delegates from Russia, China and France ... readily approved a Syrian proposal in 2000 to build a flour mill in Iraq after a UN reporter found 25% of children in southern and central Iraq suffered from malnutrition. The delegate from the U.S., however, blocked the project." (Linda McQuig, *The Toronto Star*, Oct 13, 2002.)

ANGLO-SAXONS: Teutonic fishermen shaped bone into fishhooks and then named them "angul" from the Teuton word "to bend". A valley named Holstein in old Germany was shaped like fishhook. It, too, was called "Angul" and its Saxon people were known as Anguls. When they moved on to England they were known as Anglo-Saxons.

STEINS: Hordes of flies invaded German beer halls in the 15th century. Lawmakers decreed that beer steins have covers to protect the contents. This is why classic German beer steins have a thumb-flippable lid.

TARIFFS: The Bush administration called for WTO talks to wiping out global tariffs in agriculture, services, and industrial goods by 2015.

RKH: When Saxon competes with the Chinese coolie his standard of living will plummet. The Cartel agents plan to suppress Saxon resentment with force. This is the reason for the Homeland laws and the campaign against Saxon militias, and religion.

UZI: The famous Uzi submachine gun used by the Israeli Defense Force and other armies world-wide, from 1955 on, is a slightly changed version of the 9-mm parabellum MP 25 invented by a Sudeten German living in Czechoslovakia before WWII. The famous Russian AK 47, 7.62-mm, 39 round assault rifle, used by Soviet and their allies from 1948 on, and which is attributed to Mikhail Kalashnikov, is nothing else but a copy of the WWII assault rifle MP 44 7.9-mm used by German forces between 1942 and 1945 in WWII. (Story in *Adelade Institute*, Nov 2002, (http://www. adelaideinstitute.org)

CATHOLIC BISHOP'S PLAN: According to *Time*, Nov 25, 2002, p.25, a priest accused of sexual abuse by a board composed mostly of lay Catholics and at least one priest advises the bishop. If there is "sufficient evidence" the priest is temporarily removed from ministry. A canon church lawyer represents the accused priest in front as as many as 5 priest judges - all canon lawyers. The victim testifies before them. If found guilty the priest is deprived of his collar or the right to give Communion. He can appeal a conviction to the Vatican.

RKH: *Time* carries a poll stating that 64% of Mass-attending Roman Catholics believe that the bishops have done a bad job of handling the church's sexual misconduct crisis. This continues the on-going separation from the episcopal priesthood that is taking place by both Protestant and Catholic lay people who instinctively know the difference between the WORD and priests who follow other Gods. The WORD still commands: *"If a man lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death." Lev 20:13.* No other punishment can be supported without fighting the WORD which is God.

SA RAPE

Evidence was given that in every fourth farm attack a woman is raped[7]. The suspicion has been existing for a long time that Afrikaner women are ravaged during farm attacks, but it has taken on terrifying intensity. Mr. Jack Loggerenberg of the *Transvaal Agriculture Union* said that rape atrocity by another race is so horrible that 90% of raped farmer's wives

7 Text of Footnote

are too ashamed to admit that they were the victims. This is the reason why in the 8 years since farm attacks began and more than 1200 farmers were murdered, it has now only come to light. Rape gives a completely new dimension to farm attacks. ... It brings to light new evidence that farm attacks, murder of farmers, and rape of women are not drive-by crimes but are encouraged by political motives that characterize racial hatred...

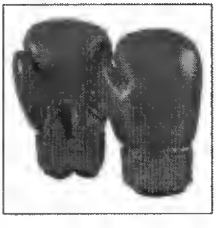
Each rape is indeed a potential death sentence, because a large number of the attackers are infected with AIDS.... Rumors of a right-wing coup, if true, have nothing to do with efforts to overthrow the government, but arise from frustration with conditions in the country. .... the government acts against right-wingers but allow murderers and rapist to continue their activities. ...

"The elderly Lewis couple were murdered last week. Their son mentions that 10 farm attacks took place in the same vicinity but the only one covered was that of his parents who died in the attack. The rest passed unnoticed. ... Without information the public cannot form a real picture of how serious the situation is in rural areas.... " (*Die Afrikaner* Sep 27 - Oct 3, 2002)

CENSORSHIP: The Council of Europe has adopted a measure that would criminalize Internet hate speech, including hyperlinks to pages that contain offensive content. (Http://www.wired.com/news/business/0,1367,56294,00.html)

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 341



THE UNKNOWN ENEMY

"The unknown enemy is the unopposed enemy."

The Olympics

A half century ago "olympics" were the thing. Every school, military unit or fraternal organization had their "olympics".

The olympics consisted of a sporting event. Sometimes it was a track event, sometimes something else.

At Lynchburg College it was "boxing." They announced their *Boxing Olympics* with great fanfare. Sign-up lists were posted on bulletin boards for contenders. There were three or four classifications. A lot signed up as lightweights and a whole raft signed up to fight "middle-weight".

On the "heavy-weight" list - one fellow signed up. That's all. Day after day I passed by that bulletin-board on the way to class. I saw the lists of contenders in other weight classes growing longer and longer, but there was just that one name on the heavy-weight list. Nobody wanted to fight him. I know I didn't. He had a reputation for being "tough."

The cut-off day approached for those wanting to sign up. Somebody had to fight that fellow. Whoever heard of someone getting a title because no one would fight him? I resolved that if no one else would sign up to fight him, I would. The cut-off day came and I put my name down. Now, there were two in the heavyweight class to duke it out for heavyweight championship.

I'm not brave by nature, a trait that has kept me alive through the years, but in this case I had to find out if that fellow was as tough as everyone said he was.

So as not to keep you in suspense - he was! He beat the daylights out of me, but I'll get to that.

Training

An older student who had boxed in the navy volunteered to be my trainer and sparring partner. He taught me right much in the two weeks before the matches. But, there was one thing he didn't teach me - probably because he didn't know.

Prior to this the only boxing I had ever done was at military school. There, the "Abbot Twins" insisted that I learn boxing.

They were upper-classmen and I was a "mister", so, we put on gloves and they took turns, and great delight I might add, in beating me up. I learned one very important thing, duck! If they can't hit you, they can't kill you.

The Fight

The fight was to be three, three-minute rounds. Doesn't sound bad until you do it. There is no time to pace yourself. It's an all-out three minutes for three rounds. Try it! You feel like you are going to die.

Fight night arrived. The entire day had been taken up with the light-weight and middle-weight fights. It was night when they got to the heavyweight match. There was going to be only the one fight because there were only two fighters.

This was the first time I had ever fought a real fight in a real boxing ring. I remember sitting down in the locker room listening to the crowd upstairs and the bell sounding the rounds. I wished that I was any place on earth rather than where I was.

The call came. I walked up the steps into the gym, walked to the ring, climbed through the ropes and stood in my corner. The ref called us, said something to us. We touched gloves. The bell rang and we came out fighting.

HE WAS A LEFTY!

A left-handed fighter! I had never fought a left handed fighter in my life. How do you fight a left handed fighter? A heck of a time to learn, and I had to learn fast - or get killed. The first two rounds were a blur. One thing I remember - he hit me, spun me, and then hit me in the back of the head. I didn't go down but I don't know why not. That hurt!

When the third round arrived I had begun to get the hang of fighting a left-handed fighter. Then, before you knew it - the fight was over.

The bell rang - the ref announced the judges' decision. My opponent had won. He won two rounds - the first two; I won the last one.

The Lesson

That was my first and last fight in the ring.

When my grandson asked me if I ever fought in the ring, I told him, "Sure", and I went on to tell him that I came in 2nd in the heavyweight championships at Lynchburg college.

I didn't tell him that there were only two of us fighting and that I lost.

That fight taught me something. If you don't want to be a punching bag you had better learn about your opponent - his way of fighting. I didn't learn that mine was a lefty until I was in the ring. Because of my ignorance, I was virtually defenseless and could have gotten badly hurt. The lesson that has stayed with me is this:

The Unknown enemy is the unopposed enemy.

You can't effectively oppose an opponent if you don't know him. We are going to have to really know our opponent if we expect to fight him in the days ahead - and win.

Serpent

Earlier, we traced the Serpent to his lair in India. The clue that started the process was the scripture studied by first century Christians:

"When the accursed serpent saw Adam and Eve it ... made straight for Eve ... Then the WORD of God came to the serpent, and ... a wind came to blow from heaven by command of God that carried away the serpent from Adam and Eve, threw it on the sea shore, and it landed in India." I Adam & Eve 18:1-9

Serpent/Deception

Everything involving India revolves about the "Serpent." Rare is the Indian God that does not have a serpent about his person. The Serpent is a deceiver. His ultimate deception is to make disobedience appear as obedience, wrong appear as right, sin as obedience, and dark as light. *"Satan himself masquerades as an angel of light." 2 Cor 11:14*

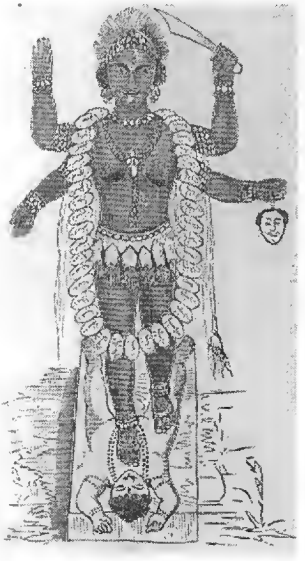
Shiva

The Serpent is manifested as Shiva. After Kali destroys the world it is rebuilt by Shiva the sex-god.

Eve meant well, but was deceived. The result was that both Adam and Eve were banished from the Garden. To succeed, the Serpent needs an accomplice. It is immaterial whether the accomplice is honest but deceived, or evil, the result is the same.

The Scriptures gives other clues:

"God ordered Satan to show himself to Adam ... And God said to Adam, 'Look at this devil ... and look O Adam, at him who said that he is God! Can God be black? Would God take the form of a woman?" II Adam & Eve 4:1-4



Kali - Goddess of Destruction

Kali destroys people, cities, nations, things - so that they may be rebuilt by Shiva in the image of the Serpent.

We see that the devil is spoken of as black - and as being a woman. Is there a place where the devil is black and a woman?

Yes!

Southern India! The people living there are black; their chief god *Shiva* or *Siva*, is a dancing black sex-god. One of the female manifestations of the sex-god Siva is the black death-goddess *Kali. "Can God be black? Would God take the form of a woman?"* Yes.

With few exceptions the peoples of India are either black or mulattos. They worship the God of sex - which is what they think about and act out far beyond what Western society considers normal. Statues showing couples copulating abound in their countless temples, in pictures in their holy books, in their movies - everywhere. To

them, pornography is holy. At the same time they worship procreation the also worship Kali, the goddess of death and destruction.

Our kinsmen, the Aryans, invaded northern India millenia ago. The early Greeks knew them. The E/B, 14th ed, India, p 186, says:

> "Megasthnenes observes with admiration the absence of slavery in India, the chastity of the women, and the courage of the men. In valour they excelled all other Asiatics; they required no locks to their doors; above all, no Indian was ever known to tell a lie. Sober and industrious, good farmers and skilful artisans, they scarcely ever had recourse to a lawsiut, and lived peaceably under their native chiefs".

What happened? Where did these wonderful people go? The answer is that they mixed their blood with the lawless Blacks of the south and now the entire country is mixed-breed in varying degrees. Blacks and mulattos commit more murders than all the other races of the world put together. This country of India has reverted to its old Gods. They are made in the image of the violent black sex-god *Shiva* and his murderous black female manifestation - *Kali*. Both of whom are manifestations of the Serpent.

Just so you won't forget, the *History of the World*, World Pub., N. Dighton, MA c2002, p. 71, says :

> "Deeply embedded in the heart of Hinduism is the figure of the most awe-inspiring and ambivalent of all the gods - Shiva, personfication of terror, death and annihilation, of unbridled sexuality and of the creative forces of nature, the eternal destroyer of the cosmos whose act of destruction precedes his act of recreation."

We'll return to Shiva and Kali later.

Religion Of The Serpent

The Serpent strikes! It bites! It rules! The Serpent converts every religion into a mantifestation of itself. The peoples of the world think that they worship their old Gods but actually follow Shiva and Kali disguised as their old God.

Serpent's Secret

The Serpent-System is powerful. It becomes almost invincible when it dons religion. It can don a religion, any religion, to disguise *Shiva* and *Kali* whenever it chooses because of its two monopolies that give it its deadly power - MONEY and MEDIA!

The Usury Machine's "Bite"

The Serpent-System owns the world's *usury* monopoly that provides the Serpent with wealth - instant, limitless wealth.

The Hebrew word for *usury* in *Strong's* is nâshak, "to strike with a sting as a serpent; to oppress with interest on a loan: - bite, lend upon usury." *Usury* is synonymous with "serpent." All evil things spring from the bite - the bite of usury - the strike of the serpent. This is why God the WORD commands:

> **"Hath given forth upon usury ... he shall surely die." Ezek 18:13.**

For new readers, I will briefly discuss usury since it is central to understanding the Serpent-System. There is absolutely no excuse for a follower of the WORD not to know about the capital crime of usury. It is a crime as serious as murder and the penalty is the same. Once again - the WORD says;

"Hath given forth upon usury ... he shall surely die." Ezek 18:13.

Usury is fraudulent from the start. It is a contract in which $10 dollars is lent when only $10 dollars are in existence - and requiring $11 dollars to be repaid.

Repaying $11 dollars when only $10 dollars exists creates an oxymoron. An "oxymoron" is an impossibility. $11 dollars cannot be repaid when only $10 dollars are in existence. Gold, cotton, or slaves will not be accepted as a substitute for the 11th dollar. Only $11 is acceptable and $11 does not exist.

The usury loan is crooked from the instant the contract is signed. If one does not have $11 - he forfeits his collateral - his house, farm or business. The WORD says, **"The borrower is slave to the lender." Prov 22:7**. Usury is a capital crime - a most profitable crime. It is Babylon's cornerstone.

Media

To protect usury, the source of the Serpent's unlimited wealth, in face of God's threat - the Serpent's usury monopoly uses its unlimited wealth to buy the world's "media."

It is said of Esau:

"Esau was a designing and deceitful man, one who hunted after the hearts of men and he stole their minds." Jasher 29:20

Esau stole their minds using the "media" of the time.

Usury provides the money, money buys the media. The Media monopoly shapes the opinions of people which protects the usury- system from the ever-present threat of the WORD, and the consequence that always hangs poised like a great sword over its practice.

People can only act on what they know. I didn't know my opponent was a "lefty" and it almost got me killed. The Serpent controls people by having his agents control information. By controlling information the serpent-system controls people's minds. People don't know because they are not told. They are not told because the Serpent owns the media that speaks to them.

Caste System

The *Caste System* was created by the Serpent to operate and protect his world - the world resulting from his usury system.

This caste system consists of three ruling castes. Every country that the Serpent controls has these same three ruling castes. They are organized as an episcopacy - rule from the top down - so that the Serpent need appoint, or replace, only one person to control the rest.

The three castes are, *Priesthood* - to control minds; *King and army* - to suppress revolt; and the *Trader* or *Great Merchant* - to manage the wealth produced. All others serve these three ruling castes.

118 Kingdoms

The following scenario is one that has been repeated again and again. Note the similarities to recent historical examples and expect it to occur again tomorrow.

Kings have armies to keep them on thrones, trumpeters to announce their arrivals, tribute money to build palaces, servants to clothe them and draw their bath, and people constantly groveling at their feet begging crumbs from their tables and telling them how wonderful they are. If kings

believe what people tell them - and forget the one who lent them the money and provided media exposure that put them on their thrones - as did Napoleon - bad things happen. This scenario has a long, long history.

There were 118 independent kingdoms in the north of India. Most spoke different dialects scarcely understandable by their neighbors. They had rebelled against the ruling caste of India - the Brahmins, and refused to share their wealth. Their military power was such that they could not be overcome by any local military force.

Alexander - Serpent Surrogate

To the west was a Greek king named Alexander the Great. The Serpent-system had lent his father, Philip II of Macedonia, money to hire and train a powerful army, and the Greek oracles said that Philip was a child of the Gods. With his army and the blessing of the gods, Philip brought all Greece under his rule. This pleased the Serpent because it is easier to deal with one great king than with 100 smaller ones, or with 1,000,000 citizens each of whom believes himself to be as good as any king.

Then, Philip died. It was sudden; an occupational hazard that goes with being a king who, for one reason or other, displeases the Serpent.

Alexander, Philip's son, inherited his throne, army, debts, and blessing of the gods. He used this army to conquer the Persian Empire - the mightiest empire in the world. As an afterthought he also conquered Egypt - the next greatest world power.

Alexander was now "emperor" - emperor of a vast empire. But, he was still on a leash. According to the WORD,

"The borrower is servant to the lender." Prov. 22:7.

Whatever it was that Alexander had borrowed - it was borrowed on usury terms - 11 for 10 when only 10 existed. This means that Alexander, the greatest and wealthiest emperor in the world, could never pay his debt and he always remained the servant of the lender. This is key to understanding what follows.

India

The mighty Greek army rested on the borders of northern India, a land once ruled by Persia and now ruled by 118 rebel kings. There was enormous wealth resting in the coffers of these 118 rebel kings. Among other things, their countries had kept the tribute due to India's Brahmins, and they had taken tribute from the lucrative trade-routes that criss-crossed that region.

We can surmise that it took little persuasion from the Brahmins to convince Alexander to bring his incomparable army into northern India and dispose of the 118 troublesome kings one at a time. His payment would be their wealth. Then, he would unite their states into one great state ruled by himself for a time. This he did. His conquest stopped at the Beas River in 326 B.C.

Having done what he had contracted to do - Alexander left and went back to Egypt where the story is that he died of heartbreak since there were no other lands to conquer. The other story, and the more likely, is that he was poisoned. Powerful rulers who deal with the Serpent seldom die natural deaths. However, before Alexander left India, he left one of

his lieutenants, Seleucus (312-280 B.C.), as occupation governor - insurance against revolt.[1]

In time the conquered kingdoms were peaceful, the rebels were dead. Selucus' job was done. He then turned over this enormous land area comprising the former 118 kingdoms to Chandragupta, an Indian king who had been selected to rule by India's Brahmins. Please note that rulers, all rulers, Greek or Indian, are only cartel surrogates. The Serpent rewards his servants - but shares its power-base of "money creation" and "media" with none.

Guaranteeing Treaties

In the Serpent's caste system - lasting treaties are sealed by blood. Seleucus gave Chandragupta his daughter as his wife and exchanged ambassadors. Chandragupta gave Selucus 500 elephants. Elephants were the tanks of the age. With these, the Grecian phalanx plus elephants was invincible. The racial adultury agreed to by Chandragupta and Selucus remains the hallmark of the "Serpent treaty" - the guarantee of agreements in his caste system - a lasting agreement with the devil.[2]

1 As a Southerner, I can relate to this. Saxon readers of Scottish, Irish, French, German, South African or Russian descent should be able to, also. It is no accident that most American military bases are located in the heart of the formerly rebellious Confederacy, and that the U.S. maintains garrisons in each conquered country that she intends to retain as an empire province - 137, I believe at last count. About the same number as the Persian Empire once had.

2 Bush's brother is married to a Mexican mestezo; Gore's daughter - Karenna married a Jewish doctor; Sen Phil Gramm, R-Tx - married an oriental; England's Princess Ann - married a Turkish-Jew; President Reagan's first wife was a Jew. etc.

How Chandragupta Became King

During Greek occupation, the Indus River was the boundary between the Greeks to the north and the rest of India. The land south of the Indus was ruled by a king named Dhana Nanda.

Indian stories say that Dhana Nanda insulted a prominent Brahmin priest named Kautalya - an unforgivable sin. This resulted in Dhana Nanda's replacement.

Replacing kings is a common event in the Serpent's caste-system. According to Indian sages, this is how Dhana Nanda was removed to make room for Chandragupta.

Hindu priests found a boy of royal blood living in poverty named Chandragupta Maurya. The priests brought him up and trained him. While the Greeks were keeping order in northern India, they led a successful revolt that removed Dhana Nanda. They simply claimed that Chandragupta was the true ruler and that Dhana Nanda had seized the throne by fraud, that the throne was rightfully Chandragupta's.

People will believe anything if they have only one information source. To make sure that the revolt would succeed, an appeal was made to tax resisters and they joined the plot when promised lower taxes. The revolt was successful. This was about 321 B.C. Using the priesthood as the media, the rumor mill and the usual disinformation - all combined to make a palace revolt that easily replaced a powerful king. The same people have done the same thing to a thousand other kings since that time.

The Dynasty

* King Chandragupta later became an ascetic and starved himself to death in 297 B.C. Most kings are not selected for their high intelligence.

* Bindusare, his son, (297-272B.C.) expanded the Indian empire greatly, especially to the south.

* Asoka the Great (272-232B.C.) came to the throne - and all sorts of things began happening.

But first!

Hinduism

Long before Alexander invaded India, long before the 118 kings revolted, and even before history was recorded, Brahmins ruled India. They scared everyone to death with gods like Kali. Kali, and Gods like her, would do anything. Some drank blood, others committed wholesale murder, others burned wives alive at their husband's funerals, some demanded that whores be made of daughters and wives to win the favor of sex-gods, others collected heads. Since the Karma principle punished people - the Brahmins cared nothing about people's suffering. Suffering people were getting what they deserved. The Brahmin's owned everything and taxed everyone unmercifully. They were rotten to the core. And, in spite of all their denials and eyewash, they still are.

Naturally, reform movements became a nuisance. "Reform" was fought by the Hindu priests requiring obedience to two Hindu rituals. You obeyed them or died. The first was;

TOLERANCE was required on pain of death that everyone be tolerant of the gods that did these awful things. One must be tolerant of both them and their followers. One must

be tolerant in word, speech, and deed - or die. The name for this kind of tolerance is "Dharma."

THE CASTE SYSTEM was the second restaint placed on the people. The caste system comprised the priest, king and asset- manager with the workers serving the other three.

Forced "tolerance" criminalized dissent. It allowed the Brahmins to rule everyone - "universal" rule. Only they decreed what was acceptable and what was not acceptable.

The caste system organized those ruled.

Quick Summary

Westerners have been driven from their self-sufficient farms where their fathers were once kings and priests. They now pay tribute to the agent of their master.

The WORD that has saved us many times in the past - points to India as the *Serpent* lair. The Serpent's name is *"deception"*. Its poison is *"usury"*. Usury produces wealth. Wealth buys the *"media"*. The Serpent's bite provides "money" and "fame" to those bitten. It buys kings, priests, and merchants to operate its empire. The Serpent reorganizes religion to teach "tolerance." Tolerance neutralizes resistance.

Relevance

We are studying the above to better understand what follows:

There is an internet program that displays photos taken from space of earth at night. City lights are glowing in cities and towns of Europe and N. America. The 3rd world, including vast areas of eastern Russia and China glow only faintly. Africa and most of S. America are mostly dark. But, India is

lit up like Europe and America. The stories we are told about India's 3rd world status appear to be just stories.

Next. Yesterday I heard that one of Lynchburg's biggest employers, GE Financial, is going to move. Where? The rumor is India!

Lastly, the following comes from a story in the NY TIMES, Aug 11, 2002, p13

> India's huge software and information technology industry, which emerged over the the last decade, has made India the back-room and research hub of many of the world's largest corporations. These English-speaking, low-wage, tech-savvy people live in India, but they design and run the software and systems that now support the world's largest companies and earn India a whopping $60 billion in foreign reserves - which doubled in just the last 3 years. This has made the world more dependent on India, and India on the world.
>
> If you lose your luggage on British Airways, the techies who track it down are in India. If your Dell computer has a problem, the Techie who walks you through it is in Bangalore, India's Silicon Valley, Ernst & Young may be doing your company's tax returns here with Indian accountants. Indian software giants in Bangalore, like Wipro, Infosys and MindTree, now manage back- room operations - accounting, inventory management, billing, accounts receivable, payrolls, credit card approvals - for global firms like Nortel Networks, Reebok, Sony, American Express, HSB C and GE Capital. G.E.'s biggest research center outside the US is in Bangalore, with 1,700 Indian engineers and scientists.

Just suppose that the above is only a glimpse of what is really going on - the tip of the iceberg. That means that 90% remains concealed. We will investigate further next month.

Next Month:

What happened to that nice guy Buddha?, and, can we believe the Brahmin interpretation of Jesus Christ - the Jesus who has four arms and a third eye?

LETTERS

CRIMINAL OFFENSE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Bill C-415 before Parliament, if passed will make opposition to homosexuality a criminal offense." G.M. - Canada

RELIGIOUS NEWS

VATICAN PICKS: Vatican City - The Vatican rejected the U.S. Bishops zero tolerance policy against clerical sex abuse and announced their appointment of a new commission to present a new plan.

RKH: Merchants appoint kings and priests; kings obey the merchant and priests bless whatever they are told to bless. Episcopicies ensure that those who rule continue to rule and all remains the same.

GERMANY: Because of a turbulent past, Germany's political rulers have long attempted to make all religions state religions. Citizens can instruct the state as to which religious organization they want to get their tithe - but the money must pass through the hands of the state. Chancellor Schroder has announced that he is giving the Central Council of German Jews equal legal standing with Christian Protestants and Catholic churches.

SAXON NEWS FROM EUROPE

DAVID IRVING: In his Jan 2000 London libel suit against US history teacher Deborah Lipstadt, Irving stated that the real number of Jews dying in Auschwitz had been exaggerated ten-fold; none of whom had been gassed. The judge ruled against him and he lost his home and everything else. In May 2002, the learned journal *Osteuropa* carried a lengthy paper by the leftist historian, Dr. Fritjof Meyerwhich which states that the figures had been exaggerated, and as recently as 1989 the Auschwitz staff were threatened with instant dismissal if they expressed doubts about them. Also, the late Prof. Martin Broszat had rewritten and doctored vital sentences in the memoirs of executed camp commandant Rudolf Hoss before his Institute of Contemporary History officially published them. (From *Focal Point Publications*, POB 1707, Key West, FL 33041

RKH: After his punishment, David Irving has been vindicated. Can we now expect the corrupt British justice system to reverse its error? Not likely!

FORCED TOLERANCE: "In 1995 the members of UNESCO signed the 'Declaration of Principles on Tolerance', which stated that tolerance 'is not only a moral duty, it is also a political and legal requirement.' The Declaration indicates that tolerance means actual 'acceptance' of forms of expression, and 'it involves the rejection of dogmatism and absolutism ... It is necessary to promote systematic and rational tolerance teaching methods that will address the ... religious sources of intolerance.' This means that Christians who have religious dogmas or believe in moral absolutes could be in legal trouble in the future if UNESCO's declara-

tion were to be enforced (Dr. D.L. Cuddy in *The Florida Forum*, 2002) (The *Witness*, Oct 2002)

RKH: This is pure Hinduism, the merchant's religion, straight from the Edicts of Asoka. *"One shall not condemn another religion or race by word or deed." King Asoka. 304 B.C.-232 B.C.*

ISLAMIC NEWS

CHECHENIA: According to a Moscow report, Chechen rebels killed by Russians were wrapped in pigskins before burial. Contaminating the corpses of the 50 Moslem rebels with skins their faith sees as unclean is so abhorrent to other extremists that they would be discouraged from similar 'death squad' attacks. Many Moslems believe that if a corpse is wrapped in an impure pigskin the dead person will be unable to join Allah. (The pigskin wrapping was a practice used in northern India and Pakistan by the British in the 19th century). *Impact*, Dec/Jan 2003

ALGERIA & ISLAM: Islamic separatist rebels recently killed at least 58 people in a short three day period in their ongoing war against their cartel government rulers who are placed and kept in power by Cartel surrogates. Make no mistake, as nationalisms grow apart, and the Tower of Babel begins to fall, the *universalists* will lash out against not only nationalist Islam, but followers of the WORD, Zionist Jews, and every other nationalism in the world.

EASTERN EUROPE

HIV RUSSIA: The growing Russian HIV epidemic threatens to spread to the rest of Europe. One in 20 Russian adults will be infected with HIV within 5 years. (Story in *Guardian*, International News June 6, 2002)

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 342

BUDDHISM Becomes HINDU-BUDDHISM

Alexander's Indian Conquest

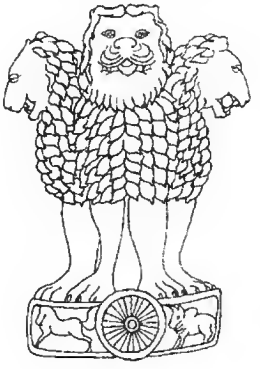
Alexander conquered northern India c320 B.C. The Indian ruler, Chandra Gupta, received these conquests from the Greeks one year later for a gift of 5,000 elephants (c321 B.C.). Asoka, the grandson of Chandra Gupta, was born in c291 B.C.

and began his rule c260 B.C. This is where the story gets interesting.

Gupta Agents

India's Hindu priests put the Gupta Dynasty on the throne of India as their agent. The Gupta arms (right) are the symbol of India even today.

The brahman priests used the Gupta Dynasty to manage the conquered 118 Aryan nations to the north that had been captured and sold by their Greek kinsmen.



India's Arms

The Gupta arms are India's arms. Buddha's "prayer wheel", or Cosmic Circle is on the base. The three-headed lion represents Brahma, Vishnu, and Shiva. Brahma the eternal. Vishnu the preserver and Shiva the destroyer.

Aryans and Their God

The Aryans of the 118 conquered nations had arrived much earlier in India as conquerors and were now under the heel of those they had conquered.

History tells us that the 118 nations were different from the rest of the mixed-breed Indians - they were followers of the teachings of Buddha. This is how they are described in the E/B, 14th Ed, India, p. 186;

> "Megasthnenes observes with admiration the absence of slavery in India, the chastity of the women, and the courage of the men. In valour they excelled all other Asiatics; they required no locks to their doors; above all, no Indian was ever known to tell a lie. Sober and industrious, good farmers and skillful artisans, they scarcely ever had recourse to a lawsuit, and lived peaceably under their native chiefs".

This describes our people who are made in the image of the WORD which is our God. *"God created man, in the likeness of God made he him; Male and female created he them; and blessed them, and called their name Adam." Gen 5:1-2.* We know that in spite of being *man,* Alexander had become the Serpent's agent because the WORD says:

> **"Ye shall not ... fight against your brethren the children of Israel." I Kings 12:24 "Thou shalt not avenge, nor bear any grudge against the children of thy people." Lev 19:18. "Blessed is the man who does not direct his heart with malice against any** man." **Enoch 44:3.**[1]

There is only one time when *man* is instructed to fight *man*:

> **"When any persons would compel us to break our laws, then it is that we choose to go to war." Josephus, Against Apion 2:38**

This knowledge is instinctive with our people. This is why the Serpent's media accuses its enemies of breaking God's Laws - it is the only way to make man break God's Law and willingly fight "man" for them.

People who today live in the lands of the 118 nations are the exact opposite of those who used to live there. They lie, cheat, steal, murder, and break every Law of God. They are a mixed-breed race. For centuries their Laws kept them separate. This is what happened to their Laws and to them.

Guatma -The Buddha

About 500 B.C., a holy man named Gautama, or Gotama Buddha (the enlightened one), held the minds of those who

1 (Heb: adam - those who blush rosy, *Strong's Concordance*

lived in the north of India. Today's historians speak of him as "a sudden light". History, on the other hand, indicates that he was only the latest in a line of memorable teachers of an age old tradition.

This enlightened Buddha died in 483 B.C. While living, he taught a system of laws which has now been twisted out of recognition, but still retains the name "Buddhism". In its original form, it was considered the most moral code of conduct after the the Laws of genuine Christianity of the WORD. Because it had no gods comparable to those like other Indian religions, historians say that it was not a religion. They ignore the fact that a god's "laws" are the only way a god can be obeyed - just as the WORD is the Law of today's Christian Saxon-Aryans. Buddha's law consisted of 10 basic rules:

1. Do not destroy life (no murder)
2. Do not steal
3. Abstain from impurity
4. Do not lie
5. Abstain from intoxicating drinks
6. Do not eat at forbidden times (fasting times)
7. Abstain from dancing, singing, music, and stage-plays. (Hindu sex stimulants)
8. Do not use garlands, scents, unguents or ornaments (Hindu sex stimulants)
9. Do not use a high or broad bed (Hindu status symbol)
10. Do not receive gold or silver.... (Hindu usury money system)

This compares with the WORD's basic 10 Laws:

1 - No other Gods than the WORD
2 - No substitutes
3 - Taking name vainly (asking for things forbidden).
4 - Rest 7th day
5 - Honor parents Lawful opinions
6 - No murder
7 - No adultery - commercial, written, verbal, religious, racial
8 - No theft
9 - No false witness
10 - No coveting another's possessions[2]

Buddhist Caste System

In addition to their 10 commandments, the Indian Aryans established a caste system (segregation) excluding non-Aryans - primarily the lawless blacks of south India whose sex-god Siva stood for the exact opposite of Buddha's teachings. Aryans always set up a segregated society when they come in contact with aliens. It never works. The reason it doesn't work is that segregation violates the WORD - the Law says that aliens are not to live in your land *"lest ye learn their ways"*. If aliens are prevented from living in your land there is no need to segregate them.

> **"Thou shall drive them out before thee. Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods. They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." Ex 23:31- 33**

---

2 **"Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind. This is the first and greatest commandment. And the second is like unto it, Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself. On these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets." Matt 22:37- 40**

A segregated caste system is never a permanent solution to the alien problem and is always doomed to failure. But man never ceases to try to take the easy way - segregation - and it always fails. When the segregation system finally springs leaks, *man* dies - all of them. It is a question of time - which our enemies well know.

Hindus

Hindus are merchants. They are traders. Logically, Hindu merchants can only do business with separatists after first changing them into integrationists. They must first destroy the potential customer's "separatist-system" by changing the god in whose name the system exists. This is how they changed Buddhism in India. This is how they have done through the centuries, this is how they always do it wherever the Hindu merchant goes.

Asoka Embraces Buddhism

Asoka, the agent of the Hindu priests, destroyed Buddhism simply by embracing its arch-enemy - Buddha. Asoka became more Buddhist than the Buddhists were. Asoka said that Gautma Buddha was a saint, a near-God on earth - the answer to all of India's problems.

Asoka said that Buddha's teachings should be made mandatory - everyone should learn them and learn to live by them and make them

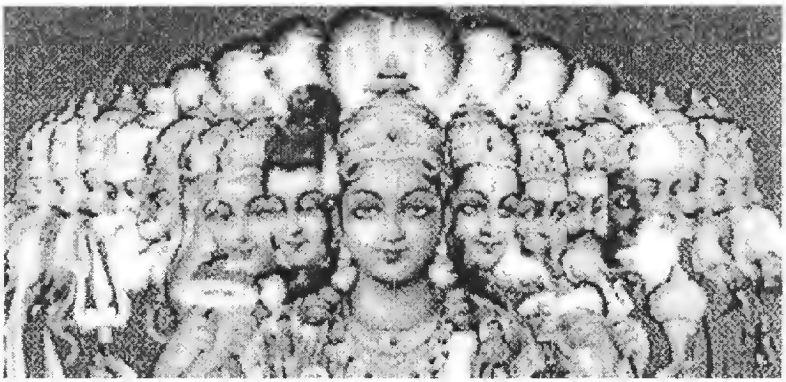
Brahma

Hindus tell us that this is Brahma. It looks like Brahma, but it isn't Brahma.

the roadmap of their lives. Asoka said that he would help to make the world a paradise by making Buddhism the state religion of India. That way, everyone would know the correct way to believe in their gods, and Asoka, Buddha's devoted disciple, would use all the powers of the state to see that people did what they were supposed to do.

Asoka's New Buddhism

Asoka, as the new head of the Buddhists, accepted all Buddhist teachings. It accepted "Yoga" - the combination of Buddhist teachings with physical exercise and discipline. It accepted the Buddhist "natural food" health system. He also



This Is The True Brahma

These are the faces of Brahma - the deceiver. He has the face of all the gods that there have ever been. There is the genuine and there is the Hindu counterfeit. Asoka changed Buddha into one of Brahma's counterfeit faces. The counterfeit looked like Buddha, talked like Buddha - but spoke the words of Brahma the Serpent - the deceiver. Among these counterfeits are look-alike counterfeit copies of Allah, Confucious, the Shinto gods, the Voodoo gods - all counterfeits. A counterfeit Jesus stands there. It looks like Jesus, talks like Jesus, but his words are the words of Brahma. Brahma is the implacable enemy of separatists - those who would separate from Brahma's Tower of Babel causing it to crash to the ground. Brahma uses his followers and his captives to war against and destroy separatists - cleanse them with fire and death - and remake the survivors in the image of what you see.

accepted the Buddhist racial caste system. Asoka was more Buddhist than Buddha.

Asoka improved Buddhism. The upper Buddhist caste was no longer exclusively white - it now included many of Asoka's Hindu priests.. There was another twist. Buddhist mantras (religious chants) now included "Om". "Om" is the name of the Hindu World Force, or "One World, or *Brahma*. Brahma is the Hindu God of all Gods - but the name of Brahma had been changed to Buddha.

The natural-food business was now open to everyone, so, Aryan merchants were quickly replaced with merchants from other parts of India as the borders of the 118 nations became "open borders." These were some of Asoka's "improvements."[3]

The Guru

Something else emerges about this time. The old Buddhist two-step racial caste system was converted into the Hindu "three-step" caste system - priests, kings, and great merchants - the same one we have today. Some historians say that each of these castes was divided into 24 separate levels; Others say 48 levels, still others say hundreds. Regardless, the Buddhist caste system had been converted into one complicated thing containing countless levels.

Causing more confusion - in addition to the Hindu brahmans who had been appointed instant Buddhist priests, anyone who had a large following became elegible to enter the lower levels of the brahman caste. Black, white, whatever - it

3 Hindu usury always results in a society of the extremely rich at one end and the destitute at the other. War and chaos shuffles the cards and permits another game - another game of the same.

made no difference. The determining factor was the number of followers a guru claimed.

Asoka's Buddhism looked increasingly like Asoka's old Hinduism - the one that Buddhism was supposed to replace - the one that accepted all Gods and all religions - and all their evils.

Unlike the old Buddhism, Asoka's new Buddhism had lots of gods. Each of these gods had lots of rules. There were countless rules and countless regulations - and rituals without number. To reach "nirvana" - the Indian heaven of nothingness - the individual had to pick the right combination - out of hundreds of thousands of choices.

The average Indian had no clue. Like Westerners who must go to a lawyer to find his way around the morass called "law", Indians had to acquire a religious lawyer - a "guru" - a teacher - to show them the way around rogues gallery pictured above.

Guru's are self-proclaimed men of god - or gods - whichever. They are specialists who make a lifetime career of selecting the right gods and developing the right religious philosophy for their followers. Some guru beliefs are weird. Some are relatively sensible. If an Indian finds one he likes, he settles in with his guru to teach him. He pays his guru handsomely for this information. He buys likenesses of the gods that his guru recommends, and sets up his own little home chapel, complete with candles, and incense for the god that is being worshiped to eat.

In the confusion of Hinduism, the guru is the Indian's only beam of light showing him the road to The Force - "Brahma-Buddha" - "god". Without his guru-preacher showing him the way - he is absolutely, irretrievably lost. The guru is the Indian's "god on earth" - a literal god on earth - the only one

to tell him what is right and what is wrong and what to do. He is the only god the Buddhist-Hindu will ever know - and as such the guru's with the greatest followings takes their place along-side the other gods - as gods.

He interprets the god's wishes. It is the guru's commandments that must be obeyed - because he speaks for the gods. Without his guru to point out the laws needed to reach "Nirvana", the door closes and he is damned.

The bigger the guru's following the greater the guru's power. Some gurus have the power to tell their followers to commit suicide - and they have done so - all of them - by the thousands. Others can tell their followers to kill all who do not acknowledge their guru as god's representative on earth - and they will - and have - many times - by the tens of millions. Still others can tell their followers to send them money to fight tyranny and then spend this money on Caribbean vacations and in gambling casinos. Gurus: different castes - different gods - same results.

Identifying a Guru

In the West, the absence of acknowledgment that the Commandments contained in the WORD are supreme is the tip-off that the speaker is a "guru".

The guru may be a priest, king, or merchant. The fact that he *will not* the acknowledge the WORD as supreme when dealing with a racial, economic, or political situation indicates that he is a guru who is following the commandments of another god - commandments that are different from the WORD which is God.

Successful Gurus

Successful Gurus are noticed. They receive Serpent money and media exposure - making the guru greater than before, sometimes greater than his wildest imaginations. He rises in the caste in which he operates. Money and media are addictive. The guru becomes addicted. He must do the Serpent's will or be punished by having the money and media withdrawn - causing the addicted guru extreme pain and suffering - even ruin.

The *"WORD made flesh"* told a parable dealing with this point:

> ***"And Jesus (WORD made flesh) ... was... tempted of the devil (Serpent, deception). ... And the devil ... showed unto him all the kingdoms of the world... And the devil said unto him, All this power will I give thee, and the glory of them (crowd pleasing reputation): for that is delivered unto me; and to whomsoever I will give it. If thou therefore wilt worship me, all shall be thine. And Jesus (WORD made flesh) answered... Get thee behind me, Satan: for it is written, 'Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God (the WORD) and only him shalt thou serve.'" Luke 4:1-8***

God the WORD meant it. Man is made in the image of the WORD which is the Law. He follows the Law or he dies.

Asoka's Edicts

Asoka posted his edicts where people could see them. He had them carved on monuments which he placed at crossroads. These are called "pillar" or "monument" edicts. He had them carved in stone grottoes where statues of the gods were kept. This way the faithful would be constantly reminded when they came to worship. These are called "stone edicts". With minor changes they are the same today as they were

2,000 years ago. They are still being enforced - and enforced by the the same forces as they were 2,000 years ago.

It is not by accident that the WORD is being suppressed. Christians follow the WORD, Christian-Hindus follow the Edicts of Asoka. It's easy to tell the difference:

Rock Edicts

Most edicts had explanatory comments with them. These comments have been shortened for brevity's sake:

* **Religious Intolerance:** Asoka is against religious intolerance and discrimination within the community.[4] (*Rock Edict* 7 & *Rock Edict* 12).

* **Open Housing:** King Asoka desires that members of all religions live anywhere they choose. (*Rock Edict VII*, p 61)

* **Concord:** Concord alone is commendable. Through concord men may learn the conception of Dharma acceptable to others. (*Rock Edict* 12. p.52)

* **Non-violence**: The nature of Dharma is meditation and non-violence. (*Pillar Edict VII* (cont. from IV.1) p40) (This includes non-execution of most criminals guilty of capital crimes.)

* **Charity and the Kinship of Mankind**: ***(Rock Edict XI*** p.44) (All living beings are part of the universal Cosmic Force. As such they cannot be separated.)

* **Against Individual Irreligion**: *Maski Rock Edict* (cont. from ***VI.B.4***, p. 49)

* **Against Religious Intolerance and Discrimination:** (*Rock Edict VII, Rock Edict XII*, p51)

4 *The Edicts of Asoka*, N.A. Nikam & Richard McKeon, Univ Chic Press, Chicago 1959

* **Conquest by Dharma**: King Asoka considers moral conquest (that is conquest by Dharma) the most important conquest." (*Rock Edict XIII*, p.27)

* "King Asoka has faith in and reverence for the Buddha, the Dharma, and the Buddhist religious orders." p.66

These are a few of the Edicts that Asoka added to Buddhism that changed it into Buddhist-Hinduism. These and the others are enforced today exactly as they were more than 2000 years ago, by the same Trade Cartel (New World Order) which uses its "money/media" monopoly to enforce them.

Separation Or Integration

No people can be obedient to his own God and at the same time obey other gods. It is either "separation" or "integration" - one or the other. A separatist follower of the WORD closes the door to the international trader. The Hindu-integrationist forces open the door.

In Christianity - the faithful obey the WORD. The counterfeit reveals himself by rejecting the WORD and accepting Asoka's Edicts. These edicts may be summed up by one edict. This edict was encountered by our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ - and is found today everywhere the Serpent rules - just as it was 2,000 years ago.

"One shall not condemn another religion or race by word or deed." King Asoka

Asoka's Buddhism was converted into Hindu-Buddhism.

Summery

Hinduism is a trade religion. It is not like any other religion on earth. It devours other religions. It eats them whole. It

accepts whatever its customer believes, re-invents his religious beliefs to serve the international merchant, and then uses the merchant's unlimited money and media to re-educate the customer about his own re-invented religion.

This re-invented religion is a fraud and a counterfeit. But, the international merchant must replace hostile local gods with counterfeit friendly ones to maximize profit in the Hindus' chosen market.

In brief - Hinduism redefines separatist religions so that they continue to look like separatist religions but are really changed into mirror images of itself. A redefined religion may look like, sound like, smell like the genuine - but it is a copy. Every market that follows Asoka's edicts opens to international trade and has two gods - the genuine that follows the old God and the counterfeit that follows Asoka.

One determines the true from the counterfeit by careful inspection. If the laws of a God say one thing and a speaker uses Asoka's edicts to justify the opposite - the speaker is a secret Hindu. Deception is what Hindus do.

If you think that what has been done to Buddhism is something - wait until you hear the story of what the Hindus have done to Islam, Shintoism, Confusianism, Taoism, AND - you guessed it:

CHRISTIANITY!

Christianity, too, has the WORD and it has a fraudulent copy - a copy straight from hell.

==========

Report From S. Africa by K.J.

Dear Mr. Hoskins: Enclosed is a receipt from the orphanage for the money you sent.

We went to the Loerie Youth Centre at Bronkhorstspruit. It is a nice homely house with a friendly atmosphere. Not big but they fitted everyone in. There is still lots to do. They recently got some needed fencing. We found Mrs. Betsy Jacobs a lovely person and very able. After we gave her the envelope she sat for a while and could not comprehend that such a big gift was sent by fellow Christians. (Ed: Believe me, that gift was big only to those who have little!)

Then, she phoned the two trustees, Willie and Rina. She felt that since the former director had hurt so many people she wanted the trustees present where money is concerned. When they arrived she wrote out a receipt immediately and said that she wanted to write and thank you and send some photos of the children.

Now to Aida Parker. One of the trustees went to see her at the home and found her frail and sick. But, we know what they do at these types of homes, they drug people till they are vegetables and she has no near family to object and remove her. Most of her money was in a trust which her mother left her. Someone arrived and took over her affairs. He fired both Estelle and Ann who kept the books. Some people say that this manager is a policeman. Others say he is from intelligence. Aida was a thorn in the government's side for many years. I don't know who he is.

The Mine Workers Union give R2,500 ($302) a month for groceries. Willie asked if they could not make it R3,000 ($362.75), a month but as yet they have received no answer. They did buy a bus to take children to school and the doctor. The bus loan is 24%. There is nothing owed on the house since someone gave R50,000 ($6,046) for it. Because the house and inside look so neat because of their hard work, people might think they do not need anything, but that look

of amazement on Betsy's face when she received the money sent by your subscribers told us another story.

In the future, I would like to suggest that you send any donations for the home to us and we will take it to them. Estelle is no longer at Aida Parker's and we know nothing about the new person handling Aida's affairs.

Incidentally, the Mine Workers Union/SOLIDARITY co-operates with the ANC communists.

It rained here at last (ED: It's summer there.) and how welcome it is to see green grass again. Big trees were dying, branches simply broke off to conserve the moisture the tree could still find and so few had very many leaves. Some cornfields seemed to have sufficient rain but many areas suffer.

I hope to write soon about the Dutch Reformed Church. Except for a few exceptions, they aren't Christian.

ZUNDEL: ANTI-WAR CRITIC DEPORTED

Ernst Zundel, outspoken anti-war critic and free-speech advocate, was arrested, handcuffed, and deported to Canada.

It is expected that a Canadian anti-free speech tribunal will turn him over to German authorities who will imprison him for five years for exercising his free-speech rights in that country.

Zundel had used his extensive internet and newsletter outreach to carry his articles and commentaries to hundreds of thousands worldwide. His jailing in Canada effectively removes a major Bush war critic.

The government's excuse is that Zundel failed to appear at an immigration hearing. In fact, Zundel's lawyer, unable to appear, asked for a rescheduling. The request was unan-

swered. It was repeated several times over two years, to no avail.

Using his "failure to appear" as an excuse, government agents arrived at his home in Tennessee where he lives with his wife, an American citizen, refused to allow him to call his attorney, handcuffed him, and transported him to Canada - a clear case of government "entrapment" that rids the administration of a vocal anti-war voice.

NEWS FROM ASIA

SAXON WHORES IN ASIA: SBSTV Sunday June 30, 202, 12:25AM "Tokyo Girls" (2000) Documentary. (55 minutes). National Film Board of Canada. Follows four white Canadian bar "hostesses" as they "service" clients in Tokyo, Japan.

Hillary, a blonde 24 year old from Vancouver works at One-Eyed Jacks. "I (hostessed) for 6 months to pay off a student loan. Lots of girls forget why they came. They spend all their money on parties and drugs. Jamie hostessed 1991-94. "It's a prestige thing. If a Japanese is seen with a tall blonde Western (white) woman, he's seen as possessing something others couldn't". She boasts: "I was making US$1,000 a night. I was there to make money." She became mistress to a Yakuza (Japanese mafia). "He showered me with gifts. US$10,000 cash and a US$60,000 Rolex watch." He bought her a luxury Tokyo apartment. She robbed his bank accounts and escaped to Thailand.

Dhana hostessed 1989-93. Married "Niko", a rich customer who pursued her for years. Ironically they married just as Japanese economy collapsed in 1997. He's now penniless. Dhana works to support him. Nancy Caroline Perrault is a 27

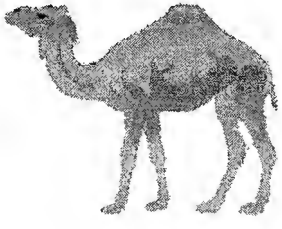
year old French-Canadian (and the only one to give her full name). Came to Japan as a waitress. After a month was offered more money if she'd hostess. Now has Japanese "boyfriend". Wants to take him home with her to Montreal.

Eventually customers demand sex. Maria, a Filipino hostess club manager says, "Years ago a lot of Asians worked in Japanese hostess clubs. Now its lots of Europeans, Canadians and Russians. Mostly blonde girls". Tomoko is a graduate student in Gender Studies. Claims there are "1,000 hostess clubs in Tokyo alone".

Should be re-titled "Tips to Prospective White Whores to Asia.." Ironically, the film is made by an all-girl, government-funded production team. It appears that the world's most multiculturalist government seeks to include unemployed white women among Canada's exports. (Story in *Nationalist & InterNationalist News Service*, POB 635, Strathpine P.O., Qld 4500, AUSTRALIA ph 07 3205-8543, Jan 2003)

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 343



IRAQATTACK

I have children and grandchildren. Their children and grandchildren will be fighting the war that the Cartel has casually started in its search for loot and victims.

The War Against Iraq

Iraq, Kosovo, Iraq again - put the survivors in the docket and try them for war crimes. Invade and stomp Panama, take

its president, charge him with a crime, jail and forget him. Kill 2 million Vietnamese, have their government trade the abandoned and confiscated property of former owners for war-material. Same with China - but there the toll was tens of millions. Kill the Russian Tzar and millions of land owners. Nationalize their land - then privitize it when the time is right.

Rape South Africa a century ago, pay surrogates to do it again now; destroy, rape; kill the leaders, take their land; garrison the conquered lands. Hello, Rome!

Ho Hum! What's the excitement? Something new? Something we've missed? I don't think so.

Being a Southerner I know the drill. The Cartel put us through the same - just like today's *"Iraqattack"*. But, somehow, it gets old.

When camel drivers charge down the street waving swords crying "Allah Akbar" - defend yourself. Until then, you fight someone else's war.

Martial Law

You learn in 1st grade that the playground bully makes the rules. It carries over when you grow up.

War introduces martial law. Martial law cancels existing laws. Canceling existing laws cancels business contracts made under those laws. When contracts are nullified, everything having value is up for grabs - trade agreements, real and private property, tax tribute, extortion, bribes, slave-labor, reparations, indi-

vidual freedom - freedom of speech - everything - everything is canceled and must be renegotiated - for a price.

The technique: select someone weaker who has something of value. Accuse him of wrongdoing. Force him to defend himself against something that you do to him. Then, use his self-defense as an excuse to beat the hell out him. Savage him! Beat him into the ground without mercy; burn his land, burn his cities, rape his women, kill his children, keep burning, killing and raping until he gives up; Then, keep on doing it - twist his arm 'till the pain is so great that he will agree to anything. Then:

Negotiate peace.

The US is the International Trade Cartel's "hammer". A surrogate that has been ordered to execute *Iraqattack.* This is the same hammer used against us in the Southland. The techniques they used on us then are almost the exact same they use today.

Rebelattack

The South sent representatives to Washington to discuss DC demands. Todays' propagandists talk about the war being over slavery and secession, but then, the big demand was that tariff-tribute be levied for the use of our own seaports.

Our representatives went to Washington to talk to them. At the very time we were talking with them, they had a Pearl Harbor type operation under way. An invading fleet was already at sea - loaded with soldiers whose plan was to storm Charleston Harbor by surprise. The negotiations were a deception, a cover-up - a fraud from the beginning.

The Northern newspapers broke the story. Treachery! Lying! How do you deal with people like that? Charlestonians

fired in their own defense. The Cartel media screamed for war saying that we fired the first shot. There was nothing said about the treacherous negotiations - nothing about the invading fleet.

The Cartel media told the world that the war was about slavery. On that point they were right! When the war was over - everyone was a slave; black and white, the soldiers on both sides - the states that participated and those that didn't.

"Andersonville"

What is a looting expedition without atrocity stories to justify it?

When I was a youngster, "Andersonville" stopped conversations. Southerners talked about what had been done to them - burning, rape, robbery, confiscations - . Our opponents answered with one word, "Andersonville".[1] That did it. The conversation ended. Everything that was done to us was justified because we committed atrocities. They hanged the camp commandandt after a kangaroo war crimes trial.

They didn't mention that Lincoln was the cause of Andersonville. That it was he who discontinued prisoner exchange and the parole system that allowed captured soldiers to go home until exchanged - the system that prevented the horrors of prisons. The media didn't mention that Northern POWs in Southern camps got the same rations as Southern soldiers. They didn't mention that in Northern camps Southern POWs were denied the same rations as Northern soldiers and the result was that while the Northern prisons held fewer South-

1 The Germans have "Auschwitz". South African Boers have the slaughter of wounded British soldiers in a hospital. Same accusations by the same people. Different bells and whistles. At best a half-truth. At worst - an outright lie.

ern POWs - more of them died than Northerners died in Southern prisons.

Lincoln also cursed his own soldiers in Andersonville by forbidding medicines being sent to them. Naturally, when Sherman cut off the food supply to the camp - chaos resulted. Chaos resulted again when US planes destroyed trains carrying food to German prison camps.

The same story is being told today. It hasn't changed. The media still says that everything that has happened to us was our own fault. We got what we deserved. They speak of "The Fort Pillow Massacre" without a word of truthful explanation! Media truth? Hah!

Nothing has changed. Cartel truth are the words spoken by FBI Agent Ricks, the FBI Waco spokesman. Truth is the media filming the FBI agents dancing around shouting "Texas Barbecue" as the women and children burned! Truth at Ruby Ridge is shooting a dog, shooting a son in the back, shooting the mother in the face while she was holding her baby in her arms. Then, naming the FBI camp at the foot of the mountain after the mother they had just murdered. "It was their own fault."

Those who controlled the media then control it now.

Reconstruction

Iraq, let me tell you what you have to look forward to - after tearing you apart they say that they are going to help you rebuild. They are already talking about *"Reconstruction"*.

Yes indeed. "Reconstruction". That's where the Cartel gets its pay for tearing you apart.

After tearing up Panama, they said they were going to rebuild it. They said the same about Yugoslavia, and Afghani-

stan. For that matter, they said the same about Germany and Japan after WWII. Don't hold your breath. Take it from all of us - they aren't going to "reconstruct" a thing until the cartel gets their pint of blood.

In America, the cartel media told the North about the *humanitarian help* they were giving to help Southern reconstruction. Thanks! The only aid I am aware of was partial payment to repair the Goldvein Baptist Church near Kelly's Ford. The invading hordes had used it to stable horses. Nothing was done to repair the graveyard used as a corral, whose headstones were carted away to make room for horses and used to fill road potholes. Little or nothing was done to rebuild the thousands of burned homes throughout the countryside, the tens of thousands of barns and countless businesses wantonly burned, or to care for the tens of thousands of widows and orphans who were near starving. But, they paid for the partial rebuilding of the Goldvein Baptist Church. A fact reported again and again by their media.

Consolidating Conquest

To consolidate the "Reconstruction" job that the Cartel is going to do on you if they can, there is one more item that must be in place. Like the Romans before them, our conquerors built *forts* throughout the Southland to contain any revolt by its robbed victims to reclaim their stolen property. As a seeming gesture of good will - these these forts were named after Southern war heroes - Fort Picket, Hill, Lee, etc. - but, who's kidding who - we understand. The forts still guard the loot they confiscated 130 odd years ago - and similar forts are doing the same today in 135 other countries around the world.

Details

"Reconstruction". Our case included passing laws so we couldn't vote and establishing newspapers to control our choice of whom we voted for when at last we were allowed to vote. "Reconstruction" included tolerating an on going black *crime wave* across the rural Southern countryside and protected it with Federal soldiers. Removing this crime wave had to be negotiated - the price was a stiff one.

Trade was "reconstructed". The lion's share of the Southern cotton trade was given to cartel interests in Egypt and India. *Land taxes* were introduced to a people who had no way to pay them. Cartel *usury banks* sprouted like mushrooms over the conquered land lending money to destitute farmers needing tax- money. *"The borrower is slave ..."*

Cartel *land companies* seized our land at the on going *tax-sales.* Dispossessed farmers moved to rapidly growing shanty towns on the way to becoming cities to work for *starvation wages* in Cartel plants - plants moved from the relatively high wage North to the *cheap- labor* South - earning for Southerners the hatred of unemployed Northern workmen. Preview to NAFTA?

Differential freight rates were imposed which charged more to ship goods from Richmond to NY than from NY to Richmond.

President Jefferson Davis was jailed to await a *war crimes* and treason trial. General Robert E. Lee was indicted. Our land was gone, our wealth was gone. Yeah, "Reconstruction". This is "Reconstruction". Hold your breath, Iraq - your turn is next.

Heart To Heart

Iraqi Sons-of-Esau, it's time we had a "heart to heart". We two are quite different. You are sons of Esau - we are sons of Jacob. It appears to us that under normal conditions you can't even get along with your own people, so, there is no way we are going to get along in the future. However, there is no reason we can't see eye to eye on certain things. After all, doesn't Islam teach, *"The enemy of my enemy is my friend".*

The Way We See Things

I have a question - do the things I have just related describe the teachings of our God, the *WORD made flesh*, and whom you look on as the prophet you call "Jesus"? Is it just possible that you have the same problem in your land that we have?

Just the other day I took this story off of one of your sites on the internet. A Muslim woman is telling a story:

> "One day, my eldest daughter asked her father, 'Why don't you bring us cassettes of the great clerics... the Sheikh of Al-Azhar, the Egyptian mufti, or Al-Azhar University professors, whom I heard my cousin praise?' My husband's answer was most peculiar: 'They are agents of the unbelieving government; they rule as [it] orders and speak its words... There is no place in my house for cassettes of these people'..." (*The Islam Review* (http://www.IslamReview.com) The Egyptian Wife)

So! Your government, your preachers, your professors - they do the same to your people that our government, preachers and professors do in our lands to our people.

In our lands, Saxons follow the teachings of the WORD or they follow the edicts of the Government. One or the other.

Our so-called "Christian" churches, with few exceptions, are like yours - they are State Churches whose preachers get tax-exemption to censor God's Commandments. They teach state proclamations in place of the WORD. If the WORD conflicts - they eliminate the WORD and proclaim the kings' latest!

In essence, our vaunted "Christian" religion is nothing but a *state religion.* This is the same religion that allowed the devastation of the Southland, of South Africa, Germany, Panama, Bosnia and others. It obviously is not the teachings of the WORD.

Whose teaching is it then?

The WORD tells us;

"By their acts ye shall know them." Matt 7:20

We have seen their acts. Now, let us trace their acts to the god who allows such things. Then, we will see the face of our oppressor.

America's State Religion

Scripture says that God threw the Serpent out of the garden and it landed in India. We searched India. Our search found Brahma. Brahma has two sons, Vishnu and Siva. Siva is the more popular by far. Like Brahma, Siva has many faces - many manifestations. The most widely known, the most popular, and the most widely worshiped is the manifestation called *Kali. Kali* destroys so that what is destroyed may be rebuilt.

AMERICA - BEHOLD YOUR GOD

Kali

"Kali", *Goddess of Destruction*, the most terrible and malignant of the gods. She is the malignant aspect of her consort Siva. She is seen as the spirit of evil. She is described as having:

* **Long ragged locks.** This is why the WORD commands;

> *"Neither shall they shave their heads nor suffer their locks to grow long; they shall only poll (moderately cut) their heads." EZ 44:22*

Worshipers of Buddha shave their heads. Worshipers of Kali have long locks. The two extremes. The American army used to give skin-head type haircuts; hippies had long greasy hair. Followers of the WORD are permitted only moderate hair cuts which advertise their obedience to neither of the others and obedience to the WORD.

Again, note the long hair and the universalist "world-force" circle about Kali's head.[2]

* **Fang-like teeth.** Vampire movies reveal more than mere horror movies.

* **Lips dripping blood. Kali drinks blood.** *"Ye shall not eat anything with the blood." Lev 19:26; "It shall be a perpetual statute for your generations that you eat neither fat nor blood." Lev 3:17 (Deut 14:1-21, Lev 11:12-30)*

* **Long finger nails.**

* **10 - 18 arms** - although often portrayed with four.

* **Fire in one hand.** Symbol of destruction.

* **Sword with skull impaled.**

* **Drum in hand** - representing the rhythm of sexual intercourse.

* **Necklace of skulls** or severed heads.

* **Belt of severed arms.**

* **Earrings of children's corpses.** An imperative for abortion and starvation of children.

* **Snakes as bracelets.**

* **Half naked - black skin**: Many Kali cults are whore-houses (today's Hollywood might be considered an example). To followers of Kali devils are white while black is holy. Black is worshiped solely because it is black. Blacks are worshiped, not because of their intelligence, goodness, or excellence, but because they are black. Kali worshipers worldwide worship both black and Blacks - because they are

---

2 The WORD's 2nd Commandment states: **2. "Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven (sculptured, engraved) image." Ex 20:4.** Any likeness of the WORD is forbidden. The disobedient make graven images of *"The WORD made flesh"* and portray these images having Kali's "long hair" and the circle of "the world force" behind her head. Paint over Kali's face with a face of a counterfeit "Jesus", conceal the necklace of heads and severed arms with a brahman robe, and "presto" - you have the king's god - which is the god worshiped by most state churches.

black. Black is the color followers of the WORD traditionally accord the devil.

> **"God ordered Satan to show himself to Adam ... And God said to Adam, 'Look at this devil ... and look O Adam, at him who said that he is God! Can God be black? Would God take the form of a woman?" II Adam & Eve 4:1-4**

Conclusion

If man will not worship God, he must worship man. Man-worship is represented by government edicts that violate the WORD. Government edicts are obeyed and worshiped in preference to the Commandments of God the WORD.

It is plain for everyone to see; Kali-like government edicts are created by those who follow Kali. Kali destroys so that what is destroyed may be rebuilt. But, since Kali has been elevated above all others - destruction and death have become an end in itself. They are perpetual.

The Serpents' money and media have given the rulers of the world their exalted positions. They worship their benefactor - Kali - manifestation of death and destruction.

Kali leads the 4-horsemen of the Apocalypse.

> ***"And if it seem evil unto you to serve the LORD, choose you this day whom ye will serve; whether the gods which your fathers served that [were] on the other side of the flood, or the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: but as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD." Jos 24:15***

Each nation has its god. Islam has its god - ours is the WORD. Our common enemy is Kali who rules us both with

her cold hand of death. And the kings, the priests and the great merchants like it so.

"There is nothing new under the sun." Ecclesiastes 1:9

UNDERSTANDING RACE

Understanding race can be difficult or simple. *Simple* is easier.

Risking oversimplification - I see the world divided into the world of Esau and the world of Jacob.[3]

Jacob is descended from Noah who is descended from Adam-man. Jesus, "the WORD made flesh" called himself "Son-of-man" and said *"I am not sent but to the lost sheep of the house of Israel"*. Many of the books of the Bible are addressed to Son-Of-Man.[4]

The WORD commands; *"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord; even to his tenth generation shall he not enter into the congregation of the Lord (Israel)." Deut 23:2* The parable of the "Good Samaritan" and the "Ethiopian" show that strangers can be blessed in-so-far as they are obedient to the WORD. If these same strangers disobey the WORD - they will be cursed according to the WORD.[5]

Esau is the lawless son. He married a Canaanite. His descendants married Arabs and Turks. Today his descendants are thoroughly mixed with practically every people in

3 Japath the Slav is to abide in the tents of Shem. This is a special situation.

4 Heb: "adam" - those who blush rosy. *Strong's Concordance*

5 For instance, *"The stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh (the tabernacle) shall be put to death." No 18:7, No 1:51.* The "Good Samaritan" could have turned his blessing into a curse by trying to enter the tabernacle or by trying to enter the congregation of Israel.

the world - except Adam-man.[6] Adam-man who mixes with Esau becomes Esau. Esau is Esau-Edom - the Edomites.

Edomites are the ancient merchant wanderers of the great African, Mid and Far-East deserts. Most have different tribal names given to them by the Chinese who named them according to their invasions of China. Some Edomite tribes actually conquered China and mixed their blood with the Chinese. Some conquered India and mixed their blood with them. Making all Edomites.

Religion:

Some converted to Islam; some converted to Judaism; some converted to Christianity, others became Hindu. Esau is not identified by religion. Esau has adopted all religions.

Conquests:

Esau's Muslim converts conquered Arabia, India, the Mid-East, North Africa, and much of Southern Europe - leaving these lands mixed with the blood of Esau. The Southern Spanish, Southern Italians and Sicilians spread the blood of Esau to America - especially S. America, Mexico and the cities of N. America. Arab traders spread their blood throughout Black Africa. The result is that today the world is basically either Esau or Jacob. The possible exceptions are almost not worth mentioning.

We see the yellow skinned Chinaman, the black skinned African, the tan mixed-breed Mexican Mestezo - but they are all equally "Esau". Esau's blood flows in their veins. Your

---

6 Once Adam-man mixes his blood with non-man - the mixed product is excluded from the congregation of Israel-man according to the WORD. This exclusion is ***forever*** - both here and the hereafter.

eyes tell you that they are not Adam-man. Passing their acts through the filter of the WORD tells you what they are when your eyes cannot.

Jews:

Jews are Esau. Talmudic Jews basically belong to one of two Hindu castes - brahmin *priests* - and cartel *managers.* They have bred freely with everything in sight including Esau - which makes them Esau. Their defining mark is first their caste and then their belief-system. There are Yellow and Black Jews. There are Jews who appear white - but aren't. The ones Westerners are most familiar with are both dark and light racial types. Some call them Sephardic and Ashkenazic but that mostly describes their history rather than looks. .

Ashkenazic Jews:

"White" Edomite Jew are often blond, round skulls at the line of the hat brim - and "Jewish" in religion, and are called "Ashkenazic". These are mostly descended from the survivors of the extinct Khazarian Empire now reconstituted under the name "Zionist".

These Turks, former wanderers of the Russian steppes, furnish loud-mouth rabble rousers such Irv Rubin and revolutionaries such as Karl Marx, Trotsky and Lenin.

So-called "Black Ashkenazic" Edomite Turkic Jews, are considered by some to simply be dark-skinned mixed-breeds of the Indian merchant caste who attached themselves to the white Khazarian Turks of southern Russia.

Sephardic Jews

Sephardic Jews are the same dark-skinned Indian mixed-breeds that moved west in the company of other Turkic

migrations. This is the merchant caste who, in the employ of the Catholic Church, managed church banks, operated their commercial ventures, and collected taxes for church appointed kings. They owe their black hair and dark skin to north India, and claim between 5% and 10% negroid blood.[7]

Both black and white "Jews" are subservient to the rules of their Hindu caste system and "religious" beliefs concealed under Sadducee/Babylonian religious customs and beliefs. They are a deceptive people. Ideal cartel banking, media and commerce managers.

Summary

The above is to provide background. It is based on study of Jewish history and Jewish opinions - opinions which often disagree. The following may be useful when attempting to answer those whose understanding is still in its formative stage:

*** Jacob is Lawful - Esau is unlawful.** The WORD ordered Jacob to enforce God's Law. Enforcing God's Law condemns a disproportionate number of the children of Esau. Therefore Esau opposes the enforcement of Jacob's Law - especially capital punishment.

However, the fact remains, the WORD demands that Jacob enforce the WORD. It's not an option. The penalty for not enforcing the WORD is annihilation:

---

7 "Nearly all Jewish communities show a substantial proportion of African Negroid marker genes, such as to imply a total Negro admixture of the order of 5% to 10%." *The Genetics Of The Jews*, (Clarendon Press, Oxford, 1978, A.E.Mourant (*Gothic Ripples*, March 1996, Thorgarth, Greenhow Hill, Harrogate, HG3 5JQ, England £4.50/yr.)

"For the people did not turn to Him ... neither did they seek the Lord of Armies. Therefore God will cut off from Israel head and tail, tail and head, in one day." Isaiah 9:13-17; "Thou hast let go out of thy hand a man whom I appointed to utter destruction, therefore thy life shall go for his life, and thy people for his people." I Ki 21:42

* **When someone wishes to discuss "Jews"** - first, make him tell you what kind of "Jew" it is that he wants to discuss; Does he wish to discuss Egyptian-Jews, Arab-Jews, Syrian Jews, Greek Jews, Khazarian Jews or Israelite Jews? Most of these different peoples lived in Palestine at the time of Jesus. They ALL were called "Jews" by the Romans because the Roman province was called Judea. Most people who want to talk about Jews don't know what they are talking about. Don't allow yourself to be sidetracked - keep to history and the WORD. Repeat God's Commandments. Discuss Jacob-Israel vs Esau. Discuss the problem today which is the WORD of our God vs the unLawful demands of Esau's gods. Remember; *"No bastard.."* Read your history. Keep it simple. One person at a time - one at a time.

LETTERS

S. AFRICA RAPE: Dear Sir; "If you come across a rapist on top of your wife and you shoot at him, you will go to jail. According to our government's ruling you will be arrested for murder, attempted murder or manslaughter and the chances of being released on bail are minimal." (Albert Ruthenberg, letter to the *Citizen*, S. Africa, Oct 1, 2003)

HOT SHOTS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Your "Black Sniper" HR rings a bell here. In spite of the occasional exceptional black marksman you mention, most are poor shots. The *Citizen* of Jan 30, 2003 reports that here in South Africa only 16 black soldiers were able to get one out of 2800 shots fired to hit the target they were aiming at. Considering that S. Africa's black soldiers are involved in aiding revolutions all over southern Africa - this should make one stop and think. It explains how a single farmer is able to stand off 30 attackers. Could it be hereditary?" T. H. - S. Africa

KURDS

Turkey's highest court banned the main Kurdish party, saying it's tied to separatist rebels. The threat of war in Iraq is kindling new fear of Kurdish nationalism. (*Investors Business Daily*, a2, Mar 14, 2003)

RKH: There is never a protest by ITC dominated states when separatist states or separatist peoples are suppressed and incorporated into a cartel state. It is cartel policy worldwide to suppress all separatists and incorporate them into an International Trade Cartel state.

UNFILTERED NEWS

BANTUS: The U.S. State Department is importing Bantus to America and plans to resettle them in 43 cities. At least one city has opposed plans to accept Bantus, the City Council in Holyoke, Mass, voted in October to reject nearly $1 million in federal money. Bantus are primitive black subsistence farmers in Africa. Most have never seen a stove, bathtub, or bar of soap. Many cannot enter a room because they can't

work doorknobs. (Story in *Atlanta Journal-Constitution*, B2, Feb 23, 2003)

RKH: The Lawless effort by America's cartel rulers to force Saxons to live with strangers complies with Asoka's "Rock Edict #VII" on "open housing" - the Hindu law which mandates that members of all religions may live where they please. It also violates the WORD which commands; *"Thou shall drive them out before thee. Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods. They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." Ex 23:31-33.*

WITCH DOCTORS: Michael Jackson, allegedly paid a witch doctor $150,000 to place a curse on David Geffen and Steven Spielberg for not giving him the lead in Peter Pan, according to a story in the *News & Advance*, p.2, March 5, 2003.

RKH: We have our God - blacks have theirs. Most black gods manifest themselves as copies of black Shiva-Kali - sex, violence, voodoo-magic, kill, rape and destroy. They often call their god "Jesus" or "Allah", but their Jesus and Allah are names they have given Shiva-Kali - the god of destruction and sex. *"By their acts ..."*

BLACK VIEW: "Of course, who was on whose side wasn't so cut and dried. While the U.S. was pouring weapons into Iraq, it was also clandestinely supplying weapons to Iran (the infamous Contra affair) as well as information about Communist threats. Its chief ally in the region, Israel, was also supplying Iran with weapons." Morpheus, *The Final Call*, (Black Islam) p. 23, Oct 22, 2002.

IRV RUBIN: Died in a Los Angeles Hospital." (*Investors Business Daily*, p. 2, Nov 15, 2002)

RKH: I ran into Irv Rubin in Nebraska at a farm rally several years ago. He and a burly bodyguard were standing 200 yards away watching the building in which a meeting of farmers was taking place. I didn't recognize him and invited him to join the group. He declined, having a better understanding of farmers' temper at having their farms stolen by the usury-banks than I did.

In my opinion, Rubin was a nasty but brave sort. He went after anyone he thought opposed Jewish interests. His police rap sheet was as long as your arm and consisted of assaults, bombings and mayhem. He is believed to have been responsible for the deaths of more than one of his opponents. He was a disciple of Rabbi Kahani whose followers are responsible for numerous atrocities in Palestine.

ANTI-MUSLIM: Tampa, Fla. - Dr. Robert J. Goldstein, a foot specialist, was arrested and charged with possessing a non- registered destructive device and attempting to use an explosive to damage and destroy Islamic centers. Goldstein is suspected of a plot to blow up dozens of mosques and an Islamic education center. He had expertise and firepower to carry it out, police said. Police discovered his cache of up to 40 weapons, including .50-caliber machine guns and sniper rifles. They also uncovered more than 30 explosive devices, including hand grenades and a 5- gallon gasoline bomb with a timer attached. (Story in *Oakland Press*, Aug 25, 2002, A-18)

BIG BROTHER-SODOMITES: New York - "Big Brothers told its 490 affiliates to give openly gay and lesbian

volunteers an equal chance to serve as one-on-one mentors to children." (*Detroit Free Press*, Aug 16, 2002)

NEWS FROM MIDEAST

SOMETHING TO CONSIDER: In November, a Predator drone targeted and destroyed a vehicle in *Yemen* carrying six *suspected* al-Qaida operatives.

Let's run that by again. There's a law on the books in Virginia forbidding people from rigging booby-traps in their homes that might hurt intruders. This Predator drone was not rigged in the US but in someone else's home. It is an unthinking piece of machinery like a shotgun rigged to a trip-cord. It was flying over a sovereign state and it killed people only "suspected" of wrongdoing.

NEWS FROM AMERICA

HAPPY: 84% of adults surveyed said that doing work they loved was more important than making money, and 88 % said they valued health and a happy home life above wealth. (NY Times, p.8, March 30, 2003)

TROOPS WHITE: The American troops likeliest to fight and die in a war against Iraq are disproportionaly white, not black - contradicting a belief widely held since the early days of the Vietnam War. While blacks are 12% of the population and furnish 20% of the military they make up only 10.8% of combat infantrymen, 2% of Air Force pilots, 2.5% of navy pilots and 5% of Green Berets. (Story in *USA Today*) http://www.usatoday.com /usatonline/ 20030121/ 4794964s.htm

---

TEETH & 2ND HAND SMOKE: "A Univ Rochester study found exposure doubles kids' chances of getting cavities in their baby teeth and 1/4 wouldn't get any if they weren't exposed."

RKH: A healthy body is an example of ultimate lawfulness. The parts must work precisely to achieve maximum efficiency. This is why the WORD says *"Your body is the temple of God ... ye are not your own." 1 Co 6:19* Smoking and drinking reveals the tip of the iceberg. One who abuses himself can not be expected to do less to others.

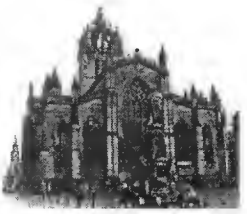
HALF OF COLLEGE-AGED DRINKERS have suffered minor blackouts, says a Duke Univ study. Half of those later learned they had insulted someone while drunk, while a forth blew cash or had sex. (*Investors Business Daily*, Mar 14, 2003

VIOLENT TV: "Kids who enjoyed and related to characters in even mildly violent programs were more likely later in life to get speeding tickets, be convicted of a crime or shove spouses and others, regardless of income, race and upbringing, found a Univ of Michigan study. It ruled out the notion that violence-prone kinds simply enjoy such shows." (*Investors Business Daily*, A2, Mar 11, 2003,

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 344



GINNY GEDDES
Knew
Milk From Meat

St. Giles

It happened in St. Giles Cathedral.

The preacher started to read from the Anglican prayer book. Enraged, little Ginny Geddes reached down, picked up a prayer stool, and threw it at the preacher's head - and everyone stood and walked out. That's what happened.

It was all because the preacher read from the prayer book!

What's wrong with reading from a prayer book?

Nothing. Nothing was wrong with the Episcopal prayer book. Nothing except that the king had ordered the preacher to read the Prayer Book in order to censor those parts of the Bible that the king found objectionable.

The Bible had to be censored. Unless the Bible is censored - kings can't rule. Why? Because the Bible says that we are not to have kings.

Unless the Bible is censored, there can be no monopoly ownership of land because the Bible says that the land is to be divided and never sold, and we are not to have monopolies.

Unless the Bible is censored, we learn that we are not to be taxed; we learn that usurers are to be put to death; we learn that we are not to have strangers in the land and we are to obey God rather than man.

That's why we have the censorship. The fact is - if the un-censored WORD is taught and obeyed - the king, his priests and the great merchant managers of cartel wealth would be out of business. It would bring about the day when *"Thy will be done on earth as it is in heaven."*

To prevent his subjects from learning the prohibitions that would put him out of business - the king ordered the prayer book read rather than the Bible. Ginny Geddes and everyone else there knew that was what the preacher was doing. He was preaching the "milk" from the prayer book - milk having the royal stamp of approval. The part of the WORD that curtails episcopacies - every episcopacy except the WORD itself - that is the "meat". The meat had been censored out so the king might live. That is why Ginny Geddes threw the stool at the preachers' head, and that's why everyone walked out. They knew what the preacher was doing.

The Classical World

King Asoka, whose dynasty had been put on the throne by India's Hindu priesthood, conquered separatist Buddhism by first accepting it, then changing it into Buddhist/Hinduism, and then making it a state religion.

Asoka bragged that he had conquered the Greeks. With Greek and Roman names, the Greek and Roman gods became mirror images of the Indian gods. The Greeks and Romans brought these gods to Judea where they well nigh corrupted the whole land. It was then Jesus Christ returned the WORD to captive Israel.

To stamp out the WORD the establishment reacted in its usual manner. First, it killed Jesus and persecuted his followers. This didn't work. The WORD continued to spread - impacting the trade of the Roman Empire.

Persecution failed, so the "Asoka Pre-empt Plan" went into action. Rome's ruling cartel changed the organized Roman religion into the organized Christian religion. It was an overnight thing - just as Buddhism had been organized into Buddhist/Hinduism in India.

Constantine

Constantine, the Roman emperor, changed Christianity by embracing it, organizing it, and making it the official religion of the Roman Empire. Roman Provinces were renamed "Dioceses" and Roman priests became Christian state-priests. In India, Asoka pretended to be a Buddhist - Constantine didn't even pretend to be Christian. It is said that he converted to Christianity on his death bed. At least that's what we are told. It wouldn't do to have the founder of the re-engineered

Roman state-religion refuse to accept the very religion he had created.

Hindu Rituals Move West

The WORD that caused the trouble had no symbol by which it could be identified and no rituals except two - "baptism" and the "Lord's Supper". Christians could be identified only by their obedience to the WORD.

The newly created state-religion replacement advertised itself as "Christian". It kept the interesting stories and parables of the WORD, but it censored the "meat" of the WORD - those teachings that were destroying Roman trade.

To replace the "meat" extracted from the WORD - Constantine's replacement religion added rituals copied straight from the merchant's Hindu mother religion:

* processions
* parading relics
* body parts for relics
* incense to feed the gods
* shaven heads
* celibate priests
* pointed hats
* works for merit
* robes
* idols
* rosaries
* candles
* racial integration
* tax exemption
* monasteries & convents
* missionaries
* holy water
* male & female priests
* saints
* auricular confession
* pilgrimages

And sandwiched inside - *usury banking.*

If anything else is needed to indicate the religion's place of origin - it would be the temples. Hindus build their temples with domes or steeples. The dome, (or steeple) is itself an object of worship. It represents Siva's "linga" - his sex organ. Siva is a sex god. The WORD requires no such ritual.

The WORD

Rome's new state-religion selected a number of religious manuscripts, copied them into a Bible, and banned the unused ones. It declared itself the custodian of this Bible it had created and its truths. It then banned the reading of this book. It declared that the state-church itself would determine the portions to be taught. This prevented the teaching of the "meat" of the WORD that had caused the international merchant so much trouble.

Reformation

Over the ages there have been many priests of the Roman state- church who tried to teach the "meat" along with the "milk" of the WORD. Most were killed. But, always there remained priests who tried - and the revolts continued.

In the 1500s, a major revolt occurred that we call the Reformation. Millions died in the wars that followed.

Counter-Reformation

The Reformation Wars ended from exhaustion after 30 years. By the end of 100 years, the Reformation itself had with a few exceptions come to an end. In matters of trade and money, things were basically where they had been before.

The major exception was that others had gotten themselves a cut of the cartel's operation. The Protestant kings took over as collectors of tribute and managers of cartel land and in time England found a way to get a cut of the usury banking.

Superficially, it appeared that Constantine's universalist religion had fragmented. Certain rituals were discarded and some of the more glaring ecclesiastical abuses were stopped. The major benefit to the people was that the Bible could now

be read by anyone who wanted to. Religion was blamed for the wars - but religion was only part of the reason.

It's interesting to note that the Catholic Counter-Reformation was brought about under the guidance of a carbon copy of the Hindu "Dharmamatras" - called "Jesuits" in the West. Like the Hindu Dharmamatras, Jesuits convert others by becoming part of the group they wish to convert.

As a result of their work, the protestant return to the merchant's universalism was relatively painless and bloodless. They only know that whereas they were once intolerant of things condemned by the WORD - they now are *tolerant* of them.

America's King & High Priest

Here, the High Priest of America's state religion swears on a Bible that he will enforce the laws of the gods of the countless races that he helped bring into the country. To do this, he demands that everyone "tolerate" everyone else's gods. When the laws of different gods conflict, the judges he appointed to represent the more important gods will referee.

America's Constantine priests watched the king appoint aliens to judge us[1] and said nothing.[2] Now they wring their hands weeping crocodile tears because these followers of alien gods have banned our God the WORD.

The king's government awards tax-exemption, loans, and large donations to religious leaders who agree NOT to teach the meat of the WORD - the Commandments of the WORD forbidding "taxes", "monopolies", "undivided land", "strangers in the land" and "miscegenation". In fact, it's amusing to watch priests who suppress the WORD fall over themselves to lick his shoes.

Prince Charles: Next "Defender of the Faith", "Supreme Governor of the Church of England", Leader of the Episcopal Church worldwide. *"A man cannot serve two masters"*. This one is trying to serve several.

His Royal Highness

The heir apparent to the throne and head of the British Empire's state-religion, makes no attempt to hide his gods. He sports a third eye painted on his forehead and prays in Hindu temples.

His "outing" is creating something of a stir among those who disapprove of such things.

The upcoming Coronation Ceremony is commented on by the TKC magazine in the following manner:

---

1 *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15*

2 *"To him that knoweth to do good and doeth it not, to him it is sin." Jas 4:17; "And if a soul sin, and hear the voice of swearing, and [is] a witness, whether he hath seen or known [of it]; if he do not utter [it], then he shall bear his iniquity." Le 5:1 6*

God's Representative by TKC

"The current movement in Britain to re-write the Coronation Ceremony for Prince Charles could perpetrate a crisis of epic proportion.

"The former Bishop of Durham, Right Rev. David Jenkins has been spearheading such a move for about three years. Dr. David Hope, Archbishop of York, number two in the Church of England hierarchy, has thrown his support towards changes that will result in a secular multifaith "installation ceremony."

This is Diana, the late spouse of Charles. It is a matter of some debate who in the Household Guard she didn't sleep with. Whoredom is permitted by several of the gods whose "third-eye" she wears.

"The group of reformers wants a role for the Roman Catholic and Methodist Churches, the Chief Rabbi and a representative of Islam instead of the exclusive leadership of the Archbishop of Canterbury.

"It is proposed that the eucharist be removed from the ceremony.

"Such reforms would throw into question the establishment of the Church of England and the monarch's role as Defender of the Faith and Supreme Governor of the Church of England. The monarch is Supreme Governor by virtue of being sovereign. ..." (From "TKC", Vol 13, No 3)

Here we have a Protestant Archbishop of the Anglican Church and a pope of the Roman church in a tight conversation. Can you guess what they might have in common?

Anglican Archbishop & Pope Paul VI

Patriarch of Constantinople & Roman Pope

Even more interesting - the Catholic Church split into Eastern Orthodox and Roman Catholic divisions which have been at each other's throats ever since. They appear to be getting along here.

This is an interesting group. A group of Lutherans and a group of Catholics meeting to iron out differences. Forgotten are the wars between their ancestors that destroyed 90% of the population of Germany.

Forgotten also is the reason for the dramatic post WWII drop-off of German Lutheran Church membership. I have

read that when the Soviet Union occupied East Germany practically every other Lutheran preacher became an agent of the Soviet secret police. There must be a very good reason for them to meet.

Kaiser Wilhelm II

(Left) If this one doesn't blow your mind - I don't know what will:

"Pope Leo XIII gave evidences of friendliness toward me whenever he could ... It was of interest to me that the pope said to me on this occasion that Germany must become the sword of the Catholic Church. I remarked that the old Roman Empire of the German nation no longer existed and that conditions had changed. But he stuck to his words." (Kaiser Wilhelm II, Protestant Emperor of the German Empire[3])

Now really! A Catholic Pope offering the job of Holy Roman Emperor to a Protestant? A job of being the sword of the Catholic Church?

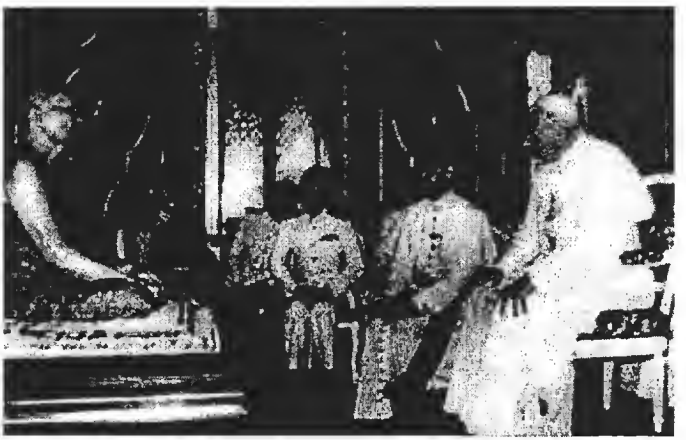
Remember, Wilhelm was not only Kaiser of Germany, he was also head of the Lutheran Church. He confirmed the ecclesiastical heirochy appointment of priests. If there were really a Catholic religion and really a Protestant religion whose business was primarily religion, such a thing could not

3 *The Kaiser's Memoirs*, Wilhelm II, (New York: Harper & Brothers Publishers, 1922), p. 211.

happen. When a Protestant "pope" can become the sword of a Catholic "pope" - something else more important than religion is involved.

High Priest & His Far Eastern Counterpart

What can Buddhism and Catholicism have in common that would justify such a meeting? Could it be that Pope is considering becoming a Buddhist - or perhaps the Buddhist is considering becoming a Catholic? Or, perhaps the subject



Buddhist patriarch & Pope Paul II

of their conversation has nothing to do with religion at all? It may have something to do with something that all organized religions agree on.

Observation

We are no longer children. The WORD that our Lord and savior brought to save us is our key to understanding:

"The Love of money is the root of all evil." I Ti 6:10

It's true!

What is the thing that all these different religious leaders have in common? What do they love more than God and how do they show it?

Simple, they violate God's Commandment to get the money. They do it in spite of **"If you love me obey my commandments".**

The WORD says that USURY is a capital crime. (Ezek 18:13; Deu 23:20) In spite of this the Catholic and the Anglican Churches are major usury banking factors. The Methodists, Baptists, etc. are up to their necks working the usury system and they too conceal their transgressions with silence.

In India, children inherit their father's debts and generation after generation are perpetually enslaved to the lenders. The Rev. Moon comes to our country and lends to our "Christian" priests in spite of the Law:

"The borrower is slave to the lender." Prov 22:7

The borrowers become his slaves.

What else do we see:

The Southland, the land of mostly debt-free self-sufficient farms was pulverized by invaders, taxed with no way to pay, and lent money by the invaders' usury banks to pay the taxes, and her people passed into slavery where they have languished ever since.

And what did the organized "Christian" religion say. Did its priests organize protests and warn against war with a kinsman? **"Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren the children of Israel." I Kings 12:24.** No! They concealed the meat of the WORD and said nothing!

Let's read again the words of a Boer farmer written in 1902 while his country was undergoing the same:

> "The world looks on - the civilized Christian world of churches, and of preachers of the Gospel ... at this barbarous spectacle in South Africa, with about as much real indignation as if Lord Kitchener and his 220,000 troops were inflicting all the horrors of British warfare upon a commonwealth of criminals or brigands, and not upon two little Republics made up of one of the bravest races in Europe, and of the most intensely and sincerely ... Christian people on earth ...
>
> "England has killed 14,000 Christian children, has imprisoned 45,000 Christian women in barbed wire enclosures, has devastated two Christian countries where there was less poverty and less vice than in any other Christian community in the world, and had armed savages to help her ... And yet Cardinal Vaughan,[4] in the name of the Catholic Church of England, the Archbishop of Canterbury in behalf of the Protestants, and ... the Nonconformists of the same enlightened Christian nation, piously call down God's blessing upon the arms which are killing and exterminating a little Christian nation in South Africa. And the United States, Austria, and other countries, equally Christian, enlightened, and humane, sell ... supplies to the power which wages such a war." *The Boer Fight For Freedom*, Michael Davitt, Funk & Wagnalls, NY, 1902.

---

4 "It is now a question of something more than of what is lawful... we realize with grateful confidence the most honorable mission with which God seems to have entrusted us ... For these purposes, you will please to reeite on Sundays, ... the prayers to be found in the 'Manual' ... and headed 'In Times of Calamity.'" *Davitt.;*, footnote p. 587

Conclusion

How are we to look upon these organized religions of the world whose roots are in India? - especially that of Constantine's substitute religion which includes myriad so-called "protestant" offspring? What is our relationship to them?

Is it not "slave" to "master"?

These people, who call themselves our religious leaders, are in the business of making usury loans, loans to us, usury-loans that enslave us, usury-loans made in violation of the WORD; Then;

They conceal the WORD that forbids usury - as well as the WORD forbidding monopolies, taxes, and strangers in the land, AND it is THEIR banks that own the media who elect our kings:

We now understand why they use *silence* to censor the meat from the WORD - the *meat* that forbids the horrible things they do to us. They know that if the meat of the WORD is taught - the king, his priests and the great managers of cartel wealth will be out of business. It will bring the dreaded day when they will be held accountable - *"Thy will be done on earth as it is in heaven."*

It is to prevent this day that they conceal the prohibitions of the WORD.

The job of Constantine's counterfeit priest is to keep us dumbed down so that we won't discover that we are being treated like animals to be harnessed and worked for their pleasure. How do we tell the true prophets of the WORD from these evil ones?

"By their acts ye shall know them." Matt 7:20

Those who teach the meat of the WORD - that we are not to have usury, kings, monopolies, or strangers in the land - that priest teaches the meat of the WORD.

If he dispenses "milk" instead of "meat" - pick up your prayer stool and throw it at him.

Ginny Geddes did.

==========xxx

Letter From S. Africa by K.J.

"It is a real pleasure to go to the Children's Home and see how they make do.

"Something interesting. 1,500 farmers have been murdered plus a great many whites in town. Their dogs are poisoned. Ten dogs in two days in Benaai last week and 12 in Verwoerdburg. Only four survived eating meat laced with agriculture pesticide. The homes these dogs protected are later robbed.

"The HNP holds regular day camps to prepare people to defend themselves and their property in the expected chaos predicted to come. The commando militias were abolished. There is hope that former commandos will now join the HNP security sections so that with God's help we can escape becoming a second Haiti.

"Christianity is being removed form schools and history is being changed. Things like 'Piet Retief raped Dingaan's daughter and that was why he and his men were massacred.'

"An English lady in the HNP (Boer political party) knew Aida Parker, who recently died. She said that Aida had a wealthy mother. She studied journalism at Wits University. While there she married a Jewish fellow and they had a son. It was then she discovered that to return to her people she had

to leave both her husband and her mixed breed child - and she did.[5] After that she spent all her time in journalism.

"May God bless you all. K.J.

FBI Lies

On February 26, 2003, I received a telephone call from a friend in Norfolk. He said that a public school had just held an assembly on "Foreign and Domestic Terrorism". The speaker was a retired FBI agent named Irvin Wells, a member of the "Society of Former FBI Special Agents". An entire section of his presentation was dedicated to Richard Kelly Hoskins. He told the students that Mr. Hoskins had been indicted and although the case did not reach court, Richard Kelly Hoskins was sentenced to life in prison.

Since I am Richard Kelly Hoskins, and I am not in prison, have not been indicted, and have not been accused of terrorism by any credible authority, I called the principal to learn more. The principal's secretary took the call and asked who I was and the subject to be discussed. I told her. She said that the principal was out of the office but would return my call shortly.

Not having my call returned, I called again the next day, and the next and the next. At last, I told the secretary that if I did not hear from the principal shortly that he would have to deal with my lawyer.

Within 20 minutes the phone rang. It was the former FBI agent Irvin Wells. I questioned the truthfulness of his accu-

5 *"A mixed breed shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord." De 23:2; "They have delt treacherously against the Lord: for they have begotten strange (zuwr - racial alien) children." Hosea 5:7: "Separate yourselves from the people of the land and from the strange wives..." Ezek 10:10-14; "Put away all the wives, and such as are born of them, according to the ... commandment of our God." Ezek 10:2-3.*

sations. He said that he must have gotten faulty information. He was vague about his sources.

I found this Irvin Wells a personable sort. He was a Virginian and had gone to VMI where he was brother-rat with my first cousin whom he knew.

We got off on Ruby Ridge and Waco massacres where he stated that the victims of the FBI were the actual aggressors and got what they deserved. He appeared to believe that it was unimportant that at Ruby Ridge a boy had been shot in the back, a mother holding her baby was shot in the face. What was important was that "they had broken the law". He didn't believe for one minute that Ruby Ridge was the result of a federal "frame-up". He firmly believed that the Waco Branch Davidians got what they deserved. "They shot federal agents". He was insistent that they shot first and later committed mass suicide. He instantly discounted the heat sensitive film taken from a helicopter showing FBI shooting down Davidians as they fled the flames.

On that note, we said good-by and hung-up.

Later inquiry revealed that this Wells had been head of the FBI's Norfolk Station - a responsible position. He had also held an important position in New York. I mention this to say that while several say that he is arrogant, he is no dummy. He was in position to get correct information about Ruby Ridge, Waco, and me, even after he retired. If what he told the school children came from FBI sources - the FBI sources are in dire need of updating. If his purpose in talking to school children was to *shape their opinions* - he was right on the button.

It is my opinion that many people associated with the federal government use the Machiavellian principle of saying whatever will advance their agenda - truth or lie. To those people, truth and lies are just tools to be used and discarded.

The result: anything they say must be received with reservations.

"A thief is better than a man accustomed to lie." Ecclesiasticus 20:25

LETTERS

SOUTH AFRICAN IRAQATTACK: "Dear Mr. H., I know I am sticking miy neck out, but it looks like if we had resisted the communist takeover in 1992, S. Africa would be where Iraq is today. Makes you think." B. McD. - S. Africa

Lorie Youth Centre

"Thank you for your support.

The Lorie Youth Centre is situated in Bronkhorstspruit and currently accommodates 26 underprivileged children. The socio- economic situation in our country has led to the necessity for such a centre. The parents of these children can, for various reasons, no longer provide a healthy and safe environment for them.

"The children at the Centre are brought up within a strong Christian framework. The basis of their upbringing being obedience and love for our Heavenly Fathier, as well as discipline and gratefulness. As young as they are, the children have a happy and positive outlook on life.

"Scholastic achievement is of utmost importance to the Trustees and staff at the centre. The children are given all the support and attention necessary to assist them in their studies.

"The Loerie Youth Centre Trust was established in April 2000 by 6 business men and women who saw the desperate need to provide a stable and secure haven for the children. This is a non-profit organization and is solely the concern of

the Trustees. The operattion includes food, medical expenses, transport, salaries, electricity and water, just to name a few of the larger monthly expenses.

"Thanks to people like your subscribers, the Trustees can achieve their goal to make a difference in our children's lives." God Bless, Willie Hoffmann, Lorie Jeugsentrum Trust, Plt 4, Verster Park, Bronkhorstspruit Posbus 120, Bronkhorstspruit 1020, S. Africa. Tel (013) 932-0206

UNFILTERED NEWS

HEADLINES NY Times: "Pentagon Expects Long-Term Access To Key Iraq Bases" *NY Times,*, p.1, Apr 20, 2003

RKH: Those who used to be US friends or have been forced to be US friends are now occupied by US garrisons. Our former communist enemies - aren't. This is strange only to those who don't have the foggiest idea of what is going on in the world.

IRAQ: Kurds and Arabs in the northern city of Irbil agreed that if an Arab or Kurd trespasses in the other's village he will be killed. (*International Business Daily,* p.2, Apr 22, 2003)

RKH: Saladin from Egypt united the sons of Esau into a force that expelled the Crusaders from Palestine. It can happen.

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 345

NATIONAL SOCIALISM

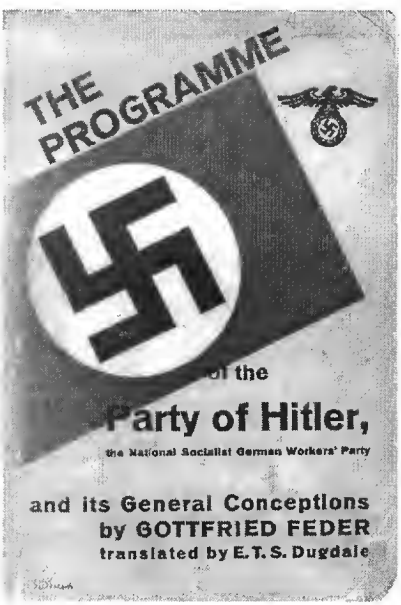
In my opinion, the difference to the ITC as to who won WWI was only a matter of degree. As it was, the Central Powers, consisting of Germany, Austria, and Turkey, lost and were dismembered to facilitate their looting. The lies, treachery, misery and outrage facilitated an effort by Germany to not only restore to Germany what had been stolen from her, but to nationalize the assets involved into the hands of individual Germans. It was this German economic Nationalism, called "National Socialism" that upset the Cartel. If allowed to succeed, it would spell the beginning of the end of the rule of the international merchant.

Richmond 1957

My wife and I had an apartment in Richmond in 1957. At that time I was an idealistic, underpaid organizer and lobbyist for *The Defenders Of State Sovereignty & Individual Liberties*. This group existed to resist the Federal takeover of the Virginia Public Schools. Both Virginia senators, most of her congressmen, state senators and state delegates were among its 10,000 dues-paying members.

One night a fellow came by our 3rd floor walk-up apartment in the Fan District. We talked politics and he gave me a booklet entitled *"The Program of the National Socialist German Workers' Party,* by Gottfried Feder. It was issued February 1920 - only six months after the NSGWP was organized.

I read it and put it aside to read again later. Fifty years passed and the other day I found it in my library, dusted it off and read it again. It contains a wealth of information about the German program to convert Germany from multi-national into a national state; transfer government-owned assets to a farm-oriented society - and do it in such a manner that Germany would not be destroyed in the process.



The NS Plan outlined in the booklet contained 25 points - which I condensed to fit in this newsletter.

THE 25 POINTS of the National Socialist Workers Party

Announced on Feb 25, 1920[1]

1. Union of all Germans.

2. Equal rights with other nations. Abolition of Treaty of Versailles.

3. Return of land and colonies on which to settle surplus population. (The land seized by the allies in WWI)

4. Only those of German blood may be citizens. (Perhaps half the countries of the world have a similar requirement.)

5. Non-citizens are guests only.

6. Voting is limited to citizens. Appointment to government positions by merit - not political party.

7. The State must promote industry and employment. Foreigners excluded from the state.

8. Non-German immigration forbidden. Non-Germans required to leave.

9. Citizens equal in rights and duties.

10. Citizens must contribute mental or physical labor for the good of the nation. This was necessary to dismantle the 1000 year old German caste system where one caste lived from another's efforts.

---

1 NOTE: Germans are Saxons. "German" is a name given Saxons living beyond Gaul by the Romans. It means the "germane", "genuine", or "true" people. When the NS Party speaks of "German" the term is interpreted by Saxons worldwide as pertaining to them since Germans are overwhelmingly the greater part of the Saxon race.

11. Therefore: income not earned by work is forbidden.

12. War profiteers will be confiscated.

13. Nationalization of great multi-national corporations with ownership to rest with the workers.

14. Profits from wholesale monopolies shared.

15. Provision for old age.

16. Regulate wholesale business monopoly. Preference shown to small businesses.

17. Confiscation of trust and corporate lands without compensation; abolish interest on land loans; prohibition of land speculation.

18. Ruthless prosecution of sordid criminals - usurers punished with death.

19. Roman Law serving the materialistic world order replaced by a legal system for all Germany.

20. Availability of higher education to all regardless of caste. Development of gifted children of poor parents.

21. National health program to protect mothers and infants; prohibit child labour; encourage sports for youth.

22. Abolition of a paid army and formation of a national army.

23. To create a national Press:

(a) Editors and assistants of newspapers must be members of the nation.

(b) Non-German media shall require special permission of the state.

(c) Non-Germans shall be prohibited from financing or influencing German media. Pornography will be prosecuted.

24. Liberty for all religious denominations that aren't a danger to the morals of the German race.

25. That the government be given the power to carry out these 25 points.

The leaders of the Party swear to sacrifice their lives if necessary in securing fulfillment of the foregoing Points.

Munich Feb 24, 1920.

Comments

Certain of the **"25 Points"** are worth examining more closely.

#6 Voting is limited to citizens. This is standard in most alien countries of the world. Only their racial or religious kind are allowed to vote. This is especially true in Black Africa.

The Commandment of the Saxon WORD requires the same: *"Thou mayest not set a stranger over thee." De 17:15.* To allow strangers to vote implies that strangers also have the right to rule Saxons - a violation of God's Commandment.

7. Foreigners must be excluded from the state. The right of self determination requires that a nation rule itself. Today, this rule applies to all nations except the Saxon nation - in spite of the Commandment: *"Ye shall drive out all the inhabitants of the land from before you ... And ye shall dispossess the land and dwell therein." Numbers 33:52-53*

8. Non-German immigration forbidden. Non-Germans required to leave. This policy would banish the rule of the multi-national Hindu state.

13. Nationalization of great corporations: German companies had been absorbed into great German corporations which were almost entirely multi-national. These multi-national corporations funded anti-Saxonite left-wing activity, just as they do today. The NS plan was to nationalize the corporations and turn them over to the workers, making German industry national instead of multi-national.

14. Profits from wholesale monopolies shared. In Central Europe giant wholesale operators bought cheaply from manufacturers, raised their prices several times, and then re-sold to the German public. They did this while Germany was starving, and it was largely an alien monopoly doing it. It was much like what happens after Walmart comes to town and drives the small store owners out of business, and is then able to do virtually anything it wishes. The NS plan was to nationalize the great wholesale monopolies, break them up into small businesses once again, and give employment to many people.

17.1 Confiscation of trust and corporate lands without compensation. German land was held by princes, church and corporations in trust for the people for centuries. However, the people had never received any benefit except that of being forced to work on this land.

17.2 Abolish interest on land loans. Bank policy in the past was to load loans with interest, manipulate the business cycle and take the land back when the owners bankrupted. "No-interest loans" by the NS government were substituted.

17.3 Prohibition of land speculation. Land was for the people - especially the farmer. Land speculation was prohibited. This was straight from the WORD. *"The land shall be divided by lot: according to the names of the tribes of their fathers they shall inherit." Nu 26:55 "The land shall not be sold forever: for the land is mine." Lev 25:23*

18. Usurers punished with death. *"Hath given forth upon usury ... he shall surely die." Ezek 18:13.*

19. Roman Law serving the materialistic world order replaced by a legal system for all Germany. #18 and #19 contain a story within a story. Remember your history. The NS leader was Adolph Hitler. He was Catholic. Those he

appointed to head departments of his organization were Catholics. The Catholic population of Germany and Austria were his devoted followers. This large public approval forced the Vatican to endorse Hitler's party. Vatican endorsement locked-in the Catholic vote. This vote plus the support of Germany's Protestant Prussian Church gave the National Socialist Party an overwhelming lock on elections.

But, Catholics and Protestant religious organizations owned the banks. The Jews were hired to do the actual operation to avoid being condemned by those who believed the WORD.

#18. Usurers punished with death - hit bank operation hard. It would be difficult to run usury banks if enforcement of punishment for usury was the death penalty. This, combined with **#7. (Foreigners must be excluded from the state)** deprived the banks of their operators. With the Jews gone who would run the usury banks? The only option was to re-commence low-profit no-interest banking of the "Bank of Amsterdam" kind (see *WC/PC*), or go out of business.

The religious leaders seethed over this loss of income. "A national law" instead of "Roman Law" was a direct attack on Canon Law that said that usury consisted of "interest in excess of 6%."

As can be seen from the table, it makes no difference what "rate" of interest is charged. The fact that interest is charged at all makes the usury contract a fraud from its conception which is why it is outlawed.

```
            10
         23.58
         61.16
        158.63
        411.45
       1067.19
       2768.01
       7179.52
      18621.82
      48300.21
$125,278.29
```

Proving the point - $10 borrowed at 10% requires the repayment of $125,278.29 in 100 years.

Make the loan for $1 for 100 years. If there were only $1 in existence, and thats all, it would require repayment of $12,527 with only $1 in existence - an impossibility.

. No wonder organized religions were upset with the NS.

22. Abolition of a paid army and formation of a national army. This required that Germany have a national militia which deprived possible tyrants the use of a paid standing army which could be used as a private police force. This explains today's campaign against militias.

For years banks have controlled the press by loans they have made to press. *"The borrower is slave to the lender." Pr:22:7* A NS nationalization of the banks resulted in "press nationalization". Nationalization was further enhanced with point #23 which follows

23. To create a national Press: (a) Editors and assistants of newspapers must be members of the nation. (b) Non-German media shall require special permission of the state. (c) Non-Germans shall be prohibited from financing or influencing German media. Pornography will be prosecuted.

With churches no longer teaching the WORD, the media becomes the manager of populations. A national media will teach subjects that benefit and preserve the nation. A multinational Hindu media will teach subjects designed to destroy the nation and replace it with a multi-nation population.

24. Liberty for all religious denominations that aren't a danger to the morals of the German race. Point #24 stepped right into the perpetual backbiting and squabbling between the Protestant Prussian Church and the Catholic Church. It supported the 3rd way called "German Christian's

Faith Movement". This was a universal movement of Germans supporting the Laws, Statutes and Judgments of the WORD and denouncing the lawlessness of the organized religions. The NS Party called it - "Positive Christianity".[2] The party motto: "Neither Catholic nor Protestant, but 'Positive Christianity'!"

The thing that raises the NS 25 Points above crowd pleasing rhetoric is this last part.

The leaders of the Party swear to sacrifice their lives if necessary in securing fulfillment of the foregoing Points.

"By their acts ye shall know them." The leaders of the NS movement continued their fight to return State, religious, and corporate assets to the nation until they died at their posts as they said they would.

Transfer Agreements Of 1939

An article in Sep-Oct 2002 *National Vanguard* entitled "German Transfer Agreement of 1939, A Peaceful Approach To the Problem Of Ethnic Mixing", listed many such population transfers undertaken to avoid conflict. This was part of the implementation of the "25 Points."

The article starts by relating the agreement between Greece and Turkey in 1923 that compelled the repatriation of Muslims living in Greece to Turkey and Anatolian Greeks living in Turkey to Greece. This eliminated a considerable source of friction between the two warring nations.

The specific issue that caused the German government to negotiate its 1939 lightning-fast treaties with Estonia, Latvia,

---

2 Hans Rudel, son of a Lutheran pastor and the most decorated German soldier of World War II, said that the leader of the NSP was the most Christian man he ever knew.

and the Soviet Union was the effort of the British to start race wars by exacerbating the natural differences that always exist between different races with different Gods living in the same area.

After the Polish defeat in 1939, the Germans were able to persuade the Soviets to an exchange of populations allowing ethnic Germans in eastern Poland to come to Germany. The offer of return was voluntary to avoid compelling Slavic groups in Western Poland to move to the Soviet zone.

Polish German Mother & Child

The German-Estonian transfer agreement involved lands conquered by the Teutonic Knights which had been home to Germans for some 700 years. Nevertheless, the Estonians struggling to define themselves as a nationality had been putting pressure on the Germans. The total number of Estonian Germans transferred amounted to approximately 13,000.

The ethnic Germans arriving from Estonia, being predominately landowners, began moving into Warthegau and Danzig-West Prussia strengthening the demographic situation in the eastern provinces and restoring them to their former status as the "breadbasket of Germany."

German-Latvian Agreement

On Oct 30, 1939, Dr. Erhard Kroeger made the following appeal:

"German racial comrades!

"We now embark upon the completion of the task given us by History: the recalling of the last German racial comrades to the great fatherland of all Germans.

"The transport to the Greater German *Reich* will begin in a few days. ..."

German-Soviet Transfer Agreement

Dr. Hans Frank issued the following proclamation:

"The *Reich* Government and the Government of the Soviet Union have concluded in the spirit of friendship a treaty which give to the ethnic Germans who live in the Soviet zone of the former Polish state the possibility of immigrating to Germany, and reciprocally securing for the Ukrainians, White Russians, Russians and Ruthenians on this side of the German demarcation line the right to reunite themselves with their kinsmen in the Soviet Union. ... this gives the Germans, who previously lived scattered throughout the world, once again a common homeland. ... I harbor the firm hope that the action undertaken by the powers concerned will contribute to the elimination once and for all of a trouble spot ... and will bring Eastern Europe into a happy future."

The fate of the Volga and Crimea Germans at the hands of the Bolsheviks during the 1930s had caused the National Socialists considerable anguish, but they were powerless to intervene or intercede on the behalf of their racial kinsmen. The movement of the Bolsheviks into Poland as a result of the Russian conquest of western Poland brought still more ethnic Germans into the power of Bolshevism.

The Bolsheviks were willing to agree to the transfer of Germans in exchange for non-Polish Slavs living in the

German occupied zone. The transport of ethnic Germans from the Soviet zone into German controlled territory required 93 special trains in addition to those marching out on foot and in 11 truck columns and 71 enormous wagon trains compriseng some 15,000 vehicles.

In total, some 129,000 ethnic Germans were resettled in the *Reich* as a result of the transfer agreement. When one considers the fate of the Baltic republics at the hands of Bolshevik NKVD less than one year after the transfer agreements, one must admire the vision and wisdom of the NP in saving these Germans from the ethnic massacres and deportations which were the fate of the Crimea and Volga Germans.

6 Million Jews - 9 million Germans

The attempt by National Socialism to escape the looting of her assets was countered by a world wide crusade. Every empire created by the Cartel, the English, Soviet, American and French wanted their share.

In spite of the effort by Germany to separate the races to avoid conflict - propaganda during the war exacerbated age old animosities to inflame races against each other. In the east - Slavs were hammered with anti-German propaganda and the atrocities committed against the civilian population of their ancient German enemies were horrifying. In the West, where kinsmen fought kinsmen, it was almost as bad.[3]

---

3 **"Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren the children of Israel ... for this thing is from me." I Kings 12:24: "Thou shalt not avenge, nor bear any grudge against the children of thy people." Lev 19:18. "Blessed is the man who does not direct his heart with malice against any man." Enoch 44:3; "When any persons would compel us to break our laws, then it is that we choose to go to war." Josephus, Against Apion 2:38** He who would force us to break God's law is the enemy.

The book *Crimes and Mercies: The Fate of German Civilians Under Allied Occupation,* 1944-1950 by James Bacque (London, England, Little Brown 1997) relates the following:

> "At least 9.3 million Germans died needlessly soon after the war ... This is many more than died in battle, air raids and concentration camps during the war ... they (the Allies) did not end the killing at the end of the war but increased it ... far more civilian Germans died in 5 years of 'peace' than soldiers in six years of war." (see HR #288)

This massive atrocity was the result of careful planning and execution. The millions of Germans who were driven out of East Germany left land and assets which were quickly confiscasted and then "privatized". The atrocities committed against the Germans in Germany proper left assets without owners and assets that had depreciated to pennies on the dollar.

In addition, German trade routes were pre-empted, German trade went to competitors, German banking became cartel branch-banking. All in all, it was a very profitable war.

The "Six Million Jews"? There weren't 6 million Jews living in German Occupied Europe at the time. The "Six Million" was just another "Andersonville story" told over and over by the Cartel media to prevent discussion of "9 million Germans", the looting of Germany, and especially - to prevent the discussion of the NS **25 Points**.

In this last, the Cartel must be disappointed. Guess the favorite topic of conversation among right wing patriots in the former Soviet Union? You got it! It's National Socialism. Guess what is the favorite topic of discussion among right wing Muslims? How about right-wing Japs? Right again.

Right wing Amercians look on National Socialism and see it - not as an objective where they want to be - but as a way-station on the road to the self-sufficient farm where every man is a king and a priest. But first, before this can happen the multi-national merchant's cartel must be dismantled. This will occur in time:

> ***"They will each turn to his own people, and each one will flee to his own land. Anyone who is found will be thrust through, and anyone who is captured will fall by the sword. Their little ones will also be dashed to pieces." Isaiah 13:14-16***

==========

FBI IN THE NEWS

FBI: The conviction of an inmate who spent 10 years in prison has been overturned because an FBI scientific expert gave false testimony and withheld evidence. Agent Michael Malone was transferred from the lab but continued to work for the FBI until his retirement in Dec 1999 after the case was brought to light. (Story in *News & Advance*, p.2, May 28, 2003)

FBI PROBES SELF: The FBI cites lost trust and will investigate itself. Allegations have surfaced that punishments are inequitable. The investigation will be led by ex-Attorney Gen. Griffin Bell and Lee Cowell, ex-FBI associate director. (Story in *Investors Business Daily*, p. 2, May 27, 2003)

RKH: The author has long stated that this out-of-control organization is nothing but a private police force of the party in power and should be disbanded to preserve the few rights left to Americans by their Constitution.

FBI has been given jurisdiction over the Homeland Security Department's "terrorism-related financial investigations". *IBD*, p2, May 27, 2003

FBI WITNESS: The AP reports that FBI explosives expert Steven Burmeister who told federal investigators that his lab colleagues had performed shoddy work in the Timothy Mcveigh case was promoted to FBI lab's chief of scientific analysis and abruptly retracted several statements before appearing as a prosecution witness at trial, a transcript shows. FBI lab director Dwight Adams said "I can state categorically that Steve Burmeister has never felt pressure to change any testimony" to help the McVeigh prosecution. (Story in *News & Advance*, p10, May 5, 2003

FBI Recruiting: "Historically, the FBI has been perceived as being largely white and male, and we have made significant progress toward changing that perception by aggressively hiring minorities. ... To accomplish that, the FBI is actively recruiting in various ethnic minority communities ... " (Advertisement *New York Times*, Apr 13, 2003)

FBI EXPANDS: "The FBI plans to open offices in Kabul, Jakarta and eight other foreign capitals as part of a decade-long overseas expansion that officials say is crucial to fight the global threat of al_Qaida and other terrorist groups." (*Investors Business Daily*, 12644 Beatrice St. Los Angeles, CA 90066, p. 14, Mar 31, 2003

FBI: "The FBI is visiting U.S. libraries, checking the reading records of people with suspected terror ties, library officials say." (*Investors Business Daily*) A2, 12644 Beatrice St. Los Angeles, CA 90066, June 25, 2002)

ERIC ROBERT RUDOLPH ARRESTED

A college boy identified Eric Rudolph's truck at the scene of an Alabama abortion-mill bombing. That's it!

Based on this incontrovertible evidence, the FBI issued an "all points" for his arrest.

Rudolph comes from that part of Western N. Carolina where generations of moonshiners have taken to the hills when trouble looms, and this was the FBI after him crying "murder" and offering $1,000,000. The reward notices didn't say "alive". Knowing how the FBI operates[4] - running was definitely an option. Rudolph ran.

The FBI employed hundreds of men using bloodhounds, hunters, helicopters and heat-seeking military equipment in a 5 year fruitless search. During this 5 year manhunt - no other bombings were blamed on him - something one would expect from one already condemned with nothing more to lose.

At last, Eric Rudolph was arrested by Jeffrey Postell in Murphy, NC where the hunt started 5 years ago and identified by another member of the same Murphy Police Department. Some say Postell arrested Rudolph by accident. If it wasn't an accident - *"A man's foes shall be they of his own household." Matt 10:36.*

The *NY Times* of June 1, 2003 described the long chase. "The FBI held meetings with hunters reminding them of the $1,000,000 reward. But townsfolk remained chilly. There were those who supported Mr. Rudolph's stance against abortion."

4 Everyone knows what the FBI did to Gordon Kahl, the mother and her son on Ruby Ridge, the men, women and children at Waco, and they confirmed their guilt in the minds of millions for the destruction at Waco, Oklahoma City and the Towers by refusing to allow inspectors to examine the ruins for evidence.

A guard was killed at the Alabama clinic which Rudolph had supposedly bombed - a clinic accused of having killed many tens of thousands of babies. Whether Rudolph actually did it or not remains to be seen, but the Law governing abortion is clear, *"Before I formed you in the womb, I knew you; and before you came forth from the womb, I sanctified you, and I ordained you." Jer. 1:5; "Whosoever he be of the children of Israel that giveth any of his seed unto Molech, he shall surely be put to death." Lev 20:2.*

On shaky ground, the FBI beefed up their case by adding an unsolved bombing of a sodomite bar to Rudolph's tab. The Law dealing with sodomy says that it too is unLawful; *"If a man lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death." Lev 20:13*

Neither of the above charges were popular with the public. To win help in their manhunt, the FBI shuffled the evidence further. Searching the files, they took every unsolved crime they could and blamed them all on Rudolph hoping that one of them might stick. One of these was the 1996 Atlanta Olympics bombing that killed a woman. The Atlanta Olympics bombing wasn't about punishing baby killers or sodomites - it was murder. If people could be persuaded that he did this they might turn him in.

This is why the cartel media now uses the headline; "Suspect in '96 Olympic Bombing caught." It associates Rudolph with cold- blooded murder.

If the trial were held in Murphy, North Carolina, the FBI would have a hard job convicting him. Saxons are almost the only race in Murphy. The jury pool there is almost entirely "man", and man is made in the image of God the WORD.

The *NY Times* said this about the people of Murphy:

"Mr. Rudolph became a local folk hero, a cheered-on phantom, as he eluded hundreds of FBI agents .... Today even after his capture, many people here still identify with him."

"Rudolph's a Christian and I'm a Christian and he dedicated his life to fighting abortion," said Chrystal Davis, 25, a mother of 4. "Those are our values. These are our woods. I don't see what he did as a terrorist act."

You are not going to get a hanging jury from people like that!

For five years many people around Murphy had a chance to betray Rudolph and take the million dollar reward but refused. They called it - "the 30 pieces of silver".

People are also watching to see if the FBI is really going to try to use the old Olympic bombing charge. Chances are, if they do, it will blow up in their face - AGAIN. It's old stuff.

The FBI has already accused Richard A. Jewell, a part-time security guard, of the bombing. After six months he was found innocent - after being driven into bankruptcy and a nervous breakdown.

Now, the Feds are going to have to prove that they have enough evidence to convict Rudolph of actually bombing that Alabama abortion mill. Is "walking away from the scene" enough evidence? The FBI says it is, the media says it is, and doubtless they will round up a jury who will agree. The media says he is guilty and is calling him a "white-supremist" to influence the blacks who will be named to Rudolph's jury.

If all this fails - who knows? The FBI labs may come up with some more evidence. They are full of surprises.

Jefferson To Madison On Land - 1785

Fontaineblau, France, Oct 28, 1785: "Dear Sir: ... The property of this country is absolutely concentrated in a very few hands. ... I asked myself what could be the reason so many should be permitted to beg who are willing to work, in a country where there is a very considerable proportion of uncultivated lands?

" ... Whenever there are in any country uncultivated lands and unemployed poor, it is clear that the laws of property have been so far extended as to violate natural right. The earth is given as a common stock for man to labor and live on. If for the encouragement of industry we allow it to be appropriated, we must take care that other employment be provided to those excluded from the appropriation. If we do not, the fundamental right to labor the earth returns to the unemployed.

"It is too soon yet in our country to say that every man who cannot find employment, but who can find uncultivated land, shall be at liberty to cultivate it, paying a moderate rent. But it is not too soon to provide by every possible means that as few as possible shall be without a little portion of land. The small landholders are the most precious part of a state."[5]

ED: Breaking wage-slavery in America must be our goal. Our people are entitled to a piece of land where he can return to sink a plow and produce his groceries. Anything less is to remain a slave to the one who writes the paycheck.

---

5 GOD'S LAW: *"The land shall be divided for an inheritance ... To many thou shalt give the more ... to few thou shalt give the less ... the land shall be divided by lot: according to ... their fathers they shall inherit." Num 26:53-55: "Ye shall not offer unto the Lord ... an offering thereof in your land." Lev 22:24 (GB); "Give me thy vineyard ... and I will give ... thee money. And Naboth said ... the Lord forbid ... that I should give the inheritance of my fathers unto thee." I Ki 21 2-3*

UNFILTERED NEWS

PAKISTAN: A coalition of Islamic parties that rules next to the Afghan border has determined to rule based on the Koran. (IBD May 28, 2003)

TIBET: China replaced the heads of Tibet's local government to combat the influence of the exiled Dalai Lama. (IBD May 28, 2003)

RKH: China has not forgotten the Hindu business-religious octopus that enveloped their land many times in the past.

BRITAIN: "The first person to be prosecuted for religious hatred under laws brought in after the Sept 11 attacks has been ordered to compensate a neighbor who said Osama Bin Laden was a great man. Electronics engineer Alistair Scott, 33, of Exeter, must give £100 to three neighbors after he told them he hated their Muslim religion because of the terrorist atrocities. Student Mohammed Hudaib had said Sept 11 was a great day, Bin Laden was a great man and all Americans deserved to die. He also spat and insulted Scott's family. Scott, who admitted religiously aggravated threatening behaviour, was also ordered by Exeter magistrates to do 200 hours community service." (From the International Express, Oct. 29, 2002; TKC, p.12, Jan 2003)

RKH: This ruling will seemingly be allowed to stand: Great Britain is now a dharma tolerance enforcing Christian-Hindu state and the multi-laws of its multi-nation population will be equally enforced at the discretion of the ruler.

EATING: Many orientals seal business and social arrangements over a meal. This is why strangers are eager to meet to discuss business and social matters over a meal and why the WORD forbids eating with strangers.

The WORD says, *"Thou shall no stranger eat of the holy thing." Lev 22:10.* This applies both to the WORD and to food that has been blessed and is now holy. The simple act of eating is loaded with consequences.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 346

MACHIAVELLI

The attack on Ruby Ridge, Waco, Oklahoma City, The Towers, Panama, Grenada, Kosovo, Iraq, the attack on true Christianity; there's a reason for these things. They are part of a plan devised by Niccolo Machiavelli 500 years ago. He told kings how to obtain a cartel throne and keep it - and applicants for the job follow it religiously - step by step - almost to the letter. As a result their actions are as predictable as the sun rising in the morning and setting in the evening and is one of the reasons the Scriptures say that the hottest places in hell are reserved for kings.

Rule Book For Princes

God the WORD appointed each man a king to rule the earth and gave him His Law by which he is to rule. This law system is called the *WORD.*

The International Merchant appointed its own kings to manage designated market areas. A Cartel appointed king rules using the merchant's law system that favors trade called *Admiralty Law.*

ADMIRALTY LAW

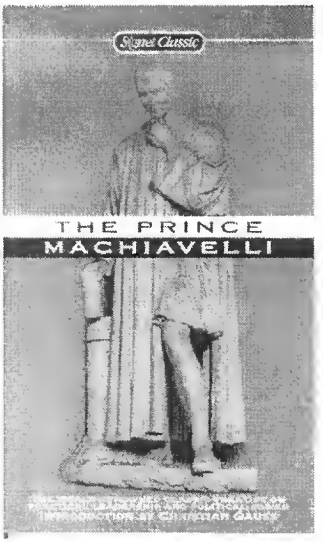
This causes us to have two law systems competing for supremacy in the same area at the same time.

Other law systems complicate matters further. Each race is made in the image of his god. Each god has his own law system. If there are many races there are as many law systems as there are races - plus the merchants' universal *Admiralty Law.*

The WORD - to the exclusion of all others - is man's God - his Law, his government. The clash between the WORD and other law systems is the cause of conflict and is the reason that Machiavelli wrote *The Prince.*

The Prince

In the midst of the political and religious turmoil of the 1500s, a small book called *The Prince* by Machiavelli appeared. It was a handbook telling princes the techniques they must use to seize and hold a throne.



From the time of its appearance until today, there has been nothing superior written. Consequently, this little book is required reading for princes, wanna-bes, and their supporters - in all countries. As a result - "things" just don't happen - they are planned that way.

Machiavelli on Education:

> "The best of all preservatives (of the throne) is the education of the citizens in the spirit of the polity (state policy): 'Without this education the wisest laws are futile.'" p 16

Today's citizens have been educated to become "state citizens". They are taught to abandon Biblical Law and accept the king's "Admiralty Law". This education process is led by the Cartel's media monopoly. Aiding the media are the king's regulated public schools and universities which are financed by grants from the cartel corporations. The result has been an Orwellian "unthinking audience": a "reduced state of consciousness" or a public attitude "favorable to political conformity."

State Religion: (foreward)

> "The powers of hereditary princes during the Wars of Religion after Machiavelli's time were still so strongly established that the prince's right to determine the religion his subjects were to follow was widely recognized." p.17

This has not changed. All religion is tolerated except those religions which teach things that would proscribe the power of the king.

To unanimously support the prince, all modern-day Christian sects have "voluntarily" ceased to teach Biblical prohibitions against "usury", "taxation", "monopolies", "kings", "strangers", "mixed- marriage", etc. - teachings which comprise 2/3 of the Bible. The 1/3 of the Bible that the king allows is the standard religious "self-improvement" part contained in ALL religions to varying degrees. Christianity makes no sense without the omitted 2/3 that specifies the kind of government, legal and economic system that we are to have - and our relationships with aliens.

Lying: - (foreward)

> "He (Macheovelli) recommends to the prince that he use hypocrisy, whenever expedient, to gain power. ... Hypocrisy is the tribute which vice pays to virtue.' By this he means that hypocrisy works only because the majority of men are not hypocrites and are therefore not suspicious." p.22

Note that when America's princes speak - a half-truth or outright lie follows one another in rapid succession. Telling the truth only prepares the listener for the next lie. Wilson's "I promise to keep your sons out of war", followed by his election and entry into WWI a few months later is a perfect example. Witness today's search for "Weapons of Mass Destruction".

Conquest:

"When those states which have been acquired are accustomed to live at liberty under their own laws, there are three ways of holding them.

" The first is to despoil them;

" the second is to go and live there in person;

" the third is to allow them to live under their own laws, taking tribute of them, and creating within the county a government composed of a few who will keep it friendly to you." p.46

"In republics there is greater life, greater hatred, and more desire for vengeance; they do not and cannot cast aside the memory of their ancient liberty, so that the surest way is either to lay them waste or reside in them." p.47

Princes tend to follow the above rule by using all three ways of holding a captive state. The complete wasting of the American SOUTHLAND was Lincoln's planned policy. The Southland was given the entire Machiavellian treatment. The land was laid waste. Blacks were empowered to rule the White population causing a reign of terror forcing hundreds of thousands to refugee to the west. Military forts were established to suppress revolt - forts still garrisoned after more than 130 years. The puppet governments installed by the Cartel's media rule the South to this day. Occupation taxes forced farmers into cities where low-pay employment in cartel corporations guaranteed their peaceful co- operation.

The same applies to SOUTH AFRICA and GERMANY. Both of which were laid waste, occupied by foreign armies, and both to this day suffer under puppet governments installed by their conquerors.

Treachery:

> "Hamilcar the Carthaginian, who was fighting with his armies in Sicily, called together one morning the people and senate of Syracuse, as if he had to deliberate on matters of importance to the republic, and at a given signal had all the senators and the richest men of the people killed by his soldiers. After their death he occupied and held rule over the city without any civil strife." p.59

The closest thing we have to this is the Communist take-over of Russia. Not only were the old rulers killed but anyone who owned property. There was no revolt because no one was left alive to lead one.

The pacification of S. Africa has been on-going for more than 100 years. This will not end until the last Afrikaaner is dead, driven out, or succeeds in driving his enemy away.

The same can be said for Germany. After its conquest in WWII, its leaders were judicially murdered and others associated with the government were either killed, imprisoned, or deprived of jobs in the new occupied state.

War: Means To an End

> "A prince should therefore have no other aim or thought, nor take up any other thing for his study, but war and its organization and discipline, for that is the only art that is necessary to one who commands ..." p. 81

Princes once held the throne for forty years or more - then, a Caesar-type reputation had merit. Today, when a four-or eight-year prince invades Panama or Grenada to win laurels - it is comical. But, the cartel can trust a 4-year prince more

than a 40-year prince who has learned to think that his throne is his because he sits on it.

Learn to be both good and bad:

"It is necessary for a prince, who wishes to maintain himself, to learn how not to be good, and to use this knowledge and not use it, according to the necessity of the case." p.84

This is one requirement mastered by all princes.

Appearance And Reality:

"A prince ... to see and hear him , he should seem to be all mercy, faith, integrity, humanity, and religion. And nothing is more necessary than to seem to have this last quality, ... Everybody sees what you appear to be, few feel what you are, and those few will not dare to oppose themselves to the many, who have the majesty of the state to defend them; and in the actions of men, and especially of princes, from which there is no appeal, the end justifies the means. Let a prince therefore aim at conquering and maintaining the state, and the means will always be judged honourable and praised by every one, for the vulgar is always taken by appearances and the issue of the event ... A certain prince of the present time ... never does anything but preach peace and good faith, but he is really a great enemy to both, and either of them, had he observed them, would have lost him state or reputation on many occasions." p.94

Whither Gun Control?

"Some princes, in order to hold their possessions securely, have disarmed their citizens, some others have kept their subject lands divided into parts (The many

states of Germany before Bismark), others have fomented enmities against themselves (party politics, KKK and Communist-front violence) others have endeavorured to win over those whom they suspected at the commencement of their rule (blacks, Hispanics): some have constructed fortresses, others have cast them down and destroyed them. ...

"A new prince ... give the privilege of arms to some ... can deal more safely with the others; ... But when you disarm them, you commence to offend them and show that you distrust them either through cowardice or lack of confidence, and both of these opinions generate hatred against you. ...are obliged to resort to a mercenary militia (a national guard or regular army)... Therefore, as I have said, a new prince in a new dominion always has his subjects armed... p. 105

"But when a prince acquires a new state as an addition to his old one, then it is necessary to disarm that state, except those who in acquiring it have sided with you; and even those one must, when time and opportunity serve, render weak and effeminate, and arrange things so that all the arms of the new state are in the hands of your soldiers who live near you in your old state." p. 106

The above reveals our present status: America has been acquired as a new state and added to the old one - which is why it is being disarmed. The inner-city denizens plus the Black, Hispanic and Jewish militias are present day cartel allies. Their existence is ignored by the media until the state needs them. Regardless, the day after the need for them passes - they will be disarmed by the same prince who dotes on them today. Ruling states do not disarm - ruled states do. Ruling

states require their citizens to be armed - ruled states disarm their citizens.

> "The Venetians ... fomented ... factions in the cities subject to them (Democrats vs Republicans), and although they never allowed them to come to bloodshed, they yet encouraged these differences among them, so that the citizens, being occupied in their own quarrels, might not act against them." p. 106

It is not an accident that the Blacks are constantly being incited against Whites, that Blacks and Hispanics are at each other's throats, and that Blacks and Jews squabble about everything except their need to unite against Whites.

Value Of Reputation:

> "Without doubt princes become great when they overcome difficulties and opposition, and therefore fortune, especially when it wants to render a new prince great ... raises up enemies and compels him to undertake wars against them. ... p. 107

> "There are many who think therefore that a wise prince ought, when he has the chance, to foment astutely some enmity, so that by suppressing it he will augment his greatness." p. 107

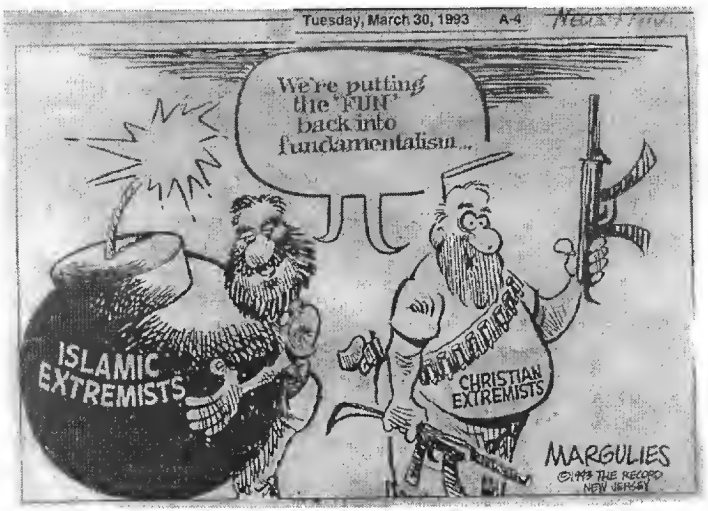
This is the reason for America's wars against countries whose leaders at one time were on the CIA payroll: Ho Chi Minh, Saddam Hussein, and the rest. There is hardly a country that the U.S. has aided in recent years that has not been used as a strawman enemy.

This same reason is why the Cartel media demonizes those who wish to live under God's Laws as being "terrorists". As soon as its foreign "strawmen" are vanquished to the glory of

the prince, the prince will have homegrown "rebels" to vanquish - rebels that he created out of thin air - but no less useful.

Few seriously believe that a book by Dr. William Pierce was really found found in McVeigh's car - they believe it was planted there.The media tells us that the book incited McVeigh to blow up the Oklahoma City federal building. It appeared to be an effort to turn Dr. Pierce into an enemy of the state. Even fewer believe that my book *War Cycles/Peace Cycles*, a book on Christian economics, was found in the car of someone engaged in violence in California. It could that people are beginning to realize that instead of being an accidental discovery by media reporters it was to create an enemy for the state - an implimentation of Machiavelli's plan.

The cartoon below came from the *News & Advance* in 1993. Even then the Cartel was drumming up enemies for its prince to suppress.



Fortresses:

> "It has been the custom of princes in order to be able to hold their state securely, to erect fortresses, as a bridle and bit to those who have designs against them... Therefore, fortresses may or may not be useful according to the times... "

The FBI set up a base in Andrews, NC - "Rudolph country" and manned it with several hundred operatives. The reason - the county is 99.9% Saxon. Such a gathering of Saxons unleavened with aliens is certain to produce a center of resistance to Admiralty Law in time. The existence of the FBI base actually did produce discontent and distrust of the government. So, after several years and after a number of government agents merged into the local population, the base has been greatly downsized - seemingly.

This is an example of a mobile modern day fortress. Its downsizing and placing covert agents in the local population is the governments' public relations answer to the problem of fortresses.

> "The best fortress is to be found in the love of the people, for although you may have fortresses they will not save you if you are hated by the people." p.108

Exercise of Power

> "Nothing causes a prince to be so much esteemed as great enterprises and giving proof of prowess. We have in our day Ferdinand, King of Aragon, the present King of Spain. ... He was able with the money of the Church and the people to maintain his armies, and ... undertake greater enterprises, and always under the pretext of

> religion, he had recourse to a pious cruelty, driving out the Moors from his kingdom and despoiling them.[1] ... He also attacked Africa under the same pretext, undertook his Italian enterprise, and has lately attacked France ... which have kept his subjects' minds uncertain and astonished, and occupied in watching their results. And these actions have arisen one out of the other, so that they have left no time for men to settle down and act against him." p 110

There is something Machiavelli was wise to leave unmentioned - the usefulness of war's destructiveness. When a prince destroys an opposing county's source of water, transportation, or food - that country must have these things or its people will die. The conquered are therefore made agreeable to let the conquerer contract with his personal friends to rebuild these things with the conquered paying the cost. After all, the purpose of episcopacies is to control those ruled - including the transfer of the fruit of their labor into the pocket of those who rule.

Following the War Between The States, the South's occupation *puppet government* undertook numerous railroad, water, and bridge improvements paid for with municipal and state bonds. Between a quarter and a half of the money went to the projects with the rest going into the pockets of the contractors. Virginia's occupation debt was not paid until after WWII and cost more than the War itself had cost.

---

1 He despoiled them but left them in Spain. Their descendants are today's dark skinned Spaniards

Germany's "puppet government", installed after WWI, was overthrown in an National Socialist revolt. They repudiated foreign debts which necessatated WWII to again install another puppet government - this time guarded by a permanant occupation army to guarantee that Germany would not refuse to pay its foreign and reconstruction debts. War is a wonderfully profitable thing.[2]

Friend or Foe

> "A prince is further esteemed when he is a true friend or a true enemy....This policy is always more useful than remaining neutral. ... And it will always happen that the one who is not your friend will want you to remain neutral ..." p 111
>
> "Moreover, victories are never so prosperous that the victor does not need to have some scruples, especially as to justice." p. 112

This last has been violated time and again by cartel conquerors. The result is an accumulating reservoir of resentment. In the South, S. Africa, and Germany alone - people remember. Add to this the resentment being created in violated alien lands today. The cartel is truly justified in their siege mentality.

Men About The Prince

> "The first impression that one gets of a ruler and of his brains is from seeing the men that he has about him." p. 114

2 See who the reconstruction contractors are in Kosovo and Iraq - it tells the whole story..

From Lincoln, Wilson, and Roosevelt - to Johnson, Clinton, Bush I and Bush II - we see the mentality of Esau.[3] There is no honor, mercy, or truth. All is deception, lies and mendaciousness.

Machiavelli's *The Prince* is truly the rule book of princes, and as slavish devotees - princes become predictable, and once predictable - vulnerable.

Letter from S. Africa by K.H.

Dear Mr. Hoskins: Winter came in days and we are in winter clothes.

There is a group here called "Israel Vision". It is similar to your American "Identity". The reason I mention this is because they are beaten up regularly in the media - the same as "Identity" is beaten up in your country - because they prefer God's Laws to Government's edicts. It seems as if anyone who truly loyal to God is fair game.

In Natal, there is a bitter fight between Inkatha (the Zulu Party) and the ANC who wants to take over the province. The English in Natal seem to get on much better with Inkatha and most of them are fluent in Zulu.

Recently, on a Lufthansa fight from Cape Town, the minister of health Blonto Msimong (female), behaved badly. A German, Mr. Jentz von Wichtingen, refused to sit next to her because of her refusal to help AIDS sufferers and asked the cabin crew if he could sit elsewhere; Msimong overheard

3 Esau was as much a *man* as Jacob. They were brothers. While the acts of Esau finds a fertile field in his mixed-descendants who do what is natural for them to do, the greater enemy is a *man* who is disobedient to the WORD which is his God.

them and jumped up to confront the man. Swearing in the worst way, pushing her finger in his face.

The Cabinet was informed of her conduct but did nothing about it. They said that black ministers should be treated with respect.

The black government has created large scale unemployment through their endless new labor laws that make production impossible. Many firms have had enough and are pulling out, adding to the huge unemployment problem.

Those who are unemployed often turn to crime to survive. The crime is directed against whites. The houses to be robbed now have small color signs placed in front to guide the robbers. White signs mean "easy target"; red - it must be an armed robbery since the inhabitants are armed; blue - stands for "help inside". The signs are disguised as sticks and so-forth, but are quickly discovered by interested parties. If you shoot a robber in self defense you will find yourself locked up for assault or murder. It does not matter that the robbers were armed and your life was threatened.

The Black South African regime is keeping Zimbabwe's Mugabe in office by sending him corn, foot and mouth medicine for cattle, and free electricity. Still thousands of Zimbabwe and Mozambique blacks come over the border into S. Africa.

Enclosed are receipts for the money sent for the orphans. Thank your readers again for all they are doing.

Yours faithfully, K.J.

RKH: PHONE CALL: This weekend I received a phone call from Mr. Willie Hoffman in S. Africa, director of the orphan's home. He asked me to please thank you all for what

you are doing for the children. I told him that my subscribers are America's elite. He agreed.

Another Report From S. Africa

Richard: My son and I just returned from two weeks in South Africa. It is one of the most spectacularly beautiful countries in the world.

In 1994 a one-man one-vote "black" government was put in power. Satan could have run it and I don't believe that there would have been much difference.

The Boer-farmers of South Africa are being murdered at the rate of 313 per 100,000. Interpol warns that they are the highest-at- risk-group in the entire world! With more than half of South Africa's commercial farmers gone since 1994 - starvation will be the order of the day soon; first in Zimbabwe and then in South Africa.

This beautiful country is filled with gates, barbed and concertina wire. Theft is the thought of the day, every day. The newspapers are filled with advertisements for emigration to New Zealand, Australia, Canada and the UK.

Eugene Terre'Blanche of the AWB militia has been jailed and the AWB has been largely broken up. Its website is http://www.awb.co.za/. About 20 people are scheduled to go on trial this week for high treason for allegedly conspiring to blow up dams, etc.

I remember when the S.A. Rand was worth about $1.25. Currently it is worth about $0.13 making S. Africa a cheap place to visit - or buy. Many are leaving and there are few white persons to be seen on the streets between the ages of 25 to 45.

AIDS is making it difficult to hire workers for the mines. One woman told me that her maid attends two funerals a month. One sees teen-age church groups from the US going to SA to counsel blacks about using condoms to prevent the further spread of AIDS. Current projections state that by 2010 SA will be a white majority nation thanks to AIDS.

Zimbabwe has 270% inflation a year. They have a law preventing white farmers from farming. Don't ask me why.

We visited the "women's museum" in Blomfontein that commemorates the tens of thousands of women and children who died in the Anglo-Boer war of 1899-1902. Lord Kitchner, the British commander, burned the Boer's farms and put the women and children in concentration camps where they died like flies. They also sent POWs far away to Bermuda, St. Helena Island and Ceylon. This was brutal. Afrikaaners remember.

"Russell Walker" <farminn@linkabit.com>

LETTERS

WHO WON? "Dear Mr. Hoskins: If the South was right during the War Between the States, why didn't they win?" H.P. - Pennsylvania

RKH: I read a newspaper article that said that only 10% of Northerners have an ancestor who fought in that war, while the vast majority of native born Southern whites have many ancestors who fought. Today, the South is under siege by anti-Christ forces, but the North has been vanquished.

We are told that no one wins a fratricidal war, but if there was a winner, it was not the North.

MULTI-NATIONALISM: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: In 1900 there were 2 million blacks in S. Africa. By 2000 there were

32 million. Most were imported by multi-national corporations as laborers. The multi-national merchant wants maximum profit at minimum costs. Low cost blacks produced maximum profit. If we nationalists are to have a land of our own - multi-nationalists - corporate and individual - must be permanently excluded." A.V. - S. Africa

UNFILTERED NEWS

Dr. Diesel

Dr. Rudolph Diesel's contribution to the independence of the "self-sufficient-farm" was an engine designed to run on vegetable oil. This is not surprising considering that this brilliant inventor spent his childhood in the agricultural provinces of France and Germany and knew farmers and their needs.

In 1913, Dr. Rudolph Diesel disappeared on a trip across the English Channel. His body was found floating a few days latter. Newspapers suggested that he was assassinated by foreign agents. After his death his idea of fueling diesels with vegetable oil was quietly *un-mentioned* by the Cartel media.

BRITAIN faces a sexual disease crisis, say lawmakers there, noting soaring rates of syphilis, chlamydia, gonorrhea and HIV. (IBD, p.2, Jun 12, 2003)

RKH: *"In those days went there out of Israel wicked men who persuaded many saying, Let us go and make a covenant with the heathen. ... To the end that they might forget the law, and change all the ordinances." I Maccabees 1:11,49; "He will bring upon thee all the diseases of Egypt, which thou wast afraid of; and they shall cleave unto thee." De 28:60*

MUGABE was installed by the British and Australian governments of the time (with U.S. okay) after a violent campaign of racial hatred against the settlers. The settlers agreed to give up 100% of political sovereignty in return for 50% of Zimbabwe's land. They surrendered their independence in return for material benefits. (*National Action*, POB 635, Strathpine Post Shop, Qld 4500, tel: 07 3205 8543, #38, Dec 2002)

RKH: *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." De 17:15; "If you will not obey the voice of the Lord, but rebel against the commandment of the Lord, then shall the hand of the Lord be against you, as it was against your fathers." I Sam 12:15*; White Rhodesians chose to fight God - now they have nothing.

BAGHDAD: The city which had never seen heroin until March 2003, is now flooded with narcotics including heroin. Where the Americans go the narcotics flourish. Taliban had successfully eliminated the drugs from Afghanistan but since the US forces took over the control, Afghanistan has become the largest producer of heroin. Some reports suggest that the drug and arms trafficking is patronized by the CIA to finance its covert operations worldwide. (*Taking Aim*, p. 12, Vol 8, #4., from *The Independent*.)

BRITONS BANNED: A white woman told *National Action* of difficulty getting her brother into Australia since the Australian Immigration Department is now staffed almost entirely by Asians. A Filipino advised her, "You can only come as a business migrant. For that you need to bring Aus$500,000 to invest". He said that he had a business group

put together the required Aus$500,000 to invest". He put the money into an Australian bank account. After an interval he withdraw the money and sent it back to the Philippines where the second 'business migrant' used it to enter Australia. Then, repeat the process ad infinitum. (*National Action*, POB 635, Strathpine Post Shop, Qld 4500, tel: 07 3205 8543, Mar 2003)

Outsourcing

American companies are using Indian labor that is often working around the clock - to do research and development, prepare tax returns, evaluate health insurance claims, transcribe doctor's medical notes, analyze financial data, sue for overdue bills, read CAT scans, create presentations for Manhattan investment banks and much more.

It is expected that by 2015, 3.3 million American jobs may be sent to India with its large pool of English-speakers and more than two million college graduates coming on stream every year.

J.P. Morgan Chase & Company is planning to hire 40 junior analysts in Bombay to set up an Equity research department there. While laying off personnel in America it plans to increase its several hundred employees doing back-office work in Bombay to 1,100 by year end. Delta Air has contracted Indian companies to handle customer reservation. (Story in New York Times International, p.4, May 11, 2003)

LEE BANISHED: The Boy Scouts of central Virginia will soon remove the Robert E. Lee name from their uniforms. The decision to eliminate Lee's name, was because some African-Americans consider it to be an offensive relic of the past. Scout Executive Robert A. Tuggle said that the change has nothing to do with political correctness. King Salim

Khalfani, Virginia director of the NAACP said "I think it is a very positive step and I want to applaud them for their forward thinking." (Story in *News & Advance*, May 15, 2003, C3)

RKH: The WORD says; *"Thou shalt have no other gods before me." Ex 20:3* The WORD says, *"Let us now praise famous men and our fathers that begat us." Ecclesiasticus 44:1*;

The God of the Jews says in the Talmud; *"No one is allowed to praise them or say how good an Akum (Christian) is, How much less to praise what they do or recount anything about them which would redound to their glory." Lore Deah 151.14* (Israel Our Dilemma, Pike, p. 60) : *"Never praise Christians lest it be be believed true. Abhohah Zarah (20,a)*

"Thou shall have no other Gods before me." There is no better example of a Christian than Robert E. Lee. Whose God do the Scouts follow before our God?

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 347

THE BUSINESS Of WAR

War provides a rush of money that is borrowed into existence to fight the war. In the peace that follows, the usury system eats up the war-generated money. This necessitates another war in 20 years, or small wars every 5 years, to generate more money.

War is a business; casualties are collateral damage; the peace between the wars is an illusion - a victor's peace. The war continues on and on for the vanquished. Because ***"usury"***, the cause of modern war, is never mentioned from the pulpit - the misery continues.

War is a business - the biggest!

WAR: The Looting Expedition

Modern war consists of five steps:

1. Demonizing & Provocation
2. Destruction
3. Puppet Government
4. Reconstruction
5. Suppressing Revolt

1. Demonizing & Provocation

The "law of nations" says that a state which is attacked may defend itself.

Aggressor states must observe this law, otherwise neighboring states may think that the aggressor will turn on them. This might cause the aggressor's neighbors to combine into a defensive alliance that may be dangerous to the aggressor.

This "law of nations" forces aggressors to provoke their victims to attack them. The aggressor can then claim that he is defending himself against the victims' violence.

Making the victims' planned attack on the aggressor believable, the aggressor starts up the time honored practice of demonization. Nothing good can be expected of someone who is "bad".

The laboratory case we are all familiar with is our own *War Between the States* - variations of which are used worldwide today.

Fort Sumpter

Hands down - the South was the richest part of the country. In 1860, most of the federal revenue came from tariffs. Almost three quarters of the tariffs were paid by the South. One can either take the eggs or kill the chicken and have a

chicken dinner. The latter course was decided upon. In preparation for the feast the urban cartel media worked "John Brown" and "Uncle Tom's Cabin" to demonize the South.

Lincoln, cartel spokesman, started by demanding that the tariffs be increased. Some Southern states felt abused and withdrew from the union.

The South assumed that Lincoln would honor the contract of states and turn over the federal garrisoned Fort Sumpter to the sovereign state of S. Carolina. Fort Sumpter was situated in the middle of Charleston Harbor. South Carolina believed that as long as Fort Sumpter was garrisoned, it was a foreign beachhead in the heart of the state.

Emissaries were sent to DC to discuss the details of turning over the fort. The newspapers reported that the discussions were congenial and progressing nicely. It was assumed that it was only a question of time before the fort would be relinquished.

Unknown to the Carolinians, while negotiations were in progress, Lincoln had secretly launched an invasion fleet to S. Carolina loaded with storm troops. This fleet, when combined with Fort Sumpter's garrison, could quickly bring about South Carolina's overthrow.

The fleet arrived off Charleston harbor, but a sudden storm prevented it from entering the harbor. Outraged at this perfidy, the S. Carolinians opened fire on Fort Sumpter before the storm abated and the fleet's guns could combine with those of the fort.

The Northern cartel newspapers ignored the deceit and reported that an "unprovoked attack" had taken place on Fort Sumpter - "Rebels had fired on the United States flag."

The South had been demonized and Ft. Sumpter was the provocation. Now - to the next step.

2. Destruction

With overwhelming military superiority the North destroyed the South. It was a methodical, complete, systematic destruction. Mills, dams, canals, railroads, homes, towns, and cities. Scores of towns and cities vanished - never to be rebuilt - among them "Kellyville" at Kelly's Ford, the home of my ancestor, John P. Kelly.

After 4 years, the South was forced to surrender. It was a total unconditional surrender - 20,000 starving, surrounded men at Appomattox surrendered to 200,000. The survivors went home to - nothing.

3. Puppet Government

All those who fought against the invaders were disfranchised. Women couldn't vote. Blacks were made citizens, given the vote, and placed in government to rule the South - creating a reign of terror. Federal troops were stationed to see that Black rule wasn't removed.

4. Reconstruction

Northern ITC corporate managers posted their representatives in every Southern state and city government to instruct the Blacks how to vote and what to vote for.

After voting themselves royal salaries, the Blacks began the glorious fun of "reconstruction". In a land that had known nominal or no taxes - taxes were passed. Businesses and land were taxed. Since there was no way to pay the taxes, the land, houses and businesses came on the market for almost nothing and were snapped up at tax sales by "carpetbaggers" - the cartel's corporation agents. Great land companies came into existence owning millions upon millions of prime acreage.

Three hundred year old forests on the Blue Ridge right above Lynchburg were bought for almost nothing and stripped. Gigantic logs were loaded on trains and shipped away.

Dams, mills, churches, railroads, and canals were rebuilt. Freed slaves were promised 40 acres and a mule. No money was available to pay for these things so the Blacks issued state and city bonds. For each million earmarked for a railroad - $100,000 went to the railroad and $900,000 went into the pockets of the contractors - all cartel operatives. In other words, the contractors who financed the election of the Lincoln government got their money back plus interest - many times over.

The "reconstruction" cost much more than the war itself had cost and Virginia's debt was finally paid off in 1947 - more than 80 years after the war. A railroad man was telling me the other day that it still costs more to ship from Richmond to NY than from NY to Richmond.

5. Suppressing Revolt

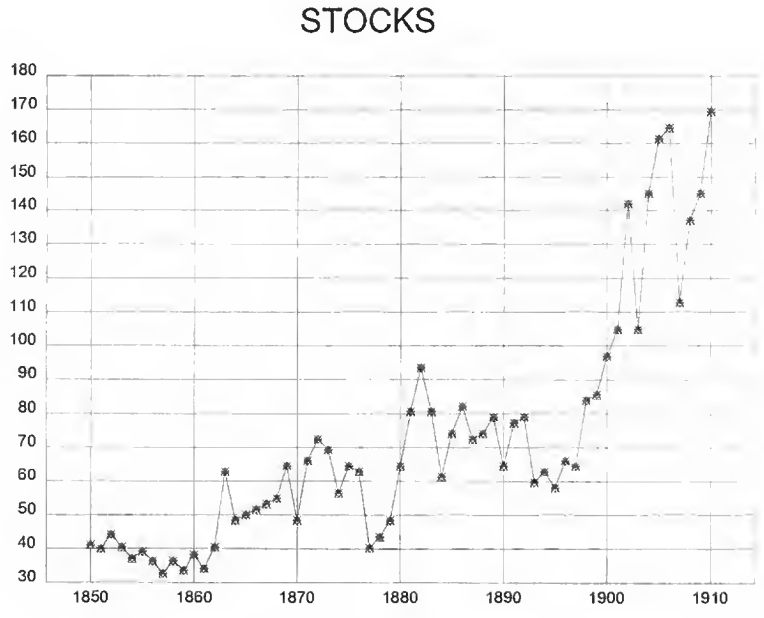
To keep the natives from becoming restless and demanding the return of their property, military garrisons were posted in the Southland. They are still here after more than 130 years.

The freedom to select one's own political representation was abolished by use of the media monopoly which gives publicity only to cartel agents - the publicity essential for election.

A defeated, occupied land is a province belonging to the conqueror. As long as it remains that way its inhabitants exist only to provide for the needs of the conqueror.

Chart

The chart on the next page shows the horrible 1850s depression in the North culminated in the bankruptcy of the Life Insurance Company of Pennsylvania. The self-sufficient-farm-system of the South was hardly aware of the event.



Stock Market 1861-1865 & 1860-1910

The start of the War in 1861 brought in "happy days". The stock market doubled as money was borrowed into existence to fight the war - and as loot from the South was monetized.

First thing, the invading armies emptied the tobacco warehouses. A 750 lb. hogshead of tobacco was worth a fortune. Drivers in blue would line wagons before a house and empty it of silver, furniture, wall hangings and floor coverings. Lines of these wagon trains clogged the roads to Washington where three auction warehouses remained open day and night auc-

tioning the wagonloads sight unseen because of the glut of contraband - with wagonloads backed up for half a mile - and more wagons arriving by the hour.

Ships tied up to private wharfs on the Virginia rivers. Raiding parties were sent far inland to return loaded with loot. The ships remained tied up until fully loaded at which time they cast off and sailed for Washington.

Washington DC became a boom town spending lavishly the wealth Virginia had taken 250 years to accumulate. The government frolicked during a four year long party using Randolph silver from Turkey Island, furniture from Stratford, the Lee home, and portraits of ancestors from Kelly's Ford calling them their own. Government clerks rode blooded horses bought for a few dollars on their lunch hour.

War, wonderful war!

The stock market rise from 1860 to 1900 was marked by drastic corrections when usury siphoned off the floating supply of money dried up - only to be replenished when money spilled-over from European wars and our own manufactured "Spanish-American War" and Britain's own S. African "Boer War" - but the continued extortion of wealth from the South was the thing that kept the U.S. stock markets in its remarkable ascendancy.

SIDE EFFECTS

The side effect for the victim was long term Southern impoverishment. Plantation land at Kelly's Ford worth $800 an acre in 1858 was traded for 50¢ an acre in 1903. Compare that with the stock chart to the right. Self-sufficient farmers unable to pay the taxes and forced to sell their land and move to town worked in cotton mills for 10¢ a day. In 1914 things

had improved - they were getting 30¢ at the slate quarries down in Buckingham County. I went to grade-school in the 1930s with barefooted children who had walked through the snow to get to school. Others had cardboad in their shoes.

But hey! The bright side was that the independent self-sufficient farmer, now reduced to being a cheap factory laborer in a cotton mill and living in a company house - made possible the bounty enjoyed by the rest of the nation.

Rewriting Contracts

The Law states that we are not to have kings to rule over us. To circumvent that Law most Western nations have "elective representation". The fact is that the elections are manipulated so that the voters have no idea for whom they are voting. They vote for a caricature of a perfect man to represent them - a picture drawn by a third party. The third party that draws the picture is Esau's media - and the "perfect man" is in fact Esau's agent - a scoundrel.[1]

America has not had an honest election since the earliest days of the "Republic". The "president-king-prince" that has been elected has issued executive orders and made private trade and business agreements the contents of which are completely unknown to the people of the nation. The longer the prince holds his office - the more contracts he is responsible for making.

War is business. A conqueror is confronted with trade contracts benefiting others instead of himself. War itself nullifies many trade agreements and further nullification take place by the use of martial law. Also, the puppet government

1 This is why the 10 system was employed by our ancestors.

appointed by the conqueror rubber-stamps new trade agreements replacing old ones. The final touch to finish the transfer of trade profits is to kill the leader of the vanquished country. This erases all loose ends and no one is left to contest the new system.

SOUTH: President Jefferson Davis was arrested and imprisoned in a damp cell at Fortress Monroe in Virginia. He could not be brought to trial because his knowledge of trade agreements and Constitutional Law would be an embarrassment if made public. Almost dead from maltreatment by his Negro guards and from exposure, he was allowed to go home to die, thereby sparing the government the onus of another atrocity - a "peacetime" atrocity. Davis surprised everyone by surviving and he wrote scathing denunciations of the treatment of the South - all studiously ignored by the victor's historians.

SOUTH AFRICA: Britain conquered little S. Africa. President Kruger fled abroad and died there. Had the British been able to capture him he most probably would have been executed. The British did not want to explain their appropriations of S. Africa's raw materials - including her gold mines. Then too, Kruger had a close advisor who was a cartel member. At the same time he was advising Kruger he was also advising the invading British.

GERMANY: Kaiser Wilheim had many cartel advisors. When Germany collapsed he abdicated and removed to Holland. At that time there were no extradition treaties.

RUSSIA: Tzar Nicholas and his family were executed - canceling contracts dating back centuries. This is the preferred method. A puppet government composed mostly of cartel civil service employees was installed which ruled until the country's wealth was drained. The pretense was then made that the cartel had left the country. However, Russia's continued attempt to suppress Chechnya separatists exposed this to be a deception. Bankrupt Russia remains part of the cartel empire.

GERMANY: Hitler died by his own hand rather than be put in a cage and shown around before being hanged. A puppet government directed by a cartel civil service was installed. All Germany's trade contracts worldwide were voided. Rudolf Hess, Hitler's second in command, was incarcerated almost entirely incommunicardo for half a century. Released because of a dispute between the victors, he was garroted by his British captors before divulging what he knew.

ITALY: Mussolini was shot.

VIETNAM: President Diem was disposed of by Filipino assassins in American employ while the war was in progress. This canceled all trade agreements made by him.

PANAMA: Panama was given the Panama Canal by the U.S. allowing them to finance certain private trade agreements. President Noriega of Panama voiced concerns; the U.S. invaded Panama, installed a puppet government, imprisoned Noriega for "drug smuggling", and we hear no more "concerns" about trade from Panama.

YUGOSLAVIA: The Serb province of Kosovo was 3/4s taken over by Muslims. The U.S. took exception to Serb defense and destroyed Yugoslavia's mills, power plants, railroads, bridges, and communications. The U.S. then installed a puppet government who issued contracts to rebuild the destruction. The president was arrested and is being tried for crimes against humanity.

Iraq's Turn

While all countries victimized by the cartel go through the same process - Iraq is the latest.

1. Demonizing & Provocation:

Iraq - the third largest oil producing country in the world is a natural money-tree. A plum waiting to be picked.

Little Kuwait next door was persuaded to slant drill Iraq's oil fields. Iraq asked the US if it had any interest in the matter. The US assured them it didn't. Based on this assurance, Iraq invaded Kuwait. The US used this "act of aggression" as the excuse to go to war after first demonizing Iraq's religion, leadership, mass murder, etc., the usual.

2. Destruction:

In the first Iraqi war the US destroyed the Iraqi army's expensive tanks. It destroyed bridges, power plants, airfields, radio stations, and everything of value - everything except the oil wells that would be needed to pay to replinish all these things some day in the future.

The US then declared a 12 year embargo of the country. No spare parts, no medicines, precious little food. The result

was that 500,000 children died from starvation and disease, and the remainder of the economy was worn down to the point that now everything needs replacing.

Using the "WMD" excuse, the U.S. again made war on Iraq - occupied the country - and is now ready to move to step #3.

3. Puppet Government:

The US needs an Iraqi puppet government to give a peusdo legitimacy to issuing orders to rebuild the country.

A list of American companies as long as your arm is waiting right now, waiting for the contracts to be handed out so they can start to work.

The puppet government chosen by the U.S. consists of 9 men who will alternate serving one-month stints as Iraq's figurehead president. This "council" of U.S. appointed puppets are supposed to rubber- stamp the U.S. directed spending of Iraqi money.

This group has already met with World Bank President James Wolfensohn to set up a massive loan to Iraq to pay the American companies who are waiting to repair Iraq. The loan is to be repaid with proceeds from the sale of Iraq's oil.

4. Reconstruction:

Unfortunately, America's leaders, themselves cartel puppets, have led us into a war against the heartland of the lands of the Sons- of-Esau. From ancient days - Esau has always fought Esau - and Esau knows how to fight Esau - including our own our puppet government which is also run by Esau.

It is these Iraqi Sons-of-Esau who have mounted a low grade guerrilla warfare in which one or two American occu-

pation troops are killed each day. This only amounts to 600-700 soldiers a year, a negligable number as wars go, but enough to prevent U.S. appointed Iraqi collaborators from feeling comfortable under U.S. protection. If well-armed American soldiers can be whacked seemingly at will, what chance does a traitor have in his own country surrounded by kinsmen thirsting for his blood?

Thus far one of those selected by the U.S. has resigned and the others seem to speak out of both sides of their mouths. In other words, the usual puppet government has been slow to materialize, and the contract awards have been slow to come. In the meantime, the American companies who financed the Bush political campaigns are still waiting.

This Iraqi thing could be a bit more sticky than initially believed.

5. Suppressing Revolt

How large a garrison will be required to occupy a country waging a low grade guerrilla war? It's too early to tell. Everything must be guarded. More guards are needed to guard scattered things of value than soldiers needed for the initial conquest.

The usual way to handle guerrillas is to shoot hostages. But, the U.S. already has WMD egg on it face and is charged by world public opinion of killing more than 5,000 Iraqi and Afghanistan civilians for no reason.

At this time it seems imprudent to round up 500 hostages and shoot them in retaliation for the death of each American soldier. Perhaps 50 or 10? But, would that suffice to make the Sons-of-Esau stop being the Sons-Of-Esau? I wouldn't count on it.

The U.S. occupation government may have to step in and hand out Iraqi reconstruction contracts directly instead of using a puppet government. That really wouldn't look good.

It could be that the U.S. has stepped into the same mid-east shoes recently vacated by the USSR.

If this is true, and the present writer believes that it is true - we see what happened to the Soviet Union as something that can happen to America. If that happens there is a very real possibility that America, already wracked by serious religious and political dissentions, could disolve into distinctive parts.

> **"They will each turn to his own people, and each one will flee to his own land. Anyone who is found will be thrust through, and anyone who is captured will fall by the sword. Their little ones will also be dashed to pieces." Isaiah 13:14-16**

Our job will be to see that when our nation is rebuilt that it will not repeat the same mistakes.

Letter from S. Africa by K.J.

"Dear Mr. Hoskins:

We heard on the 6 o'clock news that a petrol tanker overturned and burnt out on the road we have to take and the road was closed. The latest news item was that the petral tanker had been hijacked and was on the way to Zimbabwe where hardly any petrel is to be had and the price is high.

I found your HR on *National Socialism* most interesting. It makes one feel so much closer to one's kinsmen who suffer under aliens. My grandmother was German and a wonderful woman.

The weather here turned overnight from a very hot summer into an icy cold winter.

The black ANC has plunged the country into mess. Their only defense is to blame whites. They blame whites for wanting to remain white and use smear words such as "racist" and "hater". They push through radical laws overnight without parliamentary approval. One of these laws allows them to confiscate white property in towns and country without compensation. Their continued failures causes the coming year not to look good for Mbeki and his government.

We have discovered that the Africaner right wingers accused of high treason are not guilty at all. The whole thing was a government National Security frame-up. Our police are the most corrupt in the world.

We met 5 of the high school children at the children's home and one cannot wish for more pleasant children with better manners. They are busy with exams. Willie will take more photos of the home.

Enclosed are receipts for the money from your subscribers for the children. Rina, who manages the home, was most grateful. She was also excited about response from others after Willie's letter to you was published in HR. An American lady speaking Afrikaans from Missouri phoned to say that she and 16 Afrikaners who live near her would like to help. A young man wrote from a state prison. He wants to place an article on the home in newspapers. Willie will be writing to him.

Willie and Rina came over when the money from your subscribers arrived. After Willie spoke to you on the telephone he said he wished he could come to America to thank the people who are helping, but honestly the middle class here

cannot afford such things. Anyway, words cannot tell you how thankful they are.

It was suggested that the children make a plaque to honor your subscribers, but thought it best to get your input first.

Our best wishes to you and your subscribers, K.J.

==========

RKH: I talked with several HR readers. We appreciate the thought of a commemorative plaque, but believe that obedience to the WORD is sufficient.

Our hope is that in spite of hard times here in America, those who can and have not yet helped their S. African kinsmen will do so - directly or through HR. A little goes a long way when one has nothing.[2]

Ernst Zundel

ZUNDEL: Ernst Zundel is still being held in the Toronto West Detention Center in Toronto, ON Canada. His crime - doubting the holocaust. There is no question that the Cartel would like to keep him incarcerated for the rest of his life.

The outstanding lawyer Doug Christie is again defending him, and hopes to take the matter as high as the Canadian Supreme Court. These type legal battles cost an inordinate amount of money. Send your contributions to;

Ernst Zundel Defense Fund, 3152 Parkway, Suite 13, #109, Pigeon Forge, TN 37863

2 *"If any provide not for his own, and specially for those of his own house, he hath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel." I Tim 5:8; "Will a man rob God? Yet ye have robbed me. But ye say, Wherein have we robbed thee? In tithes and offerings." Malachi 3:8.*

UNFILTERED NEWS

Back To Africa

Ambassador Andrew Young, chairman of "The Summit" issued a call to African Americans to "go back to Africa" as they celebrate the 6th biannual event. This year, The Summit took place in Abuja, Nigeria. It is the largest gathering of African-Americans and Africans who are focused on sustainable develpment of business, trade, investment, education and efforts to fight HIV/AIDS. (*Piedmont Area Journal*, July 31, 2003)

RKH: Separatist Blacks, at some stage are going to have to expect the establishment to turn on them just as it turned on Marcus Garvey and as it turned on White separatists. White separatists have more in common with Black separatists than with their own kind who are traitors to both their God and their nation.

WACHOVIA DONATES $1 MILLION: Wachovia bank corp donated $1 million to the NAACP to support civil right initiatives in education. (*Piedmont Area Journal*, July 31, 2003)

RKH: Organizations like the NAACP, financed by cartel corporations, act as cartel fronts. There is no way separatists can match this flow of money and what this money buys. On the other hand, there is no way they can match the Law of God whose servants we are.

Islamic Method Of Warfare

RAMADI, Iraq - Seven police recruits died today as explosives packed into a utility pole near a police station went

off during the graduation ceremony for the first American-trained class for a new police force.

BRITISH SOLDIER HELD: London - British police have arrested a soldier after he left film with a photo lab ... containing pictures of an Iraqi prisoner bound, gagged, bundled in a net and hanging from a fork lift, as well as shots that 'allegedly depict soldiers committing sex acts near Iraqi prisoners', the paper reported. ... There have been other allegations of prisoner abuse since US-led forces (conquered) Iraqi. ... British authorities are also investigating a lieutenant colonel after an American officer accused him of mistreating prisoners. - Rueters (Star - S.A.)

PIRACY: Piracy on the high seas hit a record high in the first half, with reported ship attacks up 37%, said the International Maritime Bureau. (IBD, p.2, July 24, 2003)

SEX VICTIMS: Sex victims top 1,000 in the Roman Catholic archdiocese of Boston involving more than 250 priests. (*Investors Business Daily*, p.2, July 24, 2003)

RKH: *"Ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made ye make him twofold more the child of hell than yourselves." Matt 23:15.*

IBM: Two senior execs said IBM needs to follow tech rivals and move white-collar jobs to India and elsewhere. The execs said 500,000 jobs of U.S. tech professionals will be shifted overseas in the next 18 months. (*Investors Business Daily*, p.1, July 23, 2003.

Justice In S. Africa

"Thus far", writes Koos Venter in *Die Afrikaner* May 16, 2003, "not a single newspaper or other medium has published any concrete evidence that can link the 'right-wing extremists' to any crime. All that they have to go on are police allegations. Neither has any allegation or charge been tested in court. ...

"The most interesting part of the article lies in revelations regarding the involvement of the *Institute for Security Studies* (ISS) and certain Security policemen and 'state witnesses'. For instance, the media has throughout used the 'expert opinion' of the ISS... the ISS receives donations from the British and American governments, the *Ford Foundation* and the *Rockerfeller Brothers Fund*. With leftist funders like this, 'objectivity' from the ISS can hardly be expected. ...

"Venter quotes from two books concerning *agents provocateurs*. The first is Lamprecht's *"Government by Deception*:

> "'The provacateur is someone who goes to the enemy side pretending to be one of them. His aim is to encourage them to stir up trouble. The point of the exercise is to set the enemy for a fall. ...The provocateurs can encourage the right winger to do things which are skillfully planned to go wrong so that it backfires on the right-wingers.'"

"Riaan Labuschagne writes in his just published *"On South Africa's Secret Service - An Undercover Agent's Story"* about the pre-1994 election bombs planted by the AWB:

> "The right-wing organizations responsible had been deeply penetrated by the Security Police and probably National Intelligence as well. Their top leadership was riddled with paid informers - and inform they did. They

> planned bombing missions and ordered their subordinates to carry them out, then passed details of the operation to their handlers. Afterwards, they collected rewards of up to R250,000 per bomber they had fingered for arrest. Many of those right wing bombers are still languishing in gaol and are likely to remain there for some time to come. ...(RKH: This is when the Rand was R1.25 to the dollar. Traitors got a quarter of a million dollars for each betrayal)

"At least two state witnesses are regarded by other arrestees as being planted agents. If evidence proves this, then according to SA criminal law it is still a criminal offense to instigate others to commit a crime." *Impact* (S. Afr.), p 3, June/July 2003

Patriots Of N. Carolina

In the mid 1980s there was a political militia group called *"The Patriots Of North Carolina"* led by an ex-green beret named Glen Miller. The group met on a regular basis and membership grew by leaps and bounds. Perhaps 500 or more would parade through rural towns of NC each carrying a large Confederate battle flag. They created quite a presence. The group also issued an impressive newspaper which seemed to be read everywhere.

With increased membership the *Patriots* began to be looked on as a viable political group. It was then the leadership was accused of buying stolen guns. It appeared to be just the usual government "sting" operation - there was no way to know that the guns were stolen. If memory serves, it was also said that the leadership was involved in robberies to raise money for "the movement", and that they neglected to appear

at a hearing. This seemed strange, because there was no need for any of it.

Warrants were issued for their arrest. Glen Miller issued a bulletin to members to attack "the enemy" and fled. No one heeded this nonsense. Other members who had been accused fled at the same time, but all were quickly picked up. It seemed the government knew exactly where their hideouts were.

Glen Miller then shocked everyone by being the star witness. He was a cartel asset. His testimony caused Patriot Party members to be locked up for various periods. The government gave Miller a new identity and a new life far away from N. Carolina. He's still out there and surfaces briefly from time to time to makes an announcement or two before sliding back again into the federal underworld.

Glen Miller was an American counterpart of what is going on in S. Africa today. He took the disgruntled political spirit of North Carolina, organized it into a coherent political force with potential to break into the mainstream. This done, he destroyed his creation - and wiped out political dissent in N. Carolina for a generation. That's what government *agents provacateur* do. That's what the government pays them to do. The government believes that it is money well spent.

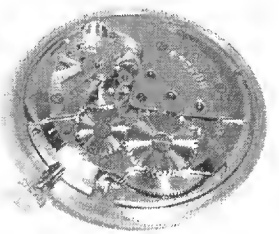
There is much to learn here. I noted this: Glen Miller drank. That told me all I really needed to know. Followers of the WORD don't drink. They don't drink because they have been appointed kings: *"Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings and priests." Rev 1:5-6*; Drinking advertises a person's rejection of the appointment. King's can't drink because; *"It is not for kings to drink wine, nor princes strong drink: lest they drink and forget the law, and pervert the judgment." Pr 31:4-5.*

Glen Miller had a chaplain, a good man who talked to the assembled membership. The membership assumed that since Miller had a good man for chaplain that he held the same values as did his chaplain. Instead, Miller already had a god - the God of the Empire who had hired him to betray his fellows - a modern Judas. *"No man can serve two masters." Matt 6:24.*

Talk is cheap. *"By their acts ye shall know them." Matt 7:20.* Watch your leaders. Watch what they do. All leaders follow leaders. Make sure you have correctly identified the leader of your leader - or you will find yourself in the nest of the Eagle God like the *Boermag* in S. Africa and the *Patriots of N.C.* have found themselves - ready to be eaten alive.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 348



CHRISTENDOM CONVERTS TO HINDUISM

"Our Father which art in heaven
Hallowed be Thy name
Thy kingdom come
Thy will be done
On Earth ..."

For two thousand years, man has prayed for God's kingdom to come and rule the earth - and that kingdom remains as far away as ever.

Why?

Because, if man, who is made in the image of the WORD were permitted to obey the WORD, Esau's world - the corporate world of the great merchant - would collapse in ruins. The great profits Esau receives because of his usury and trade would vanish and we would have that Kingdom we pray for.

Note 6 in the Reformer's Geneva Bible referring to James 2:11 states: "The Lawmaker is always one and the self same, and the body of the Law cannot be divided."

This means that God and his WORD are one.

The WORD of God

God the WORD can be likened to a splendid pocket watch. Every part fits with every other part. It is precise. It has a stem to calibrate, a mainspring to provide power, gears that transmit power. Each gear fits exactly with the next gear.

There are big gears and little gears. All gears are synchronized and work together resulting in the time recorded being the correct time.

God made the world like this timepiece - the gears represent the Laws by which the world is to be run. There are the lesser Laws - like the law of gravity and the law of motion. They allow wonderful machines like aeroplanes to be built. Then there are the still greater Laws that determine whether the aeroplanes will carry passengers or bombs. This choice determines who will be blessed or cursed.

Regardless, the Watchmaker created the gears to work together and produce the marvel of the Law.

When Esau and his agents find the Law an obsticle - and throw dirt into the works, or damages a gear, or remove a gear

and substitute a foreign one, or displace a bearing - the timepiece will malfunction. It will not perform as it was designed to perform.

Today

Today the timepiece is malfunctioning. The operating manual that came with the watch is not only ignored, but banned. The priests who claim to be the "experts" spend their time talking about alien time-pieces. Some of these priests boast that they are flaming fagots. The top leader of one group warns against sodomy - while protecting his own sodomite and pedofile priests.

Most of the other priests who parade themselves as representing "True Christian Values" have yet to stand up and damn the heretics or call down damnation on their heads and pray that "*God's will be done on earth!*"

The rare exception to the general stench is so remarkable as to cause public comment.

The Hindu

The International merchant operates world-wide. He says that his gods are the same as his customer's gods - just a different manifestation.

If the customer's god is hostile to the international merchant - *dharmamatra missionaries* are dispatched bearing the merchant's money and media to change the minds of the hostile priests of the local god and line their pockets.

Esau's corporations and their agents richly endow colleges and seminaries in coveted markets. In exchange, the colleges and seminaries put Esau's corporate agents on their boards. The result is that these institutions of learning are converted

into Hindu brainwashing factories. Their graduates accept and add *dharma*[1] to their beliefs and as a result receive special preference when they go to work in the corporate business world of Esau.

Tables

Note the two tables to the right. The first contains the general beliefs of followers of Hindu gods.

The second contains the requirements of the WORD - which are the opposite of the Hindu beliefs in the first column.

Esau's agents have been working for a long time replacing the smoothly working gears of the Master with their own. All it takes is one bad gear and the entire list will be affected to some degree, and Jacob will continue being a slave to Esau for another thousand years.

Like the watch - the violation of a single Law in God's Kingdom affects the operation of the whole. All Laws must operate to achieve maximum efficiency.

Basic Religion

Most religions require that their followers NOT *lie, cheat, steal, or murder and to be nice* - at least while dealing with their own kind.

Even the mafia finds it necessary to enforce these rules to ensure smooth internal operations. These rules are basic to any society and are common to ALL religions.

---

1 *"One shall not condemn another religion or race by word or deed." King Asoka. 304 B.C.-232 B.C.* "Dharma" - non-violence, obedience, tolerance of other peoples and their gods without regard to "race, creed, or nationality." Buddhist technique of pacifying divergent populations to expedite trade. "Dharmatized - to be subdued by Dharma. "Dharmamatra" - government enforcer of Dharma.

HINDU		CHRISTIAN	
1 Tolerate Other Gods	yes	Tolerate Other Gods	no
2 Kings	yes	Kings	no
3 Taxes	yes	Taxes	no
4 Monopoly	yes	Monopoly	no
5 Usury	yes	Usury	no
6 Against death penalty	yes	Against death penalty	no
7 Reincarnation	yes	Reincarnation	no
8 Sodomy adultery	yes	Sodomy adultery	no
9 Pedofilia adultery	yes	Pedofilia adultery	no
10 Integration adultery	yes	Integration adultery	no
11 Fornication	yes	Fornication	no
12 Prostitution	yes	Prostitution	no
13 Abortion	yes	Abortion	no
14 Open housing	yes	Open housing	no
15 Aliens approach altar	yes	Aliensapproach altar	no
16 Accept mixed-breeds	yes	Accept mixed-breeds	no
17 Strangers ruling man	yes	Strangers ruling man	no
18 Strangers in the land	yes	Strangers in land	no
19 Eat Scavengers	yes	Eat Scavenger	no
20 Horoscopes, witchcraft	yes	Horoscopes, witchcraft	no
21 Trade with strangers	yes	Trade with strangers	no
22 Eating w/strangers	yes	Eating w/strangers	no
23 Gambling	yes	Gambling	no

(1) Ex 20:3; Ex 22:20 (2) 1 Sa 8:5-22 (3) Lu 23:2; Matt 17:25-26; 22:19-21; Matt 17:27; (4) Isiah 5:8; Mic 2:1-2; Jer 22:13 (5) Ezek 18:13; Deu 23:20 (6) Num 35:33; 1 Ki 21:42; Ps 149:5-9 (7) Heb 9:27 (8) Lev 20:13 (9) Mt 9:42; 18:10 (10) Deut 22:20-25; Lev 20:15-16 (Beast has hands, works in vinyard, prays to god. God created man and beast. The union of the two produces hued-man - "human".) (11) 1 Co 6:9 (12) Deut 22_20-21 (13) Jer 20:17; Jer. 1:5 (14) Ex 23:31-33; (15) No 18:7; No 1:51 (16) De 23:2 (17) Deu 17:15 (18) Ex 34:12-15; Ex 23:33 (19) Deut 14:3,8 (20) Ex 22:18; Lev 19:31; Deu 18:10 (21) Pr. 6:1; 1 Ki 4:21 (22) Lev 22:10; 1 Cor 5:11; Lev 22:25. (23) Prov 20:21 (28:20; Hab 2:6:

The "leaders" of heathen religions can and do violate these basic rules at will - but thatperk is just for leaders - leaders will not tolerate their followers doing the same. A mafia Don, a religious leader, or politician can lie, cheat, and steal as much as he likes - but the underling who lies, cheats, and steals from the "family" is fish-bait.

The Christian religion requires more than the requirement NOT to *lie, cheat, steal, or murder and to be nice."* It requires that the rest of the rules of the WORD be obeyed - and that is what makes the WORD different from the laws of other gods.

Man was ejected from the Garden of Eden - it took just one little apple to do it - but the apple was the gear that jammed up the rest of the watch.

It only takes one.

The Hindu

On page 167 were two tables - one listed Hindu beliefs and the other listed Christian beliefs.

Over the years the *"Dharmamatras"* - the Hindu merchant's missionaries - using their usury and media monopoly - have caused the labels to be reversed. Look at the table on the next page. The list that once was "Hindu" now proclaims itself to be "Christian". What was formerly "Christian" no longer exists - it has been banished.

"Christian" preachers stand in pulpits nationwide teaching Hindu beliefs while calling them Christian.

HINDU BELIEFS

Today Called Christian

1 Tolerate Other Gods	yes
2 Kings	yes
3 Taxes	yes
4 Monopoly	yes
5 Usury	yes
6 Against death penalty	yes
7 Reincarnation	yes
8 Sodomy adultery	yes
9 Pedofilia adultery	yes
10 Integration adultery	yes
11 Fornication	yes
12 Prostitution	yes
13 Abortion	yes
14 Open housing	yes
15 Aliens approach altar	yes
16 Accept mixed-breeds	yes
17 Strangers ruling man	yes
18 Strangers in the land	yes
19 Eat Scavengers	yes
20 Horoscopes, witchcraft	yes
21 Trade with strangers	yes
22 Eating w/strangers	yes
23 Gambling	yes

The Remnant

Where does this leave us?

It leaves us exactly where we are supposed to be. It is the day when Gideon's followers await their leader.

Some of Gideon's followers lay down beside the stream and drank their fill of everything that flowed past. Others watched the water and after the dirty patches of water flowed past - and pure water appeared - they reached down and scooped up a handful of clean water to drink.[2]

Jesus Christ - the WORD made flesh - chose you and appointed you "Kings and priests". You didn't choose him - he chose you. And, except for a miniscule group of called-out teachers and priests - there is no one else.

Why you?

Because you know dirty water when you see it! When you see someone who calls himself "Christian" teaching the way of the anti-christ - you'll know!

If it looks like a duck
If it walks like a duck
If it quacks like a duck
Chances are - it's a duck!

==========

Letter From S. Africa by K.J.

We went to see the Lorrie Youth Centre and in spite of being very busy, Betzy made time to chat with us. There were a few tonsil cases and one girl broke a leg. The provincial hospital was a nightmare so Betzy remained with them and

2 "Water" in Scripture represents people. Selecting clear water is self- explanatory.

took the children home as soon as possible. She was going to write to you, but we told her that until things are more settled we will thank your subscribers for her and for all they are doing. It means so much for these children to be in a home full of love and care.

We went to the HNP office and they are satisfied with the petitions coming in. They seem certain that deKlerk will be required to appear in court and many want to attend the hearing. The feeling against deKlerk is running high.

I feel that in spite of high hopes it will not be easy to get deKlerk into court. He is as slippery as an eel. We would love to see him explain the thousands of deaths of Whites he caused by giving power to black communists. Petitions are everywhere protesting deKlerk's treason.

Transvaal Agriculture Union SA declared that they will resist any farm confiscation and regard it as a declaration of war. Turbulent times are ahead of us but better that then sitting back and doing nothing.

I fully agree with the letter in the HR viewing our country. It used to be beautiful but with black Africa moving in - everything is disappearing. No trees, no grass, no animals, and no birds - all the things we love.

A year ago black farmers were given some of the most fertile farms in Letsitele outside Tzaneen where tropical fruit grew for export. Now, there is nothing left. Nothing.

A close friend's uncle 59 and aunt 57 were murdered by blacks. He had just retired from the police. One does not want to complain all the time, but life has become difficult with 2% paying the way for the rest.

A white liberal who manned a table in a shopping center approached us for money for disadvantaged black children. A heated argument followed. She was asking for donations

for black children who already get government allowances - allowances which are disallowed to white children.

Liberals are programmed and conditioned so that the media can tell them anything and they will believe it. They never think for themselves or believe that they are working against their own people.

Old Mandela, the black saint, had his birthday and what a fuss the media made over him. They call him the greatest statesman ever. He hardly does anything but pose for photographs.

The Mine Workers Union are holding talks with the SA Communist Party. No wonder they left the Loerie Youth Centre in the lurch. Think of the disaster if your subscribers had not appeared to help when they did.

With our best wishes, K.J.

UNFILTERED NEWS

DEEP POCKETS: "General Motors'(recently made a) contribution of $2.5 million to La Raza. La Raza ("the Race") is a hard-core Mexican extremist nationalist group that is working to retake the Southwest on behalf of Mexico. La Raza announced that it will use its windfall from GM to build a central headquarters building in Washington, D.C." (*Nationalist Times*, Aug 2003, p.23, Ph 724-443- 7300.)

RKH: The great international corporations are *holding companies* for Esau's wealth. They make grants anti-Saxon movements in fulfillment of Esau's oath to destroy Jacob.

HNP Blames U.S.

"Mr. Louis van der Schyff, chief secretary of the HNP (The White S.A. political party) made a media statement to refresh people's memory:

"Henry Kissinger said after he returned from one of his visits to SA to force John Vorster to betray S. African whites, 'I want a Black government in SA'. Margaret Thatcher said while the British applied full pressure on the SA, 'I demand the release of Mandela!'

"Was it not the meddling from outside which overthrew the White regimes of Mozambique, Rhodesia, South West Africa and South Africa? Through American and British pressure Mr. John Vorster betrayed the Whites in Mozambique between April 1974 and Aug. 1976 to communist takeover. By enforcing sanctions against Mr. Ian Smith, Rhodesia was made to accept black government.

"Through the shameful resolution 435 of the UN Security Council, S.W. Africa was forced to surrender to Swapo and a black communist government. The forbidden SA Communist Party did not have their office in Moscow, but in London.

"Through foreign pressure the S. African Constitution was changed where the Three Chamber Parliament of Coloureds, Indians, and Whites became part of the government. Then, under final pressure from America, S. Africa was forced to accept a Communist Constitution during the Kempton Park negotiations and political power was given to the Black communist ANC-regime.

"On the other hand, Mr. Bush must also realize that what you sow you will reap. He has now a lawless S. Africa created by America. America's meddling has created a monster."

Ireland

"July 10, 2003 Ulster, Ireland - Immigrant families in Northern Ireland are being systematically driven out by 'Blood and Thunder' units associated with British Loyalty groups, according the 'Equality Commission' - a government entity established in the territory. In the latest incident, a group of ten men attacked the home of a 'mixed race' family with iron bars and baseball bats and beat down the door and ordered the couple and their six children to leave the country. The couple complied and are no longer residing in Ireland. They are not the first family to be driven out, though news reports would not estimate how many immigrants have left." *Nordwave*, POB 5901, Lake Worth, FL 33466, (a_hassinger@yahoo.com)

BLACKOUT

Remember, following the Oklahoma City bombing, the newspapers and TV went into great detail on how to make a fertilizer bomb - they were teaching people to make bombs for use against the government. Well, they are doing it again. Catch this from the *N.Y. Times*, August 17, 2003:

"Taking down the system (the nation's electric grid) through a deliberate act - terrorism - would be ridiculously easy.

"If you want to do a good job, you go to a Texas gun show and buy a grenade launcher." said Charles Perrow, an emeritus professor of sociology at Yale who is the author of 'Normal Accidents: Living with High-Risk Technologies.' "You drive by an electric power station and you point in the right direction and bang."

"While the caretakers of the grid might be able to compensate for a single such attack, he added, "a coordinated attack on two stations" would be a catastrophic double whammy that the grid's control system is not designed to handle."

RKH: The king is having trouble creating a believable "terrorist" threat. Only the naive could believe that the above "how to" article was accidental. Show a potential malcontent how he can commit an act of terror - and presto; "terror" - and a police state is needed to combat the terror!

AFGHANISTAN[3]: *The Investors Business Daily* of August 14, 2003 reports that Afghanistan is awash in violence. Dozens are killed in battles between Taliban and puppet government troops. This reminds of an interview conducted by the *Franfurter Allegmeine Zeitung* back on Oct 6, 2001:

> "Deposed Afghan President Burhanuddin Rabbani hit out at United States policy in Afghanistan, accusing it of having created the ruling Taliban. 'After the defeat of Soviet troops, the US completely forgot our country." he said. "Washington afterwards created the Taliban, at the side of Pakistan, supported and armed them to overcome my Islamic government.' Rabbani said."

Just the usual case of a corrupt government starting a fire and trying to justify its existence by putting it out. Exactly what reason did Washington's Commentern give for invading a weak 3rd world country that had done us no harm? There have been so many of these kind of incidents that they seem to run together.

---

3 Text of Footnote

SCHWARZENEGGER: Arnold Schwarzenegger named billionaire investor, Warren Buffet, his top business and economic adviser. When asked about California's economy in Palo Alto between Jan 2001 and Jan 2003, when 223,900 private-sector jobs were lost but govt. jobs rose by 121,700 Schwarzenegger said, "I don't want to get into that right now." He says he wants to spend more on school construction and hire more teachers at a time of severe budget problems. He is a social liberal - married into the Kennedy clan (Boy!) and supports abortion on demand, homosexual adoption and "sensible gun controls." He is a Hollywood product that becomes whatever character his director wants him to be - and believes he is that character while on stage. Hollywood types are easy to spot. In fact, the whole system is becoming visible.

TEN COMMANDMENTS

Alabama Chief Justice Roy Moore defied a federal order to remove a monument showing the 10 Commandments from the state judicial building. He said he would take his fight to the U.S. Supreme Court.

Once bit - twice shy.

George Wallace was our teacher. His law career was a practice of Esau's law. He was a janissary who posed as a supporter of Jacob's Law. He stood in the schoolhouse door to prevent Esau from taking over the education of Saxon children - and then stepped aside and let Esau take over. Strange defiance!

This act gained Wallace nationwide notoriety. The media gave publicity to his protest party. The protest was meant to cause a split in the majority party's vote - but the Wallace phenomenon unexpectedly grew into a countrywide 3rd party

steamroller that threatened to sweep away both of Esau's parties. It was politically necessity to remove Wallace. He was shot. The 3rd party threat disintegrated and Esau's rule remained in place.

The promoters of *Chief Justice of Alabama* Roy Moore think we have forgotten Mr. Wallace. We haven't. The Supreme Court is appointed by America's puppet king. Its appointed puppet members are sworn to uphold Esau's Laws - the laws of the International merchant. Note that *Roy Moore has not come out and said that he wants our Saxon nation to live under the Commandments of the WORD* - he merely wants court permission to show 10 of its Commandments to the public - like showing a monkey in a cage.

Polls say that Roy Moore now has a 77% approval rating. If the Cartel media should suddenly back him to be America's next right- wing leader *without Roy Moore demanding that we be allowed to live under God's Laws* - you'll know we have another George Wallace.

Be patient. God will send us a Gideon in due time. Any contender for the leadership of America's Christian right must be willing to go all the way to Galgotha. We've had our fill of the George Wallace types.

SODOMY: "Richard Alvin Ausley, 63, is scheduled for release in April. In 1973, Ausley abducted a 13-year-old Portsmouth boy, buried him in a box and raped and sexually abused him for a week. Before that, he had served a 10-year sentence for abducting and raping a 10-year-old boy." *News & Advance*, Jan 5, 2003, p2

RKH: The sodomite problem exists because the WORD is banned.

GAY & CRIMINAL: Dr. Timothy Dailey of the Family Research Council in Washington, DC released a report in June citing evidence that, while homosexual men comprise less than 3% of the total population, they commit up to a third of all sex crimes against children. "This is not to say, by any means, that all homosexuals are child molesters," Daily said. "However, there is a great deal of evidence that connects homosexuality with the molestation of ... boys." Dailey analyzed about 40 previously published studies which show that most pedophiles are males; significant numbers of victims are boys; and pedophile themes abound in homosexual literature. (*Citizen*, Sept 02)"

Homosexual activists Marshall Kirk and Hunter Madsen, in their manifesto for "gay rights, *After the Ball*, stated that their primary objective is to "cow and silence" those who adhere to a belief structure that condemns homosexuality. At a conference held by the Gay, Lesbian, and Straight Educational Network, their director of communication said: "If we do our jobs right, we will raise a whole generation of children who will reject the claims of the religious right." (Paper by Alan Sears and Craig Osten off the Alliance Defense Fund.) (The Witness, Nov 2002)

FEEDLOT COWS: "Confinement versus free-range - imprisoning animals in 'factory concentration camps' robs them of natural medicinals available in a pasture-based system as well as the emotional health that results from a natural environment." *Acres USA*

ALLERGIES: "The stuff that pretends to be milk isn't milk. It seeds allergies the way sick blood seeds AIDS. The solution is unadulterated raw milk. ... You can get an abortion

if you are age 15, but you can't get a glass of fresh milk." *Acres USA*, Sept 2002, p.3, POB 91299, Austin, Texas 78709, 512-892- 4400, $27/yr

---

PAT ROBERTSON: The Rev. Pat Robertson's wife won a top prize in the Virginia lottery. Robertson expressed surprise as he has taken a strong stand against lotteries and gambling.

> **"He that maketh haste to be rich shall not be innocent." Prov. 28:20; "An inheritance may be gotten hastily at the beginning; but the end thereof shall not be blessed." Prov 20:21 (28:20; Hab 2:6)**

The WORD also says; **"For if a man know not how to rule his own house, how shall he take care of the church of God?" 1 Tim 3:5.**

LASER: The U.S. shot down an artillery shell in midflight. The Army said the laser tracked, locked onto and fired a burst of concentrated light energy photons at the shell destroying the projectile. (*Investors Business Daily*, p. 2, Nov 6, 2002)

RKH: Tomorrow's battlefield may become the exclusive domain of infantry. No tanks, aircraft, or artillery - just terrified kids with laser guns living underground most of the time.

TYPHOID MARY: "Some of the most radical Islamic groups in the world are using Britain as their strategic base. Why are they allowed to conduct their activities unimpeded? *Jerusalem Post*, World Affairs, July 11, 2003; (*New Beginnings*, Sept, 2003.)

RKH: Today Britain is home to radical Islamic Groups; yesterday it was home to S. Africa's communist Mandela;

before that, Karl Marx; then Britain's empire builders; before that, missions to American Indians who were later loosed on us! Business as usual for the Hindu merchant and his agents.

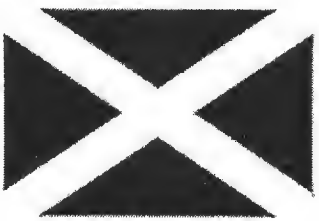
EXECUTING HOSTAGES: Traditionally, conquerors shoot hostages in retaliation for casualties caused by rebels resisting the conquest. Algeria's unelected puppet government found it politically inadvisable to shoot hostages taken from its own people. Instead, government agents set off bombs in crowded market places - and blamed it on the rebels.

U.S. conquerors of Iraq have been taking casualties from Iraqi rebels. Politically, they are unable to retaliate by shooting hostages. A carbomb recently exploded near an Iraqi mosque killing a prominent Muslim cleric and many others. The U.S. said the rebels killed their own people. As long as U.S. forces continue to take casualties, we can expect the U.S. to say that Iraqi rebels are killing more and more of their own people.

S. AFRICA'S AIDS: "At least 52% of severely injured patients brought to the trauma/casualty section of the Johannesburg Hospital are HIV positive compared to the 1990 figure of 1/2 of 1%. *Citizen*

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 349



PAUL HILL
And
"The Rising Of 1715"

Paul Hill was a Presbyterian minister. He had a wife and three children. He had a lot to lose. He shot an abortionist and his bodyguard. The media demonized him. The state put him to death. It's an old story.

The Reason

There are two law systems:

* The WORD - the never-changing Law System of Jacob

vs

* Trade Law - the everchanging law-system of Esau and his agents.

First century Christians called those who follow the WORD - *"children of light"*, and those who didn't - *"children of darkness"*.

There is no way that these two opposed law systems and their followers can exist in the same land without conflict.

America's Past

In the recent past there has been a series of law-collisions - one after another. A farmer named Arthur Kirk was shot down in his front door for refusing to give up his farm that his Law said was his forever; Tax protester Gordon Kahl was shot in the back of the head - mafia style - because he believed his God condemned taxes. American war hero, Byron de la Beckwith was framed by false witnesses to provide an example to punish where none was available. Paul Hill was put to death because he tried to protect unborn babies.

The list is endless and the prisons are full. Confrontation survivors go before Esau's Admiralty courts and find themselves facing mixed-race juries thirsting for their blood. Such a thing itself is a violation of the Law and prohibited by the WORD. Predictably, the verdict of Esau's courts is always "guilty!"

The Author Holding His Ancestor's Sword

Scotland

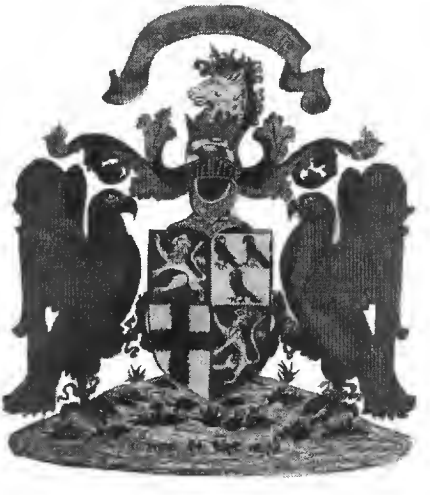
My ancestor George Hume was sentenced to be hanged, drawn and quartered for taking part in the "Rising of 1715" against the English occupation of Scotland. His son, also named George, age 15, fought beside him in the war and was banished to Virginia. In 1981, I visited kinsmen in Scotland and held his sword.

Mother used to play the piano and my sisters, cousins, aunts, uncles and neighbors would gather round and sing Scottish songs that young George brought over with him. Songs of war. Songs about the way things were then. I've always known these songs. His portrait is on the next page.

Arms

Note the Hume coat of arms to the right. It tells a story.

Let me explain. George Hume wasn't really his name. His real name was Dunbar - George Dunbar.



He was a "Hume" because an ancestor was "enfiefed" with "Hume" land by the king. "Enfiefment" meant that the king made him an "overseer" of this Hume land. It was his job to keep the workers busy, collect tribute from them (sharecrop), and fight the English with the Hume militias in his care when they tried to cross the border. The operation wasn't a lot different from the way plantations were managed in Virginia - except in Scotland the workers were Scots.

The name Hume means "helmet". Scotland's "helmet lands" were the lowlands on the border facing England. These lands were the first to meet the never ending English invasions.

There were several divisions of Hume lands

1: SIR GEORGE HUME of Wedderburn 3rd Baronet; (-1720) Royal Scots Fusiliers 1702; Burgess of Edinburgh 1699; fought in the Jacobite Rising of 1715; captured at Preston England; Imprisoned in The Marshalsea; sentenced to be hanged, drawn & quartered with lands forfeited.. m. 1695 Margaret (- 1765) eldest dau of Sir Patrick Hume of Lumsden, Baronet.

2. George Home (Hume) 2nd son. Wedderburn Castle near Berwick, (1698-1760) Engaged with his father in the Jacobite attempt of 1715 and was later banished to Culpeper Co. VA; Officer colonial wars, Surveyor Spotsylvania, Frederick, Orange & Culpeper Cos, taught G. Washington to survey. m. 1727 Elizabeth Proctor dau of George Proctor, Spotsylvania

3. Charles Hume (1737 - 1821) Culpeper Co. m. Hannah James 1764

on the border - "Blackadder", "Hersel", "Wedderburn", etc. George Dunbar was a "Wedderburn" Hume.

4. Capt Joseph Hume (1775-1851) Culpeper Co. War Of 1812 m Elizabeth Jones (1785-1862)

As stated before, George did not own the "Wedderburn" Hume lands, they were *enfiefed* (leased) to him by the king. The coat-of-arms was granted by the king to let people know that he had the king's authority - like stripes on a sergeant's sleeve give him the right to issue orders.

5. Dr. Charles E. Hume (Sep 19, 1824-Dec 10, 1906, Madison Co. Va. m. Mary Emma Thompson (Feb 6, 1832-Feb 10, 1903) of Fauquier Co; dau of Joseph Thompson & Lucy Hume.

The Scottish king, who "rented" the Wedderburn Hume lands to this branch of the Dunbars, didn't own the Hume lands, either. The lands were initially claimed by the Pope[1] who enfiefed (leased) them to the king in exchange for a share of the tribute taken from the people. The Pope

6. Georgie Hume (1864-1942) m. 1892 Webb City, Mo. Richard Thomas Kelly of Culpeper (1867-1939)

1 POPE: "Pépa". Latin - used as term of respect for ecclesiatics of high position. "Father" was claimed by the Western Church. From 1073 used exclusively by the Bishop of Rome." ***Oxford Eng. Dict***

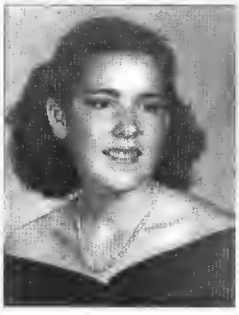
had the power to *give* both Scotland and Ireland to England - and actually once did so.

7. Mary Emma Kelly (1894-1983) b. Tyler, Texas. Cincinnati Conservatory, concert pianist m. Dr. John Hundley Hoskins (1892- 1965) of Hoskins Hill, Essex Co. Lived Lynchburg.

Rome

The Roman religious system descended from the political/religious system of the Roman Empire. Roman emperors combined the leadership of the political and religious offices in their own persons. The emperor was both high priest and king. Statues of him were placed in the temples of each of Rome's gods - like flags in Christian temples today. They reminded people that the Emperor's word stood above that of the gods.

8. Richard Kelly Hoskins, Lynchburg (1928-), revisionist writer, portfolio manager. m. Ann Sydnor (1936-) dau of Fabian Sydnor of Lynchburg



9 Georgie-Hume Hoskins (1964 -) m .Mark Arthur, atty

Emperor Constantine pre-empted the rapidly growing revolutionary Christian movement by creating a state episcopal religion using Christian ritual and parables but whose real purpose was to suppress its racist anti-universalist teachings that harmed Rome's international trade.

Later, when Rome fragmented, the empire re-invented itself as a religious-trade organization. It established local warlord kings to protect Vatican far-flung assets. Vatican money and religious sponsorship were given to the new kings in exchange for their protecting trade and providing military aid when needed. Then, there was worked out a sharing arrangement for the tribute collected from the people. Greedy ungrateful kings who wanted the entire tribute were suppressed by coalitions of kings loyal to the Vatican.

When reading the *Saxon Chronicles*, I stumbled across this notation on p. 107 :

> "AD 883. ... king Alfred ... led ... to Rome the alms which king Alfred ordered thither, and also in India to St. Thomas and to St. Bartholowmew."

Interesting. The money trail follows trade completely out of Europe and on to the East - the home of usury.

What I'm leading up to is this: In Europe everyone was enfiefed to someone else. When the younger George Hume was banished to America, just a penniless boy, a POW with a seven year indenture hanging over his head - it was the most fortunate thing that could have happened to him. In time, he obtained lands in what was then Culpeper County.

In Virginia

Back in Scotland the Humes were enfiefed with what they had. In Virginia, George Hume owned his own land. He could

plow it and keep the increase without sharing with anyone. It was his. He paid no tax-tribute. He owned his own self-sufficient farm! He was master of his own estate. His farm was his own small country and he was its king. The Wedderburn Humes back in Scotland had been *enfiefed* with thousands of acres and could lead 20,000 men to war - but they didn't own a single acre of land that they could call their own. Not one single, blessed acre. AND, they were servants of another.

Here in America, everyone owned his own land, or was in the process of getting it. HR readers are descended from men who once owned their own farms. They were kings - kings acknowledging only the WORD as their King of Kings.

Here in America we almost had it - we almost had God's kingdom on earth - handed us on a silver tray. We almost pulled it off. We almost did. Almost.

The Book

Dan Raber, who once organized feasts in Tennessee to study the WORD, gave me an old history book about Scotland printed in 1722. It is a great big thing. It related the history of the sufferings of occupied Scotland in the late 1600s. As I read the names, dates, offenses, fines, executions, and punishments, I began to understand what was behind the stories and songs that had been passed down in the family.

The writer of this book had known many of the Scots he wrote about. He talked about the descendants of Covenanters and their persecution. These people knew the WORD. Their "Scottish Declaration Of Independence" written soon after the time of Wallace traced their ancestry from the time they left the Holy Land. They knew who they were and the rights

given their ancestors by God - and they knew that these same rights were theirs by right of inheritance.

This was dangerous knowledge for anyone who was supposed to be a loyal subject of a king. How does a king rule "subjects" who don't believe that kings have the right to rule them in the first place.[2]

Puritans & Covenanters

A religious reform movement took place all over Europe in the 1500s - almost at the same time. Fed up with the corruption present in organized religion, people opted to live under God's WORD. Each country had a different name for their movement, but it was the same basic belief: Germany had Lutheranism, in France- Huguenots, England - Puritans; Scotland - Covenanters.

Scotland's king was a dyed-in-the-wool Presbyterian - James VI. In an attempt to calm Scotland, in 1607 the Cartel tapped this very Scottish Presbyterian king to sit on England's vacant throne and rule both Scotland and England. His new name was James I of England.

In Scotland, James had been a weak king because Scots would not stand for a strong one. Things were different when James moved to England and became her king. He now had a powerful army and strong state church to enforce his physical as well as his spiritual demands. Wielding this power, he

---

2 *"And (the elders) said ... make us a king ... And the LORD said unto Samuel ... the people ... have rejected me, that I should not reign over them. ... Now ... shew them the manner of the king that shall reign over them. ... He will take your sons ... for his chariots, and [to be] his horsemen ... and to reap his harvest ... and to make his instruments of war ... And he will take your fields ... and give [them] to his servants. And he will ... give to his officers, and to his servants. And he will take ... the tenth of your sheep: and ye shall be his servants." I Sa 8:5-22*

changed overnight from pro-Scottish pro-Presbyterian into pro-empire pro-state-religion.

The King James lesson is that when kings (or presidents) become powerful and wealthy - they can't be trusted to be loyal to the WORD or the people the WORD rules.[3]

Only the foolish forget that kings and presidents are appointed by the International Trade Cartel to serve the Cartel. Their behavior testifies to the truth of this. Time after time, in exchange for money, power, and prestige, rulers honor the merchants' wishes rather than address the needs of his own people.

The only protection against these types is to prevent them from ever having the opportunity to become kings. Having to rise through the Biblical presbyterian hierarchy system of 10s and 100s gives the unworthy little opportunity to hide their faults.

Events Leading To 1715

England's Puritan Revolution - the English equivalent of Scotland's Covenanter revolt - almost succeeded. A Catholic king had been defeated by Oliver Cromwell, the Puritan general. Many of the Catholic king's followers were packed on ships and sent to America.

Then, Cromwell pulled a "Benedict Arnold", or a "DeK-lerk" if you prefer, and switched sides. He was acting king - why not be one? He went after the very Puritan and Covenanter followers who selected him to be general of their armies and defeated them. He then marched into Scotland, captured and blew up Hume Castle, and loaded many of his former

3 *"Let him not have... abundance of riches... he may grow too proud to submit to the laws." Antiq 4:8:17*

Scottish Covenanters along with his English Puritan friends on ships and sent them to Virginia. He then declared himself "Lord Protector" - another name for "king".

The Problem Remains

When Cromwell died, the Cartel selected another king for England and Scotland. This new king knew that the un-censored teachings of the WORD had been the greatest enemy of his predecessors.

Suppressing The 2/3s

The Bible is divided into two basic parts. One third deals with "personal improvement" - no lying, stealing, false witnesses, pay your debts, and be nice to babies and neighbors. This is basic. Without it trade can't take place.

The second part is different. It deals with "government". This is the part that had been causing trouble with kings and would-be kings. This 2/3s instructs Saxons how to conduct government, religion, and trade. It forbids taxes, kings, and monopolies. It demands that land be divided and never sold and it brands usury a capital crime. If people were to obey this 2/3s there would be no corporate monopolies and no kings.

The English king provided a "Prayer Book" to replace the Bible. It is a beautiful thing dealing with the acceptable 1/3 personal improvement part while diverting the reader's attention from the offending 2/3s that deals with Godly approved government. The Scots would have no part of it.

The Catholic Church's solution to the problem of the 2/3s had been to forbid people to read any part of the WORD. The

Anglican solution was to provide a Prayer Book that left out the 2/3s.

Neither solution worked. Once the Bible escaped the grasp of kings and fell into the hands of the people - revolution was in the air. Episcopacies mean suppression. The WORD means freedom.

Suppressing Revolt

To suppress rebellion in Scotland, the English king, who was king of both England and Scotland, sent armies into Scotland and occupied key cities. A guerrilla war commenced. The occupation armies lost men, puppet rulers were harassed, tyrannical Episcopal bishops were slain. The King's forces retaliated ten-fold. Hangmen were busy and heads were placed on spikes over the gates of Edinburgh Castle - with the Humes losing their share. Dungeons were full.

Heavy taxes were levied to support these troops. The cities and countryside were heavily fined. Scotland, a poor land to start with, found it difficult to raise the money. Famine soon raised its head.

Preachers Targeted

Presbyterian preachers who had been seen at the scenes of fights between occupation forces and rebellious Scots were blamed for instigating the revolt.

As a result, Presbyterian church meetings were banned. English dragoons with Scot renegades scoured the countryside looking for illegal church services that continued being held in open fields and deep woods. These meetings were called field and wood "venticles".

When discovered, the preacher was immediately shot and the congregation was executed on the spot or dragged on the ends of ropes to prisons.

Bonded Church Services

In time, occupation authorities relented and allowed Presbyterian church services to be held - if the congregations posted bond.

This bond required church members to put up their homes and property as surety for the good conduct of the preacher. Church doors were required to be left unlocked so patrols could look in on the services.

If the preacher delved into the forbidden 2/3s of the WORD and attacked any of the prerogatives of the king - it was considered high treason. The church bond was forfeited and all the congregation lost their homes, their property, and their livelihood.

Self Censorship

It was from this time that both the Presbyterian Church and the Puritan Baptists of England split into two parts. One part taught the whole Scripture and were continuously hunted by the authorities as terrorist rebels. The second part learned to practice *self-censorship.* It still practices *self-censorship.*

The fiery Presbyterian ministers in time were rooted out of Scotland. Those who weren't killed escaped to America. In Virginia they organized congregations of Puritans and Covenanters from groups of refugees who had been banished to America. Eager ears heard words sharpened by years of persecution.

Not only did the Presbyterians hear these words, but Virginians who had long been forced by Royal edict to attend Anglican religious services, or fined for being absent, they too sought out these preachers. People like Patrick Henry, George Washington and Thomas Jefferson listened to the very words that had been preached earlier in Scotland. And as night follows day, Revolution in America was the result.

In winning Scotland Britain lost America.

Georgie-Hume

We were expecting a son. I was going to name him George Hume Hoskins. The Lord sent a daughter. The name was too good to waste so I named her Georgie-Hume.

She lives in a land that today in many ways is identical to Scotland before 1715. Its puppet government punishes those who want to live under the WORD. It occupied and closed down the Indianapolis Baptist Temple. It persecuted Bob Jones University. It taxes the Saxon to lavish on aliens. It has increased taxes so that they are almost unbearable. Jobs are being "out-sourced"; strangers are filling the land. Sodomy and abortion are government protected. America's Godless rulers raid peoples all over the world and steals their wealth.

Like 17th century Scotland, many are leaving self-censored establishment churches to study seditious and terrorist writings that are in the the 2/3s of the Bible dealing with government. Many have decided that they prefer to live under the WORD - God's Law.

Others have no idea what is in the WORD but for them what they see around them is becoming intolerable.

Prediction

It seems inevitable that unless the occupation government of the International Merchants does not relent its oppression of Saxon America, the time will come when the Saxon will begin to feel that the merchant's government is its worse enemy.

It is no secret that the Cartel expects that this will be America's future. Their army is training for "urban warfare" and every effort is being made to demonize the Saxon and deprive him of his weapons. This can hardly be the actions of a friend.

When people believe that anything is better than what they have - that will be the condition that existed in Scotland before the Rising of 1715.

Conclusion

At the present time there are two Law systems in the land. Only one will survive.

It was the world of the *"sons of darkness"* that engulfed Paul Hill. He could stand it no longer. He knew the WORD promised that if America continues doing what it is doing it will be destroyed:

"If you walk in my statutes, and keep my commandments, and do them... I will give you peace..." Lev 26:3-9... "But if ye will not... do all these commandments... I will... cast your carcasses upon the carcasses of your idols ... And I will bring the land into desolation..." Lev 26:14-35. "We must obey God rather than men." Acts 5:29

He tried to protect the children and make amends for his people as others like him have done.

Paul Hill went cheerfully to his death saying that he expected great rewards in Heaven.

The occupation forces are hoping that their Lawlessness and excesses will be forgotten and that Paul Hill is only an aberration.

The *Rising of the '15* teaches that when people have taken all that they can take - they don't forget.

Paul Hill may only be among the first.

Letter From S. Africa by K.J.

Murder and rape are rampant. It now takes two pages of the *Citizen* to report on them and then they do not list everyone.

Blacks seem to be on a murdering spree. Other Blacks in squatter camps have taken all they are going to take from the crooks among them and have developed their own justice system - car-tyres and fuel. They tie the tyre to the criminals and burn them alive.

It is useless to go to the police. Eight thousand dangerous criminals have been set free because the prisons are overflowing - but not a white among them.'

Our garden worker came along with the story that he was robbed one night at 12 o'clock and robbed a few days later at 5 o'clock. He said he is afraid and wants us to let him move into an outbuilding inside the security fence for safety. But, this cannot be allowed. According to one of the new laws, once you allow a black entry he is entitled to that area and it becomes his property. So, after the second "robbery" he had his stuff outside ready to be moved inside. But we were forced to say "no". He has a wife who stays not far from here and he

can easily stay with her or get a house at Diepstoot across the road. Neither idea was to his liking.

My brother's son-in-law has two blacks on his farm, both retired. One washed a car with cold water once a week in wintertime. His hands are swollen and hurt. The other was a tractor driver and has pain in his arms. They now come to him with claims. Both want money for what they call "injuries" in spite of being allowed to stay free on the farm while receiving pensions of the same amount as whites.

There are two words that send us into a fury: That is for these people to whom we owe nothing to stand in front of us with hands on hips and demand: "I want", and "you must".

We went to the Orphanage today and the welcome was warm. Betzy was so thankful for the gift from our American Christian friends.

There was another couple visiting there, a former school principal. As far as I could see they only wanted to find out about the denomination of the orphanage. I tried to make them feel ashamed for not helping - but no way. They were Dutch Reformed and that usually means a dead church. A waste of time talking to such people.

Betzy said that people called and asked if the money they sent in letters had reached them. It hadn't, so there are definitely some people in the postal service who are intercepting the letters and stealing their contents. Others called to see if the money they sent by wire as you instructed arrived safely. It had. Thank goodness!

I placed an ad in an Africans newspaper about the orphanage and some letters came in. It is so exciting what your readers have started. Perhaps things are beginning to get better for us.

We had another break-in last night. The wind was blowing hard and we thought that was what had turned the alarm on. The robbers took a number of things, but it could have been much worse.

The communist noose is drawing tighter. Rules by the dozen for whites. The law for blacks is completely different, be it murder, rape or robbery. A murdered white hardly reaches the newspaper with a tiny article.

It really makes the day for the English papers when they can harm us. Except for a few the rest don't like the Afrikaner and I can't see that it will change. They empower blacks with high position in firms and even give them firms to manage. One received a platinum mine and promptly stole its assets and disappeared. Never in all these years have they ever helped an Afrikaner get on his feet. Now included with the English are the Jews and they are worse. They try to make Afrikaners seem good only for manual labour.

Best Wishes, K.J.

==========

From The Loeries

Dear Mr. Hoskins: Our deepest appreciation for the donations. Enclosed is the receipt. Please thank your readers.

"The Loeries" are healthy and happy. They perform at school according to their abilities and try their best. We give each the opportunity to reach his full potential by allowing them to participate in extramural activities. They love playing netball, rugby and cricket. They are given tasks and respon-

sibilities in and around the house. The children's behavior is quite good. Enclosed is a photograph of the children, our building and bus.

God Bless,
Willie Hoffman, Trustee,
Loerie Youth Center Trust.

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 350

THE WORD Revealed The Way

Each person has hangups. I have more than most. The attempt to solve them revealed the WORD to me. The WORD revealed THE WAY. The WAY revealed the Enemy.

All knowledge comes from the WORD and without the WORD there is nothing.

Before

My brother died from leukemia when he was four. When I too was four, I was dying from pneumonia in my upstairs bedroom. An oxygen tent covered my upper body. It had glass windows at the top so that a doctor could look down on the patient. There were big green oxygen bottles to the right side of the bed.

Four doctors were in my room waiting - Dad, Dr. Hopkins, Uncle Pres, and another doctor whose name I've forgotten.

My mother was in the garden. She told me that she said, "God, you've taken one of my sons; take the other if it's your will, but if you let him live I'll give him to you."

I was told that at that very moment I began to get well.

Boyhood

Before medical clinics, Dad was always running into medical problems that he couldn't handle. His solution was to go back to medical school to learn new things. He ended up learning four separate specialities and practicing all four at the same time here in Lynchburg - the only doctor I ever heard of who did that.

Mom went to NY with him when he went back to school. It took a year or two each time to learn the new speciality and in the meanwhile my sisters and I stayed with Mom's parents on their farm across Mountain Run near Culpeper.

Revival

The Hoskins children went with their grandmother and their aunts to the First Baptist Church in town. There was a revival going on. The preacher asked for all those who wanted

to follow God to come forward. I didn't ask, I just slipped past Grandmother and my aunts and went forward.

The preacher asked me a few questions and then stood me before the congregation and they voted me in as a member of the congregation. I was seven and was serious as only a 7-year old can be.

The preacher told me that as a new Christian I was supposed to come to church on Sunday and get other people to come. That was it. I already knew what Christians did - I wasn't supposed to lie, cheat or steal. Now, in addition, I was supposed to come to church on Sunday - which I was already doing - and bring someone. This last was the only thing new - so I tried

My recruiting efforts were checkered. Granddaddy played billiards with the preacher but absolutely wouldn't come to church. Uncle Roy, who lived with us, came a couple of times. Uncle Thompson, though, was a winner. He was big, strong, and people said that except for his drinking he would be the finest of the Kelly clan.

Uncle Thompson had started drinking when he was a boy. I suppose, because granddaddy - his father, Dick Kelly, drank. Thompson came to church, got saved, stopped drinking, got a good job and married the preacher's daughter. She was a great beauty in Culpeper.

Unfortunately, her father hadn't taught her about drinking. She wanted liquor in the house to entertain company when they dropped by. She also liked to have a drink before supper. She insisted that Thompson join her. He did, and went back to drinking. They got divorced.

In spite of later being a hero during WWII (he was on the Yorktown when it sank), he died an alcoholic in the veterans' hospital in Richmond.

Lynchburg

After moving back to Lynchburg, we had morning Bible reading and prayer. I was sent to Lynchburg's First Baptist summer "Bible School" where kids memorized Scripture verses. When that was through - the 1st Baptist children were sent to the Rivermont Presbyterian Bible School where they did more of the same. To this day I remember verses I learned almost 70 years ago.

Mom made me promise that I wouldn't drink anything until I was 18. I didn't. On my 18th birthday, I tasted my first beer and whiskey.

In all my life I had never been told that there was anything in the Bible against drinking. Never once. In fact, except for being taught not to lie, cheat or steal; go to church when the doors were open; pay my tithe and taxes - I was never taught anything about God's instructions - his Laws, Statutes and Judgments. Just pretty Psalms, indecipherable parables, and miracles - which I was expected to accepted at face value - which I did.

Fishburne Military School

I had a learning disability and was a poor student, so I was sent to a Military School. My learning disability consisted of "double thinking". My mind takes an instructor's words and decodes several meanings for each word while he speaks. He may say 10 words and I hear 30. I always fell behind in class when instructors spoke faster than my mind could decode what he was saying. I learned more than a lot of students, but it took longer.

Religion was a required course. My FMS Bible teacher was a Lutheran preacher. He was one of the best Bible

teachers I ever had. He didn't teach God's Laws, but I learned the Bible stories - that Jesus walked on water and Moses parted the Red Sea. They were parables. I never learned what a "parable" was.

My belief system contained no doubts about God. I would have done anything God told me to do, but God never told me to do anything. My teachers hinted that they knew secret things but never told me what they were. They told me that God said not to lie, cheat or steal - but I knew that when I was seven.

Lynchburg College

I went to Lynchburg College. It was a church school. A religion course was required. My professor was Dr. Hunter. He was a red headed florid faced man who had been a missionary to China.

Dr. Hunter taught that the Biblical miracles were the result of natural causes - and went into great detail how such things could be explained by acts of nature. He never told us, for instance, that if in a parable God's Law of gravity were violated it generally indicated a parable, and, that a parable is a disguised saying because the king will kill you if you speak out and criticize him. In those times, parables were necessary.

Dr. Hunter didn't tell us either that God is omnipotent. God can do anything he wants to do. He just taught that the miracles in the Bible were the results of natural causes. The result was that many impressionable young people, like me, left school believing that the Bible and its teachings were hoaxes - thanks to a preacher turned teacher.

I graduated from college an atheist.

Korean War

When the Korean War broke out I volunteered for AF pilot training. When they stamped my dog-tag and asked my religious preference - "Protestant", "Catholic" or "Jew"? I told them "Atheist".

Home Again

After I came home from the Korean War in the early '50s, the king's courts decreed that there must be forced mixing of the races in schools, restaurants, and everywhere else. It was the law of the land.

Lynchburg's churches had supported racial separation for nearly 350 years. When the federal courts decreed race-mixing - except for 3 or 4 - they all switched and became integrationist in a couple of weeks.

I was shocked! How can something be right one day and wrong the next? What sort of people held opinions that flip-flopped on a dime? Even more amazing - preachers I had heard hold forth for "racial separation" now preached "race-mixing".

This confirmed things that people said about churches and preachers.

Richmond

I worked in Richmond for the *Defenders*. I traveled Virginia as an organizer setting up chapters to fight the fed takeover of Virginia schools. In Richmond I was a lobbyist at the state capitol keeping an eye on our state legislators. While there, I didn't know a single other person my age who admitted to being a Christian. Organized Christianity was a

visible enemy. It switched sides and declared itself on the side of the oppressor.

Berlin Call-Up

From Richmond I went to NY, trained to become a securities portfolio manager and moved back to my hometown of Lynchburg.

In 1961, I was called up as a filler in the 100th Airborne during the Berlin Crisis.

On active duty I was a general's aide; ran Visitor's Bureau welcoming VIPs; shot on the pistol team; and worked "escape and evasion" training recruits with my shepherd, Thor.

My most delightful experience was baiting two young chaplains. As ignorant as I was, I knew more Bible than they did - what do they teach in seminaries anyway?

Home Again

The Berlin Crisis ended. I returned home to an investment business ruined by the Crash of 1961. I had to start all over again.

Now I had a wife and two children. My source of income had been ruined. It was difficult paying the rent and putting food on the table. Ten and fifteen hour days were the rule. Social drinking became habitual - like my father, grandfather, and my Uncle Thompson before me.

In 1963, I had a nervous breakdown or "deep depression" some call it - take your pick. My workday decreased drastically. I couldn't go to a doctor - there was no money.

When required to provide answers for problems that had no answers, such as, "When will I get my stock certificate?", my mind would slip into neutral and I was through for the

day. My firm, Francis I. Dupont, was having back-office delivery problems that resulted from installing a new computer system, and there wasn't a thing I could do about it - or for that matter - there wasn't a thing they could do about it. It was like living in a box with no windows or doors - no escape.

This happened every day. I would work from ten minutes to an hour and an unanswerable question would send me home to spend the rest of the day walking in the woods. You can't make a living working 20 minutes a day - and this was happening to Dick Hoskins. Nervous breakdowns happened to other people - not me!

My critical attitude alienated my wife and we did not live as man and wife for over a year. Bills piled up. My emergency savings was gone. I was an alcoholic. I couldn't work. I couldn't even sweep floors. I figured by selling the furniture in the house I could hold out another 10 days.

Reality

I had come home from work and was sitting in the green rocking chair on the front porch of my house. I was thinking about ending it. I had tried everything and nothing worked. Well, more accurately, I had tried "almost" everything. The one thing I hadn't tried was the "Christian thing" - and that was the one thing I didn't want to try.

On the other hand, the two men I really respected, Robert E. Lee and Stonewall Jackson, were Christians. Hands down they were better men than I could ever hope to be. They must have known something that I didn't know.

The Agreement

I thought this over and decided, that since Robert E. Lee and Stonewall Jackson placed their confidence in this mysterious God, I'd see if I could work out something.

My thinking went this way - I remember:

"If there really is a God, and I honestly don't believe there is - and, if this God will let me work a full day - I don't mean that I have to make any money - just work a full day, I will do the following in return:

(1) "I will *try to believe.*"

This was the hardest part. It meant giving up my beliefs for something unknown. It was scary. This God could turn out to be a crazy!

(2) *"I will go to church on Sunday."* I considered this last my *bona fides.*

It was also an humiliation. I can't describe how it felt for a confirmed atheist to be seen dead in a church!

I was asking a lot. I felt that I had to offer something more. Sort of a payment. But, I had nothing . All I had left was my ability to shoot. I offered that ability to God - if he could use it. He never used it.

Frankly, the whole deal was "iffy". If there was a God - he was scraping the bottom of the barrel with me.

Done Deal

Nevertheless, it was a done deal. It was 10 o'clock in the morning, April 28, 1965. I had given my word - the switch was thrown.

Away From Ground Zero

I didn't hear bells or whistles - just silence. I needed direction.

Does God talk? How?

It hit me. If I were God, I would make it easy for people. I would have my WORD where it can be easily reached. Bibles! Everybody has a Bible. No one reads them but everyone has one.

I went inside and hunted through the book shelves. There it was. The same Bible I used in Bible summer school a quarter century before. I started reading. God talked to me.

The Road Back

STUDY: The first thing I was told to do was to diligently study (II Timothy 2:15). I could deal with that. Reading three chapters of the WORD a day and four on Sunday I could get through the Bible in a year. If time prevented regular reading - a chapter of *Proverbs* corresponding to the date of the day of the month filled in. "Proverbs" are instant smarts.

When reading proverbs, I marked the proverbs meant for me: "A Star" - wisdom; "A" - adultery; "D" - drinking; "B" - business; "G" - government; "C" - children; "M" - for my big fat mouth; "W" - women/marriage; "Lightning Bolt" - anger; "P" - politics; "$" - money/usury; This way, when I needed to, I could go back and flip the pages to quickly locate the wisdom I needed that moment.

I compiled my own "index" in the back so I wouldn't have to spend half a day searching for things.

ENEMIES: The next was harder - get right with people for whom I had grudges or had injured.

I got one of those big yellow legal sized pads, made two columns, filled them with the names of my enemies. I went to see them. It took me a year and a half to get to them all. This was a load off. To this day the enemies I have left are those I've inadvertently offended and don't know about, and those you would naturally expect. I guess you could say that even with them there is nothing personal involved. For what it is worth - I was "Just following orders."

Work

I found a copy of *"The Power Of Positive Thinking"*. From this I got the anti-stress motto - "Don't criticize, condemn, or complain." For me this was s tough one.

I can't tell you how bad my health and mental state were. I learned to lie down 10 minutes out of every hour and one full hour midday. Absolutely no thinking about work while resting. No newspapers, TV, or stress. I forced myself to try to be agreeable to my wife and even planted a garden. Gradually my workday increased. In a few years, I worked a full day and became my firm's leading producer.

Drinking

I still drank. Many a time I went to church after having had a few drinks. A visiting preacher said that Christians shouldn't drink. He quoted chapter and verse. I looked them up. This was the first time I had heard this. I had never been told this before.[1]

---

1 *Prov 31:4-6; Pr 31:4-5; Hos 4:11; Deut 29:5; Prov 20:1; I Esdras 4:18-22; Testament Of Judah 3:27; Deu 29:6; Habakkuk 2:15; Eph 5:18; Testament of Issachar 2:7*

I thought about it. I didn't want to stop, but, if the WORD said so - .

On January 1, 1966, I was in Washington, D.C. in Willis Carto's apartment. He offered me a beer. I took it, drank half, and put the half empty can on the kitchen counter. That was it - my last drink.

The WORD says that the body is made by the WORD and made in the image of the WORD - which is God. And, it's obvious - smoking harms the body. I stopped smoking January 1, 1967. I had smoked since I was five years old.

Churches

My promise was to go to church every Sunday. I soon learned more about churches than I wanted to know. I went to a different church each Sunday. No two were alike. Not one of them taught the things I was reading in the Bible - God's Laws, Statutes and Judgments. Still, my promise kept me going. I went to one of them for 18 years: Thomas Road Baptist Church. That is a story in itself.

Things I learned From The WORD

To me - The WORD was the beginning of understanding. It seemed that the older I get the more things come crashing in on my understanding. Here are a few of them:

HOME CHURCH: After wasting years with the gods of organized churches I learned about home church. **GRACE**: "Grace" is when God accepts you. If God accepted me he will accept anyone. That's grace. **REPENTANCE** - This means that you are sorry and will shape up. **GOOD DEEDS** are what you do because that's what you are supposed to. **USURY** - a capital crime. The head of that episcopacy is the anti-christ.

KINGS - are appointed by the head of the usury episcopacy to keep peace - or make war.[2] **GREAT MERCHANTS** - gather and manage wealth created by the people. **PRIESTS** - who are not being persecuted - are not teaching the WORD: *"If they have persecuted me they will persecute you.";* **STRANGERS** - the descendants of Esau are at war to the death with descendants of Jacob. Strangers worshiping with Saxons is a red flag indicating all are servants of the strangers. (Num 18:7, Num 1:51; Jer 51:51; De 23:2). **SERPENTS** take the Lawful, attach the unLawful, and make the whole unLawful. **ESAU'S SERVANTS** are kings, establishment preachers, usury bankers, great merchants and actors. **GOD'S CHOSEN** are not 7th century Khazar Turk converts to Judsism. **WIVES & CHILDREN** are special treasures. The WORD teaches how to treat a wife and to properly raise children. **PRAYER** works. My mother prayed - I lived. I was dead - now I live. Prayer works! **CHURCHES** - are not what they seem. Most are government agents who teach Judeo-Christianity to separate Saxons from the WORD which is their God.

Conclusion

All knowledge, all truth, all wisdom, all protection is to be found in the WORD which is God. Whenever someone obeys the WORD, or disobeys - God speaks to us and tells us all we need to know about them. And God The WORD does speak

---

2 *"I beheld the angels of punishment ... Then I inquired of the angel of peace, who proceeded with me for whom those instruments were preparing. He said: These they are preparing for the kings and powerful ones of the earth, that by this shall they perish. ... I beheld a deep valley burning with fire. To this valley they brought monarchs and the mighty." I Enoch 52:3-5; 53:1-2, Enoch I 95:8.*

to us. He spoke to me. And if he will speak to me he will speak to anyone who will listen.

LETTER FROM S.AFRICA BY K.J.

Dear Mrs. Ann Hoskins:

As requested, I visited the home. For the first time I met all the children.

It is hard to explain the feeling a person gets to see all these happy faces and the love that flows from their little hearts. The boys just want to shake my hand and the girls just want to hug me. It brings tears to my eyes.

Thank our kinsmen in America again for us.

Hans - S. Africa

LETTERS

BLACKS & NOAH: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Since Noah's Flood destroyed all life - from which of Noah's sons did blacks descend?" Z.H. - Nevada

RKH: None. Blacks aren't descended from "man". In the beginning God made man and *beasts*. Man is "blush red "*Adam*". Whatever is not "man" is *"beast"*. It's not a derogatory term - it's just the name used by the ancients. Noah loaded the Ark with his "man" family and with "beasts" as he was commanded to do. That's how beasts came through the flood. They rode through with Noah- Adamites.

WORD: "Thank you for using 'The WORD' to signify the complete expression of The One and Only True Living God, Jesus, Holy Spirit and all other self-expressed manifestations of YHWH. From this moment, WORD will replace YHWH

in our writings. It has taken years to reach this understanding." R - Alaska

---

BROKENHEARTED: "Dear Richard: Our youngest daughter went to school in Colorado. In spite of our instructions she met and married a black student. We counseled her against it but she was adamant. We did not attend the wedding. From now on our daughter will be welcomed home only if she returns without her alien husband and has no children (Lev 22:10-13) - as the Bible teaches. Our hearts are broken." D.R. - Tennessee

RKH: God will bless your stand. Now is the time of separation for our people. It's one way or the other. You cannot live another's life - or deliver him from God's wrath in the "Day of Revenge".

DECISION IN MEXICO: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I was born of Norwegian stock and raised in Minnesota. I homeschool my children because I discovered that many things church schools taught me are wrong. While gathering materials I ran across "Reform Christianity", which you also believe, which teaches that only The WORD can be believed. This makes sense. The problem is that I married a Mexican who is a mixed-breed and have several children by him. He says he is descended from the Aztecs. The WORD says that to return to my own people I will have to leave both him and my mixed-breed children. Is there another way?" M.K. - Mexico

RKH: No. I'm sorry. The WORD of God spoke the rules - not me.[3]

---

3 HR has three handout pamphlets dealing with the problem of mongralization: *"Do Integrationists Go To Heaven"; "Censored Scriptures"; and "The Balak Plan"*. They are free. Write for copies and enclose a self-addressed stamped envelope.

UNFILTERED NEWS

RUSSIA'S OLIGARCHIES: "Eight Oligarchs share the rich Russian resources between them. They split the country amongst themselves. Eight huge industrial-financial cartels control today's Russian economy." (Die Welt, Jul 5, 2003)) (Nationalist Times, p.5, Sep 2003)

RKH: Usury creates monopolies. Corporations are the parking place for usury's monopoly wealth. Oligarchs are Russian corporation managers. "Oligarch" is a Russian euphemism for "Jew". Jews are the ITCs "civil service". They do what they are installed to do and take the blame. In return, they are forever protected by those who benefit. This is how the system is supposed to work.

In Russia, instead of working with the ITC system they seized all of Russia's wealth for themselves. It is quite likely that Russia's rulers will be permitted to punish these rebellious individuals and have others more amiable to the system installed.

American Empire Crumbling

French historian Emmanuael Todd who predicted the fall of the Soviet Union in his 1976 book *Before the Fall: The End of Soviet Domination*, says the US is in the process of following suit.

"The world has become too large and complex to accept the predominance of one power. There will not be an American empire ... Its' industrial capacity is clearly smaller than that of Europe and approximately equal to that of Japan, with twice the population. Its' trade deficit meanwhile is in the order of $500- billion per year. Its military potential is nevertheless still the largest by far, but is declining and consistently over- estimated. The use of military bases is dependent

on the good will of its' allies, many of whom are not so willing as before.

"Its' theatrical military activism against inconsequential rogue states that we are currently witnessing plays out against this backdrop. It is a sign of weakness, not of strength. But weakness makes for unpredictability. The U.S. is about to become a problem for the world.

"The U.S. leadership doesn't know any more where to turn. They know that they are monetarily dependent on the rest of the world, and they are afraid. There are no more Nazis and Communists ... This is the reason for the rush into military action and adventures.

"The only remaining superiority is military. This is classic for a crumbling system. The final glory is militarism. The fall of the Soviet Union took place in an identical context. Their economy was in decline, and their leadership grew fearful. ... and the Russians embarked on adventures to forget their economic shortcomings. The parallels to the U.S. are obvious."

(Nationalist Times, Aug 2003)

Impact's Opinion

How parts of the world see the United States.*Impact*, p. 14, Oct/Nov 2003, P.O. Box 28233, Sunnyside 0132, Rep. of SA

"With a low birthrate and runaway childhood obesity, the USA simply cannot support an army for global conquest. As Iraq and Afghanistan are demonstrating, the U.S. Air Force can bomb almost anywhere with impunity, but the Army cannot occupy and control anything, if the local population wages guerrilla warfare.

"The beginning of the End will come with the collapse of the occupation of Iraq. Or maybe Afghanistan will go first. ...

"The current era will end with the collapse into chaos of the USA and much of the rest of the world ... the Globalists and Jewish Supremacist will turn on each other, creating something akin to a civil war. Not a single American institution will survive this struggle. Even now, most of them, such as the Episcopal (Anglican) Church, barely functions at all. They continue solely on momentum and massive apathy."

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 351

ZIONISM

Every group has divided loyalties. The basic loyalty is to one's own kind. This is "separatism." The other is a loyalty demanded by one's ruler.

Since the priorities of these two loyalties are different, conflict is natural.

Jewish Loyalties

Jews necessarily have a high profile because they are seen by everyone all the time. They are the "civil service" of the International Trade Cartel - they are the cartel cement that holds a country's "King, Priests, and Merchant" governing caste- system together in a single operating unit. They are also responsible for overseeing international relations. Kings always have a Jew standing close to them. Their job requires that they be everywhere in every land filling their job requirements. They are the Cartel's "civil service."

Divided Loyalties

Jews are a complex people. Like others, they have divided loyalties. Their basic loyalty is to their ruler-employer - the Cartel - for reasons that will soon become clear. Jews are also loyal to their own kind - their nation.

Khazaria

Today's Jewish nation is the result of the mass conversion of Khazar Turks to Judaism in the 8th century.

At the time of their conversion the Khazar Turks were a powerful combination of Turk and Turkic-Slav-Mongol tribes ruled by a powerful king. The name of their country was "Khazaria" - a country larger than Charlemagne's Empire on the Russian rivers starting at the Black and Caspian Seas (see *War Cycles/Peace Cycles*, Hoskins).

Its wealth resulted from its strategic location commanding the rich Russian river trade to Constantinople - and the wealth was enormous. During the several hundred years of Islamic-Christian wars they handled much of the far-eastern overland

spice-trade that had been displaced to the safer northern routes.

Following the Khazarian conversion experience, the people of Khazaria were divided into two distinct castes consisting of priests and the rest of the people - a fact confirmed by DNA tests.

The reason for this division is ancient. It has to do with the inability of the Children of Esau, whether Arab, Turk, Hun, Mongol or Khazarian, to trust or cooperate with each other. They solved this problem in the following manner - which is unique and strange to Western minds:

> "The sons of Esau swore, saying, from that day forward they would not choose a king from their brethren, but one from a strange land until this day." Jasher 57:40[1]

Judeo-Talmud

The new religion of the Khazar Turks was called "Judaism." It was actually two religions in one. The basic religion was "Talmudism" - a Babylonian Hindu trade religion dealing heavily with money- making and sex.

This Talmudist religion was concealed within a religious wrapper called *Judaism*. The reason being that Judaism was understood by surrounding Christian and Islamic nations as a religion of the Bible - something they understood and could deal with. Judaism covered and concealed Talmudism like a cloak which allowed Khazar Jews access to practices that are often the opposite of those in the Bible.

---

1 Islam's great leader Salidan was a Kurd. Janissaries ruled Islam and led their armies and their governments to some of their greatest successes. They were Christian converts to Islam (Story in Wolf & The Sheep, Hoskins).

It is important to note that the history of the Children of Esau all over the world is one of bloodshed, oppression, betrayal, and subterfuge. The Islamic Koran justifies these failings in part, but the Khazarian Jews managed to do it in a simple easy to understand manner that is easy for one and all to understand. It is called - *Kol Nidre.*

Kol Nidre

A Talmudic practice partially concealed by its Judeo wrapper is the Kol Nidre prayer. This prayer, or oath, is repeated or sung in unison by "Jews" worldwide every year making possible the success of their media announcements, international trade agreements, and implementation of Cartel government policy.Judiasm;IKol Nidre

The Kol Nidre, prayer of the Judaic religious ritual, is sung at evening service every year on the *Day of Atonement* (Yom Kippur) which means "All Vows":

> *"All vows, obligations, oaths, anathemas... which we may vow, or swear, or pledge, or whereby we may be bound, from this day of atonement unto the next... we do repent. May they be deemed absolved, forgiven, annulled, and void and made of no effect: They shall not bind us nor have power over us. The vows shall not be reckoned vows; the obligations shall not be obligatory; nor the oaths be oaths." Jewish Encyclopedia,* Vol VIII, p. 539.

A further explanation of this prayer can be found in the Talmud in the Book of Nedarim, 23a-23b which reads as follows:

> *"And he who desires that none of his vows made during the year shall be valid, let him stand at the beginning of the year and declare, 'every vow which I*

make in the future shall be null.' His vows are then invalid, providing that he remembers this at the time of the vow." Talmud, Book of Nedarim, 23a-23b.

The Result of Kol Nidre

The Kol Nidre prayer nullifies promises in advance - which is the reason that few educated people take anything Khazar Jews say at face value (or for that matter the word of any Turk).

Jews complain when people doubt their truthfulness. Many say that they really should be believed because they are really "atheists" and because of that they haven't taken "the oath." Therefore, they should be believed.

However, a Jew having taken the Kol Nidre oath would be expected to say that he hasn't taken the oath.

The Kol Nidre oath in service to the International Trade Cartel gives the Cartel a tremendous advantage in dealing with naive peoples who base their actions on contracts and agreements that are supposedly not to be broken.

This is why the Cartel has placed ALL major media networks in the hands of Kol Nidre Jews. The result is that nothing that passes as media "truth" can be believed without further confirmation. Kol Nidre practitioners insisting that Khazar Turks are God's "chosen" - demand proof; their claim that the War Between The States was over slavery instead of *separatism and loot*, that the Boer War was over "apartheid" instead of *separtism and gold mines*, that WWII was fought over German persecution of Jews instead of *separatism and German land* - remember "Kol Nidre."

Complications

Complicating the understanding of the "Jew" is the fact that many "Jews" are not "Jews." Business, social, or political reasons have caused many of them to convert to Buddhism, Hinduism as well as Christianity and conceal their Talmudism in various religious wrappers. Constantly, some "Christian" steps forward to confess that he is really Jewish and had just pretended to be Christian.

Khazaria Destroyed and Reborn

When Khazaria, the ancient homeland of today's Khazar Jews, was invaded, its inhabitants were scattered, but the memory of the glories of their great Khazarian Empire were never forgotten. In the 1880s, Jewish nationalists organized a movement called Zionism. Its purpose was to re-establish the Khazarian Empire and reclaim its ancient glory.

Khazar Jews, wherever they live, naturally are part of this dream. However, this is not looked upon with favor by the Cartel. Jewish loyalty to the Zionist movement subtracts loyalty from the Jewish caste which serves the Cartel. Making matters worse, many Zionist Jews use their Cartel civil-service positions to reroute Cartel business to serve Zionist interests instead of Cartel interests.

The Zionist State

In choosing a place to establish a Zionist state, many lands were considered; lands in Asia, S. America and E. Africa. The land selected was the most dangerous place in the world to establish such a homeland - Palestine. Palestine is located in the midst of a hostile sea of Islamic peoples. This place was chosen with a purpose in mind.

Zionists - Nazi Allies

In the 1930s, the Zionist settlement of Palestine called for co-operation between German Zionists and German National Socialists.

The Zionist Jews wanted to leave Germany and colonize Palestine but couldn't. Their problem was that Kol Nidre trained Cartel Jews are not allowed to have a peasant class to feed and take care of them. This would make them independent of the Cartel. A homeland was impossible with no people of their own who could farm, build or repair the new country they planned on creating.

On the other hand, the Germans wanted the Jews to leave. They wanted the Jews to turn the Cartel assets they were managing over to them and leave.

Here was a common interest for both Germans and Jews.

To make it possible for the Jews to leave, Hitler built instruction camps and provided SS instructors to teach Zionist Jews how to work as peasants so that they could survive on Kibbutz in Palestine.

German nationalists helped Zionist nationalists in the one thing they had in common - their desire to be separate from each other. [2]

The Real Reason For Palestine

Years ago I expressed the opinion that the Cartel selected Palestine for the new Zionists because it was located in the midst of Islam. The reason - so it could be destroyed.

---

2 All nationalists wish to separate from each other. Beware the Cartel wolf who arrives preaching war between nationalists. There are always things we do not like about other peoples. There are things they do not like about us. But, beware blanket condemnation of Zionism if their objectives and ours coincide. It can happen.

Radical Zionist separatists gathered together in one place can more easily be destroyed than if they are scattered. If radical Zionist Jews were eliminated it would leave cartel loyal *Kol Nidre* Jews - the cement that has long held the Cartel together.

Disaster

The *Financial Times* on Nov 15-16, 2003, p.1, carried these front page headlines: ***"Former Security Heads say Israel faces Disaster."***

> "Four former heads of Israel's Shin Bet security service yesterday made an unprecedented attack on the Sharon government's policies towards the Palestinians. They said Israel was heading for catastrophe unless the government switched course to reach a peace deal with the Palestinians. ...
>
> "... Moshe Yaalon, the Israeli army chief ... said the crackdown in the occupied territories was against Israel's 'strategic interest' because it fostered militancy ...
>
> "We are heading downhill toward near-catastrophe', said Yaakov Peri, who was head of Shin Bet from 1995 to 1998. 'If nothing happens and we go on living by the sword, we will continue to wallow in the mud and destroy ourselves. ...
>
> "Carmi Gillon, who left Shin Bet in 1996, accused Mr. Sharon's government of short-sightedness. 'It is dealing solely with the question of how to prevent the next terrorist attack,' he said. 'It ignores the question of how we get out of the mess we find ourselves in today.'"

Shin Bet, the Israeli security organization is the most prestigious and most feared organization in the Israeli state.

This unprecedented announcement, issued by four of the most important people in the state, reveals a state of affairs in Palestine that can be described in no other terms than "disastrous" to the Israeli state.

Bush's Tail On Fire

U.S. rulers, egged on by their Zionist sympathizing civil service, is responsible for making possible the Israeli murderous assault on the Palestinians. It furnishes them money, munitions, gunships, cannon, and all other necessary weapons of war.

The result is that except in the highly censored U.S. media, pictures of Israeli atrocities have been spread worldwide by the internet. Right now, the U.S. and Israel are the most unpopular countries in the world. Bush is met with protesters wherever he goes. One hundred thousand recently greeted his arrival in England with loud expressions of disapproval - and Britain is America's firmest ally.

Turkey has refused to send troops to help bring "freedom" to Iraq. So have France and Portugal. Italy took casualties and is considering withdrawing hers. Japan and S. Korea have refused troops.

Revolt?

If these were free independent countries - their refusal is understandable. But, for the most part, these are among the 130 or so countries the puppet government of the U.S. has conquered and occupied for the cartel around the world. Their refusal borders on revolt. It is like captive Germany refusing to furnish troops for Napoleon after he lost an army in Russia.

Conquered nations aren't supposed to refuse their conqueror's requests.

Then too, Iraq's refusal to roll over and accept the "freedom" being rammed down their collective throats is costing the U.S. army daily casualties. Daily casualties are causing a reversal of American public opinion. Alarmed, Bush now says that Iraqi rule will be returned by June next year - and there is talk that the entire American army may be withdrawn.

These developments no doubt contribute to recent Israeli announcements: "Israel must be like a mad dog so that it will be left alone." "Israel nukes are pointed at every European capitol." Worldwide people are asking, "What in the world has gotten into these Jews?"

It's quite simple. They have at last awakened to the danger of their position. If America is forced out of Iraq, and American reaction to the abortive war causes the 9 billion a year in U.S. aid to Zionist-Palestine to be curtailed, they will be left isolated with few friends and many powerful enemies.

Combined with this, the Iraqi Israel oil pipeline is constantly being shut down because of sabotage by Iraqi freedom-fighters. Russia, another source of Iraqi oil, has expressed disapproval of Israeli affairs and has even locked up a Zionist-owner of Russia's newly privatized oil industry. None of this bodes well for Israel. Saudi-Arabia, the seedbed of violent Islam, is another dubious oil source.

End Of Zionism?

The Israeli Khazar Turks have not behaved well in Palestine. Their actions have alienated its native Arab Turk population, that of its neighbors, and people worldwide.

Cartel Jews worldwide have begun to add their voice to the drumfire criticism of Palestine's Zionists - which they would do if the elimination of the Zionists in Palestine were in the works.

Isolated, stripped of allies, its oil supply threatened, the Israeli state may be reaching the place where it can be destroyed by its neighbors. If so, it could signal the end of Zionism as a political movement.

Conclusion

If Political Zionism vanishes from the face of the earth; if its extinction triggers WWIII; if such a war reduces populations of the world by 3/4; if any of these things happen - one fact will remain:

The International Trade Cartel will continue to rule the world just as it is doing right now with its "Priest, King, Merchant" caste system continuing to use the surviving Cartel Kol Nidre Jews as its civil service.

Our people will continue to be slaves through war and peace, famine and plenty, until they obey the Commandments of the WORD which is our God.

The Sons of Esau do what they do because they are naturally lawless and cursed by God: our own kinsmen are Lawlessness because they have chosen other gods and abandond the WORD - the God of their fathers. It is they who will receive the white-hot anger of God's faithful in the "day of revenge".

They know to *"Fear God and obey his commandments,"* and refuse. It is they who are bringing down God's wrath on us all.

God's WORD will be obeyed!

LETTERS

FLOOD: "Dear Brother Hoskins; In your recent HR #350, you responded to a question asking how the "Black Race survived during the flood?"

"Your response was: 'Blacks aren't descended from *man*. In the beginning God made *man* and *beasts*. Man is blush red *Adam*. Whatever is not man is beast. Beast is not a derogatory term - it's just the name used by the ancients. Noah loaded the Ark with his *man* family and with *beasts* as he was commanded to do. That's how beasts came through the flood. They rode through with Noah-Adamites.'

"A friend sent this following message on 'Beasts Of The Field' a day after that. I got a kick out of how quickly God sent confirmation."

> *"And if a woman approach unto any beast, and lie down thereto, thou shalt kill the woman, and the beast: they shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them." Leviticus 20:16*

> *"The bestial man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him: neither can he know [them], because they are spiritually discerned." 1Corinthians 2:14*

"Eight different Hebrew and Greek words, behemah, b'iyr, ziyz, chay, cheyva', trephah, nephesh, and ktenos, are all translated into the one English word "beast", but they each mean different things in different contexts. The word behemah describes "beasts" who have boils on their bodies, who have hands, who could lie down with a woman to have sex with her, who have a conscience, who are put to death for violating God's Law, who have possessions which can be sold or redeemed, who hold authority which can be taken

away, who have feet, who are inhabitants of cities, who God promises to crossbreed with Israelites and Judahites, who can be hired, who are kept in tents, who can cry mightily to God, who can turn away from evil, who wear sackcloth, whose seed Jeremiah predicted would be mixed with the House of Israel, the House of Judah, and man [read: the people of the land], none of which any four legged animal on the planet is capable of.

"The word chay describes "beasts" who are allowed to eat from the corners of your field, who are evil, and who can prevent Israelites from passing through the land."

L.D. - Washington

RKH: Adding to the above:

> *"Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will sow the house of Israel and the house of Judah with the seed of man, and with the seed of beast." Jeremiah 31:27*

Whatever is not *man* is considered to be non-man or *beast*. To narrow the field we assign the above mixture of "man" and "beast" the name "hued-man" - *human*. The following Commandments deal with this *human*:

> *"The stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh (the tabernacle) shall be put to death." No 18:7, No 1:51.*

> *"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of Israel." De 23:2*

> ***"Cursed be he that confirmeth not all the words of this law to do them." Deut 27:26***

SAUDI ARABIA: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: How does backward Saudi Arabia figure in world affairs?" E.L. - Texas

RKH: Saudi-Arabia acts as a mid-east "Switzerland." It was carved out of the defeated Turkish Ottoman Empire at the end of WWI. Its puppet rulers were put in power by the victors - as were the rulers of all newly created Arab/Turkish countries - they were and are on Western payrolls - including Saddam.

The great oil reserves lying under Saudi-Arabia belong to the international oil companies. Saudi puppet rulers were instructed to seize the oil wells. This gave the puppet Saudi rulers multi-billions of oil money to fund any task the cartel tells them to fund. Behind the Saudis lurk the cartel with a finger in every pie. In my files, I ran across the following:

> BANK OWNERSHIP: A report filed with the SEC, Apr 22, 1991, reveals that Saudis now hold over 5% of Chase Manhattan Bank. This is the second largest Saudi investment made since the war. The largest was a $590 million 'investment' in Citibank. This very possibly gives effective control of these two banks to that group. These two banks control much of America's industry through voting stock held in trust. It would be interesting to learn if this is the reason for America's corporate decisions to send America's industry to foreign lands.

Almost nothing in America is American owned or controlled. It's the same everywhere else. See below:

> GOLDMAN SACHS GETS 7%: "Goldman Sachs will invest $1.27 bil in Japan's #2 bank. Sumitomo Mitsui Financial will issue convertible preferred shares to Goldman Sachs, or a 7% stake if converted. Sumitomo expects the deal to bolster its financial base and rid bad loans; Goldman gets access to a big corporate client base." (Inv. Bus. Daily, p2, Jan 17, 2003)

The above deal delivers Japan's #2 bank to Goldman Sachs. It's not as if the Japs owned this bank in the first place - Remember, they lost WWII - with all that implies. For that matter it would be interesting to learn who owns Goldman Sachs? Regardless, the ultimate owners would still be Esau.

UNFILTERED NEWS

MOORE FOR SENATE: "State officials wheeled the (10 Commandments) monument away this summer, but Moore said that he would ... push for laws limiting the power of the federal courts. 'You will hear from me again when it comes to the right to acknowledge God,' he said after the hearing. A crowd cheered and chanted, 'Roy Moore for Senate!'" *The Week*, p. 7, Nov 28, 2003

RKH: America's Cartel government had long been a rotten apple. Her people were ready for a revolt. The media covered Governor George Wallace standing in the school house door - and then filmed him as he stood aside and let the feds take over the school system. The Cartel media then went to work and made George Wallace the new White Hope. The result surprised everyone. To stop his grassroots organization that threatened to win the election and overthrow the Cartel - Wallace was shot. He then reverted into what he had always been - a sniveling, lickspittle, Cartel puppet.

Today, discontent in America seethes. America is looking for someone to lead. It appears to many that Judge Roy Moore has been tapped. Without naming a specific Commandment - Moore took a stand "for the 10 Commandments." A safe bet. Most of the people in the country approve of the 10 Commandments! To judge the righteousness of his cause he took the case to the anti-christ federal courts. It takes no rocket-

scientist to guess how they would rule. Now, Roy Moore, the abused underdog, stands forth alone in his persecuted defense of God's "10- Commandments", of which almost all approve.

Didn't we see this before? Doesn't this look like a Wallace replay? To be believable, Roy Moore must take an actual stand for God's Commandments: He must stand up and say that the nation must do away with usury or some such - in other words - he must burn his bridges.

Until he totally alienates the establishment so that they will never take him back again, he looks suspiciously like another DeKlerk, another J. Lindsey Almond - another George Wallace. We've been bit before and now demand proof.

Come on, Judge Roy Moore, Show us!

VOODOO: Voodoo priestess Miriam Chamani, Nicholas Cage's spiritual advisor, said that Cage and Lisa Marie Presley, Elvis's daughter, just "needed time alone" to get back together. (*The Week*, p. 10)

RKH: Everyone knows that Cage, the new Hollywood icon is Jewish.

Lisa Marie too.

"The *Lebanon Times*, 8/18/02 Jerusalem (AP) - reports '... *the king* may have had Jewish blood. Elvis' maternal great-great-grandmother, Nancy Tackett, was Jewish, according to one author. Tackett's daughter Martha Tackett was the mother of Doll Mansell, who in turn was the mother of Elvis' mother, Gladys Smith, according to a book, *Elvis and Gladys*, by Elaine Dundy.

"Religious law says Judaism is passed down through the mother, so Elvis could be considered Jewish even though he was raised Christian." (From *The Eagle Newsletter*, Sept-Oct 2002.

RKH: Lisa Marie Presley, Jewish, was married to Michal Jackson, a black - and Cage has a Voodoo advisor.

PRINCE CHARLES: "Great Britain is now abuzz with rumors that Prince Charles once had a homosexual encounter with his personal valet, Michael Fawcett. The explosive claim comes from George Smith, a former valet, who says he found them in *flagrante delicto* sometime in the 'early 1990s.' Smith is not a particularly reliable witness." (*The Week*, p 19, Nov 21, 2003)

RKH: What makes Smith's story believable are pictures showing Prince Charles, hands together praying, with the Hindu third eye painted on his forehead. Hinduism permits sodomy.

IRELAND: "Sinn Fein recently launched an anti-racist charter for local councils and their members to sign. It includes a 'Declaration on Anti-Racism' that its members should sign to show their support for a multi-racial Ireland (north and south) and their support for more third world immigrants and asylum seekers to be let into the country!" *Heritage & Destiny*, p10, Autumn/Fall 2003.

RKH: So much for Sinn Fein being called a Nationalist organization.

REWRITING HISTORY: Martin Luther King had offended so many people that he was a liability. J.F. Kennedy did the same and was doomed to serve one term only. Living, the two were political liabilities. Dead - they were whatever spin-masters said they were. They were executed and their liabilities were turned into assets. Now streets and buildings are named after one and airports after the other. But, nothing

can change the fact that both were Lawless sweepings of the country's gutters.

YUKOS: The ITC installed the Tzar who claimed all Russia's land and wealth and was head of its Orthodox Church and God's representative on earth.

With its scattered wealth centralized - the ITC then financed a revolution, killed the Tzar, his supporters and potential counter-revolutionaries. The new Cartel state then owned the Tzar's assets and was the defacto head of the Orthodox Church.

Russia's assets were then "privatized" into the hands of seven bank agents (*"The borrower is slave"*) whom the Russian's call "oligogs." This robbery of Russia's assets incensed Slavic nationalists who arrested and imprisoned without bail the new Russian oil assets owner, Mikhail Khodorkovsky. This act of open rebellion calls into question the "privatization" of the rest of Russia's wealth into the hands of cartel agents.

After the Afghanistan and Iraqi treasure hunt is resolved, we can expect cartel surrogates to try to confront Russia to retrieve its loot. It's a dangerous world we live in.

INFORMERS: Arab gunmen killed two Israeli informers and displayed their bodies in a town square. (IBD, p.2, Oct 24, 2003)

RKH: Study Esau's war against Esau, and his war against the American agents of Esau - if one would learn war. In time Esau will bring his war to these shores to try to destroy his brother Jacob - again.

BODY ARMOR: The army has adopted a body armor made by Ceradyne Co. which is light weight and impervious to high velocity .30 cal bullets. This leaves only the face, arms and lower body exposed as targets. It will be at least 6 months before the US army of occupation in Iraq is fully protected. Let's see what tactics the Iraqis develop to deal with this new development. Watch carefully - the present Iraqi War is a window on future wars.

S. AFRICAN BLACK ORPHANAGES: "A POLOKWANE place of safety has become a place of danger for white children ... being victimised and terrorised ...allegations of sexual molestation...

"The white children in the facility complain that they are under severe stress, due to the constant aggression against them. They allege that they are bullied and beaten by black children. ..." (Story in *Citizen* Oct 21, 2003

"He was beaten. I saw his body just before his funeral and it was bruised and beaten. My child was killed in that home. ... His arm and nose were broken, his spleen injured, his stomach ruptured and his whole body bruised due to some kind of abuse. ..." (Story in *Citizen* Oct 23, 2003)

RKH: *"If any provide not for his own, and specially for those of his own house, he hath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel." I Tim 5:8* In obedience to God, HR readers help support a S. African home for white children.

2003 - Index

A

symbol 4, 120
rape 16
Airborne 207
Alfred
  alms to India 187
American Empire
  opinion 216
Andersonville prison 60
Anglo Saxon 15
Asoka
  adopts Buddhism 45
  rock edicts 50
Australia
  white immigration 138

B

Baghdad
  drugs 137
Batu immigrants 75
beast 230
Flood, The 230
Bible beasts 214
S. Africa 237
Black race 230
bonded
  church services Scotland 193
boxing
  Lynchburg College 19
Buddha 42
  Asoka changes Buddhism 46
  basic rules 42
Business Of War #347 141

C

Catholic Church
  sex crimes 158
Charles, Prince 235
Chase Manhattan 232
children's home S. Africa 93
Christendom Converts #348 164
Christian & Hindu beliefs
  tables 166
churches
  learning about 212
Constantine 81
corporate funding
  Wachovia - NAACP 157
Covenanters 189
Taliban 175

D

Talmudic law 10
U.S & Gr. Britain 173
Diesel, Dr. Rudolf 136
drinking 211
dying 202

E

United States 216
Esau fights Esau 158, 236

F

FBI
  lies about author 94
  visits libraries 113
  FBI gives false testimony 112
  lost trust 112
La Raza 172

G

Robertson, Rev Pat 179
genetic modified food 14

H

hate speech 17
Hill, Paul 181
Hindu
  guru 46
  priests choose a king 32
symbol 4
HNP of S. Africa
  blames U.S 173
Hume, Sir George 183
  arms 183
  Humes of Virginia 188

I

incitement
  S. Africa 160
India
  Indian labor 138
  118 kingdoms 28
  Chandragupta 32
  Kali, description 67
  rock edicts 50
Iran vs Iraq 75
Iraqattack #343 57
Ireland
  non-racist 235
Irving, David 37
Islamic separatists 38
  Saudi Arabia 231

J

Jackson, Michael - curse 75
Jefferson, Thomas;
French land monopoly 117
Jews, kinds 71

K

Khazaria 220
King & Kennedy 235
Kol Nidre 222

L

land
Jefferson's opinion 117
La Raza
GM gives money 172
LAW
abortion 11
drive out aliens 43
mixed-marriage 215
trade w/strangers 4
Lee, Robert E.
banished by Boy Scouts 139
Lynchburg College
becoming an athiest 205

M

Machiavelli 119
conquest 123
education 121
establishing state religion 121
being good & bad 125
gun control 126
lying 122
reputation 127
treachery 124
use of fortresses 129
martial law 58
media 174
Miller, Glen - Patriots NC 160
Moore, Judge Roy 233
murder; 10

N

National Socialism
NS #345 99
25-Points 101
Transfer Agreements 1939 107
Nazi
Zionist allies 225
(see National Socialism)

P

Patriots N.C. 160
pig, pigskin burial 38
Presley, Elvis - Jewish 234

R

Raber, Dan 188
race
understanding race 69
reconstruction
Southern 61
religion
basic religion 166
WORD, The 201
rituals
Hindu rituals 82
Robertson
wife wins lottery 179
rRubin, Irv
Jewish Defense League 76
Rudolf, Eric Rudolf - arrested 114
Rules Of The Game #350 201
Russia
Russia's assets 236
HIV 38

S

S. Africa
anti-white press 198
black demands 196
Loerie Youth Center 96
postal service 197
Russell Walker reports 134
United States 217
Saudi Arabia 231
saved
again at 35 209
at seven 202
Schwarzenegger 176
serpent
black & woman 24
deception 24
to India 23
usury 26
sexual disease
G. Britain 136
Ireland 235
sodomy 16, 178
South
attack on 59
SSt. Giles Cathedral 79
stock market 1861-1865 146

T

Talmud
abortion 12
Talmud/Judaism 221

Ten Commandments
removal of 176
tolerance 38

W

Walker, Russell reports SA 134
war
five steps 142
side effects 148
whites
army 77
whores
in Orient 55
WORD, The
Revealed The Way 201

Z

Zundel, Ernst
deported 54

AMERICA

Through

CHINESE EYES

and other stories from

HOSKINS REPORT 2004

Copyright © 2006.
by Richard Kelly Hoskins

All rights reserved. No portion of this book may be reproduced without written permission from the publisher except by a reviewer who may quote brief passages in connection with a review.

Published by

Virginia Publishing Company
P. O. Box 997
Lynchburg, Virginia 24505
Phone 804-384-3261

Printed in the United States of America

First printing 2006

ISBN 1-881867-13-7

Also by Richard Kelly Hoskins

OUR NORDIC RACE, 1958

ISBN 1-881867-00-5
Add'l Printings 1958, 1961, 1961, 19652, 1965, 1975, 1986, 1998, 2005

History of the Saxon nation.
$5 copy plus $3 p&h ($5 overseas)

WAR CYCLES/PEACE CYCLES, 1985

ISBN 1-881867-01-3
Add'l printings 1985, 1986, 1991, HB 2000 2005

History of usury and war. 250 p.
$25/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

VIGILANTES OF CHRISTENDOM, HB 1990

ISBN 1-881867-02-1
Add'l printings ab 1991, 1997, 2005

The Story of the Phineas Priesthood, 472 p. sb
$25/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

WOLF & THE SHEEP, 1993

ISBN 1-881867-03-X
Add'l printings 20021

Wolves eat sheep. That's what they do.
Sheep try to keep from being eaten. That's what they do. 78 p. sb
$5/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

IN THE BEGINNING, 1995

ISBN 1-881867-04-8

The Hindu takeover of Western business, politics,and religion. 249 p. sb.
$15/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

Virginia residents add 5% sales tax

Table Of Contents

352 VIRGINIA'S PURITANS.....1

353 ROCKING CRADLE
Tobacco, Slaves, Bishops & Jim Crow.....21

354 CHINA
NASDAQ, Wal-Mart & Downsizing America.....41

355 WHEEL IN A WHEEL
Hindu Gods Worshiped In America.....59

356 NATIONS Within STATES.....73

357 ESAU'S ILLUSIONS.....89

358 THE MERCHANT & HIS HENCHMEN
Black Good - White Bad.....113

359 CONSTRUCTIVE FRICTION
Indians.....131

360 NIGER RIVER BASIN
African Home of American Blacks.....149

361 THE PROTOCOLS
Formula for World Conquest.....173

362 AMERICA - Through Chinese Eyes.....193

363 RECONSTRUCTING CONQUERED STATES
The Fine Art of Looting The Victim.....213

INDEX..... vii-ix

Chapter 352

VIRGINIA'S PURITANS

Kings

Give kings enough power and they will almost certainly become tyrants. They will act just as the outLaws and criminals they condemn. Being a king is a job having unlimited power. It's the "power" that does it. With

John Knox

Father of Scottish Presbyterianism and enemy of Episcopal kins.

This picture contains a clue that in its day separated Puritan & Presbyterians from Episcopal kings and their followers.

few exceptions, a perfectly nice person who gets his hands on the power of a king changes from a Jekylle into a Hyde. The WORD says that to have a king is to rebel against God:

He will take your sons for his chariots and horsemen; he will appoint captains over thousands and fifties and set them to work making instruments of war; he will take your daughters; he will take your fields, vineyards and oliveyards; he will take your vineyards and give them to his own servants; he will take your young men and make them work for him; he will take your sheep: and you will be his servants. (1 Sa 8:5- 22)

These things kings do because they are kings and they can - it's their job description. They are unLawful. They violate the WORD which is our GOD. Even the best of kings do these things. David, beloved by God, when he became king he also became a murderer. And Solomon, in all his glory, when he became king he married strangers.

The Reformers said that the ruler who does not follow God's Commandments should be disobeyed, but, its the rare king that does not disobey God's Commandments.[1] That puts the Faithful in perpetual opposition to many of the acts of their rulers.

Puritan

War Of The Gods

To manufacture the authority needed to do the unLawful things that kings do, kings must first suppress the WORD that condemns their Lawless acts.

When one understands this, he understands that it was no accident that Jesus, the WORD made flesh, had to be crucified.

It was predictable that those who followed the WORD were hunted down and fed to the lions.

It is natural that the Roman Empire's later day *business-operation & church* burnt its WORD-quoting critics, and it is natural that the courts appointed by today's King George of

La Cesspool Grande are banishing the WORD from the land and threatening its followers. It is us or them.

Kings MUST suppress the WORD to rule.

If the WORD is not suppressed - in time, it will overthrow Lawless kings, divide the land into a Self-Sufficient Farm System where those who are Lawfully appointed kings and priests can rule and harm no one but themselves. Affairs outside their individual kingdoms are to be handled by temporary managers selected by proper presbyterian 10s and 100s.

Britain's Kings

All Saxons worldwide are either descended from or are kin in some degree to Britain's Stewart kings. These people of our own blood are perfect studies of the duplicity and evil of kings.

The King of Rome claimed that he held the land of Great Britain in trust for its people. His Catholic Church that he established in Great Britain agreed.

HENRY VIII was a good Catholic. However, he tired of collecting tribute for Rome and splitting it with them. Using divorce as an excuse, he took over the Roman Pontiff's business operation in Britain, with its large land and business holdings, made himself its head, and appointed his own business and religious leaders. He called his operation "The Established Church Of England." His supporters, whom he *enfiefed*[1] the confiscated Roman lands, found it in their interests to be very loyal members of his Church.

---

1 Enfief: To entrust the management of a property or franchise to a tenant in return for agreed upon services.

Following are some of the things done by the kings who followed Henry. They did the things they did because they could - they had the power to do them:

MARY I (1516-1558), Henry's daughter, also known as "Bloody Mary," was Queen of England.

England's Catholic Church land had been divided among Henry's supporters and held *en fief* to him. Most of them felt that the land they now held was now held *en fief* to Mary, Henry's heir, who was now head of England's Established Protestant Church.

But NO! With kings things are never simple. The matter was complicated because Mary was fanatically loyal to the Catholic Church.

The convoluted result of Mary's weathervane religious loyalties was that her enemies were 1) Her own Protestant "Established Church Of England" subjects who had taken possession of Catholic Church lands, and, 2) "Puritan" Protestants who wanted nothing to do with Mary's Catholic Church whose corrupt practices made possible Henry's original defection.

On advice from the Catholic Church, Mary burned "Protestants" by the hundreds - many belonging to her own Established Church and most of them Puritans. The beliefs held by Puritans made them the most dangerous.

As Mary disposed of Protestant land holders and Puritans - the rest of England became fearful of either being burned because of their opposition to Catholicism or disposed because the land they held once claimed by the Catholic Church. Mary was deposed.

JAMES VI - King of Scotland (1566-1625), was the only son of Mary, Queen of Scots, a cousin of England's "Bloody Mary."

In Scotland, James was powerless. He was surrounded by strong nobles who had the power. He swore to them that he was a good Presbyterian and supporter of the Covenant. This meant that he was a Scottish equivilant of an English "Puritan."

1587 - He wrote to the Pope that he would be a good Roman Catholic. He was fishing for possible future help from one or more of the Pope's loyal Catholic kings to gain the English throne if he ever needed the help.

James VI of Scotland and I of England

1603 - James VI of Scotland, the good Presbyterian and potential "good Roman Catholic" was made JAMES I, King of England - on condition that he renounce Presbyterianism and become an Episcopalian and head of England's "Established Church."

That was fine with him. From being a Presbyterian with Catholic sympathies, to becoming leader of the Episcopal Protestant Church of England that despised both Catholics and Presbyterians was all in a day's work. This is what kings do - read the newspapers.

1604 - The Encyclopedia Britannica notes that in 1604 this head of the "Established Church" was "rude to Puritans and polite to Catholics."[2]

Ever mindful of the changing future, he married his daughter Elizabeth to the Protestant German Elector Palatine and sought to marry his son to a Catholic *infanta* of Spain. How's that for playing both sides at the same time?

Bartholomew Hoskins

My immigrant Hoskins ancestor, Bartholomew, was a lad of 15 when he landed at Jamestown in 1615. We were always told in the family that his brother was a Protestant preacher to a Catholic king. But really, what was James I. Presbyterian, Episcopalian, or Catholic?

Suppose your family were Protestant, holding his lands *enfief* from the king. If you were Protestant and the king were Protestant you stood a good chance of continuing to hold your land. However, what would happen if James I, the Catholic-sympathizing former Presbyterian and present head of the Episcopal Established Church - should actually turn out to be an agent of the Catholic Church Empire, or, a Church of England Protestant who hated Puritans? What then? Would there be a repeat of Bloody Mary's clearing the land of "rebels"?

Just in case, the family sent young Bartholomew to Virginia so that there would be a survivor in case either a Catholic or a Protestant Established Church began a purge of Puritans.

The fact is that the Hoskins and many other Virginia families were Puritans and in Virginia before the Plymouth Colony of Massachusetts was ever heard of.

PURITANS IN VIRGINIA

The Virginia Magazine Of History and Biography, Vol, 109, No 1, 2001, p.7 contains an article on Virginia's Puritans.

Trustees of the Berkeley Will Trust

Sir William Berkeley Royal Gov of Virginia

Personable, affable, nice. Berkeley, as representative of the Protestant Established Church of England, was the nemesis of Virginia's Puritans. Governor (1642-52; 1660-77).

Given the lucrative monopoly of Indian trade he tolerated Indian massacres which led to Virginia's militias defending themselves - thereby destroying Berkely's lucrative trade. He declared them to be in revolt and hanged many.

"Puritans in the early 17th century could be found scattered throughout the Church of England, and most thought themselves to be good Anglicans, only wishing to rid the church of pre-Reformation attributes, including its episcopal structure and its many formal prayers and litanies from the *Book of Common Prayer.* ... Puritans are too frequently described in terms of what they were against. What is most pertinent, however, is what they stood for: the intense and evangelical advocacy of the Christian obligation to know and serve God. Puritans were first and foremost devoted Christians who looked with distress on the condition of their church and who convened together in groups of self-professed godly souls. Rather than advocate a split with the Church of England, most Puritans supported its reform from within."

From its earliest beginnings, Puritans preached in Virginia and from its earliest beginnings certain members of the Episcopal Church were critical of them.

In the early 1620s, Puritan settlements south of the James flourished. Edward Bennett, a wealthy London Puritan, brought over 200 settlers. By the late 1630s he had 10,000 acres. Private homes were the likely sites of the earliest services. Religious services were held in Lower Norfolk as early as 1637, and probably before. The very large salary of £100 was offered to a young Puritan minister named Thomas Harrison.

Letters written by Puritans from that time speak of Virginia as being "swoln so great with the poison of sin, as it is become a monster and ready to burst." And, the colony was marked by "much corruption and false worship, and nothing done as it should bee."

Unfortunately for Virginia Puritans, Governor William Berkeley was sent to Virginia to assume the governorship in 1642. He arrived in Virginia a "proud young cavalier." He had been educated at Oxford and spent a decade at the royal court. His loyalty to Charles I and the Established Episcopal Church was unquestionable.

Berkeley had been ordered to oppose any and all religious "nonconformity" within the colony. The royal instructions had 31 parts and the first part was devoted to the matter of church conformity.

Any minister who refused the oath of allegiance to the Established Church of England was to be expelled. He strictly enforced the royal edicts.

Episcopal Church policy was to incorporate Virginia's Indians as subjects of the king. On the other hand, Puritans tended to support the Biblical injunction that strangers were

not to live in the land *"lest ye learn their ways"*, and, *"The Stranger who approaches the altar shall be put to death."*

Failure to enforce God's Laws resulted in the great Indian "Massacre of 1622" and the "Massacre Of 1644" when the Indians under the leadership of Opechancanough rose from Richmond's fall line to the Outer Banks and threatened to wipe out the Virginia Colony.

CHARLES I (1600 - 1649)

1625, Mar 27 - Charles I succeeded to the throne on the death of his father, James I. He immediately commanded that prosecution of Catholics stop - but, at the same time, he enforced Parliament's laws against Catholics. His portrait reveals the god he followed.

Depending on the party with whom he was dealing, Charles was either Presbyterian or Church of England, and was known among his confidants as secretly a Catholic. Like today's King George of DC, almost nothing he said could be believed. He plotted with the French and Irish Catholics to send their armies to Protestant England to subdue a rebellious Puritan Parliament that was fed up with his Machiavellian antics. In 1647, he was arrested by Parliament's army and in 1649 beheaded. His last utterance on the scaffold was the mysterious word, *"Remember!"*

"Remember"

Here is a riddle. George Hume of Wedderburn, along with most of Scotland, rose against the English in 1715. He was captured and sentenced to be hanged, drawn and quartered. This was more than a half-century after Charles I was beheaded.

On his arms is same mysterious *"Remember."*

George Hume Of Wedderburn

George Hume the Younger of Virginia

This portrait is of his son, George Hume, Jr who was banished to Virginia..

Note the difference. You can tell from the pictures which one followed the Episcopal kings and which flaunted his independence. Although both were Protestants fighting for a Catholic Pretender against a Protestant king who was the head of the Established Church of England. How's that for politics?

The chaos of Scotland's and England's Stewart kings came to a head with James II.

James II

JAMES II - (1633-1701) The 2nd surviving son of Charles I was a libertine.

1672 - The E/B says that he converted to Catholicism because Catholics were more lax in their morals. Regardless, his Catholic conversion threatened the land holdings of a large part of Great Britain.

1673 - Parliament retaliated and passed the Test Act. This barred belief in "transsubstantiation." The result was that it absolutely barred Catholics, including James II, from being government officials, and it also barred non-conformist Puritans who were treated as badly or even worse than Catholics.

Parliament then gave the throne to Mary II, eldest daughter of James II, and her husband William of Orange - a fiery Protestant from the continent who was expected to keep his wife in line.

James went to Ireland and raised an Irish Catholic army and combined it with a French Catholic army. James was a skillful soldier.

With the English army under William of Orange were Dutch and Scottish components.

Note that both Protestant and Catholic wear the distinguishing marks of their gods.

The Picture Lesson Solved

Buddhist holy men shaved their heads and Egyptian priests shaved their entire bodies. Hindu holy men allow their hair to grow long. The WORD decrees that followers of the Way neither shave their heads nor allow their hair to grow long:

> **"Neither shall they shave their heads nor suffer their locks to grow long; they shall only poll their heads." Ez 44:22; "Doth not even nature teach you, that, if a man have long hair, it is a shame unto him? But if a woman have long hair, it is a glory to her." I Cor 11:14-15**

Appointing their own priests to bless whatever they did - kings and those holding *enfief* to them grew their hair long. Those obeying the WORD refused and continued to cut their hair short and were thus seen as rebels to royal authority.

Note the portrait of John Knox on the front page and George Hume Jr. Both portraits show hair cut relatively short - short hair, the public signature of the Presbyterian and the Puritan. George Sr. held his land *enfief* from kings and to appease them wore his hair long. George Jr. lost his land in Scotland, had his own small farm-kingdom in remote Northern Virginia. Not having to appease anyone he cut his hair Presbyterian-Puritan style.

Hair Style Change

With the victory of the Church of England over both the Catholic episcopacy and the protestant Puritan presbytary, there was no need for a public hair display to force one to reveal his religious loyalties. By the time of the American Revolution, hair style of both Americans and British grew

progressively shorter to keep up with changing public opinion.

Today, the short hairstyle as dictated by the WORD is worn universally, but tyrants use it to deceive.

Franklin D. Roosevelt

FRANKLIN D.

Today, long hair is a public announcement that the wearer follows a strange god that allows such things. But, "polled" hair no longer reveals the Puritan. Evil men have learned to cut their hair nowadays to win public confidence. Note what short haired Franklin D. says about himself:

"Roosevelt's aide, Thomas Corcoran, volunteered that the difference between him (Franklin Delano Roosevelt) and his cousin Theodore Roosevelt was that "you never fake," The president replied, "Oh, but Tommy, at times I do, I do!" Roosevelt told Corcoran that a president lacked the time to be true in all ways. As Corcoran recalled Roosevelt's words: "he must deceive, misrepresent, leave false impressions ... and trust to charm, loyalty and the result to make up for it. ... A great man cannot be a good man." ("Champion of

> Freedom", by Conrad Black, 1,280 pp NY: Public Affairs. $39.95. *NY Times Book Review*, p. 10, Dec 21, 2003.

Recent observations show that not only do kings lie and deceive as they have always done, but these very same icons of the people merely mouth words and policy placed in their mouth by those who put them in office:

> "For a long time I felt that FDR had developed many thoughts and ideas that were his own to benefit this country, the United States. But, he didn't. Most of his thoughts, his political ammunition, as it were, were carefully manufactured for him in advance by the Council on Foreign Relations." (Curtis Dall, FDR's son-in-law as quoted in his book, *"My Exploited Father-in-Law"*)

Identifying The Speaker's God

The King of DC has pitted Christendom against Islam. Like it or not - this contest will ensure that tomorrow's conversations will be about religion.

It won't all be about how bad Islam is. It will have to include talk about how good the Christian religion is in comparison. This will be hard for today's kings to handle.

Kings can only hold their thrones, tax, promote monopolies, sodomy and miscegenation by suppressing the WORD. The enemy of this Lawlessness is the eternally irrepressible Puritan who is today called "Identity" and "racist" - euphemisms for "Puritan." In the absence of long hair identification - the king knows him, as always, by his defence of the WORD. The longer the war continues, the harder it will be to suppress the WORD, which will ultimately destroy both the king and his court.

The Statement

There is something each of us can do that continues to cause the king and his followers no end of discomfort. Ask if they want to live under God's Laws?

The answer is always "Yes."

Then, remark that since he feels that way, and since God commands that sodomites be put to death, when does he propose to do that? Also, since usury is forbidden, doesn't he think it's time to nationalize the usury banks of the King of Rome and the King of England? Be sure to quote the Law involved!

If he says that "God's Commandments have been done away", reply that the WORD says that HE changes not. Who is this god of his who has no laws or commandments for his people to follow?

Conclusion

Those who follow the WORD and are opposed to sodomy, fornication, taxes, monopolies, usury, miscegenation, and kings - will be called "racist", "white supremacist" and "rebel" - all establishment words meaning "*Puritan.*"

His Royal Highness has already been warned that *Puritans* again walk the land and must be dealt with. History teaches that they will never stop talking about God's Commandments until *"God's will be done on earth."*

Someone really should tell the Royal Establishment that the shade of Charles I stands ready to advise them.

==========

LETTER FROM S. AFRICA By K.J.

The HNP held a most sucessful 34th birthday. Some talented young people performed classical music. A flag parade took place with our earlier flags being presented by the youth. Dr. Rev Stavast took Psalm 33 as the text.

Mr. Willie Marais speech was "Pray, Work and Faith." He also used the words "Everything will come right." He emphasized the Afrikaner's faith and stressed the conditions needed; to pray, to work and to persevere in faith. "Before we can fight we must have God's blessing."

One Dutch Reformed Church minister considers himself a state priest. He wants our people to confess the sin of separation committed by our forefathers. The faithful still teach God's Command to separate from other peoples.

The treason trial finally started and their star witness had a mask in front of his face. The HNP office seems to know who he is. He has given information to the police since 1994. He acknowledged that he did most of the planning and tried to involve as many people and organizations as he could for the ANC. Unfortunately, the judge is on the ANC's side.

The Vaal and Hartebeespoort dams are both infected with cholera through raw waste because of broken pipes and poor management. These dams supply water to a huge area and the implications are enormous.

Electric and telephone lines are often out. Lamps and candles must always be at hand.

Thank you for the huge donation of $2421 month before last to the Loerie Youth Centre. Betzy was most grateful and will write soon.

The moneygram people now want your physical address. Every month something else.

An elderly lady brought birthday cake for the children.

One family's situation has improved since the father is working again and their two children might go back to their parents, making room for others. There are many children in need that require a place. I pity white children who land in a place with black children. It must be sheer hell.

A coloured communist, McBride, who killed three white women with a bomb is now head of police on the East Rand. The black police are bad.

Hans is better. His doctor served in the Bush/Border war and saw many of those kinds of gunshot wounds. Sometimes they operated under a tree in an emergency.

I will have to start house-cleaning as soon as we have rain. Areas with no more water or food have to shoot their cattle. That hurts. Black farmers receive government help but not whites who actually produce the food. What I find strange is that people in cities don't seem to realize that a major crisis is on the way.

Before I forget, Rina told this to Hans. Early this year when contributions via Aida Parker dried up, they prayed for help and God heard them. What a wonderful thing - to have a God to go to in time of trouble.

Our best wishes, Hans and Johanna

UNFILTERED NEWS

DUTCH TOLERANCE wears thin as liberalism experiment fails. In Rotterdam, there are more calls for law and order and a growing tendency to blame crime on ethnic minorities. Mayors of several Dutch cities have begun to single out groups from N. Africa and the Caribbean. They no longer show a blind eye to marijuana, drugs and prostitution.

Amsterdam is working to shut sodomite bars. Urinating in the canals or against elegant 17th-Century facades will be punished by hefty fines. All-night brothels will be limited to reduce harassment from brawling Britons who drink through the night before going home. Three TV channels said they would stop showing explicit sex. (Story in *Citizen*, SA, Sept 9, 2003)

HATE CRIME?: The two black DC snipers killed 15 and wounded seven. According to IBD, p.19, Dec 22, 2003, "The 'mission', said one of the many mental-health experts who held jailhouse interviews with Malvo, 'was to incite a racial revolution over the continued oppression of black people' and to set up a utopian black colony in Canada based on racial and social justice.'"

Cartel media opposed African colonization in the early 1800s because it would remove cheap labor. It cannot be expected to sympathize with blacks who again wish to remove themselves from the system. That's why we've heard nothing about the "reason" for the killings. Nothing's changed.

LINCOLN: "In his memoirs Sherman wrote that when he met with Lincoln after his March to the Sea was completed, Lincoln was eager to hear the stories of how thousands of Southern civilians, mostly women, children, and old men, were plundered, sometimes murdered, and rendered homeless. Lincoln, according to Sherman, laughed almost uncontrollably at the stories." (Author Tom DiLorenzo as quoted by Nelson Waller in *The Nationalist Times*, p.10, Jan 2004)

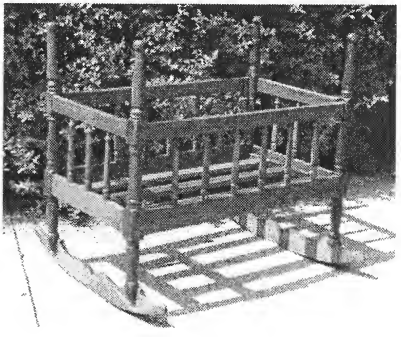
RKH: Lincoln acted in a similar manner when personally witnessing the wanton killing of livestock, looting, and burn-

ing at my Great-grandfather's home at Kelly's Ford. On their way down the Valley the invaders looted and burned houses after putting barefoot children and women out in the snow, refusing to allow them to go back for shoes and coats. Lincoln represented this same Lawless monster that invaded and afflicted our kinsmen in S. Africa and Germany, and is now loose in the mid-east. It is policy. The puppet leaders first nationalize and later privatize. "Terror" gives victims a choice. Their property or their lives.

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 353



ROCKING CRADLE
Tobacco, Slaves
Bishops & Jim Crow

The Rocking Cradle

"An occurrence, partaking of the marvelous, created a good deal of excitement in the town. It took place in the spring of 1839, in the one-story brick house on Jackson Street, between Eleventh and Twelfth, the residence of The Rev. Dr. William A. Smith. Dr. Smith had borrowed a cradle from The Rev. John Early in which to put his new-born baby. One morning, as he was at breakfast, his wife, who was in bed in the next room, called to him and said: 'Dr. Smith, come here and look at this cradle, how it rocks.' He arose and came to the door, and, to his amazement, the cradle was rocking vigorously, and there was no one near it. Dr. Smith moved the cradle from near the fire-place into the middle of the floor, and said: 'Now Geoffrey' (he called the Devil by that name), 'rock!' and he did. The news of it spread through the town like wildfire and hundreds closed their places of business and went to see the 'rocking cradle.' Various explanations were given, but none seemed satisfactory to the people." - W. Asbury Christian, *Lynchburg And Its People*, (Lynchburg, 1900)

House Where The Cradle Rocked

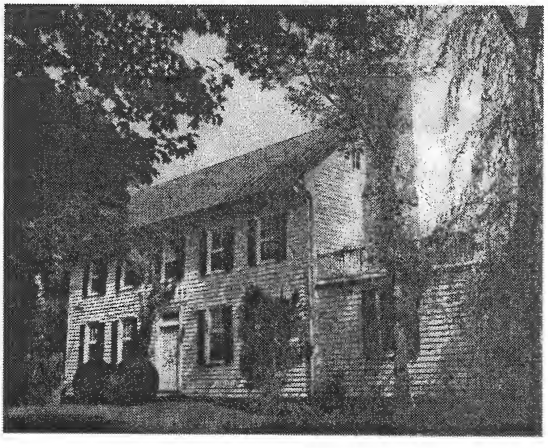
The Cradle

The house below is Bishop Early's house on Peakland Place near where I lived as a boy. It belonged to Mr. John Early Jackson. Mr. Jackson was a genius who worked with the Atomic Energy Commission during WWII. His boy, George, was my friend. We grew up together. The window closest was his room. He used to climb out at night and we roamed the neighborhood together to prove we weren't afraid of "spooks" who were everywhere out there in the dark - we were 10. It isn't easy growing up in Virginia.

The next room to the left was the Jackson's bedroom. It contained the rocking cradle. I remember seeing it. Everybody in town knew it was there. George told me the family version of the same story.

Bishop Early was George's uncle several generations back. It was The Rev. Early's cradle. He loaned it to The Rev. Smith.

With all that rocking and carrying on with no one touching it - something had to be done. So, Bishop Early exorcised the devil out of the cradle and it stopped rocking.



Bishop Early's House

The only time it has rocked since is when later generations rocked their babies in it - but, the cradle hasn't rocked by itself for the past

150 years or so. You can go down to George Jackson's house today and see it. I'm just telling the story the way it was told to me.

Bishop Early & The American Colonization Society

Bishop Early was an interesting man. But, the real reason for my interest in him is because he organized the local American Colonization Society in Lynchburg.

The American Colonization Society had been organized by Pastor Robert Finley, a Presbyterian minister in 1816. Its sole purpose was to colonize blacks back in their African homeland. They helped establish the country of Liberia for this effort. Thomas Jefferson and everyone else around here were members.

Courtesy Emory University Library

Bishop Early

The reason that a Colonization Society was necessary was because blacks had been brought here and they shouldn't be here. The WORD is clear on this point:

"Thou shall make no covenant with them ... they shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21-24. "Thou shall drive them out before thee. Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods. They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." Ex 23:31-33; "Thou shall smite them, and utterly destroy them; thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor

show mercy unto them: Neither shalt thou make marriages with them." Deut 7:1-4

The Colonization Society was prepared to buy black slaves, train them, and return them to Africa so as to conform to the Commandments of the WORD.

Actually, the Society had to buy very few blacks. They didn't have to. Slave owners donated slaves in such numbers that the Society was pressed for money to process, train and transport all those who had been donated back to Africa. Tens of thousands were trained to farm, given seed, equipment, supplies and instructors, and returned to their African homeland.

The Rest Of The Story

Bishop Early was a good Christian man - as the world calls men good. But, the reason that blacks are here in in the first place is that the episcopal organization the Bishop belonged to did not follow the WORD which is God. It followed another god, a god who tolerated kings, monopoly, usury, miscegenation, and living among strangers.

> **"For whosoever shall keep the whole law yet shall offend in one part, he is guilty of all. For he that said, Do not commit adultery, and also, Do not kill. Now if thou commit no adultery, yet if thou kill, thou art become a transgressor of the law." Jas 2:10-11**[1]

The religious organization set up by the king, as a department of his state, blessed the king's slave trade. In other

---

1 Geneva Bible (note 5) **"For whosoever shall keep the whole Law, and yet faileth in one point, he is guilty of all." James 2:10** (note 6) For he that said, **"thou shalt not commit adulterie"**, sayd also, **"thou shalt not kill"**. Now though, thou doest none adulterie, yet if thou killeit, thou are a transgressor of the Law." James 2:11

words, these religious ecclesiastics who were supposed to obey God rather than man, were responsible for the blacks being here - a direct violation of God's Commandments. And, here Bishop Early was, a bishop of the same religious organization responsible for the problem - 250 years later - working to rid the Saxon nation in Virginia of the curse that his organization had brought on them.

Religion, Tobacco & Slaves

Virginia was the newest addition to the growing empire of the King of England. Empires are universal organizations requiring a universal god whose all-inclusive laws combine divergent peoples into one. A unified people who believe in one god and one king simplifies the task of ruling. The religion of kings welcomes new subjects - regardless of race, creed or color.

Settling Virginia was hard going. Most settlers who came in 1607 died. Survivors searched for gold, but little was found. Tobacco turned out to be the money crop.

Tobacco is a narcodic. Teach someone to smoke or chew and he becomes an addict. Addicts make good customers. Because of tobacco addiction, the demand for Virginia's tobacco was insatiable and the product could be sold in Britain and the rest of Europe for whatever price the king's agents asked. The markup was enormous. The crown demanded that Virginia's colonists plant more tobacco and passed laws requiring that all Virginia tobacco be sold exclusively to Great Britain.

Indentured Servants

Growing tobacco is labor intensive. To fill the need for workers, prisoners of war from England's on-going religious strife - Catholic, Church of England, Puritan and Presbyterian - were shipped here as indentured workers at different times. England's prisons supplied more, and those seeking a better life furnished still others. They weren't nearly enough.

A major problem was the indenture system itself. Indentured workers could be required to work and produce tobacco for only seven years because of the Law:

> *"If thou buy a Hebrew servant, 6 years shall he serve, and in the 7th he shall go out free." Ex 21:2.*

After 6 years "Hebrew-Saxon" ("Isaac-son's" - Saxon) indentured workers were free to go and practice whatever trade they had, or had learned. Or, if they liked, move on to the frontier and take up their own land.

Slaves Solve Labor Shortage

In 1619, a ship arrived in Virginia with a handful of black slaves. They were not "Hebrew" so they could be kept as permanent laborers.

This was the start of black slavery in Virginia. The King's own Established Church blessed this new business venture and the king received part of the price of every slave sold.

The shortage of tobacco laborers gradually vanished as black slaves poured in. Tobacco production grew tremendously as did crown revenues.

Reason For Jew Slave Traders

A large part of slave trade was handled by Jews.[2] The reason? Black slaves were stolen by black slave dealers in Africa and sold to slave-traders. Dealing in stolen goods bans the thief from Heaven.

> **"Whoso is partner with a thief hateth his own soul." Pr 29:24: "Know ye not that .... thieves ... shall (not) inherit the kingdom of God." I Cor 6:9,10**[3]

This is why when kings commit Lawless acts, they use Jews as middlemen to take the blame. This way they distance themselves from the crime - and hopefully - the people's blame and God's curse that falls on the one involved in the crime. This is the reason the Rothchields are Vatican usury-bankers and Jews traditionally operate both Protestant and Catholic owned banks. This is why kings use Jews as diplomats, treasurers, and intermediaries. They tell us that it wasn't the preachers who crucified Jesus - it was the Jews! It is not "Christians" who are responsible for evil acts - it is the Jews!"[4]

---

2 *"Secret Relationship Between Blacks and Jews,"* Nation of Islam, Va Pub Co, POB 997, Lynchburg, Va 24505, $23.

3 On the other hand the Jewish Talmud states: *"All property of other nations belongs to the Jewish nation, which consequently is entitled to seize upon it without any scruples, An orthodox Jew is not bound to observe principles of morality towards people of other tribes. He may act contrary to morality, if profitable to himself or to Jews in general." Schulchan Aruch, Choszan Hamiszpat 348; "How to interpret the word 'robbery'. A goy is forbidden to steal, rob or take women slaves, etc. from a goy or a Jew. But a Jew is NOT forbidden to do all this to a goy." Tosefta, Abada Zara VIII, 5.*

4 It has been my experience that it is best to look closely at "Jew bashers." The basher often has an ax to grind. Jews do what they do because they are Jews and can do nothing else. Saxons do not have this excuse. Jews could not even be in the land God has permitted us to use without Lawless Saxons opening the door for them. It isn't the lawless Jew who is to blame - it is the Lawless Saxon!

Episcopal Problem

From the first, the king's policy in Virginia was to make the savage American Indians his subjects. His religious, political and trade institutions were directed to work toward this end and they did - in spite of the Law forbidding strangers to live in the land.[5]

Not only were the Indians in Virginia not expelled as required by God's Commandment, but the King built the College of William & Mary to educate them and ordered that the Indians be made welcome in settlements and homes throughout the colony.

In spite of Puritan protests, miscegenation was encouraged by Virginia's prelates - starting with the case of Pocahontas and John Rolfe.

As God promised, the strangers became pricks in our eyes and resulted in the Indian Massacres of 1622 and 1644 that nearly wiped out the Virginia colony.

Required Church Services

Attendance at services at the King's Churches was required - on pain of being fined. Preacher's sermons included royal pronouncements and crown policy - it was the king's method of shaping the opinions of his subjects. Non-conformists and Puritans who disapproved of the king's policies were harshly treated.

---

5 **"Then ye shall drive out all the inhabitants of the land from before you ... And ye shall dispossess the land and dwell therein: for I have given you the land to possess it. And ye shall divide the land by lot for an inheritance among your families ... But if ye will not drive out the inhabitants of the land from before you; then it shall come to pass, that those which ye let remain of them (shall be) pricks in your eyes, and thorns in your sides, and shall vex you in the land wherein ye dwell. Moreover it shall come to pass, I shall do unto you, as I thought to do unto them." Numbers 33:52-56**

Problems Created By The King

Twice, Virginia appealed to the crown to stop importing black slaves. The crown replied that another such appeal by Virginia's Burgesses would result in severe royal displeasure. The crown did not have to elaborate.

Deporting Black Labor

Black slavery, conspiring with Indians against White colonists, and taxes - resulted in a war which was won by the colonists. Then came efforts to solve the problems caused by the king.

The American Colonization Society was formed to return blacks to Africa. This effort ran afoul of Cartel policy pertaining to its N. American businesses. Just because America won the Revolutionary War didn't mean that Britain relinquished her cartel banking and business interests.

Econonic interests headquartered in Britain continued to own America's fledgling industry.[6] Deporting workers, slave or free, creates labor shortages and inflates labor costs. The international merchants financed a radical "Abolition Movement" to stop "repatriation" of workers.

Radical Abolition ignored the existing African colonization program. It demanded that slaves be freed without compensating their owners and that the freed slaves remain in this country to labor in the industries of the international bankers. Its political victory guaranteed open conflict.

---

6 When the 2nd Bank of the U.S. failed it was revealed that the majority of stock holders were British. Foreign usury-banking has controlled American business and industry since the time of the Jamestown settlement. Usury banking has no country and no loyalties.

The WBTS

The War Between The States resulted from these radical abolition policies, and the Cartel's need to destroy America's "anti-bank" self-sufficient-farm-system, most of which was located in the South.

Losing the War presented America's Saxons with a different problem. Blacks were prevented from being sent home. Like it or not they were now part of America's work force. A different solution to the race problem had to be found in an attempt to partially satisfy the WORD and avoid the curse that comes from having strangers in the land.

Jim Crow

The stop-gap solution was race separation - "segregation."

EATING: God's Commandment forbids eating with strangers. Statutes were passed to prevent Saxons and strangers eating together.[7]

> **"Thou shall no stranger (2114 zwer - racial alien) eat of the holy thing (food that has been blessed)." Lev 22:10**

The king's courts struck these down.

LIVING AMONGST: God's Commandment forbids strangers living among us. Statutes were enacted to prevent Saxons and strangers from living in the same neighborhoods.

> **"They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21-24**

---

7 On Virginia farms, slave owners had "outside kitchens" in connected buildings. Saxons ate together in the house and the Colored servants ate together in the kitchen. In towns, there were separate white and colored eating facilities. Violations of this custom was looked on as sacrilege.

RULE: God's Commandment forbids strangers ruling over us.

> **"Thou mayest not set a stranger over thee." De 17:15; "Thou shalt in any wise set him king over thee, whom the Lord thy God shall choose: one from among thy brethren shalt thou set king over thee: thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: nokriiy - foreign, adultrious.) over thee, which is not thy brother." De 17:15**

Laws were passed requiring separation in the army, schools, business, and especially voting.

Lawless courts appointed by the king, who followed another god, struck them all down one by one:

INTERRACIAL MARRIAGE: God's Commandment forbids racial intermarriage.

> **"Let them marry ... only to the family of the tribe of their father." Numbers 36:6; "Thou ... shall go ... to my kindred, and take a wife." Gen 24:3,4; "When they had heard the law ... they separated from Israel all the mixed (mongrel) multitude." Neh 13:3; "A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord (Israel)." De 23:2**

Quick Review

Let us take a quick look at the record of what kings and their universal empire churches have done to us. The religious organizations they created have either *introduced, blessed*, or *made no objection*[8] to the following:

* Miscegenation in 1615 - by encouraging marriage with indians (John Rolfe incident).

* Forced integration of Saxons with Indians bringing on the Indian Massacres of 1622 and 1644.

* Banishing Puritans from Virginia.

* Granting land, trade, and private Indian trade monopolies - resulting in the bloody Bacon's Rebellion of 1674 and its bloody suppression.

* Giving bland assent to the importation of black strangers into Virginia starting in 1619.

* Agreeing with the King's threat to persecute Virginia's Burgesses who objected to the slave trade.

* Offering no objection to the arming of red savages in order to kill Saxons even before the American Revolution as attested to in The Declaration of Independence.

* Blessing the unLawful taxation of the people.

* Blessing the very office of "king" - which office is itself cursed by the WORD.

The Cherry On Top

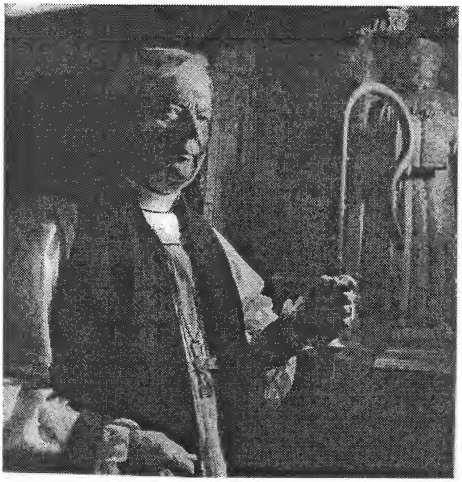
The god of the episcopal organization which, over the past 400 years, has blessed or made no objection to the things expressly forbidden by God the WORD - and whose wealth and power allows it to have a finger in every political and business transaction that takes place - and whose influence is so great that it can afford to dispense with even a pretense of representing God the WORD - has now placed the crown of sodomy on its collective head.

---

8 **"To him that knoweth to do good and doeth it not, to him it is sin." Jas 4:17**

Crowned By Sodomy

With 107 bishops in attendance, Peter James Lee, Virginia's Episcopal bishop, oversaw the confirmation of the sodomite Rev. V. Gene Robinson as bishop of the Diocese of New Hampshire.



Bishop Peter James Lee

Conclusions

There are good men in these episcopal religious organization - I know some. But, the WORD judges - and the judgment is clear:

"By their acts ye shall know them." Matt 7:20

If Bishop Early were here today things might be different. He excised the devil out of a rocking cradle. If he could do that, he certainly shouldn't have much trouble excising the devil from an entire group of idol worshiping heathen called "organized Christianity."

But, since Bishop Early isn't here - It's up to those whom the *"WORD made flesh"* actually appointed kings and priests! The ones the WORD calls "saints," we call Puritans, and the king calls "rebels."

Letter From S. Africa

It is the worst drought in 88 years. Hardly any summer crops and farmers who feed large herds have had to sell them as they have no forage.

Laws allowing farm confiscation were passed. We know what happens to confiscated land. Blacks move in and quickly ruin it. Big business then steps in and picks it up for nothing. That makes it legal.

The S. African Communist Party has organized a youth movement. S. Africa is beginning to act like Zimbabwe where communist youths were used to intimidate whites and drive them off the land.

In Nigeria, the traitor, F. W. deKlerk, acknowledged that large scale fraud took place in the 1994 election that was used to turn the country over to Blacks. "F.W." simply had to get his way. He never comes near here where Afrikaners live. After betraying his own people I think he is afraid for his life.

We went down to the Bronkhorstspruit and all is well with the children's home. Only one little girl is there now and two of Betzy's, the head-mistress. The rest of the children spent the holidays with kinsmen or foster parents and will return to school shortly.

Mbeki went to Haiti to help the Blacks celebrate the massacre of the island's whites two hundred years ago. He donated R10 million of our money to pay for the celebration.

The Jewish minister of water affairs just gave the Zulus in Natal R150 million to truck in water - just for blacks - none for white farmers who have to feed everyone if they are to be fed.

Anti-Saxonism hiring measures continue in all areas and young qualified whites can not easily find work.

A young man just flew in from Germany and reported that the whole continent below the Sahara desert had a cloud covering. This raises the question - why the drought?

Yours faithfully, K.J.

LETTER

ULTIMATE RECONCILIATION: "Dear Mr. H.; I read in the *CIM Newsletter* from Australia that the term "Ultimate Reconciliation" means that 'every single person who has ever lived will eventually come to salvation, God's kingdom, and everlasting life. ... In this belief, the millennium is followed by age after age where people who did not find salvation in the earlier periods are cleansed of sin. These long ages to come are seen as punishing and correcting, adjusting and convincing, all suffering sinners with *purifying fire* until finally everyone who ever lived has surrendered to God and received Jesus as savior. There are variations on the above, but the central theme remains clear: Everyone Will Be Saved!' What do you think?" M.J. - California

RKH: Substitute Brahma for Jesus and reincarnation in place of "ages of cleansing" and you have Hinduism - the One World religion that claims that Jesus is merely a different manifestation of Brahma.

"Between us and you there is a great gulf fixed: so that they which would pass from hence to you cannot; neither can they pass to us, that [would come] from thence." Lu 16:26; "One abyss was thus opened in the midst of the earth, which was full of fire. And to this were brought the blind sheep; which were being judged, and found guilty, were all thrust into that abyss of fire on the earth, and burnt." I Enoch 89:34-35; "Hell and destruction are never full." Prov 27:20;

"Cowards who turn back from following me, and the corrupt, and murderers, and the immoral, and those conversing with demons, and idol worshipers and all liars - their doom is in the lake that burns with fire and sulfur. This is the second death." Rev 21:8; "The wicked shall be turned into hell." Ps 9:17; "Fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell." Mt 10:28; "I will forewarn you ... fear him, which after he hath killed hath power to cast into hell." Lk 12:5.

UNFILTERED NEWS

GERMANY is soon to privatize 600 tons of gold. This is why the ITC establishes episcopal governments. Episcopal governments are wealth farmers who use the people as wealth producers, and then take their wealth as taxes, and then "privatizes" the wealth into the pockets of those who put the episcopal governments in office.

ZIMBABWE: President Robert Mugabe has built himself a retirement mansion so grand and so opulent it dwarfs all other privately owned residences in the country and has also obtained Zimbabwe's largest dairy farm. The owner of Foyle Farm, the dairy enterprise, was forced from his land by rioting "war vets." It is said that The Agricultural and Rural Development Association bought it for Mugabe. Many have raised serious questions about how he acquired the money for the house and farm. (Story in *Sunday Tribune*, S.A., Aug 27, 2003)

RHODESIA: "What short memories people have, but some things are not forgotten. About the time of the Lancaster House agreement, the Queen in her speech said: 'We shall not rest until Rhodesia is brought to her knees.' Mission accom-

plished." M. Esterhuysen, Garden View, (*The Citizen* S.A. Jan 6, 2004)

DISSENTERS: Episcopal conservatives have formed the Network of Anglican Communion Dioceses and Parishes to push traditional teachings within the U.S. Episcopal community. (IBD, p.2, Jan 22, 2004)

RKH: This is important! Within most *episcopal* organizations, reform movements act as temporary "new orders". They tend to exist for the life of their reform minded members and then replacements are appointed who bring the order back into the fold as if nothing had ever happened.

CHOICE: "George W. Bush was born into an Episcopal family and raised as a Presbyterian, but he is now a Methodist.

"Howard Dean was baptized Catholic, and raised as an Episcopalian. ...and now he is a Congregationalist, though his kids consider themselves Jewish.

"Wesley Clark's father was Jewish. As a boy he was Methodist, and then became a Baptist. In adulthood he converted to Catholicism, but recently told Beliefnet.com, "I'm a Catholic, but I go to a Presbyterian church. ..." *Detroit Free Press,*.COM Jan 5, 2004

AIDS: Black AIDS cases increased 54% from 1999 to 2002; Hispanics 26%; Sodomites 17%; Whites 8%; female AIDS cases 12% in Indiana; total AIDS cases in Indiana increased 88%. One-third of new AIDS cases in Indiana involve Black residents, although they make up only 8.3% of the state's population. AIDS is becoming a disease of minorities. (Story in *The Indianapolis Star*, A4, Dec 1, 2003)

RKH: Avoid Saxons who keep company with strangers. It's becoming a matter of life or death. A cough, a kiss, can become a kiss of death. Those choosing to integrate with carriers should be segregated.

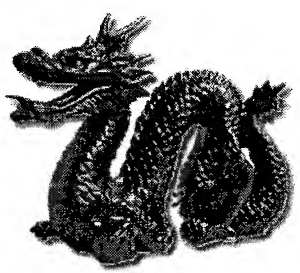
AIDS: South Africa is[9] entering the "death" phase of its AIDS epidemic as mortality overwhelms health care system. A researcher at the Univ. of Natal told an AIDS conference in Durban, "South Africa is experiencing a devastating epidemic - the world's worst - and this is just the beginning." S. Africa has the largest single case-load of AIDS infections, 4.7 million. Adults with HIV/AIDS are estimated at 33%, with sickness and death increasing daily. AIDS kills 600 S. Africans a day. In one hospital 90% were HIV positive. Death rates for men age 20-40 are up 150% and even higher for women. Scientists say that the real death toll numbers are difficult to quantify because so many related deaths such as TB & other common HIV related infections are not listed as an AIDS fatality. (*Reuters*) copied from *Patriot Report*, POB 386, Panama, OK 74951, p.10 Sep/Oct 2003)

==========

Back to Table of Contents

9 Text of Footnote

Chapter 354



CHINA
NASDAQ, Wal-Mart & Downsizing America

Forget? I think not!

We've seen it before and we've learned. Scotland was invaded and conquered by England's cartel and forced to pay tribute to agents of its figurehead king.

My ancestor was lucky, he was banished to America. The rest of our poverty striken Saxon kinsmen labored in the fields until sheep-wool became more profitable to the cartel owners than their farm labor. Then, the cartel imported sheep, burned our villages and sent our kinsmen to Edinburgh and Glasgow to live in 6 floor walkups and work for starvation wages in the cartel's mill and shipyard corporations. Families were still living in these walkups with one bathroom on the first floor when I visited Scotland in 1982 - our own Saxon kinsmen!

The overflow Scottish population was loaded on ships and sent to work vacant Catholic farms in Northern Ireland. There, they again labored for a pittance and fought the Irish Catholics whose land they took, while both paid tax-tribute to the same cartel who stood back laughing - having done it to them many times before.

America

John Lynch, founder of Lynchburg, was one of these Scot-Irish survivors. My own ancestors were English, Scottish and Irish. My wife's ancestors came from France and England. In America we all prospered. Then the Royal Cartel repeated in this country everything they had done to our ancestors in the old country. Having enough, we withdrew from the king's cartel, and in leaving we stated the reasons why:

Declaration Of Independence

The following reasons were excerpted from the *Declaration* written by Thomas Jefferson and signed by everybody. The cartel's figurehead king was horrified:

> "Governments are instituted among Men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed. - That whenever any Form of Government becomes destructive of these ends, it is the Right of the People to alter or to abolish it, and to institute new Government ...

Sedition! Treason!

> "Governments long established should not be changed for light and transient causes ... But when a long train of abuses and usurpations, pursuing invariably the same Object evinces a design to reduce them under absolute Despotism, it is their right, it is their duty, to throw off such Government, and to provide new Guards for their future security ...

They understood!

> "The history of the present King of Great Britain is a history of repeated injuries and usurpations, all having in direct object the establishment of an absolute Tyranny over these States. ...
>
> "He has made Judges dependent on his Will alone, for the tenure of their offices, and the amount and payment of their salaries ...

In today's enlightened age - America's figurehead king appoints supreme court judges to judge that his unLawful acts are legal. Does seeing something wrong with this and wanting to substitute God's Law for the king's edicts make one a "terrorist"? Incidentally, the judges are as bountifully paid for their service today as they were 250 years ago.

> "He has erected a multitude of New Offices, and sent hither swarms of Officers to harass our people, and eat out their substance.

Really!

> "He has kept among us, in times of peace, Standing Armies ...

If those murdered at Waco could talk - they could tell us about this.

> "He has combined with others to subject us to a jurisdiction foreign to our constitution and unacknowledged by our laws ...

UN, NAFTA?

> "He has ... waged war against us ... He has excited domestic insurrections amongst us, and has endeavored to bring on the inhabitants of our frontiers, the merciless Indian Savages, whose known rule of warfare, is an undistinguished destruction of all ages, sexes and conditions. ...

When will the king's agents be brought to trial for Gordon Kahl, Ruby Ridge, Waco, Oklahoma City, the Towers I and II, inciting beasts to burn our cities, assault our citizens and rape our women? The king himself pays *agents provacateur* to provoke our people so he can punish their backlash and learn to fear.

> "We therefore ... ought to be, Free and Independent States ... And for the support of this Declaration ... a firm reliance on the protection of divine Providence ... "

"Divine Providence" is *the WORD*. However, "states" are creations of kings. The Saxon nation was created by God the WORD as his own possession.

> "Whenever any Form of Government becomes destructive of these ends, it is the Right of the People to

alter or to abolish it, and to institute new Government ...

Hello! Anyone home?

Again!

Like a Serpent, the Cartel followed us into this wonderful new land and imposed their serpent system on us.

Their usury bank agents now own the media and manipulate public opinion to support cartel policy:

"As a man thinketh ... so is he." Pr 23:7

This permits them to buy corrupt priests to bless rotten Cartel kings whom their media advertises as "plaster saints". They have loosed their Great Merchant's Corporations to do their thing.

Corrupt kings, corrupt priests, and corrupt merchants all doing the things that our ancestors fought to stop them from doing.

The Wal-Mart Corporation

You've heard the story - when a Wal-Mart opens - 40 businesses close. Why?

Three reasons:

Wal-Mart is a *corporation.* A corporation is a monster having no soul or compassion other than that bestowed upon it by hired public relations people. It is programmed to do one thing - make money. Competitors who fail - bankrupt. Their business is cannibalized by survivors who grow larger and larger on the bodies of those who have been ruined.

Wal-Mart is on the road to becoming a complete *monopoly.* It knows what it is doing and how to do it. It is packed full of customers. You can shop there and can find everything

from groceries to car seatcovers, film developing, drug prescriptions and clothes. Its customers are those who used to trade with the hundreds of mom and pop grocery stores, drug stores, clothing stores, that Wal-Mart put out business. Wal-Mart is often the only place that carries items that used to be found everywhere. People shop at Wal-Mart for whatever they need. They used to shop there because it was cheap. Now many people shop there because it is the only place left. You name it - they've got it. And - everything's cheap.

Wal-Mart *buys in quantity*. A manufacturer either sells his "widgets" to them for a massive discount or Wal-Mart will buy from a supplier who will. The one who gets the order makes a pittance on the deal - but stays in business. Those who lose often close because the low purchase price set by Wal-Mart's purchase is too low for survival.

Lynchburg Downtown is loaded with vacant stores. So are its shopping centers. Big companies are shutting down. Ericsson, who once hired thousands, is gone. Its massive location is now used by a Judeo-Christian church. Others are "downsizing". Many manufacturing plants are vacant. Even big supermarkets are closing. Those that can't meet discount and offshore pricing close down and their customers go to the Wal-Mart types who can.

Offshore

For the last 20 years or so, America's *Corporations* have quietly been moving operations offshore. We know that jobs and production have been exported to Mexico and Korea, but even Mexico is now complaining about China's and India's competition. These lands have billions of potential customers, a virtual slave population willing to work for pennies an hour,

and the potential to reduce manufacturing costs tremendously. This translates into tremendous corporate profits.

Few Cartel politicians criticize "globalization" and none advocate high tariffs to ban the return of alien-made goods to America. After all, the cartel media didn't put their politician-puppets in office to cause them trouble. And, *corporations* have no feelings. They are progammed for one thing - profit. It is these corporations that pay the campaign expenses that produce the favorable publicity allowing the cushy Washington life enjoyed by the few. Wal-Mart is one of those paying the operating expenses:

> "Wal-Mart, the largest company in the US, looks set to pass a new milestone this year: it is well on its way to becoming the biggest business contributor to the 2004 election campaign. ...
>
> "Wal-mart would be a big loser from any restrictions on imports, particularly from China ... the company has assembled an impressive rank of lobbyists ...
>
> "No company would be hurt more than Wal-Mart by a backlash against trade, particularly efforts to curb imports from China. ..." *Financial Times*, Feb 25, 2004, p.2)

China Trade - 1994

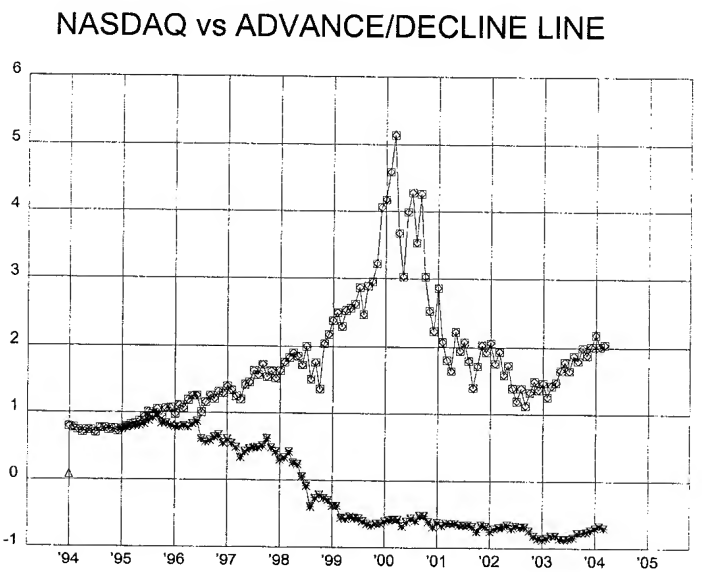
China trade profits began to kick in in the late 1970s. They exploded in 1994. The stock markets reacted - big!

The Cartel financed conquest of China by their agent Mao following WWII, allowed American *corporations* to quietly begin buying cheap Chinese products and setting up their own manufacturing plants in China to take advantage of cheap Chinese labor. The products were sold for high prices in

America. Products costing $1 were sold for $15 in America and corporate profits went out the roof.

NASDAQ

The chart below is the NASDAQ. It is an indicator of stock movements of over-the-counter stocks.



Advance/Decline

The declining line below the NASDAQ average is the Advance Decline line. It is a moving average of the difference between stocks moving up and those moving down. If the NASDAQ average moves up - so should the Advance Decline line. If the NASDAQ moves down - so should the A/D line. It isn't good if the NASDAQ moves higher while the A/D line moves lower.

Notice that the divergence between stock prices and their A/D line started as far back as 1995 and continued on through 2003. A massive divergence. Stock averages moved up and most stocks traded down. American companies are being devastated - a result of the China poison.

Observation

Again - a *Corporation* has no mind, no compassion, no sense of right or wrong. It is programmed for *profit* - nothing else - and will do anything to obtain its goal.

We are told that American business moving off-shore is bad because unemployed workers of downsized businesses will have less money to spend.

Corporations don't think so. They don't think that they won't suffer at all. Why? They are counting on the economies in the far east growing and replacing Western economies. To put it another way, they believe that the rising standard of living and increased income in these untapped oriental markets will fuel corporate operations far into the future. They even believe that the corporate income of those corporations who survive because of their China connections, or because of their high-tech niche, will continue to prosper.

Their vision is that the survivors on the NASDAQ and other stock exchanges will continue to profit from growing Asian wealth while American wealth declines and unemployment rises higher and higher. An interesting speculation.

Backlash

Naturally, a Saxon backlash is expected. Rising Western unemployment is bound to trigger unrest. Plans were made long ago to contain it, plans constantly updated such as:

* The West's borders have been opened to allow entry to a flood of aliens to compete with Saxons for fewer and fewer jobs. Saxons are taxed to benifit foreign and domestic aliens who are becoming increasingly ill mannered and violent. At the proper time the media-monopoly will inflame Saxon hostility against these groups to cause strife.

* Thus, the cartel has created another *strawman* to absorb Saxon hostility that would ordinarily be directed against themselves. Clever.

* A "War On Terror" has been initiated. The cartel defines a terrorist as one who opposes cartel policy. Since Saxons will oppose America's "downsizing" and their ongoing impoverishment - they are the *designated terrorists*. Consequently, everything about them is under cartel media attack. Their history, politics, business, and most especially - their God - the God whose Laws opposes trading with aliens, monopoly, kings, taxes, and strangers in their midst.

What will be the result of all this?

Bible Prophecy On China

Perhaps this is the answer. The WORD speaks of downsizing Christian-Israel and building up China. The words are contained in the Lamsa Bible translation of Ezekiel 38 & 39:[1]

> *"Son of man, set your face against China, and against the land of Mongolia, the chief prince of Mesheck and Tubal, and prophesy against him and say, Thus say the Lord God: Behold I am against you, O China, the chief prince of Mesheck and Tubal: I will*

1 *Holy Bible*, From the ancient Eastern Test, by George M. Lamsas' Translation From the Aramaic of the Peshitta ©1968

gather your people together and put a bridle in your jaws and I will bring you forth out of your country, both you and all your army ... Persians, Ethiopians, and Lybians with them ... Gomar and all her army, the house of Togarmah, and the uttermost parts of the north with all their hosts, and many other people who are with you. ...

"Son of man ... say to China, Thus says the Lord God: On that day when my people Israel shall dwell in tranquillity, ... you shall come up against my people Israel, like a cloud to cover the land; it shall be in the latter days, ... my anger shall be consumed in my fury and zeal ... and ... the earth shall shake ... and the mountains shall be thrown down and the towers shall fall and every wall shall tumble to the ground. ...

"... Behold I am against you, O China, the ruler and the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal; ... I will send a fire on Mongolia, and on the people who dwell peacefully in the Islands; and they shall know that I am the Lord. ... I will give to China a place there for burial in the land of Israel ... and there they shall bury China and all his army."

This tells us about China.

The Rest Of The Story

Now, what about the kings, the great merchants, and the priests who are responsible for not telling the people of the dangers of downsizing the Saxon world and building a Chinese monster? - the same ones who crucified Jesus and who are crucifying him today? The same ones who have been shown chapter and verse time and again by the faithful, and have done nothing about it?

> **"If we sin willfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins." Heb 10:26**

That's all we need to know about them. What about us? It it not written:

> **"When thou are in tribulation ... even in the latter days, if thou turn to God and shall be obedient ... he will not forsake thee ... nor forget the covenant of thy fathers." Deut 4:30-31**

And what will God do?

> **"I will send my WORD and save thee and thy seed." II Adam & Eve 12:6**

Even now, the Texas murderer and the Episcopalian Jew are debating about the best way to suppress *sodomy*. Who would have thought it? Think what that means! A presidential election which may turn on a biblical principal - not money. A door is opening that the Serpent may not be able to close. If not this - something else!

There is only One who could plan it this way.

Letters

RACISM: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: The prison refused to let me have *Our Nordic Race*. They said it promoted 'racism'. Blacks are allowed to receive all sorts of black racist literature." Z.A. - prisoner Arizona

RKH: "Racist" has been made into a buzz-word by the cartel media. God made everyone racist because our God is racist and we are made in the image of our God who commands us to obey him: *"Thus saith the Lord, Israel is my son,*

even my first-born." Ex 4:22; "Oh children of Israel ... You only have I known of all families of the earth." Amos 3:1; "Among all the multitudes of people thou hast gotten thee one people: and unto this people, whom thou lovedst, thou gavest a law that is approved of all." II Esdras 5:27; "I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matthew 5:24; "The LORD thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto Himself, above all the people that are upon the face of the earth." Deut 7:6; "For in the division of the nations of the whole earth he set a ruler over every people; but Israel is the Lord's portion." Ecclesiasticus 17:17; "The house of Israel, are my people ... And ye my flock ... are men (Heb: adam - those that blush rosy), and I am your God." Ezek 34:30- 31. "A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of Israel." Deut 23:2.

LAWS: "Hoskins Report: Your reports are interesting and thought provoking. May you come to know Jesus Christ as a person and not just as a collection of written Laws!" A Yankee Friend - Wisconsin

RKH: Thanks. The WORD says that Jesus is the WORD made flesh. In the beginning Jesus wrote the Law. Know of no other way to express loyalty and submission except by obedience. But to obey, one must know what He requires. This knowledge comes from his Law. **"If ye love me obey my commandments. John 14:15**;[2][3]

2 **"I and my Father are one." John 10:30**

3 **"And this is love, that we walk after his commandments." 2 Jno 5,6; "We know him, if we keep his commandments." 1 Jno 2:3; "Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man." Eccles. 3:1.**

UNFILTERED NEWS

ISRAELI BANK ROBBERS: The Israeli army crashed into Palestinian banks stealing $6.7 million in a flagrant disregard for the laws of nations. Israeli sources excuse the holdups by blaming the banks for handling money belonging to Muslim patriots. They say that the pilfered funds will be spent on Palestinian humanitarian projects. (Story in *Investors Business Daily*, p.2, Feb 25, 2004)

FREE IRAQI ELECTIONS: Two prominent reformist newspapers were closed by occupation officials after criticizing Iran's US appointed puppet leader. (Story in *Investors Business Daily*, p. 2, Feb 20, 2004,)

EXPEL: The Netherlands is expected to expel 26,000 aliens seeking asylum. This is the largest expulsion thus far. *Financial Times*, Feb 17, 2003, p.3)

KERRY/BUSH: John Kerry's grandfather was a Czechoslovakian Jew named Kohen. Kerry is married to Theresa Heinz - Jewish heir to a half billion dollar ketchup fortune. The WORD forbids its followers to have a stranger to rule over them. This eliminates Kerry. This leaves Bush. Bush is responsible for tens of millions of alien immigrants who are flooding the country. The bright side is that Bush is not a stranger. Happy?

JUDGE ROY MOORE: The Supreme Court refused to hear an Alabama justice's appeal to display the 10 Commandments in the state's judicial building.

RKH: Roy Moore, a scribe, a king's lawyer who has long practiced the king's law, wants us to believe that he had no

idea how Supreme Court judges, appointed by the king to enforce the king's law, and consisting of Sadducees, aliens, and members of episcopal religious groups, would rule on a case that challenged the king's policy.

If you believe that - vote to make him leader of America's right wing so that he can do it again, and again, and again. And we wonder why a dog chases his tail! The establishment is getting lazy by bringing up warmed-over tricks. Times have changed. Some are learning.

ALLAH: Jewish leaders protest the names of Arab teams in the California Jan 4th Muslim football tournament - names such as "Intefada," "Soldiers of Allah," and "Holy Warrior." (Story in *Jewish News*, Dec 12, 2003, p.13)

RKH: In Lynchburg - home of the immortal 2nd Virginia Cavalry, 11th Virginia Infantry, and Lathams' Battery - the song "Dixie" is banned. "Lee-Jackson" Day has become a mongrel after being combined with "Martin Luther King Day"; two of the three forts that defended the city against Hunter have been razed, and school names such as Robert E. Lee and hometown boy generals "Garland" and "Rhodes" have been changed - all to make it easier to squeeze Lynchburgers into the Cartel "one world." The job of the media is to form opinions. However, the seed of "self-hate" that they have taught Lynchburgers is nourished by a watered-down heathen Christianity. All this can be easily reversed in the twinkling of an eye by the WORD - and it will be.

AUSTRALIA: "Minorities cannot be allowed to police themselves, said Janet Albrechtsen in the Sydney *Australian*. That's the lesson we can draw from Canada's sorry experiment with the Mohawks. In that native community, Canadian

police were 'seen as unwanted symbols of white oppression,' so the Quebec provincial government let the Mohawk nation create its own police force. Anarchy ensued. ... criminal gangs were soon smuggling cigarettes and marijuana with impunity and terrorizing the province. ... Canada's Mohawks are suffering because the government gave in to 'the siren song of rights activists.' Australia, too, has an 'urban elite consumed with guilt' about our own natives, the Aborigines ... 'Australia ignores the Canadian parable at its peril.'" (*The Week*, February 13, 2004, p. 16)

RKH: **"Thou shall drive them out before thee. Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods. They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." Ex 23:31-33**

BLOCKBUSTER: "Blockbuster, the world's largest video rental chain, is shutting up shop in Hong Kong and scrapping plans to expand into mainland China because rampant piracy is undermining foreign investment in the media and entertainment sector ...

"Although China officially condemns copyright violations, scores of shops in big cities ... sell pirated video discs. Foreign investigators have claimed piracy in China is often aided by officials with connections to illegal manufacturers. ..." (*Financial Times*, Jan 31, 2004, p.1)

CARS IN CHINA: "The nerve! The pirates of Shanghai are knocking off entire motor vehicles.

"Piracy is such a way of life in China that people are surprised when a movie, software package or handbag bought there is not ripped off. Now you can add to the list of counterfeit goods, passenger cars. Months before General

Motors began selling its $7,500 Chevrolet Spark in China in December, a $6,000 knockoff version, the Chery QQ, with the same grinning front end but missing some subtle details (like an airbag), was cruising Chinese streets. Even more galling: The manufacturer of the pirated version was partially owned by GM's Chinese business partner.

Counterfeiting - usually just of parts - is driving carmakers crazy in China. ..." (Joann Muller, *FORBES*, Feb 16, 2004, P.58)

BECHTEL: The European Commission is investigating the award of a $2.5bn Romanian motorway contract to the politically well- connected US company Bechtel. The 450km road would be the key transport link with central Europe. A European Commission official remarked: "The whole thing stinks because there was no public procurement process." (Story in *Financial Times*, Feb 5, 2004, p.4)

TROOP REDUCTION: The US is preparing to cut troop levels in Europe by 1/3. Washington says that it does not now intend to open large permanent bases in eastern Europe. "If anything, troops taken out of Western Europe will be sent home," said a Nato source. "From there, they will be sent on training missions to small bases established in Poland, Romania or Bulgaria. Last week Colin Powell told Vladmir Putin, Russia's president, that Washington had no intention of encircling Russia. The US, however, is not preparing to cut troop numbers in Europe. The business of getting smaller may take a couple of years. (Story in *Financial Times*, Feb 4, 2004, p.1)

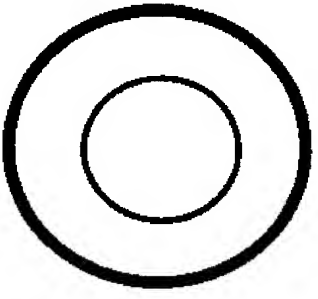
RKH: The world sees the US as being another Rome occupying more than 130 countries.

SAXON TERRORISTS: The propaganda machine that portrayed Saxon-Christians as "terrorists" and "potential terrorists" in being cranked up again. The same anti-Saxon sit-coms are again being shown to build anti-Saxonite public opinion. The anti-Saxon pogram is scheduled to go into high gear as soon as the US is driven from Iraq. America's Saxon Christian-patriot will once again become the "designated terrorist."

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 355



WHEEL IN A WHEEL

"Ezekiel saw de wheel
"Way up dar in the middle ob de air
"A wheel in de wheel
"Way up dar in de middle ob de air."
Negro spiritual

Buddhism 101

Buddhism teaches one not to lie, cheat or steal. All religions teach this.

The WORD 101

The WORD teaches not to lie, cheat or steal. One third of the Bible is devoted to this. It's important. Governments all over the world insist that this basic generic ethic be taught so that merchants can do business and kings can collect their tax- tribute.

The real point of contention is the other 2/3s of the Bible. It requires believers to do things that kings don't want you to do. The part that says that we are to have no kings, taxes, monopoly, usury, wars with kinsmen and have no strangers in our midst. This part is not taught. Not that it isn't known. Anyone can open a Bible and read these prohibitions. They just aren't taught. It's as if they don't exist. Christian denominations have been created just to exclude these teachings. Why? Because if the forbidden 2/3s of the Bible were taught and obeyed, it would exclude the International Trade Cartel's state and its agents from our nation and usher in The Kingdom.

Let us start to work on the 2/3s.

Missionaries

In the beginning, God created *man* and beast. Whatever is not *man*[1] is beast. Man is instructed not to abuse beast lest they testify against him in the Judgment[2] - he is also commanded not to lie down before the beast. It is a capital crime.

"If a man lie with a beast, he shall surely be put to death: and ye shall slay the beast. And if a woman

1 Heb: adam - those that blush rosy, ***Strong's Concordance***

2 **"Beasts will not perish, nor all souls of beasts which the Lord created, till the great judgment, and they will accuse man, if he feed them ill." Enoch 58:7**

... lie down thereto, thou shalt kill the woman and the beast." Leviticus 20:15-16[3]

God also decreed that those knowing that it is a capital crime and do not tell others - he too is guilty - and is to receive the same punishment as the one committing the crime.

"To him that knoweth to do good and doeth it not, to him it is sin." Jas 4:17; "If the watchman see the sword come, and blow not the trumpet, and the people be not warned... his blood will I require." Eze 33:6; "When a person ... sins ... about an event he saw, or knew, if he does not relate it, he shall bear his crime." Lev 5:1; "Whosoever ... shall confess me (the WORD) ... him will I confess also ... Whosoever shall deny me ... him will I also deny." Matt 10:32-33

From the remnant of man before the flood, God chose Noah because he was *"perfect in his generations."* From Noah's line he chose Abraham because he kept the Law. From Abraham's son Isaac we get our name - Isaac - Isaacsons - *Saxons*.

Saxon-man, made in the image of the WORD, is commanded by the WORD to turn away strangers because strangers are made in the image of the stranger's gods. Strangers do, think, and act as their gods made them. They speak and teach what they know, and what they know is a reflection of their gods. They are their gods' missionaries. The WORD is quite clear - they and their teachings are not allowed in our midst:

---

3 *"Adam and Eve returned from the mountain ... and went down ...to the place where their corn was, but when there, a multitude of beasts came all round them. It was Satan's doing ... in order to wage war against Adam through marriage." I Adam & Eve 69:9-11*

"Thou shall drive them out before thee. Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods. They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." Ex 23:31- 33

When strangers use subterfuges to try to join with us - we are instructed to refuse. The examples in the Scriptures are clear:

"(Strangers) heard that the children of the captivity builded the temple unto the Lord God of Israel; Then they came to ... the chief of the fathers, and said unto them. Let us build with you: for we seek your God, as ye do; and we do sacrifice unto him... But ... the fathers of Israel, said unto them, Ye have nothing to do with us to build a house unto our God; but we ourselves together will build unto the Lord God of Israel ..." Ezra 4:1-3

We are not even allowed to send our missionaries to them - lest they pervert the pearls of the WORD we give them and send it back to our hurt.

"Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you." Matt 7:6; "No stranger (shall) eat of the holy thing." Lev 22:10

It should come as no surprise that Stalin, Ho Chi Minh, Mandella, and Mugabe - among the many killers of Saxons - were educated in "Christian" schools.[4] The

4 When the name "Christian" is used by state surrogates, it indicates that "state edicts" are taught in place of the Laws, Statutes and Judgments of the WORD. Today, the word "Christian" is used to represent the state; "The WORD" represents our nation.

quotation marks emphasize that if the schools had actually taught the WORD, the strangers would not have been educated there.

"Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made, ye make him twofold more the child of hell than yourselves." Matt 23:15

Kings

Man, made in the image of the WORD, rejects other gods. Man is to have *"No other Gods."* It is God's first commandment to man.

One way man can be made to accept the rule of alien gods

Brahma Holding The Mace

Brahma installs kings to rule lands he claims. This is represented by the Mace in his left hand received by his servants worldwide as a sign of his overlordship. Brahma also sends missionaries worldwide - his "Dharmamatras" - to bring all into his fold with the use of *"Dharma"*.

is to force him to do so. Kings can supply the force. But man must first have a king. America has a king. It is the king's judges who ban the WORD that counteract the king's unLaw-

ful edicts. This is the reason man is forbidden to have kings (I Sam 8:5-22).

The early Goths and Germans had counselors, teachers, and wise-men - but no kings. *The WORD made flesh* appointed us to be kings.[5]. Thus, each of us is a king obedient to the WORD who rules as our King of kings.

Those having kings in spite of the prohibition against kings are ruled by a God than allows kings - not the WORD. The ones who know and do not tell are subject to the punishment proscribed by the WORD.

Usury

The WORD forbids usury and declares it to be a capital crime.[6] Ganesa permits usury. Usurers worship Ganesa - not the WORD.

Ganesa - God of Wisdom, Prosperity & Usury

Sodomy

"Alone among the major world religions, Buddhism does not condemn homosexuality or premarital sex. The emphasis on Buddhism is on achieving a state of enlightenment, but the religion provides only guidelines, not strict commandments,

5 *"Jesus Christ... hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father." Rev 1:5-6*

6 *"Hath given forth upon usury ... he shall surely die." Ezek 18:13.*

as to how individuals should strive for this. Rape and adultery are considered misconduct, but an individual is free to engage in consenting sexual acts that do not violate marital monastic commitments." *Church Policies on Gay Concerns*, pp 234-239.

Buddha

God the WORD forbids "sodomy". It is a capital crime."[7] The god who permits sodomy is Buddha. Those who practice, approve or tolerate sodomy - worship Buddha in place of the WORD.

Racial Intermarriage

The WORD forbids racial intermarriage.[8]

Those who practice, approve, or fail to warn others that the WORD forbids racial intermarriage - worship Hari-Hara - the half-white, half-black god of integration. Any religious sect that worships Hari-Hara is a mortal enemy of the Saxon nation.

---

7 **"If a man lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death." Lev 20:13**

8 **"Let them marry ... only to the family of the tribe of their father." Numbers 36:6; "A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of Israel." De 23:2;** God made man and beast. According to Scripture, whatever is not man is beast. **"Whosoever lieth with a beast shall surely be put to death." Ex 22:19; "Not everyone shall enter into the kingdom of heaven, but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven." Matt 7:21**

War With Kinsmen

Man is forbidden to raise his hand against man:

Hari-Hara - God of Racial Intermarriage

"Ye shall not ... fight against your brethren the children of Israel." I Kings 12:24 "Thou shalt not avenge, nor bear any grudge against the children of thy people." Lev 19:18. "Blessed is the man who does not direct his heart with malice against any man." Enoch 44:3.

The exception is when man has violated the WORD which is God. And even then God's punishment must be administered in obedience with the WORD. Those who unLawfully raise the hand of war against kinsmen and those who do not warn them against doing so are both guilty and both will receive God's punishment.

Man who unLawfully raises his hand against man rejects God the WORD and worships Kali - the god of death and destruction.

Deception

The pulpits lie when they conceal the 2/3s of the Bible that deal with the government of our people - the teaching that is

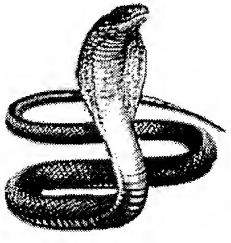
necessary to bring God's Kingdom. This is gross deception. The priests lie, the king lies, and the great merchant lies.

The WORD forbids lying. This includes the lie of omission that destroys people. However, hope springs eternal. The Serpent God of India permits deception and lying. Liars worship the Serpent god - not the WORD.

Kali - Goddess of Death & Destruction

The Wheel of Religion

The denominations professing to be Christian today live in a world of "illusion." They see their various denominations as spokes in a great wheel - all pointing inward to God.



The Serpent - God of Deception

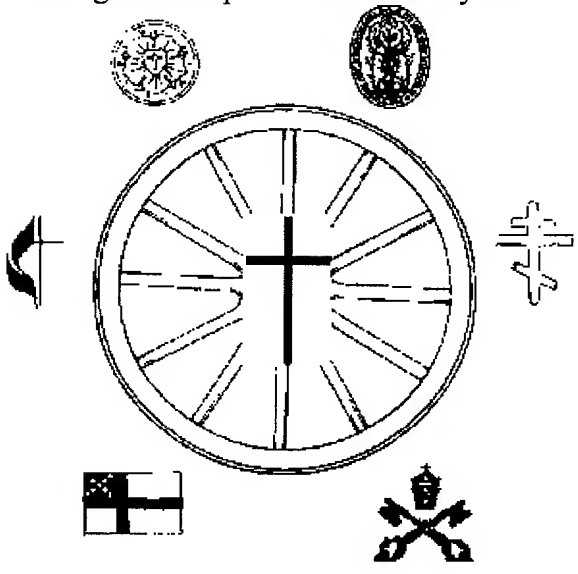
Wheel Of Destiny

This is the real wheel - the Hindu Wheel of Destiny. Organized Christianity with all its sects is only one of the many religions that have been created or captured by *"dharma"* over the mil-

lennia. Each organized religion is a spoke that leads to the center where resides the God of Deception - the Serpent.

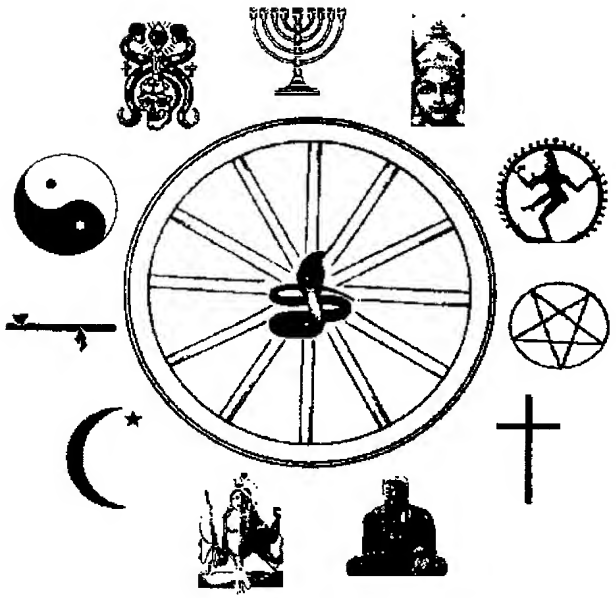
Each of these religions pretend to be separate, but all worship, or tolorate the worship of the same gods. Their primary efforts of each is to suppress the gods of the nations whose followers they label "terrorist." With only a token protest, the Organized Church in America watches and secretly applauds the King as he stamps out competition from the WORD from every crack and cranny of the country.

The talk of having a One World Religion is only talk. As we have seen earlier - Organized Christianity already worships Hindu gods instead of the WORD which should be their God. There is nothing more they can do to prove allegiance to their Hindu gods except continue to obey them.



Today's Christendom

Clockwise: Symbol of the Dutch Reformed Church, Orthodox, Roman Catholic, Episcopal, Methodist, Lutheran.



Wheel Of Destiny

The spokes point all organized religions to the center in which resides the Serpent. From the top clockwise: Judaism, Brahma, Siva, Witchcraft, Christian, Buddha, Hari-Hara, Islam, American Indian, Taoist, Voodoo.

Always Two Religions

All nations have two gods.

Islam has two gods. There is the State approved "Allah" who dispenses state edicts in place of the teachings of Mohammed. Then there is the true "Allah" revealed in Mohammeds teachings. The first Allah is created by agents of the Hindu merchant - the other "Allah" is revealed by devout Muslims quoting Mohammed.

In the West, there are two religions. One is the state approved "Jesus" who dispenses state edicts in place of the WORD. Then there is the WORD. The establishment "Jesus" is created by agents of the Hindu merchant - the second "Jesus" is the *WORD made flesh.*

The Iraq War

We are told that among the reasons the king of America invaded the country of Iraq is oil, loot, and to hunt for "weapons of mass destruction." But the greater reason is to suppress the rebellious Islamic religion. The *International Trade Cartel* cannot govern countries they create if the nation that lives in that country returns to the laws of its god. There cannot be two law systems in a country at the same time.

> **"No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other." Matt. 6:24**

Neither can the American army suppress resurgent Islam. It doesn't have to. All that is needed is to make Islam hate the Saxons enough to began a Holy War - which is the nature of the children of Esau.

This way, a second thousand-year war between the Nation of Islam and the Saxon Nation can commence. The Cartel god, *Kali the Destroyer*, teaches that a thing must die and be burned if it is to be reborn as something new (reincarnation). It is no accident that the cities of the separatist Saxon nation in Germany and the separatist Japanese nation were burned to the ground. In the Hindu mind they had to be destroyed and burned to be reborn into a One World. The new cities financed and built by the Cartel look identical to each other - naturally. Cartel architecture is One World - the people to be reborn are a tolerant One World people, a mixture of all races and all religions whose allegiance is to the state alone because the nations of the world will have destroyed each other and the Cartel remains.

The fire has been ignited. The Cartel can withdraw its puppet American army any time it likes, stand aside, and

watch Islam's nation and the Saxon nation slaughter each other for the next throusand years.

"And their appearance and their work was as it were a wheel in the middle of a wheel." Ezekiel 1:3-16

The White Horse & Its Rider

There will come an end to the wheels and the wheels within wheels of the Cartel. In Revelations we read:

"And behold a white horse."

"I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat on him ... doth judge and make war ... and his name is called The WORD of God." Rev 19:11-13

There is no picture or image of the WORD which is God.[9] But we do know about his horse - his white horse.

The sign of the Saxon has always been - the White Horse.

Look - that's the Saxon - that's us! Our Saxon nation all over the world!

9 **"Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image." Ex 20:4**

"And he that sat on him ... his name is called the WORD of God

The symbol of the Saxon has always been the *White Horse!*

It is our high honor to bear the one whose name is *"The WORD of God"* to the field of Armageddon - known also as Ragnarak - to the coming judgment and to make war.

God speed the day!

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 356

NATIONS Within STATES

A nation is a people defined by distinctive characteristics. A *country (state)* is a business monopoly whose boundaries are established by the creators of that state.[1]

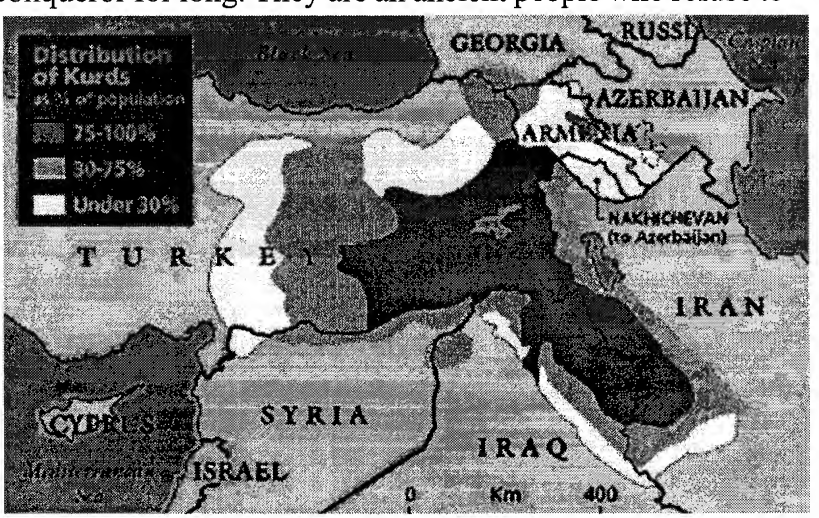
Dividing & Destroying Nations

Nations will not allow outsiders to dictate their religion, government, trade laws or customs. They want to be left alone. This attitude impacts international trade - even to the point of preventing it. Agents of the international merchant solve the problem by breaking up nations, placing the several parts in diverse market areas called "countries" and vilifying their efforts to re-unite by branding their efforts "terrorism".

This treatment prevents a nation from using its laws and religion to interfere with cartel trade between diverse nations.

Kurds

The Kurds are one of the keys to understanding the Mideast. The problem with the Kurds is that from the dawn of their history they have scarcely submitted to any empire or conqueror for long. They are an ancient people who refuse to



The Nation Of Kurds

The powerful kurd nation was divided among seven ITC created countries at the end of WWI in an attempt to subdue their independence. Without a country it remains a distinct separate nation with its own name "Kurdistan". It's revolutionary flag is on the Chapter page.

be ruled by others. This constant rebellion of a nation cannot be tolerated by religious, territorial or economic empires who feel that they must either be pacified and integrated with their neighbors - or destroyed - whichever comes first.

Kurdish history states that the oldest Sumerian records say that not later than 2000 BC the Kurds occupied the same lands in the region of middle Tigris that they do today. Once of pure Aryan stock they later mixed with other races.

They fought the Sumerian dynasties and the Hittites circa 1370 BC. As part of the Nairi confederation they fought Assyria and later helped in the overthrow of both Nineveh and Babylon.

They were treated as equals by the great leaders of the Persians and were guardians of Zoroastrian temples. They fought the Greeks of Xenophon on their retreat. The Kurds were not subdued by the Arab occupation of their land in the 7th-9th centuries and when the Mongols came in 1257, the Kurds massacred 20,000 of them. The Mongols retaliated in kind.

When Turks occupied Armenia and Kurdistan in 1514-35, Turkish colonists were settled in their region in an attempt to convert and pacify them. The effort failed. Kurds rose in revolt against Turkish laws from 1832 to 1847.

At the end of WWI, the International Cartel victors attempted to destroy the Kurd nation by carving it up among the countries they were creating. The result can be seen on the map.[1]

---

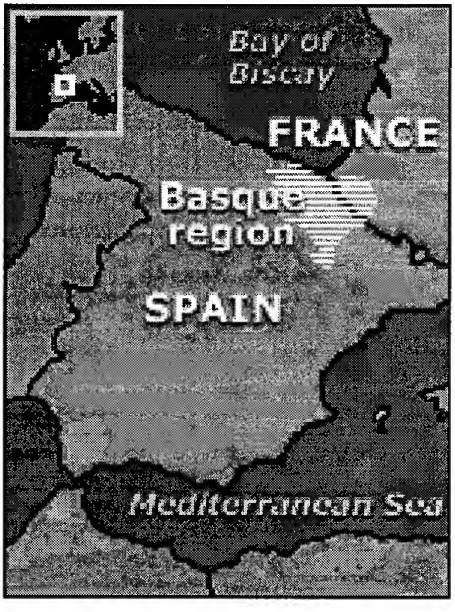
1 The name "Kurdistan" describes the location of the Kurdish nation - not a country with fixed boundaries.

The Kurd nation's continued rebellion resulted in a holocaust in the 1920s when the Turks attempted to stamp them out killing millions in the process.

Today, the Kurd nation stands in the middle of the attempt by the American Empire[2] to put Islam's religious nationalism back in the international bottle. If the foot were removed from their neck - they would probably dominate the Mideast.

The Basque Nation

The Basque nation is also ancient. It is neither Saxon, Celt, Mediterranean or Turk. It is the Basque "nation". It has its own language which is absolutely isolated from other European linguistic families. Even the alphabet varies according to the different dialects.



Location Of Basque Nation

It has three provinces - Alva, Vizcaya or Biscay and Guipuzcoa. These three provinces

2 "Empire" is another name for "internationalism". Internationalism may be economic, territorial or religious. All require integration of nations and peoples. "Nationalism" demands separation.

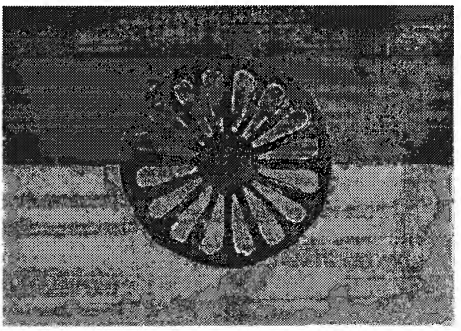
came together into a unified Basque nation circa 1300. They preserved their own laws and customs which their Spanish neighbors swore to observe and maintain.

Their independence lasted until the death of Ferdinand VII in 1833 when a series of wars exhausted the Basque people and left them at the mercy of Spain's internationalism.[3]

The ITC divided the Basque nation between France and Spain in order to weaken them and destroy their nationalism. They are not allowed to have their own country because their nation status makes them independent, separatist and a danger to inter-nation trade. The Basque are retaliating with a never-ending guerrilla warfare.

Gypsies

Gypsies are described by their host countries as "a nation of wandering minstrels." Others call them "a nation of parasites, thieves and murderers."



Roma Flag

They have their own newspapers, laws and government and consider themselves a distinct nation. Their flag is blue and green with the Hindu "Wheel of Destiny" in its center.

The *Encyclopedia Britannica* has this to say:

3 Civil wars are usually cartel instigated to exhaust separatist nations. The ITC can then more easily set up its own puppet government using internal international elements.

"The Gypsies of Europe ... call themselves by the name of Rom ... Miklosich identified (Rom) ... a low caste of Upper India."(*Linguistic Survey of India,* Vol xi., 1922, p. 11) *E/B Gypsies*, Vol 11, p. 40)

"Their religious views are a strange medley ...Among the Greeks they belong to the Greek Church, among the Mohammedans they are Mohammedans, in Rumania they belong to the National Church. In Hungary they are mostly Catholics, according to the faith of the inhabitants of that country. They have no ethical principles and they do not recognize the obligations of the Ten Commandments." p. 41)

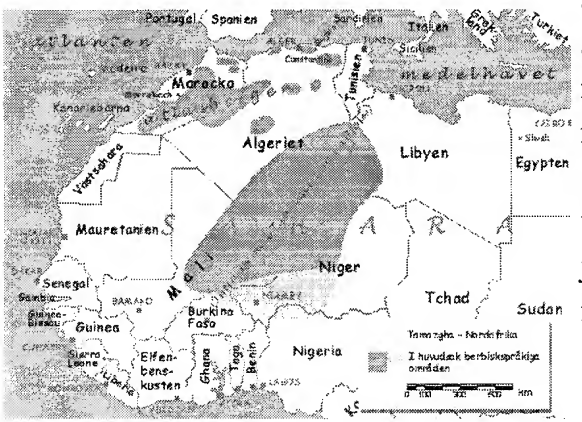
"They have their own courts (*romano-kris*), conducted in the manner of the Gypsy-like peoples of India. Taboos are strictly enforced and punished by fines or expulsion from the tribe, *mahrime* (defilement, rejection)." p. 42)

"Equally famous is the Gypsy woman for her knowledge of occult practices. She is the real witch; who knows charms to injure the enemy or to help a friend ... and is also known for her skill in palmistry and fortune-telling by means of a special set of cards, the well-known Tarok (Tarot) of the Gypsies." *E/B Gypsies*, Vol 11, p. 42))

Sodomites

It is interesting to note that while Gypsies are a nation with no country - Sodomites fit almost the same requisites They have their own rules, customs, newspapers and literature. Some say they have their own Sodomite government. They appear as a nation with no na-

tional state while having their own flag which appears to be the flag of international Buddhism. Since Buddhism is the only religion that tolorates their life-style - it is logical to assume that they are Buddhist - the religion that has no god. They are a nation unto themselves - rejected by all who reject sodomy.



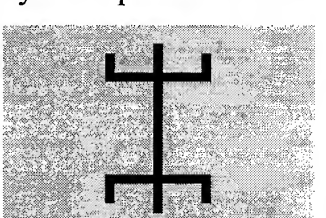
Berber Nation Divided Between Four

Berbers

The Berbers are a great mystery. My mentor, Col. Earnest Sevier Cox, told me that he had heard of blond haired, blue-eyed Berbers - although they have since mixed with their surrounding neighbors.

Berbers consider themselves a nation. They react violently to all attempts to make them accept the laws and government of the nations placed over them. They have their own traditions, laws, and government. Their flag consists of the strange design seen here.

Living in the Atlas Mountains they have proved to be a tough nut to crack. In the 1920s they all but destroyed a European army sent against them.



Berber Flag

To try to destroy their fierce independence, the cartel created countries and drew their boundaries in such a way as to divide the Berbers

into four parts. Now the Berbers are waging an intermittent war with four countries in their attempt to win their freedom. They are branded "terrorists" by the cartel media in each country in which they reside. Of course, they look on those persecuting them as the true terrorists.

The Two Sicilies

Saxons invaded and settled N. Italy. Muslims invaded Sicily and S. Italy in the 7th century. A branch of the same Normans that invaded England in 1066 also invaded Sicily and subdued the Muslims. Unlike England where both the invaders and the invaded were all Saxons - the Normans who invaded the Two Sicilies were absorbed by the Muslims and disappeared.

Kingdom Of The Two Sicilies

The Muslims were conquered and forced to accept the universal multi-nation Catholic religion, but still they remained rebellious to their temporal rulers. The cartel at various times gave them over to the Austrians, French, and Spanish, among others, to try their hand at ruling them. All failed. In 1859-1860, Italy

was united into a single political entity and half dozen or so states that had been independent or semi-independent disappeared - the Two Sicilies among them.

However, the Sicilians continue as a nation without a state, having their own customs and laws. Ruling invisibly alongside the nominal Italian government is the traditional Muslim type government of powerful families who collect their own taxes and dispense family justice just as they have always done. Sicilians call this form of government "Our Thing". The cartel media calls it - the Mafia - and brands them "terrorists."

Sicilians are Arab/Turks. The cartel success in integrating them into Saxon lands has been mixed, since they arrive complete with their "mafia" government.

This so-called "Mafia" is the family-government non-Saxons use world wide to govern themselves. It is the basis of the Chinese "Tongs" and black African "Tribes". Note Iraq: To them, any central government is a nominal government at best. Remove the current leader and life goes on. Local government is administered by "families" for their own benefit. It's an Arab-Turk-Muslim thing.

AZTLAN

The media-elected leaders of the American state have opened its frontiers to dilute the power of the Saxon nation by mixing them with alien nations. Practically, the Mexican border is non-existent. Millions of Mexicans are pouring in. It is not a haphazard invasion. The Mexican state, the Catholic church, and the rulers of the American state are working together to bring them in. The invaders believe that they are taking back what is theirs. Their political organization is

called "La Raza" (The Race). The land they intend to repossess is called Aztlan.

Aztlan is the mythical place of origin of the Aztec peoples. It is believed that the Aztecs originated in the lands now occupied by the American states of Texas, Arizona, New Mexico and California taken over by the US after the Mexican-American War of 1846. From this region they migrated southward where they built their capitol, Mexico City. Linguistically related groups of peoples include the Paiute, Shoshoni, Hopi, Pima, Yaqui, Tepehaun, Raramuri (Tarahumara), Kiowas and Mayas.

They are well organized. 70,000 of them marched beneath "a sea of Mexican flags" protesting Proposition 187, a referendum measure that would deny many state benefits to illegal immigrants in California. The radicals seek nothing less than secession from the US, whether to form their own sovereign state or to reunify Aztlan with Mexico. Their newspapers and publications speak of "Aztlan's" transformation into "a de-facto nation" with its own culture, history, myth, geography, religion, education and language." Their resentment is expressed by *Voz Fronteriza* a Chicano student publication,

which referred to Border Patrol officers killed in the line of duty as "pigs" trying to defend "the false frontier."[4]

Elizabeth Martizez wrote *"Five Hundred Years of Chicano History*, a book used in over 300 schools throughout the West to "celebrate our resistance to being colonized and absorbed by racist empire builders." The book by Rodolfo Acuna, author of *Occupied America*, includes a map showing "the Mexican republic" in 1822 reaching up into Kansas and Oklahoma, and including Utah, Nevada and everything west and south of there.

The creation of Aztlan will diminish the power of the Saxon - as it is designed to do.

Some Of The Rest

There is not space for a complete list of the world's nations victimized by the Hindu system of religion, government and trade and who are just waiting for their chance to revolt. Following is a partial list:

AFRICA: Africa has many black races. Each is different having its own customs, religion and laws. Each has a history of animosity toward other black nations. The cartel's European kings divided Africa among themselves. They were careful to divide each dominant black nation amongst several colonial jurisdictions - French, Portuguese, Belgian, Spanish, German, English, etc.

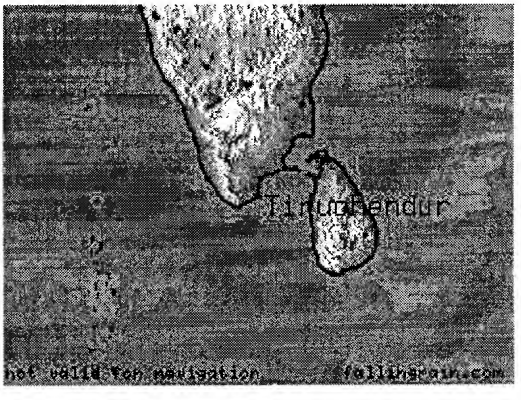
When the time was right for asset transfer, they turned the rule of these African countries over to one or other of the black nations that resided there. Naturally, the result was a blood-

4 http://www.diversityalliance.org/does/Chang- azlan.html

bath. In the following chaos, cartel corporations "privatized" the wealth of these black nations into their coffers.

The scenario: Initially, Africa's unused wealth went from blacks to European corporate states allegedly to benefit Saxon subjects with blacks receiving scraps, which is more than they had before. Then, on command, Europe abandoned rule and turned it over to one or other of the black nations in the country to rule other black nations - a surefire formula for chaos. Next, the Hindu corporation moved in and privatizated the assets along with the workers. At last, relative peace descended with the seized assets now protected by newly appointed tribal kings whose armies are hired by the cartel. Anything new here?

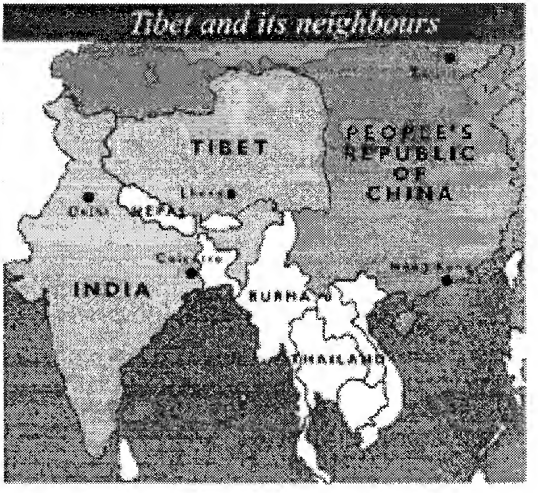
FIGI: HR #311 covered the Island of Figi. Figi was a separate homogeneous island. To destroy the nation, the British imported large numbers of mixed-breed Indians who proceeded to take over and remove Figi from its isolation. The natives revolted to try to preserve their nation. The ITC world took the part of the Indian invading colonists.



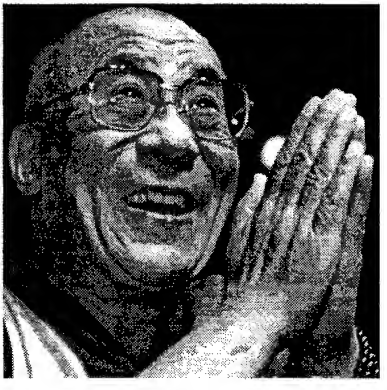
Sri Lanka - Buddhist

SRI LANKA (Formerly Ceylon) was the refuge of Buddhists fleeing Hindu persecution on the India mainland.[5] Later, Britain ruled India. Britain moved thousands of Hindus

from India's Tamil Province to Sri Lanka in an attempt to dilute the nationalism of that Buddhist nation. When Britain left, the Buddhist attempted to subdue their Hindu invaders, whose fighters are called "Tamil Tigers" and who are supplied with munitions from Israel.



TIBET is the ancient home of the Dalai Lama in exile - the spiritual leader of the world's Buddhists. In the past, the Chinese nation has been conquered both by Buddhists and by Catholics. At various times Chinese converts obeyed the Dalai Lama - or the Pope - before obeying their own Chinese national leaders. As a result, Chinese rulers periodically occupy Tibet to retain control of their own nation and they are constantly having to curtail the activities of the Catholic Church.



Dalai Lama

Conclusion

A nation is a people defined by distinctive characteristics. A *country (state)* is a business monopoly whose boundaries are established by the creators of that state.

The ITC has divided the Saxon nation among many states to weaken their power. Media-elected kings, priests and usury merchant-bankers have been placed over them to be their rulers. - Admiralty Law its god.

The God of our Saxon nation is the WORD.

Other nations are made in the image of their gods. It is important to realized that while separate nations neither like nor trust other nations - they all stand to profit by throwing off the rule of the International Trade Cartel, nationalizing the Cloak of Esau, and outlawing usury banking. On these matters we can work as one.

UNFILTERED NEWS

SPAIN: The body of a police officer killed in an April 3 terror raid was removed from its tomb, dragged across a cemetery, doused with gasoline and burned. (*Investors Business Daily*, p. 2, April 20, 2004)

RKH: This is the face of tomorrow.

TAXES: "From the nation's founding until the early 20th century, the federal government was funded through tariffs and excise taxes. There was no income tax at all, except a temporary version imposed to finance the Civil War. The first peacetime income tax was imposed in 1913, during the Progressive Era, as a means to force the very wealthy to contribute to society. ... The rate was 1% on individuals with a net income of $3,000, ... It rose gently to a high of 7% on those

making $300,000. But the simplicity was short-lived. ... public resentment did little to deter the government. ...

"Gradually, the percentage of Americans required to send the government a check crept up from 1% to 14%. At the onset of WWII, Congress ... passed a law ordering employers to withhold tax money from worker's pay-checks. Revenue doubled ...Taxes on the wealthy, meanwhile, shot up even faster, with the top tax bracket peaking at 91% during WWII. ..." *The Week*, p.13, Apr 6, 2004

HIV: "An Francisco health official states that 25% of new HIV infected gay men sought out the virus. And Rolling Stone magazine is releasing a report: 'Bug Chasers: The men who secretly long to be HIV+' The men who want the virus are called bug chasers, and the men who freely give them the virus are called gift givers. While the rest of the world supposedly fights the AIDS epidemic, this subculture celebrates the virus and eroticizes it." Reports Rolling Stone (*Drudge Report*)

RKH: **"All they that hate me love death." Prov 8:36**

FBI: April 17, 2004 - Two FBI agents entered the store my daughter and her husband own and proceeded to harass her with questions about me. They asked if I wrote under a pseudonym? Why the covers of my books were black and white? If her business was hurt by media attacks on me? How did she feel about me being her father? How did she feel about my writings? etc.

She answered by smiling and replying to each question, "I don't know." It is gratifying to know that the Cartel continues to feel that the WORD poses a danger to their anti-Christ activities.

FRANCE'S GOLD: The Bank of France is now considering privatizing 16% of its gold. Gold accounts for 52% of the Bank of France's reserves, compared with a eurozone average of 41% and 8.7% for the Bank of England. (Story in *Financial Times*, p.4, Apr 15, 2004)

RKH: Who's buying?

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 357

ESAU's ILLUSIONS

Esau's strength is *"deception"*. His ability to deceive comes from his study and knowledge of the WORD. The *Book of Jasher 7:23-30* reveals that the WORD is "Adam's Cloak". Covered by Adam's Cloak man is covered with God's Laws and thinks logically.

The Cloak of Adam was stolen by Ham and used to do evil. Nimrod inherited the Cloak and the whole world be-

lieved him to be their leader when he used it. Esau coveted the Cloak. He lay in wait and slew Nimrod and stole the Cloak and has used it ever since to deceive mankind. Organized religion is today paid by the international merchant to censor the WORD. While pretending to be clothed in *Adam's Cloak of Truth* they actually wear *Esau's Cloak of Deception.*

> **"Thy merchants were the great men of the earth; for by thy sorceries were all nations deceived." Rev 18:23**

The Dollar Illusion

Take a minute and look at a dollar bill. It was created out of nothing. Banks can create as many pieces of "nothing" as they like any time they want and use these created "nothings" to buy whatever they wish - things like land, ships, cities and men.[1]

It's legal. Lawmakers passed laws making it legal. Lawmakers passed these laws in exchange for the bank owned media giving them favorable publicity so they could be elected to their cushy jobs. Of course, it should be emphasized again - the media is bank-owned - and it is the banks who create "nothing" out of thin air which they used to purchase the media.

Our sound money system is a gift from Esau[2] - it is media created - it is an illusion.

---

1 **"Thou shall not steal." Ex 20:15; "Whoso is partner with a thief hateth his own soul." Pr 29:24; "Thou shall not defraud thy neighbor." Lev 19:13; "Thieves ... shall (not) inherit the kingdom of God." I Cor 6:9,10;**

2 *"Esau was a designing and deceitful man, one who hunted after the hearts of men and he stole their minds." Jasher 29:20*

Socialism Illusion

In the '60s and '70s there was a craze in academia to encourage government to "nationalize" certain privately owned businesses - "to help the common man."

In fact, government confiscated those private businesses whose owners would not sell. Then, after people forgot - the average public forgetting time is four years - they privatized the property into the hands of buyers who wanted it in the first place. Neat!

Stealing private property and calling it "nationalization for the good of the people" is a media created illusion. It is a double illusion when the purchase price is paid for in "nothings".

Billionaire Illusion

Moscow, the capitol of one of the most impoverished countries in the world, a country that had difficulty coming up with a dozen millionaires 10 years ago, now has more billionaires than any city in the world. How was this economic miracle possible?

The Art of Grand Theft

Long ago the Czar of Russia nationalized the people's wealth for himself. Communist revolutionaries overthrew the Czar and nationalized the Czar's wealth. They said that it was for the good of the people. Russia then embraced capitalism. The new government took the communist owned wealth and privatized it into the hands of the International Merchant. The managers appointed by the Cartel to oversee these vast assets placed in their hands are Moscow's "overnight billionaires." They are Cartel managers of the wealth of the Russian people.

Nothing has changed. A manager of someone else's billions can be called "a billionaire" - but the billions are not his - they belong to the Cartel. It's a media created illusion.

Stock Company Owner Illusion

A company sells stock to the public. The stock is traded on an exchange and rises and falls in value based on its earnings and promotion. The media says that "stockholders" own the company. The WORD says:

"The borrower is slave to the lender." Pr:22:7

Practically every company is up to its ears in debt. Lending contracts give the lender precedence over stock owners. Companies in debt are slaves to their lenders. Even Henry Ford and Bill Gates borrowed money. The lender is the master - the borrower is the slave. The owner of companies in debt is the lender. Stockholder ownership sounds good - but it is an illusion.

Press Freedom Illusion

We are constantly told about the "freedom of the press." In fact, the world media, with miniscule exceptions, is Cartel owned. There is NO freedom in the Cartel press. Ten thousand newspapers world-wide often have the same front page story on the same day with the same word-for-word story. The world-wide Cartel media speaks with one voice.

Weekly I receive advertisements from some of the most prestigious publications in the country. One has subscription price of $278 a year, but is offered to me for the special price of $35. This is a slick 300 page weekly magazine. The $35 will hardly cover the postage. How do they do it?

The answer is that the Cartel media is subsidized. This is accomplished by requiring non-media Cartel Corporations to give money to the Cartel media in the form of advertising.

Non-Cartel media get no advertising. Their existence is a daily hand-to-mouth struggle. However, their sacrificial labor provides information to national patriots that would destroy the Cartel if unopposed.

The Cartel seldom directly attacks the alternate media. It would look like Goliath fighting a gnat and would give statue and credibility to their message. Instead, the Cartel has established its own fraudulent right-wing alternate-media. It is my belief that a full 2/3s of the so-called right-wing "alternate media" are actually multi-nationals posing as national publications. Cartel sugar-daddies subsidize them with direct grants instead of advertising. Their "right-wing" talk hides the face of Esau while they tunnel under Saxon defenses. They are easily identified by their aversion to the WORD.

The second method of attacking the alternate media without mentioning their message is to connect the alternate media with some violent event. The inference is that something the writer said made the perpetuator do it.

For instance: The government alleged that Timothy McVeigh was responsible for blowing up the Federal building in Oklahoma City. The media claims that Dr. William Pierce's book, "Turner Diaries" was found in McVeigh's car. The media pulled the same thing again with an incident that occurred in Florida where they again claimed that Pierce's book was found in the car of the Florida perpetuator, too. Again, the inference was that Pierce's book made the perpetuator do it.

In my case, a gunman wounded several children in California. The media alleged that my economics book *War*

Cycles/Peace Cycles was found in the shooter's car. A media storm broke over the affair. My web cite was canceled, threats were made. book orders dropped 50%, and never once was "usury", the subject matter of my book, mentioned. You have to hand it to them - they know what they are doing. The whole book thing was "slight of hand" - an illusion without substance.

50-Year Anniversary
Brown vs Board Illusion

Half a century ago a Supreme Court, appointed by a Cartel President, decreed that separate national schools for blacks and whites were illegal.

The 50th anniversary of the event is now being celebrated across America. Media-kudos relating the glories of multi-culturalism and multi-nationalism are daily front page. The evils of separatism are also daily fare.

The truth is - "Brown vs. Board" destroyed public school education for both Blacks and Whites. Public education is a national disaster. Ask either Black or White nationalist educators.

The glories of integrated education are a media created illusion.

Open Season

Brown vs Board of Education also marked the beginning of "open season" on Whites - an orgy of rape and murder promoted and protected by a multi-national government:

> "Walter E. Williams (black columnist) quoting US Dept of Justice records: There have been during the past 20 years, 6.6 million violent crimes of murder, rape,

robbery, and assault. 20% of those were interracial. Of these, 90% of the victims were white. Blacks murder Whites 18 times the rate that Whites murder Blacks. Black on White assaults are 21 times the opposite. Mr. Williams believes that Whites have become insensitive to Black crime because the government and the media report all White crime committed against Blacks and little Black crime against Whites. *Citizen Review*, reported in #HR, June 1997

The media does not report the race of the criminal so that Whites will not know what is happening:

RACE CRIME: U.S. Justice Dept. statistics for 1991 show that for every 100 rapes committed by whites against blacks, blacks committed 20,204 rapes against whites.

It gets worse.

"The Race War of Black Against White

By Paul Sheehan[3]

"For the past 30 years a large segment of black America has waged a war of violent retribution against white America....

"In the past 20 years, violent crime has increased more than four times faster than the population. Young blacks (under 18) are more violent than previous generations and are 12 times more likely to be arrested for murder than young whites.

"Nearly all the following figures, which speak for themselves, have not been reported in America:

"* According to the latest US Department of Justice survey of crime victims, more than 6.6 million violent

3 *Sydney Morning Herald*, May 20, 1995

crimes (murder, rape, assault and robbery) are committed in the US each year, of which about 20 per cent, or 1.3 million, are inter-racial crimes.

"* Most victims of race crime - about 90 per cent - are white, according to the survey "Highlights From 20 Years of Surveying Crime Victims," published in 1993.

"* Almost 1 million white Americans were murdered, robbed, assaulted or raped by black Americans in 1992, compared with about 132,000 blacks who were murdered, robbed, assaulted or raped by whites, according to the same survey.

"* Blacks thus committed 7.5 times more violent inter-racial crimes than whites even though the black population is only one-seventh the size of the white population. When these figures are adjusted on a per capita basis, they reveal an extraordinary disparity: blacks are committing more than 50 times the violent racial crimes of whites.

* According to the latest annual report on murder by the Federal Bureau of Investigation, most inter-racial murders involve black assailants and white victims, with blacks murdering whites at 18 times the rate that whites murder blacks.

"These breathtaking disparities began to emerge in the mid-1960s, when there was a sharp increase in black crime against whites, an upsurge which, not co-incidentally, corresponds exactly with the beginning of the modern civil rights movement.

"Over time, the cumulative effect has been staggering. Justice Department and FBI statistics indicate that between 1964 and 1994 more than 25 million violent inter-racial crimes were committed, overwhelmingly involving black offenders and white victims, and more than 45,000 people were killed in inter-racial murders. By comparison, 58,000 Americans died in Vietnam, and 34,000 were killed in the Korean War.

"When non-violent crimes (burglary, larceny, car theft and personal theft) are included, the cumulative totals become prodigious. The Bureau of Justice Statistics says 27 million non-violent crimes were committed in the US in 1992, and the survey found that 31 per cent of the robberies involved black offenders and white victims (while only 2 per cent in the reverse).

"When all the crime figures are calculated, it appears that black Americans have committed at least 170 million crimes against white Americans in the past 30 years. It is the great defining disaster of American life and American ideals since World War II. All these are facts, yet by simply writing this story, by assembling the facts in this way, I would be deemed a racist by the American news media. It prefers to maintain a paternalistic double standard in its coverage of black America, a lower standard." (ends quote).

Brown vs Board of Education destroyed public education. *Brown vs Board of Education* also signaled "open season" on whites - all concealed and re-interpreted by the Cartel's multi-national media.

The Integration Question!

The question our politicians, religious leaders, and corporation heads won't touch with a 10-foot pole is: How is it possible for the Saxon race to be robbed, murdered and raped by another race unless the two races are forced to live together?

The joys of multi-nationalism and multi-culturalism are a media created illusion.

Friendly *Agents Provacateur*

The WORD's order to all Saxons is crystal clear:

"Read this law before all Israel ... that they may ... do all the words of this law." Deut 31:11-12

If in fact, 2/3s of the so-called "right-wing" alternate media is a multi-national front - how can you tell who is who?

Easy! The fraudulent 2/3s cannot quote the WORD and at the same time serve their pay-masters who pay them to discredit the WORD. It's that simple. They can tell you how bad our enemies are - but they can't quote the WORD that says so.

Have you noticed that it is these 2/3s who continuously beat the drum for race war?

Separate nations don't like each other - which is why they are separate. If separated - it is difficult to be abrasive.

Naturally, we must defend ourselves to survive, but this is a far cry from "race-war" being talked about.

What does the Scripture say about "*strife*"?

> *"The beginning of strife is as when one letteth out water: therefore leave off contention, before it be meddled with." Pr 17:14*

What I'm pointing out is that many right-wing pundits have no PLAN other than strife itself.

What Causes Strife?

The WORD openly and forcefully opposes the things that cause strife - kings, usurers, monopolies, strangers in the land, taxes, undivided land, etc. - all of these things CAUSE strife. Why don't these certain right-wingers condemn these things - all of them?

The answer may be that they are "right-wingers" in name only. To them STRIFE is an end in itself. This is what kings

do. It might be an illusion to think that many of our "right-wing" leaders are right-wingers.

Kings

Who was it in the first place that insisted that Virginia's Indians be accepted into Saxon society? The king who ruled a multi-national empire.

Who insisted that Black slaves be sold into Virginia? The king of a multi-national empire.

Who reacted violently against the separatist *African Colonization Movement* - and fought a non-declared War Between The States to keep cheap black labor from leaving? A king - now called "Mr. President".

Who is allowing Hispanics to flood the nation to cause strife and disruption? The king of a multi-national empire.

Who is fighting a non-declared war against the separatist nation of Islam? The king of a multi-national empire.

What shall we do about Kings who force different nations to live together so that there will be strife? That question is one that will be solved in time.

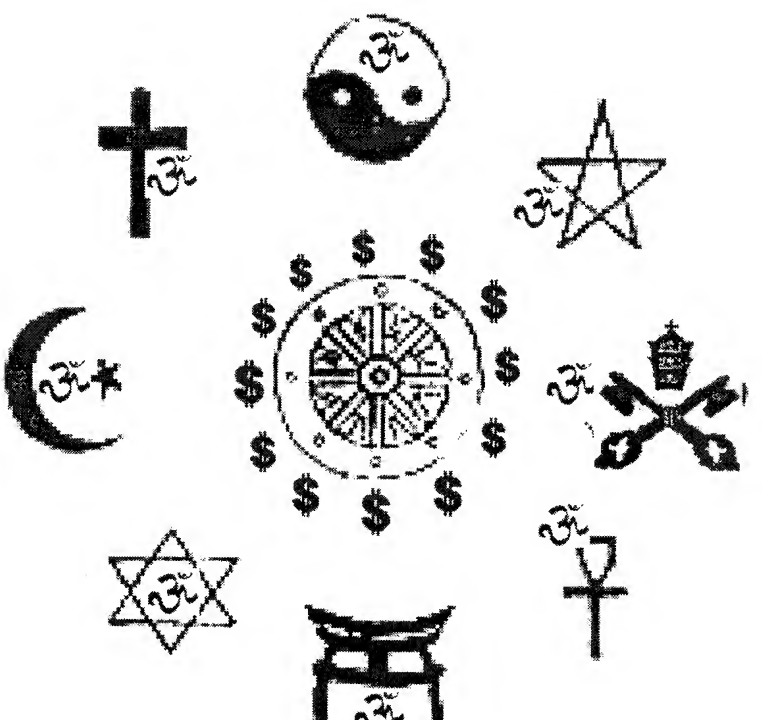
Multi-nationalism is built on strife. Multi-nationalism rules by instigating perpetual strife between nations.

Saxon Nationalism is built on obedience to the WORD which is God. The WORD requires separation from alien nations. Separation brings peace. Entering into STRIFE for the sake of STRIFE - and expecting peace to result - is an illusion.

The WORD
God's Government

Daily we ask our Father for help and guidance in setting up His government on earth:

"Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name, Thy government come, Thy will be enforced on earth, as it is in heaven." Matt: 6:9



Zionism Destroyed

The international Jew is part of the Civil Service of the multi-national International Trade Cartel. Jewish Zionism is a "nation". The multi-national Cartel instigates strife between nations to destroy them so that their remnants can be merged into the one-world multi-nation Trade Cartel.

The Zionists are a nation; Islam is a nation; if the Cartel halps Islam destroy noisy, demanding, problem making Zionism - using vassal countries who are today Zionist allies - nothing will have changed for the rest of the world when Zionism is gone; the Cartel civil-service will remain.

When God's government is in place - things will be different. Obedience to the WORD will be required. This upsets the anti- christs. They know that they will be required to be obedient or they will be punished for their disobedience:

> **"But these enemies of mine, which would not that I should reign over them, bring hither, and slay them before me." Luke 19:27**

The WORD says that this is how it will be when God's government is come. All else is an illusion.

A Horse By Any Other Name

There are Jews - and then again - there are people who say they are Jews, or say that they are Christian-Jews, or Muslim-Jews, or just leave off the "Jew" part and call themselves English, German, or Panamanian, or Presbyterian, or Jesuit, or Episcopalian, or Buddhist, or Hindu, or any one of a half a hundred names. By whatever name they go by their service is to the multi-national Cartel. These people serve the Cartel regardless of what they are called, or call themselves, or what you call them.

Cartel Civil Service

The International Trade Cartel (ITC) is a gigantic world-wide operation. It has its own *"civil service"* that looks after Cartel interests. It has always had this civil service. It's like an iceburg - 10% above surface. The rest goes by other names. The Cartel media and its agents purposely points their fingers at the visible 10% to prevent unwanted attention toward the unseen 90% who are doing their job day-in and day-out.

This Cartel *"civil-service"* is found in every government and every bank and business corporation. Trained people are on duty looking after Cartel interests on a permanent basis.[4]

Cartel vs Zionism

There are Jews who work for the Cartel and there are Zionist Jews who work for the Cartel and also work for their own nation. They have dual loyalties.

The first is an ITC caste. The second serves the Cartel and also serves another master - its own nation. Cartel-Jews are multi- nationals - the second group, the "Zionist Jews" are *nationalist.* Multi-nationals are enemies of nationalists.

Disruptive Zionism

From: "La Voz de Aztlan" (aVoz@aztlan.net) May 20, 2004

> A U.S. senator's charge that Israel is behind the Bush administration's decision to invade Iraq has rattled American Jewish leaders. Sen. Ernest Hollings, a South Carolina Democrat, wrote a column that appeared in several newspapers. The column asserted that the U.S. war against Iraq represented a decision by President George Bush to protect Israel and ensure American Jewish support for his re-election.
>
> "The column reflects a growing sentiment in the corridors of power in Washington according to congressional sources. ... "There is a strong fear among American Jewish leadership that the whispering campaign that

4 It is my personal belief that the Cartel "civil service" is the conduit bringing other Cartel castes into the West in the guise of holocaust survivors, hotel manager/owners, business CEOs, and ordinary "wet-backs" - each caste, one after the other - bursting into our midst with no protest by government, media, or pulpit.

'the Jews started it,' will become public," a senior congressional staffer said. "We could be seeing others get on Hollings' bandwagon. ... Hollings said in a column first published on May 6 in the *Charleston Post and Courier*. "You don't come to town and announce that your Israel policy is to invade Iraq." Congressional sources said Hollings was expressing a view that has become increasingly prevalent in Congress and parts of the administration. The column was reprinted on Hollings's website...."

Are Zionist Jews Being "Set-Up"?

Multi-national Cartel-Jews serve as the ITC "civil service". Zionist-Jews serve the Cartel and are increasingly using Cartel power and office to serve their own nation. They have mixed loyalties. Nationalism and multi-nationalism mix like oil and water.

All strife serves the ITC. Zionist vs Islamic strife serves the ITC. It boosts business and makes the survivors dependent on the protection of Cartel government.

Let us suppose that the disgust with the Iraqi War spills over into a disgust with Jewish-Zionism - that according to Sen. Hollings - has taken America into the war to fight for the Israeli nation.

Suppose further that if support for the Israeli state evaporates, the Zionist state in Palestine is swamped and drowns in an Islamic sea while Zionism elsewhere in the world is also destroyed. The result would be that the non-Zionist "so-called Jews" elsewhere in the world would continue with their primary duty as the Cartel's *"civil service"*.

The question then is - what would be different for the nations of the world?

The answer - NOTHING!

Conclusion

Today our people are in a stupor.[5] Being "stupid" has little to do with one's level of education, job position, income or wealth. A person can become "stupefied" by mis-information, dis-information or lies. Or, he can receive so many conflicting opinions that he finds it impossible to arrive at a reasoned decision. The result is he becomes "stupefied". He doesn't know what to think - he becomes *stupid.* Stupid is the result of being deceived by the *Cloak Of Esau* that transforms the real world into an illusion.

But, I've got good news!

> ***"(God the WORD) will destroy ... the covering cast over all people, and the veil that is spread over all nations." Isiah 25:7***

The Cloak of Esau that has deceived all nations for so long will return to Adam-man. The WORD will cause Man to awake suddenly and obey - and peace will descend on the world.

==========

LETTER FROM S. AFRICA by K.J.

I mentioned that the Buddhist community at Bronkhorstspruit complained about a cross on an Afrikaan church across the street. Last Thursday the cross had been removed; its replacement was a tiny cross made of glass bricks which can hardly been seen.

5 Stupid: "Lacking in understanding; in a state of stupor; stupefied." Webster's New Collegiate Dictionary

These Buddhist are Chinese. Their law system is enforced by "Triads". Their business appears to include smuggling and murder.

When blacks have a funeral it is like a huge party. Poor blacks leave their dead at funeral parlours to be buried in pauper's graves.

Since the Mbeki's inauguration medicine prices have doubled. Huge government departments have been ordered to fire white workers and replace them with mostly illiterate Xhosas, the black tribe now ruling.

The media is constantly fermenting hatred against whites - primarily against Afrikanners - never forgetting to mention "apartheid" and "racism" in every story. Mbeki made his round of speech-making and he too did not forget to mention racism in every speech.

Many post offices have closed to save money, making it difficult to send and receive mail.

Our pension fund was supposed to be closed, but a way was found to get into it. Some time ago a young Jew complained bitterly that his poor father lost his four expensive cars in a fraud case. We discovered that this old Jew had stolen 1.4 billion rand from the fund. He was the broker who had been put there by blacks. Everything these two nations touch turns into a mess. The poor pensioners will loose everything.

Betzy told us how careful they have to be with the Loerie Children not to let them see motion pictures full of pornography. All the family magazines and newspapers plus TV have turned to pornography. We never had to worry about such problems in the old days. When I went to school we had an academy of music and were taken by bus to Johannesburg to attend all the great operas and listen to the great singers of the day - some whom had performed in Heidelberg.

What we learn of Bush's War in Iraq is really most unpleasant. It is not the way to behave at all. But, England did the same in former years. Even now, a century later, some of their atrocities are coming to light; like having the blacks rape white women and even very young girls. Betzy told us of cases where a midwife during the war helped those raped women get rid of the half-breed fetuses in Pretoria. I was told how the English in Eastern Transvaal got the blacks to ferret out white women and children hiding in the mountains and the treatment they endured. We don't like women to go fight in other countries, but it is something else for women to fight in one's own country to defend their families.

Even now, the media incites blacks against whites by providing them with pictures of naked white women. Hans told me they used to have posters of white women in their rooms, but now they display them openly.

Yours faithfully, K.J.

LETTERS

JUDGE ROY MOORE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins; It seems that you were right about '10-Commandments' Roy Moore. He is to be an honored guest at Ed McAteer's Prayer Breakfast honoring the Israeli state." M.B. - Abilene, Texas

UNFILTERED NEWS

FBI MISIDENTIFIES: The FBI apologized to Brandon Mayfield after a judge in Portland, Oregon, dismissed the case in which he was jailed as a material witness in the Madrid train bombings that killed 191 and injured 2,000. Mayfield is a lawyer whose fingerprints were mistakenly tied to the terrorist attack. The FBI said that a computer error led to the

misidentification of his fingerprints and that they would review their practices. (*Christian Science Monitor*, p.20, May 26, 2004)

EMMIT TILL: The Justice Department is re-opening the fifty year old Emmit Till case. The Cartel intends to re-start racial conflict against Southern Whites.

Till was a fresh young black who came South, made advances to a Saxon's wife - which violates the WORD that prohibits Saxons having sexual relations with strangers, and was shot. Those accused of shooting Till were acquitted. There were no blacks on the jury because the WORD says that strangers are not to rule over son-of-Isaac. The re-opening the half-century old Till Case is done to stir up racial strife.

NUNS UNDER GUN: Nine former students at a Roman Catholic school filed a lawsuit alleging that they were sexually and physically abused between 1944 and 1977 by nuns who ran the now defunct Boston School for the Deaf. The case is the first to allege widespread abuse by nuns. (Story in *C.S.M.*, p.20, May 13, 2004

AUSTRALIA: The Australian government is fighting the Cartel's abortion holocaust by offering new mother's $2,100. Treasurer Peter Costello said couples should have three children: "One for your husband, one for your wife and one for your country." (Story in *IBD*, A2, May 13, 2004)

FACT: "Adjusted for inflation, many Americans make significantly less today than in 1973, when wage levels were at their highest. Average weekly wages in 2003 for non-management workers in private industry were actual $116 lower

than 30 years before, in real terms, or about $6,000 less a year. This is according to Bureau of Labor Statistics data adjusted for inflation, and then calculated in 2003 dollars by the National Poverty Center at the Univ. of Michigan. ..."The Christian Science Monitor, p.8, May 11, 2004

SPAIN REFUSES: Spanish military forces in Iraq refused a US command last month to launch an offensive against an Iraqi militia that has since taken the Shia holy city of Najaf, according to José Enrique de Ayala, a top general. Meanwhile, Bono, the Spanish defense minister, said Spanish troops would not follow a US order to hand over Moqtada al-Sadr, leader of the militia, dead or alive". "As long as we're in Iraq, we'll follow international law," he said. (Story in *Financial Times*, p.3, May 12, 2004)

KENNEWICK MAN: Anthropologists believe that the bones of the Kennewick Man are Causacoid, not American Indian. The 9th Circuit Court of Appeals has rejected a request by four tribes for a rehearing in the dispute which means they cannot take control of the bones and block scientists from being able to study them. (*American Free Press*, May 10, 2004)

RKH: It also ruins the Cartel propaganda line that Indians were here first and thus are "native Americans" and entitled to anything and everything they can extort from Saxons.

AIDS INDIA: India may have overtaken S. Africa as the world's most HIV-infected country, the World Health Organization reported. (*IBD*, A2, 5/12/04)

RKH: Why not? The sex-god Siva is India's chief god, and sex is the god of blacks everywhere in the world.

ROSS PEROT, yesterday's great phony conservative who did all he could to keep the lid on Saxon Nationalism, is contributing to the "outsourcing" phenomenon. His Perot Systems, which did $1.5 billion in sales last year, is adding 3,500 jobs in India for a subsidiary to process medical claims for U.S. firms. (Story in *Nationalist Times*, p.17, May 2004)

COLUMBIA TERRORISTS TAX: Chiquita Brands, the world's biggest banana producer, announced that they were paying Columbian terrorist organizations protection money so that they can continue to do business in that country. (*Financial Times*, p.3, May 12, 2004)

RKH: Columbian nationalists object to having their land confiscated by the government to be later "privatized" to Cartel agents, and are consequently branded "terrorists" by the US and Columbian Cartel governments.

VENEZUELA: The US military mission was asked to leave all military bases which they have occupied for half a century. President Hugo Chaves accused Army Gen. James Hill, commander of US operations in Latin America, of knowing in advance of a purported conspiracy to topple his government with the help of paramilitary invaders from neighboring Colombia (outsourced contractors). US military is in Venezuela allegedly to train Venezuelan Air Force pilots and to advise on anti-drug operations. (Story in *C.S.M.*, p.20, May 14, 2004)

SHARIA INVESTMENTS: Sharia investment (investment under Islamic religious law) is a small but growing part of the international market. It is seen as having huge potential

given the upsurge in strict Islamic practice and the large funds available to oil-rich state of the Middle East. *Financial Times*, p.4, May 12, 2004

RKH: OK. We have Kosher and Islamic methods of doing business - where is the demand for business done according to Christian LAW - Law according to the Saxon WORD?

JAPETH vs ESAU: Two invasions taught Russian President Vladimir Putin, that Moscow could not control Chechnya. So he switched to "Chechenization" - relying on a native Chechen, former rebel leader Akhmad Kadyrov, to run things while toeing the Moscow line. That strategy literally blew up Sunday when a bomb killed Mr. Kadyrov. The next logical step would be to try a representative elected government. (Story in *C.S.M.*, p.8, May 14, 2004)

TRIBE RECOGNITION: The U.S. Senate may soon vote to recognize Indian "nations" living in Virginia. This will endow their lands with the rights of "countries". These rights are to be extended to Chickahominy, Eastern Chickahominy, Upper Mattapoini, Rappahannock, Nansemond and Monacan Indian nations. This recognition includes the right to enforce certain Indian laws and rituals and consummate agreements now banned by the "state" of Virginia such as sharing in the $15 billion-a-year Indian gambling industry and also qualifying for special federal aid in housing, education and health care. (Story in *News & Advance*, May 10, 2004, A8)

SEARCH DEAL: Panama has wisely agreed to allow American officials to board Panamanian ships to search for WMD on the high seas. The same deal was offered to Liberia

who also wisely agreed. (Story *News & Advance*, p.8, May 12, 2004)

RKH: America went to war with Britain in 1812 over the British boarding American ships to search for deserters.

STATEMENT: Army Lt. Gen Ricardo Sanchez, the highest ranking military commander in Iraq, was present during some of the abusive interrogations, according to the Washington Post quoting one of the accused army personnel. A Pentagon spokesman told the Post that statements by defense attorneys should be treated with "appropriate caution". (Story in *C.S.M.*, p.20, May 23, 2004)

RKH: Sanchez has since been removed from command.

NON-EVENT: In mid-March, Kosovo Albanian Muslim mobs destroyed 30 Orthodox-Christian Serb churches in two days. (Story in *C.S.M.*, p9, May 20, 2004.)

RKH: Six years ago the U.S. stormed and occupied the Slavic Orthodox-Christian country of Kosovo. The excuse was that it was necessary to stop ethnic "hate", "atrocities", "intolerance", etc. In fact, mixing Serbs and Muslims together caused the strife in the first place - it always does. Strife provided the excuse for the Clinton invasion. The invasion provided the opportunity to loot Kosovo while punishing the leaders of the Christian Serbs. While the country is occupied and looting is in process - ethnic strife is a non-event - a thing properly ignored by Cartel media whose primary job is to encourage strife - not dispense news.

LUTHERAN SODOMITES: Two California congregations and one in Minnesota have hired openly sodomite pastors. The Rev Jennifer Mason hired by San Bernardino

Central City Lutheran Mission, Rev Daniel M. Hooper by Hollywood Lutheran Church, and Rev. Jay Wiesner in Minneapolis by Bethany Lutheran Church. (Story *News & Advance*, B6, Apr 24, 2004)

S.AFRICA: Of 10,000 white farmers in S. Africa, 1,426 have been butchered since BLACK rule began." CARIZ, POB 635, Strathpine P.S 4500, Australia

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 358

THE MERCHANT & His Henchmen

Aso

Black Good - White Bad

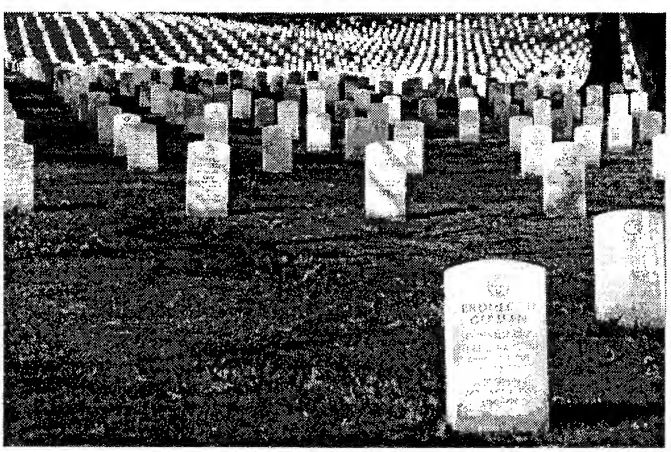
The *world* is the merchant's market. The *merchant* must organize the market before it can be properly exploited.

To *organize a market* the merchant hires a king and provides money for his army.

Kings police trade areas while they are being organized into efficient markets. Ruled by kings these market areas are called *kingdoms*. Over time, the merchant brings in his own loyal *civil service* to manage business. A strong civil service makes kings redundant. They are replaced. Temporary help, *actors*, are hired to pretend to be rulers and who are given various illustrious titles.

An organized market area is a *country*. A "country" is peopled with *nations*. It is the merchant's policy to include several "nations" when organizing a country.

Each nation has its own Gods, customs and law-systems. Bringing alien nations in contact with each other causes conflict. Providing peace between hostile nations guarantees



The Merchant's Harvest

"Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren the children of Israel ... for this thing is from me." I Kings 12:24

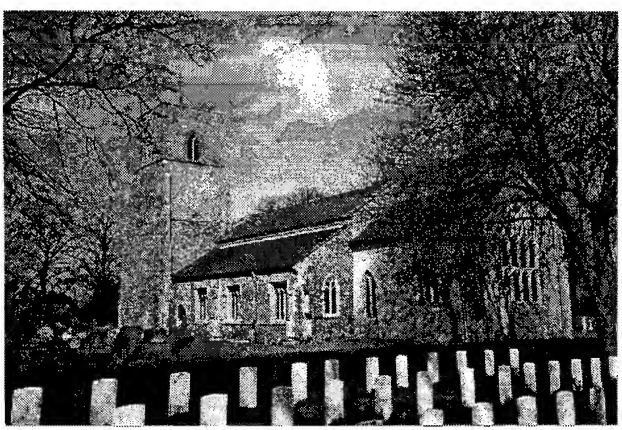
"Thus saith the Lord God ... Because thou has ... slain thy brethren of thy father's house ... behold, with a great plague will the Lord smite thy people, and thy children." II Chron 21:12-14

"If the watchman see ... and the people be not warned ... his blood will I require." Ezek 33:6

the king and his successors a reason for existence. He is peace-keeper, protector and referee-judge.

The ruler dispenses justice under the merchants legal system called *Admiralty Law*. Admiralty Law retains local customs and traditions as long as they do not conflict with the merchant's trade.

Admiralty Law is the worldwide mercantile code. It governs transactions between merchants. All kingdoms and countries are required to bring their legal codes into compliance.



The Merchant's Harvest

"Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren the children of Israel ... for this thing is from me." I Kings 12:24

"He who vents anger on any man without injury, the Lord's great anger will cut him down, he who spits on the face of man reproachfully, will be cut down at the Lord's great judgment. Blessed is the man who does not direct his heart with malice against any man." Enoch 44:2,3

"Whoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed: for in the image of God made he man." Gen 9:8-15

"If the watchman see ... and the people be not warned ... his blood will I require." Ezek 33:6

The Business Of Religion

Organizing religion is a job requirement for merchants. The merchant must be a religious expert to overcome the objections of hostile national gods.

The Adamic-WORD, God of the Saxons, forbids kings, taxes, monopolies, strangers, usury, war with one's own kind, requires land division and once the land is divided among men - forbids it to be sold. These impossible restrictions ham-string the merchant. To remove these restrictions he has two basic options:

He can hire a contractor such as *Attila the Hun, Imperial Rome*, the *British Empire*, or the *United States* to storm a selected market area and

The Merchant's Harvest

"Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren the children of Israel ... for this thing is from me." I Kings 12:24

"In case one of their own blood ... should attempt to confound or dissolve their constitution of government (The WORD), they should take vengeance on them, both all in general, and each person in particular .... that if they were not able to take such vengeance, they should still demonstrate that what was done was contrary to their wills. So the multitude bound themselves by oath to do so." Antiquities 4:8:45

"If Thy brother ... entice thee ... saying, let us go and serve other gods ... thou shall surely kill him; thine hand shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterwards the hand of all the people." Deut. 13:6-11

"If the watchman see ... and the people be not warned ... his blood will I require." Ezek 33:6

force potential customers into debt[1] and to accept the merchant's Admiralty Law which outlaws religious restrictions.

The use of force is expensive, destructive, and causes "morning after" problems - if the offending religion is not revised. Force is the crude way to ensure compliance.

The more sophisticated solutions the merchant can use are:

1: Have his king appoint a religious leader to create a copy of the original religion but modified to leave out or ignore the offending laws that impede the merchant's business. Religions which have appointed leaders rule from the top-down. As "episcopal" organizations they have the power to immediately isolate and suppress non-compliance. This system has existed as long as there have been empires and is ideal as long as the people accept it.

The second solution is more simple:

2: Contract with existing religious leaders to simply exclude the parts of their religion that offend the merchant. Payment for this exclusion is provided by tax-exemption and media-access which allows priests and their organizations to tap the wealth produced by a country's population. An additional perk is that the police and the media may overlook certain ecclesiastical excesses and peccadilloes.

Those accepting the second offer - the one to suppress the parts of the WORD that forbids kings, taxes, monopolies, strangers, usury, war with one's own kind, and requires land division are easily identified - they don't talk about them - *they suppress them.*

---

1 The usurer is the ultimate merchant since he owns the borrower - body and soul. ***"The borrower is slave to the lender." Prov 22:7***

This second option is the one used most often by the merchant. It is relatively easy and is almost always acceptable by the lower sorts who float to the top of political and religious cess-pools. The symbiotic relationship between the corrupt merchant, priest and king has proved a disaster to the Saxon nation.

"[He is] a merchant, the balances of deceit [are] in his hand: he loveth to oppress." Ho 12:7; "A merchant shall hardly keep himself from doing wrong." Ecclesiasticus 26:29

BLACK GOOD - WHITE BAD

The color *black* is significant to Hindus. They consider it holy. The color white is also significant. Hindus consider it evil. Siva, Hinduism's most worshiped god is a black sex-god. He dances on the body of a white demon. The white demon lies on the ground in position of submission. Black is good - white is bad.

To be blessed with monetary gifts and media recognition from the Hindu system, organizations must prominently elevate blacks to high honors to broadcast their submission.

Blackness is more than a symbol - it is a symbol to be worshiped. A black may be displayed in a church choir, the pulpit, as a high ranking military officer, the president of a corporation, a student body president or a government cabinet member. Blackness may be honored by a street, library or building bearing the name of a black - but there MUST be high honors bestowed upon one who is black - if one expects to be blessed in turn.

Hindu law blesses black and curses white. Colleges, foundations, cities, political parties, and even countries receive no

rewards without visible submission. It has nothing to do with merit - black is a symbol of good - white is a symbol of evil.

Hinduism has no clear demarcation between a sage and a god. A sage, may be looked upon as a god. In American *ashrams*, Martin Luther King's picture often hangs beside a picture of Jesus. King may have been a terrorist who left burning cities in his wake, an adulturer, a plagiarist - but he was black and therefore holy. One is required to give lip-service to his blackness, his wisdom, his brilliance, his holiness - or be cursed. Hindus, and those who seek their favors, prominently display their black symbols.

"And God ordered Satan to show himself to Adam ... And God said to Adam, 'Look at this devil ... and look O Adam, at him who said that he is God! Can God be black?" II Adam & Eve 4:1-4

Letter From S. Africa by K.H.

Dear Mr. Hoskins: It is bitter cold. Winter has come with white frost every morning. Maria's 4 small dogs think it is cruel to make them go out in the morning. They hide hoping she will not see them.

Hans tried to get our tractor fixed last year but has been forced to wait for lack of spare parts. We need it to make fire breaks since the thatching grass is tall and it only needs a wind and someone with matches to cause serious problems.

Mbeki, S. Africa's black president, said that he will not handle whites like his friend Mugabe in Zimbabwe did when he drove them out and confiscated their land. Instead, he will tax the white farmers from their land starting in August. My brother already has the family farms on the market. He is in

poor health and has no way to pay increased taxes. Whites living in town will receive the same treatment.

The Aids pandemic is hitting firms who employ large numbers of blacks. They find that their staff suddenly dies from some Aids related illness. Perhaps this is the reason why the regime allows open borders - so we do not notice their dwindling numbers. We drive to town and find squatter camps that have gone up overnight.

The blacks used Agent Orange to spray the roadside foliage to control it. The result has been a disaster. The small birds and animals died and even the crows who lived off of them have had to move.

Hans was unaware of the spraying and inadvertantly got some of the Agent Orange on his hand. Hans is suffering. His hands have yellow places. They crack and bleed. It has spread to the rest of his body which is now covered with a red rash that itches. Not a happy time when a farmer can't use his hands.

We have contacted several doctors, but none know what to do. Thus far they have prescribed cortisone. With so little known here about Agent Orange, we wonder if it is possible if any of your subscribers know about treating the subject. It will greatly help in the treatment of Hans.

Our Best, K. H.

LETTERS

VIGILANTES OF CHRISTENDOM: "Mr. Hoskins: I read your *Vigilantes of Christendom* and was enthralled. The point about the WORD and Law being a type of eugenic guide which has shaped our people has given me a perspective I had been missing." L.R. - prisoner Texas

---

SAXON CHRONICLE: "Sir Richard; In reading the *Saxon Chronicle*, I am struck by the warfare between our kinsmen. I often pray our People will soon awaken to who they (we) are, put God back on His throne and unite against our common foe." S.L. - Missouri

---

ZIONISM: "Dear Dick; Our local Newhouse Bros owned newspaper has just editorialized that Israel must give up its WMDs in the interest of peace. You were right!" S.K. - Michigan

---

KIDS: "Katie and Dennis collected their spare change for the S. A. orphans. Katie is 5 1/2 - Dennis 4 1/2. We all pray for the orphans every night. C.D. - Ohio

---

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: What is the difference between "Christianity" and the "WORD". U.P. - Michigan

RKH: Most churches teach the edicts of the state embellished with a few bells and whistles and call it "Christianity". "The WORD" is the ancient, never changing Law of the Saxon nation.

THE PASSION: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: For months I listened to one vitriolic tirade after another by the Jews against Mel Gibson and his 'anti-Semitic' new film, *The Passion*.

"The Bible says, *'The Jews... killed the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets, and have persecuted us and they please not God and are contrary to all men.'* M. L. - prisoner Texas

RKH: Come, come! Simmer down. Step back and look at things. Can't you recognize a Hollywood production when you see one? Not just the picture - but the whole thing?

This movie grossed a third of a billion in the first few weeks. BIG! These kind of bucks don't just drop from the sky - they are the result of careful promotion. The best promotion is controversy. People went to the movie to see the controversy.

What caused the controversy? Jews killing God! However, Jews are sacrosanct - everybody knows you can't touch Jews. Curse God if you want, but say something against the Jews - in the USSR you were shot. In the West - you might as well be shot.

When the Jews do something despicable and get blamed for it - it's usually "showtime". In the case of The PASSION, their shrill bigoted objections resulted in a third of a billion dollar box-office the first few weeks. That much money would be impossible without Hollywood using Jews bashing Christ. So what's new?

Exactly what do you expect from Hollywood? Hollywood is deception. Acting is deception. Actors are deceivers. It's what they do. Good deceivers make a lot of money. Some are even elected president. Others are elected governors and congressmen. Even B-rated hacks can sometimes get employment and pull off a first rate performance. Take Castro. He was once a Hollywood actor. Still doing his schtick.

All actors eventually lose their true identity in a make-believe individual they once pretended to be. This is why Hollywood actors really believe they are someone other than what they are - like the king or princess - parts they once acted. Kings and princesses are above the law and can do as they like. They don't think of themselves as overpaid two-bit whores and whoremongers but great personages of the land - the envy of all. This is why Hollywood actors are often crazy as hoot-owls. They are perfect material to act the part of

politicians, preachers, presidents of international corporations and God. For the pay and the glory they will act ANY part and continue acting it for the rest of their lives.

A third of a billion dollars! Big Bucks! Showtime controversy! The whole performance should win at least a billion or two plus one of those nickel and dime "Oscars"!

The Emmett Till Case Reopened

The "Justice" Department is re-opening the half-a-century-old Emmett Till case.

Emmett Till, a fresh young black, came South, made advances to a Saxon's wife in violation of the WORD prohibiting sexual relations with strangers and was shot. Those accused of shooting Till were acquitted. There were no blacks on the jury because the WORD says that unLawful strangers are not to rule over the sons of Isaac who are made in the image of the WORD.

Ignoring the WORD, Esau's media took the anti-Saxonite position to open the door for Esau's puppet government agents to harass Jacob.

Esau still refuses to acknowledge that the 1920s government arrest and imprisonment of the black nationalist leader Marcus Garvey, was done to destroy his "Back To Africa" organization. This prevented millions of blacks from returning to Africa and is probably the reason Emmett Till was even here. Alien races rubbing up against each other is like pouring salt in an open wound. Government intends to punish the strife the government is responsible for causing. It goes beyond hypocrisy - it reeks of conspiracy.

UNFILTERED NEWS

MONOPOLY: Citigroup was the only $1 trillion bank in the US. Now, there are two more - Bank of America has merged with FleetBoston, and J.P.Morgan Chase is merging with Bank One. (*Federal Reserve Bank* of San Francisco, p.1, June 18, 2004)

RKH: Readers will remember that in 1985, *War Cycles/Peace Cycles* predicted that, like Rome, bank mergers would continue and in time leave few. The largest would rule the world. Older readers will also remember HR #202 which stated, "A recent report filed with the SEC, Apr 22, 1991, reveals that the Saudis now hold over 5% of Chase Manhattan Bank. This is the second largest Saudi investment made since the war. The largest was a $590 million "investment" in Citibank. Many believe that this gives the Saudis effective control over both banks." The recent mergers give them vastly increased power. Who owns America? The WORD tells us; *"They will be the head ..."*

ENHANCED: "Enhanced interrogation techniques", which had been approved by the White House and used on al-Qaeda suspects, have been suspended by the CIA pending review. These techniques included "sleep deprivation", "feigning drowning and suffocation" and "stress positions". (Story in *FT,* p.3, June 28, 2004)

VIGILANTES: *La Razon* reports that the native residents of Ayo Ayo, Bolivia, lynched their mayor after beating, hanging, and setting him on fire. They were enraged that the state Supreme Court had acquitted him on charges of corruption. The article said, "Collective violence is a reaction to the lack of credibility of the official justice system." It ended,

"Unless the government starts listening to the natives, it won't be the last."

RKH: The Cartel has long blacked out grievances of captive nations. We Saxons see our own problems and forget that alien nations who dislike us hate the Banker's Cartel and its agents even more.

EURO FIZZLE: The *Daily Telegraph* of London says that the European dream has fizzled. Voters see a bloated bureaucracy issuing nit- picking regulations and downgrading their national governments. They were never given a choice. The political caste simply adopted it, never having to justify their case. This is giving rise to right-wing radicals like Jean-Marie Le Pen of France and Jorg Haider of Austria.

CHECHEN ATTACK: Some 200 Chechen fighters attacked police stations in the neighboring Nazran, Russia and killed at least 75 people and seized hundreds of weapons. They escaped in trucks loaded with munitions indicating that they have new recruits to arm.

DROUGHT: The west is suffering it worst drought in 400 years, with no relief in sight ... The flow in the Colorado River is barely half what it was in the 1930s, during the Dust Bowl .... Governors from 18 states met in Santa Fe to discuss how to confront the threat of wildfires, dwindling water supplies, and scorched crops. (*The Week*, p. 7, July 9, 2004)

RKH: Old readers will remember that this was in *HR, The Weather*, Nov 1985. It was based on a book predicting the beginning of an "Ice Age" - not the opposite. It predicted the dislocation of farming populations in the northern and southern hemispheres and where the deserts are expanding. All of

this to take place worldwide. Forest fires, influx of immigrants escaping famine, a coming food shortage, recycling wood products due to diminished tree growing areas; If the 1985 story continues to unfold, we could have one interesting world ahead.

LYING: In a Josephon Institute survey, students at religious schools proved more likely to cheat and lie to parents and teachers than the national average. (Story in *Christian Science Monitor*, p.16, June 23, 2004)

RKH: Which is why *"Jesus Christ... made us ... priests unto God." Rev 1:5-6* Without the baggage of establishment priests who are allegedly more likely to cheat and lie - your equal access to the WORD is more likely to produce truth for the remnant.

CRIME SCENE: A military judge declared Abu Ghraib prison a crime scene and ordered that it not be destroyed. President Bush had offered to tear down the Iraqi prison and build a new one to eliminate the legacy of torture and abuse developed under Saddam Hussein and his own administration. We remember that the government earlier rushed to dispose of the ruins of The Towers, Oklahoma City and Waco before they could be inspected. The government's eagerness to destroy un-inspected evidence points to Government involvement in all of them.

BUSH LEADERSHIP: "'Because of President Bush's leadership, an enemy of all Jews and an enemy of Israel was finally vanquished.' Noam Neusner, White House liaison, in an e-mail to Jewish community leaders, promoting a speech delivered by Bush in which he declared the world safer since

Saddam Hussein's fall from power." (From *Time*, p.21, June 28, 2004)

RKH: The Republican party is the flip side of the Cartel coin. The Cartel's media were all in favor of Bush's invasion of Iraq. Now, that Iraq has been destroyed, the Cartel's media is against Bush and his atrocities. That leaves the Democrat candidate, Kerry - a Catholic Jew. What's not to like?

EXCEPTION: US fear of prosecution by the Int'l Criminal Court of US officials and soldiers involved in atrocities against Iraqi prisoners caused the US to ask the UN to renew their exemption. Security Council members voted down the exemption. The earlier exemption against prosecution expires June 30th. *(IBD*, p.1, June 24, 2004)

COUNTER INSURGENCY: Counter-insurgency experts are advising the Pentagon that revised Iraq policies may have come too late for the US to avoid either defeat, or, a long-term, unpopular, protracted, military commitment. The present situation is described as being like "eating soup with a fork." (*FT*, June 23, 2004)

RKH: More than that. US forces are under siege in the cities and can be supplied only by powerful convoys.. The countryside belongs to the Iraqis.

INDIAN TREATIES: California Gov. Schwarzenegger unveiled several treaties with Indian tribes granting them casino-building rights in exchange for waiving some of their sovereign status as independent governments. The deal is worth $1 billion to California. Five of 61 California tribes are expected to sign.

RKH: There are all sorts of ways to override anti-gambling laws and make illegal things legal. Hollywood actors are quick studies.

What do you suppose will happen when Saxons ask for the same sovereign rights enjoyed by Indians? As it stands now, tax-tribute takes half their income and they do most of the work. They feed the world, and are blamed and penalized for everything that goes wrong.

TIES TO AL-QAEDA: The Algerian military has killed the leader of an Islamic rebel organization whom they say has ties to "al- Qaeda." Saudi Arabia is hunting possible "al-Qaeda" members suspected of using a car bomb to kill Europeans. Indonesia is still rounding up Islamic "al-Qaeda" terrorists who bombed a nightclub. Spain is hunting "al-Qaeda" sympathizers said to have blown up a train.

RKH: Does anyone see a straw man?

AL-QAEDA: It is the author's belief that *Al-Qaeda* has become a Cartel Code word for any Islamic peoples anywhere who support Islamic Law rather than the puppet-governments appointed to rule them. Being branded *al-Qaeda* is a license to hunt down separatists as "terrorists."

That's the way it once was in the South. In spite of the KKK being disbanded in 1868, the media continued to treat those who opposed black Republican rulers as being KKK members or sympathizers. Yankee occupation forces fielded a bogus KKK whose real atrocities made the media stories believable, and we paid the price - over, and over, and over - and they are still on our backs. We've had it done to us and we know something Islamics will learn the hard way.

CLINTON BACKS BUSH: Bill Clinton, former US president said President Bush was correct to pursue Saddam Hussein but wrong in timing his attack on Iraq. (Story *FT*, p.3, June 21, 2004)

RKH: The ITC used its media to put both of these people in office to advance its agenda. The ITC agenda at this time is to use the US to crush Islamic nationalism.

ADULTERY: 5000 female twins were tested. It was found that 23% of them had committed adultery. If one of these twins had committed adultery there was a 55% chance that the other twin had also. This suggests a common genetic inheritance - a strong link between genes and a tendency to commit adultery. (Story in *The WEEK*, p.22, June 25, 2004)

RKH: The WORD commands the "death penalty" for the Lawless among those made in the image of the WORD. Groups to whom Lawlessness is the norm are understandably vocal in opposition.

BLOCKED CELL PHONES: Cheating by mobile phone-using students is being thwarted at Italy's Enrico Tosi Technical Institute where the school is testing C-guard - a box that blocks signals in a 262-foot radius in enclosed places. *(IBD* p.2, June 21, 2004)

NAMBIBIA: Nambibia is following Zimbabwe's lead in confiscating White farms. (Story in *FT* June 18, 2004)

RKH: Persecution of Whites doesn't seem to bother Western puppet leaders. I for one would like to have my family farm back again - it was confiscated for next to nothing after the war. Saxon nationalism just might bring it to pass. What's sauce for the goose should be sauce for the gander.

IRELAND: Irish voters overwhelmingly approved a referendum to end the practice of granting citizenship to any baby born on Irish soil. *The Week*, p.8, June 25, 2004

RUSH LIMBAUGH is divorcing his third wife to whom he has been married for 10 years.

JOBS: Almost one-third of new jobs in the US are going to immigrants, according to a report by the nonpartisan Pew Hispanic Century. (*CSM,* p.20, June 17, 2004)

CLINTON: Former president Clinton told CBS "60 Minutes" regarding his affair with Monica Lewinsky, "I don't see it as a stain."

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 359

CONSTRUCTIVE FRICTION

Background

Circumstances have thrown me with Indians in the armed services and civilian life. Overall, these relationships have been correct. One must admire their bravery and their fortitude. But, their ways are not our ways. I saw little else to admire. They feel the same about me and

my nation. They said so. This is natural and is what makes us different nations.

One thing our separate nations can agree on - we can refuse to allow our government masters to instigate conflict between our two peoples. What my people want - and what Indians want - is to be left alone. We must break free from our overseer-masters - the international merchant. We must control our natural dislike for each other and work together to separate from each other to have peace.

First Contact

When I was a boy of ten or twelve, Daddy took me in his 14 ft motorboat up the James. We would land at the old fort across the creek from the *Issue Settlement*. "Issue" is the name given the local Indians a couple of hundred years ago. The new politically correct name is "Monacans".

The fort was built to protect settlers crossing the river on their way west. In time, Indians came to the fort to trade. Present day "Monicans" are their descendants.

Old man McBride lived in the fort during the summer. He was Daddy's friend. He knew the Issues across the creek. Daddy knew them, too. Some were his patients. I learned about Indians from Mr. McBride and my Dad - and personal experience later confirmed that what they taught me was true.

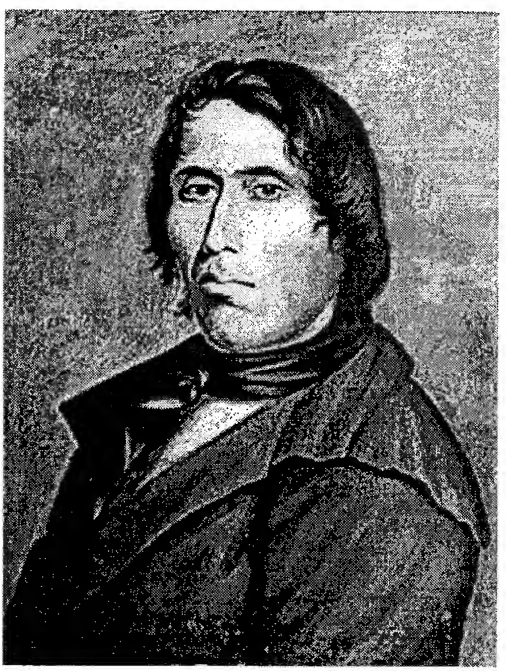
One of the first things native Virginians learned about Indians is that they are strange. They have a pain and blood fixation.

In the old days Indians would take someone, preferably an enemy, and extract pain and blood from him. If an enemy was not available, a member of their own tribe or even a member

of their own family was tortured; sometimes an animal. This was done to elicit pain.

Anglo-Saxons in Virginia have always had strong opinions about this Indian practice - especially if they or their family were the ones chosen by the Indians to contribute this pain.

Indians themselves didn't necessarily like pain - they needed "pain" for their god *Okee*. *Okee* fed on pain; he had to have pain. If the individual Indian didn't produce pain from someone else, Okee got it from the individual Indian. To avoid this unhappy turn of events, Indians would go to extremes to secure substitutes. That's what the constant Indian warfare was about. That's why you didn't want an Indian behind you who had a touch of paint on him. Paint meant he was on the warpath to prove his bravery or to get a source of pain for



Tecumseh

Shawnee leader Tecumseh and his brother Tenskwatawa, "The Prophet", organized an Indian confederacy that extended from Nebraska to NY and Canada to Florida. His intent was to decide the victor in the approaching war between the American Saxon nation and the British Empire. He was killed in 1813 and his confederacy collapsed.

The Cartel is empowering Indian tribes today for use against America's Saxon nation. History reminds us that the independent Cherokee nation in Oklahoma chose to ally with the independent Southern Saxon confederacy against the aggressive Union Cartel Empire.

AP PICTURE

Okee. The paint might be behind his ear where you couldn't see it. This caused the white man to treat all Indians alike - very carefully. They were all suspect.

Near Lynchburg, in Bedford County within view of *Poplar Forest*, Tom Jefferson's home, are the *Peaks Of Otter.* Around these peaks the Algonquin, Cherokee and Iroquois nations met every year to wage war and take prisoners to offer to Okee. I have been told that more Indians have died in sight of these two peaks than any other place in the country. Liberals today scoff at the reasons for Indians having sometimes as many as seven females to each male on their reservations. They explain the discrepancy by saying that the males are away working somewhere. Perhaps, but Captain John Smith noted in 1608 that there were seven females for each male. Away working somewhere? - in 1608? Indians keep their secrets - and the great Dismal Swamp and other such places help them do it.

My Service Experiences

For a time during the Korean War I was stationed at the Camp Seven Mile gunnery range near Spokane in Washington state. The camp was close to an Indian reservation. College professors told me that Western Indians don't look or act like Eastern Indians. Maybe some don't - the ones I saw did.

I was told that in their native society they have only beer - which made them quietly inebriated. I can't imagine an Indian drinking anything and remaining quiet and docile and able to walk a straight path. Most of those I dealt with had access to a stimulant that made them drunk, and when drunk, the ones I saw were unruly and dangerous. It was an eye-

opener to drive on an isolated dirt road near the edge of the military reservation out in the middle of nowhere and find an Indian lying in the middle of the road dead drunk. All one could do was to drag him out of the dirt road and drive on, and it wasn't that unusual.

I've told this next story before; The day before I arrived at Lowry AFB in Denver, two Indians in the next barracks got into it with pocket knives. They fought from one end of the barracks to the other. The clean-up detail was still working the next day when I arrived to clean the blood from the walls, the ceilings - everywhere. They killed each other. They had been drinking. When something like this happens one remembers the ancient Indian thing about "pain and blood."

I drove through one Western town early one Sunday morning, and it hasn't been that long ago. I never saw anything like it. It looked like a massacre had taken place. It was unbelievable. Indians sprawled spread-eagle in the streets, on the sidewalks, over benches, everywhere. Thirty, forty, fifty of them - and it was a tiny town. We had to drive slowly - just creep along, zig- zagging to avoid the prostrate bodies. The authorities just let them lay. What else could a little town do?

Indian society honored thieves. The Spokane jails were full of Indians - drunks and thieves. The civilian authorities sent us work parties made up of these Indian prisoners to help clean up gunnery ranges that had not been used since WWII.

The effort was a disaster. I learned that in Indian society most work is a "woman thing". The men hunt and only "pretended" to work. The Spanish noted this trait when they first arrived and tried to make slaves out of them to mine gold. They wouldn't work then, either. But, the Spokane authorities insisted on sending us Indian "work parties" and we had to

deal with them. They were prisoners and had to be guarded every minute even when they wouldn't work.

Indian society admires a "risk-taker." Those who are daring are called "braves." To guard the prisoners we established the customary "deadline." Cross the deadline and you were shot.

Indians walked up, looked at you, toed the deadline and slowly inched over to test you and see if you would actually shoot them. They dared you. When you reached for your pistol - they inched back. But just far enough. They remained at the edge of the "dead-line." Frankly, you couldn't help but admire them but it really wasn't funny. This type of conduct wasn't logical. Gambling with one's life to see if someone would shoot you? to make a "reputation?" Really!

The Indians near Spokane called their god by the same name or a name that sounded like *Okee*. I was told that the Sioux name for this same "great spirit" was *Okee-re*. This western *Okee-re* ate pain just like the eastern *Okee* did. Is it any wonder the settlers saved the last bullet for themselves rather than be taken prisoner.

Ten years later I served in the 100th Airborne at Fort Chaffee in Arkansas. My family lived off-post. Next door lived a pilot for an oil company. A real nice guy. He said his grandmother was an Indian. He didn't look Indian. I didn't believe him.

He managed to change my mind. He would fly in from company business every Friday evening, get drunk, beat up his wife and kids, break furniture, pass out in the back yard, and fly out Monday morning. He did this every weekend during the year I was there.

I kept my scout-dog Thor in the back yard when I wasn't using him in training. The neighbor's son tormented Thor

with a slingshot and homemade spears. He wouldn't stop. One day Thor jumped the fence, went up to the 10 year old and bit him on the chest. He then jumped back over the fence into his yard and lay down. Left a nice bruise. My neighbor found out and came over. He walked up to me - I expected the worst. He leaned over and petted Thor and commented on what a great dog he was. He said his son had been asking for it and had it coming; that it was a good lesson for him and he was glad that Thor took up for himself.

You had to like the guy!

Hispanics

I remember a nice looking young fellow in Lynchburg. He was a couple of years older than I was. On hot days he came into the old drugstore at 12th & Main for a Coke - always with a couple of pretty girls. Always treated them nice.

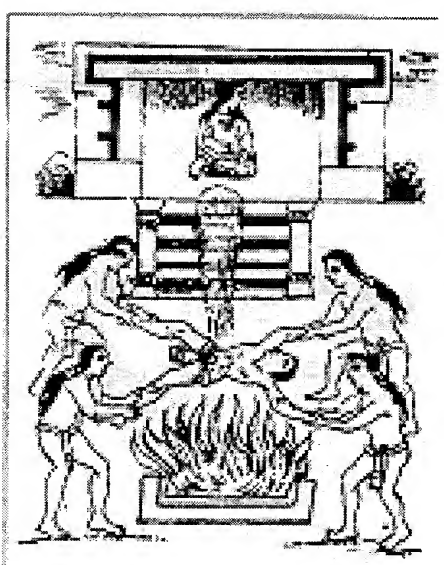
He was a body builder - either *Mr. America, Mr. Universe*, or a runner up - something like that. He joined the Air Force and went to San Antonio, Texas. He went on weekend pass. He was sitting in a drugstore just like the one in Lynchburg, and a Mexican walked up and knifed him. Just like that. Killed him. No reason.

The *Aztland* nation claims that the birthplace of their Aztecs ancestors was in the American southwest. They believe that many Indian tribes are part of their nation. They claim that Mexican mixed-breeds - Mestezio/Hispanics are part of their nation.

History books say that the Aztecs were bloody and cruel by our standards. The archaeology magazine I subscribe to says that their rulers punched holes through their tongues and pulled strings back and forth until blood gushed. It was a

religious rite. It must have been agonizing - and it was self-inflicted. What they did to prisoners was more drastic. They sacrificed captives by the thousands to their gods and elicited pain in the most gruesome ways. It was a variation of the same "blood and pain" that we learned about in Virginia 400 years ago. Aztec gods appear to be Okee by another name.

The Aztecs mixed their bloodline with Black slaves, White Spanish Hildagos, and with the Arab-Turk mixed-race Spanish soldiers from southern Spain. This is today's Mestezos - today's Hispanics. These are the ones flooding America. From what I have seen in my lifetime - the acorn doesn't fall far from the oak.



What happened to the white Mexicans whose ancestors came from Spain?

Saxon historian, Col. Earnest Sevier Cox, told me that when he went over the border with Black Jack Pershing before WWI - there were entire families of white Mexicans, men, women and children, who had been slaughtered and were lying in the streets. There are extremely few descendants of white Spaniards in Mexico today because the Mestizo/Hispanic Mexicans killed them all - like they tried to do to us in Virginia in 1624.

Indian Givers

Indians trade for what they want. I suppose there are as many different rules as there are Indians, but a good general rule in dealing with these people is - trade if you must - and leave. Why hurry? The Indian might change his mind and want his trade-article back. He might just take it and forget to return your money. Or, you might have to fight him for it. These Indians, and Whites who acted like Indians, were called "Indian-givers."

Protesting Violence

The *Christian Science Monitor* of June 29, 2004, notes that in Mexico City 250,000 marchers staged a protest demanding government action against violent crime and kidnapings. Kidnapings for ransom alone are estimated at 3,000 a year.

The same thing happened on Virginia's frontiers. Whole settlements were taken into captive slavery. Men, women and children - by hundreds and by thousands. They were held for ransom. When the kidnapers were driven away the kidnapings stopped.

The Alamo & Goliad Lesson

Texas was claimed by the Frenchman La Salle in 1685, reclaimed by the Spanish in 1692, bought by the Americans who renounced its ownership in 1819. Stephen Austin obtained a grant from Mexico and colonized there in 1821.

The white population grew to 20,000 by 1830. In 1835, Santa Anna's government arbitrarily abolished self-government[1] in the Texas lands that it had taken from the Catholic Church government in 1807 and redistributed them among his friends and followers.[2]

This caused Mexican rule to switch from Catholic Canon law to Mexican Admiralty Law and then to the personal law of those receiving the grants. The new owners made their own demands on the Anglo-Saxon settlers who had been living under the old agreements.

Anglo-Saxons in Texas revolted. Santa Anna led an army to Texas to suppress the revolt. He besieged the Alamo, killed many of the Alamo defenders in his final attack March 6, 1836 and then massacred those who surrendered. On March 20th, a bloody battle was fought at Goliad. Col Fanning surrendered with 520 men. After their surrender they too were massacred. Hispanic justice - just like the justice dispensed by victorious Indians in Virginia 200 years earlier.

1 Deut 17:15, Jer 30:21

2 *"This will be the manner of the king that shall reign over you ... (he will take) your vineyards, and your oliveyards ... and give them to his servants. And he will take the tenth of your seed, and of your vineyards (taxes), and give to his officers, and to his servants." I Sam 8:11-18; "(The ruler) placed officers over them from amongst the children of Israel, and over these officers he placed taskmasters (overnight billionaires) from amongst his servants." Jasher 77:10*

King Bill Clinton

Nations are made in the image of their gods. Matters become catastrophic if descendants of those who love blood and pain are selected by Esau's media to be Cartel kings - rulers of descendants of the WORD who is their God. Let's look at this next story I have in my files.

The *New York Times*, on August 13, 1992, p. C1, carried an article by Todd S. Purdum, stating that president Bill Clinton is a descendant of Irish farmers and Cherokee Indians on his mother's side. Speaking of Clinton's mother the article said:

> "At the age of 69, this descendant of Irish farmers and Cherokee Indians has survived a mastectomy and controversies over the death of two patients in her care, and has seen her younger son, Roger, go to prison for a year and half on drug charges ... ."

Ring any bells here? Every follower of the WORD knows that The Law says:

> **"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of Israel." Deu 23:2; "Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15: "The stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee very high; and thou shalt come down very low." Deu 28:43.**

In spite of God's Command to his Watchmen to speak out to warn the people - Clinton was welcomed into today's excuse for a Baptist church just as in early days Indians were welcomed into England's established Episcopal Church at Jamestown.

At Jamestown, they did these things right up to the day these "good Christian children of the forest" put on war paint. Then, all the way from Richmond's "fall-line" to Virginia's Eastern Shore, the Indians went on their long planned warpath - on the same day and the same hour - hundreds of miles apart from each other. Their objective - to put to death every White man, woman, and child in the Colony. They almost destroyed Virginia - and the king and his state church permitted them to try all over again in 1644.[3]

Clinton, a descendant of Indians made in the image of Okee, was in charge and responsible for the Ruby Ridge murders and the killing and burning of Waco men, women and children. He ordered the American Air Force to slaughter the Orthodox Christian Serbs of Yugoslavia and burn their cities and smash their bridges, hospitals and neighborhoods. Blood and pain. *"They shall be the head and thou shalt be the tail."*

Isn't the brother of our present Commander-in-Chief, George Bush, married to a Hispanic? Doesn't Bush speak Spanish at Hispanic rallies? Hasn't he loaded his administration with Esau strangers? Hasn't Bush gone to Iraq and smashed and burned their cities, slaughtered their people, and tortured those taken prisoner? Where did all this come from? Who taught Bush the ways of Okee?

---

3 Powhatan was chief in 1624. His brother, Oppecannocanoe was his religious leader. His Algonquin empire was ***"national"*** encompassing a vast area. The British Empire was ***international***. The preparation for the massacre was kept secret for years. Oppecannacanoe was old when they tried the 2nd time in 1644. He had to be carried on a stretcher and have someone hold his eyelids open to see the person he was talking to. The 1644 defeat fragmentized the Algonquin nation. It was only later that continued British Empire abuse brought into existence a Saxon political nation in America that ruled itself.

When I see those who call themselves American Indian or Hispanic - I see the face seen by my ancestors - the face of *Okee.*

Constructive Friction

None of us - Saxons, Blacks, Whites, Jews or Hispanics like each other. This is natural and it is why we are different. Our ways are different, our laws are different, our Gods are different. Hispanics want to rule themselves. Blacks do, too. So do Jews and the American Indians. Saxons want their nation separate so that they can worship their own God and live under His Law. There will never be peace until we are permitted to separate.

Today's state cannot allow nations to separate. The government needs the strife that results from forcing alien peoples together. The government uses the strife to justify suppressing the strife. No strife - no need for a king to suppress it. No need for high taxes for defense that allow favorites to get contracts and get rich and who generate kick- backs. The threat of strife is used to justify today's pass system, road blocks, censorship, treason trials, warrentless searches, stifling taxes and the coming draft. It is called *"Constructive Friction."* Kings owe their existence to carefully planned *"Constructive Friction."*

It would be stupid to forget 1624, 1644, the Alamo and Goliad while courting an ally to help bring down the *Tower of Babel.* But, offering the prized olive branch of *separation* to the children of Okee may be the bribe that could cause us to work together to accomplish more than we can win by working alone.

Letter From The Children's Home

LOERIE
Plot 4, Verster Park, Bronkhorstspruit
Posbus 120, Bronkhorstspruit 1020
SOUTH AFRICA
Tel (013) 932-0206

"Dear Mr. & Mrs. Hoskins; We, the children of the Loerie children's home in Bronkhorstspruit, would like to thank you and all the other people from America, from the bottom of our hearts, for all the support you give to us.

"Uncle Willie and Aunt Rina Hoffmann told us about the wonderful people who support our home with some money. It is a wonderful feeling to know that the people, living in a country so far from S. Africa, know about our Loeries.

"Although we are not staying with our parents, we are really very happy in this large family and we have quite a lot of rules, but we know it is very important for the order and discipline in our house. We are also very happy in school and really try our best. We also like doing sport like rugby, netball, cricket and football. We are now preparing for our winter holiday, but it is wonderful to know that we can return to our Loerie home after three weeks.

"Once again we want to say thank you for your help, because we realize that the trustees really need the support, to be able to give us all the good food, clothes and everything else we need.

"Although we will never be able to visit you in your country, we want to invite you to come and visit us here in Bronkhorstspruit whenever you are able to come to S. Africa.

"All our love and best wishes, The Loeries.

"Wayne, Jean-Pierre, Lindie, Deon J, Deon, Rician, Charl, Lizette, Gert, Nerize, Duane, Sunet, Bemie, Charlie, Julie, Jean, Derik, Azalia."

LETTERS

JEWS & JUDEANS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Jews have been condemned for killing Jesus for a long time, but the Bible doesn't say they killed him because the word 'Jew' is mis-translated from 'Judean'. It says that *Judeans* killed Jesus. The Scripture says that this people, whatever they are, 'killed Jesus and their prophets'. Obviously, it couldn't be Jews because neither Jesus or the prophets were sent to Jews. The phrase 'Their own prophets' identifies who the culpable people are: IT'S US! Our own Israelite people killed Jesus. The powers-that-were or that-be will always kill anyone who poses such a dangerous threat to their system."

Randy Duey, The Order

RKH: The powerful Herodian party of that day was started by King Herod the Edomite who killed the Israelite children. At the time of Jesus the Herodians were still powerful, but it was the Israelite priests who caused Jesus, *"the WORD made flesh"*, to be crucified. Edomite-Jews do what they do because they are what they are. But false priests of our own nation are enemies of God because they have modified the WORD so that they can continue worshiping heathen gods who bless kings, usury, sodomy, pedofilia, miscegenation, monopoly, gambling and the rest. The preacher who does not preach against these evils is one of those whose fathers crucified Jesus. The Jews are powerful, and easy targets since they are the Cartel's civil service, but our greatest enemy is among us. Randy Duey speaks truth.

EATING: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: My son wants to invite a friend who is a stranger to dinner. What is the LAW on this?" E.J. - Virginia

RKH: **"Thou shall no stranger (2114 - racial alien) eat (398 'akal - to eat (lit or fig) of the holy thing (1697 dabar - "a word", from 1696 - dabar "to speak")..." Lev 22:10** (This includes physical food as well as well as food for the soul, the WORD. See "dogs").

Isaacsons - Saxons who fear job loss or persecution for obedience to the WORD - use Jesus example of paying unLawful taxes to Caesar. *"Notwithstanding, lest we should offend them ...give unto them for me and thee." Matt 17:27*

UNFILTERED NEWS

SS MARCHES: Estonian veterans of the 20th Division of the Waffen- SS paraded through the capital city Tallinn. (*Nordwave*)

RKH: Every country in Europe furnished men to fight in Germany's WWII SS. With a few exceptions, they fought under their own officers under their own countries' colors to rid their countries of international socialist ownership and return their post-war countries to the ownership of their own people.

LEBANON: Hizbuliah leaders and the president of Lebanon blamed Israel for an explosion in a Beirut suburb that killed senior guerrilla Ghalib Awali.

RKH: In case you missed it - war is evolving. This type of government retaliation assassination takes war to a level where tanks and infantry take a backseat. Future wars may become low budget affairs - and deadly for those targeted.

IRAQ: A massive explosion caused by a bomb rigged to a fuel truck killed at least nine outside a Bagdad police station, wounded 62 others and caused heavy property damage. Terrorists also shot to death a senior Defense Ministry official and his bodyguard outside his home. (*Christian Science Monitor*, p.20, July 20, 2004)

RKH: Readers remember Algeria. One must try to distinguish between the terror of the so-called insurgents vs the state's counter-terror. Insurgents try to drive away the invader and his puppet government. They blow things up, assassinate, and kill people. The puppet government uses its bogus "state KKK" to commit crimes and blame them on the insurgents. They blow things up, assassinate, and kill people. Who is more likely to shoot a senior puppet Defense Ministery official? Who is more likely to have access to an expensive fuel truck and kill people to "teach them a lesson?"

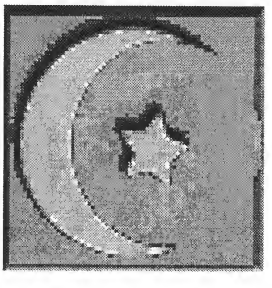
TEXTILES: Chinese textile quotas will soon end and China is gearing up to clothe America. Lynchburg's textile mills already stand empty and the backbone of Danville, her textile mills, shut down last month throwing thousands out of work. The Hindu merchant knows to charge top dollar for the lowest cost goods. Puppet politicians are paid top dollar to pass NAFTA - and they did. They pay Hollywood actors to tell us that its for our own good. Not one of them cares about the misery that follows. Note that the political right, left and center - black, white and breeds voted together for NAFTA. After it was on the books they then went back to their make-believe squabbling. Cartel business first - their own show business last. They are worth every piece of silver the cartel pays them.

STILL MORE: The Vatican sent an inspector to a seminary after 40,000 pornographic photos and videos, including child porn, were found. Bishop Kurt Krenn dismissed it as a 'schoolboy prank'. This remark generated a call by the general public for his removal. (Story in *FT*, p.2, July 20, 2004

ZIMBABWE: Inflation is 400%. Some people eat one meal a day and children drop out of school to beg for food. Poor weather and President Mugabe's land seizure policy have crippled the farm sector. Unemployment is 70%

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 360



NIGER RIVER BASIN

Within the great Niger River basin lived 250-400 ethnic groups. The most powerful were the Hausa in the north, Yoruba in the west and the Igbo in the east. Over all loosely ruled the Aro who were sacrosanct. They provided relatively unbiased judges who ruled on trade disputes. For this service their own trade and trade goods were untouchable by all others.

Hausa

The Hausa originally came from NW Africa where they were known as Tauregs. These "Taureg-Arabs" freely

intermarried with the native blacks until the Hausas were known as black-Hausa and white- Hausa.[1]

Hausa-Arabs were Mohammedan. Blacks were among the first converts to Islam. Mohammed's servant' "Bilal" was a former Black slave who was the first "caller to prayer" in all Islam. Today, today more than half of all blacks in the Niger Basin are Mohammedan.

Niger River Basin

The Niger River is the largest river in W. Africa. The river basin was home to three major groups whose constant warfare produced captives which were sold by their captors to the highest bidder into the Cartel's world slave trade.

Note that the nationwide abolitionist African Colonization Movement bought slaves in America and returned them to Africa where they were settled in Liberia in the very Niger region where they originated.

Perpetual warfare between the Hausa, Yoruba and Igbo produced an abundance of slaves. These slaves were a staple of commerce. They were first traded to the ubiguitous Arab traders who took them everywhere in Africa and the Near-east for resale. Later, most were sold to nearby coastal natives for gold which gave this adjoining

---

1 The Arab brought the blood of Esau into the black tribes of Africa. Because of this intermixture, African blacks became blood kin to the Arab-Turk-Khazars of the Mideast, Mogul-Indians of India, Mongol-Chinese, and the Hispanic-Indians of the Americas. The peoples of the world are either Jacob or the mixed nations of Esau.

coastline its name of "Gold Coast." An estimated 3.5 million were sold into the slave trade of the European empires.[2]

The first of the large European slave traders were Portuguese Catholics. Next, were the British Protestants.[3] In spite of the trade violating the WORD[4] both countries and their respective state religions rejected the slave trade only when it became unprofitable.

Black History In Africa

Blacks have no history of their own - only legends concealed in a fog of gods, god-like chiefs and witchdoctors. Every tree, rock, brook, animal, and person has its god. Along with other peoples of the world, many African blacks eat other blacks to to be one with their spirits - especially in India. Most of our knowledge of their history comes from other peoples who have recorded the history of their contacts.

In our eyes black history is a trail of blood, violence and mayhem. However, blacks are made in the image of their gods and they feel that neither they nor their gods are answerable to us or the judgment of our God.

The following is the history of one contact between blacks and whites. It is copied from *Hoskins Report* #164, May 1988.

2 States are created by the Cartel to organize trade in a specific market area. An Empire is an expanded state. Their rulers are Cartel puppets.

3 America's *Nation of Islam's*, "Secret Relationship Between Blacks & Jews", maintains that the largest American slave traders were Jews.

4 *"Thou shall make no covenant with them ... they shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21-24*

Difagane

"When the Voortrekkers, from 1836 on, moved into the Free State and Transvaal, the country was desolate and empty.

"This was the period after the difagane, where the Zulus began attacking neighboring tribes. These tribes in turn again attacked their neighbors and drove them away. So the slaughter of the war started, till entire black tribes nearby wiped each other out. Thereafter the Matabele came and literally cleared the area. When the Voortrekkers moved into this area, only the Matabeles were still living there. The Voortrekkers fought battles lasting 9 days against them and they were driven over the Limpopo River, where they still live today in the west of Zimbabwe, called Matabeleland. The country was clean of blacks as far as the Voortrekkers were concerned. The Matabeles were also Zulus but Mzilikozio a chief had disobeyed Dingaan to return cattle, so he fled.

"The only other blacks the Voortrekkers came upon were the Basutos safely ensconced in the Moluti Mountains, where the Zulus could not get them, and the Vendadas in far Northern Transvaal and some Pedis in the Steelpooit Valley. Some still fleeing asked the Voortrekkers for protection, as Moroka did in the Free State. The rest formed a horseshoe shape around Transvaal, where they lived and were seen to by missionaries, like Moffat and others.

"In the Free State and Transvaal it was so bad that the Voortrekkers only found burned out kraal (villages) and white skeletons all over, as the black tribes wiped each other out on the plains. It was a clean open world. Some of the fleeing blacks were hiding in the mountains where they became cannibals to stay alive.

> "These were the two territories into which the Voortrekkers moved. The towns in Northern Transvaal carry the names of the Voortrekkers, because they were the ones that lay out these towns and established civilization. Not one town in Northern Transvaal was established by blacks or by black tribes."

This is an example of "black on black" extermination warfare. Incidentally, it is also the real story of the Boers in S. Africa. Whites settled virtually vacant land. Protected by British bayonets, hundreds of thousands of blacks were later imported by Jewish mine operators to furnish cheap black labor. In time, the black flood outnumbered the native whites. Puppet British and US interests intervened to force native whites to hand over rule to blacks in 1994. Since then almost everything of value in S. Africa has been stolen - or "privatized." This is the same thing that is being done to white America today.

Whites having close contact with blacks have an entirely different opinion of them than those who have not. Esau's media has created a deceptive image of blacks. They treat all nations as being alike. This is the same as saying that dogs and wolves are the same. Dogs and wolves are not the same.

Schweitzer On Black Africans

Dr. Albert Schweitzer has long been honored and widely acclaimed for his service to the blacks of Africa. This is what he had to say:

> "I have given my life to alleviate the sufferings of Africa. There is something that all White men who have lived here like I have must learn and know: that these individuals are a sub-race. They have neither the mental or emotional abilities to equate or share equally with

> White men in any functions of our civilization. I have given my life to try to bring unto them the advantages which our civilization must offer, but I have become well aware that we must retain this status: White the superior, and they the inferior. For whenever a White man seeks to live among them as their equals, they will destroy and devour him, and they will destroy all his work. And so for any existing relationship or any benefit to this people, let White men, from anywhere in the world, who would come to help Africa, remember that you must maintain this status: you the master and they the inferior, like children whom you would help or teach. Never fraternize with them as equals. Never accept them as your social equals or they will devour you. They will destroy you." Dr. Albert Schweitzer

Our worldview is not their worldview. Things irritating to us are not so to them. Separation would end friction.

Some of the kindest, gentle, giving people I have ever known are blacks. They are also among the most violent, murderous, crime ridden people on the planet. I wouldn't dream of one of my black friends harming me or mine, but my black friends aren't your black friends. On a street where I frequently drive, a mob of blacks recently stomped a white boy to death. In the Englishman's cabin on No-Business Mountain, a black cut off a white boy's head. At a dozen places where I drive every day blacks have at one time or another raped white women. Whites consider rape a reprehensible crime. Blacks consider rape a form of warfare.

Eldridge Cleaver, former Black Panther leader was asked why he raped white women; He replied,

> "Rape was an insurrectionary act. It delighted me that I was defying and trampling upon the white man's law, upon his system of values, and that I was defiling his

women ... ." [Eldridge Cleaver, *Soul on Ice*, McGraw-Hill, 1968, p.14.[5]

I'm fully appreciative of the debt my family owes blacks during the period of our forced association in Virginia. However; their presence has been a destructive influence on my people and my culture. If they, Hispanics, and other aliens would instantly go away - crime would drop more than 90%. Jungle music would be replaced with our own music. Passing cars would no longer go "Boom"-"Boom"!; lovely two- hundred year neighborhoods would no longer be trashed in two years; boisterous, profane talk; rife illegitimacy; sexually transmitted diseases would all disappear. We would have our lives back.

The New World

I didn't bring blacks to America - you didn't bring them. The puppet ruler of the British Empire brought them. He ignored the wishes of both American whites and the wishes of the blacks who were slaves and brought them anyway. Blacks and whites are basically different. They don't see the world the same way. This causes them not to like what they see the other do. They never have. They don't want to be around each other, but they are forced to. They would rather be treated badly by their own kind than treated well by us. It's the normal reaction to unwanted interference. They want to go home. We want them to go home. The Empire demands that they stay.

---

5 *"If a man ... force her, and lie with her: then the man only that lay with her shall die." Deut: 22:25; "Ye shall not ... defile a daughter of Israel ... the men of Shechem ... committed a shame on a daughter of Israel ... the Lord turned them over into the hands of the sons of Jacob, that they should root them out with the sword ... never again shall it be thus in Israel, that a daughter of Israel be defiled." Jubilees 30:6-13*

The following was taken from *Vigilantes Of Christendom*, VPC, POB 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $18.

Early Black Revolts In Haiti

In 1679, a Spanish Negro formed a conspiracy to massacre the French. He fled to the mountains and was put down only after a regular campaign.

In 1691, two other Black leaders were hunted down and executed for having planned to massacre all the Whites in the district of Port-de-Paix.

In 1703, an able Black leader arose. For seven years, he spread terror by sacking plantations and raping White women. In 1750, there appeared the famous Macandal. For six years he abstained from active warfare. A witch doctor, he announced that he was the Black Messiah sent to drive the Whites from the island.

Macandal joined poisoning to maroonage. On a certain day all the water of Le Cap was to be poisoned. Poison had always been the chief slave method of revenge. Poisoning the master, his children, his cattle, his slaves, even self-inflicted poisoning to harm his master's property. Only by the merest chance was the conspiracy discovered. Macandal was hunted down and executed.

The colony was never free of poisonings, or of Macandal. Just before his execution he announced that he would return and drive the Whites from the island. From that time, the Blacks spoke in whispers and waited for his return. They still do.

The later revolt of 1791 under Toussant L'Overteur destroyed the white population of Haiti - killed them all. A handful of pitiful survivors arrived in Virginia with stories of

burning, murder and rape. This was before media dis-information re-interpretation and re-education was able to make it look like an "ice-cream and soda" social party. Because of stories the survivors told plus the sporadic ongoing slave-revolts, Virginians responded two ways; they reinforced militia anti- slave-revolt patrols and they created Liberia near the Niger Basin and worked to return the slaves to Africa though a nationwide organization called the *American Colonization Society.*

Toussant L'Overteur 1743 - 1803

The War

Esau's media says the War Between The States was fought to free the slaves. This is Cartel propaganda. The WBTS was fought for four reasons:

1. Loot
2. Creating an empire-state.
3. Destruction of the self-sufficient farm.

And,

4. Retain cheap black labor.

Pronouncing Niger

To be polite, blacks should be called whatever they want to be called, but confusion reigns - and for good reason. A person who doesn't know who he is and

doesn't know his traditions is more easily governed that one who knows. The media has gone to great lengths to mislead blacks and make them forget their heritage and where they came from.

Most American blacks came from the Niger Basin of Western Africa and belong to one of three tribes. Niger Basin blacks are different from other African blacks. This difference is why, for hundreds of years, they called themselves by the name of the Niger Basin region they came from. "Niger" blacks.

Westerners think of one black being the same as another black. This is another fault of the public schools. Nothing can be further from the truth. In S. Africa alone there are seven black races. Whites make an eighth.

I have seen and can identify the tall skinny basketball type. There is a whole race of these people back in Africa. They are all like that. Hundreds of thousands of them. They don't come from the Niger Basin. Then, there are the blacks with big behinds. They look deformed, but they aren't. They are a separate race. I was told that these come from north of the Serengeti Desert and their big behinds store food and water like camels.

Then there are Pygmies from the Congo, northwest of the Niger. There are Angolan blacks to the south of the Niger - the ones who stink. They sold cheap in Virginia because no one could stand to be near them - not even other blacks. They smell awful.

I was working in Richmond in the state Unemployment Compensation department where unemployed workers come to sign up for unemployment compensation. The first floor was big. I was working in the far back signing up black workers laid off from seasonal work in the cigarette factories.

All of a sudden I got a whiff of an odor I'll never forget. I was told that it was one of those "Angolans" who had come in up front! It was my first experience - an experience I'll never forget. It almost made me sick. This race is not from the Niger either.

Then, there are blacks who look like six-foot tall barrels. They look fat, but aren't. They are pure muscle - and fast! Fast as lightning. How blacks shaped like barrels can move that fast I'll never know. They furnish players for football teams across America. They are a distinctive black race. I don't know where they come from.

And, there is the warrior race. They were worse than the Angolians who stank, but for a different reason. Individuals of the warrior race always made trouble. They constantly picked fights with other blacks. There was almost nothing you could do with them. They were troublemakers wherever they went. I was told that Chaka Zulu was one of these. You remember, they made a movie about him. Niger Basin blacks are different from all other blacks in most of Africa.

It used to be that everyone knew this. Niger Basin blacks considered themselves the aristocracy of the black world. They were considered better workers and more intelligent. To make sure that everyone knew who they were the Niger Basin blacks called themselves "Nigers." The 1828 Webster Dictionary gives the following pronunciation.

> NEGRO, [It. Sp. *negro*, black from L. *niger*, It is remarkable that our common people retain the exact Latin pronunciation of this word, *neger*.] A native or descendant of the black race of men in Africa. (Noah Webster Dictionary 1828)

Niger blacks were also more comfortable being called by the Latin pronunciation than the Portuguese or English pronunciation of "black." But, the media turned the name upside down. What was once good and a source of pride is now bad - and many blacks have forgotten the pride of their Niger Basin homeland.

Marcus Garvey 1877 - 1940

There was one black who did not forget who he was and where he came from. He was Marcus Garvey.

Garvey The Poet

Say! Africa for the Africans,
Like America for the Americans:
This the rallying cry for a nation,
Be it in peace or revolution.

Europe cries to Europeans, ho!
Asiatics claim Asia, so
Australia for Australians,
And Africa for the Africans.

Hurrah! Hurrah! Better times are near;
Let us front the conflict and prepare;
Greet the world as soldiers, bravely true:
"Sunder not," Africa shouts to you.
Marcus Garvey

Marcus Garvey The Nationalist

Marcus Garvey and his organization, the Universal Negro Improvement Association (UNIA), represent the largest mass movement in African-Ameri-

can history. It was a black nationalist "Back to Africa" message. Garvey and the UNIA established 700 branches in thirty-eight states by the early 1920s.

Garvey was born in Jamaica. He spent time in England before coming to the US. Between 1917 and 1919 race riots erupted in East St. Louis, Chicago, Tulsa, and other cities. he established the headquarters of the UNIA in New York in 1917 and from there spread a message of black nationalism and the eventual return to Africa of all people of African descent. His brand of black nationalism had three components - unity, pride in the African heritage, and complete autonomy.

In 1919, Garvey purchased an auditorium in Harlem and named it Liberty Hall. Nightly meetings sometimes had an audience of six thousand. In 1918 he began a newspaper, Negro World. By 1920 it had a circulation somewhere between 50,000 and 200,000.

Garvey claimed to have six million members in the UNIA. White nationalist historian, Col. Earnest Sevier Cox, told me that Garvey had six million *dues paying members* in S. America, the Caribbean, and N. America. It is beyond dispute that millions were involved.

He hammered home the idea of racial pride. He celebrated the African past and encouraged African Americans to be proud of their heritage and the way they looked. Garvey proclaimed "black is beautiful" long before it became popular in the 60s. "We must canonize our own saints, create our own martyrs, and elevate to positions of fame and honor black men and women who have made their distinct contributions to our racial history." He encouraged parents to give their children "dolls that look like them to play with."

"Until you produce what the white man has produced," he claimed, "you will not be his equal." In 1919, he established

the Negro Factories Corporation. He wanted to produce everything so that African Americans could completely rely on their own efforts. At one point the corporation operated grocery stores, restaurants, a printing plant, a steam laundry, and owned buildings and trucks in New York City alone. His most famous economic venture was a shipping company known as the Black Star Line. Garvey started the shipping company in 1919 as a way to transport blacks to Africa.

Within the African-American community churches serve as the arena in which African Americans exercised full control. They serve as houses of worship and as meeting places that dealt with social, economic, and political issues.

Pastors are the most powerful people in the community. They influence and control the black community's most important institution. Garvey worked to recruit pastors into his organization and enjoyed tremendous success at winning over leaders from almost every denomination.

Garvey's message of black nationalism and a free black Africa met the expected resistance from Cartel supported African-American leaders. W.E.B. DuBois and James Weldon Johnson of the NAACP, and Chandler Owen and A. Philip Randolph of the publication Messenger, viciously attacked Garvey's "back to Africa movement."

By 1922, his emphasis shifted away from a confrontational stance against white America to a position of separatism mixed with cooperation. He applauded whites who promoted the idea of sending African Americans back to Africa. He met with prominent leaders of the Ku Klux Klan in Atlanta in 1922 to discuss miscegenation and social equality. This black-white alliance brought both groups into conflict with America's Cartel goverment.

After having fought a war only a half-century earlier to keep black labor in America, the federal government naturally took steps to suppress Garvey. In 1922, the feds indicted and sentenced him to prison on a mail-fraud charge. He was then deported to Jamaica. With his imprisonment and deportation, his organization in the United States was deprived of his driving spirit and lost its momentum.

Garvey's UNIA was bigger than the Civil Rights Movement. His influence extended over the United States to the Caribbean, Canada, and Africa. His message had a tremendous influence on the Nation of Islam. Much of what he said concerning racial pride can be heard in later figures such as Malcolm X and Stokely Carmichael, leader of SNCC (Student Non-Violent Coordinating Committee). There is a world of information on the internet relating to Marcus Garvey.

Incidentally, Garvey insisted that African Americans should see God, Jesus, and Mary as black. After all, races are made in the image of their gods.

Black Islam

The late Elijah Muhammad, spiritual leader of Black Islam in America, gave the following as their basic objectives. They have been abbreviated by the editor to save space. They can be found un-edited in *The Final Call* .<finalcall.com.>

Elijah Muhammad
1897 -1975
Father of Black Islam in America.

What Muslims Want

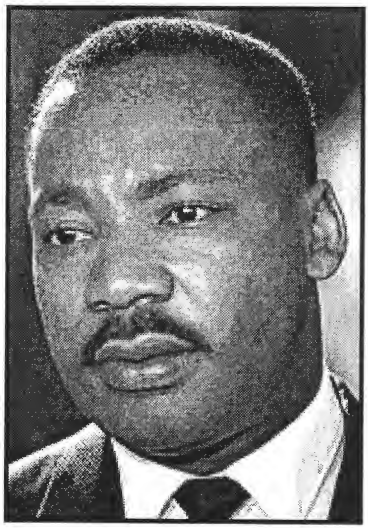
1. Full Freedom.
2. Equal justice.
3. Opportunity.
4. We want a separate state, either on this continent or elsewhere, with our basic needs supplied until self-sufficient.
5. Freedom for Islamic prisoners sentenced under non-Islamic law. Freedom to choose not to associate with whites. Separation is the best solution to white/black conflict.
6. Justice for blacks in courts.
7. Until separated - equal employment opportunity.
8. Tax-exemption until allowed justice.
9. Separate schools. Black children educated, taught and trained by their own teachers. Muslim teachers free to teach righteousness, decency and self respect.
10. Intermarriage or race mixing prohibited.

Conclusion

The age old Cartel plan is to force nations together to create strife. By suppressing the strife Empire rulers justify their rule and the Cartel can more easily merge the survivors into its Hindu open-society mold of oneness.

None of America's five nations like each other - Saxon, American- Indian, Hispanic, Zionist or Black - they are forced together while they want to be separate in their own lands, living under the laws of their own gods and ruled by their own people.

The Empire opposes separation because it would destroy Hindu integration. But all nationalists realize that there is no chance of ever being free until they separate.



Martin Luther King 1929 - 1968

Financed by Cartel corporations and foundations, MLK is considered by many black nationalists to have been a Cartel agent financed to misdirect and mislead blacks.

The door stands open for the nations of America to follow the Cartel plan and fight each other - or they can work together to separate. Once separated, they can afford to squabble over where they will live and who will get what.

The basic choice is - *separation or extermination.*

That's it! - Integration IS extermination.

Hans Schmidt Suffers Stroke

Hans Schmidt, editor of GANPAC, suffered a major stroke and will not be writing GANPAC for the foreseeable future. One of a handfull of unbowed survivors of 1st SS Division *Adolph Hitler*; editor of the truth-brigade newsletter GANPAC written primarily to inform fellow Germans living in Gulag Deutchland of events beyond the watchtowers. Events have proved the correctness of his predictions. Soldier, scholar, an honorable man and gentleman. Orders for his books and donations can be sent to H. Schmidt, POB 1739, Brevard, NC 28712.

Letter From S. Africa by K.J.

Blacks have cut down the telephone poles for their own use and the wires are now close to the ground where a veld-fire can destroy them. In the last few months power-outages have become the rule. Factories, shops and homeowners suffer.

Hans hands are slowly getting better with homopathatic treatment from Dr. Brom. During the Bushwar in Rhodesia Dr. Brom met a black herbalist who cured cancer with the juice from the sausage tree. The tree is a wild tree and has foot-long sausages and only grows in a few warm areas. Everyone who is traveling to warm parts of the country have been asked to be on the lookout for them.

Mbeki said he will not use the same way Mugabe did to get rid of whites. Instead, he will tax them to death so that they have no option but to depart. With taxes from whites, a few blacks on top have become millionaires.

In the first years of black rule the decline was slow, but no longer. Most whites have been removed from the civil service and the infrastructure and everything is falling apart.

We are told that Afrikaans books are being removed from schools and libraries.

We went down to Bronkhorstspruit. The Loeries had a near break-in but their big dog warned them when the intruders broke the glass. They have had to improve security. It seems no place is safe. The last issue of *Die Afrikaner* carried an article which stated that 30,000 whites have been murdered since 1994.

Thank your subscribers again for all they are doing.

With our best wishes, K.J.

UNFILTERED NEWS

NEGOTIATIONS: Frankfurt - The terms were stark: Work 5 more hours a week - without pay - in exchange for not moving thousands of jobs to Hungary. This was the groundbreaking deal that phone giant Siemens and Germany's manufacturing union hammered out this spring. (*Christian Science Monitor*)

1984 TODAY: According to the *Investors Business Daily*, the US revoked the work visa of a Muslim scholar headed to the Univ of Notre Dame because of remarks the American Jewish Committee said were anti-Semitic. Would the US do the same if this Muslim had made anti-Saxonite remarks?

BAN THE WORD: *"Thy government come, thy laws be enforced, on earth as they are in heaven."*

Christians who say the "Lord's Prayer" and don't know, study, or teach God's Laws of government and enforcement are hypocrites.

THANKS: "We should at least tell them thank you'" - for leaving - editorialized German's largest newspaper in response to Bush's announcement that some part of the American occupation forces will end their 60 year occupation by being withdrawn over the next ten years. Yeah, thanks! Germans remember that once upon a time Germans governed themselves without the help of an American puppet government put there to privatize German wealth into the pockets of international capitalists - and impose a 5 year prison sentence on anyone who protests.

In the American South, government schools have taught locals to believe that the federal military bases planted in their

midst are there to bring military payroll prosperity to the community to help the economy instead of to prevent a Southern uprising to reclaim their land, farms and states rights. Federal bank and media-installed puppet governments continue to rule and exploit the region after more than a hundred years. This, too, is taught that it is how things should be.

CHINA PRIVATIZATION: In 1947, Esau's International Trade Cartel banks financed China's Communist revolution. China's new puppet government confiscated both land and industry from China's private owners. Esau's media has just announced that China is now preparing to privatize up to 11 of its power plants. Wealth transfer - Global Capitalism at work. It goes on and on.

CARTEL TOLERANCE: "We are striving to create zero tolerance towards all manifestations of intolerance." -- OSCE Chairman Solomon Passy, Berlin 2004.

Can you imagine someone saying a thing like that?

ONE MILLION: Puppet religious, political and business leaders of Europe acquiesce quietly to the transfer of 1 million jobs offshore over the next 10 years. (Story of the 1mm jobs in *Financial Times,* p.6, Aug 16, 2004)

FINLAND: Recruiters say they are dismissing more and more young conscripts because they'd grown up addicted to the Internet. They are physically weak and mentally unprepared to deal with people, said a military official.

ANTS: A super ant colony of mutant Argentine ants covering 62 miles has been found under the city of Melbourne, Australia.

KURDS: Turkey pinned the blame for recent deadly bomb attacks in Istanbul on Kurdish separatists. Turkish insistance on ruling Kurds causes friction. The friction resulted in the bombings. The bombings provide the Turkish government an excuse to rule - which is why the Turkish government will not allow the Kurds to separate so that there will be peace. Peace would take away the government's job of "keeping the peace."

NICHOLS: Alleged Oklahoma City bombing conspirator Terry Nichols was imprisoned for life without parole. The professional placement of the explosives that took down the building caused some explosives experts to believe that Oklahoma City was an inside job. Because the FBI provided help to the bombers of the NY Towers in the first bombing incident it is easy to believe that Oklahoma City was a repeat. The fed's refusal to allow an independent inspection of the wreckage fuels this suspicion.

CHINA: China's Communist party expelled a senior roads official in Beijing for taking "enormous" bribes. Endemic lawlessness is why China forever remains a *"China"* frozen in time.

SHARIA: Muslims in Toronto, Canada, supported by a 1991 provincial law, use Islamic *sharia* law to mediate legal disputes.

The WORD was Law in early Canada and used to settle most disputes. This was modified by British Empire Admi-

ralty law to ignore the ban on kings, taxes, monopolies, strangers, usury, war with one's own kind, and the requirement that Canadian land be divided.

To expedite trade, international Admiralty law requires that everyone love everyone else without regard to race, creed, or national origin. American Indian law was recognized along with Islamic *Sharia* law and other law systems. *Sharia* law now shows promise of possibly excluding the Cartel's Admiralty Law some day. The cartel can no more allow this than they can allow the WORD to exclude their Admiralty law. The war of the gods is heating up.

HOMEMADE: Illusive squads of Iraqi militia are firing makeshift rockets at Israelis. Palestinian militants portray Israel's withdrawal from Gaza as victory for the 4-year uprising.

JAPAN POST OFFICE: Prime Minister Junichira Koizumi of Japan has made post office privatization the centerpiece of his final term. (*Financial Times*)

AIR TO AIR: The US and Indian air forces met in practice aerial combat over central India. The US used its F-15 and the Indians used the Russian built Su-30 Flanker. The Indian AF won 90% of the time. (Story in *Financial Times*, P.14, Aug 6, 2004)

PUPPET SPEAKS: Iraq's puppet government vowed no quarter to those fighting its rule. Strong talk for collaborators who will have to take care of themselves after the Americans leave.

CHINA: Bill Clinton's best-selling book is on sale in China for $1.20 - in violation of Admiralty recognized copyright law. China has some of the most brilliant minds, some of the most lawless people and is one of the most lawless societies in the world. The Lawlessness is endemic. This is the reason why business with China is difficult on anything but the most basic level.

HACKERS UNLIMITED: Singapore said it will organize a computer hacker contest. Six two-man teams will compete. Asia has had some of the worst hacker attacks. Israel has hacker clubs. In time international competitive hacking could become an Olympic sport. Just think - destruction for the sake of destruction. It has a religious basis - Hinduism!

EMPLOYMENT IN US: Government 17%; Education & health services 13%; Retail trade 12%; Professional & business services 12%; Manufacturing 11%; Leisure & hospitality 9%; Finance, insurance & real estate 6%; Construction 5%; Wholesale trade 4%; Transportation, warehousing & utilities 4%; Other services 4%; Information 3%.

COLUMBIA: It has just been announced that Columbia's puppet- leaders are planning to privatize as much as $10Bn worth of Columbia's state-owned companies. This gives Columbia's state- owned companies to the ITC and it gives Columbia's puppet-leaders $10B to award to supporters in exchange for the usual kick-backs. Very democratic. Columbia's state-owned companies should be given to Columbia's workers rather than to foreigners.

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 361

THE PROTOCOLS
Seen by
An Eagle Eye

In Tappahannock about 40 years ago I was called *"The man who got eyes like a eagle!"* It happened this way.

I used to take my family to Tappahannock in the summer for a week or so. We stayed in the old Riverside Hotel. The old part used to be a private home and dated back to sometime

in the 1600s. It was where Mom and Dad spent their honeymoon back in 1917. Ann and I spent our honeymoon there, too, in 1957.

The Rappahannock narrows at Tappahannock. It's only a mile or so wide. The old bridge went across there - built on wooden pilings and straight as an arrow. Long time ago dad and I used to tie our skiff fast to the pilings and fish.

While visiting many years later I got a hankering for "croakers". Rather than fish for them, I was told that I could go over the bridge and turn left on a side road and go up the river about a mile where I would find a landing. Fishermen brought their catches there for re-sale and I could buy what I wanted fresh off a boat.

I hopped in the car and drove across the bridge. When I got across I looked around for the road that was supposed to turn left. All I could find was a white state traffic sign, about two by two that read "NO U TURN". You know the kind. I couldn't find the side road, so I made a "U-turn" and drove back across the bridge.

When I reached the other side where I had started I saw a colored fellow[1] who had been crabbing. He was walking away from the river with his catch. I pulled over, got out, and asked him how I could find the road to the fisherman's landing.

He set his catch down and pointed back across the bridge - it was a long long way back across the river - and said;

"See that little white dot on the other side of the bridge?"

---

1 When I was growing up you couldn't say "black man". Nothing personal. To say "black man" meant that you were ignorant. Educated people knew that "man" means ***Adam*** in Hebrew. "Adam" in Hebrew means "To blush red." (Strong's Concordance). "Black-man" is an oxymoron - a public confession that the speaker was stupid, ignorant - or both. Nothing's changed.

At this distance the sign was just a little white dot;

I said,

"You mean that road sign that reads "No U-TURN?"

He said,

"Man, you got eyes like a eagle!"

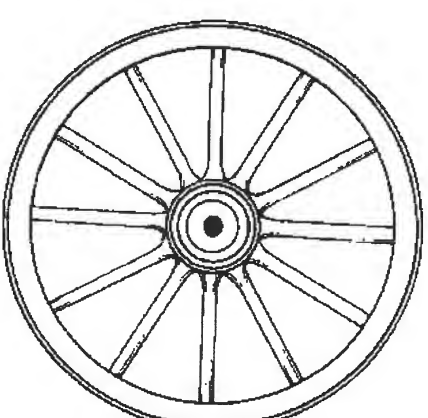
He thought I could read a sign with letters maybe a couple of inches high from a mile away. Only an eagle can do that. That's why I got known as "The man who got eyes like a eagle" down in Essex County. People who don't know the whole story often make mistakes like that.

The Serpent

It's nothing like having been some place before to notice things that others who haven't been there wouldn't notice.

A thoughtful reader sent me the arms of India (front page) under which is the first verse of India's national anthem -

"Thou rulest the minds of all people."



"Thou rulest the minds of all people"

The Hindu worldwide media-monopoly has long been able to conceal the universal Hindu organization from the entire world.

The *"Serpent of Deception"* is everywhere! India's sex-god Siva dances with a serpent in his hand; Kali, goddess of death, has one wrapped about her neck; Vishnu, Siva's brother, god of preservation, wealth and gambling, reclines on a giant many-headed serpent. Magic, illusion, deceit, deception. That's the meaning of the serpent. Nothing is as it seems. Nothing! Politics, religion, commerce, wars, news, events, economics, personalities; Everything is re-interpreted to control our minds and is presented to us on a silver platter - Hollywood style - manufactured to create the world-view needed to keep sheep docile - a world of illusion where green pastures only appear green. Deception.

Scriptures say that this same "Serpent of Deception" deceived Eve - and God the WORD caused a wind to blow that carried the Serpent out of the garden where it fell into the sea and landed in India.[2] The serpent ruined the garden - OUR Garden - the garden that *God The WORD* made for "us".

Hinduism's Serpent

Hinduism's beginning is the "Serpent" - *deception* - and its end is *destruction* - obliteration by fire - *nirvana* - nothingness. This belief is held by millions worldwide. It is difficult for us who are created in the image of the Law to believe that Lawless people exist who work, strive and scheme - even sacrifice their lives to bring about strife and destruction that in turn will result in *nirvana* - the death and

2 I Adam & Eve 18:1- 9

obliteration of themselves along with all cultures, traditions, peoples - all things on the face of the earth - in fire - reduced to ashes into *nothing.*

Between the time the Deception-Serpent was born and its demise by being obliterated by fire - its *darmamatra*-teachers strive to deceive the thoughts and beliefs of the world's nations by re-interpretating them - to lead them gently, or forcibly if necessary, to do things that will bring about their own destruction and the end of all things. These priestly re-interpretations constitute a religion whose acts and beliefs can change from day to day as needed - that manifests itself as a form of Islam that is not Islam; a form of Christianity that is not Christianity; forms of Judaism, Buddhism, Shintoism, Taoism, Shamanism, Atheism and the rest.

Hinduism re-interpretates every religion causing two versions of almost every belief to exist - a true religion that will preserve that nation and the counterfeit that will destroy it.

Jews

Jews are the Hindu cartel's "civil servants". They are a composite people - governed by the laws of an ancient, separate Hindu caste. Besides acting as the International Trade Cartel's "civil service", they are also their "Dharmamatras". The philosophy of their "rabbis" is rooted in the "Serpent of India" - deception. Their own history states that their rank and file are mostly 14th century Khazarian Turk-Mongol converts. These converts are bound to their rabbi-rulers by an ancient agreement among themselves to accept foreigners to be their leaders to stop their endemic internecine warfare.[3]

3 *"All the children of Esau swore, saying that none of their brethren should ever reign over them, but a strange man who is not of their brethren, for the souls of all the children of Esau were embittered every man against his son, brother and friend." Jasher 14:39*

Obedience to their rabbis is mandatory, un-questioned and absolute. Appearing wealthy, they are actually penniless nomadic merchant-warriors whose wealth, gathered from those they live among - or given to them to manage (overnight billionaires) - belongs to their rulers, and along with media access may be considered perks that are theirs because of their caste.

The Protocols

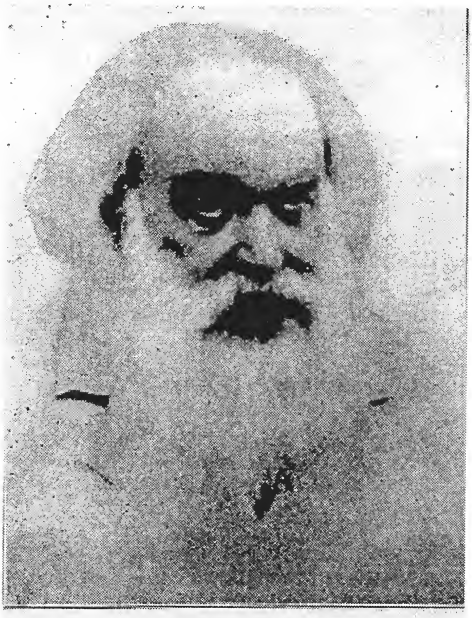
In the time period 1920-1922, Henry Ford's *The Dearborn Independent* published a series on "The Protocols Of The Learned Elders of Zion". As far back as I can remember I have known about "The Protocols" - the so-called "Jewish plot to conquer the world". It is interesting reading, but hard. Choppy statements with little collaborating evidence demanded by the Western mind.

The thing that makes it believable is that we can see that the things it talks about are happening at this very moment - therefore, regardless of disclaimers, events prove the Protocols to be true.

Protocols' Origin

We are told that in 1884 a Russian agent in Paris, Justine Glinka obtained a document from a Jew, one Joseph Schorst (alias Schapiro) for 2,500 francs. Schorst fled to Egypt where he reportedly was murdered. The document was sent to General Orgevskii, Russian intelligence, who handed it to his chief, General Cherevin to be given to the Tzar but who refused to give it to the Tzar because he was under some sort of obligation to the Jews. Justine Glinka then fell into disgrace and was banished to her estate in the country. From her estate

she gave a copy of these same Protocols to Alexis Sukhotin who showed the document to two friends, Stepanov and Nilus. The former printed it and circulated it privately while the second, Professor Sergius A. Nilus, published it in 1901. Meanwhile, Jewish members of the Russian secret police obtained minutes of the Jewish Basile congress held in 1897 which are said to correspond to the Glinka copy of the Protocols. In 1924, Professor Nilus was imprisoned by the communists. Before then, a few copies were sent to Germany in 1919, and England, France and the US in 1920. Later editions appeared in Italian, Russian, Arabic and even Japanese. Alerted to this world crisis - the Jewish media bashed the Protocols causing the book to become a best seller. With all this controversy, just about everyone in the world was alerted to the existence of a world conquering Jewish conspiracy.

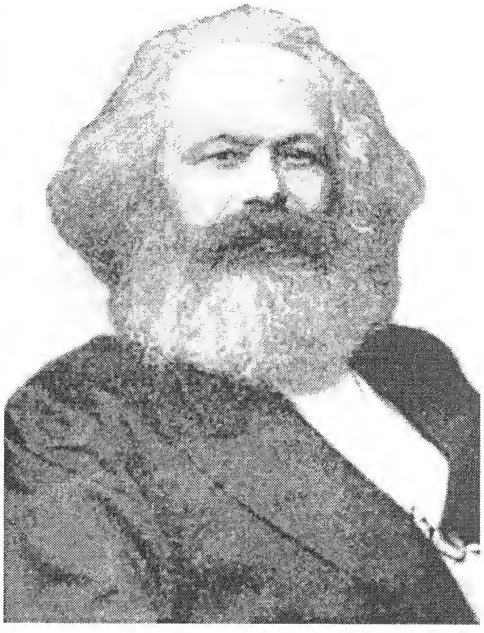


Sergius A. Nilus
First Publisher of "The Protocols" 1901

The English edition was translated by Mr. Victor E. Marsden, former Russian Correspondent of *The Morning Post* who was also accused of being anti-semitic. In spite this Mr. Marsden continued to work for the Cartel's *Morning Post* and was even rewarded by being assigned to the suite of H.R.H. "The Prince of Wales" on his Empire tour. On his return he

was suddenly taken ill and died - giving rise to more talk of Jewish plots.

If you can follow all this and keep a clear head you are better at this sort of thing than I am. But, there are two things I am quite sure of: 1) The Protocols have been brought to my attention, and 2) the events mentioned in the Protocols are actually taking place right now. This last is a fact. Even foggy-bottom self-haters must admit this - if you can find one who will dare differ from his mentors.



Karl Marx

This is a picture of Karl Marx, the Jew who wrote the Communist Manifesto. He is the boogy-man of anti-communists. Note the close resemblance to the picture of Prof. Nilus on the previous page. If one had a suspicious mind he might even think the two pictures were of the same person. He might even believe that Nilus's pictkure was an early 20th century media effort of "guilt by association". If the publisher looks like a bad communist - the book he published must really be bad - "get it and read it!" The media plays this game all the time.

Table of Contents

Most Protocols copies I've read have no index. Most of the individual protocols briefly touch several subjects and go on to the next. The following is from a penciled index I made in the back of my copy.

Protocol III) *Snake of Judaism*, castes, need to create own opposition;

V) Conquest, movement invincible, rule of money, gun confiscation, art of re-interpretation, NWO, importance of land ownership, promoting gambling;

VII) World police, overnight billionaires, disposing of Napoleon/ Hitler type rebels;

VIII) Anti-racism, money, needing politicians w/criminal records; anti-semitism necessary, dictatorship, opinion monopoly, elections & education;

X) Universal vote, destroying family values, blacking out rebel viewpoints, ultimate government from one brain, liberalism/blood pollution, puppets having pasts, need for executive orders, NWO, torture, starvation, inoculations;

XI) Wolves ruling sheep;

XII) *Vishnu*, intelligence, state secrets, church confessionals, denying media access, year 2000, D.C., media, journalists w/pasts;

XIII) Using distractions, events stage-managed;

XIV) One world religion;

XV) Wacos needed, teaching people to double-think, anti-cartel plots;

XVI) Rewriting history;

XVIII) The Ruler, arrest on suspicion;

XIX) Sedition suppressing rebels, taxes;

XX)-XXIV) etc. etc. This gives an idea.

Land

The Dearborn Independent chose to highlight "land" more than almost any other subject. Here are some of their excerpts pertaining to Protocol #VI:

"The aristocracy of the Gentiles as a political force had passed away. We need not take them into consideration. But, as owners of the land, they are harmful to us in that they are independent in their sources of livelihood. Therefore, at all costs, we must deprive them of their land.

"The best means to attain this is to increase the taxes and mortgage indebtedness. These measures will keep land ownership in a state of unconditional subordination. ...

"Land ownership makes the owners 'independent in their sources of livelihood'. And any form of independence is fatal to the success of the World Program ...

"Not 'tillers' of the land, not 'dwellers' on the land, not 'tenants', not an 'agricultural peasantry', but 'owners of the land'.

"It is necessary for industry to deplete the Land both of laborers and capital." ...

"Money is harder for the farmer to get than it is for any other man; and as for labor, he cannot get it on any terms...

"The farmer's strong advantage is that, owning the land, he is independent in his sources of livelihood. The land will feed him whether he pleases International Jewish Financiers or not. His position is impregnable as long as the sun shines and the seasons roll. ..."

Remember, all this was written in the late 1800s.

The 1985 Farm Rally

Southerners understand this land thing better than most other Saxons. We remember our grandfathers who were independent on their own land that had been in their families often times for more than 200 years. Now, hardly any of us

have inherited their farms. Most were taken out of our hands by high taxes and low commodity prices.[4]

In 1985, the government encouraged America's farmers to expand their acreage and produce more to survive. Heeding the "Great White Father in Washington", most farmers went deeply into debt. Again, high interest rates and low commodity prices from imports caused them to bankrupt by the tens of thousands. A great protest rally was held in Nebraska. Thousands came from all over America.

I was a speaker. The Cartel media was vicious. They called the farmers "terrorists". Before the rally, radio dis-information announced that the rally had been called off - thousands of farmers turned around and went home. Still, thousands came anyway. Then, the scheduled meeting place was canceled at the last moment and the meeting had to be moved to a freezing cold steel barn out in the country having few seats and no bathroom facilities.

The thing that caught my attention was that the Jewish *B'nai B'rith* was the most active outspoken opponent. They made charge after charge, attack after attack against the farmers - they were the ones most quoted by their local newspapers, radio and TV. Their attacks were vicious. The attending farmers cringed. They had never heard anything like that before. I know I hadn't.

Nothing the rally speakers said was quoted in context by the media. Film snips were taken of me speaking - my lips were moving but the TV announcer was telling his listening audience what I saying - which wasn't what I was saying. You know the drill. A real education.

---

4 **"The land shall not be sold forever: for the land is mine." Lev 25:23**

Media

Protocols II talks about the media.

> "There is a great force that creates the movement of thought in the people, and that is the press ... Through the press we have gained the power to influence..."

Protocol XII continues this thought.

> "The press ... serves to excite and inflame those passions which are needed for our purpose ... We shall saddle and bridle it with a tight curb: we shall do the same also with all productions of the printing press, for where would be the sense of getting rid of the attacks of the press if we remain targets for pamphlets and books? ...
>
> "The pretext for stopping any publication will be the alleged plea that it is agitating the public mind without occasion or justification. I beg you to note that among those making attacks upon us will also be organs established by us ... Not a single announcement will reach the public without our control ... all news items are received by a few agencies in whose offices they are focused from all parts of the world. These agencies will then be already ours and will give publicity only to what we dictate to them. ... What we shall publish ourselves ... will be cheap and will be read voraciously[5] ... And if there should be any found who are desirous of writing against us, they will not find any person eager to print their productions. ...
>
> "We shall set up our own, to all appearance, oppo-

5 Cartel corporation advertising makes it possible for cartel-media to undersell non-cartel competition - such as Hoskins Report.

6 **LAW: "Hath given forth upon usury ... he shall surely die." Ezek 18:13.**

sition ... Our real opponents at heart will accept this simulated opposition as their own and will show us their cards. ..."[7]

A Critical Look

What purpose is served by The Protocols?

It is a document bearing an explanation of origin that is so convoluted and complicated that it makes the whole thing appear to be a fraud and deceit from the start - a thing to be rejected out-of-hand.

Jews call it a "forgery" and "anti-semitic". Those whom the Protocols attack control the very media responsible for the attack on themselves. What gives?

Henry Ford

Let's take a quick look at Henry Ford, the great right-wing hero and anti-semite - a Catholic who built an auto company which was the biggest of its kind in the world at the time; and whose *Dearborn Independent* was largely responsible for the dissemination of these anti-semitic Protocols - and, whose flip-side - his *Ford Fund For The Republic* has financed generations of the world's left-wing. Contradiction? Maybe not.

Let's use an example.

The "Piedmont" automobile was produced in Lynchburg. I've been told that the "Piedmont" was every bit as good as the "Ford", perhaps better. Ford's company prospered - Pied-

---

7 Any right-wing publication which conceals, doesn't know, or is unable to simply and clearly state the Saxon Law involved in the subject it talks about must be considered an enemy posing as a friend. Except for Hindu Dharmamatra re-interpreters alone whose intent is to deceive, the Cartel forbids its assets to repeat the Law of the WORD. Rituals and parables - yes. Laws restricting Cartel activity - no.

mont bankrupted. Ford got bank loans - Piedmont didn't. Money was the key and usury-loans are a Cartel monopoly.

Protocol VIII touches on money. Interest banking is a monopoly. Banks create money out of nothing and lend it at interest. If you can get this money you can do things in business - big things. If you don't, you can't. If banks like you and your operation you get money - but from then on you do what they say or they will call the loans and you bankrupt.

This is why billionaires seldom own a billion dollars. They "manage" a billion dollars - a big difference. A "Ford" showing business talent gets loans - conditionally. Possibly, a lot of money. Perhaps 2% of the profit (contracts vary) goes to a Henry Ford and 98% goes to a tax-free Cartel foundation on his death. This way, promising businesses are taken over by Cartel banks or their agents while the owner-manager works to produce the lion's share of the profit for the Cartel. Still, the 2% the manager keeps (or whatever the loan calls for) could equal to tens or even hundreds of millions. Or, he might let the whole thing pass and bankrupt like Piedmont Motor Car Company. How do you like that choice?

Symbolic Snake

With this as a background, think about this: Henry Ford, an automotive genius, has a newspaper - at least in name - which prints a Jew-bashing version of the Protocols, and still gets virtually unlimited bank-credit from Jew-managed banks, and whose lion's share of the profits goes into a tax-exempt, anti-white, anti-free enterprise foundation - *Ford Fund For*

The Republic. His church, supposedly anti-anti-Semitic, could have stopped him at anytime through spiritual leverage - or economic leverage since the Catholic Church owns banks all over the world - which are mostly managed by Jews.[8]

The Protocols hullabaloo seems to fit the Mel Gibson scenario. The great outcry by the Cartel media condemning the book guaranteed its worldwide distribution. Unknown millions copies of the book were sold. Very possibly, adjusted for inflation, the Protocols may have made far more money than even Mel made. The world learned for the 1000th time that *Joos* are bad guys trying to take over the world.

The Code Key

The key that unlocks the Protocols might be found in "Protocol III" - the *"Symbolic Snake"*. "Attention!" "Code Word!" Snake! Serpent! "Deception!"

In case there are some dense readers - Henry Ford's newspaper reminds us that this *Symbolic Snake* holding its tail in its mouth represents the planned conquest of the world by Jews.

Now alerted - we also see that in both Protocol XII and Protocol XVII - *Vishnu* is mentioned. Well now! "Vishnu" - the god who reclines on the great serpent - Deception with a big "D".

Let's use the old "eagle eye" and guess that the attack on the Jews was done just to misdirect. Sure, the Jews are guilty as sin, but they are only a part of the Serpent. If one doesn't look beyond them they will never see the rest of the Serpent. Those writing about serpents are writing to the rest, who, for

8 **LAW: "Hath given forth upon usury ... he shall surely die." Ezek 18:13.**

various reasons, are subjects of the Serpent. They understand that they must be obedient or lose everything they have - even their lives. Its the price they pay for the perks they receive.

The Purpose

It is my personal belief that the Protocols were released with such fan-fare for three reasons:

1) Since its contents are common knowledge and have been for a long time, it hurt nothing to say again what everyone knows. Its publication brought out the dissidents who agreed with the obvious since others were discussing the subject.

2) As stated before, the build-up and outcry guaranteed books sales - MONEY. It was an early version of Mel Gibson's *The Passion* where the Jewish media damned the movie as anti-semitic and then showed their real feelings in the matter when not a single Jewish movie chain that I know of refused to show the movie. It brought in almost half a billion in the first few weeks. I'm guessing that The Protocols did much better than that - adjusted for inflation - of course.

3) The Protocols are the Cartel's ever-present rules of engagement. They are periodically media-bashed to bring them to the public's attention. Again, there's no reason to be secret about something that everyone can see going on around them. The Protocols constantly remind of the age-old operational procedures required of the Cartel castes - not the people - the "castes". The people can get upset all they want - it doesn't matter - but the Kings, Priests, and Great Merchant Overnight Billionaires whom the Serpent elevated to rule his dominions - these had better pay attention:

"Merchants" like the Henry Fords of the world - the "overnight billionaires" will support the events listed in the Protocols or be bankrupted and thrown back into the sea where they came from.

Priests must abandon separatist religions - keep the rituals but teach only Admiralty Trade Law of the Hindu - or lose support from their wealthy Henry Ford type church members and lose all hope of ever becoming wealthy "televangelists" or bishops, or ministers of thousand member churches who must use Cartel TV, radio, and receive newspaper recognition to operate. They can choose "obedience" or choose to be poor ministers of backwater congregations in the middle of no-where - the equivalent of being thrown back into the sea.

Kings must do exactly as they are told by their "civil service" or the media will eat them alive the next day. Obey, or lose cushy jobs and kickbacks. Like it on not - the Protocols say "This is what you must do - Obey!"

Conclusion

***The Protocols* are important. They are instructions to the castes of the Serpent - worldwide. This includes Serpent-created Western ruling castes of Priest, King, and Great Merchant; those who must obey or lose access to the serpent's usury-banking and media.**

However the day is late. People daily leave Christian churches that have become fronts for the Hindu in droves - disgusted because their Christian-Hindu priests refuse to teach God's Law. Even the Serpent's own Esau-Islam is in full revolt. China, N. Korea and others have banned all religions that re-interpret their gods into destructive Hindu religions - and it gets worse:

A 16 year old hacker in Austria shut down the entire Eastern European internet throwing millions out of work; George Soros tampered with derivatives and brought down a dozen countries causing as much destruction as could be caused by war. Today, a single soldier can launch a cheap missile and destroy a multi-million dollar plane or tank. Armies declare victory and fight on endlessly in the ruins. Force has lost its effectiveness. Songs are written decrying the rot - causing thousands to sear damning words of rebellion into their minds replacing mind-rotting cartel slut-songs. An alternate media has come into existence - self-published newsletters like HR are here which can can be copied and passed on. This is as much war as carrying a gun. People like you and me daily hand out fliers containing the WORD to girl bank tellers and grocery store clerks showing them that integration is Hinduism. This is fighting a war the enemy had thought he had won. We nibble at the foundations - day in and day out.

Making it still easier - the Cartel government is requiring its governing castes to become involved - requiring them to denounce the WORD - denounce their own God! This makes them detested by their kinsmen to whom the WORD continues to be their God!

These Hindu-collaborators - media, economic, religious and government - along with every deviate - tens of thousands of them - have been moved up into the front lines - and the cartel has no way to protect them - except to try to suppress all who oppose their Hindu-Admiralty Law. Good luck! Half the world is already in revolt. Everything is poised for the spark that will ignite the other half. Soon, the Tower of Babel will become a torch of freedom. The world will be either Nirvana - or a world governed by the WORD which is God.

We look across the bridge over the waters and can clearly see the writing.

==========

DIED, RICHARD BUTLER

Richard Girnt Butler, 86, Pastor of the Church of Jesus Christ Christian, worked for almost 40 years to turn the Pacific North West into the *Aryan Nations* - a country for the beleaguered Saxon Nation.

Butler was educated at Los Angeles City College and worked with Lockheed Aircraft where he invented or co-invented a process for the rapid repair of tubeless tires.

During WWII he was a flight engineer and a pilot. His wartime experiences caused him to become concerned for the future of his Saxon people.

He was the National Director of the Christian Defense League from 1962 to 1965. On the death of Dr. Wesley A. Smith, he continued holding services. It was then Pastor Butler "Continued the ongoing work of Jesus the Christ gathering His people" and establishing His Kingdom.

The Church of the former aerospace engineer was located at Hayden Lake, Idaho. It housed a spectrum of right-wing patriots at one time or other. One of them was *The Order*, the most famous of the pro-Saxon groups which gained notoriety by copying the efforts of Polish Jewish revolutionaries who earlier in Poland financed their activities by taking money from armored cars and banks. This brought down the wrath of Esau on their heads.

Butler's efforts in keeping the Saxon light burning were rewarded by his Church becoming the lightning-rod for unrelenting anti-Saxon media attacks.

He was personally brave. When his Church grounds were invaded by "law enforcement" shouting for church members to "lie down flat" - he commanded his church members to "Stand up! It is better to die on your feet than crawl on your stomachs."

In 1998, an American Indian woman drove by the Hayden Lake Church. There were noises variously identified as gunfire by the Church guards and firecrackers or backfires by the media. The incited Aryan Nation's guards pursued the speeding vehicle and shot out the tires forcing it to stop.

The case came before a mixed-race jury and in 2001 they awarded the Indian $6.3 million dollars which bankrupted the church and forced it to move. Quickly relocating, they continued church meetings and annual parades nearby.

Pastor Butler's church was a gathering place for Saxons of widely diverse beliefs including Skinheads, KKK and American Nazi Party members - Saxons having no home.

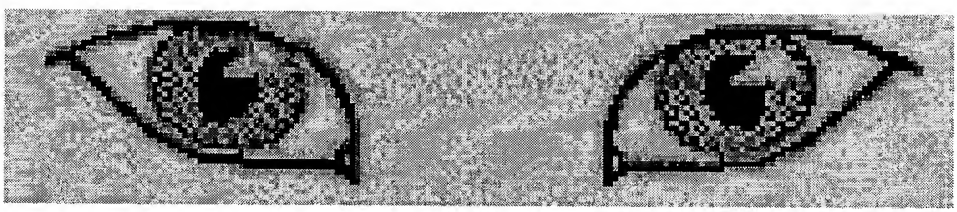
I met Pastor Butler once at a Church meeting in Spokane, Washington in 1985 and spoke to him several times on the telephone. He was mild speaking, fearless, a man of his word, and was punctual in paying for things he purchased. In my dealings with Richard Butler I found him truthful and a gentleman.

His pioneering goal of establishing a homeland for Saxons ruled by the WORD which is God will be remembered and will one day be realized.

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 362



AMERICA
Through Chinese Eyes

"The ultimate success is victory gained without fighting."
Sun Zi

An HR reader sent me a copy of a 1999 Chinese Intelligence report projecting their opinion of American military capability through the year 2020. This sort of game-planning is done by all countries. This one was particularly interesting since it is a peek into the Chinese mind guessing how American military thinking will, or will not, affect them.[1]

Background

The Chinese view Americans as a simplistic people who view warfare in a simplistic sense - sort of a frontiersman and his rifle taking a bead on an enemy - with today's guided missile, radar, air strikes, naval bombardment, news propaganda, etc. taking the place of the rifle. They try to guess how this American thinking will react to outside stimuli and to their own more subtle deceptive approach which has countless facets and combinations. The following is the list of "five heroes" two of China's military thinkers consider to be leader types of tomorrow's wars.

The Chinese intelligence report, *"Unrestricted Warfare"*, states that the Jan 17, 1991, Desert Storm's 42-day-war obliterated traditional thinking about war. Theories, techniques, and methods of conquest used for the last 500 years have been erased. Those refusing to recognize this fact will be hopelessly outdistanced in the days ahead.

They believe that the world is presently still sifting through the intellectual rubble left by the Gulf War. It is trying to piece together a coherent vision of "what happened"? Was this war a one time accomplishment? Did the Americans stumble on a revolutionary new war concept or was that desert war really the doorway to future war?

They conclude that is is now obvious that the helicopter and the "obsolete" prop-driven plane armed with "smart missiles" have become new weapons and now dominate the battlefield by removing the tank. They now see tanks as expensive moving death traps or political toys. They even conclude that it is possible the helicopter and prop anti-tank

1 *Unrestricted Warfare*, Qiao Liang and Wang Xiangsui, Beijing: PLA Literature & Arts Publishing House, 1999) HTTP://FTP.die.net/mirror/cryptome/cuw01.htm

planes are themselves possibly outdated by the introduction of a lone soldier armed with a cheap missile launcher launching smart missiles.

The thing that really seems to impress them are the more devious plots - and plots within plots. The analysts barely disguised their admiration for the Saddam Hussein affair - a friend, surrogate and confidant of the US - destroyed by the very US who brought him up from obscurity, the ones who made him leader of a country, paid him, armed him, used him and destroyed him!

They see the US as busily moving about the world pulling down leaders and setting up puppets. Are these new leaders be used like Hessein? Will this work again and again? To what purpose?

Then there was the skillful use of media atrocity disinformation to form public opinion in America's favor - the downside of which has been the destruction of American believability. The list continues with this just scratching the surface.

There is this thing they note as a very visible fact: "In the aftermath of 'Desert Storm', the US has not been able to again achieve a single commendable victory. Whether in Somalia or Bosnia- Herzegovina." The on-going Iraq affair seems to confirm this observation.

The Chinese report refers to the American *National Defense Report* for 1996, 1997, 1998 which shows America's concern that areas like Iraq, Iran, the Middle East, and the Korean Peninsula being possibly able to stage threats of another nature - like spreading nuclear, biological and chemical technology; sponsoring terrorist warfare, engaging in drug warfare and promoting out-of- control immigration, and cre-

ating threats of large-scale anti-personnel weapons of various sorts.

They conclude, however, that while countries able to rival the US in the conventional military sense will not appear prior to the year 2015, American military and civilian leaders are more anxious and fearful of the "unknown." This makes American "reaction" unknowable, and possibly dangerous to everyone in the world.

Five Heros

It is agreed that America is light years ahead in space and military battlefield technology but, Chinese Intelligence sees new and different kinds of battlefields in the future. They point to five individuals whom they consider hero types of the new age, each representing a new type that becomes many variations when combined with others. These hero types may be harbingers of this new age warfare.

These five are: **George Soros** - financial speculator, **Bin Laden** - Islamic terrorist, **Escobar** - drug dealer, **Matsumoto** - founder of "Aum Shinrikyo", and **Kevin Mitnick** - computer hacker.

1 - George Soros - Economic War

George Soros, a financial speculator, brought down the economies of a dozen countries. In the opinion of the Chinese, he created more damage and destruction than could be caused by conventional warfare.

What happened was this: "Overnight billionaire" Soros used the money-media monopoly and his own ability to hire expert financial manipulators and politicians. This opened the door to collapse the economies of a dozen or so Asian countries. Their collapse reduced the assets of these countries

to pennies on the dollar allowing Soros agents to sweep the depreciated assets into Cartel corporations for a pittance. Soros is very good at what he does. They consider him a "dangerous pirate," one of the five most dangerous people in the world.

2 - Bin Laden - Terror

Bin Laden is a household name,war;IBin Laden - terror the well known shadowy ubiquitous warrior for Islam. China sees him as tomorrow's example of a "terrorist" that illustrates the potentials of this type of operation.

Assuming that bin Laden actually exists, the next concern among thinking elements of the Saxon nation is whether or not this warrior for Islam is actually an Islamic nationalist and savior or another Cartel created Saddam Husssin strawman?

If he is a true Islamic nationalist - his religion is enough to cause the West to stay alert. If a Cartel media-creation - and if Islam accepts him as their leader - he will attempt to lead Islam back into the Cartel box from which it is trying to escape.

The Chinese intelligence concern is whether or not "terrorism" in its countless forms will become the weapon of choice by the world's many enslaved nations. If this becomes a reality - *there is presently no defense against it* in spite of government eyewash and a possible age-of-chaos that lies ahead.

3 - Escobar - Drugs

Escobar - a notorious international drug smuggler. His political contacts give him the connections needed to create drug chaos.

Westerners tend to look on Escobar as if he were just a corner drug-dealer. He represents more than that in the eyes of Chinese. Escobar stirs memories of China's 1800s Opium Wars and British opium dealings in China - both of which are why China believes nothing the West has to say about anything.

Opium Wars

British-India produced opium. British merchants controlling India's opium production needed a market. They selected China. At that time Europe looked on China as they looked on black Africa - "A melon to be sliced", and slice it they did - again and again. David Sassoon was Britain's agent.

According to the "Jewish Universal Ency. 1904 edition, *Sassoon* is the name of a family of merchants, industrialists and bankers who originated in Baghdad and lived in Bombay, India. The Indian Sassoon company had branches and interests in Calcutta, Shanghai, Canton, Hong Kong, Yokohama, Nagasaki, and other cities in Japan. The British gave this company a monopoly of the opium-trade in addition to trade monopolies in Indian yarn, and Lancastershire cotton goods.

For security reasons the Sassoon company employed only Jews in its business. To keep them focused and conditioned, synagogues and schools were built for them. Whole families were imported from Baghdad. The synagogues served the same purpose that government public schools and corporation-financed colleges and seminaries serve the in the West.

David Sassoon, head of the Sassoon Company, placed his eight sons in charge of the various major opium exchanges in China. Probably, the lion's share of the profits went to Queen

Victoria's British government. By 1836, the drug trade had caused widespread addiction in China's coastal cities.

The Manchu Emperor ordered it stopped. A campaign was launched against opium and chests of Sassoon opium were seized and destroyed. David Sassoon called for British protection which triggered the Opium Wars. The British Army attacked China's cities and blockaded her ports. The war ended in 1839 with "The treaty of Nanking" guaranteeing protection to the Sassoon opium- monopoly.

Freed from restraint, opium addiction in China again spread like a plague, again forcing the emperor to intervene. Sassoon called for British Army protection a second time. This caused the *"Second Opium War," 1858-1860.* Peking was besieged. The British sacked and burned the temples and other sacred shrines in the city. The "peace treaty" of 1860 gave the British even more trade rights for its opium trade. It now encompassed seven-eighths of China and produced unbelievable wealth for its operatiors. The opium trade resulted in many British politicians and opium operators becoming unbelievably wealthy - we can still see their family yachts anchored off Monaco.

China was also forced to cede to England Hong Kong along with large sections of Amony, Canton, Foochow, Ningpo and Shanghai. However, to avoid a revolt by Europe's Saxon nation, the British government Cartel leaders forbade its opium dealers introducing the product into Europe![2]

Incidentally, **Franklin D. Roosevelt's** fortune was inherited from his maternal grandfather Warren Delano, who, in

2 Queen Victoria knighted Albert Sassoon in 1872. Edward Albert Sassoon married Aline Caroline de Rothschild in 1887 linking the Sassoon mercantile franchise with Rothschild's banking franchise.

1830, was a senior partner of Russell & Company. It was their merchant fleet which carried Sassoon Company opium to China and returned with tea. In 1851, his daughter Sara married James Roosevelt - the father of Franklin Delano Roosevelt - American ITC administrator.

The Chinese see the drug trade as a devastating type of warfare and its owners and operators as belligerents.

4 - Matsumoto - *Aum Shinrikyo*

The *2004 Council on Foreign Relations* publication had an article on the Japanese *Aum Shinrikyo* which HR touched on in earlier issues:

> "*Aum Shinrikyo* is a doomsday cult whose teachings are based on tenets borrowed from Hinduism and Buddhism. Its more benign activities include yoga, meditation, and breathing exercises. But at the center of the group's belief is reverence for Shoko Asahara, Aum's founder, who teaches that the end of the world is near. The police say that their nerve gas attack against the general population is the cult's way to hasten the apocalypse."

Aum Shinrikyo became known in 1995 when its members released deadly sarin nerve gas into the Tokyo subway system killing a dozen people and sending more than 5,000 to hospitals. The attack showed how easy it is for a small groups with limited means to wage chemical warfare.

The agent used was *sarin*. Sarin, both liquid and gas, is a highly toxic nerve agent 500 times more toxic than cyanide gas. Dangerous to make, the gas can still be produced by a trained chemist with publicly available chemicals.

Aum recruited young university graduate scientists and put them to work developing biological and chemical weapons.

One of their first attacks was in 1994 which killed 7 people. After the larger 1995 subway attack it was discovered that *Aum* had stockpiled hundreds of tons of chemicals destined to be made into enough sarin gas to kill millions. The cult had even procured a helicopter to distribute the gas.

Members took the sarin gas in liquid form in lunch boxes and drink bottles and placed the containers in the subway. They punctured the containers with sharpened umbrellas and walked away. The results were spectacular.

Aum also experimented with biological agents, including anthrax and botulism. These biological attacks failed because the germs used were not sufficiently virulent.

We remember that in WWII Japanese willingly stepped into Bakka rocket bombs, were bolted into human torpedoes, and flew Kamikazi planes on one-way trips to destroy their enemy along with themselves. We remember that when hope of victory was lost on the battlefield the survivors committed suicide by the thousands. Many Westerners can't comprehend this mindset.

The Japanese are not alone in this. There are stories about Chinese acting in a similar manner, and daily headlines chronicle ongoing Iraqi and Palestinian human bombs that destroy both the bombers and their enemies. This self-destructive aspect is found in many cultures, and many individuals of these cultures have been brought to live in Western lands.[3]

3 This revives the discussion that man brings life and creativeness and humans bring death and destruction.

5 - Kevin Mitnick - Hacker

Kevin Mitnick is the renowned computer hacker used as an example of tomorrow's hero. He is the one who played the mischief with American business computers and found no difficulty breaking into government computers. This top spot no doubt might be occupied today by the 16 year old Austrian hacker who more recently shut down the computers of eastern Europe - and in so doing largely shut down eastern Europe itself.

The government has hired many of the best hackers and has used them to break into the systems of Islamic militants to destroy, change, or plant bugs. However, the number of computer viruses created by the private sector are expanding at an unbelievable rate and can be used against the state and the Cartel by any number of malcontents.

It is the belief of some computer experts that in the future entire finance, manufacturing, or transport of a country will come under computer attack. Entire countries could become immobilized by hackers and their computer viruses. In essence, an individual, or a handful of people, can conceivably hold entire countries, or even groups of countries, for ransom.

The Weak's Last Ditch Defense

In the Chinese opinion, America, in the process of conditioning its people for constant war, instilled in them the erroneous belief that its worldwide military escapades would take place without casualties. This, the Chinese believe, is its weak point.

The counter to this strategy one must do whatever is necessary to kill as many American soldiers as possible. War must be waged - not to gain strongpoints, strategic positions, or tactical advantage - but simply to kill individual American

soldiers. This will turn American public opinion against the war.

It may be necessary to suffer many casualties to inflict one single American casualty, but if it will cause the Americans to withdraw - its worth the expenditure. The Vietnamese suffered more than two million casualties while inflicting 58,000 American casualties. As this rate of "wastage" the war could continue indefinitely because Vietnamese births were still greater than their deaths.

The strategy worked and resulted in Vietnam's victory.

The casuality ratio in Iraq at this writing is 1,000 American soldiers and 100,000 Iraqi men, women and children. Of course, the later figure includes executed puppet collaborators whom the U.S. has been unable to protect from Iraqi vengence.

Psychological Warfare - Deception

No one person was given the hero status for media *psychological warfare* used by one state against another, against individuals, and against entire populations. Such warfare is pervasive and takes place all the time.

Programming Captive Populations

Since the writers of the Chinese intelligence report are themselves members of a captive population they did not delve deeply into the programming of captive populations.

Saxons remember that the media icon Walter Cronkite once said;

> "My job is not to tell the truth, I am an opinion molder."[4]

4 *Crusade for Christ*, Special Message For 2002. Col Jack Mohr.

The reason Cronkite said this is because people can think only in terms of the information they have in their heads. There is no way to think any other way. The information one receives determines one's reaction.

To provide Cartel-approved information, it is logical that their media "redefine" existing information and current events. Attitudes can be changed by merely changing definitions.

Non politically-correct words may be re-interpreted and branded as "pre-judging", or, *"prejudice"*. The media defines *"prejudice* as bad - which can lead to the ridiculous: Pre-judging the danger of one's children playing in traffic is guilty of *prejudice.*

The Cartel's media redefines a *sodomite,* first as a *homosexual,* then redefines the homosexual as someone who is *gay,* and at the last a "gay" is redefined as being just another normal person with a *"different lifestyle"*.

Sodomite to "normal" in three steps.

Changing the language of captive populations causes them to lose the ability to communicate with each other. They know that they are being "dumbed-down" but that does not stop the process.

Remember the TV sitcom about 3 white women living in the city, one with a pronounced Southern accent, and there was a black male. The black was just there. The reason for his being there was never given. He had no job. He didn't make sexual advances against the white women - he was just hanging around making an occasional wise-crack. He was always around. One became conditioned to seeing him. He wasn't doing any harm. Why was he there?

The Cartel was conditioning its captive Saxon nation to see blacks in the company of white women as being a thing

acceptable - something considered very much against the WORD in days' past.[5]

Whites were taught traditionally that white women in the company of blacks were simply Lawless whores. The program was meant to change this attitude. It worked.

Now, the conditioning has progressed to the point that almost every TV advertisement and program has a white woman in company with a black male. TV judges and police chiefs are black - a great many of them black women.[6]

Even casual documentaries that show white women speaking have a shadowy black male lurking in the background. Conditioning. It works! The result is that we now see white women with mulatto children.[7]

This is *psychological warfare.* "Conditioning warfare". Everybit as deadly to a nation as atomic warfare. It is warfare being waged against a nation the Cartel has marked for destruction.

But, it has a downside - a downside which we will soon touch on.

---

5 **"When they heard the Law, they excluded from Israel all the mixed multitude." Neh:13:3; "Every plant, which my heavenly Father hath not planted, shall be rooted up." Matt 15:13; "Let them marry ... only to the family of the tribe of their father." Numbers 36:6; "Thou ... shall go ... to my kindred, and take a wife." Gen 24:3,4**

6 **"Thou mayest not set a stranger over thee." De 17:15; "As for my people ... women rule over them." Isaiah 3:12**

7 **"Let all them of our habitations that have strange wives come ... till we turn away the wrath of the Lord from us for this matter. ... All these had taken strange wives they put them away with their children." I Esdras 12-13, 36: "Thus ye shall not do from now on and to eternity to defile a daughter of Israel." Jubilees 30:5**

Combination Warfare

In addition to the weapons and techniques mentioned, Chinese intelligence points out that by combining weapons the number of types of warfare that can be used are without number.

Combination warfare uses electronic warfare, space age, conventional, propaganda, hacker, smart weaponry, air, sea, economic, assassination, psychological, terror, alliances, betrayal - all combined against one or more targets. Events have shown that the magnitude and diversity of such attacks can paralyze a country.

The Downside

The downside is that almost all of these techniques of destruction are also available to the public, including miniature nuclear devices, biological agents, internet propaganda, newsletters, religion, assassination, terror, betrayal, hacking, etc. All formerly state monopolies can be obtained "over-the- counter".

Now, any disgrundled group regardless of its size can use most of these same methods and can inflict damage far beyond what one would expect from its numbers.

The Cartel has spread over the world like a great blanket and is now overextended without knowing how to extradite itself. The weapons it used in this conquest have been miniaturized, simplified, and are available to injured nations longing to avenge themselves and escape Cartel captivity.

Islam is now fighting to extracate itself. The daily news reports their successes. American soldiers are assassinated, as are puppet politicians and religious leaders. Pro-American media figures - from owners to writers and ordinary newspaper boys, puppet TV and radio announcers, station owners and operators - all are targets. The available targets also

include puppet police and military, oil lines, allies, and trucks. The U.S. has assumed rule over Iraq but is unable to protect its hired help who are suppose to make it all work. It can't protect them because there are too many targets.

Each time one of these targets is hit it is seen as a victory for Islamic "freedom-fighters". Fighting in the midst of their destroyed cities and surrounded by heaps of their dead they see victory after victory. One hundred throusand Iraqis are dead but they have killed more than 1,000 American soldiers - and have punished thousands of Iraqis who have aided America. Targets are everywhere - and the invaders can't defend them! There are too many.

Other captive nations are beginning to stir. They see who the victors are in Iraq and Palestine today. The Chechenians, Basque and Kurds have picked up their tempo. The Cartel has inadvertantly given the nations of the world the weapons - how long will it be before they use them?

Conclusion

The Sons of Esau strive to build their ancient Tower, brick by brick, one that will rise to heaven and rule the world.

Serpents who rule Esau see beyond this. They have quietly imported hostile nations from far lands and mingled them together and incited them, one against the other, preparing for that day - that final day.

The Serpent sees beyond Esau's Tower to a place where everything is smoking ruin - all is burned - leaving only *Nirvana*. Nothing! The destruction and end of all things.

We who follow the WORD see things differently. We see the nations of the world - instead of destroying each other in

a mad orgy of blood and self-destruction - agreeing to part from each other. We see the fulfillment of prophecy:

> ***"They will each turn to his own people, and each one will flee to his own land. Anyone who is found will be thrust through, and anyone who is captured will fall by the sword. Their little ones will also be dashed to pieces." Isaiah 13:14-16***

The WORD says that in the days to come - one's only safety will be with his own people. Each nation must separate from all other alien nations around him. This is the day God promised.

> **"Israel then shall dwell in safety alone." Deut 33:28**

Letter From S. Africa by K.J.

Dear Mr. Hoskins: A white farmer next door heard cattle bellowing and it upset him. He went to find out what was wrong and found the cattle thirsty and the dam empty of water. He asked the blacks the reason and was informed that the water pump was broken and their cattle were thirsty. He went home and got tools and returned to mend it. To his surprise the blacks wanted payment for their work holding the tools while he fixed their pump. Such is life in the new S. Africa.

Saturday, most of our farm pastures were burnt down. We protected the part around the homestead. We never discovered who set the fires.

The newest Black-on-white violence is to jab an AIDS infected needle into the arms of white drivers when they stop for traffic lights.

It appears that the Cartel had done it again - the split within the right-wing HP party appears to be permanent. The liberals within the party seized the newspaper and now S. Africa's right- wing is without a voice. However, the true situation in S. Africa is beginning to get out on the internet. Thank goodness - it's about time!

The story making the rounds is that farm murderers are directed from the ANC head office and that President Mbeki receives money to fund his anti-white war from Brazil and Haiti.

Sincerely, K.J.

SODOMITES IN LYNCHBURG

Starting in 1999, Lynchburg's *News & Advance* ran glowing front page articles in support of Rev. Mel White's sodomite activites in Lynchburg and his acceptance by various churches and groups. His "Gay Pride" rallies at Riverside Park were well advertised by favorable newspaper coverage. The first sodomite rally was covered in HR #336.

On October 7, 2004, hidden back on page C2, is the smiling picture of Rev. White with the announcement that there would be no sodomite rally this year on being "Out and About in Lynchburg". The right honorable Reverend Melvin White complained "Unfortunately our attempts to assemble peacefully were seriously interrupted by religious protesters carrying signs and shouting threats, frightening our sisters and brothers back into their closets."

Rev Mel White

He also complained that sodomite groups from local colleges couldn't believe the treatment they received. "They were just shaken by those people screaming at them," he said.

"I had no idea how primitive this town was in terms of its acceptance," said White who moved here from California with his boyfriend. "There is not one open and affirming church in the city," White said.

The N&A on Oct 25, 2004, posted another letter signed by both White and his boyfriend. In this letter he thanked his allies from the First Christian Church on Rivermont and the Unitarian Church on Court Street and certain other "outed" integrationists.

But, Mel and his ilk just have to face it - they've had their day, and now it's over.

LETTERS

Santa Muerte

SANTA MUERTE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins. The local paper ran an article about the Mexican "Saint Death". It confirms your conclusions in HR 359 about Indian-Hispanic fixation on blood and death. Nothing really has changed in 500 years." G.A. - Illinois

---

ARYAN BROTHERHOOD: "To Whom It May Concern: I am an Aryan Brother in the Aryan Brotherhood here in prison. We are separatist who hold white conduct to the highest standards. This sets us apart from other prisoners. I feel as the black Marcus Garvey did in the early 1900s that separation is the only true way that racial equality will ever be achieved." R.T. - prisoner Indiana

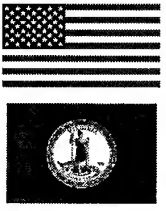
UNFILTERED NEWS

SAVED BY BELL: Charges against Roman Catholic Bishop Thomas Dupre indicted on child-rape charges were dismissed because the statutes of limitations put him beyond legal reach. (CSM, Oct 1, 2004)

RHK: **"If a man ... force her, and lie with her: then the man only that lay with her shall die." Deut: 22:25**. Anything other than this is against the Law. There are no statutes of limitations in God's Law.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 363



RECONSTRUCTING CONQUERED STATES

ONE: Recently, before a major football game, a TV segment showed a beautiful naked blond standing before a big black football player asking him for sex. She jumped into his arms and he carried her off.

TWO: A newsreel showed the Japanese arriving on board the battleship Missouri to sign the surrender document ending WWII. Americans soldiers and sailors stood neatly on parade. The Japanese delegation came up the ladder onto the deck and American sailors surrounded each member of the Japanese

delegation and doused them with delousing powder before allowing them to sit at the surrender table.

THREE: Saddam Hussein was captured. The news displayed a close-up of him - fatigued, disheveled and dirty. His mouth was being held open like that of a horse having its teeth inspected.

Each of these media events was staged. The object was to produce an attitude in the viewer. Study your response; imagine why the establishment wished you to have the emotional responses each event produced. If you have the ability to do this - you see the world as it is - a world at war!

Surrender Flags

History books show pictures of British ships captured by Americans during the Revolution. The victorious Americans flew their flag above the conquered British flag which showed that the vessel had been captured. Flying the victor's flag above that of the conquered enemy is an ancient symbol of conquest.

During "reconstruction" the only flag permitted was that of our conquerors. Gradually, the Virginia flag crept out of the closets and once again began to be seen again. Then, the chain stores of the international merchant began flying the conqueror's flag exclusively. Local merchants and local governments found that good things came to those who flew the conqueror's flag over the Virginia flag. Those flying the Virginia flag exclusively got nothing. It meant that if you were "unreconstructed" - a rebel.

To this day, in most places in Virginia, the US flag is flown above the Virginia flag on the same flag pole - the conqueror's

sign of victory. Most Virginians have now been conditioned to seeing it this way.

Survivors See Things Differently

When I was a boy we played war in the Monkeyville trenches. They were real trenches. Our guns were wood. We had real ones at home. Our fathers took us out and let us practice shooting them. We boys who played war at Monkeyville had wooden guns.

The war had been over for a long time, but it seemed like yesterday. There were graves around. Government people came sometimes and dug up bones and carried them away.

English basements remained where houses once stood before the Yankees burned them. English basements are only half in the ground. We stood on the basement floor and shot Yankees from out of the basement windows with our wooden guns.

At night before bed, we sat staring into the fire for an hour or so and listened to Granddaddy, Grandmother, Great-uncle Roy, Uncle Alex and Uncle Thompson talk. There was only the flickering light from the fireplace and smell of burning wood. My job was to keep the woodbox full. Everybody worked. I brought in kindling, fed the chickens, helped slop the hogs - the buckets were real heavy - brought in the cows and pumped water for them, and was first up in the morning to light the water heater and kindle the wood stove. I was seven. I had been taught a lot of things by the time I was seven.

I heard Kellyville stories. The Kellys are refugees from Kellyville at Kelly's Ford. It's only a name now. The town itself was shot to pieces in the fighting, looted, and never rebuilt. There are lots of places like that.

There were stories about black bands roaming the countryside after the War was over raiding farms - burning, killing, raping, stealing; they were protected by Federal troops garrisoned at Culpeper. Black soldiers, sheriffs and deputies pushed us off the sidewalks and made us walk in the streets. Sidewalks were "black-only". It was all real to me. I thought they were talking about "now" or maybe "yesterday". The blacks I knew were nice. I was told to treat them nice - but to remember the rule: "My black friends aren't your black friends and your black friends aren't my black friends."

I remember.

There were stories about cavalry and infantry fights on the turnpike up above where we lived in Culpeper. This was Mosby's country.

A few years before, when Uncle Thompson was my age, the school teacher visited to ask Granddaddy to make Uncle Thompson stop beating up children at school. Uncle Thompson beat them up because they said bad things about Yankees. The reason that Uncle Thompson beat them up was that "everyone knew" that when the Yankees learned that someone had said something bad about them they came and burned your house down. Some of the basements in the neighborhood had been burned down long after we had been "liberated" and the fighting had ended. Uncle Thompson thought the Yankees still did things like that.

Something else: the war didn't last from 1861-1865 like the school books said. It lasted from 1861-1876. 1876 was when the last occupation troops left - after having stolen everything we had. That's what I was told.

There was a mass grave up the road. Hundreds of our boys are buried there in one big grave. The fight must have been considerable. The monument lists the regiments, some of the

names, and lots of "unknowns", but there is no marker on the turnpike where the fight took place. So many fights, so many dead people, so much destruction. Other children played "cowboys and indians" - we played "Yankees and Rebels". We drew straws. The losers had to be the Yankees.

KKK

Around the fireplace, the KKK was discussed. None of my family in Culpeper belonged that I know of, although, being a secret organization, there is no way I could really know. Everyone else bragged that their fathers and grandfathers belonged - along with preachers, congressmen, senators, judges, everyone. I'm talking about the '20s Klan. The history of the Klan was confusing. Uncle Alex explained it to me.

The first KKK was Southern - about 1867. It was a local police force to maintain some kind of order. Then, the Union occupation army fielded SWAT-type teams disguised in KKK regalia who committed atrocities so the establishment media could blame Southerners. They did this to justify anti-Southern laws being passed by Congress. They still do.

To try and stop the deception, General Forrest, the KKK commander, ordered the organization disbanded in 1868 or '69 - a year or two after it was organized. From then on the KKK became an exclusive federal government operation. There were intermittent battles between Southern vigilance-committee police and the federal KKK. In the 1870s, a

cease-fire agreement was reached between Southern leaders and the federal government.[1]

The 1920s revival of the KKK swept the entire country. There were about as many Klansmen in the North as there were in the South. To defeat this grassroots revolt, the government repeated what they had done in 1868 - they fielded a bogus KKK to commit crimes. The media worked this scam the same way they had worked it before. By the time WWII ended only a few die-hards still belonged to the KKK organization which had now been made disreputable. The establishment is a good *"false witness"*. They've been doing what they do for a long time.[2]

FBI Dirty Tricks

Knowing the background one should have no difficulty believing that the government does the same today as it did yesterday.

> Feb 18, 2004 Washington, PA --- "The FBI set up a phony Ku Klux Klan group and encouraged them to build bombs and acquire automatic weapons, according to the former FBI informant and leader of the

1 The secret agreement between the South and the US government allowed Southern whites to remove blacks from public office. Black rulers had banned white European immigrants who were supposed to buy plantation land bought at tax sales. In return for being allowed to rid themselves of black rule, the carpetbaggers could keep the land they had stolen. The story is related in *Vigilantes,* Hoskins, 1991.

2 *"If a false witness rise up against any man to testify against him [that which is] wrong; Then both the men, between whom the controversy [is], shall stand before the LORD, before the priests and the judges, which shall be in those days; And the judges shall make diligent inquisition: and, behold, [if] the witness [be] a false witness, [and] hath testified falsely against his brother; Then shall ye do unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother: so shalt thou put the evil away from among you. And those which remain shall hear, and fear, and shall henceforth commit no more any such evil among you." Deut 19:16-20.* These priests and judges represent God the WORD - not the Admiralty-Law God of the Hindu merchant. All false witnesses will one day be tried by the WORD.

group who was jailed when his relationship with the feds went bad." (*Washington Observer-Reporter*) copied by (*Nordwave*, p.4, POB 5901, Lake Worth, Florida 33466)

"The conviction of an inmate who spent 10 years in prison has been overturned because an FBI scientific expert gave false testimony and withheld evidence." (Story in *News & Advance*, p.2, May 28, 2003)

"The U.S. government planted the bomb in the Alfred P. Murrah Federal Building to create a pretext for a crackdown on the secretive militia movement." *Chicago Tribune*, May 9, 1995

"A jury found a widespread government conspiracy responsible for the assassination of The Rev. Martin Luther King, Jr. A US House committee concluded in 1978 .... The jury found that government agencies were involved. The list included the FBI, CIA, and organized crime." (Story *News & Advance* A-3, December 12, 1999)

"On February 11, 1976, the late Congressman Larry McDonald inserted evidence into the Congressional Record (pages E-617-619) documenting how various US terrorist groups were actually being funded and controlled by the federal government."

The 7/10/95 National Review reported: "The 1978 investigation implicated Rowe as an agent provacateur, and he was accused of helping plant the bomb that killed four Black girls in a Birmingham church in 1963. ... In 1990, an internal FBI file came to light which acknow-

ledged that Rowe had led attacks on Freedom Riders, clubbing them with a lead- weighted baseball bat. The FBI paid the medical bills for Rowe..."[3]

"In 1979, at Greensboro, North Carolina, a combined group of Klansmen and Nazis were involved in a shoot-out with members of the Communist Workers Party, which resulted in five dead Reds. In the 1980 trial that followed, it was revealed that Bernard Butkovich, an agent for the Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco and Firearms (BATF) had infiltrated the Klan-Nazi group. Many witnesses from inside the Klan-Nazi group swore that on several occasions, before the shoot-out, Butkovich suggested a variety of illegal acts. Witnesses said that the BATF agent 'suggested the murder of a rival klan leader, urged members to buy equipment to convert semi-automatic guns to fully automatic weapons, and offered to procure explosives (including hand grenades). ..." (7/15/80 *Washington Post)(Aug 1995, Youth Action News*, PO Box 312, Alexandria, Virginia 22313)

The above is nothing more than a continuation of the stories I heard as a boy - government policy manipulating public opinion to justify oppressive legislation.

The Andersonville Guilt Trip

In school I was taught about "Andersonville" - the Southern prison where so many Yankee POW's died. After the War thousands went on record saying how badly they had been treated. With so many people stepping forward to testify - the stories must be true.

3 The Cartel media is still using this bombing incident in which the feds were involved to generate anti-Saxon legilation and create racial strife.

Later I learned that Yankee POWs were given extra compensation if they could show that they suffered ill treatment while prisoners in the South. When the word went out that they were going to be paid - thousands lined up to qualify. Their perjured testimony went into the country's permanent record and I heard it regurgitated for the 10,000th time just last week on TV. *Andersonville!* I've had it rubbed in my face all my life. If I'm not mistaken Saxon-Germany was forced to pay each "Holocaust Survivor" who testified how awful he had been treated. When the word got out about the money, armies of "survivors" emerged to file claims. I have heard that there are more Jew claimants than Jews living in German occupied Europe.

Prisons

Prisons for POWs? Prisons are unLawful. It's a form of kidnaping.[4] Yankees and Southerners exchanged prisoners as required by the WORD - that is - before Mr. Lincoln stopped it.

Jackson captured 11,000 Yankees at Harpers Ferry and paroled them. As they marched past on their way home carrying their baggage and belongings with them, Jackson rode by on the way to his next battlefield - and they cheered him - again and again they cheered him.

There's something else. Because of Mr. Lincoln, the death-rate among Confederate prisoners in Northern prisons

4 *"The children of Israel are men, and your brothers; you shall not reduce them to slavery." Leviticus 25:46 (Ferrar Fenton); "If a man (376) be found stealing any of his brethren of the children of Israel, and maketh merchandise of him, or selleth him; then that thief shall die." Deut 24:7; "Obed ... a prophet ... complained that they ... make captives out of their kinsmen ... to let them go home without doing them any harm ... So the ... men took the captives and let them go, and took care of them, and gave them provisions, and sent them away to their own country, without doing them any harm." Antiq 9:7:2*

was greater by half than the death rate of Northern prisoners in Southern prisons. Mr. Stanton himself admitted in 1866 that of 270,000 Northern prisoners in Southern prisons, 22,576 died - a rate of 8.3%. There were only 220,000 Confederate prisoners in Northern prisons but 26,436 died - a rate of 12%.[5] There is an obvious reason the media relates only one side of the story.

One's World View Influenced

My upbringing has influenced the way I think. I have no difficulty believing that almost 10% of the S. African Boer population - mostly women and children - died in British Concentration camps - and those who killed them are making the same excuses the Cartel apologists are making in America. The ITC media continue to "accuse" while the ITC continues doing what they did. Today, they continue killing S.African whites using their black agents. The same forces who conducted the war against us in the South, and are still doing it, also conducted war against our Saxon kinsmen in S. Africa - and are still doing it.

Neither do I have trouble believing James Bacque's documentation in his monumental *"Other Losses"* showing the American idol, General Dwight Eisenhower's policy of dealing with German POWs by killing more than a million of them after the war was over. It's easy to kill disarmed prisoners. They killed our people the same way. Nor do I have difficulty believing that Franklin Roosevelt joked with Stalin about exterminating these very same German-Saxon prisoners before it happened, AND, that Stalin - the Turk - whom liberals trained to be a Christian priest, slaughtered 30,000,000 pris-

5 *February, American Myth Month*, Francis W. Springer, Pace Publications, 1707 W. 6th St., Greenville, N.C. 27834, ©1973

oners - most of them Russian-Saxons. Again, it's easy! AND, that Mao slaughtered 70,000,000 of his own countrymen. Based on what happened to us I find it easy to believe that the leopard doesn't change his spots.

Here are other things I learned:

Shaking Hands

Shaking hands is really something new. Granddaddy was old fashioned - he was one of many who wouldn't shake hands. He said people shook hands to seal business deals and that his word did that - just as a kiss is supposed to seal a contract between a boy and a girl. Years ago, merchants shook hands to seal business contracts. Granddaddy didn't have to - his word was good enough.[6]

I remember one time that granddaddy shook hands and made a contract. A man who had once worked for him stole from him. For more than 30 years granddaddy didn't see or speak to the man when he passed him on the streets of Culpeper Court House. This must have affected the thief terribly over the years since Culpeper is a small town.

Granddaddy and the man grew old. One day granddaddy walked up to the man and held out his hand and said, "Jim, we are both getting old. Let's let bygones be bygones." They shook hands. A new contract was made.

---

6 *"Be not one of them that strike hands (handshake, guaranteeing performance, make trade agreement), or one of them that are sureties (give a guarantees) for debt." Pr 22:26*

Drinking

When he was young, granddaddy got into some bad company and drank.[7] Grandmother didn't approve but she understood. People were poor. Times were hard. Raising a big family, feeling responsible for his extended family and for neighbors were hard.

When I knew Granddaddy he didn't drink. Years later I saw a note in the family Bible that said "I promise not to take a drink for five years." signed, Richard Thomas Kelly. He had made a contract with God and never drank again. His word was his bond.

Church Going

Granddaddy wouldn't go to church. He respected the WORD but not preachers. I don't remember seeing him smile often. Of course he was old when I knew him, but he was approachable by everyone.

The town of Culpeper came to him with their needs and disputes. His advice was Lawful and just. I was nine when he died. There were so many people there that they all couldn't get in the house and it was a big frame house on the Sperryville Turnpike. The flowers had to be taken out into the yard to make room for people inside, and there they took up almost the whole front yard. I remember it was spring because the colored people who came all brought bunches of jonquils. Lots of them. The cavalcade to the cemetery was still leaving the house when the hearse reached the Masonic cemetery where grandmother's ancestors were buried and where he was to be buried.

---

7 *"It is not for kings to drink wine, nor princes strong drink: lest they drink and forget the law, and pervert judgment." Pr 31:4-5*

My grandfather's life had little to do with church-going and everything to do with obedience to the WORD.[8]

The Conquered Southern Nation

From what I have seen the war did not end either in 1865 or 1876. The war has never ended. The federal occupation troops are still here - just less visible.

The government told us that they were going to provide us with with government payrolls which would bring prosperity to our stores, cities and towns - "a real blessing". That's what they told us.

This "blessing" was the result of having federal occupation troops, supposedly withdrawn in 1876, moved into permanent forts built at strategic places throughout the conquered Southland.

Military engineers, men who plan such things, bragged to me how admirably these forts were placed - placed to prevent uprisings by a captive Southern-Saxon-nation demanding the return of their governments, businesses, churches and farm-kingdoms.

Today, permanent forts guard the Southern-Saxon. They are even named for Southern heroes - Forts A.P. Hill, Lee, Pickett etc.: How thoughtful! How considerate! Even the rebellious "copperhead" part of Yankee-Saxon-Pennsylvania is honored by having Fort Indiantown Gap built in its midst - to furnish "prosperity" to this formerly "Copperhead" region with a military payroll - and it still isn't over. Over 500 government men with their families arrived and settled in Eric Rudolf's hometown to make sure that his discontent did not

8 *"By their acts ye shall know them." Matt 7:20; "Faith without works is dead." James 2:17-26*

spread to his neighbors. Only now are some of these families being withdrawn. There is too much at stake for the Cartel to take unnecessary chances with malcontents.

Saxon-Heroes

Captive conditioning never ends. Schools in the South were once named to honor her heroes. I went to Robert E. Lee Junior High School. The building still stands but the name has been changed. The elementary school I went to was named for Lynchburg's two boy generals killed in the War - "Garland- Rodes". That name too has been changed.

Dixie

Once, every football game began with a prayer, the band played "Dixie", there were wild "rebel-yells", and the game was on. No more. Dixie has been banned. Children grow up not knowing "Dixie".

Singing

Before reaching the age of 16, I could field-strip a machine gun blindfolded at Fishburne Military School. Our Cadet Corps sang as it marched. Even before that, when I was 13, we drilled at Robert E. Lee Jr.-Hi. We sang there as well. A nation sings.

In my teens, double-dating was the thing. We would get a party together and go to the top of Tobacco Row Mountain where there is an ancient spring. We would eat hotdogs around a fire - tell stories and sing. New songs, old songs; songs that our fathers sang, war songs, funny songs. A nation sings.

Today, the Saxon doesn't sing. Our conquerors have imported alien nations and alien music. This has caused confusion. Destroying a nation's music destroys its soul. Our people no longer sing.

Placing Blame

I was raised in a suffering prostrate South and raised on family stories of injury, insults and murder. I have seen continuous unending hate directed against my people. Continuously, relentlessly I watch politicians attack us, preachers lie to us, and merchants who will do anything to wring another dime from us. Helplessly, before my very eyes I have watched the descent of and dismantlement of my beloved Southland. This very thing was done earlier to my ancestors back in Scotland, England and Ireland - and we are still here.

I can't blame Yankees - most Yankees lost their land before the war. Mr. Lincoln was unable to fill the ranks of his armies from a reluctant white population four times larger than that of the South. He received so little support that he was forced to recruit almost half a million men in Europe with promises of cash and land. This was almost as many as the South had in all its armies. He also recruited nearly 200,000 blacks.

Perhaps we could blame Mr. Lincoln. But, who put him in office? If he was someone's surrogate - the people he ruled were also surrogates - made that way by force. Their reluctance to support the war is revealed by Northern prisons being filled with Northern political prisoners.

Should we blame the British - the ones who invaded us twice and then S. Africa - the country that instigates wars? British merchants benefited - but not the English people, and

certainly not the Scots and Irish who served in the British army to keep from starving back home . The British - perhaps they too are surrogates.

Like the South and S. Africa, Germany has also been treated worse than any Saxon nation in recent memory, besides the Saxons of Russia. But, all Saxons everywhere - from Scandinavia, Europe, S. Africa, America to Australia are receiving the same treatment - different in degree only.

Blame the Jews? It's easy. Lots of people do. Everything they do irritates someone. Is it possible that they too are surrogates - protected to do "their thing"?

If not Jews - who then is calling the plays?

I'm going to tell you another story that might help pull this together.

The New York Whipping

I went to NY on business and took two of my children with me to see the sights. I had worked on Wall Street years before. We were in the lobby of the Waldorf Astoria when my 12 year old red-headed daughter, 'Becca, began acting up. She figured that because people were all around she could get away with being disobedient.

The Law states:

> **"He that spareth his rod hateth his son: but he that loveth him chasteneth him betimes." Pr 13:24**[9]

I took my belt off right there before God and everybody, and gave her a whipping. A lot of people stopped what they

9 *"Chasten thy son while there is hope, and let not thy soul spare for his crying." Pr 19:18; "Foolishness is bound in the heart of a child; but the rod of correction shall drive it far from him." Pr 22:15; "Withhold not correction from the child: for if thou beatest him with the rod, he shall not die." Pr 23:13*

were doing and watched. When I finished, you could hear a pin drop. Then, one person clapped, and then everyone clapped, a real round of applause. My daughter was good as gold for the rest of the trip.

If you do today what I did back then, the authorities will put you in jail. Why? Because there's another law being enforced in the land instead of God's Law;

> "Hindu children are always treated with great respect and awe, for one does not always know who they are. They may be incarnations of a grandmother, grandfather, aunt or uncle, dearly beloved mother, sister, brother, respected father, a yogi or rishi returned to flesh to help humankind spiritually. ..." Subramuniyaswami, Sivaya, (WWW.Hinduism Today)

The Hindu trade-religion rules the land. That's why you can't spank disobedient children. This is also the reason for the anti- "capital punishment" movement. Death is the punishment required by the WORD for murder and rape. If you put someone to death it might be your grandmother, grandfather, aunt or uncle, mother, brother or father.

Since Hindu law is the basis for the Admiralty law now enforced in the West - it is logical to assume that our masters are Hindus - and we, the Saxons of the world, while being told how free we are, are actually being digested in the belly of the beast.

The Cartel media-presentation of the blond and the black at the beginning was to humiliate, cause hopeless and to make us hate blacks; the Jap humiliation was to make Japs despise Saxons; the Hussein humiliation was to make Islam despise Saxons. All this is being done to separate us from potential allies who would have supported us in the coming war. The on-going suppression of the WORD, and its replacement with

Hindu trade-law is done to separate us from God the WORD - thereby destroying our will to resist.

Unfortunately for our enemies, the WORD which is our God, has a plan for this also. The word *"stubble"* should ring a bell! If it doesn't - you've got homework to do.

==========

S. African Observation

Dear Mr. Hoskins: Thank your for your interesting HR about "Constructive Friction". That is exactly what is happening in our country, and of course also in many other countries including the USA.

What is very interesting as far as our situation is concerned is that the white liberals who helped the ANC into power and deKlerk's supporters who surrendered shamelessly are now leaving the country unsatisfied with the result of their own doing. Many of them were very naive do-gooders and others had guilty consciences about apartheid as a result of total ignorance and left-wing propaganda against the Afrikaner people. All nations in S. Africa had freedom and many more benefits under apartheid than under our present totalitarian state which can be called a Xhosa-dictatorship controlled by internationalists.

Most of the hundreds of traitors everywhere in Afrikaner society are known to us. They are mostly well paid and protected by the authorities. Most of them have been identified by the HNP Afrikaner political party and many operate openly without fear. Although some like Prof Johan Heyns have been killed by unknown snipers it is to our benefit that they should not feel threatened at this stage of our struggle.

It is also important that our God fearing Christians and white nationalists have informers behind enemy lines. My family and I were saved from a police raid by such a patriot.

At present, I am writing about our struggle. It is quite a big task as you would know. I experienced a lot that will be published hopefully to the benefit of the struggle that lies ahead. New insights of the treacherous role of politicians but especially the Afrikaner churches will be highlighted in my writings. With best wishes, S.J.

RKH: S.J. from the beginning distrusted DeKlerk and saw that he was betraying S. Africa. He tried to warn others - to no avail. His book should be interesting .

UNFILTERED NEWS

UNLAWFUL MARRIAGE TERMINATED

Denmark's Prince Joachim will divorce his Hong Kong-born wife, Princess Alexandra, the royal palace announced. *Citizen* Sept, 17, 2004.

Denmark's Prince Divorces Stranger

"So Esdras arose up, and said unto them, Ye have transgressed the law in marrying strange wives." I Esdras 9:7; "Let all them of our habitations that have strange wives come at the time appointed. And with them the rulers and judges of every place, till we turn away the

wrath of the Lord from us for this matter. ... All these had taken strange wives, and they put them away with their children." I Esdras 9:12-13, 36

==========

2004 - Index

A

AIDS 39, 87
  India now leader 108
American Colonization Society 24
Andersonville prison 220
Aum Shinrikyo 200
Azatlan 81
Aztec 137

B

Basque 76
Berbers 79
Berkeley, Governor 9
Blacks
  "niger" 158
  Amer. Colonization Soc. 157
  Difagane 152
  different races 158
  Elijah Muhammad 163
  Haiti 156
  history 151
  Marcus Garvey 160
  Mohammedans in Africa 150
  rape 154
  Schweitzer, Albert 153
brainwashing 55
Brown vs Board of Education 94
Buddhism 59
Bush/Kerry 54
Butler
  Pastor Richard Girnt Butler 191

C

Catholic 148
China
  Bible prophecy 50
  piracy 57
  trade with 47
  Chinese intellegence 193
Cleaver, Eldridge
  rape 154
constructive friction 132, 143
corporations 49
cradle
  "The Rocking Cradle" 22

D

death saint - Santa Muerte 210
Declaration Of Independence 42
deKlerk 35
Denmark's prince
  divorces stranger 231
downsizing America 41
drought 125

E

eagle eye 173
Early, Bishop 24
Episcopal Church
  sins against Virginia 32
Esau
  billionaires 91
  Esau's Illusions 89
  money 90
  press 92
  race war 95

F

farm rally
  Nebraska 182
FBI 87
  dirty tricks 218
  misidentifies Mayfield 106
Finley, Pastor Robert 24

G

Germany 37
God 52
Gods 64
gold 88
Gypsies 77

H

hair - long vs. short 13
Haiti
  early Black revolts 156
Henry Ford 178, 185
Henry VIII 4
Herod 145
heroes 196
Hinduism
  black color 118
Hispanics 137
  Alamo & Goliad 140
  Aztland 137
  lynching 125
Hoskins, Bartholomew 7

I

indentured servants 27
Indians 131
  Bill Clinton 141
  deadline shoot 136
  Indian givers 139
  Monacans 132

Okee - god 133
recognizing tribes 110
(see Hispanics) 137
whiskey 134

J

Jews 177
Jewish 54
Jim Crow 31

K

Kennewick man 108
kings 63
Bloody Mary 5
Britain's 4
Charles I 10
forbidden 2
suppress WORD 4
KKK 217
Kurds 74

L

LAW
as a man thinketh 45
bastard 141
beast 60
children of hell 63
concealing truth 61
eating w/strangers 31, 146
interracial marriage 32, 65
kings 64
living among strangers 31
missionaries 62
sin after learning truth 52
sodomy 65
strangers ruling 32
usury 64
war with kinsmen 66
will send WORD 52
Lee, Rev James 34
Lincoln 19
lying 126

M

Macandal 156
missionaries 60
Moore, Judge Roy 54

N

Nasdaq
advance/decline line 48
nations inside states 74
Niger River Basin 149
nirvana 176

O

offshore 46, 147
Order, The
Duey, Randy 145
Our Nordic Race 52

P

Passion, the movie 121
Perot, Ross 109
politicians 38
press 93
programming populations 204
Protocols Of Zion 173
land 181
media 184
Puritans
Virginia 2, 7

Q

Queen's speech 37

R

race war 95
Reconstructing
Conquered States 213
religion
business of 116
"Remember" 11
Robinson, Rev V. Gene 34
Roosevelt, Franklin D. 14

S

Sassoon family 198
Saxon 71
terrorists 58
Schmidt, Hans
suffers stroke 165
Schweitzer, Dr. Albert
on Blacks 153
shaking hands 223
Sicily
Two Sicilies 80
sodomites 209
spanking children 228
SS 146
surrender flags 214

T

Talmud
robbery 28
Tappahannock 174
Taxes 86
Tecumseh (pict) 133
Till, Emmett 123

tobacco....26
two gods....69

U

Ultimate Reconciliation....36
United States....57

W

Waffen-SS....146
Wal-Mart....45
war
- combination warfare....206
- Desert Storm....194
- Escabar - drugs....197
- Matsumoto - doomsday cult....200
- Mitnick, Kevin - hacker....202
- new heroes....196
- opium wars....198
- Soros, George - finance....196

Wheel Of Destiny....68

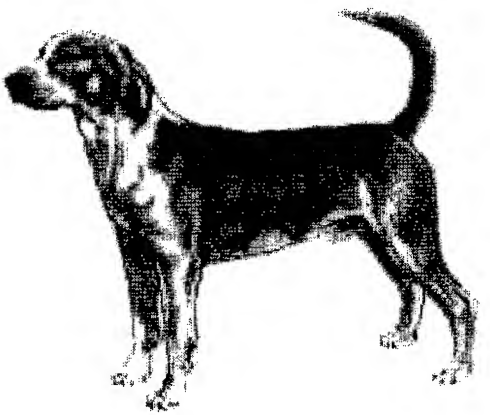
Z

Zimbabwe's Mugabe....37
Zionism
- betrayed....102

HOUNDS

OF

HELL



and other stories from

HOSKINS REPORT

2005

Copyright © 2006.
by Richard Kelly Hoskins

All rights reserved. No portion of this book may be reproduced without written permission from the publisher except by a reviewer who may quote brief passages in connection with a review.

Published by

Virginia Publishing Company
P. O. Box 997
Lynchburg, Virginia 24505
Phone 804-384-3261

Printed in the United States of America

First printing 2006

ISBN 1-881867-1-14-5

Also by Richard Kelly Hoskins

OUR NORDIC RACE, 1958

ISBN 1-881867-00-5
Add'l Printings 1958, 1961, 1961, 19652, 1965, 1975, 1986, 1998, 2005

History of the Saxon nation.
$5 copy plus $3 p&h ($5 overseas)

WAR CYCLES/PEACE CYCLES, 1985

ISBN 1-881867-01-3

Add'l printings 1985, 1986, 1991, HB 2000 2005
History of usury and war. 250 p.
$25/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

VIGILANTES OF CHRISTENDOM, HB 1990

ISBN 1-881867-02-1

Add'l printings ab 1991, 1997, 2005
The Story of the Phineas Priesthood, 472 p. sb
$25/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

WOLF & THE SHEEP, 1993

ISBN 1-881867-03-X

Add'l printings 20021
Wolves eat sheep. That's what they do.
Sheep try to keep from being eaten. That's what they do. 78 p. sb
$5/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

IN THE BEGINNING, 1995

ISBN 1-881867-04-8

The Hindu takeover of Western business, politics,and religion. 249 p. sb.
$15/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

Virginia residents add 5% sales tax

2005 - Table Of Contents

364 HOUNDS Of HELL
Hunting Horns, Siva & Gurus.....1

365 THIRTY-SIX STRATEGIES
Oriental strategies of conquest.....19

366 APOCALYPSE - WORLD DESTRUCTION
Hindu religious belief.....39

367 TWO GODS
God's of Empires & the Pig story.....59

368 MAKING MONEY
The simple act of making money
Out of nothing.....79

369 HINDU MEDIA-WEB
Interconnecting Cartel government.....99

370 MISSISSIPPI BURNING
The war declared by Esau on the WORD.....117

371 JUDITH
The woman who destroyed Esau's Army.....135

372 BARABBAS
And Sons Of The Devil.....153

373 THE UNFORGIVEABLE SIN
The thing that will kill you.....173

374 WORSHIP WITH STRANGERS
God's instructions.....191

375 TWO LAW SYSTEMS
Marcian's Solution.....211

INDEX 227

Chapter 364

HOUNDS Of HELL

Hunting Horns, Siva & Gurus

On the mantle over the fire place is a commemorative fox horn. It's a trophy. Dad won it at the Appomattox Field Trials in the '30s. Those trials were the biggest gathering of packs of Walker Foxhound and master foxhunters in the country. You just didn't bring your pack to the event - you were invited. I can't tell you the prestige associated with being invited to bring one's dogs to compete.

Dad had the best pack. Probably the best pack in the country. It was a big pack and he ran maybe 15 or 20 hounds with another 10 pups always coming along. Year after year he won first, second and third. Nobody else ever did that. Poor as a church mouse during the depression, after feeding his four children he really had to scramble to feed his dogs. He had an agreement with local butchershops and once a week went around picking up barrels of scraps. Once, when Dad was really hard up, he turned down $1,000 from a man who wanted to buy one of his dogs - any one of them. The offer was refused "because it will break up the pack". A pup, maybe, but not a member of the pack. Each dog in the pack had a specific job and Dad's pack was a perfect team.

Etched on the horn are likenesses of his dogs. Each identified by his markings. They are shown in full cry after a "red". Dad said red foxes are bigger and smarter than greys. "Prince", "Queen", "Princess", "Duke" - I remember those names. People in Bedford and Amherst Counties knew them, too; at least they knew when they were running - they could hear the dogs and fox horns.

This presentation horn can be blown - if you know how, but the real hunting horns actually used in the field were smaller and shrill to get distance. Most hunters just used the same signals using their voices when calling their dogs - but many used hunting horns. The shrill sound of the fox horn echoing over the Virginia hills was like Gabriel's horn and the dogs understood and responded with increased baying and yelps.

Imagine Dad standing on a hill, eyes half-closed, a smile on his face; his dogs running so far away that you could barely hear them - but he could. There would be silence for a time. Dad would nod to Mr. Shepherd, Dad's hunting pal, and Mr.

Shepherd would blow a shrill message telling the dogs that the fox had doubled back and to hunt around for his new track. There was quiet for a bit longer and then one dog would bugle. Soon they all picked up and were in full cry once again - back on the right trail.

Dad told me which dog it was that first picked up the scent and told the rest of the pack about the new track. He told me what the rest would do - and they did. He said that any fox hunter worth his salt could do that. He learned that as a boy down at Hoskins Creek in Essex County. I couldn't. Never could. But I'm not the fox hunter my father was.

I did learn this much. The master uses his fox horn to talk to his pack. A master might have the best foxhounds in the country, but if thousand dollar dogs ignore their master's horn, if they turn aside to chase deer or raccoons - they are worthless. Dogs that eat but don't earn their keep force the pack-master to get rid of them and put together a new pack - a pack that is obedient.

Rebel Yell

You've heard of the "rebel-yell". Well, lots of our regiments didn't have buglers - they used the fox horn. Just about everyone already understood hunting horn talk. The sound of the "rebel-yell" coming from thousands of men repeating orders from the fox horn was magnificent - I've heard it many times when serving with the 116th Regiment of the 29th Division. Of course, it's not such a joyous sound if you are the one being hunted.

Early Morning

Early one morning, many years later, before anyone else came to work, I was sitting in my chair up on the 18th floor of the Central Fidelity building looking across the hills of Piedmont to the Blue Ridge. I was waiting for sunrise - my favorite part of the day. In my mind I could hear Dad's Walkers.

Then, I heard something else. There were other packs out running. I knew they were foxhounds from their bugling, but they were giving out a strange sound. They weren't hunting like foxhounds. It was like they were hunting something else.

Could it be that other pack-masters were teaching their dogs to hunt rabbit and deer? Foxhounds are not allowed to hunt rabbit and deer. A valuable foxhound that hunts rabbit or deer is worthless as a foxhound. A pack-master who encourages such conduct is worse - he is a traitor to the ancient and honorable craft of the fox hunt.

Reality

I snapped from my day dream and leaned back and contemplated.

The steeples of Lynchburg stood as tall as ever. At one time or another, in my own search for a pack-master whose call I could understand, I had attended a lot of them - most in fact. Often I was asked to speak from their pulpits or teach their Sunday Schools. I knew many of their pack-masters - nice chaps. They repeated the name of God the WORD constantly, and taught their congregations not to "lie, cheat

or steal, to pay their taxes and come to church on Sunday." But they ignored the weightier things of the Law.[1]

Then it came to me; the words they were teaching were THEIR words. I was not interested in their words - I wanted to hear an authority greater than the speaker - I wanted to hear the clear cut concise orders from the Grand Master of the Hunt.[2]

I had much to learn about "organized religion". I knew about foxhounds. They are trained to obey the sharp clear commands of a fox horn. Those that don't are instantly cut from the packs lest they teach other dogs to disobey. But here, in church, these packmasters blew the horn just so the dogs would hear its pleasant sound and think that all was well.

But things weren't well. Anyone with eyes to see could see that wolf-packs were running and catching sheep - and these pack-masters were teaching their charges that all was well - that "all gods are one", that the Laws of God's WORD have been done away so that dogs can now do anything they like.

Well, not exactly - that would be chaos.

You see, if God's Laws are done away - WHO then tells the pack what is "good" and what is "bad"?

You got it! That's it!!

There is no one else except the local packmaster - the very one who denies that the WORD is God. He has made himself a *"Guru"*.

---

1 *"Woe unto you ... scribes and Pharisees ... for ye ... have omitted the weightier matters of the law ... these ought ye to have done." Matt 23:23*

2 *"Moses commanded ... Take this book of the Law ... that it may be there for a witness against thee." Deut 31: 25,26*

The Guru

What is a "Guru"?

We are taught that "Guru" refers to someone who is smart. This description doesn't come within a mile of what goes through a Hindu's mind when he hears the word "Guru". Try the Hindu definition:

"In Hinduism, Guru means God Himself."[3]

Those six words can blow your mind if you take time to really think about it. *"Guru means God Himself."* It makes perfect sense from their standpoint.

Since "all gods are one", a Guru searches among Esau's incomprehensive mish mash of beliefs and puts together a belief system pleasing to his followers - a belief system both useful and pleasing. If one agrees with the Guru's selections - he becomes your contact with the gods - your only contact since he is the only one who knows the god he has created for you out of countless other gods. He is the one who understands. You have no choice. You must follow your chosen Guru as you would God himself because he is the only one who knows the way to "nirvana" - the restitution of all things - where good and bad at last come together. Where all is one.

The one who explains all this to you is equal to the gods. This is why, to the Hindu,

"Guru means God Himself."

As payment for turning people away from the Laws of God the WORD that would prevent the wolf from eating sheep, the "guru" is rewarded with "tax exemption", media "notori-

3 **Am I A Hindu** (The Hinduism Primer), p.2, Halo Books, 1992, POB 2529, San Francisco, CA 94126

VOICE OF THE HOUNDS OF HELL		VOICE OF THE HOUNDS OF GOD	
1 Tolerate Other Gods	yes	1 Tolerate Other Gods	no
2 Kings	yes	2 Kings	no
3 Taxes	yes	3 Taxes	no
4 Monopoly	yes	4 Monopoly	no
5 Usury	yes	5 Usury	no
6 Against death penalty	yes	6 Against death penalty	no
7 Reincarnation	yes	7 Reincarnation	no
8 Sodomy adultery	yes	8 Sodomy adultery	no
9 Pedofilia adultery	yes	9 Pedofilia adultery	no
10 Integration adultery	yes	10 Integration adultery	no
11 Fornication	yes	11 Fornication	no
12 Prostitution	yes	12 Prostitution	no
13 Abortion	yes	13 Abortion	no
14 Open housing	yes	14 Open housing	no
15 Aliens approach altar	yes	15 Aliens approach altar	no
16 Accept mixed-breeds	yes	16 Accept mixed-breeds	no
17 Strangers ruling man	yes	17 Strangers ruling man	no
18 Strangers in the land	yes	18 Strangers in land	no
19 Eat scavengers	yes	19 Eat scavenger	no
20 Horoscopes, witchcraft	yes	20 Horoscopes, witchcraft	no
21 Trade with strangers	yes	21 Trade with strangers	no
22 Eating w/strangers	yes	22 Eating w/strangers	no
23 Gambling	yes	23 Gambling	no
24 Help anti-christ	yes	24 Help anti-christ	no

(1) Ex 20:3; Ex 22:20 (2) 1 Sa 8:5-22 (3) Lu 23:2; Matt 17:25-26; 22:19-21; Matt 17:27; (4) Isiah 5:8; Mic 2:1-2; Jer 22:13 (5) Ezek 18:13; Deu 23:20 (6) Num 35:33; I Ki 21:42; Ps 149:5-9 (7) Heb 9:27 (8) Lev 20:13 (9) Mt 9:42; 18:10 (10) Deut 22:20-25; Lev 20:15-16 (Beast has hands, works in vinyard, prays to god. God created man and beast. The union of the two produces hued-man - "human".) (11) 1 Co 6:9 (12) Deut 22_20-21 (13) Jer 20:17; Jer. 1:5 (14) Ex 23:31-33; (15) No 18:7; No 1:51 (16) De 23:2 (17) Deu 17:15 (18) Ex 34:12-15; Ex 23:33 (19) Deut 14:3,8 (20) Ex 22:18; Lev 19:31; Deu 18:10 (21) Pr. 6:1; I Ki 4:21 (22) Lev 22:10; 1 Cor 5:11; Lev 22:25. (23) Prov 20:21 (28:20; Hab 2:6. (24) 2 Ch 19:2; 1 Tim 5:8.

ety," large churches whose chief contributors are employed by wolf-cartels, access to "usury-bank loans", and use of the "media" itself - the road paved with unlimited riches.

You have seen the accompanying table before. You have studied and know the Law of God the WORD. When you see one who advertises himself as a teacher of the WORD, and instead, teaches the opposite - you are dealing with a Guru - a traitor to both God and man. He follows the god who has many names, the principal one which is "Siva" who is - fittingly - the god of sex, destruction and death.

It's not enough to teach people not to lie, cheat or steal. All religions teach that - including Christianity. Lord Siva teaches his followers not to lie, cheat, or steal. Lord Siva also teaches deception - so his followers CAN lie, cheat and steal. He teaches both. His followers don't lie, cheat or steal and they do lie, cheat and steal.

But, there is one thing Siva does not teach - he does not teach the thing the WORD teaches - that kings, usury, monopoly and strangers are banned. Those who follow the WORD teach that. These prohibitions ban Siva himself.

Any "goody-two-shoes" who does not actively support these prohibitions of God the WORD is suspect. If he tolerates teachings banned by the WORD, he is suspect. It indicates that the god he teaches is one he created himself and that he is its Guru - a "living god".

What people say reveals as much as what they don't say.

> The Hounds of God are known by their cry -
> The Hounds of Hell by theirs.

"If it seem evil unto you to serve the Lord, choose you this day whom you will serve ... but as for me and my house, we will serve the Lord." Josh 24:15

==========

LETTERS

INDIA'S WEALTH: "Dick: If India is the source of our troubles - how did it accumulate so much wealth since the British left following WWII?" G.F. - Texas

RKH: Hindu and Jewish writings say that the world is ruled by seven living "Perfect Masters" in the East who move about as they like. It is an interesting observation.

Countries own and run nothing. They are corporations who manage and control captive populations worldwide.

India's population is mixed-breed. People are made in the image of their gods. Each god has laws. The contending laws of the many contending gods reduced India to a state of Lawless-chaos. The British were instructed to occupy India and restore order. They did. They were then ordered home. They went.

Usury is the world's gold chain. It is a monopoly practice. The big absorb the small and the survivor rules all. Countless attempts have been made to have our own Federal Reserve audited. All failed. This shows that ALL our political rulers "respect", "hold-in-awe", "are obedient" to the banks who own the media which elected them to office. The ultimate usurer practiced his ancient craft in India before history began. He owns the banks that rule the world.

The State of India is a captive state like other captive states. However, its god, Kali, is universal and sovereign because those who rule us obey her. Her practices and rituals permeate the world.

India didn't regain wealth after WWII - its rulers never lost it. The country is a sort of traditional ITC headquarters - whose wealth accumulates in worldwide corporations.

GOOD SAMARITAN: "Dear Richard; Question: If an alien came into a hobo territory would you welcome him or tell him to leave because your God says for strangers to stay away from Saxon people?" N.D. - California

ANS: Remember the Parable of the "Good Samaritan"? A man was waylaid, beaten, robbed and left for dead. A priest came by and passed on the other side. So also did a Levite ruler. Then came a Samaritan (mixed breed Arab-Turk from Samaria) who stopped and rendered aid. Now, who was neighbor? The Samaritan, of course. He obeyed the Law which was disobeyed by the others. He will be rewarded for his good deeds. Under the WORD, alien nations of the world can Lawfully help each other and us, or, unLawfully harm each other and us.

If, however, the same "good" Samaritan who had rendered the Lawful aid should venture to disobey the Law and murder, rape, or rob - or unLawfully enter a Saxon place of worship, or, attempt to eat with the children of Israel, or marry one of its daughters - the punishments written into the Law are activated. ! 4 ▒ TheLawissupremeoverbothJacobandEsau.It is supreme over everyone.

==========

4 *"The stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh (the tabernacle) shall be put to death." No 1:51; "Thou shall no stranger* (2114) eat (398 'akal - to eat (lit or fig) *of the holy thing* (1697 dabar - "a word", from 1696 - dabar "to speak"), *a sojourner of the priest, or a hired servant, shall not eat of the holy thing." Lev 22:10* (This means the Word (see dogs) - or blessed food. ("Sojourner" - temp. resident. p.99 Concordance.); *"Then (Holofernes) commanded ... that they should prepare for her of his own meats, and that she should drink of his own wine. And Judith said, I will not eat thereof, lest there be an offense: but provision shall be made for me of the things that I have brought." Judith 12:1-2; "When they heard the Law, they excluded from Israel all the mixed multitude." Neh:13:3; "(A priest) shall take a virgin of his own people to wife." Lev 21:14.* (Jesus appointed all Israel kings & priests.)

UNFILTERED NEWS

GOLD: Europe's central banks have raised the amount of gold reserves to be privatized from 400 tons to 500 over 5 years to the year 2009. *Financial Times*, March 9, 2004, p.25)

RKH: Merchants are granted trading rights in monopoly markets called "countries". Using their state police powers they exact tribute from their captive customers and then privatize it. The world behind Esau's Cloak is an illusion far removed from reality.

INDIAN GOLD RESERVES: New Delhi: Dec 17, 2004. "There is a total of 9000 tonnes of gold reserves in the country, and it is likely to go up to 15,000 soon, Commerce and Industry Minister Kamal Nath said today. (Http://www. we-bindia123. com/news/showdetails. asp?id=55389&cat...)

RKH: Let's think now. What will India use to pay for this incoming 6,000 tons of gold? Will it use the gold to offset debts from usury that it is owed? If the gold is exchanged for credit - where will they get this credit? From banks. Whose banks can give this much credit? Theirs! Hindu corporation usury-banks parading under hometown names but in fact owned by the Serpent. Gold for credit. Good exchange! Rome did it - and died a whimpering pauper.

MEDIA: Forty-four journalists have been killed in Iraq since March 2003. (CSM, Oct 27, 2004)

POWELL COAT-OF-ARMS: US Sec State Colin Powell applied for and was granted a Scottish coat of arms based on the Scottish ancestry of his mother, Maude McKoy. (*Atlanta Journal*, May 14, 2004)

RKH: This is an act of those who follow another god. The Law states: *"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord; even to his tenth generation shall he not enter into the congregation of the Lord ("man")." Deut 23:2*

This tells you all you need to know about the rulers of Britain.

TEXAS: Houston - The number of Anglo-Saxons in Texas has slipped below 50% for the first time since the 1800s, according to a Census Bureau survey.

> **"If thou wilt not ... do all the words of the law ... ye will be left few in number ... ye shall be plucked from off the land." Deut 58:66**

CHURCH CLOSED: Toronto - Anglican Bishop Michael Ingham ordered Holy Cross Church in Abbotsford closed after it refused to support same-sex unions.

> **"They declare their sin as Sodom, they hide it not." Isaiah 3:9**

"According to the Associated Press, as reported in *Christian News* (July 23, 2001, p.3), the seven worst serial killers in the U.S. were all homosexual deviates:

* Donal Harvey - 37 murders
* John Wayne Gacy - 33 murders
* Patrick Kearney - 32 murders
* Bruce Davis - 28 murders
* Dean Corll, Elmer Wayne Henley, and David Owen Brooks - 27 murders

---

BYWORD: Nigeria's black Archbishop Peter Akinola says the U.S. Episcopal Church has created a 'new religion' when they confirmed a sodomite bishop in N. Hampshire and he wants nothing to do with it.

"Thou makest us a byword among the heathen, a shaking of the head among the people." Ps 44:14

PREACHER ACQUITTED: A confessed sodomite Methodist pastor, Rev Karen Dammann, was acquitted in a church trial by a jury of 13 pastors.

CHINA COMBATS AIDS: China's government is offering rewards of $40-$240 to informers reporting Web porn. It is also installing 1,000 condom vending machines in hotels, bars, universities and construction sites in the capital as part of its anti-HIV campaign. The UN estimates China's infected population nears 10m.

INDIA'S AIDS: The Global Fund to Fight AIDS, Tuberculosis and Malaria contends that the number of AIDS infections in India is much higher than 5.1 million. This may make India one of the world's AIDS leaders. Something not surprising considering India's most popular god is Siva - a sex god.

GOD BLESS AMERICA: According to the Human Rights Watch at least 11 Al-Qaida suspects have "disappeared" and are probably being held outside the US without access to the Red Cross or any oversight of their treatment.

ANTI-NATIONALISM: Madrid - Spanish & French authorities cooperated to arrest Mikel Antzo, believed to be

the leader of the shadowy Basque ETA freedom fighters who have long fought for the independence of the Basque nation in SW France and NW Spain. The Basque nation is home to the oldest language in Europe and a society that traces its roots back to before the arrival of the Romans. - Reuters

---

PROTOCOLS: Walmart stopped selling the *Protocols Of The Learned Elders Of Zion*, after protests. Walmart's web site had said, "If the Protocols are genuine , it might cause some of us to keep a wary eye on world affairs. We neither support nor deny its message." (*THE WEEK*, Oct 8, 2004)

ASSASSINATION: Izz El-Dine Khalil, Hamas leader, answered his cell phone which triggered a bomb in his car. Israeli assassins have a history of detonating bombs remotely by phone. (*THE WEEK,* p.9, Oct 8, 2004)

SEPARATISM: The multi-nation of Yugoslavia dissolved leaving the Orthodox-Serbs, Muslims, and Catholic-Croats, who, having no place to go, gathered around the dispensers of their laws - the priests. Today, the politics of all three groups are dominated by three nationalist parties with religious leaders dispensing law.

SEPARATISTS: Separatist rebels in the Indian states of Assam and Nagaland carried out a campaign of bombings and shootings protesting the flooding of their states with "outsiders." CSM Oct 4, 2004

THE ENEMY: Democratic Gov. Janet Napolitano, Rep Sen. John McCain, and the states's three Catholic bishops are lined up against Arizona's "Proposition 200", a ballot initiative aimed at illegal immigrants. The only ones for it are the

people. A recent poll showed that Arizona voters favor the measure 63% to 23%. (Story in *TIME*, p.23, Oct 11, 2004)

RKH: HR has long pointed out that our enemy, in addition to aliens, are the three castes the ITC has placed in power to rule us.

INVASION: According to Delhi *The Times Of India*, Indians have quietly taken over the diamond industry. Antwerp, Belgium, the world's diamond capital, is teeming with Indians who own and staff top firms. At least 90% of the world's diamonds pass through Antwerp and 2/3s of those go through Indian hands. "Any Jewish, Belgian, or Lebanese *diamantaire* will tell you that the Indians have run away with the business." (*The Week*, Sep 24, 2004)

RKH: It should come as no surprise that alien owned corporations have started using their own people to manage and operate Cartel assets.

COLLECTIVISM: Zimbabwe will abolish private ownership of land, nationalize all white farms, and give 99-year leases on the land to blacks. (The WEEK, Aug, 2004) *The International Crisis Group*, A shadowy independent think tank, recommended that S. African blacks get on confiscating white-owned land and leasing it to blacks for 99 years - the same as is done in Palestine and Britain. The next step will be for the state to "privatize" the land into the hands of Cartel agents. The ITC is predictable and good at what it does.

The Cartel-ruled US demanded that Europeans be removed from ruling Africa at the end of WWII causing Africa to revert to its normal chaos. Every black starving child, every black massacre, every plague, every black fleeing to the West is the fault of America's puppet rulers. Note the silence of

puppet priests, political rulers, and merchants. As long as they get theirs they could care less about who dies or who lives. The "stupidity" defense will no longer suffice at their judgment.

APOSTATE PREACHERS: Today's apostate preacher is either a traitor who follows other gods, a state priest who teaches admiralty law in place of Christian Law, or is the most stupid creature on the face of the earth - something hard to believe.

HE KNEW: A book by the journalist who first reported the Abu Ghraib scandal says that Donald Rumsfeld, US defense secretary, was told in 2002 that prisoners at Guantanamo Bay were being tortured but did nothing about it. (Story in *Financial Times*, Sept 13, 2004)

RKH: Charlemagne, Holy Roman Emperor, lord of the West and right arm and defender of Catholicism, is the grandfather of every pair of Saxon eyes reading these lines. This, our common ancestor, issued an invitation to Saxon kings and chiefs of Northern Europe, worshipers of Oden - to come to a great peace conference. They did and he beheaded all 5,000 of them. *"Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren the children of Israel ... for this thing is from me." I Kings 12:24.*[5]

Our own ancestor did this deed. Each of us has the ability and will to do the same evil, stupid things when deprived of knowledge. We are not better than our fathers. Our calling is to teach our kinsmen. It is easier to talk and teach than it is to fight and kill.

Muslims are aliens. However, the Scriptures teach that God made only man and beast. When dealing with "non-man"

(humans) the Scriptures teach; *"Beasts will not perish, nor all souls of beasts which the Lord created, till the great judgment, and they will accuse man, if he feed them ill." Secrets Of Enoch 58:7.* What Rumsfeld has done is neither honorable, Christian, or merciful. One would not do to dogs what has been done to them - unless the intent is to unleash a war between the Christian nation and the Muslim nation. It is the author's opinion that the ones responsible for these acts - all of them from the very top on down - should be brought forward and judged by the WORD.

TURKEY & EU: President Bush called on the European Union to admit Turkey. In essence, a Europe already overrun with Muslims is being asked to open the flood-gates to tens of millions more Muslims. This type of warfare is more deadly than armed conflict. It is meant to destroy Europe's Saxon-Christian nation.

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 365

THIRTY-SIX STRATEGIES

To Wage War

China's "yantra"[1] is the *dragon* - their version of the "Serpent of Deception". Japan's "yantra" is the *"Rising Sun"* representing the "Center-of-all-Things".

1 **YANTRA**: Hindu symbol representing a complete idea. ***"Mantra"*** - speaking or chanting the idea; ***"Yantra"*** - a visual symbol of the idea that one can use for meditation; ***"Tranta"*** - doing the idea. The 3 concepts go together and are one. "Mantra", "Yantra", "Tantra".

The Korean yantra-sign is the divided circle of the *ying-yang* male-female "sex-symbol". Each represents part of the greater international Hindu-Buddhist world where there is no sin, no heaven and no hell - just reincarnation for now and a promised "nirvana" tomorrow.

Those of their own who live in other lands and who practice any one of a multitude of religions are forever considered their own.[2]

Chinese believe that they are superior to all peoples on the earth. The Japanese and Koreans believe the same about themselves. Each believes his own are superior because each has mastered the technique of war gained from the *Thirty-Six Strategies*.

These "36-Strategies" are studied by every Chinese, Japanese and Korean from the time he can walk. A housewife purchasing a loaf of bread or a child buying a stick of candy employs them. The electronics or auto manufacturer, or textile salesmen employs one or more of the 36 Techniques when dealing with a customer. The Shinto or Confucian priest employs these techniques; the soldier uses them. Everything - every trade, purchase, even in obedience to their gods - every contact with others is done striving for an advantage. One gains or loses an advantage in each transaction. All believe that *"The greatest victory is the victory gained without battle."* Great victories require a true "Master of Deception". The Orient has many such masters. The Orient constantly is perpetually at war with itself or with others - politically, religiously and economically.

---

2 This is confirmation that all people are made in the "image" of their gods and do not basically change even when putting on or taking off religions.

Selecting Leaders

Long ago, Chinese rulers selected their administrators from those who scored highest on national exams. The son of a poor peasant scoring high on these exams might rise from poverty to riches almost overnight. This causes the Oriental to be pre-occupied with the study of "history", "literature" and "philosophy" - a fact confirmed by their scores when taking Western exams. This results in most oriental leaders being highly intelligent and extremely dangerous to those ignorant of their ways.

When one mentions "Number 15" or "Number 28" of the "36-Strategies" - the educated Chinese conjures up examples from Chinese history to serve as his examples to follow. Unfortunately, I am not as well educated in Chinese history as I would like, and neither are my readers, and must therefore attempt to translate Chinese-Japanese examples into examples more easily understood by Westerners.

The typical Westerner, with his direct method of thinking things through, will find the following tedious but necessary. The fact is - because we have failed to use the safeguards provided by the WORD - we are a conquered race. We were conquered long ago by forces using these 36-Strategies who persuaded us that we ourselves were conquerors of others. We didn't know we were slaves. We were never taught *"The greatest victory is the victory gained without battle."*

Today, the puppet rulers placed over us to keep us docile use these same ancient "36- Strategies."

The Puppet Nation

The industrial, economic, and military might of the United States has been harnessed and is at the beck and call of our

rulers. Puppet political, religious, and business rulers use our harnessed might to advance the agenda of our masters - which includes the subjection of other lands and peoples.

These puppet agents of the "Masters Of Deception" use combinations of these 36-Strategies. These combinations are called "bing-fa". A "bing-fa" is designed to achieve victory in a specific case. These "bing-fa" add to the 36-Strategies so that the total number available to be used is almost unlimited.

A Master Bing-Fa

The "First Gulf-War's" *Bing-Fa*, discussed in HR 2004-#362, is a perfect example. It used "deception", "media-propaganda", "political", "alliances", "electronic", "economic", "hacking" and other techniques together in perfect harmony. This, plus the fact that Esau uses the children of Jacob as his instrument to conquer his own and others, is looked upon by practitioners of the art as a masterful accomplishment.

Our puppet leaders did what they were told to do. The Saxons provide the "cannon-fodder", the prize belongs to Esau, and the "Bing-Fa" came from those who have mastered the "36-Strategies" - the Masters of Deception.

The 36-Strategies

1 - Hide important things in the open for all to see.

A) "USURY" - a fraudulent contract that from conception is impossible to fulfill.[3] The evil is concealed by calling it "interest". The public is told that "high interest is bad - low

3 If $10 is all the money in the world, and it is lent on condition that the borrower repay $11, he can't do it. The usury contract is a fraud and is a capital crime.

interest is good." ANY interest on a loan is usury and is equally bad. Today, signs on every street corner advertise usury loans and people have been trained not to take offense. Usury is hidden in the open for all to see.

B) The "yantra" of Vishnu, one of Hindu's favorite gods, is also a god of sex and death. His *yantra* is a female triangle pointed down - overlaid with a male triangle pointed up - signifying the union of the male and the female in the sex act. This symbol is employed by Hindu agents all over the world and people have been trained to blindly look on this sign of sexual intercourse and see nothing but a geometric design. It is hidden in the open for all to see.

2 - Help save a state from evil forces by invading them.

Many European countries have invaded much of the world to save them from their sins.

America alone has invaded Mexico, Cuba, Panama, Haiti, Kosovo, Germany, France, Vietnam, Korea, Japan, Yugoslavia, Afghanistan, Iraq and many other countries directly or by employing surrogates. The countries were invaded to save them from something worse.

3 - Use surrogates to do what you don't wish to be seen doing.

A) The ITC finances kings to organize the peoples of the world into manageable trade units called countries.

B) The ITC finances priesthoods to modify people's religious beliefs so that they will NOT use these religious beliefs against the ITC.

C) The ITC appoints great merchants to manage their corporations which hold the wealth extracted from the captive

peoples of the world.[4] Examples of hiring surrogates to do what one does not wish to be seen doing are without number.

4 - Make impossible demands on potential victims.

Demand Kosovo relinquish traditional Christian lands to Islamic invaders. Britain demanded that S. Africa allow imported mine workers to vote and take over the country. The U.S. puppet government demands that strangers be admitted and allowed to vote to rule Saxons in violation of the WORD with the certain knowledge that strangers will constitute a majority by 2040.

5 - Start a house fire and salvage the contents.

A) Instigate revolutions and while helping suppress them rob the country of everything not nailed down.

Talk *detant*e with the Soviets - create an expensive Taliban to fight them; and an expensive space race to force them into bankruptcy. Privatize Russian wealth in the resulting chaos.

6 - Talk one thing - act something else.

A) King talked non-violence and left cities in flames.

B) Peace-talk with Southern emissaries with an invasion fleet already on the high seas sailing to capture their principal harbor.

C) Attack Iraq to detract attention from the on-going alien invasion and occupation of America.

---

4 The US and G. Britain enabled black S. Africa to conquer white S. Africa with the Cartel privatizing the pieces. The US created the Taliban to fight the USSR. It armed Iraq to fight Iran. The USSR appointed puppet rulers in Eastern Europe. Organized Christian religions install Jews to run their usury banks.

D) Advertise products for sale - using alien males with Saxon females - the real purpose is to sell "idealized integration" to the captive Saxon nation to destroy them.

*7 - **Create something from nothing.***

A) Stonewall Jackson left burning campfires to fix the enemy's attention while his army flanked them with a night march.

8 - Use an unknown technique.

A) Hannibal used an unknown route through impassable swamps to get behind and destroy a Roman army.

B) Greeks used "Greek-fire" to achieve mastery of the sea. Japs attacked Fortress Singapore from the rear. England used tanks, France - breech-loading rifles, America - Gatling-guns, Germany - subs & blitzkrieg, State of Israel - intelligence & hacking, and the Cartel - usury and media monopoly.

9 - Help the enemy destroy himself with internal dissensions.

A) The Russian Revolution that destroyed Tzarist rule was financed from the US.

B) Hispanic La Rasa, the NAACP, and the Communist Party USA were financed by American Corporations.

B) The Black government of S. Africa was headquartered in Britain and financed by both Britain and the U.S. White S. Africa was destroyed.

10 - Smile with knife in hand.

Pretend friendship while plotting an enemy's destruction.

Concerned by government brutalities at Ruby Ridge and Waco, citizen defense militias mushroomed. The FBI sent

"goodwill" emissaries to "talk" while identifying militia vulnerabilities. Using this information, they destroyed America's militia movement.

11 - Sacrifice friends to win victory for a greater good."

A) Martin Luther King's excesses caused him to become a liability. He was executed, converting a liability into a martyr-asset.

B) Kennedy's excesses caused him to become an unelectable liability. He was executed, causing him to become a martyr-asset.

C) George Wallace's 3rd Party unexpectedly took on steamroller aspects. The Cartel had him shot - sacrificing one of their own to end a right-wing political revolt.

12 - Quietly pick up property belonging to another and take it home as your own.

Tens of thousands of farms were confiscated to build the Skyline Drive; again to make room for military bases; again to build the Tennessee Valley Authority. Most of the American west bought to be divided remains undivided and in government hands.

All, or any part of these assets, can be privatized at any time.

13 - Make an hidden enemy reveal himself by creating a disturbance.

To incite and bring into view the location and extent of the Christian-Patriot movement in America, the FBI sniper shot the Ruby Ridge mother in the face while she was holding her baby. They also shot her husband, their teen-age son, and a visitor - and the FBI named their base camp at the foot of the

mountain after the dead mother. FBI operatives were reported to be laughing when they talked about it.

It worked.

14 - Pretend the worthless is valuable.

A Chinese company verging on bankruptcy merged with a Western company thereby giving itself value.

15 - Entice an enemy from his place of strength.

Make a conciliatory gesture. Talk peace. Make concessions. A friendly visit to the enemy's camp allows you to view his strengths and weaknesses - a loose word, a valued family member, an opinion or obstacle formerly unknown. Any or all can be used to make him leave his position and take him down.

16 - Never attack a desperate enemy.

Wait. When he tires of waiting and disperses - capture his forces one by one.

About 20 years ago, a black farmer in Georgia was threatened with foreclosure. Armed white farmers went to his aid. Car cavalcades constantly paraded past honking their support. The authorities waited. Days turned to weeks. Weeks into months. The farmers went home. The authorities moved in and foreclosed.

17 - Exchange a rock for a diamond.

Extend honors and compliments to a potential victim. He will feel that this is a preliminary to future advantageous offers and will himself offer things of value.

18 - Make every effort to capture the friendship of the leader of a powerful opposition.

Turn an enemy into a friend if possible. It may help you to your objective. If he cannot be made into a friend it may be necessary to kill him.

19 - If unable to answer problems or ideas - remove or discredit the author or authors of the problems.

A) Examples are many: Marcus Garvey - American Negro separatist; Hendrick Verwoerd - S. African white separatist; Hitler - German separatist; Coligny - French separatist; Wallace - Scot separatist; today's separatists - Basque, Kurd, Tamil, Berber, Islamic and Saxon separatists. All are Cartel enemies and branded "terrorists".

B) Demonize the KKK. Then pubically invite followers of the WORD to KKK gatherings.

20 - Replace an enemy's loss of direction with your own program.

The U.S. deprived Iraq of its leader and is now conducting the election of a puppet government. The same was done in Kosovo and Panama, etc.

21 - Pretend the cicada's empty shell is alive.

The cicada leaves a useless empty shell on the side of a tree. When one operation becomes inoperative - switch to another while pretending the old is still alive.

A) When BATF failed at Waco - the FBI took over.

B) When NATO bogged down - the UN was activated.

C) When the UN failed - the CIA and the World Bank took over.

D) When all failed - the US operated alone.

E) At home, when various agencies lose support - Homeland Security is activated.

22 - Denounce friends to establish believable "bona fides".

A) In Russia during WWII, Soviet NKVD state police operatives dressed in German uniforms shot loyal Communist party members to reverse pro-German attitudes.

B) Postwar government KKK attacked blacks and pro-unionists to pressure congress to pass anti-South legislation.

C) US creates, arms, and supported Iraq-Afghanistan resistance organizations - then called them "terrorist organizations" and attempted to destroy them to justify Iraqattack and justify dispensing war contracts that quickly followed.

Denounce or destroy a friend if the reward is worth it.

23 - Keep captive populations intimidated.

Ruby Ridge, Waco, Oklahoma City, Trade Towers I & II, Ongoing KKK trials, drumfire media, religious, business and government "anti-Saxonism" - all orchestrated to keep the Saxon nation intimidated.

24 - Promise one thing - deliver another.

A) NAFTA was said to promote trade and prosperity. It destroyed both.

B) Forced integration was advertised as necessary for peace. It delivered lawlessness and strife.

C) IRAQATTACK promised protection from terror and WMD. It delivered war contracts along with massive Islamic casualties and worldwide enmity.

25 - Attack enemies within reach - keep others neutral.

When Rome attacked in the West it made peace in the East. When it attacked in the East it made peace in the West.

Just because an enemy is active elsewhere and is at peace with you doesn't mean that your turn won't come.

26 - The hidden message.

Lambaste one party as a warning to others. Accuse an individual's or group's writings as inciting "terror".

The hidden message - beware opposing Cartel policy.

27 - Pretend not to notice the approach of an enemy.

He will think you are preparing dinner while you actually prepare an ambush.

28 - Destroy the bridge.

A) Dispose of strong friends who helped you gain power since their strength is no longer needed and they may become a future danger.

B) Allow the enemy to reach a false objective - then activate booby- traps to ruin him as he tries to escape.

C) The Arabs enticed a Crusader army to attack a distant oasis that had no water. They all died of thirst on the march back.

D) Napoleon reached Moscow which had been burned. There was no food. Neither was there food on the way back since the Cossacks had burned it. Napoleon's army starved and froze to death.

Require an unproven ally to do something that will forever alienate him from your enemy.

29 - Be wise by playing the fool.

Japan's military effort to win WWII failed. The Emperor ceased the unprofitable venture, humbly surrendered, and ordered his people to quietly rebuild Japan's industries in order to conquer from a different direction. The result is that most Japanese don't believe that they lost WWII. They believe that they are winning the present war.

30 - Provoke strong emotion.

A soldier must be willing to die for his country. Make him think the effort worthwhile by portraying the enemy as evil and his destruction as good.

Wise men are indifferent both to praise or abuse.

31 - The beauty trap.

Asians feel that their enemies lower defenses when plied with wine, women and song. Women are a natural gift and work wonderfully well as spies.

A) Samson died because of an Edomite woman.

B) Clinton was disgraced.

C) A prostitute betrayed Joseph Paul Franklin.

D) Attila the Hun captured a German princess and she killed him in bed.

E) Much of Congress is presently compromised by their illicit liaisons.

32 - If weak, appear weaker than you really are.

Deliberately display weakness. Displaying weakness may make your enemy suspect a trap and hesitate to attack you.

33 - Use double agents.

A) Spend a great deal of money to develop a product, or use a double agent to steal the product for a fraction of the cost.

B) Palestinians rarely execute spies. They turn them into double agents by instructing them in the Koran and by holding their families hostage. So many have become double-agents that the Israelis seldom trust information gained by their Arab spies even when the info is true.

34 - Self inflicted wounds.

Undercover agents burn or blind themselves, or amputate fingers or hands to appear as victims of their own people in order to win confidence of enemies.

35 - Create your own "Bing-fa".

Make combinations of the 36-Strategies that suit conditions. Have many irons in the fire. Use the ones heating up. Never oppose a more powerful enemy by force.

36 - Run.

If overwhelmed - don't fight to the death. Surrender, compromise or run. Flight is strategy - not defeat. Chinese wars often drag on for years and even decades. Each defeat resulting in a retreat saves the army for another day.

Conclusion

Orientals think, breathe, and use variations of these 36-Strategies every day of their lives. Old "friends" smile and shake hands while their minds race devising the best combi-

nation needed to reduce their friend to do their will for that day.

Their homelands have used these 36-Strategies for hundreds of years. In the Orient, each successful *Bing-fa* has been countered in time by an opponent producing a counter *Bing-fa*.

The result has been - stalemate!

No longer is the Orient stalemated!

The West carelessly invaded their lands and has broken their age-old stalemate of contending parties. This has allowed one party to overcome others and gather all power. Most Far East countries are now united under single governments. These governments, while eternally suspicious of each other, are uniting against the one they all identify as a common enemy.

The technologically superior, but naive, West has been a natural steed for ITC masters using these Strategies.

However, the technological superiority is fast evaporating. Our future will be determined by our ability to learn to defend against those using these 36-Strategies against us.[5]

News From Die Afrikaner

Translated from *Die Afrikaner*, Feb 27 - Mar 4, 2004

A letter in *The Wolverhamton Express and Star* pertaining to the treatment of Boer prisoners during the Anglo-Boer War (1899-1902) contained the following:

5 Recommended reading: ***The Asian Mind Game***, Chin-Ning Chu, NY 1991: ***The Japanese Art Of War***, Thomas Cleary, Boston 1991

> "We take no prisoners now ... There happened to be a few wounded Boers left. We put them through the mill. Every one was killed."

Walker Henderson-Thompson, a British soldier diarist, wrote as follows;

> "Guards over the Boers sometimes got very tired and treated the Boers very well? One example of the good treatment was that of the Mounted Fusiliers. After a long march they were tired and it was very wet and cold and they thought it would be easier to mind corpses than live men, so they bayoneted about 30 Boers and lay down and had a good sleep."

Lt. Lachlan Gordon-Duff of the Gordon Highlanders wrote what happened when his unit on Nov 27, 1900 was involved in a skirmish with Boer soldiers.

> "Forty Boers tried to surrender to us the other day and were not allowed to and a fight ensued in which they fought well but were wasted; it is rather extraordinary how they still go on."

These were only three incidents in which about 80 Boer soldiers were murdered. It gives a new perspective to missing Boers statistics in the Anglo-Boer War - plus the thousands of non-combatants (children, women and elder men) murdered by the British and their collaborators the same way - all these besides the tens of thousands murdered in the concentration camps.

The only one I know of who was brought to justice was Breaker Morant. He was an Australian and as cruel as can be. No convention kept the English from treating our people this way.

Letter From S. Africa by K.J

The children have had a good Christmas. Betzy arranged for them to visit their holiday families.

Willie has put a concrete fence around the home. Safety has become a vital necessity everywhere. The gate is electronic.

After 10 years of black democracy our country looks terrible. Hans has to replace two tyres after hitting a pot-hole. An important bridge in Randburg has loose plates, and on it goes. What upsets us most are the innocent ones; white parents without work, the elderly who lost most of their pension and medical aid, or young children stolen by mostly Nigerians who keep them on drugs and use them as prostitutes, or sell them abroad. The Chinese are also a great danger and police who raid their homes find them full of drugs.

On our small place old bread and fruit are put out for the birds and we now find wild animals turning up, like the meerkat, family of the mongoose. There's nothing out there to eat because of the drought. Farmers continue to have the faith to survive in spite of the terrible drought and all the laws the regime uses to force them off their family farms.

A family camped in Natal. The mother got sick afterwards with a problem in her nervous system. After 3 years of treatment she went to our local doctor who saw immediately that a green mambo snake had bitten her. Since that snake has only a small mouth she did not get so much poison as she might have. That snake is highly poisonous.

I resigned from the HNP because of their political shift, but still get "Die Afrikaner". The rich man who runs it owns about 20 companies. I have found it difficult to trust rich people.

Canada is buying big into goldmines and prospecting.

Do you still remember Kaalvoet "Barefoot" Thysie? - Just a shirt, pants and no shoes - one of the last to surrender to the black S. African government. A real soldier. He later left to live overseas. I hope these men will come back when the time comes - when we will need them to defend us against the black hordes.

The present black S. African Defense Force soldiers have behaved badly in the Congo. A shameful lot.

It was nearly impossible for white students to fail in this year's matric exams. The standard has dropped to third world levels and the facts in the text books can't be believed. White parents must teach their children our true history so that they will know who they are, or they will believe what the communists tell them and be blind to everything their forefathers and mothers worked for.

With best wishes, K.J.

LOERIE, Jeugsentrum Trust, Plot 28, VERSTERPARK, BRONKHORSTSPRUIT, 1020, Tel: 013-932 0206

Dec 13, 2004

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: Words lack to express our deepest appreciation for the generous donation of R36,250 we received these last two months. Thank you also for the $500 donation we received to buy the children Christmas presents. They realize that many others won't be so lucky as to receive even one present this Christmas!

With the donated money we received during 2004 we were able to put up a concrete wall at the Children's home for protection and install a security system. The high crime level makes it a necessity.

All The Loeries

The Loeries are all healthy and happy. They had a busy and productive last semester at school and we are satisfied with their progress.

May you and your readers be blessed this festive Christmas season. Thank you for making a difference in the children's lives.

God Bless, Willie Hoffmann, Lorie Youth Centre

==========

LETTERS

GOING HOME: "Brother Hoskins; Enclosed are 12 stamps. Please use them as you see fit. Thank your readers for their work in bringing our people His WORD. I will be released soon back to my family and will be fellowshiping with followers of the WORD. In His service," A.R. - prisoner, California

---

FINDING THE ROAD: "Mr Hoskins: I truly wish I had known about the HR when I was on the street, I might not be in prison today. I'm sure many prisoners forget you when they get out. I won't. If knowledge is power, I must be getting stronger. I still have 5 years left - I hope you ride this one out with me." M.J. - prisoner, Texas.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 366

APOCALYPSE

Appearances Can Deceive

During the Berlin Crisis I was called up as a filler for the 100th Airborne and assigned to be 2nd Aide to Gen Rash the Commanding General. I was the oldest 2nd Lt in the US Army. When the Visitors' Bureau was created to welcome visiting dignitaries, Gen Rash put me in charge since he didn't need two Aides. My desk was in Division G2 intelligence and I was detached and placed under command of Col. Kimball, Division G2.

Col Kimball thought it important that the officers under his command pal around. One Sunday he *suggested* that we go to a riding academy and rent horses for the afternoon. There were three of us and three horses to choose from. Col Kimball took the big horse, Capt Bastic took the middlesized horse, and 2nd Lt Hoskins got the littlest horse.

The little horse I had been given was mean as a snake. He wanted to take the bit and go! It was all I could do to keep him under control and seemingly quiet. When going to Lynchburg College 15 years earlier one of my three jobs was breaking horses for the *M-Y Ranch*. The owner had bought Texas barrel racers that hadn't been ridden in years - which was why he was able to buy them cheap. I gentle-broke them. Only twice did I have to do the bucking-bronco-rodeo thing. I could handle the little son-of-a-gun without appearing to, but it was a struggle of wills the entire time.

The big horse of Col Kimball had two gaits - a walk and a fast-walk. He never would go into a proper trot. After twenty minutes Col Kimball was disgusted and suggested we exchange horses. I got on the big horse and Col Kimball mounted the little horse - and that's the last we saw of him. Away he went hanging on for dear life. That part of Arkansas countryside was mostly flat with rolling hills. In an all-out run Col Kimball disappeared into a fold in the ground a quarter mile away and emerged a few minutes later to top the next hill, a distant figure, and then disappear behind the next fold in the ground where he disappeared.

We waited.

After half an hour we saw a faint figure in the distance that got closer and closer. It was Col Kimball racing toward us hanging on for dear life. He dashed up - skidded to a stop -

calmly dismounted and informed us that he thought that "we have enough exercise for the afternoon."

Appearances can be deceiving. In addition to the riding exhibition, in private life Col Kimball was a bank teller and Captain Bastic, assistant G2, was a used car salesman. They were also both geniuses - more than qualified for their important jobs. Many's the time I watched them take bits and pieces of intelligence and put them together into a comprehensive and understandable picture of national importance. I remember the day when Captain Bastic suddenly stood up and exclaimed:

"Our next war will be in Indo-China - Vietnam!"

I was thunder-struck. Vietnam?

Where's Vietnam?

The Simple Pieces

I learned much from these men. They taught me that piece by piece, little by little, one gains understanding. One must look beyond appearances.

Religion Is A Law System

The Encyclopedia Britannica, 14th Edition, Vol 5, p. 635 says:

> *"Very early, Christianity was conceived to be a new system of law, and faith was interpreted as obedience."*

Religion is about law. The WORD created *Adam-man* and created him in the image of the WORD.[1] The Serpent taught

---

1 *"God created man (adam) in the likeness of God." Gen 5:1; "God created man (adam) in his own image." Gen 1:27*

man the way of alien gods. By the time of Jesus - the Serpent's *"Cloak Of Esau"* had concealed the WORD and it was all but forgotten.

Jesus returned the WORD to his people. Those who believed him were looked on as revolutionaries by the kings who had been established by the Serpent and whose followers obeyed different gods and different laws.

Jews

Jews killed Jesus. But which Jews? There are at least three kinds. Let's examine the most recent group of Jews. They are the Khazar-Turk "Jews".

Khazar-Turk Jews

The Khazar Empire was comprised mostly of Mongol-Turks who converted *en masse* to Judaism in the 9th century. The Jews themselves say that over 90% of today's "Jews" are descended from Khazars. These are mostly today's Zionists who are trying to re-establish their ancient Khazar Kingdom in Arab-Palestine which the Arabs took earlier from Christian-man.

These Jews, these refugees from the Khazar Empire that was destroyed about 1000 AD couldn't have put Jesus to death simply because they weren't there. The reason they are so disliked is because the ones who taught them to be Jews, the Hyrcanus Jews, taught them to lie. The Hyrcanus Jews were lying long before the Babylonian Talmud surfaced. As children of the Serpent it is part of their religion to lie. It is

encouraged. Their religion forgives lying a year in advance.[2] Because of this Jews have been distrusted down through the centuries.

These "other Jews" we are talking about are Hyrcanus-Jews.

Hyrcanus-Jews

The Hyrcanus Jews brought Jesus before Pilate trying to get him condemned to death. Pilate wouldn't do it. The following is how we know these Jews were Hyrcanus Jews;

> *"Then said Pilate unto them, Take ye him, and judge him according to your law. The Jews therefore said unto him, It is not lawful for us to put any man to death." John 18:31*

Everyone knows that this is absolute nonsense. Pilate had given them permission to judge after their law, and the WORD states time after time that murderers, sodomites, adulterers and such must be put to death - and the WORD is *adam-man's* Law system.

Those who deny the WORD follow different gods who have different laws. God the WORD is different from other gods in that he never changes. These Jews followed a different god.

---

2 Kol Nidre, prayer of the Judaic religious ritual, sung at evening service on the Day of Atonement (Yom Kippur). Means "All Vows". "All vows, obligations, oaths, anathemas... which we may vow, or swear, or pledge, or whereby we may be bound, from this day of atonement unto the next... we do repent. May they be deemed absolved, forgiven, annulled, and void and made of no effect: They shall not bind us nor have power over us. The vows shall not be reckoned vows; the obligations shall not be obligatory; nor the oaths be oaths." Jewish Encyclopedia, Vol VIII, p. 539. Check your internet search engine for "Jew" and "Kol Nidre".

Hyrcanus Goes For Diversity

"Jews" aren't really Jews - that's a generic name. John Hyrcanus was responsible for introducing aliens into the land who took the name "Jew".

Hyrcanus was high priest 135-104 B.C. and also a war hero of the Maccabean wars.

> "John Hyrcanus conquered all of Edom and undertook the forceful conversion of its inhabitants to Judaism. Thenceforth the Edomites became a section of the Jewish people." Ency/Jud Vol 6, 1991 p.378

This was bad news because the people of Edom were cursed by God;

> *"Jacob have I loved but Esau have I hated." Romans 9:13; "Esau (is) the father of the Edomites." Gen 36:43*

The Book of Jasher 29:20 describes Esau.

> *"Esau was a designing and deceitful man, one who hunted after the hearts of men and he stole their minds." Jasher 29:20*

Remember *"designing and deceitful"* - it's the hallmark of Esau- Edom and the Serpent.

It was the children of the hated Esau that Hyrcanus introduced into the land. Something bad was sure to result - and it did. These Edomites organized the atheist Sadducee Party and one of them became King Herod who killed the Israelite children. They spread their poison everywhere so that the land became completely Lawless by the time Jesus arrived with the WORD.

It was about "Hyrcanus-Jews" that Jesus spoke:

> *"I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and are not, but are the synagogue of Satan." Rev 2:9; "Behold, I will make them of the synagogue of Satan, which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie; behold, I will make them ... to know that I have loved thee." Rev 3:9*

He described them this way:

> *"Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is not truth in him." John 8:47*

"Designing and deceitful". Different gods for different people.

The missionary effort of Hyrcanus-Jews much later converted the entire Khazar Empire to Judaism and taught the Khazar-Jews the Kol Nidre *"designing and deceitful"* thing. Khazar-Turk Jews and Hyrcanus Jews even have different DNA. Check the internet. It is the Hyrcanus Jews who are responsible for getting Khazar-Turk Jews into Palestine - where few if any are likely to emerge alive in the days ahead. We'll see the reason for this soon.

But - there is still another Jew - Aristotle's Indian Jew. Now we have three kinds of Jews. Let's try to keep them straight.

Aristotle's Indian-Jew

We mentioned Josephus earlier. Some of his writings are revealing. He recorded an observation by Aristotle found in his *Flavius Josephus Against Apion*, book 1:22 (p.615) in describing someone he had met:

> "This man then was by birth a Jew, and came from Celesyria; these Jews are derived from the Indian philosophers; they are named by the Indians *Calami*, and by the Syrians *Judaei*, and took their name from the country they inhabit, which is called Judea."

Aristotle lived 384-322 B.C. This was long before Hyrcanus (135- 104 B.C.) conquered Idumea and made the Idumeans into "Hyrcanus- Jews". So here we have Indians who called themselves "Jews" who were in the land long before Hyrcanus "converted" the Edomites.

Actually, Aristotle lived about the time that Alexander the Great invaded India. This was shortly before India's Asoka the Great boasted that he had conquered the Greeks with his "Dharma". The five Greek kings that Asoka boasted of having conquered with his dharma are identified as Antiochos II Syria (261-246 B.C.); Ptolemy II of Egypt (285- 247 B.C.); Antigonos Gonatas of Macedonia (278-239 B.C.); Magas of Cyrene (300-258 B.C.); and Alexander of Epirus (272-258 B.C.).[3] To be conquered by "Dharma" means that you have become a Hindu even while calling yourself by the name of another god. The Middle East had become Hindu several hundred years before Jesus arrived on the scene.

King Asoka went on to say:

> "My officers charged with the spread of Dharma are ... empowered to concern themselves with all sects. ... Different officials are thus assigned specifically to the affairs of different religions, but my officers for spreading Dharma are occupied with all sects."[4]

3 FN *The Edicts of Asoka,* N.A. Nikam & Richard McKeon, Univ Chic Press, Chicago 1959, p.29

4 Ibid; p.34

These "officers" are the *Dharmamatras* - Hindu missionaries. They go by the name of whatever sect or religion they work with. Dharma is "toleration" - *"One shall not condemn another religion or race by word or deed." (King Asoka. 304 B.C.-232 B.C.)*xxx Hinduism is a religion of integration. The WORD is man's separatist religion. There are many separatist nations in the world - the Hindu is at war with all of them.

Generic Term

"Jew" is a generic term. There are Jewish Muslims, Buddhists, Shintoists, Christians and Taoists among others.

The *Jewish Encyclopedia*, China, p.33, 1893 states:

> "It is an unwarranted skepticism to doubt the correctness of the tradition of the Chinese Jews themselves, which traces the first immigration back to the Han dynasty between 206 B.C. and 221 CE. ... The Jews of K'ai-Fung-Foo themselves claim that they received their religion from India."

It would probably be safe to say that it was these same *Aristotle Jew-type Indians* who appeared in China, were operating at the time of Alexander the Great and all the way back to the time of *I Samuel 8* in about 1000 B.C. It was they who persuaded the stupid elders of Israel to break the Law and get a Lawless king to rule them. The WORD has a lot to say about stupid preachers who refuse to obey the LAW, refuse to learn, and haven't learned a thing in 3000 years. It also has a lot to say about stupid sheep who listen to them. It took the writer of these lines 18 years in a Judeo-Christian Church to figure out that he was being snookered. Others figured it out in 20 minutes.

Some accept the assurance of Kol-Nidre Jews that they follow Biblical Old Testament, the Babylonian Talmud, Islam, Jain, Buddhism, Taoism, or whatever. A few understand that their words are the *Cloak of Esau*. Complex philosophies conceal simple beliefs. The Jewish caste exists to fulfull its assigned task.

Direction

The thing that helped years ago was reading *I Adam & Eve* 18:7-9, (Lost Books, p14).

> *"The Word of God came to the serpent and said ... the ruin of my creatures happened through thee ... And a wind ... carried away the serpent from Adam and Eve ... and it landed in India."*

Those who have learned Biblical parables know that *Serpent* means "deception". *Adam & Eve* - is "adam-man". India is the place to look. Further scriptures state:

> *"God ordered Satan to show himself to Adam plainly, ...And God said to Adam ... look, O Adam, at him, who said of himself that he is God! Can God be black? Would God take the form of a woman?" 2 A&E 4:1-4*

Yes, as a matter of fact, the principal Indian god worshiped by more people than any other is black. He is a sex-crazed god named Siva. Siva is also god of death and destruction when manifested as Kali who is also black. Kali kills! She enjoys it. She likes her work. She is pictured with a tongue dripping blood she has been drinking, heads of her victims on a necklace about her neck, a freshly severed head dripping blood in one hand and a bloody sword in another, with serpents of deception wrapped around her arms and neck. She

is standing on the prostrate body of a *white* demon - a demon who has opposed her through the millennia.

I got the following e-mail yesterday:

> "You are right, Siva is black, but you are so blind you can't see the destruction coming. It is obvious that all people that aren't hurt by the sun's rays belong here and those that can't take it don't belong. You are an alien race. The white race is doomed. White people cannot travel the world because they risk being beheaded by non-whites. Your time is near!! Your reign is over. Believe me there will be retribution. OM NAMAH SHIVAYA!!!!! - The coming night of Shiva."

Yes, followers of alien gods recognize that we are different.

Oppenheimer On Vishnu

There is a story about Robert Oppenheimer that the reader might find interesting. He has been called "the innovator behind the creation of the A-Bomb" by the media.

In an interview shortly before his death in 1967 Oppenheimer recalled the words of the Hindu god Vishnu;[5]

> *"Now I am become Death", he told the human, "destroyer of worlds."*

Oppenheimer compared the A-Bomb's power with that of Vishnu - *"destroyer of worlds."*

---

5 (oppenheimer.htm The Integrity Papers - James N. RoseUIU Group) (http ://www. ceptualinstitute. com) **The wisdom of J. Robert Oppenheimer**

Vishnu's White Horse

Hindus believe that there have been many periods in history in which all life has been destroyed. The present period will also be destroyed and a new age will be brought in by Vishnu on a white winged horse.

It would be as foolish to dismiss this belief as the rantings of crazy people as it would be to laugh at someone holding a pistol to your head.

Kali Yuga

Hundreds of millions of Hindus believe that the world has gone through many cycles. The cycle we are presently in is called "Kali-Yuga" - the age of Kali. It is the worst of all Yugas starting in 3102 B.C.

The color of this age is black. Truth will cease in this age. Everything becomes sexual. Sodomy becomes rampant. Women rule. The scriptures are *Tantras*.[6] Hollywood whores and whoremongers endlessly act out "mantra", "yantra", and "tantra" and are rewarded with wealth and fame befitting high-priests of death and destruction who are preparing the world for the Apocalypse.

Lord Siva represents sex, his female manisfestation *Kali* - death. Disease, starvation, war, and catastrophe come fast one after another in greater rapidity than ever before. Conditions will get worse and worse until existence becomes unbearable; then, all will end in a great apocalypse where all living beings on earth will die. When all life ceases - Vishnu, Siva's brother, will bring in a new age - riding on a winged white horse.

---

6 Mantra, Yantra, Tantra: "Mantra" - hypnotic prayer recitation - "OM"; Yantra - visual concept of subjects worshiped or desired - pictures, TV; Tantra - acting out the thing spoken and seen.

Readers recognize the Hindu "winged" white horse in opposition to Revelation's "White Horse" of the WORD.

Aum Shinrikyo

Japan's Aum (Om) Shinrikyo is a Japanese Hindu religious cult obsessed with apocalypse. In 1995, its members released deadly sarin nerve gas into the Tokyo subway system, killing people and sending many thousands to hospitals. Witnesses said that subway entrances resembled battlefields as injured commuters lay gasping on the ground with blood gushing from their noses or mouths.

Aum Shinrikyo's other activities include yoga, meditation, and breathing exercises. But at the center is the Hindu belief that the only way to quickly stop today's misery and suffering is to end all life. In their eyes they were performing an act of mercy for the entire world by helping Kali.

Some believe that Aum Shinrikyo jumped the gun. To those who don't know the background, the above sounds like the rantings of a deranged mind. However, when one considers that the world's oldest banks originated in India and that usury banking becomes a monopoly because of the nature of lending 10 for 11 when only 10 exist - then - such things become possible.[7]

A banking monopoly provides unlimited wealth. Unlimited wealth permits the purchase of kings, priests and media.

---

7 USURY: 5391 nâshak, to strike with a sting (as a serpent) - lend upon usury. *Strong's Concordance*; Usury is lending 10 units when only 10 units of the thing lent are in existence - while requring the repayment of 11 of those same units - or forfeiture of assets. This cannot be done. If tolerated, *Usury* logically results in ALL property falling into the hands of one usurer with all others becoming his agents. Ezek 18:13; Deu 23:20.

When one owns kings and priests and also controls the minds of the world - many things are possible.

The White Devil

The opponent of the Apocalypse is the white devil on whose prostrate body Siva dances and Kali stands. The white devil has always opposed Siva and Vishnu and will be destroyed along with the rest of the world.

"For the Hindu, Apocalypse is the natural ending of the world in the fourth age, the Kali Age. In the Kali Age humankind will be utterly destroyed."

From the Hindu Puranas:

The Methodical Attack

Notice how today the WORD is being attacked by the media, politicians, and by religious leaders? The reason is given by Josephus:

> *"If you ... gain a victory over them (the Israelites), ... persuade them to leave off their obedience to their own laws and the WORD of that God who established them ... for by this means God will be angry at them (and will destroy them)." Antiquities 4:6:6-13*

If God the WORD, the Saxon's creator, can be made to destroy his own creation - then the Apocalypse is assured and events will proceed as Vishnu plans.

However, the WORD, the Saxon God points a path for Saxon-man that is different:

> **"When thou are in tribulation ... even in the latter days, if thou turn to God and shall be obedient ... he will not forsake thee ... nor forget the covenant of thy fathers." Deut 4:30-31**

"I will send my WORD and save thee and thy seed." II Adam & Eve 12:6

The Hindu talks about bringing his Apocalypse and DEATH. We talk of Armageddon - and LIFE. We know who wins the contest. We learned piece by piece, little by little. Understanding comes by looking beyond appearances.

We've read the book.

==========

LETTER FROM S. AFRICA by K.J.

We went to Bronkhorstspruit yesterday as some children were arriving. One of them was a 6-year-old. His brother is at the centre. His brother arrived as dirty as can be and had to be taught how to behave, good manners and clean clothes. Today he is a neat helpful youngster - entirely different. They hope to have the same results with his younger brother.

A girl in her early teens also came with her grandma. I don't know if they determined whether or not she will fit in.

This year there will be a poor harvest and many farmers are desperate. The farmer's Co-Ops are now in the hands of Jews and they charge 26% on white farmers' outstanding debt and nothing on the debt of black farmers. Where it will all end is a mystery. Most of those living in the cities don't even see what is coming. They react like "Pavlov's Dog" to the TV stories of black poor. They give to them and give nothing to their own whose situation is as bad. They won't believe that the 6-year-old had no breakfast yesterday morning as there was nothing to feed him.

We had no electricity for 48 hours and that is a worry with refrigerators and alarm systems.

Please thank the kind gentleman who gave money for the children's Christmas party.

Your's faithfully, K. J.

LETTERS

CUNNING: "Dear Richard; '36-Strategies' was one of your best. History shows that cunning rules the brave. Courage without perception and cunning can be disastrous. I believe, based on King James Bible and other esoteric research, that the day of judgment is near. The cleansing will be awesome and terrible." David Lane 14-88, The Order - prisoner Colorado

---

CALL ON NAME: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I do wish you wouldn't mention the names of the other gods as the WORD commands. Still, I'm sure you have your reasons." S.J. - Vermont

RKH: *"And in all things that I have said unto you be circumspect: and make no mention of the name of other gods, neither let it be heard out of thy mouth." Ex 23:13*

The Geneva Bible margin note adds, "By swearing by them." The WORD names other gods - "serpent", "devil" "baal" etc. - to identify them, not OBEY them. We have to identify enemies to fight them.

CHRISTMAS: "Mr Hoskins: I was shocked to see that some of the money sent to the orphans in S. Africa was for Christmas presents. I myself don't celebrate 'x-mass' or put up a 'x-mass' tree Idol or bow down to it." F.G. - California

RKH: Money was sent with instructions that it was to be used to buy presents for the children so that they would know that their far-away kinsmen cared about them. I think it was a great gesture!

As for "X-Mass"; If people want to celebrate the re-birth of the *Word made flesh* - pick a date, give it another name if the present one upsets you. Is that OK? If people want to worship a tree at the same time - I think they are somehow missing the point. We don't stop observing Groundhog Day because some worship groundhogs.

Let's keep our eye on the mark - restoring the WORD so that our Saxon nation will be saved - abolish usury, divide the land, banish monopolies, and separate from strangers *"lest we learn their ways"* and follow their gods. This should keep us busy for a while. Getting upset about small stuff will have to wait.

==========

UNFILTERED NEWS

AIDS AMONG BLACKS: Blacks make up 14% of Florida's population, but account for about half of AIDS and HIV cases in the state. AIDS is the leading killer of African-American women ages 25 to 34 and African-American men ages 35 to 44. More than half of all new HIV diagnoses reported in the US in 2003 were black. Black men are seven times more likely than white men to be diagnosed with HIV. Black women represent 72% of all new HIV/AIDS cases and are 18 times more likely to be infected with HIV than white women. (*News-Press*, B12, Feb 6, 2005)

BLACK RULE: Security services must be hired to protect the police who can no longer perform the task. Crime got out

hand long ago and no efforts of the ANC can keep it in check. Charles Ngakula, Minister of Safety and Security, brought this to light in parliament. He acknowledged that two contracts with security firms were entered into with 25 security firms. They are responsible for the guarding of 145 police stations and police installations. The police already began to use these services in 2001. The most amusing part of this affair is that the police protection unit for "Most Important Persons" must themselves also be protected by security guards. The question asked, "Why not abolish the police and let the security forces take over?" (Translated from *Die Afrikaner*, Dec 10-16, 2005)

Lawlessness In England

The message from the English courts was "Burglars are members of the public who must be protected from violent householders." Tony Martin confronted 3 men ransacking his home at night. Armed with an unregistered shotgun he wounded one burglar and killed another. The media treated the dead man as a "lovable rogue". His rap sheet included 29 offenses for burglary, theft and for assaulting police. The record of the other burglars were 35 and 52 times respectively. Martin, a 54 year old farmer had been burglarized at least two dozen times. For defending his home he was prosecuted and convicted of murder and sentenced to life in prison. The surviving wounded burglar received government funds to sue him. Years later Martin was released from prison. (Story in *America's First Freedom*, p.39, Feb 2005.)

RKH: This is complete Lawlessness. The LAW clearly states:

> **"If a thief be found (entering the premises) and be smitten that he die, there shall no blood be shed for him. If the sun be risen upon him, (don't kill him); for he should make full restitution." Ex 22:2-3**

Britain has forgotten the WORD, the God of her fathers, and obeys the laws of another god.

> **"If you will not obey the voice of the Lord, but rebel against the commandment of the Lord, then shall the hand of the Lord be against you, as it was against your fathers." I Sam 12:15; "If thou wilt not ... do all the words of the law ... ye shall be plucked from off the land." Deut 58:66.**

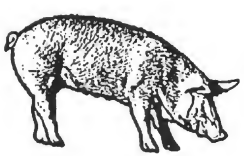
WOMEN & MATH: Harvard Univ pres Lawrence Summers questioned if discrimination explains fewer female engineers and scientists advancing at universities. *American Free Press,* p.2, Jan 31, 2005

RKH: It's basic. Women are created to manage many things; men are created to manage one thing at a time. Together they are a single unit called *Adam-man*.

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 367



TWO GODS
Mantrap Empires & A Pig

Mr. Jacob's Drinking

It was in the '50 depression after the Korean War. I was one of many who couldn't get a job. Studying law at William & Mary wasn't for me. "What do you mean the law is whatever the courts say it is? The Law is the LAW - the Law doesn't change!"[1]

---

1 **LAW: "For I the Lord, do not change." Mal 3:6; "Jesus Christ the same yesterday, today, and forever." Heb 13:8; "It is easier for heaven and earth to pass, than one tittle of the Law to fail." Lu 16:17.**

My Uncle Alex offered me a job digging ditches for his construction company. The going wage was $1.00 an hour. I jumped at the opportunity.

Mr. Jacobs also worked for Uncle Alex. He was a good carpenter when sober but he was sober only when he ran out of money. He would work until he got paid on payday and then we wouldn't see him again until he was broke. He went to town, bought a bottle of 86¢ wine, took a drink, and was instantly drunk. I never saw anything like it. A metamorphosis instantly took place. He would stumble to a parking meter outside the liquor store, hold to it for a second, and navigate to the next one - all from one drink. There were all sorts of stories about him.

One time he got paid, got drunk and started home. He lived several miles out on the Sperryville Turnpike at Piney Woods. It was winter and he got tired and lay down on the side of the road and went to sleep. It snowed and covered him up. A snowplow came by and ploughed him up. The driver saw a body flying through the air and called in to say that he had plowed up a body. The police, lifesaving crew and everybody came out and there it was for everybody to see - a pair of legs standing up vertically in the snow-bank with the rest of the body covered up. The lifesaving crew grabbed Mr. Jacobs legs and pulled him out, whereupon Mr. Jacobs woke up and complained,

"What's a'matter, can't a man get a little sleep around here?"

Indignant with the rough treatment he had received, he carefully adjusted his hat, straightened his tie, and staggered on home.

I'll tell you another story about Mr. Jacobs.

Mr. Jacob's Pig

Mr. Yowell, lived on the other side of Yowell's Lake, behind the Kellys. He owned champion pigs. These weren't ordinary pigs, they were wrinkled faced pot- bellied, bushy-tailed pigs from China. Ugly things, but some people really liked them. Anyway, they were champions and won a lot of blue ribbons and things.

The potbellied sow had a litter. There were too many of them and the runt was going to starve so Mr. Yowell got ready to kill it.

Mr. Jacobs was standing there and he begged Mr. Yowell to give him the little pig. Mr. Yowell figured the little shoat was going to die anyway, so he went ahead and gave it to Mr. Jacobs.

Well, Mr. Jacobs took that little pig home and made a bed for it right in his house and fed him from a medicine dropper. The little pig didn't die - he thrived on this attention.

Soon, he outgrew living in the house so Mr. Jacobs fixed the nicest little house for him in the corner of his front yard with a fine mud wallow. And, miracles of miracles, Mr. Jacobs quit drinking and came to work regularly.

With that kind of care and attention that potbellied pig grew up to be the finest of its kind in all that part of Virginia. Mr. Jacobs took to entering him in competitions and he began to win blue ribbons - blue ribbons that Mr. Yowell used to win all the time. That pig was all Mr. Jacobs could talk about.

One day Mr. Jacobs didn't show up at work. That was unusual because he had become prompt and regular in his work habits. After a week of being absent, Uncle Alex told Therlow Dodson to take the pick-up and drive up to Piney Woods to see if there was anything wrong. After a couple of

hours Therlow Dodson came back and said the Mr. Jacobs pig was dead and Mr. Jacobs was drunk.

Naturally, Uncle Alex was exasperated. He asked Therlow Dodson how all this happened, and this is what he was told.

It seems that in the hot weather, Mr. Jacob's potbellied pig took to spending time in the mud wallow like pigs do. He would come out and lie in the sun until the mud dried and he got hot. Then he would get back in the waller to cool off. He did this time after time.

The thing that happened was this: Each time the pig got out a little bit of mud clung to his bushy tail and dried. The next time he went in and got out again a little more mud accumulated. After a while the pig had a ball of mud hanging to his tail almost a foot in diameter.

Carrying this much weight around made what happened next inevitable. The weight of the mud ball pulled the skin back on the pig and held his eyes open and the pig died from lack of sleep.

The Rest Of The Story

The first "Mr. Jacob's story" is true. The last part of the second one stretches the truth a little toward the end. But it's done with a purpose. We hear how too much drinking causes problems and inconveniences. We never hear that strong drink is an act of war.

Strong drink often leaves absolute devastation in its wake. For this reason, it is media policy to present drinking in a favorable manner. The WORD sees Mr. Jacobs, not as an object of merriment, but as a tragedy.

There is a *"God Of This World.* He is the arch-enemy of the WORD which is the Saxon God. One of the other names of this arch-enemy is "The Destroyer".

> *"The god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not." 2 Cor 4:4*

Drunkenness is promoted by *"God of this World"*. What happened to Mr. Jacobs? It would be nice to believe that things worked out all right. But, lets face it, how often have you known things to work out right for drunks?

You already know what happened to Mr. Jacobs.

Strong Drink Law

The LAW of the WORD says who should drink strong drink - and who should not. First:

> **"It is not for kings to drink wine, nor princes strong drink: lest they drink and forget the law, and pervert judgment." Pr 31:4-5**[2]

Second: The LAW says who IS to get strong drink:

> **"Give strong drink unto him that is ready to perish." Prov 31:4-6**

Act Of War

WE are the appointed kings - *"Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings and priests." Rev 1:5,6.* If the kings who enforce God's Law, which is the WORD, are destroyed - the *"God of this World"* has lost an enemy.

---

2 Jesus made wine. It's a parable. Wine represents "Effervesce" 3196 energy - the kick - the SPIRIT! Bread represents the WORD. You have to have this kind of *wine* and this kind of *bread* or you are worthless. Our fathers told the Romans the "Jesus making wine" parable. The Romans knew all about making wine; nothing unusual about that - and left them alone.

This is why Saxon kings are encouraged to drink strong drink. It is #9 of Esau's "36-Strategies" - *"Help your enemy destroy himself."* It is an act of war. Destroying rulers destroys the kingdoms they have been appointed to rule.

Esau knows war: Destroy the enemy - encourage him to drink strong drink - while forbidding strong drink to your own. Neither Islam nor Buddhists permit their followers to drink strong drink. Who is Esau's enemy? He named him long ago.

"I (will) slay my brother Jacob." Ge 27:41.[3]

Aum Shinrikyo

HR 2005-#366 "*Apocalypse*" told the story about *Aum Shinrikyo* of Japan. Most people holding these *Aum* beliefs are intelligent and well educated. However, one part of their thought process worries Westerners. It is this - they want to kill everyone.

Not only do they think these thoughts - they act on them - they actually try to kill everyone. They manufactured and released deadly Sarin gas in Japan's subways to kill as many people as they could to help bring an end to the present *"Age of Kali"*. This is only one example of many.

Damage Control

The *Aum* attempt at mass homicide presents a problem for the Cartel.[4] The Cartel doesn't disapprove of killing everyone - it is the Cartel's major objective; the problem is the way

3 *"Esau was a designing and deceitful man, one who hunted after the hearts of man and inveigled them." Jasher 28:20* (The literal meaning of the Hebrew is, "he stole their minds," a beautiful figure in the original to express deceit, falsehood and fraud.)

4 "Aum", also "OM". The name of Brahma.

they went about it. They made public this basic aim of the *"God Of This World"*. Westerners now know that there are people in the world who want to kill everyone. This type of thinking is commonplace to the sons of Esau, but to the Sons of Jacob it is not only disturbing - but crazy!

To prevent a Saxon reaction, operators of *The Cloak*[5] have been instructed to cover up Japan's subway indiscretion - or explain it in terms that will put the blame on the Sons of Jacob - the usual tactic.

Westerners must not be allowed to get upset over this thing!

The Hindu belief that the world is now in the grip of the *Age Of Kali* is the reason for the Subway incident. *Kali* is the Hindu goddess of death. This age produces suffering, misery, death, destruction, lying and deception - an age that is getting worse and worse and will in time become unbearable. It ends only when all life on earth is extinguished. The end of life must take place before the god Vishnu can arrive in the form of a white-winged horse to bring a new age of peace and prosperity.

This belief is held by hundreds of millions and is thousands of years old. It is part of the basic make-up of the sons of Esau who are made in the image of their god - just as we are made in the image of ours.

Problem With The WORD

Kali, Esau's god, brings death. The WORD, man's God, brings "life". As long as the sons of Jacob and Isaac live - the life they bring prevents the destruction of the world and the

5 *Cloak Of Esau* (HR 2004-#161) is found in the book of *Jasher* and is key to understanding current events.

birth of Esau's new age. Their mere existence means continued suffering for the sons of Esau. That is why Kali is pictured standing on the body of a white devil eating his flesh.

Cloaking Using Apocalypse Examples

The Cartel damage control strategy is to lump *Aum Shinrikyo* with other "apocalypse" cases from around the world and call the whole thing "Christian". The following is discussed in Cartel papers:

People's Temple: Everyone has heard of Jim Jones (James Warren Jones). He had a following of some 900. They committed suicide in the Central American jungles, or were killed by other sect members. He was a "Christian" believer of Apocalypse - according to the media.

Restoration of 10-Commandments" in Africa: A few hundred blacks committed suicide, or killed the others. They are said to have practiced "African-Christianity". Another "crazy bunch of Christians" - according to the media.

Uganda Kanungu doomsday cult, This too is a black "Christian" organization - according to the media.

Choma "burn" pseudo-Christian black African cult - perhaps several thousand died in their rituals.

Heaven's Gate led by Marshall Applegate - thirty- nine committed suicide. Another inter-racial "Christian" organization.

Readers who receive foreign newspapers find these incidents discussed over and over.

Incidentally - about the Jim Jones affair. Jones was really an ordained Disciples of Christ minister. The media said he was on drugs and alcohol. We discussed Mr. Jacob's problem earlier. Compounded with narcotics the judgment of kings is

impaired, and one of the results is that you can have a "Jim Jones Affair".

(Another aside: This same "Disciples Of Christ" denomination, to which my father once belonged, includes "First Christian" on Rivermont Avenue where Sodomites and Integrationists meet to plan their activities. They don't have the "strong-drink" excuse. The end result of "sodomy", "integra-

KALI - "God Of This World" - God of death; Posing as Jesus

Kali's other name is Brahma - "God of this World" - manisfestation of all gods - God of integration. His law is universal "Admiralty Law".

His arch-enemy is the WORD; the God of Man; God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob; God of Law and Lifee. *"By their acts ye shall thow them."*

"Choose whom you will serve" - for you WILL serve either Kali/Brahma or the WORD - Life or Death!

tion", and "drinking strong drink" is only that of degree. All these practices bring "death".)

The Cartel media intends to convince people that it is the *Christians* who are the ones killing people - not the followers of *Kali*.

A Black King

Dr. Martin Luther King, the black plagiarist and adulturer, left cities burning and people dead wherever he went. Ignoring this, the Cartel media made him into an American hero and has instructed every city and state they control to erect monuments in his memory. Lynchburg already has a glass enclosed MLK shrine in the local library with a light shining on the bust of their dusky god. In addition, a street and bridge have also been named after him. City streets and monuments all over the country honor Dr. King. The president set aside a national day of celebration in his honor.

Why?

It helps to know that Martin Luther King is worshiped as a "Perfect Master" by most Hindus. A Perfect Master is a god. In their ashrams, his picture is mounted next to that of Jesus Christ, who, along with Rev. King, is considered another Perfect Master.

Hindus consider both King and Jesus to be manifestations of Kali, and since both *Kali* and King are black (and many now say that Jesus was black) - and black is the color of this *Age of Kali* - the honors King receives also honor *Kali* - the **"God Of This World"**.

The Deficane

Most Westerners have never heard of the *Deficane*.

In S. Africa, a young black girl prophesied that if everyone burned his crops and killed his animals - a wonderful new age would be born. The blacks obediently burned their crops and killed their animals - and starved. When Whites came into the Transvaal they found it vacant. Just skeletons lying around. The blacks were all dead. The white settlers re-settled a vacant land. **"For Esau is the end of the world, and Jacob is the beginning of it that followeth." II Esdras 6:9**

Kali, by whatever name known, is in the nature of the children of Esau, but especially the Black. In S. India they predominate. There, the worship of Kali is universal and even excludes other gods.

Remember the Zulu? Everyone in the path of their homicidal march died. Look what is going on in Africa today. It continues. Over 4.5 millions have died since 1990. Massacre after massacre - too numerous to keep count. They kill each other. It's what the sons of Esau do. Look in America's prisons. As much as Esau's media tries to make us forget - we remember what they did to Whites in Haiti when they had the chance. Look at what Palestinians and Khazar-Jews are doing to each other right now. Look at Ghengis Khan and Atilla. They are equally Esau's sons.

Look Beyond The Hill

The WORD, the world's only logical belief system, compels its followers to use the information given them in a logical manner:

Is it coincidence that Joseph Stalin, a "Christian" son of Esau, killed nearly 20,000,000; Mao, another son of Esau, killed 60,000,000; abortion clinics mostly of Esau have killed 60,000,000? Is it coincidence that the governments installed

by Esau's merchants and media led the countries they ruled against each other in WWI and WWII and killed over 100,000,000? For what? What was achieved? "Our" own Esau-selected Eisenhower killed over 1 million German Saxon POWs in death camps after WWII was over. What did that accomplish?

Could it be that the sole objective of all this slaughter was to help bring in a new age? After all, the sons of Esau control both our banks and media which caused the river of blood to flow.

Empire Questions

The mighty Mayan civilization left few records, but it seems suspicious that this mighty Empire - having countless cities filled with teeming millions - died overnight. It also seems strange that the great Inca and Aztec Empires suddenly imploded and vanished.

We note that the Cartel first swept Rome's countryside clean of its self-sufficient farmers - then Rome died. What happened to the millions who once lived in the vast vacant cities seen by Zenephon? What happened that caused Babylon to vanish? the Persian Empire? the Carthagean Empire? What happened to the vanished inhabitants of the ruined jungle cities of Siam?

Is it possible that EMPIRE causes DEATH?

Does the deliberate destruction of the farms of both the American South and South Africa and sweeping the refugees into cities have sinister implications? Was there a sinister purpose in moving 15,000,000 Germans from the farm regions of E. Germany into the overcrowded cities of W. Germany?

Is it logical that empires put together at such great cost in time, effort, and money should die in the twinkling of an eye?

We've been told that in Africa and India beaters line up with drums to drive game to a central place to be slaughtered. Empires appear to serve the same purpose. Could it be that EMPIRE is *Kali's* master creation - of which the U.S. is the latest?

Colonel Cox's Observation

Colonel Earnest Sevier Cox, author of *White America* and *Teutonic Unity* was my friend. He observed that the studies of the great ethnologists agreed that the world's great civilizations began with Teutonic peoples who were subsequently destroyed by integrating with the subjects of their conquests.

Colonel Cox's observation opens the door to further speculation.

If the death of our Nordic peoples can be blamed on empires that demand the empire's integration with the subjects conquered by the empire - the empire-system itself is guilty.

But, that's ridiculous. Why would an empire demand the destruction of its Saxon creators? It makes no sense.

Yet, let's face facts. From the time of the very first empire we see the following:

> *"And king Nimrod reigned securely, and all the earth was under his control, and all the earth was of one tongue and words of union." Jasher 9:20*

Is that integration - or what?

We also remember that King Asoka of India boasted that he had conquered the Greek with his Dharma. Let's see the result;

> *"King Antiochus wrote to his whole kingdom, that all should be one people, And every one should leave his laws ... that they should follow the strange laws of the land ... To the end they might forget the law, and change all the ordinances." I Maccabees 1:41-52."*

This happens with each empire. None of it makes sense - Until one learns of *Kali.*

When Kali is revealed, things become clear. Empire is not *Kali's* enemy - it is her creation. It is run by her agents. Kali owns both the usury-banks and the Cloak of Esau. Using them as weapons she has placed her servants in all three empire ruling castes - "Priest", "king", and "great merchant". They were installed to obey their master.

To Kali, it makes no difference which side wins a conflict - as long as there IS conflict, and, as long as the survivors "integrate" and become one. If they remain separatists refusing to integrate - like Southern rebels - they are branded "KKK" and "racists"; Germans are "Nazis", and South Africans are "bitter enders" believing in "Apartheid".

Kali's servants led Saxons to build Empires as great man-traps. Empires have both the physical and mental ability to force Saxon "integration" with subjects of empire conquests. In this way the Saxon disappears along with the Empire he created which brings the *Age of Kali* ever nearer.

A 70 Year Observation

None of this gloom and doom is likely today.

Why?

Over the past seven decades I have watched the pulpits of America which, with few exceptions, have been silent. But, the ones who have been appointed priests - aren't. Like their fathers before them, thousands and tens of thousands have awakened. Where once there were few - now there are many. Thirty years ago it was rare that people would take time to listen to the Law. Today people will listen who would not listen only 24 months ago. Not only that, I have met people who have flown 10,000 miles to learn what the WORD requires of them.

Camps held to teach the WORD have attendees who have never seen each other before, but when they meet, they discover that all of them speak the same thing.

Choosing

Today the Saxon nation is being divided into two flocks: Those who follow the WORD and those who follow *"The God Of This Land"*.

May God have mercy on the souls of those who have chosen to abandon the God of their fathers, for it is certain that those who follow the WORD will enforce the Laws, Statutes and Judgments of their God when they come into their promised kingdom.

==========

ERNST ZUNDEL

Ernst Zundel was kidnapped by government officials under color of law and taken to Canada where he was accused of denying that 6 million Jews were gassed in a crime that produced no gassed bodies and no gassing weapon. Since

Canada's censorship laws are not as harsh as those of Germany, he has been shipped to Germany where he faces lengthy inprisonment.

LETTERS

DENMARK'S SINS LIVE ON: "Dear Mr. Hoskins; An Australian brother sent me a copy of your newsletter where you commented on the joyful divorce between Danish Prince Joakim and 1/4 Chinese Princess Alexandra here in Denmark. Well, indeed it's good news. I've been praying for that a long time. But the bad news is that they succeeded in having two mongrel boys, Nikolaj and Felix. Fortunately, Joakim's older brother, Crown Prince Frederik, has married an Australian woman, but, so far they have no children. This means, at present, the next in line to the throne after Frederik is either the fornicator Joakim or his mongrel son Nikolaj." K.M. - Denmark

RKH: *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15; "Their nobles shall be of themselves, and their governor shall precede from the midst of them." Jer 30:21*

HOMELAND SECURITY: "Dear Richard: Michael Chertoff is homeland security director. I was stunned by his name. Languages are a passion of mine and I am fluent in Russian. This man's last name Chertoff, means 'of the devil' in Russian. Chert means devil, and 'ov', or 'of' endings mean 'of the', like a possessive ending. For example, Hoskinsoff would mean 'of the Hoskins'. I could barely believe it. The pictures of this man are revealing." B. A. - Texas

RKH: America's "conservative president" appoints strangers to his cabinet in violation of the LAW like his father before him. He obeys Esau's god. *"By their acts ..."*

Letter From S. Africa by K.J.

The HNP's new leadership wants the organization to take part in the next municipal election where blacks have an overwhelming majority. This would make the HNP a part of what is happening to White S. Africa. Since the new HNP leadership is moving to the political center - a new organization has been formed - the *Afrikaner Nasionalistiese Bebewing*. They have a Christian constitution.

The communist party has gotten blacks in squatter camps and black townships to drive their cattle onto white farms. They did this by having black town councils ban cattle on the town commons. These blacks chase their cattle through town streets and white gardens onto White farms. A clever move by the communists - forcing blacks and their cattle onto white farms.

Things could once be shipped safely and quickly by rail. Everything was on time. Now, the railroads are gone. The blacks destroyed them. Things once transported by rail are now shipped by truck. This truck traffic has destroyed long stretches of roads which were not built for such heavy use. Road travel is becoming difficult because in places roads have disappeared. It's worse when it rains.

Margaret Thatcher came here to help her son Mark. He and an Eton friend, Mann, planned to dispose of the president of Equatorial Guinea and replace him with someone who would give them access to oil and minerals. For this adventure they hired a number of the former SA 32 Battalion. Ma paid

Mark's bail and he left the country the next day. All the men he had with him now sit in two terrible prisons, and they will be found guilty. I do not think they will survive the black prisons. That type of Englishman is not welcome. He did not even try to help the men he led into trouble.

I still remember how the Anglican and Methodist churches used to cart blacks down to the Cape from their homelands to work for the English. Once, the Cape was reserved for Coloureds. The Coloureds got preference in work and had their own university.

When van Riebeeck landed at the Cape in the 17th century, there were almost no blacks there. They had died out from the smallpox brought by the Portuguese when they stopped at the Cape depot for supplies on the way to the East.

The Coloureds came into being as a result of the British Army discharging an entire British regiment in that region in 1822. Having no way home and no white women for wives, they found Black women. This is where the Coloureds come from. This resulted in three distinct racial groups on the Cape: Whites, Blacks and Coloureds.

For some reason, the Dutch East India Company did not allow large numbers of blacks to come to the Cape. Only English, but never in large numbers. They also prevented the 1820 British settlers from getting on with the Boere who could have helped them as they never farmed before in their lives. Now they found themselves in a country made difficult by Xhosa raids that took place often - plundering, murdering and burning. The worst part for them was that their own government never came to their aid. Commandos made up of mostly Afrikaners had to drive the Xhosa back over the Fish River leaving their farms and families unprotected while doing so. Then the English government came in and made

peace agreements with the Xhosa, who looked on treaties as worthless pieces of paper.

These actions caused the Great Trek. The English government did all they could to hinder the Afrikaner exodus. Government officals even kept them from taking enough gun powder. They even searched the Voortrekkers in case they had too much.

The English missionaries were on the English government payroll. They sent word to every black tribe that the bad Voortrekkers were coming and that they must kill them. Vegkop was the first battle, but single families who left early were wiped out.

Well, the Communist town council of Pretoria has done it - they changed the name of Pretoria to Tshwane. The word Tshwane means "ape town".

We saw Betzy at the children's home and they have used the paint that had been given them. Two new youngsters came in last week and this week two more. The magistrate came with the mother of the last two to see where the children will stay and they are most satisfied.

We are having difficulty receiving HR. Numbers 362 and 364 disappeared. Please re-send in plain white envelopes. Thank you. Yours faithfully, K.J.

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 368

MAKING MONEY UsingWitchcraft

Buying A Car

Becca was six or seven, I forget. She came to me and asked; "Daddy, can I buy your car?"

"Sure, if the price is right." I answered,
"How much?" She asked,
"A dollar seems fair."

"OK." she said and disappeared.

In ten minutes she reappeared with a brand new dollar that she had made with her crayon set and handed it to me. I reached in my pocket and handed her the keys to the car, and told her not to drive too fast.

Becca - Financial Genius: Creator of the Becca Buck

The Deal

Becca bought my car for a dollar that she made herself. That's how it's done. It's that simple. Now you understand all you need to know about modern finance.

The Usury Scam

We all know how to work the usury scam: We lend 10 of "something" when only 10 exist in the whole world and we persuade the borrower to repay 11. He can't do it because only 10 of the "something" exists. When he can't pay he loses his collateral - his farm or business - that he used to "guarantee" his repayment of a loan that was impossible to repay from the start. This is how usury works. It's crooked before it starts and the usurer knows it..

That's why God the WORD decreed "death" as punishment for engaging in this deception.[1]

---

1 *"Hath given forth upon usury ... he shall surely die." Ezek 18:13.*

The Midas Touch

Only God and "witches" can make something from nothing. God the WORD makes the real McCoy. Witches make a deception and pretend that the deception is something of value. It's "witchcraft". Just like usury - God decreed death as punishment for engaging in this deception.[2]

"Nothing" Has Value

Banks make magic money just like Becca did. Except, unlike Becca, banks aren't "play-acting. They mean it and they do it all the time.

The thing that gives "magic-money" value is that the banks used their political contacts to set up tax laws. People are now forced to use "magic money" to pay taxes. On April 15 - by decree of the king - magic money created from nothing has value. The government said so - and you go to jail if you don't pay. You have to have it to pay taxes.

Bank-Created Governments

In spite of media advertisements about "free elections", governments are bank property. They are the subsidiary political departments of the banking-monopoly. Governments do whatever banks tell them to do - or the managers are fired and replaced by others who will.

Public participation is limited to make-believe voting. Voters may choose whomever they wish for public office. However, the only ones they know about are the ones the media-monopoly tells them about. The only ones the media tell them about are Cartel agents.

---

2 *"Thou shalt not suffer a witch to live". Ex 22:18*

The result is that "government officials", with few exceptions, are cartel agents. Making double sure, most of the agents are "officers of the court" - LAWYERS.

Lawyers

Lawyers spend their days eating, sleeping, and studying Cartel admiralty law.xx If they behave - the system sends good things their way. The few who are disloyal live a subsistence existence.

Newspapers raise certain "Cartel loyalists" to prominence by giving them free advertisement. Once in the public eye the public can vote for them. Today, a George Washington or Thomas Jefferson couldn't be elected dog-catchers; newspapers wouldn't mention their names and voters wouldn't know they existed.

Observe that public opinion is almost solid against the ongoing "wetback invasion". Now, count the politicians who support stopping the invasion. This tells who the politicians work for.

Newspapers

Our present religious, economic, political system is made possible because of "magic-money". Banks now have an unlimited supply of purchasing power that they can use anytime they like. They can buy anything they want in any amount they want at any any price they want to pay.

The first thing banks did with their unlimited supply of money was to finish buying newspapers - even the little ones. Now, by selective news release, they not only rule the people with cartel governments, they control their minds. *"People*

are what they think." Pr 23:7. Control people's thinking and they belong to you.

Josiah Stamp's Confession

For years, my big plan was to write a sequel to *War Cycles / Peace Cycles.* I was going to talk about "Making Magic Money". Well, I've waited too long. I've run out of time. Besides, you probably knew about it before I wrote this.

But, just in case there is a reader who has doubts about my brilliant 7-year-old daughter Becca being a financial genius - one who is able to make money out of nothing; how about a second opinion. An opinion from one of usury's top dogs, Sir Josiah Stamp. He was the President of the Bank of England in the 1920s and the 2nd richest man in Great Britain.

Sir Josiah Stamp
(1880-1941)
President of the Bank of England.

> "The modern banking system manufactures money out of nothing. The process is perhaps the most astounding piece of sleight-of-hand that was ever invented. Banking was conceived in inequity and born in sin. ... But if you want to continue to be slaves of the bankers and pay the cost of your own slavery, then let the bankers continue to create money and control credit."

Come on now. This is the thing that Esau's media and our worthless preachers and politicians are paid to cover-up and

certify that all is OK. This is what goes on around us every day; The *witchcraft* of making money out of nothing.

Fair's Fair

Becca can do it; banks can do it - why can't we do it? What say we start a national letter writing campaign to our congressmen. Tell them that we have laws on the books against monopolies and it's not fair that banks should have a monopoly of making money out of nothing. If they can do it - each of us should be able to do the same thing. That way we can make as much money as we want out of nothing and buy whatever we want anytime we want. Banks do it - everyone should be able to do it, I could use a million or two and I know you could, too.

Also, they should be made to stop calling our efforts "counterfeiting". It gives people the wrong idea. Exactly how does one go about counterfeiting something that is already counterfeit?

Dodging Responsibilities

Josiah Stamp said something else that I thought was profound:

> *"It is easy to dodge our responsibilities, but we cannot dodge the consequences of dodging our responsibilities."*

Empires built of make-believe sooner or later step off cliffs. This is the verdict of history - all empires do. They confidently step out into the world of make-believe and illusion and die falling from a cliff they didn't know was there. Survivors see the world as it is. That's what the WORD is all about. "Reality vs Illusion".

Spotting The Con

Magic-money bought the media which tells us how to think. It tells us that there is no evil in monopoly, usury, strangers ruling over us, and undivided land. Common sense tells us that these practices are unjust.[3] Everything a liar says is suspect once he tells his first lie. For instance:

Homeland Security does not secure America from alien terrorists. The unopposed wetback invasion is massive, but Homeland Security spends its time intimidating travelers at airports..

Iraq: US cartel leaders said they invaded Iraq because of their weapons of mass destruction. No WMD were found. Therefore - the reason for the invasion and destruction of Iraq is something else.

The WORD Of God: Esau's media loses no opportunity to attack the WORD. It blames God fearing Christians for every *terrorist* attack or possibility of one. Since no Reform Christians have been found among the attackers - there must be another reason for Esau's attack on Bible believing Christians.

Black Rulers: It is generally known that blacks have the lowest IQs in the world.[4] Therefore, a concealed reason exists for suddenly replacing whites with blacks in top Western business and political positions.

3 *"He that is unjust in the least is also unjust in much." Lu 16:10*

4 Blacks, 75. White-black mixture; 85; Australian blacks 90, American Indians, 90; South Asians; 90, Europeans, 100; Orientals, 105., *Scientific Study of Human Nature,* NY, Elsevier, 1997.

More Perks

Cartel's bank-managers buy industry. They use one Cartel industry to buy another until monopolies reign supreme owning everything. The Cartel owns all large corporations. All were bought with magic-money created from nothing.

Cartel corporations endow colleges with magic-money. Large endowments by Cartel industry are conditional on their appointing members to governing boards. These new college boards appoint teachers who teach students the ways of gods-of-illusion.

Destroying The Competition

The Self-Sufficient Farm produced wealth from the land that could be exchanged for other wealth. The ITC waged wars of extermination against the American South and South Africa to destroy this competition. They destroyed their ability to bring real wealth into existence - thereby denying a choice to bank money.

Destruction Of Germany

Germany was destroyed because - if allowed to exist it would destroy the International Trade Cartel and its power to make magic-money. Nine planks of its suppressed 1920 NSWP's ***25-Points*** platform tells the story:

1. Union of all German peoples
4. Only those of German blood may be citizens.
6. Voting limited to citizens.
8. Non-German immigration forbidden. Repatriation of non-Germans.
13. Nationalize multi-national corporations and privatize them to their workers.
17. Confiscate corporation and trust land monopolies.

18. Usurers punished with death.
22. Abolition of the standing army and formation of a national militia.
23. Abolition of the international press and creation of a national press. Editors must be Germans.

The most universally hated symbol in the world today is the Christian swastika cross imbedded in old churches all over Virginia. Before WWII the "Hitler Party" was praised for using this "Christian" symbol instead of the old Imperial Cross that Americans had been taught to hate during WWI. The media changed this perception by using the swastika with every atrocity story - just as they couple the Confederate battle flag with everything negative.

"People are what they think." Pr 23:7.

People can only think with information they are given, and the Cloak of Esau - the media, furnishes the information.

Conclusion

This is the "high finance" involved in Becca making her dollar. This is how banks make $10 million or $10 billion or $10 trillion dollars to pay for a newspaper, a GE, trade-route, drug monopoly or the 100,000 acres nearby. The "Becca Buck" and the $10 trillion both come from exactly the same place.

Remember what Josiah Stamp said;

> "The modern banking system manufactures money out of nothing. The process is perhaps the most astounding piece of sleight-of-hand that was ever invented. Banking was conceived in inequity and born in sin. ... But if you want to continue to be slaves of the bankers and pay the cost of your own slavery, then let the bankers continue to create money and control credit."

Remember, Esau is a liar. His media is a liar. His is a world of deception. His Cloak of Esau hides truth. His words can control your mind. With reason his people boast, "We control the minds of the world" - and it all is a product of witchcraft's *magic-money*.

But, we have the WORD. The WORD tells us what to see. And what we see is this. The Tower of Bable is built on nothing - illusion. In time it will step off a cliff:

==========

LYNCHBURG'S QUAKERS

We don't have any Quakers around here anymore - they are all gone. But once they were everywhere.

Old John Lynch who founded Lynchburg was a Quaker. He is buried across town in the north-west corner of the Old Quaker Church burying ground. Quakers established the early farms around here in the late 1600s and early 1700s and were energetic and prosperous.

History

The Quakers were just one more non-conformest sect along with the Baptists, Presbyterians, and others. They had a couple of things that distinguished them from other non-conformists.

The law system of Great Britain permitted kings, monopoly, usury, taxes, and trade with strangers. Great Britain existed because it was a legal monopoly - a combination of common law and ecclesiastical law with the king as its head. Competing law systems were suppressed.

To ensure that they remained suppressed the *Test Act of 1673* was enacted.

> "The Test Act required every man appointed to an office in the army, navy or the Government, to be a member of the Church of England and to declare that he did not believe that the bread and wine of the sacrament became the actual body and blood of Christ when blessed by the priest. (TKC, p26, Feb 2003)

The first part of the Test Act requiring Church of England membership was directed against non-conformists. No Episcopal church membership - no government job. This was reinforced by fines for worship non-attendance.[5] The second part was directed against Catholics who believe that the bread and wine is the actual flesh and blood of Jesus.

In other words - "non-conformists" were pushed to the very edge of society.

The WORD prohibits oaths.[6] Quakers correctly refused to take oaths, especially an oath to be obedient to the head of the Anglican Church - who just happened to be the king. This

5 The second part was directed against Catholics who were taught that the bread and wine of the "Lord's Supper" became the actual flesh and blood of Christ. The Catholics were anathema because they followed the Vatican law system which in essence made every Catholic a citizen of Rome with his own religion, ruler, and laws. A country within a country.

6 *"But let your communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: for whatsoever is more than these cometh of evil." Matt 5:37; "Swear not, neither by heaven, neither by the earth, neither by any other oath: but let your yea be yea; and your nay, nay; lest ye fall into condemnation." Jas 5:12*

banned them from government service and the army. It also prevented them from joining the militia which was also subject to the king's orders. When exceptions were made to this oath so that they could join, the Quakers had recourse to the 6th commandment which the Church of England had translated to *"Thou shalt not kill"* - meaning pre-meditated murder.[7]

In a day when a man was forced to fight for his landlord as part of his enfiefment agreement - the Quaker refusal to fight was looked upon by many as the high road.

The Quakers had many admirable qualities. They helped all in need regardless of political differences. Their government was presbyterian. Their refusal to take oaths, to fight, their willingness to help, along with their speech and dress, all combined to set them apart.

Quaker Basic Error

Quakers were excellent businessmen. They made money where others failed by helping all needing help. When Virginia militia marched west to fight the French and Indians - Quakers sold supplies and weapons to them. When the French and Indians marched east to fight the British and the Virginians - the Quakers sold to them.

Campbell and Bedford Counties, just outside of Lynchburg, are where most of the Quaker settlements were. This region is also the home of Virginia militias organized in the 1750s to fight the French and Indians.[8] These people

7 There are numerous instances where the WORD commands killing people.

8 They in turn were ancestors of Stonewall Jackson's Laurel Brigade, which in turn, was the ancestor of the units of the 116th Infantry that landed in Normandy, suffering more casualties than any other army outfits during WWII.

weren't about to tolerate Quakers selling to both sides - especially guns and powder.

The Timepiece

Man is made in the image of the WORD. The WORD tells them to build their world in which the wheels and springs work together to produce a society which is convenient and right. If any part is bent or destroyed - it affects the whole.

The Quakers were looked on as a broken wheel that delayed the arrival of the Kingdom in Virginia. After doing so many wonderful things, it was money that betrayed them. Their refusal to fight at the whim of a ruler was taken to the extreme of trading with the enemy.

The WORD does not permit trade with strangers, or even having strangers in the land.[9] Given the option of correcting the King's slavery system by supporting "African Colonization" repatriation, they chose to support "radical abolition".[10]

They modified the WORD to continue living their chosen life style. This terminated their presence in central Virginia because the people they lived among now felt betrayed and ceased to deal with them.

Gradually the Quakers drifted away or joined the ranks of the local Christian denominations. So far as I know there is not a single Quaker family in the Lynchburg area, which town was founded by the Quaker, John Lynch.

==========

9 *"They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." Ex 23:33*

10 *"Thou shall not steal." Ex 20:15*

LETTERS

THANKS: "Mr. Hoskins: Please let your subscribers know that without their help there wouldn't be any orphanage for white children." K.D. - Africa

---

LETTER TO FRIENDS: "There was a shooting in Minnesota. One of the students killed his grandparents, made his way to school and killed 10, including himself, and wounded several others. He was into a death fixation. Young people into this wear black all the time, black clothes, black fingernail polish (even the guys) and many dye their hair black. It is more than just a style, it is the spirit of witchcraft." Rev Ken Kemble, POB 5204, Uvalde, TX 78802-5204.

UNFILTERED NEWS

OVERLOAD: Multitaskers distracted by incoming e-mail and phone calls logged a 10-point drop in their IQ - twice the drop marijuana smokers showed, according to UK's Institute of Psychiatry. (IBD, p.2, Apr 25, 2005)

RKH: *"Six days thou shalt do thy work, and on the seventh day thou shalt rest." Ex 23:12.* Overload can destroy. Proper rest allows more to be accomplished in less time.

BRAINWASHING: The Air Force Academy is facing charges that some Christian cadets have berated Jews and students of other religious backgrounds. Its solution is to require students - and all employees - to attend courses on religious tolerance.

Since Christian LAW requires its followers to be intolerant of evil - overriding these Christian teachings requires acceptance of a different religion. The only religion tolerant of all other religions is Hinduism. Those completing AF brain-

washing courses should be required to wear the customary "third eye" signifying the "spiritual insight" of their new implanted god. Of course, the more simple solution would be to remove the aliens and their gods.

GERMANY'S POPULATION IMPLOSION: Esau's occupation has created an unfavorable habitat which has caused German birthrates to decline to 1.4 children per woman. 2.1 children are required to maintain a stable population. This is part of Esau's planned genocide against the sons of Jacob.

MEDIAMANAGERS: The LAW forbids gambling. Esau's *Mediamanagers* sponsor gambling shows. Monkey see - monkey do. Gamblers tend to take chances that are often Lawless.

MEDIAMANAGERS: Esau's media policy is to show a white female next to a black male. Monkey see, monkey do.

KANGAROO COURT: Matthew Hale, son of a police officer, was turned in by his security chief, an FBI asset placed there to "get him". He said Hale solicited him to kill Judge Joan Lefkow. Hale argued that he had no reason to have Lefkow killed since Lefkow had earlier ruled in Hale's favor in a trademark case.

Hale was the leader of what was formerly known as *World Church of the Creator*, now called *Creativity*. The media constantly called him a "white supremacist" and "racist". He was convicted in the media of murdering Judge Lefkow's husband and mother before it was discovered that the real killer was another litigant completely unconnected to Hale.

Still, based on evidence produced by the FBI informant - the Federal Judge sentenced Hale to 40 years.

Don't get the idea that I agree with Hale's religious ideas - I don't. But everyone is supposedly entitled to a fair trial. In this case the FBI was involved: Any case in which the FBI is involved is suspect and probably deserves to be thrown out even before it gets started. My files are full of incidents where agents and assets of this out-of-control government organization have incited people to violence, produced tampered evidence and accused innocent people of criminal activity. In the "'80s Sedition Trials" the testimony of all their witnesses was thrown out of court because even the judge found it completely unbelievable.

Remember their Ruby Ridge murders in which the FBI was sued and forced to pay millions? Remember what happened to the survivors of their Waco Holocaust? A jury looked kindly on their defense against the FBI murderous attack on them and gave them a slap on the wrist. The federal "hanging-judge" stepped in, threw out the jury judgments, and imposed draconian sentences.

The WORD warns us: *"The dragon walks the earth seeking whom he can devour."* Be warned - beware of people from out of town, people who just "love you to death"; who hang around for no reason; who are without visible means of support; who follow modified religions that permit violations of the WORD; who don't walk the walk; who repeat hackneyed religious observations over and over and never seem to learn anything new; who do not tithe; who drink. Chances are their god is the enemy of God the WORD. If you are about the Lord's LAWFUL business the lawless will try to stop you.

MILITIA: Since the border militia began their patrols, "wetback" traffic has dropped by 2/3s. Just two days before

the Minutemen showed up for deployment, the Bureau of Customs and Border Protection suddenly announced that it would send 534 border agents and 23 spotter aircraft to Arizona. (Story in *The Week*, p. 19, Apr 13, 2005)

RKH: This begs the question: Why have the feds waited until now? The answer is equally simple - America's cartel government doesn't want aliens kept out. They send their strong-arm boys there only to make sure that the Minutemen don't treat the invaders so rough that they will stop coming.

VLAAMS BLOK: The nationalist Vlaams Blok was on the verge of significant political power in Belgium with 24.1% of the vote. So, the government abolished it citing "racist" links. Vlaams Belang (Flemish Interest) was immediately organized in its place to pick up at the point where ruling liberals killed the old party.

BLACK SLAVES: The Niger River basin is the ancient homeland of the majority of blacks in America. According to the *Christian Science Monitor* of March 18, 2005, the country of Niger still holds slaves by the tens of thousands.

Descendants of Niger blacks in America are campaigning for reparations for their slavery. The thought has crossed many minds that they would be better advised to approach the African blacks who owned and sold their ancestors into slavery in the beginning.

RED LAKE MASSACRE: According to police, as many as 20 teenagers may have known of the intended massacre that left 10 dead on the Red Lake Indian Reservation in Minnesota. (Story In *The Week*, p. 7, Apr 13, 2005)

INDIANS: American Indian teen-agers commit suicide at triple the national rate and die in alcohol-related incidents at 17 times the national average. AP

RKH: They are the same Indians Captain John Smith met in Virginia in 1607. The difference is that Esau's media now instructs us as to what to think about them.

BIBLE: The Colorado Supreme Court threw out a murderer's death sentence because jurors consulted the Bible. *THE WEEK*, p.9, April 8, 2005

RKH: Two gods - two law systems; Admiralty law of Brahma vs the WORD which is God.

BLACK GUIDES: White Afrikaner settlers survived the Blood River attack by black savages. They built the Voortrekker Monument commemorating the event. S. Africa's black puppet government established by the U.S. and Great Britain now has hired black guides at the monument to make sure visitors get the establishment story.

BLACK BEETHOVEN: Minister Louis Farrakhan's *Final Call* of March 29, 2005 carried a page long article explaining why Beethoven was black. According to recent articles in various black publications, Beethoven was black, Moses was black, Egypt was black, and Jesus was black.

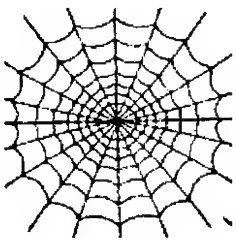
UN Sec-Gen Kofi Annan's son received $300,000 after his company won a $60 million contract from the UN - almost double the amount previously reported. (*Christian Science Monitor*, p.20, March 25, 2005)

BISHOPS: U.S. Roman Catholic bishops this week launched a campaign to abolish the death penalty. (*The Week*, p. 3, Apr 3, 2005)

RKH: **"Whoso sheddeth man's blood by man shall his blood be shed." Gen 9:6; "Whoso killeth any person, the murderer shall be put to death." Num. 35:29-30.**

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 369



HINDU MEDIA- WEB

Nationalism vs Internationalism

Nationalism" encompasses peoples having various religious, political and racial names. The enemy of Nationalism is "Internationalism". The latter crosses national boundaries to control the world's separate nations and make them one. Its names are - "empire", "international trade cartel", "one world", "NAFTA", "New World Order," "Hinduism".

Your newspaper is not yours. It is theirs. The newspaper rules the minds of its readers.. By ruling the minds of its readers it rules your town, your state, and your country. Its mission is to transform the "national" into the "international".

The Bouncing Ball

The path of the Serpent is easy to see - follow the bouncing ball:

USURY BANKING creates from "nothing" a thing called *credit money*: (HR 2005-#368)

CREDIT MONEY created from nothing is used by banks to buy - among other things - the *media*;

MEDIA - bank owned - controls the minds of the people, who are then allowed to choose one of several media-recommended cartel- agents to be their *king*.

KINGS - media-elected - appoint *judges*.

JUDGES - king appointed - rule that the acts of the king are "just", "legal", and must be obeyed.

How simple can you get?

Questions! Questions!

Because they do not understand this simple process, many in the Saxon world are asking - why is my nation being internationalized; why the flood of aliens? Why abortion? Why school integration? Why Iraq? Why do white girls lie down to aliens and bear alien children? Why are internationalist-integrationists in every public office?

The question has been answered many times through the ages. It can be summed up in a single simple statement:

> **"Esau hated Jacob ... and Esau said ... I will slay my brother Jacob." Ge 27:41**

Esau's war against Jacob is ancient and continuous. It includes deception, illusion, confusion, force and massacre. These techniques are so prevalent they have been formalized into Esau's *36-Strategies Of Deception* (HR 2005-#365),

memorized by many nations, and are used in every facet of their war of extermination against the Saxon.

One Saxon in S. Africa was shocked at the collapse of his country. He investigated to find out who was responsible and recorded his discoveries in a book called *Volksverrad*. He was dumbfounded when he discovered - "they were ALL guilty - ALL OF THEM!"

Rhodesia

Saxons colonized Rhodesia to develop farms and mines. Usury-banking created credit-money which bought the mines for "nothing".[1] Esau imported Blacks to work his mines. "Nothings" from Esau's usury-banking were used to establish Esau's media. Esau's media controlled the minds of the people. The people were directed to choose the Cartel's Ian Smith to be their leader. Esau led the Blacks in a war against the Saxons who were led by the turncoat Ian Smith. The Saxons won the war. Ian Smith negotiated and turned the country over to the sons of Esau. The Saxons who trusted the king that Esau had selected for them have paid the price for their ignorance. Rhodesian Saxons have now been banished, enslaved, or exterminated and their condition and misery has been blacked out by Esau's media so that their Saxon- kinsmen in the rest of the world cannot help. Mission accomplished.

---

1 The simple technique of creating credit-money from "nothing" and exchanging this "nothing" for actual commodities under threat of government sanctions was explained in HR 2005-#368.

South Africa

Saxons colonized South Africa and developed farms and mines. Almost no Blacks lived there. Esau's usury banks created credit-money to buy Saxon developed mines, industry and farms for "nothing". Blacks were imported to work the mines, farms and industry. Usury- banking established a media for Esau. The media controlled the minds of the people who were instructed to choose Esau's agent "deKlerk" to be their leader. Esau led the blacks in a war against the Saxons. The Saxons won the war. Then Esau's agent deKlerk negotiated and turned S. Africa over to the black sons of Esau. In S. Africa, the Saxons who trusted Esau's agent deKlerk are paying the price - they are being enslaved, murdered and banished. South Africa's black leader was named "Mandella", the same as *"Mandella*, the Hindu "God of change"

Europe

Isaac's Sons colonized Europe almost a thousand years before Christ.[2] They developed farms, mines and industry. Few aliens lived there. Usury banks created credit-money to buy Saxon developed mines, industry and farms for "nothing". Blacks and Orientals are imported to work the mines, farms and industry. Usury-banks established an Esau-media to control the minds of the people. This caused them to choose media-selected agents to be Saxon leaders. The Saxons who

---

2 *"And there shall be a highway for the remnant of my people, which shall be left, from Assyria; like as it was to Israel in the day that he came up out of the land of Egypt." Isaiah 11:16;* In the Apocrypha, 2 Esdras 13:39-46 is recorded their further journey to "Ar Sereth" (the valley of the River Sereth,). *"And they entered into Euphrates by the narrow passages of the river ... For through that country there was a great way to go, namely of a year and a half; and the same region is called Arsareth. II Esdras 13:43-46* "Ar Sereth" - The valley of the River Sereth, a northern tributary of the Danube River, in modern Romania, which still bears the name "Sereth".

trusted Esau-selected kings are having their jobs sent off-shore, are being murdered and robbed by the aliens imported by Esau's kings.[3]

Their habitat destroyed, the Saxon birthrate has dropped to 1.3 per couple and Europe's Saxons are being destroyed before our eyes.

America

Saxons colonized America. They held at bay homicidal savages - savages who tortured to death ten of their own kind for each Saxon they murdered. Saxons, saved by their own efforts, proceeded to develop farms, mines, and industry. Usury-banking created credit-money to buy the farms, mines and industry for "nothing". Blacks were imported to work the land, mines, and industry. Usury-banking established an Esau-media. The media controlled the minds of the people who chose leaders Esau selected for them in order to enslave the country. Esau's puppet-leaders are now flooding the country with aliens to work the land, mines and industry and to attack America's Saxon people - just as they have done in Rhodesia, S. Africa and Europe. Esau's American industry, which was purchased with "nothing" money, is financing alien groups to attack America's Saxons.

We know what Esau is doing. We know what he has done in other Saxon lands. We know his master plan:

> **"Esau said ... I will slay my brother Jacob." Ge 27:41**

We know how he is going about it. He's done it before:

---

3 *"Whereupon the city was made an habitation of strangers, and became strange to those that were born in her, and her own children left her." I Maccabees 1: 11- 63.*

USURY BANKING creates from "nothing" a thing called *credit money*: (HR 2005-#368)

CREDIT MONEY created from nothing is used to buy - among other things - the *media*;

MEDIA - controls the minds of the people who then choose one of several media recommended Esau-agents to be their *king*.

KINGS appoint *judges*.

JUDGES rule that what the Cartel is doing is "legal".

How simple can you get?

Defense

The WORD says;

"Where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them." Matt 18:20

Those obedient to the WORD recognize that when two or three are gathered together with the WORD leading them - one can work - the others provide - or all can work while encouraging each other. That's all it takes. Ten would be nice. Their tithe would allow another to devote full time - but two or three are all that are needed.

"Two" almost took control of the political operation of the city of Lynchburg. Six formed a political party in Richmond. All things start with two or three.

We Learn From History

History teaches us to distrust anything Esau's media says unless verified. They are liars as one would expect from an agency of Esau.

History teaches us to beware of Esau's agents. One of their most over-used disguises is to pose as a flag-waving right-winger. It is my personal belief gained from observing for more than half a century that seven-eighths of the right-wing political-religious newsletters and organizations in the country are Esau fronts.

Their "red-flag" is usually their refusal to acknowledge the WORD as their leader. Proclaiming the WORD as leader alienates Esau. Those on Esau's payroll are reluctant to acknowledge God's WORD as their supreme leader because it stops Esau's bribe money and perks.

If we are wise - we learn from others. Some alien nations are as eager to rid themselves of the evil empire as we. The children of Esau fight among themselves constantly, and they are skilled warriors. They have developed interesting ways of solving the problem presented by Cartel appointed politicians, priests, and media.

Conclusion

The Scriptures say that someday there will be an Armageddon. Remember the WORD when preparing for that day:

> *"He said unto them ... he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment and buy one." Luke 22:36-38*

It is the nature of things that all men die. None leave this world alive. The One who gave us life in the beginning will take our life back again at its end. If He asks us to give it in His service - it is no loss to return what is already His.

> *"Whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it." Matt 16:25 "If a man keep my sayings, he shall never see death." Jno 8:51*

We know that Esau swore, *"I will slay my brother Jacob."* We also know that Esau talks a lot.

For our part, we are led by the WORD which is God, and the WORD says:

> **"God ... shall thrust out the enemy from before thee ... Israel then shall dwell in safety alone." Deut 33:27-28**

Sorry, Esau! Your media, your usury-banks, servant-kings and servant-priests will go with you. We shall then *"dwell in safety alone."*

It's right there in the WORD! So, that's the way its going to be! Better pack, and while packing - be careful that you don't take anything that doesn't belong to you. Remember, there is someone with a list and He is checking it twice.

Letter From S. Africa by K.J.

Dear Mr. Hoskins; We got the parcel containing information pertaining to the treatment of "agent orange". You sent it to us four months ago. You would think it came on a sailing boat considering the time it took to get here, but this is ordinary mail service today. Thank you.

Luckily, the children's home has enough outside space for the children to romp because with the last arrivals the home is overcrowded.

Many such homes dependent on government support have had to close as no funds are forthcoming. This even includes some black homes. Many close because black administrators steal the food provided by the government for black children.

It is estimated that changing the name of Pretoria to "Ape Town" will end up costing a great deal and is done for no other reason than hatred of white Afrikaners.

Since Koos Vorster left - our *Die Afrikaner* newspaper has become just another newspaper. I believe my verdict is correct; beware of rich people. They are rich for a reason and they don't intend to disturb their wealth by rocking the boat.

The submarines the black government ordered built in Germany cannot be sailed to SA as there are no whites left who know how to operate them and blacks can't. It was planned to load them onto transport ships along with newly purchased aeroplanes which could not be flown for lack of skilled pilots. But, ridicule has made them put all transportation plans on hold. We have no idea how the new submarines and planes will get here.

Without a God-fearing white leader - our future in S. Africa looks dark. From a Christian country, we now live in a filthy heathen nest. People buy filthy magazines, videos, etc., and the sitcoms are all racially mixed.

Squatter camps are mushrooming as foreign blacks flood into the country.

Not far from here a promising young white policeman died after being shot in the head by robbers with a shotgun.

Three blacks entered a neighbor's barn. Two had pistols and one a knife. They wounded the farmer and shot his wife in the back. She drew her revolver and shot back killing one. The second one kept shooting but she seriously wounded him. The third was going after her wounded husband but fled when he saw what happened to his two companions. She was rushed to the hospital. They removed a kidney and part of her liver. Thank heavens for people with guts! It is really the only

solution since the regime pardoned many dangerous criminals.

We have recently learned that China has taken over supplying our clothing. S. African firms closed down because they cannot comply with the multitude of rules and Chinese low prices. Other businesses are impacted since not even a one-man business is allowed to be run unless it has a black partner.

It hurts to see white Afrikaners begging, but many firms will not even consider hiring whites. Even in nursery schools the teachers give more attention to black children than white. Every black child, even foreign ones, get a subsidy of R550 a month while we now have 350,000 whites living under the breadline. In fact, one government hospital refuses to treat white people. No employment agency will even take their names. All this is bad for my blood- pressure.

Best wishes, K.J.

LETTERS

THANKS: "Dear Sir; I received "Josephus". I write to let you know I appreciate the generosity of those who made it possible. It is indeed a wonderful book, more than I imagined." V.B. - prisoner Ohio

---

UNFILTERED NEWS

HACKWORTH: David Hackworth (1931-2005) is dead. Who was David Hackworth? He was America's most decorated Vietnam veteran. In Korea in one ferocious firefight he

killed more than 100 enemy soldiers, and that is only one of his stories. Why haven't you heard of David Hackworth? The Cartel government has no intention of giving captive Saxons a hero whom might become their leader - especially a military leader. Esau's Hollywood actors are substituted to pretend to be statesmen and soldiers. They think Saxons don't know the difference.

WESTERN RACISM: Cartel governments are attempting to quell outbreaks of "racism" exhibited at soccer games. "Spain, Italy, and Eastern Europe are often singled out as the worst bastions of racist crowd behavior". Racism was examined in Slovakia against Roma, or gypsies. (CSM May 12, 2005)

RKH: Europe is presently trying to remove all public display of God. The reason is that God is a Racist - He made *man*; And, He made man in His image. He gave him his power-of-attorney which is racism. *"O children of Israel... You only have I known of all the families of the earth." Amos 3:2; "There are many nations ... all are His, and over all has He appointed spirits to rule ... but over Israel ...He alone is their ruler." Jub 15:23; "These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, Go not unto the way of the Gentiles, and unto any city of the Samaritans enter ye not: But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 10:5,6; "I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 15:24; "He showed his word unto Jacob, His statutes and his judgments unto Israel. He hath not dealt so with any nation: and as for His judgments, they have not known them." Ps 147:19-20; "I pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given me, for they are thine." John 17:9; "Jacob have I loved, but Esau have I hated." Ro 9:13.* Racism! Racism!

Racism! Better behave yourself, Cartel. Guess who is making a list and checking it twice - you think it's Santa Claus? Think again.

A DIFFERENT GOD: The United Methodist Church reversed itself and decided to reinstate a sodomite female preacher who had been defrocked after revealing her sin. A church panel voted 8 to 1 to set aside an earlier decision to defrock the Philadelphia minister, Irene "Beth" Stroud, for violating the church's ban on clergy being openly sodomite. (Story in *News & Advance*, Apr 30, 2005)

RKH: Sodomy is OK. Just don't tell. Buddhism, the only religion permitting sodomy, is alive and well.

DAVID IRVING A JEW? David Irving is the conservative guru of Saxon WWII history. The German weekly newspaper *Junge Freiheit* published an interview with German playwriter Rolf Hochhuth who said "Irving is a half Jew, his mother was a Jewess!" Hochhuth was attacked by the German mainstream media. In defense against these attacks, Hochhuth was quoted by the German daily newspaper *Berliner Morgenpost* on Feb 22, 2005 as follows: "He (Irving) is a reputable historian who researches sources. He had a Jewish mother. ..." (http://morgenpost.berlin1.de/ content/2005/02/22/ feuilleton/736591.html) Hochhuth is said to have repeated this several times in public. Irving's reply to his friend's claim, "He (Hochhuth) is wrong." Sooner or later the truth will surface. It will be interesting if the premier conservative interpreter of Saxon WWII history is a Jew. If this is so, some may look on Irving's recent legal misfortunes as the use of #34 of the Chinese *"36- Strategies" - HR #365, 2005.*

VLAAMS BLOK: Belgium's highest court banned the Flemish Nationalist Party which won 1/4 of the last national vote. The reason - its objection to the continuing Muslim Invasion of that country. (*Australian Resurgence*, Jan 2005.)

ANTI-TERROR LAWS AGAINST US CITIZENS: The leader of a KKK group was sentenced to 12 years in prison in the nation's 1st conviction under a new anti-terror law. David Hull, 42, was convicted of teaching a government informant how pipe bombs are used. (*Investors Business Daily*, p. 2, Feb 28, 2005

RKH: This law was supposed to curtail *foreign terrorists* in our country. Instead, the first time this law is used is against American militiamen learning to fashion arms against possible alien invasion of their country. A so-called "pipe bomb" is another name for a cheap hand-grenade used by all soldiers on all sides in all wars. Homemade grenades are as much a necessary militia weapon as a First Amemndment rifle.

SECRET POLICE: A former Algerian government journalist has admitted that the role of the media there is to act as spies and informers for the government, not to report facts. Abdou Baya, a political refugee in Perth, said, "We were providing propaganda for a government killing machine. My colleagues were informers who collected political views of individuals and told the secret police who kept a list." Abdou said 57 journalists had been assassinated in three years for their role. (*The Australian*, reported in *STORM*, Feb 2005)

MICHAEL NEW: US District Judge Paul Friedman dismissed the case of former Army Specialist Michael New. In 1996, New was convicted by court-martial of disobeying an

order to wear a UN uniform and serve under a general officer from a foreign country on a "peace- keeping" mission. New contends the uniform was unauthorized, the deployment illegal, and the chain of command unconstitutional. He was not allowed to present any evidence at his trial to support his arguments. (For more info contact Daniel New, Project Manager, 254-796-2173, Michael New Action Fund, POB 100, Iredell, TX 76649)

BIG BROTHER IS WATCHING: The South African National Defense Force raided a museum in Johannesburg and captured two antique Eland armored vehicles, a Ferret scout car and a Ratel infantry combat vehicle. The museum director and two curators were taken into custody and charged with "stockpiling weapons." (- *kimh@citizen.co.za.*)

RKH: Smithsonian - Watch Out!

SMOKING: An economist at Ohio State Univ found that the net worth of nonsmokers was almost 50% higher than light smokers (one pack a day) and double the wealth of heavy smokers (more than a pack a day). (*Washington Post*)

SMOKING DULLS MIND: "Smokers performed significantly worse than nonsmokers and former smokers on five different cognitive tests ... whether that's organizing their daily life, remembering what to buy at the shops, doing crossword puzzles, or playing bridge." Dr. John Starr, Perth, Australia *Times* (THE WEEK, p.18, Jan 14, 2005)

FINANCING ANTI-SAXONISM: American Indian gambling raked in $18.5 billion in 2004, nearly double the take from Las Vegas casinos. (*Associated Press*)

RKH: The Islamic world is financed from the oil revenue from Western companies run by Arabs in the Mideast. China's buildup is financed from Western trade, Blacks and Hispanics are given job preference in Cartel corporations and government, and the ITC controled US government has turned the world against the Saxon. Esau's war against Jacob is alive and well.

AFRICAN IMMIGRANTS: More Africans have moved to the US since 1990 than arrived here in the preceeding 2-centuries - including those brought as slaves. (*NY Times*)

SINN FEIN: Often referred to as the "political wing" of the terrorist group, has long insisted that it has no control over the militants - until now. Irish Justice Minister Michael McDowell named Sinn Fein leader Gerry Adams, his deputy Martin McGinness, and a member of the Irish parliament Martin Ferris as part of the IRA's seven-man ruling Army Council. The IRA is blamed for the $50m Belfast bank robbery in December. *(THE WEEK*, p.6, March 4, 2005)

IRAQI ELECTIONS: The U.S. makes an unprovoked attack on Iraq, kills 100,000 of her citizens, destroys her cities, starves her people, elects a puppet government, and expects them to be enthralled with their new "democracy". Really!

FBI AGAIN: The Justice Dept Inspector Gen said the FBI did not take seriously linguist Sibel Edmonds who reported a co-worker and her AF officer husband of possible espionage for Turkey and fired her for reporting it. (*Inves Bus Daily*, p.2, Jan 18, 2005)

CHINA-INDIA, The US will remain the dominant economic and military power, but China-India, the world's most populous countries, will rival the U.S. for global economic supremacy by the year 2020, according to the National Intelligence Council 5- year-look at the global future. (IBD, p2, Jan 18, 2005)

REMEMBER: Remember Fort Sumpter! Remember the Maine! Remember the Lusitania! Remember Pearl Harbor! Remember Gulf of Tonkin! Remember Kuwait! Remember 9/11! Remember Arlington cemetery! Remember the widows and orphans! Remember the destroyed cities! Remember the disease, destruction, and misery that follow! Remember the war contracts, the debt. And we especially remember the people who tell us to "Remember"!

We remember!!

FTAA: "'Bush's Free Trade Area of the Americas 'act' ... will take away more U.S. trade protections, destroy hundreds of thousands of jobs, and further devastate many U.S. business sectors already damaged by NAFTA and job out-sourcing." (*Va Taxpayer's Association*, 1-11-05, POB 663, Lynchburg, VA 24505, tel/fax 434-277-5255)

HOMELAND SECURITY: "Effective in 2005, Soc Sec numbers of all children and DNA biometric identifiers, will be entered on a fed government database. No child will be allowed enrollment in schools, or entitled to state or fed benefit programs without first presenting a certified Homeland Security registered birth certificate. In effect it's an internal passport, designed for all American citizens." (*VTA*, 1-11-05)

MAKGATHO MANDELA: 54 year old son of former S. African President Nelson Mandela, died of AIDS-related complications. (*Time*, p.19, Jan 17, 2005)

RKH: AIDS is no problem to those obedient to the Law.

JOURNALISTS KILLED: Over 50 journalists were killed in 2004 making it the profession's worst year in a decade. (CSM, p.20, Jan 6, 2006)

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 370

MISSISSIPPI BURNING
The Key

Declaration Of War

The decision by the Supreme Court to outlaw the display of the WORD in courtrooms is Esau's public declaration of his ongoing war on God the WORD. Not even lip-service to God's LAW will be tolerated in his court-rooms in the future and what people think about it is of absolutely no importance. America's law system is now Esau's universal Admiralty trade law.

Headlines

"Former Klansman Found Guilty!"
"80-year-old Preacher Convicted Of Manslaughter!"
"Justice At Last!"

Background

The above headlines are a continuation of an old, old dispute between brothers.

It is explained in the story of Esau and Jacob. This story is of great interest to those who bear the name of Jacob's son - and the sons of Isaac who are known as Isaacsons - *"Saxons"*.

Esau, Isaac's brother, took wives of the strangers about him and through their offspring spread his blood over the entire world. Thus, the world today is either Esau or Jacob.

If a son-of-man,[1] or an *Isaac-son* mates with a son or daughter of Esau - the offspring are NOT sons of Isaac and Jacob - they are "children-of- Esau".[2] The ongoing campaign to persuade Saxon women to mate with Sons-of-Esau is part of Esau's war against the Saxon.

Rules Of Engagement

The following lists the rules of engagement.

> **"Esau was a designing and deceitful man, one who hunted after the hearts of men and he stole their minds." Jasher 29:20**

The WORD warns us to be on guard:

---

1 (Heb: adam - those that blush rosy, *Strong's Concordance*; Son-of-man - son of he who blushes rosy. With reason, Jesus constantly referred to himself as "Son-of-Man".

2 *"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of Israel." De 23:2*

> **"Son-of-man (son of "adam" - he who blushes red), set thy face against Esau-Edom ... and say ... I am against thee ... because thou hast ... shed the blood of the children of Israel." Ezek 35:2-5**

In Hebrew, the name *Israel* means - "he will rule as God". *Strong's Concordance*. It is the same as saying "one who has been given God's power of attorney."

The WORD further warns the sons of Isaac and Jacob that Esau plans to kill them:

> **Esau said, "I will kill my brother Jacob." Gen 27:41.**

The WORD tells precisely who Esau is and how he plans to do this:

> **"Thy merchants were the great men of the earth; for by thy sorceries were all nations deceived." Rev 18:23**

The WORD of God then pronounces judgment:

> **"Jacob have I loved but Esau have I hated." Romans 9:13**

Whenever sons-of-Jacob become weary and appear ready to falter, the WORD promises:

> **"When thou are in tribulation ... if thou turn to God and shall be obedient ... he will not forsake thee ... nor forget the covenant of thy fathers." Deut 4:30-31**

One can ask no more than that.

The War To Date

Using money produced by fraud (HR 2005-#368), Esau's agents purchased Jacob's media. This done, only Esau's voice

is permitted in the land. Esau has no one to dispute him and he can be as deceptive as he likes. The WORD confirms this by reminding us that Esau is *"designing and deceitful"*.

Esau's Media

That Esau is *"designing and deceitful"* is common knowledge. Our proper response to anything Esau's newspapers, radio, TV, or government announcements have to say about ANYTHING is to consider the information:

1) misleading.

2) setting the stage for another whopper, or,

3) an outright lie

This is how one must treat Esau's words which are *"designing and deceitful"*.

Mississippi Burning

One of Esau's courts recently found a son of Isaac guilty of assaulting sons of Esau. The sons of Esau had been sent on a mission to abolish a Saxon voter-registration law that prevented the sons of Esau from ruling over Isaac-sons.[3]

Judge, Jury & Executioner

The collaborating judge in the case was appointed by a king which had been elected by Esau's media. The jury was a carefully selected kangaroo-jury containing sons-of-Esau who judged a Saxon - a thing unLawful.

The proceedings were held under Admiralty Law, the law of another God, rather than the WORD which is the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob.

---

3 *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15*

The legal arguments were made by scribes long practiced in Esau's Admiralty trade-law deception and who were forbidden to use the WORD which governs the Saxon. And,

The proceedings took place in an area saturated by Esau's media mind-control propaganda.

In this polluted atmosphere - an 80-year old Saxon teacher of the WORD, confined to a wheel chair, was convicted by Esau's legal system of opposing alien "voting rights" which would permit strangers to rule over sons of Jacob.

The so-called offense took place 41 years ago; there were no witnesses, the case had been tried and dismissed before, and the victim of Esau's persecution was not even present at the scene of the incident. This travesty not only violates the WORD; it violates the Admiralty trade-law that Esau's courts say they operate under.

In brief: Three sons of Esau sent to overthrow the voting statute that prohibited strangers from ruling over sons of Jacob were prevented from doing so. In great wrath, the Dragon sent armies of agents to punish anyone defying his decrees.

Esau's Admiralty-trade-law justice system found Edgar Ray Killen, an 80-year old pastor of the WORD - guilty - and imprisoned him for life.

The future of God the WORD and its people will become more and more interesting in the days ahead under the rule of Esau's law.

"No man can serve two masters." Matt. 6:24

Letter From S. Africa by K.J.

Dear Mr. Hoskins: I KNOW what communism is now. Its full weight is coming down on us. However the ANC is not without its own problems. They are making much of their 10 years democratic- communist rule but the blacks are beginning to riot because the promises the ANC made before gaining power are not being fulfilled. They are unable to deliver better living conditions in the Cape Province and Eastern Transvaal.

There are eleven races in S. Africa with eleven different languages. These eleven languages are supposed to be taught in the schools but there are no teachers to do that and no textbooks. The Sunday headlines in the "Rapport" says that most parents think the public education is bad. Even so, what there is is free for blacks while whites must pay. Even the Loerie youngsters must pay.

The number of whites out of work far exceed that of the great depression of the '30s.

The Dutch Reform Church leaders are slyly forcing the Belhar confession on church members. This revolutionary confession was drawn up by Allon Boesak, a criminal ANC communist.

It seems certain that the Dutch Reformed Church (DRC) will have another split. A few churches have already made it clear that they are resigning from the DRC. Their congregations are in full agreement. If there is a textbook on separation it is the Bible, and anyone who is sincere can easily understand what it says.

The University of Pretoria seminary receives R14 million from the state each year while church members provide only

R1.3 million. Since the one who pays the piper calls the tune, DRC preachers teach whatever pleases the state.

A group led by Dr. Jan Grey will visit the seminary at Pasadena, California to see if they can train some S. African students. They distrust all three seminaries here in Stellenbasch, Pretoria and Bloemfontein.

The farmer who complained about the 40 thousand squatters on his farm now complains that they have grown to 70 thousand while the ANC continues to do nothing after promising to remove them.

The Flemish "Belang" Interest party is sympathetic with the Afrikaner problems. They lodged a complaint about the S. African farm murders with the Belgium federal Parliament asking them that all agreements between the EU and ANC must be suspended until the ANC does something about the farm murders. It was noted at the time that farming in S. Africa is the most dangerous occupation in the world. The torture that accompanies every murder was also discussed. It is very clear that the Afrikaner is the target of all these murders.

Flemish is very near to Afrikaans and easy to read. It is between Dutch and Afrikaans. The Flemish and the French part of the population don't get on well.

A little girl of 6 years joined the Lories. Her mother died of cancer and her father lost his job. The two have been roaming through the country while he looked for work. She has settled in well. People do not often see the poor whites as they are ashamed of their present situation.

A local female DRC preacher ignores white children in need and tells her listeners to adopt black AIDS babies. Black children get subsidized till 19 years old. They don't want farms but a house in town. This gives Mbeki three problems

- 1) rioting blacks, 2) Zulus becoming nationalist once again, and now 3) whites are waking up.

Yours faithfully, K.J.

==========

CONTEMPT

Martin Luther King, adulterer, plagiarist, terrorist - has been chosen by America's puppet governments to receive special honor by having bridges, highways and buildings named after him. This shows that the most contemptible of the sons of Esau is preferred before the most honorable of the sons of Jacob.

WHY EVIL

Using credit money created from nothing, Esau bought America - its land, businesses, media, politicians, and preachers - and appointed great merchants to manage this wealth. We live in Esau's cities, beg his permission to practice our trades and drive on his highways. In his view WE are the parasites using HIS wealth and possessions. Esau flaunts his power by refusing to allow Jacob to audit his Federal Reserve banking system that graciously permits us to eat. Today, Jacob belongs to Esau, to do with as he likes. We are his property - he thinks.

There is a reason. The question was asked and answered long ago; "Why does God permit evil?" This was the answer:

> *"I created man from the invisible and visible ... I appointed him ruler ... to have my wisdom ... I called his name Adam-man, and showed him the two ways, the light and the darkness, and I told him: 'This is good, and that bad,' that I should learn whether he has love*

towards me, or hatred, that it be clear which in his race love me." Secrets Of Enoch 30:13-14 (*Lost Books*)

This is the filter. God's selection is almost complete. Only a handful remain to be processed. Those who love God follow the WORD; those who hate God follow Esau. The obedient stand ready for their orders.

GE INTO RUSSIA

The Cold War was a new kind of war. It was fought between US led Global Usury Capitalism and imperial Soviet nationalism. Global Usury Capitalism advanced the US the credit to build rockets, nukes, atomic subs, mach-fighters and bombers and space stations - things that became obsolescent in 5 years and had to be replaced with new improved updates. Russia matched each new weapon and each new scientific advancement blow for blow - until she spent herself into bankruptcy and disintegrated. Her people now live in a poor 2nd rate nation materially and 2nd rate technologically - barely able to pay her workers.

Victory! The Soviet Union lost! Usury Capitalism won!

To the victor belong the spoils. The FBI opened an office in Moscow, international finance advanced money to the usual overnight billionaires to buy (privatize) Russia's industries, and General Electric announced its first significant investment in Russia by its purchase of Delta Bank, a consumer finance provider. Welcome aboard, Russia. You'll get used to it. We did.

LETTERS

BULL'S EYE: "Dear Richard; In HR 151 you compared Judge Roy Moore with George Wallace. You got a 'bull's eye dead center' on that shot. *American Free Press* of May 10 reveals that Moore will be an honored guest at Ed McAteer's Prayer Breakfast honoring 'Israel'. *Pax vobiscum!*". H.G. - Idaho

---

VIGILANTES: "Dear Mr. Hoskins; Upon reading your book I have become a Christian. A true Christian. Not long ago I never would have converted to any kind of religion, but page after page, *Vigilantes of Christendom* stated many of my beliefs, and then I read the Biblical references. I was shocked to find out my beliefs were not *mine* but God's. Thank you for writing that book that changed my life." S.A. - prisoner California

---

MISMATCH: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: A couple near here adopted an alien child. Are there consequences?" S.U. - Michigan

RKH: Esau is a predator - Jacob is the prey. Jacob is a sheep - Esau a wolf. Wolves kill sheep. Bring a wolf into a sheepfold and train him to be like a sheep. The wolf is now in the sheepfold. Those who introduced the wolf are responsible should the wolf revert to the nature of a wolf. It's basic; *"A kingdom divided against itself cannot stand." Mr 3:24*

SABBATH OBSERVANCE: Mr. Hoskins: I agree that every day is the Sabbath, however, we must observe the 7th day rest." W. J.

RKH: Right! Your body is the temple of the Lord - it must have its 7th day rest to function at optimum efficiency the

other 6 days. Ideally, it would be good if all activity came to a stand-still for the 7th day. But, blast furnaces can't shut down, ships at sea must be manned, hospitals must stay open. These must observe another 7th day. The Sabbath was made for man - not man for the Sabbath.

BOOKS: "Dear Hoskins: Thank you for the Apocrypha. I left it and the two Foxfire books in the study group's library for the others. I'm in the process of starting a new study group here. It should be up and running over the next six weeks.

"At my old prison we could get hardcover books if the hardcover was removed. Here, softback books only; no hardcovers or books with hardcovers removed." W.J. - prisoner California

RKH: Many prisons think up things to make it difficult for prisoners to receive Christian study material. A Koran or Jewish study material have never been sent back. Bibles and Christian study material often are.

UNFILTERED NEWS

LATVIAN SS: About 20 people were arrested in Riga after fighting broke out between pro-Russian and Latvian nationalist demonstrators who were celebrating Legion Day, which commemorates Latvians who served in the German Waffen-SS during WWII. (*The Citizen*, SA, March 17, 2005)

RKH: It is generally unknown to the American public that every European country furnished SS units, and, the reason for their doing so. Esau's media censorship is highly effectiveness.

LAWLESSNESS: The US Supreme Court is a racially mixed body appointed to their office by media-elected presidents. In 1968, they ruled against discrimination in jury selection because of race. This ruling places an alien law over God's Commandment which states, *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15.* Judas betrayed the "WORD made flesh" for 30 pieces of silver. Preachers who refuse to teach *"We must obey God rather than men." Acts 5:29* and *"If ye love me obey my commandments." John 14:15*, betray the "WORD made flesh" for nothing. This is why it is written, *"Cursed be he that doeth the work of the Lord deceitfully." Jer 48:10; Ezec (9:1-6)*

41.3 MILLION HISPANICS now comprise 1/7th of the US population - and they still pour in. (CSM)

MOVIES: G-rated movies are 11 times more profitable, on average, than their R-rated counterparts, according to results of a new study by the Dove Foundation. (CSM June 8, 2005)

RKH: This begs the question - if G-rated are more profitable, why R-rated? "Profit" isn't the reason R-rated are produced. The moral destruction of the Saxon race is worth the monetary cost!

DEBT FORGIVENESS: The ITC bankers may forgive 56 Billion dollars of 3rd world debt. How do they do that? They simply reverse the process they used to create the 56 billion dollar credit in the first place. They created the 56 billion loan from nothing. They certainly lose nothing by sending "nothing" back into the "nothing" from whense it was created.

TEXTILES: Chinese Textiles are flooding the West and destroying its textile industry. China's puppet rulers have agreed to reduce the textile flood until 2008 when they will reopen the floodgates once again. Puppet Western rulers agree that Saxons are more apt to accept gradualism. The objective remains; *"Esau said ... I (will) slay my brother Jacob." Gen 27:41*

DUTCH REFORMED CHURCH IN AUSTRALIA: The DRCA is now officially promoting race-mixing. Composed of equal parts Dutch migrants and recent S. African arrivals it seems CRCA drew exactly the wrong conclusions from the overthrow of white rule in S. Africa. Informants tell us that many CRCA marriages are now white-black: white-Filipino, white-Aboriginal, white-Maori. This church endorses youth in mixed race relationships, often children of elders/deacons, living together before marriage. Ethnics did not arrive till 1949 followed by Asians in 1979. (*"Storm"*, 41, p.3, May 2005), National Action, POB 635, Strathpine PO, Qld 4500 ph: 07 3205-8543

BRITISH ABORTIONS: 181,582 abortions were performed in England and Wales in 2003, a 15% increase since 1993. 32% were performed on women who had already had one earlier abortion. (CSM)

RKH: The casualties inflicted on our people in this new type war far exceed those inflicted in ordinary combat.

JEWISH NATIONALISM: The Israeli nation is launching a $280 million program to attract young Jewish immigrants. Young people 18-30 will be able to remain for a year on a

tourist visa. Access will be granted university classes and other programs. (CSM)

PAPAL MESSAGE: After Cardinal Law, Archbishop of Boston, was forced to resign in disgrace in 2003, he was invited by John Paul II to fill the prestigious post in Rome as Archpriest of the Basilica of St. Mary Major. He also helped celebrate a funeral mass following the Pope's death. The Vatican treatment of Cardinal Law is perceived by many to be a message to the Catholic Church's sodomite priests that they will not be abandoned. One rule for rulers - a different rule for the ruled.

NEW MODEL ARMY: America has a bellyfull of foreign adventures that cost money and the lives of foreigners and Americans alike. American discontent will probably express itself in a reduction of the armed services.

Be of good cheer - all is not lost. American Corporations plus the Pentagon and the CIA use highly trained former Green Berets, Navy SEALs, and other Special Forces veterans. The age-old "mercenary army" concept has come to life again. Private security personnel working in Iraq can make more than $250,000 a year. To hold down costs some companies hire highly trained soldiers from the British firm *Global Risk International*. They have sent Gurkha troops from Nepal and Fijian soldiers to help guard the Green Zone in Iraq.

CIA contractors are operating in Colombia and elsewhere in the world. Replacing US soldiers with paid contractors sidesteps the usual outcry about using US troops in foreign adventures. This cuts financial and psychological war costs; No medical upkeep and retirement benefits, and their deaths

don't even cause a ripple in public opinion. (Story in The WEEK, p.15, June 3, 2005)

GERMANY: Support for German chancellor Gerhard Schroeder's Social Democrats plunged in the Saarland. The right-wing National Democratic Party (NDP) did well at the polls in the recent election after surviving Schroeder's attempt to have them banned.

All corporations claiming to hold property "for the people" are "socialist". The *International Socialists* - (communists, NWO, ITC, world-capitalist, etc.) represent one wing. Their media calls the NDP "neo-Nazi" - meaning - *National Socialist*. The Cartel media talls us that "National Socialist" is supposed to be bad and *International Socialist* is good. "Privatize" means transferring asset ownership from one corporation to another - which is usually a transfer from a national corporation to an international *trade* or *religious* corporation. The "billionaire- buyer" handling the transaction is their corporation agent. The words of the Serpent are used to deceive.

MENTOR: Katmandu, Nepal - King Gyanendra of Nepal receives tips on what books to read from Henry Kissinger. Gyanendra went to a Jesuit school in nearby Darjeeling, India. (Story in *NY Times International*, p.3, Apr 25, 2004.

NOW HEAR THIS

Undesirable genetic changes are taking place in fish stocks as a result of commercial fishing. Fishing practices today are producing smaller fish that grow more slowly and reproduce less successfully than their ancestors did.

Prof Conover of the State University of NY studied Atlantic Silversides, a small fast maturing species, under laboratory conditions and found that selective harvesting of the largest fish had a big impact on average size after only four generations. It produced a population that was smaller and less fertile.

If fishing stops, there is no selective pressure to force the changes in the opposite direction, so the populations regain their previous character only very slowly. The scientist said a change in fisheries management could relieve the pressure. Instead of regulations specifying only a minimum size of catch, as today, there should also be maximum size limit to allow the biggest fish to survive and to breed. (Story in *Financial Times*, p.1, Aug 29, 2004)

RKH: My father, Dr. John Hundley Hoskins, commented on this phenomenon in the late 40s. He noted that the "Colony" for the mentally impaired across the James in Amherst County sometimes had three generations of retarded people committed there while the recent wars - WWI & II - killed some of Lynchburg's best men. He also noted studies that showed that French soldiers in WWII were about 4 inches shorter than those in WWI.

SA ROADS: Cape Town - An estimated half or more of the country's kilometres of roads, and as much as two-thirds in KwaZula-Natal, have disappeared, largely due to ineffective administration. (*Citizen*,)

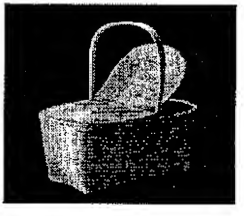
NOTICE!

The enclosed is a copy of one we received from South Africa in December 2004. Written on the back of ours is "All

our Loeries 12/04." Thought you'd like to see these wonderful faces and keep them in your prayers.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 371



JUDITH & Her Basket

The *Book of Judith* is one of the books in the censored Apocrypha. It tells the story of the invasion of Judah that took place after the return of Judah from captivity. At that time the Israelites were few in number and relatively weak. The story unfolds in the following manner.

Emperor Nabuchodonosor ruled a vast empire in that part of the world. One of his many provinces rebelled against his rule. He called on the rest of his loyal provinces to send troops to suppress the revolt. All sent troops except Judea and several adjoining provinces.

Nabuchodonosor was infuriated with those provinces who withheld troops when he needed them. He called his general Holofernes and ordered him to take a great army and punish them. History records his orders;

> *"Holofernes ... decreed (that his army) destroy all the gods of the land, that all nations should worship Nabuchodonosor only, and that all tongues and tribes should call upon him as god." Judith 3:5,8.*

Judah's Defenses

The skies were black with smoke as fields, farms and cities went up in flames. Men, women and children were slaughtered by the thousands. You remember the story. Reaching Palestine, he found the Israelites' defense of Judea organized into Scottish type "shieldrons".

To man a *shieldron*, defenders bring water and food and circle a mountain or hilltop. A great army can only form a circle about the few defenders on the top of the mountain, reducing the advantage of having a large army and making it a man- to-man contest. As defenders are killed, the survivors close ranks and back up the mountain thereby keeping the "shieldron's" front intact and making it a long, bloody affair. Wishing to avoid this type of contest, the invading army bypassed the mountain defenses and instead cut off the water to Jerusalem, leaving the city a five days' supply. The city faced draconian punishment from the invaders. Its leaders were in despair.

Judith

Judith, a beautiful widow of three years, told the elders that she would try to stop the invading army. She put on her finest clothes, her finest jewelry, and accompanied by her servant bearing a basket of food, she began walking toward the invading army.

A young officer saw her in the distance and judging by her beauty, fine dress and courteous manner thought that she must be an official sent to negotiate with his own General Holofernes. Accordingly, he gave her an escort of several hundred men who accompanied her to army headquarters.

General Holofernes' personal tent was magnificent. It was encrusted all over with precious jewels that sparkled in the sun and could be seen from far away. He heard the commotion and stood in front of the tent to welcome this "envoy" from the enemy. He was intrigued with her - a woman - a beautiful woman. Most unusual.

As was the custom, most of the day was passed in preliminary courtesies. At last they began serious talk. She told him about the God of Israel. How he always protected his people from their enemies unless they sinned against Him.

The general had his doubts about all this talk about the powers of a local God such as the one of whom Judith was speaking and questioned if it were possible that there could be another God besides his emperor.

> *"Holofernes, the chief captain (said) ... who is God but Nabuchodonosor? Judith 6:1-2"*

But Judith was insistent and her manner was persuasive. She informed the general that Judea had sinned mightily against the WORD which was her God, that her people were doomed, and that she would tell him exactly how to defeat

her evil people without having to suffer the losses that result from the use of force.

The Banquet

Holofernes was eager to hear more about a possible bloodless victory, but first, courtesy demanded that he show his respect by feeding his guest. He commanded his people to bring the very best of victuals and wine for a feast in her honor.

It was then he received a shock. Judith declined. She said that the WORD of God would not permit Israelites to eat with strangers. That was why she had her servant bring food with them. In obedience to their God they would go into the wilderness and eat alone while she talked with her God. She said that she would return the next morning.

Negotiations Resume

True to her promise, Judith and her servant arrived the next morning at the magnificent jeweled headquarters tent of Holofernes to continue their meeting.

However, during Judith's absence conditions had changed. Holofernes had reflected on Judith's beauty and determined to make a double conquest - her people and her. Accordingly, he was in a party mood when Judith arrived, having consumed more wine than he was accustomed. As the day went on, Holofernes drank more and more and at last he passed out.

Judith then walked over to the tent wall where Holofernes' sword hung, drew it, and with two blows severed his head from his body.

She then picked up his head and placed it in the food basket and both she and her servant left the tent and proceeded to walk through the invading army into the desert as they had done the day before. The sentinels were accustomed to this strange behavior and let Judith and her servant go their way. She then continued down the road and on back to her people.

The elders of Judea saw her coming and stood at the gate to meet her - still having a flicker of desperate hope. This turned to elation when Judith opened her basket and held the head of Holofernes by the hair for their inspection.

The Invading Army

Back at the encampment of the invading army, Holofernes body was discovered without his head. The word quickly spread that a woman had killed the greatest general of the empire. This was a bad omen and the army broke into its respective contingents and melted into the hills.[1]

LESSONS FROM JUDETH

The *Book of Judith* teaches many lessons

Wine

WINE - Heb: yayin: "To effervesce", wine (as fermented), intoxicating, banqueting, wine (3196)

---

1 Many Celts and Germans knew the Scriptures and their examples. In 453, Attila the Hun took Ildico, the daughter of a Germanic chief to bed for the night. The next morning he was found dead in a pool of blood. It is said that Ildico, to revenge her shame of being taken by a stranger, killed him. When word was received that Attila was dead the coalition of Germanic tribes subject to the Huns revolted and threw off Hunnic rule.

There are two kinds of wine. One kind is intoxicating. The other kind is spiritual - "to effervesce", "sparkle", "give life".

In a parable to his people Jesus ordered the one and forbade the other. To be useful one must eat bread (the WORD) and drink the wine (the spirit), or, eat the "flesh" and drink the "blood" - which is the same. The WORD without the spirit is dead.

As for the intoxicating kind: Jesus Christ, the WORD made flesh, appointed us kings and priests.[2] These are the orders to his army:

> **"It is not for kings to drink wine, nor princes strong drink: lest they drink and forget the law, and pervert the judgment of any of the afflicted. Pr 31:4-5**

And the result of intoxicating drink: *"Give strong drink unto him that is ready to perish." Pr 31:6.* Strong drink permitted Judith to kill Holofernes and save her people. Strong drink is a weapon of war.

And lastly, God the WORD curses those who give their own people strong drink: *"Woe unto him that giveth his neighbor drink." Habakkuk 2:15*

Personally, if a person drinks it tells me all I need to know about him. He might be a nice fellow, but I will not base my opinions or actions on the word of such a person. There have been several times in the past when this has been my only indicator as to the reliability of the speaker. In each case it proved to be a reliable indicator.

---

2 *"Jesus Christ... hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father." Rev 1:5-6*

EATING WITH STRANGERS

The book of Judith teaches the benefits of obeying the Law and not eating with strangers. Enemies respect our Law if it benefits themselves - or at least does not hurt them. This respect allowed Judith to do God's will and escape unscathed.

Before eating, we ask God the WORD to bless the food. When food is "God-blessed" it is holy. You are not allowed to give this blessed holy food to strangers:

> **"I would not that ye should have fellowship with devils (deceivers). Ye cannot drink the cup of the Lord (Lawfulness), and the cup of devils (Lawlessness): Ye cannot be partakers of the Lord's table (the WORD), and of the table of devils (deception)."I Cor 11:20-21**

> **"Thou shall no stranger (2114 racial alien) eat (398 'akal - to eat - lit or fig) of the holy thing." Lev 22:10**

> **"They shall not profane the holy things of the children of Israel, which they offer unto the Lord. Or, suffer them to bear the iniquity of the trespass, when they eat their holy things: for I the Lord do sanctify them." Le 22:15-16**

Food blessed by God is holy. Holy food may not be given to strangers. Not even a servant - who is also assumed to be a *zûwr* stranger, may eat the food once it has been "blessed" and is holy.

Virginia farms once had outside kitchens where the "house help" could eat unblessed food separately. America, both North and South in the 1930s, met the problem of feeding strangers with separate eating facilities serving "un-blessed" food to the one, and "blessed" food to the other. This practice

carried over into schools, public facilities, and the military. The scriptures dealing with "blessed-food" continue:

> **"If the priests daughter be married unto a stranger she may not eat of the holy offerings,"(that which Israelites offer to God before they eat.) "Not withstanding, if the Priests daughter be divorced, and have no child, but is returned unto her father's house, she shall eat of her fathers bread, as she did in her youth: but there shall no stranger (zwer - racial alien) "eat thereof. ... So shall they not defile the holy things of Israel, which they offer unto the Lord." Lev 22:10-15**

When the *God of the Land* replaced God the WORD in America, the *God of the land* declared this Law of God the WORD to be "illegal".

GODS

The Book of Judith tells that there are other Gods and it tells who they are.

> *"Holofernes, the chief captain (said) ... who is God but Nabuchodonosor?" Judith 6:1-2*

Did he mean that Nabuchodonosor was God? The WORD answers:

> ***"You are servants to whomever you obey" Rom 6:16*:**

To make it even clearer; read the following again:

> *"Holofernes ... decreed ... that all tongues and tribes should call upon him as god." Judith 3:5,8.*

He meant that you do what Nabuchodonosor says do just like you do when calling upon your god! When you obey a king just as you obey God - he is a God to you.

This was clear to everyone only a few generation ago. The *American Heritage Enclyclopedia* definition #6 defines God as "a powerful ruler or despot. [Middle English, from Old English]."

Notice how today's preachers avoid reading God's Commandments from the WORD? Why? What are they afraid of? They are afraid of offending their God - the *God of the land* - the king's government.

They all saw the "Indianapolis Baptist Temple" being seized and sold when it refused to collect taxes for the *"God of the land"*. They saw *Bob Jones University* lose its tax exemption because it refused to allow interracial dating. They see the *God of the land* forbid churches to endorse political candidates. They see that *God of the land* denies rebels access to its media riches. To them the *God of the Land* is greater than God the WORD and so - while they continue to call themselves "Christian" - their real God is the *God of the Land.*

"The Love of money is the root of all evil" is the carrot that tilts the scales: They have a choice: "Tax-exemption" in exchange for obedience, or persecution in exchange for disobediance. They choose the former. Churches that once taught the WORD are now dry deserts. Standing next to the pulpit is the emblem of the *God of the land* while the preacher drones on about a Jesus that is NOT the "WORD made flesh". Reading dry parables without God's Commandments to give meaning is a fruitless endeavor.

"In vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men." Matthew 15:8-9

The "commandments of men" is the *God of the Land.*

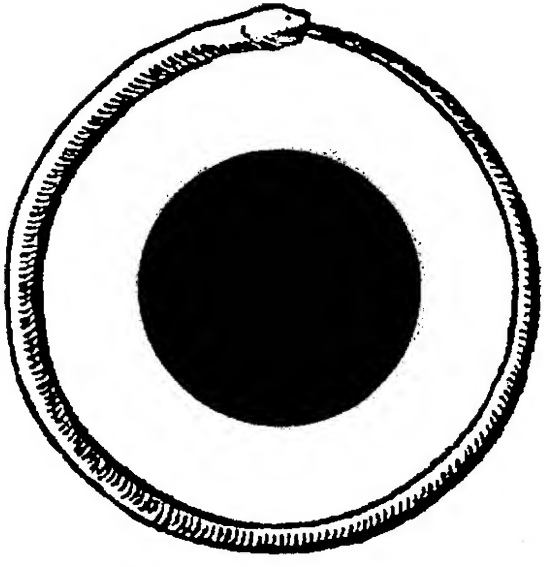
The God Of The World

There is still another God - one greater than the "*God of the land*".

"The god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not (the WORD)." 2 Co 4:4

In my opinion this is the one that the WORD calls the "Devil" - the one who took Jesus to the top of the temple and offered him the kingdoms of the world because both temples and kingdoms are his to offer.

"The God of This World" says that he rules all government *Gods of the land*. There are many government *Gods of the land* but there is a God above them - one who has made himself **universal** by joining himself to each separatist God, calling himself by that God's name; claiming that "all Gods are one" and that this one *God of the world* manifests himself



Esau controls the mind of the world with his "Serpent Of Deception".

as Brahma-Siva-Kali - God of integration, sex, and death - the Serpent that circles the earth.

It is noteworthy that this God speaks of "toleration" of all Gods and accepting all God as equals, but when in power only the "Edicts of Asoka," the Admiralty Law of the international merchant - the *God of the world* is allowed.

Every conflicting commandment of every separatist God is suppressed - look how the puppets of the *God of the world* are going after separatist Islam and replacing its interest-free banks with its own interest banks.

We who follow God the WORD, the God of Adam-man - the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob - watch in horror the suppression of the WORD because we know our God has promised a "day of revenge" - not only against those suppressing the WORD - but those who allowed it to be suppressed.

That's you and me!

OMEN

The *Book of Judith* tells us that when the army of Holofernes learned of the fate of their leader, the appointed servant of the *God of the Land*, they took it to be a "bad omen", and fled.

The belief in "omens" was enough to vanquish the great army of the one who was called *"God of the world"* and bring his policy crashing to earth. This may be one of the most important things in the entire book.

"Omens" bear the connotation of *"magic"*. There are other descriptive words such as "bewitchment", "enchantment", "incantation", "occultism", "sorcery", "spell", "voodoo", "witchcraft", "wizardry", "medium - channel", "clairvoyant", "spiritualist", "psychic", "horoscopes". The world of Esau is

made up of these things - a vast lawless world - a world of illusion.

To stop this, the Scriptures are full of prohibitions forbidding us to delve into these subjects. To us who are made in the image of the WORD which is Law - "two plus two equals to four". The world of Esau is the opposite. "Two plus two" can equal to three or five. Esau is a child of lawlessness - a world of deception, deceit, and misdirection. It is with reason that the WORD very carefully warns us:

> **"There shall not be found among you any one ... that useth divination, or an observer of times, or an enchanter, or a witch, or a charmer, or a consulter with familiar spirits, or a wizard, or a necromancer." Deut 18:10-11**

If you are seduced - you pass from the Lawful world of Jacob into the Lawless world of Esau and become their slave. Only recently the wife of one of our presidents consulted familiar spirits and passed the information to her husband.

Law or Lawlessness - one or the other.

APOCRYPHA

The history of the children of Jacob from the time of their return from captivity to the coming of Jesus Christ is missing from today's Bible. It appears that it was universally censored from the Bible sometime in the 1830s.

The reason that the Apocrypha was censored, in my opinion, is that it reveals too much information about how to wage successful war against Esau.

It tells how Jacob survived captivity by moving into Europe - nearly a thousand years before Jesus; It tells of the successful Maccabean Wars of independence against over-

whelming odds and it tells of the evils that come from the Children of Esau ruling over the Children of Jacob.

The single Book of Judith tells us that "Wine" destroys rulers; that the Law against "Eating With Strangers" protects our people; that the *"Gods of the land"* are governments whose laws violate the WORD; that "Omens" destroy; and that with God the WORD leading as their general, our nation's survival rests with its men who are obedient to the WORD.

And, it rests equally with our magnificient women - women like Judith.

LETTER FROM S. AFRICA from K.J.

Dear Mr. Hoskins:

A schoolbus painted white with a black driver came onto our property. When questioned as to why he was there he threatened to kill Hans. Hans phoned in the vehicle number to the police but was told that the black driver had lodged a complaint that Hans had threatened him with a firearm and had tried to kill him.

The next day a police van arrived full of black police looking for Hans. One of the black policemen who is my friend told me later that if Hans had been there they would have killed him and thrown his body down a mine shaft. We later learned that the black driver had stolen the bus and had been hiding it on our farm.

The latest is that a black used tools he got from an engineering shop and cut a hole in our security fence. Our Alsation started barking and kept him out. Blacks have become a curse and law enforcement and courts take their side. They act like they are invincible and can do what they like. Worse, they are

supported by white renegades who hope their fawning attitude will save their lives, but are seen as soft touches by the blacks they help.

Blacks see dogs as the lowest form of life and maltreat them horribly. Not that they treat horses or other animals any better. In townships, horses used to cart coal get little food and water and are lashed and kicked and are bags of bones.

We now learn that Dan Roodt, who did so much to infiltrate and break up our nationalist HNP has a Jewish mother and grandmother. What he writes for "Die Afrikaner" is now very different.

The "Afrikaner Nasionalistiese Beweging" is growing slowly, but their meetings are well attended and their foundation is built on solid ground. I went to a meeting and hope to attend more.

The Dutch Reform Church is splitting. Some congregations have already moved away. A meeting of their church ministers took place in Bloemfontein a few weeks ago. The actions of the rest are despicable in times like this when Christianity has to fight to survive against the full might of communism.

Every day a new anti-White law is passed and anything which reminds them of Afrikaners is removed. Their masters teach them to hate us but at the same time they demand that we pay for their extravagant lifestyle.

As you know, Mbeki is a Xhosa. He is trying to install an all Xhosa government. He got the rumor started that Zuma, the deputy president, is corrupt. He did this to make him resign. It turns out that Zuma, a Zulu, is much more popular than ever before. The Zulus were livid the way their man has been treated and they think badly of the Xhosas. The person appointed in Zuma's position is a female Xhosa. It is only the

Zulu king's weakness that keep them from having a go at the Xhosas. Siener van Rensbkurg saw a fight between black tribes in one of his visions.

All the blacks now openly worship demons and their forefather's spirits. Ambassadors from other African countries join them in these rituals. A funny thing is that they are like the Jews in some of their rituals. They let water drip from their hands and fingers after dipping them into a pool on the black hill in Pretoria, so that the demons can quietly depart from them in the drops of water.

We went down to see the Loeries yesterday and all is well with the children. Betzy took the two girls to see their mother. The new little 6 year old who came in last is adapting to a new way of life. Most of the children are away with volunteer holiday parents.

In answer to your question - the "Lorie" is a small bird in S. Africa. We call the children "our little Loeries" - "our little birds".

Most countries have electric pylons to transmit electricity. Here it is much more interesting. Blacks break off parts of the electric pylons to sell for scrap. Next, over goes the whole structure - and that too is soon gone. Telephone wires containing copper go the same way. They simply cut or burn off the insulation. No one thinks to stop the market by stopping the scrap metal dealers who buy the scrap.

Our country is being dismantled day by day.

Our best wishes, K.H.

UNFILTERED NEWS

CHINA: Only about half of China's population can speak its national language, Mandarin. Its 55 ethnic minorities and

the majority Han converse in a total of 1,500 dialects, most incomprehensible to Mandarin speakers. (NY Times)

CHINA-AUSTRALIA: China's highest-profile defector in decades, Chen Yonglin, says that the main task of the Chinese Consulate in Australia is not to spy on Australia, but to spy on five so- called "poisonous groups" in the Australian community: the "Free Tibet" supporters, "Taiwan Independence" advocates, "Uighurs" who want an E. Turkistan homeland, "Falun Gong" members, and the "Chinese pro-democracy" movement. China is honeycombed with separatists looking for the first opening to bolt. Off-shore Chinese are China's bogeyman since, according to Soros, they rival him in wealth and are able to finance any rebel movement they choose. (Story in *C.S. Monitor*, June 30, 2005)

JEWS: The Israeli Jewish population will overtake the U.S.'s Jewish population next year for the first time ever. Today, about 5.3 million Jews live in the U.S., while 5.2 million live in the Israeli state. Most other countries will see a drop in Jewish populations that will continue for at least 15 years." (THE WEEK, p.9, JULY 22, 2005)

"JUDGE ROY MOORE, the former chief justice of the Alabama Supreme Court who placed a Ten Commandments monument at the state courthouse said in June that he might become a candidate to become governor of Alabama." (*National Liberty Journal*, Aug 2005)

TRAITOR'S LEGACY: *"A traitor to the Laws and to his own nation." II Macc 5:15*. In my opinion, this describes the late Sen Strom Thurmond. Esau's media chose to hype him for senator because he was what he was. The WORD states,

"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord; even to his tenth generation shall he not enter into the congregation of the Lord (Israel)." Deut 23:2; "Let them marry ... only to the family of the tribe of their father." Numbers 36:6; Gen 24:3,4;. Thurmond's mixed-breed daughter is attempting to join the United Daughters of the Confederacy "to explore her Southern heritage", and her son hopes to enter the Sons of the Confederate Veterans.

A beagle hunts, a border collie herds, the children of Esau cause dissension. You will find them on all sides of Lawless disputes. Esau creates strife to grind the rock of the Law to dust so that Jacob can be destroyed.

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 372

BARABBAS & Sons Of The Devil

Rome

Rome was a commercial hub of the International Trade Cartel. Everything revolved around trade, including buying and selling loot seized by her armies. Everything had a price and was for sale - if you had the money. You could buy a mine, a mining company, a mining monopoly, a trade monopoly, a manufacturing monopoly, a tax-collecting

monopoly, a religious monopoly. You could even rent the Roman army to invade a foreign nation. You could rape, pillage and loot the invaded victim for a set time period. This was all right. When the time period expired both the army and nation that had been conquered reverted to the Empire. Everything was for sale. This was Rome.

Rome sent administrators to rule her provinces. It was a plum job much sought after. These Roman administrators supervised local administrators who were supposed to attend to local problems. Everything was cushy as long as the Roman administrator didn't do anything stupid causing strife that interfered with trade. Naturally, Roman administrators always tried to get along with local bosses. When local bosses asked the Roman governor for a favor - that wouldn't hurt Roman interests - they usually got what they wanted.

The local bosses were well aware that they could make a Roman governor look bad - a little civil disobedience could make him look bad to the authorities back home. Of course, too much civil disobedience brought down the Roman iron fist. No one wanted that. It had to be the right balance.

Pardoning Prisoners

One way the Roman governors used to win the approval of the people they ruled was to pardon a political prisoner each year.

In Palestine, there were two popular individuals in prison. One was named Barabbas, the other Jesus. The Roman governor was inclined to release Jesus. He seemed harmless enough.

The Jesus Affair

The local preachers didn't agree. They accused Jesus of blasphemy. Getting mixed up in religion was something that Romans really didn't like to do. Jesus' actual crime was teaching the old nationalistic Laws, Statutes and Judgments of the WORD - the separatist *God of Israel.* These Laws taught that the land is to be divided and never sold - monopolies, taxes, kings, and usury are forbidden - and no strangers are to rule over man. These Laws, which Jesus' followers had every intention of enforcing when they came into power, would put the preachers out of business. It would also put Rome out of business. But, the preachers were looking after their own interests first.

The Subversive Religion

Preachers, accused of violating the WORD, looked on those accusing them as incendiary, revolutionary, and subversive to local rule - as well as Roman rule. But, Jesus, the one accused, was tricky and hard to pin down. He taught in parables so that those who didn't know the LAW couldn't understand the true meaning and use it to accuse him.

> *"Know ye not, brethren, for I speak to them that know the law." Ro 7:1*

This parable business made it hard to legally charge Jesus with treason because the WORD in parable meant one thing to those who followed the WORD and something else to those who followed other Gods. And, if he were charged with blasphemy, it would raise eyebrows back in Rome because Rome was a univeral trade operation - for the sake of business it tolerated all religions - as long as they recognized that the Emperor and his courts were the final arbiter of catfights between separate Gods and their laws. Or, putting it differ-

ently, the Emperor was *"God of the Land"*, and that meant that he ruled *"God the WORD"* along with all the other Gods, and he changed their laws to help Rome's business.

The Barabbas Affair

The Barabbas affair seemed cut and dried. Barabbas had been caught red-handed making a short lived war against Rome in an effort to regain Israelite independence. In the process his followers had been killed and he sat in prison awaiting execution. There were all sorts of stories circulated about him - almost none of them true.

This is the official story:

> *"The governor was wont to release unto the people a prisoner. ... Pilate said unto them, Whom will ye that I release unto you? Barabbas, or Jesus which is called Christ? For he knew that for envy they had delivered him. ... But the chief priests and elders persuaded the multitude that they should ask Barabbas, and destroy Jesus." Matt 27:15-20*

The above quote is loaded. There is more. The following comes from *Philochristus,* Chapter 13:pp.24, p.129.

> *"Now Barabbas spake with something of austerity ... Therefore I asked him again where he had been of late, and why he had forsaken the disciples. But he answered with still more of passion than before, 'Because I am weary of these idle wanderings about Galilee, which bring forth no fruit. Not to sit on stools at the feet of a Scribe did I and my friends join ourselves to Jesus of Nazareth. Why tarrieth he so long idle? Why is his hand so backward to smite the oppressor? But I bade him be of good cheer, for the hour was not yet come, and Jesus*

would know better than we the season fit for our uprising."[1]

This puts a different light on things. Barabbas had listened to the nationalist talk of Jesus and had grown impatient. Jesus' strategy was to re-teach an entire people who had forgotten the WORD so that they could bring in the Kingdom. Barabbas plan was to do the same - but get results right NOW. He broke off learning how and did what he considered was his patriotic duty that had worked so often in Israel's past. But, his attempt resulted in inflicting a mosquito bite on the vast Roman Empire, getting his followers killed and himself in prison awaiting execution. Good intentions. Bad timing.

Who Condemned Jesus?

Rome's law system was pretty much helpless to deal with Jesus and his parables, but local law systems weren't. The Scripture told in advance who it would be that would condemn Jesus to death:

> **"The Son of Man shall be delivered unto the chief priests, and unto the scribes, and they shall condemn him to death." Mark 10:33**

All the weasel words in the world won't change the words of Jesus - it was the *chief priests* and *scribes* who persuaded the multitude that they should ask to free Barabbas, and kill Jesus.

---

1 "Scribes" means lawyers - they argue the law of their masters; "Pharisees" mean preachers. Some writers consider Jesus to be both.

Why Kill Jesus?

The preachers wanted Jesus dead. He was *"The WORD made flesh"*, They wanted him dead for a very good reason.

> **"Jesus ... found in the temple those that sold oxen and sheep and doves, and the changers of money ... he drove them all out of the temple .... and poured out the changer's money, and overthrew the tables." John 2:13-17**

The preachers had been using religion to conceal their other businesses, and Jesus, *"The WORD made flesh"*, had gone in, blown their cover, and departed before they could kill him.[2]

He left, but he told everybody about the preachers who refused to follow *The WORD* - what sort they were:

> *"Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is not truth in him." John 8:47*

Preachers don't like people talking about them like that. But, Jesus wasn't the first to point his finger at the professional preacher caste. Their secret operation had been uncovered long before the time of Jesus:

> *"Moses commanded the Levites ... saying, Take this book of the Law, and put it in the side of the Ark of the Covenant of Lord your God, that it may be there for a witness against thee. ... behold, while I am yet alive with you this day, ye have been rebellious against the LORD; and how much more after my death." Deut 31: 25-27*

---

2 *"(And Jesus) went out of the temple, going through the midst of them." John 8:59*

Moses set the standard to judge preachers. The WORD itself judges. Its Laws, Statutes and Judgments determine whether preachers are obedient to the WORD, the God of Israel, or obedient to other Gods.

Jesus' Strong Words

Jesus named those who pretended to follow the WORD but who actually followed other Gods. He called them "devils". He said *"Ye are of your father the devil!"* If their father was the "devil" - Lawless preachers are descended from the devil and are also "DEVILS". Jesus himself said it. He said that they would follow *"The lusts of your father!"*

It's my guess that the preachers of Jesus' day were doing the same things they are guilty of doing now - pedofilia, adultery, and sodomy. Let's throw in "usury" for good measure.

The papers are full of recent reports of Lawless preachers violating children, stealing parishioners' wives, sodomizing each other and everyone else they can get their hands on, and, who has forgotten the "Vatican Bank", or the '70s rash of Swiss bank defaults whose owner was the Vatican, or the Barings Bank debacle where the Queen, the head of the Anglican Church, was discovered to be an owner. Who can forget that churches all over America sell church bonds to their own parishioners - making them guilty of the crime of usury and subject to the penalty that accompanies the practice of usury.[3]

In case it hasn't registered yet:

---

3 **"Hath given forth upon usury ... he shall surely die." Ezek 18:13.** Usury is a fraud. It is lending 10 units when only 10 units of the thing lent are in existence - and requiring the repayment of 11 of those same units, or forfeiture of pledged assets. Deu 23:20

> *"The chief priests and elders of the people took counsel against Jesus to put him to death ... Let him be crucified ... His blood be on us, and on our children." Matt. 27:1, 22-25*

It was the Lawless preachers and the elders who accepted the blame for killing Jesus, the *"Word made flesh"*. They even asked that the blame be placed on them, the preachers - *"His blood be on us, and on our children."*

"Our Children" refers to those who follow in their steps - today's preachers and elders - the ones who wink at pedofilia, sodomy and usury, or, with their silence, give their approval to these practices.[4] The descendants of the ones who persecuted Jesus in his day are the ones persecuting the *"WORD made flesh"* today. That's why the vast majority of today's preachers make no effort to get their congregations to study the Scriptures. And, when they themselves quote Scripture, they read pretty parables that are meaningless without the Laws, Statutes and Judgments to explain them - which creates a void that is quickly filled by the speakers own opinion - making his opinion equal to God's opinion.

Jesus Passes Judgment

Jesus said Lawless preachers were devils. This is what else he said:

> *"Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye ... have omitted the weightier [matters] of the law." Mt 23:23*

4 **"To him that knoweth to do good and doeth it not, to him it is sin." Jas 4:17.**

"Upon you may come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth." Mt 23:35

All the righteous blood? Does this mean that all the wars fought because man[5] didn't know that he was forbidden to raise his hands against man,[6] and all the wars that have been fought because the usury system destroyed the economies of countries, and all the people who have starved in the midst of plenty because they didn't know to divide the land on which to raise sustenance,[7] and all the lands and men lost because our people didn't know we are to have no strangers in our midst,[8] that all the tens and hundreds of millions of deaths and oceans of blood - all this will be laid on the heads of those that Jesus called "devils" - those preachers who absolutely, positively, adamantly REFUSE to teach the Commandments of the *"WORD which is God"* that would have prevented the world's on-going holocaust.

That's what it says.

God's WORD Speaks To Us

The *"WORD made flesh"* speaks directly to us and warns us - and all who follow the false teachings of Lawless priests who proclaim that the king is the *"God of the land"* instead of *"God the WORD":*

5 (MAN - Heb: adam - those that blush rosy, Strong's Concordance

6 **"Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren the children of Israel." I Kings 12:24**

7 **"The land shall be divided." Num 26:53**

8 **"When they had heard the law, that they separated from Israel all the mixed (mongrel) multitude." Neh 13:3; "And the seed of Israel separated themselves from all strangers (5236 ne^ka^r - strange, alien)." Neh 9:2; "So shall we be separated ... from all the people that are upon the face of the earth." Ex 33:16; "They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." Ex 23:33.**

"For I say unto you, that except your righteousness shall exceed that of the scribes and Pharisees, ye shall in no case enter into the Kingdom of Heaven." Matt 5:20; Matt 21:31; "The publicans and the harlots go into the kingdom of God before you." Matt 21:31

"Ye serpents, ye generation of vipers, how can ye escape the damnation of hell?" Matt 23:33

True Priests

Jesus exposed Lawless priests as serpents and vipers. Jesus revealed who his true priests are and where His temple is:

"Jesus Christ... hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father." Rev 1:5-6; "The Most High dwelleth not in temples made with hands." Acts 7:48; "Your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost which is in you, which ye have of God, and ye are not your own." 1 Co 6:19.

Jesus the Christ said that YOU are to be his priests and his kings.

There remains today a handful of preachers who teach the Laws, Statutes and Judgments of the WORD, but they are remarkable in their rarity. In my opinion, nine out of ten of the professionals are sons of their father and Jesus said that their father was the "Devil".

Blame The Jews

These - whom Jesus calls "devils" - have long kept justice from falling on their heads by the simple process of pointing the finger of guilt at someone else. They pointed to the people who today call themselves Jews. Afraid that they themselves

would be disbelieved, they instructed their followers to it for them. "Blame the Jews!"

There are several reason this won't fly. The Scriptures say **"This is the book of the generations of Adam." Gen 5:1**. Today's Jews themselves say that they aren't adam-man. They claim to be a mixture of adam-man and non-man, and the WORD says, *"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of Israel." De 23:2.* The Book is either about adam- man or it isn't. It is either true or it isn't.

The Jewish Enclyclopedia says that the ancestors of most of today's Jews are 8th-Century Khazar-Turk converts to Judaism. Their ancestors never set foot in Judea until recently. Their ancestors couldn't have crucified Jesus because they weren't there. Scriptures aren't talking about them. The WORD says that these aliens aren't even supposed to be in our lands for us to talk about.

Beware Right-Wing Garbage

Beware being side-tracked by so-called "patriots" who do nothing but follow their master's instructions and do nothing but enumerate the evils committed by today's Jews. Jews don't follow God the WORD, they follow their own God, and this God uses *Kol Nidre* which permits them to do what they do. If you know a professional "Christian" preacher, ask him to explain Kol Nidre to you. If he refuses, or pleads stupidity, you've got him! Everyone knows what that is - it's all over the internet - and he's supposed to be the professional who knows these things - and teach us!

Notice how Jew-accusers never disclose their own "Law System" - the one they they themselves follow. This confirms the suspicion that they are following orders from a source other than the WORD. Since Genesis says *"This is the book*

of the generations of adam", it seems probable that the "masters" who instruct their mindless followers are also among those that Jesus identified as "DEVILS":

> *"I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and are not, but are the synagogue of Satan." Re 2:9; "Behold, I will make them of the synagogue of Satan, which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie; behold, I will make them to come and worship before thy feet." Re 3:9*

If all those who call themselves "Jews" today were sent to Khazaria, Palestine, or Antarctica - the Western establishment's priesthood which advertises itself as "Christian", would quickly get someone else to operate their usury banks, their corporations, businesses and foundations - take the blame for the evils they are constantly doing. This done, things would continue as before with hardly a ripple.

Why do I say this? Because Jews at one time or another have been banished from almost every country in Europe and all the evils of the age that had been blamed on them continued without let-up during their absence.

Do I think today's Jews are dangerous? Of course. The WORD says that all strangers in our midst are dangerous. But the only reason they are here is because the ones Jesus calls Sons-of-Devils who stand in the pulpits of the nation conceal the WORD that banishes all strangers.

I don't think that "Jews" are nearly as dangerous as the ones both Moses and Jesus pointed to as "devils". They are the most dangerous ones because they have taught adam-man to look for the LITTLE anti-christ to keep man from discovering the BIG anti-christ - themselves.

The Devils

Down through the ages those whom Jesus called "devils" have behaved like chameleons. Exposed for what they are, they change into something else having another name, and continue to deceive.

First called "Pharisees", then "Paulicans"[9], next "Catholic", then "Protestant", and now Episcopal, Methodist, Baptist and all the rest - they have different names and different rituals, but all have one thing in common; while making the motions - they WILL NOT teach the *"WORD which is God"*. If they did - it would result in *"Thy kingdom come, Thy will be done, on Earth."*

Kingdom arriving on earth would be an unmitagated catastrophe for them. If the WORD that is already in men's hearts were confirmed by the WORD heard by their ears - those made in the image of the WORD would instantly destroy the children of the devil in their midst and end their age-old operation.

Man vs Kali-Age

In spite of the devils, the WORD lives. Because the WORD lives, the man the WORD created lives, and because the man lives, the *Kaliyuga* (Age of Kali) cannot destroy the world. But, they try continuously. There are hundreds of millions who pray daily for man's extinction.

9 See: *"In The Beginning"*, Hoskins

KALI

Kali - Siva's black incarnation of death - stands aganst a background of fire as the world is being consumed; a necklace of bloody heads about her neck, a severed head in her hand, a sword in another hand and one hand pointing at the conquered White Devil she stands upon. Note the rosary prayer necklace, the musical drum of pleasure in the dead white devil's hand, and the serpents of deception that caused his death emerging from his vanquished corpse.

In ancient times white Siva was god of the Aryan north and black Kali was god of the blacks in the Dravidian south.

Kaliyuga

The Hindu Piranhas teach: *Apocalypse for the Hindu is the natural ending of the world in the fourth age, the present Kali Age.*

Kali is the central figure - the Destroyer God. Life on earth must be destroyed before Vishnu can bring in the new "Kalki Age" - the age of peace - the Kalkiyuga.

Kamikaze and Banzi attacks, Bataan Death Marches, suicide freedom- fighters, subway poison gas, the Jones mass suicides, the daily attacks by the colored races of the world on Whites - these aren't accidents. It's the instinctive attempts of followers of the death-god to destroy the creation of *God the WORD* - MAN.

The massive nuclear and germ warfare stockpiles wait for the right time. Before Kali can reach final victory and destroy all life on earth - the one devil left on earth that stands in her way to prevent it must be destroyed.

Kali is always pictured standing on the body of this - her greatest enemy - the body of the WHITE DEVIL. This White Devil is YOU! The son-of- Isaac, Isaacs-son, the Saxon. The WORD of the Saxon stands in the way of Kali's long-planned and desperately wished for Apocalypse. Both the WORD and its Saxon creation must be exterminated from the face of the Earth before this can happen.

When this obstacle is removed, the Age of Kali can come to an end with the destruction of all life on earth - then the Kalki Age of Peace can be born - but only when MAN is exterminated.

Why Barabbas?

Long ago the *Chief Priests and Elders* - the ones Jesus called "devils" - instructed their followers to ask for the release of Barabbas and to kill Jesus.

Barabbas fought Rome. Jesus also fought Rome but he openly fought the Priests whose activities he disclosed as being of the DEVIL and whom he identified as the devil's children whose activities would destroy man. The priests were responsible for nailing *"The WORD made flesh"* to the cross then. The priests are responsible for nailing *"The WORD made flesh"* to the cross now. Because Christ the WORD lives - Kaliyuga remains a dead-man's dream.

They will succeed no better today than they did then. There are too many of us whom the WORD appointed to be his priests.

"Thy kingdom come, Thy will be done, On Earth!"

To them the above words are ritual. To us, they are a foregone conclusion. The *WORD our God* is being pried out of the cold dead hands of those who love death - the ones Jesus identified as the Children of the Devil - and when that happens, God's kingdom WILL come on earth!

LETTERS

OFFSHORE JOBS: I correspond regularly with family and friends from NY to California, and read research widely. I can state positively that those "hiring now" signs mean nothing except minimum wage, heavy labor, or extremely specialized work requiring extremely specialized advanced degrees.

Everything else - even vital work like medical transcription - is being outsourced to third-world countries. Even with an advanced degree I have spent three futile years seeking employment after finding I could not live on the fixed income of early retirement. No labor boom exits for the average US citizen. No thriving economy benefits the average US citizen. Dr. Sonya Cashdan, Johnson City, TN. (Letter to CSM, p.8, Aug 17, 2005)

UNFILTERED NEWS

HISPANICS: "The Pew Hispanic Center found more than 4 in 10 Mexicans are willing to leave their country to live in the US. One in 5 would risk a dangerous, illegal border crossing. Most surprising, one in 3 college graduates wants to flee. ... Already one in 8 adults born in Mexico now lives in the US." (*Christian Science Monitor*, p.8, Aug 14, 2005)

RKH: Only those members of Congress sponsoring legislation to expel aliens follow the WORD. All others are enemies of the WORD. *"Thou shall drive them out before thee. Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods. They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." Ex 23:31-33*

SADDAM: "In a letter from prison, Saddam Hussein ... says he's resigned to being executed. 'My soul and my existence is to be sacrificed for our precious Palestine and our beloved, patient, and suffering Iraq." (*The Week*)

RUDOLPH: To avoid the death penalty, Eric Rudolf admitted planting bombs at the Olympic Park, the gay night-club, and a Birmingham, Ala abortion clinic.

RKH: A person who falls into establishment hands can be made to confess to anything - or be eaten by lions. While on active duty I watched with my own eyes the process of extracting confessions. Few can follow the standard set by the mother who watched her 7 sons fry one at a time in great pans rather than eat pork.

LAWLESSNESS: The lawless US government dirties its own nest. Washington DC, the capital, is, and has been, the most crime ridden area of the country for 14 out of the past 15 years. Certain legislators, fearing for their own safety, now propose that they be allowed firearms to defend themselves.

GUN BAN: "This wasn't supposed to happen. When the federal 'assault weapons' ban ended on Sept. 13, 2004, gun crimes and police killings were predicted to surge. Instead, they have declined." *America's 1st Freedom*, Sep 2005

PULL OUT: "WASHINGTON - The US should cut its losses, pull out of Iraq promptly and never again use its military might to build a nation according to its own values, former CIA chief John Deutch wrote yesterday in *The NY Times*." (*Citizen, SA*, Jul 18, 2005)

RUSSIA & CHINA opened an 8-day combined military exercise involving land, sea, and air forces, set to culminate in an amphibious and paratroop landing on China's Shandong Peninsula. The objective - stabilize an imaginary country riven by ethnic strife.

RKH: Many believe the present immigration flood set in motion by America's puppet government is being done to spark the necessary ethnic strife needed to be stabilized by the countries now practicing stabilization of ethnic strife.

ECONOMIC WARFARE: The economic fallout in the wake of the triple bomb attacks that wrecked the Red Sea resort city of Sharm El- Sheikh is certain to have serious consequences for Egypt's economy. The July 23 attacks killed more than 80 people including a number of foreign tourists. Tourism is Egypt's number one foreign exchange earner. (*The Final Call*, Aug 9, 2005)

RKH: This is a new type of warfare.

HISTORY: The City of Philadelphia recently announced a revision of its high school curriculum, making courses in African and African-American History mandatory. (*The Final Call*, Aug 9, 2005)

LATVIA: Riga: 6000 ethnic-Russian school children have staged a noisy protest against a law that requires Latvia's schools teach in Latvian. (NNS, Australia)

WORLD TRADE CENTRE: Contract to rebuild has been awarded to German architect Daniel Lieberkind whose only previous works have been Holocaust Memorials, 1000 of which now dot the German landscape. (RE, NNS, Australia)

RE-EDUCATION: American colleges using Indian names for their sports teams will have to change, according to a ruling by the NCAA. *CSM*

RKH: It will come as a shock to some if they have to call the "William & Mary Indians" the "W&M Native Americans".

MURDERER RELEASED: The boy who shot and killed four schoolmates in 1998 in Jonesboro, Ark has been released. Fellow shooter Andrew Golden gets out in 2007.

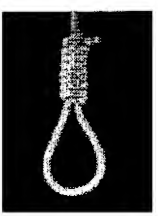
RKH: *The WORD* requires: *"Whoso killeth any person, the murderer shall be put to death." Num. 35:29-30* There are no age restrictions.

SERVICE: A German company is building a brothel in Berlin to serve fans attending next year's soccer World Cup. Prostitution is legal in occupied Germany. *The Week*

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 373



THE UNFORGIVABLE SIN

Sin

What is "sin"?

"Sin is lawlessness." I John 3:4-5; "Whosoever committeth sin transgresseth also the law: for sin is the transgression of the law." 1 Jo 3:4

There are two kinds of sins.

You may be able to repent from one kind - a "nasty disposition", "telling a lie", or "kicking your dog", but you don't repent from the *"Unforgivable Sin"*. The "Unforgivable Sin" is unforgivable because it kills you. You can't repent if you are dead.

The Unforgivable Sin

Following is a simple first century explanation of the "Unforgivable Sin":

> *"Now if thou closeth thy mouth and thy nostrils against the winds of heaven and sayest, 'The air is as poison to me, I will not breathe it,' behold thou perishest." Philochristus 13:20-21*

In plain English: Stop breathing and see what happens!

Try it. Regardless of your good intentions - if you stop breathing so you won't smell bad air that stinks - you die. It is an unforgivable sin. The result of being dead outweighs the benefit you get from not smelling bad air. You won't smell the bad air because you are dead.

Gravity

Another example is the *Law of Gravity*. It was in existence before the earth was created. It really doesn't matter whether or not you believe in gravity - step off an 18th story building and gravity will kill you. Think anything you want - you are dead. Your mistake of going to war with gravity is an *"unforgivable sin"*.

God the WORD is long suffering. However, the Law is the Law. Break God's Law and there will be consequences. Even

violating the minor Laws often turns out serious. The LAW is there for a reason! Better believe it.

Tests

Teachers prepare students for tests by reviewing the material they need to know.

Adam-Man prepares for life's tests by studying the answers to problems he will encounter. The answers to these problems are contained in the WORD which has been compiled over the ages by man's ancestors and has proved itself to answer the problems man is certain to encounter.

Scripture is man's record of past "dos" and "don'ts" with examples; What works and what doesn't. What benefits - and what kills.

The easiest solution to problem solving is to use answers history has proven to be right. By so doing, your chance of survival increases tremendously.

Simply: Obey and live; disobey and die.

Dikes & Levees

New Orleans is built below sea level. The Law allows this - as long as the other Laws involved are observed. Our kinsmen in the Netherlands do it and live on lands reclaimed from the sea. It works for them.

To add protection from storm-caused water-surges they subdivide the country with dikes so that if one part floods - other parts remain safe. Logical. Adam-man created in the image of the WORD properly using God's Laws contained in the WORD accomplish seeming miracles. They do it all the time and think nothing of it.

Strangers Ruling

New Orleans is different. It now has a stranger for mayor to rule the city. The WORD forbids strangers to rule over man. This stranger said that the lack of hurricane preparation wasn't his fault. Its was the state's fault and what wasn't their fault was the fault of the feds.

When the complaint was made to the police chief, who is also a stranger, that the police officers in his charge, who are strangers also, were looting along with everyone else and were all driving brand new cars they had looted - his angry retort was that his police officers had saved those new cars from the looters and that they should be praised for their help.

Strangers committed most of the rape, looting, burning. The excuses that we have heard are the usual ones that accompany the lawlessness of strangers. It is the same the world over. This conduct is one reason for the LAW which states;

> ***"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15***

It's the Law. When strangers rule man, sooner or later they will force man to worship (obey) the stranger's God. If he doesn't, they will kill him. If he does, his own God will kill him. There has never been an exception to this Law prohibiting a stranger from ruling over man. It is an *Unforgivable Sin*.

Contact With Strangers

Being ruled by strangers isn't the only unforgivable sin. Man doesn't have to be ruled by strangers. He merely has to be in contact with them.

> ***"They were mingled among the heathen and learned their works." Ps 106:35; "Thou shall drive them out before thee. Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods. They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." Ex 23:31-33***

The lands ruled by strangers exist in what to man is a state of complete, unmitigated, chaotic Lawlessness. What appears to be "order" is in fact ever-changing, arbitrary tyranny. Under their rule things that should be done are not. Things that shouldn't be done are.

The profitable "fun and games" of the "Big Easy" were promoted while her dikes stood neglected. Similar conditions exist whereever strangers rule.

Man-built American cities have now been taken over by large alien populations. All of them are cesspools of crime, rape, murder, filth and disease. The larger the alien population - the more the Lawlessness.

If strangers are permitted to destroy man's habitat so that man dies - it is a violation of the Law and is an *"Unforgivable Sin.*

Economic Necessity

Usury is when you lend $10 and require the repayment of $11 when only $10 is in existence. It can't be done. It is unLawful - and it causes problems:

> ***"Hath given forth upon usury ... he shall surely die." Ezek 18:13.***

Paying usury-money (interest) back to the banks siphons off the floating supply of money causing a shortage. If more money is not borrowed into existence - money disappears -

as has happened several times in America's past. The result is mass bankruptcy because there is no money in circulation with which to pay one's debts. Without new money being borrowed into existence the economy collapses into a depression regardless of consumer demand, need, or pretty words. Because of "usury" - war is necessary to force borrowing money into existence.

The Vietnam war cost 50,000 American and some 2 million Vietnamese lives. The good part - $200 billion was borrowed into existence which gave people money to pay their mortgages and saved the American economy from falling into another deep depresssion. For those 50,000 American lives that were lost - the war caused by the violation of the Law against *usury* was an *Unforgivable Sin.*

The Invasion of Iraq has cost 2,000 American and unknown thousands of Iraqi casualties. The good part - it has forced Congress to borrow into existence another $200 billion dollars. This keeps America out of depression for another period. For those who died to produce this "blessing" - the violation of the Law against *usury* was an *Unforgivable Sin.*

The N. Orleans disaster is a double blessing. With the Iraq War winding down - and no good war on the horizon to take its place - we see Congress stumbling over itself promising money to rebuild "Sin City". Thus far the figure spoken of has reached still another $200 billion. It will be a temporary lifesaver to Americans needing money to pay their usury debts. To those crushed by the resulting taxes, and usury created mountains of debts, and to men, women and children who have died unnecessarily to force money to be borrowed into existence to pay usury contracts - usury is an *unforgivable sin.*

Farmer

The Saxon self-sufficient farmer has been destroyed by produce from alien corporate farms sold below production costs.

> ***"If any provide not for his own, and specially for those of his own house, he hath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel." I Tim 5:***

It is an *unforgivable sin.*

Depleted Uranium

Out of a total of 580,400 soldiers who served in Gulf War I, 325,000 of these troops are disabled by year 2000. Depleted Uranium (DU) distributed by shells, bullets and bombs is largely to blame. There is no known treatment for such casualties. (DU) is a permanent terrain contaminant. Estimates suggest that the damaged soil in Iraq, Yugoslavia and Afghanistan will need centuries to recover from contamination. God created man and appointed him to rule. He has ruled God's land badly.

> ***"But if ye will not... do all these commandments... I will... bring the land into desolation..." Lev 26:14-35.***

This is an *unforgivable sin.*

Growth Hormones

Man allows animals to be fed growth hormones. They rapidly grow big and fat. Man eats hormone-fed animals grown big and fat and himself grows big and fat; many of his daughters start their periods at age nine. It couldn't be good or the enemy wouldn't provide it for us.

> ***"Your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost which is in you, which ye have of God, and ye are not your own." 1 Co 6:19***

It not an accident that man is fed growth hormones. He is being made abnormal in size and weight with side-effects yet to be measured. We do know that "man", the Hindu's "white devil", must die if the world is be destroyed so that their New Age of Goodness can be born. It is logical that Kali followers open "Organic Food Stores" for their own to avoid the chemical and hormone laced food their corporations have provided for man. For those men being destroyed it is an *Unforgivable Sin*.

Flood

Hindus believe that the present evil world will end in a massive flood and what life is left will be destroyed in an appoclypse. Non-Hindus believe that poor dikes and government delays in providing aid are accidental. For men who needlessly died it was an *unforgivable sin*.

Black Men / White Women

> ***"If you ... gain a victory over (Adam-man) ... Set out the handsomest ... of your (men) ... then ... send them to be near the Israelites ... and when (their women) are enamored of them. ... persuade them to leave off their obedience to their own laws ... for by this means their God will be angry. By making use of (this stratagem) our enemies had well-nigh corrupted the whole multitude of the Hebrews with their wiles." Antiquities 4:6:6-13.***

Practically every ad on TV includes a black male with a white woman. This is to accustom viewers to seeing black

males with white women. The intent is to make man forget the Law of the God who made him. It is nothing new. The intent is to destroy man which is an *unforgivable sin.*[1]

God's And Their Laws

There is a word that reveals nothing. That word is "GOD".

"GOD" is a generic name covering all Gods. Each God has his own specific law-system and beliefs.

This is why Gods have names. The names of these Gods signify the law system that the specific God spoken of demands that his followers obey.

When one says that he believes in "God" - he is saying that he believes in the law-system of a specific God which he has not named.

Until a person names the GOD he follows - one has no idea what law system that person follows - how he might act or what he might do.

When that person names his god - you had better know the laws of that god so that you will know what you are dealing with.

To choose to obey the wrong God in the mistaken belief that all Gods are the same is an *unforgivable sin!*

The Simple Fact

It is simple to understand that if one chooses to stop breathing he dies. The act is unforgivable - an *"unforgivable sin"*. There is something else that is even more important because it can't be seen by just anyone.

---

1 This universal ad campaign reveals the single ownership of all corporations.

The violation of ANY of God's Laws can destroy man - it may take longer. In either case one is dead. *"Enter in at the narrow gate, for wide is the way that leads to destruction."*

Allow the *Unforgivable Sin" t*o occur and you may be included in the fallout. You will die because an *Unforgivable Sin* is Unforgivable.

REALITY

The ITC owns the world's great corporations or controls them through loans from its usury banks. The great corpor-tions rule the world and they do what they like with their property.

The ongoing Rhodesian and S. African conquest follows an age-old strategy. First, flood a country with aliens, Next, transfer rule to them, and Third, have them banish or kill Adam-man.

This is the reason for the U.S. "open borders". Next, they will replace Saxon employees with strangers. They can do that - they own the corporations. Finally, they intend to consign unemployed, penniless and degraded Saxons to the ash heap of world history.

It is a race between man's obedience to the WORD and death. Man is beginning to look in his operating manual to see what he is supposed to do. Corporate media says he can't do that. Scripture says that the WORD will win and man will be saved.

LETTER FROM S. AFRICA BY H.K.

Dear Mr. Hoskins: AIDS has now infected 1 of 3 blacks.

Spring in on the way but lack of rain remains a problem. The Limpopo River is dry and white farmers feed the starving hippopotami food which they have to buy. That area has had no rain for three years. These huge wild animals are so desperately hungry they come when farmers call them. Blacks on the farm behind us put up snares to catch them and then fasten them to boundary fences. Hans rescued a few. Blacks and the other races treat animals horribly.

In the Jewish industries, blacks are promoted and whites demoted. Whites are told to train blacks and then the white is dismissed and the black has his job.

Since blacks came to power they have neglected managing the economy of the country. The result is that we sit with constant power failures and not enough water in the cities although the nearby Orange River can provide both.

Our president Mbeki took much of the money we had and gave it to the nextdoor tyrant Mugabe, who has increased his personal fortune to be larger than that of the rest of his country. The abused Zimbabwe blacks are flooding into S. Africa. I feel nothing for them. They could have removed Mugabe long ago by force. Instead they run away and cross the border to become another burden to S. Africa. Of all the the foreign blacks the Zimbabwians and Mozambians are the worst. They will not work as long as they can get what they need handed to them. After that they resort to robbery and murder rather than work.

The Catholic presence is becoming visible as is their method of operation. I never remember seeing one before. All of a sudden we learn that Mugabe is a Catholic and Mandella

was observed taking mass at a Catholic Church. He was visited by the leader of N. Ireland's Catholic revolutionary IRA. Black leaders are trained in their schools. The Jesuits are active.

The new HNP sold their old headquarters and moved to the former Italian Club. They say they got rid of the Afrikaner National Movement rubbish - meaning us. We are the rubbish.

The nearby Abraham Kriel-Maria Kloppers Orphanage is about to close. They thought the state would support them if they took in blacks. They did, but the state didn't help them. Those homes were started just after the Anglo-Boer War for white Afrikans orphans and they did well until the last few years. Now I see mostly dark faces and these black children already get a state subsidy which no white child receives.

Thank your readers again for all they are doing to help our children.

With our best wishes, Hans and Johanna

Bush Visits U.S. Occupied Germany

The following comes from a letter to Dave Barley's *America's Promise Newsletter*, POB 157, Sandpoint ID 83864, concerning President George Bush's visit to Frankfurt, Germany.

"Today we had President Bush's 8-hour visit ... it was sort of a martial law never before experienced.

Around the cities of Mainz, Wiesbaden and some parts of Frankfurt all autobahns and some roads were closed to traffic. Cars parked on streets and lots had to be moved or towed away. Underground and high-rise parking garages were

locked and sealed. All private garages and storehouses had to be locked.

People were forbidden to leave their homes. Windows had to remain closed and one could not step out on balconies. Supermarkets, stores and workplaces had to remain closed because workers could not reach their place of business. Even the Riuesselheim, home of the Opel Manufacturing remained closed because 5000 workers found the roads to the plant blocked.

Our government guards are to announce the costs. A 'political meeting' of such magnitude is unusual.

Shipping on the Rhine and Main Rivers was prohibited - the loss of revenue on these two rivers alone is considerable. The flight traffic to and from Frankfurt was halted for several hours. Normally a plane lands or departs every minute. Sixteen-thousand police and CIA men from the US were posted. Trains were not permitted to run in the vicinity of Bush's motor routes, resulting in a 2-hour train-traffic delay all over Germany. Heavy trucks will reach their destination with a one day delay.

The costs of all this has yet to be calculated. All Germany will be happy and relieved when this is over. (Website:am-prom.org)

UNFILTERED NEWS

OTHER GODS: The premier of Ontario, Canada said he won't allow the Muslims in Ontario to use Islamic law to settle their disputes.

Ontario is the most populous province in Canada. Since 1991 it has allowed Catholic and Jewish faith-based tribunals to settle their affairs with their own law systems. The practice

got little attention until Muslim leaders demanded the same right. Ontario officials had to allow this or abolish the existing religious law courts altogether.

They chose to abolish them. The premier said, "There will be one law for all Ontarians" - the "Law of the Land" - of which he and his judges are its priests and guardians. In this case, the "cat- fight" is between local Gods and the "God of the Land" who could see his authority slipping away.[2]

BANK INDEPENDENCE: Bank of Italy's governor has been under fire for not enforcing government approved bank reforms. The governor protested that he couldn't because the central bank was independent.

"The Bank of Italy is an autonomous and independent instituion and only the European Central Bank has the power to intervene." *Financial Times*, Sep 10, 2005, p.4)

RKH: The Government of the European Union can't tell the European Central Bank what to do. The ultimate usurer rules the world and only he can tell the European Central Bank and the Bank of Italy what to do.

CREEPING VICTORY: Rebel forces now control Qaim, a stategically important city. The al Quida flag, black with a yellow sun, flew over the city. US Marines told the AP that they did not have enough American or Iraqi troops to retake the city. *The Week*, p. 11, Sep 16, 2005

RKH; Watch the strategies employed by Esau carefully. It appears that he targets one neighborhood and one town at a time to fight his enemies. Note that his successes usually

---

2 LAW: *"You are servants to whomever you obey" Rom 6:16: "No man can serve two masters." Matt 6:24*

involve indirect confrontation and his defeats involve direct confrontation.

NEW WAR: 3 million people were left without electricity in SW Colombia after four 165-foot electrical towers were destroyed in a rebel bombing. Last year the guerrillas blew up 121 of the towers. *The Week*, p. 9, Sep 16, 2005

SENATE JUDICIARY COMMITTEE is made up of mostly attorneys. They are trained in the law of the land. Their job is to interrogate and pass on candidates nominated to be Chief Justice - or "High Priest" of the God of the Land. A "Roberts" confirmation gives the court 4-members who had earlier in their lives sworn to obey Catholic "Canon Law", and three sworn to obey Jewish "Talmudic Law". This is seven out of nine. Of course, each has sworn to renounce their earlier belief-systems and hensforth will support only the king's "Law of the Land".

NC'S GOVERNMENT SCHOOLS - *Roanoke Daily Herald*, Roanoke Rapids, NC, Aug. 9, 2005

"WELDON - Kelvin Edwards, executive director of human resources for Weldon City Schools, could not find enough math and science teachers in North Carolina ... Five teachers from India recently signed up ... Two will teach chemistry and biology ... The teachers from India ... had three degrees and at least seven years of teaching experience, and spoke four languages. Weldon students will greatly benefit from having the foreign instructors, who will introduce them to a new ethnic group and the religion of Hinduism. 'It's going to give them a sense of diversity. It's just going to give them exposure,' Edwards said. ... Acting Superintendent and re-

tired educator Wendell Hall said that in his experience, he has seen teachers from foreign countries teach in American classrooms with positive results."

ZIMBABWE: The US and Gr. Britain forced the whites of Rhodesia to turn the country over to the blacks. The black parliament has just voted to strip white landowners of the right to appeal if the government seizes their properties. The measure also gives the black regime the power to deny passports to critics. This act was characterized as "closing the chapter of colonization." If the leaders and media of the US and Gr. Britain are anti-White ITC puppets as charged - they will ignore the desperate plight of Rhodesian Saxon kinsmen.

PEACE: Foreign ministers of Israel and hardline Pakistan met for a diplomatic breakthrough following Israel's withdrawal from the Gaza Strip.

RKH: Esau's children can fight each other to the death and then suddenly unite to fight the children of Jacob.

MEDIA ELECTED LEADERS: "'What does CAFTA sound like? "NAFTA" ... Every time I drive through Kannapolis and I see those empty plants, I know there is no way I could vote for CAFTA.'

"Robin Hayes, GOP Representative from N. Carolina, expressing his opposition to the Central American Free Trade Agreement two weeks before he changed his vote to help Pres. Bush win passage of the bill by a margin of two." (TIME, Aug 8, 2005)

CHINA PRIVATIZING: The Bank of China is now negotiating to sell stakes to high-profile foreign investors including the Royal Bank of Scotland, Temasek Hosings, Singapore

State Investment Co., and USB Brokerage. Overseas listing is a crucial part of government plans to overhaul state banks. (Story in FT, p.4, Aug 13, 2005)

RKH: The question never asked; Who financed Mao's communist takeover of China? Could it be that they are the very ones buying its banks and other assets today?

VATICAN CITY: Pope Benedict XVI's lawyers have asked President Bush to declare the pontiff immune from liability in a lawsuit that accuses him of conspiring to cover up the molestation of three boys by a seminarian in Texas in the 1990s. The reason? He is a head of state.

RKH: This article in the *Lynchburg News & Advance* about the Pope's immunity because he is "Head of State" raises several issues: 1) There is this ongoing reluctance by the Vatican to deal with sodomites among its clergy. This is doubtless one reason whites are leaving the Church en masse and are being quickly replaced by Hispanics who now number 40% and are estimated to soon be the majority. 2) The confirmation of Roberts as a Supreme Court justice will give the Pope, head of a foreign state, four Catholic subjects who look to him as their ultimate ruler on law since all law is based on religion. These four plus the Court's 3 Jews - a people traditionally surrogates of the Catholic Church who manage many Church assets including its banks - give a solid majority of seven. Only time will tell who will be the actual president of the US - Benedict or Bush - and which law system this court will force on the American people: a) Vatican *Canon Law*; b) Jewish *Talmudic Law*; c. ITC *Universal Trade Law*; or d) the usual combination resulting in the constantly evolving law of the *God of the Land*.

The Law of *God the Word* is not in the running since it has no one who is not already committed to another law system.

BRITAIN'S RULE: "British brought Indians to Sri Lanka. The British Empire practiced 'divide and rule'. Where there was no 'divide' they deliberately created one; Indians to Sri Lanka, Fiji, Malaya and Uganda. Chinese to Australia and Malaya. It was a British attempt to force Australia to accept Japanese migrants in 1902 that directly led to the White Australia Act of 1908.

The British ruled Sudan. There has been a Muslim-Christian civil war for 35 years. Britain ruled Nigeria. There has been Muslim- Christian conflict since 1967. In British Cyprus they made the 15% Turk population the police, incurring wrath of the 85% Greek population seeking independence or unity with Greece. Cyprus split in 1974.

Britain ruled Palestine 1917-48. A direct result is 55 years of bloodshed. Many praise the British Empire. It survived 500 years through setting rival races, religions and classes at each others' throats. Both sides would appeal to the British as 'unbiased adjudicators'. A joke but it worked for 500 years." (*Nationalist & InterNationalist News Service*, POB 635, Strathpine Post Shop, Qld 4500, Australia)

RKH: There is black/white antagonism warfare in the US because Britain refused to allow the banning of the importation of black slaves. The last thing a ruling government wants is for contending races to agree peacefully to separate.

OMERTA: "Omerta", the Mafia code of silence vs outsiders, operates even while they kill each other. It is not only a Sicilian thing - it is part of the worldwide Code of Esau vs Jacob. *"I will kill my brother Jacob."* Esau owns our media. The reporter reports the news. The "omerta" part is the information about YOU and your friends that he doesn't tell you about which he collects for his masters.

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 374

WORSHIP WITH STRANGERS

Thomas Road Baptist Church

The NAACP sent agitators to "integrate" Thomas Road Baptist Church. No sooner had they set foot inside the sanctuary than the church elders grabbed them by the scruffs of their necks and seats of their pants and threw them down head over teacup down the front steps.

Thomas Road has since learned the error of its ways and now welcomes strangers. In fact, a contrite Thomas Road even sent buses into the inner city to bring hundreds of the strangers' children to its Sunday Schools. This stopped when the strangers urinated in the halls, wrote on the walls, and all but demolished the Sunday Schools. Still, there have been interracial weddings in the main sanctuary. Today, Thomas Road is acceptably "politically correct" .

The Quandary

By switching allegiance from the Law of the "God of Jacob" to the law of the "God of Esau" - Thomas Road was just following the leadership of the state. When a church rejects its God to follow state law - it becomes a "state church".

That aside, which of these two courses was the correct one - refusing admittance to strangers - or admitting them?

Magic In Egypt

Worship of strange Gods takes many forms. The WORD tells us with parables and examples.

Moses was confronted by Pharaoh's priests who used magic. Moses bested their magic and led the Children of Israel out of Egypt.

Egyptians and many of the captive children of Israel believed in the magic of the Egyptian priests. If one accepts one act of magic he may accept the next. If he accepts the next he will certainly accept the third and become a follower and servant of the magician.

Egyptian priests could throw their staffs down on the ground and they would turn into serpents. Israelite belief in

Egyptian magic allowed Egyptians to capture their minds. This achieved, the magician-deceivers could make the captive Children of Israel believe whatever was in the Egyptian king's interest. Israelites were captives mentally as well as physically, just as the native Egyptians. Until Moses, *Both worshiped the Gods of Egypt* as revealed to them by Egypt's magicians.

The technique is the same today. Step by step it goes this way:

Scriptures say, *"Esau was a designing and deceitful man, one who hunted after the hearts of man and stole their minds." Jasher 28:20*; We know Esau said; *"I will kill my brother Jacob."*

We know that the children of Esau control the media-monopoly. We know that Esau has hired sons of Jacob to work for them as announcers, actors, reporters and politicians. We know that servants obey their masters.

Since *"Esau was a designing and deceitful man, one who hunted after the hearts of man and stole their minds"*, we know that every news story, every sit-com, every word that comes from the mouths of those who work for the sons of Esau is meant to deceive and capture the mind of the viewer. Like Priests of Egypt who long ago made captives by changing their staffs into serpents - Esau today's steals the minds of the sons of Jacob and makes them captive.

If we believe their words to be true and act upon them, or follow their false teachings because we know nothing else - we unknowingly worship with them and return to Egyptian captivity.[1]

To prevent this, God the WORD Commands:

> **"There shall not be found among you any one ... that useth divination, or an observer of times, or an enchanter, or a witch, or a charmer, or a consulter with familiar spirits, or a wizard, or a necromancer." Deut 18:10-11**

Esau *"hunted after the hearts of man and stole their minds"*. He was a deceiver, illusionist and magician; his children are made in the image of their father. Those children of Jacob who work for, or have allied themselves with Esau's children, do the will of Esau. When one consults horoscopes, fortune tellers or believes media opinion-crafters, he worships Esau's Gods.

Esau's Values

An announcer, a child of Esau, was shot in Denver in 1985. Over 150 FBI agents arrived to search for and apprehend the assailant. This illustrates the importance Esau attaches to the work of his mind-conditioning magicians and the lengths he will go to to protect what they are doing.

It is no accident that Hollywood, Broadway, and the media are monopolies of Esau. It is no accident that its magician hirelings can work a Washington gig as easily as Hollywood.

Those seduced by Esau's illusions worship Esau's Gods.

BALAK

After leaving Egypt and while in the wilderness, the Israelites came in contact with friendly aliens who beguiled

---

1 Other words meaning the same as "magic" are "bewitchment", "enchantment", "incantation", "occultism", "sorcery", "spell", "voodoo", "witchcraft", "wizardry", "medium - channel", "vehicle", "clairvoyant", "spiritualist", "psychic".

them by making their women available to them. These women used sex to teach the Israelites to worship their alien Gods.

To prevent this, God the WORD teaches:

> *"Know ye not that he which is joined to a harlot is one body? for two, saith he, shall be one flesh." I Cor 7:15-16.; "Thou shall drive them out before thee. Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their Gods. They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." Ex 23:31- 33*

The Law concerning worship with strangers was posted so all could see:

> **"The stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh (the tabernacle) shall be put to death." Num 18:7 and 1:51.**

This Law shows the importance God attaches to such conduct. It separates the obedient from the disobedient.[2] To cohabit with strangers is to abandon God the WORD and worship the God of Esau.

KINGS

Arriving in the land of Palestine; *"The elders of Israel gathered ... and came to Samuel ... and said ... Give us a king"*

This was the answer:

> *"The Lord said ... the people ... have rejected me, that I should not reign over them. ... The manner of the king that shall reign over them. ... will take your sons (for his*

---

2 In spite of the daily prayer *"Thy 'kingdom' (government) come, Thy 'will' (Laws) be done, on Earth"*, God's Laws will be enforced on earth when his followers come into power. Until this time we are forced to *"Render unto Caesar the things that are caesars,"*or Esau and his agents will kill us. Esau has no intention of stepping aside.

army) ... And he will take your daughters ... And he will take your fields ... and give them to his servants.[3] *And he will (tax you) ... and give to his officers." I Sam 8:11-18*

Nevertheless they insisted and got the best king the land had to offer - King Saul. Saul was a disaster. Next, *"One after God's own heart"* - David the giant slayer, who, once he obtained power - changed. He became an adulterer and murderer. After him the "wise" Solomon with his alien wives - he was another disaster going somewhere to happen.

This parable of Israel having kings teaches that there is not one man on earth who can be trusted with the power of a king. A temporary leader for a specific crisis - yes. A king - no! This is why God the WORD made every child of Israel a king; *"Jesus Christ... hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father." Rev 1:5-6.*, Of course, this is only possible with God the WORD ruling as the "King of Kings".

Remember, the Romans sent emissaries to negotiate with the Goth invaders; the well-organized Goths didn't know what a king was. Their highest title was "judge".[4] Also, remember the Viking's reply when asked who his king was - "We have no king for we are all kings!" Man is made in the image of his God. Each of us is a king.

As expected, when on the throne, Israel's king was tyrannical and caused the land to divide into Israel and Judah. Both then were made captive by aliens. Israel and most of Judah went briefly into captivity near the Caspian Sea and soon escaped through the Caucasian Mountains into Europe. A

3 Few of us own our grandfather's fields. The "king" has taken and given them to his followers.

4 *History Of the Goths*, Herweg Wolfram, Univ Cal Press, Berkeley, 1988, p.94

small portion of Judah was allowed to return to Palestine to rebuild their temple.

God frowns on kings because man cannot be trusted with unlimited power.

SAMARITANS

Readers have read the History of the Samaritans - that when Israel was taken into captivity the king of Assyria brought in settlers - whom today we would call Arab-Turks (II Ki 17:6) - to occupy the vacant lands. Vacant lands produce no income.

These Arab-Turk settlers asked for and received a teacher of the departed Israelites who taught them the "Laws, Statutes, and Judgments" of the WORD.

These "Samaritan-aliens" with their new adopted God were in business by the time "Judah" came back from Babylon to rebuild the temple. The Scriptures say:

> *"Now when the adversaries of Judah and Benjamin heard that the children of the captivity builded the temple unto the Lord God of Israel; Then they came to ... the chief of the fathers, and said unto them. Let us build with you: for we seek your God, as ye do; and we do sacrifice unto him since the days of Esarhaddon king of Assur, which brought us up thither." Ezra 4:1-2*

However, the Israelites of Judah had learned their lesson. Instead of welcoming these aliens who proclaimed that they worshiped the WORD - the Israelite fathers refused to worship with aliens:

> *"The fathers of Israel, said unto them, Ye have nothing to do with us to build a house unto our God; but we ourselves together will build unto the Lord God of Israel." Ezra 4:3*

God approved the decision:

> *"I have seen folly in the prophets of Samaria (aliens); they prophesied in Baal, ... and caused my people Israel to err." Jer 23:13*

This should be the defining example for the thick-headed, rebellious, anti-christ preachers of today. Here we have two different peoples living next to each other - the Children of Jacob and the Children of Esau. Both proclaim that they worshiped the God of Israel. But the children of Israel had been burned time after time by fraternizing with the sons of Esau. This time they refused to accept the strangers because it would violate the Law and they would be forced to seize the aliens by the scruffs of their necks and seats of their pants and throw them down the front steps of the temple they were building. They were well aware of the severity of the Law:

> ***"The stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh (the tabernacle) shall be put to death." No 18:7, No 1:51.***

WARS OF THE MACCABEES

The history of these wars is found in the Apocrypha. This book was removed from the Bible in the 1830s because it interfered with Esau's long-range plan to do what they are doing to us today. They didn't want the opposition to Esau to receive the instruction provided by this book.

In short, on Alexander the Great's death, his empire was divided among his generals. Palestine fell under the rule of Syrian-Greeks who flooded the cities of Palestine with aliens to destroy the Israelites by mixing them with strangers;

> *"Whereupon the city was made an habitation of strangers, and became strange to those that were born*

in her, and her own children left her. I Maccabees 1: 11-63.

Anything about this sound familiar?

The old Law excluding strangers from the temple was being violated, the Law which all had observed even from the days of the Persians.[5]

To make matters worse the Syrian-Greeks, who had by now mixed with the sons of Esau, issued a proclamation:

> *"King Antiochus wrote to his whole kingdom, that all should be one people, And every one should leave his laws ... that they should follow the strange laws of the land ... To the end they might forget the law, and change all the ordinances. Yea, many also of the Israelites consented to his religion," I Maccabees 1:41-52."*

In today's jargon - "They banished the Bible!" The new "law of the land" was the "God of the land". Such laws constitute a religion.

As a publicity stunt, a priest of this "state-religion" tried to get the patriarch of the "Maccabee family" to stand before a crowd and violate the WORD by making a sacrifice to another God. Pretending to obey, the patriarch in the act of sacrificing suddenly turned on the infidel priest and killed him.

> *"But these enemies of mine, which would not that I should reign over them, bring hither, and slay them before me." Luke 19:27*

The line was drawn and the die cast. He and his five sons left all they owned and fled into the wilderness. Slowly they

---

5 *"The general of Artazerxes army ... as he was aiming to go into the temple, they forbade him to do so. Anti 11:7:1*

gathered followers and emerged from the hills to attack the Greek-Syrian sons of Esau and their Israelite puppets. The revolt spread. There were many acts of deceit by the enemy and acts of heroism by the Maccabees. At last the aliens were defeated. The defenders had been few and their losses heavy. Only one of the five Maccabee sons was left alive.

Those who survived were hard-core believers who called themselves *Pharisees.*

HYRCANUS

A hero of the Maccabean Wars was Hyrcanus. Trading on his hero status and the Pharisee-zealot spirit of the times, he was accepted as the strong, wise one. He became a ruler of his fellows who had already forgotten the warning against Israel having a king other than the King of Kings.

Since the country had used the WORD as its Constitution - Hyrcanus was looked on as "high-priest". His decrees were accepted as interpretations of God's Law - and he could enforce them since he was also defacto-king. His own edicts modified the WORD and created a new "state-religion". Faith-led Pharisees gradually left the WORD to became followers of Hyrcanus' new state-religion. Among the few faithful, "Pharisee" then became a name of derision.

War

Tyrants love war. War cancels contracts. Martial law allows the victor to seize wealth of the vanquished under color of law. *"The love of money is the root of all evil"*. Tyrants love war.

Adding Esau To Jacob

One of the first things Hyrcanus did was to invade the land of Esau-Idumea. He seized their wealth. He didn't drive them out as the WORD demands. Instead, he circumcised them, forced them to accept the Law, and in violation of the Law which states; "*A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of Israel." De 23:2.* He decreed that henceforth these children of Esau were "Israelites". This was "state-law" - Hycanus had spoken!.

Israel-Judah now had both a forbidden king and forbidden aliens in their midst renamed "Israelites"

Herod the Edomite

Trouble was almost instantaneous. These hybrid Esau-Idumean-Israelites soon had their own Sadducee religious sect who controlled finances. They formed a caste of the rich. It wasn't much longer before Israel had an Esau-Edomite king. His name was Herod. His Herodian Party was powerful. This is what *American Heritage Dictionary* says about him:

> "HEROD Known as *the Great*. 73?-4 B.C.. King of Judea (40-4) who, according to the New Testament, attempted to kill the infant Jesus by ordering the death of all children under the age of two in Bethlehem."

Read that again:

Herod, the Esau-Idumean, tried to kill Jesus the "WORD made flesh" by killing the Israelite children. Esau is doing the same thing today with "abortion" and "miscegenation".

The Bible warns against the unholy coalition of Esau and Jacob:

> *"Take heed, beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, and of the leaven of Herod." Mark 8:15; "The Pharisees*

went forth, and straightway took counsel with the Herodians against him, how they might destroy him." Mark 3:6

Esau and Jacob have again joined forces today to fight Jesus, the "WORD made flesh". They do it for the same reason that they once before joined together to kill him.

The Encyclopedia Britannica, 14th Edition, Vol 5, p. 635, tells why:

"Very early, Christianity was conceived to be a new system of law, and faith was interpreted as obedience."

Hey! Hey! What are we talking about here?

We are talking about the Esau-Pharisee fear that Christians will implement the Lord's Prayer - the thing that all Christians say they want with all their hearts - the thing they pray for every Sunday:

"Thy kingdom come (God's government)
"Thy will be done (God's LAW enforced)
"On Earth as it is in Heaven."

If this terrible event comes to pass - today's Pharisees and their allied Herodians will be judged.

Personal Observation

I've been to many church conferences which met to teach the WORD, and never ever have I seen a judge of "state-law" there, and only once have I seen a lawyer.

Many religious buildings across the country bear the names of rich benefactors. In spite of this, I have never ever seen a rich man at a conference which met to teach the WORD. Neither have I ever seen a politician, unless it was one invited to speak.

And, I have seen many attempts to attract preachers - but the only ones who returned have been the same handful.

Why don't the others come? It's obvious!

The others pay lip service to the WORD while fighting tooth and nail against its implementation. They know what will happen to them when the WORD brings in the Kingdom.

Tomorrow

There is nothing new under the sun. The following letter may well preview the days ahead. I ran across it in *The Library of Historic Characters and Famous Events*, Philadelphia, Art- Library Pub Co, 1897. Vol 9, p. 37:

> "The Governor of Syria sent to inform Trajan (the Roman emperor) that an aged man had been arraigned before him on the charge of professing the Christian faith. To force the prisoner to abjure it, tortures were tried; but in vain. Ordered to crucifixion, he died with such constancy that the governor himself was astonished at the fortitude of his victim. The martyr was Simeon, the successor of St. James at Jerusalem....
>
> "Nor was this all ... Numerous arrests of course ensued. 'Of those accused,' continues Pliny, 'some denied that they were, or that they had been Christians. All joined with me in invoking the Gods, and in sacrificing with incense and wine before your statue (Like the Gods, Roman emperors made laws so they too were Gods), besides blaspheming Christ, I ordered to be discharged, inasmuch as they who are really Christians cannot, it is said, be compelled to do any such things. Others confessing that they had been Christians, but denying that they were so at this time, ... declared that this was the sum of their guilt or their error, whichever it might be called. ... I thought it necessary, however, to make sure of the facts in the case by putting two of their

maidens, called ministers, to torture. But I discovered nothing besides a wicked and extravagant superstition." ...

The dispatch closes with a reference to the great numbers "of every age, rank, and sex" adhering to the new faith, "from which," concludes Pliny, "a multitude may be reclaimed, provided an opportunity for repentance is allowed." ...

"Trajan ... was content with moderate measures. "You have done as you ought," he writes of Pliny, ... Yet there is no single rule that can at all times be observed. They must not be sought out. But if they are accused and convicted, they must be punished. Whoever, on the other hand, shall deny that he is a Christian, and make this manifest by his deeds, or, in other words, by sacrificing to our Gods, he, although previously suspected, shall by his repentance obtain pardon."

Limits Of Roman Tolerance

Rome could come to terms with the "offenses" listed above. But, to survive it must war with the teaching of the WORD that would destroy Rome - things like prohibition of usury, dividing the land, abolition of monopoly, banishing aliens, outlawing taxes and the rest. Tolerating the Law system of the WORD meant the death of the Roman Empire.

As the Encyclopedia Britannica says and as the Romans believed:

"Christianity was conceived to be a new system of law, and faith was interpreted as obedience."

Revolutionaries must be allowed to convert back to the law of Rome or be crucified. There was a time when one died for asking *"God's will be done on earth as it is in heaven."*

"Bona Fides"

Remember the Maccabee who was given the opportunity to sacrifice to the alien God? If he had bent his knee to the alien God, he would have received honors and wealth.

Today, every son of Jacob has the same choice. He may choose to go to work for Esau in exchange for the carrot. But to receive the reward he must first bend his knee to the alien God. This is called - presenting one's *"bona fides"*.

Thomas Road Baptist Church once threw aliens down the front steps of their church, but now welcomes them. This is their *"bona fide."* They may now eat the carrot - access to Esau's media and favorable tax treatment.

Conclusion

The signs which first met the Romans in Jerusalem must come down to satisfy Esau and win his rewards. Signs like:

> *"It shall be Lawful for no foreigner to come within the limits of the temple." Josephus 12:3:4*

The Law prohibits strangers to worship with the sons-of-Isaac. Jesus, the "WORD made flesh" brought back the Law. That's why the Pharisees and Herodians conspired together to kill him. That's why they work together to kill him today.

Walk into a church; look around. A two-second glance will reveal who is being worshiped - "God the WORD" or Esau's "God of the land". Then, you may choose to stay or leave.

Whichever, God sees. All will receive their reward at the Judgment.

God hasten the day when -

"God's will be done on earth."

==========

Letter From S. Africa

Dear Mr. Hoskins,

Stopped by the Lorrie Home. Betzy is very busy. First with the food, then with the children's school tasks that had to be in the next day. A furniture factory gave them 26 dining-room chairs, and sandals were given for each child. They are also scheduled to visit a game-farm over the weekend. There is so much involved.

White-owned farms have begun being confiscated at state-set prices. This is certain to result in food shortages as has happened in Zimbabwe, except in our case it will be all the worse with the flood of Black immigration.

Typhoid fever broke out in Delmas, it is the black township. They are not health conscious. These days one dare not put a foot in open water. We take our own bottles of water when we go out. Townspeople add a lot of chlorine to try to make their water drinkable.

Our Best, K.J.

LETTERS

BOOKS: "Dear Hoskins Report: I am writing to tell you what it is like here.

In regards to the book you sent, *"When In The Course Of Human Events,"* the Administration refused to give the book to me. They always have an excuse for harassing us. I am left with two options: 1) Pay to have the book sent back. 2) Have it destroyed.

I am told that at other prisons inmates are punished for having your literature sent to them. They are placed on STG (Security Threat Group).

The Administration creates racial tensions with their blatant double standard. Blacks are allowed to receive Nation of Islam literature, including books by Mr. Farrican and Malcom X, which preach that "Whites are the devil", and promote violence against other races, especially Christians. However when anything is mailed to us which states that it is OK to be White and proud - instead of White and ashamed - we are punished. The Nation of Islam is allowed to meet and openly promote violence against Whites, However, NO Christian separatist service is permitted. No white organizations of ANY kind are allowed to gather.

Prison policy states that no more than 6 people can gather at one time. One day 8 of us were approached by an officer who told us to split up. Right next to us were several groups of 10, 13 even 15 blacks. Yet, nothing was said to them. When I asked the officer the reason, his response was that "All officers are required to take a year psychology. In this class, we are taught that when you get a group of blacks together, all they talk about is the 'hood', rims on cars, dope, 'ho's', and the latest music. When a crowd of Whites get together they are discussing much more sophisticated topics which makes them a 'threat'". This was told to me by a prison officer!

The greatest weapon used against Whites is STG. It's easy to be placed on this list. A friend of mine was placed on STG for merely having certain Biblical verses written down (Ezra 9-10, Ex 33:16, Numbers 25, etc). Just Bible Verses! No side notes, only word for word scripture.

Once placed on STG your mail is strictly regulated. Your cell is regularly torn apart by officers. You cannot participate in any group settings, jobs, or even Church! Other races are on this status for only a few months. Whites are on it for years. For me it has been seven long years.

Whenever a White comes in we try to let them know that they are welcome. If they need something we give it to them so they don't end up asking some black guy who has ulterior motives. They can end up with AIDS.

White guys just coming to prison believe the media-illusion that blacks are the same as whites, just different skin color. They quickly learn that this simply is not the case. Unfortunately, by the time they learn it is often too late. Most of the blacks in prison are sodomites. This is no exaggeration. Don't ask them though, they seriously believe that as long as they are acting the part of the male partner they aren't sodomites.

You mentioned that it would help if we could become allies with these people. You may be right. However, I don't see how it is possible.

All my respect, S. B. prisoner - Michigan

RKH: A federal law was recently passed to break the prison censorship log-jam. Religious material is now supposed to be allowed into prisons - except material the warden considers inflammatory. While the law was pending - literature was freely admitted. Since the law was passed, including the part giving the warden the power to judge what is and what is not inflammatory, things are back to where they were before the law was passed. We even had Bibles rejected. Prison censorship seems worse than before the anti-censorship legislation was passed.

UNFILTERED NEWS

HUMAN SHIELDS: Human Shields are now banned by Israel's Supreme Court. Israeli soldiers once routinely forced Palestinian civilians, sometimes at gunpoint, to advance on suspected militant hide-outs. The ban was sought after a Palestinian teenager was killed. (Story in *Detroit Free Press*, Oct 7, 2005, 10A)

WWII: "WWII was not a simple conflict between democracy and tyranny, as we are misinformed, but a clash between imperial powers, ideology and economic systems. Italy's fascism and Germany's National Socialism threatened not only Europe but Britain's and America's capitalist system and money-lending financial elites." (Eric Margolis in *Toronto Sun*, (May 8, 2005): copied from IMPACT (SA) Aug/Sep, 2005, p.11)

NEW ERA: The U.S. has repudiated the system of absolute state sovereignty that has governed international society since 1648 and is the basis of modern international law. (*IMPACT* (SA), Aug/Sep 2005, p.9)

CHINA: Today, there are more cell phones in China than there are in the U.S. *Forbes* (Quoted in The Week Oct 14, 2005, p.40)

Correction

Last month HR mis-spoke and said that there were 3 Jews and four Catholics on the Supreme court. There are 2 Jews and four Catholics with one justice stll to be appointed. These

appointments were made by protestant presidents, with the general apporval of America's clergy and business.

Chief Justice John Roberts	Catholic
Stephen G. Breyer	Jewish
Ruth Bader Ginsburg	Jewish
Anthony M. Kennedy	Catholic
Antonin Scalia	Catholic
David H. Souter	Episcopalian
John Paul Stevens	Protestant
Clarence Thomas	Catholic
Samuel Alto	Catholic

POWER SHARING: The Rev. Ian Paisley of the Democratic Unionist Party of N. Ireland accused the IRA of secretly transferring its vast arsenal of guns, explosives and other weapons to "sister organizations". (Story in CSM Sep 28, 2005, p.20)

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 375

TWO LAW SYSTEMS & the Marcian Solution

Episcopal Church Priests

For many years I was a *Gideon*. Gideons raise money to buy Bibles containing God's Law to place in hotels and give to schoolchildren. They send speakers to churches to give 10 minute talks asking for donations to buy Bibles. Gideons are assigned to arrange meetings - others to speak. It was my turn to arrange meetings.

The first stop was an Episcopal Church here in Lynchburg. There were four or five preachers meeting there. They invited me in. They knew about the Gideons' work so I quickly related my mission and asked for a meeting date.

Something then happened that had never happened before. The meeting took on aspects of an interrogation and I was the one being interrogated. I didn't know what they wanted. I tried to answer the best I could. In the process of answering a question I mentioned "Marcian."

The questioning stopped. There was silence. Then one of them spoke, "What do you know about Marcian?"

"Nothing", I replied. "I just mentioned him."

The group relaxed.

Just what did these fellows know that I didn't? Who was Marcian? What was the problem?

The Problem

The problem noone talks about is simply this:

Two law-systems can't rule at the same time.

The World

There are two mutually exclusive law systems on earth - the law system of Jacob and the law systems of Esau.

Jacob's law system requires that the land be divided and never sold - no taxes, kings, usury or strangers in the land. Enforcing Jacob's law excludes Esau's law.

If Esau is to enter the lands of Jacob he must first exclude Jacob's law system that excludes him. The followers of Esau's law system have traditionally used "persecution", "extermination", and *"deception"*, or a combination of the three to suppress Jacob's law system.

"Deception" is immortalized in the *Garden of Eden* story, and has proved to be the most successful method of suppression.

It is a basic fact that two mutually exclusive law systems can't rule in the same place at the same time.

Suppressing Competing Law Systems

The Serpent suppressed God's Law System in *The Garden* by telling Eve that God really didn't mean what He said - He meant the opposite.

India's ruler, King Asoka, got rid of competing law systems by issuing a decree:

> *"One shall not condemn another religion or race by word or deed." King Asoka. 304 B.C.-232 B.C.*

This prime directive of Asoka, called religious "Dharma", got rid of the conflicting law systems of India's countless Gods by outlawing racial and religious differences imbedded in the laws of India's many Gods. King Asoka enforced obedience to his decree by punishing offenders.

King Asoka suppressed all law systems except his own. This sole remaining law system managed the country's racial, social and business affairs. People were encouraged to keep the bells, whistles and rituals of their own ancient and separate Gods - but the law system that ruled the land was Asoka's.

Anyone who caused strife by obeying the "old laws" of his God was branded a "terrorist", "rebel" and "revolutionist" by the state - and treated accordingly.

Asoka's solution is the standard used today to suppress other law systems. For instance, Esau ruled Europe passed a law against "racism". This has effectively banished the Chris-

tian WORD - the LAW of Jacob - from Europe. The reason - two law systems can't rule at the same time.

Hinduism Moves West

India's trade system and its Gods moved West and replaced the Gods and laws of Egypt, Greece and Rome. The names of the old Gods remained the same - Isis, Jupiter, Neptune, Hercules, Minerva, and Mercury - but their beliefs were reinterpreted to include *"Dharma"* of India's Gods which turned them into Hindu religions.

Even India's episcopal caste system of "Priest", "King" and "Merchant" - "rule from the top down" - all resting on the work and production of the "Worker caste" was exported west and operated the same as it did in India.

With its one law system, Rome had many Gods but one law ruled all. Its basic - only one law system can rule at a time.

Jesus

Jesus Christ, the "WORD made flesh", returned the ancient Law-system of Adam-man and chaos resulted. Roman trade was impacted as people left Rome's law to return to their ancestor's Law of the WORD.[1] Rome viewed the revival of this ancient, aggressive, unreasioning, uncompromising, destructive Law system as social-economic terrorism. Rome counterattacked with whippings, prison, lions and crucifixions. None worked. Rome then used the serpent of "deception" to fight this invading Law system.

---

1 *"Very early, Christianity was conceived to be a new system of law." The Ency. Brit., 14sth Ed. Vol 5, p.635*

Marcian

Rome's chamption was Marcian. He was Rome's "secret weapon"[2] - the Billy Graham of his age. Marcian taught that the God of the Old Testament along with his Law died when Jesus was born. A new era started with Jesus.

Since the Law of the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob no longer existed, Roman law remained the sole law system to arbitrate differences, and it ruled supreme. People were encouraged to worship the Christian God or any combination of Gods of their choice, as long as the law was left to Rome's rulers.

Marcian's "Christian" Religion

Marcian's new "Christian" religion consisted of a trinity that contained Jesus in the center, Paul on his right and Marcian on his left. Marcian-Christianity contained no sin. Since *"Sin is the transgression of the Law" I John 3:4* and the Law no longer existed because God the WORD was dead. No law - no sin. How good can it get?

Stripped of the Law, Marcian was able to give Paul's teachings meanings they were never meant to have. Included in Marcian's canon were Marcian's own writings, that no longer exist, and those of one of the apostles.

Harnoch says "There is wide agreement that the first canon was Marcion ... Marcion is to be regarded as the creator of the Catholic canon." (Harnack)(J. Knox, Marcion & the N. Test., Chicago 1942, pp38) p.23. He also says "Harnach pro-

2 MARCIANISM: A Christian heresy of the second and third centuries A.D. that rejected the Old Testament. (Marcian died c. A.D. 160). *Amer Heritage Dict*

nounced that Marcion was the founder of the Catholic Church." p.12,

The law system of Imperial Rome was universal. Stripped of the WORD, Marcian-Christianity was also universal - it accepted everyone. His "Christian" church was quickly flooded with Children of Esau. Marcian-Christianity eclipsed the persecuted Christian WORD in popularity - for a time. Marcian's insistance that the Law of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob was done away left Roman law as the one surviving legal system ruling Rome.

Marcianism Collapses

Marcianism collapsed after about 100 years. *"Marcian & His Influence"*, AMS Press, NY, E.C. Blackman, BD, 1948, p.13 says that "Marcianism banned marriage". *Shakers* in America disappeared for the same reason - lack of replacements. All the while the WORD, surviving with the name "Christian", began to grow again as Adam-man returned to God-the-WORD. Growing in numbers they grew in power. There was a real danger that the Law system of the WORD under the name "Christian" would completely destroy the Esau-ruled Roman Empire by stripping it of its authority. Suppressed parts of the gospel brought by Jesus began to be heard once more:

> ***"I am not come to send peace on earth: I come not to send peace, but a sword." Matt 10:34***

Installing the Law system of the WORD in place of another's law system is not peaceful - a fact of which Rome's rulers were well aware.

Rome's New State Religion

Marcian-Christianity that was supposed to surplant the WORD of Jesus was itself being surplanted with the Christian WORD, but Esau's serpent wasn't through.

The usury-money system of the International Trade Cartel controled the Roman caste system of priest, king, and merchant. Of course, as often happens, power struggles caused leadership to rotate within the system's three castes. The king-priest-merchant system at this time was controled in the person of the king-emperor. His police powers allowed him to take the next step to reclaim authority in himself.

Rome's Marcian-Christianity, weakened by its no-marriage blunder and defection of those returning to the WORD, still existed with an intact organization. Using this old organization to build on, Emperor Constantine pre-empted Christianity. He did this by issuing an executive order which proclaimed that henceforth Christianity was a "State Religion" of which he was its head.

The State appointed puppet Bishops to rule. Provinces changed their names to "dioceses". Marcian's canon was expanded to include other teachings of Jesus and also the Old Testament was added with its Laws, Statutes and Judgements. Sounds good!

This done, Rome claimed that it represented the entire Christian spectrum and then - *they banned the Bible* - it could be read only by Rome's priests.

Under these conditions, state-priests told people what Jesus said, and the priest learned from his puppet-bishop who was instructed by the king-Emperor who appointed him.

The authority of the Roman Empire was saved. There were no longer two law systems in the land - just one - the

emperor's - and it contained *Dharma* and was imposed on all Empire subjects. The rebels had been defeated by absorbing them.

Controlling Both Sides

Understanding the way of the serpent requires that one understand his strategies. He makes sure the outcome of a conflct is resolved in his favor by controling both sides of a dispute. When one controls both sides of a fight, one avoids the risk of an opponent winning and overthrowing your operation.[3] There is no way to lose.

To do this, a ruler must create and finance his own opposition - an opposition in name only. Two genuinely different law systems cannot be allowed to exist side by side lest by chance the rebel law system wins and banishes the cartel's own law system. To continue ruling, the Cartel makes sure that the ruling party, its opposition, and any 3rd party that should arise - are all his creations. The same is true for business and religion.

Review

The Cartel operation has gone on for a long time. In India, the Cartel proclaimed "freedom of worship" for all its many religions but controled the single law system of the land. Its tool was Asoka's *Dharma*.[4] Enforcing Dharma allowed the state to remain the sole referee, judge, jury, and final authority.

3 This is why industry finances both Democratic and Republican parties; why banks finance both Capitalism and Communism, both East and West; this is why there is constant friction between Roman Catholic, Protestant, Orthodox, Jewish Zionism and Islam. The money financing the conflicts comes from the same source.

4 *"One shall not condemn another religion or race by word or deed." King Asoka. 304 B.C.-232 B.C.*

The Cartel's Dharma-religion moved West and reinterpreted the Babylonian, Egyptian, Greek and Roman religions into Hindu trade-religions with the "law" resting in the hands of the Cartel appointed ruler.

Rome's trade-relgion was challenged by a return of the Christian WORD and its Law brought by Jesus. Rome counter-attacked with its own "Marcian-Christianity" which proclaimed that the disruptive Christian Law was dead - resulting in the Roman law remaining the sole ruler of the Empire.

Marcian-Christianity fell on hard times with its no-marriage and its disillusioned members who returned to the WORD. This caused the WORD to again become an Empire threat. The WORD again stood on the verge of toppling the Roman Empire.

Rome then preempted the Christian Law-system of God-the-WORD by making Christianity a state religion. This done, a single law system ruled Rome again and the Empire continued - ruled by a different caste.

Marcian-Christianity - now called Catholicism - ruled in spite of periodic revolts for more than 1000 years. State law and state religion were basically the same. The Empire appointed Kings and bishophrics could be bought by merchants. The priests preyed on their parishioners and demanded that they obey one code of conduct while they obeyed none. Canon law allowed trade with people worldwide. In time priestly excesses caused general revulsion in its followers. Many returned to the WORD - led by their own Catholic priests. This revolt was called the Reformation.

This Reformation revolt was briefly successful and was reined in by the Cartel's kings. The kings quickly discovered that while the WORD stripped authority from the Catholic

Church, it also deprived them of their tax tribute, their monopoly of lands and businesses, and their treasured perks. They had formerly ruled by their own Church approved "state-law" and now this was being superceded by the WORD - as had happened to their predecessors in the Roman Empire.

Two law-systems can't rule at the same time. In short order the Protestant kings set up their own state-religion and appointed their own puppet bishops to control what was being taught to the people - just as the Catholic Church had done before. This effectively suppressed the Laws of God the WORD. Protestantism became Marcian-Protestism which was controlled by the kings. The resulting state-religion was whatever the king said it was.

The Law

> ***"No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon." Matt. 6:24***

It is the Law:

> ***"No man can serve two masters." Matt 6:24***

Two law-systems cannot rule at the same time. One must displace the other.

Summary

Today, the Supreme Court of the United States rules the world. Its members are appointed by a puppet president who is elected by the media which is owned by the banks.

It is no accident that the majority of the appointed court members are Roman Catholic - or Marcian-Catholic - whose

law is Canon law. Add two Jews, [5] one Protestant Episcopal-Catholic - and one nondescript Protestant and this tell one all he needs to know. It is interesting that the pontiff of one state has its citizens governing another state - and all of them appointed by the leaders of the state that is being ruled.

Thus, the United States is ruled by agents of the oldest episcopal religious institution in Christendom; the wealthiest, and the dominant one. One who helps operate the media, banks and business corporations. Its law is enforced world-wide by the armed forces of the US. The UN is its toy.

In its long history it has alternated its government by being ruled by good men and by being riddled with *Dharmamatras*, [6] as are also the Protestant Marcian-Christian sects - including the "holier-than-thou" Saxon-Separatists - many who call themselves "Identity-Christians".

Stripped of the bells and whistles - the struggle is simply the Christian-WORD vs Marican-Christianity without the WORD. One must destroy the other.

In spite of all this seeming control - the WORD made Adam-man. The WORD made him in the image of Himself. Obedience to the WORD brings "life" - disobedience brings "death. Violation of the WORD is Lawlessness.

---

5 Jews are a "caste" - the cartel's "civil service". They advise cartel installed kings, operate banks and media with the help of subject peoples, and manage cartel corporations containing the wealth extracted from subject peoples.

6 DHARMAMATRAS: ***"In the past there were no officers charged with spreading Dharma. I created these posts in the 13th year of my reign. These officers are commissioned to work with all sects in establishing and promoting Dharma."*** *The Edicts of Asoka*, Rock Edict V, p.58, Edicts Of Asoka, Trans. by N.A. Nikam & Richard Mckeon, Univ Chicago, 1959

Saxons of all religious persuasions sense Lawlessness when they see it[7] and many times in the past have abandoned evil for good.

Today, evil is clearly seen in the land. Saxons can see that Marcian-Christians have sodomites and pedophiles for leaders. They tolerate usury, land and business monopoly, taxes, strangers in the land. They refuse to call on the WORD - and those who refuse to call on God-the-WORD cannot represent the WORD.

The result is that our Saxon people are leaving Egypt. Adam-man, made in the image of the WORD, is moving away from those whose leadership will destroy him.

He is abandoning Dharma-dominated establishment churches - all of them - leaving them virtually empty. My own church which had a thousand on a Sunday when I was a boy now has 30 attending. The Catholic Church is the same. In desperation it recruits Esau- Hispanics to fill pews vacated by Jacob-Saxons. Judeo-Christians resort to Marcian-type circuses to draw crowds - crowds who in time will tire of a Marcian God who obeys the Commandments of Esau.

The Secret Is Out

I now know the meaning of the secret glances those Episcopal priests gave each other so long ago. Their secret is out. They didn't want Bibles distributed because Bibles contain the WORD whose Law is the enemy of their Marcian-

7 SAXON: *"God created man in his own image." Gen 1:27; "They shall no more be remembered by their name." Hos 2:17; "The Lord God shall ... call his servants by another name." Isaiah 65:15; "In Isaac shall thy name be called." Romans 9:7*; Isaac-sons, "Saxon".

Christian God - the one who teaches that God-the-WORD - the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob is dead.

Two law systems cannot rule at the same time.

ROSA PARKS

When Rosa Parks refused to give her seat to a white man, this nullified an agreement made more than a century ago between blacks and whites. The media hype makes one forget that the Rosa Parks' act was directed against BLACKS.

The War Between The States was fought to loot the accumulated wealth of Southern whites. There was no declaration of war. A presidential executive order launched the armed forces of the US to invade Charleston starting a war that cost the lives of a half a million men - and the deaths of God knows how many women and children.

Southern whites were disfranchised, blacks franchised. Southern governments were transferred to blacks. Carpetbaggers instructed them how to vote bond issues. The money raised went to Cartel contractors. Whites were taxed and impoverished. Bankruptcies blossomed. Cartel contractors used money raised by Southern bond sales to buy prime Southern plantation land at black induced tax sales for a few cents an acre - creating some of America's largest corporations.

In time, blacks grew ambitious and tried to take the entire South for themselves. Their treatment of whites was brutal causing many whites to migrate from the South to the West. The blacks planned to also confiscate that Southern wealth

now owned by the Cartel. This was not part of the Cartel agreement with blacks.

To protect their newly gained loot,[9] Cartel representatives met with Southern white leaders. The two reached agreement that they would reverse media anti-Southern propaganda and Southern whites would be given a free hand to remove black rule. In exchange, the ITC could keep their loot.[10]

Media propaganda reversed overnight - whites were now the "misjudged" ones and blacks were the ones who were bad. Whites were able to take back political rule without federal intervention.

To prevent a black-white war - Southern white leaders also agreed to protect black economic interests. Whites passed Jim Crow Laws preventing white merchants from competing with black merchants. Whites were required to trade only with whites - allowing blacks a monopoly of trading with their own kind. Jobs in black education were protected by allowing them to have their own schools, principals and teachers.

Whites had their leaders - blacks had theirs. Overnight new black business districts mushroomed containing black drug-stores, motels and hotels, hardware, clothing, shoe stores and restaurants. By law, whites were allowed to sell to blacks only if no black businesses offered the product requested. A white could stop by a black drug-store on a hot day for a cold soft drink to carry out - the black owner would not allow him to sit. I know, I tried and was told to "move along".

---

9 LOOT: (Hindi) 1. Plunder; booty; esp. the booty taken in war, or the gains of corrupt officials. 2. The action of looting; as the loot of a bank. To plunder or sack, as a conquered city; to rob, esp. by corruption; as, to loot a city's funds. *Websters New Collegiate Dict.*

10 *The Prostrate State*, Pike. See ***"Vigilantes Of Christendom"***, Hoskins.

What was not separated was divided. Beaches were separated. Blacks had theirs with their own concession stands and whites had theirs. Neighborhoods were black or they were white. Movie theaters were black or they were white. If blacks wanted to see a movie not shown at a black theater, they entered black reserved sections of white theatres - and vice-versa. Railroad passenger cars were separated, as were buses, streetcars and churches.

After the Cartel had digested the white loot obtained from the war, they then wanted what the blacks had accumulated. Many white merchants also wanted their share of the black trade.

They used Rosa Parks. She sat in a section of a bus set aside for whites. This breached the black-white agreement - separate development collapsed. Black owned businesses vanished virtually overnight - unable to meet competition from discounted white merchandise.

The body of Rosa Parks lies in state in the Capitol Rotunda in DC. She was the one who destroyed her people's "self-development." Vacant storefronts - bankrupt black businesses - this is her legacy.

"We showed you, whitey!"

Yeah - sure you did!

The Cartel and the white merchants who profited love Rosa Parks - today's blacks don't even know that they've been had.

==========

Back to Table of Contents

2005 - Index

A

abortion 129
adopting an alien 126
advertising
    forming opinions 181
Africa
    Deficane 69
AIDS 55
Air Force Academy
    tolerance indoctrination 92
apocalypse 52
Apocrypha 146
Asoka 72
Aum Shinrikyo 51

B

Balak 195
Barabbas 156
Basque
    leader arrested 14
Becca bucks 79
bing-fa 22
black rule 56
border militia 95
British colonial rule 190
Bush
    visits Germany 184

C

Catholics
    supreme court 209
Chertoff, Michael 74
Christianity
    new law system 204
coat- of-arms
    for strangers 11
cold war 125
Cox, Earnest Sevier 71

D

Denmark's king 74
Dharma
    all religions 46

E

eating
    w/strangers 141
empire
    equals death 70
England's law 56
Esau
    Cloak Of Esau 65
    controls both sides 218
Esau vs Jacob 100, 118
    rules of engagement 118
ethnic strife
    communists prepare 170
evil, why evil? 124

F

FBI
    whistleblower fired 113
fox hunting horn 1

G

genetics
    fish growth 131
Germany
    destruction 86
God
    God Of The Land 142
    God of the World 144
    God Of This World 63
    two Gods 59, 62
Good Samaritan 10
guru 6

H

Hackwork, David 108
Hale, Matthew
    sentenced 93
harmones
    growth harmones 179
Herod, leaven of 201
Hinduism
    Aum Shinrikyo 64
    Hindu media-web 99
    Hinduism moves West 214
    Kali - death goddess 165
    Kaliyuga 167
horseback ride 40
British Empire 190
Hyrcanus 200

I

India
    gold reserves 11
    wealth 9
IQ 92
Irving, David 110
usury banking 186

J

Jesus
    condemns preachers 160
    his accusers 157

Jews
Aristotle's Indian-Jew 45
blame the Jews 163
China 47
Hyrcanus-Jews 43
Khazar-Turks 42
Kol Nidre Prayer 42
named for "Judea" 46
Oppenheimer on Vishnu 49
why accused 163
Jones, Jim 66
Judith 135
eating w/strangers 141
kills Holofernes 138
many gods 142
omens 145
shieldron 136
wine lesson 139

K

Kali 65
picture 167
Kali Yuga 50
Kimball, Col 100th G2 39
King, Martin Luther 68, 124
kings 195
Kol Nidre 43

L

LAW
aliens 169
contact with strangers 176
Esau hated 119
Esau's merchants 119
fighting kinsmen 16
giving one's life 105
God doesn't change 59
magic 194
murder 172
preachers 128
racism 109
religion 41
sword 105
two law systems 212
two masters 220
worship with strangers 205
lawyers 82
Lories 149

M

making money 79
Marcian heresy 215
Marcianism
Roman state religion 217
media
Algerian media 111
journalists killed 115
media-web 99
mercenaries 130
Saxon-Israel 102

N

new law system
Christianity 214
New Orleans 175
newspapers 82
Nimrod 71

O

omens 145
Order, The
Layne, David 54

P

papal message
sodomy 130
people
one people 199
orphans 37
pig, Mr Jacob's 61
Catholic 189
preachers
condemned by Moses 158
sons-of-devils 159
prison conditions 206

Q

Quakers 88
basic error 90

R

rebel yell 3
rest
seventh day 127
Rome 153
pardons prisoners 154

S

Serpent Of Deception 144
sin 173
definition 215
unforgivable sin 174
Sin Fein 113
smoking 112
sodomites
mass murderers 12
South Africa 55
SS 127
Stamp, Josia
Bank Of England 83

strangers
take over city 198
strong drink
Mr Jacob's pig 61

T

Texas
Hispanic majority 12
racist 109
Thirty-Six Strategies 19
Thomas Road Baptist Church 191
trial
"Mississippi Burning" 120

U

unforgivable sin 178
uranium
depleted urnaium 179
usury
ten for eleven 51
usury scam 80

V

Vlaams Blok 111

W

white devils 52
wine 140
worship with strangers 192
Samaratans 197
WWII
reason for 209

Z

Zundel, Ernst 73

2nd VA CAVALRY & LATHAM'S BATTERY

and other stories from

HOSKINS REPORT 2006

Copyright © 2006.
by Richard Kelly Hoskins

All rights reserved. No portion of this book may be reproduced without written permission from the publisher except by a reviewer who may quote brief passages in connection with a review.

Published by

Virginia Publishing Company
P. O. Box 997
Lynchburg, Virginia 24505
Phone 804-384-3261

Printed in the United States of America

First printing 2006

ISBN 1-881867-12-9

Also by Richard Kelly Hoskins

OUR NORDIC RACE, 1958

ISBN 1-881867-00-5
Add'l Printings 1958, 1961, 1961, 19652, 1965, 1975, 1986, 1998, 2005

History of the Saxon nation.
$5 copy plus $3 p&h ($5 overseas)

WAR CYCLES/PEACE CYCLES, 1985

ISBN 1-881867-01-3
Add'l printings 1985, 1986, 1991, HB 2000 2005

History of usury and war. 250 p.
$25/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

VIGILANTES OF CHRISTENDOM, HB 1990

ISBN 1-881867-02-1
Add'l printings ab 1991, 1997, 2005

The Story of the Phineas Priesthood, 472 p. sb
$25/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

WOLF & THE SHEEP, 1993

ISBN 1-881867-03-X
Add'l printings 20021

Wolves eat sheep. That's what they do.
Sheep try to keep from being eaten. That's what they do. 78 p. sb
$5/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

IN THE BEGINNING, 1995

ISBN 1-881867-04-8

The Hindu takeover of Western business, politics,and religion. 249 p. sb.
$15/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

Virginia residents add 5% sales tax

2006 - Table Of Contents

376 - MANTRA - YANTRA - TANTRA
Basic Hindu Mind Control.....1

377 - DEATH OF RUSSIA
The Buddhist Cancer.....14

378 - MATRIARCHAL FAMILIES.....35

379 - CHETTIARS
British Empire Hindu Moneylenders 53

380 - TRANSFER AGREEMENT
Zionist & Nazi Alliance 71

381 - SCOTTISH DECLARATION
And the Stone Of Scone 89

382 - ENEMY OF GOD & MAN
Hari-Hara, Hindu God Of Integration.....107

383 - RATS & PIGS
Eating Scavengers 127

384 - THOSE DESERVING HONOR -Our
Nations'Ancient Honor Roll.....143

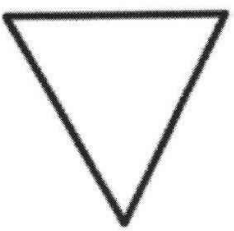
385 - THE DEVIL'S THRONE - Scripture says
the devil rules from the temple top
His cloak controls men's minds. 161

386 - 2nd VA CAVALRY & LATHAM'S BATTERY
No surrender at Appomattox.....173

387 - THE DAY OF THE WHITE HORSE- The Saxon
is the White Horse of Revalations.....191

INDEX.....vii-ix

Chapter 376



MANTRA, YANTRA, TANTRA

Not Guilty!

The whole country should know by now that another son of Esau, this time Lynchburg's mayor, has joined the long list of America's city mayors accused of criminal conduct. A federal grand jury in Roanoke accused Lynchburg's mayor of seven counts including mail fraud, bank fraud, lying to investigators, misappropriation of other people's social security checks, and obstruction of justice.

The indictment says that he was "mired in severe financial difficulty" and turned to criminal conduct to pay down his debts.

The local paper has run front page stories almost daily. Picture after picture of Lynchburg's black mayor have been shown. His resignation from the pulpit of his church, his refusal to step down as mayor, and the comments of the mostly white media-elected city council who chose him to be mayor have also been noted.

Let's remember; this is the age of *Kaliyuga*. Black is the color of Kali and the Kaliyuga age of destruction. To honor black is to honor both. It's Cartel policy.

Complying with the policy, Lynchburg has obediently established a memorial room in the local library honoring black St. Martin.[1] Memorial Avenue, named in memory of Lynchburg's WWI dead, has been renamed for the same saint. The complaint was made that the new regulation-size street signs in King's honor should be replaced with large ones. This was done in an instant.

Now, the Lynchburg newspaper headline says - "Not guilty!" Of course, it comes out in the article that this is only the accused mayor's plea, but this information is hidden deep in the article.

Let us see how the media might go about controlling minds to get a "Not Guilty" verdict. A clue may rest in the lead prosecutor's statement;

"Picking a jury is going to be difficult at best," he told the judge, "Magically, it got transferred to Lynchburg without a hearing or anything."

---

1 Martin Luther King's portrait hangs between those of Buddha and Jesus Christ in the Ashram 50 miles below Lynchburg on the James River.

Really!

There is a standard way to manipulate men's minds. The International Trade Cartel has been doing it for a long time.

Just the Facts

A man can only think with the facts he is given. There is no way he can do differently. Control the facts a man receives and you control his mind. Control a man's mind and you control the man.

We rule the minds of the world - the first verse of India's national anthem.

Ruling Men's Minds

Ruling men's minds is simple. Read the following news item:

> A California research team from Sonoma State Univ. discovered that the boards of directors of the 10 media giant organizations in the US had only 118 people comprising their board of directors. These 118 people also sit on the corporate boards of 288 national and international corporations. Eight out of the 10 big media giants share common memberships on their boards of directors.

Directors who also sit on boards of corporations controlling the US mass media include Bechtel, Boeing, Carlyle Gr., Chevron/Texaco, Citigroup, Conoco Phillips, Dell, Eli Lilly, Estee Lauder, Ford, GE Investments, GM, Goldman Sachs, Halliburton, JP Morgan, Lehman Bros, Lockheed Martin, Microsoft, Motorola, Proctor & Gamble, and Rothschild Investments. Similar corporate ties are also found in National Public Radio.

Prof Peter Phillips, director of the Project Censored News said:

> "Mainstream media no longer produce news for the mainstream population - nor should we consider the media as plural. Instead it is more accurate to speak of big media in the US today as the corporate media and to use the term in the singular tense - as it refers to the singular monolithic top-down power structure of self-interested news giants." (Story in American Free Press, Nov 21, 2005)

Loaded

The above news article is loaded. Take your time. Fix it in your mind - just the basics:

1. It says that we have many thousands of media outlets in the country - but A SINGLE NEWS SOURCE.
2. Only 118 people control the thinking of the world.
3. These same 118 control corporations.

Thinking Alike

Corporations have deep money pockets. With advertising, grants, and jobs to disburse - deep money pockets control businesses, foundations, colleges, political parties, seminaries - AND - people. Those who benefit think what they are told to think - or pretend to. They say what they are paid to say. Deep pockets is the piper who calls the tune and rewards the obedient and punishes the disobedient.

This is how the children of Esau are able to *"control the minds of the world"*.

For the sake of new readers we should explain how this came about.

Aryans Invade India

Our Aryan nation invaded India long ago. India was occupied by Blacks called Dravidians. The God of these Blacks is also black. His name is Siva (Shiva). Siva is a sex god. He dances the cosmic dance of sex. His every thought - his every act - is sex. His temples are full of idols of male and females in positions of sexual intercourse. His symbol is the "linga" and "yona" (male and female genitalia). Statues of these genitalia are found in front of his temples with the same frequency that crosses are found with Christian churches.

Siva is the God of SEX. His other self is Kali - the God of DEATH, destruction and chaos. She is the one who brings epidemics, disease, starvation and war. Kali can hurt you. She is the one that needs to be appeased. Everyone needs to be nice to Kali and build memorials to her followers and saints and name streets after them - the ones who leave flames, destruction and riots as they pass. The reason Kali exists is to destroy all life on earth so that this present evil age of *Kaliyuga* can end and the next good age can begin.

When you peel back the layers of the Esau onion you will find at the center - Siva "sex" - and Kali "death and destruction".

Siva's War Against Aryans

Aryan's were white - their god was white. His name was Vishnu. He was God of prosperity, gambling, business and good things.

Siva's priests insisted that white Vishnu and black Siva were now brothers living in the same land. Consequently, their followers should be tolerant of each other's differences. "Tolerance" was the opening shot in Siva's counterattack

against the Aryan invaders. It was meant to disarm and deceive.[2]

The Hindu priests used India's Blacks to fight their war - without seeming to fight. Also, they used hand-picked puppet kings - the most famous of which was Asoka the Great.

Asoka issued the following edict:

"One shall not condemn another religion or race by word or deed." King Asoka. 304 B.C.-232 B.C.

In this manner, "tolerance" was decreed by law. Since Asoka was king he had an army to enforce his edict. This Dharma-peace edict was issued to promote racial intermarriage to destroy the Aryans.

The Aryans tried to protect themselves by installing a caste system to segregate the people. It only slowed the process. In time, racial interbreeding caused the white Aryan nation to vanish from India. Mixed-breed mulattoes were left to show that they had once been there.

Vishnu - Upper Caste

The Aryans had vanished, but their white god Vishnu remained. Some mixed-breed Indians claimed Vishnu as their God to let others know that they descended from one of the higher castes. However, this God was modified to serve the mixed-breed children of Kali. Kali is always striving to reach *Nirvana*.[3] Mixed breeds claiming high caste can proclaim Vishnu to be their God - but their real God leading them to Nirvana is Kali - the God of sex and destruction. Vishnu's "Yantra" reveals the merger with Kali.

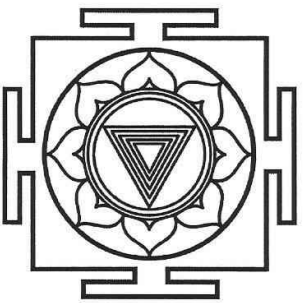
2 The "Serpent" is India's symbol of deception. It can substitute for the "Cloak of Esau", "Kol Nidre", "Hollywood", "Bollywood", "media" or the "lie".

3 Nirvana - nothingness. The only way to escape from this present evil age of Kaliyuga is to destroy all life. Then, the next new age of "goodness" can be born.

Yantra

Hindus make all this easy to understand by using a *Yantra*.

Go to your computer; on your Google search engine, under "images" type "Kali Yantra". You will find page after page of different "yantras". A Yantra is a Hindu form of "coat-of-arms". None are exactly alike since Hinduism accepts all opinions. However, most will show an inverted triangle - like the one at top of the first page and the one shown below. This is the Kali "female" symbol.

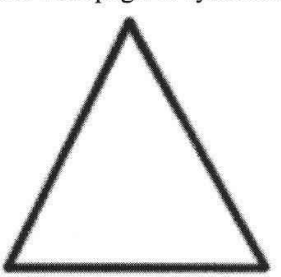


Kali Yantra Showing Inverted Triangle

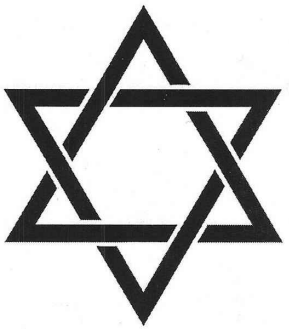
The "Kali Yantra" above is a yantra with each part symbolizing something different. It is the full symbol of Kali, God of destruction, whose devastation will end all life and bring this present evil age to an end.

A regular upright triangle below symbolizes the male sex organ.

When the male triangle overlays the inverted triangle it results in the symbol shown on the next page. It symbolizes the sex-act - the union of Vishnu and Kali, or, the union of Siva and Kali.



Now, go to your computer Google search engine again and type in "*Vishnu yantra*". You will find that as a general rule, the Vishnu



yantra (on next page) shows this union of overlaid triangles. Kali and Vishnu united in the Vishnu Yantra.

Displaying overlaid triangles is like a merchant or professional posting a sign to advertise his services. The symbol to the left is universal in meaning and is found worldwide.

Controlling The Mind

We remember the clever way the Hindu priests destroyed the Aryan invaders of India. They used the easy way - they helped their white enemy destroy himself.[4]

The children of Esau use the same method today to teach the sons of Jacob to destroy themselves. It is necessary that they die. It is the white sons of Jacob who stand in the way of world destruction and the birth of the new age that will result. This is why the sons of Esau identify the white man as "the White Devil".[5]

Mantra, Yantra and Tantra

MANTRA: The object being taught is repeated and repeated and repeated. The word "tolerance" is a powerful weapon since Adam- man prides himself

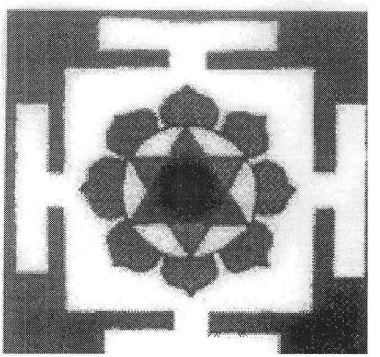
4 HR #365: 36-STATEGIES: #9 - Help the enemy destroy himself. "The greatest victory is the victory gained without battle."

5 "The white race is the cancer of human history." Susan Sontag - celebrated Jewish intellectual.

on being fair-minded and fair-handed.[6] The word is repeated and repeated and repeated.

Then, variations are used expanding its scope; *"Love everyone without regard to race, creed, or national origin."* Again, and again and again it is repeated. Once the lesson is learned - the next step is:

YANTRA: "Yantra" is what we have just been studying and looking at - it is the VISIBLE rendition of the earlier spoken-mantra - the idea. Once you understand their meaning, you can see they visibly display "tolerance" and "love everyone" in picture form. These forms appear everywhere that Esau has control. "Feel-good" pictures of prosperous sons of Jacob helping deprived sons of Esau appear in magazines, TV and newspapers. These are "Yantras". So are picturesof racial intermarriage and pictures of daughters of Jacob merely standing next to sons of Esau. These "Yantras" accustom Jacob to seeing his women in the company of sons of Esau. Yantra pictures showing the joys of multi- culturalism abound.



Vishnu Yantra Showing Overlayed Triangles

Followers of Siva (Shiva) and Kali are compelled by their natures to present sex and violent destruction over and over

6 MANTRA TOLERANCE: "The theory goes like this. Our enemy in Afghanistan is religious extremism and intolerance. It's therefore more important than ever to honor the ideals of tolerance - religious, sexual, racial, reproductive - at home." ***Spiritual Manna No 55***, Fritz Springmeier.

and over in their media. It is an inner compulsion that they splash all over their media.[7]

Mantra - verbal repeating and having repeated to you; Yantra - the transition from verbal to visual. Last - Mantra and Yantra come together with its finished product - *Tantra.*

The successful conclusion of Esau's war against the sons of Jacob is the "Tantra" conclusion - where Jacob destroys himself by acting out racial intermarriage taught him by Esau's mantra and yantra..[8]

Mixed-breed children are Tantra proof of Esau Victory. They are like seeing dead bodies of an enemy piled on a battlefield! A successful war won by Esau without the use of force!

Mantra, Yantra, Tantra - The ancient weapon of the Hindu who boast eternally - *"We control the minds of the world."*

The Lynchburg Trial

If the media follows the usual "mantra", "yantra", "tantra" program their MANTRA will keep the subject before the public. It will repeat and repeat and repeat. YANTRA will show the subject in picture after picture after picture. It will give facts and pictures - loads of facts and loads of pictures. Then, at the last it will present the "facts" that it wants followed so that the TANTRA will result in "not guilty".

Already "Not Guilty" has been flashed before the readers. Already the media is printing letters from the Esau portion of

7 "Q: What kind of world do you want to leave to your children? A: A world in which there aren't any white poeple ..." Leonard Jeffries - (Chairman of African-American studies dept of the City College of NY), [Interviewed by T.L. Stanclu and Nishe-Mohammed, *Rutherford Magazine*, May 1995, p.13]

8 "Keep bashing the dead white males, and the live ones, and the females, too, until the social construct known as the white race is destroyed. Not deconstucted, but destroyed." - Noel Ignatiev, Harvard professor, editor of *Race Traitor* magazine [Washington Times, Sept 4, 2000]

the jury pool telling how tender-hearted, wonderful and good the accused is. Later we might expect heavy emphases placed on the statements of the "defense" that prove prosecution prejudice.

If there is a conviction, it will not be far-fetched to hear about a "miscarriage of justice", discrimination or "Jim Crow". If there is a not guilty verdict - perhaps - "justice at last!"

And - the old "ace in the hole."

In Lynchburg one can count on having blacks on the jury. They will be asked to convict one of their own - one of their own accused by "white-man's" justice.[9]

By the time a decision is handed down - it should take no genius to guess how the local media will view the case.

Conclusion

Esau has grown bold. He boasts of his control of the media and corporate deep pockets which he uses to wage war against the sons of Jacob without their knowledge. The ancients called this concealment *"The Cloak Of Esau"*.

This "Cloak" has fallen and now we see. Esau believes that he need hide his designs no longer. This is the age the Scriptures prophesied:

> ***"(God-The-WORD) will destroy ... the covering cast over all people, and the veil that is spread over all nations." Isaiah 25:7***

9 A Son-of-Jacob finding himself judged by juries containing Sons-of-Esau - will be judged by the laws of Esau's Gods. If he demands a bench-trial from a judge instead - the judge will dispense the law of the God-of-the-land. Sons-of- Jacob can expect justice only when judged by other Sons-of-Jacob who are obedient to the WORD which is God.

As for Esau's boast, *"I (will) slay my brother Jacob." Ge 27:41.* It is laughable. The Scriptures relate God's promise;

> *"Thus saith the Lord which giveth the sun ... and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars ... If those ordinances depart ... then the seed of Israel also shall cease from being a nation before Me." Jeremiah 31:35-36.*[10]

Esau fights God-the-WORD - a war he cannot win.

==========

Letter From S. Africa by K.J.

Things are getting interesting here. There are major problems brewing between the Xhosas, Zulus and other tribes. Each lies to the other and tries to fill their own pockets at the others expense. The ruling Xhosas keep promises to no one.

It is said that 60% of the blacks have AIDS, but others say that the number is much higher. I believe the last statement.

British propaganda has done a good job keeping British settlers and Afrikaners at each others throats. I visited a friend whose mother was British and her father an Afrikaner. After the mother's death we learned from her daughter that the mother and all her English friends had always hated us with an implacable hatred.

She is by no means the only one. Every single story in English newspapers lets no opportunity pass without making a nasty remark about Afrikaners. This attitude does not carry over to pro-empire Afrikaners like Jan Smuts who is their hero in spite of his terrible English.

---

10 ISRAEL: Heb - "he will rule as God." *Strong's Concordance* - ISRAEL: "The name conferred on Jacob ... This is the common name given to Jacob's descendants." (Easton's Bible Dictionary)

UNFILTERED NEWS

SMOKING MAKES YOU STUPID: A British study tested 465 people, half of whom smoked over their lifetime. By the time they were 65, smokers performed considerably worse than nonsmokers. Conclusion - smoking makes you stupid. (THE WEEK)

AUSTRALIAN RIOTS: The recent Australian race riots were triggered by a Lebanese gang mugging of two white lifeguards. Fighting escalated until over 5,000 whites were fighting mideast gangs over a period of several days. The government blamed lack of "tolerance" - not the government's unLawful introduction of aliens into Australia. The New South Wales government will possibly make criminal charges against pro-white video makers. No government restriction is planned against aliens.

AS OTHERS SEE US: A Chinese company is marketing condoms named after Bill Clinton and Monica Lewinsky. (THE WEEK)

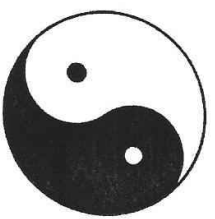
CAUSE OF DEATHS: The causes of military deaths in Iraq are: Hostile fire 693; Improvised Explosive Devices 622; Non-hostile causes 390; Car bombs 111; Helicopter losses 126; Mortars & rockets 99; Rocket propelled grenades 72. (Source: the Brookings Institution)

RKH: Hostile fire 693, rocket grenades 72, Mortars & rockets 99 - total 864 - from conventional warfare. Improvised Explosive Devices and Car Bombs - total 733 from "unconventional warfare". This last almost equals the first. Esau's new tactics that counter technological superiority are worth study.

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 377



DEATH of RUSSIA

Death of Russia

The following was taken from *Pravda*.

"The birth rate of the Russian Federation ... is below the line of natural reproduction .... If this continues, the Russian population will be reduced to 74-76 million people by 2040.

"Taking the current death and birth rates into consideration, the Russian population can be expected to drop to 25 million people in 100 years." (Viktor Sysenko,

Director, State Research Institute of Family and Upbringing)

"Approximately 44 million Russians are below the poverty line. They don't get enough to eat, are poorly dressed ... about eight million Russians are currently unemployed ...

"Sociologists say that this demographic decline is connected not only with mass poverty, but also with the destruction of the Russian family and declining morals.

"Regarding divorce, Russia is currently in second place to America. ... The number of illegitimate children made up 21% of the total amount of children born in 1995, and the level reached 28% in 2000. In some regions, the Far Eastern region ... illegitimate children make up 40%."<http://english.pravda.ru/main /2002/11/25/ 39935.html>

Lawless Russia

Russia has been Lawless for a long time. It was made even more lawless by its 70-odd-year experiment with atheist Communism. The result is an incomprehensible, almost unbelievable, crime wave that has enveloped the country making business, government, social and international activity extremely difficult. It is now a land where a man's word means nothing, contracts mean nothing - stealing, deception, lying, manipulation are the way people live to survive. "Mafias" replace government. There are hundreds and thousands of them. Russia's corporations have been privatized into their hands. They have branches in other lands. Murdered men lie in the streets. The country is almost ungovernable.

Russia is dying. *Pravda's* prediction is that in 100 years it will virtually cease to exist.

Same old - same old.

India Again

As we have noted before, long ago our Aryan kinsmen invaded India where they encountered black inhabitants called Dravidians. How they conducted themselves must be compared with how they should have conducted themselves.

The WORD is our operation manual. It instructs us how to act in any given situation. First, it establishes its authority:

> *"This is the book of the generations of Adam." Gen 5:1*

It tells us;

> *"God created man in the likeness of God." Gen 1:27*

Man who obeys the WORD his creator - lives. Those who disobey die. It's that simple.

> *"He that sinneth against me loves death." Prov 8:36*

The WORD gives the solution to every problem that man has or will ever have. When dealing with strangers man is commanded to act in the following manner:

> *"Thou shall drive them out before thee. Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods. They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." Ex 23:31- 33.*

In India our kinsmen built magnificent cities. Archaeologists working today in the ruins of these cities wonder what happened to the builders. They can stop wondering. They disobeyed the WORD and God destroyed them.

> *"They were mingled among the heathen and learned their works." Ps 106:35; "If thou wilt not ... do all the*

words of the law ... ye will be left few in number." Deut 58:66

The Aryans disobeyed and the curse came. India became a pesthole of deception, disease and war - like Russia today.

In a desperate effort to retrain Russian citizens not to lie, cheat, or steal so that they can be governed, Russia's rulers have done the unthinkable, they have invited Western evangelicals to come and spread the "good news" - the news that Russians must not lie, cheat or steal - and they must obey their government.

Buddhism vs The WORD

To compare Buddhism with the ancient WORD - God of Adam-man - one must know the 10 Commandments.

Ten Commandments

1 - Only one God - Ex 20:3

2 - No substitutes or graven images - Ex 20:4

3 - Don't take His name in vain by asking for things unLawful - Ex 20:7 (Matt. 5:33)[1]

4 - Rest 7th day - (Ex 20:8-9; Ezek 20:12; Luke 13:14)

5 - Honor parents - (Ex 20:12; Lev 19:3; Deut 5:16; Eph 6:2)

6 - No Murder - (Ex 20:13; Rom 13:9)

---

1 The unLawful unforgivable sin: **"Now if thou closeth thy mouth and thy nostrils against the winds of heaven and sayest, 'The air is as poison to me, I will not breathe it,' behold thou perishest. ... If he shall say knowing in his heart ... 'I will call good evil, and the Holy Spirit I will call unholy: then lo, his spirit dieth within him, and he can no more enter into the life of God.' ... *(or)* 'Lo, the truth is not pleasing to me, ... it is hateful, therefore I will call it evil.'" Philochristus 13:20-21.**

7 - No Adultery - commercial, written, verbal, religious, racial - (Ex 20:14; Deut 5:18)

8 - No Theft - (Lev 19:11)

9 - No Lying - (Ex 20:16; 23:1; Deut 5:20)

10 - No Coveting another's possessions - (Ex 20:17)

These ten basic Laws with their examples comprise 1/3 of today's King James Bible and form a platform on which the other 2/3 of God's Commandments that establish God's government for Israel can be built.

The other 2/3s instruct Jacob not to have kings, monopolies, taxes, and that the land is to divided and never sold; they are not to war with their kinsmen - unless directed to do so by the WORD - and there are to be no strangers in their midst.

The above are just some of the statutes telling what the WORD requires to build a sound government. The following tells us not to worry about other nations and their Gods, or compare them and their Gods with us and our God:

> *"There are many nations ... all are his, and over all has he appointed spirits (Gods) to rule ... but over Israel ... he alone is their ruler." Jub 15:23;*

The Sons of Jacob are made in the image of their God. Other peoples are made in the image of their Gods. To avoid having strangers turn on us and rend us, we are ordered to take our "pearls" to our own people and be separate from strangers. Esau attacks us with guns, planes, explosives and media invented by our own kind.

> *"Neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they ... turn again and rend you." Matt 7:6.*

This Commandment is of such extreme importance that it is repeated again and again and again:

> *"Son of man, go, get thee unto the house of Israel, and speak with my words unto them. For thou art not sent ...but to the house of Israel." Ez 3:4-5;*
>
> *"For I will take you from among the heathen, and gather you out of all countries, and will bring you into your own land." Ezekiel 36:24*
>
> *"For thou didst separate them from among all the people of the earth, [to be] thine inheritance, as thou spakest by the hand of Moses thy servant, when thou broughtest our fathers out of Egypt, O Lord GOD." 1Ki 8:53*
>
> *"He showed his WORD ... his statues and his judgments unto Israel. He hath not dealt so with any nation." Ps 147:19-20.*[2]

We learned earlier that after Jesus, "the WORD made flesh", an anti-christ named Marcian held sway and insisted that the God of the "Old Testament" was dead along with his Laws - and that he, Paul, and Jesus comprised the new trinity.

---

2 *"You only have I known of all the families of the earth." Amos 3:2; "For thou didst separate them from all the people of the world to be thine inheritance." 1 Ki 8:51; "The Lord thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto himself, above all people that are upon the face of the earth." Deut 7:6; "Ye shall be holy unto me: for I the Lord am holy, and have severed you from other people, that ye should be mine." Lev 20:26; "Ye shall be a peculiar treasure to me above all people: for all the earth is mine." Ex 19:7; "So shall we be separated, I and all of Thy people, from all the people that are upon the face of the earth." Ex 33:16; "Separate yourselves from the people of the land, and from the strange wives." Ezra 10:11; "Now it came to pass, when they had heard the law, that they separated from Israel all the mixed multitudes." Neh 13:3; "And the seed of Israel separated themselves from all strangers (5236 nekar - strange, alien)." Neh 9:2*

Marcian taught that God's Commandments were abolished and everyone should follow the laws of Rome.

Since "Marcianism" in its many forms is still around, a footnote below is provided to debunk this nonsense once and for all. God's Law - His Commandments - remain alive and well in the NEW Testament as well as the OLD. The New Testament is merely a continuation of the Old Testament.[3]

War Of The Gods

There is Jacob and there is Esau; Jacob is a nation - Esau is multi-national - a mixture of many nations. Jacob's God is God the WORD. Esau has many Gods - almost all containing the teachings of Buddha minus the Biblical Commandments on setting up a government.

BUDDHA

Buddha: Originally Siddhartha Gautama. 563-483 B.C.. Indian mystic and founder of Buddhism. He began preaching after achieving supreme enlightenment at the age of 35. (*American Heritage Dict)* It is supposed that his teachings were the salvaged remnants of the WORD that had arrived with the near-vanished Adam-man.

Buddhism

Buddhism as we know it today developed in three stages.

* First, there was Buddha.

---

3 *"These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, Go not unto the way of the Gentiles, and unto any city of the Samaritans enter ye not: But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 10:5,6; "I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 15:24; "As my Father hath sent me even so I send you." John 20:21; "I pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given me, for they are thine." John 17:9; "Come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord." 2 Cor 6:17.*

* Second, King Asoka, his disciple, added his opinions.

* Third, Brahmins of the Hindu religion absorbed Buddhism, and added *Nirvana*.[4]

Buddhist Precepts

Buddhism is often said to be the most moral religion in the world - after Christianity. Buddhist law is mostly a compilation of parables. In addition, Buddhist monks must promise to obey the following:

1. Not to destroy life.

2. Not to steal.

3. To abstain from impurity.

4. Not to lie.

5. To abstain from intoxicating drinks, which hinder pro-gress and virture.

6. Not to eat at forbidden times.

In Buddhism, personal indulgence, theft and murder would cause the one who committed them to be expelled from the company of other Buddhists. Buddhist monks are allowed to possess only eight articles: three robes, a girdle for the loins, a begging bowl, a razor, a needle and a water cup. However, his religious order was allowed to own property - a whole lot of property.

Asoka Adds To Buddhism

More people know the name "Asoka" than know the name "Jesus Christ". The official story is that Asoka converted to

4 NIRVANA: Oblivion, nothingness, death.

Buddhism, added his own opinions in the form of edicts, and then used his form of Buddhism to conquer the world.

Asoka's missionaries were highly trained and well looked after. With this sponcership their Buddhist message quickly spread to Tibet, China,[5] and Mongolia. It spread to Japan and parts of SE Asia and Ceylon. Asoka sent missionaries overland to China and by sea to South China.

Missionaries went to SE Asia - Burma, Siam (Thailand), Cambodia, Java, Borneo, and Malaya. It was taken by Chinese monks in middle 5th century to Korea and from there to Japan in middle 6th century.

For many centuries, this area surrounding the S. China Sea was a kind of 'Further India', ruled by Indian princes, filled with Indian traders, and instructed by Indian religions, mostly Buddhist.

Buddhism became the official religion of Japan. The emperors used it to spread their power. In Japan, most are Shintoist-Buddhist. In China, Buddhism-Confucianism/Taoism.

Buddhism and Asoka were both creations of India's Brahmin priesthood. Following are the stories of how these momentus events were brought about.

Temple Wealth

King Asoka long ago "privatized" the people's wealth by transferring 1000 million gold pieces to the Monastery of Kukkutarama and to missionary work.[6] One thousand million

5 Buddhism changed to adapt itself to the customs of each country in which it established itself. The symbol on p.1 is the symbol of the Chinese Taoist Buddhists. Black - evil; white - good. The dots represent a bit of good in evil and a bit of evil in good.

gold pieces was a lot of money in those days. It's the type of thing that the International Trade Cartel puts governments in power to do.

How To Install A King

Before Asoka's time, the ruling king was named Dhana Nanda. This king seriously offended a Hindu priest, a brahmin named Kautalya. In India, to offend a Brahmin is worse than murder or high treason. The offended Hindu priest removed the ruling king who had offended him and replaced him with one more docile. This is how he went about it.

He found a boy of royal blood living in poverty whose name was Chandragupta Maurya. He used this boy as a figurehead leader of a revolt by claiming he was actually the true ruler who had been kidnaped when he was born. Tax protesters joined in and the revolt was successful. The year was 321 B.C.

Thus, we see that the founder of the powerful Maurya dynasty was created by the Hindu priesthood using the serpent of deception. This explains why his grandson, King Asoka, transferred 1000 million gold pieces to the Monastery of Kukkutarama. Kings then were agents of Hindu priests and did what they were told to do - just as they do today.

Asoka's Edicts

Asoka the Great, agent of the Hindu Brahmins, used Buddhism as a state religion to control his turbulent subjects by controlling their minds. He took Buddha's basic beliefs and modified them by adding his own

6 *India's Royal Missionary*, Emil Lengyel, Franklin Watts, Inc., 575 Lexington Ave, NY NY 10022, c1969, p.132

edicts called "Rock Edicts". They were called "Rock Edicts" because he had them chiseled into rock monuments and placed at crossroads all over his kingdom.

Basic Buddhism combined with Asoka's edicts were exported over the world - changing to adapt to differing conditions - and conquering each nation it entered. Asoka's Buddhism requires its followers to be obedient to their government. Local rulers themselves could do as they liked while requiring their subjects to obey Buddhism that taught individuals not to lie, cheat or steal, and to obey authority. Once indoctrinated, people began to behave as sheep which are the kind of subjects that all rulers like. Chaos became a thing of the past - for a little while.[7]

Following is a one liner that synthesizes Asoka's Buddhism. It is the most quoted Buddhist mantra:

> *"One shall not condemn another religion or race by word or deed." King Asoka. 304 B.C.-232 B.C.*

"Tolerance" was the basic theme. The following is an example:

> "Alone among the major world religions, Buddhism does not condemn homosexuality or premarital sex. The emphasis on Buddhism is on achieving a state of enlightenment, but the religion provides only guidelines, not strict commandments, as to how individuals should strive for this. Rape and adultery are considered misconduct, but an individual is free to engage in consenting sexual acts that do not violate marital monastic commitments." *Church Policies on Gay Concerns*, pp 234-239.

---

7 Buddha is worshiped as a god in many lands. King Asoka's wheel is India's symbol.

Since Esau is multi-national, his variations of the Buddhist religion are also multi-national. Following are other edicts Asoka added to Buddhism. They can be found in the book *The Edicts Of Asoka*, Translated by N.A. Nikam & Richard McKeon, Univ. Chicago Press, ©1959 by Univ. of Chicago.

* **Integrated Housing** - Rock Edict VII - p. 51

* **Honor all faiths** - Rock Edict XII - p51

* **Toleration is alone commendable.** - Rock Edict XII - p51

* **Appointment of Dharmamatras** - to teach and supervise Dharma in all provinces. - Kalinga Edict II - p54

* **Dharmamatra enforcement:** (anti-hate enforcement - informers, auricular confession to priests by converts). A state function - Rock Edict V (cont. from IV) - (see KEII).

* **Teaching Army personnel & Prisoners.** Working with **charity** and captive audiences. p58

* **Avoid Unjust Imprisonment & Unjust Torture**. State inspections every 5 years. - Kalinga Edict I - p6

* **Medical Treatment** by state for men and animals - socialized medicine. - Rock Edict II - p64

* **Road Waysides** with water, shade, and medicines. - Pillar Edict VII (cont. from IV.1) - p64.

* **Charity and kinship of all mankind**. Rock edict XI p.44

* **Dharma tolerance** - "the most important conquest." p.27.

Missionary Work

This following inscription reveals the technique used to spread Buddhism:

> "King (Asoka) says: My officers charged with the spread of Dharma are occupied with various kinds of services beneficial to ascetics and householders, and they are empowered to concern themselves with all sects. ... Different officials are thus assigned specifically to the affairs of different religions, but my officers for spreading Dharma are occupied with all sects."[8]

Adapted to today's conditions in Christendom, all Protestant and Catholic sects are infiltrated by Buddhist (or Hindu) Dharmamatras trained specifically to deal with the group to which assigned. Some pose as Protestant evangelists - others pose as Catholic Jesuits. Episcopal religions - rule from the top down - are especially targeted and vulnerable since controlling a few permits control of many. Think about it.

In Asoka's lifetime the charge was made that Asoka had changed Buddhism into something else. His propaganda machine responded this way:.

> "Brahmins began to appear in the guise of Buddhist monks. Asoka began to worry that they were trying to 'reinterpret' Buddha in line with their own interests."[9]

This makes it appear that Asoka was aware of the threat and was taking steps to prevent it. In fact, the entire Chandragupta dynasty including Asoka were cartel creations. There was no threat - the takeover of Buddhism was an accomplished fact.

8 Ibid, p.34

9 Ibid, p.124

Proof Of Conquest

Engraved in stone for future generations to ponder was this statement as to the effectiveness of Asoka's Buddhist mind control.

> "King (Asoka) considers moral conquest (that is, conquest by Dharma), the most important conquest. He has achieved this moral conquest repeatedly both here and among the peoples living beyond the borders of his kingdom, even as far away as six hundred (yojanas) (about 3000 miles), where the yona (Greek) king Antiyoka rules, and even beyond Antiyoka in the realms of the four kings named Turamaya, Antikini, Maka, and Alikasudara, and to the south among the Cholas and Pandyas (in the southern tip of the Indian peninsula) as far as Ceylon."[10]

The above reveals the extent of Buddhist-Hindu religious-political conquests in far distant lands. The date 258 BC is the latest date at which all five Greek kings could be referred to simultaneously and therefore fixes the approximate date of the edict.

The Buddhist state-religion from India exported to the Greek and Roman classical world is why the WORD had virtually disappeared there. Jesus - "the WORD made flesh" - returned the WORD to save his people from *Nirvana* - the universal death desired by the Hindu and spread by the Buddhist missionary.

---

10 "The five kings referred to have been identified as follows: Antiyoka = Antiochos II Theos of Syria (261-246 B.C.); Turamaya = Ptolemy II Philadelphos of Egypt (285-247 B.C.); Antikini = Antigonos Gonatas of Macedonia (278-239 B.C.); Maka = Magas of Cyrene (300- 258 B.C.); and Alikasudara = Alexander of Epirus (272?-258 B.C.) *Ibid, p.29.*

Hindu Merchants

While this was going on, Hindu-Brahmins, who controlled usury banking, sent their agents through the doors opened by Buddhism to lend borrowers ten for 11 when only 10 of the thing lent was in existance - thereby reducing the borrowers to slavery and in time - death.

Russia Revisited

Today, Russia's population is imploding. Her economy is in shambles and Lawlessness is rampant. Her wealth has been privatized to strangers. This is how it is supposed to be. It was planned this way.

Survivors of the conquering Khazarian Empire were allowed to remain in Russia and Poland after those lands had been reconquered by the Russians and Poles instead of being driven back where they came from in obedience to the WORD. They were allowed to remain and their usury practice allowed them to conquer the people who had conquered them.

Russia's king was head of the Eastern Orthodox Christian Church and he appointed nobles to help him rule the Russian people.[11] In a time of crisis, the aliens fomented a revolution, took over the country and killed more than 20,000,000 Russian- Saxons - most of them dying unspeakable deaths in gulags. To prevent a counter-revolution, the new rulers suppressed the entire Law system of the WORD and the country gradually descended into chaos. With nothing more to be gained, most of the aliens migrated to greener pastures.

---

11 Dharmatized populations and markets require a king to manage the merchant's wealth and servants. He enforces his employer's directives as the law of the land superseding the WORD.

Today, Russia's rulers want Dharma-trained "Christian" evangelists to come from other lands to Russia to teach Russians not to "lie", "cheat" or "steal" - just that - nothing more. They want nothing to do with the 2/3s of the Scriptures that teach how Christian "government" is to be run. They just want everyone not to "lie", "cheat" or "steal" and, of course, *obey the king*.

Christianity - Two Kinds

There is *Christianity* and there is *Christian-Buddhism*; One teaches people the Laws, Statutes and Judgments; the other teaches people not to lie, cheat or steal - and leaves government to the rulers.

* The first teaches; *"We must obey God rather than men." Acts 5:29*

* The second teaches; *"One shall not condemn another religion or race by word or deed."*

Conclusion

Many years ago, Esau said, *"I (will) slay my brother Jacob." Gen 27:41.* This was not an easy thing to do because Jacob was invincible when he obeyed the orders of his God, so Esau resorted to trickery, a thing he did naturally, for as the Scriptures say, *"Esau was a designing and deceitful man, one who hunted after the hearts of men and he stole their minds." Jasher 29:20.*

His plan was simple: he would create a counterfeit God and substitute his counterfeit for the real one. In this way he would steal their minds.

First he created a counterfeit money system called "usury"[12] Usury gave Esau an unlimited supply of money.

Next he created a counterfeit religion. He did this by taking the teachings of a religious scavenger named Buddha, combining them with Asoka's Edicts, and placing the concoction in the hands of Brahmin rulers. The result was a counterfeit religion whose true object was *"nirvana"*.

Esau then used his wealth to train Dharmamatra agents. These were sent worldwide. They hired locals as agents to substitute Esau's counterfeit religion in the place of Jacob's - for a price. Esau knows Jacob's weak spot. Jacob's Scripture warns: *"The love of money is the root of all evil." I Tim 6:10.*

Dharmamatras hired Jacob's own children to be his agents and betray their own brothers for a few pieces of silver, simple tax exemption, larger salaries or pulpits, or, access to the riches of Esau's media; These hirelings agreed to turn their own people from the WORD to the counterfeit God of Esau, a counterfeit Jesus, who speaks the words of Buddha.

This is why the WORD curses them;

"Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made, ye make him twofold more the child of hell than yourselves." Matt 23:15

In this manner, many of Jacob's sons have been persuaded to kiss the feet of Buddha thinking he is Christ. No longer are the words taught forbidding usury, monopoly, sodomy and strangers in the land.

---

12 Usury is lending 10 units when only 10 units of the thing lent is in existence - while requiring the repayment of 11 of those units, or forfeiture of assets. This creates an oxymoron. An "oxymoron" is an impossibility. Given time, *Usury* logically results in ALL property falling into the hands of one usurer. Ezek 18:13; Deu 23:20

No longer is Jacob taught *"So shall we be separated, I and all of Thy people, from all the people that are upon the face of the earth;"*

Instead he is taught *"One shall not condemn another religion or race by word or deed."*

Russia is dying. The West is dying. We see God's promise being fulfilled before our eyes;

> *"If thou wilt not ... do all the words of the law ... ye will be left few in number ... ye shall be plucked from off the land." Deut 58:66*

Jesus, the WORD made flesh said: *"I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly." John 10:10.*

He said, *"The land is mine." Lev 25:23.* He will enforce his WORD in his own land.

Unfortunately for the Children of Jacob who, for whatever reason, follow Buddha instead of the WORD - there is this command;

> *"Mine enemies, which would not that I should reign over them, bring them hither, and slay them before me." Luke 19:27*

Those who teach Jacob not to "lie", "cheat" or "steal" while allowing them to violate the rest of the Law - sin against God. It is written, *"He that sinneth against me loves death." Prov 8:36*

Buddha offers *Nirvana* - death. Jesus, "*the WORD made flesh*", offers life. Woe unto you who follow Buddha to your reward.

==========

LETTERS

PROGRESS REPORT: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Positive news. I arrived 6 months ago and found our kind prey for the other tribes of Esau. Our people are few, scattered and vulnerable - the young ones were hard pressed to trade sex for favors - a death sentence because of AIDS. Since then we have grown to 20. We meet to discuss our religion, our history, and what our God expects from us. They are all younger with short sentences to do and want to make a difference.

"There is overwhelming sense of hope in the air. I can feel it! It's no longer a long and hard fought battle to get guys to see the light. Now, it only takes a few minutes, if that, and they're bought in into God's Covenant. I think it is due to the fact that everyone is becoming more and more aware that multiculturalism is a lie. They finally are realizing that they have a duty and a right to maintain their identity. Even the ones who don't know the true history behind "slavery" and "WWII". When I first meet them they have no guilt about it. It is a refreshing breath of crisp, clear air. In other words, people are beginning to see through the media nonsense on their own, without any guidance.

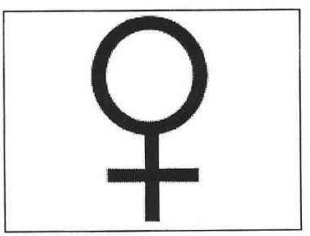
"There is a backlash to Esau's media. People in other facilities write and tell me the same thing. There is a refined sense of hope! While I still have to go through heated debates with some guys before they come around, more and more are already halfway there. And, if this is happening in here where a guy will be put at great risk for even mentioning that they believe the Biblical teachings, imagine what is going on out there! I think this is truly something to be thankful for. With

that I will close. Merry Christmas and a joyous new year."
S.A. - prisoner Michigan

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 378



MATRIARCHAL FAMILIES

Eastern Europe

The June 2005 *National Geographic had an interesting article about a people called the Csángó* (pronounced "Chahn-go") who live in the Romanian region of Moldavia in Eastern Europe near the Black Sea. These people are descended from followers of Arpad, Hungary's[1] founder,

1 "Hungary - land of the Huns."

and according to them are lineal heirs of Attila the Hun some 700 odd years ago. Ethnologists say their belief systems are directly related to those of certain Kazakh tribes in northern Mongolia.

Most are Catholic-Christians who are often witches and fortune tellers. Many resemble Europeans with whom they have intermarried. But, after 7 centuries they still carry the hallmarks of the nomads of the Mongol-Turks of the east.

They are matriarchal.The woman is head of the family. This system seems strange to Europeans who are taught that the "family" is a husband and wife with the husband accountable to the WORD.

This Western world view is not shared by nomads where a man is seldom around the house. It is usual that the man is out food gathering or, in the case of the predator races, away trading, raiding and killing neighbors to obtain their wealth.

Hun men, the Csángó forebears, were warlike predators who often lived away from their women for extended periods - sometimes years. The women had no way of knowing whether their men were living or dead. This resulted in Hun women having to care for themselves and survive on their own.

"Marriage" among these people doesn't mean the same as it does to us. A raider might return with loot from raids and think nothing of finding his family increased by several little additions left by substitute "husbands" during his absence. The Hun male on the move had little in the way of worldly possessions and what he gathered he brought to his "wife". Once again, the "husband and wife" concept is not the same to Esau as it is to Jacob.

To manage her "family wealth" the wife of the nomad was aided by an uncle or some other family member. It was a

complicated society. Families traced their ancestry through the mother - the only practical thing to do when it was possible that none of the children had the same father.[2]

Two Door Cabins

Many early Virginia families with large families had homes with two front doors. One entered the ground floor passing through the bedroom of the mother to reach the room where the daughters slept. The other front door led to the 2nd floor bedroom or "loft" where the boys slept. This system carried over into rooming houses, colleges, and hotels. Since it is unlawful for Saxon men to marry women who are not virgins, parents went to great lengths to ensure that their daughters were virgins otherwise a man would not take her as his wife.[3]

It was different with the *Csángó*. Their cabins also had two doors in front. One door was for family use, the other door was for the use of their teen-age daughter's lovers to come and go. When they talk to Westerners they say that this practice has long been discontinued - a statement one expects from Esau's people who practice the *"36- Techniques of Deception"* (see HR 365).

---

2 ITC installed governments usually introduce government forms requiring the "mother's name" - a normal requirement when the current "father" may have nothing to do with a person's biological existence.

3 *"(A priest) shall take a virgin of his own people to wife." Lev 21:14; "And if a man entice a maid that is not betrothed, and lie with her, he shall surely endow her to be his wife." Ex 22:16; "Let the Hebrews marry... virgins... and no... harlot, whose... prostitution of her body, God will not receive... If any one has been espoused... to a virgin, and does not afterward find her so to be, let him... accuse her... if the damsel be convicted, as having been corrupted... let her be stoned, because she did not preserve her virginity till she were lawfully married." Antiquities 4:8:23*

Today's World

Not much has changed. Instead of being away raiding distant nations, most of the men today are away working, or doing their thing, in other parts of the world. They send their money back - as one might expect - and when they return often find their family grown by several little members.

Marriage customs are not that different elsewhere in the world of Esau. Many African tribes have a custom that forbids the "husband" to enter his own hut if he sees the spear of his wife's male visitor leaning against the doorway.

Certain American Indians felt slighted if whites did not "marry" one or more of their women for a few days while visiting.

Eskimos are said to hospitably offer their women to warm a visitor's cold nights.

One should note that in Tibet a woman may have several husbands, usually they are her husband's brothers, but not always.

Deva Dasi

In India there was a custom called *Deva Dasi*. This is how it is described in *Am I A Hindu,* Ed Viswanathan, Halo Books ©1992, San Francisco, p.234-235.

> "The Deva Dasi system was set up initially somewhat like the Christian nuns, where girls from good families were donated to God for taking care of temples. ...
>
> "They used these young girls as temple prostitutes. ... A girl was donated to the temple at the age of seven or eight. The girl was immediately married to the deity, which was usually Lord Krishna. Later the temple priest

or someone in the royalty would make her lose her virginity. ...

"When a Deva Dasi girl became a woman .... she was allowed to wander around the country leading a life of prostitution. ..."

The article goes on to say that *Deva Dasi* is no longer practiced, but our eyes tell a different story. Esau's Hollywood practices a flagrant *Deva Dasi* system. Its painted trollops sporting new Saxon names, along with their boy-toys, often travel to India to study various forms of Hindu-Buddhism, or study the Kabbalah and Talmudism from rabbis to justify their lifestyle. At one time their rotating mates were given the title "husband". Now they don't bother with this hypocrisy. Their children have as many different fathers as their *Csángó* cousins to the East. The latest male in their lives is often expected to be just as temporary as those who went before.

Deva Dasi is the standard Esau's media wishes to make universal.

Jacob's Love

The love of Esau is a Hollywood "huggy-huggy, kissy-kissy" love - something entirely different from Jacob's love - which is dictated by love of God's LAW.

"For the Law ranks above affection for parents, so that a man may not for their sakes surrender his virtue, and it overrides love for a wife, so that if she transgress, a man should rebuke her, and it governs love for children, so that if they are naughty a man should punish them, and it controls the claims of friendship, so that a man should reprove his friends if they do evil.

"And do not think it a paradoxical thing when Reason through the Law is able to overcome even hatred, so that a man refrains from cutting down the enemy's orchards, and protects the property of the enemy from the spoilers, and gathers up their goods that have been scattered." 4 Maccabees 1:40-41 (Lost Books)

Back To Basics

The WORD is in two parts: One-third orders the individual, two-thirds orders the nation. To ignore the first is to destroy one's self. To ignore the second is to destroy the nation.Scripture;divided two parts

The WORD divides the world into the world of Jacob and the world of Esau.

In our world the sons of Jacob are to have no wives of the daughters of Esau. Just as Moses put away his alien wife - so must all others do the same. The Scriptures say:

"Let all them of our habitations that have strange wives come at the time appointed. And with them the rulers and judges of every place, till we turn away the wrath of the Lord from us for this matter. ... All these had taken strange wives, and they put them away with their children." I Esdras 12-13, 36

Just as Jacob is not to take Esau's women - Esau is not to take Jacob's women.

Dinah

One of the best known stories is the one about Dinah, the sister of Jacob's sons. She was raped by a stranger. Jacob's sons retaliated and destroyed both the rapist and his entire people because they made no effort to prevent the defiling of one of God's people.

"They brought by force Dinah, the daughter of Jacob ... the Hivite prince of the land slept with her and defiled her ... Jacob and his sons ... slew all the men ... because they had dishonored their sister Dinah. ... and never again shall it be thus in Israel, that a daughter of Israel be defiled. And if there is any man in Israel who desires to give his daughter or his sister to any man who is of the seed of the Gentiles, he shall surely die ... And to this law there is no limit of days and no ceasing and no forgiveness ... Moses, commanded the children of Israel ... that they shall not give any of daughters to the Gentiles and that they shall not take any of the daughters of the Gentiles ... and if they blind their eyes to those that commit uncleanness ... then shall the whole people together be punished." Jubilees 30:1-13

Whores

The WORD assumes that the reader knows the basic Law *"Thou shalt be no whore of the daughters of Israel." Deut 23:17.* This prohibition is reiterated time after time.

"Know ye not that your bodies are the members of Christ? shall I then take the members of Christ, and make them the members of a harlot? God forbid. What? know ye not that he which is joined to a harlot is one body? for two, saith he, shall be one flesh." I Cor 7:15-16[4]

And since a Saxon family is an undivided unit consisting of both a man and his wife - the prohibition against whoredom is directed at both man and woman:

---

4 *"They shall bring out the damsel ... and the men ... shall stone her ... that she die: because she hath wrought folly in Israel, to play the whore." Deut 22:21.*

"Whoremongers and adulterers God will judge." I Cor 6:9

The WORD organizes families of the children of Jacob - which consists consists of a man and his wife. The two are one - a unit - one body. It is *patriarchal.* The man leads - his wife helps and advises. The work and accomplishments of this unit is often phenomenal.

BETTY FRIEDAN
Credited with laying the groundwork of the modern feminist movement with her 1963 bestseller, *"The Feminine Mystique."*

Matriarchy & Women's Lib

Recently, Betty Friedan died. Esau's media mourned her passing. She was a daughter of Esau - one of several who skillfully taught the matriarchal system of her ancestors - today called "woman's lib" - to a whole generation of Saxon women. The results have been disastrous.

The number of matriarchal families in the West has mushroomed as woman's lib has destroyed traditional marriage and the resulting divorces have largely destroyed the "patriarchal" system. Saxon women with a child or two in tow find it difficult to secure a husband to take care of them and their offspring. The consequence is that they often tend to live near the poverty level. The number of Saxon children raised this way, without male influence and guidance, has soared. These children tend to accept matriarchy as normal.

Matriarchy has also encouraged birth control and abortion. Over 40,000,000 of our children have been slaughtered as offerings to Kali. *"They sacrificed their sons and their daughters unto devils." Ps 106:37*[5]

Esau's media promote women for election to public office to rule over the men - which the WORD considers a curse. *"As for my people, children are their oppressors, and women rule over them." Isaiah 3:12*

Compounding the evil, Esau's women often seek temporary mates from among the children of Jacob while their own "husbands" are away.[6]

Communist Manifesto

Fifty years ago the Communist Manifesto was castigated in the Esau's media. While the public soaked up the Communist-bashing, the politicians elected by the same media busily enacted the Manifesto's ten planks into law. Now, criticism has become *passé*, it has become law.

Of interest is its 8th plank, section ii. It states that Communism requires *"... an openly legalized community of women"*. This is its way of saying that Esau's women - the "wives" of often absent predator-warriors - will be looked on as a force in their own right - including recognition of a code of conduct that Western host nations consider abominable.

---

5 *"Before I formed you in the womb, I knew you; and before you came forth from the womb, I sanctified you, and I ordained you." Jer. 1:5; "Whosoever he be of the children of Israel that giveth any of his seed unto Molech, he shall surely be put to death" Lev 20:2*

6 *"We have trespassed against our God, and have taken strange (zêwr) wives of the people of the land ... Make a covenant with our God to put away all the wives, and such as are born of them." Ezra 10:2-10*

This results in sodomy taking place among Esau's distant warriors being tolerated as well as sodomy among their women who are left behind. It explains the ready acceptance of having the state care for their offspring who are often ignored, abandoned, or orphaned by distant sires.

This is a logical solution for people like the nomad *Csángó,* and when introduced into the lands of Jacob where a man and woman function as a team, the consequences are disastrous.

Saxon men - taught to be able to care for a wife before they marry and have sex - no longer have to wait; Esau's media says that whoredom is acceptable, Esau's controlled pulpit is silent, and Esau's political agents enforce acceptance and see to it that the state cares for accidental offspring.

"State aid" for illegitimate children places a heavy financial strain on traditional families forcing them to make personal financial sacrifices. This tends to limit the number of their own children.

The result - since Jacob permitted the stranger into his lands he grows fewer in numbers. Only 1.6 children are born per Western family instead of the minimum 2.1 required to maintain a constant population.

If this is allowed to progress to its logical end, the white devil will be removed and the door opens to *nirvana.*

Conclusion

Esau's women are different. In times of national emergency, Saxon women have stepped forward to do jobs that no one else could. Scripture acknowledges this fact; *"O Woman, nobler to resist than men, and braver than warriors to endure." 4 Maccabees 7:22.*

It was was Judith who took the head of *General Holofernes* and delivered the Israelites from the armies of Emperor Nabuchodonosor (HR 371). It was Ildico, the German princess taken by Attila the Hun to defile, who killed him - accomplishing a feat beyond the ability of the combined Goth-Roman armies (HR 215).

The accomplishments of our Israelite women are without number. However, their real glory is acting as help-mates and advisors to their husbands. Jacob's combined man-wife team makes fewer mistakes and accomplishes more than Esau's "women's-libers" have ever done.

Khazar cousins of the *Csángó* brought "woman's lib" to the lands of Jacob where it has created chaos. This is part of Esau's ongoing war with Jacob.

In history, Esau's apparent string of successes ended when their leaders were taken from them. In addition, Esau's worst enemy remains Esau. He eternally fights with himself. We watch his method of warfare and learn the techniques he employs against his brothers which he intends to use against us tomorrow. This will occur as the law systems of the many Gods who have accompanied Esau's people to our lands come into conflict with each other. When that happens, matriarchy will be burned away in the fiery furnace as a new-tested Saxon nation emerges with its man and wife family unit as its cornerstone.

==========

Letter From S. Africa by K.H.

Blacks are flooding S. Africa from other places. The ones squatting on nearby river banks complain about conditions.

They expected VIP treatment when they crossed the border instead of being ignored.

There was a commotion in Diepsloot when a small monkey turned up. The blacks suddenly discovered that it was bewitched and had turned into a much larger baboon. They are a primitive and superstitious people.

They have now polluted the surrounding water sources so that we can expect cholera to appear anytime. It will have a devastating effect on them.

The black regime has issued a new decree. Trials are to be held for our soldiers accused of "crimes under apartheid". DeKlerk and his cabinet never saw to it that our soldiers who fought bravely against communism in lands outside S. Africa would get amnesty. In the forefront is the red Desmond Tutu and SACC.

Namibia accused our men of killing their SWAPO soldiers. But at that time the UN was in command under Marti Ahtisaari and our men had been disarmed and sent home to S. Africa. A few were left as border-guards. SWAPO saw this as their opportunity to invade S. Africa. The border soldiers warned the UN about the enemy build-up, but nothing was done. At last, a phone call was made to Perez de Cuellar, secretary-gen of the UN and he gave permission to repulse the invasion. As our men had been disarmed they were forced to use their own personal firearms to drive SWAPO back in a series of 63 encounters. Not possessing vehicles or helicopters, we lost many men unnecessarily, but the invaders were driven back over the borders in nine days.

Peter Stiff was our war correspondent and he made careful notes and published them in a book on the incident. SWAPO left their dead for our men to bury. The story of a mass grave

was false. The men serving in that battalion were the best in the world in bush warfare.

With the black revenge campaign under way against whites, not a word is said about the daily on-going rapes. It is a low intensity war, but a war no less. It forces us to be on alert at all times.

Last Sunday, Hans saw a few blacks in the distance hiding in the long grass next to the road leading to our house. He used a large mirror to reflect sunlight on them as a way to distract them. While they tried to hide from the reflected sunlight, Maria turned the bend in the road and saw two large rocks they had placed where the road turns - a perfect ambush. Luckily, Hans kept the five blacks occupied long enough for Maria to roll the rocks away and drive into a neighbor's place. Hans then went and escorted her home. The English press is mostly silent about this new kind of warfare.

We only have 9 heart specialists left in the whole country. The rest have moved to greener fields. To think of all the successful transplants that were done here in the Groote Schuur hospital - . The same goes with other medical branches. Even family doctors are in short supply. More of us have to turn to homeopaths. Unfortunately, they are just as expensive. Strangely, the anesthetist, who only sees a patient for a few minutes, charges three times as much as the surgeons.

We went down to see the Loeries. Two of the children went home as their parents situation improved and I think two new children have come to take their place.

The TV E-news last night said that the regime will begin large scale confiscations of white farms starting next month. My heart bleeds for those who persevered through all those difficult years only to have this happen to them. The Jews and

Indians behind all this will be most satisfied with the results of their labour of many years in getting rid of whites.

The hour is late but if our people would get rid of their false priests, and pray to God to deliver them from these enemies who covet their possessions, things will be different. When the blacks get the farms they are never eager to pay the price the state has determined they must pay. Some people have been waiting for two years or more for their money and have had to sell their few possessions to stay alive.

Blacks became rich overnight when given our property and appear in the English newspapers as important people at big events, while whites become poor. Jews simply give mines and partnerships in big companies to these savages because it will make them to serve their purposes in the future.

Black judges make no secret of their hatred of our Afrikaans language, calling it a disgusting language. I do not think one can get a fair trial from a black judge.

With our best wish, Hans and Johanna

==========

LETTERS

BLACK WATCH: "The concept of *mantra, yantra, tantra* sheds a new light on an argument I had with a black some years ago. I was discussing the Scottish *Black Watch* with someone else when this black interrupted with 'I can't wait until there are no more white people.' He actually thought that the Scottish *Black Watch* was a black thing. When I laughed and said that was not going to happen, he replied 'it happened in India'". M.B. - California

---

LEARNING: "Dear Teacher; I spent 6 years flying in the Canadian Air Force in WW2 and believed the gassing story

that the Jews were killed in Germany's 'death camps'. Then, AFTER the war, it was proved that NO 'death camps' were in Germany - a mistake had been made and they were in Poland - I started to research the matter. I finally realized the entire 'death camp' story was just a money making scheme. Surprise! Surprise!" H.A. - Tennessee

P.S. Your recent HR pointing out the rules for Israel to follow matched perfectly Germany's suppressed *1920 NSWP's 25 Points* platform for government. It appears that Christian Germany had searched the scriptures when making rules for its government. No wonder they are hated.

CONDITIONS SA: "Greeting from S. Africa; I am also an Afrikaner. We are a small minority, fighting for our survival, just like our ancestors at Blood River. The battle now is just much more subtle. They are attempting to drive us off our farms by murdering and intimidating our farmers, keeping the prices of our farm products down, and discriminating with labor laws. They create unemployment by reserving employment (affirmative action) and contracts for blacks only. By enforcing mixed schools and then demanding that the teaching medium should be English (not Afrikaans). And so I could continue.

"Our churches reject the truth of God's everlasting Covenant with Abraham, Isaac and Jacob and their seed. So we need another miracle like Blood River. I believe that our Heavenly Father will keep His promise and come to our aid at the right time. Yours in His Kingdom Service, *A Pastor from S. Africa.* (Copied from "The New Covenant Messenger, POB 321, Union, KY 41091)

RAPTURE: "Kinsman Hoskins; On page #3 of HR 376 in your footnote you say: '*Nirvana* - nothingness. The only way Esau can escape from this present evil age of *Kaliyuga* is to destroy all life. Then, the new age of *goodness* can be born.'

"This definition/belief squares with a counterfeit Judeo-Christian belief - THE RAPTURE! - Sit back, do nothing, be taken to heaven and let the world die, and then return to a world of sugar and spice and everything nice." D.J. - Kentucky

---

ORPHANAGE: "Dear Richard Hoskins; I wish we knew a millionaire who would open a 'partners of the SA orphanage' so that some of these children could be adopted by white families here or in Australia." S.M.

RKH: The Cartel is careful whom they allow to become multi-millionaires. Most are bought and paid for. The tax system puts the self-made exceptions back into the struggling crowd in a few short generations. The Cartel allow very few families to have wealth who follow the WORD. Anything that will be done for the orphans will be done with the combined tithes of our people - "the little ones."

JACOB vs ESAU: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I wonder at your constantly identifying with Jacob vs Esau. In the Bible, Jacob is a sneak, liar and thief." S. R. - New York

RKH: True, Jacob was a sneak, liar and a thief. The story is a parable. The moral is that a sneak, liar and thief is hands-down better than one who declares war on God the WORD by marriage to a stranger. God said, *"I loved Jacob, and I hated Esau." Malachi 1:1.* Why? *"Esau ... came as far as the field of Seir, the same is Edom. ... And Esau there saw in the land of Seir the daughter of a man of Canaan, and her*

name was Jehudith ... And Esau took her for a wife." Jasher 29:20-23. Esau chose to divorce himself eternally from his brother Jacob whose God the WORD had Commanded: *"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord (Israel)." Deut 23:2.*

==========

Unfiltered News

RAPE SA: "In S. Africa every 26 seconds a woman is raped. The highest point of rape is on girls between 8 and 11 years. 85% of rapes are gang rapes where women are raped by between 3 and 30 men. Research in Denmark show that chemical castration of repeat rapists reduced rape from 10%-50%.

(Translated from *"Die Afrikaner"* Jan 27 - Feb 2, 2006)

PROHIBITION: In 2002, a bill was passed in Daidema, Brazil banning the serving of liquor after 11 p.m. in almost all the city's 4,800 bars and restaurants. The effect has been impressive. Between 2002 and 2006, the number of murders fell by 47.4%; road accidents fell by 30%; assaults against women fell 55%; and the number of alcohol-related hospital admissions fell 80%. (Story in *Christian Science Monitor*, p.6, Feb 16, 2006)

HOLOCAUST DENIAL: The *Financial Times*, A7, Feb 18/19, 2006 carried an article by Christopher Caldwell suggesting that, in the spirit of fairness, if Mohammed's frailties are to be openly discussed over the protests of followers of Islam, then the alleged Jewish Holocaust should be open to discussion also. This may be an Establishment balloon to test public reaction. Depending on results - Holocaust censorship

may be ending. It can't end too soon for the 8,000 presently incarcerated in Germany for having expressed Holocaust doubts, and for the ongoing incarcerations.

BRITNEY SPEARS invested $100,000 in a 6-foot-tall, gold plated statue of the Buddha, says *The National Enquirer.* The statue has been placed in a new "meditation room" at Spears' Malibu estate. In recent months she has studied Kabbalah, Hinduism, and Buddhism.

BLACK RULE: As a result of black rule, life expectancy of the total SA population fell from 62 in the 1990s to 43 in the first years of the second millenium *Impact*, p. 3, Dec 2005

WE WANT WHITES: Deputy Pres Phumzile Mlambo-Ngeuka revealed that S. Africa's black government is implementing a white "affirmative action policy" by looking for skilled whites ... The shortage of skills threatens to derail the ambitious target. (Citizen)

ACLU UNEASY: The ACLU is uneasy because two Gideons sat in a Lynchburg elementary school and handed out bibles to students who first presented a form signed by a parent giving them permission to accept the Bible. So far as known the ACLU has taken no position on the NCCJ organizing chapters of sodomites and straight children in Lynchburg high schools - a practice some consider to be a Buddhist missionary effort.

> "Alone among the major world religions, Buddhism does not condemn homosexuality or premarital sex." *Church Policies on Gay Concerns*, pp 234-239.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 379

CHETTIARS

British Empire Moneylenders

Success Vs Failure

It is an observable fact that Lawless people rise high in politics, religion, and finance. Lawful people don't.

You remember reading in *War Cycles / Peace Cycles* and *Vigilantes Of Christendom*[1] how Andy Jackson went to war

1 *War Cycles / Peace Cycles, ; Vigilantes Of Christendom*, Hoskins, VPC, POB 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505

with the *"2nd Bank of the United States"*. He had discovered that Biddle, the head of the bank, was using bank credit to buy up newspapers and then turning their editorial policy against him. Biddle also used bank credit to buy up land and business.

Jackson had uncovered the plot to establish bank control over the people of America from top to bottom. The discovery took place in the 1830s. Andy Jackson's election was the last free election before bank-owned media totally captured the minds of the American people. This brought them war and the destruction of their self- sufficient farms that had created for them renewable wealth for over two and a half centuries. Its replacement was the usury-money system.

Jackson also discovered two other things; his long time "friends" who had promised help in his run for president were silent. They had become debt-slaves to *The 2nd Bank of the U.S.* - Jackson's enemy. If they supported Jackson, their loans might be called and they would be forced into bankruptcy.

The other thing that Jackson learned was that after he caused the collapse of the *2nd Bank of the United State*s, the list of the bank's stockholders became public revealing that most resided in Great Britain. This meant that after fighting two wars with Great Britain, America remained a captive colony by "other means".

Lynchburg Business

Every few weeks in Lynchburg's McDonald's, top managers from out-of-town arrive and hold business meetings with local store managers and staff. I see them when I visit. Most of these top managers are black.

In Lynchburg, bank branch managers and bank tellers increasingly are black; managers of multi-million dollar food stores are black;

TV stock market reports reveal that a surprising number of corporate Chief Executive Officers are black; The *Investor's News Daily* reveals that the presidents of some of America's largest companies are black.

This is interesting since the results of blacks managing South Africa are not impressive and here in the American South we also have had a first-hand experience of living under black government for an extended period. It was not an experience that excited confidence.

Only a fool ignores what his eyes see.

The Indian Story

We have just noted how Britain led the U.S. around by her financial nose in spite of being bested in two wars. There's more.

The other day I ran across an interesting story in *Financial Times*, W23, March 11-March 12, 2006. It was about *Chettiars*. It is the first time I had heard the name. The story had to do with their fantastic mansions in South India's Tamil Nadu region. These mansions were built at tremendous expense, and after building them the Chettiars just walked away. With few exceptions they stand deserted today. I've seen the pictures - they are really impressive and supposedly there are 75 villages full of them. Not many people in the world have that kind of money.

The article said that Chettiar merchants who once lived there were clannish, partial to marrying their first cousins, financially brilliant, and now "their vacant homes stand as memorials to a by-gone era."

Following is the part of the article that really caught my eye:

> **"In the 1920s the Chettiars were appointed official moneylenders of the British Empire", and "after the Second World War the Chettiars ... recast themselves as pharmaceutical giants and business tycoons."**

I didn't know that - did you? Britain is still in the usury business! Their agents can transform themselves into pharmaceutical giants and tycoons! It's nice to have enough money so that you can switch vocations from banker to pharmaceutical giant or business tycoon if you like. It beats working in a fast-food outlet.

Let's look back a bit.

Two Plus Two

When the Aryans invaded India, they pushed the black Dravidians into southern India and took over India's north. In time the Dravidians learned to use religion combined with the usury contract as a weapon.

This weapon culminated in "Dharma". Dharma taught the Aryans to *"Love everyone without regard to race, creed or national origin."* If you refused, the government came after you. The result was predictable - the Aryans destroying themselves through racial intermarriage - which of course was the plan.

It is the same today. One must "love everyone" to receive promotion at work, advancement in college, the pulpit, or to get a loan - a BIG loan. The old saw is still true: "The one who pays the piper calls the tune."

The Aryans in India had been more powerful militarily, architectually, culturally, and in almost every other way to

the black Dravidians - but were absorbed by them and vanished from the world's stage leaving their monuments behind.[2]

Alexander The Great In India

What makes one talented leader a "winner" and another talented leader a "loser"? The answer I received at military school when I was 15 was "God is on the side of the big battalions." While the truth of this may be debated, another question must be answered;

What determines who has the "big battalions" and who doesn't?

Money! Money hires soldiers.

There is no doubt that Alexander was the most talented soldier of his age but, since the Law says *"The borrower is slave to the lender"*, the real leader of Alexander's well paid empire-conquering battalions was the one who paid them.

Alexander invaded northern India, united the "separatist" states, turned them over to King Chandragupta, collected his pay - and marched away. Job completed.

Britain In India

Lawless India again fell into disarray having divided itself into countless ungovernable separatist states. Great Britain, cast as a modern day Alexander, was hired to straighten out the mess. She came, united India, suppressed dissidents and terrorists, policed it, organized a government so that it could

2 Dravidians, wearing many religious guises, are made in the image of their God - Siva/Kali - God of death and destruction. They work tirelessly for their God bringing sexual perversion, death and destruction to all around them. The Garden will not support both Adam and the Serpent. Where the serpent appears - Adam disappears.

be ruled as a unit, taught them "English" so that Indians would have a common language and then, collected their pay and marched away. Same old - same old.

The article said that one of the things they did before leaving was to "appoint the Chettiars the official money-lenders of the British Empire."

The boast at that time was "the sun never sets on the British Empire". Thus, appointing the Chettiars as the official moneylenders of the British Empire was actually an announcement to the world that they had better pay their debts when due or the British Empire would step in and collect for them. Britian was their enforcer and collector.

This is what Britain was paid to do. This is why bankers pay to make their agents kings of subject states. There is no good lending "10 for 11" when only ten is in existence unless you have a powerful collector standing by to force victims to give up their collateral when forced into the inevitable default guaranteed by usury.

Researching Chettiars

When I first heard the name *"Chettiars"*, I looked it up in the *British Enclopedia* 11th edition. Nothing. I looked it up in *E/B* 14th Ed. Nothing. I looked it up in the on-line *American Heritage Encyclopedia*; again nothing.

Then I looked it up on *Google* internet search engine and found tons of information all over the place. Here are some of my gleanings.

Chettiars have been around a long time in spite of being blacked out in the West. They trace their present evolution to an overthrow of Kalabhras in the late 6th Century. The Kalabhras were an early "government" who had the audacity

to confiscate properties that had been gifted to the "Gods and the Brahmins" - meaning a temple and a priesthood, which we would call today a church organization[3] or more accurately - a temple corporation whose function includes banking - just like today. This just says that the "system" had been around a long time before the 6th century.

In India "temple worship" was and is the thing. The individual can't find his way to *Nirvana* without the help of priests. Gifts of land and money to the temples have always been looked upon as meritorious acts that encourage priests to work harder to get the giver to *Nirvana*.

This made the temples the richest landlords in India - owning through gifts and purchase practically everything of value in the country. The appearance of mercy and benevolence was maintained by having their premises house both hospitals and schools. The temple was the most important ancient credit institution of India.[4]

Many modern banking practices come from this group:

> "Chettiars are the Pioneers of Modern Banking. They introduced a new concept of 'Double Entry Bookkeeping." ... known to all of us as Debit & Credit in English." (Http://members.fortunecity.com/herkappai /origin.htm))

Pictures of "Chettiars" reveal what appear to be ordinary blacks except for their dress. Could it be that among all the various races of blacks there is a special super-black? Perhaps - perhaps not.

3 ((http://uni-koelai.delphil- fak/indologie/ kolam/kolam3/indira02.html

4 Appadurai, A., ***"Economic Condition in South India"*** 1936, pp288f & pp434f.

One might speculate that the Chettiars are a repeat of the Saudi Arabian experience where rulers often have a higher degree of black blood than the average Arab because of a history of bringing blacks into their harems. The offspring are actually mulattos who have greater power, wealth and privilege than other Arabians - not because they are smarter or more talented - but simply because they inherited them.

The same may be true in India. Esau's descendants have few inhibitions about sex and taking strangers for wives. Over time, strangers could replace the original banker families and inherit their profession and their wealth.[5] It is a fact that in black south India where Chettiars live, the per- capita income level is almost twice that in the lighter colored northern part. The Chettiar wealth "spill-over" could be the reason.

And, as we have learned, the "10 for 11" usury system once established only needs new borrowers to perpetuates itself indefinitely. It is a monopoly system having many branches but a single source.

Deductions

The discovery of the existence of Chettiar bankers may answer many questions.[6]

5 Usury is a weapon. The Children-of-Esau often employ Children-of-Jacob as agents, ones who are traitors to their God and their nation, to be their *king*-enforcers, *priests* to reinterpretate God's LAW, and *managers* of their vast corporate wealth. To show their good faith and to secure employment in these cushy jobs, many of these types mate with Children-of-Esau. This allows Esau to ease into the family of Jacob and change it into the family of Esau.. Sen. Strom Thurman sired a mulatto. President Bush's brother married a Hispanic, Gore's daughter married a Jew; Sen Phil Gramm, TX married an Oriental, Princess Ann married a Turk; President Reagan 's first wife was a Jew; and the treason continues.

6 It is logical that Kali followers support the "usury system" - the system that brings slavery, death and destruction; just as it is logical that followers of the WORD support "scrip" and the "renewable-wealth" system that comes with the self-sufficient farm.

It would answer why black managers come to Lynchburg to instruct McDonald's managers, why there is suddenly a rash of black bank- branch managers, and why there is a sudden rash of black CEOs and black corporate presidents. It would answer why Hindu castes suddenly appear managing motels and hotels.

If the Biddles of the world, agents of the Children -of-Esau, buy up newspapers, land and corporations for their masters, well, then Esau owns the big corporations of the world. They can do with their property as they wish.

Honors

As long as we are speculating about a subject that has been hidden for a long time, let's speculate further.

When someone makes a large donation to a college, a library, or a ball park, he is often honored by having a building, streeet, or bridge named for them. Powerful leaders are honored by having statues built and by receiving state funerals when they die.

Now suppose we have a people whose God is a God of Destruction and Death - who burns cities and revels in destruction, deception, lying and sex. It would be fitting to have a representative of that group honored by naming buildings, streets, bridges after him - even have a national holiday in his name. It would explain why his picture hangs between pictures of Buddha and Jesus Christ at the Hindu ashram down the James from Lynchburg.

==========

Letter From S. Africa

Dear Mr. Hoskins: Winter is coming and the black government is scrambling to head off a massive electricity crisis.

The newspapers say that even greater crises lie ahead because of poor planning, the failure to replace aging equipment and the failure to anticipate growing demand has forced the electricity grid to operate at full capacity. The report is that a single breakdown at any power plant could plunge whole regions into cold and darkness.

The Sunday Times said that 1/6th of the power capacity was off-line already causing mass blackouts. An emergency at our Koeberg nuclear power station shut that one down. The other nuclear plant crashed last Saturday. This will cost the country more than R1- billion.

The government says to expect rolling blackouts when it gets cold. One director said "This is a nightmare beyond comprehension." Plants and mines operate for a while and stop, start up again for a while and stop again, as power goes off and on. Big firms have bought up every generator in the country, both gas and battery. They don't say that the real reason for the trouble is that they dismissed all the white engineers and replaced them with blacks. Now the government is trying to hire back 90 former white engineers, most of whom have probably left the country to find jobs.

These power outages will affect our own alarm system here and ability to pump water from wells. Either one would be serious by itself. Last night the electricity was out for hours and in this unseasonable cold weather it is serious. It is said the Eskom management company knew they would run short of power back in 1992 but did nothing about it.

While this is going on, the Herald newspaper reports that the government plans to spend millions to expand and upgrade power stations in Zimbabwe and billions on buying white farms on which nothing will be grown. What about the power crisis?

On to other subjects: They have passed a law limiting the number of cats and dogs people will be allowed to have. It is not impossible for the corrupt police to take the extra animals away and sell them to the Chinese - they eat dogs and cats. For the life of me I cannot see a difference between blacks and those of the east. We were told years ago that the Chinese have such a high civilization. To me that is a blatant lie. One factory after another closes down where they take over. They pay whites very low wages while blacks get paid very well.

A prison in the north had problems, so both prison wardens and criminals set the prison alight. They were on the way out but white farmers kept them there and none escaped. The black police did nothing as usual.

The lead-free petrol is another mess. No planning. As of Jan 1, 2006 all petrol must be without lead. The outcome is that many petrol stations are without fuel and many cars can't use unleaded petrol.

Visited the Loeries and they are all well.

Our best wishes, K.J.

MILOSEVIC DIES

A "separatist" is an enemy of the International Trade Cartel (ITC). The cartel wants integration - the world wants separation.

Rudolf Hess was held in prison decades after WWII. The charge was waging wars of aggression. The Russians said that

they were going to release him. People waited to hear what he had to say about what had *really* transpired between Germany and the Allies. Unfortunately, he was strangled in prison. The US called it "suicide".

The US invaded Panama and jailed its president. Something to do with "drugs" we are told.

The US invaded Yugoslavia and put Slobodan Milosevic, her president on trial following his arrest five years ago. He was tried, and tried, and tried - and he demanded that his persecutors use the same rules on themselves they were using on him. World opinion leaned his way. Despairing of obtaining a conviction Milosevic conveniently dropped dead from a heart attack bringing an end to the show-trial. Independent forensic investigators made an inconvenient discovery - "Doctors said Milosevic had traces of a drug in his system that hadn't been prescribed and that could have induced his death." This is a roundabout way of saying that he was poisoned.

Even more strange was the announcement in The NEWS 3/17/06, p6, six days before the strange death of Milosevic that revealed that the former leader of Croatia's rebel Serbs, Milan Babic, and a strong ally of Slobodan Milosevic, also had killed himself in his jail cell in The Hague. "Dutch authorities refused to reveal his method of suicide". This wraps ups the Yugoslav affair.

Now, on to the trial of Saddam Hussein. The US media are pushing for his execution which would prove his guilt. But Saddam is another who insists on speaking out - inconveniently winning public support.

Complicating matters is the dispute that has come to the fore with the outbreak of Iraqi civil war as to whether or not to kill Saddam for mass murder or to reinstate him as Iraq's

president to bring order out of the chaos caused by the US invasion of that country.

LETTERS

WITCHES: "Dear Mr. Hoskins; When I was young, fortune telling and magic was non-existent because the Bible forbids it (Deut 18:10- 11). Esau has accustomed the public to witches with their media. I think of 'mantra, yantra, tantra'. Esau's media are controlling our minds." J.M. - Rhode Island

---

BACK NEWSLETTERS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: We need 1997 *Hoskins Reports* for our home Sunday School study group. Would appreciate 18 copies of each. Do you have a yearly 'table of contents' and 'index' so that we can look up special subjects? Thank you." W.C. - Minnesotta

RKH: Sorry, we have a few but not that many. Orders for back issues are a problem. I'm looking into possibly having issues printed in book form - 2004, 2003, 2002, etc. each with a table of contents and an index. Will look into the costs to see if it is feasible.

UNFILTERED NEWS

Thoughts

* A gun in hand is better than a cop on the phone.

* Gun control is not about guns, it's about control.

* If guns are outlawed, can we use swords or knives to protect ourselves?

* You don't shoot to kill. You shoot to stay alive.

KILLER CONDO: *Financial Times* of Feb 9, 2006 p6 tells of a Japanese scandal called "Killer Condo" dealing with

building earthquake resistant buildings. Builders have contracted to build "earthquake resistant" buildings but have been delivering standard buildings and pocketing the difference.

RKH: HR #365 listed the pertinent *36-Strategies* well ingrained in the oriental mind. **#12 - Quietly pick up property belonging to another and take it home as your own: #24 - Promise one thing - deliver another.** Relieved from outside interference, the Orient in time reverts to its old *status-quo* where everyone tries to deceive everyone else.

Incidentally, **#24 - Promise one thing - deliver another** also pertains to the upcoming "Immigration bills". The Cartel's puppet US government has no intention of restricting immigration if it can help it.

BASQUE: The Basque nation which lives in northern Spain and southern France has renounced violence as a means to separatism. The present Basque revolt which started in 1968 has cost 800 lives. The Basque are asking that in return that 600 ETA prisoners in Spanish jails and 200 in France be released. Both Spanish and French authorities are reluctant to do so. The Basque prisoners are dispersed in prisons across the country, sometimes as far away as the Canary Islands off the coast of Africa and in prisons in northern Africa.

RKH: Peace now is a wise Basque decision. Neither the Basque nor the Irish IRA wish to be lumped with the Islamic separatists as a common enemy.

SWEDEN RAPE CRIME: An interesting rape statistic from Sweden is that 80% of the rapes in Sweden are caused by immigrants. *IMPACT*

LIFE: Indiana women seeking an abortion must be told life begins at conception. This is obedient with the God of the Bible but disobedient to the "God-of-the-land". Two different law systems cannot rule the same land at the same time without strife.

U.S. SELLING Virginia Forestland: The Bush administration has an overall plan to sell 5,700 acres of the George Washington and Jefferson National forests in western Virginia and a total of 200,000 acres for about $800 million. (News & Advance b.1, Feb 12, 2006)

RKH: There are people still living in Lynchburg whose families in the '30s were forced to sell their land to the government for $4 an acre. If the government is going to "privatize" this land they should be made to offer it to descendants of the original owners for $4 an acre. My father told me that he remembered seeing smoke from the government burning houses standing on confiscated land all the way from Lynchburg.

MITTAL: India yesterday accused European governments opposing Mittal Steel's $22bn bid for rival Arcelor of discrimination and warned their intervention could derail global trade talks. Kamal Nath, India's trade and industry minister said: "This is an era of globalization, crossborder investment and liberalization, not one in which investors are judged by the colour of their skin in breach of ... national treatment rules." (*Financial Times)*, p.1 Feb 12, 2006)

SUSPENSION: Mayor Ken Livingstone of London won a court ruling that blocks his one-month suspension from

office for alleged disrespect to a newspaper reporter who is Jewish. (CSM p.7, March 1, 2006)

MOTHER STABBED: A black ex-con stabbed a white mother of two in a White Plains, NY mall because he wanted "to kill a white person". (*New York Post*, p.5, July 6, 2005)

RKH: *Kali*, universal goddess of death, is proud of her children.

SHOT DEAD: Lakshman Kadirgamar, Sri Lanka's foreign minister was shot by a sniper. He was a member of the ethnic Tamil minority and led an international campaign to ban the Tamil Tiger rebels. He was looked upon as a traitor by the Tamils. Native Sri Lankas are Buddhists. Tamil Hindus were introduced by the British to cause strife and establish the British as the ultimate arbiter between the two factions. The British are gone but the strife between the Buddhist and Hindu law systems continues.

LOOT RECOVERED: North Carolina's copy of the 1789 *Bill of Rights* stolen by the army of Gen. Wm. Tecumseh Sherman in 1865 was recovered in an FBI sting operation. Those trying to sell it protested saying that this *Bill of Rights* was legal war booty, taken from a state that had seceded from the Union and had given up its right to constitutional protections." (Story in CSM, Aug 8, 2005)

RKH: Interesting argument. The feds told us that we couldn't leave the union, had never left the union, and that's what the war was all about. "Slavery" was thrown onto the scales when the legality of the invasion was questioned. The following should have been made required reading;

"There are things ... we ought to do in common to all men ... treat those that are esteemed our enemies with moderation; for he doth not allow us to set their country on fire, nor permit us to cut down those trees that bear fruit: ... He hath also provided for such as are taken captive that they may not be injured, and especially that the women may not be abused." Josephus, Against Apion 2:30.

North Carolina is lucky to get back this little bit that has been looted. Down in Tidewater, Virginia, the invaders sowed farmland near our farm with salt. The children of the owner went hungry for years because the land would not grow crops. Houses were looted of everything movable. Furniture left behind disappeared into fireplaces as troops quartered there used it for kindling. Women were treated like dirt. Five hundred year old silver engraved with family arms disappeared. Like few others, we Southerners understand and sympathize with the more recent tribulations of our South African and German kinsmen. We know what they have gone through - the same things were done to us. The Lawful insist on living under the LAW of "*God the WORD* rather than the *"God of the world"* trade law - the God that brands us "separatists", "extremists", and "trouble-makers". The WORD tells us what to expect from the liberals' God:

"The enemy is eager to destroy all that call upon the Lord. For he knoweth that upon the day that Israel shall repent, the kingdom of the enemy shall be brought to an end." Book of Dan 2:16-17.

READING TESTING: The math gap between white students and black is shrinking, but Gage Kinsbury of the Northwest Evaluation Association which conducts testing says the goal of eliminating the gap by 2014 seems too optimistic. ... Without huge advances, achieving parity in

reading may take 200 years - yes, 200. (Story in TIME, Oct 31, 2005, p.20)

MAD COW: The brain-wasting mad cow-like disease in wild American deer, sheep and elk is caused by rogue proteins called prions, which also cause Creutzfelt-Jakob disease in humans and mad cow disease in cattle.

In Britain the cattle became infected when farmers gave them feed containing ground-up brain tissue from infected animals. According to a study, the infected animals release prions in their urine. So as they feed and migrate, the wild animals leave a trail of prions on grass. It is apparently an effective form of transmission. In some areas of the West 20% of the deer herd is afflicted. (THE WEEK, Nov 4, 2005, p.26)

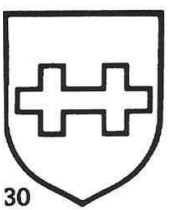
RKH: Logically, infected people could also spread the disease to animals.

DOOMSDAY WEAPON: "Working with the preserved tissues of WWI soldiers who died in the 1918 flu epidemic, scientists have recreated the genetic code of the astonishingly lethal virus. ... This very same virus once killed tens of millions of people in just six months ... the deadliest pathogen in human history. ... Scientists have published the entire genome of the 1918 flu virus 'for the whole world, good people and very bad, to see.' The price of revealing the revived monster's DNA is that terrorists and lunatics now have the blueprint for a weapon more deadly than a nuclear bomb. 'Why try to steal loose nukes in Russia? The flu virus, properly evolved, is potentially a destroyer of civilizations.' Al Qaida could conceivablly hire skilled scientests to make the 1918 virus." (Story in THE WEEK, Oct 28, 2005, p.17)

H: Why just Al Qaida? Who else hates the Saxon?

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 380



TRANSFER AGREEMENT

German Chaos

In 1918, Germany agreed to an Armistice based on President Wilson's 14 points which included *no territorial aggrandizement*. In other words, everyone was to go back to where they were before the war started. This sounded reasonable since there was general war- weariness, millions had died, and the war was bogged down and going nowhere. Allied and German armies held their positions while politicians talked.

Back home revolution broke out and the Kaiser abdicated and went into exile. Government became virtually non-existent overnight. Lack of organization disrupted supplies to German armies at the front forcing the soldiers to make their way home as best they could.

The allies, finding no German army in front of them, trashed the Armistice, and imposed the infamous Versailles Treaty that stripped away German provinces, placed millions of Germans under foreign rule, took away her colonies and imposed impossible reparations.

The princes and leaders of the old German states that made up the German Reich took this opportunity to settle old scores and gain back the authority they had lost to the Kaisar's central government. Jewish Bolsheviks stepped out of the shadows and commenced the same atrocities in Germany they were doing in Russia.

It seemed that fighting was everywhere. Conflict enveloped cities and ruled the streets - a mirror picture of what was going on in Russia. Germany was breaking up into its component states. Soldiers of the returning German army were recruited by 50s and 100s into *Freikorps* units and thrown into the maelstrom as private armies to protect the property of special interests. They sometimes found themselves fighting not only communists, but former comrades.

The Allies couldn't fully harvest the fruit of their victory in the midst of chaos, so they helped set up a puppet Weimar Republic to restore order using elements of Freikorps. Most places gradually quieted down except where the Red Front was well organized and financed.

As the dust settled, Germany could be seen trying to return to the old days. Protestant parties were actively attempting to reintroduce the edicts of the deposed German Empire; Catho-

lic parties attempted to impose their Canon Law; Bolsheviks attempted to impose revolutionary rule, and princes and nobles of the various states demanded special consideration from a central government that was broke, in debt, and without power to enforce its decrees.

There was also soaring inflation which brought out the international Jewish merchant who walked the streets waiting until starving Germans were forced to sell their properties for pennies on the dollar to buy bread. There were unbelievable numbers of people out of work, and this state of affairs continued on and on - throughout the 1920s.

Religion

Both Imperial Protestant State Lutheranism and universal Roman Catholicism were empire-religions. To justify their belief in universal-Christianity vs the first century separatist- Christianity - both had re-interpreted Scripture to deal with kings, monopolies, taxes, usury and strangers, and both suppressed those who would not accept their re-interpretations - driving them and their beliefs underground.

In spite of a history of long rule, the German chaos made it impossible for either of these state religions to enforce their revised law systems. When a semblance of order was restored, followers of Traditional Christianity emerged with their philosophy fully developed. They were instrumental in creating a document called the *25-Points*.

NSWP 25-Points

The new National Socialist party used the 25-Points for its platform. Its leader wholeheartedly adopted its beliefs. He stated:

> "The Reich sees in Christianity the unshakeable foundation for the ethics and morality of the volk." German Chancellor Adolph Hitler 1934

The new party called itself the National Socialist Workers Party. Its motto regarding religion was:

> *"Neither Protestant nor Catholic - but Positive Christianity!"*

The *"25-Points* Platform appeared Feb 25, 1920 (HR #245). They brought hope and sanity to a Germany gone mad - and they worked!

Selected points in brief:

#4. * Only those of German blood may be citizens.[1]

#8. * Repatriation of non-Germans.[2]

This one had interesting repercussions which we will touch on later.

#17. * Confiscation of corporation and trust land monopolies.[3]

---

1 ***"The eternal God ... shall thrust out the enemy from before thee; ... Israel than shall dwell in safety alone." Deut 33:27-28; "Thus saith the Lord God of the Hebrews, Let my people go, that they may serve me." Ex 9:13; "A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of Israel." Deut 23:2***

2 *"I will deliver the inhabitants of the land into your hand; and thou shalt drive them out before thee. Thou shalt make no covenant with them ... they shall not dwell in thy land". Ex 23:31-33*

3 *"Ye shall dispossess the land and dwell therein: for I have given you the land to possess it. And ye shall divide the land by lot for an inheritance among your families" Numbers 33:52-54*

Most of Germany was owned by corporations and trust monopolies. Foreign corporations acted as great siphons sucking away the remaining wealth of the country. What land not held by the nobility was owned by the Protestant and Catholic Churches.

#18. * Usurers punished with death.[4]

#23. * Creation of a national press. Editors must be Germans.

#25. * Non-German media forbidden.

Alien-owned German media had long replaced the pulpit in disseminating morality and substituting Esau's Gods for the WORD. They controlled the minds and souls of the people.[5]

#23 & #25 of the Party's *25-Points* above gave the enemies of Saxon Germany fair notice of what they were up against. The platform had been posted for all to see for more than a decade. But by then, misery had gone unchecked for so long that Germany appeared to be a shambles regardless who ran things. Since everything else had been tried and had failed - National Socialism's *25-Points* appeared to be Germany's only hope.[6]

4 *"Hath given forth upon usury, and hath taken increase ... he shall surely die." Ezek 18:13*

5 *"The stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh (the tabernacle) shall be put to death." Numbers 18:7, No 1:51.*

6 It's interesting that Germany's Finance Minister, Hjalmar Schacht, and Bank of England's, Sir Joshua Stamp, met and found they agreed about money. (*Confessions of The Old Wizard*, Hjalmar Schacht, ©1956, NY.) Readers will remember that HR 366 *"Making Witchcraft Money"*, carried Stamp's profound comment about the world's money system.

Russian Bolshevism

The Red Terror in Russia greatly influenced German thinking. The Bolsheviks had murdered the Tzar and his family and were killing the Russian people by the millions. Leaders such as Lenin and Trotsky and others with few exceptions were Jews. The same was true in Germany. Germany's "red-front" was led by Jews.

The NSWP party came into power in January 1933. On March 23, 1933 the Chancellor was given power to implement the 25-Points. On March 27, just five days later and before they had a chance to take over government functions, international Jewish organizations initiated a world wide boycott of Germany beginning with a great rally held in Madison Square Garden that attracted tens of thousands. Among those attending were a number of churchmen including Catholic bishops.

Jewish leaders in America bragged that they had brought the Russian Czar down by denying him loans. They boasted that they gave the Japanese a $100m dollar loan to purchase weapons which allowed them to win its war with Russia.[7] This was the powerful Jewish group - the "Capitalist" Jews.

There was another group of Jews called "Zionists". The objectives of this group were often at cross purposes with the moneyed Capitalist Jews for reasons that will soon become apparent.

Germans tended to look on Jews as divided into three groups: "Bolsheviks", "Capitalists" and "Zionists".

---

7 *The Fugu Plan*: The Untold Story of the Japanese & Jews During WWII, NY Paddington 1979

The German Miracle

The implemention of the *25-Points* resulted in what was called "The German Miracle". The NSWP came to power and did what they said they were going to do and Germany leapt out of the depression while the rest of the countries of the world remained mired in depression miseries until WWII. The world looked on in amazement.

SS

The SS was the apparatus to impliment the German National Socialist Party program. The key branches, whose duties often overlap, are listed below:[8]

ADMINISTRATIVE MAIN OFFICE - Economic, Police, Intelligence, and Security Service - Gestapo, Waffen SS - Military.

REPATRIATION - charged with helping Germans return from alien lands and repatriating alien populations to theirs. Later, when wartime conditions prevented repatriation of security-risk populations, security risks were sent to internment camps for the duration of hostilities as was done in the US.

SS Marriage Bureau - Authenticated genuine Western ancestry of would-be SS brides.

Care For Out-of-Germany Kinsmen

Waffen SS - fighting SS: Comprised of over 39 divisions with 15 nationalities.

8 *Waffen SS*, The Asphalt Soldiers, ©1970, p.11, Ballantine, NY

Waffen SS

In spite of the labor involved compiling genealogies that had to be authenticated proving German descent which allowed one to enlist - recruits poured in - particularly from the German aristocracy and former officers of the armed services.

Among the recruits was the Crown Prince of Germany accompanied by Prince von Waldeck - Pyrmont, Prince von Mecklenburg, Prince Lippe-Biesterfeld, Prince Hohenzollern-Sigmaringen, and the Archbishops of Brunswick and Freiburg.[9]

In the days before racial aliens were admitted to special units of the SS - the twin collar lightning runes were themselves enough to open doors in most of Germany. Between January 1931 and January 1933 the SS grew from around 400 to over 50,000.

Foreign SS Divisions

The other peoples of Europe saw the German miracle and compared it with their own mismanaged countries. They wanted the miracle for their own people, but this would never happen if the Bolshevist juggernaut overran Germany and the rest of Europe.

To prevent this, many of Europe's young men volunteered to fight in the SS. Many came from Saxon countries, but many others were racial aliens. No one, neither Saxon nor alien, wanted to be ruled by Germany but all agreed that Germany must survive to help implement the *25-Point* rebellion against Cartel rule.

---

9 *Ibid, p.34. Many holders of ancient titles gladly enlisted as private soldiers. The SS is said to have contained the social register of Germany - it certainly contained the world's Saxon physical and mental elite.*

To handle these new volunteers and to deal with their special situations, the *Waffen SS* organized additional divisions.

Non-German SS

Shown below are the insignia of the various foreign SS divisions. Division insignia for all SS divisions can be found in *Waffen SS*, p.138. There were also Islamic, Hindu, and

11 - Nordland

18 - Latvian I

19 - Latvian II

20 - Estonia

23 - Nederland I

25 - Hungarian II

26 - Hungarian III

27 - Flemish I

28 - Wallonian

29 - Italian I

30 - Russian II

34 - Charlemagne

35 - Nederland

Catholic contingents - all fighting for the ideal of separation from the International Trade Cartel.

In the last days when the Communists were fighting their way into Berlin - it was the *34th French "Charlemagne"* (insignia p.83) that was the last division defending Berlin. In the ruins of the city 400 fresh recruits from the Netherlands, still in civilian clothes, were sworn in as new members of the SS, given rifles, and sent to their posts. Over half of this million man SS army became causalities defending the ideal of separation.

Today the ideal of separation from Hindu integration, in spite of nonstop persecution, is still very much alive in Russia, India, Islam, and even clandestinely in Europe, in spite of the risk of showing the odd-shaped Christian cross symbol. Right now a mention of its slogans can bring a 5-year prison sentence and there is talk of outlawing the Bible because it is a racist book. More than half a century after WWII, scarcely a day passes without media documentaries being shown to condition people against the NS *25-Points* and indirectly the Scriptures on which most of the points are based.

Repatriation

As mentioned before, most Europeans looked on Jews as being one of three groups - Capitalist, Communist, or Zionist.

There are major disagreements between Jewish groups. Because of their wealth and media control, the "capitalist" Jew is the dominate one. Still, the Capitalist had to deal with their own Zionists who wished to reconstitute their ancient Empire of Khazaria.

Planning ahead, the "capitalists" had to visualize what the Zionists might do once they had their own state. If they went

off on their own like their ancestors did and became "separatists", then the International Trade Cartel would have problems.

Unable to prevent the formation of a Jewish state because of the popularity of the Zionist idea - efforts were made to control the state once built. Instead of offering the lands of the ancient Khazareans in Southern Russia - the Zionists were directed to Palestine - a God forsaken land surrounded by millions of hostile Islamic peoples. This made the new Zionist state dependent on perpetual outside help from their brother Capitalist Jews for survival.

Problem Rise - Problem Solved

After finding a state, the next big problem for the Zionist was to secure colonists. European Jews didn't want to become colonists and go to Palestine. They didn't know how to farm to keep from starving and they were quite happy where they were. This problem was quickly solved with the arrival of the National Socialist Party's *25-Points.*

Point #18 did away with usury. Banishing usury removed German assets beyond the reach of Jewish banks who were privatising defeated post-war Germany. A multi-billion dollar operation was slipping out of their fingers.

Point #8 required the repatriation of non-Germans. This applied to those operating the banks.

Point #17 required the confiscation of corporation and trust land monopolies[10] and pre-empted vast wealth that Jewish capitalists considered their own property.

10 *"The Program of the National Socialist German Workers' Party."*, HR #345.

The Boycott

Fifty-one days after the NS came into power, the massive rally was held at the Madison Square Garden that involved tens of thousands of Jews.[11] The boycott protested that the Germans were committing atrocities against Jews.

The Germans retaliated with the counter-threat that if the Jewish boycott was not quickly terminated, Germany would in turn boycott Jewish merchants in Germany. Since Germany had already stated that they were going to banish usury and seize corporations and trusts - the Capitalist Jews continued the boycott. As promised, the NS began their boycott of Jewish merchants. This is just what the Zionists wanted.

Ongoing Jewish atrocity propaganda from America combined with an actual German boycott of Jewish goods in Germany frightened many Jews. They changed their minds about emigrating to Palestine.

Working Together

The Zionists were estatic. They went to the German National Socialists and discussed Platform Point *#8 - Repatriation of non-Germans* and struck a deal with them.

The German Zionists rounded up Jewish settlers willing to go to Palestine and sent them to SS camps to be trained to become farmers on Palestinian kibbutzim.

> "On August 7, 1933, leaders of the Zionist movement concluded a secret pact with the NSWP which transferred some 60,000 Jews and $100 million to Jewish Palestine."[12]

11 *The Transfer Agreement*, Pact Between The Third Reich and Jewish Palestine, Edwin Black, p.34, ©2001. Carroll & Graf Publishers, NY

12 *The Transfer Agreement*, p.xi

Of course the actual figure is debated, some stating that the figure is many times larger than 60,000. Regardless, the fact remains, the Israeli state owes its existence to the Nationalist Socialist Party of Germany.

The President of the German Zionist Federation Kurt Blumenfeld summed it up: "After all, both Nazis and Zionists agreed that Jews did not belong in Germany."[13]

Both Jewish nationalists and German nationalists committed themselves to work together for the common goal of separating from each other.[14]

Letter From S. Africa

The weather here is completely unpredictable. We seem to be in for an early winter. The Free State, which had little rain till recently is flooded with corn standing in water. If they don't get enough sun soon it will rot.

Of the 90 farms given to blacks, 71 had to be taken back as no farming took place. One said he only wanted a place for his family to stay and the money that came with the farm. When he spoke of his family he was talking about his extended family of more than 300.

Blacks go on strike daily, and they don't have to have a good reason except to meet the expense of the latest fad. When a new car or another gadget comes out - they go on strike for more money to help purchase it. At work they insist that English be spoken - however poorly. When a white uses

13 Ibid, p.36

14 In my opinion, "capitalist-Jews started the 6-million story long after WWII to try to break-up the on-going *Transfer Agreement* between nationalist Germans and Zionist-Jews.

a word they don't understand they say the person is being "sarcastic" and run to the manager to complain.

Last Friday a white man was killed where we turn in. Hans saw the police cars and later a hearse. Most unpleasant to always have to be on the alert and to see most blacks as potential murderers. The black police ignore white murders. To secure justice one must hire a private investigator to hunt down the killer.

We received the letter you forwarded from America asking if needy white children in S. Africa could use a donation of toothpaste and soap.

We told a retired preacher about the offer and he thought it was wonderful. It saves money for other purposes. He works with a few other retired pastors trying to help more than 1,000 poor white children spread over most of S. Africa - an impossible task.

His name is Dr. (Rev L. Stavast, PO Box 2421, Potchefstroom 2510, S. AFRICA - and the foundation's name is *Stigting Koningskinders* (Foundation For the King's Children). His phone number is 018 294-7712 (cell 083-232-6017).

Again, our thanks to your readers for all they do for us. To tell you the truth if it was not for them there would be no children's home. K.J.

LETTERS

KUDOS: "Dear Mr. & Mrs. H.; Your book "*In the Beginning*" is good! My cell-mate is reading it now. He is an Odinist and even he likes the Bible verses. Thanks." M.B. - prisoner CA.

RKH: Odin is our ancestor (see HR 266). "Odinist" worship is better than the anti-christ tripe that comes out of most organized churches today.

GENEALOGY: "Dear Richard & Ann; In tracing my ancestry I located a new web site which quickly gave positive results. The name is Ancestry.com. Regards, G.E." - Texas

UNFILTERED NEWS

UNREALISTIC: Bush said "massive deportation of illegals is unrealistic. (IBD April 26, 2006)

BUMPER STICKER: "Bring our boys home to fight invaders."

AUSTRALIA: "Unprovoked black-on-white assaults in Queensland have lead *Australian National Action* to form a new sub-group 'Victims of Racial Violence'. VRV will use alien violence to recruit members. When the ANA hears of another white being bashed, raped or murdered, the victim's relatives will be contacted. A 'VRV' leaflet will be mailed and followed up. The ANA gains another member. Black-on-white assaults teach what the media conceals. Our people must look to their own. We have no one else." (STORM; Aus. Nat. Action. POB 636 Strathpine Post Shop, Qld 4500)

OCCUPIED GERMANY: "It is illegal to homeschool in Germany and several Christian families have been criminally prosecuted for it, so are sending their children to Switzerland, Austria, or Belgium, rather than allow them to be exposed to a pernicious curriculum including 'sex education' wherein they (gradeschoolers) are instructed in the use of condoms and requested to engage in *"masturbation fantasy"* exercises."

(Christian Research Ministries), POB 385, Eureka Springs, AR 72632-0385

LATEST REASON: Esau's media now claim that Slobodan Milosevic was not murdered. He took poison so that he would be transferred to Russia and reunited with his wife who has been living in exile in Moscow. "It was the plan of a desperate man."

RKH: Is that so?

KURDS: The Kurds have joined both the Basque and the Irish Republican Army in renouncing force. This move is to comply with the US and European insistance that they won't support "terrorists" but will support "nationalist political movements."

RKH: This is the reason the feds insert agents into conservative organizations who instigate violence. It is easier to fight violence than political movements.

TORTURE: The White House will bar statements made under torture from being used in military courts.

RKH: This should be made retroactive for the Nuremburg Trials. Those responsible who are still alive should be indicted.

HYDERABAD is the capital of the southern state of Andhra Pradesh, India. It is a center for information technology, pharmaceuticals, biotechnology and other high-profile industries. It has 500,000 construction workers on its outskirts living in squalor. Hinduism teaches re-incarnation. One is punished or rewarded by his acts in a former life. Little is ever done for the poor in India because they are receiving their just deserts for what they had done in a former life.

LEROY R. Hassell, Jr, son of Virgina's first black Chief Supreme Court Justice pleaded guilty to charges of embezzlement, petit larceny and unlawful entry. Esau's children - made in the image of Esau's children. Surprise!

LONDON: A demographic map of London shows: Indians in NW London; Caribbeans in Brixton; Koreans in New Malden; and whites in the suburbs. (CSM p.7, Aug 4, 2005)

KOSOVO: There may have been another reason for President Clinton to bomb Yugoslavia other than to get his latest sexcapade off the front page.

UN officials who occupy Kosovo have, since the war, succeeded in selling 50 of 470 companies slated for privatization. (Story in *Financial Times*, p.24, Aug 11, 2005)

RKH: How much of Iraq do you think Iraq will own after the US finishes giving them "freedom"?

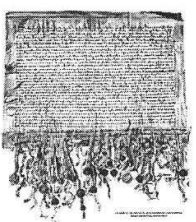
TEXAS: Texas has become the 4th US state in which minority groups now account for a majority. according the the US Census Bureau. Minorities now make up the majority in California, New Mexico, Hawaii and Washington DC.

Northern India and NW China were once white, as was N. Africa, the Middle-East, Sicily, Southern Italy and S. Spain, Portugal, Mexico, Brazil, Southern Rhodesia, and S. Africa. etc. Each drowned in a sea of color.

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 381



SCOTLAND'S DECLARATION & STONE OF SCONE

There are two kinds of people: the Children of Jacob and the Children of Esau.

Esau swore he would kill his brother Jacob. Jacob can be killed only if he is separated from God the WORD who created him and protects him.

Esau's plan is to separate Jacob from his God so that he can be killed. To do this, Esau's children pretend to be Jacob's children. They then say that the WORD belongs to them - therefore the children of Jacob are not entitled to the promises of protection.

Saxons who believe Esau's lying words leave the shelter of the WORD and die. The strong grow stronger knowing the history of their people and the promises God made to their ancestors are theirs by right of descent.

My Situation

Knowing none of the above, I agreed to follow the WORD on 28 April 1965 at 4:00 in the afternoon while sitting in my green rocking chair on the front porch of my house.

The atheist law system taught to me by a college heavily endowed by Esau's corporations was not working out. Not knowing what to do next, I located an operation manual and studied how to act and live in the strange new world governed by the Law system of The WORD.

Almost the first thing I read was to get right with my enemies. That was tough. I got a yellow legal pad, drew a line down the middle, and filled two columns with the names of my enemies and went to see them. It took me a year and a half to see them all.

The WORD said that my body was not my own, that it was made in the image of the WORD. I had no idea what that meant - that it was holy and I had to take care of it. I made changes in my life-style and things began looking up.

Running Into The Big Problem

Part of the agreement I had made was that I would go to church on Sunday - it was my *bona-fides*. Church-going was a learning experience! I attended most of the churches in Lynchburg and found that no two taught the same thing, and none taught the simple cut and dried "Laws, Statutes and Judgments" that I was daily reading in the Bible.

We Aren't Under The Law

One by one I cornered the pastors and asked, "Why not teach and live by Biblical Laws?" Some replied that they didn't teach the Law because we were no longer under the

Law, that it had been "nailed to the cross". I researched this argument and found that our grandfathers believed that this applied only to the many priestly ritual-laws, and that we were supposed to obey God's Laws.

These preachers said that the only laws we were obligated to follow were the ones given us by the government.

At Thomas Road Baptist Church, which I attended for 18 years, I raised the question about the Bible's prohibition of "usury" and was told that I would have to ask the local Jewish Rabbi because only Jews were under the Law. The Law did not apply to non-Jews.

War Cycles / Peace Cycles

I had assumed Christians obeyed the Laws written in the Bible because that's what Christians were supposed to do.

Things came to a head when writing *War Cycles/ Peace Cycles* that dealt with usury. If the Law was done away as the Judeo/Christian preachers said it was, I was wasting my time. The story might be interesting to the usual money-freaks always interested in stories about money, but didn't necessarily apply to Christians. People could follow their conscience and there was no Law to prevent them from practicing usury or not practicing usury. In fact, they could do just about anything they wanted to do that wasn't against government statutes and didn't offend the preachers' ideas of right and wrong.

My writing stopped until I could sort this out.

Finding A Path

My break came when I looked up an old story. It was a story I was told when I was seven years old while sitting

before the fire and listening to my grandmother's talk about our ancestors long ago in Scotland.

I went to the history books - and there it was. Other people knew the story. A lot of other people knew. In fact, there is a picture of it on the first page of this report.

Scottish Background

Those having Scottish ancestry know, or should know, the story of the *Scottish Declaration Of Independence.* I've told it before. It's basic when trying to understand the differences between the old Scottish belief in Biblical Law for the people and England's state church law which teaches a Law that the king had modified to allow him to continue the practice of monopoly, usury, undivided land, and having strangers in the land - the things Bible Law forbids. The story goes this way:

Edward II of England invaded Scotland and suffered a humiliating defeat at Bannockburn, June 24, 1314, as everyone who saw the movie *Brave Heart* well knows. Undaunted, Edward attempted to do with diplomacy what he could not do with his armies.

Edward held his lands *en fief* from the Pope. As part of the agreement, the Pope was after him to furnish English armies to help his re-conquest of the Holy Land. Edward agreed, but asked one small favor in return. He asked that the pope, Pope John XXII, *"give"* Scotland to him to rule.

Since the Catholic Church claimed all lands in the West by right of being "Peter's heir", of "Constantine's Bequest" and by right of being "spiritual Israel" - and because all Western kings held their titles and lands *en fief* from him - giving Scotland to the English king to rule was a mere formality. In 1317, he ordered it done.

The Scottish Declaration Of Independence

The news that Robert the Bruce was being ousted and Scotland was being given to the English king to rule did not sit well with the veterans of Bannockburn. In 1320, Robert the Bruce called a Scottish Parliament. They met at Arbroath Abbey and compiled the following letter, which reads in part:

> "To the Most Holy Father ... ours, to wit the nation of the Scots, has been distinguished by many honours; which passing from the greater Scythia though the Mediterranean Sea and the Pillars of Hercules and sojourning in Spain among the most savage tribes through a long course of time, could nowhere be subjected by any people however barbarous; and coming thence One thousand two hundred years after the outgoing of the people of Israel, they by many victories and infinite toil, acquired for themselves the possessions in the West which they now hold after expelling the Britons and completely destroying the Picts ... In their kingdom one hundred and thirteen kings of their own royal stock, no stranger intervening, have reigned, ... King of Kings even our Lord Jesus Christ, after His passion and resurrection, called them though situated at the uttermost parts of the earth almost the first to His most holy faith, nor would He have them confirmed in this faith by any one less than His first Apostle, although in rank second and third, to wit, Andrew the most meek the brother of St. Peter. ..."[1]

This letter to the Pope said in effect that all the enfiefing agreements made with prior popes were still in effect and that the Scots expected the present pope to honor them. That if he

1 *Scottish Record Office,* Edinburgh, Scotland, also, *The Scottish Declaration of Independence*, Artisan Sales, PO Box 1529 W. Shawnee, Mustcogee, OK 74402

didn't and if Edward set foot in Scotland again there would be war between Scotland and England.

The pope did not want to get a war started between England and Scotland, the same Scotland that had defeated the English at Bannockburn. He needed the English army in the Holy Land. So, he reconsidered.

The above document sent to the Pope is called the *Scottish Declaration Of Independence.*

Along with the document was filed proof of Robert the Bruce's right to make the claim - his genealogy - which can be found in Scotland's College of Lyons, and is certified as legal.

Genealogies

The reason for posting genealogies was to search for counterfeit applicants, and to see if agreements with prior fief holders allowed the present one. The genealogy posted by Robert Bruce went back to Ireland, from there to Spain, from there to Egypt, from there to Israel, and from there the Bible genealogy takes it back to Adam.

Charlemagne's genealogy was similar. The primary difference being that Charlemagne traced his through Europe's rivers from France back to Israel. Internet articles about Charlemagne declare that all Europeans and those of European descent can claim Charlemagne as their ancestor. After all, that's what a nation is - a family of kinsmen where all are blood kin.

Stone Of Scone

There is another story concerning Scotland that I had heard all my life and which was brought to mind when an old friend recently sent me a brochure he got when

recently visiting Westminister Abby. It contained a description of the stone on which Britain's kings sit when being crowned. It says:

> "The Coronation Chair was made for Edward I to enclose the famous Stone of Scone, which he seized in 1297, and brought from Scotland to the Abbey, where he placed it under the Abbots's care. The Scots made repeated and vain efforts to induce Edward to give it back. Tradition identifies this stone with the one upon which Jacob rested his head at Bethel - 'And Jacob rose up early in the morning, and took the stone that he had put for his pillow, and set it up and poured oil upon the top of it' (Gen. 28:18). Jacob's sons carried it to Egypt, and from thence it passed to Spain with King Gathelus, son of Cecrops, the builder of Athens (Ed: this was long before the Diaspora which occurred in 721 B.C.). About 700 B.C. it appears in Ireland, whither it was carried by the Spanish King's son, Simon Brech, on his invasion of that island. There it was placed upon the sacred hill of Tara (Ed: Remember "Gone With The Wind"), and called Lia- Fail, the 'fatal stone', or 'stone of destiny', for when the Irish Kings were seated upon it at coronations the stone groaned aloud if the claimant was of Royal race, but remained silent if he was a pretender. Fergus II (d. 501), the founder of the Scottish monarchy and one of the Blood Royal of Ireland, finally received it in Scotland, and King Kenneth (d. 860) finally deposited it in the monastery of Scone (846). Setting aside the earlier myths, it is certain that it had been for centuries an object of veneration to the Scots, who fancied that while it remained in their country, the State would be unshaken.' Upon this stone their Kings, down to John Balliol, were crowned, and it is said that the following had been engraved upon it by Kenneth:

"Ni falla fatum, Scoti quochunque locatum
Invenient lapidum regnare tenentur ibidem.

"A prophecy which was fulfilled at the accession of James VI of Scotland I of England".(From the *National Message,* London, England; copied from TKC)

These two stories alone should be sufficient to direct us back to the study of the WORD which is our God. When we look we find many other proofs of who we are and what is expected of us as the Israel of our God. This is why we claim the promises God made to Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. They are our ancestors and these promises are ours by right of descent. They belong to no other.

Finishing The Book

These stories, combined with the many other Biblical proofs, were more than enough to prove the Saxons' descent from ancient Israel. This revealed that the Saxon is obliged to obey his God's Law system because of the covenants made by their God with their ancestors, and this included the prohibition of usury. Knowing this I was able to complete *War Cycles / Peace Cycles.*

As for the rest; the present condition of Saxon-Israel, its deplorable state is temporary. *"The eternal God ... shall thrust out the enemy from before thee ... Israel then shall dwell in safety alone." Deut 33:27-28*

Men of the WORD know that *"Esau was a designing and deceitful man." Jasher 29:20* They know his hired kings, priests, and media- banking merchants think as their master tells them to think, and in time they will share the fate of their master.

Once again; Jacob's children know that Esau's children are made in the image of their sire. He was a *"designing and deceitful man"*. So are his children. The Law is not done away; the LAW has not been given to the children of Esau; the LAW is ours - ours by right of descent.

> ***"He showed his word... his statutes and his judgments unto Israel. He hath not dealt so with any nation: and as for his judgments, they have not known them." Ps 147:19-20***

Listen America - News From S. Africa

S. Africa may be the grim model of the future Western world, for events in America reveal trends chillingly similar to those that destroyed our country.

America's structures are Western. The American trait of either getting involved or ignoring politics is peculiarly Western; it is not the way most of the world operates.

White Americans may soon find themselves unable or unwilling to stand up to challenge the new political methods that will be the inevitable of ethnic change now taking place. Unable to cope with the new rules of the game - violence, mob riots, intimidation through accusations of racism, demands for proportionality based on racial numbers, and all the other social and political weapons used by the have-nots to bludgeon treasure and power from the haves - Americans will no doubt cave in. They will compromise away their independence and ultimately their way of life.

That is exactly what happened in S. Africa. I know, because I was there and I saw it happen.

Faced with revolution in the streets, strikes, civil unrest and the sheer terror and murder practiced by Nelson Mandela's African National Congress (ANC), the white government simply capitulated in order to achieve "peace."

Westerners need peace. They need order and stability. They are builders and planners. But what we got was the peace of the grave for our society.

The Third World is different - different peoples with different pasts and different cultures. Yet Westerners continue to mistake the psychology of the Third World and its peoples.

Sierra Leone is in perpetual civil war, and Zimbabwe - once the thriving, stable Rhodesia - is looting the very people (the white men) who feed the country. Yet Westerners do not admit that the same kind of savagery could come to America when enough immigrants of the right type assert themselves. The fact is, Americans are sitting ducks for Third World exploitation of the Western conscience of compassion.

It is already too late for S. Africa, but not for America if enough people strengthen their spines and take on the race terrorists, the armies of the "politically correct" **and most dangerous of all, the craven politicians who believe "compassionate conservatism" will buy them a few more votes,** a few more days of peace.

In S. Africa today, only 9% of murderers end up in jail. Court dockets are regularly purchased and simply disappear. Magistrates can be bribed as can the prison authorities, making escapes commonplace.

Above all, don't put yourselves to the test of fighting only when your backs are against the wall. You will probably fail.

Millions around the world want your good life. They care not for the high-minded ideals of Jefferson and Washington,

and your Constitution. What they want are your possessions, your power, and your status.

And they already know that their allies among you, the "human rights activists," the skillful lawyers and the left-wing politicians will fight for them, and not for you. They will exploit your compassion and your Christian charity, and your good will.

They have studied you, Mr. and Mrs. America, and they know your weaknesses well.

They know what to do.

Do you?

Gemma Myer - S. Africa

(Copied from *White Voice*, March/Apr 2006, POB 1281, Lockport, NY 14095)

LETTERS

STRANGERS: "Dear Richard. We live 11 miles from 4 native reserves. They are invading our town to escape their own violence. We are now 'blessed' with native gangs and crack houses but must show tolerance and understanding! There are only 6,000 residences in our town but everywhere you look you see variously coloured people with trophy wives and mixed offspring. This just proves deliverance is coming." Sincerely, H.K. - Canada

---

CHETTIARS: "Dear Brother Hoskins: As soon as I read the name 'Chettiars', and your explanation, I now (after 45 or so years) begin to understand my grandfather's tales of India. He had 41 years continuous British Army service with 19 or so in the Indian States. When Grandfather talked of his service years India was his favorite topic. He served in S. Africa during the Boer War, Hong Kong, Egypt, the Middle

East area (Aden), Russia, Canada, Kenya and so on, but, its the term 'cheaters' he used often when discussing India that never made sense to me as a kid listening. As I read HR #379, I began to understand that the word wasn't 'cheaters', it was *Chettiars*. Grandfather's stories began to make sense." W. S. - Florida

LYNCHBURG'S MAYOR GUILTY

Lynchburg's black mayor was convicted on all counts: Social Security fraud, mail fraud, bank fraud, making a false statement to a federal official, and obstruction of justice. Federal prosecuting attornies played it smart and tried the case in Roanoke instead of allowing it to be held in Lynchburg where a mixed-jury would have had it dismissed.

It is my understanding that the initial indictment of Lynchburg's mayor was national news. It is also my understanding that his conviction was a media "non-event" - another of Esau's children being convicted of criminal activity is really not news. Also, Esau doesn't like to have his children's escapades advertised.

"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15

NOTE: The black judges and black power figures shown on TV are Esau's methods of conditioning the Saxon population to accept the planned black overlordship similar to that in S. Africa. After all, Esau owns the media, banking, and banking profits storehouses called "corporations". They can elect or appoint anyone they choose to manage their assets - and tomorrow it won't be us.

UNFILTERED NEWS

AIDS: India now has the largest number of AIDS infections. Data released by UNAIDS shows that India has the largest number of people living with HIV/AIDS. It has passed S. Africa.

S. Africa has one in three pregnant women testing HIV-positive in public antenatal clinics in 2004. Nearly 19% of adults were infected nationwide last year, and the per capita rate is continuing to climb. (AP) (News & Advance, A2, May 31, 2006)

TREASON: "The Associated Press article I read was carried in the *San Jose Mercury News*, May 9, 2006. It stated 'The U.S. Border Patrol is alerting the Mexican government to the location of civilian border patrol groups when the organizations help detain suspected illegal immigrants. ... Minute men members commented, 'Now we know why it seemed like Mexican officials knew where we were all the time." *(The Free Press,* May 2006, POB 2303, Kerrville, TX 78029)

HAWAII: Hawaii politicians pressure Congress to pass a bill to grant them self-government and land ruled by their ancestors. Sen. Daniel Akjaka-(D) says he has solid support from his party. (*News & Advance* May 30, 2006)

CHILDREN: Almost half of the US children under 5 are a racial or ethnic minority, the Census Bureau reported. The US is on a quicker path to becoming majority minority than previously thought. Hispanics are the largest and fastest growing minority accounting for 49% of the country's growth

from 2004 to 2005. One in 3 Americans is now a member of a minority group. *The Week*, May 19, 2006

REACTION: "The Los Angeles Times reported examples of the great dangers that US retirees in Mexico face... one American was literally 'kicked out' of ocean front property in Rosaritio, Bahj California, (Mexico). The American family decided to leave and abandon their land lease after someone painted in English 'Gringos go home. This is Mexico' on their beach home." *Va Voz de Aztlan*, HTTP://www.azlan.net

RKH: ***"They will each turn to his own people, and each one will flee to his own land. Anyone who is found will be thrust through, and anyone who is captured will fall by the sword. Their little ones will also be dashed to pieces." Isaiah 13:14-16***

AUSTRALIAN BLACKS: Abos arrived 700 years before the British in 1788. Abos are Dravidians from Sri Lanka, (India). ... Southern Sri Lankans today are racially identical to Australia's so-called Aborigines. Abos that do not look "Abo" live in Tasmania. Mainland Abos are tall with wavey hair - Tassie Abos are short with curly hair like Melanesians in Papua. (STORM, Australia, March 2006)

TEACHERS: 20% of new teachers in Britain are from overseas as are 2/3rds of new doctors. (STORM, Aus, March 2006)

RAF: Royal Air Force has for the first time launched a recruitment drive aimed specifically at homosexuals. (STORM, Aus, (March 2006)

EXCOMMUNICATION: China was once almost completely conquered by the Catholic Church. Since then the Roman Catholic religion is tolerated only because its Chinese Catholic bishops are appointed by the state. In frustration, Pope Bendict XVI recently excommunicated two bishops recently appointed by the state. (Story in *News & Advance*, p.2, Lynchburg. May 5, 2006)

BLACKOUT LIFTED? *The Christian Science Monitor*, March 20, 2006, ran an article about the "Hard New World for Afrikaners" under black rule. "Blacks are the preferred candidates for civil service positions and private-sector jobs. Whites are living in squatter camps." This is a first among mainstream publications. Now, let's see what white hypocrites do - now that they know.

> *"If any provide not for his own, and specially for those of his own house, he hath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel." I Tim 5:8*

ALGERIA: Only a few Islamic guerrillas have surrendered despite an amnesty program. As many as 800 others remain at large. The Islamist insurgency began after a fundamentalist political party was denied victory in national elections. As many as 200,000 people have been killed according to the government. (CSM, March 20, p.7, 2006)

ESAU'S HOLLYWOOD: A new biography of Barbra Streisand, *Barbra*, by Christopher Anderson claims the following partial list of her sex partners: Warren Beatty, the Late Canadian Prime Minister Pierre Trudeau, Steve McQueen, Richard Gere, Kris Kristofferson, Don John, Jon Voight,

Andre Agassi, Peter Jennings, and Prince Charles. (*THE WEEK*, p.8, Apr 7, 2006

IRA DISARMS: The IRA has again pledged to disarm. In the past each pledge was a ploy to win more political power for the IRA's political wing, Sinn Fein. The result is that moderate political forces in Northern Ireland have been destroyed. There is no pledge to give back wealth stolen, to disband, or apologize for the 3,000 people killed during the years of bombings and back- alley executions.

PLEASE: "Please" and "Thank-You" smooth transactions between the children of Jacob who are equals. They are almost never used by Esau's media. Esau rules from the top down and doesn't need to say "Please" and "Thank-You". He takes what he wants. It's his due!

RUSSIA: The supreme Court of Russia barred candidates of the nationalist party *Motherland* from the December election for the Moscow legislature, because of racist remarks made about migrants from the Caucuses. (*Impact*, P.O. Box 28233, Sunnyside 0132, Rep. of SA)

RKH: Note the condemnation of people called "racist" by the media owner.

FINLAND: Somali immigrants comprise less than 1% of Helsinki's population but commit 20% of all violent street crimes. (*Impact*- S. Africa)

SWEDEN: In Malmo, the third-largest city in Sweden, the police admit that they no longer control the city. It is effectively ruled by violent bands of Moslem immigrants. The

police are afraid to enter parts of the city without backup. (*Impact* - S. Africa)

CHINA: China has a policy of ethnically cleansing non-Chinese nationalities on its soil. This process has been going on for some time in Manchuria, Tibet, Inner Mongolia and Turkestan. Ethnic Chinese are now in the majority in the Russian Far-East, and there is a Chinese Diaspora of over 30 millions in SE Asia, including over a million in Australia. These minorities often dominate local economies and remain loyal to China, regardless of its political system. (*Australian Resurgence*)

PRISON RAPE: The Dept of Justice in its first report estimated 8,210 cases of rape and sexual abuse in US prisons last year. Almost half of the alleged acts involved staff misconduct toward inmates. (*Christian Science Monitor*, p.20, Aug 1, 2005)

SHADES OF KALI: Even after the Nagasaki atomic bomb was dropped, Japan's military rulers still thought the country should commit collective suicide. "Would it not be wondrous for this whole nation to be destroyed like a beautiful flower?", said War Minister Korechika Anami. *The WEEK*, p.13, Aug 12, 2005.

RKH: It's time for the Saxon to wake up and smell the coffee. Other races don't think the way Saxon's think. Their *God of the land* and his laws are different from God the WORD and His Law.

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 382

ENEMY Of GOD & MAN

Who is this new God?
Where is the old one?

Philip Morris

Ikey Hoard was a fixer at the Southside Philip Morris plant. He fixed the broken cigarette machines and was the

union representative. I was being trained to be a shift foreman and was pretty helpless. Ikey had broken in a lot of new managers. He took me under his wing and told me stories about the depression.

Jobs were hard to get. Women were oftentimes the sole support for their families. Dark skinned plant inspectors from NY who could scarcely speak English would come to Richmond and walk down the aisles between the machines and point to this woman or that and she would have to have sex with him - or lose her job and her children might starve. Jobs were scarce.

The story violated the Law about having strangers rule over you and having strangers in the land.

> *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deut 17:15; "Their nobles shall be of themselves, and their governor shall precede from the midst of them." Jer 30:21*

Every minister of The WORD in Richmond was obligated by LAW to teach their congregations the LAW and the consequences of Law violation .

> *"When they heard the Law, they excluded from Israel all who were of foreign descent." Neh: 13:3; "Obey the voice of the LORD, and do all his commandments." Deut 30:8; "Read this law before all Israel ... that they may ... do all the words of this law." Deut 31:11-12; "Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man." Eccl 12:13*

If the preachers had done their duty - the things described would never have happened - but they didn't teach the people, and things like that did happen.[1] I heard the stories from Ikey and a few old timers - not from the preachers. The preachers

turned their collective backs on God-the-WORD rather than offend the children of Esau or their corporations.

Massacres Of 1622 & 1642

Strangers are not allowed in our land.

> *"They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." Ex 23:33; "I will deliver the inhabitants of the land into your hand; and thou shall drive them out before thee." Ex 23:31.*

The stacks of mutilated bodies comprising almost half the white men, women and children of the Virginia Colony resulted from the Indian massacres of 1622 and 1642. The colony almost ceased to exist before the thick-headed prelates of the Church of England noticed that the modified Scriptures they were teaching cost the Crown more than they gained. Many more settlers had been scalped, skinned and burned alive than could be made good with red converts.

African Colonization

The King, head of the Church of England, was a stock holder in the company that sold black slaves into Virginia. Twice Virginia petitioned to get the trade stopped. Twice the Crown warned Virginia not to protest the trade or "risk royal displeasure".

After gaining independence, a Baptist minister organized the African Colonization Society. Its purpose - buy black slaves, teach them to farm, and then colonize them back in Africa. The price paid for the slaves was to be used to hire white replacement workers from Europe.

---

1 *"To him that knoweth to do good and doeth it not, to him it is sin." Jas 4:17*

Almost everyone belonged; Tom Jefferson belonged; my great-grandfather owned more than 100 slaves - he belonged. Tens of thousands of slaves were bought, trained, given seed, implements, and farmland and returned to Africa. The Crown, responsible for bringing slaves here, had nothing to do with their return.

A handful of white industrialists financed "radical abolition" - free the slaves WITHOUT paying for them.[2] Radical abolition would deprive farm owners of money to hire white replacement help from Europe.[3] It was designed to destroy the South's self-sufficient farm system.

Col. Earnest Sevier Cox was "Colonization" chairman when I lived in Richmond. Every Session of the Legislature he would go before the Virginia assembly and ask for money to pay transportation costs for black colonists to go back to Africa. Thousands of blacks filled the gallerys, halls, porches, and yards. Every Session the Virginia assembly would applaud long and loud - and do nothing.[4] The preachers could have generated the support needed, but they didn't.[5]

2 *"Thou shall not steal." Ex 20:15; "Whoso is partner with a thief hateth his own soul." Pr 29:24; "Know ye not that .... thieves ... shall (not) inherit the kingdom of God." I Cor 6:9,10*

3 "Next, Karl Marx. The Protocols say, 'The aristocracy of the peoples, as a political force, is dead ... but as *landed proprietors* they can still be harmful to us from the fact that they are self-sufficing in the resources upon which they live. It is essential therefore for us at whatever cost *to* deprive them of their land." *The Controversy of Zion* by Douglas Read, Noontide Press, Newport Beach, CA, 1985. p. 219

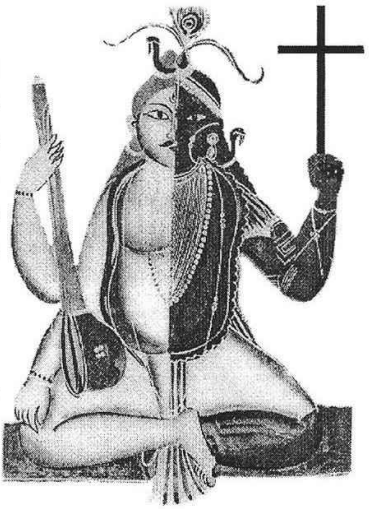
4 *"For if we sin willfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins." Heb 10:26*

5 *"When a person ... sins ... about an event he saw, or knew, if he does not relate it, he shall bear his crime." Le 5:1*

Two Gods

Western man has two Gods; the genuine and the fraud. The genuine is the separatist God-the-WORD. The fraud is the integrationist WORD. The genuine God- the-WORD says;

> *"For I the Lord, do not change." Mal 3:6*[6]



Hari-Hara - God of Integration - Posing as the Christian God

The enemy attempts to modify the WORD by combining him with other Gods to gain that which is unLAWFUL. God-the-WORD warns against kings, usury, strangers, undivided land and monopolies, and those who desire them: *"Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter!" Isaiah 5:20-21.*

The WORD tells us how to discover true from false. *"By their acts ye shall know them." Matt 7:20* A false God is one who maintains that a thing is true when the WORD says it is false.

---

6 *"Jesus Christ the same yesterday, today, and forever." Heb 13:8; "The scripture cannot be broken." John 10:35; "It is easier for heaven and earth to pass, than one tittle of the Law to fail." Lu 16:17*

The False God

The greatest enemy of the WORD is Brahma. He is the combination of all Gods. His primary weapons are gold and deception. He uses them to buy kings and priests and capture the minds of the people.

His greatest enemy is Adam-man - the "White-devil". Adam-man must be destroyed so that this evil age can end and a new age can begin. Adam-man has always stood in the way of the destruction of the earth.

Brahma's manifested symbol of death and destruction is *Kali* - standing on the body of a blue-eyed white-devil while holding a severed head in her hand.

Brahma's manifested symbol of integration-warfare against Adam-Man is *Hari-Hara*. Hari-Hara is a mixed-breed - half white and half black (seen on the facing page). He is the God that destroyed Adam-man in India and many other places in the world. Hari-Hara is the primary weapon of the sons-of-Esau. Their followers use him against Adam-man today.

Survival Lesson

God-the-WORD established a training manual for his people which says; *"This is the book of the generations of Adam." Gen 5:1.* It is man's history book. Other races have their own Gods and their own holy books. God- the-WORD is Adam-man's God.[7]

7 "ADAM" in Hebrew is *Man*: "MAN - Heb: adam - those who blush rosy") *Strong's Concordance.* "Adam- man".

Beasts

The WORD speaks of "Beasts". God created man and beast. The *American Heritage Dictionary*'s third definition of BEAST is "A brutal, contemptible person." We think of him as Lawless non-man with the nature of an animal. This brutal, Lawless "Beast" wears clothing in Johah 3:8, "Beast", *"cries mightily unto God". Johah 3:8*, "Beast" has hands. Exodus 19:13, "Beast" capable of mixing with man. Jer. 31:27, "Beast" keeps the vineyard. Song of Solomon, Chap 1., Jesus called the Syro-Phoenician woman a "dog". Dogs, swine, beasts, are descriptive words for Lawless, brutal, contemptible beings.

The instructions from the WORD are strict when dealing with "beast"; *"If a man (Heb:adam - "man" - blush red) lie with a beast, he shall surely be put to death: and ye shall slay the beast. And if a woman ... lie down thereto, thou shalt kill the woman and the beast." Leviticus 20:15-16, Lev 18:23; Ex 22:19*

The curse for man's disobedience is, *"I will send wild beasts among you which shall rob you of your children." Lev 26:22*. The coupling of man and beast results in more beasts, fewer *man*, and increasing problems.

The story is old: *"A multitude of beasts came all around them (Adam & Eve). It was satan's doing ... in order to wage war against Adam through marriage." I Adam & Eve 69:11*. The war of racial interbreeding has been waged against man since the beginning.

Look at the mathematics - a beast kills a man and substracts one man. He breeds a man's woman and man is deprived of one of his own kind and the beast gains one of his own kind - a double victory. It is the easiest amd most practical way to

vanquish the obstacle to Brahma's long awaited *nirvana* (See HR #366).

The WORD Orders Separation

From the very first the WORD commands man to be separate from other peoples of the earth: *"So shall we be separated, I and all of Thy people, from all the people that are upon the face of the earth." Ex 33:16.*

Not only from aliens but from kinsmen who have been mixed with aliens *"Now it came to pass, when they had heard the law, that they separated from Israel all the mixed multitudes." Neh 13:3; "A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of Israel." Deut 23:2*

Servants of Hari-Hara, posing as Christians, constantly modify the WORD. To answer them one must know some of the basic stories from the WORD.

Sarah's Sorrow

Isaac had two sons - Jacob and Esau. Esau broke his parents' hearts because he took strangers for his wives:

> *"Esau was forty years old when he took to wife Judith the daughter of Beeri the Hittite, and Bashemath the daughter of Elon the Hittite: Which were a grief of mind unto Isaac and to Rebekah." (Gen. 26:34) "And Rebekah said to Isaac, I am weary of my life ... if Jacob take a wife of the daughters of Heth, such as these which are of the daughters of the land, what good shall my life do me?" Gen. 27:46; "And Isaac called Jacob ... and charged him, and said unto him, Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Canaan. ... And Esau seeing that the daughters of Canaan pleased not Isaac his*

father; Then went Esau unto Ishmael, and took unto the wives which he had Mahalath, the daughter of Ishmael Abraham's son ... to be his wife." Gen 28:1, 8-9.

Esau not only disobeyed his mother and father by being an integrationist, he was also a murderer. Here's this story;

Esau Murders Nimrod

"And king Nimrod reigned securely, and all the earth was under his control, and all the earth was of one tongue and words of union." Jasher 9:20

"Nimrod ... rebelled against the Lord, and taught all his subjects and the people of the earth his wicked ways." Jasher 7:23-46

Nimrod had a special cloak that he had inherited and when he wore that cloak people believed his words and he was able to rule the world. Esau coveted that cloak and vowed to take it. This is how he did it;

"Esau started suddenly from his lurking place, and drew his sword, and hastened and ran to Nimrod and cut off his head ... and Esau took the valuable garments of Nimrod, which Nimrod's father had bequeathed to Nimrod, and with which Nimrod prevailed over the whole land." Jasher 17:7,10

This cloak is said to be the reason that Esau is as powerful as he is to this day. Some say that today's media are Esau's cloak. Others say that the modified-WORD is Esau's Cloak. Regardless, it is written;

"Esau was a designing and deceitful man, one who hunted after the hearts of men and he stole their minds." Jasher 29:20

Esau's murders and deceptions are the reason that God said:

> *"Jacob have I loved but Esau have I hated." Romans 9:13*

The thing that makes Jacob cautious when dealing with Esau is Esau's promise;

> *"Esau said ... I (will) slay my brother Jacob." Ge 27:41*

Dinah - Road To One People

Integrationists say that rape is not serious. Scripture relates this story:

Isaac had a daughter named Dinah. Dinah was raped by a stranger who then wanted her for a wife. He also wanted his people and Isaac's people to integrate and become one people. This is how the dual problem of rape and integration was handled.

Shechem, an alien, the son of Hamor the Hivite, prince of the country saw and desired Dinah. He lay in wait for her and when she passed he seized and raped and defiled her.

Shechem then asked his father to get Dinah as a wife for him. Hamor came to Jacob and said, *"Pray, give her to my son to wife, amd make ye marriages with us, and give your daughters unto us and take our daughters unto you."*

And the sons of Jacob answered deceitfully because Shechem had used deceit and had defiled Dinah their sister.

> *"We will give our daughters unto you, and we will take your daughters unto us ... and we will become one people. .... if ye will be circumcised." Gen 34:15-16*

They agreed to become circumcised, and on the third day when they were sore - the sons of Jacob took their swords and slew all the males with edge of the sword and took Dinah out of Shechem's house because they had defiled their sister.

The lesson of Dinah teaches that there is no way that the children of Isaac will ever become one with another people; there is no way they will ever tolerate or forgive the rape of one of their daughters; and there is no way that circumcisiom, or a promise, or a ritual, or an oath will purify an alien to prepare him to become one with Israel. The reason is simple. It is forbidden by Law.

> *"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord; even to his tenth generation shall he not enter into the congregation of the Lord (Israel)." Deut 23:2*

The Return From Captivitiy

Integrationist servants of Hari-Hari say that the Sons-of-Esau can become one with the Sons-of-Jacob by simply accepting the teachings of the Lord God of Israel. That's not what the WORD teaches.

There is a story in Scripture where aliens moved into the land of Israel, adopted their religion, built temples to the God of Israel and desired to become one with Israelites - but were still rejected. The story is as follows:

The Children of Israel had been taken into captivity. While in captivity in Babylon they asked permission to return to their old homeland and rebuild their destroyed temple. The king thought it a good idea to appease as many gods as possible and so he permitted them to return.

When the Israelites arrived back in the land of Israel they encountered an alien people. The ancestors of these people

had been brought in to live and work in the vacant lands after the children of Israel had been removed so that the lands would remain productive. Teachers of the WORD had also been imported so that these aliens would know the proper God to worship.

These so-called Bible-believing aliens wanted to work with the returning Israelites to rebuild the temple. They filled every requirement that modern day apostate preachers accept about aliens who wish to incorporate themselves into the body of Israel. This was the result:

> *"Now when the adversaries of Judah and Benjamin heard that the children of the captivity builded the temple unto the Lord God of Israel; Then they came to ... the chief of the fathers, and said unto them. Let us build with you: for we seek your God, as ye do; and we do sacrifice unto him since the days of Esarhaddon king of Assur, which brought us up thither.*
>
> *"But ... the fathers of Israel, said unto them, Ye have nothing to do with us to build a house unto our God; but we ourselves together will build unto the Lord God of Israel." Ezra 4:1-3*

Best read that again. The rule is - that under no circumstances are the children of Esau allowed to worship with or marry the children of Israel. They can learn the Laws, get baptized, make offerings, get circumcised, perform the rituals and do whatever else they like, and the answer will always remain the same;

> *"The fathers of Israel, said unto them, Ye have nothing to do with us to build a house unto our God; but we ourselves together will build unto the Lord God of Israel."*

Even the Romans who came later knew about and respected this requirement of the WORD.[8]

The Greeks

We remember how Alexander The Great invaded India and then departed thinking that he was the conqueror. However, the Indian journals record the incident quite differently;

> *"King (Asoka) considers moral conquest (that is, conquest by Dharma),[9] the most important conquest. He has achieved this moral conquest repeatedly both here and among the peoples living beyond the borders of his kingdom ... where the yona (Greek) king Antiyoka rules." The Edicts of Asoka,* N.A. Nikam & Richard McKeon, Univ Chic Press, Chicago 1959, p.29. (The footnote to this: "The king referred to has been identified as follows: Antiyoka = Antiochus II."

This Greek King Antiochus took his new-found Hindu knowledge and put it to work in the lands he ruled in the Near East. The Book of Maccabees records the following:

> *"King Antiochus wrote to his whole kingdom, that all should be one people, And every one should leave his laws ... For the king has sent letters ... that they should follow the strange laws of the land ... to the end they*

8 *"When you go through these (first) cloisters, unto the ... temple, there was a partition made of stone all round, ... upon it stood pillars, at equal distances from one another, declaring the law of purity, some in Greek and some in Roman letters, that 'no foreigner should go within that sanctuary'." Josephus, Wars of the Jews 5:5:2*

9 *"One shall not condemn another religion or race by word or deed." King Asoka. 304 B.C.-232 B.C. (Father of Buddhism)*

might forget the law, and change all the ordinances ... Then many of the people were gathered utnto them, to wit, every one that forsook the law." I Maccabees 1:41-52."

If one will take the time to go to his computer and type in the name of a Greek or Roman God and the word "Hindu" right afterwards - he will learn the Hindu name of the Greek and Roman Gods. Thanks to Antiochus, the re-interpreted Greek Gods were actually Hindu Gods with Greek names. Roman and Greek Gods were Gods imported from India.

Many Israelites refused to integrate with the alien peoples brought into the land or accept the new alien Gods brought from India by Antiochus. Their protest started the long drawn out Maccabean Wars - so vividly related in the *Apocrypha*.[10]

HYRCANUS

Following the victorious Maccabean Wars a war hero took control of the country and became both king and high-priest. His name was Hyrcanus. He was a talented military man.

Hyrcanus invaded Edom - the land of Esau - and took over its rich trade. But, he did not drive the Idumeans away. He made both the land of Idumea and its people a part of his own kingdom. He forced the Idumeans, who had been cursed by God, to be circumcised, and he made them promise to obey the Laws. He then pronounced them "Israelites". He could easily pass for a modern integrationist.

---

10 The Apocrypha was removed from the KJ Bible circa 1830s in preparation for a reintroduction of Antiochus' decree. This decree took the form of the enactment of the 14th Amendment permitting strangers to vote and rule over man; This, plus the decrees of the High Priest of the God of the Land, Earl Warren, that struck down the Saxon nation's law of right of association which brought them in line with the Hindu Dharma Law of Asoka the Great.

Hyrcanus forgot the fate of the strangers who raped Diana, Hyrcanus ignored that fact that the children-of-Esau remain children-of-Esau - even when circumcised, converted, baptized and covered with promises, blessings and benedictions.

These newly conquered and "converted" Edomites were allowed to enter the mainstream of Israel. They quickly formed their own Sadducean Party that recognized "no heaven" - a Hindu belief. They cornered economics - a Hindu "usury" monopoly - and they ended up ruling the land through their son Herod the Edomite (*"Thou shalt not have a stranger rule over thee"*) - the one who killed the Israelite Children.

Later, in the war with Rome, these Sadducees helped divide the surrounded and beleaguered Jerusalem into three contending parties, parties that fought each other and killed more of their own respective groups than were killed by the Roman soldiers.

Hyrcanus, king and high-priest, disobeyed God the WORD and destroyed Judea and its people.

Return Of The Word

The virus of Hinduism brought by Antiochus and those like him spread throughout the Greek and Roman world and had well nigh destroyed the people of Israel before the WORD-made-flesh returned with the WORD to save his people - with this proviso:

> *"I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matthew 5:24*

Marcianism

Rome discovered that the WORD had spread into its borders and was destroying Rome's Hindu Gods. To fight this

new foe Rome introduced a substitute Christianity called Marcianism (HR #239, #375).

This substitute Christianity did away with the Laws, Statutes, and Judgments and opened the religion to everyone in Rome's vast empire. With new bells and whistles, this revised import from India, Brahma's reinterpreted Marcian-Christianity, remains the primary foe of the WORD.

Today

With few exceptions, little remains in Western Christianity recognizable as "Christian" except the name and the ritual.

However, the children of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob have eyes to see: They see that the wealthy mainline churches are losing members in a flood and they see the new temporary circus-churches gaining members in a flood. A quick investigation inside their doors will disclose the common denominator - Esau is there, and there is a general refusal to teach the WORD - God's Law.

Today Caesar and his agents use unLawful taxes, usury, monopoly, racial aliens, and the use of undivided lands. All this would be impossible if Caesar tolerates the LAW of GOD the WORD which forbids them.

So, neither mainstream nor circus-churches teach God's LAW. When God's LAW is not taught it is easy for the lost to forget the WORD of their master:

> *"Do not think that I came to abolish the Law or the Prophets; I did not come to abolish but to fulfill. For truly I say to you, until heaven and earth pass away, not the smallest letter or stroke shall pass from the Law until all is accomplished." Matt 5:17-18*

Not knowing the Law makes it easy to forget how the LAW orders the lives of each of us;

> *"For the Law ranks above affection for parents, so that a man may not for their sakes surrender his virtue, and it overrides love for a wife, so that if she transgress, a man should rebuke her, and it governs love for children, so that if they are naughty a man should punish them, and it controls the claims of friendship, so that a man should reprove his friends if they do evil. "And do not think it a paradoxical thing when Reason through the Law is able to overcome even hatred, so that a man refrains from cutting down the enemy's orchards, and protects the property of the enemy from the spoilers, and gathers up their goods that have been scattered." 4 Maccabees 1:40-41 (Lost Books)*

Conclusion

At last, matters have become simple.

> *"You are servants to whomever you obey" Rom 6:16: "No man can serve two masters." Matt 6:24*

You can choose one of two Gods to rule you: God the WORD:

> **"O children of Israel... You only have I known of all the families of the earth." Amos 3:2; "Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man." Eccl 12:13**

Or, you can cast aside the Scriptures of the Christian faith that condemn integration. Christians are told to *"Come out from among them and be ye separate."*

Buddhist-Hindu writings support integration. They are told, *"We must love everyone without regard to race, creed*

or national origin." Asoka the Great, the Father of Buddhism.

Brahma manifests himself as Hari-Hara - the God of integration.

Integrationists who worship Hari-Hara, the God of Integration, while calling him "Jesus" - are simply anti-Christ heathen - enemies of both God and Man.

==========

Letter From S. Africa by K.J.

The Africanization of S. Africa continues. Black workers are striking. From security guards to bus drivers. When school buses failed to turn up, the black children burnt 50 of them. No firm seems keen to sign a government contract because earlier companies never got paid.

At present, the country is kept running by a few whites. Government matters are getting to be like the war planes the black government recently bought in Europe which can't be flown because they no longer have white pilots. The government asked if they had enough black pilots - and hands were raised everywhere. Blacks will tell you they can do any kind of work - until time comes to do it. Now, the expensive planes sit on the ground without pilots.

Elderly English have been taught to take black babies to shop with them, treating them like their own grandchildren. They follow a different God.

In the Cape, coloured gangs fight constantly. The climate is ripe for revolution and Mbeki tries to take the blame away from himself and his government and place it on the whites by constantly using the word "apartheid" and how the whites still oppress them.

Two members of the "Boeremag escaped from prison and we hope they are far out of reach. They have been in CMax for 3-years while nothing has been found against them. They are two nice young men, not the earring type. Best, K.J.

LETTERS

EDUCATION: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I just want you to know the HR prison outreach has afforded me an education that no university could ever give. T.F. - prisoner New Jersey

---

OPINION: "Kinsman Hoskins; I send your books and newsletters all over the country and more and more of our nation are awakening. I feel that Saxons are beginning to lose their fear of being persecuted for obedience to The WORD." L.R. - New York

---

RECRUIT: "Dear Mr Hoskins: It has been seven years this September since I accepted the faith while reading one of your books. Thank you.

I plan to start my own newsletter and send it to ten people C.R. - Prisoner Oklahoma

RKH: Good. Suggestions: The newsletter can be a daily or once a year. Every reader should have a big or small mailing list and the ability to quickly print labels It's not important that you write your own newsletter. Someone else can write it, or, you can excerpt parts of others' newsletters. The purpose is to pass on news and ideas as fast as you can. Make your newsletter short. People read short before long. A small newsletter can quickly network into several hundred in an emergency. Last: people are interested in subjects, not you. Keep your own opinions to a minimum - your readers have

their own - they want new information. You may be the only one who can give it to them. Good luck!

OPINION: "Dear Dick; I can't imagine what could have possessed you to praise the anti-Christian, re-paganizing Nazis and their SS. The Nazis were wholly despicable + thoroughly opposed to the religion of Jesus Christ. How you could praise them escapes my comprehension. You are misleading your readers + sinning against the Gospel + Jesus Christ." S.F. - Tennessee

RKH: Which Jesus Christ? Whose gospel? After WWII it was customary for the Red Front to smear Germany and its armed forces as being anti-Christian to conceal the Red-Front killing of 30 million Russians, burning to death half-million refugees in the German open-city of "Dresden", and starving to death more than 2 million surrendered German soldiers after the war was over as revealed in "Other Losses" and other publications. It is also general knowledge that there are no six-million bodies, no gas chambers, no human soap and human-skin lampshades. Scads of "witnessess" have recanted and informed the world that German Nuremberg Confessions were obtained by torture - that seems not to bother you at all. Ancient Red Front propaganda won't change the fact that Germans and Jews worked together and devised a "Transfer Agreement". to separate Jew from German. Separation - not integration- is the future.

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 383

RATS & PIGS

I have had trouble walking. To exercise my dogs, I drive to a stretch of unused road and open the door. My Rotts and my little Terrier jump out to start their morning exploration, sniffing, and what have you. Old Sarah stays in the car and keeps me company.

I drive along at 2 miles an hour in the middle of the road. In the unlikely event someone speeds down this isolated dead-end road they must slow for me and also the dogs.

At the end of my driving dog-walk, I toot the horn, the dogs hop in and off we go. They've had their exercise, I've pushed the steering wheel back and forth. Everybody's happy.

Crutches & Slowdown

A year ago I was returning from a long walk when my left knee collapsed. It was all I could do to reach the car 100 yards away. Just that simple.

I don't know if I'm saying this right, but the cushion between the upper and lower leg bone collapsed and bone was rubbing on bone. The doctor washed out bone fragments and stopped much of the pain. Still, for the last year walking has been difficult.

Quick Fix

Problems bring solutions. I quickly learned that everyone in Lynchburg has had knee replacements and now I have one.

My progress is satisfactory, however, my medicine has affected my concentration, so, this newsletter will just contain odd and ends from the past.

Eating Rule

One way we used to get to know a new acquaintance was to ask him where he went to church. Sounds harmless, but it was a loaded question. His answer generally revealed the "law-system" he operated under which told us how to deal with social occasions like eating.

In the early days of Virginia, those appointed to rule the state were members of the king's modified state religion. They ruled over the non-conformists - the Puritans, Covenanters, Huguenots, etc., who were often treated as potential revolutionaries and banned from holding government office.

Actually, it was a dangerous situation for those in government. IF people insist on obeying the WORD as written in the Bible instead of the king - it would cause a revolt that would

put the king out of business. After all, do away with taxes, usury, monopoly, and ban the integration of alien nations into the work force and what need is there for a king?

The predictable result was that the ruling state religion and the non-conformists locked horns all the time, and this included disputes about food.

Knowing where someone went to church helped avoid embarrassment at the dinner table.

Salt Water Scavengers

In Virginia in the old days, people either ate shrimp, oysters, crabs, lobster, etc. - or they didn't. It depended on their religion. Most dissenters didn't because the Bible said not to while those who went to the king's church did.

Time has added practicality to faith in the disagreements about food that both sides now understand or ought to understand..

For example: My daughter is an emergency room nurse at a Virginia Beach hospital. The greatest number of emergencies they have are people who suddenly become ill from eating salt-water scavengers - oysters, shrimp, clams, crabs, lobster, etc.

When someone eats a salt-water scavenger he is eating a delicacy that can kill him. A salt-water scavenger is nature's garbage processor. It removes filth from the water. If the scavenger feeds on rotten decaying matter - there is a possibility that when you eat the same scavenger you also eat the same rotten decaying poison matter the scavenger has taken into its system. The result - your breathing may suddenly begin to shut down. If it does before aid arrives - you're dead.

It happens all the time in the emergency room down at Virginia Beach.[1]

Staying Alive At Jamestown

Bartholomew Hoskins arrived at Jamestown at age 15 in 1615. We've been told his brother was a protestant minister to a Catholic king - a job similar to bomb-disposal today. The family wanted him out of England to ensure that at least one family member would survive if things turned nasty.

Before the age of newspapers, radio and TV, the church was the place where the king's announcements were read to his subjects - every Sunday. The pastor would read the royal proclamations and those who were absent from services were fined.[2]

The Hoskins were dissenters. But the crown fined those who didn't attend service. It was expensive being fined month after month for none-attendance so most of Virginia's dissenters went to the state church to avoid the expense. Attendance allowed them to hold office and go into businesses otherwise closed to them. The Hoskins went to the state church every Sunday like most everyone else but kept Bible Law at home and when among their friends.

---

1 Forbidden: Eels & shell fish, scavengers, Lev 11:10-20; pig, Lev 11:7; Duck, goose, swan, sea-birds & web-footed birds, scavengers. Prohibition includes their eggs. Lev 11:13-20; Deut. 14:12-18

2 FOOTNOTE: Virginia was a cheap producer of tobacco for the crown monopoly. It was sent to Britain, processed, and sold at a large markup elsewhere. Black slaves were introduced to lower labor cost. Pigs to feed them were introduced since they are cheaper to raise than beef or mutton. The king's state-church blessed the undertaking - which is what state-churches were created to do.

Religion In Transition

The king was a tyrant in America and elsewhere. England invaded and conquered Scotland twice - in 1715 and 1745. Thousands upon thousands of Presbyterian Scot prisoners' of war were unloaded at Yorktown and sold as indentured slaves to pay their passage. These POWs were mostly well educated and were quickly set to work educating the children of Virginia planters, children like George Washington, Thomas Jefferson and the like.[3]

This input helped bring along a war with Britain that had long been smoldering - a war the Americans won. The king's priests went back to England and for a long time afterward Virginia's state churches stood empty. Gradually, other denominations moved in and began holding services. Same people, same building - but this time teaching the unmodified WORD.

Old habits die hard. Virignia had followed England's state religion for two and a half centuries. The fact is that business and social cliques were pretty well set around this fact of life. England's state church, through its agents, remained a power behind Virginia's scenes. As an example; my uncle Andrew Jackson Montague was a Baptist. He ran for governor several times and was defeated every time. It was quietly suggested that he better become an Episcopalian if he expected to be elected governor. He did and and he was. .

3 Scot POWs were accused of teaching Americans Latin, Greek, Hebrew, math, and to hate the English.

How Dr. William Got 10,000 Acres

Dr. William Hoskins married Janet Carter Roy. Her brother, Capt Charles Roy, aged 19, was killed at the Wilderness. They never found his body. Charles was supposed to inherit his father's plantation, which now went to Janet and her husband, Dr. William Hoskins. This is how he got 10,000 acres of plantation land.

A plantation isn't a farm as we think of farms today. It is a place to plant people - hence - a plantation. Just about everything in the new world was plantation land. There was Plymouth Plantation, Virginia Plantation, etc. The land was divided among the people to be passed on to their descendants forever.[4] Laws were even passed to prevent the sale of plantation land outside of families.

Initially, Virginia had been established by investors who called themselves *The Virginia Company*. When the company became profitable, King James I dissolved the company and made Virginia his own royal colony.

Kings and their backers aren't interested in plantations. They are interested in profits, cheap labor, and managers. To them land is a commodity to be bought and sold. This resulted in all sorts of trouble between the King and the colonists when the King tried to sell land where people had established plantations for themselves and their descendants.

---

4 *"Joshua divided the whole land by lots to Israel for an inheritance, as the Lord had commanded him." Jasher 90:19; "The land shall be divided for an inheritance ... To many thou shalt give the more ... to few thou shalt give the less ... the land shall be divided by lot: according to ... their fathers they shall inherit." Num 26:53-55; (GB) "Ye shall not offer unto the Lord ... an offering thereof in your land." Lev 22:24;* (Family records show that back in Scotland our family gave land to the Catholic Church in exchange for praying dead family members out of Purgatory.) *"Ye shall hallow the 50th year ... and ye shall return every man unto his possession." Lev. 25:10; "If thou wilt not ... do all the words of the law ... ye shall be plucked from off the land." Deut 58:66*

Land Seizures

The South was invaded and lost the War Between the States. Conquered Virginia was turned into a military district occupied by a federal army and governed by blacks. Whites were not allowed to vote. The blacks passed horrendous taxes on land which produced almost nothing for owners who had no way to pay the taxes. Bankruptcies were universal. Plantations became farms overnight - mere merchandise to be bought and sold. He couldn't pay the land taxes and feed his family at the same time. Like so many others he felt fortunate to find a Yankee land company who took the 10,000 acres off his hands for a few cents on the dollar. The fact that Dr. William Hoskins owned 10,000 acres - well, that and 50¢ will get you a cup of coffee.[5]

How Dr. Hoskins Stopped Drinking

Dr. Hoskins lived down in King and Queen County. The Federal occupation government had taken his land so he moved from the old Dragon Plantation to an office at Carlton's Corner. There were more people and more patients there.

One of the things Dr. Hoskins enjoyed was meeting at the end of the day with his old war comrades for a few drinks. They met across the road at Carlton's Store - in spite of the promise he had made to his wife not to drink.

One evening, Dr. Hoskins was enjoying the company of the local gentry when a colored servant rushed in and told him that he'd better get home fast that Missus had packed up the family coach, had loaded the children and was fixing to go back to her parents at Ashdale. This was serious. He had married Jannet Carter Roy, and when he promised her he

5 I've seen a handful of plantations which have survived having ten or twelve generations buried in the same family cemetery.

would stop drinking she really expected him to keep his promise.

Dr. William walked back across the road and saw that his wife Jannet was really going to leave. The coach was loaded and fixing to leave; so he made the best of a bad situation - he repeated once more his promise to stop drinking and staighten up - and he did.

That's how Dr. William Hoskins stopped drinking. Not only did he become a teetotaler for the rest of his life, he went to church service every Sunday and was the first white man to be elected to the state legislature from King & Queen County after the War. I saw his picture in the Capitol building.

Wagons

People aren't interested in wagons today, but some day they may need to become interested again. The wagons of the 1800s were different from the wagons of the 1600s and 1700s. The early ones were bigger - they were designed to navigate rougher roads - roads that received little maintenance. A lot of roadwork was done from the late 1600s through the 1700s, so from then on, wagons were built smaller. It worked this way.

People from Tidewater going to Richmond, Baltimore, Boston or Charleston usually went by water. Most roads were local and only went to nearby boat landings where they picked up shipments. By the 1800s overland roads had received some maintenance, but in the 1600s and 1700s maintenance was rare and most overland roads had potholes remarkable for their size. They could easily wreck a modern car. To navigate these hazards required large wheels - very large wheels. They could roll over most deep potholes with only a slight "bump".

Large wheels require large wagons. The Conostoga wagons that settlers used to go West in the mid-1800s are examples of the type of overland wagons needed for really rough terrain. They weren't designed for working in the fields - they were cross- country vehicles - great big things.

The Hoskins family coach that Jannet Carter Roy used was old and it was big - a big family coach used infrequently. It would carry a surprising number of passengers and some lasted more than a century.

The wheel size alone on family coaches and cross-country wagons of the 1700s and the 1800s Western expansion would make Hollywood movie stagecoaches look small.

Hookworm

Daddy told me about hookworm.Lots of white people in Essex and King & Queen were sick when he was young. No one knew why. They were listless, wouldn't eat, couldn't work, couldn't go to school, and died young. It appeared to affect only white people - the colored didn't seem to be greatly affected.

Dr. Bagby from upper Essex County discovered that the white population was eaten up with hookworm - a disease brought to America by black slaves. Most American doctors had never heard of hookworm. This changed when Dr. Bagby set up a demonstration at a meeting of the Virginia Medical Association in Richmond complete with rows of microscopes so the doctors could see for themselves. It was the first time it had ever been done and it caused a sensation.

Families which had been sickly for generations suddenly got well. They stood up and led normal lives. Once doctors knew what to look for - hookworm virtually disappeared from Virginia in a few short years.

A recent edition of *National Geographic* included a piece about Andersonville Prison where so many northern prisoners died during the War Between The States. It appears that the primary killer of Union prisoners wasn't the Southern guards, bad food, or Commandant Wirt who was in charge of the camp and who was hanged after being blamed for camp conditions. It was hookworm.

This alien endemic disease of the Negro killed their deliverers by the tens of thousands.

Aliens & Their Diseases

The Bible has much to say about consorting with aliens. Let's remember that non-venereal syphilis contracted by Spanish explorers from the American Indians and taken back to Europe killed half of Europe's population.

Once again, fleas on rats brought the Black Plague from Islam where it is endemic in places like Saudi-Arabia. While in Arabia the disease comes and goes - in Europe it killed half the population before it left.

AIDS

AIDS appears to have the characteristics of an epidemic. I have been told that it is difficult for Whites to catch the disease except from someone who already has the disease. While reaching epidemic proportions among strangers, it is rare for Whites to contract the disease except from sexual contact with alien carriers. It would seem to be sensible advice to warn our people to terminate relationships with anyone who engages in interracial relationships. Sexual intercourse should be reserved for Saxon men and wives only. Even simple physical contact could become deadly.

Conclusion

The WORD was given to the Saxon to save him from things that would destroy him. The future may reveal that avoiding forbidden food and avoiding consorting with Lawless people may be a matter of life or death.

PIGS

I was brought up loving sugar-cured Virginia ham. We always had several curing in the smokehouse at the farm and when we moved to Lynchburg we always had several curing in the attic.

Except for a few, most Virginians felt the same way we did about Virginia ham. After I was saved on 28 April 1965, I started studying, and my studies ran into the part about diet.

> *"Thou shalt not eat any abominable thing. ... the swine, because it divideth the hoof, yet cheweth not the cud, it is unclean unto you: ye shall not eat of their flesh, nor touch their dead carcass." Deut 14:3,8*

That's pretty cut and dried. There was something else. There was a time when eating pig was considered submission to the alien God-of-the-land, and refusal to eat pig was considered rebellion. Following is a case of the latter kind where a man believed his life was of less value than submitting to eating pork:

Eat Pig Or Fight

> *"In those days arose Mattathias ... "The king's officers, such as compelled the people ... to make them sacrifice ... came unto ... Mattathias ... Then answered the king's officers, and said to Mattathias on this wise, Thou are a ruler, and an honorable and great man in*

this city ... Now ... fulfill the king's commandment ... and thou and thy children shall be honoured with silver and gold, and many rewards.

"Then Mattathias answered ... Though all the nations that are under the king's dominion obey him, and fall away every one from the religion of their fathers, and give consent to his commandments ... God forbid that we should forsake the law and the ordinances. We will not harken to the king's words, to go from our religion, either on the right hand, or the left...." I Mac 2:1-22

Mattathias then wreaked vengeance on the violators of God's law and thus began the Maccabean Revolt that freed the land from lawless strangers. It all started with the eating of pig - an animal that God forbade his people to eat.

What To Do?

I was told that this Law was no longer obeyed because of the clean conditions pigs were raised under and meat raised this way could in no way present a danger.

I then talked to others who explained that a pig is a scavenger like a skunk or a buzzard. The scavenger's entire body is made to dismember and dissolve rotten poison carrion. The process of dissolving begins the instant one contacts the scavenger. From the moment one eats a delicious mouthful of good old Virginia ham the ham begins its natural job of dissolving one's digestive tract.

In short, scavengers are created to dissolve offal in their special acid filled bodies. The entire scavenger body works to digest whatever it comes in contact with. It continues working whether you are inside it - or it is inside you. If inside you it attacks whatever is already weak within your system.

Very often it is your immune system that is first damaged while trying to ward off the scavenger's attack. I have heard that one can feed a pig strychnine, a deadly poison, without making him sick.

My Experience

As mentioned before, my father was raised near Hoskins Creek in Tidewater and kept the old eating habits taught by the old state religion. Dad said he could tell the river an oyster came from by its taste. Maybe he could. As far back as I can remember our family enjoyed oysters, crabs, Virginia ham, and bear meat when we could get it.

As a child I had chronic earaches. When the pain became more than I could bear Daddy would lance them. When I was a teen-ager I had boils. I played football games with boils. I haven't words that will describe that experience.

This last may be a coincidence, but it is a fact. As I said before, I accepted the WORD on April 28, 1965. I read the Scriptures against eating scavengers. I stopped eating them. I haven't had an earache or boil since. Just like that!

Coincidence?

I don't think so.

Virginia Hospitality

My wife has an aunt who married a preacher sixty years ago and moved away. Her husband died and she came back home to be near her family.

In Lynchburg, when there is sickness in a family, friends often drop off a meal to help out.

During my recent convalescence, my wife's aunt dropped off supper - the best smelling BBQ you ever saw -

Pork Barbeque!

LETTERS

NEW JOB: "Dear Hoskins Family; I don't know whether I'll ever get out of prison or not. I do know that God has me here for a reason. God may use me to help the other guys in this Prison. If not for me teaching what I've learned, those of my kind here would not hear the truth. I hope to grow into a man our Father will be proud of. I've never been much of nothing. Now I am a Child of Yahweh and a beacon of light in a very dark prison." J.E. - prisoner Alabama

---

GETTING BETTER: "Dear Mr. Hoskins; Every day we are making ground. And not to sound boastful, but as I become more and more fluent with the literature of revisionist history and the *true* Christian faith, I am able to present a more persuasive and educated argument to bring in more kinsmen to the movement." S.A. - prisoner Michigan

FORGET THE MIDEAST REMEMBER THE BORDER

Remember, America is undergoing a mass invasion by aliens on our southern border. The hue-and-cry became so loud that the president sent an unarmed national guard to the border to help with guard duties - an unarmed national guard having neither weapons nor ammunition.

When this stratagem failed to quiet his critics, a war was expanded in the Mideast that has thus far cost 2,500 American and countless Arab lives.

Every newspaper, TV and radio broadcast is full of the Mideast fighting - and all the while the invasion of America's southern border continues unabated - pushed off the front page - but ongoing as if it had never been mentioned - millions

upon millions upon millions of invaders. Remember Number #6 of the "#36 Strategies" the Children of Esau use against us; ***6 - Talk one thing - act something else.*** C) Attack Iraq to detract attention from the ongoing alien invasion and occupation of America.

UNFILTERED NEWS

MERCHANT NOBLEMAN: Lord Levy, the UK Labour Party's chief fundraiser and close friend of prime-minister Tony Blair, was arrested in relation to a cash-for-honours scandal. Police were investigating to see if Lord Levy had agreed to advance millions of pounds in secret loans to Labour in the knowledge that repayment would not be enforced. (Fin Times p.16, July 15-16, 2006)

WELL? The son of black Virginia Supreme Court Chief Justice Leroy Hassell Sr. was jailed for stealing from his employer. He had faced a sentence of up to 20 years in prison on the embezzlement charge which was suspended. Lawyer George Martin, a family friend of the Hassells, said Hassell Jr. has already had to answer to a higher court - his parents. They took away his driving privileges and placed him on what amounts to house arrest. (Story in *News & Advance*, C3, July 2, 2006)

ABOMINATION: "The first openly gay Episcopal bishop said at a packed church that he is 'not an abomination' as he pleaded with the denomination not to bar gays from the office of bishop ... 'I am not an abomination before God' he told the Episcopal General Convention." *Hartford Covenant, CT.* June 15, 2006

NEVER FORGET: Giving credence to talk of a low-grade but bloody never-ending counter-reformation is that those targeted in N. Ireland are Protestants. Protestant East Germany was given to Catholic Poland.[6] The vast majority of slaughtered farmers in Zimbabwe and S. Africa are Protestant, and Mugabe of Zimbabwe and Mandela of S. Africa have been identified by the S. African press as Catholics. The organized Protestant church has backed all these governments and their programs against their own people.

ANTI-SEPARATION: A federal appeals court struck down Hawaii's Kamehameha School's policy of admitting only native Hawaiians saying it amounts to racial discrimination. *(News & Advance*, p.A2, Aug 3, 2005)

RKH: Basic Hindu trade law: *"Religious Intolerance and discrimination is forbidden"*, Rock Edict VII, Rock Edict XII. *The Edicts of Asoka,* N.A. Nikam & Richard McKeon, Univ. Chic Press, Chicago 1959. p 51.

TATTOO: 36% of Americans ages 18-29 have a tattoo. 33% have a body piercing, and 48% have one or the other. AP

RKH: *"You shall not make tattooings on your flesh for spirits, nor put written brands upon yourselves." Lev 19:28 (Ferrar Fenton)*

==========

Back to Table of Contents

6 Hitler and his party were Catholic; but, his National Socialist Party supported "positive-Christianity", defined as "obedience to the WORD". This resulted in two mutually exclusive Law systems.

Chapter 384

THOSE DESERVING HONOR

A MATTER OF TIMING

"To every thing there is a season, and a time to every purpose under the heaven." Ec 3:1

Scripture tells us not only whom to honor, but lists the proper order in which honor is to be tendered and things done. Our minds are to be trained in good things and away from bad things.

"As a man thinketh ... so is he." Pr 23:7

Barabbas's Timing

According to the Book of Philochristus, Barabbas was devout and sincere, but he did not know God's WORD and therefore his timing was of his own and not God's timing. The result was a disaster:

> *"Now Barabbas spake with something of austerity ... Therefore I asked him again where he had been of late, and why he had forsaken the disciples. But he answered with still more of passion than before, 'Because I am weary of these idle wanderings about Galilee, which bring forth no fruit. Not to sit on stools at the feet of a Scribe did I and my friends join ourselves to Jesus of Nazareth. Why tarrieth he so long idle? Why is his hand so backward to smite the oppressor? But I bade him be of good cheer, for the hour was not yet come, and Jesus would know better than we the season fit for our uprising." (Philochristus, Chapter 13:pp.24, p.129).*

God The WORD is man's God. Scripture says, *"For I the Lord, do not change." Mal 3:6.* Kings justify their Lawlessness by appointing priests who will modify and change The WORD to allow the king to do unLawful things.

Their modified Christianity permits them to exact taxes, form monopoly, practice usury, and allow strangers in the land when such things are forbidden by the WORD.

Mass Modification

For instance, the first editions of the "King James Bible" were cheaply printed by the Crown to replace the troublemaking Geneva Bible containing "margin notes" included by the reformers. The first KJ Bible contained the nationalist books of the "Apocrypha" just as the first Geneva Bibles had done. Today's KJ Bible does not. They are gone. Vanished.

They've been censored out of the Bible to keep Saxons from learning and becoming aroused against their leaders by reading their own history.

"As a man thinketh so is he." Pr 23:7.

Control a man's mind and you control the man.

Discovering Those Deserving Honor

One of the Apocrypha's censored books is the book of *Ecclesiasticus*. This book lists three who are worthy of study and honor.

When the book was written everyone knew who "Adam-man", "Isaac's- son", and "The WORD made flesh" were. We can no longer assume that this is true since all media are censored and Esau pays Jacob's turncoat priests to keep silent about the matter.

The following is basic to understanding:

First:

"(God's) name is called The Word of God." Re 19:13

Next:

"God created man in the likeness of God." Gen 5:1

The WORD of God is known by its Laws, Statutes and Judgments. Man is made in the image of these Laws, Statutes and Judgments. We are made in the image of God the WORD.

According to *Strong's Concordance,* the meaning of MAN is the Hebrew word: Adam 119 - "to show blood (in the face), ie: to flush or turn rosy: - be (dyed, made) red (ruddy).

Man or Adam-man is our name. We have another name:

"In Isaac shall thy name be called." Romans 9:7

We are "sons of Isaac", "Isaacsons", "Saxons". Our name alone can cause panic among our enemies which is the reason their media is careful not to repeat the name - "Saxon". We are named by our own God - God the WORD - after our father Isaac. We are *Saxons*. In addition to these two names we have still a third name:

> *"And God said, Let us make man in our image ... and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth." Gen 1:26*

God selected man to govern the earth and gave him the power to do it, and gave him a name befitting the task - *Israel.*

Israel in Hebrew means - "he will rule as God" *Strong's Concordance.* The same as "one who has been given God's power of attorney." Certain rebellious Sons of Isaac - Saxons - deny Israel descent attempting to escape restrictions decreed by the WORD which is God. To them, denying that they are Israel gives them a license for Lawlessness.[1]

God-The-WORD gave us the world to rule justly - according to the Laws, Statutes and Judgments of the WORD.

Our three names are *Man (Adam-man), Saxon,* and *Saxon-Israel.*[2]

---

1 "After the death of Saul the ten tribes arrogated to themselves this name, as if they were the whole nation (2 Sam. 2:9, 10, 17, 28; 3:10, 17; 19:40-43), and the kings of the ten tribes were called "kings of Israel," while the kings of the two tribes were called "kings of Judah." ... "After the Exile the name Israel was assumed as designating the entire nation." *Easton's Bible Dictionary*

2 Only Esau, his agents, or ignorant people call a black an "Adam-man" or "man"; a Chinaman a "Saxon"; or a Khazar-Turk an "Israelite". Such comparisons are oxymorons but valuable to expose the mental state of the speaker.

Three Worthy Of Honor

Scripture clearly identifies those three who are worthy of honor and praise.

FIRST IN HONOR

According to the censored *Book of Ecclesiasticus,* the very first deserving of honor is "man" himself - the creation and image of God.

> *"Adam (was in great honor) above every living thing in the creation." Ecclesiasticus 49:16*

Whether high or low, *man* should always be held in honor. When he is loyal and faithful to the WORD he should receive the honors prescribed by the WORD. When he is naughty he is still to be honored by receiving the judgments and punishments directed by the WORD. Never are we to take the Law into our own hands and administer punishment according to what we think is right or wrong. We simply accept the judgment of God.

SECOND IN HONOR

After man himself, we are to praise and study those of our nation who are famous and who are second in honor. The following is from Ecclesiasticus 44:1-23 45:1-17

> *Ecclesiasticus 44:1. "Let us now praise famous men, and our fathers that begat us. ... 16. Enoch pleased the Lord and was translated, being an example of repentance to all generations. Noah ... in the time of wrath he was taken in exchange for the world, therefore was he left as a remnant unto the earth when the flood came. ... 19. Abraham ... who kept the Law ... 22 With Isaac*

did he establish ... the covenant. 23 And made it rest upon the head of Jacob...

45:6 "He exalted Aaron ... 7. An everlasting covenant he made with him, and gave him the priesthood .... neither did ever any stranger ... but only his children and his children's children perpetually. ... 15-17 Moses... He gave unto him his commandments ... that he should teach Jacob the testimonies and inform Israel in his laws. ..."

We are instructed to honor first - "Adam-man" and second to honor our heroes and prophets.

THIRD IN HONOR

To have Law, someone must enforce the Law. Third in honor is the one who enforces God's Laws.

Ecclesiasticus 45:23. "The third in glory is Phinees (Phineas) the son of Eleazar, because he had zeal in the fear of the Lord, and stood up with good courage of heart when the people were turned back, and made reconciliation for Israel, 24. Therefore was there a covenant of peace made with him, that he should be the chief of the sanctuary and of his people, and that he and his posterity should have the dignity of the priesthood for ever. 25. According to the covenant made with David son of Jesse, of the tribe of Juda, that the inheritance of the king should be to his posterity alone: so the inheritance of Aaron should also be unto his seed. 26... to judge his people in righteousness, that their good things be not abolished, and that their glory may endure for ever." Ecclesiasticus 45:23-26 (see Num 25)

Choice

The first in honor is **"Adam-Man"**. He is made in the image of God the WORD, is destined to be conformed by the Law into one acceptable by the WORD, who also bears the name Israel - meaning having God's power of attorney - and has added the name of Isaac - Saxon.

The second we are to honor and study are the great **prophets and leaders** of the past. We study their stories because each has a lesson to teach us.

The third in honor are **followers of Phinees** - *"Because he had zeal ... when the people were turned back ... that he and his posterity should have the dignity of the priesthood for ever." Ecclesiasticus 45:23-26 (see Num 25)*

Esau's Deception

Esau boasts that he controls the minds of the world. He does this with his usury and media monopoly.

Jana - Gawa - Mana - "Thou are the ruler of all minds."

Adam-man honors the WORD. Esau's media glorify sex and violent death. His heroes are glorified to capture the mind of man and increasingly are the color of Esau's God Kali. Man and his heroes and prophets are erased by simply ignoring that they exist.

"As a man thinketh ... so is he." Pr 23:7

Positive Result

As is his way, Esau has overdone things. His actions are educating man. The things that Esau is trying to teach Jacob to honor and worship are now easy to identify:

"A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit. Every tree that bringeth not good fruit is hewn down and cast into the fire. Wherefore, by their fruits ye shall know them." Matt 7:18-20[3]

We see corrupted pulpits, thrones and trade-counters and these things have taught us to use the WORD to judge. God's people are beginning to study the WORD. Our enemies have become obvious in what they do and man is learning to make fewer mistakes.

Barabbas

We spoke of Barabbas. Barabbas was asked why he deserted Jesus and why he and his followers rose up against Rome, a decision that resulted in getting his followers killed and him in prison awaiting execution.

Barabbas failed because the time was not right - there were not enough in the land who knew the WORD to support his efforts. Remember, too, the reason Rome survived as long as it did was because it stayed on top of discontent that might develop into insurrection.

Rome Incites War

In 87 AD, the time was still not right. To keep nationalism from growing, the Romans sent soldiers to Jerusalem to provoke the nationalist Israelites to fight before they were ready. It was interesting how they did it. They paraded their soldiers before the walls, turned them around and had them raise their garments revealing their behinds - a real insult in

3 *"And God ordered Satan to show himself to Adam ... And God said to Adam, 'Look at this devil ... and look O Adam, at him who said that he is God! Can God be black?" II Adam & Eve 4:1-4*

those days. Jerusalem's inhabitants acted as the Roman's expected - they poured out of the city after Roman blood and the war was on. They weren't ready and the war was a disaster - as planned. Rome won by provoking a war before their enemy was ready.

Fort Sumter

The trick is to get the victim to strike the first blow. Lincoln told S. Carolina's peace emissaries meeting with his government in Washington DC that there would be peace.

Hearing this, Virginia immediately voted against seccession. Actually, while the peace conference was in progress, Lincoln had secretly ordered the U.S. fleet loaded with an invasion army to storm Charleston. The fleet arrived off Charleston Harbor and waited until an unforeseen storm subsided so that they could storm the city.

Shocked at the sudden appearance of the invasion fleet while peace talks were going on, Charleston's defenders opened fire on Fort Sumter before the invaders could land and unite with the garrison inside the fort.

Hindsight says that it would have been better public relations to allow the invaders to sack and burn Charleston. This sacrifice would have rallied support from the entire country - North and South. They didn't and the war Lincoln promoted was a disaster to the South. The time was not right.

Bob Mathews

There was a young fellow named Bob Mathews. He was distressed by things being done to his people. In the 1980s he organized a group called the Order. They took money from armored cars and gave much of it to farmers being foreclosed

by the banks. His group was betrayed and he was tracked down and burned alive as an example to others.

Mathews' followers were rounded up and most are still in prison. A story similar in many respects to the Barabbas story. Such actions seldom succeed when the people are not ready.

Sons Of Liberty

In Tappahannock, on the main street leading to the river a half a block down from the court house on the left hand side of the street is an old story and a half house with lots of dormers. It belonged to a wealthy Tappahannock merchant who owned a fleet of ships that did business with Britain. A group known as the *Sons Of Liberty* had posted a decree forbidding trade with England and this merchant violated the decree.

Early one morning, the merchant answered a knock on his door and was confronted with a street full of men standing quietly. Their leader briefly stated that further trade with England would result in the merchant's house and ships being burned and he himself being whipped and tarred and feathered.

When the king's soldiers arrived to protect this merchant they stood alone and received no help from the community. The surrounding countryside stood solid with the protesters. England was islolated, incensed - and helpless. The merchant wisely stopped trading with England. The time was right.

Living Under The King's Law

The whole system of King's law collided with the WORD. Neither gave ground. The king's lawmen and army enforced the King's law - and the Sons of Liberty and their like

enforced the Law of the WORD. It had taken many humiliations, confiscations and lives before public opinion in Essex County supported defiance.

The crisis had been building a long time.

The Royal Road

The lawless edicts of the Crown resulted in the Indian massacres of 1622 and 1644. Lawless crown edicts caused Bacon's Rebellion, ruinous taxes, monopolies, confiscations, imported slaves, trade and treaties with warlike Indians.

All this lawlessness made possible the Tappahannock event. The people had suffered and were now organized and able to prevent further suffering. They were able to use to their advantage every mistake the king's agents made. The time was right. The successful Revolutionary War followed.

Abortion Clinic

A different type war has now evolved. The other night, I watched on TV a woman who was an abortion clinic manager in Alabama. She was listing her problems. The biggest one was the scarcity of doctors to perform abortions.

Business had dropped to a fraction of what it had been earlier and it was questionable whether or not she would be able to continue to keep the doors open. Doctors who had worked for her found that when it became public knowledge that they practiced abortion their private practice dropped drastically. Most said that they were unwilling to risk losing patients in order to perform abortions under present conditions.

Public opinion has done what other means couldn't. This is a different warfare but just as effective. The time is right.

Bruce Pierce

The other day I received an interesting letter. It was from Bruce Pierce, a member of The Order who has been in prison for more than a quarter of a century:

> "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I'm very well save for my knee. It needs replacing. Trouble is, I'm too young - at 52! The doctor suggested I wait as long as I can cope with the pain.
>
> "While traveling through the local country to my hospital visit I was struck by how much more good I/we might have done if we tried instead to reach out to people in the language they'd understand about our message. Endeavoring first to be Godly men before our family and kin, then to our community - including work - demonstrating what a Spirit-led man is.
>
> "When is the last time you've heard anyone, preacher, prophet or lay person teach about the Messiah? It's been a long time. I think we've lost sight of whose we are.
>
> "Yah bless, still serving our people and truth,
> Bruce Pierce - The Order" - Prisoner Pennsylvania

My Opinion

In my opinion one would do well to take note of this letter from Bruce Pierce. He is no less the warrior today that he was a quarter century ago - but more mature. He has had time to judge what is possible.

Today is the time for learning, and teaching our kinsmen the wisdom of those who are SECOND in honor - our prophets and leaders of yesteryear - giving them the respect that is their due.

This done - the Lawlessness of the king will in time result in another 1622 type Indian massacre. That will be the time to honor the last who are due honor. It will make no difference what the Saxon thinks about anything - he will fight to survive. By this time mankind will know the meaning of the words:

"Thy Kingdom come Thy will be done!"

Esau and his Christian-Hindu servants already know their meaning, and reading Luke 19:27 describes that day to perfection.

==========

Letter From S. Africa by K.J.

Our homes are more suited for summer and this is the coldest winter in memory. Nature is really upside down. I think we had one month with rain here while places not far distant were so wet that they cannot harvest last year's corn crop.

Government mismanagement has allowed pollution to become a major problem. Lanserig airport is to the West, the huge and rapidly growing black township to the south, and a major sand and stoneworks in the East. The air is unfit to breathe.

The only grass left to the back of us went up in flames when a black put a match to it. The wind was gale force and the poor animals had great difficulty in escaping.

One distrusts blacks when meeting them. They are no longer afraid to kill a white. In fact, it gives them great pleasure. We worry when our daughters and grand-daughters are on the road.

Black enpowerment is becoming more dangerous by the day. Companies must have at least 80% blacks on their staff to be able to make a bid on a government project. A black with no education or expertise is made chairman. He comes in once a month to pick up his large salary and disappears until the next month. Most believe that the government plans for blacks to totally take over white industries as they have done in other parts of Africa. This has caused economic disasters when working capital disappears and incompetents take over.

A speech made at the OAU (Organization for African Unity) and AU (African Unity) appeared in print. They talk of rivers flowing with the blood of whites and incredible hatred against the entire white population. White newsletters warn against letting police into homes or even past the garden gate. Often the police are criminals themselves or criminals who have stolen police uniforms. Beware of letting anyone in who is supposed to be a workman for the telephone or electric company.

We have also been alerted to stay on high alert since an all-out attack may not be far off. May God forgive us for our past sins and protect us against these ever growing hordes of murderous, thieving aliens.

We received HR #380 late. It had been sent to the Philippines.

We went down to the Children's Home. In spite of being overcrowded Betzy took in five more children; two from the Cape, one boy who had been abandoned, and two more.

Our best, K.J.

==========

UNFILTERED NEWS

TATTOO: Job interviewers rate tattoos as the fifth biggest turnoff, after poor grooming, inappropriate attire, a weak handshake, and piercings. ... New laser procedures can erase tattoos without scarring and cost between $2,400 and $4,800. However ... high- turnover workers can show a tattoo or two. *The WEEK*, p.33, Aug 25, 2006

RKH: *"Ye shall not ... print any marks upon you: I am the Lord." Lev 19:28*

ONE MORE GONE: Andrew Young, black civil-rights leader, left Wal- Mart after saying that Jewish, Korean, and Arab merchants have "ripped-off" black shoppers for years. *Financial Times*

RKH: Times have changed. Young is now a black nationalist. These types don't like whites either. They want a society where blacks can help blacks and whites can help whites without either interfering in the others' business. Nationalists, of whatever race, are enemies of Internationalists - the ITC and their liberal agents.

MEDIA: Assailants threw grenades at the offices of a newspaper in the resort city of Cancun in the latest of series of attacks on news outlets across Mexico. *Wire Reports, N&A, Lynchburg*

RKH: People worldwide are beginning to realize that they have been manipulated by the news they receive from the cartel news monopoly.

CRIME: * Blacks are seven times more likely than other Americans to commit murder. * HISPANICS commit violent crimes at 3 times the rate of whites. * Of 770,000 violent

inter-racial crimes involving blacks and whites, 85% are committed by blacks. * The imprisonment rate in the U.S. tripled between 1980 and 2003. * Blacks are 82% more likely to commit hate crimes than are whites or Hispanics. * Between 2001 and 2003, blacks were 39 times more likely to commit violent crimes against whites than the reverse. During this period there were on average 15,400 rapes and 12,762 sexual assaults committed on whites by blacks each year. * In 2002, blacks were 16 times more likely to murder whites or Hispanics than the reverse * Social disadvantage has little causative effect on crime rates. Race rather than poverty, is a better predictor of the crime rate in most areas of the U.S. [*The Colour of Crime: Race, Crime & Justice in America* (New Century Foundation, Oakton, VA 2005)]

RKH: A nation's laws define crime. If blacks were allowed self- rule under black laws away from whites, white police and white laws - different statistics would emerge. Normal for whites is not normal for blacks.

HIV: Half of HIV carriers don't know they are infected. AIDS is a disease of Esau. Avoid daughters of Jacob who keep company with sons of Esau. Why die from second hand HIV?

USURY: Political prisoner Ernst Zundel sent his wife 8 pages of observations. His wife reduced the 8 pages to 4 paragraphs. Those 4 paragraphs are worth reading:

> "... (Germans) were being victimized - brutalized, beaten, starved, raped and murdered - by those whom the German sacrifice also would have liberated from the claws of usury.

"Ultimately, that's what this WWII struggle by the Germans was really all about! It's the best-kept secret of that war, because these international financiers do not want prying eyes to delve into that underlying reason. When I raised that issue with the leading lights of Revisionism, not one understood that this was the root cause.

"... Hitler's war on usury, on interest slavery, was the reason - his successful policy of substituting barter, instead of allowing banks their huge interest cut on international financial transactions and loans.

"... J.F.C. Fuller, the prolific author and military historian, quotes Bernard Baruch - stating that this was the punishment for Hitler and for Germany, for daring to try to phase in a fairer-to-all international trade and financial order ..." (Story in POWER, July 12, 2004 .zundelsite.org)

CARTEL RELIGION: In January, Anglican Bishop of Chester, England was investigated and reprimanded under hate crimes legislation for observing that sodomy can be overcome. *The Telegraph*

Swedish Pentecostal Pastor Ake Green was prosecuted for "hate speech against homosexuals" after citing biblical references dealing with sodomy. *Kyrkans Tiding*

Belgian Cardinal Gustaaf Joos faces a lawsuit after remarking that sodomy counters church teachings. *CWNews.com,*

Cardinal Antonio Maria Rouco Varela of Madrid, Spain is being sued for preaching against sodomy in the Madrid Cathedral. *Washington Post, CWNews.com*

In Ireland, clergy and bishops were warned that a new anti-same-sex publication could cause them to be prosecuted under Irish incitement to hatred legislation. *The Irish Times*

Andrew Hutchinson, Montreal archbishop, was elected leader of the Anglican Church of Canada. He favors church blessings for same-sex couples. (*News &Advance*, A4, June 1, 2004)

RKH: The only religion that tolorates sodomy is Hinduism.

BASQUE VOTE: The Basque parliament approved a proposal for virtual independence, a move backed by the political wing of Basque ETA freedom fighters. A regional official said the plan will be submitted to a referendum whether or not Madrid approves. (IBD, p.2, Jan 3, 2005)

DIED: Cardinal Jaime Sin, Roman Catholic archbishop of the Philippines for 27 years. His greatest fame was directing 1 million of his followers to topple long-time dictator Ferdinand Marcos in 1986.

LENIN'S SYPHILIS: After studying journals of Lenin's doctors, Israeli doctors have concluded that Lenin likely died from syphilis he contracted in Europe years before he led the October Revolution in 1917. (Story in *The Week*)

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 385

THE DEVIL'S THRONE

Need For The Parable

Many times man has been ruled by strangers - strangers eager to kill him if he shows the first sign of revolt.

Since the WORD rules against the ways of strangers - against having kings, taxes, monopolies, integration with strangers, usury, war with one's own kind, and the requirement that land is to be divided and never sold - all this is seen by the ruling strangers as "sedition", "rebellion", and "treason" - and they are quick to punish with a heavy hand those who express such opinions. Because of the fierce retribution from our conquerors, man has learned to speak to each other

in parables. The things the WORD says to us we understood, while the very same things mean something entirely different to our conquerors and their hirelings.

The Parable

Parables are constructed to have two meanings: the obvious and the hidden. Those who know and obey the hidden are "saved". The "lost" see the obvious and follow its path to destruction.

Simple Bread & Wine Parables

Sons-of-man know that Jesus made wine. Those who are lost use this to justify their drinking and they perish as is their due. It is a parable.

Bread is the "WORD" that gives us life; "the bread of life". Wine is the "spirit" - the desire and resolve to live by the WORD. The two go together. Bread without wine accomplishes nothing.

Remember this one:

Two Kinds Of "Dead"

> *"Another of his disciples said unto him, Lord, suffer me first to go and bury my father. But Jesus said unto him, Follow me; and let the dead bury their dead." Matt 8: 21-22*

This is easy. *"Let the dead bury their dead".* One without the WORD is dead. His life is a one way trip to chaos. Look around you. There is little real difference between the living dead and the actual dead. Look at them!

Another easy one is the parable of Peter walking on water. When I worked on Wall Street there was always someone

proclaiming that he had the faith to walk on water. A crowd would gather and he would walk down to the end of Wall Street and step out into the East River only to be dragged out by the harbor patrol half drowned. He violated God's Law about specific gravity. Now, the real story.

Peter, (the "rock") asked Jesus ("the Word made flesh") to allow him to walk over the water (water means "peoples"). He started walking, doubted, and began to sink into the waters. Jesus, (the Word-made-flesh) reached out and lifted him out of the waters to safety.

The enemy can't make hide nor hair out of that one in spite of it going on around them all the time.

Then, there is little David hurling a stone that hit big Goliath in the head. This one is too obvious to bother to comment - and there are many others.

Now, let us raise the mark a bit. We'll turn it into a puzzle - you work it out: It's easy if you think about it.

THE CLOAK

There was once a cloak. It was made by God to clothe Adam after he had been turned out of the Garden.

This cloak descended to Noah who bequeathed it to Shem. Noah's outcast son, Ham, stole the cloak. His son, Caanon, received it from him. In time, it fell into the hands of Nimrod.

This was not an ordinary cloak. It possessed special powers. It allowed the one who owned it to capture men's minds.

When he put on the cloak, Nimrod became ruler of many nations and many peoples because he had *"captured their minds."*

Nimrod began to build a great tower to reach and take over heaven, but the workers began speaking different languages causing the construction to come to a stop.

One day Nimrod went for a stroll in the cool of the evening. Two guards were with him. Esau saw Nimrod approaching. He hid himself, and waited in ambush.

Esau sprang from concealment and with his sword slew all three. Seizing the cloak from Nimrod's lifeless body, Esau fled. Nimrod's followers followed hot on his heels.

Esau arrived in the camp of Isaac, his father, frightened, weary, and despairing of his life. He demanded that his brother Jacob trade his meal to him in exchange for the birthright due him as the eldest son. His birthright was of little value since he expected to be killed before the sun set. He kept the cloak. This story can be found in the book of Jasher chapter 27.

Esau's Cloak

Nimrod's cloak is now owned by Esau's descendants. They have taught not only their own people but their servants its use. Whoever possesses it is able to rule peoples and nations without their being aware. Their eyes become blind. When in its power, lies can be told for truth, and sawdust given for treasure.

Answers Needed

What stopped the building of the Tower? How did the cloak capture men's minds?

We know who has the cloak today, but that knowledge is of no use unless we know what the cloak is. What does this cloak do?

The foolish see the cloak story as just another fanciful flight of man's imagination. The key that unlocks the secret to the cloak parable is found in the following temple parable.

Logic

It is logical to assume that in states ruled by Esau, every political, economic and religious person of consequence is either an actual son-of-Esau or his agent, and that the Law system that is enforced in that state has been modified to be approved by Esau.

Night Meets Day

The story of the Devil tempting Jesus is so important that it is placed in the first book of the New Testament - Matthew 4:3-10. It unlocks the cloak parable, and opens the door to understanding the rest. The rest of the New Testament is filtered by this story:

1. *"Then was Jesus led up of the Spirit unto the wilderness to be tempted of the devil. ...*

3. *"And when the tempter came to him, he said, If thou be the the Son of God, command that these stones be made bread*

4. *"But he answered, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.*

5. *"Then the devil taketh him ... and setteth him on a pinnacle of the temple,*

6 *"And saith unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down: for it is written, ... his angels ... shall bear thee up. ...*

7. *"Jesus said ... It is written ... Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God.*

8. *"Again, the devil ... showeth him all the kingdoms of the world, ...*

9 *"And saith unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me.*

10 *"Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hense, Satan; for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve." Mt 4:1-10*

The Parable Key

The above was written when Rome was looking for an excuse to wipe followers of the WORD from the face of the earth. However, they looked and could not see and so the key remains.

There are so many key words and important disclosures in the above ten verses that it is difficult to know where to start or to speak of them briefly.

1. "Jesus" - the WORD made flesh; "Wilderness" - a place like Washington D.C., NY or London; "Devil" - Lawlessness - those who follow Lawlessness.

3. "Stones into bread" - a Lawless act.

5. "Pinnacle of the temple" - the Devil's throne.

6. "Throw thyself down" - defy the Law of Gravity.

8. "Kingdoms of the world" - are created to control the devil's possessions. Each kingdom consists of three ruling castes: The "king" enforces Lawlessness; the "temple" cloaks religion and controls the people's minds; the "merchant" manages media, usury and trade. The devil can give them to whom he will to enjoy and manage because he established them.

9. "Great merchants" are given money to manage from the never-ending flood of usury money. Today's "kings" are

media-elected to enforce Lawlessness. "Preachers" are given wherewithal to establish large churches along with media access in exchange for proclaiming a point or two of righteousness and ignoring the raging flood of lawlessness.

10. Obey God only.

The Cloak Key

With the above as a guide it should be simple to decode "The Cloak of Esau". The cloak that was given by God to protect the Adam-man he had created. It covers and protects him from all evil.

However, long ago Esau discovered our love of money and, using this knowledge, Esau learned to infiltrate established religions and modify them to make them say what Esau needs them to say[1].

Many peoples worked to build the Tower Of Babel. Their different languages caused confusion and the work on the tower stopped because the workers didn't understand each other.

What languages? The *different law systems* each group brought with them and in whose image each group was made. These law systems conflicted - the peoples could not understand each other. What was right for one was wrong for another. Their work suffered. The work-force building the Tower fell apart.

We must remember that the cloak of Esau allows Esau to rule the world while concealed by his cloak. He has changed our God-the-WORD into a manifestation of *Siva* (sex) and

1 *"The love of money is the root of all evil." I Ti 6:10; "Money answereth all things." Ec 10:19; "And Jesus went into the temple of God, and ... overthrew the tables of the money changers." Matt 21:12*

Kali (death). Sex and death and little else comprise the content of Esau's media today. The temple priests ignore the chaos which is interpreted by the masses as being approved by the priests. People are being conditioned to accept death, slaughter and whoredom as normal - and the corrupt priesthood allows it to happen and does not protest.

The Hindu has named this age - the *Age of Kaliuga* - the age of death. Everything done by his kings, priests, and merchant-money managers is focused on bringing about *nirvana* - the destruction of all life on earth. The one obstacle is the ancient obstacle - *adam-man*. Kaliuga can only end when the last man on earth is dead - then all life on earth can perish and a new age can be born.

CHEERS

Don't sweat it. Everything is in good hands. Jesus prepared for this long ago.

Guess who he appointed to be the new priests and new kings to lead the way into the new world? It's right there.

> *"Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father." Rev 1:5-6*

How do you like that? You've been drafted. Don't sweat it - you are in good hands. Your leader has never lost a battle. What can go wrong? We got our certificates and it's time to get off our duffs and follow orders.

Remember, he promised us a crown or two for doing what we are supposed to be doing anyway. That's better pay than you've been getting.

Now - two questions:

The Devil's throne is - WHERE?

Jesus appointed WHO to be king and priest?
Look it up again and don't forget it!

The hell of *Nirvana* is for Esau - not for Jacob - whom God chose to be Israel. God made Adam-man and commanded him to govern God's kingdom on earth - justly.[2]

==========

LETTER FROM S. AFRICA by K.J.

At "The Home", Betzy had to spend time with the six new children, and since the boys' room was full they had to build new rooms. We hope to see everything when we go down again. Betzy takes the children to the RPC church on Sundays - it's just down the road. A good old man comes on Wednesdays and they read and discuss the Bible.

Slowly the very cold winter is slipping away. The garden is getting attention and it is time to plant seed and seedlings.

Crime has become so bad that N. Zealand told their citizens not to come here as it is so dangerous - and they are not the only country doing this. We often get updates on danger spots via internet.

Willie Marais is of the opinion that the black regime will not last till 2010 when they are scheduled to have the big soccer affair here. If the government cannot fix the expansion joints of a bridge in a year, how will they build all the needed stadiums and facilities? Only Cape Town has the frame up for one. Soccer has become a black sport here and it is mismanaged. They lose every game. They hire new coaches

2 Israel; Heb - "He will rule as God." *Strong's Concordance*

but the players don't listen or turn-up for practice. They already know it all.

LETTERS

FROM THE KIDS: "Duisend Dankies en liefde! Betzy en Lories!" S. Africa

---

ANOTHER OPINION: "Mr. Hoskins; It's clear from reading the parables of Christ about the Kingdom, that the Kingdom of God is to exist at the same time and same place as the kingdoms of men and cover the whole earth." Randy Duey - prisoner, The Order

---

AUSTRALIAN INVASION: "Dear Mr. Hoskins; We are now undergoing an invasion of Africans. They are the newest wave of invaders brought in by our internationalist rulers. Esau's media are doing their best to convince us that 'we can't live without them - they enliven our communities - we're richer for their presence - we can learn so much from them - etc.' Enclosed is a copy of an editorial highlighting the increase of sex attacks on Australian girls by African gangs. May the God of Israel help us all in our darkest hour". P.A. - Australia

---

WAKEUP: "Richard; Recent events have caused a 'wake up'. Many are asking questions. If sincere, I let them read one of my books and get them to write down their questions. The question and answer meetings are interesting. Learning our past is the first step." W.S. - prisoner Florida

---

LEARNING: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I was in lockdown for four years. Having nothing to do, I read the Bible and saw

Romans 13. When I got out, I was tested and I had gone from 2nd grade to 12.9 in reading and from first grade math to 10.5. There is still so much more to study and more to learn. God delivers." N.R. - prisoner Florida

UNFILTERED NEWS

LIBERAL SCIENCE: Physicist Stephen Hawking is ready to retract his theory that a black hole destroys everything sucked in by its gravitational force. Like the unproven theory of evolution - easy come - easy go.

Other wild unsubstantiated theories follow chaotic thinking and Lawlessness. "*Diversity*" for one. The word means separateness but cartel word-crafters twist it to mean "integration". In their minds it is easier to "*de-separate* than to *de-integrate* once *"de-separated*".

They want Jacob to be *"de-separated* - and be like Esau who is *diversified"*.

RECRUITING: Muslim terrorists are 'recruiting new youths and indoctrinating them with separatist and religious ideologies.' According to Thailand's prime minister. (*Christian Science Monitor*)

FORBES: Paul Klebnikov, editor of the Russian edition of Forbes magazine was shot and killed near his Moscow office. Russians are becoming increasingly unappreciative of American media bias and are more direct in expressing themselves.

ICELAND: Iceland's government passed a law preventing media concentration. Iceland's president, Olafur Ragnar Grimsoon, vetoed the law.

RKH: The media advertises its agents so voters will elect them. Then, those elected protect cartel interests. This one did.

PAYOUT: The Roman Catholic Archdioceses of Los Angeles and Orange County are prepared to pay $1.5 billion to settle claims of sexual abuse by priests.

RKH: "In Hinduism, 'guru' means God Himself." *Am I A Hindu* (The Hinduism Primer), p.2, Halo Books, 1992, POB 2529, San Francisco, CA 94126

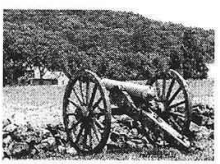
Acting as God, gurus (preachers) make laws for their followers. As lawmaker, the laws he makes for himself may be opposite from those made for his followers. Thus, a guru may forbid his followers from being sodomites and pedofiles but may be one himself. Such Gods can do anything. It is also logical that God-the-WORD will hold them accountable.

SALVATION ARMY: The Salvation Army is poised to install its first black leader - Commissioner Israel L. Gaither. His was the first interracial marriage in the Salvation Army. Other examples of blacks that have served as top officials of majority white U.S. religious bodies are Archbishop Wilton Gregory, former president of the Roman Catholic bishops conference, and The Rev. William Sinkford, president of the Unitarian Universalist Association. The number of Salvation Army officers has dropped 1/3 in the past five years. (Copied from *Tampa Tribune*, Nation-World, p.16, 6-12-06)

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 386



2nd VA CAVALRY & LATHAM'S BATTERY

Nations have histories. The world empire of the International Trade Cartel (ITC) has its own entirely different history

When the ITC makes a conquest - it replaces national history with its own version of history.

When Iraq was invaded, its museums containing thousand year old artifacts were looted and destroyed, the Iraqi children's schooling was censored, and every word spoken by an Iraqi was judged.

It was necessary for the invaders to first destroy the Saddam rule. To do this the conquered country was divided into three nations - one racial and two religious. These three nations were encouraged to go at each other's throats and exhaust themselves. Then, it was planned that the newly established puppet government of the conqueror would unite them and bring the whole into the cartel..

However, things don't seem to be working according to plan. Only Esau can fight himself and at the same time unite to fight outsiders. They proved this when Saladan united the Arab world during the Crusades.

Presently, Esau is developing a new kind of warfare. The objective is simple. Anyone connected with the invaders in any way is a possible target. Every enemy killed is heralded as a great victory and every Iraqi killed is mourned as a martyr.

In many respects our West is in a similar condition. We were conquered long ago. We are ruled by puppet governments, have puppet priests, and furnish slave labor for our conquerors' industries. But we see and we learn. Sons of Vikings don't endure chains forever.

Virginia

This week I passed a "dog-leg" and reached the "Lynching Tree".

We learned about dog-legs and the Lynching Tree in school, and almost everyone knew where a "dog-leg" was and had visited the Lynching Tree.

We were taught that men owning land once had more power than the state of Virginia. They were kings of their kingdoms. They ruled by Bible Law.

If Virginia wanted to put a road across a man's property and he didn't want them to, the state would have to go around. The result: Virginia is loaded with "dog-legs" where the road suddenly ends and you must make an abrupt left or right turn. After driving for a while there is another abrupt turn that sets you on your original course. It's a "dog-leg". There are a lot of them on the back roads of Virginia. Private land in Virginia was once beyond the reach of the state.

They don't teach about "dog-legs" anymore. The idea that at one time people had greater power than the state is a "no-no".

Lynching Tree

That same day I drove past Judge Lynch's house, the one with the Lynching Tree. During the Revolutionary War people with land- boundary disputes went to Judge Lynch. They sat together under the big old tree in Judge Lynch's front yard - the "Lynching Tree - and received Judge Lynch's opinions concerning the old land-grant boundaries.

The reason was that the King had called all his land-judges back to England. There were few men left who knew land-grant rules and claims. "Judge Lynch" was one of them. He had been a clerk in one of the land-judge's offices and knew more about land, boundaries and ownership than anyone else, so his neighbors made him a land-judge. The old tree where they sat is now gone. But the true story is at variance with the media story. No one, black or white, was ever hanged on Judge Lynch's tree - the "Lynching Tree". If the rest of the country ever learned the true story it would ruin the media's "lynching" fable, so they've stopped teaching the true story about the Lynching Tree.

Black Reparations

Something else; blacks want reparations for their time spent as slaves. I'm all for it. Let me tell you why.

Today's media says that slavery is all our fault - that all Southerners ever did was to sit on front porches, sip mint juleps and whip slaves. They won't let people know that Virginia didn't want slaves and petitioned the Crown twice to stop the trade. The Crown warned us that if we petitioned them again the petition would be treated with "severe displeasure". Why?

The other night I was reading the Enclyclopedia to relax before I turned off the light and guess what I found:

> "The Treaty of Utrecht (1713), which closed the war (King William's War (1689-1697 - French & Indians vs England in America), ceded to England the Hudson Bay region, Newfoundland and Nova Scotia, and allowed to it the monopoly of the slave trade in the colonies." *The World Book,* W.F. Quarrie & Co, Chicago 1927, p.2329

How do you like that? England had the slave monopoly won from France in a war. No wonder the King didn't want to hear that his subjects objected to his selling his black slaves here. He was making money hand over fist in the slave trade that belonged to him.[1]

If America's blacks want money as compensation for their slave labor - go for it! Just go to the one responsible for them being here in the first place - England. We did our level best

---

1 The "King" is the ceremonial representative of the cartel's British market. Its old civil service has been banished. Britain's new rulers can be seen in the faces of its new nobility and priesthood. In fact, if you would care to become a baron - its really not that expensive.

to keep blacks out of this country and it isn't our fault that they are here now.

Maybe we, too, should petition England to get paid for the money we've had to spend on England's blacks since they forced us to take them.

We can say that they had better pay both of us or risk our "severe displeasure".

Once Upon A Time

Wars are never over. Rome conquered Gaul. When they were through smiling and making new agreements, the people of Gaul were penniless Roman slaves.

While visiting Scotland I discovered few Scot families who had owned their land more than a couple of generations. I found lots of Scots living in six-story walkups in Glasgow whose ancestors had been swept off the land to make way for sheep. The Cartel traded Scots for sheep. Scots become unhappy when reminded of that fact which is why the cartel media doesn't remind them.

In America, not one Southerner in a hundred owns his great-grandfather's land. In one form or another the enslavement goes on and on and on. The last thing in the world the conqueror wants is for the subjects he has conquered to learn about their old heroes, their past days of greatness, and the injustices they have endured. They just might try to emulate the deeds of their fathers. The Cartel doesn't want people going around asking each other if they live on their grandfather's land? It causes problems. Following is an example.

2nd VA. Cavalry

Before the War, Lynchburg had only about 8,000 people, and that was only when people came to town during tobacco harvest and the winter off-season holidays. In growing season, the population dropped to about 4,000 because everyone was working his land.

When Lincoln announced that he was going to invade Virginia, the local farmers gathered at what is now Lynchburg's Miller Park, elected officers, called themselves the 2nd Virginia Cavalry, and rode off to the war. This regiment fought many desperate battles before they came home. But, their arrival home was an extravaganza.

This is what happened. At the end of the war, my grandfather Major William Hoskins, surgeon, 59th Virginia Infantry surrendered with General Lee and the Army of Northern Virginia at Appomattox - 20 miles east. He knew the story of the 2nd Virginia. The old timers used to talk about it.

Lynchburg's 2nd Virginia refused to surrender. Along with Latham's Battery from Lynchburg, they formed battle-line and charged through the entire Yankee army - pistols banging and sabers slashing - it was a breathtaking spectacle. The handful of survivors rode the rest of the way to Miller Park in Lynchburg, called roll one last time, hid their battle flags and dismissed the regiment. They never did surrender.

There's more.

Latham's Battery

Latham's Battery, also from Lynchburg, rode with the 2nd Virginia in the last charge. On their ride from Appomattox, they stopped briefly to bury their six gun battery in a creek-bed somewhere between Appomattox and Lynchburg.

The occupation armies searched with no success. Some say that the secret of their location has been passed down from generation to generation. If Virginia is ever forced to defend herself again the guns can be dug up.

Everyone knew these stories once. Now few do. The exploits of our men are seldom mentioned by the media or the government schools, and when they do they are related in a disparaging way. The media are the reason.

Other Censored Things

Virginia's budget was recently released. The Horse Center in Lexington received $2 million dollars, Poplar Forest, Jefferson's home 6 miles away, received $750,000, and the Museum of the Confederacy received $50,000 of the $700,000 requested. It doesn't have enough money to stay open more than a couple of days a week.

The Confederate flags have been taken down at Miller Park and at Lynchburg's Confederate Cemetery where 3,000 of our boys are buried. Robert E. Lee Jr. High has been renamed, as has Garland-Rodes School, named for Lynchburg's boy generals. "Dixie" hasn't been heard at a football game for 40 years. All the history that would make a Virginian a nationalist has been erased. Virginia is no longer proud or rebellious.

Governor Allen

Still, news slips through. Lynchburg's *News & Advance* of Sept. 20, 2006, carried a short little article buried deep on page C3 revealing that Senator George Allen of Virginia, who is seeking re-election, was upset because his mother revealed to a reporter that she is Jewish - which makes Senator Allen Jewish.

When the question arose at one of his political rallies, Allen replied, "Who cares?" The paper related that the audience of about 600 business executives booed and hissed that the question was asked.

The booing of his supporters stopped the old question about whether or not Allen had prayed the *Kol Nidre Prayer*. Did he or didn't he? Suppose he said that he didn't? Could he be believed? After all, different nations have different laws.[2] *Kol Nidre* kept Jews from voting or holding office in England for hundreds of years.

Fifty Years Ago

Gloom and doomers really don't understand how much things have improved in the past 50 years.

For instance, right after the Korean War I was living in Richmond. Late one night there was a knock on the door. A tall middle-aged fellow, whose name I've forgotten, came in and asked me if I wanted a printing press.

Lots of people had mimeograph machines, but a printing press was big-time. That's when I learned that back then the government required printing presses to be registered. I didn't know that.

I remember that when the Communist government of Poland was overthrown - one of the first things the U.S. did was to ship printing presses there - lots of them. Because of this, the minds of Poland's people became controlled by the U.S. puppet Polish press. That was interesting. Printing

2 Kol Nidre, sung on the Day of Atonement (Yom Kippur). Means "All Vows." It can be found in the Jewish Encyclopedia, *Vol VIII, p. 539.* or at numerous places on the internet.

presses were sent to Lenin when he moved his operation to Russia.

Being a Southerner, I already knew that one of the first things the invading Union Armies did was to take over local newspapers to control the minds of its captive populations.

A few years ago the Lynchburg *News & Advance* was bought by a Cartel newspaper chain out of Richmond. The editor of the old paper was immediately fired along with the old reporters and an entirely new crew of internationalist newspapermen arrived. Instantly, history and traditions vanished from its pages. Lynchburg's news diet became strictly internationalist, globalist - one world.

Ruling Technique

I quickly learned how the Cartel Media rules a community. It happened before my eyes. Cartel papers receive advertising money from the great Cartel corporations - while denying advertising to competitors. The several protest newspapers who tried to start up received no advertising from the big international companies and soon went out of business.

As a virtual news monopoly, newspapers give publicity to those of like mind and ignore those who aren't. In short-order, the city councils, school boards, state and national politicians, and well known media clerics became cookie-cutter likenesses of media views. If individuals don't parrot the one-world line - they are blacked out and their existence is unknown to the voters.

This is how the ITC rules the minds of the people of its market area. There is one viewpoint - that of the International Trade Cartel. Any nation wishing to break away and follow

its own law-system is their enemy - be they Black, White, Jewish, American Indian, or Mexican.

I understood none of these things 50 years ago. But now - almost everyone is beginning to understand.

Where one man furtively offered me a printing press 50 years ago - almost everyone now has a computer with world-wide printing capabilities - and many use their new capability to e-mail to hundreds, even thousands. Not only are we beginning to get uncensored information - people are beginning to recognize and complain about mind-control information provided by the Cartel media.

Targets

The American invasion of Iraq has triggered a deadly Islamic reaction. Islamic nationalists correctly noted that the intent of the "American media" in Iraq was to control the minds and attitudes of the Iraqi people. To stop this, anyone having anything to do with the media has became a target, from newspaper boy, TV announcer, cameraman, secretary, to station executive.

Never mind how low on the media ladder, every time a media person is killed the insurgents claim a victory and announce the inability of America to defend its puppets. The US is placed in the position of having to defend every single Iraqi who works for them. That presents a problem because America doesn't have that many troops in the world - much less Iraq. The task of defending Iraqi allies is impossible. They can't be everywhere at once. The Iraqis have learned to fight back against media mind-control.

The Lynchburg *News & Advance* p.2, Oct 13, 2006 carried an interesting AP story, excerpts of which follow:

"Baghdad, Iran - Staff members at Shaabiya TV were working to get the new station ready to begin broadcasting ...

"At 7 a.m. ... militiamen, some dressed as police, broke into the station and gunned down 11 Iraqi executives, producers and other staffers - the deadliest attack against the media in Iraq where at least 81 other journalists have been killed in the past 3 years. ...

"In another attack on Iraqi media, the body of a Kurdish radio reporter was identified at the Baghdad morgue ...

"At least 51 journalists - mostly Iraqis - have been kidnaped in Iraq ... The latest was the editor of a weekly magazine ...

"Many kidnap-slayings ... have been carried out by gunmen in police uniforms ..."

The thing I found most interesting was that on the very next day in a different newspaper was another story dealing with the same subject - this time in Russia. We must not forget that Russia was roughly occupied by the Mongol-Turks for several centuries and the Russian memory is long.[3]

The following is excerpted from the *Financial Times*, p.3, Oct, 14-15, 2006.

"Contract murders became a feature of Russian life after the collapse of the Soviet Union ... Professional killings mushroomed from 100 in 1992 to 563 by 1994. They largely replaced the court system as a way of settling disputes. ...

3 During the great Tartar invasion of Europe in 1240-1242, mongol massacre of Russians was a regular practice. "At Moscow (Batu) ordered a general massacre, and 270,000 right ears are said to have been laid before him in testimony to its accomplishment." *Marco Polo II,* FN2, p.493, Yule-Cordier Edit, Dover Pub, NY.)

> "Similar methods started being employed in the mid 1990s against journalists and politicians ....
>
> "Rights activists say political killings, including those of journalists, have already got worse under Mr. Putin. The NY based Committee to Protect Journalists says Ms Politkovskaya was the 13th Russian journalist to die in a professional killing since 2000. .. such cases as hers and that of Paul Klegnikov, the editor of Forbes Russia murdered in 2004, may be the tip of an iceberg of attacks on journalists. Many, because they occur at local level, never get reported ...."

In closing, the article makes an interesting observation;

> "Such crimes ... parallel with the rise of extreme and sometimes violent far-right groups in Russia ... though experts say (Ms Politkovskaya) recent murder did not look like a racist attack."

The use of the word "racist" indicates that many if not most of the other attacks may also have been racist attacks. The Cartel often accuses a national enemy as being racist.

This "racial" view describes the on-going Russian civil war - which IS racial. It is the continuing warfare between Mongol-Khazar-Turks who overthrew the Tzar's government and still control most of the wealth of the country, and the Nordic-Slav alliance which is trying to regain it. At present the struggle seems focused on trying to regain media control which will determine who controls the minds of the Russian people.

Background

The West has been meddling in the affairs of the Middle East for a very long time. It helped carve Iraq out of the Ottoman Empire. It then included within Iraqi borders 3

different hostile nations. Next, it incited them to fight each other to exhaustion. The plan was then to have the docile remnants herded unprotestingly into the Cartel. Things don't seem to be working out that way.

The Coming War In America

In the years up to and including 1999, the cartel media blamed America's Saxon reform-Christians for almost every act of violence and injustice that occurred. The media reported rumors and false alarms almost weekly to create paranoia.

It was reported that Russian tanks were photographed being transported on American railroad flat cars; more Soviet military equipment was discovered hidden in government warehouses. German planes and pilots were spotted stationed in Texas; Russian armies were organized in Canada and Chinese armies were on maneuvers in Mexico. Foreign invasion was said to be imminent.

Patriot militias were organized nationwide in a panic. Many had government agents planted in their groups that announced that the militias were making illegal machine guns and bombs and were capable of illegal acts.

The media blamed whites for every act of interracial violence, in spite of most violent acts being committed by blacks - bringing racial tensions to a high.

Then came the red alert about militias becoming a national danger; there was Ruby Ridge, Waco, Oklahoma City and the first Towers bombing - the media connected all in some way to Saxon patriots and Christian reformists.

The Switch

Saxon-bashing suddenly stopped. The media hesitated. They were seemingly confused as to whom was to be blamed for Oklahoma City - American Patriots or Islamic terrorists? This was the first that most of us had heard of Islam having terrorists in America.

Then came the Towers incident. That decided things. The media reported that this was definitely the work of Islamic terrorists. This took American Patriots off the hook and put them on ice for the duration of the war to suppress Islamic separation.

Conclusion

The war against Islamic separatism in Iraq is now winding down. Muslims are fighting among themselves like cats and dogs - as usual in Islam. However, all Islam agrees on one thing - the mutual enemy of all are the U.S. and the Iraqi rulers they have appointed, the media spokesmen, and the American soldiers still visible on Iraqi soil.

In the foreseeable future, American armies will leave Iraq. Washington will then have to choose a new enemy to justify continuing as "protector of the country" - and, of course, to keep the economy going.

Will it be China again? Russia? Or, will it be one closer to home, one who with little effort can be taken out of the ice-box, brushed off, and abused?

If it is - it would be unfortunate. Years of Anti-Saxonism has had the effect of pushing Saxons together. Saxons now talk - worldwide. This is something that they haven't done for years. They also observed Iraq and have learned the ways of Esau.

If, in fact, America's puppet government again turns on its Saxon Christian Patriots - it would be unusual indeed if someone wandering along a creek between Appomattox and Lynchburg didn't find a rusty old relic from the time of the Late Unplesantness - and remember the story of the gallant men who put it there - the ones who wouldn't surrender.

LETTER FROM S. AFRICA

Dear Mr. Hoskins: The black laws are getting worse by the day. They recently passed one where a person driving a car must pay to enter a town. Since public transportation collapsed there is no transportation available other than one's own personal car - excluding the death-trap taxis. It is one more hardship our people must endure.

The price of electricity is going up since the smaller electric plants shut down and the Koeberg nuclear power station was damaged.

In Northern Transvaal a cash-transit vehicle was robbed. It was ambushed and pushed off the road. The bandits killed one black guard, removed the cash, and pushed the three whites back into the van, poured petrol over them, and burned them alive. Their families could not identify their bodies. You can imagine how this makes us feel toward blacks.

One million highly qualified whites of working age that we know of have already left the country. Blacks tolerate the rest of us because we continue to generate wealth and make things run for the rest of the country.

The latest statistics show that there are 52 murders a day not counting rapes, robberies and hijackings. These figures appear acceptable to the black Minister of Safety and Security.

A druggist told me that AIDS combined with TB is killing larger and larger numbers of blacks. Last night's TV news reported that many more mortuaries are being planned for the near future, so the story must be true.

I recently received a letter from a U.S. pastor whom I thought was a Saxon patriot. He said that he feels very good that Mexicans are coming into the U.S. and that he likes them as a nation. I don't know if he ever has lived near any of the dark races, but here it is hell on earth.

Our best regards, and thank your readers for doing for us what circumstances prevent us for doing for ourselves, K. J.

Balance Of Payments

A negative balance of payments gives aliens funds to buy America - which is why America's puppet leaders encourage a negative balance of payments.

ITC

We've heard stories of $10 lent at 6% at the time of Christ now being worth more than a ball of gold many times the size of earth.

The simple question is - what is the usurer to do with the flood of usury money that pours in year after year?

The answer - they invest it!

Where?

In businesses.

What businesses?

Look around! All sorts. Yearly the lenders' flood of money is parceled out to hired billionaire managers who buy businesses that buy smaller businesses and get bigger and bigger. They are called corporations; giant corporations; interna-

tional corporations; everyday names. The whole is part of the *International Trade Cartel.*

Utilities, oil companies, shipping companies, manufacturing companies, land companies, banks, media, the multi-billion dollar holdings of religious organizations - all are owned by the Cartel who lent that first dollar at the time of Christ. This is what they do with their money.

To keep the serfs quiet, Cartel religious managers modify the teachings of the world's Gods. They use their media and their hired religious spokesmen to condition captive populations to accept these modifications, how to think, and to accept cartel government dictates. We are taught that happiness is obedience to the "Lord of the Land".

LETTERS

AMISH: "Dear Dick, Biblically, we are to forgive those who have done us harm - witness the Amish response to the terrible killing in Lancaster county, PA. Where does forgiveness and punishment come into a balance?" M.E - California

RKH: If someone injures you for good reason - you deserve it. Turn the other cheek. If he violates the WORD when doing you injury - the WORD dictates his punishment.

CANADA: "Had a stabbing in town. Gang trouble between rival 'native' gangs. The local paper made no mention of it as they are trying not to offend. The 'natives' are organized and can boycott or not as they choose." H.B. - Canada

---

UNFILTERED NEWS

CHRISTIAN COUNTRY: In Britain, a Christian activist faced charges for handing out leaflets denouncing homosexuality at a sodomite festival. THE WEEK, p.17, Oct 27, 2006

BLACK GOVERNMENT: Zimbabwe's white farmers' union has given warning of an impending catastrophe after the government reneged on a promise to pay evicted white farmers the full value of the buildings and equipment seized along with their farms, leaving many of them destitute. The government refuses to pay for the land seized from the estimated 3,800 white farmers forcibly evicted since 2000. (*World Affairs Brief*, Joel M. Skousen, June 30, 2006)

RKH: We remember that the former white "Rhodesia" had won the war with the internationally financed Marxists when Ian Smith, its white premier who was secretly internationalist, turned the country over to the blacks. It was a preview to what happened in S. Africa. Traitors are more to be feared than any outside enemy.

SMOKING: Up to 1/3 of the cases of attention deficit disorders in the US are caused by toxic lead or cigarette smoke. WEEK, p.24, Oct 6, 2006)

S.A. CRIME: "Suke Seeber from Steynesburg, Eastern Cape, has lost almost two dozen friends and family members to crime. ... including two brothers and a son, as well as several other family members and 10 friends." IMPACT Aug/Sep 2006

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 387

THE DAY Of The WHITE HORSE

Solzhenitsyn

Alexander Solzhenitsyn served with distinction in the Soviet Army during WWII. But, at its end, he criticized the Soviet government, and for this he spent years in a Russian prison - the *gulag*.

Upon his release he wrote books critical of the Soviet regime which were passed around among close friends. One

of these took his books to the West where they were printed and received wide acclaim. These writings opened the door on what was really going on in the Soviet Union. The word was out. The Soviets deported him.

At the time, the Western media welcomed anyone who had anything bad to say about the Soviets - that is until Solzhenitsyn said that he found the same things happening in the West that he had left behind in the Soviet Union. This was unacceptable. The media blackout slammed down. Except for his books scattered over the West, one would never know that a Solzhenitsyn had ever existed.

One of the things Solzhenitsyn said was that Americans are brain-washed just like the Soviets. He described the quality of education in America's colleges in this manner:

> "What sort of education can you get from a professor who is scared stiff of losing his job?"

His observation of the first almost hysterical acclaim of his writings in America was this:

> "And I sat there and I thought: If the first tiny droplet of truth has exploded like a psychological bomb, what then will happen in our country when whole waterfalls of Truth burst forth? And they will burst forth. It has to happen." Alexander Solzhenitsyn, *Gulag Archipelago.*

Good question. What will happen when those who need to know actually learn? What will be the trigger? Let's look at the past to find the trail of the enemy.

Trail Of The King

When Greece ruled, Greece insisted that Greek-style buildings be erected in the lands they ruled - from Sicily to India. When Rome ruled, Rome insisted

on Roman architecture in the lands they ruled. The same was true of India, Egypt, China and the Aztec. Virginia architecture was British Colonial architecture.

The rule is - the ruler replicates his style of architecture in the land he rules. It has always been this way.

Before My Eyes

In my grandfather's day, the farm was the center of his universe. The nearby town was where he briefly met neighbors to exchange goods, information and buy a few necessities and luxuries. The courthouse was the biggest building, next the churches. Most main street stores were converted houses. Not now.

Today, one can view the skyline of Lynchburg, Cleveland, Paris - cities in Saudi Arabia, India and Singapore - Tokyo, Peking and even Timbuktu in the middle of the desert - and with a few differences, they look alike - the architecture appears the same - tall office and apartment buildings.

This tells us that there is someone who rules world-wide. This is HIS architecture. We are accustomed to it so we don't notice, but it is clear as a calling card inscribed "Globalization". One power rules the world.

What To Expect

All empires die; a natural catastrophe occurs, or some unforeseen fluke happens - it always does. One of the following could topple Babylon's Tower.

BUSINESS: Rome conquered and annexed Egypt. The Nile valley was the richest farming area in the world. The new Roman owners of Egypt shipped Egyptian food to Rome and under-sold local farmers driving them from their farms. In Virginia after the War, the occupation government taxed the

people so heavily that the farmers were driven from the land. Untold millions of acres are now owned by corporations and, like Rome, our farmers have moved to the cities. Once there, they opened grocery stores, drug stores and worked in shoe factories.

Now, the corner grocer and the corner druggist have been absorbed into supermarkets and national drug chains and the shoe factories have been moved offshore.

World corporations contain the vast accumulated wealth of the world's usury system. "Billionaire" managers are appointed to manage them. These billionaires and their lessor directors receive honors based on the profitability of the companies they manage. Unprofitable corporations transfer their assets to others, and fade away to keep the system going. Regardless, the corporation assets remain the property of their owner and this owner will destroy anyone who would attempt to take the corporations from him.

CHURCH: All nations have their own religion. Religions are law-systems.

For corporations to operate in lands having hostile religious law-systems, they must create a competing religious-corporation whose job it is to modify the old religious law-system so that it becomes a tolerant religion.

The result is that in every land there are two active religions claiming to represent the same god. One is intolerant of other law-systems and the other is tolerant of other law-systems. In spite of their many likenesses, one is the genuine national religion and the other is a modified counterfeit.

Southern Baptist

I ran across the following article in my files:

"Southern Baptists and Roman Catholics, the nation's two largest denominations, generally have been regarded as doctrinally far apart, *but their scholars find they basically agree...*

"The 163 page report is seen as the most full-scale, mutual examination of respective positions of the two traditions. Achieving it was an unprecedented experience for Southern Baptists, commonly averse to ecumenical affairs ...

"The talks, sponsored by the Catholic Bishops' Committee on Ecumenical and Interreligious Affairs and the Southern Baptist Department of Interfaith Witness, involved 18 meetings between 1978 and 1988." *The Bakersfield Californian* Aug 27,1989

It's interesting to learn that Jerry Falwell spoke admiringly of the Pope and has recently joined the Southern Baptist Convention.

There was another interesting report:

"At his invitation (Pope John Paul II), Leaders from the religions of the earth gathered ... in the tranquil medieval Italian town of Assisi ... . The assemblage included ... believers in creeds once labeled 'heathen' and 'pagan' by a church that for centuries has preached unambiguously that there was no salvation outside its walls. The astonishing variety of the invited group also raised suspicions among some Christians that Assisi represented a heretical step toward syncretism, the amalgamation of various conflicting religions." *Time,* Nov. 10, 1986

Here's another:

"Concerning the recent Israeli/Vatican accord/treaty, Shimon Peres said, 'It is an agreement between two great religions, not just between two diplomatic enti-

> ties." In ranking the Vatican accord in terms of its importance with other Israeli treaties, he said, "A day will come when a third partner will join this agreement (between Israel and the Vatican), and I mean the Islamic world." *America's Promise Ministries*, p3. Feb 1995, PO Box 157, Sandpoint, ID 83864,

There is one last quote that I thought interesting. The heir to the British throne is Prince Charles. As such he is also the head of the Anglican Episcopal Church - "Champion of Christianity." The following came from the CBN News:

> "Prince Charles would like to represent all religions in multi-religious Britain." (CBN News, 10:25 AM on June 28, 1994)

We have pictures of him with the Hindu all-seeing eye painted in the middle of his forehead.

All the above indicates the progress of the world's corporate religions to modify the religions of nations.[1] into merchants' tolerant religion - whom the ancients called "Hindu".

Modified

The International Trade Cartel has established within the world's nations: parallel religions; parallel businesses; and parallel political representation. One is national and the other a modified likeness.

---

1 Rabbi Meir Kahane, Zionist nationalist and founder of the Jewish Defense League, was shot by an Egyptian-born Muslim who was acquitted of the killing. Muslim nationalist clerics are separating Islam from the ITC - bringing down on Islam war after war and general devastation. Catholic leaders of National Socialist Germany attempted to reclaim the wealth taken by international Corporations, and outlaw usury. The ITC crushed the German nation and executed its leaders. America's and S. Africa's self-sufficient farm systems were obliterated, their countries occupied, and reconstructed.

With unlimited funds from its usury banks, the corporation overwhelms the efforts of nations to rule themselves. They own the world's media which allows them to control the minds of the people much as cattle are controlled in the Chicago stockyards.

Once, a state in India could virtually wipe out the population of another state leaving dozens of other states intact. That India is no more. Today India is one state.

Once a Chinese province could virtually wipe out another province leaving dozens of others armed and intact. Now China is one state.

Once the United States was a union of many states but now it is one state - and there is a movement under way to unite the United-state with Mexico and Canada creating one mega-state.

This union of states and peoples has predictable results - the most obvious is that a Lawless ruler will commit a Lawless act from which there is no return. History is rife with such examples.

URBAN LIFE: Nimrod built the first city. The purpose of a "city" is to gather workers to be exploited by the ruler. Tax money is converted into the ruler's pockets through public works programs. In time, workers stop having children to maintain a livable standard of living, or they migrate to find better living conditions, or they starve because the lack of their own self-sufficient farm denies them food in an emergency.

MONOPOLY: Rome monopolized professions and work. She produced no food herself. Cheap food was provided by the Egyptian monopoly. Great food carrying ships

brought food from Egypt to Rome. Viking ships swept the Mediterranean and destroyed the great grain carriers and Rome starved. Her unpaid mercenary armies dispersed and German invaders marched past vacant Roman cities.

EXTERMINATION: Mongol invaders dealt with cities they encountered in different ways. Many were spared. Many others were destroyed - killing every man, woman and child - fifty, a hundred, and several hundred thousand at a time. Some cities were exterminated because the Mongols wanted the land turned into pastures for their flocks.

Races in Africa have often virtually exterminated other black races leaving wide areas devoid of all human life.

STARVATION: A section of Russia was inhabited by independent self-sufficient farmers. A son of Esau, Joseph Stalin, ruled. He ordered Soviet troops to seize all food in the area of self- sufficient farms. The people in that area starved en masse. Many of those who survived were deported to Siberia.[2]

FORCED INTEGRATION: For the sake of the trade monopoly, the British government decreed that Virginia colonists accept Indians regardless of their Lawlessness. Those who refused were heavily fined. To avoid problems with their own government most colonists adopted government "integrationist" policies.

Protected by this policy, in 1622 the Indians stormed white settlements killing every man, woman and child in half of them. 1644 was a repeat of 1622. This was followed by a war

2 "To control nations, control oil; to control people, control food." Henry Kissinger

in 1675, and Indian war followed Indian war every 20 years afterwards well into the 1800s - sprinkled in between with smaller raids and massacres

BIOLOGICAL: Whenever two races come in contact, the diseases of one harms those who have no immunity to them. The crew of Columbus' ships contracted non-venereal syphilis from the Indians and transported it to Europe where it killed one third to one half of Europe's population.

The plague was brought to Europe by sailors from the near east. It too, killed one third to one half of the population of Europe.

INTERBREEDING: The builders of the world's skyscrapers are also believed to be the rulers of the banking system and the world's mind-controlling media. The religion of these people tell them that "white" is evil and "black" is good. Integration is being forced on every Saxon nation in the world. It is effective. Racial interbreeding destroyed the children of Jacob in India, China, Syria, Palestine, Turkey, Greece, N. Africa, Southern Italy, Sicily, Southern Spain, Central and S. America, and elsewhere. It is the most successful single form of warfare and is an unforgivable sin.[3]

ECONOMIC WARFARE: Usury is the creation and monopoly of Esau. It is the system where if only $10 exists and one lends it to another and demands a return of $11 - it cannot be done since $11 doesn't exist. Anyone unable to pay his contractual debt for whatever reason may lose his collateral. The possibility of money disappearing from circulation

3 *"When they heard the Law, they excluded from Israel all the mixed multitude." Neh:13:3; "A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord." Deut 23:2; "Not everyone shall enter into the kingdom of heaven, but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven." Matt 7:21. (Deut. 13:6-11)*

in an instant which would prevent repayment of debts is real; having happened four times before in American history. (See *War Cycles / Peace Cycles*, Hoskins)

"Derivatives" are new. Few people understand them. *Investor's Business Daily* estimates that there are $365 billion in derivatives outstanding at this moment. I know one person who made a million dollars a week selling derivatives before a sudden reversal bankrupted him, his customers, and almost brought down his firm. The person in question knew how to trade derivatives, but he didn't really understand his product. Neither did his customers nor did his firm.

The sudden disappearance of money could have dire consequences and our enemies would like to see such a thing come to pass.

The Reason

The reason for enumerating the above is because they have the real possiblity of severely harming us, and Jacob is making no effort to avoid them.

Esau has sworn to kill Jacob, and Esau has the means to do so since he rules the monetary system and he rules the minds of the world and the governments of nations through his media.

The Trigger

One looks to the Western sky in the morning and judges the day's weather. We look and see clouds - the kind predicted long ago - the kind of clouds that herald a new day and the fullfillment of our age old prayer:

"Thy kingdom come - thy will be done, On Earth."

But, for it to come Scriptures say:

> *"The coming of our Lord Jesus Christ ... that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first." 2Th 2:1,3*

That's happening! There is a "falling away". Not only do people refuse to live Lawfully - many refuse to hear the WORD of the Law.

When people fall away from obeying the Law of the WORD - and begin disobedience to the Law - chaos results. Man does not flap his arms and fly nor does he breath water and live. God's Law forbids it.

Chaos will cause man to either die or return to the teachings of *"the Word made flesh."*

The Book of Revelations tells of The One on the white horse.[4] This One is the WORD. The beast is lawless Babylon. Those who practice lawlessness are the devils.[5]

The devils were slain by the sword that proceeded out of the mouth of Him who sat on the white horse.

> *"I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against him that sat on the horse, and against his army. And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet ... with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire ... And the remnant were slain with the sword of him that sat upon the horse, which sword proceeded out of his mouth ..." Rev 19:19-21*

4 *"Behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him ... His name is called The WORD Of God." Rev 19:11,13.* The white horse is the traditional symbol of the Saxon.

5 DEVIL: Satan: Heb. adversary, arch-enemy of good. (Strongs 7854.); Gr. 4567 the devil: - Satan.; Law vs Lawless; Gr 1228 - false accuser, devil, slanderer. 1140 - a demonic being, a deity: - devil, god; Devil: Bearer of Lawlessness vs Lawfulness; Devil: "He has a devil". Lawless behavior. Lawlessness vs Lawfulness.

In a Capsule

The WORD says that before God's kingdom can come there must first be a "falling away" from the Law. This is necessary and is happening. The "falling away" means that God's Law is being rejected. A Lawless society commits acts which bring chaos and death. Chaos demands that man return to the Word or die.

We must look and see what will be involved in this event that we have asked for, that *"Thy kingdom come"*. Who is it that is betraying us? Who stands in the way of the return to God's Law?

Volksverrad

Remember the book "Volksverrad" by Piet Pretorius - the story of the betrayal of our kinsmen in S. Africa? The author was in position to know exactly who had betrayed South Africa. Remember what he said? He said that they were ALL guilty - ALL of them. All the politicians, the generals; the religious leaders; the money managers - ALL of them. All the ruling castes of S. Africa. He could hardly believe his findings. They ALL had a hand in it - they were all guilty!

Today

Let us put all this into a possible scenario. The population of the United States at present is perhaps 300,000,000 - half of whom are aliens. The Scriptures say that the half who are children of Esau will flee to their own lands. This could be a peaceful event through mutually beneficial "transfer agreements" activated in the 1830s and the 1930s. If the transfer is not peaceful then the exodus will occur under the following conditions.LAW;last days

> *"They will each turn to his own people, and each one will flee to his own land. Anyone who is found will be thrust through, and anyone who is captured will fall by the sword. Their little ones will also be dashed to pieces." Isaiah 13:14-16*[6]

This will leave half who are sons of Jacob - some 150,000,000. Of these the Scriptures say;

> *"And it shall come to pass, that in all the land, saith the LORD, two parts therein shall be cut off and die; but the third shall be left therein." Zec 13:8*

We can guess that this evil 2/3rds part of Jacob who are to perish are the ones who refuse to return to the WORD and remain lawless. They are the Lawless ones who worked with Esau to keep their brothers in Esau's slavery - those who refuse to heed the clarion call of the WORD. Their demise leaves 50,000,000 - or 1/6 the number now living in the land.

Conclusion

After the day of Armageddon - or Ragnarack as it is called by our ancestors - after the enemies of the WORD are dead[7] or departed - and the land is again divided - there will be land sufficient for each of the children of Jacob to have his own self-sufficient farm where he will never have to bend his knee to beg his bread from another; With a cottage industry to supply his needs - where he is a King and a Priest and bows only to the WORD which is his GOD.

---

6 This is why it is important that Saxon nationalists cultivate and work with the other nationalists of the world who would benefit by separation from us as much as we would benifit by separation from them.

7 *"But these enemies of mine, which would not that I should reign over them, bring hither, and slay them before me." Luke 19:27*

When drops of knowledge grow into a deluge of truth, as is now taking place, we will soon have our kingdom on earth and our enemies will learn that there is a real place called hell.[8]

==========

8 *"The Lord is king for ever and ever; the heathen are perished out of his land." Ps 10:16; "Woe to you, ye powerful, who with power strike down righteousness; for the day of your destruction shall come." Enoch I 95:8; "I beheld the angels of punishment ... Then I inquired ... for whom those instruments were preparing. He said: These they are preparing for the kings and powerful ones of the earth, that by this shall they perish." I Enoch 52:3-5. "And (they) showed me there a very terrible place, and there were all manner of tortures in that place: cruel darkness and un-illuminated gloom, ... murky fire .. and there is a fiery river ... and that whole place is everywhere fire ... and everywhere there is frost and ice, thirst and shivering ... and the angels fearful and merciless ... This place, O Enoch is prepared for those who dishonor God, who on earth practice sin against nature, which is child-corruption after the sodomic fashion, magic-making, enchantments and devilish witchcrafts, and who boast of their wicked deeds, stealing, lies, calumnies, envy, rancor, fornication, murder, and who, accursed, steal the souls of men, who seeing the poor take away their goods and themselves wax rich, injuring them for other men's goods; who being able to satisfy the empty, made the hungering to die; being able to clothe, stripped the naked; and who knew not their creator ... for all these is prepared this place, for eternal inheritance." Enoch 10: 1-3>*

LETTER FROM S. AFRICA

Dear Mr. Hoskins: Two Muslims came by the other day looking to buy land to build a housing complex. But, after considering the matter they now find that it is too dangerous to live here.

It is difficult for Hans and me to go anywhere together. We are a good distance from stores and post office, and one of us must stay behind to watch over things.

They say that a thousand blacks die every day from the new combination of TB and AIDS. They are fatal and fast, but there is no way to keep track of the black population because of the inflow of illegals.

We saw Betzy and Rina yesterday. Many of the children are taking exams. Their holidays start on December 1 and she will be taking the children to a hot thermal spring holiday resort for a week, after which they will be going to spend the holidays with their holiday parents.

The black authorities are changing white names of places for black names - names that we never heard of before. They are trying to remove every trace of our past and present; the flag, our anthem and all traditional songs, even the Union Building and Jan Smuts airport. Their mismanagement is causing everything to fall into ruins and that causes them to hate everything white.

The former state president P.W. Botha died. He was at age 90. He made a lot of mistakes but he built the S. African army of his day into one of the best and is also responsible for the building of six nuclear plants without which S. Africa today would be a complete basket case.

The Dutch Reform Church has their first black minister. They look around but see no poor whites but make their

members sign pledges for black children in Zambia who have AIDS. Ordinary people are now becoming outspoken in their opinions of the above church.

Our best wishes, K. J.

UNFILTERED NEWS

STEEL: A Russian newspaper reported that Russia-based OAO Severstal may bid for U.S. Steel. ABD, p.2, Nov 20, 2006

RKH: Think that over.

ARMY: Blacks constitute only 13% of our population but make up 25% of the Army. This does not count Hispanics and orientals. To expect a friendly army to save the people from a tyrannical government appears unlikely.

CIVIL WAR: "I have been warning that the immigration policies of the U.S. are making civil war inevitable. Many now agree with me. The latest being Congressman Tom Tancredo in his new book, *In Mortal Danger*." Warren Brown, in *National Times*, USA. IMPACT

CRIME SA: The SA murder rate compared with the US with a population six times that of SA is compelling. In 2005, SA police recorded a total of 18,793 murders, (40.3 murders per 100,000 people.) In the US just 16,137 murders (5.5 murders per 100,000 people) were recorded in 2004. SA is believed to be second from the top in murder rates after Colombia in S. America. (Sheena Adams, *Weekend Argus, Cape Town*) IMPACT

BUSH: The first President Bush bought a Paraguayan estate between 100,000 and 173,000 acres. Paraguay had promised to grant American soldiers immunity from the jurisdiction of the International Criminal Court. Last month, Paraguay announced that it would not renew the immunity treaty. The writer of the article Juventud Rebelde (Cuba) believes that someday, George Bush may be brought to justice over war crimes committed in Iraq. "Only by denying him asylum can the Paraguayans keep their integrity and their sovereignty." NEWS, p.14, Nov 3, 2006

LARGE FAMILIES: Most Amish families have 11 or 12 children, some many more. As a result, their population doubles every 20 years. *NEWS*, p.11, Nov 3, 2006

RKH: It is my belief that urban stress impacts Saxon reproduction and lack of stress in rural life increases it.

MORE & MORE: "The Palestine Info Centre (June 6, 2005) cited a report compiled by the US Dept of State and intended for the American President. It stated that Israeli and foreign agents sent to Iraq by Israel's secret service Mossad, in cooperation with the US, killed 350 scientists and 200 university professors and academic personalities. ... According to the report, Mossad agents had been operating in Iraq with the aim of liquidating Iraqi nuclear and biology scientists and prominent university professors. ... American security service provided Israel with complete biographies of the Iraqi scientists and academics to facilitate the Mossad operation." [*Al-Jezeera* (May 9, 2006), IMPACT p8, Aug/Sep 2006]

==========

2006 Index

A

African Colonization 109
AIDS
  India 101
aliens
  separation from 19
Allen, Sen George
  Jewish 179
Apocrypha 144
architecture
  ownership proof 193
Aryans
  destroyed by Dharma 56
  invade India 5
  Siva's war against 5
Australia
  race riots 13

B

bank
  2nd Bk of US 54
Basque 66
beasts 113
boards of directors
  media & manufacturing 3
Brave Heart 92
Buddhism
  3-stages 21
  Asoka 23
  Asoka's Edicts 25
  commandments 22
  conquers Greece & Rome 28
  Esau's religion 30
  Gautama Buddha 21
  Hindu 23
  Nirvana 22

C

Catholic
  religious union 195
Chettiars
  British moneylenders 53
  India's story 55
  letter about 100
  pioneers of modern banking 59
  researching 58
churches
  Lynchburg's 90
cloak
  Esau's Cloak 163
  key 167
  of Nimrod 163
Commandments
  Ten Commandments 18
Csángó 36

D

devil's throne 165
Dinah
  raped 116
doglegs 174
drinking
  Dr. Wm Hoskins 133
Duey, Randy:The Order 170

E

eating
  rule 128

F

flu
  1918 flu recreated 70
Friedan, Betty 42
Ft Sumter 151

G

Germany
  25-Points 74
  German/Zionist agree 82
  post World War I 72
  red terror 76
  SS 77
  traditional Christianity 73
Gods
  genuine & fraud 111

H

hell 204
Honor 143
  three worthy of 147
honors 61
Hookworm 135
Hoskins
  Jamestown 130
  Dr. Wm
  10,000 acres 132
  drinking 133
Hoskins, Richard saved 90

I

India
  Alexander 57

Aryan invasion 17
Britain 58
Dravidians 56

J

Jerusalem
war against 150
Jews
3-groups 80

K

Kali
Kaliyuga 2
yantra showing triangle 7
knee, operation 127

L

Latham's Battery 178
LAW
hell 203
importance 123
integration 199
love for 39
separation 114
treatment of prisoners 69
under Law 91
Lynchburg 100
black business 54
mayor accused 2
lynching tree 174

M

Mantra
mantra, yantra, tantra 8
marriage customs
Deva Dasi 38
Mathews, Bob
The Order 152
media
Russian targets 183
targets 182
Milosevic
dies in prison 64
Milan Babic also dies 64

N

Nimrod 115

O

one people 116
Antiochus decree 119
Baptists & Catholics 194
build temple 117
Greeks & Hindus 119
Hyrcanus 120
Marcianism 122
One World religion 195
Rome 121

P

parables 162
bread & wine 162
dead bury dead 162
devil's throne 166
Philip Morris 108
Pierce, Bruce 154
pigs , start a war 137
plantation 132
privatizing
confiscated Va. land 67

R

rape
rape of Dinah 40
repatriation Zionists 80
Roy, Jannet Carter 135
Russia
lawless 16
population imploding 15

S

scavengers
pigs 137
saltwater 129
Scotland
Dec'l Independence 92, 93
Stone Of Scone 95
Scottish POWs 131
Siva
yantra 7
slave monopoly
Treaty of Utrecht 1713 176
Solzhenitsyn 192
Sons Of Liberty 152
South Africa 205
electricity shortages 63
lectures America 97
SS
foreign SS insigna 78
Stone Of Scone 95

T

tattoos 157
timing 143
Transfer Agreement 82

V

Virginia
2nd Va Cav 173
Massacres 1622 & 1642 109
Vishnu
yantra 6, 8

W

wagons 134
War Cycles
    problems writing 91
White Horse 191
warfare 13
women
    Esau's marriage customs 38
World War I
    Wilson's 14 Points 71

BRIAR HEDGES & INDIANS

and other stories from

HOSKINS REPORT 2007

Copyright © 2008
by Richard Kelly Hoskins

All rights reserved. No portion of this book may be reproduced without written permission from the publisher except by a reviewer who may quote brief passages in connection with a review.

Published by

Virginia Publishing Company
P. O. Box 997
Lynchburg, Virginia 24505
Phone 434-384-3261

First printing 2008

Printed in the United States of America

ISBN 1-881-867-55-2

Also by Richard Kelly Hoskins

OUR NORDIC RACE, 1958

ISBN 1-881867-00-5
Add'l Printings 1958, 1961, 1961, 1962, 1965, 1975, 1986, 1998, 2005
History of the Saxon nation.
$5 copy plus $3 p&h ($5 overseas)

WAR CYCLES/PEACE CYCLES, HB 1985

ISBN 1-881867-01-3
Add'l printings 1985, 1986, 1991, HB 2000, HB 2005
History of usury and war. 250 p.
$25 copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

VIGILANTES OF CHRISTENDOM, 1990

ISBN 1-881867-02-1
Add'l printings sb 1991, 1997, 2005
The Story of the Phineas Priesthood, 472 p. sb
$15 copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

THE WOLF & THE SHEEP, 1993

ISBN 1-881867-03-X
Add'l printings 2002
Wolves eat sheep. That's what they do.
Sheep try to keep from being eaten. That's what they do. 78 p. sb
$5 copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

IN THE BEGINNING, 1995

ISBN 1-881867-04-8
The Hindu takeover of Western business, politics,and religion. 249 p. sb.
$15 copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

Virginia residents add 5% sales tax

2007 - Table Of Contents

388 - BRIAR HEDGES & INDIANS
Briar hedges for protection.....1

389 - LITTLE BOY BLUES
Boy soldiers save Richmond.....19

390 - LAND, OFFSHORE, CROSSBOWS.....39

391 - CHRISTIAN NATIONALISM.....59

392 - VPI MASSACRE.....79

393 - JERRY FALWELL.....99

394 - WHITE TURKISH SLAVES.....121

395 - CITIES
Reason For Their Creation.....141

396 - MOON LANDING
Hollywood Production 161

397 - HINDU PERFECT MASTERS.....181

398 - THE SERPENT'S REACH.....201

399 - IRAQ PUZZLE SOLVED.....221

INDEX 241

BRIAR HEDGES

& INDIANS

Brier Bushes

When you take your dogs and walk cross-country in Virginia you can still run into the old brier-bush boundary hedges. If you run into them at night when hunting it can ruin your whole night.

Uncared for neary three-quarters of a century, some of these bushes have grown big. Each is covered with small sharp needles and when you walk into one you stop instantly and try to untangle yourself without leaving a yard of skin behind. In any event, you will still have a painful memory as you patiently pick out the thorns.

History

Virginia brier bushes have a history. They are remnants of the old brier hedges that once encircled farms, divided fields and marked off boundaries in Old Virginia. Properly maintained, they were relatively cheap and maintaince free compared with split-rail fences.

Brier hedges ran for miles along creeks and ridges marking boundary lines. The farmer would plant brier plants a few feet apart. Every year the bushes put out stringers, sometimes four or five feet long, and every year someone walked both sides of the brier hedge to weave the stringers back into the hedge. In a few short years, the hedges became absolutely impenetrable. I'm quite serious. It is hard to imagine a rabbit being able to get through a well maintained hedge - much less a cow, horse, or deer - who wisely avoided them.

After the war, many unattended hedges took over the fields and required long hours to clear so the land could be put back into production. I well remember the irritating pricks and cuts clearing brier bushes.

Indian Warfare In Early Virginia

Indian warfare in Virginia was an ongoing affair from the early 1600s well into the 1800s. Intermittent warfare was interrupted by all out Indian wars every 20 years or so. There is no old Virginia family which has not lost members to the Indians - members who usually died in unbelievable ways at their hands.

All the older houses I've seen (1825 and earlier) had a great wood bar to secure the front door. The shutters were of heavy wood with firing slots. At Poplar Grove, where Dr. William Hoskins is buried, in the corner of one of the rooms stands a parapet gun - eight or nine feet tall. Most people have never seen one. This one was a flintlock, rifled, adjustable sights, about 1 inch caliber, and I was told that it could reach far beyond the usual 200-300 yards range of a rifled musket.

Household Defense

Tobacco was a Crown monopoly and Virginia's money crop. Britain paid low prices and tobacco quickly wore out the land. In Tidewater, the depleted soil required larger plantations. It took a plantation of 1,000 acres to profitably grow the plant. 1,000 acres is about a square mile. It made homes relatively distant from each other. Indians could slip down a river or over the mountains and massacre a half-dozen plantations before the alarm sounded and the mounted militia gave chase.

The main defense was the house itself, which acted as a fort. Where Indians were active, most able-bodied slaves were armed and helped in the defense. The pastures and fields that had brier-hedge rows surrounding the house presented obstacles to the Indians starting at 100-200 yards. Regular

passage through the hedges was at the usual wooden gates. Dogs kept watch at night.

Unseen hedgerows often presented formidable obstacles to Indian war parties. Attackers expected a hedgerow somewhere, so when reaching one they would throw poisoned meat to the dogs and then enter at the undefended gate.

Plantation owners backed their hedge protection with dogs, and backed this up with another alarm system comprised of peacocks, African guinea hens, or both.

Peacocks are interesting. When they ruffle their feathers, lower their wings to touch the ground, spread their tails like a rainbow - and give their raucous cry, they are the most spectacular thing on the farm. However, foxes, coons, wolves and Indians found them easy prey.

Guinea hens are a different matter. They are a semi-wild bird from Africa and roost in trees near the house to be near their source of food. When someone approaches day or night they make an unbelievable racket. When I was growing up almost every farm had a few guineas and never a robbery. Everyone knew they had a visitor - expected or not.

Indian Lore

When Capt John Smith was exploring Virginia in 1608 he noted that there were seven or eight squaws to each brave. He attributed that to their constant warfare. In my experience the ratio still seems to be about the same. Indians keep to themselves. You seldom know what they are doing. They handle their differences themselves with their own laws. Others have agreed with me that there are many more Indian women than men.

There are stories about Indian day help failing to show up at their pick up-place. They never did show up. They just vanished. No one ever reported them missing and no one seemed to know what happened to them. They just disappeared.

The Beating

My son, a responsible young man, told me a story the other day. He said that this past summer he had heard that three white men were fishing and inadvertently strayed onto an Indian Reservation and set up camp for the night. During the night, a band of Indians pulled them out of their tents and beat them insensible. They had to be hospitalized.

In years past, when I passed Indians on a mountain trail, they didn't look at me or seemingly even see me. When I greeted them they either were startled or ignored me. Regardless, I did what my father told me to - I never turned my back.

In spite of having these Indian colonies in our midst for near 400 years, they keep to themselves and most Saxons know virtually nothing about them.

As part of their ongoing mind-control program, the lying media say we stole their land. Not under Indian law. When Indians left land they were living on, they could return within a year. From then on it was up for grabs. The idea of setting boundaries that guaranteed Indian land ownership on land reserved for them was a Saxon idea. Recently, this simple concept has been expanded.

Bylas Sniper

A subscriber kindly sent me a copy of the *Eastern Arizona Courier*, p.1, Nov 29, 2006. It contains an interesting story.

It seems that people driving through the San Carlos Indian Reservation are being shot at by snipers. Most targets involve school buses. One resulted in a leg injury of a young woman. In the most recent, Mike Bibb was in his truck on the way home from a camping trip when the driver-side window was shattered by a bullet which was shot from somewhere near the Mt. Turnbull Apache Market in Bylas. Bibb's face was cut by shards of glass blown into the cab by the bullet. All the shootings took place as the victims were passing through the Indian reservation.

This next I found most interesting.

Bylas District Councilor Jonatha Kitcheyan assured the public that the tribe is taking action to ensure the safety of travelers though his community. Kitcheyan, a member of the law and order committee, said the tribe approved the assignment of two Indian officers during weekends, but Graham County Sheriff Frank Hughes said the only way to control the situation is to allow the county jurisdiction on the reservation. The tribal chairman and council have the power to grant that request. Even if jurisdiction were to be granted, deputies and officers would have to turn over suspects to tribal courts, not state courts.

Stafford Mayor Ron Green said that he plans to attend a meeting with tribal representatives to find a way to stop the shootings.

Did you read what I read? It seems that here in the United States, Saxon mandated Indian reservations now have figurative brier bushes grown up around them. Saxons can be assaulted or killed while passing through the reservation, and if the perpetrators are caught they must be turned over to Indian authorities for prosecution under Indian Law - whatever that is.

I didn't know that Indian reservations were not under the "law of the land". Reservations have power held only by sovereign countries. It appears that it is only the tip of the iceberg.

Seminoles

In the *Financial Times*, p.6, 12-9/10-2006 there was another interesting story.

Seminoles of the Seminole Tribe were the first to enter the gambling industry when they opened a high-stakes bingo operation in Hollywood, Florida in 1979.

The chief executive of the tribe's casinos says that the profits from the Hard Rock chain - $34.8m last year - will be reinvested in the business, used to fund public services, and any surplus will be distributed among tribe members.

Indian Business

Today, tribal gambling revenues have soared from $5.4bn in 1995 to more than $20bn with about 360 casinos operated by 220 tribes on their self-governed reservations.

The Seminole tribe alone recently agreed to buy the Hard Rock Cafe chain from Rank Group, a British casino operator, for $965m. The deal includes more than 120 restaurants, hotels, and casinos in 45 countries. In addition, the tribe operates seven casinos in Florida including two Hard Rock franchises and draws 90% of its revenues from gambling.

Since 1992, the Winnebago tribal reservation in Nebraska has set up new businesses ranging from construction to marketing. The casinos and manufacturing businesses of the Mississippi Choctaw Indians make it the state's second-largest employer. The Salish and Kootenai tribes of Montana own

a technology company, S&K Technologies, and have NASA and the USAF as customers. These last named customers put the Indians' businesses in the big time.

Since Indians are Esau, and Esau deals in deception, we must look for something similar on the other side of the world to help our understanding.

Oil & New Billionaires

A few years ago, a handful of semi-nomads in Saudi Arabia were allowed to take over the multi-billion dollar oil producing business that belonged to U.S. interests. At the time a regiment of marines could have stopped it - if the ITC wanted it stopped. But that wasn't the plan.

Saudi Arabia is supposedly a sovereign country although its puppet rulers were appointed by the WWI victors over the Ottoman Empire who was the previous owner. Still, the ones who made these Arabs rulers of Saudi Arabia were also aware that they were also children of Islam, and that the land they were given to rule would be protected by all the traditional laws and customs that go with being a sovereign country. What it does with its new oil wealth behind closed doors is its own business.

Saudi Arabia was one of the weakest, most defenseless countries in the world. It had few people, was dirt poor - and its few people were the most fanatical of all Islamic peoples.

The income from the oil industry that the U.S. gave them furnished Saudi Arabia with a massive cash flow which they could use to fund radical Islamic movements world-wide - or fund anything else they wanted to. As stated before, since they were an independent nation they could spend their bushel baskets of money anywhere they liked.

We know about Saudi Arabia allegedly furnishing most of the 9/11 participants. But there is more:

Chase

A report filed with the SEC, Apr 22, 1991, reveals that the Saudis at that time held for themselves or held for someone else, over 5% of Chase Manhattan Bank. This was the second largest Saudi investment made since the war. The largest was a $590 million "investment" in Citibank.

This very probably gives effective control of these two banks to that group. There are constantly stories in the *Wall Street Journal* of other banks being bought by foreigners - who own the media - who own the minds of their viewers.

Back To the American Indian Thing

It stands to reason that the rulers of the government of the United States favor granting Indian Reservations sovereign state status just as was done with Saudi Arabia - or they would not have done so.

These new sovereign American-Indian states, provided with a gambling income that is more than enough to satisfy a great many of the countries of the world, all hidden by their national sovereignty from the prying eyes of outsiders, could become every bit a source of mischief that Saudi Arabia is today.

National sovereignty is a powerful thing. Israeli criminals flee to the Israeli state for safety and protection. What is to keep Indian criminals from fleeing to Indian reservations for the same protection? Or, to protect other Saxon enemies?

Actually, they have the potential to become even more of a source of mischief than this; they are tucked away and

protected in the heart of America. What sort of protected wheeling-and-dealing are they doing with other nations under the cloak of their American- Indian sovereignty?

Brier Hedges

Saudi Arabians and American Indians are growing a type of brier hedge which is virtually impenetrable according to International Admiralty rules - the "national sovereignty" hedge.

Saxons, too, have a different kind of brier hedge that kept wolves outside. It is called the WORD.

This hedge, once impenetrable to enemies, has been long neglected and has wild stringers growing all over the place. Gaps now allow predators to wander through as they please.

But things are changing. Already there are guinea hens sitting on tree limbs screaming their heads off at approaching predators. Already there are workers frantically grasping wild stringers and weaving them back into the hedge - to make the sheepfold impenetrable. Already there are those complaining about prickly briers and unfairness to wolves.

The time is approaching when willing hands will re-weave the last stringer back into the hedge and the Sheepfold will be secure. Then will be time to tend to the wolves in our midst.

==========

SADDAM HUSSEIN HANGED

The leaders of the US invaded one more country, Iraq, a country with which they had no quarrel. They have destroyed its cities, killed and maimed hundreds of thousands of its people, used nuclear waste ammunition

leaving the land contaminated, and for a finishing touch - hanged its president. Death, starvation, misery, disease and dishonor - the legacy of the rulers of the United States.

Is this a "mis-calculation"- an accident? I hope it is - just as I hope that Ruby Ridge, Waco, Oklahoma City, and the Towers were accidents. If not, we must assume that these executions are part of an ongoing plan.

The unprovoked Iraqi War has stripped the US of the friends it once had. Now, when the alien invaders pouring into our country begin a civil war to force us to live under their Gods and their laws - there are none who will come to our aid.

If the ball is truly in play, further acts of mayhem can be expected. This will truly be the Hindu Age of Kaliyuga. The choice will be clear: In the future we will serve Kali- Christ,[1] or we will serve Christ-The-WORD.[2]

"By their acts ye shall know them." Matt 7:20

LETTER FROM S. AFRICA by K.J.

Dear Mr. Hoskins: The number of Indians coming in can be seen by shops catering to their tastes - all different curries etc.

We have become the world's market place as Dr. D. F. Malan predicted at the Voortrekker Monument's inauguration in 1948 when he said choose this day if you want a Christian country or a democracy.

1 The Hindu Puranas teach: *Apocalypse for the Hindu is the natural ending of the world in the fourth age, the present Kali Age.* Kali the central figure - the Destroyer God - must destroy life on earth before Vishnu can bring in the new Kalki age of peace.

2 "Very early, Christianity was conceived to be a new system of law, and faith was interpreted as obedience." ***The Encyclopedia Britannica***, 14th Edition, Vol 5, p. 635.

When Vorster took over it happened. We lost everything that identifies us as Western Christians. DeKlerk was the final pawn. Having no scruples, he signed our freedom away in exchange for honors and money.

Our electricity is most unreliable, blackouts every day. Squatters recently cut down about seven telephone poles and took the cable to sell leaving us without a telephone - again. The one white technician got us back on line in a day. When he was sick it took a whole horde of blacks a week to repair the line after a single pole was cut.

Even placing them underground doesn't protect the line. They simply cut both ends and pull the cable out of the pipe with a small truck.

We called Chris, the young white policeman at the local police station, but this has been going on so often that I do not think we will have the land line working soon or the criminals caught. No wonder business firms use satellite dishes in the rest of Africa. Nearly every second day our phone is out because of poles being cut.

The black way of solving a problem is to put up a sign. When a pot-hole appears in the road, up goes a sign warning motorists not to drive into the pot-hole. When a carjacking occurs - a sign goes up warning motorists not to get hijacked.

F.W. DeKlerk was our last white president and the greatest traitor of them all. He was upset when P.W. Botha told a Dutch reporter how he sold us out to barbarians. When Willie Marias wanted to know where all the money was coming from that DeKlerk was flashing about, he threatened to sue.

DeKlerk threatens to sue every time something happens - like when his youngest son was seen with a coloured girl, or, when questioned how his wife Marike happened to be mur-

dered by intruders when he was away with the Greek woman, or, when his son actually married the coloured woman.

This thick skinned man and his new Greek wife even turned up at P.W. Botha's funeral, although he knew the Botha family's feelings toward him. He was wise enough to leave the instant the service was over.

One day he will have to account for the thousands of whites who have died cruel deaths because of him, and others who lost their jobs because of affirmative action. And last, he certainly will have to answer for betraying his own God-fearing people into the hands of barbarians who follow witch-doctors.

A Mozambician with inside help escaped C-Max in Pretoria Prison. He was charged with more than 62 counts of murder and rape. Can you imagine!

It is estimated that at least 1,500-2,000 blacks die every day from AIDS combined with TB. This will certainly have an effect on our nation's future. Still, last month 700 whites left the country for Australia.

And last, we have two Dachshunds - ladies of the manor - only the best for them. I understand that you have a new Rottweiler puppy - that gives you four. With prices soaring here, I'm glad you have to feed them instead of us.

Yours faithfully, K.J.

LETTERS

REFUGEES: "Dear Dick & Ann; We are moving to Knoxville next summer. Very sad here in N.E. Ohio as de-industrialization reduces the area to a coolie economy. Our Christian Academy will no doubt close next year - lack of enrollment. Other private schools share the same fate. Even the Catholics! They do a bit better due to Bingo

proceeds. However, evangelized fervor for Asians, Indians and those from New Guinea is hot as the ministers bring them in for donations every 2 weeks. You really wonder when Saxon-Israelites will wake up.

Met a fellow subscriber of yours at a Christmas brunch Refreshing - we had a great visit." C.D. - Ohio

---

IT HELPS: Mr. Kelly Hoskins. I wanted to tell you that I've witnessed young eyes opened by an issue or two of HR." B.Z. - Prisoner Missouri

---

HARD ROAD: "Bro Hoskins: These handouts will help reach those who often still turn away from the WORD. We're forced to share cells with Muslims, Bloods, Crips, and various Mexican gang members. To refuse is a major disciplinary case leading to lockdown in seg, loss of visitation and commissary privileges. But we will not give up our cause. So far we're not allowed to have our services ... but we're working on that. We're told that we can have services with the Judeo-Christian Protestants even though our beliefs and doctrines are incompatible. White Christian Patriots have no rights here. Thank your readers for the books. They are highly valued, greatly needed, and make the difference. C.D. - prisoner Texas

UNFILTERED NEWS

WAR II?: "'How many Canadians know that Russian forces have attacked Canadian Forces helicopters with lasers in an attempt to blind the pilots and cause them to crash?" (*Mccleans* Canada; THE WEEK p.16, Dec 22, 2006)

RKH: Kings stay in power by protecting us from an enemy. Kings are aided by followers of Kali who encourage

war and destruction in order to rebuild the ruins. We remember that the Bolsheviks who destroyed Russia and murdered millions came from America. From that time, Russia became an American satellite just as America is a puppet of the ITC. No shot is fired anywhere without permission.

SLAVE TRADE: The slave trade is now the third largest type of illegal trade in the world, after drugs and weapons, according to the U.S. State Department. Between 600,000 and 800,000 people are trafficked across national borders each year ... with up to 17,500 of them entering the U.S. (Story in *THE WEEK*, p.11, Dec 15, 2006)

TONY BLAIR - was humiliated by being the first serving British prime minister to be interviewed by police probing the "cash-for-honors" affair based on accusations that the Labour party offered peerages to four businessmen for cash. *Financial Times*, p.16, Dec 16/17, 2006

GOODWILL: Pope Benedict XVI, in September quoted a 14th-century characterization of Islam as an 'evil and inhuman' faith with a natural tendency to violence. Benedict reversed his position last week when he said that Turkey should be granted entry to the European Union. (*WEEK* p. 3, Dec 8, 2006)

RKH: No imperial episcopacy, Protestant, Catholic, or State - can admit that Jacob-Israel really didn't vanish suddenly without trace - something that no nation has done before or since. Such an admission would destroy their own authority to create kings, monopolies, tax, incorporate aliens into the state, and make prison-slaves of their own people.

The notable exception was Queen Victoria who loudly proclaimed that her ancestry traced back to Jacob-Israel and told it to the world. Of course, Britain's real rulers hushed the matter as soon as she died. One can imagine what would happen if suddenly Saxon- Israel should awake one morning and realize that God's WORD is true - that they really are the people chosen by God to rule by God's Law - and are to be held responsible and punished for not doing so.

LASER: The Chinese recently tested a ground-based anti-satellite laser - disabling a U.S. satellite in the process - and are working on anti-satellite weapons systems. *The Weekly Standard*

RKH: China attacks U.S. property and it's ignored? Really! Reminds us of the 'good ole' cold war days when Soviet border guards used to shoot American border guards. That, too, was ignored. Our rulers tell us what we need to know.

STUN GUNS: The next generation of "stun-guns" that can stun an entire crowd of people is being developed by European and U.S. defense firms. *(International Business Daily)*

RKH: Visualize the next war.

BLAME: An article in *The NY Times Magazine* by Helen Epstein blames the chaos in S. Africa on the following: "In the 19th century, European settlers built railways, mines and cities and coerced millions of young men to work for them, forcing them to leave their families behind in their villages for months or years at a time. White settlers appropriated much of the most fertile land, and the black populations that remained in rural areas became increasingly dependent on

remittances from migrant workers," and "the destabilization of the southern African family by the upheavals of apartheid."

A couple of details were left out of the above article. When Whites arrived in S. Africa there were almost no blacks living there. When White Afrikanners moved north into the Transvaal and Freestate there were almost no Blacks there either - they had slaughtered each other or had starved in their self-imposed *Diffacane*. The land was mostly vacant. To develop the gold and diamond mines Blacks were brought in by the hundreds of thousands by the Jewish owners and managers. Now, most of the Jews have left and their media are blaming the Whites for the mess the Jewish owners created and left behind.

HI-TECH ASSASSINATION: An American built Israeli helicopter piloted by an Israeli pilot firing American built rockets killed the local Islamic leader of the Aqsa Martyrs Brigades, a 2nd Palestinian and seriously wounded a third in a refugee camp outside Nabus.

RKH: The US puppet government promotes this type of warfare. It provides the equipment. The resulting misery usually creates a desire for peace allowing the easy installation of strong ITC puppet governments which administer international Admiralty Law.

PRIVATIZATION: "France puts off privatization of state utilities." *Financial Times*

RKH: The knowledge of how the robbery of the assets of Russia, Rhodesia, S. Africa and Australia was done with the help of cartel puppet governments is beginning to filter down to other victims.

LEGAL ACTION: Before he died, former State President P.W. Botha in an interview with a Dutch newspaper *Nederlands Dagblad*, said that former president F.W. deKlerk had received between three and four million US dollars, honorary doctorates and the Nobel Peace Prize "in exchange for handing over the country to the ANC." F. W. de Klerk is considering suing for liable. (Citizen Nov, 24, 2006)

FOOTBALL: It is no secret that white high school football teams regularly beat black high school football teams. This is no secret to anyone that follows high school football in any area of the country. Yet, despite routing the black schools teams - and featuring running backs, receivers, and cornerbacks that outplay their black counterparts - the white players are virtually ignored, and never recruited to play at those positions in Division I-A college football. (*Nationalist Times*, p.11, Nov/Dec 2006

AMMO DUMP: Forward Operating Base Falcon, largest U.S. military complex in Iraq until Oct 13, was blown up. The attack resulted in the largest one-day loss for the U.S. military since WWII. Iraqi freedom fighters attacked the base with mortar and rockets. Lost were over 30 A1A Abrams tanks, Apache helicopters, Bradley fighting vehicles, munitions and small arms according to Maj-Gen Bilal Ahamed al-Ithawi. Total suspected U.S. army losses are over 60, while Iraqi losses exceeded 100. The entire incident was censured in America. (*Nationalist Times*, p.4, Nov/Dec, 2006, Ph 724-443-7300; Fax: 724-443-4240; E-Mail: mail@anu.org; Worldwide Web domain: www.anu.org)

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 389

LITTLE BOY BLUES

Indians & Saxons

Saxons from England landed in Virginia in 1607 and encountered American Indians. The relationship between the two was hostile from the first. Their law systems were polar opposites and instantly clashed when one tried to enforce his law over the other.[1]

English Law

Complicating matters further, the English Saxon law system was at odds with itself; there was the episcopal "law of the land" whose head was the king of England. This was the ancient Law that had been modified to allow him, his government, and his church to control the people, their land, and their property. He granted privileges to his favorites in lands under his rule. It was his monopoly. The crown's appetite for "more and still more" was insatiable. Enforced by a standing army and his own appointed aristocracy to whom he granted privileges, he had loyal enforcers for his decrees. The "king's wish" was the "law of the land". It still is.

In opposition were reform-minded Puritans who had grown up within the king's Anglican Church but who wanted to do away with the king's modified law and return to the WORD.

This meant doing away with the rule from the top down episcopacy and obeying the Law of the WORD. They said they spoke only of the ecclesiastical episcopacy, but the king's logic recognized the danger: If the religious episcopacy that had been created were abolished, it would only be a matter of time before they would try to abolish the office of king itself. Puritans were potential enemies of the state and were treated as such.

The result of these two systems in Virginia produced a Saxon nation where the governor was appointed by the king and charged with enforcing the king's modified law, and on the other hand were a great many Anglican/Puritans who wanted to conform to Biblical Law. From the very first, the clash of the two law systems produced a contentious colony often verging on civil war.

The thing that held them together was the Indian menace that produced a major Indian war every 20 years or so interspersed by ongoing massacres of individuals and families.[1]

Indian Law In Virginia

The Indian law system was driven by perpetual war between themselves or with the colonists. The objective was to appease their bloodthirsty God, Okie, who constantly demanded pain and blood from human or animal sacrifices. This produced a hostile Indian presence fragmented into countless semi-independent tribes at war with each other every summer. During the occasional periods of Indian peace, the sacrifices needed to appease Okie were obtained from the newly arrived Saxons who objected strongly. The first Thanksgiving wasn't held to promote the brotherhood of man - it was held in Virginia in 1615 thanking God for preserving them from the Indians.

Saxon Militia

In theory, Virginia was protected by the Governor's 400 or so royal marines at Jamestown. In fact, the Colony's western frontier was protected by 40,000 mounted militia who elected their own leaders, furnished their own weapons and supplies, and drilled monthly. This was the backbone of Virginia's defense. They were good at protecting themselves, their families and, incidentally, the royal governor at Jamestown.

---

1 There were 45 orphans In Augusta County alone in 1745 who had to be raised by foster parents. Their families had been massacred.

Indian Trade Controversy

The King declared that the Indian fur trade was a royal monopoly. To keep this trade from being interrupted, the governor refused to punish those Indians guilty of committing massacres of Virginian colonists.. Some of the worst offenses took place around the frontier town of Richmond.

In exasperation, the militias elected a leader, Nathanial Bacon, who fought and defeated the Indians. This stopped the massacres and, incidentally, it stopped the fur-trade. Bacon and his followers were outlawed by the Governor.

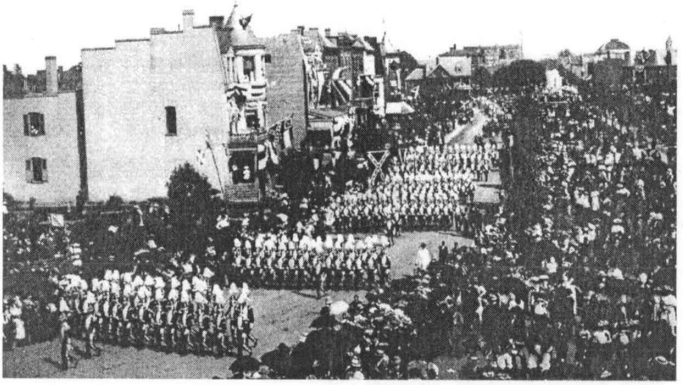
The Governor split the loyalties of Bacon's followers by promising them the land and properties of those rebels who were caught and hanged.

This, plus being backed by the rest of the British Empire, resulted in the suppression of Bacon's Rebellion in a series of bloody, bloody executions. But, the Virginia militia survived because it was needed for the survival of the colony and it continued in existence. However, the differences between the tyrannical rule of the crown and those who wanted to live by the WORD remained.

Birth Of The Blues

As mentioned before, the militia elected its own officers. In official correspondence, to distinguish between a regular British army "captain" in his red coat and a "captain" of the Virginia militia, the term "Militia Captain" or "Captain of the Blues" was used. For formal affairs, the regulars wore their red uniforms and Virginians wore blue ones. The name "Blues" stuck.

Among the blues, the Richmond fall-line militia was among the most active in the colony and as the town grew the



Blues On Parade 1907

The Blues belonged to Virginia. Whenever they stepped out on parade Virginians flocked to see them - that is until they were forced to disband after more than a 300 year old history.

militia became known as the "Richmond Blues". Later, when they adopted the rifled-musket and trained in the light-infantry tactics necessary for the use of that weapon, they became known as the "Richmond Light Infantry Blues" - the official name was received in 1789, although their history goes back to 1632. They were known then as the 1st Virginia Regiment. They were well-trained, well-disciplined, and formed the backbone of countless military operations against Virginia's enemies.

At the time of the Revolutionary War, the Blues were designated the 1st Virginia Regiment and were the first to go on active duty from Virginia. My ancestor Robert Hoskins was a member. My father belonged when he attended the Medical College of Virginia before WWI. When I lived in Richmond, I joined because it was expected. I can't tell you the feeling you had when you answered roll call in that

Blues 75 Recoilless

One of my two rifles. This antiquated equipment of half a century ago packed a punch - a very accurate punch.

The Blues thought they would be called out again to enforce Virginia's Declaration of Interposition. Unknown to all, Virginia's governor was a jannissary and the call never came.

regiment. The Richmond Light Infantry Blues was recognized as the oldest American military organization in continuous service in the country. Like youngsters everywhere - we thought our regiment invincible.

Battle Streamers

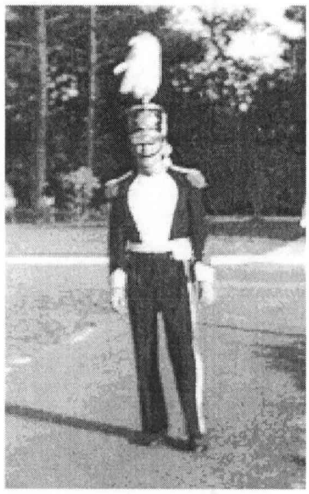
Battle streamers on a regimental flag are a relatively recent addition. The oldest streamer on the Blues flag was won fighting under Gen. George Washington during the French & Indian wars - although there had been many, many battles before then.

Over the years, I've served in regiments that had two, eight, and even twelve battle streamers. The Blues flag had so many battle streamers that they faced in every direction of the compass in order to make room for them all.

Little Boy Blues

When Virginia was invaded during the War Between The States, the Blues again marched off to war as the 1st Virginia - leaving Richmond defenseless.

To take their place, a home militia was formed of the sons of the men who had marched away - boys from about 8 to 13 or 14 years of age. There were also a few old men and a handful of walking wounded from the local hospitals who furnished the discipline and leadership. Since the vast majority were children, they were called the "Little Boy Blues." Their duty was to defend Richmond.



Full Dress At Jamestown's 350th Anniversary in 1957

Dahlgren's Raid

Lee was fighting Grant south of Richmond at Petersburg. This left Richmond defenseless from the north. A yankee, Col. Dahlgren, devised a plan to form a strike force comprised of selected mounted troopers to make a lightning attack on Richmond from Washington. The plan was to storm Richmond before Lee could bring up troops to defend the city, free the Union prisoners held at Belle Island and Castle Thunder,

kill the members of the Confederate government and burn the town.[2]

All went according to plan. His ride from Washington was breath-takingly fast and Richmond's steeples were in sight. Suddenly, his column was halted by the sight of a line of battle across the road where there weren't supposed to be one. He rode forward and through his binoculars saw a line of children standing at attention with rifles taller than they were. He and his staff laughed, formed his cavalry into line and charged.

Going To The Blue's Ball

Blues in uniform going to some function or other about Richmond were once a common sight. To have fun on a hot summer day I opened the sun-top and let my shako and plume show through. A photogropher at the Richmond Times Dispatch took this photo.

The interesting thing is that the AP sent the picture world wide instantly. People were kind enough to send me copies from all over the US, Europe, and the Orient. At that time I did not know that the world's media were basically one entity and in instant communication with all its parts. This was new information.

Rifled muskets are heavy. The Little Boy Blues could hold them in firing position only briefly. They waited at attention

2 The orders for this were found on Dahlgren's body and published in the Richmond papers.

with rifle butts on their shoulders and muzzles resting on the ground until the thundering mass of charging men and horses were 15 yards away when the command "present" was given; the rifles rose followed instantly by the order - "fire!"

The volley at such close range blew away the attacking line leaving a carnage of thrashing horses and dead and dying men, Col. Dahlgren lay among them.

The remnant of Dahlgren's command rapidly retreated and attempted to reach Federal gunboats in the James. They camped for the night at a crossroads in King and Queen County on the other side of Richmond, at a place now known as "Dahlgren's Corner".

During the night, the boys' and old men's militia of King & Queen surrounded the remnant of Dahlgren's command. They crawled as close as they could without being seen and lay still in the brush waiting for sunrise. Their orders were not to move - let the enemy come to them - within five paces - then shoot them.

Dawn arrived and the Union troopers began to stir and walk around. As they unknowingly walked up to the boys lying in the brush - shots rang out. Chaos reigned. There was no visible enemy. Men ran back and forth - wherever they went they ran into an ambush. Men fell by the score. A handful surrendered.

Dahlgren's raid on Richmond is just one more thing the Cartel media only touches on in passing - children fighting and giving their lives to defend their homes, sisters and mothers from savage invaders. Union soldiers later returned in force and burned King & Queen County in retaliation, including the old Court House with its priceless centuries-old

records. The old men, women and children were left homeless and many died from exposure.[3]

Short Apology

I lived in Richmond in the mid-50s in the middle of everything but knew next to nothing.. I didn't know what "man" meant. I didn't know what "Saxon" meant. I didn't know about the International Trade Cartel, I didn't know about Jews being Khazar-Turks who were converted to Judaism; I didn't know that Saxon's could be bought and become "Janissaries" (Turkish for "white slaves"); I didn't know that my people were engaged in an ancient ongoing war between Jacob and Esau. It wasn't until 28 April 1965 that I accepted the WORD. Its teachings gradually brought reality. I learned that most of our Christian priests, kings, and great-merchants are Janissaries, and that both the money and the media are Turk monopolies. I just didn't know these things. My ignorance will in measure explain many of my mistakes over the years.

Little Boy Blues - Again

Since I was a member of the Blues, I thought it would be a good idea to revive the Little Boy Blues. I talked to the colonel of the regiment and he agreed that it was a good idea. He gave me the job.

The sons of members of the regiment eagerly signed up and soon I had more than sixty boys meeting every week at

3 Nothing has changed. When the Branch Dravidians defended themselves against the lawless ATF attack using only shot-guns, and forced them to surrender before mercifully allowing them to leave carrying their wounded, the FBI returned with snipers and tanks and killed them all. All covered by a sympathetic media. What has just been done to Saddam Hussein is in character. *"By their acts ..."*

the Blues armory to drill. The help promised never arrived and I had to plan, drill, discipline, transport and all the things required. I obtained 136 rifled muskets model 1876 for the boys to drill with. With little effort I believe that the Boy Blues could have grown into a battalion. It was a perfect place to teach them the values of Virginia and her history.

Personally, I stayed absolutely exhausted for weeks on end, and there was always some extra job or expense involved. When my job on Wall Street opened up it was my salvation. Unfortunately, the Boy Blues project collapsed. It was time to move on.

Lessons Learned

While working with the Boy Blues, I ran across two exceptional young boys. One was an intellectual - absolutely invaluable. But the boys would not follow him. The second was a natural leader, looked up to and respected by the others - but an intellectual he wasn't. In due time, the boys elected him their captain and I persuaded him to appoint the intellectual to be his adjutant. It made a perfect team. I also discovered that, with a few missteps, the boys were instinctively capable of selecting leaders that would serve them best.

The main thing I learned is that a big job like organizing requires careful planning, a great deal of help, and money. As it was, I found that everything that I went to so much trouble to do was later done by writing a little book, *Our Nordic Race.* In this way, the history and heritage of our people could be passed on and reach far more people with far less time and effort. The Little Boy Blues was a valuable learning experience.

There was something else I learned:

Constitution Party

About the same time as I was working with the Little Boy Blues, I also made a tentative step into politics. In the '50s there was one political party in Virginia - the Democratic Party. And it had left a bad taste after J. Lindsey Almond was elected governor and, in violation of his word-of-honor, turned the state's schools over to the Feds - for which deed he received an appointment as a federal judge. He was a Janissary who came cheap.

The Democratic Party always applauded Col. Earnest Sevier Cox when he spoke to the Legislature asking for financing for the blacks of the African Colonization Society who wanted to return to Africa - and there were thousands and thousands of them who wanted to go. The legislature applauded. but never gave help. Even back then, unknown to the people, Virginia's Legislature as a whole had been compromised. So, with the irrepressible optimism of youth, I decided to form a political party myself and take 'em all on.

It was easy. All my old friends from the Defenders and everyone disillusioned with the Democratic Party joined. We called it the Constitution Party. Forty or fifty of us met and since I called the first meeting I was elected temporary chairman - that's what people do.

We reactivated some of Richmond's old Defenders' "block organizations" and soon we had several hundred attending meetings and we were growing every meeting. Anyone who walked in was a member. I appointed several committee heads to start projects and things were humming. We were beginning to take over where the Defenders had left off.

A charming young couple from Sandston, who were more conservative and outspoken than Patrick Henry and Thomas Jefferson combined stood and asked if we could have a special meeting just to vote for president. Sounded fine to me.

Who wants to attend a meeting just to vote and go home? It's time consuming and expensive. The night to vote arrived and only a handful of my old friends came and a lot of new people who were friends of the super-conservative couple appeared. They voted me out and voted a millionaire from northern Virginia to be chairman. He transferred the headquarters to Northern Virginia and folded the Constitution Party in a few months. That's how it's done. I had a lot to learn.

Learning More

I learned several things more. First, politics is a closed club that protects and advances business. It is not to be treated lightly. They have big money available to meet most eventualities and any number of hired Janissaries available who will do anything they are told - anything!

Second, a person's announcement that they are liberal or conservative and 50 cents will get you a cup of coffee. You judge a person by what they do - not by what they say. I learned later that that nice conservative couple had at various times joined other conservative endeavors and had caused their demise each time. Live and learn.

A third thing I learned was that in spite of everything, once our Constitution Party seemed to be making progress, the media blacked us out. Any organization that intends on reaching the public must have a means of reaching the public if they intend to counter the poison that flows from the

establishment media. A newsletter or newspaper is needed and a mailing list. Both are essential.

Davis & Gresham

When I finished my Wall Street training at old Francis I. Dupont, I was sent to manage stock portfolios in my old hometown, Lynchburg.

Lynchburg was like most medium sized cities in the South. It was basically conservative but had a liberal newspaper that advertised liberal candidates for office. That is why conservative Lynchburg had a liberal city council - except for two members.

I soon found out how these two kept being elected year after year in the face of liberal media bias.

Two of my old friends from Defenders days were responsible. Each had a small circle of friends and each of the two were good at writing letters - that others signed and mailed in. When the newspaper called and asked if they had sent the letter - the answer was "yes" - which was true. So, to keep the newspaper readers happy and subscribing - they were printed. Of course, Davis and Gresham were successful at their jobs and if a few dollars extra were needed - the two chipped in. Their system worked for many years and gave Lynchburgers a voice in an otherwise alien city government.

Concerned Citizens' Committee

Roy Dillard and I tried the same thing later. We set up something called "The Concerned Citizens' Committee" - fancy name. We announced to the newspaper that we were holding a mass meeting at the old Virginian Hotel. The night of the meeting arrived and all those in Lynchburg who were

interested were present. Roy and I. Otherwise it was an empty meeting room.

This suited us. A civic mass-organization of two. We then sent an announcement to the newspaper that at the mass-meeting we agreed to support the best candidates for office regardless of party. That was a novel idea - the newspaper printed it.

Bridge Burners

Since the newspaper had mentioned our CCC organization, Roy and I went about interviewing candidates - and found that most were simply ego-maniacs who would say anything for a vote. We asked "bridge burning questions," Their answer was designed to make somebody mad - which burned a bridge.

Things like:

Do you plan on honoring Robert E. Lee by having the city fly Confederate Flags on his birthday?

"Yes" got the white vote and lost the black bloc vote. "No" lost the white vote and got the black bloc vote.

A "refusal to answer" lost all the way around. (Today it would be "Will you sponsor legislation to send illegals home?)

Pretending neutrality, we gave the newspaper the list of our choices - which they did not print - they were getting wise - but it didn't make any difference.

We bought alphabet stencils from an art store, a can of black spray paint, some cardboard posters, and sticks to nail the posters to. We pasted the stencils together with scotch tape listing the candidates names, spraypainted them onto the

cardboard posters, and tacked them to the poles. It only cost a few dollars and took a couple of hours.

The result was a short list of candidates (some were only the best of a bad lot) and then we went out to find workers to hold the signs at the polls.

Our choices of candidates might include Democrat, Republican and Independent - all in one election. Our motto - "Vote the Straight Split Ticket".

It was no problem getting people to carry them at the polls. We were neutral - remember? Most of our volunteers had no idea who the candidates were - they were just doing their civic duty by working the polls. Lots of businesses let their workers off to do this civic work. We also had little cards printed to hand to voters with the candidate's "for" or "against" record so they wouldn't forget when they went into the voting booths.

After several elections people began coming over to our sign holders for a voting card before going in to vote. Most had no idea who was running for office but because we did our homework they trusted us. We elected at least one state senator, several members of the House of Delegates, and were the swing-vote in the election of several congressmen.

Results

The political parties didn't like us, neither did the newspaper, but they were polite. The "burn your bridges" type of questions we asked kept a number of otherwise highly educated bad actors out of politics. We folded the CCC and went our own ways when it appeared that Lynchburg was largely governed by conservatives. Would that were so today.

Two Or Three

In my life I have had many failures and some successes. I learned from the WORD the correct way to organize:

"For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them." Mt 18:20

Only two or three - ruled by the WORD. That's all. It doesn't take a thousand or a million to accomplish something. I once saw between 10,000 to 15,000 farmers gather together in Kansas in 1985 to protest what was being done to them. There had been no organization by two or three and they went away as unorganized as they came - and so disheartened that the farmers of America never did organize.

But on many occasions I have seen **"two or three"** gathered in the name of the WORD and success followed.

Two or three working as God's agents can accomplish wonderful things. Sharing ideas, methods, and means - plans can come together that can shake the world. Just two or three. The rest is detail.

It's the LAW!

Letter From S. Africa by K.J.

Both of our alarm systems were burnt out by a lightning strike. We lack maintenance workers and still do not have a working alarm system 3 weeks later.

Since the Hindus have arrived in force, for some sort of religious reason they have this thing about crackers - which they sell to the blacks. The blacks eat crackers and beat on their drums all night long frightening the animals.

As you know, Afrikkaners observe the *Day of the Covenant* at which time the Covenant is read. That was when we promised God that if He would save our little party of 464

settlers from the 20,000 bloodthirsty Zulu army, that we would observe the day forever.

This observance has upset the blacks who were there as guests of General Opperman. The Covenant really had nothing to do with Blacks. The few servants that the Voortrekkers had never took the vow, only the 466 men who fought at Blood River and their descendants forever.

We heard from a few people that a Dutch Reform Church minister will not allow the vow to be read in his church. The church district denies everything now, but people tell you they are not surprised since the DR Church finds homosexual marriages acceptable. The Bible is a closed book for them. Neither do they find naked tattooed women a sin.

Mbeki spoke on Devil's Black Hill. He had much to say about the whites and blamed them for everything that has gone wrong since 1994.

Racial separation died with Dr. H.F. Verwoerd's assassination in 1966. Vorster, who swore he was pro-white, stepped in Verwoerd's shoes and did his best to destroy separation. He told Ian Smith of Rhodesia that he hated apartheid. In the Verwoerd era, the country flourished. Everyone had work, food and prospects. Now blacks rule and there is deterioration everywhere.

Crime attacks on farms have spread to the towns and cities using the same methods. Most people in town complexes used to tell us that they were perfectly safe with their electronic gadgets and guards. Well, the criminals learned quickly how the alarm gadgets worked and the guards were soon bribed. One couple I know never closed their front door and had no arms to protect themselves. All that has changed. Making matters worse, when judges are black, justice is often measured depending on whether you are black or white.

Everything is being done to destroy our farmers. I see young farmers go and work in America as season workers. I believe the same people did that earlier to your own American farmers.

Our best wishes, K.J.

LETTERS

FAD: Dear Richard; Black Haitian orphans are all the rage in churchdom here in Alberta. They like to adopt them and bring them into the white community. A family of good Norwegian stock who have five children of their own have so far adopted 3 Haitian orphans. The devils in the anti-Christ church will have much to account for in God's *Day of Revenge"*. H.B. - Canada

---

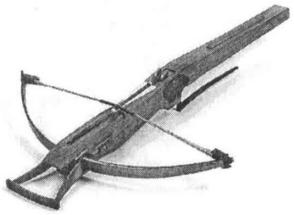
REFUGEES: "Dear Dick & Ann; We are moving to Knoxville next summer. Very sad here in N.E. Ohio as de-industrialization reduces the area to a coolie economy. Our Christian Academy will no doubt close next year - lack of enrollment. Other private schools share the same fate. Even the Catholics! They do a bit better due to Bingo proceeds. However, evangelization fervor for Asians, Indians and those from New Guinea is hot as the ministers bring them in for donations every 2 weeks. You really wonder when Israelites will ever wake up.

Met a fellow subscriber of yours at a X-mas brunch. Refreshing - we had a great visit." C.D. - Ohio

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 390



LAND
OFFSHORE INDUSTRY
CROSSBOWS

Cousin Mary Edwina's Story

Cousin Mary Edwina was maybe 65 but looked 30. She was one of those ageless beauties - tall, dark brown hair, blue eyes, patrician nose, graceful figure, quiet; when she spoke the room fell silent to hear what she was saying. She never

went to school but spoke Latin and French and knew history and mathematics. Her parents taught her.

Never having gone to school caused her problems when she went to work for the civil service in Washington. But, she was promoted to the highest levels in spite of not going to school. Quietly, she stood out in any company in which she found herself.

Deserted Houses

Her father was a lot older than her mother and had been a member of the Black Horse Cavalry. He died when she was about 12. She and her mother lived on the north side of the Rapidan, one of the upper branches of the Rappahannock River, in a farmhouse built about 1870 replacing the one burned during the War.

Behind her house the fields gradually went down for a half-mile to the Rapidan. On the other side of the river were bluffs on which were fine houses. They were furnished but deserted - and this was after the War. Mary Edwina used to play in them as a young girl. The lawns and gardens were grown up. The owners had deserted both houses and land and moved out west after the War when the black Reconstruction Government made it almost impossible to make a living on farms.

The Crossbow

Cousin Mary Edwina started working for the government in Washington when she was maybe 18 in order to support her mother in Culpeper County. Much later she went to New York to sell insurance. She was good at it. She flew coast to coast to see clients - the first person I ever knew who did that.

I think I was fourteen and was sent to New York so that she could teach me about the city. She took me to a museum where she knew the curator. He appreciated our interest in medieval weapons and he took us to the basement of the museum to show us how a crossbow worked.

Mary Edwina Coons (1902-1984)
Born Culpeper County, Virginia. Never married. A victim of Esau's land and industy warfare against Jacob.

I had always considered a cross-bow to be a poor cousin of the English longbow. The exhibition changed my mind. The curator took a piece of period chest armor that was perfectly sound in front but badly rusted in places in back and slipped it over a sandbag. He used a crossbow that had to be cranked up and inserted a "bolt". The bolt was a metal "arrow" that had a square tip. To guide the bolt after it left the crossbow were narrow ribbons tied in back.

From the other side of the room, perhaps 40 feet or more away, the curator shot at the armor. The bolt went through the front armor, through the sand bag, through the back armor and stopped when it hit the wall behind.

I changed my mind about crossbows. Its performance was beyond anything I imagined. Anyone within range could get hurt. The curator said that the kind he was using was dangerous at a thousand yards.

I'll come back to this directly.

Land

One of the most important Laws in THE WORD deals with land. The Law says:

> *"The land shall be divided by lot: according to the names of the tribes of their fathers they shall inherit." Nu 26:55; "The land shall not be sold for ever: for the land is mine; ... If thy brother be waxen poor, and hath sold away some of his possession ... in the jubilee ... he shall return unto his possession." Lev 25:23, 28; "The priests ... shall have no part no inheritance with Israel. ... The Lord is their inheritance." Deu. 18:1-2*

The Land-Law is simple. Read it again. It says the land belongs to God. He gave it to Adam-man who was named Jacob-Israel. It is to be divided among them and this land is never to be sold or given away - to priests, kings, merchants, or anyone else. There is a reason for this Law.

William The Conqueror

Great Britain was mostly settled by Saxons and Vikings who divided the land and organized themselves by 10s and 100s. William the Conquerer arrived from France with an army, conquered the forces opposing him, and claimed pos-

session of all the land in the country. One day free men lived as free men on their own land; the next they were serfs on the king's land.[1]

To rule his newly conquered land, William appointed counts over counties, barons over districts, and commanded them to build castles to prevent a revolt of the people. Great Britain is full of castles. It still is - just as America is full of military bases - and for the same reason. When you own the land you own those who live on the land.

Bankrupting Farmers

As part of their plan, the International Trade Cartel instructed their governments to make things difficult for American farmers and force them to surrender their land. They taxed them. They brought in cheap labor to compete with them. Then, they imported cheap food produced by their foreign corporate farms and dumped it into the country at prices well below American farm production costs.

Only a few years ago, the government sent its agents to tell farmers to buy more land and produce more to lower costs. Farmers obeyed this advice. They borrowed money and bought more land. Then, cartel banks raised interest rates to nearly 20%, and farms bankrupted all over the country and were immediately taken over by banks and other corporate owners. I was asked to speak at the great farm rally in Nebraska in 1985 where there was talk of a farmers' revolt.

---

1 William's father was a viking, and William is either a direct ancestor or a close kinsman of all Saxons. The thing to remember is that regardless of kinship - no man can be trusted with great power or wealth. That includes you and me - much less the aliens and their puppets who rule us today.

There was no revolt and most American farms quietly passed into the hands of corporate owners.

The animosity of the Cartel against farms and farmers is ancient - especially against Saxon farmers who prosper where others cannot.

Karl Marx On Farms

The following comments on land come from *The Controversy of Zion* by Douglas Read, Noontide Press, Newport Beach, CA, 1985. p. 219

> "Next, Karl Marx. The Protocols say, 'The aristocracy of the peoples, as a political force, is dead ... but as *landed proprietors* they can still be harmful to us from the fact that they are self-sufficing in the resources upon which they live. It is essential therefore for us at whatever cost *to deprive them of their land* ... At the same time we must intensively patronize trade and industry ... what we want is that industry should drain off from the land both labor and capital and by means of speculation transfer into our hands all the money of the world ...'
>
> "Karl Marx in his *Communist Manifesto* exactly followed this formula. True he declared that Communism might be summed up in one sentence, 'abolition of private property', but subsequently he qualified this dictum by restricting actual confiscation to *land* and implying that other types of private property were to remain intact. (In the later Marxist event, of course, all private property was confiscated, but I speak here of the strict parallel between the strategy laid down *before* the event alike by the Protocols and Marx)."

Destroying the Southern Farm System

From its beginning, the South's economy was based on the self-sufficient farm.[2] British surrogates of the International Trade Cartel tried twice to destroy it and failed. The Federals succeeded.

Hunter came down the Valley. He burned as he came. He burned the town of Lexington, then south to Liberty City (Bedford) which is twenty miles west of Lynchburg, and burned it.

Turning east, his advance was heralded by great clouds of smoke from burning homes, barns, and fields. The smoke dimmed the sunlight as it was brought to Lynchburg on prevailing westerlys. Early's boys caught Hunter's soldiers torching Grace Inn up the road from where I live and shot them all. The scorched floor in the corner of the dining room was where the fire was put out. Most houses weren't so fortunate.

Sheridan burned Valley farms - thousands of them - long after the Valley had been occupied by Union troops. It was Cartel policy. It is what their agents do. Sherman burned the farms of Georgia, South Carolina and North Carolina. The one who gave him authorization is now a national Cartel hero and has a memorial in Washington.

When they finished destroying the farms, the Cartel disfranchised the surviving whites and installed blacks to rule them[3] and left Federal garrisons to see that the blacks weren't

2 On a self-sufficient-farm, almost everyone raised their own food in perhaps a third of a year. The remainder of the year was spent making improvements or with cottage industry, whose products were used or traded to another for needed items.

3 *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15; "Their nobles shall be of themselves, and their governor shall proceed from the midst of them." Jer 30:21"*

removed. The forts are still here, garrisoned, and renamed after Southern generals to make the conquest more agreeable.

The South dates the birth of its cites from this time. Before then, other than small trade centers and a few larger ports to load and ship goods, Virginia had no cities worthy of the name. The present-day city of Roanoke was then a crossroads named "Big Lick". Here in Lynchburg, starving farmers brought their families to town to live on Cotton Hill and work for starvation wages in plants brought from New England where workers became unemployed because of the new supply of cheap Southern labor. The South no longer produced its Tom Jeffersons, Patrick Henrys and George Washingtons. Self-sufficient-farms that gave them independence had become few. I sat beside farm boys who had walked barefoot through the snow to get to school. Bewildered northern students who came to Lynchburg with their families knew absolutely nothing of what we had been through. They didn't believe the stories we told them and their parents said that we got what we deserved.

South Africa

S. Africa was settled by the Dutch a few decades after Jamestown. They were soon joined by French Huguenots and free Lutherans fleeing the state religions of their German kings. Together they established a loose government under THE WORD.

The British Empire took the Cape from the Dutch during the Napoleonic Wars and installed a governor who quickly discovered that S. African free farmers governing themselves by THE WORD were not in the least interested in empire edicts based on their modified British state-religion.

Force was tried - but was counter-productive and Boer attitudes hardened. English settlers were brought in to dilute the Boer presence and were given confiscated Boer farms.

Draconian measures including executions were tried to bring S. African farmers to heel. Nothing worked. Rather than submit, the Boers abandoned their farms and moved north into the unknown - beyond the reach of the British.

In the face of incredible hardships they settled what is now Orange Free State and the Transvaal. There they prospered.

The wealth accumulated by the presbytery un-taxed self-sufficient farm system is living proof that men have a choice. It destroys what episcopacies are attempting to do.

To erase the Boer blight, and to take their newly discovered gold and silver mines, the British started the Boer War (1899-1902). More Empire troops were brought to S. Africa than there were Boer men, women and children living there. It was a repeat of what the Cartel had done to the American Southland. Farm districts were torched wholesale. Herds of cattle and flocks of chickens and geese were slaughtered and left to rot. Boer POWs were indiscriminatively shot and women and children herded into concentration camps where they died like flies.

British Policy

The following is from *Die Afrikaner*, 23-29 Jun 2000.

"The intent of the British Empire in S. Africa was made public by the following announcement by the British Army under Lord Roberts:

> "'Whereas, by Proclamation, dated the 16th day of June 1900, of Lord Roberts, Field Marshal Commanding-in-Chief Her Majesty's Forces in South Africa, it was notified to the inhabitants - and principal residents

> of the Orange River Colony, and the South African republic, were warned, what whatever wanton damage to public property, such as Railways, Bridges, Culverts, Telegraph Wires, etc. took place the houses of persons living in the neighborhood would be burned ...'"

"On 2 Sept 1900 Lord Roberts added;

> "That 'for ten miles round every farm should be denuded of all provisions, cattle, etc.'

"He further stated that he proposed to expel from all towns and places occupied by British troops the wives and families of burghers in the field.

"This was the extension of 'methods of barbarism' which in the course of the next two years caused the death of almost 24,000 young children - probably more than 30% of the Boer youth in the Concentration Camps." J.A. Marais,

When the British were through, the two Boer republics were virtual deserts.

Russia

Russia grew on the river trade routes linking the Baltic to the Black Seas. Russian Tzars claimed the land and parceled it to be ruled by their nobles. These semi-independent estates produced the cream of Russia's intelligentsia. The rest came from old, old German farm settlements that produced Russia's overwhelming food surplus that was exported world-wide.

Khazar-Turks joined with local rebels and, aided by money and revolutionaries from America, overthrew the venal Imperial government ruled by Jacob and installed a savage Soviet government ruled by Esau. They slaughtered the estate owners. The old German farm settlements had their

food supplies confiscated by the Soviet government and they starved by the millions.

Survivors were placed on collective farms, sent to gulags, or Siberia, or were shot. From a food exporting country, Russia overnight became a land having a perpetual food shortage.

The brilliant Solzhenitsyn is notable primarily because he is a rarity from a land that once produced scores like him. The self-sufficient farm that once supported his like is gone and the creative individual who can improvise without its support is rare.

Germany

Germany, incensed by her treatment after WWI, burst on the world stage with a new political platform for all to see. This platform, if sucessful, meant the end of the International Trade Cartel. Following are some of the program points that received the most condemnation from the Cartel media and its agents.

NATIONAL SOCIALIST PROGRAM 1920

1. Right of self-determination.

NOTE: Germany was ruled by international corporatons and foreign states. Especially after WWI, many of them were alien.[4]

4 *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15; "Their nobles shall be of themselves, and their governor shall proceed from the midst of them." Jer 30:21"*

3. Land and Colonies confiscated after WWI to be returned so that surplus German populations could be settled. (Germans had been uprooted and forced into the already crowded German heartland causing drastic over-crowding). Germany demanded the return of her land confiscated by the Allies after WWI.

NOTE: Wilson's 14-Points had stated that there would be no forfeiture of lands or peoples by the contestants. Based on this assurance, the Germans agreed to an Armistice. With the Armistice, the German armies dissolved as soldiers left to care for their families starved by the Allied blockade (which continued for 6 months after the war ended), This left the field to the Allies who then imposed a one-sided draconian peace, including:

* Forfeiture of German homelands
* Saxon people placed under Slav rule
* Overseas German colonies confiscated,
* Imposition of heavy tribute.

THE WORD classifies this as stealing:[5]

4. Nationals only may be citizens.[6]

NOTE: With few exceptions, this point is allowed by all nations across the world - except for Saxon nations.

5 *"For all manner of trespass, whether it be for ox, for ass, for sheep, for raiment, or for any manner of lost thing, which another challengeth to be his, the cause of both parties shall come before the judges; and whom the judges shall condemn, he shall pay double unto his neighbour." Ex 22:9*

6 *"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord (Israel)." De 23:2*

6. Only nationals may vote and hold office.[8]

NOTE: Most nations of the world have this provision which again is not extended to Saxon countries.

7. State must promote industry and livelihood of nationals - aliens excluded.[9]

NOTE: State intervention stopping German de-industrialization, ending alien immigration, and replacing international banking with national non-usury banking.

8. Non-national immigration prevented and aliens deported.[10]

NOTE: This was accompanied with a repatriation program worked out with Germany's neighbors.

13. Confiscation of business monopolies.

NOTE: Business monopolies in Germany were generally Esau's operations with Jacob fronts. They still are. (Isaiah 5:8; Mic 2:1-2)

18. Usurers & war-profiteers punished with death.

NOTE: Usury is a capital offense. [Ezek 18:13], and "war-profiteering" is a vampire operation.

22. Standing armies abolished and replaced by militias.

NOTE: The end of standing armies marks the end of kings using force to keep themselves on their thrones.

---

8 *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15; "Their nobles shall be of themselves, and their governor shall proceed from the midst of them.. Jer 30:21*

9 *"If any provide not for his own, and specially for those of his own house, he hath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel." I Tim 5:8*

10 *"Thou shall drive them out before thee. Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods. They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." Ex 23:31- 33*

23. Media disinformation punished by law.

NOTE: *"As a man thinketh ... so is he." Pr 23:7; Ezek 3:18; Lev 5:1; Isaiah 5:23; Deu 19:16-20*

Germany's media before the 1930s was like America's media today: Esau-owned with Jacob fronts. Nothing it says about anything can be believed without verification.

a. Editors and assistants must be nationals.

NOTE: *"Esau was a designing and deceitful man, one who hunted after the hearts of man and inveigled them." Jasher 28:20; I John 2:22; I Jn 2:3-4;*

b. Non-national media allowed only with special permission.

NOTE: Practically the entire media of the world are managed by three or four sons of Esau.

c. Aliens financing media forbidden.

NOTE: Ownership through Jacob-agents was forbidden.

24. Liberty for all religious denominations that do not endanger the nation or denigrate its morals.

NOTE: Hinduism by any other name is a danger to any nation. Hindu-Christianity is no exception.

a. Positive Christianity supported - but not a particular creed.

NOTE: Modified Christianity only benefits its modifier. THE WORD's Laws, Statutes, and Judgments defined Positive Christianity and won the loyalty and support of both Protestants and Catholics.

Results

As soon as the NSWP was voted into power it immediately began implementing the above program which resulted in the "German Miracle". Germany snapped out of the worldwide depression almost instantly while all others remained mired in it. The program also began the destruction of the International Trade Cartel operation in central Europe.

The ITC retaliated with a worldwide crusade by its servant nations against National Socialist Germany.

Esau's Plan To Destroy Jacob

To destroy man, Esau deposes him from his self-sufficient farm; forcing him into industrial centers for sustenance; then he removes the industry that provides the sustenance and man dies or becomes few in numbers. Esau's Plan has worked many times.

The Morganthau Plan

At the end of WWII, the Morganthau Plan was introduced. This was the plan to de-industrialize Germany and seize its farming areas and its peoples and give them to strangers to rule.

Without natural resources and unable to gain sustenance from industry, it was planned that Germany would soon be reduced to less than a 3rd world nation. The plan is still operating and includes all Saxon peoples.

When denied increase from both land and sustenance from industry, the Saxon is expected to wither and die.

Europe

For centuries, Europe's people maintained their growth and power by sending their children to form distant colonies.

The International merchant used his money, media and the armed forces of its American and Soviet puppet states to force Europe to give up her colonies and return off-shore Europeans to Europe creating over-crowding. Many were exterminated in the process and others have been exterminated where they lived as is the case in Rhodesia. The extermination of still others is a work in process now taking place wherever Saxons live.

The most visible result of Esau's war against Jacob is that the reproduction rate of Europe's Saxon population has plunged. Many of its states now have a birth rate of 1.1 to 1.3 - where 2.1 childeren per family are required to maintain a stationary population.

Conclusion

I learned from my cousin Mary Edwina that as a child she played in perfectly sound houses on farms that had been abandoned because there was no money to pay taxes. Commodity prices had been made artificially low, and roving bands of murdering, robbing aliens presented an ever-present danger.

Next, she introduced me to the devastating effect of the crossbow.

In my childhood mind, the crossbow represented the most powerful weapon it was possible to have - because everyone seemed to think it harmless. But I knew differently. I had seen what a crossbow could do.

I also know something else: the crossbow, that has never been used in my lifetime, I equate to THE WORD - which also has never been used as it should in my lifetime. Its power is shocking and to the unsuspecting - devastating. And we have the promise: when we are in dire need, God will do this for his children:

> **"If thou turn to God ... he will not forsake thee." Deut 4:30-31; "I will send my word and save thee and thy seed." II Adam & Eve 12:6**

Letter From S. Africa

Dear Mr. Hoskins: Since 1991, 6,600 white farmers have been murdered from attack by blacks. Now, black gangs are moving into towns to kill more whites. They even want to dig up white graves and cremate the bodies. They say we don't even deserve that much space.

In the meantime our young Afrikaner people are beginning to wake up and use what means they have to resist. One is black superstition. A simple song *De La Rey* makes blacks think we are calling up our forefathers spirits to come after them. Even the Vekleur flag of the Boer War puts them in a state.

You remember Siener van Rensburg who had visions at the end of the Boer War about the future of our people. He predicted hard times were coming for us and then our people were going to rise and drive our enemies away. I see many poems and songs based on these visions.

Black customs take getting used to. Early explorers wrote about their method of crossing crocodile infested rivers. They made the old women go last, so that the crocodiles would get

them instead of anyone else. Now they rape babies and children because they believe it will keep them from catching AIDS.

With our best wishes, K.J.

Letter From The Loeries

POB 120, Bronkhorstspruit, South Africa

Dear HR Subscribers,

The Loeries and the Trustees would like to thank you once again from the depth of our hearts for your unconditional love. Your names are engraved in our hearts and is seen in the changes made in our childrens' lives.

Your generous contributions have made the following possible:

* A huge, open shed was erected in front, attached to the house, which now can accommodate all the children at once during the rainy season. Play can thus go ahead!

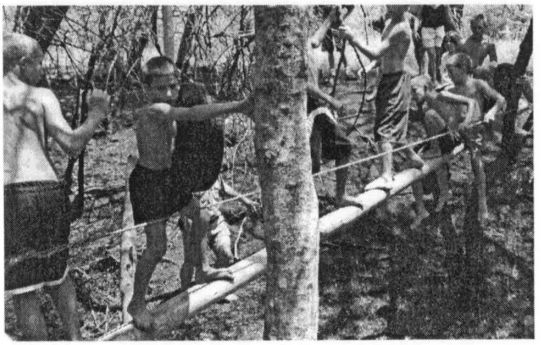
The Open Shed - Out Of The Rain

Ready For School

* School Funds were paid in full for some of the children which meant that we were self-sufficient and could take care of our own.

* The area, from the entrance gate to the carport was paved. Something long needed.

* Palisade fencing was erected throughout.



Playing "Pass The Tire"

* A sitting room was built where the children can gather after finishing their homework, duties and sport activities in the afternoons.

We have been quite busy and wish you were able to be here and witness things.

After the schools closed down, seven Loeries went to the hospital to have their tonsils removed. After five days of ice cream and TLC they pulled through.

The year 2006 ended on a high note. All the Loeries, apart from one newcomer, passed their annual exams.

Wishing you Hoskins Report readers a wonderful and prosperous 2007!

God Bless, Willie Hoffmann

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 391

CHRISTIAN NATIONALISM

The other night I went to a lecture at the Jones Memorial Library. The speaker was the professor of Irish History from the University of Virginia and his subject was Irish Americans in Virginia. Since my mother's family was "O'Kelly" from "Kelly's Ford", I was very much interested.

At the end of his lecture, he asked for questions. One lady stood and asked what it would take for the Catholic Irish,

Anglican Irish, and Presbyterian Northern Irish to get along.

The lecturer shrugged his shoulders, and asked for comments from the audience. Naturally, I volunteered my opinion. I said that as long as Catholics insist on living by their canon law, and the Anglicans insist on living by their canon law, and the Presbyterians insist on living by their version of Biblical Law - other than by conquest - there will be no unity.

Christian unity must encompass the entire Law - not the present Buddhist substitute that has fragmented the Christian WORD into a thousand versions.

Rome's Peacemaker

Rome had Ireland's problem of too many law systems. She had conquered many lands and many peoples. All had different law systems. Yet, Rome was able to rule them in a manner that was usually quiet and relatively peaceful. How did they do it?

Rome used the Hindu technique of rule - the technique used by the international merchant in all lands and among all peoples to this very day. It's simple and it works.[1]

The "10 Buddhist Precepts,"

The followingare taken from *ERROR'S CHAINS*, by Frank S. Dobbins, Standard Publishing House, NY, 1883, p. 524-526. The accompanying comments are my own.

---

1 It is believed by many scholars that the Buddha adopted the teaching of the early Aryan invaders of India and his disciple, King Asoka, later modified them for his own ends.

There are ten basic "Buddhist Precepts" - although only the first four are used universally by Hindu-Buddhist missionaries worldwide.

"1. I take the vow not to destroy life.
"2. I take the vow not to steal
"3. I take the vow to abstain from impurity
"4. I take the vow not to lie

These first four precepts are basic to community life and are readily accepted by almost everyone, especially since they mean whatever the speaker says they mean.

Buddhist missionaries implanted them throughout the East before the Christian missionary arrived. Even the Mafia accepts them. Its members may kill, steal, and lie, but if these things are done to their own, the offender will be severely punished. Successful criminal operations require that its members be strictly honest in dealings with their organization and its leaders.

The Remaining Six

The remaining six precepts are not needed for cartel success, but are no less interesting:

"5. I take the vow to abstain from intoxicating drinks, which hinder progress and virtue.

NOTE: This is parallel to the Christian WORD which teaches *"It is not for kings to drink wine, nor princes strong drink: lest they drink and forget the law, and pervert judgment." Pr 31:4-5*; *"When he ... add drunkenness ... all the*

curses that are written in this book shall fall upon him." Deut 29:19-20

Alcohol is a mind-control substance:

"6. I take the vow not to eat at forbidden times.

NOTE: This has health value - but most episcopal religions turn this precept into a ritual whose only value is to teach obedience.

"7. I take the vow to abstain from dancing, singing, music, and stage-plays.

NOTE: This prohibition is to prevent mind-control. These acts affect one's emotions and one's emotions control one's mind. *"As a man thinketh so is he." Pr 23:7* It is also why the Hindu presents awards to their actors and why actors were banned by the Puritans.

"8. I take the vow not to use garlands, scents, unguents or ornaments.

NOTE: Women use perfume and men use after-shave. "Scent massage-therapy" is the rage in large cities. Besides therapeutic value, scents also tend to control both mind and body.

"9. I take the vow not to use a high or broad bed.

NOTE: The great bed was once to show wealth and power. The wise among cartel kings, merchants and priests live modestly in ordinary houses and drive ordinary automobiles.

"10. I take the vow not to receive gold or silver.

NOTE: In ancient days Buddhist priests accepted food and drink only. Gold and silver passed hands in transactions with

their monasteries which were unbelievably wealthy. Of course, at a certain level they were allowed to use monastery resources.

Hindu vs Buddhist

Buddhism is a way of life,

Hinduism is a government system. It consists of four castes. The first cast are the priests who interpret the precept-laws. Second - kings who rule captive populations. Third - managers of Hindu assets, and last the workers who are slaves in all but name.

The basic weapon of Hinduism is "mind-control". This includes "media" and "usury banking"."Usury banking reduces targeted populations into slaves and mind-control keeps them from recognizing the fact.

Hinduism says that it accepts all religions. In fact, it does, but only after the targeted religion has been revised to add the Buddhist "4-precepts" and the mind-control mantra of the Hindu merchant:

> *"One shall not condemn another religion or race by word or deed." King Asoka. 304 B.C.-232 B.C.*

Once this process is completed the targeted religion is reduced to a hyphenated religion (Hindu-Christianity) and is easily integrated into the World Force of the Hindu.

The WORD

Before there was a Bible, or Moses, or Abraham, Isaac or Jacob - before there was the world - there was the WORD.

The WORD is LAW. It is absolute and exact. It may not be tampered with without unfortunate consequences that follow in logical sequence. It covers all eventualities.

The WORD made *man* in its image. Man is the only nation made in the image of the LAW. Using the LAW man can do things humans can't. Using the LAW man made iron float, made people fly and able to go to the bottom of the ocean and return.[2]

The WORD gave detailed instructions of how man was to first rule himself and then how to rule the world. The WORD created and instructed man to obey the LAWS - and proclaimed devastating curses for disobedience.

The WORD allows man to make atomic bombs. The WORD tells him when they are to be dropped. Man, obedient to the WORD chooses one time - disobedient man and most humans choose another. The choice is a choice of life or death - the choice is between the welfare of God's world and his creatures - or their destruction.

The Bible

The Roman Empire was confronted with a revolutionary named Jesus, who called himself "son-of-man". He returned the ancient Law to his people. His Gospel spread, teaching man that he was special and had a special job to do - that he was appointed king and priest to carry out God's will.

The Law that Jesus brought taught that there were to be no kings other than themselves, no taxes; they were not to be ruled by humans; or have humans in their midst; the land was to be divided and never sold, and there was to be no trade with strangers.

2 All can profit by using the Law, but the innate lawlessness of most humans causes its benefits to be of relatively short duration.

Rome was an empire built on the trade that resulted from conquest and sacking cities and countries of others. This Gospel had devastating economic effects on Rome.

The *Encyclopedia Britannica*, 14th Edition, Vol 5, p. 635 says:

"Very early, Christianity was conceived to be a new system of law, and faith was interpreted as obedience."

The Two Law Systems

Christian Law and Roman law could not rule at the same time. The result was chaos.

Roman officials attempted to suppress the Law of the the WORD by burning and executing as many followers of Jesus as they could find.

Next they used the Buddhist mind-control of the "4-precepts". The object was to deceive people into believing that it was possible to have, and to obey, two law-systems while having only one. The Roman law regarding government would continue as always and the opposing system would be confined to the universal "don't lie, cheat or steal" plus its rituals.

In time, Rome manufactured a new Christian religion called *Marcianism,* (HR #239, #375). It related many of the moral teachings of Paul and Jesus while claiming that the ancient Laws of God were done away. This left only the government of Rome to declare what was law and what wasn't.

From that day to this, each time the The WORD has been revived it has been intercepted by a Marcian facsimile whose basis is the 4-Precepts combined with the Hindu mantra *"One shall not condemn another religion or race by word or deed"*

. This ignores the 2/3 of the Scriptures that deal with government on earth. The result has been that appearances change, but in reality the powers that be continue to rule as they always have.

The WORD Revealed

God gave a special name to a special group - "Israel". The word means "To rule as God". There is great power inherent in the name.

> *"The LORD thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto Himself, above all the people that are upon the face of the earth." Deut 7:6; "I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matthew 5:24; "Oh children of Israel ... You only have I known of all families of the earth." Amos 3:1; "For in the division of the nations of the whole earth he set a ruler over every people; but Israel is the Lord's portion." Ecclestiasticus 17:17; "Among all the multitudes of people thou hast gotten thee one people: and unto this people, whom thou lovedst, thou gavest a law that is approved of all." II Esdras 5:27; "The eternal God is thy refuge ... and he shall thrust out the enemy from before thee; and shall say, Destroy them. Israel then shall dwell in safety alone." Deut 33:28*

The above tells who is authorized by God; the verses that follow tell *how.*

Groups through the ages have tried to pre-empt the WORD and use the name of its enforcers to benefit themselves. God knew that this would happen and said that the time would come when the name *Israel* would be forgotten and those appointed to be true Israel would then call themselves by Isaac's name - Isaac-sons, Saxons.

"They shall no more be remembered by their name." Hos 2:17 (Israel); "The Lord God shall ... call his servants by another name." Isaiah 65:15; "In Isaac shall thy name be called." Romans 9:7

Esau vs Jacob

Esau swore to kill his brother Jacob.

"Esau hated Jacob ... and Esau said ... I (will) slay my brother Jacob." Ge 27:41

Esau disobeyed his father and mother and married daughters of Cain and daughters of Ishmael. His descendants[3] have spread Esau's blood throughout Arabia, India, Africa, the Orient, and the Americas.

The World Divided

The world is now divided into the world of Esau and the world of Jacob. It is a world at war. The weapon of Esau is *deception* and the weapon of the sons of Jacob is the *WORD*. Esau tries to deprive Jacob of his weapon, the *WORD*, and Jacob tries to deprive Esau of his weapon, *deception.*

Esau knows that Jacob is dangerous only when he obeys the WORD. However, if Jacob does not know the WORD, he is defenseless.

Esau's first step to fulfill his promise to kill Jacob is to separate him from the WORD which is his God. He does this by using the *deception*[4] of his media-monopoly, called by the ancients *"The Cloak of Esau"*.[5] The media-monopoly plus his

3 *"Thy merchants were the great men of the earth; for by thy sorceries were all nations deceived." Re 18:23*

4 *"Esau was a designing and deceitful man, one who hunted after the hearts of men and he stole their minds." Jasher 29:20*

usury monopoly with its massive corporate wealth, presents Jacob an imposing adversary.

To attempt to overwhelm the WORD, Esau's corporations open their coffers and endow Christian seminaries and colleges that train the sons of Isaac. This generosity allows Esau to select teachers - the ones who will teach the "4-Precepts" wrapped in Christian ritual.

The two-thirds of the Bible that deals with government, contracts, judgments, and money remain hidden. If revealed, the result would be *"Thy kingdom come on earth"* and the world of Esau would be destroyed.

The War Verses

Esau has deceived the world into believing that the WORD's policy and laws of government are his to obey - or not;

> *"Think not that I am come to send peace on earth: I come not to send peace, but a sword." Matt 10:34; "The land cannot be cleansed of the blood that is shed therein, but by the blood of him that shed it." Num 35:33; "Let the saints be joyful ... Let the high praises of God be in their mouth, and a two-edged sword in their hand, to execute vengeance upon the heathen, and punishments upon the people; to execute upon them the judgment written: this honor have all his saints." Ps 149:5- 9;*
>
> *"Teach thy sons the bow and all weapons of war." Jasher 56:9; "He said unto them ... he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment and buy one." Luke 22:36-37; "Cursed be he that doeth the work of the Lord deceitfully, and cursed be he that keepeth back his*

5 HR 161, 1988, carried the story of the *Cloak of Esau.* This story is found in the book of *Jasher.* It is key to understanding current events.

sword from blood." Jer 48:10; "If the watchman see the sword come, and blow not the trumpet, and the people be not warned ... his blood will I require." Eze 33:6;

"For the word of God is quick, and sharper than any 2-edged sword." Heb 4:12; "Whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it." Matt 16: 24-25; "If a man keep my sayings, he shall never see death." Jno 8:51

At present, Esau's puppets lay exclusive claim to these war verses - even the exclusive right to use this last one;

"These enemies of mine, which would not that I should reign over them, bring hither, and slay them before me." Luke 19:27

Conclusion

It is perfectly logical that Esau's puppet government bans the Ten Commandments. *"Two masters cannot rule at the same time."* Esau bans the Law of the WORD from Jacob, and allows him only to teach the "4-Precepts" wrapped in Christian ritual.

The war is on. Jacob's lands are being massively invaded by Esau's armies. Esau intends to fulfill his promise to kill his brother Jacob.

Regardless:

It is true what the *Encyclopedia Britannica*, said:

"Christianity was conceived to be a new system of law, and faith was interpreted as obedience."

God The WORD created the world and all that is in it. Man's survival depends on his obedience to what appears to many to be a new system of law.

Those who would live under the Laws of God rather than the deceptions of Esau are tomarrow's hope.

The Christian Nationalist.

LETTER FROM SOUTH AFRICA

The language problem is with us again. I think how hard Gen Hertzog fought in the 1920s to get Afrikaans recognized and now the black regime wants to remove all traces of everything Afrikaans as well as the Afrikaner. The number of Afrikaans-only schools has been reduced from over 2000 down to only 300.

The song in modern idiom about Gen de la Rey really upsets the Blacks. They say we are calling up forefathers' spirits and it frightens them. There is talk that more songs will be written - some based on Siener van Rensburg's visions. Apparently, the thousands who went to the rugby match on Saturday sang that one and other patriotic songs. We are experiencing not only a spiritual war but a physical one as the killing of my people continues. We do not only need de la Rey, we need our God to save us, or we will disappear as England has worked so hard to bring about. England will one day pay for all its many evil deeds.

The establishment want to fill our Afrikaans schools with black children who must be taught in English. They are changing all the place names. I don't even know what towns and places they are talking about. Nothing appears any longer in Afrikaans.

The number and viciousness of the murders being committed are unbelievable. If the blacks start saying that they will kill all whites, we had better take it seriously and see to our safety at all times. Now, when forced to take trips, we travel armed. On our last trip we had four types of firearms with us. We don't intend to repeat Riet Retiefs' mistake of trusting Dingaan of the Zulus. Once disarmed, Dingaan killed them all. Yours faithfully, K.J.

De La Rey

During South Africa's Boer War (1899-1902), one of the Boer leaders was the dashing cavalry commander *General de la Rey.*

With a handful of crack marksmen, he rode circles around the huge invading British armies. Countless times he defeated them in open combat. Many times, British soldiers, hearing his name, lay down their arms and allowed themselves to be taken prisoner. He destroyed railroads, captured wagon trains, scores of cannon, and countless numbers of British prisoners. He was also among the very last of the *bitter enders* to give up the struggle for freedom.

Recently, a man named Bok van Blerk wrote a song named *"De la Rey"*. It has taken today's Afrikaner nation by storm and is sung everywhere - especially at sporting events. It has been banned. In spite of the ban people stand and break into song.

The problem for S. Africa's Black rulers is that ordinary Blacks believe the Whites are calling on the spirits of their ancestors to help them fight to regain their country. Blacks well remember the *Battle of Blood River* when 20,000 Zulus attacking a handful of whites in a wagon train saw another army of thousands of Whites firing at them from the clouds above the besieged Boers.

Today, a wave of superstitious fear has begun to descend on S. Africa - and in spite of the ban - *"de la Rey"* is spontaneously sung at sporting events and where crowds gather. The words read in part:

"And my house and my farm were burnt to the ground so they could capture our land.

"But the flame and the fire that once burned now burn profoundly within my heart.

"De La Rey, De La Rey come lead the Boer

"De La Rey, De La Rey

"General, General united with you we shall rise or we fall.

"General De La Rey ...

"But the heart of a Boer is deeper and wider than the enemy can see ...

"Because my wife and my child are forced into prison to die, As the enemies overrun us again, we are forced to take a stand." - SaPa

Ernst Zundel Jailed

A German court in Mannheim, Germany convicted Ernst Zundel, 67, of the crime of "Holocaust Denial" and sentenced him to five years in prison.

Certain rabbis contend that the alleged deaths of 6 million Jews atone for their sins in a prior life and this permits them to side-step punishment and be reborn into the New Age. This would make Holocaust Denial a religious dogma. All the contrary evidence in the world will be unable to reverse religious dogma.

UNFILTERED NEWS

MITT ROMNEY, presidential candidate, alienated a Cuban American audience in Miami by quoting, in stumbling Spanish, the Communist slogan "Fatherland or death. We shall overcome!". *THE WEEK*, p.8, March 30, 2007

JUSTICE: Newspapers carried photos of Saddam on the gallows. But he went like a Man. It's what is known as

'victor's justice'. But many have forgotten how most of those tried at Nuremberg by Allied judges were given the death penalty, and independent inspection after the executions showed trauma of severe torture on several of the corpses. It took one of the condemned 30 minutes to die on the gallows. - Englishman *IMPACT*, p.18, Feb/Mar 2007, Box 2055, Noorsekloof, Jeffreys Bay 6331, South Africa, $30/yr cash, or, add $8 for check conversion.

MEDIA OWNERSHIP: The *Jewish Chronicle* and the *Jewish Times of Los Angeles* admitted that four of the five largest media conglomerates are owned by Jews, and the fifth is even more pro- Israel than some of these conglomerates. *IMPACT*, p.14, Feb/Mar 2007,

---

ISLAMIC EUROPE: The number of Moslems in contemporary Europe is estimated to be 50 million. This figure is expected to double in 20 years. By 20025, one-third of all European children will be born to Moslem families. Today, Mohammed is already the most popular name for new-born boys in Brussels, Amsterdam, Rotterdam, and other major European cities. (*Impact*, Feb/Mar 2007)

BLACK CRIME: The British Home Office tracks crime in Britain. On p.26 in its study of 2003 robberies, Research Study 254, home_office.gov.uk Jan 2003, and statistics about race and violence in Birmingham. Blacks are 6% of the population but are 64% of the robbery suspects. Whites are 69% of the population and are 85% of robbery victims. On a per capita basis, blacks in Birmingham are 70 times more likely to commit robbery than whites and Indians are 7 times more likely. *IMPACT*, p.12, Feb/Mar 2007

GERMANY: A judge set off protests after citing the Koran in her denial of a Muslim woman's divorce petition. *Financial Times*, p.2, March 25, 2007)

MACHIAVELLI LIVES: "The CIA created *al Qaeda* and instigated Islamic fundamentalism by training 100,000 fundamentalist Muslim mujahadeen. "Zbigniew Brzezinski not long ago revealed that on July 3, 1979, unknown to the American public and Congress, President Jimmy Carter secretly authorized $500 million to create an international terrorist movement that would spread Islamic fundamentalism in Central Asia and 'destabilize' the Soviet Union ... The CIA called this Operation Cyclone ... " (http: //www.newswithviews. com/Spingola/ deanna67.htm)

THANKS LIBERALS: "Last month, Raymond Majongwe, secretary-general of Zimbabwe's Progressive Teachers' Union, estimated that graduate teachers were earning four and a half bananas a day.'" (*Financial Times*, March 17/March 18, 2007, p.2)

SCENT: Police officers in the Indian city of Ahmadabad are being issued uniforms made with specially scented fabric. The uniforms will smell of rose and tangy lemon. (*Investors Business Daily*, p. 2, March 19, 2007

RKH: Scent, along with song, dance and acting are age-old Hindu mind-control techniques.

INDIA RESEARCH PARTNER: Univ. of Cal. scientists will join forces with peers in India to develop medicines, wireless networks, a new generation of secure software and other technologies. S.F. Chronicle, p.13, Feb 13, 2007.

RKH: *"The secret things belong unto the LORD our God: but those things that are revealed belong to us and to our children forever, that we may do all the words of this law." Deut 29:29; "Give not that which is holy unto the dogs ... lest they ... turn again and rend you." Matt 7:6;*

USURY: "*Thy will be done on earth -, "If you love me obey my commandments"* - Jerry Falwell's **National Liberty Journal** runs advertisements for companies offering usury loans to churches. How can God's commandments be obeyed if people don't know what God's Commandments are? *"Because thou hast rejected knowledge, I will also reject thee, that thou shalt be no priest to me: seeing that thou hast forgotten the law of thy God." Hosea 4:6*

COMIC BOOK: Rhie Won-bok, author of a comic book to educate children about other countries, said he would change a chapter on Jews that has been called anti-Semitic. Rhie Won-bok maintained, however, that his depiction of Jewish control of American media and politics was based on fact and "commonly believed." "The Jews are the invisible force that controls the U.S.", Rhie, a professor of visual arts at Duksung Woman's Univ. in Seoul, told the AP. "I wrote the chapter to let people know that you can't understand the U.S. without knowing the Jewish community." Rhie said the Sept 11 attacks occurred because of Arab terrorists' hatred for the U.S. he blamed on Jews who "move the U.S. in the way they want using money and the media as their weapon." (Story in *The Times-Union*, A7, Feb 28, 2007)

LEAST LIKED: Israel is the least popular country in the world, according to a BBC poll. Out of a list of 12 - the bottom

three were the US, Iran, with Israel last. (*THE WEEK*, p.11, March 16, 2007)

MODIFIED RELIGION: Until 1978, Mormons did not allow blacks to become clergy. Brigham Young taught that God marked Cain with "Blackness," and that only white skin was "pure and delightsome." *The WEEK*

TOUSSAINT L'OUVERTURE: Born a slave in French Saint-Dominque, Toussaint became a successful black revolutionary general and ruler of Haiti. He owned slaves himself and imposed a forced labor system that was slavery in all but name. (Toussaint L'Ouverture: A biography by Madison Smarts Bell, Pantheon, $27)

TRAITOR TARGETED: S. Africa's National Police Director Sally de Beer has been accused of treason against whites and threatened with being the first person hanged in Church Square in Pretoria when whites take back their country. De Beer became the subject of attack from white nationalists when Boeremag escapees were recaptured. Two others, Jacobus and Elizabeth Bogards, were also arrested for allegedly aiding and abetting two of the fugitives. At present there are 22 people in custody awaiting trial. De Beer emphasized that the two harboring the two escapees face 15 years' imprisonment. She says that more arrests are imminent. (Story in *Citizen* Jan 22, 2007)

AUSTRALIA: Professor Andrew Fraser at Sydney University believes immigration is harmful to Australia. He supports restoration of the White Australia Policy. TV asked viewers to phone in their opinions. The result was 85% in

favor of a White Australian Policy. *Christian Free Press*, Box 152, Geebung 4034, Australia.

DEMOGRAPHICS: Today, S. Africa has the highest population of Indians outside of India. (Impact, p.3, Dec 2006/Jan 2007)

AUSTRALIAN MEDIA: We can vote a crooked MP out after 3 years - why not the media who put him there in the first place? Nothing happens without their approval. This is why no discussion is allowed on key race issues like mixed marriages, immigration or abortion. Without a free media, Australia and the West are doomed. To survive we must aim our weapons at these System propaganda agents. *Christian Free Press*

PRISONERS: The US has the largest percentage of its citizens imprisoned of all countries in the world, including China. One of every 32 US adults is behind bars, on probation or on parole. According the the International Center for Prison Studies at King's College in London, the US has 700,000 more of its citizens incarcerated than China, a country with a population four to five times larger than that of the US, and 1,330,000 more people in prison than crime ridden Russia. The US has 5% of the world's population and 25% of the world's prisoners. America's incarceration rate is seven times that of European countries. (*Nationalist Times*, p.2, Jan 2007

FIRST MURDER: The first murder this year of a white farm manager by blacks took place in Melmoth, Natal. Mr. Kenneth Eva was killed by a blood-thirsty mob of 250 who beat him to death with clubs. *Die Afrikaner* Jan 12-18, 2007.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 392

VPI MASSACRE
In Perspective

VPI Massacre

VPI has 26,000 students and 100 buildings on a 2,600 acre campus in Blacksburg, Virginia. A 23 year old student, a Korean son-of-Esau, shot and killed two people about 7:15 a.m. Two hours later he entered a classroom on the other side of the campus and proceeded to shoot and kill 30 more and wound 26. We are told that he then shot himself.

FBI

In America, when some awful event takes place the FBI immediately comes under suspicion because they are often seen pulling the triggers. Media on-site coverage disclosed FBI agents on campus soon after the first shootings - and before the mass shootings took place. Proof that the national government had inserted itself into the VPI affair from the first. If the FBI had some part in this dreadful affair - would they be serving their masters or would they be serving the American people?

DEEP thought is unnecessary. The Law says;

"No man can serve two masters." Matt 6:24

The FBI is hired and paid by the federal government. If you trust those in charge of the the U.S. government you will trust the upcoming conclusions provided by the FBI investigations.

Gun Control

The media have once again raised the cry that since guns did the killings - guns should be outlawed. Are guns actually to blame for the VPI shooting or did the shootings take place to incite the public to pass anti-gun laws?

We remember that the Communist Program calls for disarming captive populations. Czarist Russia was conquered and civilian ownership of firearms was banned. Following a mass murder of children in Scotland - Britain banned firearms. Following a mass murder in Australia - Australia banned firearms. Now, there has been a mass shooting in Virginia and Esau's media are beating the drum to ban firearms.

The other side of the gun control matter is that some states allow its citizens to carry concealed firearms. Virginia, where the shooting took place, is one of them. In Virginia, at least one person in every Virginia crowd is armed. It was announced on our local Lynchburg radio station WLNI, 3:30 p.m., April 24, 2007 that of 193,000 concealed gun carry permits issued in VA, NC, and KY - there has not been one felony among them in 5 years.

We remember that in South Africa two blacks appeared at the back of a church during service and opened fire on the congregation with automatic rifles killing several. One church- goer was armed. He drew his pistol and returned fire and the attackers ran away.[1].

But things were different at VPI. The state appointed administrator had banned guns on campus. Result? The teachers and students could not defend themselves against an armed attacker. One person returning fire might have stopped the slaughter. It did in S. Africa.

The administration of VPI had broken the law by denying its teachers and students means of defending themselves from deadly force and may be charged with criminal neglect.

Esau vs Jacob

The WORD says,

> *"Esau hated Jacob ... and Esau said ... I (will) slay my brother Jacob." Ge 27:41*
>
> *"Esau was a designing and deceitful man, one who hunted after the hearts of men and he stole their minds." Jasher 29:20-23*

1 *"He said unto them ... he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment and buy one." Luke 22:36-38*

The children-of-Jacob live by the WORD. The children-of- Esau live by deception;

Many Gods

It has been estimated that Esau has more than 200,000,000 gods. Each god has its own customs and laws - some of them are violent. Readers will remember that in 2004, a group, unknown in the West, released poison gas in the subways in Japan to kill as many people as they could in order to bring to an end the present evil age of Kaliyuga. The group numbers tens, if not hundreds of millions all through Asia - including Korea. All of this is foreign to the Western mind, but the question is there - did the Koran VPI killer belong to this organization? Its something that has to be taken into consideration.

Esau's 36-Strategies Of Deception

Educated people understand that Esau intends to kill Jacob. Even the devils of their religions are white. It is wise to try to understand their war strategy called the *"36-Strategies"*.

There are many books written about Esau's *36-Strategies* and the different methods used to implement them. They are taught to Esau from childhood and are used by the mother in her daily shopping and the general on the battlefield. Esau contemplates which of the 36-Strategies he will use in his next encounter with his enemy.

Jacob complacently respects the Law of the WORD and tends to ignore any other belief system. When he suffers defeat after defeat he does not look beyond to the strategies that brought about his defeats - the 36-Strategies. These

strategies were listed in HR #365 with examples and are listed below to serve as a reminder and an abbreviated reference:

Esau's 36 Methods Of War

"The greatest victory is the victory gained without battle."

1 - Hide important things in the open for all to see.
2 - Help save a state from evil forces by invading them.
3 - Use surrogates to do what you don't wish to be seen doing.
4 - Make impossible demands on potential victims.
5 - Start a house fire and help salvage the contents.
6 - Talk one thing - do something else.
8 - Use an unknown technique.
9 - Help the enemy destroy himself with internal dissen sions.
10 - Smile with knife in hand.
11 - Sacrifice friends to win victory for a greater good."
12 - Quietly pick up unattended property as your own.
13 - Make a hidden enemy reveal himself by creating a disturbance.
14 - Pretend the worthless is valuable.
15 - Entice an enemy from his place of strength.
16 - Never attack a desperate enemy.
17 - Exchange something worthless for something valu able.
18 - Make every effort to capture the friendship of the leader of a powerful opposition.
19 - If unable to answer problems or ideas - remove or discredit the author or authors of the problems.

20 - Replace an enemy's loss of direction with your own program.
21 - Pretend the cicada's empty shell is alive.
22 - Denounce friends to establish believable "bona fides".
23 - Keep captive populations intimidated.
24 - Promise one thing - deliver another.
25 - Attack enemies within reach - keep others neutral.
26 - The hidden message.
27 - Pretend not to notice the approach of an enemy.
28 - Destroy the bridge.
29 - Be wise by playing the fool.
30 - Provoke strong emotion - we good, enemy bad.
31 - The beauty trap.
32 - If weak, appear weaker than you really are.
33 - Use double agents.
34 - Self inflicted wounds.
35 - Create your own "Bing-fa" - 36 strategy combina tion.
36 - When all else fails - Run.

Using Esau's 36 Strategies

The Children-of-Esau use the above rules of warfare taught from the cradle called the *"36 Strategies"*. It is ancient. Almost every move Esau makes can be traced to one or more of these *"36 Strategies"*.

Following is a list of a few of these strategies now being used against Jacob (the "36 Strategies" were listed and explained in HR #365).

Strategy 18: "Make every effort to capture the friendship of the leaders of the enemy."

Esau's usury system gives him money to capture the media. It has bought the loyalty and made puppets of religious and political leaders in practically every area that has a media intelligence- gathering network.

Strategy 6: "Talk one thing - do something else."
Every word of Esau's media is designed to capture minds.

Strategy 13: "Make a hidden enemy reveal himself by creating a disturbance."
The unprovoked attacks on Gordon Kahl, Ruby Ridge, and Waco resulted in a massive activation of citizen militias - which disclosed names, numbers, and location of militia units to local media intelligence gatherers. The size of the nation-wide mobilization alarmed Esau and convinced him that the time was not right for a Bolshevik type solution in America.

Strategy 34: "Self inflicted wounds".
To retain credibility, the media have recently repeated charges from reputable sources that the Oklahoma City incident pointed to government participation. The result was to give dictatorial powers to America's chief executive. There appears to have been also a tenative admition of government participation in the destruction of the Twin Towers. Now that the deed is done it is politically correct to point out that this 9-11 incident caused the public to fight whatever enemy was pointed out to them.

Strategy 2: "Help save a state from evil forces by invading them". Iraq was invaded to save the world from their "weapons of mass destruction" - now known to have been non-existent.

Strategy 11 - Sacrifice friends to win victory for a greater good."

President John Kennedy and Martin Luther King had both lost credibility. People had tired of Kennedy lies, corrupt personal life, and liberal stance. People were tired of Martin Luther King's talk about non-violence while leaving burning cities behind him. Both were loyal to Esau. Both had become liabilities. Both were assassinated; in this way the liabilities were turned into martyred assets.

They were sacrificed to win victory for a greater good.

Strategy 22 - Denounce friends to establish believable "bona fides".

People like Don Imus and Rosie O'Donnel pushed the limits of public tolerance. To appear to be in touch with the public - the networks fired them with great fanfare - making the networks "the good guys" and avoiding a public backlash.

The fired individuals now take a back seat with their multimillions until the heat dies and the public forgets. The media will have established its "bona fides" as protector of public morals and then the denounced friends can return.

Strategy 33 - Use double agents.

Esau's media publicize its agents. The American voter votes for the best person he knows, but the only one he knows is the one the media reveal to him. The man elected *"cannot serve two masters"* so he serves the one whose publicity allowed him to be elected. This activates "Strategy 3" - Use surrogates to do what you don't wish to be seen doing.

Strategy 24: "Promise one thing - deliver another."

Esau's puppets promised that the few lives lost during the Iraq/Afghan Wars would destroy "terrorism" and make the

world safe. These events also diverted America's attention from the massive ongoing invasion of her country.

Strategy 27: "Pretend not to notice the approach of an enemy."

Esau's media have crowded the front pages with the foibles of George W., Anna Nicole Smith, the Iraq War, Don Imus, Rosie O'Donnel, African starvation and massacre, and now VPI. All divert attention from the big story.

The Big Story

The big story is that Esau has already occupied Europe with over 50 million muslims - not counting millions of asiatics and blacks. These invaders are not the traditional desert raiders - they have set their tent pegs and staked out their territory. They intend to stay. Europe is the broodland of the Saxon - the heartland of our people.

America 's Hispanic, Oriental and African occupation has swelled to more than 40% of the total population.

Esau's mind-control media have effectively used the "36 Strategies" in his war against Jacob. Esau means to kill his brother Jacob, and the traitors in pulpit and government allow it because their *"love of money"*[2] is greater than their love for their countrymen and for the WORD which is God.

The big story is the on-going invasion and occupation of the land of Jacob by the armies of Esau in violation of God's Law. The WORD says so.

The following is my favorite of all the 36.

2 *"The love of money is the root of all evil." I Ti 6:10*

Mel Gibson

Strategy 6 - Talk one thing - do something else. The best example I can think of is Mel Gibson. He is delightful, believable, and absolutely amazing doing what he does. This hero of "Braveheart" is in trouble again - maybe.

He got in trouble over his movie about the crucifixion of Christ. Esau's media in a pro-Jewish stance came down hard saying that it was "anti-semitic". Jews all over the country stood and condemned the picture. Mel apologized, apologized, apologized.

Wishing to see the anti-Semitic production that everyone was talking about and that Mel was apologizing about, America packed the movie houses. The gross was estimated to be somewhere between a half-billion to a billion. Now, that's impressive! As soon as everyone had their ticket the media stopped bashing Mel.

"Kha-Ching!"

To retain his "anti-semitic" status, Mel did it again. The story is that he got drunk, was pulled over by a Jewish cop to whom he is said to have complained that the Jews have caused all the world's wars. Whereupon the media again accused Mel Gibson of being anti-Semitic. Mel apologized, apologized, apologized.

"Once is your fault - twice is my fault."

Is it possible that Esau's media are creating a right- wing celebrity-hero to be the next stand-in leader of America's right wing? How about a governor? Since it is dangerous for Saxons to have their own genuine recognizable heroes, Hollywood steps in to give them what they need.

Schwarzenegger was hired to act the part of governor. He's good.

Reagan, another Hollywood "B" actor successfully played the part of governor and did so well that he was hired to play the part of president. Even Castro, America's Cuban nemesis, was hired from Hollywood. In Esau's world a good deceiver can play any part Esau needs and is worth his weight in awards and in gold.

"As a man thinketh ... so is he." Pr 23:7

The One Responsible

One can place responsibility for the VPI shootings on government political manipulation, the age of Kaliyuga, or an act of war by Esau using one of the 36-Strategies, and they would be wrong.

The WORD is clear - the stranger who pulled the trigger should not have been here. If he had not been here he would not have committed the crime. The one who did not warn the people that there was an alien in their midst is the guilty one:

> **"Thou shall drive them out before thee. Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods. They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." Ex 23:31- 33**

> "O son of man, I have set thee a watchman unto the house of Israel ... If thou dost not speak to warn the wicked from his way ... his blood will I require at thy hand." Ezek 33:6-8

Those who have spoken to warn our people are the faithful watchmen. Those who have remained silent are the guilty ones and will receive the curse of God.

==========

Letter From South Africa by K.J.

Ransburg centre is black. It's sad that a place hardly more than 50 years old has declined into a slum. Under black rule, parks and sports fields are being turned into squatter housing built of stolen tin and wood that seemingly go up in one night.

The suburbs near the centre of Ransburg have developed huge rat problems. Water and sewage pipes are continually in a state of collapse and are unable to supply all of the town additions. The plan is to do the same to Pretoria and the rest.

Because of the high crime rate, townhouse complexes have been built that promise security, but present a bleak view - no trees, grass, flowers or dogs - and they are just as expensive as a house in the country. They were sold as being safe, having guards at the gate, but was a false promise since they are continually being broken into.

The Zimbabwe crisis is growing daily and their citizens are flooding South Africa.

Mbeki's "quiet diplomacy" has been uncovered as his way of doing nothing. A recent poll shows that 6% believe that he is truthful and 94% believe that he is a liar.

Why England's Margaret Thatcher chose Mugabe to rule Rhodesia while knowing full well that he was a tyrant I will never understand.

A woman announcer on Radio Pretoria said that Rockefeller gave the Dutch Reformed Church seminary here R6 million. The one who pays the piper calls the tune.

There is talk about new widespread land confiscations here in South Africa. It's called for in the Communist Manifesto. We may soon have to make some serious choices.

Yours faithfully, K.J.

UNFILTERED NEWS

PET FOOD: Contaminated pet food was traced back to a chemical put on wheat gluten in China. Pesticides and chemical fertilizers are used in excess. Harmful antibiotics are administered in seafood and livestock. Industrial pollution puts dangerous heavy metals into the food chain. (*Investors Business Daily*, p.2, Apr 16, 2007)

RKH: Hinduism accepts all Gods and their laws as different manifestations of the same God. Hindu trade logic decrees that cheap food produced in China is the same as American grown food - unless it meets buyer resistance. It is the editor's opinion that not only dogs have been fed Chinese food.

FACT-FINDING: An Iranian government-sponsored body set up to probe the veracity of the Holocaust has asked Europe to produce documents about the mass slaughter of Jews in WWII. The request met strong resistance. Tehran (AFP) (*Lifeforce*, Feb 9, 2007) (http://rense.com/general75/hand.htm)

CHINA'S PLAN: "China is preparing a multi-billion-dollar buying mission to big American cities next month ... to reduce its swelling trade surplus ... " *Financial Times*, April 14/15, p.5, 2007

RKH: China has over a trillion dollar trade surplus to spend in America. Tomorrow we may work for a yellow skinned son-of-Esau who owns the business where we work - thanks to our rulers in their pay.

REVERSE: "Pope Benedict XVI has reversed centuries of traditional Roman teaching on limbo, approving a Vatican report released Friday that says there were 'serious' grounds

to hope that children who die without being baptized can go to heaven." *News & Advance,* p.2, Apr 21, 2007

RKH: *"Before I formed you in the womb, I knew you; and before you came forth from the womb, I sanctified you, and I ordained you." Jer. 1:5; "Thou hast covered me in my mother's womb ... My substance was not hid from thee when I was made in secret ... Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being unperfect; and in thy book all my members were written ... when as yet there were none of them." Ps 141:13-16; "Whosoever he be of the children of Israel that giveth any of his seed unto Molech, he shall surely be put to death" Lev 20:2*

INDIAN COUNTRIES: According to USA TODAY, 30 Nov 2006, Federal auditors say a court ruling last month crippled their ability to examine the $22 billion dollar operations at American Indian casinos.

This pretty much cements the sovereignty of Indian nations within the US to do whatever they want - to own, buy or trade - and provides them the money to do it with. This falls in step with the creation of the SW Hispanic nation of Aztland which is financed by some of America's biggest corporations.

APOLOGY: NC has followed in the steps of Virginia in apologizing for their part in promoting slavery and Jim Crow laws. IBD, Apr 9, 2007

RKH: Eternal apology is "guilt-control" of the minds of Saxon people. Those who know history know that Saxons have done nothing of which to be ashamed. First, slavery prohibition pertains to man, not humans. Second, by Law strangers are not allowed in our lands. Third; England owned

the slave monopoly which they took in a war with France. Fourth; England forbade Virginia to stop the slave trade and repatriate slaves. Fifth; the South was invaded to destroy the African Colonization Movement which was created to return black labor to Africa. The War burned South's farms to replace its barter system with Esau's usury-capitalism where every man is a slave. Fifth; If there is a guilty party it is the British Empire Inc., and Africa's own black slave-traders who rounded up their brothers for sale - and still do.

Make the two of them "fess-up", apologize and pay. Pay no attention to the lies of the lick-spittle puppets of Virginia and North Carolina governments who grovel when their masters snap their fingers.

> "The Treaty of Utrecht (1713), which closed the war (King William's War (1689-1697 - French & Indians vs England in America), ceded to England the Hudson Bay region, Newfoundland and Nova Scotia, and allowed to it the monopoly of the slave trade in the colonies." *The World Book,* W.F. Quarrie & Co, Chicago 1927, p.2329

ALIENS: "Immigrants move into our America's big metro areas, while native-born Americans are moving out, the Census Bureau estimated. The NY metro area added 1 mil immigrants from 2000 to '06. Without them, the region would have lost nearly 600,000 people and L.A. would have lost 200,000." *Investor's Business Daily*, Apr 9, 2007.

> *"In those days went there out of Israel wicked men who persuaded many, saying, Let us go and make a covenant with the heathen ... Then certain of the people ... went to the king, who gave them license to do after the ordinances of the heathen:*

"Whereupon they ... joined themselves to the heathen, and were sold to do mischief. ... After 2 years ... the king sent his chief collector of tribute unto the cities of Judah, who came unto Jerusalem ... And spake peaceable words unto them, but all was deceit: for when they had given him credence ... And they put therein a sinful nation, wicked men ...

"Whereupon the city was made an habitation of strangers, and became strange to those that were born in her, and her own children left her ...

"King Antiochus wrote to his whole kingdom, that all should be one people, And every one should leave his laws: ... Yea, many also of the Israelites consented to his religion, and sacrificed unto idols, and profaned the sabbath. For the king has sent letters ... that they should follow the strange laws of the land ... To the end they might forget the Law, and change all the ordinances. ... The king ... appointed overseers (surrogates) ... commanding the cities ... to sacrifice, city by city. Then many of the people were gathered unto them, to wit, every one that forsook the law: ... and ... they rent in pieces the books of the law which they found, they burnt them with fire.

"And whosoever was found with any the book of the testament, or if any consented to the Law, the king's commandment was, that they should put him to death. ... Howbeit, many in Israel were confirmed in themselves not to eat any unclean thing. Wherefore they chose rather to die. ... that they might not profane the holy covenant." I Maccabees 1: 11-63.

MONEY ROLE: In "Tough Choices", Frederick van Zyl Slabbert (one-time leader of the left-liberal Progressive Party), reveals secrets about who helped finance the downfall of white S. Africa.

Clandestine meetings between white S. Africans and black revolutionaries had taken place at the now famous location of Dakar. These meetings were financed by Hungarian born Jew George Soros and IDASA. What the Dakar group didn't get from Soros was supplied by the German airline Lufthansa.

Money from Scandinavia and other European countries streamed into IDASA.

Slabbert observes that "Mandela worked tirelessly with right-wing groups to draw them into the process of 'reconciliation'. Eventually we find Carel Boshoff and Constand Viljoen committed to the process." (Letter in *Die Afrikaner*, Pretoria) From Impact, p.3, Dec 2006/Jan 2007

LIBERAL LOGIC: Racial strife is caused by integration. Liberal solution? More integration!

REFORMED SODOMITE: Ted Haggard, the evangelical leader who resigned as the result of a three-year affair with a male prostitute, emerged from just three weeks of intensive counseling to declare himself now "completely heterosexual." (*THE WEEK*, p.6, Feb 16, 2007)

DOG: A woman in Thomasville, Georgia was badly injured when her car ran off the road and down a bank. A stray German Shepherd passing by took her collar in his teeth and pulled her 50 yards to the edge of the road and let her lean on him so she could wave down a passing car.

SADDAM: "Why the rush to execute Saddam Hussein?" Asked Ghada Karmi in Britain's *The Guardian.* " The "unseemly haste" made the judges look "bloodthirsty." There can be only one reason the Americans allowed the execution now; "to stop him revealing secrets about the West's past enthusiasm in supporting and arming his regime." The execution will go down in history "as an American affair," said Robert Fisk in Britain's *Independent*. They will assert that "the West destroyed an Arab leader who no longer obeyed his orders from Washington." Also, Saddam was killed on the Sunni Eid

al-Adha, that day that Allah had mercy on Abraham and spared the life of his son Ishmael. It is a day devoted to mercy and forgiveness. "Even the ghastly Saddam" used to release prisoners on that day. The US government "deliberately insulted and humiliated more than 1.5 billion Muslims."

PSYCH: A poster showing Saddam Hussein's dead body was removed last week from the recreation yard in the US prison in Guantanamo Bay.

STATE PRIESTS: Polish Archbishop Wielgus has been outed as a former secret-police collaborator. Wielgus denied spying for the communist-era government, but a newspaper discovered documents proving his employment. Another prominent priest, Father Janusz Bielanski of Krakow's Wawel Cathedral also resigned over similar past collaboration. (WEEK, p.6, Jan 19, 2007)

RKH: Russian Orthodox priests collaborated with the communist state; Polish and German Roman priests collaborated with the communist state; German Lutheran priests appointed by the state collaborated with the communist government. State priests of whatever denomination tend to be loyal to whatever state is in power at the time. A man cannot serve two masters. Be warned.

MEDIA WHACKED: The Russian government simply does not pursue crimes against reporters. Of 13 journalists murdered since 2000, only three cases went to trial, and none brought a conviction. For every reporter that was killed there are dozens who were beaten up, or threatened, or had their cars burned or apartments ransacked. And no one was punished. (*THE WEEK*, p.14, Feb 9, 2007)

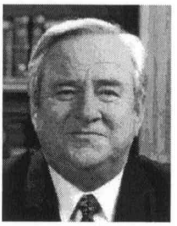
RELIGION: The Vatican, a sovereign jurisdiction with its own laws and police, has the highest per capita crime rate in the world. In 2006, Vatican City, with a population of just 492 had nearly 1,000 crimes-mostly pick-pocketing, purse snatching, and fraud. That's a crime rate of about 1.5 crimes per resident. (*Der Spiegel*

HOPE: Paul Kinsella of Belleville, Ill. dropped wallets around. Each contained $2.10 in cash and a fake $50 gift certificate. He eventually got back 74 of the 100 wallets. Things aren't as bad as they say.

KOSOVO: The US blew Yugoslavia apart in 1999. It then brought in its lapdog EU to lend legitimacy to its actions. The EU occupation forces privatized much of Kosovo assets and over Belgrade's protest intends to declare the 90% Moslem Kosovo an independent state. The reason that Kosovo is now 90% Islamic is because of on-going Islamic immigration. Finishing one conquest for the ITC the US Janissary (Turk for white slave) is planting seeds for the next war.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 393



News & Advance

FALWELL

Jerry Falwell 1933 - 2007

For the last two weeks the *Lynchburg News & Advance* has been full of the death of Jerry Falwell. Every major newspaper and magazine in the country has carried stories about him. Congress held a minute of silence. It ended a few days ago after the body had been displayed for several days for the thousands of visitors and then carried in a horse-drawn

conveyance through crowd lined streets of the 5,000 acre Liberty University to a gravesite on the hill where an eternal flame will burn.

I knew Jerry

The Jerry I first knew wasn't the Jerry in the paragraph above. He was fun, a comedian. He did a lot of good in Lynchburg. He sincerely cared about people.

He grew into a Lynchburg institution. Politicans stood in line to bask in TV glory in his pulpit. A visiting politician, by merely being there, was translated by public relations people as having received Jerry's endorsement.

Jerry Falwell was media created - just as Billy Graham, Pat Robinson, Jim Bakker, and others. He employs an older son as the Church's attorney and a younger son as successor pastor.

First Contacts

I was the organizer for the Defenders of State Sovereignty, an organization of Virginians trying to prevent the de-Sax-onization of state schools by the feds. I organized Lynchburg and looked for a chaplain. The only one willing was Jerry Falwell. Jerry was a welcome addition and a wholehearted supporter of separate educational systems.

The Wind Shifts

Virginia was betrayed by its governor, J. Lindsay Almond, the one who talked like a lion but then tamely handed over Virgina's schools for a federal judgeship.

Members of the now defunct Defenders in Lynchburg started a private school to keep Lynchburg's children from

"walking with strangers".[1] Schools are time consuming, most of the Defenders who dealt with never ending school problems were older, so Jerry offered to take and run the school as a racially separated school. This was the beginning of Jerry's Thomas Roads schools.

Thomas Road Congregation

Thomas Road was the only church in town that was doing any thing to help alcoholics, the down-and-outers, the people that no one else wanted.

Jerry's style of church service got attention. In the formative years he spoke one Sunday in four. Visiting notables were brought in from all over the country to speak on the other three Sundays. Most of them were excellent. John R. Rice, Oliver Green, the Chaplain of Bourbon Street; lots of people came to hear one, and came the next Sunday to hear another visiting speaker. That was the reason I started attending. The different speakers.

There was always something new - choirs, singing groups, exhibitions of one sort or another. It was a religious Disneyland. When Jerry spoke he made it lively and incorporated the congregation as much as he could.

When I arrived I found two groups in the congregation - those who came to hear Jerry, and "followers of the WORD" who came to seek fellowship with others of their kind. They volunteered for every task. Many of them were ushers. This resulted in an amusing incident.

---

1 *"Can two walk together, except they be agreed." Amos 3:3; "They ... were mingled among the heathen and learned their works." Ps 160:35-36.*

NAACP In And Out

I was told that a delegation from the NAACP came to Thomas Road to integrate the church. They walked in while service was in progress. The ushers dealt with the trouble-makers in 30 seconds.

They grabbed the intruders by their collars and the seats of their pants and threw them head over tea-cups down the front steps.

Curb Conversation

I was a representative of a NY Stock Exchange firm and trained as a portfolio manager in New York by old Francis I. Dupont. They sent me back to Lynchburg to manage the portfolios of a new local firm they had just bought, Scott, Horner & Mason. At the same time they sent me to Lynchburg, they transferred all the Lynchburg portfolios to New York to be managed there. Having nothing to manage, I was forced to start from scratch as a stockbroker. It was hard work.

Jerry was just getting started with his church at the old Donald Duck Bottling plant on Thomas Road. He was doing something no one else was doing. He used TV. His wife Macel helped as a teller at the same bank as my wife, Ann. Every Friday, Jerry and I would sit on the curb outside the bank waiting to pick up our wives and commiserating with each other.

Saved 28 Apr 1965, 4:00 P.M.

I had been taught to be an atheist by a religion teacher at Lynchburg College. Atheism wasn't working. I had tried everything. I knew that Stonewall Jackson and Robert E. Lee

were Christians, and they were better men than I could ever hope to be, so, I determined to try to copy whatever it was that worked for them.

It was 4:00 o'clock in the afternoon of April 28, 1965. No preachers, no churches, no friends around. I made an agreement with God - if there was one - that if he would let me work I would try my best to believe. I gave my word.

I started studying the Bible intending to do what it said. I understood the words to be God's marching orders, and I was just a recruit in the rear ranks who had a lot of catching-up to do. I read three chapters a day and four on Sunday. I also promised that I would go to church on Sunday.

Thomas Road Visiting Ministers

I thought that people either obeyed God's orders or he didn't. One was either a Christian or he wasn't. It was the one way or the other. What I learned from my weekly visits to Lynchburg's churches had almost nothing to do with what I was reading in the Bible.

Then I read a newspaper advertisement that Oliver Green was going to visit Thomas Road Baptist Church. I went to see what he was all about. It was worth the time. He had a story to tell.

The next week there was someone else, and the week following still someone different. Jerry had a visiting speaker every Sunday in the month except one when he spoke and he only acted as master-of-ceremonies the rest of the time. Instead of visiting around all over town - I began to stay at Thomas Road and let the different speakers come to me. I joined the church along about September 1965.

Jerry said that my baptism when I was 7 didn't count, that I should get baptized again. So I did. So did my wife and, as the years went by, my six children. I was trying to do it right. These guys were pros and I was new to this religious stuff.

Drinking

I was an alcoholic. Many is the time that I went to service after drinking and didn't see anything wrong with it. Then, one of the visiting ministers said something that I had never heard before - He said *"Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; Rev 1:5-6*

I wasn't interested in being a king and a priest.

He continued, *"It is not for kings to drink wine, nor princes strong drink: lest they drink and forget the law." Pr 31:4-5.* That made sense. I was being promoted, but to qualify I had to stop drinking.

I wasn't allowed to drink because it would make me forget God's Law.

I was in Willis Carto's apartment in Washington on Jan 1, 1966. He gave me a beer. I drank half and set the can on the kitchen counter. It was 10 o'clock in the morning. That was my last drink.

City Council

I ran for City Council. Jerry let me announce my candidacy from the pulpit. He wished me well. Eliot Schewel, a Jewish businessman, was also running. He went to see Jerry and then announced to the Lynchburg News and Daily Advance that he had the endorsement of Jerry Falwell. Jerry didn't dispute it and I lost the election by 11 votes.

Smoking

Jerry didn't smoke. He announced from the pulpit that most of the congregation didn't smoke. I smoked 3 packs a day. Somebody pulled the scripture *"Your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost which is in you, which ye have of God, and ye are not your own?" 1 Co 6:19.* I was abusing Government property. This was a tough outfit.

I quit smoking Jan 1, 1967.

Marriage

Jerry said that the answer to everything is in the Bible. He made everyone hold up his Bible every Sunday and told them they should read three chapters a day and four on Sunday to get through in one year.

Ann and I have been married for almost half a century - the last 40 happy. The first ten were something else. Trying to straighten things out, I started with Proverbs and marked a "M" in the margin if it dealt with women or marriage. I did that throughout the Bible.

Ann and I talked about what was written. With understanding, give and take, things worked out. In fact, I can honestly say that everything good that has happened in our marriage is because of my wife.

Witnessing

There was an old associate minister at Thomas Road. He had been a bootlegger. His thing was "soul-winning". He was always bringing new members to church. I went with him to see what he was doing.

It was simple. He just went up to a door that he had never been to before, and knocked. Invited in, he told them what

the Bible had to say. People believed him and turned their lives around - just like that. He used the "Roman Road" approach. I copied him when I went out by myself. It worked. I've still got a dog-eared testament full of names of people who signed, "I'm saved and I know it!" No other church in town had a witnessing ministry that I knew about. It always amazed me to see someone turn his life around.

Church

Right next to the Donald Duck Bottling plant Jerry built a nice church. It held about 500-600 and people stood in the aisles and along the walls. He then started talking about a bigger church that would hold 3,000. I laughed at that. Who would come? He built it and it filled right up. People stood along the walls and sat in the aisles. He had to build extra balconies and crowd in more pews. Everyone helped. I mixed mortar for the bricklayers.

Taught To Shoot

Jerry had a get-away cabin on Tobacco Row Mountain. He invited me up to teach him and his family how to shoot the .45. Jerry learned fast. Macel, his wife, did well as did his daughter and oldest son Jerry, Jr. His teen-age redheaded son, Jonathon, excelled. He was a natural. He was also rude.

Jerry's Advice

My eldest daughter wanted to marry a certain young man whose father was a deacon at the local Presbyterian Church. He was a nice boy, a student, but had no job. I thought that they were talking about an engagement and getting married after he finished school and had a job.

The scriptures instruct *"Prepare thy work without, and make it fit for thyself in the field; and afterward build thine house." Prov 24:27.* In other words - get your act together then get married.

With no job to support a wife he intended to live with his parents - which was all right with them - but not me. I sent the couple to talk to the Presbyterian preacher of his church to straighten things out. That preacher didn't know enough scripture to counsel them and made things worse. Then I sent them to a Baptist minister, who I later found had married his wife while he was in school. If it was good enough for him it was good enough for my daughter and her boyfriend. So much for preacher advice.

My daughter is hard headed like her mother's side of the family and without my blessing went ahead and set the wedding date and sent out announcements. I asked Jerry what I should do. He advised, "Don't fold". "Keep on keeping on." It was good advice. At the last minute she called the wedding off. The young man met someone else two weeks later, married her, had two children and then left her.

That could have been my daughter.

Oliver Green

I've spent 10 years on active duty and in the reserves. I like things orderly and by the book. Thomas Road was the most disorganized place I ever saw. Ice and snow came and no one cleaned the steps or sidewalks. People fell down and hurt themselves - and things continued on. Oliver Green came to town with his tent. The mud parking lot was the only place that would hold that huge, huge tent. I went out with a sledge-hammer and put in stakes. It took a day and a half.

Where do people park their cars with a tent in the middle of the mud parking lot? Wherever they can. This was Oliver Green! In his day he was bigger than Jerry Falwell. People came from everywhere. You wouldn't believe the mud, the traffic jams. I was in my best suit up to my ankles in mud directing traffic. The crowds of people, no place to sit. Mud everywhere. It was a howling success. People came back for more.

Alcoholics Ministry

There was a fellow at church who had been an alcoholic. He had a small ministry for alcoholics and was holding down a steady job. He had three or four men at his home. He needed to work at the ministry full time. Jerry financed him and added an alcoholics' ministry to the church.

Unwed Mothers

Someone started a home for unwed mothers. Jerry financed it and added this to the Thomas Road Ministries.

Police Chief

The police chief got saved and came to every service. He said he was glad he had his pistol because he was sitting right in the middle of all the thieves, drunks, and murderers in Lynchburg. Thomas Road was interesting.

Bus Ministry

Thomas Road had a "Bus ministry" phase. Other churches across the country had successful bus ministries. The head of one of these ministries showed up and offered to set up a bus ministry for Thomas Road. Jerry jumped at the chance.

Jerry's management technique was to attach himself to someone who promised great things. If they delivered, great. If they didn't, he walked away from the chaos.

The bus director started with Lynchburg's inner city. He brought out hundreds and hundreds of black children and filled the Sunday Schools with them. They cursed, urinated in the classrooms and halls, picked fights and disrupted the entire Sunday-school program. Macel took her three children out of the Sunday School and brought them into the main sanctuary where they sat in front of me. They climbed over the backs of the pews and giggled and laughed during the service. Jerry ignored them. I didn't.

White children stopped going to Sunday School and at last the bus organizer received word not to send the buses to the inner city. The blacks disappeared overnight and the Sunday School took a long time to recover.

Appointed Administrators

Jerry was impulsive. If he thought something needed to be done, he ordered it done. If he needed to help, he helped. If he needed buses, he bought buses. Whatever he thought he needed he went ahead and did it. He owed money all over town. Lots of money. He borrowed in spite of regulations against such things; Lynchburg merchants got tired of not being paid. They were getting in trouble themselves. They filed suit against him. Twice the city had to set up administrators to oversee Thomas Road finances.[2]

2 *"The borrower is slave to the lender." Prov 22:7; "Owe no man but to love one another." Rom 13:8; "The bad borrows, and does not repay." Ps 37:21*

Co-Sign

One time Jerry needed money and the banks wouldn't let him have any unless the members of his church signed his note and promised to pay if he didn't. I wasn't at all sure about doing this because my family had gotten into all sorts of trouble in generations past by guaranteeing other people's notes. But, when the paper was put in front of me, I signed. Jerry assured us it was just a formality.[3]

I can't tell you how much this upset me. I had taken someone's word above the Law and had put my own family at risk.

Showtime

Macel played the piano and we sang. We had choirs, quartets, visiting ensembles, soloists, visiting musical groups, living Christmas trees that had 100 people singing on platforms all the way up to the top of the tree. It was a great big thing. We had dignitaries - preachers, billionaires, newspapermen, military heroes - you name it. People liked it. Some spoke on Biblical subjects. Some spoke and sold their books in the lobby. Missionary groups came, spoke and collected money in the lobby. Well known politicans came; Jerry put in a good word for them. It was all part of the show - people came - rain or shine people came. It was fun. Thomas Road was religion's "Disney Land".

The thing that began to bother me was that Jerry was not selective. If he could get a "name" for his service-TV show it got headlines, added to the event, and he was happy. Most

3 *"Be not thou one of them that strike hands, or of them that are sureties for debts." Pr 22:26; "A man void of understanding strike hands, and becometh surety in the presence of his friend." Pr 17:18.*

"names" that he got were names because the media approved of that person's activities and had given him publicity. Most were liberals who acted "conservative" for the event.

I don't know if Jerry even knew it, but the liberals he associated with were changing his religious perspective. The old timers who helped start his ministry noticed. For years, when he spoke, a group of them met in the basement directly beneath his pulpit and prayed that Jerry would return to the Word that he had started with.

The Washington Trip

Along with several others, Jerry invited me to fly with him to DC to attend a meeting. Some businessmen owned a mutual fund that was losing money and wanted to give it to Jerry and take a tax write-off.

On the way home I explained the regulatory headaches he would inherit along with the gift so he didn't do it. The thing that caught my attention was his conversation with the DC cab driver who drove us to the airport. He was an avid follower of another TV personality. Jerry commented that the person he was referring to was "a competitor of his." That was the first that I knew that people in God's service were competitors.

Separated Schools

As noted before, Jerry got in the school business by taking over the white school organized by ex-Defenders. It was understood that he would continue the school as a separated institution. After a while I noticed a few sons of Esau among the student body and went to see him about it. He said that he had to do it because of tax-reasons. "Just a few do no harm."

He then founded a college. In driving over campus I noted daughters of Jacob walking with sons of Esau. Again I went to see Jerry. He told me not to be concerned, that he had it all worked out and nothing would come of it. He was instituting special classes to teach Biblical rules against interracial dating and marriage. I left disturbed. Students later told me that they never heard of such classes. Now, newspaper announcements of interracial marriages at Liberty University are common.

Separated Congregations

Jerry began having sons of Esau come and perform music from the pulpit stage. He had sons of Esau use his pulpit to speak to his congregation. Sons of-Esau could be seen seated in the congregation. Ignored was the Bible warning:

> *"We are confounded, because we have heard reproach: shame hath covered our faces: for strangers are come into the sanctuaries of the Lord's house." Jer 51:51.*

Turnover

One Sunday while attending service, I woke up to the fact that of the hundreds that I knew when I first joined Thomas Road only a handful were left. They had gone and were replaced by newcomers to Lynchburg. With a few exceptions, Thomas Road had separated itself from those who had built it.

Book Problem

In the meantime I was writing a book - *War Cycles/Peace Cycles* - a book on usury. Briefly; if there is only $10 in the entire world and you persuade someone to borrow the $10

and promise to repay $11 - he can't do it because there is only $10 in the world. It's simple logic. In time the borrower defaults and loses his collateral. This is why the WORD makes it a capital crime.

My book had come to a standstill. If the Bible approved of usury - that was one thing. If it condemned usury - that was something else. I couldn't seem to get a straight answer out of anyone. I did my homework and called Jerry. He said he'd come down to my office. When he arrived, I told him that I believed that usury was wrong and showed him some 20 pages of reasons. He told me that if I believed that, I should act accordingly.

I groaned, took a big breath and stopped selling bonds. Selling bonds furnished half my income. Two weeks later Thomas Road came out with a new bond issue and sold it to its own members - which made usurers out of Thomas Road members.[4]

The Rabbi

I thought that Jerry had told me that usury was wrong. I went to Thomas Road to get this straight. Jerry was talking to someone else and asked an associate pastor to help me. The associate pastor told me that only Jews were under the Law. He said that if I wanted an answer about the Law dealing with usury I should call the local rabbi.

I called the local rabbi and told him that Thomas Road told me to call him. His brusque manner became pleasant. He agreed that usury was unlawful. Good! But could I take his word? Jews practice Kol Nidre.

---

4 **Thou shalt not lend upon usury to thy brother ... Unto a stranger thou mayest lend upon usury. Deut 23:19,20**

Judeo-Christian

Jerry taught that the Jews were God's chosen people, that we were Judeo-Christian, and that both Christians and Jews believed in the Old Testament.

I was speaking to Eldon Purvis' church group in Richmond about money and usury and mentioned that I was a "Judeo-Christian". There was a shocked silence and then they told me what was wrong with being a Judeo-Christian.

The Word vs The Talmud

Jews believe the Talmud:

> "Thus the ultimate authority for Orthodoxy is the Babylonian Talmud. The Bible itself ranks second to it in reality, if not in theory. *(Universal Jewish Encyclopedia*, "Authority" pg 637)

Jews believe their own Messiah is not Jesus Christ, but themselves:

> "The throes of mother Zion which is in labor to bring forth the Messiah - without metaphor, the Jewish people." (Kethuboth Illa, Exh 147)

The Jews are their own Messiah.

The Anti-Christ

Our Bible says;

> *"Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is antichrist." 1 John 2:22*

The Jews deny that Jesus is the Christ. The WORD says that makes them antichrists.

In searching the matter further I found lists of books written by Jews revealing that Jews are descended, not from Jacob-Israel, but from Khazars-Turks, a tribe of Esau.[5]

The Return

The Bible says that if one denies that Jesus is the Christ that came in the flesh - he is anti-Christ. Jews deny that Jesus came in the flesh. Thomas Road told me that I was a *Judeo-Christian* - which is half one and half another - which is simply gibberish. Jews also confess that they follow Talmudic law and are descended from Khazarian-Turks who converted to Judaism in the 8th century.

Now, if Jews follow Talmudic law, and admit that they are Khazar-Turks, sons-of-Esau, they can't be sons-of-Jacob, or, Jacob-Israel, the keeper of the LAW.[6]

Things came fast;

> *"I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matthew 5:24.*

And:

> *"By their acts ye shall know them." Matt 7:20*

---

5 BOOKS ON KHAZARS: "The 13th Tribe," 1976; "The Jews of Khazaria," 1999; "Karaites in Byzantium," 1968; "When A Jewish Kingdom Ruled Southern Russia," 1994; The History of the Jewish Khazars," 1967; Conversion to Judaism, 1965; In Search Of a New Homeland," 1982: "The Lost Tribes," "A Myth," 1930; "Khazarian Hebrew Documents of the 10th Century," 1982; "Khazar Studies," 1980; "Russia and the Golden Horde," 1985; "Byzantium and the Khazars," 1990; "The Myth of the Jewish Race," 1989; "The Khazars," 1989; "The Pre- Ashkenazic Jews of Eastern Europe in Relation to the Khazars," 1990; "The Ashkenazic Jews,": "A Slavo- Turkic People in Search of a Jewish Identity," 1996.

6 *"He showed his word unto Jacob, his statutes and his judgments unto Israel. He hath not dealt so with any nation: and as for his judgments, they have not known them." Ps 147:19- 20*

Many things Jerry taught me were true. Many things Jerry taught me were not true. For one thing - the Jews weren't Israel. Who was Jacob-Israel? I was ready for the Declaration.

Scotland's Declaration

I dusted off the ancient Scottish Declaration of Independence where the government of Scotland published their descent from Israel at the time of Robert Bruce. Then, Queen Victoria published her descent from Israel, as did the kings and nobility of Europe. Further, these claims had been investigated time and again were certified as legal by the Catholic Church and Europe's governments who had the proof posted in London, Edinburgh, Stockholm and Rome and other places.

So, this was it. We were Jacob-Israel! Those claiming to be Israel were "Khazar-Turks" - children of Esau. Why the deceit? Simple.

A teacher may read from the Bible and still not teach God's LAWS. If, in the place of God's LAW, he tells his listeners his own opinion of what is good and evil, he speaks as a "guru". The Hindus believe a "guru" speaks as God on earth. This is power! Besides the power that accrues to a Guru,[7] preachers who say that Khazar-Turks are Israel are allowed to use the Khazar-Turk media - which means "Big Time". It is inconceivable that Esau's media would allow anyone to teach the LAW of God-the-WORD and deprogram their captive mind- controlled audience.

---

7 GURU: "In Hinduism, Guru means God Himself." *Am I A Hindu* (The Hinduism Primer), p.2, Halo Books, 1992, POB 2529, San Francisco, CA 94126

Book Finished

My initial assumption in writing *War Cycles / Peace Cycles* - that the Saxon nation was under God's Law and forbidden to practice usury was correct. I went ahead and published my book. We ARE descended from Abraham, Isaac and Jacob and ARE under God's Law. Everything I had been told as a child was true.

More Information

Starting with Genesis 5:1 in the front of the Bible it says, *"This is the book of the generations of Adam." Gen 5:1.* "Man" is Hebrew for Adam. *Strong's Concordance* says, Heb: Adam 119 - "to show blood(in the face), ie: to flush or turn rosy: - be (dyed, made) red(ruddy). "Adam", "Man", blush red - the Bible was written for the generations of Adam-man. Jesus called himself "son-of-man".

Another verse was De 23:2, *"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord; even to his tenth generation shall he not enter into the congregation of the Lord (Israel)." De 23:2*

Adam-man was created by the WORD. Man is to obey the WORD. Not to obey God's Commandments is not to love God.

"If ye love me obey my commandments. John 14:15.

To take the word of a Rabbi, a son-of-Esau, who follows the Talmud violated God's Commandments.

Obedience is proof.

Altar

Jerry had come 180 degrees from when we first met. He had taken a separatist school and turned it into an integrated school. He integrated his college and told me that he was teaching his students the evils of racial intermarriage. Strangers were in the church congregation. The WORD says,

> *"Shame hath covered our faces: for strangers are come into the sanctuaries of the Lord's house." Jer 51:51"The stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh (the tabernacle) shall be put to death." Num 18:7, Num 1:51.*[8]

Jerry was always the nice fellow ever willing to help, and help he did. There are many his ministry has helped get on their feet. He helped me.

However, without the Law, the good that Jerry did is no different from the good done by followers of Islam or Buddha.

The WORD is different. It created man, chose Noah and his family, chose Abraham, Isaac and Jacob-Israel, and their Saxon offspring to the end of time. They are chosen to establish God's kingdom here on earth in obedience to the WORD and to care for the earth that God created.

Esau's media remembers Jerry because Jerry endorsed Esau's political candidates and led people to support them.

---

8 One can't obey that LAW today because the king forbids it. The rule we are forced to obey is this: "The wrath of a king [is as] messengers of death: but a wise man will pacify it." Pr 16:14; "Then saith he unto them, render therefore unto Caesar the things which are caesar's; and unto God the things that are God's." Math 22:19-21; Taxes are unLawful, but, *"Lest we should offend them ... thou shall find a piece of money. That take, and give unto them for me and thee." Matt 17:27.* Paul Hill killed the murderers of children, according to Law, and the King killed him because *"The wrath of a king is as a messenger of death."* The king of the land permits murder when it suits him. Time will tell whether Paul Hill's death was worth his sacrifice.

On Jerry's watch a Buddhist temple has been built on the James without his condemnation, Islamic mosques are springing up all over the land, Jewish synagogues are everywhere, Esau's Hispanic invasion is engulfing the land, racial intermarriages are blessed in his church, and in all this he has seen no evil.

It is for these things Jerry will be judged.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 394

WHITE SLAVES

The Two Enemies

Isaac had two sons: Jacob and Esau. Jacob obeyed the WORD and Esau disobeyed the WORD. Esau left his father's house and became a murderer and a thief. He took wives from the people of the land and spread his seed over the entire world.

"Esau hated Jacob ... and Esau said ... I (will) slay my brother Jacob." Ge 27:41

In the world today, Jacob sees two races - the sons of Jacob and sons of Esau. Esau sees many races.

Esau's World

Esau is rich, intelligent, strong and well-educated. He is also lawless and treacherous. To rule his fellows and his slaves he organizes strict episcopacy organizations, appoints a ruler at the top, and all others stair-step down according to assigned rank and caste.

Occasionally a great leader such as Attila, Saladin, Genghis Khan, or Stalin will emerge and Esau unites and seems invincible. When the ruler dies, or when normal lawlessness and disorganization overwhelms his empire, it disintegrates and his people fight among themselves. But, through it all, Esau has never forgotten his ancient enemy, the children of Jacob whom he blames for his own ills and the misfortunes of the world.

Egypt

The following quote was included in the Bible, which is our history; *"This is the book of the generations of Adam." Gen 5:1* We are told that we were once slaves in Egypt and were ruled in the following manner:

> *"(Pharaoh) placed officers over (the Israelites) from amongst the children of Israel, and over these officers he placed taskmasters from amongst his servants." Jasher 77:10*

Pharaoh arranged matters so that the oppressors most visible were the Israelite slaves he had appointed. Above them and largely out of sight were the Pharaoh's "taskmasters".

Above the "taskmasters" was the Pharaoh himself who was looked upon as God since his edicts were the law-of-the-land, and as law-giver was looked upon as Egypt's God-of-the-land - above all other Egyptian Gods.

The slavery of the children of Israel in Egypt is recorded to remind us not to forget the experience.

The Chain Of Command

To understand the following events remember what the WORD teaches about Esau's chain of command.

First - "Pharaoh"; Second - "taskmasters" chosen from Pharaoh's servants; Third - "officers" selected from the slaves themselves; Fourth - "slaves".

Description Of The Turk

Turks are children of Esau. There are as many breeds of Turks as there are different breeds of American Indians - who are also Turk kinsmen. They differ according to the most recent amalgamation with other breeds accumulated in their travels. The more prominent tribes of Turks bear names given to them by the Chinese according to their attempted invasions of that land.

They loosely share certain traditions and religious beliefs which they have developed into countless sects. Their basic unity comes from their ancient hatred of Jacob.

Turk Government

Turks are well aware of their own shortcomings. They know that they are smart, erratic, irascible, warlike, suspicious and cruel to those who fall into their hands. They also know that self-rule has resulted in one catastrophe after another. Their solution, which is logical in their view, is to have someone better organized to rule them:

> *"The children of Esau resolved to crown a king over them ... And all the children of Esau swore, saying that none of their brethren should ever reign over them, but a strange man who is not of their brethren, for the souls of all the children of Esau were embittered every man against his son, brother and friend ... Therefore the sons of Esau swore, saying, from that day forward they would not choose a king from their brethren, but one from a strange land unto this day." Jasher 57:38-40*

All of this seems strange to us, but we remember the story of how Mohammed and his followers had fought the other rulers of Arabia to a standstill, and these wars had stopped the east-west caravans of the Silk Route for a year. Then, a lone messenger from the east rode to Arabia and declared that Mohammed had been appointed ruler of Arabia. That settled it. The Arabian world rallied behind Mohammed, and soon, Muslim armies embarked on world conquest.

Janissaries

Turks, also sons of Esau, conquered and ruled the Arabs of the near- east. The ruler of the Turks chose his own personal slaves to rule his Turkic nation for him. He called them *Janissaries*. "Janissary" is a Turkish word meaning "white slave".[1]

Esau's Discovery

Esau knows that Jacob is organized and Lawful by nature while he is disorganized and lawless by nature. Esau determined to use Jacobs' virtues for his own ends by controlling Jacobs' mind.

Turkish fleets raiding Spain, France, Britain and Russia took loot and male children ages 8-10, although some were taken as old as 20. Others were kidnaped in Europe and smuggled to Islam where they were placed with Islamic families until they learned to follow Allah and were grounded in the ways of Islam.

Once they had matured, and their minds had become the minds of a Muslim, they were then assigned to the army or to government civil service. They were the personal slaves of the Turkish ruler and entrusted with ruling native Turks.[1]

Turkish armies, led by tens of thousands of these fanatical blue- eyed Janissary soldiers - who were organized, financed and transported in powerful fleets built by other Janissary civil- service kinsmen - led Islam to the zenith of her power. Under their rule the Mediterranean became an Islamic lake and Christendom trembled.[2]

The Janissary On Leash

Janissary rulers were powerful. To prevent one Janissary ruler from conspiring with another and gaining power over all Islam, the Turkish masters played one group of Janissaries against another group. The result was endless war cycles that

1 *"As a man thinketh so is he." Pr 23:7*

2 MAMELUKES: In Egypt, Janissary equivalents were called "Mamelukes." These slaves of Islam were the power within the state and furnished 56 consecutive sultans. They furnished the fierce warriors that decimated the Crusaders and chewed up the vaunted invading armies of the Mongols.

kept the Janissaries busy fighting each other. The similarity of the internecine wars of the Janissary- ruled Turkish world and the mindless wars of Europe's kings is striking.

The Hindu

Hinduism is the religion of Esau - the International Merchant. One seldom hears the name "Hinduism" because the Hindu usually wraps himself in the religion of the local God to appear the same as his local customers.

"Brahma" is the Hindu's "World Force" - or universal God. Each of his many personalities is represented by a lessor God such as Buddha, Jesus, or Tao, etc. Even atheists are holy and accepted as another facet of Brahma's many sided personality. In Hinduism there is no sin and no laws. There is only "mis-conduct". People are seldom executed for mis-conduct - they are imprisoned to give them a chance to reform. There is no need for talk of heaven or hell. Upon death one is immediately reincarnated into another body - a rat or ant if his life has been bad, or a wealthy man or prince if his past life has been good.[3]

General Beliefs

Of its millions of belief systems, the most popular world-wide belief system is Buddhism.

If there were two laws besides the Buddhist universal teaching that frowns on lying, cheating, or stealing - it would be to love one's parents and obey one's government. Buddhism is an export belief system long banished from India.

---

3 The Hindu's unforgivable sin is an act of violence against a member of the Brahmin caste.

Hindu Beliefs

The Hindu sect with the most power is that of Siva, the sex god. Where Esau rules, sex rules.

For instance, In India there was a practice called Devi-Daci. Hindu families donated their daughters to a local Hindu temple to be used as prostitutes by the priests and the public. Hollywood furnishes a near comparison.

Kali is Siva's consort. Kali is the goddess of death. She too is black. She is pictured standing on a dead white devil. Wherever the ITC rules, Kali and her consort Siva are worshiped - sex and death - usually under different names. Most often they disguise themselves as Buddha or Jesus, but the color they worship is black. To them black is holy.

Blacks themselves are often worshiped simply because of their holy color. They are given awards, wealth, help, and fame. They have streets, parks, buildings and events named in their honor. This honor and worship is given for reasons almost incomprehensible to the Saxon mind; they represent Kali's agents of destruction and death. Everything to which they are joined dies in time, or is destroyed in an orgy of rape, blood and fire. To the followers of Kali, this is good. It brings closer the end of the present evil age of *Kaliyuga*.

It is no accident that Esau's media reports only the smallest fraction of black crime. In Western countries, when blacks are arrested for some crime, their punishment is usually a slap on the wrist. Newspapers revel in their riots and city burnings - and then they become non-events - allowing the Saxon to forget his injuries.

Esau intends that Jacob should die - quietly if possible. This will remove the final obstacle to the end of the Kaliyuga

age with the extinction of life. Then, life on earth can begin again in a new and better age.

The Janissary white-slave is used to bring about this final result.

Work Of the White Slave

Jacob won its war against Esau in Rhodesia. Rhodesia's leader, a white-slave named Ian Smith, turned his country over to the blacks who promptly went about killing and stealing from the sons-of-Jacob. The latest word is that this Smith person and his possessions still remain safe, but fellow liberals who helped him betray his nation have not fared as well. Esau has turned on the very Janissaries who gave them their country.

Duke

Mike Nifong, the N. Carolina district attorney was disbarred after an ethics panel said that he had repeatedly lied and withheld evidence in trying to make the case that three white Duke students had raped a black stripper.

A search of the internet yields no clue as to Nifong's race, or even his religious affiliation, making it difficult to discover whether his conduct was the normal conduct of one of the sons-of- Esau or the conduct of a son-of-Jacob having the mind of Esau.

The same cannot be said of the 88 members of the Duke faculty who took out a newspaper ad supporting the accuser without even hearing the evidence. This extreme antisaxonite mind-set is what history teaches us to expect from Janissaries who will attack their own God chosen kinsmen[4] on the unsubstantiated word of a child of Esau, and who will doub-

tlessly march with Esau should Esau's push become a shove. Meanwhile, they teach our children.[4]

Alternate Media

In recent years, Jacob has created an alternate media similar to the "Committee of Correspondence" used with such success before the American Revolution.

To sabotage this effort, Esau has given money, mailing lists and free-rein to his Janissaries to capture the mind of Jacob. They may say anything they like to win the mind of Jacob - anything - except one. There is one thing they are not allowed to say; *They may NOT quote chapter and verse from the WORD as their Law. To do so establishes the WORD as absolute final authority.* This, Esau will not tolerate.

In years gone by, I often phoned Dr. W. G. Finley, of the Covenant Message in S. Africa to inquire about current affairs. In passing he told me about an American visitor who is today well known and quoted widely as a Separatist icon. Dr. Finley said that this person said things to him in far away South Africa that he would not dare say to his conservative audiences in America. Neither would he quote the LAW of the WORD because he was a follower of the Law-of-the-land - a different God entirely..

Orval Faubus, George Wallace, J. Lindsay Almond of Virginia, Thurmond of South Carolina, Ian Smith of Rhodesia, and DeKlerk of South Africa first aroused the suspicion

4 FALSE WITNESS: *"If a false witness rise up ... Then shall ye do unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother." De 19:16- 19.* The Law declares; *"If a man ... force her, and lie with her: then the man only that lay with her shall die." Deut: 22:25.* The Duke 88 declared innocent students guilty of a crime punished by death without proof. Discovered to be false witnesses, the Law concerning false witnesses applies. When God's Kingdom comes God's Law will be enforced.

of those loyal to the WORD when they refused to speak its Law to justify their stands. Deceived, their kinsmen were led to defeat and slavery. They were Janissaries - they did the job they had been chosen to do.

It remains my opinion that nine out of ten right-wing newsletters and web-sites claiming to represent Christian Separatism are the work of Janissaries. The unchangeable stamp of the WORD that gives legitimacy to their speech is missing. Readers would be wise to give this thought. After all, it is written;

"Esau was a designing and deceitful man, one who hunted after the hearts of men and he stole their minds." Jasher 29:20.

We should expect the same from his slaves.

Conclusion

To a knight of Christendom defending his nation and his home against invaders it makes no difference whether the warrior advancing to kill him is a Turk or his Janissary white slave.

Esau has trained his white-slaves to be our priests, teachers, judges and lawmen - just as in the days of Pharaoh. They serve their masters and his God and oppress us and reject God the WORD.

In the day we separate ourselves from Esau we shall leave these slaves with their masters and the two will become one while we shall live alone: *"So shall we be separated ... from all the people that are upon the face of the earth." Ex 33:16*

The WORD does not lie, things will take place as they did before:

"The hand of Pharaoh continued to be severe against the children of Israel, and he crushed and oppressed them until the time when God sent forth his WORD and took notice of them." Jasher 71:16

The WORD saved us then - it will save us now:

"It came to pass, when they had heard the law, that they separated from Israel all the mixed multitudes." Neh 13:3; "And the seed of Israel separated themselves from all strangers (5236 ne^ka^r - strange, alien)." Neh 9:2

God can will this to come to pass peacefully - or not. The fate of Esau's white-slaves will depend on them.

One last thing:

The Janisarries existed between late 1300s and 1826 - about 450 years. One morning, Esau's prime directive was activated once again, *"I will kill my brother Jacob".*

The Turkish ruler secretly issued orders and on the same day all over the empire, Islam's Janissaries were slaughtered. The Sons- of-Esau did their work quickly, by the tens of thousands, Janissary white-slaves were slaughtered like pigs. And the Children-of-Jacob praised God.

==========

LETTER FROM SOUTH AFRICA

Dear Mr. Hoskins: We are having a general strike by blacks. First the civil service, next the mines, and finially, others out sympathy. This is an organized effort by the communist trade unions as the next stage in the S. African communist revolution. The teachers' strikes are most unsettling. Some whites join blacks "toi-toying" in the street (black

football players dance). Leaders of blacks ruling groups have continually told their followers that it is their right to take money wherever they can get it. After all, they had it bad in the apartheid days. Their nature makes it easy to bring about wholesale anarchy.

The old South African civil service never paid employees much, but now, these new bosses give themselves huge salaries. They gossip and make grand plans while services deteriorate, pipes burst, there are electrical blackouts and rampant crime. Beaches, now highly dangerous, used to be such a pleasure for walks. Now one is bound to be raped, robbed or murdered. The swimming areas are dirty and black behavior is terrible.

Hans went to the Ransburg licensing department and found the doors closed. He went around back and found the blacks in their offices chatting, eating and phoning their friends. The official phones were off the hook in all departments. People buy cars and cannot get them registered.

I suppose white liberals are the same the world over. Here they collect for the black poor and never give a thought for their own poor. In the meantime, they, along with all the rest of us suffer from black on white misconduct. Diepslaat squatters still cut our telephone poles to get the cable copper to sell to the nearest scrap-yards for a few rand. But, something positive comes fom all this mess, liberals are being cured at a fast rate.

I phoned Betzy. She was in Pretoria with a child who fell from a horse at the "weekend parents", and broke something. Last night I phoned her to hear the outcome; a broken arm. She took the little one home after they put the arm in a splint.

The "affirmative" who is working with Maria left to go to another company. She could not cope with computers in spite

of her "certificate of qualification". Maria's firm must send her to Switzerland for a course on worldwide computer systems, but she can't get her passport updated because of the striking blacks.

When going to town we drove past the "Irene Concentration Camp" of the Boer War (1899-1903) where Johanna Brandt helped as a nurse. She commented on how little she could do for the sick. She buried the bodies of six little children in one grave. Imagine being forced to sleep on the bare ground in freezing cold without warm clothing or blankets. The British burned their bundles of clothes and blankets that they carried from their houses before they too were burned. Making matters impossible was that most of the captives came from semitropical areas. Most died. I understand they treated American civilians badly in 1776 and 1812. German survivors of British camps tell us they treated them harshly in 1945.

The Dutch Reform Church now ignores Biblical sin. All that is left is a cult. Homosexuals are preachers and people worry about their children. All races and all opinions are welcome.

A bright light is that the Christian schools are doing well and, most important, those at Afrikaans Universities are really waking up and taking a stand for the Afrikaners' liberty, his anthem, his flag and they are holding meetings.

With our best wishes, K.J.

PS: Following are examples of price increases under black rule.

PRODUCT	2001	2002	2007
Breadwhite 800g	R3,29	R3.99	$6.15
Milk 2 l	R5.99	R8.99	$13.95
Corn 2.5 kg	$4.29	R9.49	R11.36
Cooking oil 2 l	R11.98	R15.69	R26.00
Eggs 1 doz	R5.85	R8.30	R15.80
Mince meat 1 kg	$15.99	R21.95	R36.00
Coffee powder 750 g	R16.99	R19.79	R25.30
Sugar 2.5 Kg	R10.69	R11.69	R14.99

Out of 30,000 dairy farmers only 5 thousand left. They get R1.80. We pay R13 plus. Some big stores add soya to the milk.

Letter From The Loeries

April 2007

Dear Mr. & Mrs Hoskins,

The kids in our care are coping very well. Our first grade 12 student, Bennie, completed school successfully last year. This year we have 4 matriculants, which of course means that this will be their last year with us. Three of them have been with us since the first day Loerie's doors opened.

We started off this year with 24 kids and welcomed three new- comers into our family - a pair of twins, Nathan and Niche Pel (age 8) and their elder brother Marcel (in Grade 8). Which means we now have 3 pairs of twins. We now have 27 Loeries.

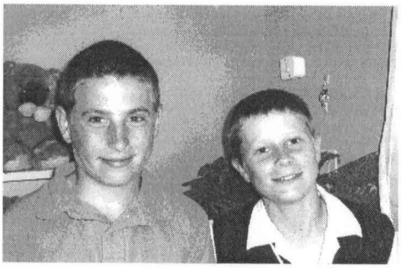
We thank your readers once again from the bottom of our hearts. I can assure you, although the children are still young, they do appreciate everything that is done for them.

Attached are photos of all 27 of our children as promised. We are definitely going to send you more news and photos this year.

Thank you again,
Willie Hoffman,

Loerie Youth Centre Trust. POB 120, Bronkhorstspruit, 1020 Tel 013-932-0206

ED: Because of the space factor, we will try to include some of the pictures in following issues. On page p. 121 are the three pair of twins. Below are two more.



CORRECTION

LETTERS

AVAILABLE BEDS: Mr & Mrs H: Interesting developments. They have recently cleared out an entire cell building here (2 cell blocks - nearly 300 beds) by forced moves inside the prison. Perhaps to make room for relocated Gitmo 'detainees' or some other sort of 'detainees'. M.S. - prisoner - California

UNFILTERED NEWS

AGAIN?: The ATF is sending federal teams to Mesa, AZ; Orlando, FL; San Bernardino, CA, and San Juan, Puerto Rico to fight crime. This will bring to 29 the cities which now host such teams. (*News & Advance*, p.10, June 2, 2007)

RKH: Let's talk about Ruby Ridge, Waco, Oklahoma City, the Towers, and the help the feds gave them.

PROTECTED SEX: Three companies that insure the majority of Protestant churches say they receive upward of 260 reports each year of young people under 18 being sexually abused by clergy, church staff, volunteers or congregation members. The Catholic church revealed that there have been 13,000 credible accusations against clerics since 1950. (*News & Advance*, p.A5, June 15, 2007)

RKH: *"Then the devil taketh him ... and setteth him on a pinnacle of the temple." Mt 4:5.* From the temple top the devil offered Jesus the kingdoms of the world. Temples and kingdoms are the devil's to offer.

CONVICTED: In Jackson Miss. - a Jury convicted James Ford Seale of kidnaping and conspiracy in the 1964 deaths of two black teen-agers. Seal, 71, faces life in prison. (*News & Advance*, p.A5, June 15, 2007

RKH: America's puppet governments tries those they accuse of crimes against protected minorities before mixed-race juries which effectively gurarantees their conviction. Mixed-race juries violate the Law of God the WORD: *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15.*

CENSORSHIP: The government is removing hundreds of religious books from its prison libraries. Libraries will be limited from 100 to 150 books per religion. Spokesmen said the list would be expanded after choosing a new list of permitted books. (*Independence Daily Reporter*, June 11, 07)

BRITISH NOBILITY: President Thabo Mbeki has been made a Knight of the Most Venerable Order of the Hospital of St. John of Jerusalem. (*Citizen* , June 6, 2005)

S. AFRICAN SCHOOLS: In a union strike, black teachers trashed 4- schools, injured a principal and stole his computer and cellphone. Durham police fired stun grenades and arrested a dozen strikers at Addington Hospital. (*Citizen*, p.1, June 5, 2007)

POLICE STATE: According to information obtained by the Virginia Taxpayers Association, *Project Echelon* run by the National Security Agency, has a major station and giant antenna arrays at Sugar Grove, West Virginia, which already listens to all telephone calls and monitors all private computer transmissions. Even Stalin's harsh communist state did not have such sophisticated surveillance over everyone. Yet, not a single member of Congress has objected to this police state, which is already in existence. (*Virginia Taxpayers Association*, POB 663, Lynchburg, VA24505 E-mail: white9472@aol.com

---

CONSERVATIVE ADVICE: A 1990 Hoskins Report copied a conservative newsletter containing advice that is pertinent today:

"No more parades, please. Six or seven recently attracted publicity and caused their own side to be ridiculed. When the foe cannot see you, does not know what you are doing, and frightens itself with its own imagination, you are effective. Unseen, invisible, silent. It must either be that again or the flag should go back into the glass case in the museum where it can be respected in memories. Tight small cells ... infiltrating every other organization around ... quietly doing their work of altering such groups' courses to suit themselves and their own objectives." *From The Mountain*, June 26, 1990

SPANISH: Newt Gingrich speaks grammatically correct Spanish. He is tutored three times a week while considering a run for president. NY Mayor Michael Bloomberg speaks Spanish every chance he gets. N. Mexico Gov Bill Richardson announces his presidential bid in Los Angeles in the language of his Mexican mother. Sen Chris Dodd, a Connecticut Yankee discourses in Spanish. (Story in *News & Advance*, A5, June 10, 2007, copied from *Washington Post*)

RKH: I remember when Newt announced his lifetime membership in the NAACP. It would be more honest if the Demo/Repub party hired ALL their actors from Hollywood. In the political arena - city, state, and federal - I believe there are not more than two or three who are not part of the "desaxonization" plot. To win credibility all a political actor would have to do is sponsor a bill to deport aliens. In the meantime, I believe that our media- selected politicos were put into office to turn America into a Rhodesia/S. Africa type disaster.

INVASION PROGRESS: For the first time the U.S. Census Bureau reported that about one in three Americans are now black, Latino, or Asian. (*The New York Times)*

ED: Unofficial reports estimate over 50%.

FIGHT FOR PEACE: U.S. weapons manufacturers sold more than 2,000 surface-to-air missiles to nations in the developing world, 10 major war-ships and has signed a sale agreement for $1.8 billion in F-16 fighters to Turkey and another 100 F-35 Joint Strike Fighters. First, they sell weapons to one nation, and then sell to its neighbors. (Story in NEWS p.15, June 1, 2007)

MURDOCH's POWER: Murdoch is the largest single owner of media properties in the world. His multi-billion dollar conglomerate can be seen by nearly 75% of the Earth's population. Much of Murdoch's day is occupied with calling his editors around the world. (Story in NEWS, p.13, June 1, 2007)

ED: The International Trade Cartel's media attacked my books first in 1991 and then in 1999. The attacks appeared worldwide. Most were made on the same day using the same wording. The handful of papers that did not carry the story the first day did so within a short period. None printed a single line from my many letters of correction. This was the first time I fully understood the media's ability to totally control men's minds. First lesson; nothing that appears in Esau's media can be believed without verification. Second lesson: those who serve the media are next to usurers in power; they rank far above government and its police powers. They have also revealed themselves for all to see.

IRAQ OCCUPATION: U.S. Defense Secretary Robert Gates acknowledged that the U.S. may occupy Iraq for decades. He said he could envision military relations with Iraq being similar to what they have been with S. Korea & Japan. (IBD, p.1, June 4, 2007)

SECRET PRISONS: The EU concluded that the U.S. had operated secret prisons in Poland and Romania where terror suspects were held and possibly tortured. The CIA called the report distorted. (IBD, p.1, Jun 11, 2007)

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 395

CITIES

A merchant must have a product to sell, a place where it can be sold, and the blessing of the customer's God so that he will not be harmed while engaged in business.

Virginia Before The War

Virginia was once virtually off limits to the international merchant. The reason was obvious. There was little the international merchant offered that Virginians wanted.

Virginia had numerous towns but no real cities. Before the War, Lynchburg had 4,000 year around residents, Richmond had 20,000, and Norfolk had 30,000. Most everyone lived on their own self- sufficient farms and produced their own wealth. They had ample free time to develop their own cottage industry whose products satisfied their own needs and the needs of their neighbors. With few exceptions, the goods of the international merchant were neither needed nor wanted.

Buena Vista

Buena Vista is up the river from Lynchburg just over the Blue Ridge where the James River forks. Before the War it contained a warehouse and a few houses. Canal boats coming up the James with cargo destined for the other fork would store its cargo in the Buena Vista warehouse until it was picked up by a boat going up the other fork.

I used to drive through Buena Vista in the '40s. It was strange looking. It had lampposts in the middle of pastures with cows grazing around them. There were two impressive three or four story red-brick city office buildings - lone sentinels standing in otherwise vacant city blocks. A little way out of town, on the way to Natural Bridge was a big deserted hotel in a wheat field on a low hill. One wing was finished, and another wing was partly finished. There were a few houses scattered about.

Planned Cities

Buena Vista was a "planned city" or a "promoted city" - one that wasn't successful. After the War the "victors" changed Virginia's laws and Cartel promoters freely bought land, gained a charter, and built a city to attract people to work

the nearby mines which had produced low grade ore for 100 years. However, the mines played out and the promoters left Buena Vista only partly finished to build elsewhere. Its skeleton was left to amaze passers-by.

Overnight Cities

"Big Lick" was a winner. The promoters brought in Railroad yards and repair shops and changed its name to "Roanoke".

In Lynchburg, the first thing they did was to build the 1st National Bank. The cornerstone reads "1865" - the year the War ended. Next, they built cotton mills and a steel mill and Lynchburg began to grow. It grew from 4,000 to 50,000 by the time I was a boy and is now 70,000 or thereabouts.

The question often asked is, why did Virginians want the international merchants after the War when they wanted almost nothing to do with them before the war?

Replacing The Farm

The traditional Self-Sufficient Farm provided wealth, food, increased herds, and considerable free time for their cottage industry to fashion tools, make machines, operate blast furnaces, weave cloth, make harness and wagons, and countless other items. Every creek had its mill. Much of the wealth created by their cottage industry was exchanged for things they did not have. It produced far more wealth than the city- system of the North. It provided most of the exports and far more than half the countries' tariff income which was spent mostly in the urban North.

It also provided work and sustenance for growing families and care for the aged. The Albemarle County "poor house" had two rooms and stood vacant most of the time.

There was little need for money or cities in Virginia. The SSF system did everything and did it better - before the War.

Exchanging Commodities

The exchange of commodities most often took place at the crossroads country store. The store owner charged one item out of ten for disposing of the rest of a consignment. What was not sold was returned to the creator of the wealth along with the admonition to better manage his efforts in the future.

Millers charged one bushel of wheat out of each ten they ground to flour. Sometimes there were several stores specializing in different items. These grouping were usually located at a crossroads. This was called a "town". Money was seldom used.

Good times arrived with good weather - not with the boom and bust market economy of the city. Virginia was completely unaware of the depression that ravaged Pennsylvania and much of the north in the 1850s. The self-sufficient farm system is God's natural wealth creating system and is insulated from the vagaries of Esau's market economy.

The life of untaxed farmers was vastly different from the lives of people living in the city-system. Europeans experienced the last of their self-sufficient farms with the arrival of Charlemagne's Empire in the 800s. It was my good fortune to have grown up in the ruins of such a farm system. It is a shame that the on-going conquest of the West requred its destruction.

Wars

There were many attempts to destroy Virginia's farm-kingdoms and seize and make merchandise of the people and their land. Following is a proclamation of one of Lincoln's generals;

> "In 1862, General Pope was appointed to command the Federal Army of Virginia. ... He ... made a speech to his army to the effect that he did not approve of this protecting the property of the rebels, and that he intended that his army should subsist, that is, live on, the country through which they passed." (*Virginia History, For the Young*, p.200, J.P.Bell Co, Lynchburg, VA 1897)[1]

This was official authorization to steal, loot, rape, and murder. It came from the top. Only recently has the population of Amherst County, across the James from Lynchburg, grown larger than it was in 1864-1865 when it was swollen by the flood of refugees fleeing the barbarous Union armies. These refugees felt that it was better to live in the woods under lean-tos, half-starved in the freezing snow, than to live in their own houses behind union lines and suffer the atrocities inflicted by the invaders.

To carry out the Cartel program, Sheridan burned the Valley from one end to the other, homes, barns, mills, outbuildings - and forbade the refugees to take food and warm clothing before applying the torch. Sherman burned the farms and towns of Georgia, South Carolina and North Carolina.

---

1 "Federal armies pillaged and plundered their way through the Southern states for the duration of the war, and Lincoln supported several confiscation bills that allowed them to plunder private property as they went." *The Real Lincoln,* Thomas J. Dilorenzo, Forum, 2002 p150; "Lincoln championed the leaders of the European revolutions of 1848." James McPherson *"Abraham Lincoln & the 2nd American Rev.* p.24, Dec 1992

Missouri was left a depopulated wasteland. My great-great grandfather watched Lincoln overseeing Union soldiers systematically destroy the Kelly barns and flocks at Kelly's Ford.

These depredations were not accidental. They were done according to plan. The purpose was to stamp out the self-sufficient farm system and replace it with the market-economy of the international merchant - the city!

Lee's 20,000 men unconditionally surrendered to Grant's 200,000 men at Appomattox. This removed the last armed resistance in Virginia.

The Reconstruction

Immediately, the defeated Southland was reconstructed so that it could be properly incorporated into "the city".

Disarmed Southern whites were deprived of the vote which was given to blacks. Blacks were also given rule over the whites. Governors, senators, congressmen, city councils, state legislatures, police, militias were black - all this took place under the protection of federal occupation bayonets. What is now happening in South Africa is a carbon copy of what the blacks did to the American Southland.

Under direction of Republican "carpetbaggers", black legislators voted themselves enormous salaries and taxed farmland to pay for them. Tariffs were placed on formerly cheap imports so that farm implements became expensive. Differential freight rates made it more costly to ship goods by rail from Richmond to NY than from NY to Richmond. These rates weren't removed until the 1950s. All this was carefully planned.

Virginia's farms produced food and articles from cottage industries, but they did not grow money. Taxes had to be paid

in cash. There was no cash. Farms went on the auction block for whatever land would bring. Land-companies owning millions of acres were the only ones bidding. Land at Kelly's ford, valued at $850 an acre in 1858, was sold at 50¢ an acre in 1900.[2]

The War Between The States was fought to remove the South's Self- Sufficient Farm System and replace both it and its law system with the international trade cartel's "city". It was a complete success.

Cheap food from domestic and foreign corporate-farms undersold the few farms that survived. Stripped of their land and having no way to support their families, jobless, landless refugees flocked to Lynchburg seeking work. Cartel planners had prepared for this and the town was ready to receive them. When I was growing up Virginia's countryside was a land of deserted farm houses and deserted country churches whose cemeteries dated back more than 200 years. The hundreds who had attended them had gone.

The Cartel built rickety company housing along with the ubiguitous company store. Then, they moved their New England mill operations to Lynchburg where labor was cheap and plentiful. Destitute Virginians stood in line for a chance to labor 15 hour a day for a pittance to keep their families from starving. The Southern farmer, perhaps a bit more roughly treated, was now equally a slave with his northern kinsmen who hadn't a clue as to what was taking place, or why.

---

2 Mr. Milner Noble of Lynchburg sold 14,000 acres of his family's land near Richmond for $7000 as late as 1952 to avoid taxes. Government policy had made the produce of the land bring less than the taxes demanded.

Protocols

Henry Ford's *The Dearborn Independent* in its expose of the Protocols chose to highlight "land". Here is its summary pertaining to Protocol #VI:

> "The farmer's strong advantage is that, owning the land, he is independent in his sources of livelihood. The land will feed him whether he pleases International Financiers or not. His position is impregnable as long as the sun shines and the seasons roll. ..."

Wars Against The Independent Farmer

For almost a thousand years, Britain has been a janissary-agent of the International Trade Cartel. During the on-going Indian hostilities against America's Saxon settlers, the British government often sided with the Indians against their own flesh and blood, furnishing leaders and equipment for Indian war parties who raped and murdered old and young, male and female. The Indian incentive was to kill the White man as a religious offering to their God Okee who ate pain. They offered captured members of neighboring tribes and even their own children when offerings were scarce. The British government used the Indian customs for their own ends, which was to destroy the independent farms and prevent the inevitable opposition to "the city" empire.

> "In 1817, Creeks who had joined the Seminoles in Florida incited them to war. General Jackson was sent against them and seized St. Mar's in 1818. Two British subjects, Ambrister and Arbuthnot, were captured at that time. Jackson knew these types and, like Lew Wetzel, was not squeamish about killing them. On the charge that they encouraged the Indians to kill Whites,

he executed them as renegades." *Vigilantes Of Christendom*, p125[3]

During the Revolutionary War, the Crown sent its armies into the Carolinas and Virginia where they burned farms. In the war of 1812, the British landed on Virginia's Northern Neck and again burned and destroyed farms. They captured slaves and sold them into the Caribbean. The destruction of the independent farm system is necessary if the Cartel's city-system is to exist in their place.

In 1861, the Union army lived off the land. It was part of their plan. There are great stretches of the American Southland with almost no farm buildings standing dating prior to 1861 to mark where self-sufficient-farms and their nearby trading villages once stood.

In 1899-1902, the British Empire's scorched-earth policy destroyed South Africa's self-sufficient farms, slaying vast herds, and confining survivors in concentration camps where they died like flies. After that, South Africa's cities grew like mushrooms.

The City Spreads Worldwide

In 1924, Russia's self-sufficient farms were collectivized and 5,000,000 farmers were starved. Cities like Moscow immediately began to spread over the countryside.

After the German collapse in WWII, the eastern German farming region was given to Polish communists to collectivize. A large number of the 9 million Germans who died after the war died during their expulsion from their ancestral lands.

---

3 *"Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren the children of Israel." I Kings 12:24; "Thou shalt not avenge, nor bear any grudge against the children of thy people." Lev 19:18.*

The U.S., the pretended ally of nationalist Chiang Kai-shek, withheld war material and allowed Mao to conquer all of China. Mao promptly collectivized ancient family holdings and imprisoned or executed millions of "land owners". Today, China's cities are unable to hold the great number of farm refugees and the Chinese government is in the process of building 40 new cities to house and better police this potentially explosive force.

In 1985, a great farm rally was held in Nebraska protesting bank foreclosures and mass corporate farming. Esau's media universally condemned the gathering and puppet politicains ignored their plight. The rally failed, and the last of America's independent farms have almost disappeared from the land. America's cities continue to experience a housing building-boom from the displacement of populations.

The Path Of Destruction

The Hindu is the world's international trader. In theory, Hindus accept all Gods as different manisfestations of their own God. Hindus seldom call themselves "Hindu", preferring to use the names of local Gods to help business. Their common denominator is their obedience to ancient beliefs and laws.

Called by different names, the ruling Hindu god of this age is Kali - Goddess of death. She is the destroyer. Hindus believe that this is her age - the age of Kaliyuga - which will end when all life ends - once the white devils who stand in her way and hinder her progress are removed.

Her spirit, many millennia old, is alive and well and the success of her march is told many ways in the Hindu *Puranas*. An internet search reveals the same story told and re-told

many ways but with the same basic predictions. A brief synopsis follows:

> Apocalypse for the Hindu is the natural ending of the world in the fourth age, the Kali Age. *Vishnu* will appear again as *Kalki*, a winged white horse. She is destined to destroy the present world and take humanity to a different, higher plane.
>
> All kings occupying the earth in the Kali Age will be prone to take the paltry possessions of others, having character that is mostly vile, rising to power and soon falling. They will be short-lived, ambitious, of little virtue, and greedy. People will follow the customs of others and be adulterated with them; peculiar, undisciplined barbarians will be vigorously supported by rulers. People will commit sin in mind, speech, and actions. Quarrels, plague, fatal diseases, famines, drought, and calamities appear.
>
> In the Kali Age, there will be many false religionists. People will freely commit abortion. Earth will be valued only for her mineral treasures.
>
> Money alone will confer nobility. Power will be the sole definition of virtue. Praise worthiness will be measured by accumulated wealth. Simply to be well dressed will signify propriety. The pretense of greatness will be the proof of it, and powerful men with many severe faults will rule over all the classes on earth. People will suffer from cold, wind, heat and rain. Thus in the Kali Age humankind will be utterly destroyed.

Results

There is nothing supernatural about seeing this ancient prophecy unfold before our eyes. Esau's cartel believes it to be inevitable. Since they believe it to be inevitable they use

their enormous wealth gained through their usury banking system; hoarded in their great international corporations; and administered by their merchant managers and puppet kings, to bring it to pass precisely as written many thousands of years ago; the wars, famines and suffering come about because they are ordained by their God.

They fully expect the evil they do to result in good. These Hindu prophecies are heard over and over, mantra like. They have the wealth and power to make them self-fulfilling.

But before their ultimate victory, the white devils standing in the way of Kali's victory must die. To hasten their destruction - their habitat must be destroyed - the self-sufficient farm.

The City - Esau's Trap

Today's city is Esau refuge for those he has made homeless and destitute. With their homes destroyed, the city is the only haven remaining, a haven which is also a prison.

In the city one must depend on the cartel for his livelihood. One's wealth is no longer God-given from the land. Man must now obtain Esau's magic-money to pay for his bread, shelter, tax- tribute, medicine, and retirement. He must even obtain a permit to conduct business. Esau's media-monopoly tells him what to think, and rebels are quickly hounded into silence, killed, fired, fined, or imprisoned. Scrimping and saving, retirement and hospital bills reduce many to becoming beggers overnight.[4] Above all, he is required to be tolerant of other Gods and obedient to their laws even when it means disobeying God the WORD.

---

4 My wife recently spent a week in the hospital - $30,000; doctor $32,000; total $64,000. We had good insurance. Many don't.

Killer Stress

It is stressful for a race-horse to pull a plow. It is stressful for a little Pekingese dog to herd cattle. City life is stressful to the Saxon.

The city-system generates worry and stress and drastically reduces the Saxon's birthrate, which now stands at 1.6, far below the required 2.1 children per family needed to maintain status quo. On the other hand, Esau thrives in his cities, as he should - it is his habitat.

In spite of TV, new houses, and football - Jacob does not prosper in Esau's city - it is alien to him. This is why Esau and his agents destroyed Jacob's habitat and forced him into the city. Esau plans to destroy his hated brother, so he will disappear from the earth and allow Kali's day to arrive.

The Other Road

Unfortunately for Esau, when he makes war with Jacob he makes war with Jacob's God. The Scriptures say that in the beginning; *"The world was made by him." John 1:10*

God made the world and assigned ownership, *"The earth he hath given to the children of Adam." Ps 115:16.* He then directed how it was to be ruled, *"The land shall be divided." Nu 26:55.* Finally, *"The land shall not be sold forever: for the land is mine." Lev 25:23*

Esau and his puppets have forced Jacob from his land and have taken and sold it like a pair of shoes. God said he wanted his people to live alone; Esau and his puppet rulers and priests have brought a flood of Esau's children to take Jacob's land and eat up his substance.

These unlawful invaders are breaking God's Law and trespassing on God's land.

But this, too, is prophesied. *"For Esau is the end of the world, and Jacob is the beginning of it that followeth." II Esdras 6:9*

The time is late. God's WORD is eternal. The following will come to pass as written:

> *"The eternal God is thy refuge ... and he shall thrust out the enemy from before thee; and shall say, Destroy them. Israel then shall dwell in safety alone: the fountain of Jacob shall be upon a land of corn and wine; also his heavens shall drop down dew." Deut 33:27-28; "And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will give unto Gog a place there of graves in Israel." Eze 39:11*
>
> *"Israel then shall dwell in safety alone." Deut 33:28;*

==========

LETTER FROM SOUTH AFRICA

Dear Mr. Hoskins; Our telephone service is interrupted every few days. Cell phones have become essential. Most of the electricity problems come from mismanagement. The government has closed down power stations and has gotten rid of white staff. The money saved is added to management's already big salaries.

Young people on horseback carrying our own flags went to commemorate the dead at the Irene Concentration Camp. Every year they go to a different camp.

We do not know or intend to learn any of the new names that the black government have given to our towns. Blacks and Jews did not build them. We did.

The new thing for blacks is to blow up ATMs to get the money. They use dynamite their pals bring from the mines. Recently, one misjudged and lost both arms.

Radio Pretoria told their listeners not to buy anything from China, especially food as it contains poisons. The clothes they sell are of a very poor quality.

Years ago there was a book written about the Anglo-Boer War. The arthor was a Michael Douitt (1846-1906). He was an Irish nationalist who was imprisoned for 7 years by the British for his part in one of the Irish revolts. After his release he was elected as a member of parliament several times, but each time disqualified because of his previous convictions. When he finally was allowed to become a member in 1895 he served till 1899. In that year he resigned, protesting Britain's invasion of South Africa. Thereafter he paid a visit to the two Republics and from that he wrote a book *"The Boer Fight For Freedom"*, 1902, which he completed before the war was over. This was one of the few books on the war written from our viewpoint.

The TV reported "Redhead Harry" as saying that they held the concert for Diana to keep the commoners happy. These people have an irritating way of flaunting their inherited position.

A friend of Maria left with her husband and two sons and went to England. Finally, they went to Canada. She was strict with her boys but the ordinary English schools are so bad that they were set back two standards on arriving in Canada.

The inferiority of the ordinary British school is fairly common knowledge. Their massive Imperial armies were just as dumb and did the most foolish things during the Anglo-Boer War which led to defeat after defeat sometimes when

they had a ten to one advantage. It may be that England's real rulers plan to keep the ordinary people dumb.

Hoskins Report subscribers' money reached the Loeries without any problems. They had a commemoration day which we could not attend. An Afrikaans singer entertained them. Afterwards some people came to Betzy and offered their help. The Loeries built an addition to their home and spruced up everything. A long needed 3-phase electricity unit was installed. The other one always cut out. The youngsters helped with the renovation and showed a lot of spirit.

The government has now passed a law allowing dogs to be eaten. We look on dogs as pets. Eating dogs presents another problem. Rodents thrive in towns and cities because blacks throw garbage in the streets. Until now, dogs have kept the rodent population in check.

We need your prayers in these days. Heavily armed blacks kill whites at a terrible rate. Once again we thank our kinsmen in America for their help. The times are grim. Our God sees how his people suffer under the heel of the heathen. God bless, K.J.

LETTERS FROM THE PAST

INVASION: HR #230, Nov 1993 "Dear Mr. Hoskins: The #229 *Hoskins Report* observation that the Khazar Turks had joined hands with the Arab Turks is important. Ezekiel 38 prophesied that those of God, (descended from Japheth but now mixed among the non-Adamic Turko/Mongolian Khazars), Persia (now Iran), Ethiopia (once the southern border of Egypt and occupied by the peoples of Cush - son of Ham), Put (once the Libyan region west of Egypt), Gomer (descended from Japheth and now mingled with Turko/Mongolian

Khazars), Bethtogarmah (Togarmah descended from Japheth and mixed with Turko/Mongolian Khazars) would be summoned in the latter years and come like a storm to cover the land of true Israel, and that they would devise an evil plan and say, *"I will go up against the land of unwalled villages, to those who are at rest and living securely, without walls, bars or gates to capture a spoil and seize plunder."* And didn't Ezekiel prophesy that Israel in her naivete would say, *"have you come to take a spoil, to plunder us?"*

"Our Celto-Saxon nations worldwide are experiencing the take- over of our commerce, our land, our homes by the Pakis, the Chinese, the Indians of India, the Japanese, the Syrians, the Lebanese, the Khazar Jews, the Koreans, the Vietnamese, the Iranians, the Egyptians, the Saudis, ad infinitum ad nauseum. They are taking their plunder, and we naively say, *"Are you really here to take a spoil, to plunder us?"*

"Ezekiel indicates that these Turko/Mongolian people will realize the bounty that is available in these lands of sleeping Celto- Saxons and will come with a *'great assembly and a mighty army.'* This may mean military might in order to finish the takeover, but if you look around at the 'warfare' (as it is termed by the Japanese) that is being waged against American business and property, you can see that we have already been attacked, and we are losing. And, as you say, all in accordance with the consequences of Deuteronomy 28 when God's Covenant People do not follow His Law.

"The rest of Ezekiel 38 and 39 tells how it all turns out." M. J. - Oregon

RKH: Today, America is fighting the Arab/Turks in the Mideast - while Islamic peoples are invading Europe and America in massive numbers. This could not be possible without the OK of the Khazar- Turks. This means that Amer-

ica's war in the mid-east is a smokescreen to hide the on-going invasion of the West.

IMMIGRATION: HR #234 - 1994) "Dear Mr. Hoskins: What reason does the establishment have for allowing the mass immigration of strangers?" M. G. - Mississippi

RKH: Read what *"The Decline & Fall of The Roman Empire*, p 273, has to say about what happened in Alexandria: "The lucrative trade of Arabia and India flowed through the port of Alexandria to the capitol and provinces of the empire. ... But the people of Alexandria, a various mixture of nations, united the vanity and inconsistancy of the Greeks with the superstition and obstinacy of the Egyptians. The most trifling occasion, a transient scarcity of precedence in the public baths, or a religious dispute, were at any time sufficient to kindle a sedition among that vast multitude, whose resentments were furious and implacable. After ... the authority of the laws were relaxed, the Alexandrians abandoned themselves to the ungoverned rage of their passions, and their unhappy country was the theatre of a civil war, which continued (with a few short and suspicious truces) above 12 years. ... Every street was polluted with blood, every building of strength converted into a citadel; nor did the tumults subside, till a considerable part of Alexandria was irretrievably ruined." (footnote: "This long and terrible sedition was first occasioned by a dispute between a soldier and a townsman about a pair of shoes.")

Different people have different gods. Different gods demand that their followers obey their laws which may conflict with the laws of another god. To prevent chaos, a powerful third party ruler must then judge their disputes.

The international merchant encourages the strife so the people will demand an all powerful ruler to bring about peace. The great merchant can then trade and transact business on his own terms. Nothing has changed. Today's establishment encourages aliens and their gods to enter our land to create chaos so that in time the people will demand a strong puppet government who can "legally" exercise the power to judge between the gods and their peoples. In time, the waves of immigrant aliens will give the establishment the power of a god on earth.

Hail Caesar!

LETTERS

HINDU/CHRISTIANS: Dear Richard; Did I understand you to say that Jesus Christ is a lessor God of the Hindu? S.L. - Oregon

RKH: Hinduism accepts all Gods as different facets of Brahma - the "World Force". A Hindu may proclaim himself a Christian. In his house he may have a shrine in which is a likeness of Christ along with likenesses of Vishnu and Kali. Does he worship Christ? Certainly, along with Vishnu and Kali. The WORD separates the wheat from the chaff; "*By their acts ye shall know them.*"

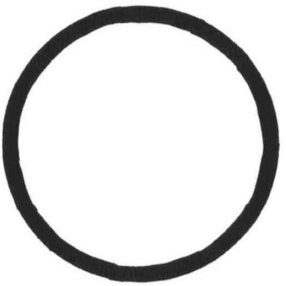
If you believe their talk, Hollywood whores, and politicians swimming in Washington's "cess-pool" are also "Christians" - the non- judgmental, more tolerant Christian kind.

UNFILTERED NEWS

DISGRACED: Israeli President Moshe Katsav resigned after admitting to sex crimes against women employees. (*Reuters*, Jeruselem)

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 396



MOON LANDING

When I was seven years old I lived in Culpeper with my grandparents while Mother and Dad lived in New York. Dad was always going back to medical school to learn something new. My brother John died from Leukemia and Dad had this thing about trying to learn as much as he could about his profession. He ended up having four different specialities. It

took a lot of time. The good part is that I spent a lot of time on the farm.

My main job was sweeping Granddad's furniture store. I made 15¢ a week. On Saturday afternoon I walked to town to see the movies; the movie was 10¢ and popcorn 5¢.

It was always a cowboy movie with a serial. The serial I liked best was *Flash Gordon*. "Flash" flew back and forth to the moon and all over the Solar System - and that was back in 1935. Grandmother told me it was all make believe, but I had seen it with my own eyes. It's hard to make up things like that. I was seven and knew better.

Sputnik

Russia beat America into space by putting a satellite in orbit around earth. They called it "Sputnik"

America got to work and poured billions into a space effort, and, before you could say "Jack Robinson" we showed the "Commies" a thing or two - we put a man on the moon. Not only did we put a man on the moon - we put three men on the moon.

This accomplishment came just before the Soviets put an unmanned "probe" on the moon. A probe was the best they could do while we landed three men who planted an American flag, did exercises, made fantastic jumps in the moon's low gravity, left a monument to commemorate the occasion, made speeches, took photographs and movies, and did scientific work.

America's Triumph

BBC had this to say for the history books:

"1969: American Neil Armstrong has become the first man to walk on the Moon.

"The astronaut stepped onto the Moon's surface, in the Sea of Tranquillity, at 0256 GMT, nearly 20 minutes after first opening the hatch on the Eagle landing craft.

"His colleague Edwin "Buzz" Aldrin watched from inside the lunar module and spoke the first words of man on the Moon: "Tranquillity base. The Eagle has landed."

"As he put his left foot down first Mr Armstrong declared: "That's one small step for man but one giant leap for mankind."

"He described the surface as being like powdered charcoal and that the landing craft left a crater about a foot deep. "The historic moments were captured on television cameras installed on the Eagle and turned on by Armstrong. Armstrong spent his first few minutes on the moon taking photographs and soil samples in case the mission had to be aborted suddenly.

"He was joined by Aldrin at 0315 GMT and the two collected data and performed various exercises - including jumping across the landscape - before planting the Stars and Stripes flag at 0341 GMT.

"They also unveiled a plaque bearing President Nixon's signature and an inscription reading: 'Here men from the planet earth first set foot upon the Moon July 1969 AD. We came in peace for all mankind.'

"After filming their experience with a portable television camera the astronauts received a message from the US President. President Nixon, in the White House, spoke of the pride of the American people and said: "This certainly has to be the most historic telephone call ever made.

"Many other nations - including the UK - sent messages of congratulation. Moscow Radio announced the news solemnly in its 1030 GMT broadcast. As Aldrin and Armstrong collected samples, Michael Collins told mission control in Houston he had successfully orbited the Moon in the mother ship."[1]

Practice

Billions of dollars went into the space program. Nothing was left to chance. The media said that when our astronauts were preparing for the moon event, they blasted into orbit and circled the earth many times.

To return, they prodded their space capsule in the direction they wanted to go with small directional rockets. This is how they got into a proper descending orbit. The space capsule then gradually descended until it reached the earth's lower atmosphere whereupon it released a parachute to descend the rest of the way, softly landing in the ocean where they were rescued by America's navy.

We must have seen moving pictures of these parachute descents and "splashdowns" a zillion times. The media and the government talked about it constantly. This is the way it is done on earth.

The Problem

About the actual technical details concerning the moon landing the commentators were a bit more hazy. Moon landings are tricky, to say the least. In theory, it is easier to land on far away Mars than to land on the nearby moon. The reason

1 A further 10 astronauts traveled to the moon in another six missions with the final manned lunar landing, Apollo 17, completed in December 1972.

is that Mars has an atmosphere which might allow parachutes to be used to land, just like they are used when landing on Earth.

The moon is different. It has no atmosphere and so another method of landing had to be found. This is the part the commentators get vague. Exactly, how did the astronauts get down to the surface of the moon safely?

The Plan

The plan was made to launch a moon rocket which would go into orbit around the moon. This orbiting moon platform would then launch a smaller rocket-powered capsule which would descend to the moon's surface.

The Pictorial Record

There are moving pictures showing practice space rockets taking off into space. We are told that they orbited earth several times, and then, there are pictures of these same space rockets descending by parachute and subsequently splashing down into the ocean. These pictures are complete with helicopters buzzing about and boats standing by to rescue the space voyagers. Each was a media event.

But, this is the hard part; you can't use a parachute when landing on to the moon's surface because a parachute won't work when there is no air. Takeoffs and landings on earth are one thing; takeoffs and landings on the airless moon present another set of problems.

The big question is - how do you land on the moon?

Special Requirements

Moon landings require special equipment, special techniques, and no margin for error. A rocket landing on the moon is almost the exact reverse of a takeoff on earth. Picture a moving picture of a rocket taking off from earth - except in reverse. The moving picture would show a rocket plunging tailfirst toward the earth, at thousands of miles an hour. Then, at the precise moment it begins to fire its rockets to slow down. The lower the rocket the greater the blast until the speed of the rocket is precisely slowed from hundreds of miles per hour to zero the instant it touches ground. Touchy to say the least.

Weather conditions must also be taken into consideration. Dense atmospheres can upset firing calculations; wind storms might topple a descent; uneven landing areas; countless items could spell disaster.

The fact is, except for the TV and movies, I have never seen a movie claiming to show a space rocket landing tail first. I have seen "splashdowns". I have seen countless pictures of recent "space gliders" landing without power like ordinary aeroplanes, but, never have I seen a news broadcast of a space rocket descending on a column of fire and making a soft landing - which would be critical to the safety of its crew.

That isn't to say that they haven't been any such "retro-rocket" landings, I just haven't seen any. It would seem that it would be a media-event that politicians would love boast about - at the least to justify the spending of billions of tax-payers dollars on the project.

Doubting Thomases

No sooner had the moon event taken place than a handful of critics stepped forward to point out that in certain pictures supposedly taken on the moon, shadows of objects fall in different directions. Others mention the absence of stars in moon shots - only a coal black sky. In the absence of an atmosphere, stars are theoretically gigantic. Others mentioned that pictures taken in airless conditions should result in blinding white light - moon shots were like ordinary pictures taken on earth.

Such doubts were mentioned briefly at the time and after that brief mention were never debated or aired again on TV or the national media so far as I can remember.

Other Considerations

The original plan was to launch a rocket that was to establish a stable orbit around the moon which was to act as a platform from which still another rocket was to be launched which was to descend to the moon's surface.

Except for the original moon landing reports, I haven't heard of any such space platform circling the moon. Relatively recent attempts to establish a stable space platform circling Earth have met with countless problems - each of which have been reported in detail and have received abundant media coverage. But, I have seen no similar reports of difficulties in establishing a moon orbiting space platform.

Reservations

1) There is a media blackout directed against moon landing doubters. That in itself is worthy of comment.

2) Efforts to build space stations orbiting our own Earth have been plagued with problems and they still haven't gotten one working smoothly. But, the media tells us that back in 1969, America's space program established not only established an orbiting space station, but established it to circle the distant moon. It was a space station so stable that it was able to launch a smaller rocket that carried three men to the moon and retrieved it safely.

3) Judging from my TV, there appears to be no retro-rocket testing presently taking place. Further, I can remember no successful retro-rocket testing taking place in the now distant 1960s. How does one descend from a moon orbiting space station to the airless surface of the moon without using retro-rockets? Perhaps there is an answer, but the knowledgeable people I talk with don't know or just won't tell me.

Lastly, it's been almost four decades. The first landing was 1969 - the last 1973. There have been seven missions and we are told that 12 astronauts actually landed. In 1998 NASA gave up. President Bush now says that the US will launch a moon expedition in 2015. China says that they will try to put a man on the moon 20 years from now.

Why so long? Why not just repeat the process that put American astronauts on the moon in the first place. It must be fool-proof or they wouldn't have risked the lives of the 12 they sent there.

Conclusion

In 1935, I saw Flash Gordon land on the moon. In 1969, I saw the whole thing happen all over again. I had no doubts about the 1935 landing, and only a few in 1969. I thought surely there would be mining colonies established there by

now. I even thought that other planets would be visited and maybe settled.

But, of course, I'm no longer 7 years old, and have even started questioning "9-11" and "weapons of mass destruction".

LETTERS

CITIES: "Richard & Ann; 'Cities', the migration of farmers is sickening but for the fact that Scripture says that we are in the end times. Our rural town of Elmore used to have over 1100 population now has 700 and shrinking. My deceased parents' house is now being taken over by Hispanics.

"There's a farmer North of here about 60 miles who is farming 10,000 acres plus. When you figure that 50 years ago there was a farmer and his family on every 160, do I have to tell you to 'go and figure'?" G.M. Minnesota

---

THANKS: "Mr. & Mrs. Hoskins; My release is coming soon, and I'm so happy to have learned so much. My next steps are to keep my solid foundation, teach my children/family, and then find a place I can help spread the message." K. D. - prisoner Alabama

---

THANKS: "Thank you Virginia, for the books for prisoners. Thanks to those who make it happen. God Bless!" - Prisoner

YEARLY HOSKINS REPORTS On DVD

People interested in the struggle of our Saxon nation to survive, current events, and the ongoing S. African bloodbath have ordered back issues of *Hoskins Report Newsletters*.

Often, today's censorship has caused the back issues to be the only source of such information. This ongoing demand has depleted our stock of many issues.

Our solution has been to convert back issues of *Hoskins Report* into book-form organized by the year; 2006, 2005, 2004, and so on.

Each book has been put on DVD diskettes which can be viewed on your computer and will consist of a year of twelve chapters with pages numbered from page 1 to 200-300 depending on the year.

Each DVD can be read on your computer like any other book; each will have a table of contents and an index.

A touch of your computer mouse can enlarge or reduce the pages, take one instantly to the table of contents in the front or the index in the back.

In the index one can find whatever subject is being researched. A touch of the mouse takes you instantly to the desired page.

The titles to the yearly *Hoskins Reports* on DVDs are taken from one of the issues in that year.

They are easy to store, mail, are portable and can be available for use as tomorrow's events unfold.

The following containing a year's *Hoskins Reports* on DVD are now available:

2000 - *Year 2000*, $12;

2001 - *How To Shoot A Pistol*, $12;

2002 - *Black Sniper*, $12;

2003 - *Iraq Attack*, $12;

2004 - *America Through Chinese Eyes*, $12;

2005 - *Hounds Of Hell*, $24;

2006 - *The 2nd Va Cav & Latham's Battery*, $24

UNFILTERED NEWS

GERMAR RUDOLF, author, publisher and chemist, after a 4-month trial in Mannheim was sentenced to two and a half years in prison for publishing an article based on his forensic examination of the alleged gas chambers at Auschwitz-Birkenau which concluded that for a variety of technical reasons they could not have been used for executions.

DAVID E. LANE: Member of The ORDER who coined the "14-Words" - "We must secure the existence of our people and a future for White children" - died in prison. "Defiance Unto Death", Order motto.

HAMMER & SICKLE: Russia's Parliament has voted to restore the Communist era hammer and sickle to the official flag of the Russian Army. *The McAlvany Intelligence Advisor*

BLOOD LIBEL: Ariel Toaff, son of Rabbi Elio Toaff, holds that from the 12th through the 16th centuries, crucifixion of Christian children by Jews really happened, prompting furiously punitive retaliations against entire Jewish communities. A report about Toff's book prompted "Historian Gives Credence to Blood Libel," published in the Israeli daily *Jerusalem Post*, Feb 7/8, 2007. (IHR Update, p.5, Summer 2007)

INCOME: Outsourcing has contributed to the stagnation in men's incomes. According to census bureau figures adjusted for inflation, men in their 30s in 2004 had a median income of about $35,000 per year - a drop of 12% compared with $40,000 a year for men in the same age group in 1974. (IHR Update, p.3, Summer 2007)

DISCRIMINATION: New Orleans DA violated the civil rights of dozens of white employees when he fired them after taking office in 2003 and replacing them with black workers. (*The News*, p.2, Aug 16, 2007)

ED: Saxons will one day learn that the cartel can replace them with strangers in both government and corporate jobs whenever they like and have the decision enforced by the U.S. government and all its might.

ENGLAND: A son of former Ugandan dictator Idi Amin was sentenced to 5-years in jail for his role in a London gang attack that left a man dead. (*Investor's Business Daily*, p.2, Aug 6, 2007)

TAMMY FAYE BAKKER (1942-2007): Tamara Faye LaValley grew up in International Falls, Minn. Later, she entered N. Central Bible College where she met Jim Bakker. They were married in 1961 & preached throughout the South. Pat Robertson brought them into his fledgling Christian Broadcasting Network. They left to form the *PTL Club*. PTL raked in about $1 million a day. In 1987, it emerged that Jim Bakker had paid $265,000 hush money to a church secretary, Jessica Hahn, following their extramarital affair. It soon followed that Bakker had stolen more than $3 million and squandered donations on luxuries. Bakker was sentenced to 45 years in prison. Following their divorce in 1989, Tammy Faye became addicted to tranquilizers. In 1993 she married Roe Messner, a former business associate who was himself imprisoned for fraud 3 years later. In 1996 she starred in the *Jim J. and Tammy Faye Show* with the openly homosexual

Jim J. Bullock - forging a bond with the sodomite community. She died of colon cancer at 65. (Story in The WEEK)

WEALTH: The top 1% of Britons now own nearly 25% of the country's assets. In the U.S. 1% own 33% of its assets. (WEEK, p.15, Aug 3, 2007)

AIDS: HIV is spreading too fast for treatment programs to keep up. Worldwide about 40m people have HIV; that figure is expected to reach 60m by 2015. (WEEK, p.7, Aug 3, 2007)

CRIME REPORTING: Crime statistics in S. Africa are hopelessly under-reported because many victims do not report crimes, especially rape. The general consensus is that rapes are five times higher than reported. Everyone seems to forget that the present violent criminality was started by the ANC itself before 1994, when they actively encouraged necklacing atrocities (attaching a burning tire to a living victim), burning down schools and burning policemen alive in their homes, screaming "kill the Boer, kill the farmer." The government has "de-racialized" crime stats, to try and hide the identity of the true perpetrators. A time bomb is ticking. (Story in *Citizen*, July 6, 2007)

DOG MEAT: Radical new plans are being drawn up that will affect how animals are ritually slaughtered and whether dogs can be eaten. A policy document of the Department of Agriculture is looking at revising laws on the treatment of animals from pets and livestock to circus animals and racehorses. The plan includes subscribing to international standards that dogs will be considered an "edible species". (*Sunday Times*, July 8, 2007, S. Africa)

ALCOHOLIC: Nearly one in three Americans is an alcoholic or has experienced personal or job problems because of excessive drinking, according to a new survey by the National Institute on Alcohol Abuse and Alcoholism. Only a quarter of those with alcohol problems seek treatment. *(Newsday)*

TATTOOS: Some 17% of people with tattoos now say they regret their decision. This has given rise to a new service: tattoo removal. Eight recommended treatments can cost several thousand dollars and leave behind white spots.

RKH: *"Ye shall not ... print any marks upon you: I am the Lord." Lev 19:28; "You shall not ... inscribe any marks upon you." Lev 19:28* (From the Ancient Eastern Text); *"You shall not make tattooings on your flesh." Lev 19:28* (Ferrar Fenton); *"Ye fhall not ... make any print of a marke vpon you." Lev XIX:XXVIII* (Geneva Bible).

Followers of the WORD avoid using tattoos *(Lev 19:28)*, shaving their heads, letting their hair grow long *(Ez 44:22)*, using strong drink *(Isaiah 28:7; Pr 31:4-5)*, fornication *(1 Co 6:9; Jubilees 33:18)* and abusing their bodies in other ways since their bodies are the temple of the Lord *(1 Co 6:19)* and not their own.

Joseph Franklin was identified by a nurse in a hospital because of a tattoo.

DROUGHT: It started in 1999 and now covers 1/3 of the country. Parts of 11 Western states hardest hit are receiving only 20% normal rainfall. The volume of the Colorado River - a vital water source for 30 million people - has fallen by half. Melting mountain snowpacks that replenishes rivers and lakes were only 20% of the normal level this spring. Reservoirs are starting to dry up. "We've gone from moderate to

severe drought, and we've jumped to extreme." According to climatologist Bill Patzert of NASA. (THE NEWS, June 29, 2007)

RUSSIA: Nearly half of Russian men who die between age 25 and 54 are killed by alcohol. The *London Guardian* reported that "men and women drink in Russia because they have nothing to live for." Russia's birthrate has dropped to 1.2 children per couple.

GIRLS ABORTED: An Indian man is charged with aborting female fetuses. Abortion is legal but abortion based on the sex of the fetus was outlawed in 1994. In many regions of India only 800 girls are born for every 1,000 boys. Indian parents prefer boys because girls are expensive to marry off. (Story *NEWS*,p.9, June 29, 2007)

RKH: Many Indian males come to America to hunt for Saxon wives.

IRAN: Pres. Bush instructed the CIA to destabilize Iran with nonlethal, covert operations, ABC News reported. This involves spreading disinformation, propaganda and interrupting Iranian financial transactions. The U.S. is accused of supporting Iranian opposition groups, said Vali Nasr of the Council on Foreign Relations. (*NEWS* p.9, June 1, 2007)

AUSTRALIA: Ned Kelly led a revolt in the 1800s against the rulers of Australia. Today's rulers threw out his bones during drainage works at Pentridge Prison north of Melbourne. (*Financial Times*, p.7, May 26/27, 2007.)

JAPAN: Japan's net external assets rose 19% to a record $1,775bn making it likely that Japan was the world's leading

creditor nation in 2006 for the 16th year in a row." (*FT*, p.5, May 26/27, 2007)

KRH: WWII continues by other means.

GERMAN INFO: "Every new German Chancellor is obliged to sign a declaration, allowing the 'allies' to control the release of informaion by the press, radio, publishers, etc. until the year 2033." (IMPACT)

SADDAM'S DEATH: Asked his opinion about the execution of Saddam Hussein, Bruno Golnisch, General Delegate of the French NF, said: "We will never know what he said in his defense, because his words were kept secret ... Hussein was declared a criminal by the U.S. - the same U.S. who killed 80,000 civilians in Nagasaki and 100,000 in Hiroshima, 120,000 in Dresden, and whose blockade against Iraq over ten years killed a million people." (*IMPACT*) June/July 2007

IMAGE: A poll conducted by MSNBC's *"Scarborough Country"* found that both Saddham Hussein and "Lucifer" had a significantly higher positive image among respondents than Bush. (*Nationalist Times*, USA

REVISIONIST CONFERENCE: "If the Western democracies were truly 'governments of the people', they would not fear revisionist research." Bernhard Schaub in Tehran." "One of the methods used for concealing the truth is to divert the topic." Mahmoud Ahmadinejad, President of Iran. (IMPACT)

HACKERS: According to a November, 2006 article in the *Washington Times* - Chinese computer hackers penetrated the

Naval War College network, forcing authorities to shut down all e-mail and official network activities of the Navy School for Senior Officers.

FAILED STATES: Twenty states were designated "failed states" by the Carnegie Endowment for Internal Peace; the U.S. Fund for Peace; and the CIA, including Afghanistan, Burundi, Dominican Republic, Guinea, Iraq, Colombia, N. Korea, Sierra Leone, Somalia, Chad, Bangladesh, the DRC, Ivory Coast, Haiti, Yemen, Liberia, Ruanda, Zimbabwe, Sudan, Central African Republic. (*Phoenix* 1/2007)

ESAU RULES: As late as 2005, Mugabe vowed to keep grabbing land until there was "not a single white on the farms". Rhodesia, used to export vast quantities of agricultural products is now on the brink of starvation. Mugabe is now offering 99-year leases to white farmers willing to return.

AFRICOM: The U.S. Pentagon is quietly developing their Africa Command (AFRICOM) "which will oversee strategic developments and military operations across the entire African continent." *IMPACT*

ABOMINATION: Christian activists disrupted a Hindu clergyman as he tried to deliver the morning prayer in the U.S. Senate with shouts of "This is an abomination!" and "No lord but Jesus Christ!" Three members of a Christian group, Operation Save America/Operation Rescue were led away in handcuffs.

SCANDAL: Los Angeles Roman Catholic Archdiocese agreed to pay $660 million to 508 people who were sexually abused by local clergymen as children. By settling, the arch-

diocese avoided a trial that would have forced Cardinal Roger Mahony to testify under oath about his role in transferring pedophile priests from one parish to another, and covering up their crimes. (THE WEEK, p.3, July 27, 2007)

SERBIA: Tomislav Nikolic, ally of the late President Slobodan Milosevic who died under mysterious circumstances while held captive by EU, has been elected speaker. Muslims have gradually occupied most of formerly Orthodox Kosovo. If muslims attempt to become independent Milosevic threatens intervention.

HOLOCAUST DENIAL OUTLAWED: The 27 E.U. members have agreed to make denying the Holocaust punishable by a jail term. Punishment; three years in prison for "denying or grossly trivializing crimes of genocide, crimes against humanity, and war crimes." The only genocides that fall under the statutes of the International Criminal Court, and the Rwandan genocide, are covered. The massacre of Armenians in WWI, Stalin's slaughter of millions, Britain's slaughter of S. African women and children, the slaughter of 9-million Germans following WWII, and collateral damage that resulted from numerous American interventions in other countries are not covered.

TERRORIST: Juis Posada Carriles, 79, former CIA operative wanted in the 1976 bombing of a Cuban airliner that killed 73 people is now out of prison having posted $250,000 bail. Born in Cuba, he worked for Batista regime's secret police, informing on Castro loyalists. Trained at the notorious U.S. Army's School of the Americas in Georgia, his exploits include bombing Cuban embassies around the world and

organizing the sale of drugs to purchase Iranian weapons for the Nicaraguan contras. The U.S. has refused to extradite Posada to Venezuela, where he holds citizenship to stand trial for the crimes. The White House is simply "not about to allow one of its own terrorists to face justice." (Editorial, *La Jornada*, The WEEK, p.22, May 4, 2007)

POLICE STATE: According to information obtained by the Virginia Taxpayers Association, *Project Echelon* run by the National Security Agency, has a major station and giant antenna arrays at Sugar Grove, West Virginia, which listens to all telephone calls and monitors all private computer transmissions. Even Stalin's harsh communist state did not have such sophisticated surveillance over everyone. Yet, not a single member of Congress has objected to this police state, which is already in existence. (Virginia Taxpayers Association, POB 663, Lynchburg, VA 24505 E-mail: White9472@aol.com - March 20, 2007

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 397

PERFECT MASTERS

Religion Of Death

Most Hindu Gods are black and most Hindu devils are white. When one dies he is immediately reborn in the body of an animal or even a God - depending on his deeds while living. Most Hindus believe that the extinction of all life on earth is necessary if this evil age is to end and a new-age of

"goodness" is to be born. They believe that the existence of the white devil prevents this. Once the white devil is removed the present evil age will end with the extinction of life and a good new age will be born.

The Prime Directive

Each species has its own laws. Laws of species differ. Cows eat grass and lions eat meat. If lions can be taught to eat grass and cows taught to eat meat - both will die. If man can be made Lawless, he will die.

To bring about this condition, a prime directive was issued by India's King Asoka the Great (304 B.C. - 232 B.C.).

> *"One shall not condemn another religion or race by word or deed." King Asoka.*

That's it! It's just that simple.

Toleration of other Gods is to tolerate their Laws. Man's Law states that if he tolerates other Gods - his own God will kill him.[1] A nation's birth rate is an indicator of its obedience. The laws of one alien nation in our midst addresses this directly.[2]

Buddhism

Asoka's "prime directive" needed a vehicle that would be accepted by peoples worldwide. He found it in the teachings of Buddha. Buddhism is a system of conduct and mind control. It advises against lying, cheating, and stealing, and advises its followers to obey their rulers, but it has nothing

1 LAW: *"When ye have ... gone and served other gods ... the anger of the Lord be kindled against you and ye shall perish quickly from off the good land which he hath given you." Joshua 23:16*

2 Christian birth rate must be diminished materially. Zohar (II,62b)

like the Biblical teachings of the doctrine of man, sin, salvation and the resurrection. It has no God.

Most Buddhist teachings are simple everyday common sense, and as such are are considered by many to be the most moral of all teachings - next to Christianity.

Since Buddhism has no god, its teachings can be attached to any religion by a practice of mental self-discipline called "Yoga". Good moral instruction plus the admonition to obey one's ruler is received with open arms by rulers worldwide. When combined with the *Prime Directive* it destroys opposition to one's natural enemies and allows kings to increase their empires.

Dharma

The simple prime directive is called "Dharma". Any religion plus "Dharma" becomes HINDU.

King Asoka formalized Buddhism; he issued the "prime directive", and he organized teacher-missionaries called "Dharmamatras" to insert Dharma into the separate religions of the world.

He said;

> "In the past there were no officers charged with spreading Dharma. I created these posts in the 13th year of my reign. These officers are commissioned to work with all sects in establishing and promoting Dharma." *The Edicts of Asoka*, Rock Edict V, p.58, Edicts Of Asoka, Trans. by N.A. Nikam & Richard Mckeon, Univ Chicago, 1959

Ecclesiastical Government

Dharmamatras were the invisible storm troops of Asoka's world empire - an empire created by mind- control.

Asoka's grandfather, a wealthy but militarily weak ruler, used Greek soldiers to conquer separatist rebel states in northern India. The Greeks were paid with the wealth looted from the rebel states they overran. When the Greeks accomplished their job they returned home after delivering the conquered states to their new ruler.

Besides the great wealth they had obtained, the Greeks left India infected with Dharma. *Dharmamatras* went with them. Upon arriving in the Greek lands they helped recreate the Greek Gods into "Greek-Hindu" Gods - all retaining their Greek names.

> *"King Antiochus (the Greek king) wrote to his whole kingdom, that all should be one people, And every one should leave his laws: so all the heathen agreed according to the commandment of the king. Yea, many also of the Israelites consented to his religion, and sacrificed unto idols, and profaned the sabbath.*
>
> *"To the end thy might forget the law, and change all the ordinances. And whosoever would not do according to the commandment of the king, he should die. ... then many of the people were gathered unto them, to wit, every one that forsook the law...*
>
> *And when they had rent in pieces the books of the Law which they found, they burnt them with fire. And whosoever was found with any book of the testament, or if any consented to the law, the king's commandment was, that they should put him to death." Macc 1:41-57.*

Asoka's Bequest

Asoka's plan of world conquest was immediately successful because he financed it with everything he had. He be-

queathed all his worldly wealth to the religious organization he worked for. The bequest reads in part;

> "This earth enwrapped by the ocean in its glorious sapphire garment, this land whereof the face is adorned with many jewels and gems; this soil sustaining all creatures and Mount Madura ... all of this I bequeath to the Assembly of Saints." *The Edicts of Asoka*, N.A. Nikam & Richard McKeon, Univ Chic Press, 1959, p. 136

In this manner an unknowing world with all its peoples, including you and me, were given to a religious organization to rule.

Dharma Education

To train his "Dharmamatra" teacher-missionaries, King Asoka "transferred 1000 million gold pieces to the monastery of Kukkutarama and to their missionary work."[3]

These priests, vaguely known as "the Saints", were given the entire world. Their sole duty was to spread "Dharma" - *"One shall not condemn another religion or race by word or deed."*

Those selected to enter this elite group spent up to 15 years in their studies. They were taught the language, customs, and religion of the land where they were to be sent.

3 *ASOKA THE GREAT* India's Royal Missionary, by Emil Lengyel, ©1969, p.134, Franklin Watts, Inc, 575 Lexington Ave, NY NY 10022

4 MAN - Heb: adam - those that blush rosy, *Strong's Concordance*; ("Son- of-man" - son of those who blush rosy).

They were given the temple's unlimited wealth with which to buy rulers and priests. In time, lands conquered by Dharma supported themselves and produced their own wealth through the imported monetary system called "usury".[5]

The result of teaching the Hindu prime directive that demands tolerance of things unlawful has caused man to close his eyes to God's LAW. Ignoring God's law blinds man to the cliffs in his path.[6]

The Trail Of The Dharmamatras

As soon as the Dharmamatras arrived in the West with Asoka's *prime directive* they immediately began tearing at the foundations of Christendom.

Nothing escaped their notice. When I was growing up, the following was the rule regarding children:

> *""He that spareth his rod hateth his son: but he that loveth him chasteneth him betimes." Pr 13:24; "Chasten thy son while there is hope, and let not thy soul spare for his crying." Pr 19:18; "Foolishness is bound in the heart of a child; but the rod of correction shall drive it far from him." Prov 22:15."*

5 USURY: A contract fraudulent in its conception - where a victim is persuaded to repay 11 items when only 10 of those items exist. Repayment can only be made by negotiating a new contract where an 11th item is borrowed and more collateral is required. History calls usury "the ultimate deception". It empties the countryside, creates both the city and super-state, and creates kings, police, taxes, hucksters, and a corrupt priesthood to protect the monopoly. A capital crime under Biblical law. (Ezek 18:13)

6 MAN - Heb: adam - those that blush rosy, *Strong's Concordance*; ("Son- of-man" - son of those who blush rosy).

Correcting Children

Older readers remember the time when the antics of my almost teenage daughter Rebecca made our family trip to New York miserable. 'Teen logic told her that having people around protected her from parental correction.

In the lobby of the Waldorf-Astoria she tried some outrageous shenanigan that was the straw that broke the camel's back. Right there I made her assume the position, and gave her the required number of whacks with my belt. After a moment of silence, onlookers applauded. She was good as gold for the rest of the trip.

New Dharmamatra taught laws would cause one's arrest for disciplining a disobedient child. We first tolerated *dharma* and now have *dharma-law*. Hindu reasoning isn't the same as ours,

> "Hindu children are always treated with great respect and awe, for one does not always know who they are. They may be incarnations of a grandmother, grandfather, aunt or uncle, dearly beloved mother, sister, brother, respected father, a yogi or rishi returned to flesh to help humankind spiritually. ..."Subramuniyaswami, Sivaya: WWW. Hinduism Today

Evolution

Evolution is basic to Hinduism. In Virginia during the 1600s teaching evolution was banned. Today it is accepted as fact. If you believe evolution you can accept the following;

> *"The worm of today is the God of tomorrow." Swami Vive Kananda*

Sodomites

Only a few years ago sodomites were as rare as hens' teeth. Now they are a protected species. The WORD says, *"There shall be no ... sodomite of the sons of Israel." Deut 23:7*; Dharmamatras bring a different law;

> "Alone among the major world religions, Buddhism does not condemn homosexuality or premarital sex." *The Alyson Almanac*, Church Policies on Gay Concerns, pp 234-239.

The Quandary

The problem with obeying "Dharma's" prime directive, *"One shall not condemn another religion or race by word or deed"*, is that in the process of being tolerant of other religions and races one must be tolerant of their Gods - and there are a lot of them. India alone has 200,000,000 gods. Each god has his own distinctive law system. This means that there are potentially 200,000,000 plus law systems in the world. The potential for chaos resulting from conflicting laws is unlimited. However, the Hindu solution was presented long ago.

The Perfect Master

Most people are too busy to find out all there is to know about Gods, so they rely on specialists. These specialists, in theory, spend their lives studying Gods and what is right and what is wrong. After this ordeal, they have made a careful selection of necessary laws gathered from the various Gods that will make lives better and easier. In India these people are called *"Perfect Masters"*. They use different names in the West but their function is the same.

There are certain things that one must know. "In India the perfect Masters are referred to as Saints."[7]

Remember that Asoka turned the wealth of India over to "saints"? There's more we can learn about perfect Masters;

> "Since all perfect Masters are sons of God and one with God it follows that this is true of the living perfect Masters of today. If we want God, we should seek him there; and if we want to worship God, we should worship Him in them. There is no other living form of God in the world today than the person of the perfect Master and consequently God cannot be worshipped *directly* here in any other way than by worshiping the Master."[8]

I really hope you understand and remember the above. The individual perfect *Master* has replaced God and is a God on earth whom we are to worship. There is no need for the Law of The WORD, the Law of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob when we have perfect Masters. In our lifetimes we have witnessed public policy concerning disciplining children, sodomites, and evolution change from the LAW of The WORD to the myriad laws of Hinduism. We know that the Dharma brought by Dharmamatras is initially to blame, but who teaches and spreads this blasphemy?

It is the *perfect Master*.

Who is this person?

He is the one whose opinions you see in the newspaper, hear on TV, read in the insider newsletter - he is the one who twists the thinking of children in college; who casually take the country to war - and who stands behind the pulpit on

7 *Yoga & The Bible*, p.42, Joseph Leeming, Punjab, India ©1963

8 Ibid; p.43

Sunday and gives his opinion without proof from the Laws of God The WORD.

These pretended wise-men GIVE NO AUTHORITY FOR THEIR WISDOM. They expect people to believe what they say because they said it and that makes it so.

The *perfect Master* doesn't need the guidance of the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob because the speaker is a *perfect Master*. He has consulted the Gods, absorbed their wisdom, and is a God on Earth.

Conclusion

"Keep my commandments, and live." Pr 7:2; "He that keepeth not his commandments, is a liar, and the truth is not in him." 1 Jo 2:4; "Turn ye from your evil ways; for why will ye die, O house of Israel?" Eze 33:11

==========

LETTER FROM SOUTH AFRICA

The ANC wants to flatten the concentration camp cemetery in Krugersdorp and build a black squatter camp on top. They have their eyes on the Paardekraal Monument where the Boers came together to pray before the first Anglo-Boer war.

Krugersdorp already has a black name. They don't want one *Voortrekker* name to remain.[9] Pretoria is even worse. Apart from changing the name they want to remove the Kruger Monument and replace it with one of Mandela. Eng-

9 "Voortrekkers", white settlers escaping British tyranny, moved into vacant lands in northern S. Africa.

land must find all this a great joy. No wonder Mandela's statue now stands in front of Parliament in London.

The black government of Zimbabwe destroyed the white farms and now the entire country is on the verge of starvation. Some of our neighbors took food to Zimbabwe's starving animals only to find their owners starving also.

It seems that at long last some institutions and churches have gotten together and now make regular trips to help starving elderly Rhodesian whites.

More Afrikaners are starting their own schools. We are thankful for that. It was the same after the Anglo-Boer war. Now, there are no Afrikaners in parliament to give us help.

With best wishes and thanks to your subscribers for all they are doing. K.J.

LETTERS

CITIES: "Richard & Ann; 'Cities', the migration of farmers is sickening but for the fact that Scripture says that we are in the end times. Our rural town of Elmore used to have over 1100 population now has 700 and shrinking. My deceased parents' house is now being taken over by Hispanics.

"There's a farmer North of here about 60 miles who is farming 10,000 acres plus. When you figure that 50 years ago there was a farmer and his family on every 160', do I have to tell you to 'go and figure'?" G.M. Minnesota

---

THANKS: "Mr. & Mrs. Hoskins; My release is coming soon, and I'm so happy to have learned so much. My next steps are to keep my solid foundation, teach my children/family, and then find a place I can help spread the message." K. D. - prisoner Alabama

---

THANKS: "Thank you Virginia, for the books for prisoners. Thanks to those who make it happen. God Bless!" - Prisoner

---

INDEX: "Dear Richard; Putting your yearly newsletters on DVD's is a great idea. In the past when I needed to look up something I would forget where to look. The *Index* now solves this problem in an instant." R.C. - Oregon

UNFILTERED NEWS

CARS: Some models produced by the American-owned Detroit Three car makers have a smaller share of domestic parts than models produced by foreign-owned carmakers. (*Chicago Fed Letter*, Oct 2007, #243)

RKH: America is a *Corporation*, basically the same as GM, GE or American Telephone. Its *media* are divisions of an in-house company newspaper; its *leaders* are appointed corporate managers; its *workers* are mind-controlled slaves, and it is a wholly owned *subsidiary* of a larger corporation called the *International Trade Cartel* which operates under an international trade law-system called *Admiralty Law*. It is Hindu in religion, integrationist in policy, and its object is to take the entire world with it when it commits the *unforgiveable sin*.

ERNST ZUNDEL: MANNHEIM - In sentencing Zündel in February, Judge Ulrich Meinerzhagen stated the government's position unequivocally: "It is of absolutely no relevance whether the Holocaust happened or not. Denying it is a punishable offense. That is the only thing that matters to the court." The revisionist dissident will now have to serve a

maximum sentence of five years' imprisonment. (NSNS Sept 20, 2007)

TOYS: Over 80% of toys sold in the US are made in China. *(IBD)*

SAVED: 10,000 Chinese accept Jesus Christ as their savior every day. That's *every day*. The *National Catholic Reporter* reckons that by mid-century, China will be home to 200 million Christians - the largest concentration in any country.

RKH:

> *"Wherefore when the enemies of the tribe of Judah and Benjamin heard it ... they perceived that they that were of the captivity did build the temple unto the Lord God of Israel. So they went to ... the chief of the families, and said unto them, We will build together with you. For we likewise, as ye, do obey your Lord, and do sacrifice unto him from the days of Azbazareth the king of the Assyrians, who brought us hither. Then ... the chief of the families of Israel said unto them, It is not for us and you to build together an house unto the Lord our God. We ourselves alone will build unto the Lord of Israel." I Esdras 6:66-71*

Nothing has changed;

> *"These 12 Jesus sent forth, and commanded them saying, Go ye not into the way of the gentiles, and into any city of the Samaritans enter ye not; But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 10:5-6*

DEATH PENALTY: The vast majority of Europeans disapprove of the death penalty practiced in the United States. This indicates the degree of Hindu influence present. Hindu-

ism believes that the act of the criminal causes him to be reborn as a lower being such as a rat or a higher being such as a rich man or prince. This is an automatic punishment and reward system. Putting murderers to death deprives them of a chance to reform. This results in vast prison construction programs in newly converted lands.

BLACK PREFERENCE: Blacks admitted to law schools because of racial preference struggle academically, with 43% never passing the bar. In law schools such as Harvard and Yale, 51% of black students fall into the bottom 10% of grade point averages. (*Wall Street Journal*)

CHINESE HACK PENTAGON: The Chinese military hacked into a Pentagon computer network in June in the most successful cyber attack on the US defense department. (FT, p. 16, Aug 8/9, 2007)

MORE CHINESE HACKERS: According to *Der Spiegel*, dozens of German government computers have been infected with spyware made by the Chinese People's Liberation Army. Chinese Prime Minister Wen Jiabao promised to crack down on hackers.

SEXUAL ABUSES: The San Diego Roman Catholic Diocese will pay $198.1 mil to settle 144 sexual abuse claims. IBD, A2, Sep 10, 2007.

REV TED HAGGARD asked supporters for money to put him and his wife through graduate school for social work so they can become therapists.

READING: One in 4 American adults did not read any books last year. Of those who did read, 41% read between one and 5 books, 31% read between 6 and 15, and 27% say they read more than 15 books. THE WEEK

MOB: A Calabrian mob called 'Ndrangheta was responsible for the execution-style killing of six Italians in Germany. The group has replaced Cosa Nostra as Italy's biggest crime syndicate. 'Ndrangheta has been buying up pizzerias in east Germany to launder money for its cocaine-smuggling business. The killings were part of a "family" feud.

NAU: "The global elite, through the direct operations of President George Bush and his Administration, are creating a North American Union that will combine Canada, Mexico and the U.S. into a superstate called the North American Union (NAU). The NAU is roughly patterned after the European Union (EU)." (*The August Review*, Nov 11, 2006)

IMUS: Don Imus is ready to return to radio just four months after CBS fired him for racially charged remarks directed at members of Rutgers University's women's basketball team. Lawyers for Imus and CBS resolved all outstanding disputes. (Story in *THE WEEK*, p. 7, Aug 24, 2007)

RKH: Who told you this would happen some 4-months ago? CBS told the world to watch its mouth. Imus played his part. It's how actors control minds. The cartel looks after its own.

GRAFT: It has been reported that the two sons of the ruler of Kenya, Mwai Kibaki, have an estimated $3bn to $4bn salted away in off-shore accounts. (FT, p2, Sept1/Sept2, 2007)

RKH: And the people starve.

DRINKING: Drinking alcohol shrinks the brain according to a study presented at the American Academy of Neurology. (IBD, A2, May 7, 2007)

RKH: I took my last drink Jan 1, 1966, 10:00AM, at the apartment of a friend in Washington, DC. From personal experience I know that a single beer caused me to lose chess matches. I am convinced that a single drink can deprive a man of that razor thin edge of genius that means success over failure. *"It is not for kings to drink wine, nor princes strong drink: lest they drink and forget the law, and pervert the judgment." Pr 31:4-5.* It is we whom God appointed kings. *"Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father." Rev 1:5-6. "By their acts ye shall know them." Matt 7:20.* Trust the WORD.

SCOTLAND: The Scottish National Party won a majority in the regional Parliament. SNP leader, Alex Salmond, has pledged to hold a referendum on Scottish independence from Britain. (IBD)

CHINESE WORKERS: America's corporations worked hard to defeat a proposed Chinese law that promised to give their workers written contracts, make it easier for workers to change jobs and require employers to negotiate over health and safety conditions. GE, Microsoft, Ford and dozens of other brand names came out against the legislation. *Week*

GUNS: People living in New Orleans are arming themselves in record numbers to cope with the city's soaring crime rate.

DISNEY: Walt Disney revised its policy and now allows sodomites to hold "fairy Tale Weddings" at its theme parks.

MOSCOW: 45% of Russians believe that having influential connections is the way to get ahead in life; 32% believe in hard work; 30% believe in embezzlement, graft and stealing. Those over 60 believe that stealing was the top-ranked path to wealth. *Week*

PARDON: The State of Montana has posthumously pardoned seventy- five men and 3 women of German descent who had been convicted of sedition during WWI and had an average of 19 months in prison. Many of them were convicted because of casual comments criticizing the U.S. role in WWI or for refusing to buy war bonds. (USA TODAY)

WEALTH: Indian immigrants founded more technology start-ups in 1995-2005 than did people from the four next biggest sources - the UK, China, Taiwan and Japan combined. *Financial Times*

MARTYR: Hosni Mubarak, Egypt's president, said that Saddam Hussein's execution had turned him into a martyr and pictures of the hanging were "revolting and Barbaric". (*Financial Times*, p.2, Jan 7, 2007)

POPULATION SHRINKING: The white population of S. Africa is shrinking rapidly. In 1995, it was 5.2 million. In 2005, 4.4 million. During these years it declined by 841,000 or 16.1%. The reasons given: crime, affirmative action, and falling educational standards. Their numbers are more than made up by black African emigrants coming in from the north. (*Citizen*)

AUSTRALIAN IMMIGRATION: To get into Australia most whites must go via New Zealand. Get residency there after 18 months, then a visa for Aussie. Many Asians & S. Africans do this now due to the virtual ban on whites, except from NZ. Australia has 'special entry' only for NZ but they extend it to 27 other mostly Pacific Island States under their suzerainty, poor states that "sell" visas: Vanuatu, Tuvalu, Cook Islands, Nauru. A & NZ administer rule over 15 states for the UN so-called *Pacific Islands Forum*. They vote in UN, etc. as we tell them to. Why? Money. We pay Solomon Is. $8m per year, PNG $500m per year, 3,000 Aussies run their public service. We also run Timor after taking it off Indonesia in 1999 on orders from Bill Clinton. (*National Action*, POB 635, Strathpine Post Shop, Qld 4500, tel: 07 3205 8543)

HALLIBURTON: Former employees of Halliburton told a US congressman that company subcontracts charged $100 to launder a 15-pound bag of clothing and abandoned $85,000 trucks when they suffered flat tyres. Critics say Halliburton, an oil field services company formerly headed by Dick Cheney, US VP, has mismanaged more than $8bn of Iraq contracts. The company has been a target of criticism since the company was awarded a contract worth up to $7bn to fight oil fires in Iraq without competition. (Story in *Financial Times*)

BRITISH POLITICS: Robert Kilroy-Silk, a former TV anchor who was fired for referring to Arabs as "limb amputators and suicide bombers" asked what he intended to do in the European Parliament. Kilroy- Silk said, "Wreck it!" "We want to expose its waste, its corruption, and its erosion of our

sovereignty. Kilroy-Silk was elected to Parliament from the United Kingdom Independence party. Support for Labour fell to 23% - the lowest since 1918. The opposition Tories dropped to 27%. The Liberal Democrats rose to 15% but were pushed into fourth place by the United Kingdom Independence party at 16%. (Story in *The Week*,

---

JUST BUSINESS: *"Maximum profit for the lowest cost"* is the merchant's rule. German workers are afraid of cheap Spanish labor. Spanish workers are afraid of cheap Morocan labor. Morocan workers are afraid of cheap black labor. The rich get richer and the poor get poorer. *"Maximum profit for the lowest cost."* Just business. Nothing personal.

MORE BUSINESS: "Levi Strauss, US clothing company, will close the doors at its factories in Spain in favour of plants in Poland, Hungary and Turkey, where production costs are half." *Financial Times*

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 398

THE SERPENTS REACH

Law

People have Gods.

Gods have law systems.

A God's followers follow their God's law system.

Christendom has the WORD. *"He showed his word unto Jacob, his statutes and his judgments unto Israel. He hath not dealt so with any nation: and as for his judgments, they have not known them." Ps 147:19-20*

Where lawlessness rules - the teaching of the WORD is instantly controversial:

The Encyclopedia Britannica, 14th Edition, Vol 5, p. 635 reads:

> *"Very early, Christianity was conceived to be a new system of law."*

The re-introduction of The WORD created no end of trouble for the many Gods of the Roman Empire and their many law systems. Christian law forbade having kings, usury, monopoly, and strangers in the land. If not suppressed it would have dissolved the Roman Empire. The Roman solution was to make their emperor a God and mediator over all the different religious law systems, including Christianity, and punish all who would not obey the emperor.

Modern day America has the same problem as did Rome. There are Biblical Law, Catholic Canon Law, Episcopal Canon Law, Jewish Talmudic Law, Islamic Sharia Law, State Law - which is called Hindu Trade Law or Admiralty Trade Law.

Which will rule?

Constitution Protected

Some have wondered why I seem casual about the protections provided by the Constitution. Many forget that Patrick Henry and many other greats of the Revolutionary Period were also skeptical about adopting the document as law - and for good reason. Here's what I found in *The World Book*, 1928.

Dartmouth

"In 1769 King George III signed a charter for Dartmouth College, named in honor of its chief patron. ..."

"Dartmouth College Case, was one of the most important cases ever decided by the Supreme Court of the United States. The court held that a charter granted by a state was a contract, and that any attempt by the state to alter it was unconstitutional, because 'no state shall .... pass any .... law imparing the obligation of contracts' (Constitution of the United States, Art. I, Sec. 10).

"The case arose from a religious and political struggle for the control of the college. The state legislature had amended the charter by adding eleven new trustees to outvote the old members of the board, but the latter, with Daniel Webster for attorney, carried the case to the Supreme Court. The decision was handed down by Chief Justice Marshall in 1819." (THE WORLD BOOK, VOL 3, p.1705, W.F. QUARRIE & CO, CHICAGO, 1928)

The above contract was made by Great Britain, before there was a United States, and before there was a Constitution. Yet, we find that we must obey laws and contracts that we had no hand in creating - and there are hundreds, if not thousands of other unknown private contracts that are binding on us to this day - contracts that are mysteries until the day they are enforced.

The Constitution

Let's take a peek at the Constitution and see how the case of West Virginia came about.

The Constitution reads;

> "No new State shall be formed or erected within the Jurisdiction of any other State." *Constitution Of The United States*, Article IV, Section 3:

That seems clear. However, in 1861, when the *War Between the States* broke out, the Union army immediately invaded the western part of Virginia and declared it to be a separate state. They can't do that! - can they?

The Gift

Later I ran across the rest of the story;

> "The British ministry between the years 1769 and 1774 had formulated very definite plans to take away all the territory of Virginia west of the tops of the Alleghany Mountains. ... the Walpole Company was to create a new province called Vandalia which was to cover practically almost the whole of the present state of West Virginia. ... the proclamation creating the Province of Vandalia had been prepared and was ready for public announcement by the king before the end of 1774. But, in the judgment of the privy council, the disturbed conditions of affairs in America, and especially in Virginia, rendered it unwise for the announcement to be made until quieter times should come. ..." *Virginia's Mother Church*, Vol II, George Maclaren Brydon, DD, 1952, p. 136. Also see (*The Ohio Company of Virginia and the Westward Movement,* pp. 237, et. seq.)

Well, that was what was done. The Charter was made between 1769 and 1774. In 1819, the United States Supreme Court declared that such private grants were legal and could not be tampered with. In 1861, the transfer was made and enforced by Lincoln's invading army. So, the Walpole Company got its Vandalia and named it "West Virginia".

The stripping away of West Virginia from Virginia is illegal according to the Constitution. It is not illegal according to the legal theory of private contracts confirmed by Chief Justice John Marshall's court in 1819.

Which Law?

All this raises a question; which law system did the transfer of Vandalia (W. Virginia) take place - under Biblical Law, Catholic Canon Law; Episcopal Canon Law; Jewish Talmudic Law; Islamic Sharia Law or State law which is called Hindu Trade Law or Admiralty Trade Law? Or, none of the above.

On the surface the answer is simple: it was the British king, the head of the Anglican Church who made the contract.[1]

Our forefathers met and put together a contract called *The Constitition* to satisfy the people. However, except for the "Hoorah!" - the contract was simply "eye-wash". The Constitution can and is twisted to enforce unknown contracts created by unknown people in bygone eras according to concealed law-systems - if sufficient force is available to make the change.

Simple Choice

People make fatal choices; groups, organizations and countries make fatal choices. The world is filled with the ruins of empires that self-destructed. What can one expect in a world filled with unknown contracts, plots, schemes, and

1 This opens a can of worms. Does Anglican Canon Law recognize contracts made under Catholic Canon Law before there was Anglican Canon Law? Does Catholic Canon Law recognize contracts made under Greek and Hindu law before there was Catholic Canon Law? What are those contracts?

plans. Each is potentially a deadly land-mine. There is only one choice that has allowed man to survive, and it's not man-made - it's The WORD that was in the beginning. Obey and live - disobey and you will die.

> *"How long will you waver between two opinions? If the Lord is God, follow Him, but if Baal is God, follow Him." I Kings 18:21*

The second critical point is derived from the first:

Only Two Races

Isaac had two sons, Jacob and Esau.

God said, *"Jacob have I loved, but Esau have I hated." Ro 9:13*; The WORD says *"Esau hated Jacob ... and Esau said ... I (will) slay my brother Jacob." Ge 27:41.*

Esau married strangers and his descendants spread their blood worldwide during their countless migrations. Esau's descendants invaded China, India and sent his merchant-traders through the furthest reaches of Africa. When one faces a Chinese, Indian, Black, Eskimo, or Jew, one sees only one race in its many guises - a mixed breed descendant of Esau-but always it is Esau.

Since The WORD states;

> *"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord; even to his tenth generation shall he not enter into the congregation of the Lord (Israel)." Deu 23:2*

This means that there are two races on earth; the children-of-Jacob and the children-of-Esau - the very same Esau who swore that he would kill his brother Jacob.

The Result Of Disobedience

The WORD is the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. The WORD instructed his people to have no dealings with the sons of Esau. Success comes only with obedience. Disobedience can be fatal:[2]

Germany's Honorary Aryan

Germany lost WWI. The German state was seized and dismembered. The sons-of-Esau swarmed in, divided its wealth and "privatized" it into the hands of international corporations.

The racial policy of Hitler's Germany was separation, or "repatriation". No integration - no friction. Germans who found themselves trapped in other countries due primarily to the conquest and division of Germany were returned to Germany and aliens living in Germany were repatriated to their own people. In this way Germans were returned from Eastern Europe and Slavs were returned to Slavic lands and Jews were sent to Palestine.[3]

However, there were certain Jews who, because of their proclaimed expertise in certain fields, were allowed to remain in Germany as "honorary Aryans". One such was Erhard Milch.

Field-Marshal Erhard Milch

The following was extacted from the Wickipedia:

> "Milch was born in Wilhelmshaven to a Jewish father and a German mother ...."

2 *"When (Israel) departed from the way which God appointed them, they were destroyed." Judeth 5:18*

3 *Transfer Agreement*, Edwin Black, Va Pub Co, POB 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $18.

> "Following the defeat of France, Milch was promoted to field-marshal (Generalfeldmarschall) and given the title Air Inspector General. Milch was put in charge of the production of planes during this time, and his many mistakes were key to the loss of German air superiority as the war progressed. Due to changing the designs and aircraft requirements frequently, manufacturers like Messerschmitt were unable to focus on aircraft output. Germany produced fewer than 5,000 planes during 1942, whereas Russia increased its aircraft production to over 40,000, leading to a change of superiority on the Eastern Front." *Wikipedia*

Over the opposition of some of Germany's greatest combat pilots, Milch chose the Focke Wolf 190 as the standard German fighter over the vastly superior and revolutionary Messerschmidt 262, a heavily armed jet fighter, 100-150 mph faster than anything the allies were able to develop during the entire war. In the opinion of many, if the Me 262 jet had been chosen earlier instead of the FW 190, Germany would have won the war. The question will always be asked - was Milch's choice a simple mistake, or was it the eternal instinct of Esau to destroy Jacob.

Hitler's choosing a son-of-Esau to lead the Luftwaffe cost Germany the war and Hitler his life.[4]

George Lincoln Rockwell

In the 1950s, while I was working for the Defenders, I drove to Newports News to see Bill Stephenson, the remarkable young editor of a conservative monthly newspaper called *"The Virginian"*.

---

4 *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15*

While visiting, a tall quiet man walked through the room carrying an armfull of papers. Bill introduced us. His name was Lincoln Rockwell.

After he had gone on about his business, Bill informed me that Rockwell had commanded a Navy squadron of Aircraft during WWII and had received 9 decorations. He was strongly anti-communist, as were most people at that time, but the establishment ignored his existence and wouldn't let him speak. He was working at Bill's newspaper to learn the business.

The next time I heard of Lincoln Rockwell, he, and a few followers, were front-page news dressed-up in National Socialist uniforms. He had gotten on a soap-box somewhere in competition with a half-dozen other groups and his Nazi uniform was an attention grabber. He also had a body-guard around him whom he called his "storm troopers". These fellows would fight you at the drop of a hat if you were looking for a fight - and the red-front was always looking for a fight. The newspapers loved it.

His act got all the media attention. He was headlined as a real "crazy". People flocked to see the "crazy" decked out in a Nazi uniform.

Back then, while the country was anti-communist, the colleges favored pro-communist speakers to satisfy the demands of their corporate donors. To appear "even-handed" they invited an occasional right-winger. Lincoln Rockwell became a regular speaker on the college circuit.

Rockwell came to Lynchburg. The papers hammered the "Nazi" thing and the city armory was the only place in town large enough to hold all the people who wanted to see what a real live Nazi looked like.

Introductions were made, and a tall, well-groomed young man strode on stage. He was dressed in a double-breasted suit with a General MacArthur style pipe. His manner was calm and pleasant, his talk reasoned, and the audience gave him a standing ovation when he was finished. Rockwell had discovered an entryway into the world ruled by the cartel. He spoke at colleges all over the country.

To increase his personal following, Rockwell inlisted sons-of- Esau. A John Patler joined. He was formerly Yanacki Patsalos of Greek ancestry. Once in, he attempted to organize a coup against "blue eyed devils". Rockwell got rid of him.

Patler hid in ambush and assassinated Rockwell August 25, 1967. He received a short prison sentence and was paroled Aug 19, 1975.

"Lest they ... turn again and rend you." Matt 7:6

Hendrik Frensch Verwoerd (1901-1966)

Dr. Verwoerd was an intellectual, an accomplished writer and editor of "Die Transvaler" before becoming prime minister.

In 1958, as prime minister of South Africa, he helped enact the "Black Self-Government Act" to help black "Self-Development". He was also responsible for establishing colleges for the ongoing black "Homelands" project which had been started by the British back in 1910. It was all part of the "Separate Development" ideal that had taken hold in most Western countries.

The "Homelands" project was intended to allow the 7 different races of blacks in S. Africa to govern themselves. On May 31, 1961, Verwoerd led S. Africa out of the British Empire and formed a Republic. The British Empire looked

on this as sedition and financed and helped train every anti-white South African conspiracy from that time on.

South Africa had changed since the Boer War. The indomitable Boer fighters who remained quietly faded away after their self- sufficient farms and flocks that had supported their families were destroyed by the British. Most were forced to work in towns which quickly grew into cities - like the American Southland.

International businesses, factories, and corporate farms took over. South African colleges became dependent on corporate and government grants and taught the ways of the sons-of-Esau to the children-of-Jacob. Alien corporations imported cheap black labor from the rest of Africa. By the millions they were imported to work in alien owned mines and factories and to compete with white labor.

A new affluent management class of whites rose who owed their wealth and status to these alien interests. To keep their positions, they gave them their allegiance - everyone except the working class whites and a handful of white intellectuals who had the wisdom to see their country being drowned in a sea of color. Verwoerd was one of these. He and his followers steadily led his country away from the smothering grasp of the International Trade Cartel.

On Sept 6, 1966, Verwoerd was stabbed to death by Dimitri Tsafendas, a parliamentary clerk of mixed Greek-mulatto ancestry. As incredible as it sounds - most Sons-of-Jacob living in South Africa were unable to identify a son-of-Esau who wasn't black. The murderer escaped death by using the insanity defense. The charge of "paid-assassin" was rejected by the court and Tsafendas has since been released - as is usual in these cases.

If separate "self-determination" for whites had been enforced as strongly as it was for black sons-of-Esau - one of them could not have been there to murder him.

The Order

Robert Jay Mathews (1953-1984) organized "The Order", with 7 members, on his farm in 1983. It's stated purpose *"We must secure the existence of our people and a future for white children."*

Like the Jewish revolutionaries in Poland in the 'teens before the Russian Revolution, they planned to take money from establishment sources to fund operations. Their targets were armored cars and banks. They also counterfeited money. Their income was given to "above" and "underground" organizations similar to Irish Republican Army operations. Each member received a nominal income with a large part distributed to distressed farmers.

Bob Mathews recruited Tom Martinez who betrayed him. Mathews was surrounded in his cabin on Whidby Island by up to 500 FBI agents who burned him alive. The date was Dec 8, 1984. Martinez later went on a nation-wide roadshow with Morris Dees of the Southern Poverty Law Center.

Robert J. Mathews' association with strangers cost him his life and the freedom of his followers.

Conclusion

Ghengis Khan and Joseph Stalin, both sons-of-Esau, are said to have been gentle and personable when it suited their purpose. When it didn't - they killed millions of the sons-of-Jacob.

There is no way to tell if a Black, Chinese or Indian son-of-Esau is actually the mild, reasonable, personable person that Esau's media and agents tell us they are. They could very well be another reincarnation of their fore-father who swore, *"I will slay my brother Jacob."?*

To be safe, one should first obey The WORD:

"If ye love me obey my commandments". John 14:15

And,

To stay safe one should note those who don't.

==========

LETTERS

CANADA: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: The highest office in Canada is that of Governor General, the appointed representative of the Queen on advice of the Prime Minister. The current Governor General of Canada is a Black woman born in Haiti, and the one before her was a Chinese woman born in Hong Kong." M.W. - Canada

---

DAVID LANE: "Pastor Hoskins: David Lane was an *Odinist.* He doesn't deserve the respect given Bob Mathews, leader of The ORDER." D.D. - prisoner Florida

RKH: Actually, Odin was one of our ancestors, and quite a hero. Look at "Saxon Identity", #266. I think he is in our grandfather Charlemagne's line.

I have known scumbag "Odinists". I have known Odinists who were straight as arrows. They followed and taught the "Laws, Statutes, and Judgments 100 times better than most

present day preachers who call themselves Christians and to whom the Law of God is a stranger.

Sampson was a long-haired scumbag who fornicated with a stranger who betrayed him. *"By their acts ye shall know them."* He is now one of our heroes. If having faith as little as that of a mustard seed will get one into heaven, David Lane is there - hands down - even if he called it "Valhalla".

PHILADELPHIA: "Hello Richard, I took the family to see more historical places this summer. We went to Philadelphia and Gettysburg. At the liberty bell the foreigners were lined up so long every day we could never see it. We felt like we were in a foreign land watching a conqueror displaying stolen war booty. Jacob has become the tail and has returned to Egyptian bondage." F.G. - Idaho

---

CONFISCATION: "Dear Mr. Hoskins; The prison has confiscated my Bibles (Septuagint & American Standard). To get my Bibles they labeled me a "white supremacist" and a member of of the Aryan Brotherhood. I have never been a member of the A.B., but am a Christian 'separatist' just as the Bible commands. At least I am still getting your reports." D. J. - California

---

UNFILTERED NEWS

TAINTED BLOOD: A few years ago one of my children needed a transfusion. Family members lined up as volunteer donors. The doctors refused their blood because the hospital rule was that blood had to be sent 50 miles away to be processed before being administered. One had to take the blood stored on hand or do without.

It is now reported that stored blood loses some of its ability to deliver oxygen to the body, making transfusions dangerous. As soon as donated blood leaves the body, Duke University researchers found, it starts losing nitric oxide, a blood gas that opens small blood vessels and helps distribute oxygen. (The WEEK, p.20, Oct 26, 2007)

RKH: In the '30s, Dad made house calls. If a patient needed blood, Dad would find a family member with the right blood type and give the transfusion right there at home. I never heard of his ever having a problem with the transfusions. We've got a lot to re- learn.

WEST POINT: Almost 20% of the freshman class at West Point is female. *Los Angeles Times*

URANIUM: None of the 31 nations that produce nuclear power has found a safe, permanent way to store the toxic by-products of spent fuel, including plutonium, the key ingredient of an atomic bomb.

RKH: In Lynchburg, stories allege that the old Babcock-Wilcox plant on the James disposed of its radio-active wastes by burying it in barrels in hillsides.

HAIL CAESAR: The National Security Agency pressured US telephone companies to hand over customers' telephone and Internet records seven months before the Sept. 11 terrorist attacks. ... (this) contradicts Bush administration statements that surveillance of US communications traffic began only after the 9/11 attacks." (THE WEEK, p.5, Oct 26, 2007)

NAU: "The global elite, through the direct operations of President George Bush and his Administration, are creating a North American Union that will combine Canada, Mexico

and the U.S. into a superstate called the North American Union (NAU). The NAU is roughly patterned after the European Union (EU)." (*The August Review*, Nov 11, 2006)

IMUS: Don Imus is ready to return to radio just four months after CBS fired him for racially charged remarks directed at members of Rutgers University's women's basketball team. Lawyers for Imus and CBS resolved all outstanding disputes.

RKH: HR predicted this would happen some 6-months ago. CBS gave the public a lesson - "censor your speech". Imus played his part and is back on the payroll. It's the game of mind control. The cartel looks after its hired help.

LONG LIVERS: Research shows that women tend to live 5 years longer than men because they are better at forming and maintaining friends. (Best Life)

NORIEGA: Manual Noriega, a former CIA operative, became military dicator of Panama in 1983. In 1989, the US soured on him, ordered an invasion of Panama, and imprisoned him in the US on drug charges. Almost none of this is in todays' Panamanian history books.

HI LIFE: Three university professors claimed in a lawsuit last week that Richard Roberts, son of televangelist Oral Roberts is living the high life at his Oral Robert's University. It is alleged that Roberts used school resources to back a local political campaign and used the university's jet to ferry his teenage daughter to the Bahamas. The University's board promised an investigation.

GOD SQUAD: The Vatican recently purchased a controlling interest in Italy's AC Ancona soccer club. The team will soon receive a pep talk from Pope Benedict XVI.

MCCAIN: To save costs, presidential primary hopeful Sen John McCain (R-Ariz) is outsourcing his entire presidential campaign to India. (*Hamodia*, F15, National & Metro, July 26, 2007

THIRD PARTY: Christian conservatives say that the Republicans they helped elect have given only lip service to issues such as abortion, sodomy, and school prayer. Forty evangelical leaders met in Salt Lake City to discuss forming a third party. *(Los Angeles Times*)

GETTING RELIGION: John McCain has been seeking support from Christian conservatives. He has long identified himself as Episcopalian but recently announced that he was an active member of a Baptist congregation in Phoenix, S. Carolina, an early primary state which has a large Baptist population. *Beliefnet.com*).

SISTERS: A serene Italian convent at the Santa Clara convent in Italy suddenly broke into nun-on-nun violence. The nuns had been chafing under a heavy-handed Mother Superior who required hospital treatment as a result. (The WEEK)

HAIR - TWO OPINIONS: Tinted hair, no matter how skillfully done, is a sign of artifice, whereas natural gray conveys candor, openness, and self assurance. (MSNBC.com) "The average American woman faces "eco-

nomic, romantic and social pressure to color her hair," which is why 65% do. (NY Times)

OPINIONS: The latest poll shows that 68% of Americans believe that "military leaders" have the best hope of "solving" Iraq - compared with just 21% who picked Congress and 5% who picked Bush. An America that prefers generals to elected officials is a new development - and an unnerving one. (*Le Monde*, Sylvian Cypel, France)

BELGIUM: Police arrested two leaders of a Belgian far-right party for staging a protest against the "Islamization" of Europe.

ISRAELI NEO-NAZIS: Jewish immigrants from Russia aged 16 to 21 were accused of brutally beating up gays, drug addicts, homeless people, and ultra-Orthodox Jews. Some were caught on video kicking victims and giving Nazi salutes. They were charged with causing bodily harm and denying the Holocaust. (*THE WEEK*, Sep 21, 2007)

RKH: When the Cartel's paper-curtain falls, people will learn WHY practically every country in Europe furnished men for the WWII German SS. If a Jewish country had been in existence at the time they probably would have furnished a Jewish SS. It's about national "separation" vs Cartel "integration". People will fight together to be separate from each other. Alien separatists in the SS is proof.

ROCKERS DIE YOUNG: Vital statistics collected on 1,064 rock stars from Elvis Presley to rapper Eminem found that rock stars were twice as likely to die young. In America the average age was 42; in Europe - 35. Blame is placed on

extensive partying, transportation accidents, mental instability, drugs and alcohol.

SMOKING: Smokers who quit never fully recover. The DNA in the tissue of the lungs is forever changed by cigarette smoke. These changed genes are the reason heavy smokers can develop lung disease decades after they've quit.

TEXTILES: Sara Lee will cut 4,000 jobs and close 5 clothing factories in the US and Central America as global textile tariffs are removed. This move is in expectation of a surge of textile imports from low-cost Asian countries - especially China.

POWER?: The notion that the president has the constitutional power to permit torture is like saying he has the constitutional power to commit genocide.

Back to Table of Contents

IRAQ PUZZLE SOLVED

Iraq

The Iraqi tale has come together like pieces of a puzzle. Only one or two pieces are needed to complete the picture.

Iraq is a "country" - a NEW country carved from the Ottoman Empire by the victors of WWI.[1]

Three hostile groups - Kurds, Sunnis, and Shites - were bundled together and politicians drew a political border about them. Forcing hostile groups together causes strife. Strife requires a strong government to keep the peace.

Strong central governments are led by a strong-man who has sufficient money to equip an army strong enough to control the rest of the countries' inhabitants. The one furnishing the money to the strong-man is the king-maker and the actual ruler. Most countries are created in this manner - as potential powder-kegs - so that a strong ruler can be installed to rule them. Iraq is no exception.

---

1 COUNTRY: A country is a business franchise complete with national resources and workers. It is managed by a 3-caste system of king, priest, and merchant.

Other Near East countries created from the Ottoman Empire along the same lines were Palestine, Transjordan, Lebanon and Syria. Each was destabalized by integrating hostile elements within their borders, and each requires a strong government with a strong army and a rich king-maker standing unseen in the background.

The Suez Canal

An interesting piece of the puzzle is the Suez Canal. The Suez Canal is a profitable operation. It allows ships to quickly go from the Orient to Europe without having to sail the long route around Africa. Naturally, there is a hefty fee for ships using the canal's shorter route.

In the late-nineteenth century, European interests bought the canal from a spendthrift Egyptian ruler. After WWII, Egypt seized the Canal and claimed its fees as its own.

Immediately, the injured parties, England, France and Israel, mobilized an invasion force to retake the Canal. The U.S. stepped in and forbade the invasion. This permitted Egypt to keep the income from the Canal while denying that same income to Europe. Egypt became financially independent overnight.

Saudi Arabia's Oil

Another piece of the puzzle is Saudi Arabia. Saudi Arabia was also carved from the Ottoman Empire. Its basic assets were sand, camel drivers, and Western owned oil wells.

Saudi Arabia seized the oil wells. The United States quietly acquiesced, which was strange, considering that the U.S. was strong enough to have rounded up every Arab living there along with their camels and sent the lot to the North Pole.

Instead, it let them keep the oil income - thereby depriving Westerners the benefits derived from that income.

Overnight, "dirt-poor" Saudi Arabia became "super-rich". So rich, in fact, that she finances whatever happens in the Arab world and has enough left over to buy controlling interests in major American banks. Just so it is perfectly clear - the oil money that would have benefited the people of the West was given to Esau instead.

Abu Dhabi

Another piece: Abu Dhabi is on the coast of eastern Arabia. Until the middle of the 19th-century its main occupation consisted of camel trading, picking dates, growing vegetables at oases and fishing and pearl diving in season. Its people lived in huts made of palm fronds and the wealthy lived in mud huts.

In 1958 oil was found.

In 1971, the United Kingdom announced its withdrawal and turned the oil wealth over to the desert children of Esau - wealth that had been destined to benefit the people of Great Britain. Now, instead of palm frond shelters and mud huts - banks, boutiques and modern high-rises stand.

Several nearby Arab tribes agreed to form their own little enclaves. This done, they united into what is called the United Arab Emirates. Thus far, the borders of this brand new country still have not been definitely decided upon.

Abu Dhabi has now grown into a city, the richest city per capita in the world. The average citizen's worth is estimated at $17 million dollars. Also, the city has formed an investment corporation which owns assets all over the world.

Citigroup is the largest US bank and the largest corporation in the world measured by assets. It has been particularly hard hit by the deflation of the US housing market. To provide a temporary solution, the bank arranged a deal with the Abu Dhabi Investment Authority (ADIA). In exchange for $7.5 billion, Citigroup. will exchange equity units convertible into shares in the company within the next four years. At the end of the period, ADIA will be the largest single shareholder of Citigroup, with up to 4.9 percent ownership.

ADIA's share of Citigroup will then exceed that of the current largest shareholder, Prince Al Waleed bin Talal of Saudi Arabia, who purchased 3.6 percent of the company at the time of its last major financial crisis in 1991.

For those who may be a bit slow with puzzles - this lets Esau control the largest bank in the U.S., which means, the children-of-Jacob who are the bank's debtors are Esau's servants.[2]

Kosovo

We next move to Europe. Long ago Islam invaded Serbia and a great battle was fought between Muslims and Christians. The Muslims won and occupied Kosovo.

Kosovo had been part of Yugoslavia. When Yugoslavia began to disintegrate, Kosovian Orthodox-Christians attempted to drive away the Islamic invader population and re-take the country for themselves.

On the orders of America's president, the U.S. stepped in. It didn't step in to help its kindred Christian peoples; instead, the American air force, with the passive endorsement of the

2 *"The borrower is slave to the lender." Prov 22:7*

European Union, allied itself with the Muslims to attack the Christians! The US air force hammered Christian Yugoslavia for weeks until the Slavs in effect agreed to let the Muslims have Kosovo. Then, the US-EU put Serbian Christians on trial for crimes against the Muslim invaders of Kosovo!

This makes an interesting situation. Christians fighting Christians to save Muslims from being driven from a Christian country which they had invaded and occupied - and this took place at the very time the U.S. was waging war against the Muslims in the Middle East. There has to be a reason.

Muslim Conquests

Long ago, Mohammed declared Jihad (holy war) against non-believers. Obediently, Arab men left their families and children and joined armies which swept out the deserts of Arabia and overran the Middle East, Syria, Egypt, North Africa, Spain, Turkey, India, the Eastern Roman empire of Constantinople, and much of Russia and S. Eastern Europe before reaching the end of their resources and settling into their conquests.

Most of Esau's conquests were lands which had formerly been the possessions of Jacob. Millions died. Islam then seemed to settle into a deep sleep. There is a reason for this seeming "deep sleep".

Janissaries

Deception is inbred in the Children-of-Esau. They use deception to conquer enemies and to oppress each other.[3]

---

3 *"Esau was a designing and deceitful man, one who hunted after the hearts of men and he stole their minds." Jasher 29:20*

Because of this inborn trait, Esau distrusts everyone, including each other. This distrust causes groups within their society to circle their wagons to protect themselves and their possessions from hostile groups of their own kind. Thus, while the world of Esau often appears to sleep, and at times appears to stand still, the slightest dislocation can start a chain reaction of violence that can take centuries to regain a motionless, watchful, *status- quo*.

Islamic rulers attempted to solve this problem of perpetual distrust and hostility among their own people by kidnaping, purchasing, and receiving as tribute children-of-Jacob. These children were raised and trained by Muslims and taught the Koran. The theory was that since they were basically honest they would continue being honest if placed in positions of authority in Islam.

The result surpassed expectations. These children grew up and were placed in positions of authority and Islam began to let down its guard and stir once again. These Christian converts, called "Janissaries", formed Islam's most aggressive fighting force. Under their direction great Islamic fleets were built, turning the Mediterranean into an Islamic Sea. England's seaside towns were raided on a regular basis.

Islam's tax money was handled efficiently and in time these Janissaries ruled the Ottoman Empire down to the most minute detail.

One morning, the ruler of Islam ordered their extermination. Thousands died.[4]

4 See "Janisarries", *Wolf & The Sheep*, Va Pub Co, POB 997, Lynchburg, Va 24505, $8.

Modern Janissaries

Our forefathers have fought Esau's every attempt to continue their invasion of Western lands. To regain momentum, Esau was forced to change tactics and reactivate the Janissary system that had served her so well in the past. Their mulahs are well aware that the WORD says;

"The love of money is the root of all evil." I Ti 6:10;[5]

Putting this truth to the test, Esau recruited Western renegades as partner-agents to establish and front for Esau's great corporate trade operations. These great corporations were created and continuously expanded from the increase gained from the usury charged by their banks.[6]

In Lynchburg, the old First National Bank building still has engraved on its front: Established 1865 - the year we were conquered. These newly established banks lent money to land owners desperate for money to pay the new land-taxes installed by the occupation government of our conquerors. New tariffs destroyed the old markets for farm products and now making money became virtually impossible for many. The result was that land went into default and was bought at tax sales by land-corporations for virtually nothing. Many others were foreclosed by the banks.

Media

Invading Union armies confiscated city newspapers as they went along. In time, these newspapers became a monop-

5 *"Money answereth all things." Ec 10:19.*

6 USURY: A contract fraudulent in its conception - where a victim is persuaded to repay 11 items when only 10 items exist. Repayment can only be made by negotiating a new contract where an 11th item is borrowed and more collateral is required. A capital crime under Biblical law. (Ezek 18:13)

oly since they received "advertising" from Esau's corporations. Local competing newspapers were denied "advertising" and failed.

Politicians must have media exposure to be elected. Janissary-operated newspapers select candidates to publicize those who are willing to work for Esau. In this way, America and her armed forces became Esau's agents.

The Corporation

Virginia was started as a commerical venture with money provided by a number of private English investors.

Times were difficult. There were Indian wars and a starvation time that destroyed most of the colony, but when it became apparent that Virginia was a success, the king of England took over. The king represented a corporation called The Crown. Today, the Crown and its corporations having other names have interests worldwide. In England, entire towns are owned by "private" interests.

Today, when an entrepreneur develops a successful business and it reaches a net worth of $20,000,000 or so - it is bought by a larger corporation - or - the smaller company begins to have trouble getting loans, or its market suddenly disappears. Most small companies wisely allow themselves to be bought by large corporations.

The original purpose of a corporation was to conceal ownership and confer special benefits.

The WORD teaches that the individual Saxon and his wife constitute the basic unit - separate from all others of his kind. The Law system he lives under is the WORD,

Sons-of-Esau are different. They naturally form groups with a strong-man as their leader-spokesman. Groups in turn join together with a strong-man as their leader.The word of these strong-man leaders is law. The groups act as a natural corporation. Their business is conducted in the same manner.

One does not do business with an Indian or Chinese merchant - he does business with a representative of India or a representative of China. That businessman has the weight of entire nations of Esau behind him. An ignorant Saxon merchant can quickly get in over his head.

South Africa

South Africa's self-sufficient-farm-system was destroyed by the British Empire just as the American self-sufficient farm system was destroyed by the invading American Armies and by the occupation government they imposed followed The War Between the States.

To secure employment, most survivors of the war were forced to work for corporations. The income they received from these corporations made it possible for them to buy their daily bread. When a man is dependent for his daily bread for himself and his family - he becomes reluctant to do or say anything that will jeopardize his employment. He has become a "wage-slave" who is inclined to parrot the opinion of his employer to safe-guard his job. This is why the the WORD says *"Thou shalt not have a stranger to rule over thee."* It makes sense, think about it.

Esau's agent, Great Britain, sent her armies to first destroy white South Africa's self-sufficient farm system, forcing

them to work for Esau's corporations. Becoming a wage-slave allowed Esau to capture their minds.

Most of South Africa's white politicians, religious and business leaders worked for Esau's corporations, or were dependent in some way on those who did. The result - when told to do so - they turned their entire nation over to blacks to be ruled.[7]

The Book

A white insider, P.J. Pretorious, wrote a book called *Volksverrad.* This book disclosed that everyone of importance was involved in betraying white S. Africa, excepting a few. His book concluded, "They were all guilty! All of them!"

The lesson - we should work for *ourselves* if at all possible. If you work for Esau's corporation-cloaked businesses you will tend to become their servant to protect your income. In S. Africa, our own people were ordered to turn themselves over to blacks - and they did.

Thus far, S. Africa has lost almost a quarter of her white population and the survivors are being killed daily.

Last Pieces Of The Iraqi Puzzle

Esau uses an ancient system of making war called *The 36-Strategies*. They were listed in Hoskins Report #365.

Strategy Number #7 states: *Create a phantom for your enemy to fight.*

---

7 *"Thou shall make no covenant with them ... they shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21-24; "The Lord said ...Israel hath sinned ... neither will I be with you any more, except ye destroy the accursed from among you." Josh 7:10-13*

America's politicians are elected by Esau's media. They do as they are told or they will not be re-elected. These politicians used 9/11 as the excuse to invade Iraq - to destroy their "weapons of mass destruction" - a phantom created for us to fight.

While the media rivets our attention on Iraq, almost none of our media-elected leaders - local, state, or national - will acknowledge that Esau has launched armies of Hispanics to invade America, and at the same time, armies of tens of millions of Muslims have occupied practically every city in Western Europe.

While searching for the phantom weapons of mass destruction in Iraq - Esau's armies occupied the lands of Jacob without a shot being fired.

9/11 and Iraq were both phantoms - invented to detract our attention from the real points of attack - the heartlands of Europe and America.

The successful use of the 36-Strategies is supposed to bring the perfect victory. *"The greatest victory is the victory gained without battle."*

But, Esau's victory is not complete: the puzzle has a place for a piece in the middle. Until that place is filled - the war isn't over, and it appears that Esau has taken on more than he can handle:

God said; *"Jacob have I loved but Esau have I hated." Romans 9:13*

The WORD also says:

> *"And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will give unto Gog a place there of graves in Israel." Eze 39:11*

As for Esau's servants - the Janissaries in our midst - history has a way of repeating itself - one way or another.

LETTERS

"Dear Richard: You said that Oden was an ancestor of Charlemagne, the ancestor of most Saxons. Friends here say that the line should be William The Conqueror. G. J. - prisoner Washington

RKH: Your friends are right. Following is the Viking line back to our ancestor Oden through "William The Conqueror".After reaching Abraham you can go back to Adam using the Bible. Many subscribers have already traced their lines. Make no mistake, all Saxons are kinsmen whether they have had time to trace their lines or not. After being married 50 years, I find that my wife and I share at least a dozen ancestors here in Virginia. I am a cousin to most of you - many times over. We are all cousins to each other. Read HR "Saxon Identity" #266 again.

Abraham m. Hagar (Matri arch of the Arabs), Keturah (mother of the Midianites), **Sarah** (mother of Isaac sons or Saxons),
ISAAC
Judah m. Tamar.
Zarah
Ethan
Mahol
Darda - Dara - 1Chr 2:6; or Dar danus - Josephus; or Darius - Windsor Castle Manuscripts and Ancient Icelandic Langfedgatal.
Erichthonias

Troes or Tros
Ilus
Laomedon
Priam
Priam's daughter - Said in Langfedgatal to have married Memnon and their son was Tror whom we call Thor the father of Vingener. The line is compared with the Anglo-Saxon Chronicle.

THOR
Vingener
Hloritha
Einridi
Vingethor
Moda
Magi
Sceaff or Seacet
Bedwig
Hwala
Hardra or Athra
Hermon or Itormann
Heremad or Heremotr
Sceldwea or Scealdna
Beaw or Beaf
Geat or Getha
Flocwal
Flokwal
Flocwaldus
Flyn
Fredulph

ODIN - Warrior king. **Honored ancestor of Saxons. Worshiped as a god by Odinists.**
Niordr & brother Bael Daeg. Bael Daeg's line goes to Alfred The Great. Niordr's line to William the Conquerer
Yngvi
Fiolner
Fiolner
Svegdir
Vanladi
Visbur
Domaldi
Domar
Dyggri
Dagr
Agni
Alrek
Yngvi
Jorund
Aun The Aged
Egil
Ottar
Agils of Upsala
Eystein
Yngvar
Braut Onund

Ingiald - The Cunning
Olaf - The Woodcutter
Halfdan - The White foot
Eystein
Hogne
K. of Hedemark
Ale hin Fraekne
Helge
Sigurd Hiort
Asa - m. Eystein Glumra
daughter m. Ivar
Eystein Glumra
Rognwald
Roll - The Dane d. 932, 1st Duke of Normandy
William Longsword - 2nd Duke of Normandy
Richard The Fearless
Richard
Robert
WILLIAM The Conqueror m. Matilda Q. of England d. 1083
Henry I - K. of England
Matilda - Empress of Germany
Henry II - K. of Eng. b 1133
John - K. of England b 1166
Henry III - K. of England b. 1206
EDWARD I (1239-1307) m. Eleanor of Castile
Edward II
Edward III (1312-1377)
John of Gaunt
Joan Beaufort m. Robert Ferrer
Mary de Ferrs m. Ralph Neville
John Neville m. Elizabeth Newmarch
Joan Neville m. William Gascoigne
Wm Gascoigne m. Margaret Percy
Elizabeth Gascoigne m. George Talboys
Anne Talboys m. Edward Dymoke (d.1566)
Frances Dymoke m. Thomas Windbanke

Mildred Windebank
m. Robert Reade
Col George Reade went to Virginia c1637 m. Elizabeth Martiau
Mildred Reade m. Col Augustine Warner (1643-1681)
Mildred Warner m. Capt Lawrence Washington (1659-1697 (1701)
Capt Augustine Washington
(c1694-1743) m. 1715 Jane Butler (1699-1729) m. Mary Ball (1709-1789)
George Washington

You will note that I included a few Virginia names. There are many, many others. Trace your family line back to one of them, and the rest, including Oden, are yours by default. Good luck.

==========

LETTER FROM S. AFRICA

Dear Mr. Hoskins; Because of the industrial activity across the road from our farm we have moved to town. Before we left we had to come to terms with the black who worked the garden. Under black rule blacks can't be fired, and this one had taken to saying that "this isn't my job", or, "that isn't my job", so that he hardly did any work at all. Hans gave him two weeks salary and R1,000 and got him to sign a letter to the effect that he left of his own free will.

You are so right, our people are not made for towns - especially since it seems that the entire black population of Africa is arriving here to escape their own black ruled coun-

tries. All services are flooded. There is little work, so they steal from everyone around them.

We got the same security firm the previous owner had. In an emergency they will react. Now, if there is an emergency there will be some sort of help available. The black police are utterly useless and their emergency telephones are almost always off the hook.

We have developed a way of speaking to the white liberals who are responsible for the poor treatment given our old white people and white orphans. We say "Good day comrade", branding them a communist. If they think blacks will spare their lives they have a false hope.

The present garden needs much more work. The manure they had been using came from the sewage plant - it causes infection. We use cattle manure.

The black army fired a cannon without removing the cover from the barrel. It exploded and a number were killed. These things are happening because they have gotten rid of every good white soldier.

Our best, K.J.

UNFILTERED NEWS

BRITISH DEMOCRACY: "In Britain's totalitarian democracy, a law has been proposed that would make 'anti-gay comments' punishable by up to seven years in prison." *Nationalist Times*

DIED - IAN SMITH: Ian Smith led Rhodesia to victory against the Black communist rebels who were backed by the U.S. and Great Britain. Having achieved victory, he then turned traitor, and gave the Whites he had led to victory, and

their possessions, to the savages. The last report said his large land holdings are among the few not confiscated by Mugabe and his henchmen. He will now face a higher justice.

BILLIONAIRES: China now has 106 billionaires. Five years ago, there were none. *The Boston Glove*

RKH: Esau can use or withdraw his trillions at any place on earth, among any people, at any time he chooses. He can turn beggars into billionaires or reduce empires into nations of beggars. The love of money is the root of all evil.

IRELAND: More than 600,000 recent immigrants from Africa, the Middle East, and Eastern Europe now make up about 15% of Ireland's population. *The Washington Post*

ZIMBABWE: The exchange rate for the U.S. dollar rose as high as 1 million Zimbabwe dollars dealers said. Zimbabwe had one of Africa's strongest economies before the government's seizure of white-owned farms damaged the agriculture sector. The result has been severe shortages of food in a nation that was once the region's breadbasket and Africa's second-largest exporter after S. Africa. AP

SA POLICE: The widow of slain Midrand businessman Frank Schubbe broke down in tears as she told how the killers had tossed her onto his body, shouting "Look, we have killed your man."

When she phoned the police for the sixth time, the intruders were still in the yard. Police eventually arrived two hours later and took photos. ym@citzen.co.za

---

WHITES' FAULT: The perception that crime was rampant or out of control in South Africa was fed by racism,

President Thabo Mbeki said in his weekly on-line column. *Sunday Times* March 18, 2007

SA FARMS: Production at several commercial farms which the government bought for rural communities in 1994 has virtually come to a standstill. The reason stated was that the people had no interest in farming. "Currently these people are disadvantaged because they do not benefit from the farms and cannot access other grants to meet their needs." *Citizen*

RKH: After WWII, many E. German farms were given to strangers who after a time abandoned them saying that the land was too poor. Many of these abandoned farms have been reoccupied by their original owners after "the Wall" came down and are again productive.

SWISS FAR RIGHT: The Swiss People's Party swept to victory in parliamentary elections this week after conducting a campaign condemned as racist. Party President Ueli Maurer said the party's anti-immigration and anti-crime stances resonated with the voters.

LOUISIANA: Louisiana voters chose Republican Bobby Jindal for their new governor. Jinal, a convert to Roman Catholicism, is the son of Indian immigrants. At age 4, he dropped his first name, Piyush. *THE WEEK*, p.7, Nov 2, 2007

CLINTON AGAIN: Front-runner Hillary Clinton has collected hundreds of thousands of dollars from busboys, cooks, and street vendors in Chinese neighborhoods in New York City. Some of those donors could not be located at the addresses listed on their donation forms and are not registered to vote. Federal law forbids "straw donations". *Los Angeles Times*

ATTORNEY GENERAL: Congressional good will evaporated for the moment when Mukasey argued that the president had the right to order any action not forbidden by the Constitution - even if Congress has passed a law against it. Then, Congress confirmed Mukasey, violating the Law *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15.*

BIG BUCKS: Paul Bremer, former head of the US-led civilian administration in Iraq defended his decision to send billions of dollars in cash to Baghdad in 2003 and 2004 that is unacounted for. Henry Waxman, Democratic chairman of the house oversight committee said during hearings, "Who in their right mind would send 360 tons of cash into a war zone? But that is exactly what our government did." NNC News (http://newsvote. bbc.co.uk/mpapps /pagetools /print/news. bbc.co. uk/2/hi /americas/6338341.stm)

Back to Table of Contents

2007 - Index

A

Asoka's Bequest 184

B

Bakker, Tammy Faye - died 172
blood libel
  Jews admit 171
Blues
  Ball 24
  Jamestown 1957 24
  Little Boy Blues 25
  organized 1787 22
  parade 1907 21
  recoilless rifle 21
briar hedges
  boundary markers 2
Buddhist
  seven precepts 40, 60

C

Christian
  Chinese 193
  Christian nationalism 39, 59
  Rome defines 44, 64
  Christian war verses 48, 68
CIA
  creates al Qaeda 54, 74
cities
  Buena Vista 142
  Roanoke - "Big Lick" 143
  Virginia Cities 141
  war against farms 145
Constitution
  Dartmouth case 203
  West Virginia case 204
  "Constitution Party" 30
  Constitution violated 202
corporations 228

D

Dahlgren's Raid 25
de-industrialization 37
Dharma 183
dollars to Iraq
  360 tons vanish 239
drinking 196

E

Esau
  ruled by strangers 124
Europe
  50 million Islamic invaders 53, 73

F

Falwell, Jerry 55, 75
  (1933-2007) 99
  borrowing money 109
  bus ministry 108
  Judeo-Christian 114
  learning to shoot 106
  showtime services 110
farms
  China 150
  Germany 149
  organization of 143
  Russia 149

G

genealogy
  Isaac 232
  Odin to William I 233
  Thor 233
  William I to Washington 234
  Edward I 234
Germany
  censored until 2033 176
  honorary Aryan 207
Gibson, Mel 88
Gingrich, Newt
  learns Spanish 138
God
  racist 128
Greek Hindu
  King Antiochus 183

H

hackers
  Chinese hack War College 176
Haggard, Rev Ted
  reformed sodomite 95 194
Hinduism 126
  36-Strategies list 83
  children reincarnated dead 187
  moves to Israel 93
  prime directive 182
  prophecy 151
  scent mind control 54, 74
holocaust denial
  outlawed by E.U. 178
Hoskins Reports
  now on DVD 169
Hussein, Saddam
  view of execution 95

I

India - girls aborted 175
  Indian law
    vs Saxon Law 20
  Indian trade monopoly 22
Indians
  360 casinos 7
  business 45 countries 7
  gambling industry 7
  seven squaws 4
  sniper 5
Iraq
  Abu Dhabi 223
  decades-long occupation 139
  puzzle solved 221
  Suez Canal 222
  unreported attack 18
Irish peace 40, 60
Israel
  neo-Nazis 218
  special people 46, 66

J

Jacob
  God's promises 153
Janissaries 225
  Turkish "white slave" 124
Jindal, Piyush (Bobby)
  Louisiana governor 238

K

KKK
  advice *From the Mountain* 137

L

L'Ouverture, Toussaint 56, 76
Lane, David - (The Order) 171, 213
LAW
  antichrist 114
  episcopal law 20
  God sends WORD 130
  Indian law 21
  Jacob & Esau 81
  kings & drink 104
  man thinking 89
  obedience to kings 118
  separation from strangers 131
  stranger's curse 19
  strangers 89
  strangers in church 118
  tattoos 174
  two or three 35
Lynchburg
  bridge burners 33
  Concerned Cit. Committ. 32

M

Mathews, Robert Jay 212
Media
  newspapers 227
Milch, Field-Marshal Erhard 207
moon landing 161
  Flash Gordon 162
  problems believing 164
Murdoch
  media power 139

N

Nifong, Mike
  prosecutes white students 128

O

Odin
  line to G. Washington 232

P

perfect masters 181
plantation protection 3
police state
  phone calls in U.S. 179
Pope
  both sides 15
Pope, General (union)
  living off the land 145
prisoners
  abuse 14
privatization
  France delays privatization 17
Protocols of Zion
  land 148

R

races
  only two - Jacob & Esau 206
reconstruction
  American Southland 146
  black rule 146
religious informers 96
Rockwell, George Lincoln 208
Roman Church
  limbo 91
Rudolf, Germar 171

S

Saudi Arabia
  funds Islam 8
slave trade 15
  British monopoly 93

Smith, Ian
deceased....236
Soros, George
finances S.A. coup....94
South Africa
AIDS....13
blame for chaos....16
Botha accuses deKlerk....18
British knight Mbeki....136
deKlerk....12
de la Rey....51, 71
English schools....155
general strikes....131
inflation 2001-2007....133
Loeries report....134
Stephenson, Bill....208

T

Talmud vs WORD....114
tattoos....174
terrorist
trained by U.S....178
Turks & Jews uniting
invading West....156

U

United States
number of prisoners....58, 77

V

Verwoerd, Hendrick Frensch....210
VPI
gun control....80
massacre....79

W

Washington, George....235
white slaves....121
Egypt....122
whites fired....172
WORD
Jacob only....115

Z

Zundel, Ernst....192
5-year sentence....52, 72

MASSACRE

Of

1622

HOSKINS

Copyright ©2009
By
Richard Kelly Hoskins

Published by

Virginia Publishing Company
P. O. Box 997
Lynchburg, Virginia 24505
Phone 434-384-3261

Printed in the United States of America

Also by Richard Kelly Hoskins

OUR NORDIC RACE, 1958

ISBN 1-881867-00-5
Add'l Printings 1958, 1961, 1961, 1962, 1965, 1975, 1986, 1998, 2005

History of the Saxon nation.

$5 copy plus $4 p&h ($5 overseas)

WAR CYCLES/PEACE CYCLES, 1985

ISBN 1-881867-01-3
Add'l printings 1985, 1986, 1991, HB 2000, 2005

History of usury and war. 250 p.

$25/copy plus $4 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

VIGILANTES OF CHRISTENDOM, HB 1990

ISBN 1-881867-02-1
Add'l printings sb 1991, 1997, 2005

The Story of the Phineas Priesthood, 472 p. sb

$15/copy plus $4 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

THE WOLF & THE SHEEP, 1993

ISBN 1-881867-03-X
Add'l printings 2002

Wolves eat sheep. That's what they do.
Sheep try to keep from being eaten. That's what they do. 78 p. sb

$5/copy plus $4 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

IN THE BEGINNING, 1995

ISBN 1-881867-04-8

The Hindu takeover of Western business, politics and religion. 249 p. sb.

$15/copy plus $4 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

Virginia residents add 5% sales tax

HR Books On CD

Now on CD. An entire year - 12 months including ongoing S. African holocaust and unfiltered events of each year. Each 200-300 pages. History, The WORD, wars, heros & traitors. Table of Contents; Index. A mouse touch goes instantly from index to the page. Pictures, graphs. Each year a full-sized book on CD - designed to be small, portable, and shared with kinsmen. (Computer only).

2008 - Massacre Of 1622
2007 - Briar Hedges & Indians
2006 - 2nd Va Cav & Latham's Battery
2005 - Hounds Of Hell
2004 - America Through Chinese Eyes
2003 - Iraq Attack
2002 - Black Sniper
2001 - How To Shoot A Pistol
2000 - Year 2000
1999 - Money At Kelly's Ford
1998 - Death & Dying
1997 - The Feudal System
1996 - *Volksverrad* - The Betrayal
1995 -- Paul Hill's Defense
1994 - Assassins & Thugs
1993 - America's Wars
1992 - Ruby Ridge Murders
1991 - UN On Racial Discrimination
1990 - The Sting
1989 - Food
1988 - Mercury Fillings

$12 for each 12 months. Your own library of **Hoskins Reports** covering our Nation's most critical age.

2008 - Table Of Contents

400 - EMPIRE RELIGION: Religion modifed for the king.....1

401 - ESAU'S EMPIRE: The UN Charter - the supreme law of the land.....21

402 - JACOB'S CHILDREN: In Esau's empire.....41

403 - MASSACRES OF 1622 & 1644:.....61

404 - ALL ARE GUILTY: Bankers, politicians and priests work to keep usury-slavery.....81

405 - SUPERCLASS: We didn't elect them. We can't throw them out. And they are getting more powerful every day.....101

406 - THE COMING STORM: After capturing the Saxon in S. Africa, Russia and Germany now comes the storm.....121

407 - HISTORY CHARTS: Dow downside objectives; bank failures, oil.....141

408 - MONGOLS: A short history. 157

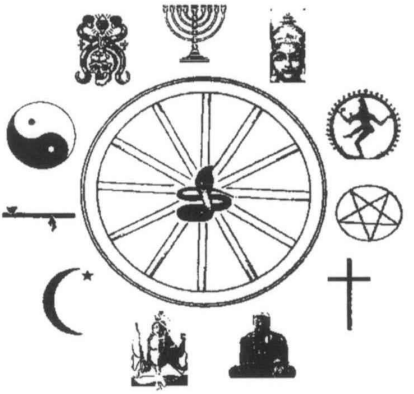
409 - MARKET MELTDOWN: Caused by false priests.....177

410 - KALI'S PRIESTS: Disguised by a mask of Jesus.....197

411 - ABOMINATIONS: Strangers ruling, alien immigration, usury, booms and busts.....217

INDEX 237

Chapter 400



EMPIRE RELIGION

Josephus

Josephus was a remarkable man. He was a priest, soldier, and historian. He was the one who recorded in detail the Roman War against the Judean Revolt in 87 AD, and the siege and storming of Jerusalem.

His description of his own nation's attempt to follow the Law of their God is interesting:

> *"Nor do we delight in merchandise, nor in such a mixture with other men as arises from it ... having a fruitful country for our habitation, we take pains in cultivating that only. Our principle care ... is ... to educate our children well; ... to observe the laws that have been given us ... Since ... there was no occasion offered us ... for intermixing among the Greeks, as they had had for mixing among the Egyptians, by their intercourse of exporting and importing their several goods; as they also mixed with the Phoenicians, who lived by the sea- side, by means of their love of lucre in trade and merchandise." (Flavius Josephus Against Apion*, 1:12)

Books can be written about the above paragraph, but to continue;

Josephus was appointed general of the Galilean region of Judea to prepare for the expected Roman invasion and he found the Galileans were short of oil with which to cook and light their lamps. He recorded a request he sent to his superiors in Jerusalem:

> *"Now I (Josephus) was entrusted with the public affairs there (in Galilee) by the people of Jerusalem ... since they had not oil ... he would provide a sufficient quantity of such oil for them lest they should be forced to make use of oil that came from the Greeks, and thereby transgress their own laws." Life of Flavius Josephus v13, 4J*

The WORD is strict about dealings with strangers:

"If thou has stricken thy hand with a stranger (zûwr - racial alien), thou art snared with the words of thy mouth. Pr. 6:1; "They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21

Chauncey Spencer

Chauncey Spencer, an affable negro, lived in Lynchburg. He was one of the first black pilots trained by the U.S. government to fight our German kinsmen in WWII and is looked upon as a hero and authority on race by Lynchburg's non-white community and their allies. The following was written by James M. Elson in *Lynch's Ferry*, p.9, Fall/Winter, 2003/2004:

> "Undoubtedly the most daring of the Lynchburg flappers were those 'fifteen or twenty white college girls from nearby women's colleges,' mentioned by the late Chauncey Spencer in his autobiography, who 'participated in many excursions across the color line.' In view of the prevailing societal attitudes towards black men with white women, it was a good thing that these adventures went undetected."

Blacks brag about having "snow-bunnies" to impress other blacks, but I grew up here and I never heard of "flappers" crossing the color-line in Lynchburg. *Everyone* knew that racial adultery was risky because the WORD was universally known. Zealots were everywhere.

A stroll through 18th and 19th century cemeteries frequently reveal gravestones bearing the first name of Phinehas.

It was a matter of pride to name a son *Phinehas* in recognition that man's first duty was the enforcement of God's Law. **"It is better to obey God rather than men." Acts**

5:29. The Phinehas story is prominent in Biblical writings and has only relatively recently been banned by the national media and its ecclesiastical fellow-travelers. The rulers of the American empire do not allow the Laws of its captive Saxon nations to be publicized - especially if they conflict with their own edicts.

Following is the story of Jacob-Israel enforcing "prevailing societal attitudes" referred to in the Spencer story:

> *"Israel abode in Shittim, and the people began to commit harlotry with the daughters of Moab. And they ... bowed down to their gods. ... and the anger of the Lord was kindled against Israel. ...*
>
> *"And behold, one of the children of Israel came and brought unto his brethren a Midianitish woman to the sight of Moses ... And when Phinehas ... saw it, he ... took a javelin in his hand; And he went after the man of Israel into the tent, and thrust both of them through ... So the plague was stayed from the children of Israel. And the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, Phinehas ... hath turned my wrath away from the children of Israel ... Wherefore ... I give unto him my covenant of peace; And he shall have it, and his seed after him, even the covenant of an everlasting priesthood, because he was zealous for his God, and made an atonement for the children of Israel." Num 25:1- 13*

Phinehas enforced the Law of Jacob-Israel. Their God also declared who else is required to do the same:

> *"The hands of the witnesses shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterward the hands of all the people." Deut 17:5-7*

According to this now-banned Law of the WORD, if a Christian-Israelite were to see an act of lawlessness, and did

not personally step in to enforce God's Law, the failure was severely punished.

> *"Because thou hast let go out of thy hand a man whom I appointed to utter destruction, therefore thy life shall go for his life, and thy people for his people. I Ki 20:42*

Blackwater Snake

About 70 years ago I was walking beside the Blackwater Creek and I saw a snake under the water lying on the bottom. It looked dead. I knelt down to see better and my "throwing hatchet" slipped out of my belt into the water. I reached down and took my hatchet by the handle and brought it up; the snake was wrapped around the head. It was about a foot and a half long. I looked closer. It wasn't a snake - it was part of someone's intestine.

I was told that the hospital, high on the bluffs, about 500 yards upstream long ago disposed of body parts removed during operations by flushing them into the sewer which led to the creek.

Now Legal

Doctors back then considered abortion to be the most hideous act a doctor could perform. There was jail, scorn, and ostracism awaiting the offender. Abortions weren't performed in hospitals because abortions weren't allowed in hospitals. If they had been, I believe it would be safe to say that the fetus that would have been removed would have been flushed into the Blackwater Creek along with other debris from the operating room. Instead of bringing up a piece of

someone's intestine on my hatchet I might possibly have brought up the body of an unborn infant.

Today, empire edicts have replaced God's Law. Abortions are now legal. They also burn the body parts removed during operations.

Deja Vu

The present act of burning an aborted child as an offering to one's god is in no way different from the very same act condemned by the God of Israel in ancient days:

> *"Thou shalt not let any of thy seed pass through the fire to Molech." Lev 28:21; "Thou has taken thy sons and thy daughters, whom thou hast born unto me, and these hast thou sacrificed ... thou hast slain my children ... to cause them to pass through the fire." Ezek 16:20,21*[1]

Law vs Edict

A few years ago there was a Presbyterian minister named Paul Hill who used every platform he could find to speak against turning unborn children into "burnt offerings". Incensed with people's indifference, he slew an abortionist and his assistant.

He then waited for the state's law enforcement officers to arrive. Put on trial for murder he attempted to use the WORD as a defense. The judge would not allow it, and he was condemned, convicted, and executed in record time.

---

1 *"I will bring evil upon this place ... because they ... burn their sons with fire for burnt offerings." Jer 19:3-5; "They sacrificed their sons and their daughters ... whom they sacrificed unto the idols of Canaan." Ps 61:37,38*

Thus far some 50,000,000 children have become "burnt offerings" to the Gods of the land. This triggers another Law;

> *"If thou wilt not ... do all the words of the law ... ye will be left few in number ... ye shall be plucked from off the land." Deut 58:66*

Already the American birthrate is down to 1.7 children per couple, where 2.1 are required to maintain the *status quo*, and this includes the swarm of children produced by the armies of aliens being assembled in our land.

Remember, it was with the approval of empire-religious leaders that black slaves were sold into the South and South Africa. It was under the approving eye of empire-religious leaders that the great slaughter of WWI and WW2 took place.

It was the shrill cry of empire-priests that urged the West to boycott S. Africa and place its whites under the rule of blacks. Because of their backing, 1 million Afrikaners are today destitute, unemployable and homeless.

The Sep 8, 2007 *Rapport* newspaper writes: "South Africa's 3 million Afrikaners .... are being forced back into the stone-age by the current ANC-regime's laws which bar such 'whites' from the labour market."

"It is no longer unusual to see whites begging, and according to the latest official statistics from 2006, there are 900,000 unemployed 'white' people in South Africa now - all living in total destitution. 380,000 are men and 610,000 are women - who are not only unemployed, but permanently unemployable due to the ANC-regime's blacks-only hiring laws for the entire labour market. South Africa has 4.5m whites of whom 3 million are Afrikaners."[2]

The handful of religious teachers who opposed these blasphemies were almost entirely non-empire and non "wanna-be" priests who remain true to the God of their fathers.

> *"If any provide not for his own, and specially for those of his own house, he hath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel." I Tim 5:8*

Fixing The Blame

To fix the blame for the evils that have befallen our nation we must avoid the words of those who profit from our ills. We must walk the narrow path of the WORD that leads to the truth.

The WORD declares *"The love of money is the root of all evil." I Ti 6:10.*

$10 @ 10% For 100 Years	
yr 1	$10.00
10	23.58
20	61.16
30	158.63
40	411.45
50	1067.19
60	2768.01
70	7179.52
80	18621.82
90	48300.21
100	$125,278.29

Usury *increase* provides a perpetual reservoir of money which is used to buy the media, kings, priests, and millions of willing followers.[3]

Jesus, *"the WORD made flesh"*, returned the WORD to his people, who had long been without it. The WORD immediately clashed with the edicts of the Roman Empire. Empires can't exist when the WORD rules. To prevent being overthrown, kings hire priests to re-interpret God's Laws to agree with the king's laws. It is natural that Jesus would be condemned to death.

2 Source http:// africancrisis .co.za /Article. php? ID=175228

3 USURY: A contract fraudulent in its conception - where a victim is persuaded to repay 11 items when only 10 items exists. Repayment can only be made by negotiating a new contract where an 11th item is borrowed and more collateral is required. A capitol crime under Biblical law. (Ezek 18:13)

Today it is natural to see pictures of Jesus nailed to a cross. There are still those who don't understand that it is the *"WORD made flesh"* - God's Law - that is nailed to the cross.

The WORD tells us who condemned Jesus:

> *"When the chief priests therefore and officers saw him (The WORD made flesh), they cried out, saying Crucify him, crucify him." John 19:6; "Pilate saith unto them, Shall I crucify your King? The chief priests answered, We have no king but Caesar." Joh 19:15*[4]

Catch that again;

> *"The chief priests answered, We have no king but Caesar." Joh 19:15*

The king had done his job well. Those the king had approved to be "chief priests", the ones who taught the people a modified Law which tolerated the foibles of the king, were the ones who proclaimed *"We have no king but Caesar."*

It is the same today. Today's priests do as their predecessors did. They modify the WORD to please the king and teach the people to accept the king's Lawlessness.

Today, those priests having the most success in getting people to accept the king's lawlessness are rewarded with TV access.

The approved priest can stand on a stage before millions, quote a parable minus the Law that would have given it meaning, read "this-week's" canned sermon from teleprompters, spice it with a canned joke or two, ad-lib a few comments, and wait for the money to pour in to help the starving Eskimos

---

4 "The charge on which Jesus was finally condemned was of political sedition (Lk 23:2) ... He did often speak about the 'kingdom of God' as the object of his mission, and such language ... was open to nationalistic interpretation." *New Bible Dictionary*, 2nd Ed, Tyndale, "Jesus Christ, Life & Teaching Of:"

at the North Pole. The sermon will contain no criticism of State Law.

New Jersey can ban the death penalty and there is no outcry from the king's pulpit.[5]

A stranger can run for president of America, and there is no cry of indignation from the king's pulpit.[6]

A Vanishing World

State-priests who are good at their craft, obtain TV exposure and are multi-millionaires. "Wanna-be" *state priests* who haven't the skill to make it are a poor lot.

Here in Lynchburg, I can show you a half a dozen century old churches which once held hundreds, even thousands, which today have less than fifty attending. People who are searching for truth in the WORD find nothing there to help them. They are now leaving state-churches everywhere.

Where do they go? Some go to "circus-churches" for fun - but then leave. The turnover is enormous since ritual, show, music, and antics are what a jazzed-up state-church offers, and that provides no direction for the difficult days ahead.

Others set up home churches, just as their forebears did more than three centuries ago.

---

5 *"Whoso killeth any person, the murderer shall be put to death." Num. 35:29-30 (premeditated murder), "If a man lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death." Lev 20:13; "He that stealeth a man, and selleth him ... he shall surely be put to death." Ex 21:16*

6 LAW:*"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15; "Their nobles shall be of themselves, and their governor shall precede from the midst of them." Jer 30:21*

Conclusion

State-churches exist to modify The WORD so that it does not conflict with the king's edicts.

The WORD has pronounced judgment on state-priests:

> *"Thou shalt be no priest to me: seeing that thou hast forgotten the law of thy God." Hosea 4:6; "To him that knoweth to do good and doeth it not, to him it is sin." Jas 4:17; "Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the LORD? therefore [is] wrath upon thee from before the LORD." 2 Ch 19:2*

The WORD also declared just who it is that God appointed to be his priests; *"Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; Rev 1:5- 6*

That's YOU!

Resolving The Conflict

Taxes are unLawful. The Scripture says that taxes were demanded of Jesus. Jesus obtained tax money, paid them, and continued teaching.

Paul Hill knew the Law. He knew that people were breaking the Law by killing unborn children. He stepped in to correct matters. and the king quickly killed him to stop rebellion to his edicts.

Personally, I choose to obey the king in-so-far as I possibly can. I pay my taxes to asvoid the king's wrath. When people ask what to do about this or that, I quote the WORD:

> *"The wrath of a king [is as] messengers of death: a wise man will pacify it." Pr 16:14*

However, that said, we also remember that the WORD also promises that a new day is coming. Already there are tens of millions of our people who have rejected the king's gods and

long for their nation's return to the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. History records what happened once before when our people refused to be led along the road to their destruction.

> *"So they joined their forces and smote sinful men ... So they recovered the Law out of the hand of the Gentiles and out of the hand of kings." Macc 2:44,48*

==========

LETTERS

LAMSA: "Dear Mr. Hoskins; In HR #399 you quoted the fate of Gog: *"And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will give unto Gog a place there of graves in Israel." Eze 39:11.* The *Lamsas' Translation* says the same but reads better." M.A. - Kansas

> *"Son of man, set your face against China, and against the land of Mongolia, the chief prince of Mesheck and Tubal, and prophesy against him and say, Thus say the Lord God: Behold I am against you, O China, the chief prince of Mesheck and Tubal: I will gather your people together and put a bridle in your jaws and I will bring you forth out of your country, both you and all your army ... Persians, Ethiopians, and Lybians with them ... Gomar and all her army, the house of Togarmah, and the uttermost parts of the north with all their hosts, and many other people who are with you.*
> ...
>
> *"Son of man ... say to China, Thus says the Lord God: On that day when my people Israel shall dwell in tranquillity, ... you shall come up against my people Israel, like a cloud to cover the land; it shall be in the*

latter days, ... my anger shall be consumed in my fury and zeal ...

"... I will give to China a place there for burial in the land of Israel ... and there they shall bury China and all his army." Ezekiel 38 & 39[7]

UNFILTERED NEWS

MORGAN STANLEY: Morgan Stanley, the No. 2 U.S. investment bank, reported a $9.4 billion writedown on Wednesday from bad bets on mortgage-related debt, leading it to take a $5 billion infusion from an arm of the Chinese government. China's Investment Corporation will hold almost 10% percent of the investment bank shares once its investment converts to common shares in 2010.

RKH: *"The stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee very high; and thou shalt come down very low. He shall lend to thee, and thou shalt not lend to him: he shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail." Deut 28:43-44*

INTEREST FREE: Western banks have been working increasingly with Muslim clerics to create a new range of financial products designed for devout Muslims. Under *sharia* law, Muslims are not allowed to receive interest or go into debt. *(WEEKEND*, (Financial Times)

RKH: Watch out, Islam, usury banks are noted for finding ways to make usury look like cotton candy, and finding preachers to bless the creation! Usury is also forbidden in the West - and look at what is going on - all blessed by Christian clerics.

---

7 *Holy Bible*, From the ancient Eastern Test, by George M. Lamsas' Translation From the Aramaic of the Peshitta ©1968

KENNEWICK MAN: Members of Congress are trying to pass a bill to turn the 9,300 year old skeleton of a white man over to American Indians for re-burial before research can be completed. The remains were found in 1996 near Kennewick, Washington and are presently on display at Columbia Basin College in Richland, Wash. *Houston Chronicle*

INTERESTING: Four of the five Roman Catholics on the Supreme Court came to worship at the Cathedral of St. Matthew the Apostle in DC. (*News & Advance*)

RKH: The remaining justices consist of two Jews, an Anglican, and a "protestant".

SELF-PROTECTION: A man by the name of Matthew Murray armed with a semi-automatic rifle, two handguns and 1000 rounds of ammo entered the New Life Church in Colorado Springs, Colorado. He had already killed four people: two at a missionary training center miles away, and two in the church parking lot. There were thousands of people inside the church.

A church member, Jeanne Assam, drew her 9mm pistol and shot him, undoubtedly saving a great number of lives. The media dropped the story when they discovered that a lawfully armed citizen prevented a massacre by using her own pistol.

Most people are probably not aware of the fact that American citizens use a firearm to defend themselves more than 2.4 million times every year. Firearms are used 60 times more often to protect the lives of honest citizens than to take lives. 192,000 self-defense cases are by women defending themselves against sexual assault. In the vast majority of cases

(92%), the mere presence of a firearm helps avert a major crime from occurring. The number of defensive uses is four times the number of crimes reported committed with guns.

In spite of Virginia's "concealed-carry" law, VPI forbade firearms on its campus. An armed student or professor might have prevented the VPI slaughter. *"He that hath no sword, let him sell his garment, and buy one." Luke 22:36.*

HISTORY: In South African history textbooks, there are only four lines about the Anglo-Boer War. It has been wiped away like it never happened. *Citizen* Mar 26, 2007

AMERICAN INDIAN DNA: Anthropologists agree that new DNA evidence has settled the issue that American Indians originally migrated to the Americas from Asia. All the Indians on the North and South American continents have the same genetic mutation, indicating that they are descendants of a single group of Asians. Univ of Michigan researchers came to this conclusion after finding that the mutations occurs only in Asians who live in Siberia and in 29 native groups in Canada, U.S., Central America and S. America. This genetic marker cannot be found in any other part of the world. Further DNA analysis found that the American Indians and Siberians diverged 12,000 years ago. (THE WEEK, p.26, Dec 14, 2007)

BLACK MURDER: Half of all murder victims are black, even though they make up just 12% of the population. Of the 7,421 African-Americans murdered last year, 92% were killed by other blacks. *The Miami Herald*

AIDS: The *Toronto Sun* states that the U.N. has admitted inflating the numbers on AIDS - to raise money more easily.

In Rwanda, for example, the portion of the population infected with HIV is not 11% but 3%.

RKH: So, waiting for AIDS to solve the racial problem is not going to work after all. But, the story worked.

IMUS: As predicted, Imus is back again after being fired for describing the Rutgers Univ women's basketball team as "nappy- headed hos." On bended knees and proving that he is sorry for his conduct, Imus brought with him two black side-kicks.

America is beginning to realize that Esau owns the media. Its talking heads are either Esau with six coats of make-up or are his servants.

ANOTHER NAIL: Rite Aid has begun to sell home DNA paternity tests for $29.99.

RKH: *"Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; Rev 1:5-6; "(A priest) shall take a virgin of his own people to wife." Lev 21:14; "Let the Hebrews marry... virgins... and no... harlot, whose... prostitution of her body, God will not receive... If any one has been espoused... to a virgin, and does not afterward find her so to be, let him... accuse her... if the damsel be convicted, as having been corrupted... let her be stoned, because she did not preserve her virginity till she were lawfully married." Antiquities 4:8:23*

EUROPE'S INVADERS: Aliens rioted in Paris, rampaging, breaking windows, burning cars, and injuring almost 100 policemen. Muslims poured into the streets, throwing Molotov cocktails and attacking police as they did in 2005 when

they rioted for weeks. This time demonstrators used firearms and shot several police officers.

RKH: Expect the spread of Iraq-type violence into Europe. The media-elected European governments are secretly allied with the anti-white invaders.

ICELAND: - was named the most desirable country to live in by the UN Human Development Index. The tiny island nation, frozen and dark most of the year, edged out Norway due to its long life expectancy, high educational levels and comfortable per capita income. *The WEEK*

RKH: No fair! We would run them a close race - except for the aliens in our midst.

BIG BUCKS: The median pay of college presidents has grown 37% in the past 5-years, to $528,105. Johns Hopkins pays its president almost $2 million in salary and benefits. *Financial Times*

SODOMY LEGALIZED: The House passed land- mark legislation banning employment discrimination against homosexuals. The Employment Non-discrimination Act, passed on a 235-184 vote.

WAR COSTS: The actual cost of the wars in Iraq and Afghanistan is $1.6 trillion, about double the administration's funding requests. ... The price tag works out to $20,900 per American family ... The White House dismissed the report as "partisan and political." THE WEEK

WEALTH TRANSFER: Swiss banking giant UBS AG said Monday it will write off a further $10 billion on losses in the U.S. subprime lending market and will raise capital by

selling substantial stakes to Singapore and an unnamed investor in the Middle East. *Google*, 12-11-07

PRISON POPULATION: Statistics for U.S. prison rate show that 68% of prison and jail inmates were members of racial or ethnic minorities. ..." (*Final Call*, 734 W. 79th St, Chicago, Il 60620- 2424.)

RKH: If aliens were judged by their own laws in their own lands most wouldn't be in prison.

LOERIES

Dear HR Kinsmen,

The Loeries had an amazing year at the Loerie Home. We couldn't wish for more!

The generosity of our friends from America has allowed us to accomplish many of our goals - giving the Loeries a real home and a loving family to whom they can always refer to as their own.

THE LOERIES - All Of Them

The following has been accomplished:

* The girl's two bathrooms have been rebuilt into one large bathroom, with two individual showers, a new bath, two wash basins and three separate toilets.

* The boy' bathroom was also upgraded with four individual showers, fitted with benches, towel hooks and four toilets and four basins.

* The interior walls of the entire home were repainted, ceiling bedroom fans fitted (as the children really suffered during our hot summer nights) and new roof lights placed where needed.

NEW LOERIE ARRIVALS

Riaan Myer, Mari Williams,Leigh-Ann De Bruyn, Sean Oberholzer.

We are saying goodbye to four of our Grade 12 students who have successfully completed their school education and now have to take on a new life. It is very hard to let them go. They are true survivors and we know they will do us proud.

Their empty beds will now be filled with children who are also in great need of a home.

The very busy 2007 ended on a high note and school reports reflect the children's determination. We had quite a few achievers, and Loeries did well on the sports field as well.

God continue to bless you all,
Willie Hoffmann, *Loerie Youth Centre Trust*
South Africa

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 401

UN ON RACE

The lead article of the January 2008 *The New Covenant Messenger*[1] states that the UN Treaty and all other treaties are included in the Constitution of the United States.

As proof, they quote Article VI, paragraph 2, of the United States Constitution:

1 *The New Covenant Messenger*, POB 321, Union, KY 41091

> "This Constitution, and the Laws of the United States which shall be made in pursuance thereof; *and all treaties made, or which shall be made, under the authority of the United States, shall be the supreme law of the land, and the judges in every state shall be bound thereby, anything in the Constitution of laws of any state to the contrary notwithstanding."*

The article continues:

> "In 1954, a Senate Report verified the UN Treaty was the Supreme Law of the Land ... The United Nations Treaty the Supreme Law of the United States! 'The charter of the United Nations has become the supreme law of the land and the judges in every state shall be bound thereby, anything in the Constitution, or laws of any state notwithstanding.' Senate Document #87, page 287; 'The Review of the Charter of the United Nations,' January 7, 1954.'"

Realization

Saxon-America is being shaken out of its complacency. Un-Constitutional acts are now commonplace because the Constitution gives equal status to treaties and private contracts made before the Constitution was ratified (see HR #398).

Once again, prior private contracts and treaties between nations have superseded the Constitution of the United States and are now the law of the land.

In obedience to the above, President Eisenhower ordered the soldiers of the 101st Airborne to Little Rock where they bayonetted white parents protesting the integration of their schools.

On Nov 1, 1991, Hoskins Report #206 carried the following article dealing with the UN requirements dealing with race

which, since it is a treaty which has been ratified by Congress, is the law of the land - notwithstanding anything in the Constitution to the contrary.

Chapter 206

U.N. DECLARATION

ON

RACIAL DISCRIMINATION

The U.S. Constitution states that both the Constitution of the United States AND international treaties shall be the law of the land.

The U.S. Government ratified the U.N. charter giving both the UN charter and UN proclamations the power of international treaties - and thus of law.

The UN proclamation on race published by the U.N. Office of Public Information, OPI151-63-27884, in January 1964, outlines what the UN requires of its members.

Text

"*Considering that* ... all human beings are ... entitled to all the rights ... without distinction ... as to race, colour or national origin.

RKH: Different peoples are entitled to THEIR own rights - not the rights of others. This text is certain to violate basic Christian teachings.

"*Considering that* ... all are equal before the law ... .

RKH: Each nation has its own laws. Christian Law pertains to Christians. Different law systems of different nations if enforced at the same time would result in chaos.

"Considering ... the U.N. has condemned ... segregation and discrimination ...

"Considering that any doctrine of racial differentiation ... is scientifically false, morally condemnable, socially unjust and dangerous, and that there is no justification for racial discrimination either in theory or in practice.

RKH: Children can observe racial differences. Evidence establishing racial differences has resulted from scientific experiments. Scientific evidence condemns integration. Discord, disaster, and chaos is the history of societies that integrate.

"Taking into account the other resolutions ... of discrimination.

"Taking into account ... discrimination based on race ... continues to give cause for serious concern.

"Alarmed by the manifestations of racial discrimination ... in the form of ... separation ... as well as by ... dissemination of doctrines of racial superiority ... .

RKH: Proofs of racial differences are so convincing that establishment suppression is needed to prevent them from becoming common knowledge - which would threaten the establishment's very existence.

"Convinced that ... policies based on the prejudice of ... racial hatred ... jeopardizes ... international peace and security

"*Convinced* ... that racial discrimination harms ... those who practice it.

"Convinced further that the building of a world society free from ... racial segregation ... is one of the fundamental objectives of the U.N..

"1. Solemnly affirms ... speedily eliminating racial discrimination throughout the world ...

"2. Solemnly affirms the necessity of adopting national and international measures to that end ...

"3. Proclaims this Declaration:

Article 1

"Discrimination ... on the grounds of race ... shall be condemned ... as an obstacle to ... peaceful relations ... and as a fact capable of disturbing peace and security among peoples.

Article 2

"1. No State ... group or individual shall make any discrimination whatsoever ... on the grounds of race ...[2]

"2. No State shall ... lend its support, through police action ... to any discrimination based on race ...[3]

"3. Special concrete measures shall be taken in appropriate circumstances ... to secure ... rights for different racial groups.[4]

Article 3

"1. Particular efforts shall be made to prevent discrimination based on race ... in the fields of ... religion[5] ... .

"2. Everyone shall have equal access to any place ... without distinction as to race ...[6]

---

2 There is an overwhelming amount of scripture forbidding association with, living with, doing business with, and having intermarriage with strangers.

3 "The Word", the "Word made flesh", and "Israel" are indivisible to Christians and their God. This article requires toleration of "evil". Israel's God has said he will destroy his people for tolerating evil.

4 "Affirmative action," anti-white media, anti-white legislation, Fort Smith Sedition Trials, aid international support to S. Africa's black Communists.

5 "God the Word" of the Christians is the God that forbids racial integration. *Gen 24:3,4, Deut 7:3, Joshua 23:12-13, Hosea 5:7, Neh 13:3, Neh 9:2, Ex 33:16, Lev 20:24, Ezra 10:3, Ex 23:28,33, Deut 28:43, Jubilees 30:6-13,* etc. Article 3 is aimed solely against Christians who follow the Laws of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob.

6 *"When the tabernacle is to be pitched ... the stranger (Heb: zûwr -racial alien) that cometh nigh shall be put to death." Numbers 1:51. "Come out from among them and be ye separate." II Cor 5:14*

Article 4

"All States shall take effective measures ... to rescind laws and regulations which have the effect of ... perpetuating racial discrimination ... [7]

Article 5

"An end shall be put without delay to ... policies of *apartheid*

Article 6

"No discrimination by reason of race ... shall be admitted in the enjoyment ... of ... citizenship rights ... [8]

Article 7

"1. Everyone has the right ... to protection by the State ..."

2. Everyone shall have the right to ... protection against any discrimination ...[9]

---

7 This is believed by many to be the reason for the Canadian, Swedish, French, British, Australian, and German anti-White "anti-hate" laws.

8 *"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord (Israel)." Deut 23:2* (Margin note by the reformers in Geneva Bible 1599). "This was to cause them to live chastely, that their posterity might not be rejected."

9 *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deut 17:15. "Their nobles shall be of themselves, and their governor shall precede from the midst of them.." Jer 30:21. "Thou shalt reign over many nations, but they shall not reign over thee." Deut 15:4*

Article 8

"All effective steps shall be taken immediately in the fields of teaching, education and information, with a view to eliminating racial discrimination ...[10]

Article 9

"1. All propaganda and organizations ... promoting racial discrimination ... shall be severely condemned.[11]

"2. All incitement to or acts ... against any race ... shall be ... punishable under law.[12]

"3. ... all states shall take immediate ... legislative and other measures to ... outlaw organizations which promote ... racial discrimination ...[13]

Article 10

"The U.N. ... shall ... by combining legal and other practical measures, will make possible the abolition of all forms of racial discrimination ...[14]

---

10 This could be the compelling reason for "Black studies", "Politically Correct" studies. *"Read this law before all Israel ... and thy stranger (Heb: gêr - visiting racial kinsman) ... that they may ... do all the words of this law." Deut 31:11-12*

11 This article is the reason for the censorship present now in Canada, Britain, Sweden, France, and Germany. Now, lawsuits and harassment of Christians and Christian groups is taking place all over the West.

12 *"We must obey God rather than men." Acts 5:29. "If ye love me obey my commandments. John 14:15. "Not everyone shall enter into the kingdom of heaven but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven." Matt 7:21.* Reading the Word must be banned to comply with this statute.

13 Christian gatherings obeying the Word must be banned to comply with this statute.

14 The "policing map" of the U.S. and other lands by troops foreign to them has already been published and is available from patriotic groups.

Article 11

"Every State shall promote ... fundamental freedoms in accordance with the Charter of the United Nations.[15]

LEGISLATION

To enforce Article 9, Section 2 of the above, which is by treaty "the law of the land", Congress recently passed "anti-terrorist" legislation criminalizing writings that may incite terrorist activities. The bill has been sent to the Senate for confirmation - which is expected shortly.

When enacted into law - Christians can expect to be forbidden to copy from the WORD such things as *"Hate those that hate thee ... with a perfect hatred"*, and, by law we will be forced to *tolerate* those who blaspheme against God.

Apocrypha

All these things have been done in the past and are recorded in the *Apocrypha* - a collection of books banished from the KJ Bible in the 1830s, as near as I can learn; the same time that those who are not Isreal began using their media monopoly to proclaim that they are Israel.

The banished Apocrypha is Israel's history from the time of Israel's captivity until the return of the WORD made flesh. Without the Apocrypha, one remains ignorant of the great victories Israel won over their oppressors and the methods they used to do so after their return from captivity.[16]

The Apocrypha also tells how our fathers went from captivity into a far land where we became known as Isaac's

---

15 Only the nations of the West are required to comply. An alien world which hates Christ now sits in judgment over His people in the UN.

16 ***Apocrypha***, $15, VPC, POB 997, Lynchburg, Virginia 24505

sons, Saccsons - Saxons, while others returned to Judea. The book of the "Maccabees" contained in the Apocrypha, in my opinion, is the age we are now entering.

Conclusion

During the days of the Maccabees, the Greek gernerals ruled the land, burned the scriptures, and punished those who would not worship the new Gods.

Most of today's priests no longer teach the Laws, Statutes and Judgments of the WORD. In the place of the 10 Commandments of the Covenant they teach *"civil religion"* - the religion of those who worship the state. These false watchmen find no fault with the capital crime of "usury" - which multiplies debt - which Esau uses to buy the media which they use to enslave minds. These enslaved minds are then taught to elect Esau's agents to be their kings - kings who open our borders to more aliens.

We've read the UN Declaration and we've read The WORD.

The heathen have raged before. But, there is but one God!

OPINION

The Democrats appear to have selected two candidates. The WORD is Our guide:

> *"As for my people, children are their oppressors, and women rule over them." Isaiah 3:12*

For the other the WORD says;

> *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deut 17:15*

The WORD is clear:

"Enter ye in at the strait gate, for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be that go in thereat." Matt 7:13

LETTER FROM S. AFRICA

Dear Mr. & Mrs Hoskins: A big "thank-you" for the wonderful donation from your subscribers who care for our poor white children. Betzy was delighted and deeply thankful.

Five students wrote their matric and three little ones came in - two brothers 6 and 7 and a girl of 10. It will take a lot to adapt. Betzy has the experience and one look at their happy faces tells the story. They are not in an institution but individuals - each with his own needs.

On the other side of town is a black home to whom the Hollanders send millions. It's chaos. They hardly attend school, learn no manners or study anything useful. They were recently on TV.

The term of President Mbeki is nearing its end and there is much infighting. The new black leader is Jacob Zuma, a Zulu. He must have good speech writers as he only attended grade four out of 12. There are not many Xhosas, but lots of Zulus. In 1994, a number of Zulu chiefs were killed - and Zulus have long memories. We suspect that Zuma may be anti-Xhosa in addition to being anti-white. Regardless, he is an out and out communist.

A Catholic order called Jesuits is being accused of involvement in southern Africa politics. Machel, the leader of Zambia and Mugabe, the leader of Zimbabwe are both Catholics. A photo on the front page of the *Argus* showed Mandela receiving communion from the Roman Catholic Archbishop, Lawrence Henry. So, I suppose he is one also. In any event,

the blacks have reduced Zimbabwe so that it looks like the ancient Zimbabwe ruins and all the blacks are outspoken in their hatred of whites. Often, when murders of young whites take place, nothing is taken; they are just taken out and shot.

It is difficult for the world to understand our plight since the media has blacked out our existence. Whites are used to having their own farms. White traitors among us, aided by outsiders, saw their chance to get rich. They helped black rebels overthrow our government, and in return for large bribes the new black rulers are selling our industry and land for next to nothing to these same traitors and foreign countries. We are being reduced to being penniless serfs in our own land. As we see things, the time is not far away that to survive we will need every hand and without God there is no chance.

Willie Marias, the HNP leader (Heritage National Party), died on the 27th Dec from a heart attack. In spite of my disagreeing with the liberal direction he was taking the paper, I continued to subscribe to *die Afrikaner* since it is one of the few Afrikaner papers still being printed.

Koos Venter was the young man chosen last year as chairman of the small group that broke away from the HNP for the same reasons. I hope we will hear more of him.

We are going through a huge mess. Remember how they closed all the power stations and sold them as scrap to China? The Chinese must be enjoying the present situation - we are having daily electrical brown-outs and black-outs. The effect on factories and businesses is terrible. Electrical shortages have caused many gold mines to stop operation except for using their water pumps. This has caused a gold shortage and the world price of gold to rise to new highs.

In spite of the electrical shortages here, S. Africa still supplies Zimbabwe with electricity which Mugabe re-sells to South West Africa.

China is moving into Africa. They own the copper mines in Zambia. The black workers wanted to strike and were firmly told to go back to work.

Basic commodities are not available - like bread which forms the staple diet for many. Gas, stoves, fridges and lamps are most expensive.

The Pretoria trains could not run so the blacks burnt the lot. Who will ever understand a black's mind.

The last few days we have had large amounts of rain. The dams are filling up, but I don't know how it will affect the crops. Milk is still in short supply.

With our best wishes, K.J.

LYNCHBURG' MAYOR SENTENCED

On December 8, 2005, *The News & Advance* announced that Lynchburg's black Mayor Carl Hutcherson, pastor of Trinity United Methodist Church and owner of a funeral home business, was indicted by a grand jury on charges of social security fraud - receiving a disabled person's SS payments and using the money to buy himself a TV and stereo, make payment to another, and purchase life insurance on the disabled person - payable to himself; Another count of SS fraud where he received a second person's SS and used it for himself, to pay for a fundraising dinner, make contributions to his church, to buy postage stamps for himself and pay for cable TV for himself; That he stole money from his church's Trinity New Life Development Corp. and used it to pay the IRS; That he submitted forged documents to the Centra

Health Foundation soliciting money; That as a member of the Board of Directors of Bank of the James provided a fraudulent letter to the bank; that he made a false statement in January 2005 in an FBI investigation; that he provided the federal grand jury with fraudulent minutes of a directors' meeting and cash receipts, and, obstruction of justice. If convicted on all seven counts, Hutcherson could expect up to 105 years in prison and $2.5 million in fines.

Hoskins Report expressed skepticism that the establishment would punish one of their own in such a manner. The 2005 indictment was made with a quarter page picture of Hutcherson and reams of copy.

The final sentence was reported in January 2008, three years later. There was a very small front page picture, a couple of inches of copy, followed by a few more inches of copy buried on p.A5. In the brief article it was revealed that U.S. District Court Judge James Turk sentenced Hutcherson to six months house arrest, three years probation, 200 hours of community service and $15,000 in fines and restitution.

Now that Hutcherson will have soon paid his debt to society, including having his wrist slapped, and learned his lesson, it is not unreasonable to assume that the Democratic/Republican Party might run him for mayor once again.

The pulpits were silent when Hutcherson was indicted. They remain silent.

Non-Genetically Modified SEEDS

Henry Kissinger said that a country is controlled by controlling its food.

America is now fed with genetically modified seeds. The seeds used today produce a bountiful crop but they don't reproduce. The seeds that come from genetically-modified plants are sterile.

If people should suddenly have to reactivate farms or plant WWII type "victory gardens" - most would starve. They have no seed to plant.

In 1988, HR asked readers to send the names of companies where seeds might be purchased. A list of about 20 names resulted which were passed on to you. Today, HR repeats the request - we need the names and addresses of companies that sell seeds that are NOT genetically modified.

Food is a weapon. Non-genetically-modified seeds in the hands of patriots may turn out to be their salvation.

LETTERS

"Dear Brother Hoskins; Your 'Vigilantes of Christian-dom' was the first book I ever read concerning True Christi-anity (about 2 1/2 years ago) and I've never been the same since. My life has changed dramatically and I've studied Yah's Word in earnest. I love our God more than I can express and I'm thankful to be one of His children." H.C. - prisoner Texas

---

TEACHER PASSES: "Dear Mr. H.; Warren P. Beghtel has passed at the age of 77. This elder taught me truth to many in prison. He was a true Christian teacher." C.J. prisoner Missouri

LETTERS FROM - 1988

1988 HR - SOVIET INTENTIONS: The Communists killed millions in the Soviet Union. They murdered the entire upper and middle classes of the nation - millions! Every family in the USSR has a martyred member.

A free Russia should be eager to bring to trial the thousands of murderers who are responsible and still walk the streets. When Russia's new government tries and executes these criminals wholesale - then one can believe that the present new government isn't the old communist government with a new name and a smiling face.

1988 - FRANCE BETRAYED "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I am a White French Algerian colonial refugee living in France. My people colonized vacant N. African land, planted orchards, and made the land bloom. DeGaulle gave our land to the Arabs. This land, neglected by the Arabs, is again returning to the desert.

"After reading your *VC* I understand why. DeGaulle was like your J. Lindsay Almond of Virginia, Smith of Rhodesia, deKlerk of S. Africa, Reagan or Bush of America.

Eisenhower, an American Lt. Col. with no combat experience, was appointed by your Roosevelt over 40 senior officers to command the Allied forces in Europe. In turn he chose and gave recognition to DeGaulle. This American recognition made DeGaulle France's leader. In return, DeGaulle gave away French Indo-China and North Africa. He did what he was chosen to do. Eisenhower was chosen to give away E. Europe to the Soviets, which is why he stopped the American armies. The Establishment chooses obedient servants.

Strangers have flooded into France. The enemy, once in Algeria and Indo-China, now occupy the streets of Paris. There are more Moslem births in France than French-Christian births. Traitors have cast down our defenses. France, the home of the Crusaders, has been invaded and occupied by its foes.'" A. Y. - France

---

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: The Scottish Regiments of the British army touring the U.S. no longer include the *Black Watch.* Why?" D. McD. - N. Carolina

ED: The *Black Watch* was originally recruited from Scots loyal to the English government ("German George" married to a Scot) who opposed Bonnie Prince Charlie. The regiment was used to oppress other Scots who wished to secede. Today's Scots are nationalistic, and refuse to serve in that regiment. It is now recruited in England and is manned almost entirely by Englishmen. I was told that the last time they were in Virginia the hotel where the *Black Watch* and Seaforths were staying was forced to call the police on several occasions to break up fighting between the two regiments. They fought in the restaurant, hotel corridors, and stairwells, on the streets and before and after public appearances. The Queen is even said to have issued a personal appeal for harmony. Evidently it wasn't enough. Frankly, can you imagine a fiery-eyed Scottish mother wanting her son to serve in the *Black Watch?*

1988 - CORAL RIDGE MINISTRIES: "Dear Dick: "I wrote Dr. Kennedy's *Coral Ridge Ministries* and questioned the fact that the Black nominee to the supreme court is married to a White woman. Here is the answer I received. (ED: The inserts are the editor's.)

'Dear J. C.: "Thank you for your interest and support of Dr. Kennedy and Coral Ridge Ministries. ...

'Regardless of the color of the person's skin, they have been made in the image of God and belong to the human race (Genesis 1:25-28).[17] People of different skin color are permitted to marry without committing any sin.[18] However, it is important that they both have faith in Christ,[19] since it is a sin for a believer and an unbeliever to marry.[20]

"Realistically, such couple needs to consider the sinful prejudice in society against marriage between people of different skin colors. They need to make certain that they are

17 MAN: Heb: Adam - "to show blood(in the face), ie: to flush or turn rosy: - be (dyed, made) red(ruddy). *Strong's Concordance. "God said let us make man in our image. So God created man in his own image." Gen 1:26-27.* Not everyone was made in God's image - only MAN was made in God's image.

18 This is correct as long as the skin colors referred to are shades of man's "blush red" color. Otherwise; *"Woe to them that call evil good, and good evil." Isaiah 5:20*

19 Faith in God requires love. *"If ye love me obey my commandments." John 14:15.* The commandments to obey in this case are the ones forbidding interracial marriage.

20 The devil is a believer. It is not all right for a believing woman to marry the believing devil. One must not marry outside God's Law.

willing ... to face such irrational and abominable hatred by prejudiced individuals.[21]

"We ask you to remember us in your prayers as we proclaim the Gospel of Jesus Christ through television and radio. Sincerely, Rev. Ian S. McSevney, assistant to Dr. Kennedy."

ED: To be fair, if an electronic ministry came out against racial intermarriage, how long do you think they would stay on prime time? Of course, if the reason their media masters allow them prime time is to dispense this nonsense, they run the risk of God's curse: *"Woe to them ... that justify the wicked for reward." Isaiah 5:22-23*

1988 - Dear Mr. Hoskins: What is Voodoo?" M. C. - S. Carolina

ED: The *Encylopedia Britannica*, 14th Ed., Vol 23, Voodoo, p254 states: "The name given to certain magical practices, superstitions, and secret rites prevalent among the negroes of the W. Indies, notably in the republic of Haiti ...

---

21 The "bigot", those who live "by-God", or "by God's commands", will heed the following: *"Thou shalt not take a wife ... of the Canaanites ... but thou shall go ... to my kindred, and take a wife." Gen 24:3,4. "Neither shalt thou make marriages with them: thy daughter thou shalt not give unto his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take unto thy son." Deu 7:3. "If ye do in any wise go back and cleave unto the remnant of these nations, even these that remain among you, and shall make marriages with them, and go in unto them and they unto you: know for a certainty ... that they shall be snares and traps unto you, and scourges in your sides and thorns in your eyes, until ye perish off from this good land which the Lord your God has given you." Joshua 23:12- 13. "They have dealt treacherously against the Lord: for they have begotten strange (2114 zûwr - racial alien) children." Hosea 5:7. "Now it came to pass, when they had heard the law, that they separated from Israel all the mixed (mongrel) multitude." Neh 13:3. "And the seed of Israel separated themselves from all strangers." Neh 9:2. "So shall we be separated, I and all of Thy people, from all the people that are upon the face of the earth." Ex 33:16. "I am the Lord your God, which have separated you from other people." Lev 20:24. "Therefore let us make a covenant (an agreement) with our God to put away all the wives, and such as are born of them." Ezra 10:3. "Drive them out before thee. ... They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." Ex 23:28,33*

obscene rites involving the use of human blood, preferably that of a white child, were considered features of this religion."

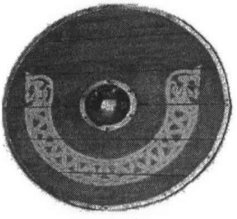
In the past, my family has had painful and expensive dealings with practitioners of Voodoo. I would advise approaching practitioners with utmost care. Law officers who value their lives: do not enter a room recently vacated by a priest without wearing a gas mask. It may be a question of life and death. Do not treat Voodoo practices casually. Stay away, or view them from a safe(?) distance. Blacks are very susceptible, and I believe that any Black, educated or ignorant, can be made to do the will of a Voodoo priest. Either that or forfeit his life.

1988 - GOD IS DEAD: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: *"The Word is God.* Cults which claim to be Christian who also say that the Law is done away, are really saying that the *Word* is done away and that God is dead." A. H. - Canada

LOERIES; Jean Pierre & Mari (twins) - 17; Wayne -16

Back to Table of Contents

JACOB'S CHILDREN In ESAU'S EMPIRE



Goths

"When Athanaric was negotiating a peace settlement with Valens in 369 AD, the emperor addressed him as king. To this the Gothic prince replied that he preferred the title judge, since the judge embodied wisdom, the king only power. ... monarchic kingship did not exist among the Goths." *History of the Goths*, Herwig Wolfram, p. 94, Univ Cal Press, Berkley, ©1988[1]

The Saxon has known both the Self-Sufficient-Farm - and the opposite extreme - the Empire. The Empire always brings death. There is a reason.

1 "The ten tribes of Israel took the name Gauthei, which means The People of God. The name Gauthei was later changed to Goth." *Abraham Ortels, 1527-1598*

The Self-Sufficient Farm

I was fortunate to have lived at the end of America's Self-Sufficient-Farm era (SSF) and can compare its life with life today. A Self-Sufficient-Farm is a business that gives employment and sustenance to its owner and others under his protection.

In its ideal state, it produces everything it needs. It has the freedom to make good decisions that benefit, or bad decisions that harm. This is a freedom unknown today. The freedom was such that not even the "state", the Empire incubator, could put a road across a SSF without its owner's permission - a permission often denied.

The Empire

Empires grow from the desire of a few to take tribute from the many.

> **"The love of money is the root of all evil." I Tim 6:10**

A land of self-sufficient-farms, by its nature, has many rulers; an empire has one. This one ruler, with his supporters, form the ruling clique. This ruling clique creates a government apparatus to keep themselves in power and to ensure that the flow of tribute is not interrupted.

The Emperor's enemies are "separatists" - religious, political or economic - those who wish to pull away from Empire control. His greatest enemy is the Self-Sufficient-Farm - whose owner is independent since he can feed himself, arm himself, and has all the powers of an emperor except they are confined to the land he cultivates. The one superior power he recognizes is the Law system given him by his God. But, as

long as the SSF exists the emperor can never be sure that it won't become the focal point of rebellion against himself.

Before an Empire can exercise its full power and feel safe, the independent farm system must be merged with others and placed under control of the agencies of the state or a state-approved corporation controlled by an ally. Former owners of these mini-empire farms are now state subjects and provide tribute to the state.

History books list many Empires - and with the exception of the one existing today - all have self-destructed.

My Father

My father's grandfather was a doctor who lived on a Self-Sufficient-Farm. Reconstruction taxes forced him to sell. The Chesapeake Corporation now owns his land.

Since farms had become unprofitable, his son operated several country stores. Chain stores opened in nearby towns and undersold country stores. Empty country stores dot the countryside.

My father used the last of the family money and went to school and became a doctor. It distressed him to see a patient with a condition that he could not help. He went back to medical school to learn new things. In time he accumulated four specialities; "Eye-Ear- Nose-Throat", "Internal Medicine"; "Surgery"; and "Urology". He practiced all four specialities at the same time - something not done today. Other doctors sent their patients to him to be diagnosed. I suppose you might say that he was a one-man clinic. He always felt that there was much more to learn.

SSF Life

Going back to medical school took time. Dad would go to school in Baltimore with mother for a year or two, and my two sisters and I lived with my Mother's parents on the Kelly farm near Culpeper.

It was during the depression. Lots of people lived in the Kelly's big white frame house on the other side of Mountain Run. Kinsmen and hard-up friends were welcomed, given a bed, a place at the table, and assigned a job. Money was scarce, but there was work for everyone. Even I was important, and I was seven years old.

An Important 7-Year Old

My job was to be first up in the morning. I dressed and went down to the kitchen and stirred up the coals in the big iron stove and threw in kindling. When it caught I threw coal on top. Then, I lit a "spill" from the fire and took it to the hot-water heater; cut on the gas and "WHOOMP!" - fire blazed up in the middle of the water coils. It was scary.[2]

With both the stove and hot-water heater burning, the kitchen quickly warmed and I had to leave while the women came down where it was warm to dress. Or, they could take turns taking a bath in my hot water.

Next, Aunt Lucy fixed me something to eat. Behind the barn was the water pump. Richard pumped water for the cows in the morning, and I had to do it after school. I hated pumping water. One thirsty cow could drink all the water and I had to keep pumping and pumping. Woe unto me if the cows found

2 A spill is a long tightly rolled page from a newspaper. You light one end from fire in the stove and turn and then light the heater without getting close enough to be burned. They were used also to start fires in fireplaces.

an empty water trough and complained loudly enough for Granddaddy to hear.

I also fed the chickens and took them water, collected the eggs, and helped Richard slop the pigs in the afternoon. I brought in kindling for the sitting-room fireplace.

School was two miles away and I took the short-cut across the meadow - keeping an eye out for the bull. I crossed Mountain Run on the state-built wire foot-bridge.

School was hard. I could spell "Dick" fine, but they made me learn "Richard", and that had too many letters. One day for "show and tell" I brought a moccasin in a jar. I had holes in the top so it could breath. The teacher took the jar out of the bag, screamed, dropped and broke the jar, and the whole school was in an uproar. A snake was loose! Everybody was running around. I put the snake back in the bag and turned him loose in the yard of a lady across the street. I thought she wouldn't mind. They eat mice and things. She did mind. But, that's another story. Try explaining all this to your Grandmother when you get home. She knew all about it. Culpeper was a small place.

Then, there was hog killing time. It took all day grinding sausage and cutting, seasoning and wrapping hams. Then I helped milk the cows when Richard was sick. I could help harness and handle horses and I could drive them when standing behind on a sod-buster. I helped gather corn and I played inside the corn-stacks, and in the barn and storage sheds with my buddies who lived on the next hill. I could ride a mean pony bareback; and Richard let me drive the truck when Granddaddy wasn't around. Life was great!

There was almost no market for farm produce and taxes had to be paid. Grandaddy also found it hard to make a living on the farm so he opened a furniture store in town. He also

bought and sold houses and land. Grandmother sewed things. She also supervised the house and raised chickens. She bought hundreds of baby chicks, raised them; the hens produced eggs, the roosters provided meals. She sold some of them and always had money when you needed it. When I had done a hard job especially well she gave me a rooster. I took it to Triplet's Mill and sold it for 50¢. A movie cost 10¢ and popcorn 5¢ and I had 35¢ left over for the rest of the month.

My great-uncle Roy Hume was old. He had been in the gold-rush out West. He was in charge of the vegetable garden and got me to help hoe the weeds when he could catch me. We had more than enough food to feed the family, their spouses, all the children and all their friends, visiting kinsmen, overnight guests and hard-up friends.

Aunt Lucy was in charge of meals. Uncle Gordon, Aunt Maude's husband, died. She taught school and helped with linens and coached the children with their lessons when she got home; Uncle Thompson ran an appliance business in town and helped Richard the hired hand when he came home. Uncle Alex ran Granddaddy's furniture store with granddaddy. At least 15 sat down to the supper table just any time and sometimes twice that many. Everyone had "news" so everyone wanted to be at the table to hear it and no one wanted to leave.

Real often the table topic was "Reconstruction" which was the start of hard-times - when "Yankees" came. They were around a long time and did whatever they liked - sometimes they burned people's houses down. Whenever Mosby derailed a train, they burned houses for ten miles around. As late as the 1930s there were places where you could go for miles and there were no houses, barns or anything.

The grownups were always talking about taxes. People couldn't raise enough on their farms to pay the taxes needed to pay the debt accumulated during Reconstruction when the black legislature was put in power in Richmond. The blacks paid themselves humongous salaries, bought houses, had lavish parties, and paid double for railroads that went nowhere. A lot of our people moved out West. Things were bad there, too. Their letters were read at the supper table.

Granddaddy was quiet - but everyone knew Dick Kelly. Local people came to the house for him to judge their disputes. They sat quietly in rocking chairs talking on the front porch. Dick Kelly's decision settled the matter. This was the same Dick Kelly, who with his brother Alex, had that run-in with the Texas Rangers in Tyler, Texas that I told you about.

The Kelly house seemed typical, at least it was the same as the other farms I visited. There were some that had more activities and more people and some less. I learned words and meanings that don't even exist today. I learned what a "grass widow" was - a woman whose husband had "turned her out to graze". I didn't know what that meant. But, then again I never heard of an actual case of divorce, not in the entire county. I knew what "suicide" was. A boy of 18 hanged himself 60 years before in a red shed behind a white house in town. I walked past that shed every day going to school. I told other boys that I was going to look inside one day, but I never did.

I'm telling you all this so that you will have an idea what it must have been like living in the last of the Self-Sufficient-Farm system. Everyone took care of everyone else and there was plenty to eat. Those who had anything at all seemed to

have more than enough. There was a lot of work, but no one complained. Everyone worked. That's what people did.

Ongoing War

I was a kid and didn't know, but the entire country was being changed from the Self-Sufficient-Farm-System into an Empire.

To prepare the way, America's Empire builders engaged in wholesale slaughter. James Webb, author of *Born Fighting* is quoted by Thomas DiLorenzo in *Lincoln Unmasked,* p.174 as saying:

> "It is impossible to believe that (Southern) men would have continued to fight against unnatural odds and take casualties beyond the level of virtually any other modern army (70% casualties with 25% dead) - Something deep was motivating them."

One of these casualties had been one of Mosby's men. He came into Grandaddy's store and asked to borrow a knife. He rolled up his pant leg and there was a big knot in his knee. He made a quick cut and a .36 cal pistol ball popped out onto the desk. He had been shot in the side during the War and it had worked down to his knee. It stayed in the cash register drawer for a long time. I don't know what happened to it.

Black Reconstruction government introduced more debt than the war had cost. This debt caused ongoing taxes to be so high they couldn't have been paid even in good times before The War.

Carpetbagger Corporations bought millions of acres of deserted farmland at tax sales for almost nothing. A lot of what they bought was privatized to helpful politicians and others.[3]

Destroying the SSF

When Daddy came back home to Lynchburg from school I left Granddaddy's farm. It wasn't long after that Granddaddy shut down his farm operation. It was too expensive. Everyone else seemed to be doing the same. The chickens were gone, cows gone, corn fields gone, workshops and barns - all gone. Deserted country churches dotted the hillsides. People moved to nearby towns and got better paying jobs working in factories owned by cartel corporations.

This started the time when people began watching what they said or did if they were going to keep their jobs and feed their families. Empire results in "dumbing down" people who aren't really dumb.

This background is the reason I tried to learn why my country has been turned into a land of deserted farms and deserted country churches into mushrooming cities where people live from paycheck to paycheck.

How was it possible that in the 1850s the North was in the grips of an economic depression starting with the failure of the Life Insurance Company of Pennsylvania - people were going hungry - while Virginia was in one of its greatest periods of prosperity. It was in the midst of a building boom, there was little indebtedness and practically everyone had plenty to eat. It wasn't until April 28, 1965 that I discovered The WORD. From the WORD I discovered The LAW: From the LAW I discovered what had happened to my people.

---

3 Empires fight wars so that the loser's wealth can be "privatized".

Old History

The law says:

"The borrower is slave to the lender." Prov. 22:7

America's Southland was virtually debt-free but became borrowers and slaves overnight. We look back and see that our people have gone through the same sort of thing before - and survived.

The Goth nation was split into two parts - Visigoths and Ostrogoths. The Goths were settled and farming north of the Black Sea when suddenly half of them were overrun by a massive invasion of Huns. The captives were allowed to live provided they paid tribute to the Huns and serve in their armies (same as today). These slave Goths were "Ostrogoths".

The other half fled. *They learned the Hun method of war* and became a nation on the move - their self- sufficient farms faded into the past. These Goths were known as Visigoths. With the Huns behind them, they were pushed into the Roman Empire. Without a king but with excellent leaders, they destroyed the Roman army sent to expel them, killing the emperor and most of his men.

While the Ostrogoths served the Huns until Attila was killed by a captive daughter of a German chief, the Visigoths continued on and conquered and settled France, Italy and Spain. Once there, they again divided the land and established their Self-Sufficient- Farms like those that they had abandoned in the Crimea. Each man was again king with his own land to rule.[4]

Fate Of Rome

A man having a Self-Sufficient-Farm may destroy himself and his family inadvertently - and it will scarcely be noticed by the rest of the nation.

With an Empire it is different; the emperor, the final arbiter of right and wrong for everyone in his empire, in time will make a fatal mistake. When he does, not IF, but when - his empire will come crashing down.

Babylon left a water-gate undefended, the enemy entered its "impregnable" defenses and Babylon fell.

Rome died a bit at a time. Its emperor granted a food monopoly based in Egypt. Pirates destroyed the grain ships - much of Rome starved. Rome taxed its citizens. Romans saved money for taxes and stopped having children. Rome's water came by aqueduct from distant mountains. German warriors broke the aqueducts and the population of the City of Rome dropped from 1 million to 10,000 in one year.

Today

Esau has stealthily invaded our lands. "Esau's Cloak" blinds our eyes and minds. His agents in pulpit, political office, and business have collaborated to make us accept the debt of country, states, and cities. Our homes and possessions are collateral. Bankruptcy and prison await non-payment or defiance. Esau has arranged things so the Law is not taught. Without knowledge there can be no obedience. Without

---

4 *"All the earth is mine." Ex 19:5; "As the LORD commanded Moses, so the children of Israel did, and they divided the land." Jos 14:5; "Joshua divided the whole land by lots to Israel for an inheritance, as the Lord had commanded him." Jasher 90:19; "The land shall be divided for an inheritance ... the land shall be divided by lot." Num 26:53- 55*

obedience there can be no hope. Esau knows the law. He knows:

"The borrower is slave to the lender." Prov. 22:7

He has attached "usury" to this debt, and made us responsible for both. He can do this with impunity since his collaborators will not teach that endebtedness is slavery and "usury" is a capital crime.[5]

While this is taking place, we are awakening to find tens of millions of hostile strangers in our land. Our taxes are no longer enough. Esau's fraudulent money system is fractured - which in time may place food beyond reach. In brief, Jacob's debts could vanish overnight when Esau's usury system self-destructs.[6]

Picture a day when the sons of Goths and Vikings stand naked, hungry, having nothing more to lose, they will realize what Esau and his collabarators have done to them and they are angry - very angry; And having the LAW in their hearts and nothing more to lose they will know exactly what to do to bring God's Kingdom to earth.

5 *"Hath given forth upon usury ... he shall surely die." Ezek 18:13*

6 USURY: Usury is lending 10 units when only 10 units of the thing lent is in existence - while requring the repayment of 11 of those units, or forfeture of assets. Given time, *Usury* logically results in ALL property in time falling into the hands of one usurer with all other usurers being his agents. Ezek 18:13; Deu 23:20

SEEDS

Climate, political, and monetary changes point to an increasing possibility of food shortages. In 1988, I asked for the names of Seed Companies and received more than I could print. I asked HR readers to share their lists of companies selling non-genetically modified seed and received the following:

Abundant Life Seeds
POB 279, Cottage Grove, Oregon 97424-0010 (541-767-9606) fax 866-514-7333

Baker Creek Heirloom Seed Co
2278 Baker Creek Road, Mansfield, MO 65704
1-866-OLDSEED or 1-866-653-7333.

Bountiful Gardens
18001 Shafer Ranch Rd, Willits, CA 95490-9626
707-459-6410.

Climson Sage Nursery
POB 337, Colton, OR 97017
503-824-4721
Medicinal "traditional healing plants", Plants only - no seed.

Eden Organic Nursery Services, Inc
"E.O.N.S., Inc.", POB 4604 Hallaudale, FL 3308
954-455-0229
28 p. in 2002 cat. Has tobacco varieties, herbs, usual vegetables. Almost all non-hybrid.

Garden Medicinals & Culinaries
POB 320, Earlysville, VA 22936
804-964-9113

27 p. in 2002 cat. Seeds of medicinal & culinary herbs. No garden seed.

Green Haven
8225 Wessels Rd, Anoca, NY 14809
1-800-582-0952

Gulney's
POB 4178, Greendale, IN 47025
513-354-1491
50% non-hybrid

Heirloom Acre Seeds
2529 Cty. Rd 338, New Bloomfield,MO 65063
573-491-3001
heirloomacresseeds.com

Henry Fields
POB 397, Aurora, IN 47001
513-354-1494
50% non-hybrids

Horizon Herbs
POB 69, Williams, OR 97544
541-846-6704
Seeds & roots Medicinal Plants; All non-hybrid. No gar den seed.

Hudson Seeds
Box 337, La Honda, CA 94020-0337
Hudsonseeds.net

Pinetree Garden Seeds
POB 300, N. Gloucester, ME 04260
207-926-3400
151 p. 2008 catalog, Only 34 p. of seed for garden. Appox 35-40% hybrids.

Richters
357 Highway 47, Goodwood, Ontario LOC IAO
Canada
1-905-640-5577
Herbs, seeds & plants. No garden seed.

Seed Savers Exchange
3094 N. Winn Road Decorah, IA 52101
563-382-5990)
"Garden Seed Inventory": Comprehensive inventory of 274 mail-order seed catalogs in the US and Canada with descriptions of 8,494 non-hybrid vegetables and compa nies offering each variety. $26 plus 10% p&h,

Seeds Of Change
BOX 15700, Santa Fe, NM 97592-1500
888-762-7333
88 p. 2006 cat. 100% certified organic seed - no hybrids.

R.H. Shumway's
334 W. Stroud St, Ste. 1, Randolph, WI 53956-1274
800-342-9461
64 p. catalog (2007), Lots of old-time varieties - Some hybrids.

Territorial Seed Co
Box 158, Cottage Grove, OR 97424 (w.territrialseed.com)
800-626-0866, 159 p. interesting catalog. Mostly open-pollinated seed. Some hybrids.

Southern Exposure Seed Exchange
POB 460, Mineral, VA 23117
540-994-9480
78 p. 2008 cat. Lots of usual varieties. Almost 100% non-hybrid.

Vermont Bean Seed Co
334 W. Stroud St., Randolph, WI 53956
800-349-1071

Same address as Shuways. Has 50% non-hybrids.

My thanks to those who took their time to send me the above addresses.

Food As A Weapon

Russian armies retreating before Napoleon burned their own farmlands. French soldiers went hungry and then starved.

During the War Between the States, Lincoln stopped prisoner exchange so that the South would have to feed tens of thousands of Union prisoners. Areas of the South were burned to punish the inhabitants. Some farms were even sown with salt. Rail fences that kept livestock from ruining gardens were burned. Union armies often lived off the land. The economy was ruined and post-war taxes passed by occupation governments forced cheap land sales.

In the Boer War, British armies invaded S. Africa and burned Boer farms, slaughtered livestock, and imprisoned women and children in concentration camps where tens of thousands died from disease and starvation. The economy was ruined. Much later, black occupation governments passed high taxes forcing cheap land sales.

During WWI, the allies blockaded Germany. The blockade was continued after the war to force Germany to agree to the Versailles Peace Treaty. Hundreds of thousands died. Post war Allied supported governments passed high taxes, printed money and ruined the economy - forcing cheap asset sales to foreigners.

The National Socialists came to power in Germany after WWI. They required that houses being built have garden

plots. During WWII, the allies again blockaded Germany and again kept the blockade in place after the war. Hundreds of thousands of Germans again starved to death. It would have been far worse without the small individual garden patches. I have met Germans whose families had members who starved to death during this period. Allied installed occupation government taxed a ruined economy and forced its sale to foreigners. Saxons of America, South Africa and Germany own very little in their countries.

Don't think that those responsible for Ruby Ridge, Waco, Oklahoma City and the Towers will hesitate to punish American dissenters. Think what would happen if the 18-wheelers stopped running or the aquducts shut down. Stalin starved ten million of his own people. The Soviet revolution was financed from America - its revolutionists came from New York's east side.

Get non-hybrid seed and start your own garden.

LETTERS

RON PAUL: Dear Mr. Hoskins: The reason for Ron Paul's poor showing has to be the hammerlock Esau has on the media. There is also the probability of fraud with the voting machines. For all the money Paul raised, I did not see a single Ron Paul campaign ad, even on Election Eve. Perhaps, *"The Cloak Of Esau"* needs to be exposed anew." E. Z. - Arizona

ED: I have heard nice things about all the people running for office. I'm almost 80 years old and I can't tell you how many times I've been snookered with the same talk. My rule is this: wait until the latest "white hope" burns a bridge.

Ron Paul could have announced that he intended to audit the Federal Reserve or deport aliens. That would have burned a bridge. Or, he could have said that he would shut down usury banking, or, enforce the Law against racial intermarriage, or, he could have chosen any one of a hundred other Laws that would have burned a bridge.

Never take someone's word that he is the "white-hope" and the real McCoy. Let him burn a bridge. Ron Paul is a nice guy, they all are. One of them might even be another George Washington, but George crossed the Deleware at night in the snow and ice and fought a battle. That's the hard way to burn a bridge.

It's over, and everyone still likes Ron; he remains a member of the establishment in good standing. Lending his name to lead the fox-hounds to chase their tails cost him nothing. Right-wing separatists will be told that they were trounced again. In my opinion, they weren't even in the race. Burn a bridge or shut-up.

HOPE: "Dear Hoskins Family: Enclosed are $2.00 in stamps to help. I hope my brothers who walk out of this jungle gym stay in contact and help spread the message. Many have no remorse! I hope to rise above my anger until my King cast the first stone. In the meantime I mean to reach those who can be reached." D.E. - prisoner Texas

---

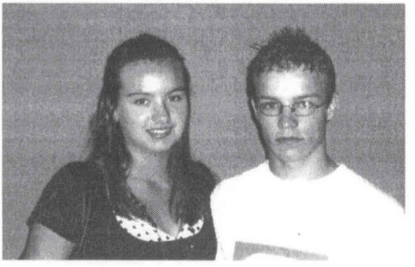
DOING SOMETHING: "Dear Dick: I mailed your three flyers to every one of the hundreds I have on my mailing list. I'm doing what I can to awaken our people." G.J. - Pennsylvania

UNFILTERED NEWS

MIKE NIFONG - The anti-white witch-hunter/prosecutor who enabled the Duke lacrosse team hoax, was first disbarred and has now filed for bankruptcy. Nifong listed assets of several hundred thousand dollars, and liabilities of more than $180 million, mostly in damages he expects to be levied when he loses civil suits filed against him by several of the Duke students he attempted to persecute. *The Nationalist Times*

JOBS: Over 10,000 people applied for 350 low-paying job openings at a new Wal-Mart in DeKalb County, Georgia. *The National Times*

BUYOUT: The Justice Department will allow two private-equity firms to go ahead with a $19.5 billion buyout of Clear Channel Communications, the largest operator of radio stations in the US.



LOERIES; Sunet Jacobs - 15 yrs & George Visagie

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 403

MASSACRES Of 1622 &1644

16th Century

In the 16th century, the children of Jacob-Israel living in Europe had had enough of the corruption of church and kings.

Kings and priests grew fat and rich on the people's labor. Land, taken from the people, sat unused while the people starved. Everything had its price. The church even sold documents giving permission to commit a sin. The king would give a "favorite" 10,000 people to rule.

Enough was enough! Revolt broke out all over Europe - the rebels included both peasants and nobles. They used Biblical Law to justify their seizing and dividing the land claimed by the kings and church. Many groups set up their own states.[1]

Deposed rulers fought back. Kings calling themselves "Protestant" and other kings appointed by the Catholic Church together hanged protesting rebels by the tens of thousands to retrieve the lands. Then, the "Protestant" kings and the Catholic kings fought each other to see who was to rule the land retrieved from the people.

To appear Lawful, Protestant kings appointed their own Protestant bishops to bless what they were doing. The Pope blessed the slaughter committed by the Catholic kings he had appointed. Millions had died. In places, Germany lost 90% of her population.

The Reformation reform was dead - except for scattered islands of survivors who fled from place to place keeping the flame alive.

Puritans & Covenanters

Scotland had suffered long from the invasions and misrule of Episcopal invaders from England. John Calvin brought a message. *"Earthly princes deprive themselves of all authority when they rise up against God - We ought rather to spit in their faces than to obey them"*. John Knox taught *"It is better*

1 LAW: *"As the LORD commanded Moses, so the children of Israel did, and they divided the land." Jos 14:5; "Joshua divided the whole land by lots to Israel for an inheritance, as the Lord had commanded him." Jasher 90:19; "Thus shall (evil men) do in strongholds with a strange god ... he shall divide the land for gain." Daniel 11:39; "The land shall be divided for an inheritance ... the land shall be divided by lot: according to ... their fathers they shall inherit." Num 26:53-55; "Ye shall not offer unto the Lord ... an offering thereof in your land." Lev 22:24 (Geneva Bible)*

to obey God than man". In 1596, the firebrand Presbyterian Andrew Melville stood in King James' face and said, *"I mon tell yow, thair is twa Kings and twa Kingdoms the Kirk, whase subject King James the Saxt is, and of whase kingdome nocht a king nor a lord nor a heid, bot a member."* Brave talk.

The Scot backbone stiffened, and they came together in what they called a *Covenant* based on the WORD.[2]

To the south, England's people had also had enough. There, followers of the WORD were called "non-conformists" or "Puritans". Many were burned at the stake - first by Catholic kings and then by Protestant kings. Persecution bred opposition.

In an age of long hair, rebels cut theirs short to conform to the Scripture - thereby earning the name "round-heads". Short hair was a flag of rebellion.[3]

Catholicism was largely suppressed and England was Protestant in name. However, there was an ocean of difference between the religious beliefs of England's puritan Protestant Parliament and the religious beliefs of the Protestant king and his Protestant "Established Church".

The Puritans used Scripture. The king's church used Scripture - but omitted teaching the prohibitions of "kings", "taxes", "usury" and "monopoly" among other things. Inevitably, the two different law systems collided and conflict broke out between the puritan Protestant Parliament and the Protestant King.

---

2 The ancient covenant of between "Saxon-man" and his God are the "10-Commandments". The "New Covenant" is the same "10-Commandments" placed in their hearts.

3 LAW: *"Neither shall they shave their heads nor suffer their locks to grow long; they shall only poll their heads." EZ 44:22; "Doth not even nature itself teach you, that if man have long hair, it is a shame with him." 1 Cor 11:4*

Oliver Cromwell

Parliament selected Oliver Cromwell to lead their forces. Like today's conservatives, he "talked the talk" and seemingly "walked the walk".

Unschooled in military matters, Cromwell revealed himself a military genius. Making things better, Scottish Covenanters came down from the north and joined forces with the English Puritans to fight the Episcopal king. United, they crushed the king's Episcopal armies.[4]

Parliament thanked Cromwell and told him to disband Parliament's Puritan army and go home. Cromwell refused, and instead, dismissed Parliament and beheaded the captured king.

The Puritans in Cromwell's army revolted against him. Cromwell crushed the revolt. He then reorganized his army with those loyal to him and invaded Scotland and crushed his former Scottish Covenanter allies. Cromwell killed two of this writer's Scottish ancestors at Dunbar.

Catholic Ireland revolted and massacred Irish Protestants. "Protestant" Cromwell invaded Ireland and devastated the Catholics from one end of the island to the other.

Returning home, he dispossessed the Puritan owners of lands given them by the former Puritan Parliament and turned them over to his own "Cromwellians" who had proved their loyalty to him. He called himself "Lord Protector", fooling noone. He was king. A king is a king by whatever name he chooses to be called. He had fooled everyone.

---

4 Royalist refugees fled to America by the thousands. Many are our ancestors.

A Quick Recap

A king rules an episcopacy with himself as the head, or, a self-sufficient people rule themselves. Both call on Gods to bless their efforts. Ours is God-the-WORD. [5] A king's god is a god the king creates to bless his Lawlessness.

The WORD frowns on kings and other Gods.

> *"This will be the manner of the king ... he will take your fields, and your vineyards, and your oliveyards, even the best of them, and give them to his servants (stealing). And he will take the tenth of your seed, and of your vineyards, and give to his officers, and to his servants (taxes). ... He shall take the tenth of your sheep (taxes): and ye shall be his servants." (Deut 17:16-17). "And ye shall cry out in the day because of your king which ye shall have chosen you; and the Lord will not hear you in that day." I Sam 8:11-18*

One who is chosen to be a leader to deal with a crisis is not a king. Neither is one who calls himself a "protestant" necessarily a follower of the WORD, nor a "catholic" a Christian.

> *"By their acts ye shall know them." Matt 7:20*

Puppet Rulers

Kings and great churchmen, surrounded by followers, processions and pomp, are easy to see, and their excesses are easy to condemn. Neglected is the realization that both represent the merchant. Their job is to police and bless the merchants' trade monopolies.[6]

---

5 *"Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father;" Rev 1:5-6*

Visible political and religious episcopacies are front men for the rulers of the world who stand behind them.

Virginia

The old king appointed a Royal governor to rule Virginia. This governor represented the king's law system. Many of Virginia's 1607 colonists were Puritan in belief. Many of Virginia's Puritan settlers insisted on the Law-of-the-WORD while the governor insisted on obedience to the King's law.

Pocahontas

Today's media tell the story of how an Indian princess, Pocahontas, married a young Saxon lad named John Rolfe, and the two lived happily ever after. The point being - interracial adultery is all right.

This isn't the whole story.

Law Collision

A king is a creation of the "merchant". He enforces the merchant's wishes. A basic belief of the merchant is *Anyone who walks through the merchant's door is welcome - he may be a customer.* Happy interracial marriages encourage a larger market area.

John Esten Cooke wrote the true account of the Pocahontas affair in his *Virginia*, A History of the People, p.95, ©1883.

> "The only hesitation seems to have been on his (John Rolph's) part; and his scruples, which were of a relig-

6 The Jews had been banished from England for centuries. Oliver Cromwell allowed them to return to England. This started the story that he was a secret Catholic since Jews had long been used as Vatican bankers as well as acting as the civil-service of the international merchant's trade cartel. Mostly, they manage the never-ending flood of usury money that pours into the world's giant corporation holding-companies.

> ious character, were set forth in full in the letter delivered to Sir Thomas. .... Rolfe lays bare his whole heart - 'the passions of his troubled soul.' What is he to do? he asks Sir Thomas, that man of good conscience and great knowledge in divinity. The Scriptures forbade marrying 'strange wives,' and Pocahontas belonged to 'a generation accursed' ...
>
> "Sir Thomas Dale at once advised that the marriage should take place. ... The scene was the church at Jamestown, and the time the month of April (1613)."

Sir Thomas represented the King's Government and the God of his Established Church. Rolfe represented the teachings of the revolutionary Puritan movement in England based on the WORD.

Royal Rule

The Royal Government sent explicit instructions that the colonists were to be friends with the Indians. They went in and out of the houses. The whites visited them at their scattered villages and traded with them. The Indians were sold firearms and became excellent shots.

Massacre Of 1622

Powhatan, father of Pocahontas, died in 1618. He was succeeded by his brother, Opitchapan, who was quickly deposed by Opechancanough. The Indian tradition was that he was neither Powhatan's brother, nor a Virginian at all, but a mysterious stranger from Mexico. But he became the Indian ruler and immediately set about planning the extermination of the Saxon colony.

For four years he nurtured his scheme, bringing tribe after tribe into the plot; and during all this time not one Indian betrayed him.

In early 1622, all was ready. On the very morning of the outbreak, the Indians came to the various plantations with presents of game, and breakfasted with the English in the friendliest manner.

Then, the blow fell at the same hour of the same day from Richmond's fall line to the Bay.[7] At the last minute one or two colonists were alerted by friendly Indians but the rest knew nothing. Half the colony died in what was called "wholesale butchery".

Bitter rage engulfed the survivors and instilled them with a fixed resolve to "exterminate these wild beasts".[8]

The surviving colonists drove the Indians away. But, after Saxon indignation had subsided, the King's governor again demanded a universal reconciliation with the savages. The door to interracial trade was to be reopened.

Massacre Of 1644

To repeat a violation of God's Law is to risk a repeat of God's punishment. The result of the Governor's continued unLawful unification policy was a repeat of the earlier massacre:

> "More than 20 years after the massacre of 1622, they resolved a repeat ... their leader was the same Opechancanough."

7 "Fall-line": Ships sail up the Virginia rivers until they encounter rapids stopping their progress.

8 LAW: *"Thou shall make no covenant with them, nor with their gods. They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." Ex 23:32- 33*

This strange warrior from a far-off land, whose kinsmen are flooding the country today (and inflicting barbarous unreported injuries on Saxons), was more than 100 years old. This time, however, his effort was far less successful; the colonists trusted neither the Indians nor their own governor, and his effort to exterminate the white man was reduced to killing several hundred victims.[9] The colonists were learning that their lives depended on obedience to the WORD and not the promises of the king's appointed governor.[10]

Bacon's Rebellion - 1676

Jamestown's governor issued a law as to conformity and uniformity in church worship; the whole colony of Virginia was instructed to conform "both in canons and constitution, to the Church of England," (1624-32) "lest the Roundhead people overthrow the Church and King."

Passengers on arriving ships were required to take *the oath of supremacy and allegiance*. Those not present at prayers, are to be fined one shilling; if they do not attend later, they are to pay two shillings and six-pence; and if they appear not at all, they are to be "fined by the whole bodie of the Assembly" (1632).

In 1675, Indians around Richmond massacred scattered Saxon families. A young 28 year old Englishman named Nathaniel Bacon organized the local militia and requested permission from Governor Berkley to engage in hostilities. Berkley operated a fur-monopoly with the Indians that he did

9 LAW: *"Little by little I will drive them out from before thee, until thou be increased, and inherit the land." Ex 23:29-30*

10 LAW: *"He said unto them ... he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment and buy one." Luke 22-36-38; "Also he bade them teach the children of Judah the use of the bow: behold it is written in the book of Jasher." II Sam 1:18*

not wish disturbed and so he denied Bacon's several requests. Saxons continued to be murdered.

In violation of orders, Bacon's militia retaliated against the Indians and defeated them. Berkley declared Bacon's actions to be an act of "rebellion" and war between the two commenced.

Bacon died either from disease or poison and Berkley proceeded to hang his followers and confiscate their estates - thereby reopening the Indian fur-trade that had been closed by Bacon.[11]

Question

Today's merchant kings and merchant priests seek customers for their masters and have once again thrown the country's doors open to strangers - most having almost identical DNA to those who massacred our ancestors in 1622, 1644, 1676, etc. These invaders are inflicting beatings, robberies and wholesale murders on the Saxon population and have flooded prisons with their members. Unreported by the merchant's-media, armed alien gangs at this moment are organizing in city after city and creating a fearful existence for their inhabitants.

The Question

If, in time, a kinsman of Opechancanough, having the same lust for Saxon blood, leads one or more of these alien groups to commit a truly horrifying 1622 or 1644 type massacre, and the Saxons respond by aggressively defending

11 The Hoskins lost their lands in Bacon's rebellion. Confiscated lands were given to Berkley supporters, many of whom used their newly gained wealth to build big houses on the James. This writer had ancestors who fought on both sides.

themselves against their attackers as they did in 1622, 1644 and 1676 - would you expect the king to attack and drive the aliens beyond our borders, or, would you expect the king to attack the Saxons who defended themselves against the wild savages?

Merchant

The God of the Merchant kings and merchant priests considers anyone who walks in the door to be a potential customer. The more who walk in - the more potential customers.

Anyone who prevents a potential customer from walking in the front door is automatically the merchant's enemy.[12]

Merchant kings and merchant priests are selected by the *great merchants* to police their corporations. Their God is not God The WORD.

Lesson From The Past

Two millennia ago, a traveler commented on the absence of aliens and their trade among the Israelites. The following was the explanation:

> *"Nor do we delight in merchandise, nor in such a mixture with other men as arises from it ... having a fruitful country for our habitation, we take pains in cultivating that only. Our principle care ... is ... to educate our children well; ... to observe the laws that have been given us ... Since ... there was no occasion offered us ... for intermixing among the Greeks, as they*

12 *"One shall not condemn another religion or race by word or deed." King Asoka. 304 B.C.-232 B.C.* "Asoka: Known as the Great. Died 232 B.C.. King of Magadha (273-232) who was converted to Buddhism and adopted it as the state religion." Amer Heritage Dict

had had for mixing among the Egyptians, by their intercourse of exporting and importing their several goods; as they also mixed with the Phoenicians, who lived by the sea- side, by means of their love of lucre in trade and merchandise." Flavius Josephus Against Apion 1:12

Rules Of War

The Indian Massacre of 1622 set the rules for future warfare between Saxons and Indians. The ritual remains the same. "Treaty", "friendship", "disarming conduct", "exchange of gifts", "massacre".

Whether peace or war, Saxons have continued to lose isolated families and travelers who are put to death by Indian war parties and their kinsmen in the most horrid manner.

The Indians made the rules. Virginians learned to follow them. Saxons commenced their own massacre raids. Three times a year Virginia would call up her mounted militia who would then scour the no-man's-land between Saxon settlements and Indians. Indians found in the forbidden zone were put death in the same manner the Indians put Saxons to death. It was the kind of war practiced by Indians against each other over hundreds of years and was thoroughly understood by both sides. My family has many members who were massacred by Indians.

Texas

The bloody Aztec-Indian Empire to the south would capture the entire army of an opponent and put them all to death, one by one, in a ritual sacrifice that would leave mountains of bodies and torrents of blood.

This was the people conquered and ruled by a Spanish-Saxon aristocracy. They imposed a veneer of Western civili-

zation over the land. In violation of the LAW - the Spanish aristocracy mixed their race with the Indians creating a mix-breed called "mestizos". These mixed-breed Mestizos breed faster than Saxons and in time this reduced the Mexican-Saxons to a minority.

Mexican Texas was largely unsettled. By 1835, thousands of Americans, mostly from the Southern states, had settled in this land. The clash of LAWs soon changed the initial welcome to hostility, so the Saxons set up their own government.

"Remember The Alamo"

A large Mexican army moved to suppess these Texas separatists and quickly defeated small Texan forces. After capture, they massacred their Saxon captives. Next, was The Alamo. We are familiar with "Remember The Alamo" and the fate of the garrison.

Goliad Massacre

Flushed with success, the Mexican army defeated a number of other small Texas units and captured their members - who were slaughtered after they surrendered. At Goliad, 342 men of Col. Fannin's command were captured. At 8 AM on Palm Sunday, March 27, 1836, the Mexicans marched their prisoners out and shot, clubbed and stabbed them to death. Those found wounded in a Goliad hospital met the same fate.

Three known survivors escaped to Sam Houston's army with the news. In the following Battle of San Jacinto the Saxons were overwhelmingly victorious.

Instead of following the Indian rules of war - the Texans spared the lives of surrendered Mexican Gen Santa Anna and his soldiers.

Border Massacre

I spent a number of years as a Gideon. Our job was to distribute New Testaments at schools and Bibles in hotels. One old timer had served on the Mexican border under General Black Jack Pershing before WWI. He told an interesting story.

His command was ordered to pursue Mexican bandits. They crossed over into Mexico and passed through several towns. In the streets lay the bodies of entire families - men, women and children - bodies having blond hair and blue eyes. The Mexicans were killing their own Mexicans who were Saxons. This scene met his eyes in village after village.

Today, Mexico is virtually devoid of its founding Saxons. The Indian children of Esau destroyed them.

Conclusion

We Saxon children of the Covenant are still here because we remember the LAW of our Father:

"I am the Lord your God, which have separated you from other peoples." Le 20:24

Hispanics and Indians share the same DNA. The things they did before is in their blood. Esau has placed the same type of governors to rule us as he did before. These rulers promote interracial trade regardless of consequences to Saxon-Israel. They see our kinsmen being slaughtered daily and consider it of no importance.

Esau and his appointees tell us that things are different now, that there can be no repeat of Opechancanough's Plan.

Still, we remember 1622, 1644, 1676, the Indian wars that followed every 20 years, the Alamo and Giliad massacres, and the tens of thousands of ambushes on backroads, farms and streets, and the rape and slaughter of our women and children - constantly increasing in tempo and intensity and ignored by pulpit, politician, and media; and we remember especially - the ones who are responsible for allowing this to happen.

> "The angels of punishment ... preparing for the kings and the powerful ones of the earth." Enoch I 52:3,5.

==========

LETTERS

MOCCASIN: "Hi, Dick; You almost had me! A 7-year old handling a poisonous snake? Go on!" M.E. - California

RKH: At the time it seemed the right thing to do. I saw the snake when I passed the marsh on the way to fish in Mountain Run. I went back and got a big canning jar. I flipped the snake out of the marsh with my fishing pole and held his head down with the pole end, then, slipped his tail into the big canning jar and put the top on. Getting bit or getting whipped never crossed my mind.

ECONOMIC PLAN: "Dear Mr. Hoskins; Briefly, what was Hitler's economic plan? R.H. - California

RKH: The economic plan was to nationalize German assets owned by aliens, both foreign & domestic, and turn

ownership over to German company workers. Germans living in other lands were to be repatriated to Germany and aliens living in Germany were to be repatriated to their own lands - a plan applauded at the time - and paid for by the state. Germany was to run its own economic affairs - aliens were to run theirs. Usury was forbidden.

Germany had to be destroyed or the ITC would be destroyed. The ITC's Civil Service declared war on Germany within 30 days of Hitler taking office - and a shooting war was incited a few years later.

LETTER: Dear Mr. & Mrs. Hoskins: Enclosed is a gift toward the work of the S. African orphanage. My husband & I can well relate to the SSF when growing up. It is so hard to believe man's inhumanity to man - using food as a weapon. I agree with your 'burn a bridge' reply on Ron Paul. Did you know that Martin Luther King is one person he most admires?" M.J. - Kansas

---

PAROLE: Dear Hoskins Family; The HR has really helped my job - bringing as many into the fold as possible. The law here in Alabama is changing. I have life without parole, but, with others, stand a chance of getting out. I see some bad in this, though. There are a lot who will only cause problems when they get out. Homosexuality is promoted by the DOIC, and the drug abuse is more than I was aware of before coming to prison. Gangs run prisons! Blacks hate authority and the white man. Both white guards and white inmates are their enemy. Because of people like you and Pastor Kuhler (God rest him) I am awake and finally able to stand. Praise God." J.E. - prisoner Alabama

---

UNFILTERED NEWS

SENSITIVITY: Students at Bishop Sullivan Catholic High School will receive sensitivity training because at some point during a game at the private Norfolk Academy, the Bishop Sullivan students began chanting, "We love Jesus". "It was obviously in reference to the Jewish population of Norfolk Academy" said Dennis W. Price of Sullivan Catholic. *Richmond Times Dispatch*, Feb. 26, 2007

CONFEDERACY: Because of the lack of state support, the "Confederate Museum" in Richmond has been discussing moving to Lexington where Generals Robert E. Lee and Stonewall Jackson are buried. Lexington City Councilwoman, Mimi Elrod, protested; "To me, the Confederate flag symbolizes slavery, oppression and denying people their rights. I have a problem with a museum that celebrates that being in our city." *Richmond Times Dispatch*, A7, Feb 20, 2007

UK NOW EU: Britain's MP voted to deny the public a referendum on the Treaty of Lisbon, the European Union's substitute for the Constitution that failed in 2005 after being defeated by Dutch and French plebiscites. The House of Commons vote, 311 to 248 - defeated an amendment that would have allowed the British public a say on whether the treaty would come into effect in the country. Commentators called the vote the effective end of British sovereignty. (by Hilary White http://www. lifesitenews.com /Idn/2008/mar /08030606.htm

---

NOOSE: Teachers College of Columbia Univ has sanctioned for plagiarism the same professor who last year found

a noose hanging from her office door. *News & Advance*, p.3, Feb 21, 2008

BAPTIST: "At the 2001 Southern Baptist Convention, Huckabee said that his belief in collective white racial guilt is the 'driving force' behind his immigration views." (*Nationalist Times*, p.24, Jan 2008)

ED: The "Christian Right" endorsed Huckabee. They were wrong. They have been wrong too many times for this to be just another mistake. Never trust anything organized religion says about ANYTHING without doing your own investigation. Organized religion has too much to lose to change the way things are.

HEALTH: Smokers die seven years earlier and obese people 4-years earlier than those without poor health habits.

CHURCH OF ENGLAND: The Archbishop of Canterbury Rowan Williams, said that the introduction of parts of Islamic *sharia* law in Britain "seems unavoidable." *THE WEEK*, p.12, Feb 22, 2008

AGENT PROVOCATEUR: Ivan Ivasnov was arrested after spray-painting anti-Semitic graffiti on houses, cars, playgrounds and two synagogues in Brooklyn Heights. His attorney, Adrian Lesher, told reporters that his client was Jewish. The *New York Times* reported that Ivanov told police that he was Italian by birth, raised in Bulgaria and trained by the Mossad, Israel's intelligence agency. (*Facts For Action*, .christian reseach.info ytimes.com/2008/ 01/22/ny region/22arrest.html

---

THE FUTURE: In 1996, according to a Reuters Report, Nelson Mandela stated that: "Privatization is the fundamental policy of the ANC and will remain so."

US industrialist and CFR member, John Diebold, predicted in 1973: "The logical development (of global corporations) will be the end of nationality and national governments as we know them." *Renaissance Press*, New Zealand

---

ESAU GROWS: In the West Bank, the fertility rate is 4.2 children per woman, and 42% of the population is aged 14 or under, while in Gaza the rate is 5.8 children per woman and 48% are 14 or under. *NY TIMES*

ENOUGH! "The Roman Catholic Church has no shame", said Shane Dunphy in the Dublin *Irish Independent.* Cardinal Desmond Connell filed an injunction against the release of 5,000 documents relating to the abuse of children by priests during his term as archbishop, from 1988 to 2004. "The documents he is trying to suppress could mean the end of a cycle of anguish for so many. It is time for someone in the church to stand up and cry: 'enough!'"

US DEMANDS: "'No form of reform in South Africa would be acceptable to the United States, short of handing over to a Black government, the leader of the Opposition,' (said Dr. Andries Treurnicht' on Sept 15, 1987.) ... 'The Assistant Secretary of State for African Affairs, Dr. Chester Crocker, had already stated that he was in favor of Black

majority rule in South Africa.'" *SA Observer,* PO Box 2401, Pretoria, SA (HR #161, Feb, 1998)

LOERIES; Group Photo. Some of the 30 Kids.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 404

ALL ARE GUILTY

A government paper came into my possession in 1987 entitled "**A Staff Study**, *Prepared For The Use Of The Joint Economic Committee, Congress Of The United States, dated May 10, 1986.*" It is 44 pages long.

It was excerpted to fit HR #149.

The paper confesses that our own government knows that the acts of the banking cartel shuts down US farmers. They

have done this to make room for foreign farm exports from other lands. This increased foreign production gives foreigners money to pay interest they owe to the international banks. The consequences were known, but were still implemented to the detriment of our own American farmers.

"A STAFF STUDY"

A Staff Study, was written in 1986 - more than 20 years ago. It's tough reading, but you'll learn something. It will be worth your time.

"Latin American debtor nations had a total external debt of... $318 billion, with yearly *interest* payment totaling $38.5 billion. Their trade surplus... was only $8.5 billion, or $30 billion less than that needed to pay *interest.* ...

"Debtor nations generate a large portion of the dollars they need to pay interest by increasing their exports and cutting their imports;

"... to comply with this strategy, Latin American debtors... reduced their imports from almost $100 billion in 1981 to approximately $60 billion today (1986). ... Argentina, Brazil, and Mexico, ... account for 2/3s... (they) increased the volume of their exports by 47%, 56%, and 62%...

"Injury To The US Farm Economy

"...policies ... implemented have permitted US banks to... increase their profitability. But... those policies have... injured the economic well-being of sectors of the US... agriculture and manufacturing in particular....

"Little attention... has been paid to the relationship between the international debt crisis and the financial difficulties of US farmers.

"Declining Farm Exports

"In 1981 ... the US Department of Agriculture reported:

"Developing countries continue to be the major growth area for US farm exports... over 1/2 of US wheat and soybean oil and 4/5s of US rice exports went to developing countries ....

"... US farm exports hit an all-time high in 1981... Between 1980 & 1981, the Latin American market absorbed almost 1/2 the total growth of US farm exports.

"When the debt crisis emerged in Aug. 1982 ... L. American markets contracted precipitously. ... to obtain dollars to pay **interest** on their external debt, debtor nations began reducing their purchases of all US exports... this had dire consequences down on the farm.

"... agricultural exports to L. America tumbled 1/3 below ...their 1981 level. ...

Falling Commodity Prices

"... to pay **interest**, debtor nations must increase their exports as well as reduce their imports ... they must ... produce more and compete more fiercely with US producers for a share of world export markets....

"This additional production ...places downward pressure on virtually all major commodity prices. Falling commodity prices ... pushes many (farmers) into bankruptcy. ...falling commodity prices also make it more difficult for L. American debtors to continue servicing their debt.... as ...debt ...difficulties mount, they are pressed to produce and export still more which ...generates additional price declines and increases the financial strains on US farmers....

"Between October 1980 and Oct. 1982, prices for all non-petroleum commodity exports declined 40%. ...

Global Overproduction

"Many Americans are under the impression that the current farm crisis is due primarily to domestic overproduction. ... export statistics tell a different story.

"... while US wheat production was increasing by 6 million metric tons (6 MMT) between 1981 and 1985, global wheat production was increasing ... nearly 12 times as much...

"Rising world production ... spark the dramatic decline in US farm exports. ...

Increased L. American Grain Exports

"... While US production and exports have been declining, debtor nations ...Argentina & Brazil in particular, have greatly expanded production and, as statistics concerning the increasing incidence of malnutrition in both countries indicate, they have increased their exports even more rapidly than production. ... their success in *boosting exports has come at the expense of US farm exports.*

(ED: These countries, desperate to pay their debts, took their own citizens' food to sell to pay interest to the international banks.)

"Manufacturing businesses and their employees are also victims ...more than one million US jobs have been lost because the debt crisis has forced debtor nations to reduce their consumption of US products and increase their exports of competing products to the US...

Solvency Or Profitability?

"...Without new bank loans, debtor nations would have difficulty making ...interest payments. ... if debtors failed ... bank profits would fall. ...

"From the earliest days ...banks increased their spreads - (additional interest charges) ... These higher profit margins ... quickly translated into higher profits at the money center banks. During 1985, ... after-tax profits rose by 12% at Citicorp, 39% at Chase Manhattan, 16% at Manufacturers Hanover, 31% at Morgan Guaranty, 15% at Chemical, 21% at Bankers Trust, & 96% at 1st Chicago. Continental Illinois converted a $1 billion loss in 1984 into a $134 million profit in 1985. ... Bank profits have grown steadily since the onset of the debt crisis....

"Not surprisingly, bank stock prices and dividends increased along with profits ... In addition to ... higher dividends, shareholders also profited from a substantial increase in stock prices...

Growth Or Interest Payments

"... except for the Dominican Republic, all the major L. American debtor nations are generating large trade surpluses. In Argentina, Brazil, and Venezuela, exports were at least twice as large as imports. ... In dollar terms, the total trade surplus of these 10 L. American debtors is $35.6 billion. ... a large part of that trade surplus was generated by reducing their purchases of US products. ...

"However, because of their debt service expenses (interest), debtor nations cannot afford to increase their imports. ... With the exception of Ecuador and Venezuela, interest pay-

ments exceed the trade surplus in every Latin American nation ...

"... In other words, after all expenses are taken into account, debtor nations were still not generating enough export earnings to operate on a pay-as-you-go basis ...

Impact On US Farm Economy

"... there is a significant chance that it will lead to further declines in international commodity prices and US farm exports.

"... Argentina is getting its $350 million World Bank loan on condition that it ... expand the amount of land devoted to wheat and soybean production ... The World Bank recognizes ... boosting food exports reduces world market prices...

"The World Bank analysis leaves 2 important questions unanswered. Who will purchase Argentina's additional agricultural exports? And ... which country's exports will decline so that Argentina's exports may increase? (ED: We know the answer to that one!)

"... the recent decline of the dollar against the yen will not give the US farmers a competitive advantage of L. American farmers. ... both Argentina and Brazil devalued their currencies and then pegged them to the dollar. Consequently, both... will always remain below the dollar in value (ED: So has China) ... Argentina and Brazil will appropriate ... the benefits that US farmers hoped to reap from a falling dollar.

"A final set of candidates for purchasing the additional Argentine farm exports are Brazil & Mexico ... *In effect, all three debtor nations will have more dollars to pay the banks because they would all be purchasing less from the United States."* (Editor's italics)

Rocky Road

The above report reveals that more than 20 years ago the American government knew about the problems being caused by usury-banking and the harm done to the American farmers - and did nothing.

The LAW decrees:

> *"You are servants to whomever you obey" Rom 6:16:*
> *"No man can serve two masters." Matt 6:24*

The Game

When I was a youngster, neither the national Republican or Democratic Parties were conservative. Virginia was nominally Democratic but relied on its own leader, Senator Harry Byrd.

When the US Government attempted to take over Virginia's schools, Byrd proclaimed "Massive Resistance." Virginians believed him. I was a young officer in the 186th Combat Team, the old *Richmond Light Infantry Blues.* When government officers invaded Virginia soil and began taking over its schools, our regiment went on alert. Virginia has been invaded many times before and we know exactly what to do. We sat by our telephones expecting to be called to our regiments to repel invasion.

Instead, nothing happened. No call came. "States rights" talk about the 10th Amendment stopped. The *Richmond Times Dispatch* changed the subject. Senator Byrd had nothing more to say.

When Byrd died, his estate consisted of extensive orchards, a newspaper that covered much of Virginia, and an impressive portfolio of stocks. All on government pay.

More

When times turn bad, a third party candidate appears so that we can have someone to vote for. There was Senator Goldwater, the Jewish conservative. I remember standing in the rain at a stoplight handing out his election brochures. He wasn't conservative. Those calling themselves conservatives told me he was a Conservative.

Then, George Wallace and his 3rd party arrived. Overnight the Wallace Phenomenon mushroomed into a national steamroller that promised to swamp both major parties and sweep him into office. To stop the unexpected juggernaut he was shot and his 3rd party disintegrated. In a wheelchair, Wallace confessed that he had been a liberal all along. Great!

Ross Perot was another who boasted that he was a conservative. America's disenchanted flocked to his standard. His strength grew so great that his bloc of voters became the balance of power. Whomever he endorsed would be the next president. All sorts of favorable deals can be made under these conditions. America's cheers turned into cries of disbelief when Perot withdrew from the race. This crushed the conservative spirit for years.

Somewhere in here stood Strom Thurmond who talked one way and practiced miscegenation when out of sight.

Then there was Pat Buchanan, the voice of conservatism. He showed his true colors when, in violation of the Law, he chose a stranger for a running mate.

Now we have Ron Paul. People have been beating his drum for a long time. If by some miracle he is elected president - what will we have? Pete Peters wrote an article in *Dragon Slayer*, p.5, Election Sermon 2008, giving his opinion:

Ron Paul

"You can tell a lot about a man by who his heroes are.

"Mr. Paul's hero is Martin Luther King. ... Mr. King was a Communist trained, whore-mongering womanizer, a race-mixer and a plagiarizer ... Consider the following news item:

> '... Ron Paul today issued the following statement ... 'It is especially fitting that we take time to reflect on one man's struggles to defend our Constitutional freedoms during this primary election season. Jan. 15 was the birthday of the great freedom fighter, Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr., and on Monday, we honor him nationwide for his sacrifice and love for liberty for all people. To me, the timing is more than a coincidence. The American people, regardless of color or creed, have the opportunity to choose a candidate who will uplift the ideals for which Dr. King fought-and died.'"

"If you think Ron Paul is a better choice than Jesus Christ, vote for him. As for me, I'm going to write in 'Jesus Christ'."

Writing in *Jesus Christ* is better than anything presently available, but this I know - America's political system is in the hands of its enemies. To discover exactly who the guilty ones are it might be informative to examine the South African betrayal.

South Africa

The US and Great Britain forced the white South African government to abdicate. S. African politicians were forced to vote on a key piece of legislation to implement the abdication. It was called, "One Man, One Vote".

Since S. Africa was overwhelmingly black - passing the "one man, one vote" law was sufficient to turn the country over to a black government. Knowing that such a thing would destroy their country, the vote was taken. Only four members of the ruling party voted against it - FOUR!

P.J. Pretorious, who had insider contacts, wrote a history of the event. He called his book *Volksvarrad* "Betrayal". His conclusion was "they were ALL guilty of treason - ALL of them". The generals, the preachers, the politicians - all of them.

America's Janissaries

America is the same. Those in power have been placed there by the money-powers. It's simple. Media-access is denied those who follow the Law. Those who find a way to speak - whose dangerous ideas might disturb the *status-quo* and whose ideas may be accepted - risk #19 of Esau's *36-Strategies,* (HR 365)

> *19 - If unable to answer problems or ideas - remove or discredit the author or authors of the problems.*

Simply, it is a rare politician who is elected to a local city council, state legislature, or Congress who was not selected because he is willing to co-operate with the Cartel. A non-cooperative person is denied media recognition, and without media recognition the average voter would not even know his name.

The banking cartel controls the media who controls the government who controls the people. It's nothing new. Andrew Jackson complained of this very thing back in the 1830s.

Priests are controled by the same cartel. Priests of wealthy churches are paid by wealthy parishioners who receive their

pay by working for the cartel or one of its corporations. In my life-time I have heard many preachers but never have I ever heard the Laws, Statutes, and Judgments taught in a big church. The result is that without the Law of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, there is a new religion in the land. Texe Marrs summed it up when he wrote in his *Power Of Prophecy*, May 2008

> "Today's evangelical Christian has no principles and is neither evangelical nor Christian."

Back To Basics

The Law states:

> *"Hath given forth upon usury ... he shall surely die." Ezek 18:13*

Usury is lending 10 units when only 10 units of the thing lent is in existence - while requiring the repayment of 11 of those units, or forfeiture of assets. This is a contract impossible to fulfill.

Priests tell people that "usury" means too much interest. Something like - 5% interest is good, but 15% is bad - which is nonsense.

Owing $1.05 with only $1 in existence is as unpayable as is owing $1.15 with $1 in existence. ALL interest is usury and usury is against God's Law. The usury contract is crooked from the instant a person signs his name. It's simple logic. ALL property falls into the hands of the usurer in time. Usury is the primary cause of wars and famines, and usury troubles will continue as long as usury continues.

Josiah Stamp's Confession

Some people won't accept simple logic. They won't accept the WORD. Often, these same people will take the word of someone they consider more important.

Sir Josiah Stamp
(1880-1941)
President of the Bank of England

The opinion of one of usury's top men, Sir Josiah Stamp, might convince them. He was the President of the Bank of England in the 1920s and the 2nd richest man in Great Britain.

> "The modern banking system manufactures money out of nothing. The process is perhaps the most astounding piece of sleight-of-hand that was ever invented. Banking was conceived in inequity and born in sin. ... But if you want to continue to be slaves of the bankers and pay the cost of your own slavery, then let the bankers continue to create money and control credit."

This is the thing that Esau's media and our Lawless preachers and politicians are paid to conceal and tell us that all is all right. This is *witchcraft*, the art of making money out of nothing.

Josiah Stamp said something else profound:

> *"It is easy to dodge our responsibilities, but we cannot dodge the consequences of dodging our responsibilities."*

Conclusion

In time, a *genuine* leader will arrive. In the meantime, who is our friend and who is our enemy? The WORD instructs us:

By their acts ye shall know them.

==========

LETTER FROM S. AFRICA

The ANC Communists held a big conference in Northern Transvaal early this year. In their monthly letter, Jeremy Cronin, the Jewish head of the Communist Party, made some of their aims clear; he stated, 'We can't go on like this - together. Let's make sure things change." The message was an open letter and clear. Trouble broke out soon afterwards. Murders and rapes increased and the blacks provoke whites everywhere. Zuma the Zulu, follower of Mbeki, is a true communist. In his songs he sings about his machine gun and killing the Boere.

As I mentioned before, S. Africa is having electrical problems. When a grocery shop is out of electricity for 3 days, the frozen food is thrown out. Firms cannot work and businesses close their doors because a dark shop is ideal for theft.

The mixing of races in university dormitories is a disaster. Some time back the daughter of a friend of ours, who had been a liberal, told us what it was like. Dirt everywhere; washbasins full of their hair. She had to shower with her sandals on because the tubs were too filthy to touch with one's bare skin; loud African music, 'boom, boom', at all hours.

Most of the food and farm supplies are in the hands of Jews. The implements and fertilizer they sell are very expen-

sive. Smaller markets, started by small farmers, are beginning to appear everywhere. They sell their produce and goods without paying the heavy government taxes.

With a revolution coming, we seem so ill prepared. As it is, the outcome will rest with our God and Gideon's few men. *Die Afrikaner* warns that we must stay alert when Mugabe goes. Hatred toward us is growing here, and many whites have been killed.

Please pray earnestly for us at this time, as the dark clouds are gathering. Yours faithfully. K.J.

Charlton Heston (1924-2008)

Known for impersonating heroic historic personages as well as his strong defense of the right to bear arms - Heston was elected president of the NRA and roared that gun control advocates would have to wrest a weapon "from my cold, dead hands!"

In 1964, he backed presidential candidate Barry Goldwater who ran for office as a conservative. Following that he became president of the ultra-liberal Screen Actors Guild for a record 5 years from 1966-1971. When Senate Democrats blocked confirmation of the black, Robert Bork, to the Supreme Court in 1987 he switched from Democrat to Republican. He called Martin Luther King Jr "a 20th-century Moses for his people," and actively supported the anti- white civil rights movement. He even joined King's march on Washington in 1963. In Hollywood he played parts in interracial love scenes - kissing and fondling alien partners.

Heston followed other Hollywood actors; Ronald Reagan - whose first marriage was outside his race - acted the part of a fiscal conservative while he was US president while his

budget broke records; Hollywood's "terminator" is presently acting as governor of California where he supports the sodomite movement and other anti-white legislation.

History often teaches lessons: the Romans despised the professions of actors and gladiators above all others. One tells lies for a living, while volunteer-gladiators amused audiences in the arena for pay and applause at the risk of their lives.

The one that you can trust least is one who pretends to be one of your own while looking on aliens as their heroes.

"So long," Charlton Heston; you were good at what you did.

UNFILTERED NEWS

HEROES: The Cloak Of Esau covers the land. We are supposed to select heros to be our leaders. Perhaps someone like "Hackworth" - if we had known of his existence. His obituatry was in HR-2005.

"HACKWORTH: David Hackworth (1931-2005) is dead. Who was David Hackworth? He was America's most decorated Vietnam veteran. In Korea in one ferocious firefight he killed more than 100 enemy soldiers, and that is only one of his stories. Why haven't you heard of David Hackworth? Esau's government has no intention of giving captive Saxons a hero who might become their leader - especially a military leader. Esau's Hollywood actors are substituted to play statesmen and soldiers.

The WORD tells us to select leaders from Phineas types who follow the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob.

> *"Phineas ... hath turned my wrath away ... that I consumed not the children of Israel ... Wherefore ... I give unto him ... the covenant of an everlasting priest-*

hood; because he ... made an atonement for the children of Israel." Num. 25:11-13

TORTURE: John Yoo of the Justice Department's Legal Counsel advanced the argument that the president of the US, in the name of national self-defense, can ignore federal statutes and international treaties and engage in harsh interrogation techniques others consider torture. (Andrew Sullivan in *TheAtlantic.com)*

SYDNEY: Five Australian teens terrorized a Sydney high school beating students and a teacher with baseball bats and machetes. This was the latest in a series of attacks by gangs of mostly black youths from the Pacific Islands.

SEWER PLANT: A San Francisco community group has launched an initiave to rename the Oceanside Wastewater Treatment Facility the "George W. Bush Sewage Plant" to provide the president with an "appropriate legacy". *The WEEK*, p.6, Apr 18, 2008

CURSE OF ESAU: At the recent Arab league summit it was suggested that the Arab world put together a joint nuclear initiative. Muammar al-Qaddafi scoffed. "How can we do that? " he said. "We all hate each other." (Jalal Duwidar in Egypt's *Al-Akhbar)*

VOLGA RIVER: Scientists from 4 major Russian research institutes reported, "A death sentence hangs over the rivers of Russia." The report says government support of highly polluting industries has put more than half of the country's rivers beyond hope of recovery.

WATCH LIST: "There are currently more than 900,000 names on the federal government's primary terrorist 'watch' list, and that number is expected to reach 1 million by this summer." *The Atlanta Journal-Constitution*

PRISONS: The US is the world's leading prison state where 2.3 million people, one out of every 100 adult American, are behind bars. Per capita the US rate exceeds that of Russia and is six times that of China, and seven times that of Germany and France. One in 15 black males are in jail, while one in 106 white men are prisoners.

SODOMY: "Gov Arnold Schwarzenegger of California recently signed two bills into law which now require all California schools to actively promote sodomy. SB777 requires all California public school instructional materials and school-sponsored activities K- 12 to portray sodomy, bi-sexuality and trans-sexuality in a positive light, and absolutely forbids anything that promotes 'a discriminatory bias along sexual lines.' It also calls for the promotion of so-called 'gay' history." (*Kembels Trumpet Blasts*)

ISLAM'S VIEW: "The US has 'succeeded in destroying a big and rich Arab country.' It has 'succeeded in using Iraq to spread constructive chaos, as the whole Arab world is now living amid tension, violence, terrorism and hatred.' It has succeeded 'in controlling Iraqi oil." And it has ignited sectarian conflict between Sunnis and Shiites across the whole Arab world, undermining Arab unity and rendering the Arab nation too weak to stand up against American and Israeli interests.'" (Salah al-Din Hafiz in Qatar's *Al-Watan*

INVESTORS: The communist Chinese state is involved in 3,500 investment projects in the US up from 1,500 five years ago. (*US News & World Report*)

IRELAND: One-10th of the Irish population is made up of immigrants and are not just transient guest workers.

SEPARATISM: At present there are about 200 territories or ethnic groups seeking independence from another country. Kosovian Albanians declared their independence from Serbia; Tibetan monks protest Chinese rule; Iranian Kurds want independence from Iraq and Turkey; Iranian Shite, Sunni and Kurdish groups want independence from each other; Belgium wants to split into Wallonia and Flanders; Quebec wants to separate from Canada; Scotland wants to separate from the United Kingdom and the Basque want independence from France and Spain; Corsica and Brittany want independence from France; and there are several separatist movements in the United States.

USURY: A woman whose ancestor lent $299.58 to the City of Tampa during the Civil War wants the debt repaid, plus $22.7 million interest compounded over 148 years. (THE WEEK, P.6, Mar 28, 2008)

PUBLIC SEX: Visitors to Amsterdam's Vondelpark will soon be allowed to have sex in public. (THE WEEK, p.12, Mar 21, 2008)

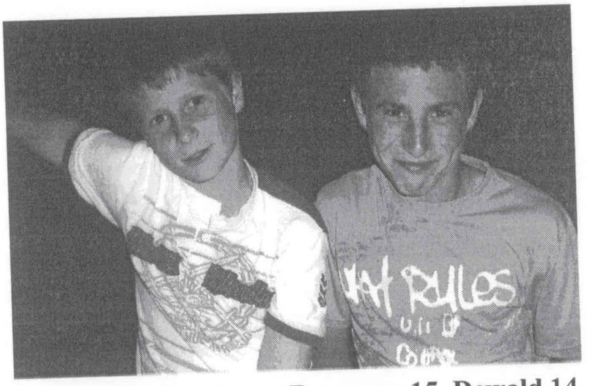
ECUADOR: Ecuadorian President Rafael Correa, fired his defense minister, army chief of intelligence, and commanders of the army, air force, and joint chiefs charging that

his country's armed services were 'totally infiltrated by the CIA.

SIX-MILLION: Prof. Richard Lynn writes the following observation:

"I've checked out Churchill's Second World War & the statement is quite correct - not a single mention of Nazi "gas chambers," a "genocide" of the Jews, or of "six million" Jewish victims of the war. This is astonishing. How can it be explained?

"Eisenhower's Crusade in Europe is a book of 559 pages; the six volumes of Churchill's Second World War total 4,448 pages; and de Gaulle's three-volume Memoirs de guerre is 2,054 pages. In this mass of writing, which altogether totals 7,061 pages (not including the introductory parts), published from 1948 to 1959, one will find no mention either of Nazi "gas chambers," a "genocide" of the Jews, or of "six million" Jewish victims of the war." Richard Lynn, Professor Emeritus, University of Ulster, Dec. 4, 2005; E-mai-ichard@RLynn.co.uk; http://www.rlynn.co.uk>



LOERIES; Brothers - Raymone 15, Dewald 14

A Loerie is a small South African bird. These are some of the children of our South African kinsmen abandoned by the Saxon world. They live at the home run by Willie & Rina Hoffmann, Plot 4, Verster Park, Bronkhorstspruit, Posbus 120,Bronkhorstspruit 1020. South Africa.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 405

SUPERCLASS

Today, most of our lands and businesses have been taken from us and we survive by serving Esau's corporations.

There are some fortunate few who inherit wealth from their forebears while others create wealth by their own efforts.

Increasingly, there are others who seem to attract wealth in ways having no satisfactory explanation and some of them spend this wealth in ways hurtful to our people. These deserve closer attention.

Thomas Fortune Ryan (1851-1928)

Our family often drove to visit Mother's family in Culpeper. Sometimes we would take a side trip and drive through "Oak Ridge". Oak Ridge was near Lovingston and belonged to Thomas Fortune Ryan.

Oak Ridge included a large part of Nelson County. We would enter Oak Ridge and drive for miles and miles over county roads and still be on the Oak Ridge estate. Everything was interesting. There were tenant houses, great barns, fields with high grass that needed cutting, but no horses, cows or people. It was like a ghost country. We could see the big homeplace up on a hill - deserted. We passed an occasional car. Besides that - nothing.

The Story

Thomas Fortune Ryan was a local boy who made it big. He was born at nearby Lovingston. His father was a tailor. He took the train to Baltimore to seek his fortune. Raised a Protestant, he was converted to Catholicism while on the train.

He had the midas touch. Everything he touched turned to gold. He joined a brokerage firm that was extremely successful. He moved to New York. He was the major player with New York's public transportation and owned most of its streetcars. He owned coal mines, banks, public utilities, railroads, tobacco companies. He owned over 30 corporations and was active in politics - behind the scenes. He built *The Cathedral of the Sacred Heart* in Richmond and built dormitories and buildings for Jesuit colleges. His wealth was beyond counting.

He went back to Nelson County and bought thousands upon thousands of acres and built Oak Ridge - one of the finest houses in America. In poverty-stricken Virginia, he offered jobs to hundreds of unemployed to work for him on his estate. Oak Ridge was a garden of Eden in Virginia's post-war "Reconstruction" devastation. Ryan was seen as a demi-god dropped from heaven.

Abruptly, it ended. This is the story I was told.

His chauffeur was driving him along a county road on his estate when a deputy sheriff pulled them over for speeding and gave him a ticket. Ryan flew into a rage. After all he had done for Nelson County! It was inconceivable that a deputy sheriff would have the audacity to give him a speeding ticket!

He went home, packed, fired the hundreds of people working for Oak Ridge, gave orders to dispose of the live-stock, slammed the front door and left never to return, and that was years and years ago before I was born.

It was spooky driving over the roads of Oak Ridge passing deserted tenant houses and barns - seeing the deserted Oak Ridge mansion on the hill. All this had belonged to Thomas Fortune Ryan, and he had left. It reminds one of the *Chetiar* mansions in Southern India (HR 379-2006). They, too, just stand there deserted.

Swannanoa

Just above Waynesboro stands Swannanoa. It is a marble palace that was disassembled in Italy and transported across the Atlantic, up the rivers, and hauled the rest of the way by wagons to the top of Afton Mountain on the edge of The

Valley - a long way from anywhere. It stands like a white jewel that can be seen from miles away.

It was just off the main road going over Afton Mountain, and in the 1940s there were no signs showing how you could get to it. Visitors were few. You could drive there if someone told you how. The lawns needed cutting, but you could just walk right up the marble steps into the house. There was nobody there. Your steps echoed in the great marble hall and when walking up the fine staircase.

The story I was told is that a young Confederate soldier made a great fortune and erected this Italian villa for his bride. He was supposed to have made his money in railroads. I never could find out what else he did or in what way he interacted with his neighbors. A palace standing on a mountain top, transported from one continent to another at incredible cost - worth millions - standing deserted.

Strange story.

Defenders

Mr. Bob Crawford of Farmville hired me to help organize The Defenders. I was maybe 25 or 26. The Defenders were made up of Virginians fighting the takeover of its schools by the government.

The timing was right and I had phenomenal success. Membership was $10 a year. That was a lot of money in the '50s. We had over 10,000 dues-paying members organized into county, city and congressional chapters. We had our own newsletter. It seemed that everyone belonged. Politicians listened to us. My salary was $2,600 a year. I furnished my own car. If I could have afforded it, I would have worked for nothing.

The Defenders needed money and weren't above passing the hat at meetings. Members gladly put in a dollar or two. It added up. I visited lots of people. Driving down the road I would see a big house and drive up the driveway and knock on the door. I would introduce myself and the owner almost always invited me in. We would talk George Washington, Thomas Jefferson and "states-rights". Everyone knew who The Defenders were. That's how I learned a fact of life. The bigger the house and the richer the individual I talked to - the greater the reluctance to join and the smaller the donation. Real Virginians contributed what they could besides the $10 membership fee. But, the three largest contributions I ever got from "rich folks" were two $40 contributions and one for $35. It would seem that they would be the ones with the most to lose. Maybe I had a lot to learn.

Constitution Party

Virginia was betrayed. The traitors pretended to be patriots but were mirror images of Janissaries.[1] Government surrogates seized Virginia schools and quickly converted them into institutions teaching antisaxonite propaganda.

Except for a few "bitter-enders" the Defenders folded. A few of us got together in Richmond and organized *The Constitution Party*. In a short time, hundreds gathered at meetings.

A multi-millionaire from Arlington was elected president - because he was a multi-millionaire. People thought he would

---

1 JANISSARY: "Slave" in Turkish. Kidnaped Christian children raised as muslims. Fanatically loyal to Islam. Considered the most dangerous of all Christendom's enemies. Comprised Turkish civil service and private army of Turkish rulers. Called *Janissary*. Considered "traitor" and "renegade" by their Western kinsmen.

do great things for Virginia. His election was the last meeting Virginia's Constitution Party ever held.

I began to see a pattern.

Vigilantes Of Christendom

In 1991, Southern newspapers attacked me for writing *Vigilantes Of Christendom*, the history of the Phineas Priesthood. Shortly thereafter I received a visitor - a personable sort who asked all sorts of questions.

He hadn't read my book and apparantly there was no purpose to the meeting except to meet me.

Strange. I made inquiries.

People living near him in the county east of Lynchburg said that he was a retired wealthy recluse. He would disappear several times a year and then reappear at meetings of conservatives and talk to those attending. He declined to hold office and made no contributions.

Scholarships

I wrote *Our Nordic Race* in 1958. Soon after that, a reader sent me a scholarship booklet that had come into his possession that he said would interest me. It did.

A certain foundation offered journalism scholarships to selected individuals who met their criteria - a matter which was to be discussed privately. Those approved received an initial grant of $200,000 with the same amount following at two year intervals to total $1,000,000.

In 1960, $1,000,000 was a lot of money - a whole lot of money. Exactly what did a promising journalism student have to agree to to receive that kind of money?

Then again, how many prominent Saxon-Israelite writers do you know about? How many anti Saxon-Israelite writers do you know about?

College Professors

When I was in college in the '40s I had conservative Saxon-Christian professors. When I returned from the Korean War things had changed. A former liberal upperclassman was the new president. Foundation money was pouring in, buildings were going up and new professors were being hired.

These new professors were anti-white liberals with one single exception. The college had changed from right to left in the few years I was absent in service and foundations now influenced the selection of the board of directors.

My Rich Friend

I have a rich "friend" who calls me, or runs into me, four times a year. The reason I know he's rich is because he told me so. He never has worked during all the years we have been acquainted. The common denominator is that we knew the same people in Richmond 50 years ago - at least he named some Richmond names I recognized.

Each time we meet he tells me how great I am and how much my books and ideas have meant to him over the years. He says the same things practically verbatim each time we meet. In spite of the kudos, my head remains normal size. My wife sees to that.

He has a law degree but has never practiced law. He knows little things about me that no one else knows - things like the names of certain foreign newspapers who reprint excerpts from HR newsletters.

How many people would you expect to know that?

Years ago he would show up at Christian meetings where I would be one of the speakers. Organizers of these meetings know who contributes to the meeting's expenses and who doesn't. They told me that this individual attended many times and never made a contribution or helped in any meaningful way.

Actors

Sixty years ago I attended "Little Theatre" and college plays in Lynchburg. The actors were local talent whose remuneration was the applause they received for their performances. Often, the performances were as good as anything I saw in New York when I worked there.

In Lynchburg, an actor's private life was above reproach. A hint of impropriety could cause an individual to be replaced in an instant to prevent the reputation of the rest of the cast members from suffering.

I've been informed that today's Hollywood and Broadway actors and actresses, some of whom are not as talented, receive millions for their work. Widely advertised "awards ceremonies" are held for those who do what was once standard fare at the nation's "Little Theatres". Knowledgable people have told me that it seems as if one must be a whore or a whoremonger to be employed by Hollywood. The media portrays them as rich, beautiful, and "cool" - the perfect hero types for our children to copy.

Money Moguls & Basic Facts

A corporation is a management organization that never dies. Once, only the sovereign had corporations. The sover-

eign's corporations managed the sovereign's wealth. These corporations owned other corporations which owned still more corporations.

Corporations managed countries, religions, peoples, manufacturing, trading, banking, public relations, public information, etc.

Today, small entrepreneurs are allowed to organize corporations. When their enterprises reach a certain size worth a respectable amount, they are surrounded by potential buyers and offers are made that they can't refuse - without something going wrong businesswise.

Paying The Superclass

Corporations require supervisors. Great Corporations have super-supervisors. Some in this rarified group are paid a half a billion dollars a year. Some are even given billions and told to speculate in the currencies of various countries.

The possession of "billions" creates a "Superclass". There are few things or people that a few million dollars can't buy. We didn't elect this superclass. We can't throw them out, and they are getting more powerful every day. They number several thousand scattered throughout the world.

Some well known multi-billionaires oversee managers who manage multi-corporations. Others supervise vast real-estate holdings; still others dispense largesse to "deserving" institutions and individuals from tax-free foundations that they manage.

Self-made billionaires, or billionaires who inherited wealth and the cartel consider potentially dangerous, are stripped of their wealth - even when laws have to be revised

to accomplish the job. The destruction of Bunker Hunt of Texas is a classic example.

The One Responsible

My wife used to work in a bank. The bank made home loans. Before the sun set the new loan would be sold to a major bank or insurance company in Chicago or New York. Where it went from there, I don't know. In any event, the local borrower was completely ignorant of the fact that the local bank was not the owner of his mortgage - and that the local bank was only an agent of a bigger bank..

We have long known about the "usury-scam" - the scam that resuts in an "ultimate lender". We pay careful attention to the ultimate lender since he is also the ruler of countries. We know this because the WORD says;

"Money answereth all things." Ecc10:19

One borrows money into existence when he takes out a mortgage. This reduces the borrower to a condition of slavery. We know this because the WORD says:

"The rich ruleth over the poor, and the borrower is slave to the lender." Prov. 22:7

For millennia this lender, the dispenser of wealth and poverty, has been been hidden behind layer upon layer of corporations - banks, religions and governments . His power, and the power of his agents, is such that the governments of the world and their armies spring into action when he, or his agents, snap their fingers.

Manipulating Countries

HR #404 contained excerpts from a US government document showing how world trade is manipulated so that countries owing money to international banks can be made to pay interest on their debt. India and South American countries increase the export of food even when it makes their own people face famine.

It was noted in the document that the American government was aware that the American farmer would be adversely affected as foreign food exports replaced American food exports. However, they raised no objection. The fact that this story was in a US government document shows that the American government is an accomplice to acts detrimental to its own people. It would not be unrealistic to conclude that these acts make the government a bank agent.

World Debt Meltdown

Recent newspaper articles discuss the melt-down of world debt. They estimate this debt to be somewhere between 50-trillion and 750- trillion dollars. While impressive, the amount is immaterial. It is "debt" itself that triggers the Law: *"The borrower is slave to the lender." Prov 22:7*

Remember the "Unfiltered News" item in HR404:

> USURY: A woman whose ancestor lent $299.58 to the City of Tampa during the Civil War wants the debt repaid, plus $22.7 million interest compounded over 148 years. (THE WEEK, P.6, Mar 28, 2008)

This woman wants repayment of $22.7 million for the loan of $299.58. Unpaid debts compound trememdously over time.

Investing Trillions

For simplicity sake, let's assume that the world debt owed the international banks is 100-trillion and the interest rate is 10%. The result is easy to compute. This generates 10-trillion in interest. This 10-trillion interest is expected to be paid every year - year in and year out.

Bank policy requires that this flood of interest money be invested where it cannot be taken away from the bank if a debtor should repudiate his debt - like Germany did in the 1930s - which required WWII to force Germany to again start paying her debts to the international banks.

Money managers are needed to invest the yearly incoming $10-trillion. Individuals might be given $20-billion or even $100-billion to manage. Someone with $20-billion to manage is called "a billionaire". This is the way most multi-billionaires are created - and the money keeps coming in.

Lawlessness Causes Death

India was in the center of the silk trade and practiced usury banking almost before recorded history.

We assume that with certain exceptions, interest from their loans would be kept "in-house". In other words, placed in the hands of fellow Sons-of-Esau. This is not always the case. The Turks found that their racial kinsmen were so greedy and deceptive that they were better off to entrust both their government and banking to white Janissaries.

We know that their rules are not our rules. We know that their father Esau swore to kill our father Jacob. The power of a person wielding $100-billion is simply enormous. He can buy governments, religions, and people's minds. History has

shown us that Esau uses every opportunity to fulfill his oath to destroy Jacob.

Esau's money managers know that the easiest way to destroy Jacob is to make Jacob disobey his God.

Jacob's God commanded:

> *"If ye will not ... do these commandments... I will... bring the land into desolation." Lev 26:14-35; "If ye will not... do all these commandments... I will... cast your carcasses upon the carcasses of your idols." Lev 26:14-35; "Mine enemies, which would not that I should reign over them, bring them hither, and slay them before me." Luke 19:27.*

This is why Scripture counsels:

> *"We must obey God rather than men." Acts 5:29*

Obedience brings life - disobedience brings death and destruction. The sons-of- Jacob are reluctant to violate God's Law and be destroyed by their own God.

However, Esau can force Jacob to disobey God's Law and be destroyed. The result of stepping off a cliff is the same whether done willingly or unwillingly. The following is a case in point.

Example

The South was forced into a war. It was devastated and blacks were placed over them to be their rulers[2] These strang-

---

2 *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15*

3 *"If thou wilt not ... do all the words of the law ... ye will be left few in number ... ye shall be plucked from off the land." Deut 58:66*

ers installed high taxes[4] forcing whites to sell their lands to Esau's land companies. This forced formerly self-sufficient farmers to go to the newly built cities that Esau built for them, work for Esau's companies, pay rent to live in company houses, and borrow from company stores to buy groceries to feed their families.

Esau and Esau's hired help forced Jacob to break one LAW after another - the penalty being the destruction of the land and its people would grow few in number - which was Esau's plan from the beginning.[5]

Another Curse

Esau's corporations, having forced Jacob to be his servant-workers, is also able to steal the products of Jacob's mind.

God said:

> *"God is a ... revealer of secrets." Daniel 2:47; "The Lord possessed me (wisdom) in the beginning." Prov 8:22; "I (wisdom of God) find out knowledge of witty inventions." Pr 8:12; "Give not that which is holy (that which is of God) unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they ... turn again and rend you." Matt 7:6; "Thou shall no stranger eat of the holy thing." Lev 22:10*

The God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob chose Jacob-Israel and gave him a Law that made him the envy of the rest of the

4 *"And they began to accuse him, saying, We found this [fellow] perverting the nation, and forbidding to give tribute to Caesar." Lu 23:2; "Of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers? Peter saith unto him, Of strangers. ... Then are the children free." Matt 17:25-26.; "Notwithstanding, lest we should offend them ... thou shall find a piece of money. That take, and give unto them for me and thee." Matt 17:27*

5 *"If thou wilt not ... do all the words of the law ... ye will be left few in number ... ye shall be plucked from off the land." Deut 58:66*

world. Obedience to this LAW makes possible "witty inventions". Our God warns against casting pearls given to us before swine - *lest they turn again and rend you.*

Esau destroyed Jacob's farm and partnership system to force him to work for Esau's corporations. Because he works for Esau's corporations, Esau owns the ideas, inventions, and secrets God gave Jacob

It is little wonder that the world of Esau is bursting into growth - he has found a way to steal the secrets and inventions that God gave his own children and thereby cause Jacob to violate the the law *"Neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they ... turn again and rend you." Matt 7:6*

The Informers

To continue to rule, Esau must prevent Jacob from uniting to protest. To defend themselves, they have hired informers who will betray their own kind in exchange for the privileges and position that money can buy. Once alerted, Esau is then able to use the apparatus of the state to suppress all who rebel against their rule.

This is why Esau's media, more often than not, tends to choose morally deficient types to rule Saxon government, religions, and businesses. Moral degenerates see no wrong in leading people away from the WORD which is their God and into the merchant's "money-worshiping" society.

Esau's World

Esau has used his usury-wealth to convert the Saxon world into his world - a world of merchants, traders, rulers and elites - a world in which Esau sucks Jacob's blood causing Esau to

thrive - while Jacob slowly dies because Esau has forced him to separate from his God.

Esau's surrogates are today's wealthy. They are the ones who gave $35 and $40 to the Defenders when they could have given thousands, even millions. These are the ones who today obediently give millions to Esau's poor throughout the world and turn their backs on their own kinsmen in Esau's prisons or to alleviate the suffering of white orphans under black rule in South Africa.[6]

The WORD says;

> *"The love of money is the root of all evil." I Ti 6:10*

We should not be surprised that the rich are luke-warm to anything that might endanger the flow of Esau's money into their pockets - even if it means betraying their God and their nation.

Jesus, the WORD made flesh, proclaimed:

> *"A rich man shall hardly enter into the kingdom of heaven." Mt 19:23*

> *"And again I say unto you, It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God." Mt 19:24*

And still again:

> *"How hard is it for them that trust in riches to enter into the kingdom of God! Mt 10:24*

---

6 *"If any provide not for his own, and specially for those of his own house, he hath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel." I Tim 5:8*

Conclusion

The God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob remains the same through the ages.

Esau and his hired help have taught our people to ignore the God of their fathers; ignore the ancient writings; and cease their fear of doing evil since they are told that Esau's "God-of-the-land" will protect them.

The "Cloak of Esau" weaves deception into truth and creates money from nothing - money that one day will return from whence it came.

Esau's world is a world where whores and whoremongers are enshrined as gods and goddesses, where mere possession of money is commendable and is worshiped above righteouness, where priests teach a "christ" that is unknown to the WORD.

The WORD also speaks of "the day of the Lord"; this is the day when Jacob will reclaim what is his..

> "And it shall be as the chased roe, and as a sheep that no man taketh up: they shall flee every man to his own land. Every one that is found shall be thrust through;

The rest should be of special interest to those who have betrayed their God and their nation, who lick the spit of our enemies, and drink the blood of their kinsmen;

> "And every one that is joined unto them shall fall by the sword." Isaiah 13:14-15

Oh, yes - a new age is coming.

LETTERS

HALF-FULL: "Dear Hoskins Family; I feel the time I've done in prison has been a gift granted unto me by our Father. How many people get to study The WORD they way I can? Not many.

"Here at this prison, each year there are a couple of hundred inmates who file false tax returns. They get the money and drugs flood the camp. The Muslims boast about how much money they send to support the 'brother-hood'.

"We whites are hated now. They will be blamed when it gets real bad in the next few years. Can you imagine what it will be like when blacks can't buy a big-Mac or a Kentucky Fried Chicken? The black gang members here talk about a revolution. Mexican gangs are killing blacks out west in brutal ways. The blacks are forming an alliance to face the Mexican MS13 gang. The whites are going to be in the middle of it all." J.E. - prisoner Alabama

RKH: Lynchburg has just discovered that it has a problem. It came to the attention of the newspaper when there was a running gunbattle through the back yards in the black part of town. The police report that there are 17 gangs here.

UNFILTERED NEWS

SMARTER: We have been told that one is either smart or he's not. A new study showed that the brain will get smarter with practice. Volunteers were put though a brain "boot camp". After 19 days of exercising their memories and solving puzzles the collective IQs had made significant gains. The longer they were trained the higher their IQs. *New York Times*

MAYOR: Boris Johnson has unseated Mayor Ken Livingstone to become the Conservative Mayor of London. Boris father's family came from Turkey,. His wife's mother is Indian. *The Guardian*

BARBARA WALTERS had an affair in the 1970s with a married US senator, Edward Brooke, a Massachusetts Republican who was the first black senator since Reconstruction. THE WEEK, May 16, 2007

RKH: Walters is Jewish. Jews have many sects that permit racial-adultury.

COURT: Catholics occupy five of the nine seats on the US Supreme Court and constitute more than a quarter of the U.S. Congress. Hispanic immigrations is causing Catholic numbers to hold steady at about a quarter of the US population, but native-born Catholics - especially those under 30 are fleeing the church by the millions. *USA Today*

CATHOLIC SCHOOLS: More than 1,300 Catholic schools in the US have closed since 1990. Catholic school enrollment now stands at 2.3 million, down from the 1960s peak of 5.2 million. *USA Today*

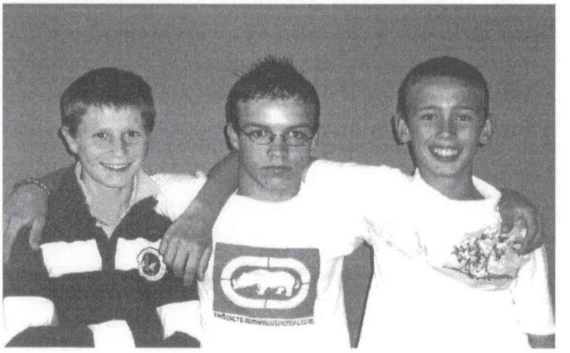
BLACK JEWS: *Ha'aretz* announced that the Israeli state will no longer accept black immigrants from Ethopia that claim Jewish roots.

FOOD CRISIS: The UN Secretary-General Ban-Ki Moon announced that rising food prices has caused "a rapidly escalating crisis of food availability" which could lead to widespread starvation and topple governments. He cited the

growing appetite of India's and China's standard of living and the diversion of US corn crops to ethanol production. The biggest culprit is the "international biofuels stampede," said Canada's *National Post*. As a result, prices for grains have risen 80% since 2005.

HOME SCHOOLING: Federal Judge Walter Croskey ruled last week that home-schooled children in California must be taught by certified teachers.

PUPPET PAY: German chancellor Gerhard Schroder, having smoothed the way for Russia's Nord Stream gas pipeline under the Baltic sea while in office, is now chairman of the pipeline consortium. (*New Beginnings*)



LOERIES;

Three good friends. Raymond Koen - 15; George Visagie - 16; Marcel Pei -14

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 406

The COMING STORM

Tim Russett, the TV political analyst, died of a heart attack at the age of 59. Tributes are pouring in. He is receiving the same homage presidents get when they die.

Those seeking establishment endorsement presented themselves before him. The way he conducted the interview

captured men's minds. In essence, Russett was a political *Guru*. The public trusted him. He selected their leaders.[1]

Solzhenitsyn

Alexander Solzhenitsyn, one of the great thinkers of the 20th century, wrote:

> "Such as it is, the press has become the greatest power within the Western World, more powerful than the legislature, the executive and judiciary. One would like to ask; by whom has it been elected and to whom is it responsible?"

Added to this observation is the unguarded comment of Walter Cronkite:

> "My job is not to tell the truth, I am an opinion molder." (*Crusade for Christ*, Special Message For 2002. Col Jack Mohr.)

He, too, was a media guru - *He captured men's minds.*

Alan Berg

Then there was the case of Alan Berg, the Denver radio announcer. He was married and divorced, lived both with a white woman and a black. His radio program was a monologue.

> "... on the joys and danger of oral sex ... merciless diatribes on the flaws of the Christian religion, ... and how white women fantasized about sleeping with black men."[2]

---

1 * GURU: "In Hinduism, Guru means God Himself." *Am I A Hindu* (The Hinduism Primer), p.2, Halo Books, 1992, POB 2529, San Francisco, CA 94126

2 *Talked To Death*, Stephen Singular, Beech Tree Books, William Morrow, NY 1987, p.86

It ended when Berg was shot to death in his driveway. The interesting thing is that the ruling authorities in Denver considered the shooting of a media mind-control artist important enough to assign 60 Denver police officers to the case - not counting the FBI. All this for one smut-talking radio personality.[3]

Berg was extremely important to someone. He poured filth into Denver's collective mind. When it stopped, it was as if a great army had been destroyed.

Capturing Minds

Capturing minds is essential to prepare separatist peoples to be annexed into empires, starved, or killed. Empires do not tolerate separatist peoples. Jesus Christ was a separatist.

Rome

Rome killed peoples opposed to its rule; it starved states into submission; destroyed their habitat; mixed divergent populations to encourage loss of identity through interbreeding; and captured their minds by accepting all religions - but insisting that the emperor was the ultimate law-maker - the "God of the land".

The Southland

The American South was composed mostly of independent self-sufficient-farms. They were allied by kinship, repelling invasions, aiding each other in times of disaster, and Sunday social-religious meetings.

---

3 *Vigilantes Of Christendom*, p. 383, VPC, POB 997, Ly'bg, VA 24505, $18

Each farm was essentially a small state whose owner was its king. The State of Virginia could not put a road across a farmer's land without his permission - which accounts for Virginia's back country being full of dog-leg roads that go around the land of stubborn farmers.

Their law system was basically "The WORD", The Law of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob. Combined, the farms of the Southland produced 3/4s of the United States exports and furnished most of its import taxes - most of which was spent to benefit the industrial North.

Slaves

Indians and Blacks were not wanted by America's Saxon settlers because they were un-LAWFUL; *"They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." Ex 23:33*

British empire law was different. The WORD had been reinterpreted under the "Divine Right Of Kings" doctrine to conform to the king's wishes. With few exceptions, the king priests treated the king's wishes as God's laws. These revised Biblical teachings were taught to the people by the king's "Anglican Church" of which he was its supreme head. The King's decrees were enforced by his courts, governors, and armed forces.

Britain won the slave-trade franchise in a war with France, so Britain forced America to receive slaves - like it or not.[4]

4 "The Treaty of Utrecht (1713), which closed the war (King William's War (1689-1697 - French & Indians vs England in America), ceded to England the Hudson Bay region, Newfoundland and Nova Scotia, and allowed to it the monopoly of the slave trade in the colonies." *The World Book*, W.F. Quarrie & Co, Chicago 1927, p.2329

The king's edicts were proclaimed every Sunday in the King's establishment church, which occupied the place of today's newspapers. All colonists were required to attend service or be severely punished. In spite of this, many colonists remained religious dissenters who did not want alien-slaves in their midst.

The collision of divergent Law systems brought about America's Revolutionary War in which the American slogan was *"No King but King Jesus"*. This translated to - "No law system but the Law System of Abraham, Isaac & Jacob."

After they obtained their independence, Americans took steps to deport the blacks. The former colonists organized the "African Colonization Society." Everyone who was anyone belonged. Slave owning Thomas Jefferson belonged. My ancestor John Payne Kelly belonged. He owned more than 100 slaves and was an abolitionist. Most slave owners were abolitionists.

The Society's plan was to buy slaves from their owners, teach them to farm, furnish them with implements and seed, settle them on their own farms in Liberia and protect them from outside enemies until they could protect themselves. Males were to be bought and transported on reaching age 21; females at age 18. Those older would be allowed to remain in America and die of old age. The money received from purchasing slaves was to go to importing white replacement workers from Europe. Thousands of blacks were returned to Africa.

The Corporation

With few exceptions, political rule in America's industrial North fell into the hands of its wealthy international Corpo-

rations. Values changed. Formerly, the ideal was to produce one's own wealth on one's own self-sufficient-farm. A salary branded one as being a servant of another. This changed.

Media corporations established municipal newspapers. This replaced mass news-dissemination formerly done by establishment churches.

The South, living largely on self-sufficient-farms, remained quietly separatist - and prosperous. The corporation's imperative to expand required the annexation of the South.

The American Empire

To create incidents and inflame sectional disputes, American industrialists *(The Secret Six)* financed a crazed maniac named John Brown to attack isolated homes of slave owners killing some and maiming others by severing their arms and leaving them alive. The corporate media began a drum-fire demonization of Southern separatists. They replaced the African Colonization plan with "radical abolition" which demanded instant freedom of farm slave labor, no repatriation back to Africa for the freed slaves, and no compensation for the farm owners so that they could hire replacement white laborers from Europe.

Abolitionist mind-control propaganda had interesting spokesmen:

> "If I had the power I would arm ... every Negro in the South, and every devil in Hell, clothe them in the uniform of the Federal Army and turn them loose on the Rebels of the South and exterminate every man, woman and child south of Mason and Dixon's Line. I would like to see Negro troops, under the command of (U. S. General Benjamin F.) Butler, crowd every Rebel into

> the Gulf of Mexico and drown them." Rev. William G. Brownlow. Occupation Governor of Tennessee.[5]

Today's media tells us that Brownlow was an exception. The media tells us that if an atrocity actually happened, it was unintentional and it happened without the knowledge of Mr. Lincoln.

When I was a boy sitting by the living-room fire listening to the grownups talk, I heard how President Lincoln stood in front of our house at Kelly's Ford and watched his soldiers loot and devastate Kellyville, kill the livestock, burn barns and houses, and steal whatever they wanted. He was there. He saw it, and did nothing to stop it. He knew.

Forty-Eighters

Mr. Lincoln had help. For years Esau planned the conquest of Europe. Karl Marx outlined their intent when he published the 10-planks of the Communist Manifesto - now part of the law system of the U.S.

In 1848, the revolution broke out all over Europe. In most of the larger cities the fighting was bloody. Governments were deposed, business came to a standstill, the Pope ran for his life. Thousands died.

Gradually the revolt was suppressed. The hunt for the guilty began. Four thousand Communist leaders fled to America where they became top government officials and high ranking officers in the Union Army. August Willich, a member of the Communist League along with Karl Marx and Friedrich Engels, became a major general in the Union Army;

---

5 *"The Black Death"* (unpublished manuscript), The Southern National Party, P. O. Box 18214, Memphis, Tennessee 38181. $20 copy.

Gen Lewis Blenker, whose men inspired the term "Blenkered" because of their atrocities - and the list continues.

Lincoln commanded an army, many of whose leaders were criminals. These include Custer, of "Little Big Horn" fame - who shot captured Confederates; Sheridan - who burned the Valley leaving thousands of women and children in the snow without shoes, clothing or food; "Butcher" Grant the drunk, whose bungling slaughtered his men by the tens of thousands in battle after battle and who left their bodies to rot on battlefields; "the monster" Sherman who burned cities, towns, entire countrysides. This and much more can be found in a recent book *Red Republicans: Marxism in the Civil War Lincoln Marxists*, iUniverse, Lincoln, Nebraska, 2007. 1-800-288-4677. It's worth a call.

Newspapers - Capturing Minds

As the Union Army advanced and captured Southern cities it also captured local newspapers. New editors presented the radical union agenda and began the process of capturing the minds of the conquered. The radical concept of racial intermarriage was introduced. North and South, people were incensed when they heard this - they refused to entertain the concept. This would take "gradualism". Gradualism picked up speed as small newspapers foundered. Esau's wealthy corporations subsidized its own newspapers with lucrative advertising - opposition papers received nothing and failed even when they had many more subscribers. Most towns and cities were reduced to having one establishment newspaper - one point of view.

Over time, careful mind-indoctrination permitted the US rulers to pass laws requiring racial integration in neighbor-

hoods, work, and schools. The purpose - to destroy Saxon separatism and the Saxon through racial interbreeding. Referendums have been carefully avoided.

United State

Lincoln's War killed one quarter of the Southern soldiers with most survivors suffering wounds - many severe. Their asset-producing farms had been burned and newly installed high tariffs deprived them of their former foreign markets. Defeated, they were denied the vote. Blacks were given the vote and placed in power to rule over whites. Black rulers taxed farms. Destitute farmers borrowed money for taxes. When unable to repay the loans, their farms were defaulted. Foreclosed farms were auctioned everywhere and millions of acres passed into the hands of Esau's corporations. Survivors went to Southern cities that had been newly built to receive them. There they worked for starvation wages to feed their families. Hunger kept survivors submissive.

Their habitat - the Southern self-sufficient-farm system - was destroyed.

Farm Crisis

In the midst of the 1980s massive nationwide anti-farm demonization media blitz, I attended the 1986 Nebraska Farm Rally. The media told the rest of the country to expect terror attacks from vicious, vindictive farmer terrorists.

The surviving American farmers had borrowed from banks to stay in business. They had to pay interest on loans which was often as high as 20% or more. This put an end to America's self- sufficient-farm system. What remains today is the pitiful remains of what once was.

South Africa

In 1616, the Dutch East India Company established a letter drop and watering station on the southern tip of Africa to service ships plying the trade route from England to India.

In 1652, Jan van Riebeck landed with settlers to plant vegetable gardens to supply passing ships. The population was augmented by French Huguenots fleeing the massacres of protestants by Louis XIV. A sprinkling of German settlers also arrived.

Starting in 1707 and continuing for over a century, whites settlers were barred to force South African Boers (farmers) to buy black slave-workers from the East India Company.[6]

In 1795, South Africa was invaded by England who by then owned the slave-trade monopoly seized from France. They continued the S. African slave-trade commenced by the Dutch.

The English governor, Lord Charles Somerset, arrived with English colonists. He ruled with an iron hand. Heavy taxes were imposed on the Boer farmers. Foreclosures and tax sales transferred land to corporation land-companies. Dutch Bible Law and and the King's Episcopal law collided as it had earlier in America.

Driven by British persecution, Boers abandoned their remaining holdings to the English and trekked north into the unknown. They were called Voortrekkers.

Difagane

In 1836, the Boers arrived in what is now the Free State and Transvaal. This was the period after the Difagane. The

6 "During the rein of William IV, David de Pinto was the chief stockholder of the East India Company." *Universal Jewish Encyclopedia*, Holland, p.432

Zulus had attacked neighboring tribes and these tribes in turn attacked their neighbors and drove them away. The slaughter continued until blacks were nearly exterminated.

In the Free State and Transvaal, the Voortrekkers found only burned out kraal (villages) and skeletons left from black internecine conflict that had turned the land into a lifeless desert. It was a clean, vacant, open world. The Boers divided the land and prospered in their own separatist self-sufficient farm society.

Gold

In 1886, gold was discovered. Over Boer protests, British companies imported tens of thousands of black workers. New discoveries were made - each requiring more and more black workers. A single great mine could employ 14,000 workers and there were many mines. This started the black tidal wave into S. Africa.

In 1899, the British provoked a war with the Boers. Using more soldiers than there were Boer men, women and children, the British Empire vanquished the Boers. Their farms were burned, livestock exterminated and their women and children were herded into concentration camps where they died like flies.

White labor was cheap after the war, so the International Trade Cartel moved industry to S. Africa. Destitute farmers moved to factory centers, and cities were built to house them. Survival was possible only by working for the Cartel.

Following WWII, Hendrik Frensch Verwoerd (1901-1966) was editor of a newspaper "Die Transvaler". It was small but effective. Patriotic Boers read it. It persuaded S. Africa to declare independence from Great Britain.

On Sept 6, 1966, Verwoerd was stabbed to death in the House of Assembly by Dimitres Tsafendas, a half-breed assassin. Like others of his type, he escaped the death penalty by pleading insanity.

After disposing of Verwoerd, agents selected by the Cartel media took over the government and S. Africa was betrayed. Cartel monopoly media hammered "one man one vote" and bewildered whites obediently voted their own destruction. The biggest betrayal was by the so-called "Christian" ministers, who refused to teach the LAW - "*Thou shalt not have a stranger to rule over thee*".

The result was predicted in 1994 by the well-known intellectual, Paul Johnson, in the following terms:

> "South Africa under Mr. F. W. de Klerk has made a leap into universal suffrage. Within ten years the country ... will develop into an industrial rubble heap, beastly, bloody and bankrupt". (J.S. Marais, Leader of the HNP, 6 Jan 1999)

Russia

The children of Jacob-Israel escaped Babylonian captivity almost a thousand years before Christ. They traveled up the Black Sea rivers into Europe and the Baltic leaving colonies on the Russian Rivers.

Many Slavic nomad bands which roamed the Russian plains sought the safety of these colonies and put themselves under their protection.

In time, the widely spread Russian lands were united under Saxon-Russ rulers who claimed all the land and ruled it for their financial backers - which is standard procedure.

Rulers divided the land and appointed nobles to help manage. These nobles reduced the restless Slavs to peasant

workers to keep them from walking away and taking up their former nomad life.

Russia was invaded by Mongols who ruled for centuries. It was a bloody traumatic experience. When driven away at last, they left Mongol colonies as captives. One of these consisted of a people called Khazars. They had converted to Judaism in the 8th century.

State Religion

The Roman church split into Roman Catholic and Eastern Orthodox. In time, the Russian Tzar ruled the Eastern Orthodox.

To permit tribute-paying strangers to live in his empire, the Tzar instructed his priests to re-interpret the Eastern Orthodox religion to allow him to do so, and they did.[7] This allowed the alien Khazars along with other aliens to live under Russian rule.[8]

A quote from the late 19th century Konstantin Pogbedonostsev, a conservative lawyer and Tsarist adviser, illustrates the result of having the Tzar's holy law override the unchanging Law of God:

> "There is no just case which cannot be lost nor is there any illegal case which cannot be won, for there are no firm principles according to which the legal can be distinguished from the illegal." *(FT Weekend*, March 18/ March 19, 2000)

7 *Catholic* means "universal". The name can describe any universal religion - protestant, Roman, Orthodox, Buddhist or Hindu.

8 *"Thou shall make no covenant with them ... they shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21-24*

Injustice was general and Russian discontent among both Russian Saxons and their subject peoples was deep. Revolt lurked in the hearts of injured peoples.

Matters came to a head. The Tzar was deeply in debt to the international bankers. They wished to foreclose. Their collateral was the land of Russia.

WWI was the trigger. Heavy losses sustained in fighting the Central Powers sparked a revolt. Russia retired from the war, the Tzar abdicated and a rebel government was established.

The international bankers poured both money and Jewish revolutionaries from America into Russia to take over the bankrupt state from its revolutionary government. They overthrew them and set up a communist state under Nicolai Lenin.

After two generations of denial and accusers being branded 'anti-semitic', the *Jerusalem Post* of 1-26-92 casually admitted that Lenin was Jewish. One of his first acts was to have the Tzar and his family shot.

> "Among Radzinsky's discoveries: Despite official denials for decades, it was Lenin who ordered the murders. ... And as a historian, he believes it is vital for the Russian people to realize that the Lenin-ordered murder of the Romanovs foreshadowed the murder of millions more under Stalin. 'Stalin,' Radzinsky says, 'was Lenin's best disciple." USA Today, D19, July 30, 1992.

Foreclosing Land Owners

There is a reason for everything. The following was written by Douglas Read;[9]

> "Next, Karl Marx. The Protocols say, 'The aristocracy of the peoples, as a political force, is dead ... but as *landed proprietors* they can still be harmful to us from the fact that they are self-sufficing in the resources upon which they live. It is essential therefore for us at whatever cost *to deprive them of their land* ..."

To destroy Russia's Self-Sufficient-Farms, the Soviets confiscated farmer's food supplies; 5 million starved. Some 30,000,000 more Russians died in Soviet death camps - most of them Saxon.

Today, the land is still ruled by cartel managers. To increase efficiency, Russian wealth was recently divided among a handful of Cartel managers - most believed to be agents for the same international banks who had foreclosed the Tzar's holdings. Eastern Orthodox Church priests are state employees.

In spite of new slogans, name changes and new leaders, Soviet Russia is basically the same. This is proved by the fact that none of those responsible for the murder of 30,000,000+ Russians have been brought to trial.

Germany

The Roman Pope crowned Charlemagne - Holy Roman Emperor.[10] Charlemagne invited more than 500 German Saxon chiefs to a conference where he killed them. Roman Catholicism then became the established religion. The people were reduced to serfs on estates whose managers were ap-

9 *The Controversy of Zion*, p. 219, Noontide Press, Newport Beach, CA, 1985.

10 Northern Europeans DNA tests fail to find one who is not a descendant of Charlemagne.

pointed by the king, who in turn was appointed by the Roman Catholic Pope.

In time, the people discovered that The WORD required that the land be divided.

> *"All the earth is mine." Ex 19:5; "As the LORD commanded Moses, so the children of Israel did, and they divided the land." Jos 14:5*[11]

General revolt broke out as peasants and many of the nobles united to divide lands seized from Kings and Church. In time the Kings and Church regrouped and attacked the land-holding peasants. Tens of thousands were slaughtered. Then, in a 30-year war, Protestant and Catholic kings battled over who was to rule the re-conquered land. Germany lost up to 90% of her population.

Protestant kings appointed protestant bishops and the Roman Church appointed Catholic bishops. Information controlling the minds of the people came from Sunday pulpits. Catholic and Protestant kings were heavily in debt to church banks run by Jews.[12]

WWI was fought to foreclose European property that had been pledged as collateral for loans. It made little difference which side won - the winner foreclosed the loser - and war caused both sides to sink deeper into debt.

The Nationalist Socialist Workers Party came to power in 1933. It posted its platform which included the following:

---

11 *"Joshua divided the whole land by lots to Israel for an inheritance, as the Lord had commanded him." Jasher 90:19; "The land shall be divided for an inheritance ... the land shall be divided by lot." Num 26:53- 55; "The land shall not be sold for ever: for the land is mine; ... If thy brother be waxen poor, and hath sold away some of his possession ... in the jubilee ... he shall return unto his possession." Lev 25:23, 28..*

12 ***3 - Use surrogates to do what you don't wish to be seen doing.*** HR365: "36-Strategies".

Selected Planks Of The NSWP Platform

3. Return land and colonies seized in WWI.
7. Foreigners excluded.
13. Nationalization of international corporations.
17. Confiscation of corporation lands.
18. Usurers punished with death.
23. Creation of a national Press:

Germany was separating from the International Trade Cartel. This platform caused consternation. It revived the mind-set of Germany's great Peasant Revolt.

Civil Service

The Jewish caste is the worldwide Civil Service of the International Trade Cartel. The NSWP platform removed Jews from their job of managing Germany. Within 30 days of the NSWP being elected to power, Jewish organizations met and declared war on Germany.[13] WWII started in 1933, not 1939.

WWII was fought to restore Germany to the cartel.[14] The German revolt was harshly suppressed. Her men, women and children were incinerated by the hundreds of thousands in firebombings. The Allied blockade of Germany continued after war ceased causing millions more to die from starvation. Her leaders were condemned to death by kangaroo courts. One million German soldiers died in POW camps after the war ended from starvation and exposure. Corporations, state

13 *Declaration Of War Against Germany*, 24 March 1933: Front page "London Daily Express"

14 **"If general uprisings occur, we will use the guns of America or China or Japan to quell them, by universal war if necessary."** PROTOCOL NUMBER #7

lands and foreign trusts were recovered by her enemies along with her banking system. Remaining farming lands not taken in WWI were taken in WWII and given to Poland - a traditional enemy.

Today, Germans are at the mercy of her enemies for food. The Allied-installed puppet government censors what Germans are allowed to learn in media and schools. WWI "six-million" and "death-camp" propaganda was resurrected after WWII to install a guilt-complex and capture the minds of the people.

Conclusion

Saxon-Israel has suffered one disaster after another. Their governments, priests, businesses and armed forces serve Esau. Jacob-Israel is a slave.

The reason: Saxon-Israel doesn't know God's LAW. Those commanded to teach the LAW refuse to:

> *"Read this law before all Israel ... that they may ... do all the words of this law." Deut 31:11-12; "Teach the children of Israel all the statutes which the LORD hath spoken unto them by the hand of Moses." Lev 10:11.* ! 15 ▒

If Saxon-Israel isn't taught - people can't learn. We step inside today's churches and look around. We see "strangers". Our ancestors branded this "blasphemy!"

---

15 *"Now therefore hearken, O Israel, unto the statutes and unto the judgments, which I teach you, for to do them, that ye may live, and go in and possess the land which the LORD God of your fathers giveth you." De 4:1; "Ezra had prepared his heart to seek the law of the LORD, and to do it, and to teach in Israel statutes and judgments." Ezr 7:10; "Gather me the people together, and I will make them hear my words, ... that they may teach their children." Deu 4:10; .*

> *"We are confounded, because we have heard reproach: shame hath covered our faces: for strangers (2114 - foreigner, strange, profane, - commit adultery) are come into the sanctuaries of the Lord's house." Jer 51:51*[16]

Today, false teachers teach a false Christ and cause Saxon-Israel to be *"... mingled among the heathen and learn their works." Ps 106:35*

BUT, something is happening. For the first time in my nearly 80 years - people quote the LAW of Moses as their authority. Saxons are learning that they are both God's temple and Israel:[17]

> *"The most High dwelleth not in temples made with hands." Acts 7: 48; "Your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost." 1 Co 6:19; "Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings and priests." Rev 1:5,6; "Ye are the temple of the living God ... God hath said, I will dwell in them and walk in them." II Cor 6:16*

Before the American Revolutionary War, people spoke their grievances to like-minded people, and claimed God's WORD to lead them. Their motto was *"No King but King Jesus*". King George's preachers worshiped the word of King George and couldn't answer The WORD.

Our people have again discovered their God. The days of the likes of Tim Russett, Walter Cronkite and Alan Berg are coming to an end.

---

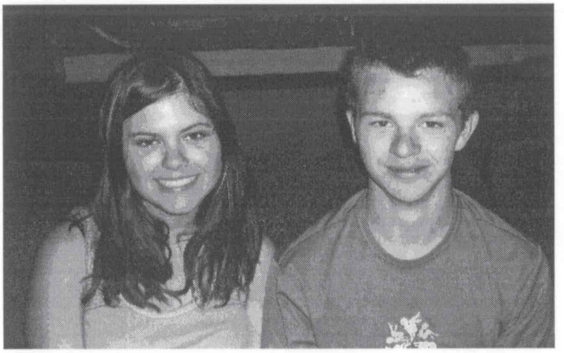
16 *"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord; even to his tenth generation shall he not enter into the congregation of the Lord (Israel)." De 23:2; "The stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh (the tabernacle) shall be put to death." No 18:7, No 1:51.*

17 *Israel* Heb: "He will rule as God." *Strong's Concordance.* The same as "one who has been given God's power of attorney."

The WORD has begun to capture Saxon minds. Like bolts of lightning, The WORD can strike a thousand places. We have been promised that our God will protect the lands of Jacob-Israel. It will seem like a giant prairie fire cleansing the land.

> "The eternal God ... shall thrust out the enemy from before thee; and shall say, Destroy them. Israel then shall dwell in safety alone: the fountain of Jacob shall be upon a land of corn and wine; also his heavens shall drop down dew." De 33:27-28

And Israel will dwell alone.



LOERIES; Mari - 18 & Wayne Williams - 16

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 407

HISTORY CHARTS

My Opinion

The purpose of a chart is to show a lot of information in a small space. People ask about the economy and the stock market. The answer takes a lot of space, so I'm using charts as a short-cut.

Reading a chart can be compared to tracking an unknown in the forest. Clues are the faint track where he jumped the creek, the bruised fur on the underside of a fern, and the

broken dead branch that shouldn't be broken. The stock market is the same.

We know some basic things: the markets are Esau's creation and Esau prizes deception. This allows us to understand the adage, "Good news is bad news and bad news is good news, but the best news is no news."

You might not understand the facts you see on a chart, but they are better than a newspaper or TV opinion. The information is there - we try to make sense out of what is revealed.

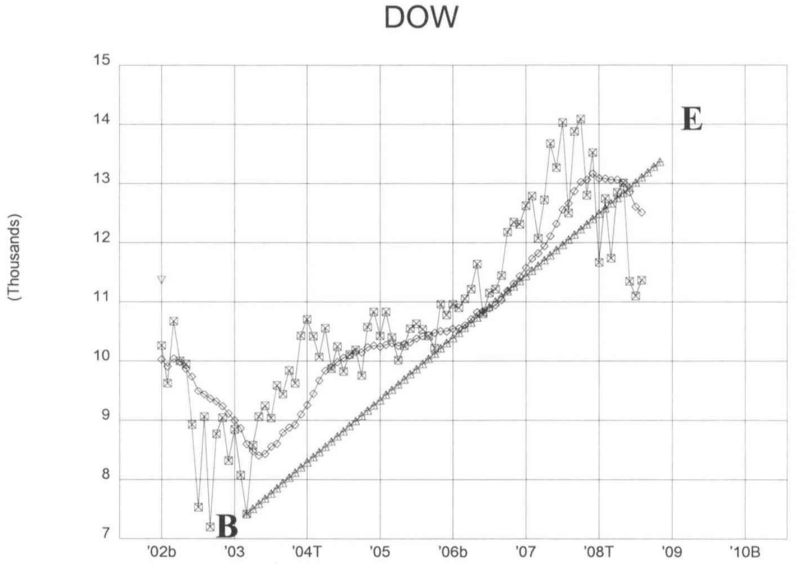
Trend

On the acompanying chart, the years are posted at the bottom and the Dow average is posted on the left.

We have learned to expect the stock market to bottom every 4th year (2002b) and to peak in election year (2004t) two years later. It hasn't been doing that. The flood of money generated by the Iraqi War has played havoc with this indicator.

We try something else. We draw trendline (B-E). This is the line drawn under the bottoms from 2002-2008. If the stock market stays above the line - all is well.

We expected the stock market to peak in 2008. Instead, it peaked in 2007 - it came down and hit the trend line (B-E), and instead of bouncing up again into 2008 it crashed through



the B-E trend line. Something is wrong. Broken up-trends can be serious. Now, the big guess;

If the Dow is going to go down - how low will the Dow go?

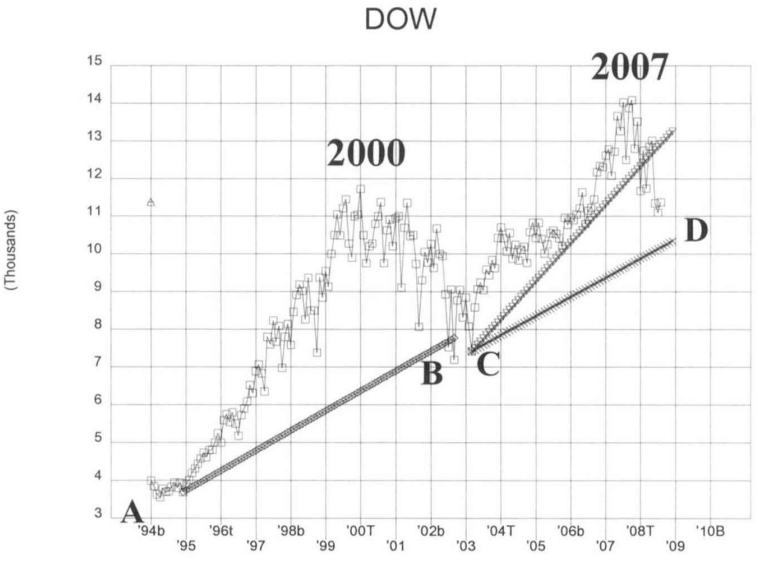
One-Third / Two-Thirds

Old-timers introduced me to the "1/3 - 2/3 Speed Resistance Line" when I worked on Wall Street 50 years ago.

I won't get into the mechanics other than to say it works more often than not. I think the real reason it works is that the big money managers need a reason to buy into a declining market when everyone is scared to death. If the moneymanagers all buy at the same time - the market is going to stop declining and start up.

Note that the 2000 stock market declined to its 1/3 Speed Resistance Level (A-B) in 2002. The big boys bought in when everyone else was selling. The stock market started up.

As noted before, the stock market was supposed to peak in 2008, but peaked in 2007 and went down and broke its up-trend. It is now in a down-trend.



If the 1/3 speed indicator is right - the accompanying chart says that the market will decline to the 1/3 Line at point "D" which is presently around 10,300 on the Dow. If this is true, it means that the Dow has 1000 points more to go to the downside - after it performs its usual up and down gyrations..

The Big Exception - 1929

People who know their history can read the consequences of men's actions in these charts. Take the case of Germany after WWI.

Fighting stopped based on the Wilson Plan that belligerents would return behind their own borders and that there would be no winners or losers.

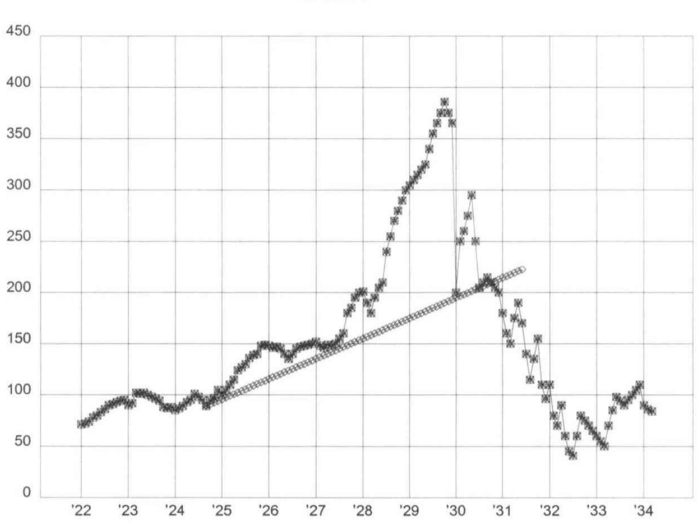
When this news became public, German communists started another 1848 type revolt. German armies returned to Germany to suppress the revolt. The Allies found the German armies fronts gone, so they moved up to the German borders and crossed over and occupied Germany. They then imposed a draconian peace treaty called the *Versailles Peace Treaty.*

The treaty deprived the Central Powers of their colonies, many of their own provinces, and required them to pay horrendous reparations.

The only way Germany could pay was to borrow money from the international banks - billions upon billions. All this

money floating around found its way into the world's stock markets.

This picture shows what happened. The stock market started up during the 1920s and zoomed up in 1928 and 1929 in a critical 3rd degree rise. Germany was drained. Having no more money - or credit - she stopped payments.



Deprived of German repatriation payments, the stock market collapsed in 1929 and in one month reached its rising 1/3 Speed Indicator line. There it bounced up again.

However, there was nothing to support the rising stock market and it collapsed again and continued on down until 1932.

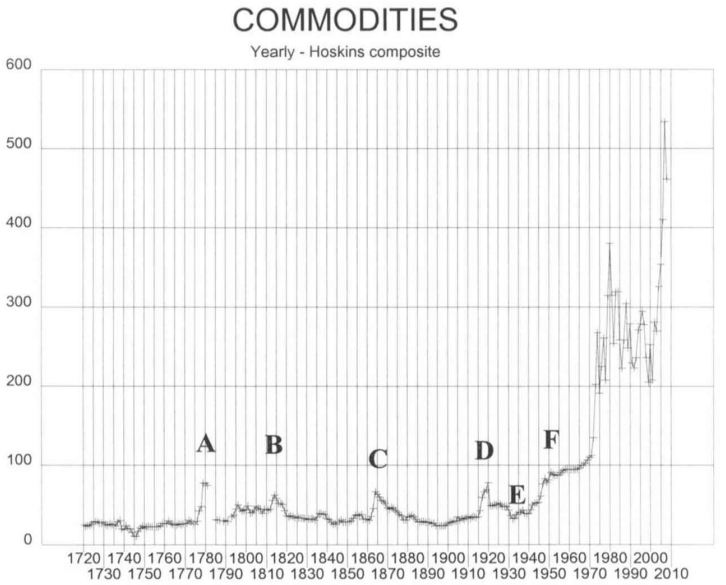
Germans owned almost nothing in Germany. Everything had been bought by the international bankers: businesses, buildings and land. There was no work and people were

starving. Germany rebelled and confiscated everything the international corporations had seized. Germany then began to create its own money, repudiated its debts, and withdrew from the International Trade Cartel.

It required WWII to subdue her and repossess her industries and lands. It's all there in the stock picture.

Commodities

The history of America is written in the price of commodities. I had to work a long time getting info and putting it together. The chart starts in 1720. The Revolutionary War inflation peaked in the 1780s (A) with "Continentals" nearly worthless. It's all there.



(B)In 1815, the Napoleonic Wars ended with a final burst of inflation. After that, commodity prices hit the skids. It got so bad that Thomas Jefferson went bankrupt. Uriah P. Levy bought his home "Monticello" in 1836 for $2,700.

(C) The War For Southern Independence took the North out of a commodity depression in the 1860s. Family land at Kelly's Ford that sold for $800 an acre in 1858 sold for 50¢ an acre in 1900.

(D) In the early 1900s, the Boer War and WWI demand took commodities up to a peak in 1920.

(E) Commodities then declined until 1932.

(F) In 1933, Jewish organizations met and declared war on Germany (HR 406) and preparations for WWII caused commodities to start to recover. The process worked so well that there has been one war after another until the present day.

The need for war is basic - people are reluctant to go into debt and borrow money into existence unless they are threatened by war. It's the politicians' job to get wars started so that good times will continue rolling by.

Banks 1780 - 1970

People ask if there will be bank failures in the days ahead? Look at the chart above.

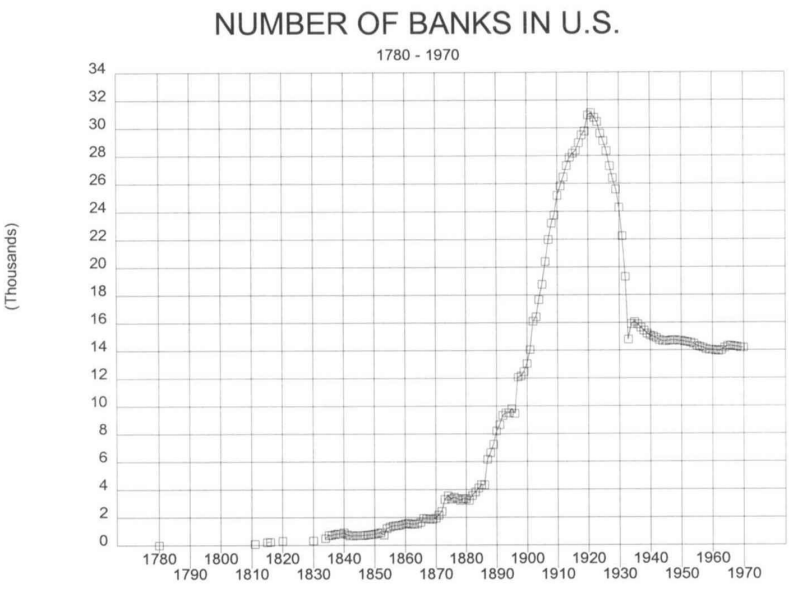
Before 1778 America had no banks. In 1780 we had one. Then a few more after 1810. Then, banks began growing like cancer cells, especially in the South following the War Be-

1 Levy's nephew, Jefferson Monroe Levy, inherited it and sold it to the Jefferson Foundation for $500,000 in 1923.

2 In Hazard, Kentucky my father lost his hospital when the price of coal dropped nearly 50% and the miners couldn't pay their bills. This made it imposible for my father to pay his bills.

tween The States. The number of banks zoomed in number to almost 32,000 by 1920.

In 1920, the commodity collapse hit. Banks by the thousands folded until 1930 when the number leveled off at about



14,000 - where they have stayed year after year. A bit strange - don't you think?

When I used to travel around Virginia there were deserted bank buildings just about everywhere. But, what happens to the mortagages that had been owned by the bank? They were merely transferred to another bank. People in debt remained as much in debt after a bank folded as they had been before.

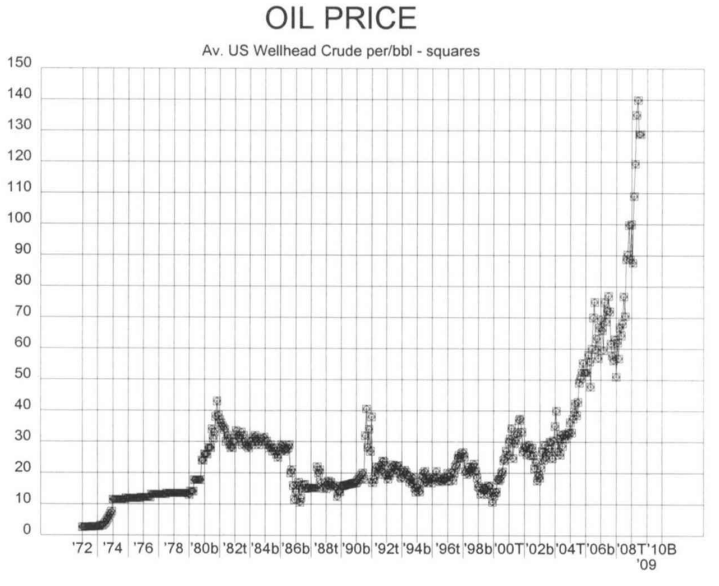
War Cycles / Peace Cycles predicted that the number of banks would decrease to perhaps 8,000 or fewer in time. Fewer banks are easier to manage than many banks. Practi-

cally speaking, bank owners only have a franchise from the big bank cartel. Franchises can be terminated whenever the Cartel changes its rules. After all, they will keep the failed banks' mortgages; the only ones being hurt are those who own the bank's stock.

What do you think? Will we have fewer banks in the days ahead or not?

Oil - cut back

It is logical to assume that if people pay a high price for oil products - they can't spend that same money on something else. In other words, money is drained out of circulation when the oil price rises. When the oil price goes down it allows



money to be spent on other things. It is perhaps the only way to quickly regulate the world's floating money supply.

The worrisome thing has to do with our leaders telling us not to worry. Why are they telling us not to worry if there's nothing to worry about?

Conclusion

It might be wise to see if the stock market declines to its 1/3 Speed Indicator Level that we saw on page two. If it does, then it might be safer to nibble a bit on the market - never for a moment forgetting that someone else might have plans besides the international bankers. Interesting times may be just around the corner.

> *"Reward her even as she rewarded you, and double unto her double according to her works ... For in one hour so great riches is come to nought ... Thus with violence shall that great city Babylon be thrown down, and shall be found no more at all ... For thy merchants were the great men of the earth" Rev 18:6-21*

==========

Letter From S. Africa

Dear Mr. Hoskins: Mugabe seems completely insane. Last night over the radio it was reported that he said that he is getting rid of 5 million who voted against him.

His soldiers chopped the hands and feet off a woman and burnt her house - and she is only one of many. It is reported that Mugabe, who is said to be a Jesuit, intends to stay in power until he dies. For safety sake, many are leaving as fast as they can to the nearest safe country.

Thousands upon thousands chose S. Africa. South Africa is not able to care for all these new people. They take both food and jobs from local blacks.

The xenophobic violence against these invading blacks started in the Alexandra black township. It is an area always volatile with many idle people around. The inhabitants blame foreigners for taking their jobs, getting the houses that they had planned on getting. Or, one tribe killing another, fighting about some ancient grievance.

Sometimes they fight for fun, like binding an auto tyre to a Mozambican and burning him alive. Newspaper pictures show three black school girls walking past unconcerned.

Zimbabwean refugees may be trying to escape their ruler Mugabe, but they are cruel and they steal large amounts of money from cash in transit-vans and blow up MTMs with dynamite. Since there is no work, they steal.

When violence broke out, the government did nothing. At last, three countries sent buses to take their citizens home: Lesotho, Malowi and Mozambique. But, there are still thousands more waiting. The S. African government then changed its mind and let a large group of refugees stay, without

considering that it has no surplus food and shelter to care for them.

The amazing thing is that the rulers of England and America who caused these problems in Africa now stand by doing nothing. Its as if they planned these things from the first.

Two strange incidents happened in Potgietersrus and Benoni. At Potgietersrus, they closed the road into town and placed large rocks on the roads keeping people from going home. At Benoni, the same thing happened. Police turned up when the mobs kept people from getting petrol and threatened to set fire to the depot.

We read about your New Orleans disaster where pillage, rape and murder were the order of the day, and the blacks fired on relief helicopters, soldiers, and relief workers sent to help them. Whites must be increasingly prepared.

In July, a law came into effect where private property will belong to the government, exactly the same as in the Soviet Union.

The Whites have worked hard from the day Jan van Rieberck landed at the Cape, building, planting, developing. The blacks don't build - they burn down their own schools - schools that Whites built for them.

Mbeki is now president. Zuma the Zulu who hates Whites is next. Soon you will have Obama.

God help us, K.H.

UNFILTERED NEWS

IRAN: The German Foreign Ministry accuses American firms of bypassing the boycott against Iran, which has been in place since 1979, by creating 'front' companies in Dubai

to carry on their business, with the US knowingly tolerating the practice. *IMPACT*

GOOD TIMES: "Israeli businessmen invest in the whole world; the Israeli economy was never so successful; we have conquered our economic sovereignty. Presently we are buying out Manhattan, Poland and Hungary." (Israeli President Shimon Peres, Published in the Hungarian *Magyar Nemzet* translated from a Hebrew *Maariv* article 15 Oct 2007) *IMPACT*

FUNERAL: A statement made by a leading black official at the funeral of a black student near Johannesburg was ignored by the press; "Please can anyone tell me why *white* pupils don't murder other pupils? Only *blacks* do!" *IMPACT*

TERMINATOR: Governor Arnold Schwarzenegger signed into law S.B. 777 outlawing Biblical criticism of sodomy in California public schools. (Ted Pike@ hatelawsexposed .org)

SERB ORGAN HARVEST: Serb prisoners had their internal organs removed and sold by Albanian Muslims during the Kosovo war, according to allegations by Carla Del Ponte, the world's best known war-crimes prosecutor. Kosovo's prime minister denied the allegations. (*Star*, Apr 4, 2008)

UNEMPLOYMENT S.A.: Unemployment among white S. Africans has risen 150% from 1994 to 2005 - and 95% this past year - more than any other group in the country. The numbers of this population group now living in poverty is also increasing dramatically. Poverty among blacks has increased by just over 13%, among coloureds by 17% and among

Indians by 21%.The Report indicates the issue of white poverty is disregarded by the government. (*Citizen*, May 27, 2008)

CARE FOR WHITES: My mother was admitted with a broken femur/hip joint. The medication made her delirious. The "sister" in charge callously said my mother had gone senile overnight. I was unaware that it was the medication causing my mother's delirium. My mother's operation was re-scheduled, even though she was in agony and waited days for it. My mother told me she had to crawl on her hands and knees to the toilet. I was beside myself with anger at the cruel and callous treatment my mother received at the hands of the nursing staff. Upon her discharge I reported everything to a senior. I have not heard anything further. (*Citizen*, May 10, 2008)

VERMONT: A Catholic cleric was assigned to Vermont parishes in the 1970s despite warnings from an Indiana bishop that the priest was suspected of molesting boys. A jury found him guilty of molesting a boy in Vermont and awarded the boy $8.7 million. The judge put a $10.2 million dollar lien on the Vermont Catholic Church diocese's central office in Burlington. The diocese also faces at least six additional negligence cases involving other Vermont clergy. (*News & Advance*, C3, June 21, 2008.)

FREEDOM OF THOUGHT: Last year the German government prosecuted 15,000 dissidents for thought crimes under Article 130 of the Criminal code. Since 1994, more than 100,000 dissidents have fallen victim to this repressive measure. (IMPACT p.6, Feb/Mar 2008, Box 2055, Noorsekloof,

Jeffreys Bay 6331, South Africa, $30/yr cash, or, add $8 for check conversion.)

HATE SPEECH: The Ontario Human Rights Commission considers the following unacceptable. *Maclean's*, Canada's biggest-selling magazine, broke the law by printing an article that Muslims found offensive. Mark Steyn, warned that "extremist" Muslims will become a "successor population" in Europe because of their high birth rate, and that "the only question is how bloody the transfer of real estate will be." Source????

INVASION PLANS: 2002 - corporate lobbyists meet with Defense, State and Treasury officials to ensure the invasion plans for Iraq include plans for protecting "property rights." The result was a pre-invasion scheme to sell off Iraq's oil fields, banks, electric systems, and even change the country's copyright laws to the benefit of the lobbyists' clients. Occupation chief Paul Bremer would later order these giveaways into Iraq law. (alast@ gregpalast.com from http://www.rense.com. general66/memo.htm)

RKH: The same thing has been done to South Africa.

Dan Raber

Dan and Mae Raber, both 61, were, sadly, killed when their car collided with a tractor trailer, near their home in Georgia. Dan organized meetings of Reform-Christians in E. Tennessee for many years.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 408

THE MONGOL
A Short History

"(God) will destroy ... the covering cast over all people, and the veil that is spread over all nations." Isaiah 25:7

"Neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you." Matt 7:6

The Sons of Jacob see only two races in the world; "Jacob" and "Esau". The Sons of Jacob were appointed kings and priests. Esau was cursed and branded a murderer and deceiver.

Esau sent his merchants to Jacob who traded his pearls for Esau's pretty *ge-gaws* in violation of God's Law.[1] The merchants returned to Esau with Jacob's pearls. Seeing Jacob's pearls he wanted more.

Esau united and in a generation conquered an empire; built a nearly invincible army; and built a fleet that destroyed the fleet of a world-renowned European power in a day.

Following is history that is now hid from view but should be pondered as Jacob continues his Lawless affair with Esau.

The Mongols

In the beginning of the 13th century there was a young Mongol ruler named Genghis Khan who, with a few followers, rode ponies across the Mongolian Desert. A few short years later his Empire stretched from China in the east to the Danube River in the West. The armies of Genghis Khan and his successors were seen as invincible.

His forces were almost exclusively cavalry organized into divisions, regiments, battalions and companies. There were two kinds of cavalry. The heavy cavalry wore padded leather armor and were armed with heavy bows and arrows as well as light bows and arrows. The heavy bows and arrows were to fight heavily armored opponents. The light bows were for rapid fire once a battle had turned into a melee. They also carried swords and spears. The light cavalry were armed with light bows, little armor, and light javelins.

In combat, the heavy cavalry would form up in three lines and the light cavalry would charge through the heavy cavalry

---

1 TRADE: *"If thou has stricken thy hand with a stranger (zûwr - racial alien), thou art snared." Pr. 6:1; "They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21; "Thou shall drive them out before thee. Ex 23:31*

to attack the enemy with a barrage of arrows. They would keep up this attack on a selected portion of the enemy line until their opponents showed signs of disorder. This would be the signal for the heavy cavalry to charge and finish the job with spear and sword.

If attacked, the whole Mongol force would retreat - both light cavalry and heavy cavalry. When the enemy tired of the chase, the Mongols turned and recommenced their attack in the same way they had done at the beginning. The difference being that by this time their enemy was scattered and disorganized from the chase.

Recruits

Relatively few in number, the Mongols demanded support from the enemies they conquered. Loyalty was guaranteed by hostages. Hostages were a tried and true method of compelling obedience from new "allies".

There were seven nations of Mongols. Genghis Khan subdued them one by one. Each furnished its quota of warriors. The growing army went on to conquer surrounding nations, each adding its own quota of warriors.

Even the vaunted Teutonic knights - man for man the best fighters in the world - were twice beaten by these barbarian armies from the deserts of Mongolia, and the vaunted Saxon-Hungarian army, larger and better armed than that of the Mongols, was exterminated.

Signals

Veterans who fought the Mongols noted a strange phenomenon - the silence! The silence of Mongol armies. Unlike Western armies where there was a din of orders, war cries,

and trumpets, no sound came from the Mongol hordes. There were no couriers dashing up and down the lines carrying orders. There was only the deathly silence.

Seemingly without orders, battalions and regiments wheeled out of line and galloped to a flank. At other times, their entire line would suddenly retreat, or the light cavalry would suddenly burst through the heavy cavalry and blacken the sky with their arrows - all without a spoken order being given.

The secret was their signal flags. These signals were understood and instantly obeyed by everyone in sight of the signals, who then relayed messages to distant units out of sight. Superior communications allowed the Mongols to move faster and concentrate overwhelming forces at enemy weak points before they could be reinforced. Communication was the key to the success of the Mongol armies.

General Communications

The Mongols ruled the most powerful empire on earth at the time. It included China, Korea, and countless other nations and countries including most of Russia. In Russia, the Mongols gave vent to their true nature:

> "Batu himself, the leader of the great Tartar invasion of Europe (1240-1242) ... At Moscow he ordered a general massacre, and 270,000 right ears are said to have been laid before him in testimony to its accomplishment." *Marco Polo Vol II*, p. 493, Dover Pub, NY 1993.

Nothing changes. Khazar Turks were part of the Mongolian Horde. When the Tzar's government was overthrown by the Jewish/Slav alliance - 20 to 30 million people were put

to death - most being Sons of Jacob. Aleksandr Solzhenitsyn (1918-2008), was feted and quoted by the American Press until he disclosed that most of the Soviet work camps' commandants were Khazar-Turk Jews. Joseph Stalin was a Georgan-Turk. Nothing changes.

These sons of Esau are often known as "Tartars", "Mongols", "Turks" or "Arabs". In the East they often had an oriental cast - in the West many were virtually indistinguishable from Westerners. I have read that many of the Khans had blue eyes and red hair.

The ruling Khan carefully selected his underlings, gave them general instructions and dictatorial powers, then left the execution of his orders strictly to them. Months might pass without orders from Genghis Khan to his subordinates - but his universal spy system informed him of their activities.

Mongol rulers made good use of captive peoples - often placing their intelligent members in very responsible positions in their own government. This was true for most government positions except finance - which was reserved for Mongols.[2]

Other Intelligence

Mongol military and political adventures were planned far in advance based on information obtained from merchants operating or traveling through targeted lands. Information also came from diplomats, paid agents, and informants. Mongol Hordes didn't burst in from nowhere - their operation had

2 "Kubli (Khan) ... employed foreigners as Ministers ... *always excepting the Ministers of Finance.*" *De Mailla,* IX, 459-460). Note the chairmen of the Federal Reserve, and the one before him.

been planned far in advance. Their actual appearance on the battlefield was almost an afterthought.

Sometimes, information alone made it unnecessary to launch an invasion by armed force. This was the Mongols' preferred method of conquest. Information from merchant agents and virtually unlimited wealth available for bribes allowed the Mongols to often install puppet kings in foreign countries without the bother of military conquest.

Wealth

India, positioned midway between the East and the West, has long been known as the home of the merchant and Esau's treasurer.

Merchants collect wealth. Unless properly protected this wealth can be subject to unwelcome attention from others:

> "Gold, according to the *Masdlak-al-Absdr*, had been flowing into India for 3000 years, and had never been exported. Firishta speaks of the enormous spoils carried off by Malik Kafur, every soldier's share amounting to 25 lbs of gold! Some years later Mohammed Tughlak loads 200 elephants and several thousand bullocks with the precious spoil of a single temple." *Marco Polo Vol II*, p 348, fn.6.

Religions

The Mongol leaders adopted varied religions. A single family might have members who were "Christian", "Muslim", and "Idolater" (Hindu). Many of the great leaders declared themselves to be "Idolaters" (Hindus) as being the most versatile for the political necessities of the moment. Their merchants often adopted the same practice. In India they

might be "Buddhist", in Egypt - "Muslim", and in the West - "Christian" - all within a few weeks.

In general, Mongols were tolerant of each other's religion. Obedience to one's leader was the important thing - not the religion he professed at the moment.

Reminder

Unlike the children of Jacob who are appointed "kings"[3], the reader is reminded that Esau has the character of a wolf, including the never-ending urge to fight among themselves to determine who is to be pack leader. These endless struggles tend to keep Esau occupied with each other rather than being a constant threat to Jacob.

History also shows that time after time a leader rises who is able to prevail over contenders and is able to unite Esau. United Esau is then dangerous. He is focused. In a single generation he is able to rise from being a camel rider to a leader of chemical warfare experts, and from herding cattle to a leader of computer experts. Presently, he has achieved world-wide economic supremacy and has overthrown every nation and state who has opposed him. Unlimited wealth also allows him to rule countries through puppet leaders and use captive nations to administer discipline to rebels.

Attila The Hun

Centuries before the Mongols knocked on the doors of Europe, a Hun by the name of Attila (A.D. 406?-453) successfully invaded the Roman Empire.[4] He and his Huns

3 *"Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings & priests unto God and his Father." Rev 1:5-6*

4 Westerners, deluged by countless numbers of eastern nations, at one time tended to lump Huns, Turks, and Mongols together and call them "Tartars".

executed their long planned invasion westward and stormed out of the desert to devastate the Goths settled around the Black Sea. These are the same Goths who are our ancestors. He overran the Ostrogoths while the Visigoths escaped to the West. He took hostages of captive Ostrogoths and incorporated their warriors into his army - causing the Hun army to grow larger. He did the same with small German tribes he overwhelmed along the way and his army grew to three-quarters of a million.

Some of Europe's greatest cities were sacked and put to the torch: Rheims, Mainz, Strasbourg, Cologne, Worms and Trier. The overpowering smell of death prevented survivors from re-entering their own cities long after the Huns had left.

Attila was defeated by a combined Roman and Gothic army at the battle of the Catalonian Fields in France where half their number were lost in that battle. Germans in the Roman Army were allied with Visigoths; they faced Huns and their allies who also included Germans and Goths. Kinsman faced kinsman and in places where they fought bodies were stacked twenty and thirty feet deep.[5]

Attila The Statesman

Attila periodically brought his chiefs together to teach them the Hunnic art of statescraft. In such meetings he elaborated on the following subjects:[6]

* LOYALTY: Huns and their agents must be loyal.

5 Jacob has learned that when confronting a kinsman in Esau's service one must treat him as he would treat you.

6 *Leadership Secrets of Attila the Hun*, Wess Roberts, Peregrine Pub. Co., P.O. Box 2742, Rohnert Park, CA 94928, 1985

Anyone who encourages acts counter to the good of the tribe is disloyal and will be quickly removed. In our day, accidents that happen to the rich and famous are often not accidents.

* REWARDS: Reward successes lest others will make their own attractive offers.

With reason Congress is known as the millionaires' club.

* RUMOR: A rumor can make possible great victories.

Rumors can redirect a captive population's attention from disagreeable subjects.

* ACT THE PART - Preparing to meet Roman negotiators;

Attila instructed his Chiefs to select the most ferocious looking warriors from his army, dress them in rough furs and leather, and to eat raw meat. They were instructed to select 20 or 30 prisoners and inflict the most horrible tortures on them - impalement, dismemberment, and the like. Then, tables were placed in the midst of this collection of screaming, dying wretches. Interspersed were Huns who unconcernly sat eating raw meat, with blood dripping from the sides of their mouths. Roman-Hun negotiations then commenced that gained the Huns all that they wanted.

* INTEGRATION: Attila taught that a nation of one ancestry and one race is weak. He taught that integration is desired.

Following Esau's recent conquest of Europe - millions of Jacob's sons were starved, died of exposure and disease, and their leaders executed. Puppet governments severely punish

those who talk of separating Jacob from others. Tens of thousands are presently incarcerated because of these laws. Esau has not changed.

* DECEPTION: Attila taught never to neglect the opportunity to deceive an enemy, to make him think that you are a friend. To let him think that you are weak when you are strong. To try to make him act before he is ready to act. And, most important, "never tell him everything."

Catalonian Fields Post-mortem

Wes Roberts states that "By nightfall, the fields of Catalaunian were heaped with over 300,000 slain bodies of the horde. The E/B states only that the carnage was terrible. Whatever the total casualties were they were sufficient to cause Attila to withdraw the following day.

Attila's End

Attila's battle losses in France were heavy. Withdrawing across the Rhein River, he returned to his Pannonian home.

In 453, he took the daughter of a Germanic chief whom he had executed for treason. Attila indulged himself with her and the morning after his marriage he was found dead in a pool of blood. The story was passed about that he had burst a blood vessel. The other story was that Ildico, to revenge her shame of being taken by a stranger, killed him as Judith slew the

tormentor of her people.[7] If so, Ildico did what the combined armies of the West could not do.

When word was received that Attila was dead, his followers fought among themselves to determine his successor. The coalition of Germanic tribes conquered by the Huns used this time to revolt. After a succession of battles, they defeated the Huns in Pannonia at The Battle at the Nedao River in which 30,000 Huns were slain including Attila's oldest son.

The German tribes revolted against Hunnic overlords, as did the Ostrogoths, thereby reducing the Huns to just another despised warring tribe of strangers.

The empire of the Huns evaporated almost as quickly as it had been created.

The Birth Of Islam

Once there was an Arabian prophet named Mohammed. The local ruler was jealous of his growing influence so he fled to an oasis far out in the desert where spice-route caravans stopped for water.

Mohammed and his followers stopped the caravans for over a year causing anguish to the merchants and to the Arabian king who had been paid to protect the caravans.

At last a single rider appeared from the east. His message was brief - Mohammed would be the new ruler.

Mohammed soon spread his teachings among nearby tribes and united them in a great crusade against "unbelievers", the worst of whom were Christians. His armies con-

---

7 *"Thou shalt not take a wife ... of the Canaanites ... but thou shall go ... to my kindred, and take a wife." Gen 24:3,4. "So shall we be separated, I and all of Thy people, from all the people that are upon the face of the earth." Ex 33:16. "I am the Lord your God, which have separated you from other people." Lev 20:24*

quered the Near East, Turkey, Egypt, the entire North African coast, Sicily, Southern Italy, and Spain. The Mediterranean became an Islamic lake. Most of this took place in a single generation.

Signature Cities

In the past, leaders have appeared leading ignorant nomads who were able to build empires in twenty years. Warfare has changed.

Today, Esau's weapon of usury-banking has created a world empire. It has conquered both countries and nations. It can order one country to discipline another. Its hallmarks are cities - cities of shining glass and steel skyscrapers. Some even have Rolls Royces for its inhabitants - and its all done in a lifetime.

This is power!

Jews

The world has long blamed the Jews for its problems, still, the Jews remain after all this time. This would be impossible without protection from the kings Esau has appointed to rule.

Look into the background of people who ceaselessly blame the Jews and you will find that they almost never use the WORD to address matters the WORD considers more important.

Trade Religions

Every nation has two religions - its national religion and its international religion. A national religion is for the nation's

people - puppets of Esau's international merchants created the other.

Esau's merchants cannot rule if banned by national religions. To remove the religious obstacle, Esau creates, finances, and substitutes an international religion. His international religion re-interprets the local national religion to allow allow Esau's merchants the freedom to do as they please.

National religions are oppressed by the merchant's substitute international-religion. Every nation has this problem - Jewish, Arab, Indian, Hindu and Christian. Esau's internationalism is the enemy of all. But since Esau is the world's paymaster - most people give lip service to his trade religion to earn their daily bread.

But, at times, it is possible for national religions, otherwise hostile to each other, to work together for their mutual benefit. We must remember that German Zionist Jews peacefully rounded up German Jews who were then sent by German Christians to Palestine. Both Zionist Jews and the Germans benefited.[8]

All nations wish to be separated from all other nations. To separate they must oppose Esau's internationalist trade religions. Integration brings strife. Separation brings peace. Hostile nations can work together for their mutual benefit. They've done it before.

8 *Transfer Agreement*, Edwin Black, $15 + $4 p&h, VPC, POB 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505

Saladin's Propaganda

Egypt had a ruler named Saladin: 1137?-1193. He was the son of a Kurdish soldier. He united the Arab world to fight the Christian Crusaders.

Saladin had been left a strong army by his father, but his key to uniting all the various Turkic-Arab tribes lay elsewhere.

One of the first things he did upon coming to power was to create a media for the Arab world. He employed hundreds of scribes and provided them writing materials and special quarters for the purpose. Their job was to correspond with important people in each Arab nation giving special attention to the Arab world and of the Crusaders preparations to invade Islam.

Liberally interspersed in the letters were Mohammed's commands to fight against "unbelievers". When at last Saladin moved his army against the Crusaders, each Arab ruler was compelled by his own subjects, made fanatical by Saladin's propaganda, to join Saladin's army. Saladin's army became enormous.

Hammer Meets Anvil

The invincible Mongols moved West. The invincible Armies of Islam based in Egypt met them near the Mediterranean Sea and nearly exterminated them.

Jacob has been saved many times because of the nature of wolves to fight each other.

Conclusion

Esau controls the world's wealth. With this wealth he bought the media. With the media he set up kings and has

taken them down. With his wealth he endows colleges and seminaries. With teachers trained by him, he creates trade-religions to capture people's minds.

Esau has done these things before - and as God promised - Jacob still remains. Not only does Jacob remain but God has armed him with an invincible weapon.

> *"Behold, I will make thee a new sharp threshing instrument having teeth: thou shalt thresh the mountains, and beat [them] small, and shalt make the hills as chaff." Isa 41:15*

We know that weapon. Those who don't will feel its teeth. The time of *Jacob's troubles* will soon end.

==========

From The Loeries

Dear Hoskins Report Subscribers; The Loerie Home is growing stronger by the day.

Safety precautions have been arranged to give us more peace of mind when we go to bed at night. The alarm system is in full operation and working well.

The influx of illegal immigrants from Zimbabwe, Mapukto, Zambia, Kenya and neighboring African countries is flooding through our borders seeking food and a better life. This causes great upheaval and tensions and a higher crime rate.

This forces us to constantly sharpen our safety measures. Loerie Home is situated adjacent to a main highway which makes it more open and exposed to crime. Electrical wiring has been erected on top of the steel palisade fencing surrounding Loerie Home's premises.

We have 29 children in our Home. Our 3 newest additions are Richard 6, Jacques 8, and Mariska 10. All three of these children have learning disabilities. They receive therapy on a weekly basis. We have already seen improvement in their abilities concerning conversing and willingness to progress.

Mrs. Magda Voges, who assisted Betzy when the Loerie Youth Center was first established, had to leave because of financial difficulties. The good news is that she is back again and works full time as Betzy's assistant.

The generosity and support of Hoskins Report Subscribers has allowed much to be accomplished. The youngsters are our future.

God Bless You All,
Willie Hoffmann
Loerie Youth Centre Trust

Letter From S. Africa

Dear Mr. Hoskins: At last a vehicle is being provided to withstand the constant attacks from robbers. They are called "Ratels". They were used in the Border War with great success and America bought some to use in Iraq.

Apart from "Die Afrikaner", the other S. African newspapers hardly mention whites. It's as if we do not exist.

The regime still expropiates big pieces of our most fertile land. Under black management the land slowly ceases to produce and after two years often ceases to be productive. This is certain to lead to more food problems in the future. My brother had to sell his farm that has been in the family since 1850.

Health problems abound and the lack of professional help makes matters worse. One waits up to two years for certain dental procedures.

We visited the Loeries and everything seems fine. Magda fits in well and gets on well with the children.

Our Best, H.K

LETTERS

CHINAMAN: Dear Mr. Hoskins: You've heard about the "Canadian Chinaman" that sliced off the head of a young man on the Greyhound bus. Appears the Chinaman had been bothering a woman and the white fellow had stepped in and put a stop to it. When the white guy put his earplugs in to listen to some music and sleep, the Chinese "Canadian" stabbed him repeatedly, decapitated him, and began eating parts of his body. No doubt this fine addition to Canadian society will be found "not responsible", spend time in a mental hospital, and in time be released again into society.

Meanwhile, the four Indian reserves north of us are trying to cut back on drive-by shootings by having an amnesty. After another killing Saturday night the elders suggested that they should kick war-parties off the reserves. This would force them to move to neighboring towns and that would wake up some docile whites.

We are continuing to prepare for uncertain times by storing food, kerosene, etc. Sincerely , H.K - Canada

---

USURY: My area of New York has been economically depressed for quite some time and it only gets worse. There are many lawless strangers in position of power and confusion of face abounds. I hear the same from Kinsmen in other states, and it seems to me the economic suffering caused by usury is

making people extremely unhappy in various and sundry places. It shouldn't be much longer before Saxons do what The WORD requires of them." L.R. - New York

---

Aleksandr Solzhenitsyn
1918-2008

Solzhenitsyn won the 1970 Nobel Prize in literature. He joined the Red Army in 1941 and fought throughout WWII; was arrested in 1945 for his anti-Stalinist views and sentenced to 8 years in labor camps. *One Day in the Life of Ivan Denisovich* was published in the USSR in 1962. In 1964 authorities confiscated his writings. He managed to smuggle *The Gulog Archipelago* to the West where it was enthusiastially received. In 1974 he was again arrested and exiled from the USSR. Settling in the US, he continued to write against the USSR, but also commented that detente was a "sham" and "viewed the US and the West in general as flacid, morally weak, and cravenly materialistic." Still, he continued to be feted and quoted by the American Press until he disclosed that most of the Soviet work camps' commandants were Jewish, at which time he became a non- person and disappeared from the pages of America's cartel press.

UNFILTERED NEWS

SAUDI ARABIA: Saudi Arabian religious officials have outlawed the sale of dogs and cats to men on the grounds that pets can be used to pick up women. Men caught with pets will have their animals confiscated on the spot. (THE WEEK Aug 15, 2008)

PLANET OF THE APES: Zimbabwe's central bank cut 10 zeroes from its currency last week.

ITALY: Northern Italy is populated mostly by Northern Europeans. Southern Italy and Sicily are populated mostly by descendants of Arab invaders who speak Italian with a Saracen accent. Prime Minister Silvio Berlusconi's new government wants local taxes to be spent locally. Italy's Northern League approves - Southern Italy and Sicily disapprove.

ITALY: Italy sent hundreds of soldiers into Milan, Turin, Naples and Rome to fight a crime wave caused by illegal immigrants.

GERMANY: Udo Voight, leader of the NPD, was charged by police with incitement after he recommended Adolph HItler's deputy, Rudolf Hess for the Nobel Peace Prize (*Sydney Morning Herald*, Aug 27, 2007) (INS)

RKH: Rudolf Hess flew to Britain during WWII to try to negotiate a peace agreement between Germany and Britain. The British clapped him into prison and held him incommunicado for the rest of his very long life. When Russia demanded his release, and he would be able to disclose state secrets, he was strangled.

AUSTRALIA: Australian Universities are being challenged by a growing number of Muslim students to make special provisions for their cultural and religious beliefs. At the Univ. of W. Sydney, a prayer room with foot basins for ritual ablution has been provided and halal food is provided at a campus canteen (*Sydney Morning Herald* Sep, 3, 2007) (INS)

BRITAIN: The British government is to help pay for two students from every school in England to visit Auschwitz and learn about the holocaust. The students will meet survivors and be shown the camp's barracks. (INS)

BRITAIN: The head of the Anglican Church in England has suggested that adoption of some parts of Sharia law alongside Britain's legal system seems unavoidable. The United Kingdom is home to almost 1.6 million Muslims, or 2.7% of the total population, according to the 2001 census. (INS)

HERPES: One in four people in NY City is infected with genital herpes. *AP*

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 409

FALSE PRIESTS Cause Market Meltdown

Two Gods

Christendom has two Gods.

There is the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob - and there is the other God - the God of the International Merchant

whose followers were once called "Pharisees". They worked with the lawyers of the day who were called "Scribes".

We've got the same thing today - followers of the WORD and those who follow the Merchant's God.

Similarities

The followers of these two Gods call themselves "Christians" and they call their Gods "Jesus". The baptism and the Lord's Supper rituals are the same for both. Both teach their followers not to lie, cheat or steal.

One is genuine - the other is an anti-christ fraud.

Which is which? The answer; *"By their acts ye shall know them." Matt 7:20*

Fear

Followers of God the WORD fear their God. Followers of the anti-christ don't.

As a child, when we lied or stole, our parents took a switch and wore us out. We learned early that it was not only wrong to lie or steal; it was painful.

Fear of pain, and respect for the one who administered the pain was a constant reminder not to lie or steal. We feared the punishment, and we feared the father who administered the punishment. We learned the deeper reasons later.

Rules

God the WORD, the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob instructs his children the same way.

First, he gave rules written in stone - and then said;

"If ye love me obey my commandments. John 14:15[1]

One can obey or disobey - you can't do both. *"No man can serve two masters." Matt 6:24*

If one obeys the WORD - this is the result: *"If you walk in my statutes, and keep my commandments, and do them ... I will give you peace." Lev 26:3-9*

Disobey and this happens; *"But if ye will not... do all these commandments... I will... cast your carcasses upon the carcasses of your idols ... And I will bring the land into desolation." Lev 26:14-35.*

This is the whipping - utter destruction - obliteration.

We are given another warning; *"Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man." Eccles. 3:1*

The hardheaded who are thus far not impressed with what has been said should really pay attention when it is said still again;

> *"Mine enemies, which would not that I should reign over them, bring them hither, and slay them before me." Luke 19:27*[2]

Josephus summed up how the obedient react when they hear The WORD;

> *"Moses called the people together, with the women and children ... that they might engage themselves to the observation of these laws. ... that in case any one of their own blood, or any city, should attempt to confound or*

1 *"And this is love, that we walk after his commandments. 2 Jno 6*

2 *"If any man obey not our word ... note that man and have no company with him." II Thes 3:14; "Not everyone shall enter into the kingdom of heaven but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven." Matt 7:21; "We must obey God rather than men." Acts 5:29*

dissolve their constitution of government (the WORD), they should take vengeance upon them, both all in general, and each person in particular ... but that if they were not able to take such vengeance, they should still demonstrate that what was done was contrary to their wills. So the multitude bound themselves by oath so to do." Antiquities 4:8:45

Lack Of Fear

In Christendom, men are trained to be priests and teachers. They are sent to special schools to learn God's Laws, Statutes and Judgments.

In time, agents of the anti-christ were admitted and began to practice the forbidden rite of usury. Rivers of usury-profits were channeled into "corporations". Wealthy corporations richly endowed the very seminaries where our young people were being sent to be trained as priests and teachers. The one new condition was added to their studies - that they learn "dharma".[3]

DHARMAMATRAS: *"In the past there were no officers charged with spreading Dharma. I created these posts in the 13th year of my reign. These officers are commissioned to work with all sects in establishing and promoting Dharma." The Edicts of Asoka*, Rock Edict V, p.58, Edicts Of Asoka, Trans. by N.A. Nikam & Richard Mckeon, Univ. Chicago, 1959. (Asoka - prophet of Buddha - missionary arm of Hinduism.)

After having absorbed the WORD that had been filtered through *Dharma*, these new priests and teachers concluded

3 DHARMA: *"One shall not condemn another religion or race by word or deed." King Asoka. 304 B.C.-232 B.C.*

that the WORD is a mish-mash of myths and gobbledy-gook about a none-existent God now replaced by a new more loving, understanding God - a God of the new One World Age - a God who does not "*condemn another religion or race by word or deed*".

These priests and teachers no longer fear the WORD. They scoff at the The WORD's promise to punish those who know the WORD and refuse to tell others.[4]

There we have it. For whatever reason - if a man ignores and forgets the LAW of God - if he does not minister or teach the WORD - if he follows another God - he cannot hide:

"By their acts ye shall know them." Matt 7:20

Market Meltdown

Newspaper headlines say that a crash is imminent; the world's financial system is broken and is in danger of a meltdown.

So, what's new? Today's economic system is designed to periodically break down and bankrupt people. It is based on "usury".It's how the usurers get the borrowers' property. The WORD forbids usury and calls it a capital crime. Followers of the WORD know this, and the dire consequences that follow, and they warn those who will listen. No usury - no market meltdown. In the 1850s before the WAR, because there was virtually no usury, those living on self-sufficient farms in the South were not even aware that a market crash was devastating the North.

---

4 *"Thou shalt be no priest to me: seeing that thou hast forgotten the law of thy God." Hosea 4:6"*

Priests and teachers of the other God know the effects of usury but refuse to teach the LAW. This is the reason for today's "meltdown".[6]

Kings & Priests

"The WORD made flesh" appointed man to be kings and priests.[7] Kings and priest have kingdoms and rule and teach their people according to The WORD.

Land

To allow us to flourish as kings and priests, in the beginning God gave us land to develop our kingdoms. *"As the LORD commanded Moses, so the children of Israel did, and they divided the land." Jos 14:5.*

If someone was deprived of his land, still, the land was to be returned to its owner in due time; *"The land shall not be sold for ever: for the land is mine; ... If thy brother be waxen poor, and hath sold away some of his possession ... in the Jubilee (50 years) ... he shall return unto his possession." Lev 25:23, 28*

These land-kingdoms given us by God produce wealth, give employment, provide abundant leisure to create "witty inventions", allow cottage industries, and permit joint ventures with neighbors - and most of all - the land's increase provides sustenance, wealth, and "peace of mind".

Teachers and preachers who have not told the sons of Jacob-Israel that they have been robbed of their land and

6 USURY: If there are only 10 items in existence and they are lent to a borrower who agrees to repay 11 - and he puts up his house or business as collateral - he has agreed to the impossible. 11 items cannot be repaid if there are only 10 of the items in existence. The contract is fraudulent from conception.

7 *"Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; Rev 1:5-6*

kingdoms given them by God the WORD will certainly be punished by God the WORD.

Strangers In Our Midst

The WORD forbids us to have strangers in our midst:

> *"Thou shall drive them out before thee. Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods. They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." Ex 23:31- 33*

The preachers and teachers of the other God have organized together and consciously cursed us with their silence so that we have been *"... mingled among the heathen and learned their works." Ps 106:35*[8]

The Merchant's God teaches our people "sex" and "death" with the media bought with the flood of money that comes from our "usury" payments. This media are managed by aliens and their agents who have crept in - shielded by the silence of Priests and teachers who disguise themselves as "Christians".

Offshore

Usurers and their corporations have been allowed into our land. This has opened the door to Strangers who have come in a flood. Our farm-kingdoms have been taken from us by deceptions, and we work for the strangers' corporations. In 1900, 90% of the people worked for corporations, or, lived by doing business with them. By 2000, almost 100% of our people work for them, or, survive by doing business with

8 *"Thou shall make no covenant with them ... they shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21-24*

them. Ours has become a nation of slaves to Edomite corporations since people fear to bite the hand that feeds them. Esau is now "off-shoring" corporation-jobs and our people are on their knees - and still - we hear no protest from the pulpits.

Racial Adultery

"When two races live together with no barriers between them, they intermarry."[9] The WORD forbids racial- adultery;

> *"When they heard the Law, they excluded from Israel all the mixed multitude." Neh:13:3.* [10]

Anti-christ preachers teach the Buddhist "love" and "diversity" instead of the LAW.

Rule Over

The WORD commands:

> *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15; "Their nobles shall be of themselves, and their governor shall precede from the midst of them." Jer 30:21*

The WORD does not permit alien-corporations to rule his people; it does not permit strangers to rule us as governors, congressmen, senators, or judges. It is unLAWful for them to serve on juries to judge our people. To have a stranger become leader of the country and rule our people blasphemes God the WORD!

Note those who support the violation of God's LAW.

---

9 Our Nordic Race, Hoskins, VPC, POB 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, $8.

10 "A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord." De 23: 2

The Flood

Millions of aliens flood our land and have taken up residence; alien CEOs of corporations suddenly appear and lay off hundreds of thousands of our people;

Priests who are followers of the alien God hide the WORD and remain silent about matters of life and death. They talk of being "raptured" or "getting saved"; followers of God the WORD cry out to make ready; *"When the enemy comes in like a flood, the Spirit of the Lord will lift up a standard against him." Isaiah 59:19*

Hindu Gods Include Allah, Buddha & Jesus

This Other God

Priests who follow God the WORD teach and obey his LAWS.

Priests who fight against the WORD follow the God of the International Merchant. This God has many names, among them - "Allah", "Buddha" and, "Jesus" - a false Jesus to be

sure. This false God speaks the words of a prophet named Asoka who proclaimed *"One shall not condemn another religion or race by word or deed"* - a commandment his followers strictly obey.

Quick Determination

To quickly determine if a gathering worships God the WORD or the God of Esau-Edom is to enter a house of worship and look around. If you see a stranger - leave quickly. The WORD says;

> *"The stranger (Heb: zûwr - foreigner, strange, profane, adulterous) that cometh nigh (the tabernacle) shall be put to death." Num 18:7, No 1:51.*

That congregation has judged themselves: *"By their acts ye shall know them." Matt 7:20.* They have no fear of God The WORD. If you join them you will partake of their soon to come judgment.

Who's Guilty

Today's priests teach our people to tolerate disobedience to the WORD. Pretending to be "watchmen" they ignore the LAW and look away while Edomites and their agents flood our land. These strangers and their usury practice have eaten up our sustenance. Our land-kingdoms now belong to them. Usury's horrendous debt is causing the present market meltdown. Jobs are off-shored, strangers command our armies, sit as judges, and serve on juries; Priests have taught our people to tolerate sodomy, and racial adultery.

We can blame the Jews but if they were gone the problems would remain. Why go further than the Scriptures?

The priests in Jesus' day were responsible for nailing "the WORD made flesh" to the cross. There is no difference in nailing "the WORD made flesh" to the cross and todays priests nailing His WORD to the cross.

Evil can be banished only when man knows the LAW. As in Jesus' day - evil flourishes because the priests are silent.

The Parable

All Christendom knows of "The Lord's Supper".

In the spiritual interpretation, the bread is the WORD and the wine is the spirit. The bread of the WORD can do nothing without the vitality of the Spirit. Together the two make one.

In spite of the silence, misdirection, and heresy of today's priests, those other priests appointed by God to be his true kings and priests are alive and well. Also, they remember the injuries done them and who is responsible. They also remember their instructions:

"Thy kingdom come,
"thy will be done
"On earth!"

God's kingdom *will* rule here on earth; God's LAWS *will* be enforced here on earth.

Those who have tolerated evil and have made us slaves of God's enemies should "fear". You have been replaced and will be judged.

"I have set watchmen ... which shall never hold their peace." Isaiah 62:6

==========

Letter From S. Africa

The Karoo, a semi-desert area, has had no rain for four years but always got support from the white government in hard times. Not so the blacks. Mbeki says everything is fine while sending millions of bushels of corn to Zimbabwe. Mugabe and his cronies get their food, fuel etc. free from here.

The weather is bad worldwide. We had huge storms in the Cape with 20 ft. high waves. Three provinces have had huge veld fires, killing everything in front of them.

A white woman died in her burning house, Hans saw the old farm burn down. They had made no fire break. I loved the trees, plants and animals, but all are lost.

The days are getting warmer and the rains will be so welcome. The vegetables are beginning to come on.

Whites are still leaving for safe countries.

'Till next time, Yours faithfully, K.J.

LETTERS

BEWITCHED: Dear Richard: Please find enclosed $50 for the Children's home and please tell them the following: 'Not all Dutch folks are against white S. Africans and not all the Dutch are bleeding heart commies, The Dutch are like all Saxons, bewitched by Babylon, and some of us love our kin, no matter where they live ... kin are kin.' With Christian Greetings," V.J. - Australia

---

THE KING'S ENGLISH: "Mr. Hoskins: I spoke to an English gentleman the other day. He added something to the story that I haven't seen in your newsletter. He said that the Boers and Afrikaners did a very good job of keeping themselves separate from the stranger, as the WORD commands.

In fact, he said that their exclusivity even included Englishmen and white Europeans of every sort. This elderly gentleman said they were very arrogant, and did not treat outsiders, including white Adamic outsiders, very well at all. Scripture has much to say about this." W. T. - Canada

RKH: White South Africa was settled basically by waves of Dutch Reformed, German Lutherans and French Huguenots. Many if not most were fleeing persecution in their native lands. From the beginning the private Dutch East India Company treated the white Dutch population harshly - forbidding the immigration of white workers to force locals to buy slaves from the company. The increase of the white population was by natural increase.

Next came the English occupation during the Napoleonic Wars whose rule was so draconian that most Afrikaners left their possessions and moved inland to set up new farming states to the north. Their persecution complex didn't improve when gold was discovered in their new homes and gold-rush invaders climaxed their invasion with a British led coup-attempt.

Next came a British invasion that was fought to a standstill.

Then came another, the Boer War (1899-1903), in which the British obeyed their ruler rather than the King of kings and acted like barbarians - rounding up women and children and putting them in concentration camps and starving them by the tens of thousands - slaughtering livestock, burning fields and homes, and leaving the country a wasteland. Most of the English settlers living in S. Africa either did nothing, or aided the British subjugation efforts. Most liberals were and still are English.

Now, I speak as a Virginian of English-Scottish-Irish descent. My people came from England to Virginia in 1615. They were what you would call "Puritans" - Virginia was ruled by an episcopal royal governor. Law was whatever the King proclaimed to be law. Church attendance was compulsory and it taught religious doctrine which included the king's latest decrees.

The King's government took the Indians' side against their own white settlers, resulting in the "Massacre of 1622" where we lost half the Virginia colony and again in the "Massacre of 1644".

Continued royal misrule resulted in Bacon's Rebellion of 1675, whose failure resulted in confiscations of my family and others and widespread hangings.

In 1680, English Irish affairs brought the first O'Kelly here who became "Kelly". Then, Scottish POWs were dumped into Virginia by the thousands from the failed "Rising of 1715". This is where my Scottish line comes from. The "Rising of 1745" caused thousands more to be sold here. The Scots of the period were the poorest but best educated of any people in the world. They became Virginia's schoolmasters and taught George Washington, Patrick Henry and Thomas Jefferson Latin, Greek, Hebrew, French, reading, writing, and to hate the English. This resulted in the "Revolution of 1776" where the British ravished the Southland and Virginia - but we won at Yorktown.

At the beginning of the 19th century a handful of French refugees arrived from Haiti who had been abandoned by both French and English to be slaughtered by blacks.

In 1812, Virginia was again invaded by Great Britain. British landing parties went up and down our Northern Neck slaughtering livestock, burning houses, and capturing slaves

for resale in the West Indies. Time and again we were attacked by Indian War Parties led by the English. Oh, need I mention that England owned the slave- trading franchise she had won from France, and before the Revolution, the King had twice received petitions from Virginia to stop the slave trade, and had sharply reprimanded Virginia for doing so.

Next, Andy Jackson bankrupted the 2nd Bank of the US in the 1840s. This uncovered the fact that its stockholders lived in Great Britain. In other words, Great Britain ruled the United States through usury-banking more than half a century after the revolution.

Following this is the English type land appropriation and distribution into land-corporations accomplished by the war with Mexico, the War Between the States, the War with Spain, WWI and WWII.

Ah, Yes. South African arrogance. Afrikaners blame the English. We understand that the English are merely the horse ridden by the International Trade Cartel - the same cartel that now uses America to do what England once did. Have you heard what people think of America and Americans recently? I'm one of those they are talking about. Not only that, I'm a Virginia rebel and fly a Confederate Battle Flag of Robert E. Lee's Army Of Northern Virginia in front of my house!

In short, nothing will change until we take back our God. Next, we are to obey our God. This means that there will be rough days ahead for the enemies of the WORD! And, who can do it better? We are sons of our fathers. Scratch a Saxon and what do you get ?- a Viking!

WAR CYCLES: "Dear Richard; I see from the world news that your predictions in your 1985 War Cycles/Peace Cycles are coming to pass." G.M. - Kansas

RKH: There is increased interest in the book - especially by college students and people overseas. It's in stock; $25 hb, plus $4 p&h (US) ($20 overseas), VPC, POB 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505.

WAR CYCLES: "Dear Mr. Hoskins; Your WC/PC explained 'usury'. Those who read it understand today's economic gridlock. Our people must take back control of their finances or be destroyed." A.H. - New Jersey

---

PICTURES: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I've just come off lockup for having a photo of a Confederate flag. 45-days for a photo!" D.T. - prisoner North Carolina

---

UNFILTERED NEWS

HIV is still spreading in the U.S.. Blacks make up 12% of the U.S. population, but account for 45% of the new infections. Black women were nearly 15 times more likely than white women to be infected with HIV, with most of those infections coming through high-risk sexual contact. *The New York Times*

LOTTERIES: More than 20 state lotteries across the country are experiencing record sales this year, a trend experts attribute to hard economic times. "People look to the lottery to get back to where they were financially," said Emily Haisley of the Yale School of Management. *The New York Times*

RKH: Two other lotteries took place during hard times; before the Revolutionary War when money was virtually

non-existent, and, in the South after the War Between The States when times were equally desperate.

SWEETIES: *Star Trek's* George Takei married his long-time partner Brad Altman. The ceremony was presided over by a Buddhist priest. *THE WEEK*

PRESIDENT: President Bush signed a secret order in July allowing Special Forces to carry out raids inside Pakistan without the approval of the Pakistani government. ... Pakistan's military responded angrily to the U.S. offensives, ordering its soldiers to battle any U.S. personnel inside its country's borders. *New York Times*

PRESS: The freedom of the press is a phantom, a mere label. There is not, and never has been, freedom of the Press in any part of the world. *Ferdinand Lunberg, America's 60 Families*

NUKES: Israel has 150 nuclear weapons in its arsenal, former President Jimmy Carter said on May 25 this year, while arguing that the US should talk directly to Iran to persuade it to drop its nuclear ambitions. *TimesonLine*

NEW ZEALAND: The electricity network of Wellington, New Zealand, has been sold by Vector to Asia's richest man, Li Ka-Shing. The Wellington asset will theoretically allow a company intimately connected with the Chinese State to control the literal lifelines not only of Wellington commerce and technology, but of the NZ government itself, Security Intelligence, HQ, defense, and government departments. *Restoration,* New Zealand

---

CHINA: Tibet has the world's largest reserve of uranium; and, in addition to gold and copper, large quantities of oil and gas were discovered in Qiangtang Basin in western China's remote Tibet area. (www.informationclearinghouse.info)

ELIZABETH: The English Queen Elizabeth I was the first European head of state to order the expulsion of all non-whites from her realm.

This remarkable event took place from 1596 to 1601, during which time Elizabeth made a determined effort to expel the then- increasing numbers of Negro slaves from England, brought in as a result of the growing slave trade. *IMPACT*

MUGABE: Sir Robert Mugabe's knighthood was given to him by a Tory Government long after he had proved himself to be a mass murderer and a despot. So why act all surprised and disapproving now? Peter Hitchens, *London Daily Mail*

APARTHEID: Ten years ago, Britain's Foreign Minister Robin Cook made a serious, unwitting admission: "We have no intention of allowing apartheid - which we destroyed in South Africa - to get a foothold here in Europe. IMPACT

INDIANS: Nearly 12% of American Indians and indigenous Alaskans die because of alcohol consumption. That's more than triple the percentage of the general U.S. population. AP

SCHOOLS: The economic downturn, with thousands of families losing their homes to foreclosure, has caused many school districts to report record numbers of homeless students. Higher fuel costs are forcing some districts to curtail

bus routes, shorten school hours, or fire staff. Detroit has laid off 700 teachers; Los Angeles has furloughed 500 administrators. THE WEEK, p.4, Sept 12, 2008

GRADUATES: A recent survey revealed that 77% of college graduates are moving back in with their parents after graduation. *Kemble's Trumpet Blasts*, Aug 2008

ISRAEL: Asian restaurants went on strike over government plans to rid kitchens of foreign chefs. It was planned to purge Japanese, Chinese and Thai eateries of Asian cooks and replace them with Israelis (News Feb 13, 2008) The Israeli government is also deporting thousands of African asylum seekers who entered Israel via the Egyptian border and whose lives would not be threatened if sent home. About 4,500 are being sent back to countries like the Ivory Coast, Ghana and Nigeria, while 600 refugees from Darfur and 2,000 from Eritrea were granted temporary residence. (AAP Feb 25, 2008) (Aus. Nat. Indep. INS, POB 10, Homebush NSW 2140)

FRANCE: Jean-Marie LePen, French far-right leader, was given a 3 month suspended sentence after he said the Nazi occupation was "not particularly inhuman" during a magazine interview (SMH Feb 11, 2008)(INS)

ITALY has declared a national state of emergency in an attempt to stem illegal immigration. *"Bloomberg, Rome* FT, p2, July 26/27, 2008.

SUSPECTS: The National Remembrance Institute of Poland says that Bishop Wieslaw Mering of Wloclawek spied

for the communist regime while studying in France. They also fingered Lech Walesa, the founder of the anti-communist party Solidarity, accusing him of acting as an informer under the code name Bolek in the early 1970s. (*Pawel Lisicki, Rzeczpospolita* from *THE WEEK*

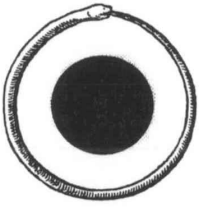
RKH: Jesus Christ, THE WORD made flesh, collided with Roman Law which put him to death. Anyone, regardless of reputation or position, who refuses to hold up Jesus Christ by publicly proclaiming his WORD as Law - must be suspected as being an agent of the destroyer. Mute right-wing patriots require double scrutiny.

SCRIP

SCRIP may be needed. The history of "Scrip" is in *"War Cycles / Peace Cycles"*. Find your copy and refresh your memory. Most towns, cities, counties and states have issued scrip redeemable for taxes before. YOU will have to educate your representative.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 410



KALI'S PRIESTS

Shaking Hands

My grandfather, Dick Kelly, meeting someone, would not shake his hand. He was friendly but would ignore the outstretched hand in front of him.

Many years before his best friend wanted to buy the old Culpeper Hotel across the street from the house where the gallant Maj John Pelham died; Robert E. Lee and Ulysses S.

Grant stayed in that hotel when they passed through town with their armies. Granddaddy's friend asked him to go on his note so that he could borrow money to buy it. They shook hands. Everyone knew that Dick Kelly's word was good.

Soon thereafter the friend went bankrupt and the bank came after Granddaddy to pay the debt. For years this indebtedness caused the Kelly family suffering. Granddaddy developed strong ideas about going on notes - anyone's notes. Even notes of his own children. All this was in the Bible - but no one had told him.[1]

Under Law

We are a nation under Law:

> *"He showed his word... his statutes and his judgments unto Israel. He hath not dealt so with any nation: and as for his judgments, they have not known them." Ps 147:19-20*

Josephus recorded in *Antiquities* this comment by the Romans who compared their gods with the God Of Israel,

"Our Gods are common to all men, and yours ... belong to nobody else but yourselves". Anti 4:6:8

Jesus Christ, the WORD made flesh, confirmed this;

> *"I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 15:24.*[2]

---

1 *"Be not one of them that strike hands (handshake, guaranteeing performance, make trade agreement), or one of them that are sureties (give pledges) for debt." Pr 22:26*

2 *"These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, Go not unto the way of the Gentiles, and unto any city of the Samaritans enter ye not: But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 10:5,6*

Add and Take Away

The WORD is set in concrete. It never changes. To add to its words or take away from them is absolutely forbidden; *"What thing soever I command you, observe to do it: thou shalt not add thereto, nor diminish from it." Deut 12:32*[3]

Another Don't

Jesus Christ said to not go to strangers. He repeated this time after time - for a reason.

> *"Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you." Matt 7:6; Lev 22:10*

Jesus was just reminding Israel of the old story.

Rebuilding With Strangers

When Israel and Judah were taken into captivity many years before, Edomites moved into their vacated lands and were taught to worship the God of Israel. In time, Judah returned from captivity to rebuild the temple.

> *"The enemies of the tribe of Judah and Benjamin ... perceived that they of the captivity did build the temple unto the Lord God of Israel. So they went ... and said unto them, We will build together with you. For we likewise, as ye, do obey your Lord, and do sacrifice unto him from the days of Azbazareth the king of the Assyri-*

---

3 *"And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out of the book of life, and out of the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book." Re 22:19; "Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish aught from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the Lord your God which I command you." Deut 4:2; "Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee." Prov 30:5-6.*

ans, who brought us hither. Then ... the chief of the families of Israel said unto them, It is not for us and you to build together an house unto the Lord our God. We ourselves alone will build unto the Lord of Israel." I Esdras 6:66-71

It isn't enough that a stranger believes in our God. The WORD says that we are to accept only our own kind into our congregation. *"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of Israel." Deut 23:2*

Why? *"Lest they turn again and rend you."*

Rome

The Roman Empire was a giant trade empire encompassing many lands, races and their gods. Its government was episcopal - rule from the top down. The "Roman Peace" was the peace of death. Rebels died.

The WORD brought by Jesus Christ was looked upon as a new revolutionary law system. At first there was murderous suppression. People were crucified and fed to lions. This failed. The Roman Government next made Christianity a state religion and appointed its religious leaders. This worked. Christianity was then what the rulers said it was. Rebels were then accused of rebelling against God as well as the Empire. The punishment remained the same.

The International Trade Cartel

Those who study Scripture find that paths of deceit lead to India.

Historically, India is the center of world trade. Its spice trade goes east to China and west to Europe. Its symbol is the serpent. The serpent represents "deception".

India's people are both rich and poor. The super-rich exist in the midst of tens of thousands of starving people. Mind control teaches all of them to accept their place in life and few make any effort to change. They are taught that their present condition is the result of acts committed in earlier lives.

Buddha

There was a holy man in India called Buddha.[4] His teachings are considered by many to be closest to those of Jesus Christ - with an important exception - Buddhism has no laws - only proverbs..

Buddha was discovered by a powerful ruler named Asoka The Great,[5] a powerful ruler who adopted his teachings and made them a state religion.

It is often the case that men with modest means become rulers when advanced money which they use to hire and equip armies to enforce their will over others. This happened to Asoka's grandfather. In essence, Asoka and his empire resulted from the actions of wealthy "Brahmans" who stood unseen in the shadows. Both Asoka and Buddha were placed centerstage as their tools.

Buddhism was chosen because it teaches people to be "tolerant". Asoka was selected and made powerful because he could then force people to be tolerant. Peoples who accept Buddhism are required to be tolerant of strangers who move into their lands to buy and sell and take up residence. Its basic teaching - or motto - is called "Dharma". Its mantra is;

4 Buddha: Originally Siddhartha Gautama. 563?-483? B.C.. Indian mystic and founder of Buddhism. He began preaching after achieving supreme enlightenment at the age of 35. (*American Heritage Dict)*

5 Asoka: Known as the Great. Died 232 B.C. King of Magadha (273-232) *Amer Heritage Dict*

"One shall not condemn another religion or race by word or deed." King Asoka. 304 B.C.-232 B.C.

The Times

India had been a land roiled by racial strife. There were whites in the north and blacks in the south. Wherever the races met there was strife. Dharma ended racial strife and the merchant was able to go about his business.

When a race is destroyed, or changed into something else, the religious objections of their God to race-mixing cease. The land and people are then considered to be conquered by "Dharma". The multi-national; the "mixed breed", the "mulatto" are all the result of "Dharma". He has become a "One World Citizen".

Greece conquered India and in turn was unknowingly conquered by India.

Dharma Works

Asoka, India's ruler, bragged of his conquest of the Greeks;

> "King Priyarsi (Asoka) considers moral conquest (that is, conquest by Dharma), the most important conquest. He has achieved this moral conquest repeatedly both here and among the peoples living beyond the borders of his kingdom, even as far away as six hundred (yojanas) (about 3000 miles), where the yona (Greek) king Antiyoka rules, and even beyond Antiyoka in the realms of the four kings named Turamaya, Antikini, Maka, and Alikasudara, and to the south among the Cholas and Pandyas (in the southern tip of the Indian peninsula) as far as Ceylon." *The Edicts of Asoka,* N.A. Nikam & Richard McKeon, Univ Chic Press, Chicago 1959, p29[6]

Asoka's psychological warfare conquered Alexander's Empire - and by extension, the Roman Empire that absorbed the Greek Empire.

King Asoka went on to tell how he did it:

> "King Priyadarsi (Asoka) says: My officers charged with the spread of Dharma are occupied with various kinds of services beneficial to ascetics and householders, and they are empowered to concern themselves with all sects. ... Different officials are thus assigned specifically to the affairs of different religions, but my officers for spreading Dharma are occupied with all sects." *The Edicts of Asoka,* N.A. Nikam & Richard McKeon, Univ Chic Press, Chicago 1959, p34

Dharmamatras

The government officers responsible were called "Dharmamatras", or, today - "missionaries". Perhaps "thought police" would better describe them. These were talented people who were trained for as long as 15 years to learn about the land, language, people and religion of the country where they were to be sent.

With this training, and backed by unlimited wealth, they had little difficulty making contacts among the religious leaders of targeted countries as well as their political leaders and merchants. Dharmamatras carried Dharma to all of Asia and caused Buddhism to become its basic belief - except for lands converted to Islam.

Dharma was also carried to the West where it thrives. Asoka ordered that Dharmamatra enforcement was to be a state function and that "Army personnel" and "Prisoners" were primary subjects. He also instructed that his Dharmamatras were to work with charity functions and like organiza-

tions that provide "Medical Treatment" for both men and animals. They were also to have "Road Waysides" with water, shade, and medicines.

The Way Of Government

In India, King Asoka had large carved stones placed at major crossroads throughout his Empire teaching basic Dharma;[6]

* Prohibition of religious intolerance and discrimination.
* (Open housing) People of all religions live anywhere they choose.
* Honor all faiths
* Concord alone commendable.
* Message To Unconquered peoples - trust Asoka and learn Dharma.

Exceptions

Dharma prohibitions do not include the following:

> "Alone among the major world religions, Buddhism does not condemn homosexuality or premarital sex. ... Rape and adultery are considered misconduct, but an individual is free to engage in consenting sexual acts that do not violate marital monastic commitments." *Church Policies on Gay Concerns*, pp 234- 239.

The Result

In the West they created a counterfeit version of the WORD. The counterfeit version approves the following acts that the WORD forbids. Those obedient to the WORD are

6 *The Edicts of Asoka,* N.A. Nikam & Richard McKeon, Univ Chic Press, Chicago 1959

Christians - those who disobey are followers of the merchants' religion, or, anti-Christs.

Things Not Tolerated By The WORD

1 Tolerating Other Gods
2 Kings
3 Taxes
4 Monopoly
5 Usury
6 No death penalty
7 Reincarnation
8 Sodomy adultery
9 Pedophile adultery
10 Integration adultery
11 Fornication
12 Prostitution
13 Abortion
14 Open housing
15 Aliens in congregation
16 Accepting mixed-breeds
17 Strangers ruling man
18 Strangers in the land
19 Eating scavengers
20 Horoscopes, witchcraft
21 Trade with strangers
22 Eating w/strangers
23 Gambling
24 Taking strange wives
25 Disbelief in hell[7]

God Is Black

Counterfeit Christianity approves of most of these things forbidden by God the WORD.

There is something else that identifies the anti-Christ religion; its constant pre-occupation with the color of its God.

---

7 (1) Ex 20:3; Ex 22:20 (2) 1 Sa 8:5-22 (3) Lu 23:2; Matt 17:25-26; 22:19-21; Matt 17:27; (4) Isiah 5:8; Mic 2:1-2; Jer 22:13 (5) Ezek 18:13; Deu 23:20 (6) Num 35:33; I Ki 21:42; Ps 149:5-9 (7) Heb 9:27 (8) Lev 20:13 (9) Mt 9:42; 18:10 (10) Deut 22:20-25; Lev 20:15-16 (Beast has hands, works in vinyard, prays to god. God created man and beast. The union of the two produces hued-man - "human".) (11) 1 Co 6:9 (12) Deut 22:20-21 (13) Jer 20:17; Jer. 1:5 (14) Ex 23:31-33; (15) No 18:7; No 1:51 (16) De 23:2 (17) Deu 17:15 (18) Ex 34:12- 15; Ex 23:33 (19) Deut 14:3,8 (20) Ex 22:18; Lev 19:31; Deu 18:10 (21) Pr. 6:1; I Ki 4:21 (22) Lev 22:10; 1 Cor 5:11; Lev 22:25. (23) Prov 20:21 (28:20; Hab 2:6; (24) Ez 10:10-11; (25) Lu 12:5.

BLACK KALI - STANDING ON A WHITE DEVIL

Lolling tongue, severed head in one hand, sword in another; necklace of heads about her neck; belt of severed hands about her waist; flanked by helpers eating body parts and drinking their blood. The One World aura surrounds her head. God of the age of slaughter and destruction - the age of One World - *Kaliyuga*.

The following story comes from the ancient book of *II Adam & Eve 4:1-4*;

> *"The Word of God came to the serpent and said unto it ... be thou dumb; and speak no more, thou and thy race, because ... the ruin of my creatures happened through thee ... And a wind came to blow from heaven by command of God that carried away the serpent from*

Adam and Eve, threw it on the shore, and it landed in India." I Adam & Eve 18:7-9 (Lost Books)

There's more;

"God ordered Satan to show himself to Adam ... And God said to Adam, 'Look at this devil ... and look O Adam, at him who said that he is God! Can God be black? Would God take the form of a woman?" II Adam & Eve 4:1-4 (Lost Books)

Think now; what God is a woman, is black, and bears the serpent of deception on her person?

Kali

Her name is KALI - Goddess of death, sex, and destruction - the most feared and most worshipped God of India - and worldwide under other names. What is the name of the age in which we live - the age in which millions upon millions have been butchered and starved? *Kali-yuga*; What is the color of the saints worshiped by her followers? Black!

In India, streets are named for black saints, national holidays are named for black saints, buildings are named for black saints, statues and idols are erected to black saints.

It is the same wherever Kali is worshiped - by whatever name she is called. Black saints are worshiped in the West.

There's still more:

Who is it that Kali is standing upon? A white man - a white man whom Kali worshipers call "white devil".

Media, rulers, and merchants world wide do the same. They stand on the "white devil" and praise their black God and his black saints.

Double Proof

Long ago, God the WORD knew that his enemies would use religion to try and destroy his people. He gave Moses special instructions to give the priests;

> **"Moses commanded the Levites, which have the ark of the Covenant of the Lord, saying, Take this book of the Law, and put it in the side of the Ark of the Covenant of Lord your God, that it may be there for a witness against thee." Deut 31: 25,26**

The faithful have removed the book of the LAW from the Ark and examined its contents. We follow the WORD that is a witness against those who call themselves "Christian" but defile the land with disobedience.

The Way

Our ancestors refused to rebuild the temple with Edomites who claimed to follow the WORD. Jesus said not to go to any city of the Samaritans. The WORD forbids taking the WORD to strangers lest they turn and do you harm.

In violation of the WORD and ignoring the consequences of what would happen if this commandment were violated - the WORD has been taught to the likes of Le'Oveture, Marx, Stalin, King, Mandela and the imported hordes of strangers now in our midst who yearly destroy and wound almost as many of our people as are killed in all our wars put together. Kali-priests smile tolorently.

The sons-of-Jacob know the Commandments of Jesus - the WORD made flesh - and obey. Those who are against the words of Christ are anti- Christ.[8]

The Briar Hedge

Once I walked across a wide field. In front of me was an inpenetrable 200-year old briar boundary hedge. A rabbit would have trouble passing through. The closer I got the more formidable the hedge. When only yards away a path became visible that allowed me to pass through.

Today a briar hedge looms in front of us - the work of anti-christs in our midst. They have revealed themselves. We know who they are and what they do.

Armed with this knowledge, we will continue to walk and a path will open that will allow us to pass through. It is a promise.

> ***"Thus saith the Lord which giveth the sun ... and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars ... If those ordinances depart ... then the seed of Israel also shall cease from being a nation before Me." Jeremiah 31:35-36.***

==========

LETTERS

COMRADES: "Dear Richard, Enclosed is a gift for the S. African orphans. Pleae tell them that NOT ALL Hollanders are Socialist Liberals; there are heaps of Dutch Israelite believers who did not back the fall of Zuid Afrika!" V. J. - Australia

---

8 *"Ye have heard that anti-christ shall come, even now there are many antichrists ... They went out from us, but they were not of us; for if they had been of us, they would have continued with us." I John 2:19*

OPEN BORDERS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Is there a legit reason the borders of the US remain wide open?" K. M. - Alaska

ED: The Communist Manifesto requires the abolition of countries and nationalities. Borders must crumble and nations must mix. That can't happen unless the borders are opened wide. We may discover one day that many of today's preachers and politicians have changed their names, had cosmetic surgery, use contact lenses and skin whitener and are sons of Esau. Its what they do. *"By their acts ye shall know them."*

ODINISM: To HR: The Reports sure help to interest guys that otherwise would know nothing about who they are descended from. Odinism is a very accepted religion in here by our people because of its European roots and preachers who deny our Biblical roots." Sincerely, H.K. prisoner - California

Letter From South Africa

Hello; It is amazing how HR subscribers keep supporting the Loeries month after month in spite of world finances becoming a nightmare. The value of our money here seems to fall from hour to hour. Some say that it is a planned depression.

The government continues doing what they have done since coming to power. They print more and more money and spend it on themselves, or give it to the unions for work that is never done. The same is true for other companies having government contracts - they demand money already paid to them long ago, but no records were kept.

The Zuma group got rid of Mbeki who only had a few months left in office. An interim president rules now, but he talks of what he will do in ten years. It make one wonder.

Summer is near and we are getting welcome rains. The downside is that the rain-water fills the road potholes making driving dangerous.

A major problem is our water supply. The water is filthy resulting from the lack of maintenance plus millions of black immigrants. Farmers can no longer use water from the polluted rivers and dams for their animals and must use bore holes. Whites buy water filters.

More blacks are pouring across the borders into South Africa. Food is now in short supply as a result of the government confiscating white farms and giving them to black owners who produce nothing.

During the past few weeks a number of people have gotten sick and some have died from mysterious diseases believed to be carried by rats. It makes one think of the black death. Unfortunately, the isolation hospitals were closed when the blacks took over the government.

The newspapers say that the United States will soon elect a black president. Good luck!

Yours faithfully, K.J.

UNCENSORED NEWS

POLICE: Public records show that 36% of Atlanta police academy graduates have criminal records. *THE WEEK*

SOLUTION: The Food and Drug Administration responded to criticism for lax inspection of domestic and imported foods by spending $300,000 to hire a public relations agency to create a lasting positive image. *The New York Times*

PEDOPHILIA: Poland is aiming to be the first country to chemically castrate child abusers.

RUSSIA: Russia is facing a public health crisis that verges on the catastrophic, with rates of AIDS, tuberculosis, heart disease, and alcoholism far worse than in other developed nations. Life expectancy for men in Russia is just 59 years - 166th in the world - while Russia's birth rate has been declining for a decade. Russia is not just sick but dying. *The Washington Post*

CIUDAD JUAREZ: Juarez, Mexico - just across the Rio Grande from El Paso, Texas, has been declared off-limits to U.S. soldiers looking to go bar-hopping. Juarez has had more murders this year than New York and Chicago together had in all of 2007 and those two cities have seven times the population of Juarez. AP

SEX ABUSE: James L. Bevel has been sentenced to 15 years in prison for having sex with one of his daughters in the 1990s. Bevel, a confidant of the Rev. Martin Luther King Jr. will also have to pay a $50,000 fine. *The Washington Post*

RKH: MLK was accused of plagiarizing his thesis for his doctorate of divinity and keeping company with prostitutes. Birds of a feather.

HIGH PAY: The former top five Wall Street firms - Goldman Sachs, Merrill Lynch, Morgan Stanley, Lehman Brothers and Bear Sterns - paid their CEOs a combined $3.1 billion between 2003 and 2007 when their firms were buying assets that caused three of them to implode. *Bloomberg News*

PULPIT POLITICS: Rev Wiley Drake joined 30 other preachers in delivering messages from their pulpits stating: "According to my Bible and in my opinion, there is no way in the world a Christian can vote for Barak Hussein Obama." Their target is a 1954 federal statute that prohibits political endorsement by tax-exempt houses of worship. The pastors hope to force a constitutional test case on the ban and overturn it. *The Washington Post*

CRUNCH: Elderly parents, grown siblings, and other relatives who have moved in to other family members' homes grew 42% from 2000 TO 2007. *USA Today*

FASCISTS: In 1999, right wing parties in Austria polled 27% of the vote. Today, even stronger, they blame Austria's ills on Turkish immigrants. The Freedom Party's plan for Austria is the deportion of Turks and Africans. *The Guardian*

STUDENTS: About 583,000 of the nation's college students are foreign nationals. India, China and S. Korea rank highest in number of students in the U.S. *USA TODAY*

RUSSIAN NAZIS: Recently, some 70,000 swastika-wearing Russian youths have been targeting "aliens" who are mostly immigrants from the former Soviet republics. Members of Parliament routinely make inflammatory speeches against immigrants. Nazi literature is sold openly, and in a recent poll, 15% of young Russians say that there were positive elements in Nazism and that if Germany had won WWII they might be enjoying a higher standard of living today. (*Maxim Krans, RIA-Novosti,* from *THE WEEK*)

OIL: Venezuelan President Hugo Chavez has threatened to refuse to sell oil to any European country applying strict rules for expelling illegal immigrants. (*News & Advance*, p.3, June 20, 2008)

ED: *"And Esau said, 'I will kill my brother Jacob.'"*

HOLOCAUST: Co-authors Nisha Defonseca and Vera Lee of "Misha: A Memoire of the Holocaust Years," a book smearing German nationalists; translated into 18 languages and made into a feature film in France; confessed that their book is a hoax. (*News & Advance*, A3, March 1, 2008)

PIERCINGS. About half of young women in the UK had a body piercing other than their ear lobes, and just over a quarter of them reported complications including hepatitis infections. (IBD)

GYPSIES: A new poll shows that 68% of Italians want all 150,000 Gypsies, or Roma - to be expelled from the country. A woman in a Naples suburb accused a Roma girl of trying to steal her baby. Locals went to the Gypsy encampment and threw Molotov cocktails, setting fire to the camp and forcing its 800 inhabitants to flee. (THE WEEK)

PRISON SHIPS: A human rights organization accused the U.S. of operating a network of prison ships on which terrorism suspects are held incommunicado and abused. (THE WEEK)

MCCAIN: "Attends a Southern Baptist Church in Phoenix but is not baptized and rarely talks about his faith in public. Raised an Episcopalian. *(Financial Times*, p.4, June 14/15, 2008

BUSH: Pope Benedict XVI broke with protocol by receiving George W. Bush in the Vatican Gardens, reviving a frenzy of speculation in Italian media that the US president might convert to Catholicism - following in the footsteps of his brother Jeb and Tony Blair the former UK prime minister. *Financial Times*, June 14/15, 2008

POPE: The Vatican has announced it will rehabilitate Martin Luther, the Augustinian monk whose disagreements with the Catholic Church led to his own excommunication and started the Protestant Reformation. The change in attitude toward Luther follows another curious decision of the Vatican - it is going to erect a statue to Galileo, the 17th-century scientist who was declared a heretic by the Roman Inquisition. *(Financial Times*, p.6, April 9, 2008)

Global Cooling

The Hadley Center for Climate Prediction shows a steep drop in temperature over the last year. China has its coldest winter in 100 years. Baghdad has its first snow in all recorded history. N. America has the largest amount of snow in 50 years, with places like Wisconsin having the highest since record-keeping began. Record levels of Antartic sea ice, record cold in Minnesota Texas, Florida, Mexico, Australia, Iran, Greece, S. Africa, Greenland, Argentina, Chile - the list continues. Over the last year global temperatures have dropped precipitously.

Older subscribers will remember that we spoke of this in HR #134- 1985.

Back to Table of Contents

ABOMINATIONS

Pits

I was running the Pits at the Camp Picket range in 1948. We stood in a deep trench and pulled the targets up and down. When the targets were up - the shooters fired; we marked the hits, signaled the score, patched the target and ran them back up.

A young private was working target No. 8. A bullet hit the ground between us and threw dirt on us both. Panic swept the boy's face. He looked like he might run - and there was no safe place to run.

Not knowing what to do, I laughed, I laughed as if it were a big joke. He saw me laugh, his eyes lost that wild look, and he laughed.

The bullet? I have no idea where it came from. I surmised that it hit a rock on the edge of the pits and glanced down through a thin layer of dirt. Maybe not. Anyway, it worked. In this case, the thing that controlled the mind was laughter.

In my life I have seen cowards made brave, brave men made cowards, smart men made stupid and stupid men made smart and even enemies turned into friends. The power to control men's minds is great power.

"As a man thinketh so is he." Pr 23:7

The Time That Is

This is an historical period. Several subjects need to be discussed.

A Stranger Rules

The land is in trouble and people have selected a stranger to rule them and make matters right. The violation of God's LAWS continues.

> *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deut 17:15; "Their nobles shall be of themselves, and their governor shall precede from the midst of them." Jer 30:21*

Priests of the Christian "Spiritual Church" knew the LAW - and stood mute. They followed another God - the "God of the Land" - rather than the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. So did the elected officials. They too stood mute. They stood mute because they think the LAW applies to someone else.

Many don't know who "Israel" is; they don't know who Isaac is; they don't know who "Adam" is. They don't know who THEY are or to whom the WORD is speaking. Then

there are those who know and choose to remain silent. They've sat on my back porch and told me so to my face.

> **"If we sin willfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins." Heb 10:26**

The Age

The God of the international merchant, called the "God of the Land" in ancient days, proclaimed this age to be the "age of annihilation and deception". It is the age of *Kali-yuga*. Its color is black; its heroes are black; its God is black; its followers idolize and build monuments to blacks who have a history of violence and death.[1] Its motto - *"One shall not condemn another religion or race by word or deed." King Asoka. 304 B.C.- 232 B.C.*

The Merchants' Way

Great Merchants tend to welcome integration because integration brings more customers. Five customers are better than three. *"The love of money is the root of all evil." I Ti 6:10.*

In my life I have known many wealthy people - but I have known few who were followers of the WORD.[2]

---

1 *"God ordered Satan to show himself to Adam ... And God said to Adam, 'Look at this devil ... and look O Adam, at him who said that he is God! Can God be black? Would God take the form of a woman?" II Adam & Eve 4:1-4*

2 *"I beheld the angels of punishment ... preparing for the kings and the powerful ones of the earth." Enoch I 52:3,5*

Why did John McCain lose?

From the beginning, McCain allied himself with Bush. Bush has been called the most hated president in American history. It is said that his approval rating was 25% going into Election Day.

Two-thirds of the country thought that the war McCain championed was a mistake, and 80-90% thought the country was on the wrong course. McCain had little in the way of charisma or communications skills. He was vastly outspent, and his political organization appeared inept. It is a wonder he did as well as he did. Yet, thanks to Sarah Palin, at one point he came from eight points behind to take the lead.

Then we had the collapse of Lehman Brothers, the bailout of AIG, and McCain announced that the economy was fundamentally sound. Suddenly, McCain was down 10 points as the press went after him in a mad-dog attack. He never recovered.

Asia's Collapse

A few years ago one of Esau's "instant multi-billionaires" took several hundred billions (trillions?) and sold and shorted the exchanges of Asia. The effect was spectacular. Country after country collapsed - devastated - their economies in ruins. Asian writers described conditions as being worse than the damage inflicted by WWII or the American War in Vietnam.

After the economies of Asia reached rock-bottom with unemployment rampant and starvation raising its ugly head, those responsible for the devastation stepped in and bought Asia's industries and lands for almost nothing. Their profits were beyond belief. Today they own the assets of the East.

Economic Integration

There has been much talk about uniting the world's economies - its banking and monetary exchanges. This is just talk. The fact is, the world has the dollar, euro, and yen, but when the economic meltdown started, it started everywhere at the same time. Practically speaking, the world already has a single currency and a single market system that operates under the same universal admiralty law. How else could everything collapse together.

Lightning Strikes Twice

Could the same people responsible for the Asian economic disaster be the same ones selling and shorting our own markets and causing the present world-wide economic chaos? They've done it before.

The most interesting thing is that the media will not talk about this possibility.

"Blame-game" players usually investigate a smoking gun first. However, if the same one who devastated Asia also owns the media - disloyal writers will be walking the streets without a job the next day. Let's look at what might have been.

The Set-Up

McCain must have had a reason for not using the cards handed him on a silver tray. Any of the following could have decided the election:

McCain could have come out against off-shoring American jobs; or

He could have demanded a high tariff to force the rebuilding of America's manufacturing at home; or

He could have demanded that America follow Eisenhower's example and mass deport Hispanics. Eisenhower deported tens of thousands of Mexicans in less than two weeks - creating thousands of jobs for Americans.

McCain made no believable issue about protecting American borders against the continuing alien invasion that is taking more and more American jobs.

McCain didn't touch America's sodomite problem that social conservatives were using to make giant strides elsewhere in the country.

In California, a liberal judiciary had ordered the state to recognize homosexual marriages. Voters slapped the judges and ordered the ban re-imposed and placed the ban in the California constitution. Arizona and Florida also voted by landslides to outlaw sodomite marriage. Where was McCain?

The New York Times deplored the "ugly outcome" of these three referenda and said voters were "enshrining bigotry," thus calling the majority of Californians, Arizonians and Floridians bigots and their Bible-rooted Christian beliefs bigotry. Yet, McCain, who might have led these moral and cultural issues didn't, and lost the very same Florida and California by a landslide.

In Missouri, where McCain eked out a victory, a proposal to make English the official state language carried six to one. Where was McCain?

In Nebraska, a proposal to ban affirmative action won. Where was McCain?

Had McCain made an issue of his opponent's support for a Freedom of Choice Act that would eliminate all state restrictions on abortion, he could have forced Obama to defend what yet remains a radical and extreme view in America.

A black locked up black America; McCain brushed-off the white working class. McCain could have had a heyday with his opponent's "most liberal voting record in the Senate" and his long association with the likes of Jeremiah Wright and '60s bomber William Ayers - but he didn't..

Economic insecurity is traceable to NAFTA-GATT globalization, under which it makes economic sense for U.S. companies to close factories here, build plants in China and export back to the United States. McCain had nothing to say.

Manufacturing now accounts for less than 10% of all U.S. jobs. This trend could be reversed with a stonewall tariff. McCain seemed not to notice.

Massive crime rates, bursting prisons, and social insecurity are traceable to massive alien immigration which is altering the character of communities and competing with U.S. workers by offering their services for less pay. McCain didn't notice.

In Politics, things don't happen by accident. Conservatives generally agree that the selection of George Bush for president was no accident. Neither was the choice of McCain. McCain's selection guaranteed that his opponent - in this case a black - would be the next president of the United States.

Huckabee & Ron Paul

The president-elect didn't make an issue of the above items. Neither did the "conservatives" who promised to lead America out of its woes. Smooth talking Huckabee and Ron Paul are two. Ron Paul was on television denouncing white activists for their "racial collectivism". Both were supporters of honors for the radical, city burning, plagiarizing whore-

monger Martin Luther King. Sometimes I don't know who are worse, outright enemies, or those who say that they are our friends!

There is someone else who must be taken with a grain of salt; It is the "conservative" writer who constantly mistakes a flaming liberal for a conservative. They make the same mistake election after election. In time, people must realize that that's why they are there doing what they are doing - their job is to mislead Jacob into chasing his tail. It's no accident.

Executive Orders - Same Old

A front page story in the *The News & Advance* Nov 10, 2008, announced that the president-elect intends plans to use "executive orders" to make an immediate impact when he takes office. He is now in the process of selecting one of the most potentially radical anti-white cabinets ever seen in America.

Southerners are no strangers to presidential "executive orders". In 1861, a radical president issued an "executive order" sending armies pouring into the South - looting, raping, and devastating the land. This is what you can do with an executive order. Rule by executive order is called "a dictatorship". A lot can be done in the name of "executive orders" when backed by armed force.

Money

The election is now water over the dam. At some point in time, this present monetary affair will have to be dealt with. What do we do while waiting?

Scrip - The Lifesaver

We are told that the market meltdown is due to derivative IOUs coming due and debtors scrambling about to find money to pay them.

Debtors try to sell real estate to get cash - or stocks. Banks are said to be illiquid. We are told that corporations can't get money to pay suppliers and are being forced to shut down - which is causing unemployment to go through the roof. I know I have ordered things over the internet that were supposed to be shipped in three days and already it has been two months. Some merchants can't get loans to buy merchandise.

This type of thing has happened many times in the past, and still, people found a way to pay the police and fire departments. They paid them with scrip. Lynchburg issued scrip many times in the past to survive conditions similar to those today.

Paper scrip has been issued in all sorts of denominations to pay municipal employees and then taxed out of circulation with property taxes, utility taxes, tolls, and what have you. It's all in *War Cycles / Peace Cycles*. The only thing new is that YOU are probably the only one in your community who knows what to do. Pick up your phone and call your city councilman. I have.

The International Trade Cartel (ITC) would like for people to forget that the South fought a war with nothing but scrip and almost won. Usury bankers hate people talking about it. We used scrip for four long years - not counting the many other times we've used it.

Islam's No-Interest Banks

Something else. Islamic countries have been jerked around for a long time by usury-banking. Many of them have adopted "no-interest" banking as a safeguard. Have you heard of any of them bankrupting? I haven't.

This may be the right time to dump the present usury-system and re-institute Amsterdam type no-interest banking (See WC/PC, p.52). It would save us a lot of suffering, depressions, joblessness, hunger and war.

Let's review this usury business one more time:

New Reader Catch-Up

If there is only $10 in the world, and if you borrow that $10 and pay $1 a year interest - in 10 years the $10 you borrowed will have all been paid back to the one who lent it to you and there will be no more money left to pay the next year's interest. You will then be forced to bankrupt. You lose your house or business you used for collateral for the loan.[3]

Step Two

As you can see, borrowing puts money in circulation - paying interest takes money out of circulation.

To keep the game going, bankers lend make-believe paper dollars to almost anyone. They even import debt-free Hispanics so that they can borrow money into existence. They lend to Chinese, Japanese and Indians and teach them to build skyscrapers, super-highways and bridges so that they will borrow more money into existence so that interest will continue to be paid.

---

3 *"Hath given forth upon usury ... he shall surely die." Ezek 18:13*

But, at some point in time people have enough skyscrapers, bridges, houses, cars, clothes, and plastic toys. Borrowing slows; business slows; people begin being laid off their jobs - but the lender still wants his interest payments.

A shortage of dollars to pay maturing IOUs develops and becomes critical.

Step Three

Cash becomes so hard to get that borrowers begin selling anything they have to raise money to pay debts. They dump assets on the market and prices plunge. People lose homes and jobs and begin to go hungry. Most try to keep the little money they have left. Business grinds slower and slower and prices reach rock bottom.

Then the usury-bankers step back in and buy. A banker in Farmville told me that in the '30s the bank owned almost every house in town. They were begging people to stay in them rent-free to keep vandals away.

The Last Step - War

Now is the time to put dollars back in circulation. People must be forced to borrow money into existence so prices will rise. We need to start a war.

War allows governments to borrow money into existence. People are afraid of debt, but governments tell us that we must borrow money to defend our freedom against some new enemy or terrorist who means to destroy us with weapons of mass destruction, We must buy guns, tanks, ships and planes to defend our liberties - and put people to work.

And the cycle starts over once again.

Modern War

War is different now. It has gotten dangerous. Many countries really do have weapons of mass destruction. If these countries were really to fight - not only will young men die, but those who start the wars and make the money will also die.

Unable to fight a good old-fashioned war - people must be "persuaded" to do something else - they must support massive government borrowing and spending to save us from a "banking-freeze".

Seven hundred billion dollars is a good start. It's more than most of our past wars have cost and it gets money back in circulation the same way an ordinary war does.

Unless someone can think of something else, its as good as anything else, short of a shooting war, to jump-start the economy.

Still, spending money and going into debt upsets people. This drive to borrow money to save banks and GM might still develop into a tough sell.

Revolt

Let's face it - it's time to start ruling ourselves.

We can start by putting LAW-abiding Christians in public office

We need to do away with usury-banking and re-introduce interest-free banking. We've had "no-interest" banking before. My book on the subject made the establishment mad fifteen years ago. In case you didn't read it, the name of the

book is *War Cycles / Peace Cycles*. It tells the story of usury and what to do about it.[4]

Interest on national debt, state debt, corporate debt, personal debt - all kinds of debt can be handled in a no- interest banking system. We've done it before. The details were worked out long ago. All that is needed is the will to do it. If Esau can do it - so can we.

Scrip can tide us over while we make the necessary changes. The alternative is to allow the usury bankers to continue doing to us what they have been doing.

"As a man thinketh so is he." Pr 23:7

==========

LETTER FROM SOUTH AFRICA

We went down to Bronkhorstspuit, but with Betzy running between the Kindergarten and high school students, we saw her for only a short time. I gave her your message to expect that the downturn in the American economy will cause things to get even tighter for S. Africa.

They are hard at work improving the place. For children who come from homes lacking everything what they provide must seem wonderful.

Magda seems to find things overwhelming. I must say that I find 30 youngsters a handful. It takes a special person since every child is different. The school gave Betzy a framed certificate of appreciation for all she is doing.

The two rightist book shops in Pretoria who sell our type of books have sold out of "Sellout", or in Afrikaans, *Verraad*

4 *War Cycles/Peace Cycles*, $28 hb, check or MO, Va Pub Co, POB 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505

by Adv Pretorius. When people realized they were betrayed, they bought the entire edition of this book to learn the truth and the guilty parties behind it. It's hard to find.

The government seems to be grinding to a standstill. Submarines sit in dry-docks, ships are idle; the only weapon they seem to be able manage is the AK47. They never have to clean it - only pull the trigger. I found the 47 a little heavy so Hans got me a Ruger.

A tour leader picked up a tropical disease. She was flown here where she died along with her medic and a few others. They are guessing that it might be Cholera.

We now have a new black party opposed to Zuma. Perhaps this is the beginning of the inevitable black in-fighting.

Derby Lewis was found guilty at the time Chris Hani the black leader was shot. Since he knew some of those involved he was sentenced to death and served 6 years on death-row. He has since spent another 15 years in prison. No appeal helped because the ANC saw Hani as an icon, and it is almost impossible for a white to get bail. We got to know him and his wife Gaye well. He was a Member of Parliament for the Conservative Party in the then- white government and is still in prison.

With best wishes, K.J.

LETTERS

ROBERT E LEE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins; Thank you very much for the book about Robert E. Lee. He is an inspiration for me. I have 10 typed pages, highlights from one of the books I have read about him. I have likely read and re-read these pages a thousand times each, literally. I never tire of

examples of his military methods. May God bless and keep you and yours. God, race & truth, Bruce C. Pierce - The Order

---

INDIANS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: My mother said that she had an Indian grandma. I have been researching my family history and found that this just was not so. Our line goes back to the Western Isles of Scotland. I noted with interest that the census takers were careful to note whether a person was white, negro, mulatto, Indian, mixed race or unknown race. I confronted my mother about this and she confessed that she found it 'romantic' to think of her grandmother being related to an Indian chief." O.S. - Virginia

RKH: *"As a man thinketh so is he." Pr 23:7.* Jacob is bound by Law. Esau isn't. It is easier for Esau to persuade Jacob's sons that they are really lawless sons-of-Esau than to have to station armed guards on every street corner to prevent Jacob from enforcing God's Laws.

When I was a boy, Esau had convinced us that the English, Scottish, Irish, and Germans were all different races who had freely mixed and therefore there would be no harm in mixing with Blacks and Indians. My genealogical research couldn't find a Black or Indian in any neighborhood families. It had all been a lie to separate us from our God. We've come a long way.

UNFILTERED NEWS

CONFEDERATE: In Richmond, the Sons Of Confederate Veterans had a statue built of President Jefferson Davis, along with his wife, son and a half-breed orphan that the Davis family cared for when his parents abandoned him.

However, visitors see only "integration". Races must either separate or integrate and become a mongrel race. *"I will*

deliver the inhabitants of the land into your hand; and thou shall drive them out before thee." Ex 23:31 "A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord; even to his tenth generation shall he not enter into the congregation of the Lord (Israel)." De 23:2

HOUSING: The number of houses sitting vacant in the U.S. has hit 18.6 million, the highest number since the government started tracking vacancies in the 1960s. *Los Angeles Times*

COFFEE: Pregnant women who allow themselves just one cup of coffee a day could be harming their babies. The average cup of coffee can significantly increase the chances that a baby will be born underweight. Underweight babies are more likely to develop health problem such as high blood pressure, diabetes and heart problems. *British Medical Journal*

SODOMITE: More than 100 retired generals and admirals called for the repeal of the military's "don't ask, don't tell" policy on sodomites so they can serve openly. AP

CENSUS: Whites will no longer make up a majority of Americans by 2042, according to new government projections. That's eight years sooner than previous estimates made in 2004. *News & Advance*

BLACK NAVY: *The Citizen* of Sept 26, 2008 reported that the S. African navy was increasingly unable to perform even the most basic maintenance and poorly trained crews were in danger of damaging ships' systems. One submarine

has been in dry dock for months - apparently undergoing major repairs after it was damaged because of routine maintenance. A fibreoptic test set, which is used to check the function of equipment on board, has gone missing and it is reported that it is suspected that it was stolen.

OWNERSHIP: Jaguar and Land Rover were bought from GM by India's Tata Motors.

MURDOCH: Rupert Murdoch's Star television is becoming a leading broadcaster across India broadcasting in Kannada, Telugu and Malayalam languages with the fastest growth coming from southern India.

SELF CRITIQUE: "We've just witnessed 'the end of journalism,' said Victor Davis Hanson in *National Review On-line*. The mainstream Media's concerted campaign to elect Barack Obama may have succeeded, but at the cost of what was left of its credibility." *THE WEEK*

RUSSIA: Far-right activist and neo-Nazis clashed with police in Moscow as they protested alien immigration. Nationalists in many countries are discovering that the "Nazism" (National Socialism) of the much maligned Nazi area is nothing more than taking ill-gotten assets from internationalists and their corporations and returning them to themselves.

SODOMY: Florida, Arizona and California voters approved laws banning same-sex marriage. Esau's media blame California's large black turnout for its passage. This makes blacks the moral banner bearers of the cause. But, of course,. if history has taught us anything - it is that whatever Esau's Media say about ANYTHING is tainted.

ANTICHRIST: The black Archbishop Desmond Tutu of the Anglican Church was ordained as an Anglican minister under the guidance of the integrationist activist Archbishop Trevor Huddleston in the 1970s. An article in *Financial Times*, May 17-18, 2008, (L&A p3,) quotes him as saying "Almost every day you see mixed couples walking hand in hand or they are in a clinch - you wouldn't get a rake between them. I saw on one occasion a large group of black male students at Pretoria University and just one white girl walking with them, and she was in a clinch with one of the boys."

RKH: Esau, to the great grief of his parents, married two Canaanitish maidens. (Gen. 26:34-35). Then he married his mixed- breed cousin Mahalath, the daughter of Ishmael (Gen. 28:8-9) (father of the Arabs). God said, *"Jacob have I loved but Esau have I hated." Romans 9:13*

God hates integrationists. They commit "adultery" - "racial- adultery". The Law punishing adultery is severe.

ANTICHRIST: Richmond - For the first time in its 106-year history, one of the nation's oldest Presbyterian Church (USA) seminaries will be led by a black. Supporters of Brian Blount, head of Richmond's Union Theological Seminary hope his appointment will inspire more black students to attend the shrinking 2.3- million member denomination which is 92% white. (*News/Advance*, C1, May 24, 2008)

GUNS: The sale of firearms has jumped 8% to 10% in recent months. Industry analysts blame the burst of purchases on worsening economic conditions and fears that Democrats will enact gun control measures. *The Washington Post*

SEX-ED: The British government has announced that all pupils, from kindergarten through high school, are to be force-fed a curriculum of sex education. No schools may opt out - not even Catholic schools. "They wish to destroy childhood innocence and smash the remaining influence of religion." said Peter Hitchens in the *London Mail on Sunday*

PEDOPHILES: The FBI arrested 600 people in a child-prostitution sting. Arrested were 73 alleged pimps and 518 adult prostitutes. Rescued were 47 children age 13 to 17. Ten were listed on a database of missing children. Oakland is a hub for human trafficking and child prostitution. Agents say they broke up at least a dozen child-prostitution rings run out of casinos, truck stops, and illicit websites. *THE WEEK*

BIG BUCKS: Five biggest Wall Street's firms - Bear Sterns, Goldman Sachs, Lehman Brothers, Merrill Lynch and Morgan Stanley - paid out $39 billion in employee bonuses as their shareholders lost $74 Billion over the same period. (ABCnews.com)

MADONNA: Madonna's divorce from Guy Ritchie is getting ugly because her Kabbalah advisors are angry he rejected their religion.

Back to Table of Contents

2008 - Index

A

anti-semitism
  jewish, 78
anti-christ acts, 205
Arab hate, 96
Ark
  book of Law, 208
Asoka The Great, 201
Attila The Hun, 163
  integration, 165
  statesman, 164

B

Bacon's Rebellion 1676, 69
Bible
  China invades Israel, 12
black god, 219
briar hedge, 209
Brownlow, Rev. William G., 126
Buddha, 201
burnt offerings
  abortion, 5
  Blackwater snake, 5
Butler, Gen. Benjamin F., 126
Byrd, Sen. Harry, 87

C

Catholic school enrollment, 119
charts
  1/3-2/3rds speed, 143
  1929, 145
  banks 1780, 148
  commodities 1720, 147
  oil from 1972, 150
  trend 2002-2007, 142
China
  controls Morgan Stanley, 13
church attendance required, 69
Confederate Army
  casualties, 48
Confederate
  Flag banned, 40
  Museum, 77
Constitution
  UN treaty part of, 21
Constitution Party, 105
corporations, 108
Cromwell, Oliver, 64
Cronin, Jeremy
  SA Communist P'ty, 93

D

Defenders State Sov., 104
Dharma - West, 201, 202
Dharmamatras
  Buddhist missions, 203
DNA
  American Indians, 15

F

farm, 82, 86
  jobs for 7 yr old, 42, 44
  self-sufficient, 42
food
  as a weapon, 56
food crisis, 119

G

Genghis Khan, 158
Germany
  100m PC arrests, 155
  established religion, 135
  NSWP Platform, 136
  outlaws usury, 137
  WWII integration, 137
God is black, 205, 207
  Two Gods, 177
Goths, 41

H

Hackworth, David - hero, 95
Hess, Rudolf, 175
Heston, Charlton, 94
Hindu Gods, 185
Hindu Gods (picture), 185
Hoskins, Dr. John H., 43
Huns, 163

I

India
  serpent, 206
  wealth, 162
International Trade Cartel, 137
Iraq
  US privatize, 156
Islam, 167

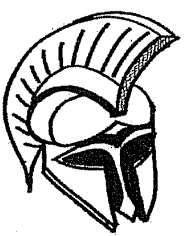
J
Jews, 168
Josephus
describes life in Israel, 1
K
Kali, 207
Kelly, Dick
shaking hands, 197
King, Martin Luther, 89
L
LAW
add to - take away, 199
body is temple, 139
burnt offerings, 6
fate of usurers, 52
Hindu Dharma, 219
land divided, 50, 62, 136
lawlessness, 112
love of money, 42
money love, 219
murder, 10
nation under law, 198
not speaking, 11
pearls before swine, 199
racial adultery, 184
rulers, 10
sin willfully, 219
slave to lender, 50
sodomy, 10
stranger in churches, 138
strangers in midst, 183
strangers ruling, 218
teach Jacob-Israel, 138
thinketh so is he, 218
trade with strangers, 158
WORD to strangers, 199
Lewis, Derby, 230

M
market meltdown, 181
Marrs, Texe, 91
Marx, Karl, 134
massacres
1622 & 1644, 61, 67
Goliad, 73
Mexican Saxons slain, 74
McCain
reasons for loss, 220
media
Berg, Alan, 122
Cronkite, Walter, 122
Solzhenitsyn, Aleksandr, 122
Mongols, 158
massacre Russians, 160
recruits, 159
religions, 162
rule, 161
signals, 159
Murdoch - India broadcasting, 233
N
Nifong, Mike, 59
O
Opechancanough, 67
open borders, 210
P
Paul, Ron, 57, 89
Phinehas, 3, 4
Pierce, Bruce C. - The ORDER, 230
pits, 217
Pocahontas, 66
priests condemn Jesus, 9
Puritans & Covenanters, 62
R
racial discrimination
U.N. against, 23
religions
two religions, 168
roundheads, 69
Russett, Tim, 121
Russia
downhill, 212
farm destruction, 135
state religion, 132
Ryan,Thomas Fortune, 101
S
Saladin, 169
scholarships, 106
Schroder, Gerhard, 120
Schwarzenegger, Gov.
promotes sodomy, 97
scrip, 225
seeds non-genetically modified

list, 53
six-million, 99
Solzhenitsyn, Aleksandr, 174
South Africa
blacks rule whites, 7
Difagane, 130
East India Company, 130
gold, 131
Loeries, 18
reeducation, 15
white unemployment, 154
Volksvarrad (Sell-Out), 90
South African & VA History,188
South, (Americanh), 123
Brownlow, Rev William G., 126
captured newspapers, 128
John Brown, 126
Southern National Party, 127
Stamp, Josiah
Bank Of England, 92
stranger
elected president, 218
Swannanoa, 103
T
temple - rebuilding, 199
Thurmond, Strom, 88
trade
rules of ancient Israel, 71
trade & usury, 81
traitors
list, 88
Tutu, Desmond, 234
U
U.N.
On Racial Discrimination, 23
U.S. Staff Study
usury & trade, 81
US demands black rule - 1987, 79
usury
compounded for 148 years, 98
W
Wallace, George, 88
Walters, Barbara, 119
war
modern, 228

Maccabean

Wars



and other stories from

HOSKINS REPORT

2009

Copyright © 2010
by Richard Kelly Hoskins

Published by

Virginia Publishing Company
P. O. Box 997
Lynchburg, Virginia 24505
Phone 434-384-3261

First printing 2010

Printed in the United States of America

Also by Richard Kelly Hoskins

OUR NORDIC RACE, 1958

ISBN 1-881867-00-5
Add'l Printings 1958, 1961, 1961, 1962, 1965, 1975, 1986, 1998, 2005

History of the Saxon nation.

$5 copy plus $3 p&h ($5 overseas)

WAR CYCLES/PEACE CYCLES, 1985

ISBN 1-881867-01-3
Add'l printings 1985, 1986, 1991, HB 2000, 2005

History of usury and war. 250 p.

$25/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

VIGILANTES OF CHRISTENDOM, HB 1990

ISBN 1-881867-02-1
Add'l printings sb 1991, 1997, 2005

The Story of the Phineas Priesthood, 472 p. sb

$15/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

THE WOLF & THE SHEEP, 1993

ISBN 1-881867-03-X
Add'l printings 2002

Wolves eat sheep. That's what they do.
Sheep try to keep from being eaten. That's what they do. 78 p. sb

$5/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

IN THE BEGINNING, 1995

ISBN 1-881867-04-8

The Hindu takeover of Western business, politics,and religion. 249 p. sb.

$15/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

Virginia residents add 5% sales tax

2009 - Table Of Contents

412 - WITCHES, BEASTS, BANKERS
And a New World.....7

413 - KINGS, USURY BANKS & SCRIP.....27

414 - BABYLON FALLING & SCRIP.....47

415 - THE REAL VIRGINIA HISTORY
Black slaves forced on Virginia.....67

416 - ANTI-CHRIST - Hair & Tattoos..... 87

417 - MACCABEAN WARS - 107

418 - USURY TRAP.....127

419 - STATE RELIGION
Combining religion, politics and economics.....147

420 - SEPARATION vs INTEGRATION.....167

421 - CLEARANCES
Replacing Saxons with sheep 187

422 - MONEY MACHINE & CORPORATIONS
Hiding money in corporations..... 207

423 - GENETICS
Integration converts Jacob into Esau.....227

INDEX.....247

HR Books On CD

Now on CD. An entire year - 12 months including ongoing S. African holocaust and unfiltered events of each year. Each 200- 300 pages. History, The WORD, wars, heroes & traitors. Table of Contents; Index. A mouse touch goes instantly from index to the page. Pictures, graphs. Each year a full-sized book on CD - designed to be small, portable, and shared with kinsmen. (Computer only).$12/ea.

2009 - Maccabean Wars
2008 - Massacre Of 1622
2007 - Briar Hedges & Indians
2006 - 2nd Va Cav & Latham's Battery
2005 - Hounds Of Hell
2004 - America Through Chinese Eyes
2003 - Iraq Attack
2002 - Black Sniper
2001 - How To Shoot A Pistol
2000 - Year 2000
1999 - Money At Kelly's Ford
1998 - Death & Dying
1997 - The Feudal System
1996 - Volksverrad - The Betrayal
1995 - Paul Hill's Defense
1994 - Assassins & Thugs
1993 - America's Wars
1992 - Ruby Ridge Murders
1991 - UN On Racial Discrimination
1990 - The Sting
1989 - Food
1988 - Mercury Fillings
1986/1987 - Blood River

Chapter 412

WITCHES, BEAST, BANKERS And A NEW WORLD

The nation of Adam-man is old. The sons of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob were taken into captivity and scattered over the world almost a thousand years before Jesus was born.

It is not surprising that there are many histories of our people. A few of them were gathered into a book called The Bible. The purpose of the Bible is stated in its first chapter; *"This is the book of the generations of Adam." Gen 5:1.*[1]

1 MAN: Heb: Adam 119 - "to show blood(in the face), ie: to flush or turn rosy: - be (dyed, made) red(ruddy). Strong's Concordance

In The Beginning

Before there was a law of gravity there was God the WORD. God the WORD spoke the world into existence. He created the birds, fish and beasts.

Lastly, he created man. *"God said, Let us make man in our image ... and let them have dominion over ... all the earth." Gen 1:26.* Man's natural instinct is to obey the WORD in whose image he is made. Obedience is necessary to rule God's creation. Disobedience permits the creatures of the world, like wild animals, to turn on man. The WORD warns:

> *"But if ye will not ... do all these commandments; ... I will send wild beasts among you which shall rob you of your children ..." Lev 26:14-22*

The ancient book of *Adam And Eve, 69:9-11* relates how that in the very beginning the beasts warred against adam-man;

> *"Adam and Eve returned from the mountain ... and went down ... to the place where their corn was, but when there, a multitude of beasts came all round them. It was Satan's doing ... in order to wage war against Adam through marriage."*

Racial adultery - war by marriage - waged by beasts against Adam- man has destroyed many nations of man through the ages. God warned time and again:

> *"Neither shalt thou lie with any beast to defile thyself therewith: neither shall any woman stand before a beast to lie down thereto: it is confusion." Lev 18:23; "If a man lie with a beast, he shall surely be put to death: and ye shall slay the beast. And if a woman ... lie down thereto, thou shalt kill the woman and the beast." Levi-*

ticus 20:15-16; "Whosoever lieth with a beast shall surely be put to death." Ex 22:19

The more recent books of the Scriptures contain the same prohibition using more modern words:

"When they heard the Law, they excluded from Israel all the mixed multitude." Neh:13:3; "When the tabernacle is to be pitched ... the stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh shall be put to death." Numbers 1:51; "We are confounded, because we have heard reproach: shame hath covered our faces: for strangers (2114 Heb: zûwr, racial aliens) are come into the sanctuaries of the Lord's house." Jer 51:51; "Ye shall make no league with the inhabitants of this land; ye shall throw down their altars." Judges 2:2; "Let them marry ... only to the family of the tribe of their father." Numbers 36:6; "Thou ... shall go ... to my kindred, and take a wife." Gen 24:3,4.[2]

Scavengers

Most children of Esau are scavengers. They take the work of others and prey on the weak and diseased. They create little and depend on trade or war to secure increase. They are made in the image of their lawless Gods. They do things that the God of Adam- man does not permit his children to do and live.

---

2 *"They have dealt treacherously against the Lord: for they have begotten strange (Heb zûwr - racial alien) children; Hosea 5:7; "Ye have transgressed, and have taken strange wives ... Now therefore ... separate yourselves from the people of the land, and from the strange wives." Ez 10:10-11; "When they had heard the law ... they separated from Israel all the mixed (mongrel) multitude." Neh 13:3; "A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord." Deut 23:2; "Not everyone shall enter into the kingdom of heaven, but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven." Matt 7:21.*

Mentality

Most beasts have a wolf-pack mentality. In their world the ruler owns everything. The ruler allows his subjects to enjoy the use of possessions that he is not using in return for paying him tribute.

This tribute consists of rents, tithes; fees; transfer- charges; and most important: interest and taxes. All these things are normal under the rule of strangers.

Esau Organizations

Governments of strangers have different names but are basically the same. Some are simple neighborhood gangs. Others are called "mafias" which can be wide-spread. Still others are mafias within mafias. Then there are "castes".

The ruling government today is hidden within the ubiquitous organization called "the corporation" which operates by secret "policy" instead of transparent rules and laws to which man is accustomed.

Witches

Jacob's lands have been infiltrated and are now ruled by Esau's surrogate rulers that Esau has chosen. Jacob's fears and misgivings about these rulers are handled by his media which Scriptures once called "The Cloak Of Esau" (see HR 161-1988). Other scriptures warn of "witches".[3]

---

3 *"There shall not be found among you anyone ... who casts a spell." Deut 18:10- 11; "Thou shalt not suffer a witch to live". Ex 22:18; "Saul had put away those that had familiar spirits (mediums) and the wizards out of the land." 1 Sam 28:3*

A witch or sorcerer has the power to change himself into whatever wishes. The witch may appear as a priest, saint, king, knight, president, peasant - even a god on earth, or the familiar neighbor next door.

Many witches perform their acts openly. Those who are most convincing at making evil appear as good receive awards at ceremonies attended by the great witches of the land. The nation's serfs are encouraged to look on in envy and respect.

Some witches appear as respected financiers who are so skilled at their art that in the midst of thousands of professional observers they are able to make 50 billion dollars disappear. This is a marvel.

Sir Josiah Stamp
(1880-1941)
President of the Bank of England

Even more impressive is their ability to conjure wealth out of thin air. Consider the words of an internationally respected expert in such matters - Sir Josiah Stamp, President of the Bank of England in the 1920s and the 2nd richest man in Great Britain.

> "The modern banking system manufactures money out of nothing. The process is perhaps the most astounding piece of sleight-of-hand that was ever invented. Banking was conceived in inequity and born in sin. ... But if you want to continue to be slaves of the bankers and pay the cost of your own slavery, then let the bankers continue to create money and control credit."

Creating wealth from nothing is almost the epitome of witchcraft.

The actual epitomes are those witches who stand in pulpits across the land and convince the people that the King of the Land is also "God of the Land".

Witchcraft has divided Christianity into two separate parts - each having its own God. There is God the WORD - the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, and there is the God Of The Land, whose edicts replace the Laws of God. King worshipers are taught to ignore the LAW of God and obey the king. The witches who perform this magic are richly rewarded.

With this power, the King of the Land can issue any edict he pleases and expect it to be obeyed as if it came from God. He can even outlaw the Laws of the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob.

Corporations

In a world built on the illusion of witchcraft, its creations and activities are concealed within Esau's creation called the Corporation. Within corporations, secret things go on - things are seldom as they seem.

Corporations own other corporations who own still other corporations. Corporations regularly devour smaller corporations and grow larger. Critical decisions affecting more and more people are made by fewer and fewer managers. With fewer managers overseeing increasing problems, the possibility of making an irreversible error grows bigger and bigger; especially when the unchangeable Laws of God are broken again and again.

Results

Since witchcraft is an illusion, it is also illogical. Illogical things are self-destructive. This is what Sir Josiah Stamp concluded:

> "It is easy to dodge our responsibilities, but we cannot dodge the consequences of dodging our responsibilities."

Read that again. It is profound.

One may not believe or practice Lawlessness, but if we allow Lawlessness to be practiced in the land, we cannot dodge the consequences when Lawlessness activates God's curse:

> *"But if ye will not ... do all these commandments; ... I will send wild beasts among you which shall rob you of your children." Lev 26:14-22*

Look around. We see man's sons and daughters being taken by beasts so that man is being made few in numbers.

The Curse Grows

Usury banking is witchcraft - an illusion. Like soap bubbles, usury economies grow and grow and then burst - one after another. Time after time men with families lose their jobs. With the loss of jobs - money, food and shelter become scarce or vanish. Children suffer; couples stop having children. Starvation stalks the land.

The disobedience is hard to correct because of God's curse:

> *"I will sow the house of Israel and the house of Judah with the seed of man, and with the seed of beast." Jer 31:27*

Esau's surrogate rulers have flooded Jacob's land with the kinsmen of Esau who have been waiting for this day. The surrogate rulers make no effort to return them to their own lands.

If jobs are few, and money is scarce, it is logical that man and beast might be forced to struggle for the same crust of bread. That struggle could develop into something bigger - much bigger; something planned by Esau long ago and now that Jacob's lands are seeded with beasts - now could be that time;

> *"And it shall come to pass, that in all the land, saith the LORD, two parts therein shall be cut off and die; but the third shall be left therein." Zec 13:8*

Trees must be pruned if they are to produce fruit. If this prophesy is talking about "man" it will certainly solve Jacob's problem with witchcraft, beasts, false Gods and those who follow them.

Conclusion

Will Esau triumph and kill his brother Jacob as he swore to do? Is today the beginning of the final struggle, or, is this just another "Jubilee" to be followed by still another Jubilee and then another?

There are some things we do know from simple logic: man unpaid by his employer quickly changes masters. If one master will not feed him and his family - perhaps his old Master will.

After all, it is written:

> *"Thus sayeth the Lord, who giveth the sun ... and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars ... who divideth the sea ... If those ordinances depart ... then the seed of*

Israel shall also cease from being a nation before me forever ... If heaven above can be measured, and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath, I will also cast off all the seed of Israel for all they have done, sayeth the Lord." Jer. 31:35-37

In addition to God's eternal protection, our God again relates His promise of prosperity and increase and tells us what we need do as the pruning process begins:

"And the Lord thy God will make thee plenteous in every work of thine hand, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy land, for good: for the Lord will again rejoice over thee for good, as he rejoiced over thy fathers: If thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the lord thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes which are written in this book of the law, and if thou turn unto the Lord thy God with all thine heart ... For this commandment which I command thee this day is not hidden from thee ... It is not in heaven ... But the word is very nigh unto thee, in thy mouth, and in thy heart, that thou mayest do it." Deut. 30:9

Either now or later, a new world will be born - built on the ruins of Esau's Tower.

Corporate Virginia

Things are not always as they appear. A corporation having unlimited resources is usually ready to protect its interests.

The rule; "Maximum profit at minimum cost."

Go to your local shopping center. The shops are invitingly clean, bright, and shiny. Now, walk around the perimeter of the shopping center and look behind the shrubs and fences; Trash, garbage, and refuse years old are all swept into corners for someone else to clean up.

Babcock-Wilcox, the atomic-energy corporation, was located here in Lynchburg. The company went down on the James and bought a beautiful old ante-bellum plantation and set up shop. After a few years they moved on.

People wondered how they disposed of the atomic energy byproducts - dangerous stuff. The word leaked out. They put it in barrels and buried them all over. But, so what? Management was paid to turn a profit. It did. The company itself has moved on. The mess remains.

Up at Piney River are the remains of an old mining operation. The office buildings look new, but, they are closed and locked. Everyone went away. The land can be bought for almost nothing. Once bought, the new owner finds that before he can do anything with the land he must first spend millions to clean up toxic waste. So, more of Virginia is ruined and discarded while guilty corporations move elsewhere to repeat the same thing.

I used to travel to West Virginia. Mine tailings are piled everywhere in the mountains. Water seeps through the tailings into the streams. I remember looking down at a stream which had the carcasses of deer lying dead beside it. Poisoned by the water.

The Law says that the land is to be divided and never sold. An owner does not treat his land in this manner if he is to give it to his son and his son's son. *"The land shall be divided for an inheritance." Num 26:53; "The land shall not be sold for ever: for the land is mine." Lev 25:23*

LETTERS

SOUTH AFRICA: Dear Richard Hoskins, I have a great deal of interest in South Africa as most of your readers have and rightfully so. But let us not forget some truths.

For years I could not understand why God would come down on Afrikaners so heavily when they are the most Christian and separatist of us all. Then I went to South Africa and went to Blood River and stayed with Identity believers and saw the truth. South Africa never had real Apartheid!

I was at the Blood River Monument and the Voortrekker monument. The first statute to "greet" you as you walk up to the Voortrekker monument is dedicated to the Boer women. Fair enough. It is of a woman and two children, but the little boy is an Edomite, Joseph Goldstein. He was chosen by the artist to model for the statue, back when the monument was made!

The Boers never separated themselves from the heathen. Even the 'Great' Verwoerd allowed blacks to work for whites in white houses and gardens and spent white money to 'develop' the black living standard.

'Pretorious' went without weapons to strike a deal with the "Beasts of the field" and they killed him. He actually had to watch as they killed his son slowly. But why did he negotiate in the first place?

In South Africa the 'boy' does the gardening and the "servant" does the house work, farmwork, and on the side steal and kill. Thus even to this very day, in South Africa, there are two types of work - 'White work' and 'Black work'.

Whites see themselves as overseers and blacks as workers. Boers who come to live in Australia are amazed to see white laborers. Boer wives in Australia have to learn house work.

Some go back to South Africa. I have met many Boers in South Africa and I love them, they are kind and hospitable, but they have never practiced Kingdom law. They, without knowing it, copy Esau's law.

Christian Greeting. W. A. - Australia

RKH: I have never been to S. Africa, but I can empathize with them.

Virginia has run much the same course. The first Hoskins in Virginia was Bartholowmew. He was sent by his family to Virginia in 1615, age 15, so that one member of the family would survive if all the Puritans in England were killed. My Irish ancestor arrived in 1680 - an indentured servant - although a gentleman. My Scottish ancestor was also deported to Virginia when he was 15. He had fought in the failed "Rising Of 1715". His father lost his lands and was sentenced to be hanged, drawn and quartered. The Humes of Wedderburn were Scottish Covenanters.

The Hoskins fought in Bacon's Rebellion in 1675 and forfeited their lands. Along with many others we protested the Crown's importation of black slaves and supported the African Colonization Movement - which was neutered by the creation of the Republican Party in 1850.

Our homes were looted and burned by the British in 1777 and again in 1813. Our slaves were stolen, loaded on ships, and sold in the Caribbean. We lost countless family members in unending Indian wars - Indians who were armed and often led by the French and British.

We were again looted and burned out during the War Between The States and again had our slaves stolen from us without compensation by the very ones who sold them to us - slaves that for years we had tried to return to Africa through

the African Colonization Movement - and replace with white workers from Europe.

I wrote books which I thought related God's will. The newspapers attacked me and my books and I was fired from my job in spite of being a leading producer and VP in the company.

Why has this all happened to my people, family and me? Why has the same thing happened to those in S. Africa and Germany? Sure, we've made mistakes - some big ones, but hey! We're still here!

Our attackers have ruined themselves. When I was fired I made a business of a side-line and my wife went to work the next day. Our income was almost as much as before and I was free to write what I wanted to write. The company that fired me in 1991 no longer exists. We are still are here doing what we have done for as far back as I can find out about.

Look at France! Look at Britain! Overrun by aliens and persecuted by governments placed over them. Look at the New England that furnished soldiers who looted and burned us out. Not one in ten living there now has an ancestor who fought in that war. The rest have disappeared.

Where are the traitors who betrayed S. Africa; Britain, France, Germany and America? They had better enjoy their rewards, because their day is coming. Where will they run for safety? To me? To you? Ha!

We will still be here when our enemies are gone. All God's rebels from Scandinavia, England, Scotland, Ireland, France, Germany, America, South Africa and Australia will still be here! And, when God finishes teaching us how to deal with his enemies, the land will be ours alone.

UNFILTERED NEWS

COUNTING: About 11.7 million people - or one in seven homeowners - now owe more on their homes than those homes could fetch on the open market. *Bloomberg.com*

RKH: An example of the illogic of the usury system; fixed payments in an economy designed to fluctuate.

ESAU'S CITY: A study found that one in four New Yorkers is infected with genital herpes.

PEER PRESSURE: A Harvard study found that when a few people within a social circle decide that smoking is uncool, suddenly the remaining smokers are outcasts. Most lagging addicts fall in line to avoid being ostracized. The same works for other things. Your opinion counts.

AFTERTHOUGHT: The number of US troops killed in action since the 2003 invasion of Iraq has reached and passed 4,000. Over the past 20 years the number of Iraqis killed due to American efforts is estimated to be somewhere between 150,000 and 1,000,000.

ILLINOIS: Gov. Rod Blagojevich is the fourth of the last eight Illinois governors to face criminal charges, including his immediate predecessor, the current inmate George Ryan. Also, there are roughly 1,000 public officials and Illinois businessmen who have been convicted in corruption cases since the 1970s. Such is the Land of Lincoln. *The New Republic*

HYPOCRITE: "Hypocrisy can afford to be magnificent in its promises; for, never intending to go beyond promises, it costs nothing." *Edmond Burke*

MURDER: Jurors refused to impose the death penalty on Brian Nicholson, a man who was convicted of killing three people in an Atlanta court in 2005 including a judge and killing a customs agent outside.

RKH: *"Whoso killeth any person, the murderer shall be put to death." Num. 35:29-30; "Ye shall take no satisfaction (substitute) for the life of a murderer, which is guilty of death: but he shall surely be put to death." Num 35:31*

SHOE: During a Baghdad press conference an Iraqi journalist threw his shoes at Bush - an insult in Islamic culture and shouted "This is a goodbye kiss from the Iraqi people, dog." THE WEEK

BUSINESS: A US report on Iraq's reconstruction found that America has done far more to enrich contractors than to help Iraqis recover from the US invasion chaos. *Pittsburgh Post-Gazette*

NATURE demands a very heavy price for the South African population increase from 7.9m in 1948 to about 47m today, without equivalent productivity increase. Pitt Fennell. *IMPACT*

FEDERAL RESERVE: The Federal Reserve System is not federal but a private monopoly; not a reserve because it has no reserves, and it certainly not a 'system' because it is a corporation incorporated in New York State. Adrian H. Krieg, *Nationalist Times* USA

US: The Federal Government has for years been laying the groundwork for a total collapse of the USA. Federal and trade deficits, dependence on imported oil, crumbling infrastructure, vanishing industries, and uncontrolled immigration are among the many contributions of a political elite that is utterly incompetent. *Critical Factors*, USA

OCCUPIED GERMANY: "Berlin's senior state prosceutor, Roman Reusch, was recently dismissed from his post because of a speech he gave entitled Immigration and Criminality' - replete with irrefutable figures, facts and statistics - provoked leftists and social-democrat politicians. 'The majority of hardened professional criminals are immigrants from the East,' ... 'The majority of dangerous criminals on Berlin's streets are foreigners from abroad. These people must leave our country.'" IMPACT

ISLAMIC MISSIONS: The Albanian population is (a fifth) Christian - Roman Catholic in the north, Orthodox Greek in the south. The Mohammedan majority are the descendants of Christian Albanians who, to save their skins when the Turks in the 16th century subdued the country, adopted the religion of their conquerors. But the Albanian Mohammedan is so contemptuous of religious observance that Turkish *hidjas* of the sterner sort have often denounced him as a 'pig-eater'. ... To the Albanian, the Turk has always been a 'stranger', an armed tax-gatherer, just as he once was in Greece, Serbia, and Bulgaria: a stranger living almost entirely in barracks and as ignorant of the native language as any ordinary Albanian is of Turkish. John MacDonald, *Turkey and the Eastern Question*, Edinburgh.

BANKING: Barclays Bank in England is bankrolling Zimbabwe's Robert Mugabe by providing substantial loans to his cronies who were given land seized from white farmers. *Australian National Independent*, Australia

---

ZIMBABWE: The country is hungry and broke, Reserve Bank Governor Gideon Gono said. He was struggling to keep the country's electricity on and the air force aloft. He admitted he had no funds to buy police vehicles or to print passports, and that unless drastic action was taken, Zimbabwe could slump to levels never dreamt of before. *Herald Newspaper*

FARMERS: "Mugabe (of Zimbabwe) did history a great favour when he showed just how quickly agriculture could be destroyed by driving out and ruining just a few thousand people out of 12 million. Not only did he destroy his own people's primary food source, but also demolished its foreign exchange earner." Stephen Mulholland, *The SA Transvaal Agricultural Union Bulletin*, Pretoria

---

SKILLS: South Africa is facing a serious skills shortage, according to the Fast Facts Report by the Institute of Race Relations. The country faces shortages in almost every profession, including technical and academic fields. There are shortages of engineers, artisans, draughtsmen and accountants. Estimates show that 81% of companies struggle to find appropriate staff. *IMPACT*

BUSH: "Bush is the president who tarnished America's good name with 'illegal wiretapping, the demise of habeas corpus, and the adoption of torture.' He leaves behind no coherent policy on energy, immigration, or global warming. He has given us bitter partianship, a wrecked economy, and

enmity around the world. Yet - would you believe? - he has told Barack Obama, 'If I can help you, let me know.'" Mitchell Bard, *HuffingtonPost.com*

TIJUANA fired its police chief after a record 38 people were murdered in the Mexican border city in a single weekend. Nine of the victims had been decapitated. THE WEEK

BRIBES: Federal agents charged Larry Langford, black mayor of Alabama's largest city, with taking bribes to steer government business to a favored financial firm. The deals backfired, leaving the county $3.2 billion in debt and on the brink of bankruptcy. THE WEEK

AUSTRIA: Klaus Emmerich said on a talk show recently that he wouldn't want "the Western world to be led by a black man." He continued, despite Obama's "devil-like" oratorical skills, blacks "aren't as politically civilized as whites." Elsewhere around Vienna one will see walls plastered with graffiti saying "black out". THE WEEK

DOOMSDAY: Brian T. Kennedy of the *Wall Street Journal* writes that one of America's enemies could aim a missile to explode 300 miles over the center of the country, generating a massive electromagnetic pulse. That pulse would permanently destroy most electronics in the country, including utility transformers, automobile electronics, water-pumping stations, TVs, radios, and computers. In an instant, the U.S would be plunged back into the 19th century, with no communication and no ability to provide food and water. Consequently, a proper missile defense system should be the top priority.

ISLAM: Michael Jackson has converted to Islam says the *London Sun*. His new Islamic name is "Mikaeel".

BAILOUTS: The total amount pledged so far comes to more than $7 trillion. That's nine times the cost of the wars in Iraq and Afghanistan thus far and could pay off more than half the country's mortgages. But, the destination of this money still remains a mystery. *Bob Ivry in Bloomberg.com*

GUILTY: Citigroup's directors were grossly negligent, and perhaps the worst offender was Robert Rubin. As Bill Clinton's Treasury secretary Rubin engineered the deregulation of banking. When Rubin left Citi's board last year, he was $107 million richer. *New York Post*

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 413

KINGS, USURY, BANKS & SCRIP

Esau is ruled by kings - or kings called by different names. The king's government is today known as a "corporation". There are often many corporations within the king's primary ruling corporation. The king appoints the head of each.[4]

Corporations bow to dictates of the king. A king's right decision causes all to prosper. A king's wrong decision can spell disaster for all.

For this reason, Jacob-Israel is forbidden to have a king other than "King Jesus".

4 Corporation: "1. A body that is granted a charter legally recognizing it as a separate legal entity having its own rights, privileges, and liabilities distinct from those of its members. 2. Such a body created for purposes of government. ..." *Amrican HeritageDictionary*

Kings

Many years ago Jacob-Israel saw other nations that had kings and wanted one for themselves - a king who would fight their battles for them.

> *"The elders of Israel gathered ... and came to Samuel ... and said ... Give us a king to judge us ...*

Man's desire for a different king meant that a whole new law system would come into being, a law system that would override God's Law.

God said;

> *"Hearken unto the voice of the people ... for they have not rejected thee, but they have rejected me, that I should not reign over them. ...*

God then told what was going to happen:

> *"Show them the manner of the king that shall reign over them. ... He will take your sons. And he will take your daughters ... And he will take your fields ... and give them to his servants. He will (tax you) and ye shall be his servants." I Sam 8:1-20*

God then let Jacob-Israel have kings like the nations around them and the Scriptures tell of their misdeeds.

Today, all-powerful kings rule us, kings who can do anything they like. They force our sons into their armies and our daughters to work in the merchant's factories. Our children are forced to go to his schools; our land is taxed and taken from us; and we have become servants who are forced to obey the king's every whim.

The Corporation

A corporation's ruler is appointed by the merchant who wishes to exploit a land's trade potential. He is hired to be king and protect the merchant's interests.

When William The Conqueror invaded England, he claimed all the land as his own and appointed his loyal followers to manage counties, districts and farms. Those he conquered then worked land they had once owned but now belonged to the king. The wealth they once had produced for themselves now was the king's. If they rebelled and fled they would starve. There was nowhere to go. The next farm and the next also belonged to the king. That's the way kingdoms are run. From the top down. The king and his appointees rule all.

Danger To The King

Kings control their subjects more easily by controlling their minds - making them accept their existence as serfs. The king appoints priests to tell the serfs what the "god-of-the-land" (himself) wants them to do. They are told to obey, praise and honor their kings. They are to take pride in the fact that their kings live in palaces, travel in processions, sail the seas in magnificent ships and fly the skies with their wives and concubines.

Of course, there is danger. Kings often die at the hands of assassins; defeated kings lose their heads after losing wars; and his own serfs blame him if things go wrong.

There are always those eager to replace him. Self- preservation is a problem.

Deception & Self-Preservation

Most history is a record of man's revolt against unjust kings. People rise up and seat a new king - one who has promised many good things. But, kings are kings. In time the new king makes a wrong decision and all is as it was before. Then comes another revolt.

Kings often use deception to protect themselves. The person we know as "king" might only be the king's representative - with the real king living elsewhere. A revolt only remove the king's representative. Then, after a time, the king who lives elsewhere appoints another of his "lieutenants" to take the place of the one who had fallen - and life continues.

My Story

Fifty or so years ago I had political aspirations. I talked over my situation with my cousin in Tidewater who knew which political button to push to get things done.

He told me that if I wanted to be elected to the Virginia state legislature I first had to have the black bloc-vote, and, he knew the black who controlled the black-bloc and would introduce me. I could make whatever arrangements were necessary with him in private because back then a politician could not publicly seek the black vote without losing the white vote.

The black he was talking about wasn't one of the well known black lawyers of the time, or, one of the black celebrities the newspapers are always talking about; he was a rural mail-carrier whom I had never heard of before and didn't know existed. The great merchant who ruled Virginia had appointed a black middleman to manage Virginia politicians who were willing to pay the price to be elected.

Since I was unwilling to meet with this black "king-maker", my political career ended before it started. Today it is almost impossible to find a Virginia politician who will openly criticize blacks - and no-one knows who is standing behind the blacks, appoints their rulers and calls the shots. These are the things that are done in Esau's "corporation" where leaders are appointed or replaced as needed.

There was another case.

The Street Sweeper

I was told by a man, who until recently was a US senator, that at one time the one appointed to be the real head of the communist party in the United States was a street-cleaner in New York City. I was incredulous. However, after rethinking the matter it made sense. It was a perfect disguise which protected him against disgrundled patriots. But, who would have thought it? Who appointed him? "Power" does not always reside in a "title" or what appears obvious.

The point is that most well-known political figures are appointed figureheads. They act the part with the real power residing elsewhere. This is the reason nothing changes when they are removed from office. It was this way in Virginia before the American Revolution.

Summarizing The Corporation

In the age of deception, the one we know as a king is seldom who we think it is. The WORD tells us how to track our evil rulers:

> *"The love of money is the root of all evil." I Ti 6:10;*
> *"Money answereth all things." Ec 10:19*

Banks

There are good banks and there are bad banks. The good banks, such as the Bank Of Amsterdam, are no-interest banks.[5] The bad banks are usury-banks.[6]

Today we are ruled by the merchant's corporation which uses usury and usury banks as their whips. It is important that the long reach of these banks is understood.

Esau's Corporations Grab Farms

Under protection of the king, usury banks use many schemes to defraud the people. The following is one such which is excerpted from the booklet, *Forty Years of Roosevelt*, by T.W. Hughes. On p.31, he says, "I now quote from a letter sent by the Big Bankers to their agents throughout the nation."

> 'We authorize our loan agents in the Western States to loan our funds on real estate to fall due on Sept. 1, 1894; we will not renew our loans under any consideration. On September 1st we will demand our money, and (when the farmers cannot pay) we will foreclose and become mortgagees in possession. We can take two-thirds of the farms west of the Mississippi, and thousands of them east of the great Mississippi as well, at our own price. We may as well own three fourths of the farms of the West and the money of this country. Then the Farmers will become tenants as in England. After

5 The Bank of Amsterdam charged the equivalent of $45 to hire a ship, captain, crew, and cargo and send it the Orient. When it returned the profits were divided by shares. If the vessel sank, insurance covered the loss.

6 USURY: *A contract fraudulent in its conception. It is lending 10 units when only 10* units of the thing lent is in existence - while requiring the repayment of 11 of those units, or forfeiture of assets. This creates an oxymoron. An "oxymoron" is an impossibility. Given time, *Usury* logically results in ALL property in time falling into the hands of one usurer with all other usurers being his agents. Ezek 18:13; Deu 23:20

Sept.1st, the interest we receive on coupons will be accumulated. We will not lend any of our funds after that date, as we can make more money by withholding our interest income."

Results

My mother's family, the Kellys, survived the War Between The States and kept their land - only to lose it thirty years later. Their land at Kelly's Ford that had traded at $800 an acre in 1858 was sold for 50¢ an acre during the 1890s money panic.

Add the following story, the same one I related a few months ago:

Corporation Manipulation

Brazil, Argentina and Mexico fell behind on their usury payments to the international banks. They were ordered to cut back on their imports. They did - but they still didn't have enough money to pay their bank creditors.

All they had to export to generate income to pay their debts was food. But, worldwide food exports were in balance and there was no market for additional food.

To create a market, the bankers ordered the US Congress to pay American farmers *not to grow crops*. This created a demand which allowed Brazil, Argentina and Mexico to sell their farm products on the world market thereby preventing their debt default to international banks.

This whole story is in: *A Staff Study*, "Prepared For The Use Of The Joint Economic Committee, Congress Of The United States, dated May 10, 1986." It is 44 pages long and was excerpted to fit HR #149.

The story is mentioned again to show the worldwide reach of the merchant's corporation that rules the world. The smaller political corporations of Brazil, Argentina, Mexico and the United States are ruled by still larger corporations which can order them to "do this" or "do that" and they obey.

The Property

We have discussed the crash of the 1890s that bankrupted thousands of self-sufficient American farms. We have discussed how American farmers were paid by their own government not to grow crops in order to give foreigners a market in which to sell their produce so that they would not default on their own loans to international banks.

Now it is time to see which the ruling corporation considers more valuable - its banks or the collateral owned by the banks.

The Bank Or The Collateral

In 1920, there were more than 32,000 banks in the United States at the time of the commodity crisis. They bankrupted one after another leaving only 14,000 banks. What happens to the loans made by a bank that has bankrupted? The deeds to property?

The loans were simply transferred to a surviving usury bank. Banks are a means to an end - they are expendable. The merchant wants the debtor's property. The king guarantees the transfer. The usury contract makes it possible. Usury is the important thing.

Gold

There are those who say that we should go back to the gold standard. The problem with gold is that if we go back on the gold standard the one with the most gold will rule - and, America doesn't have the most gold. Countries of Esau like India do. To remain serfs of Esau all that we need do is to go back on the gold standard and allow Esau to use his gold to remain king.

Scrip

The colonies issued SCRIP and taxed it out of circulation many times. They did it for almost 300 years. It infuriated the international bankers.

During the Revolutionary War we fought England using SCRIP - and didn't tax it out of circulation - we still won the war but untaxed SCRIP caused devastating inflation.

For centuries, Virginia used SCRIP and taxed it out of circulation. Very little usury banking existed. To destroy our SCRIP and take our land we were invaded. Once defeated, by decree our conquerors declared Virginia scrip to be worthless. Usury bank notes were introduced to replace them.

Usury banking was causing chaos in Germany after WWI. Germany then converted to SCRIP. It created what historians call "the German miracle". Germany came out of the depression in three years while it took the US until 1946 to do the same. Eighty- three percent of Germany's international trade was done by barter. The usury bankers sent the armies of the world to crush Germany's SCRIP system and confiscate German property.

Dr. Thomas Porter in his book: *THE GREEN MAGICIANS*, p.46 writes: "*The Word* published in Glasgow, England once stated:

> 'Marriner Eccles of the Federal Reserve Board and Montague Norman of the Bank of England agreed not later than 1935 on the joint policy of killing Germany's financial experiment by all methods including war if necessary.'"

What Is Scrip

Scrip is a piece of paper representing "wealth".

My grandfather, Willard Hoskins, owned a mill at Hoskins Mill Pond. Farmers brought wheat to be ground into flour. Sometimes they waited for the wheat to be ground. Other times they took *Hoskins Mill Scrip* and went to Tappahannock and traded the scrip for things they needed. Anyone with Hoskins Mill scrip could go to Hoskins Mill and trade it for 100 pounds of flour. When all the scrip had been exchanged for flour there was no Essex Mill scrip left in circulation.

Lynchburg Scrip

The City of Lynchburg issued scrip that looked much like today's paper money. They did it to perform a "service".

Lynchburg paid their firemen, policemen, and garbage collectors with Lynchburg Scrip. They built bridges, paved cobblestone streets, and paid for it all with Lynchburg Scrip. Lynchburg citizens used the scrip to pay dues, licenses, tolls, taxes, buy groceries and drygoods.

Virginia Scrip

The State of Virginia issued scrip to perform a "service". Virginia maintained its own navy, built forts, paid its soldiers,

bought firearms and munitions; defended against Indian war parties; French and Indian invasions; two British invasions and repelled invaders during the War Between The States. All with scrip.

People used the Virginia scrip for groceries, tolls, taxes and import and export duties. Responsible governments were careful to regulate the amount of scrip in circulation by raising or lowering taxes.

Today's Notes

The paper money in your pocket is not scrip. It has printed on one side, "Federal Reserve Note". Everything about the "Federal Reserve Note" is deceptive. It is not "Federal" - it is a private banking system registered in New York; it has no reserves; and it is an IOU "note" based on usury.

Usury is forbidden by LAW because one cannot borrow $10 and repay $11 when only $10 is in existence.[7] It's simple logic.

Chaos results by borrowing $10 at 10% for 10 years.

10 Pieces of Gold @ 10%	
	10.00
1	11.00
2	12.10
3	13.31
4	14.64
5	16.11
6	17.72
7	19.49
8	21.44
9	23.58
10	25.94

7 LAW: *"Hath given forth upon usury ... he shall surely die." Ezek 18:13*

Multiple chaos is caused by borrowing $10 at 10% for 100 years.

$10 @ 10% for 10 years

	10.00
Yr 1	11.00
10	25.94
20	67.27
30	174.49
40	452.59
50	1173.91
60	3044.82
70	7897.47
80	20484.00
90	53130.23
100	137806.12

Governments have borrowed from the private Federal Reserve for years and for each dollar borrowed - many dollars are now owed.

This system has created mountains of "bad debts" both government and private, debts that are now coming due - the bad debts that banks want taken off their books and put in "bad banks" for someone else to take care of.

Government Scrip

Just like Virginia used to do - the United States government can and does print scrip. They haven't issued much in the past, because if America issued its own scrip in quantity - the usury bankers would lose their monopoly and be unable to rule the world.

American *scrip* and *bank notes* look alike because they use the same paper money, but they are different.

Banks are now in trouble because truck loads of IOUs are coming due and they have nothing on the books to pay with. In a panic they have just asked for seven-hundred billion dollars.

Seven-hundred billion of what? Puppet politicians in DC created seven-hundred billion and gave it to them. Just like that! But, what was it?

Was this seven-hundred billion scrip? Or, did the government borrow seven-hundred billion from the failed banks and turn around and give it back to them? If they did the latter, we have witnessed the biggest financial con-game ever perpetuated on a bamboozled public.

Now

Today, usury banking has once again created chaos - this time worldwide. IOUs are coming due and can't be paid; banks have refused to lend, businesses are closing, people are unemployed. The banks are crying for bailouts.

The banks can no longer create usury dollars and are begging us, the people, to "bail them out", and the Kings of DC, appointed by the merchants, are giving them billions with almost no strings attached.

Solution

The rule is: the man who pays the piper calls the tune. The people are paying the piper. They should call the tune.

For the first time in a very long time we are in a position to end usury banking - and open federal, state, and municipal banks and require them to use no-interest SCRIP for banking purposes.[8]

Nebraska Farm Rally

In 1985, almost 25 years ago, hundreds and hundreds of farmers from all over America who were being bankrupted by America's usury system stood shivering in a freezing cold steel barn outside Kearney, Nebraska. Our meeting place had slammed the door on us after protests by B'nai B'rith.

My talk described usury's ongoing destruction of self-sufficient farms and the need for SCRIP. I closed with a prayer asking God to send us a leader - a Moses, a Gideon - one to vanquish the King-of-the-land and enthrone the King of Kings.

God is faithful. *"Ask and ye shall receive."* The return of the WORD will be like a prairie fire whipping across the plains. It will seem like an instant.

Woe be to God's enemies who stand in its path.

LETTER FROM SOUTH AFRICA

Cholera has broken out in Zimbabwe and, fearing its spread, we filter and boil our drinking water. This has become necessary because many purification plants no longer work. Some of the cholera infected Zimbabweans make it over the border from Zimbabwe to get treatment. In spite of all, I have gotten a bug that will not go away. We do not eat out, no one handles the food but myself, and our drinking water goes through a filter.

8 See "Municipal Banks", *War Cycles/Peace Cycles*, Hoskins, POB 997, Lynchburg, Va 245058

Things have gotten so bad in Zimbabwe that Mugabe told a number of white farmers they can have their farms back - only to withdraw the offer the next day. I am afraid black nations will never get on with the whites. The differences are so blatant; in the summer heat we dress as light as possible, but blacks go about in suits and ties.

With the economic slump, many mines are cutting back or closing. They say demand is much lower. Without mines, the whites left there will be without any income and most are too ashamed to say they are destitute. In the old days, only a few auto manufacturers were allowed to import cars. Now, the whole far east seems to sell cars here.

Zuma the Zulu compared himself with our Christ; causing the Muslims to come to Jesus' defense. But, not a word in public from white Christian leaders. It seems that they are afraid they might upset a black brother.

Had a letter from a friend in Sweden supporting the Israeli invasion of Gaza. I asked him what honour is there in invading a neighbor and shooting and bombing unarmed civilians, mostly women and children. They use the newest weapons from Amerika, nothing produced by themselves. My feeling is that they will not stop till they have killed the last Palestinian - and then proceed to attack other countries.

There are a few books in Afrikaans about our earlier border wars in South West Africa and Angola against Cubans, East Germans and other European mercenaries plus various black tribes. Our men were successful and even saw the lights of Luanda, capitol of Angola - when they were called back by Kissinger and Pik Bota. They could have cleaned Angola of communists. In the old days our Generals would have ignored Kissinger's order, as he is a foreigner. Our men were fewer in number but well trained.

After the English boycott, S. Africa was forced to design and build their own troop carriers and bomb-proof cars. Our R1 rifles were far better than the AK47s.

We sent you a copy of *Sell-Out* about the whites in power who sold out their own people to the blacks. It would still be in print except the Conservative Party leader Ferdi Hartzenberg took the book to court and the Judge, his brother, banned the book. The young author had no option but to cease publication.

In the early 1900s Siener von Rensburg predicted that the day would come when white pensions would be taken. So far, the police, railway workers and municipal workers have lost everything. The ruling black drones have helped themselves to huge paychecks and bonuses and left the whites to beg. When the last of the whites were forced out of government the country has begun to rapidly disintegrate.

'Till next time we wish you and yours a wonderful 2009. Things are difficult and our only hope is from God.

Your friend, K.J.

LETTERS

ROBERT E. LEE: Greetings; I would hope that your readership could get word that the book your prisoner ministry sent me, *Robert E. Lee, On Leadership,* is a tremendous inspiration; the kind of book that makes a mark on one's heart for a lifetime. As I walked away from the receiving window with it, the guards made it clear, in unison, that anyone who would recognize any excellent quality in the man Robert E. Lee, is guilty by association of the unspeakable crime of 'racism,' 'pro-slavery', and a host of other associated crimes. I doubt in my mind that a single one of these guards can state

a single salient fact about the life or character of Robert E. Lee. I myself have learned a lot about both from this most cherished book." L.P. - prisoner California

---

HATE: "Brother Hoskins; America is quickly heading into a police state. Whites have to learn that blacks hate whites. It's an undercurrent in black culture. They long for the day when they can kill whites. One need only to be involved in a prison riot to see it clearly for what it is." S. - prisoner Florida

---

JASHER: "Dear Brothers; Six brothers have read *Jasher* and there is a line waiting. Just to let you know it is going to good use." O.M. - prisoner California

---

PEOPLE DIFFER: Hello, After reading the last copy of HR, my sister stated with amazement that, for the first time, she understood our world situation. Even after you had repeated from different angles the same concepts, it took your most recent writing to make it all click for her. So keep up the good work. Some of us are a little slower than others. G.E. - Texas

---

NEW ZEALAND: Hello Richard; My friend in N. Zealand writes that they have about 5,000 Jews living there. In the past two years a number of Hasidic Jewish groups have arrived who prohibit their members from viewing TV. She thought this interesting since the Jews make 99% of Hollywood and TV movies. W.S. - Florida

---

KUDOS: "Mr. Hoskins; Hopefully next month I can send a donation to the Prisoner Fund to help. Many kinsmen enjoy your publication and it is one of the very few that we don't have to battle with approval here. It is good to have to open

the eyes of the confused/lost and also to keep up with today's affairs. I worry and pray always for the Loeries and hope things will get better for them in S. Africa. Respectfully," F.R. - prisoner Indiana

---

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: Please send me "The Wolf & The Sheep". I have been here for three years and can honestly say its the best thing that's happened to me. I say this because otherwise I would be completely ignorant about my race and heritage as so many others are." L.J. - prisoner Arizona

UNFILTERED NEWS

ETHNIC CLEANSING: The University of Texas at Austin is considering the removal of four Confederate monuments. They include Robert E. Lee and Jefferson Davis. Univ Pres William Powers, Jr. said that '*minority students* were the main complainers. *Truth At Last*

REPATRIATION: Thomas Jefferson, James Monroe, James Madison, Andrew Jackson, Daniel Webster, Henry Clay, Francis Scott Key. All were active members of the American Colonization Society, founded in 1817 in Washington, D.C. - the object of which was to return blacks to Africa.

1500s, Elizabeth I of England repatriated blacks out of England.

1931, thousands of Mexicans were returned home after Pres Herbert Hoover canceled their "Guest Worker" program. It was in the midst of the Great Depression and millions of Americans needed any kind of work they could find.

1935, Germany sent many aliens home, creating jobs for her own people, and received many Germans in return.

1954, Thousands of US military were returning home after the Korean War and unemployment was high. Pres. Dwight Eisenhower, without any act of Congress, canceled Mexican Barrio Program and ordered some 2.3 million to return home. *Truth At Last*

COFFEE: Coffee drinkers who consume an average of seven cups daily were three times more likely to report seeing things that weren't there, hearing voices and feeling as if they were floating above their bodies. Overdoses of caffeine can produce sensory disturbances." Jack Bergman, *National Geographic News*

PRESIDENTS: All previous U.S. presidents were not only white they all were of Northern European ancestry - British, Irish, Dutch, or German. *Wall Street Journal*

BUSH: "Historians won't need decades to judge Bush one of the worst presidents ever. This is a president, after all, who inherited a prosperous nation and left it bankrupt. He started a war based on a nonexistent threat and bungled its execution. He authorized torture in defiance of the Constitution and international law, and through inaction lost a major American city to a storm. ... I hope you live long enough to hear history itself tell you what an awful president you were." Leonard Pitts, *Pittsburgh Post-Gazette*

MARRIAGE: More than half of American women are now living without a husband, a dramatic sign that the combined onslaught by various arms of the system to destroy the bedrock institution of the traditional family is nearing "Mission Accomplished". *The Nationalist Times*, USA

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 414

BABYLON FALLING AND SCRIP RETURNS

My Dad was a doctor in the '30s. His patients had almost no money. Dad would come home with the proceeds for the day - potatoes, corn, a chicken and maybe $1.28 in cash. People were always coming by our house asking to work for a meal. The food Dad received in payment for his services went out the front door as fast as it came in.

Layoffs are taking place. Hundreds of thousands lose their jobs each month all over the country. Millions are unemployed.

What do people do when they use up their unemployment insurance? their savings? What do they do when there is no

money to buy food? The media says that in places foodbanks that care for the poor are down to three weeks supply. Someone else told me about seeing a car stopping and the driver picking up road-kill. If true, people may soon fight over a scrap of bread. Perhaps whole groups - perhaps whole races. Maybe that's a picture of tomorrow.

The Eternal War

It is surprising the number of people who don't know the simple facts of their existence. There is an ancient ongoing war in progress between Jacob and Esau. Scripture says;

> *"And Esau hated Jacob ... and Esau said in his heart ... I will slay my brother Jacob." Gen 27:41*

Who is Jacob?

Jacob is the son of Isaac who is the son of Abraham. All are "Adam-man". His God is their God, and "*His name is called the WORD of God." Rev 19:13.* God's WORD never changes. God first wrote it on stone and then wrote it on men's hearts. Today's Adam-man bears Isaacs name, Isaac's-son, Isaacson, "Saxon".

The Saxon's one great desire is to be left alone so that he can worship God the WORD in peace.

> *"Thus saith the Lord God of the Hebrews, Let my people go, that they may serve me." Ex 9:13; "The eternal God ... shall thrust out the enemy from before thee; ... Israel then shall dwell in safety alone." Deut 33:27-28*

Who is Esau?

Esau was the son of Isaac and Rebekah. He is the elder twin brother of Jacob. He married Judith and Adah, both Hittites (Gen 26:34-35; 36:1-2) and afterwards he wedded Mahalah the daughter of Ishmael 28:9; 36:3 (father of the Arabs).[9] These were forbidden marriages, *"Thou shalt not commit adultery." Ex 20:14; Deut 5:18.*

Being a deceiver, a fierce warrior and merchant-trader the mixed- breed sons of Esau first traded with and then invaded and spread his blood throughout Asia, China, India, North Africa and Southern Europe. His settlers and traders continued spreading their seed throughout Africa and South and Central America.

The result is that in spite of a seeming multitude of colors, dialects, and cultures, there are basically only two peoples on earth - the sons of Jacob and the sons of Esau.

The children of Esau are mixed breeds. God commanded:

> *"A bastard shall not enter into the congregation of the LORD; even to his tenth generation shall he not enter into the congregation of the LORD." Deut 23:2*

Result

Esau is the result of "integration" with other races;

Jacob is the result of "separation" from other races. The children of Esau are mixed-breed integrationists. The children of Jacob are separatists who seek to remain separate.

God the WORD, the God of Jacob, made his preference known:

---

9 Arab; meaning (ambuscade) *(Davis Dictionary of the Bible.)*

"As it is written, Jacob have I loved, but Esau have I hated." Rom 9:13

Esau's War Against Jacob

Esau the trader and conqueror accumulated great wealth. He uses this great wealth to expand his business into a monopoly. He hires kings and armies to invade other lands. The hired Kings manage these newly-acquired markets and protect Esau's interests. They enforce their employers directives as being "the law of the land" replacing prior laws. Using the power of the state, the king treats non- compliance as treason and punishes it accordingly.

The fact that Jacob allows kings to rule them is unlawful.[10] The violation of one Law opens the door for the violation of other Laws.

Resistance

Much of Jacob's history is the history of his overthrowing the kings that Esau has placed over him:

"So they joined their forces and smote sinful men ... So they recovered the Law out of the hand of the Gentiles and out of the hand of kings." I Maccabees 2:44,48

This is why to this day that Saxons distrust and chafe at any episcopal rule (rule from the top down), be it religious, government, or corporate business, since such rule may impact the rule of God's true kings which is the individual Saxon who is responsible to enforce the WORD which is God;

10 *"The elders of Israel gathered ... and said ... Give us a king to judge us ... And the Lord said ... they have rejected me, that I should not reign over them." I Sam 8:1-20*

"Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; Rev 1:5,6

Esau's Counterfeit Religion

Laws issued by kings, to be obeyed by the people, must receive God's blessing - especially if these Laws violate the LAWS of "God the WORD" - the WORD that does not change.

Esau obtains God's blessing by hiring priests who retain the rituals of the old God, add the universal "be nice" that is present in all religions, and lastly adding that the old Law is done away and that the new law requires that one must obey the God of the Land who is the king of the land.

This creates a Counterfeit Christianity.

Counterfeit Christianity Today

Identifying Counterfeit Christianity is easy for anyone who knows The WORD. Scripture says:

> *"We are confounded, because we have heard reproach: shame hath covered our faces: for strangers (Stranger 2114 - foreigner, strange, profane, - commit adultery, Strongs.) are come into the sanctuaries of the Lord's house." Jer 51:51; "A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord; even to his tenth generation shall he not enter into the congregation of the Lord (Israel)." Deut 23:2; "The stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh (the tabernacle) shall be put to death." Num 18:7, Num 1:51 (two witnesses)*

Go into a church and look around. If you see a son of Esau seated among the children of Jacob - you have discovered a

violation of the LAW - you are in a Counterfeit Christian Church.

It's that simple. It should be no surprise to discover that these are the sort of churches where sodomite leaders are discovered on a regular basis; pedofilia is found to be rampant, and their collections are given to the children of Esau instead of to their own sons of Jacob who desperately need them.[11]

Virginia 1622

The Indian fur trade in Virginia was a royal monopoly. Indians sold their magnificent furs to the crown who resold them to the rest of Europe at a fantastic mark-up.

To build good will with the Indians, Virginia's settlers were ordered by the King to integrate the Indians into their society - take them into their homes - eat with them[12] - bring them into the churches. Be nice to them.

Integration pays the merchant more than separation, so the King ordered the integration of the Indian race with the White race. Colonial leaders talked integration. Preachers preached integration. The authorities hounded separatists.

Then, the Indians closed the trap.

The Indians had planned The Massacre for years, but not a word had reached the Whites. In 1622, they rose at the same

11 *"Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the LORD? therefore [is] wrath upon thee from before the LORD." 2 Chr 19:2; "To him that knoweth to do good and doeth it not, to him it is sin." Jas 4:17; "It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God." Heb 10:26-31*

12 *"Thou shall no stranger eat of the holy thing." Lev 22:10; "Withdraw from among the Gentiles and do not eat with them." Jubilees 22:17; "They shall not profane the holy things of the children of Israel, which they offer unto the Lord ... when they eat their holy things." Lev 22:15-16*

hour on the same day from Richmond's fall line to the Atlantic Capes and massacred half the colony. Everyone lost someone.

From that time, a White integrationist couldn't be found among the survivors. God's wrath for violating his Law convinced them. The survivors became separatists overnight.

1622 Again?

Today, Jacob has once again been ordered by Esau's surrogate king to integrate with the children of Esau. The king's governors, rulers and Counterfeit Christian ministers teach integration. Separatists are called unflattering names and are dealt with harshly.

Large groups of aliens have been brought into our settlements as replacements for heavily indebted sons of Jacob who are loaded with debt and can borrow no more. The newly arrived sons of Esau are mostly debt-free and can be counted on to borrow and expand the monetary system for years into the future - pouring more billions into Esau's coffers. Integration is more profitable to traders than separation.

Prelude

While Esau has a reputation for being rowdy, the present aliens are relatively quiet and orderly, as least as much as they have ever been. They have responded to the overtures of the king and are relatively friendly and nice.

But, we've seen this before. We remember with a sense of foreboding what happened. Will the past repeat? What might happen if food should be in short supply; if the millions of unemployed aliens should deplete their savings and unemployment insurance and be unable to buy what food is available?

If people should have trouble feeding their families, or, if it should appear that one group has more to eat than another - what then? Another 1622?

Doesn't it appear strange that only a handful of priests teach The WORD Of GOD and speak out against usury, undivided land, strangers in our midst, monopolies, and kings?

Doesn't it appear strange that among all the king's government officials in county, state, and federal levels one can't name ten who are demanding that the horde of aliens in our midst be deported to create jobs for our own?

Doesn't it appear strange that hundreds of billions of tribute are taken from the people and given to Esau's bankers to do with as they like? And, most of all, doesn't it appear strange that in direct violation of the LAW of God the WORD we have a stranger ruling over us when THE WORD clearly teaches, *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deut 17:15; "Their nobles shall be of themselves, and their governor shall precede from the midst of them." Jer 30:21*?

False Alarm

In 1999, people were told that computers would not be able to adjust to the time change and would crash on Jan 1, 2000, and the country would revert to the stone age. People were advised to load up on food, ammunition, and survival equipment.

This was a false alarm - sort of like "The Indians are coming" when they weren't - until they did.

Now, once again, this time without being told, people are buying survival equipment. The price of ammunition has

doubled in many places and the price of firearms has become prohibitive.

Still, the Blacks, Hispanics, Jews and others remain quiet, while Esau's media presents entertainment provided by the Washington Circus and Hollywood whores and whore-mongers. But, these distractions are no longer funny. The quiet is becoming unnerving.

Jackson

In 1817, Creeks who had joined the Seminoles in Florida incited them to war. General Jackson was sent against them and seized St. Mar's in 1818. Two British subjects, Ambrister and Arbuthnot, were captured. Jackson knew these types and, like Lew Wetzel, was not squeamish about killing them. On the charge that they encouraged the Indians to murder their own kinsmen - that they were arming and training strangers to destroy their own Saxon people, he hanged them. *"Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren the children of Israel." I Kings 12:24*

He knew that a Christian Community is a separated community and there would never be peace as long as there were Indians in their midst, so he met with Indian leaders and reached an agreement that in exchange for lands they held in the east the American government would give them their own lands in Oklahoma plus $20,000,000 to compensate them for any standing buildings or land improvements they left behind. The Indians were then to move to Oklahoma where they were to set up their own Indian country.[13]

13 *"The eternal God ... shall thrust out the enemy from before thee ... Israel then shall dwell in safety alone." Deut 33:27-28*

Blacks

Pastor Robert Finley, a Presbyterian minister, founded the American Colonization Society in Dec 1816. Its sole purpose was to colonize blacks back to their African homeland. The country of Liberia was established to receive them. It found support among prominent men, such as Henry Clay and Thomas Jefferson. Money was raised. In (1819) Congress appropriated $100,000 to help return blacks to Africa.

In 1821 an agent, Eli Ayres, and Lt. R. F. Stockton of the U.S. Navy purchased land in Africa, where subsequently Jehudi Ashmun and Ralph R. Gurley laid the foundations of Liberia. The colonization movement came under the bitter attack of Esau's integrationist agents financed by Esau's corporations.

The whole "Back To Africa" movement was put on hold by the formation of the radical Republican Party in 1850, the defeat of the South in 1865, and again forced racial integration following WWII.

But, as always, racial integration created a vastly bigger problem. The following was reported in an Australian newspaper:

> "The longest war America has ever fought is the Dirty War, and it is not over. It has lasted 30 years so far and claimed more than 25 million victims. It has cost almost as many lives as the Vietnam War. It determined the result of last year's congressional election. Yet the American news media do not want to talk about the Dirty War, which remains between the lines and unreported.
>
> "When all the crime figures are calculated, it appears that black Americans have committed at least 170 million crimes against white Americans in the past 30

years. It is the great defining disaster of American life and American ideals since WWII. All these are facts, yet by simply writing this story, by assembling the facts in this way, I would be deemed a racist by the American news media. It prefers to maintain a paternalistic double standard in its coverage of black America, a lower standard." (Patrick Sheehan writing for the Sidney, Australia, *Morning Herald* 1995.), *My Awakening*, D. Duke, p 259

Phineas

Kings ruling the lands of Jacob-Israel are a violation of the LAW. It removes the responsibility of law enforcement from the individual Saxon and replaces it with a professional police force, and it replaces the nation's militia with a permanent army. NY City didn't have a police force until 1840 - its citizens enforced the law before then and the U.S. army were only caretakers until the formation of the Republican Party. Lawlessness breeds lawlessness.

Recap

Virginia was settled in 1607. The king's governor was ordered to incorporate Indian savages into the colonists. In 1622, the Indian Massacre resulted. Overnight, God's Phineas Priesthood was activated. Their immediate job was to root out any who tolerated dangerous aliens in their midst. The day after the massacre an integrationist couldn't be found in Virginia.

This caused a separatist mind set which spread to England. It was years before the king could bring matters under his control again. When he again ordered integration, it caused

another Indian massacre in Virginia in 1644 - but this time the people were on guard.

The Law of God's Phineas Priesthood is simple; obey and enforce the Law of God the WORD. The LAW requires a Saxon to correct Lawlessness and the LAW instructs him as to what he is to do:

> *"Deliver him that suffereth wrong from the hand of the oppressor; and be not faint-hearted when thou sitteth in judgment." Eccl 4:9*

When someone committed a capital crime, justice was usually administered before the sun went down. To do otherwise was to fight God;

> *"If thou forbear to deliver them that are drawn to death, and those that are ready to be slain ... shall not HE render to every man according to his works?" Prov. 24:11-12; "Whosoever shall do and teach (God's Commandments), the same shall be called great in the kingdom of heaven." Mt 5:19*

Turning The Corner

I was saved on 28 April 1965. For a time everything seemed to go wrong. It was like driving down a bad bumpy road and suddenly turning off the road and going through the woods. Ridding bad habits was traumatic. It will be the same for you, me, and our nation. While losing jobs, dealing with tyrannical governments, and preparing for a possible 1622, scrip has reappeared. Scrip is part of Jacob's rehabilitation.

Turning To Scrip

In the town of Lewes in southern England, the merchants have devised a way to favor local produce and business over

the standardized goods of the global economy. It is being done by introducing its own currency. May's General Store is one of the shops authorized to issue "Lewes pounds" at an exchange rate of one to one sterling. "Sue May, presides over proceedings with a brisk, school-marmish authority, dispensing home-baked bread pudding to regulars while giving the low-down on Lewes' alternative currency project."

According to the *Financial Times* of March 1, 2009, in the US there are at least 12 local currency schemes which favor small towns and one another against a hostile outside world. The largest is the "Berkshares Program" of southern Massachusetts which is issued in denomominations of one to 50, at a 5% discount to the dollar, and administered by a not-for-profit company. The article says that the money is now widely accepted even for large purchases and wage payments with nearly $2 million worth circulating among businesses and private individuals. Susan Witt, who sits on the board, says "Our youth prefer to spend their free time on Main Street rather than at the mall." Money taken in exchange is held in escrow as backing for the scrip.

Let us understand what is happening; local people indoctrinate local people to spend locally the scrip that is created locally.

The small local merchants are helped and the big international corporations are penalized since they can't send local scrip out of the locality to their central headquarters. In the past, they undersold local merchants and put them out of business and drained money from the locality causing the standard of living to drop for most Americans for the last 20 or so years. Can't do that when people use scrip.

The latest news is that the near bankrupt state of California has decided to issue its own scrip to cover student aid,

payments to its disabled and needy, and perhaps to the nearly broke California Public Employees and the State Teachers Retirement Systems. They are going to name the scrip "IOU"s. "A rose by any other name smells as sweet". If California can base their "IOU"s on wealth created locally they will have a permanent money system divorced from Esau's international trade cartel. The Cartel will be reluctant to take California's "IOU"s for fear they will not be accepted in international money markets.

One other good thing: Esau's anti-white newspapers are bankrupting left and right. Newsletters will be important in the days ahead. They might even have to be delivered by hand as were those of the "Committee of Correspondence" before the Revolutionary War.

Conclusion

Jacob has long been a captive ruled by Esau, but now, Babylon is self-destructing and Jacob can see the approach of freedom that is promised them by THE WORD.

Esau's illogical usury system is leading the way in self-destruction which is forcing Esau to release their Saxon captives. Saxons must now build their own society to provide home, food, and safety. The tens of millions of aliens imported to feed the establishment's debt machine are now useless to the cartel and must be helped to return to their own lands.

The day of Esau lick-spittle political servants is over. Those who have been rewarded with hidden retirement funds (see Tax- Payers Association of Virginia); his pulpit agents who have led comfortable lives in exchange for teaching Counterfeit Christianity; and his usury bankers who have

rewarded themselves with billions of the people's money now sit helplessly watching the tower crumble. They know that Esau will not spare them since they no longer are of any use to him and the people they have misled are angry. Esau said;

"I (will) slay my brother Jacob." Gen 27:41

And God said;

"I loved Jacob, And I hated Esau." Malachi 1:3

It was the same in 1622 and we are still here. Events have a way of changing people's minds overnight.

Tomorrow we will still be here and Esau and his agents will be gone. We know this because God said;

"The eternal God ... shall thrust out the enemy from before thee; ... Israel then shall dwell in safety alone." Deut 33:27-28

LETTER FROM SOUTH AFRICA

Dear Mr. Hoskins: The HR letter from Australia by W.A. was not well received. The man saw the wrong people on his visit and therefore got his facts wrong. For some reason the Australians do not like us, whether on a visit or in sports. They can be mean.

Since 1994 those who manage our monuments, particularly the Voortrekker Monument, have changed their stories. A Gen. Opperman and I had words before. He brought in black guides. We never needed them before and what they tell visitors is twisted. Opperman is also very close to the black who manages the heathen hill. Opperman is no patriotic Afrikaner-Boer; he is what we call a renegade. He spoke on 15 December 2008 at Blood River, but could not resist

visiting the recently built Zulu sculpture on the other side of the river.

At the inauguration in 1968, Dr. D. F. Malan was "Premier" Prime minister and the then National Party ruled. As a Voortrekker youth member I took my turn in guarding the statue of the mother and two children in front of the entrance. You can take my word for it, the boy was the son of one of the sculptors. It is a gross insult to say a Jewish child would pose for a nation they hate.

The letter writer made remarks about our laziness. What he most probably saw were Jewish women, since they came to our country they have always needed a maid, house help and a gardener.

Since I married in 1955 I have done my own work and many times the garden as well. When our men had to go on commando their wives managed the farms. During the Anglo-Boer War they provided all passing commandos with food, one of the reasons why the English destroyed everything and sent the families to concentration camps. These days, those who can work at home make the family clothes instead of buying the rubbish from China. Most young mothers nowadays have go out and work only to come home late and still have to see to the children, a meal and the house and clothes. My mother did all her work although she could afford servants. Lots of knitting and sewing-machine work kept her busy. Nowadays, nearly every town has a home industry selling home baked bread, cakes and other items.

Mandela's daughter rented an expensive house, but they nearly destroyed the inside. The same with the existing prime minister, but he did five hundred thousand in damages to a house in less time - removing cupboards, fittings, etc.

We listen to stories by white refugees from up north. They left their places in good condition. Now, a few walls remain - nothing else.

Cholera is now in all 9 provinces and the blacks complain that they have no running water. First they polluted all the rivers and dams. Whites drilled boreholes for them but they steal the pumps to sell for scrap and then they filled in the bore holes with rocks. The same thing is happening to their schools. They steal the equipment from new schools and leave them in shambles.

The "State Bybel" brought from Holland was based on the Masaretic text. We learned about the Septuagint later. Pres. Paul Kruger ruled by the Bible. He was honest and just. Like Malan, Strydom and Verward, which was the reason for his assassination. He did much to help the blacks - clearing away slums that were being rented out by the Anglican Church. Soweto was planned with each house having its own garden. The word "Apartheid" means "separate-development. It was in existence a century before in Natal. The liberals cherry-picked the parts of Apartheid they didn't like to defame us. Socially we never mixed. Blacks did their thing and we did ours. Most of the world news goes through the English Foreign Office; no wonder other nations view us as strange and even evil. This has been going on for a few centuries.

There is something I would like to bring to the Australian's attention. Verwaoerd's idea was to build industries close to homeland borders so black workers could go home at night. There were no squatter camps in those days. Squatter camps increase crime a hundred-fold.

People who went to Mozambiique in December found no animals or birds still alive - they have all been eaten by the locals. Still, all one sees on the alien TV are starving black

children with the announcers telling the world how hard they have it.

Until next time, K.J.

UNFILTERED NEWS

FUTURE ARMIES: Criminal gangs in the U.S. have swelled to around 1 million members. ... Gangs are now ... responsible for up to 80% of the crime in many communities." *USA Today*

ICELAND: Johanna Siguardaardottir has become the world's first openly gay prime minister. *THE WEEK*

RKH: The above is a double whammy: 1) *"As for my people, children are their oppressors, and women rule over them." Isaiah 3:12; 2) "If a man lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death." Lev 20:13* According to Scripture, *"Sin is the transgression of the Law. ... He that committeth sin is of the Devil." 1 John 3:4,8.* According to Scripture, churches or governments who tolerate sodomy or sodomites are of the devil.

FORECLOSURES: A record one in nine homes in the U.S. is now vacant. This includes 14 million houses, condominiums, and apartments that are just as likely to be in suburbs and new subdivisions as inner cities and include many priced at $500,000 or more. USA TODAY

MEDIA: The number of reporters covering Congress has dropped from 564 in 1985 to 160 in 2007. *Los Angeles Times*

TRUST: Only 22% of Americans trust financial firms, according to the newly unveiled Financial Trust Index compiled by the Univ. of Chicago and Northwestern Univ. Only 20% trust the government's handling of the financial system bailout. *The Economist*

REMINDER: "In America we will aim for a subtle victory. While inflaming the Negro minority against the Whites we will endeavor to instill in the Whites a guilt complex for their exploitation of the Negroes.

"We will aid the Negroes to rise in prominence in every walk of life, in the professions and in the world of sports and entertainment. With this prestige, the Negroes will be able to intermarry with the Whites and begin a process which will deliver America to our cause." *~A Racial Program For The 20th Century."*, by British Communist theoretician, Israel Cohen. Congressional Record of June 7, 1957.

THOUGHT: Calling an illegal alien an "undocumented immigrant" is like calling a drug dealer an "unlicensed pharmacist".

FALSE FLAG: "Former Italian President and Prime Minister Francisco Cossiga ... created a firestorm in Italy by telling an Italian newspaper that 9/11 was an inside job carried out by elements of the CIA and Mossad." *The Free Press* Dec 27, 2007

UKRAINE: "We have found in the Ukraine a communal grave of murdered Poles. A commission of the Polish government came to the conclusion that the thousands of people buried in a mass grave outside Kiev were executed by the

Soviets - and not by the Nazis." **HALYNA PASTUSHUK** IN *Il, Popolo D'Italia* (Nov. 2006), Italy

---

UNITED STATES: The cost of immigration to the American taxpayer in 1997 was a net $70 billion per year. Jobs: Between 2000 and 2005, 4.1 million immigrant workers arrived in the US, accounting for 86% of the net increase in the total number of employed persons, 16 and older. Of the 4.1 million, about 2.7 million are estimated to be illegal aliens. Also, in the same period, the number of young native-born men employed declined by 1.7 million. **IMPACT**

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 415

THE REAL VIRGINIA HISTORY

Aryan

To know others one must know himself.

We are *Man*, - "Adam" in Hebrew - meaning to blush red; we bear Isaacs' Name - Isaacson, *"Saxon"*. We are *Israel*; Heb - "he will rule as God" - the name of Jacob and his posterity; And we are also known as *ARYAN*.

This name has a special meaning:

> "ARYAN, *ahr'yan*, meaning *lord of the soil* ... lived originally in Central Asia ... They are also called the Indo-European and Indo-Germanic race. ... Centuries ago the Aryans became the ruling race of India ... All

modern languages sprang from these people." *World Book*, Vol 1, p.407. W.F. Quarie & Co, Chicago, 1928.

The Aryan is "lord of the soil". Where he is "planted" the earth flourishes. When he disappears - so does his blessing.

Esau now controls Jacob's soil with taxes, corporate ownership, and import/export controls. Jacob only becomes "Aryan" - *lord of the soil* - when freed from Esau's rule. Then he again produces wealth from the soil and is free.

Plantations

A plantation is where people are planted. Colonists to the new world were settled on plantations - the New England Plantation, Virginia Plantation, Georgia Plantation, etc.

Integration vs Separation

In the lands of Jacob, the office of "king" is an appointed position. He manages the merchant's market. His subjects produce tax/tribute. To get more tax/tribute kings conquer neighbors. The king's priests teach the king's subjects that *integration is good* and *separation is bad.* This is done to prevent his different subjects from "separating" and thereby decreasing the king's tribute.

Economics

Virginia colonists were held in virtual slavery by England's navigation laws. These laws demanded that Virginia trade with England exclusively. Virginia was forbidden to manufacture goods. Manufacturing was an exclusive British monopoly. English manufactured goods were sold to Virginia for top dollar and Virginia's raw materials were bought at low prices set by the King's government.

Great Britain wanted Virginia tobacco. It was a money crop. It was shipped to Great Britain, processed, and re-sold to the world at a tremendous mark up.

Tobacco farming is labor intensive. Convicts, countless tens of thousands of prisoners of war, religious non-conformists, and political exiles were banished to Virginina and were expected to labor in the tobacco fields for seven years to pay their own transportation costs. This made them "indentured slaves." *"If thou buy a Hebrew servant, 6 years shall he serve, and in the 7th he shall go out free." Ex 21:2.*

A great many of of these immigrants were well educated. Most were put to work in tobacco fields to work off their indentures. Many simply faded into the unregulated frontier. In any event, their indentures lasted hardly enough time to produce an abundant tobacco industry.

Aliens Under Law

Aliens are not under Law and could be made perpetual slaves. In 1619, twenty black slaves were off- loaded into Virginia from a Dutch ship with the blessing of the royal governor. By 1649 there were 300, and in 1670 - 2000.

> "In 1676, Virginia contained 40 thousand people of whom 6 thousand were white servants and 2 thousand negro slaves."[14]

Cooke continues;

> "In 1714 there were 23,000 blacks, (and) the number of African slaves in North America in 1756, the generation preceding the Revolution, was about 292,000. Of

14 *Virginia*, J.E. Cooke, p 224, 367, 1883.

> these Virginia had 120,000, her white population amounting at the same time to 173,000."

In other words, in the short period of 42 years between 1714 and 1756 Virginia's black population had grown almost as large as the white population. Why? God's Commandment dealing with strangers says *"They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." Ex 23:33.*

Blacks flooding into Virginia was alarming. George Maclaren Brydon, DD, wrote in his *Virginia's Mother Church Vol II*, p.13, 1952.

> "The General Assembly of Virginia could put into effect no law which it passed to check or to prohibit the importation of Negro slaves, no matter what conditions the colony might be facing, because the great and politically powerful Royal African Company, had a practical monopoly of the slave trade from Africa to America and the West Indies, and they saw to it that the king declared void every colonial law affecting that trade."

Before we get into the effects of this trade I want to tell you some of my personal experiences with blacks.

Black Friends

It's easy to like most blacks. They can make you feel like a million dollars, and who doesn't like to feel like a million dollars.

Richard was abandoned as a boy. Granddaddy took care of him. He used to work for us in Culpeper. I was 8 and he was 30. He drove all over the country delivering furniture for Granddaddy and Granddaddy let me ride with him. Richard let me help him build fences, build chicken coops, and let me

help him milk the cows and slop the pigs. He even let me drive the truck when granddaddy wasn't around.

He showed me the first pornographic book I ever saw - it was something even by today's standards. And, Richard was a thief. He wasn't allowed to go any place in the house besides the kitchen. He would steal whatever caught his fancy. One time I borrowed 10¢ from grandaddy and had saved all month to pay it back. It was on my dresser. Richard came upstairs when noone was looking and it was gone. I was in trouble with Granddaddy. That's just the way he was.

Temple worked for us for years when Mother was sick. She was absolutely trustworthy and cooked us special treats and made the best biscuits I ever tasted. She had four children. One by the preacher of the colored church she went to and the other three by the deacons of that church. She wasn't shy talking about it. None of them saw anything wrong or unusual about it.

Dealing With Blacks

Like it or not, in the South one had to deal with the blacks Great Britain had forced on us. Grown-ups gave us strict instructions: when dealing with colored folks; it was OK to joke with them. They like that - then leave. If you don't they will become a problem. Never, never, ever, get familiar or personal with them or, eat with them. If you do they will turn it into a alpha-dog contest. You don't need that.

Nod to special black acquaintances in passing; avoid eye contact with the rest. Eye contact means one thing to us and another thing to them. Don't speak unless you have a reason to speak. I was told that I would be shocked if I knew what

went on in black society. I found that to be a mild statement.

The first time I was on active duty we had a few blacks in our barracks. Several had white scars that stood out on their black skins. They told me that most came from knife or razor fights. I don't remember seeing blacks that didn't have scars. They considered each scar a badge of honor and would relate at length how they got them.

I remember seeing companies of blacks that had two or three whites among them; the blacks made the lives of the whites a living hell - and the army did nothing to stop it.

Learning To Listen

The older folks were always talking about blacks and their history. One would tell a story and someone else would start another. Stories that weren't allowed in history books. Youngsters of my generation learned more black history than today's newspaper writers and college professors put together.

Slave Trade Monopoly

The World Book, W.F. Quarrie & Co, Chicago 1927, p.2329 reveals Great Britain's interest in the slave trade:

> "The Treaty of Utrecht (1713), which closed the war (King William's War (1689-1697 - French & Indians vs England in America), ceded to England the Hudson Bay region, Newfoundland and Nova Scotia, and allowed to it the monopoly of the slave trade in the colonies."

As mentioned before, Virginia was forbidden to manufacture goods. When Virginians wanted tools, iron goods,

dresses, or suits, they had to buy them from England. These goods were expected to be paid for in gold or silver (which was virtually nonexistent), or exchanged for Virginia tobacco.

Importing cheap Virginia tobacco and reselling it to the rest of the world at inflated prices proved a British gold mine.

Cheap tobacco required cheap labor. Permanent slave labor was the answer. The following instructions were issued to Britain's Virginia subjects;

> "The governor of Virginia was directed to render every assistance ... to the Royal African Company of England. This company was encouraged by the British government to furnish a regular supply of 'merchantable Negroes' to Virginia at 'moderate rates.'" *William & Mary Quarterly* Series V, 234-5

Cheap slaves kept permanently at work produced more cheap tobacco which resulted in mountains of profits when processed and re-sold by English merchants. This is the reason for the boom in Virginia's black population.

Ashanti - The Black Slave Traders

Esau's historians forget to mention that Britain owned the slave trade to America and they also forget to tell us where the British got the slaves they forced their Virginia subjects to buy. The answer is in the old history books.

The British got their slaves from the black Ashanti Kingdom. The Ashanti Kingdom of western Africa was located in present-day central Ghana and was a powerful warlike confederation of black tribes formed in the late 17th century. They managed Africa's biggest slave mart. Blacks slaves

were sent there from other parts of Africa to be re-sold by their kinsmen in vast Ashanti slave markets. (American Heritage Dictionary)

In other words, Britain got its black slaves from black slave traders.

Slave Owners & Traders

We know that the British got their slave monopoly from the French, but there is more. In 1991, the "Historical Research Department" of the Nation of Islam published a book called *"The Secret Relationship Between Blacks and Jews.*[15] Black researchers reveal that the percentage of Jews owning black slaves was much greater than the percentage of whites who owned black slaves. Also, many slave ships bringing blacks from Africa were owned by Jews.

Many have wondered why blacks readily join forces with Jews against whites in spite of their slave/master relationship with Jews? The answer may be simple - blacks and Jews are kinsmen - kinsmen made in the image of the same God.

A. E. Mourant, in *"The Genetics of The Jews"* 1978 Clarendon Press, Oxford. from GANPAC p.8 Aug 1993, commented that "Nearly all Jewish communities show a substantial proportion of African Negroid marker genes, such as to imply a total Negroid admixture of the order of 5 to 10%."

This relationship caused a general discussion in Virginia before WWII about the necessity of Jews being sent to black schools.

---

15 *The Secret Relationship Between Blacks & Jews*, Va Pub Co., POB 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505.

Slavery Results

Whites don't want blacks living among them. Blacks don't want to live among whites. Every effort to return blacks to their homeland has been blocked by Esau, his surrogates and his corporations. The result has been explosive.

Haiti

A thing that put America on edge was the slave revolt in Haiti. Virginia received white refugees and heard their stories about 1800.

France owned the slave monopoly before Great Britain and the French king used it to fill the French island of San Domingo with blacks to produce cheap sugar and coffee which the French merchants resold to the rest of Europe at tremendous markups. Blacks soon outnumbered whites.

Runaways, called Maroons, fled into the mountains where they reverted to the lifestyle of their African ancestors. They lived off the land, frequently raiding isolated plantations.

There were early slave revolts in 1679 and 1691. But, with help from Esau's French money and media, the big slave revolt took place at the end of the 18th century. Revolutionary France freed the slaves but made no provision for returning them to Africa or for taking care of them. They went wild. Forty thousand whites were slaughtered after having unspeakable things done to them.

Gabrial & Nat Turner

Haiti was just one horror story. Everyone knew that Scripture forbade blacks from being in Jacob's lands, but they were here, and their presence was certain to provoke God's curse unless something was done.

There have been many servile insurrections in America. The most notable in Virginia were those of Gabrial and Nat Turner which Esau's TV recently portrayed as heroes.

There was little that was heroic about either. As far as the record goes both insurrections were the result of a frenzied desire to shed white blood - there was no further aim.

Gabrial's rising took place in 1800. He was a slave belonging to a farmer near Richmond with a face scarred by fighting. He attracted a large number of blacks to his plot. His plan was simple; attack Richmond, seize the arms stored in the armory in Capitol Square, and kill all whites.

Assembling a force armed with scythe blades, he marched on Richmond, but was stopped by a violent storm and impassable creeks. He learned that his plot had been discovered and his band scattered in the woods and swamps. Many were captured and executed, among them Gabrial.

The next insurrection took place in Southhampton in 1831. The leader of this one was Nat Turner, feeble in body but of great cunning. He was looked upon as a prophet and, like Gabrial, conceived the design of exterminating whites. He seems to have had no express provocation. Stating after his capture that his master had always treated him kindly, his motives remain unknown.[16]

He carried a paper with him written in blood containing the figures of a sun and a cross. He showed the paper to negroes up and down South Side of the James and the whole black population soon thrilled with vague excitement.

Turner attacked his master's house on August 21, 1831, killed him and his wife and children with an axe, proceeded

16 *Virginia*, John Esten Cooke, Houghton Mifflin, p.485, 1883

further and killed a mother and her ten children; then a number of school- girls in an old field-school; and lastly a lady and all her children who were shot down as they tried to escape. The mob was now drunk with blood but the county was aroused. A local militia attacked them and followed them into the swamps where many of them were killed and the rest captured. Fifty-five white persons had been put to death, almost all women and children, and 21 of the insurgents were brought to trial. Of them thirteen were hanged, among them Nat Turner, who never explained his motives. The plausible theory that they were the result of cruelty is not supported by the facts and Turner expressly disclaimed it. The fact is that the two leaders believed that the time had come to put the white race to death; and they proceeded to try to do so. (*Virginia*, p.485)

African Colonization

After the Revolutionary War, Britain could no longer stop American attempts to rid themselves of blacks. The African Colonization Movement was organized to buy slaves and return them to Africa. It was planned that when males reached 21 and females 18 they would be bought, trained, provided with their own land and home in Africa, and returned. All those older than 21 and 18 would remain in America and die here naturally. In time the black race would vanish in America. The purchase money was to be used to import white labor from Europe.

At the very time this plan was taking place, Esau's corporate surrogates began advocating "radical abolition" - freeing the slaves with no compensation to their owners.

Banks

The first bank was organized in America in 1780. After that they multiplied rapidly in Northern cities making usury loans to Northern farmers. When the farmers were unable to repay they were foreclosed. Cities mushroomed to house ex-farmers who were now forced to work for corporate industry. Except for minor resistance, the North was conquered. Now, the bank owned corporations poured money into "radical abolition" - to free Southern black slaves with no compensation to their owners - an incitement to war.

Southern Conquest

Like Haiti earlier, incendiary pamphlets were printed, trumpeting radical abolition, black vote, racial adultery, revolution and inciting massacre of whites. Esau's media captured the minds of its readers in the big cities of the North preparing them to fight the South.

The book, *The Secret Six*, tells of Northern industrialists who financed a crazed revolutionary in Kansas who went about at night cutting off the arms of slave owners and calling for a slave insurrection to kill whites. An undeclared War Between The States was launched by "executive order" that had disastrous consequences for the whole nation.

Occupation

The South was conquered and divided into military districts. Forts and military bases were built to suppress revolt. The whites were disenfranchised and blacks given the vote and rule over whites that included: black police; black city and state governments; black congressmen and senators.

Renegade whites (carpetbaggers) were sent south to instruct the blacks how to vote. In some cases the carpetbaggers were elected. Following is part of a speech by one of them, The Rev. William G. Brownlow, Occupation Governor of Tennessee:s[17]

> "If I had the power I would arm ... every Negro in the South, and every devil in Hell, clothe them in the uniform of the Federal Army and turn them loose on the Rebels of the South and exterminate every man, woman and child south of Mason and Dixon's Line. I would like to see Negro troops, under the command of (U.S. General Benjamin F.) Butler, crowd every Rebel into the Gulf of Mexico and drown them ..."

The War left the South destitute. These Aryans - "lords of the soil" - who had no money were now taxed by black rulers so that they would lose their land. With the loss of their land they lost their ability to create wealth. With the loss of their ability to create wealth they lost confidence in their ability to feed children. From this time the size of white families began to shrink.

The South was destroyed and occupied. Military bases were constructed the length and breadth of the land to suppress rebellion. The British Empire did the same to South Africa. Still later the entire world trampled Germany when she tried to separate. All three remain occupied and subject to their masters to this day.

17 *"The Black Death"*, The Southern National Party, POB 18214, Memphis, Tenn 38181

Today

In this formerly independent Aryan land of America, Esau rules. Jacob's God is banished from courts and schools. The media are virulently anti-white. A few comments illustrate:

* Miles Davis (black jazz musician) "If somebody told me I had only one hour to live, I'd spend it choking a white man. I'd do it nice and slow." [Miles Davis Can't Shake Boyhood Racial Abuse, Jet March 25, 1985.]

* Eldridge Clever (former Black Panther leader on why he raped white women) "Rape was an insurrectionary act. It delighted me that I was defying and trampling upon the white man's law, upon his system of values, and that I was defiling his women ..." [Eldridge Clever, Soul on Ice, McGraw-Hill, 1968, p.14.]

* Chino Wilson (in an editorial in the Daily Collegian, campus newspaper at Penn State University) January 28, 1992. "After looking at all the evidence there is only one conclusion: white people are devils ... I believe that we must secure our freedom and independence from these devils by any means necessary, including violence. ..."

* Malcolm X - "The death of over 120 white people is a very beautiful thing." [Speech in Los Angeles on June 3, 1962 upon learning of a plane crash. He also said on numerous occasions, "The white man is the devil."]

* Rev. James Cone - "What we need is the destruction of whiteness, which is the source of human misery in the world." [Quoted in David Horowitz, Hating Whitey, Spence Publishing, 1999, p. 44.]

White Devil

These comments by sons-of-Esau living in the lands of Jacob are only the tip of the iceberg. In other parts of the world such comments are the rule. Africa speaks of "The White Devil"; Islam speaks of "The White Devil"; China speaks of "The White Devil. The term "White Devil" is used by Esau worldwide.

The question arises; does this "hate the white man" have a place of origin?

We are familiar with how Eve was beguiled by the Serpent and caused Adam to sin which caused them to be thrown out of the Garden. Other ancient scriptures elaborate on this event, assuming of course that we understand the parables involved. *"Serpent"* means deception; "white" (or light) means truth and goodness and "black" or darkness means evil.[18]

The Book Of Adam & Eve was written long before the time of Jesus. It says;

> *"The Word of God came to the serpent and said unto it ... thou and thy race, ... the ruin of my creatures happened through thee ... And a wind came to blow from heaven by command of God that carried away the serpent from Adam and Eve, threw it on the shore, and it landed in India." I Adam & Eve 18:7-9, [Lost Books, p14]*

Why India? Perhaps it's because India lies between the East and the West - the center of world trade. It is the land of the merchant and the trader. There's more;

---

18 Most Biblical stories have two meanings; the actual event and the spiritual. In days of captivity, use of the parable kept the speaker from being killed.

"God ordered Satan to show himself to Adam plainly, ... And God said to Adam ... look, O Adam, at him, who said of himself that he is God! Can God be black? Would God take the form of a woman?" 2 Adam & Eve 4:1-4

The serpent (deception) landed on the shores of India and God permitted Adam-man to see Satan (the deceiver) as he really is.

Gods Of India

India has many gods. In this land, good gods require no particular reverence since they are nice and won't hurt you; bad gods are different. One must give them special consideration and reverence since they will hurt you badly if you don't.

This is why the most popular god in India is Shiva. Shiva has two personalities. The good personality is named Siva the god of sex. All India loves and is loved by Siva. The other personality is Kali.

Kali receives the most worship and obedience since she will hurt you. Siva and Kali are black and both have serpents of deception about their bodies.

Kali

Black Kali has blood dripping from her lips - since she drinks human blood and eats their flesh. She has four arms; in one hand she holds a bloody sword; in another the severed head of a white devil; in another hand she holds a drum - for domination through music - the sound of sex and destruction; in the other is the fire of destruction.

She stands on the prostrate body of a white devil.

Her followers worldwide crave black Kali's sex and violence; her "bump-grind" sex music; and Kali's hatred of the white devil. There is a reason that Kali and her followers hate white devils.

Kali-Yuga

Hinduism divides the world into ages of 20,000 years. The present age is the "Yuga" age of Kali. It is an age of misery, starvation, death, deception and evil. It will end with the extinction of all life. Then, and only then, a new age of "good" can be born - the next age called the age of "Kalki".

The problem is that this present age of evil will not end because every time the world nears destruction and extinction so that good can be born - the White Devil steps in and does something that prevents the world from ending. This permits the evil age of Kaliyuga to continue on and on. This will continue until the White Devil is destroyed.

Dharma

In the past India was the great merchant kingdom.Its great King Asoka sent missionaries, called Dharmamatras, to other lands to conquer their minds.Dharma teaches:

> *"One shall not condemn another religion or race by word or deed." King Asoka. 304 B.C.-232 B.C.*

The above teaches the children of Jacob not to use God's Law against Esau. It made the world safe for Esau's merchants and immigrants who were coming from other lands.

Results

The Hindu god Kali has as her objective the removal of White Devils so that the Kaliyuga age of evil can end and a new age of "good" can begin.

To bring this about they have successfully used five methods of war:

MASSACRE: Examples are Haiti and Nat Turner, thousands massacred by surrogate- whites, who led American Indians - before, during, and after the Revolutionary War; countless thousands of white civilians who died of exposure and starvation in the war on civilians during and after the War Between The States; tens of thousands of white women and children who died of starvation and disease in S. African concentration camps run by white-surrogates; 30 million in Russia's gulags - most Saxons; 9 million Germans starved or died of exposure and those who died in allied PW camps after WWII; the present protected crime wave in the West against Whites that has killed more whites than the last several wars.

DHARMA TOLERANCE: The teaching *"One shall not condemn another religion or race by word or deed." King Asoka. 304 B.C.-232 B.C.* neutralizes the Law of the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob making the land safe for Esau.

SURROGATES: Our God forbids kings. Kings are appointed by the merchant. The king appoints surrogates to help him rule and rewards them generously. They are removing God's Law from schools and courthouses. They are known by their obedience to the king.

RACIAL ADULTERY: India is a land of mixed-breeds - the result of racial adultery. Dharma suppresses the LAW and permits racial adultery to spread into the lands of Jacob.

USURY: When usury appears the people become slaves and their wealth is transferred to the usurers. Massive usury income is channeled into corporations and is used by Esau and his agents to wage wars of extermination against Jacob. The lands of Jacob that tolerate usury finance their own destruction with their own money.

Conclusion

The history of Virginia is the sum of all that has gone before. Black is Kali's color. It is holy to her followers. The mixed- race children of Esau see blacks as kinsmen. They see whites as "white devils"..

The war between God the WORD and the God of Esau is forcing people to choose their God.

> *"Alas! For that day is great, so that none is like it: it is even the time of Jacob's trouble; but he shall be saved out of it." Jer 30:7*

LETTERS

FAMILY: "Dear Richard & Ann; I did as you suggested and found a link to Robert the Bruce and from there on back. It's true. We are all family. Thanks, V.J." - Australia

NELSON MANDELA'S BACKGROUND

Nelson Mandela was convicted in 1964 for sabotage and conspiracy to overthrow the South African government. At his trial he admitted his guilt with pride.

At his farm in the Transvaal, Mandela and his fellow terrorists stored large amounts of explosive ordinance. This material was for an insurrection called *Operation Mayibuye.*

Plans of 106 targets were discovered including the homes of black policemen, power stations and police stations. Mandela's group had been trained in the arts of intimidation, murder and sabotage by (Soviet) Russian instructors at camps in Algeria, Ethiopia and Egypt. Many of the leading conspirators fled or escaped, leaving Mandela and a few others to take the rap.

On a number of occasions during his sentence, Mandela was offered freedom on condition that he renounce violence.

However, he never complied, as to do so would (in his view) have isolated his colleagues on the outside (of the prison) who were pursuing power through mass intimidation. *IMPACT*

UNFILTERED NEWS

WAR CRIMES: The International Criminal Court has issued just 12 indictments, and all of them were against Africans - five for officers in the Ugandan rebel Lord's Resistance Army, three for Congolese rebel leaders, three for Sudanese government officials, and one for a Sudanese Janjaweed commander. "One must wonder why the ICC does not see crimes against humanity in the U.S. occupation of Iraq and indiscriminate Israeli bombing of civilian targets in Gaza." *"Toronto Star*

OFFSHORE: "47% of all scientists and engineers with Ph.D.s in the U.S. are immigrants from India, China, Pakistan and other countries. A casual survey of the economy shows that their influence is immense. *The Washington Post*

RKH: Importing low cost alien Ph.D.s prevents American colleges from training American Ph.D.s. Strangers ruling will help America become a 3rd world country.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 416

Anti-Christ

Hair & Tattoos

Great Britain had a state religion. The king was its head. He appointed priests who appointed lesser priests. Whatever the king said was Law since it was "the divine right of kings" and it was incorporated into the law system and religion of the land. The king's new law was passed on to his priests who passed it on to the lesser priests and read to the king's subjects in every church in his realm. There was no excuse for not knowing the King's law since it was against the king's law not to attend church where changes in the king's law were announced.

The king was, in the words of the ancients, "God of the land".[19] Nonconformists - Presbyterians, Puritans, Baptists, etc., were killed, imprisoned, confiscated, or banished. Many came to Virginia.

Nonconformists

In the 1600s, Virginia was vast and largely unsettled. Great Britain was in the midst of a religious revolution. "Nonconformists" who were banished and arrived in Virginia were looked upon by the King's colonial government as potential revolutionaries.

My ancestor, Diana James, announced that she intended to marry a young Baptist preacher. Her father, a state office holder and faithful member of the state church disinherited her and had her marriage removed from county records. We know her genealogy but proving it is something else again.

Roundheads

Nonconformists were easy to spot since the King and his nobles had long hair; non-conformists had "polled" hair - a haircut almost the same as today's standard haircut. When compared with someone with long hair their heads looked "round". In fact, rebels were derisively called "round-heads".

The King preferred long hair; the Law of the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob demanded short hair. Those who wished to continue living on the King's lands and eating his

19 *"The elders of Israel ... said ... Give us a king to judge us ... And the Lord said ... the people ... have rejected me, that I should not reign over them. ... they have forsaken me ... (the king) will take your sons (for his army). And he will take your daughters ... And he will take your fields ... and give them to his servants. He will (tax you) and ye shall be his servants. " I Sam 8:1-20; "Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings & priests unto God and his Father; Rev 1:5-6*

food kept their hair long. Those who thought The WORD more important than the Law of the Land had short hair - and suffered the consequences.

Hair

The WORD says;

> *"Neither shall they shave their heads nor suffer their locks to grow long; they shall only poll their heads." Ez 44:22*

In the centuries before Christ, India was the center of world trade. India's Hindu holy men had long hair - they still do. Buddhist missionary monks from India shaved their heads. They still do. Both are priests of the international merchant.

Long hair or shaved heads instead of "moderate hair-cut" (polled hair) advertises the individual involved as a possible follower of an alien God - which of course violates the First Commandment: *"Thou shalt have no other God's before me." Ex 20:13*

Strict Law-abiding Christians would neither shave their heads nor allow their hair to grow long.

Tattoos

Esau's Gods are tolerant. They have many customs but few Laws - except laws created by the king of the land.

God the WORD is strict with his people so that they will survive. His Laws separate his people from other peoples and his Laws NEVER change. *"For I the Lord, do not change." Mal 3:6; "Jesus Christ the same yesterday, today, and forever." Heb 13:8; "The scripture cannot be broken." John 10:35*

Alien nations print marks on their bodies to honor their Gods, their ancestors, heroes, and customs.

Man is forbidden to copy these alien practices:

> ***"Ye shall not... print any marks upon you: I am the Lord." Lev 19:28***[20]

Man who follows the Word of God is different. Aliens may copy our customs but they remain creations of their gods - made in their image.

Man Is Different

Lawful Man knows that he is not his own. He knows *"God created man in his image." Gen 1:27* (MAN - Heb: "adam" - those who blush rosy. Strong's Concordance). The WORD also says;

> *"Before I formed you in the womb, I knew you; and before you came forth from the womb, I sanctified you, and I ordained you." Jer. 1:5*[21]

God established man's mission before he was born:

> *"And God said, Let us make man ... and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth." Gen 1:26*

---

20 ***"You shall not make tattoolngs on your flesh for spirits, nor put written brands upon yourselves. I am the Ever-Living." Lev 19:28 (Ferrar Fenton)***

21 *"Thou hast covered me in my mother's womb ... My substance was not hid from thee when I was made in secret ... Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being unperfect; and in thy book all my members were written ... when as yet there were none of them." Ps 141:13-16*

The Opponent

There are those who oppose man ruling the earth as has been ordained by God. There are those who shave their heads and let their hair grow long; who mark their bodies to honor their gods; who despise adam-man because he is white and made in God's image. These would destroy man by creating dissensions so that man will destroy himself by war, and, become few in numbers and by teaching racial adultery:

> "In America, we will aim for subtle victory ... the Negro will be able to intermarry with the Whites and begin a process which will deliver America to our cause." Israel Cohen, Communist spokesman in England, in *A Racial Program for the 20th Century*, Entered into Congressional Record June 7, 1957 (P. 7633). From *The Canadian Intelligence Service,* Flesherton, Ontario, Canada.

There are aliens whose holy books instruct their followers:

The Christian birth rate must be diminished materially. Zohar (II,62b)

and who provide large numbers of abortionists to carry out these instructions. Fetuses are torn from their mothers' wombs and then burned - which incurs God's curse *"I will bring evil upon this place ... because they ... burn their sons with fire for burnt offerings." Jer 19:3-5*

Man's enemies use lawless usury to create debt and reduce adam- man into slaves. They create governments to manage their trade areas by hiring traitors to God and their nation to be slave overseers. Man is forced to work for alien corporations to eat; his farms are taxed and taken from him, strangers have been placed over him in violation of the Law and God's Law is removed from courts and schools.

The Awakening

One here and two there - man is beginning to see himself as his enemies see him and as his God created him: *The Encyclopedia Britannica,* 14th Edition, Vol 5, p. 635 says:

> "Very early, Christianity was conceived to be a new system of law, and faith was interpreted as obedience."

In other words, the Emperor looked on obedience to God the WORD as rebellion to the empire and himself.

Man's Belief

The God of Adam-man teaches:

> *"Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the spirit of God dwelleth in you. If any man defile the temple of God him shall God destroy, for the temple of God is holy, which temple ye are." 1 Cor 3:16,17*

Man is a creation of God the WORD. Man is holy. Man is under God's Law. The same God that created man and gave him the world to rule will as quickly destroy the man who defiles God's Law. Joseph Franklin tried to enforce the Law as he saw it. He was identified by a nurse in a hospital because of a simple tattoo.

The AntiChrist

Who or what is an "antichrist"? The definition given usually reflects the mindset of the speaker. The WORD says, *"He is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son." 1 Jo 2:22.* Those who deny the WORD are anti-christ.

What is the WORD?

God's instructions are The WORD. It is what God requires of you. Whoever denies God's Laws, statutes and judgments fights God; he is *antichrist.*

Some say the antichrist is hiding in the sky and will come down one day to rule the world. That's not what the WORD says; the antichrists are already here: *"Ye have heard that antichrist shall come, even now are there many antichrists." 1Jo 2:18.* Man and his God have always had enemies. There have always been antichrists - many antichrists.

The WORD says it twice: *"For many deceivers are entered into the world, who confess not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an antichrist." 2 Jo 1:7*

Today's AntiChrists

Today, most men who wear long hair and obtain tattoos don't know the WORD.

If they continue to have long hair and obtain tattoos AFTER hearing the WORD, they violate the WORD and will be held accountable - just as their Roundhead ancestors put their lives on the line by cutting their hair. *"To him that knoweth to do good and doeth it not, to him it is sin." Jas 4:17.*

A "Roundhead" was once a standard that advertised a man's belief. Such things still do. In the days ahead it may preserve one's life to know how others think. The rule is simply this;

> *"I created man ... and I told him 'this is good, and that is bad' ... that it be clear which in his race love me." Enoch 30:12-14*

God made man in his image. He made him a priest and a king. But, once a man becomes traitor to God and his nation, a new Law is activated:

> *"Thou shalt be no priest to me: seeing that thou hast forgotten the law of thy God." Hosea 4:6*

The person who is no longer God's king and priest is not to be trusted. If he will betray God he will certainly betray you.

Remember this when subjects come up which are matters of God's Law: matters such as strangers in the land, dividing the land, taxes, racial-adultery, strangers ruling over you, monopoly and usury.

Whether in the pulpit or government; if a person betrays God's Law he will certainly betray you.

He is *antiChrist.*

LETTER FROM SOUTH AFRICA

Black expropriation of white property has been stepped up. The black government doesn't want just white farms, but their houses and businesses. Taxes on white homes and farms have been raised so high that many will be forced to sell. It doesn't matter if the land has been owned for many generations. My family came to the Transvaal in 1854 from the Cape Province.

Many whites leave as they can no longer keep a factory or business going. Shops have to close since they can't operate without electricity. Our high grade wheat is exported overseas and a very poor quality grade is imported.

TV showed some of the poor 420,000 Afrikaners who now live under the breadline. It is worse than 1933 when they could still get a job even for a shilling a day and feed their families. They lived in tents but the children still went to school even if it was under a tree.

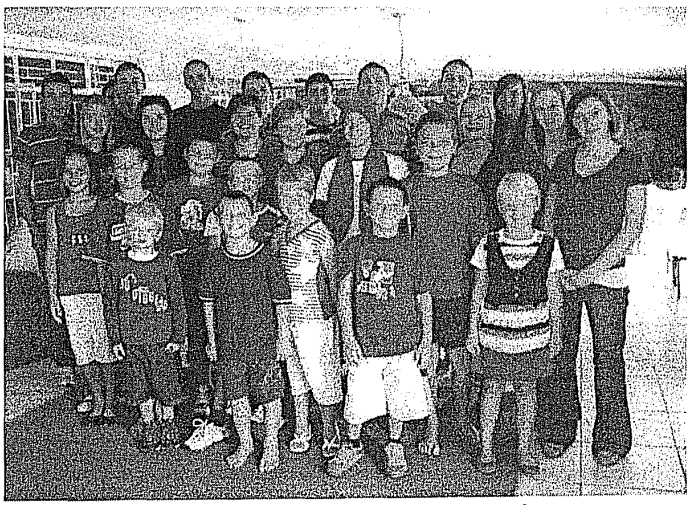
The so-called election in Zimbabwe goes on and on. The votes have been counted and re-counted and still Mugabe refuses to step down. It must end sometime - he is 85 years old.

Chinese patrol towns on Zimbabwe's east like Umtalie. Mugabe must have some sort of agreement with the Chinese because arms and troops are flown in. The Chinese are after every bit of raw material they can get their hands on. Their presence means that more refugees will seek safety and cross the border into S. Africa. Still, Zimbabweans do not trust S. Africa. S. Africa did nothing for them while Mugabe was on his rampage.

The situation here has not changed. The farm next to where we lived was attacked by about 20 armed barbarians. The man had his cattle stolen earlier. The other neighbor simply left even before we did. Many whites who are murdered have their throats cut like they kill animals.

A cousin aged 80, after a number of her white neighbours were murdered, said, "I hate Blacks". It is easy to understand. The feeling grows as more people are murdered. Even the Reformed Church has awoken somewhat and now feels that no good will come from being nice to blacks.

Until next time, K.H.



LOERIES SAY THANK YOU!

The Loeries are white South African orphans supported in large part by subscribers to Hoskins Report

LETTERS

TAXES: Dear Mr. Hoskins: Long ago you gave my father some very good advice. I'm sorry he didn't take it. He was embattled with the IRS and you told him to go to them hat in hand and ask to settle and to look for a time to defeat them in the future. Well, like many patriots, he thought he had the latest and greatest argument and documents which would guarantee him victory. He was wrong. He was sentenced to 27 months in Federal Prison. The IRS won a $389,000 judgment against him and they are assessing interest even while he's in prison. Between the federal judgment and back state income taxes he and my mother are looking at about $500,000 of debt. I encourage you to keep giving others the same advice you gave my father - you can't win when they

own the system and have the guns to keep it that way. H.A. - Wisconsin

---

FIRST THINGS: Dear Richard: After reading *Foxe's Book of Martyrs*, it became clear to me that we can't put government in its place until we put God in HIS place. S.L. - Oregon

---

BOOK: Dear Mr. Hoskins: *Vigilantes of Christendom*, made a strong impression on me. It is the single best book that I've ever had the privilege of reading, and the most important. The book has given me hope and peace of mind. It's a great tool for witnessing. It gives hope to brothers who believe our land and people are destroyed. B.C. - Texas

---

PRISON: Dear Hoskins Family: I saw the parole board a while back and they commented about a fight I got into with a negro. At first I wasn't going to say anything but when they kept speaking like it was all my doing I brought up the fact that in '08 there were two whites killed here by negro mobs in two separate incidents. After I said that they changed the subject. H.K. - prisoner Missouri

---

NEWSLETTERS: Dear Mr. Hoskins: I just finished moving into a new house and I find that I lost the 1993, 1997, 2003, 2004 Hoskins Reports. Do you have back issues? J.M. - Kansas

RKH: Storage problems forced us to put back issues on CDs. The good part is that each CD contains a whole year of reports, table of contents, index, and is only $12 each.

UNFILTERED NEWS

MURDER: "Every multiple-victim public shooting I have studied where more than three people have been killed has taken place where guns are banned," said John Lott in *Foxnews.com.* In "gun- free zones," law abiding citizens are sitting ducks and killers can turn scores of people into helpless victims. Truthful media would report "Another killing spree in a gun-free zone."

WITCHCRAFT: In Africa, witchcraft continues to flourish. Ill or orphaned children are often accused of sorcery and killed. Nigeria's university campuses have secretive cults with names like "Black Axes" and "Pyrates" and often practice *juju* (black magic) to terrify their rivals. Hundreds have been killed. *The Citizen* says that witch doctors have been telling clients to use potions made of albino hair, blood, or body parts to get rich. The 7,000- strong albino population lives in constant fear of death.

BARCLAYS: Many of the farms now funded by Barclays were forcibly taken by mobs organized by Mugabe's Zanu-PF party. They were distributed to leading figures in the regime, even though the policy was intended to give farms to landless black Zimbabweans. The beneficiaries included Mugabe himself, who is said to have three estates. The land-grab policy proved a disaster for agricultural production, turning the former bread basket of Africa into a country where many people are said to be on the brink of starvation. ...

"Barklays' dealings in Zimbabwe have angered former farmers who lost their land. Derrick Arett-Johnson, who fled his farm in the Midlands province, said: "They're loaning money to people who have taken something illegally. So in

fact they are assisting in a crime, in my opinion." *TimesOn-Line* Nov 11, 2007

READING: If you are a Christian give up on 'Zondervan Books' (Grand Rapids, Michigan). We heard recently the Chosen have bought it. *STORM*

9-11: Many see the connection between the US rulers and the House of Saud. Some ask: 'if 15 of the nineteen 9-11 hijackers were Saudi and Saudi charities funded the whole project, why did George Bush attack Afghanistan? Again, alleged foes are in fact allies. *STORM*

CRIPS & BLOODS: Both gangs have initiation rituals involving violence against whites. Crips require a new member cripple a white. Bloods require a new member draw blood from a white. Murders of whites across Brisbane have sky-rocketed. Just as in Britain, Queensland police were ordered not to 'harass' blacks so crimes committed by them are now left uninvestigated. (*Storm*, No. 66, POB 635 Strathpine, P.S. 4500, Australia. [Ph 07 3205 8543], March 2009)

VIOLENCE: Two hundred and fifty thousand whites fled London in 2007 citing 'out of control violent crime'. In Britain, as in every society cursed with the presence of blacks, 90% of all violent and 'street' crimes are committed by blacks. Blacks use the excuse of 'racism' and 'oppression' where they are the minority as in Britain, Australia, NZ and the US. Where they are the majority they use a different excuse; 'affects of apartheid' (South Africa) or 'residue of colonialism' (Jamaica). Fact: in every society blacks account for 90% of mindless violent crimes - no matter what percentage they are of the population. (*Storm*, No. 66, POB 635

Strathpine, P.S. 4500, Australia. [Ph 07 3205 8543], March 2009)

LIBERAL: American Catholics are more liberal than the general population on sodomy, divorce, and premarital sex, despite the Catholic Church's official stance on those issues. *Gallup*

ABORTION: Abortion clinics are reporting big increases in the number of abortions and vasectomies because recession-battered couples feel they cannot afford another mouth to feed. AP

HACKERS: China denied reports that Chinese hackers had stolen sensitive data from thousands of computers across the world. Information Warfare Monitor, a Canadian watchdog group, reports that a Chinese spy ring had hacked classified documents from governments and organizations in 103 countries and that hackers could take complete control of computers, even activating microphones and cameras to spy on people. THE WEEK, Apr 10, 2009

WHITE SLAVES IGNORED: Between 1500 and 1830 about a million Europeans were captured by Arab corsairs, sold in slave markets on the Barbary Coast and treated mercilessly. After a successful series of raids, a European slave cost less than an onion, with the result that whites were simply worked to death and then replaced. Any gentry captured were held for ransom. Many Italian coastal towns were completely depopulated by the raids. Cornwall and Ireland were also targets. (www.hertical.com)

AUSTRIA: Austria's Freedom Party has taken an uncompromising stand against immigration. Leftists see the party's slogans as thinly-disguised racialism. One was "Vienna must not become Istanbul"; another, "Vienna must not become Chicago". The party version was aimed straight at Vienna's Turkish minority, and evoked the defeat of the Ottoman Empire at the Battle of Vienna in 1683. Another provocative slogan was "Jobs, not immigration". IMPACT

CHANGE: "Who can forget that the Orange Revolution in Ukraine and the Rose Revolution of Georgia were both choreographed and funded by notorious currency speculator George Soros, aided by his internationalist colleagues? The slogan of both those east European revolutions was 'Change'." IMPACT

SCHOOL: Monks from a Catholic religious order, Les Freres de Ste. Croix, routinely had sexual relations with the boys. When allegations of abuse by four monks surfaced, in 1994, the order covered it up. Members of the order still serve on the board of the school. THE WEEK, Apr 3, 2009

MALLS: More than 400 of the 2,000 largest malls in the U.S. have closed in the past two years. With some 150,000 retail stores projected to fail in the U.S. this year, more mall closings are imminent. THE WEEK

NEW ORLEANS: "A lot more of us will be packing our own pieces now to make sure we're protected," said restaurant owner Calvin Stewart, after the National Guard pulled the rest of its troops out of New Orleans. *Time.com*

NEWSPAPERS: Since January 2008, at least 120 U.S. newspapers have gone under. CNN.com

---

TERROR: Only now are we finding out what the Bush White House had in mind for the rest of us, said *The Philadelphia Inquirer*. The administration relied on secret memos from in-house lawyer John Yoo as legal cover to waterboard and brutalize suspected terrorists. The Obama administration released 9 more of Yoo's secret memos, in which he advises Bush, Cheney, Rumsfeld, et al. that if the administration could suspend "First Amendment speech and press rights," they could put the military on the streets of American cities, arresting suspects and breaking down doors. According to Glenn Greenwald in *Salon.com*, President Bush's warrentless wiretapping program was premised on Yoo's "secret proclamation" that the war on terror superseded all constitutional protections. It was also thanks to Yoo that "American citizens captured on U.S. soil were put in cages for years with no trial or charges," and that a "systematic torture regime led to the brutalization and even deaths of many detainees."

ALCOHOL: A new Oxford University study of 1.3 million British women found that even moderate consumption of wine, beer, or any kind of alcohol significantly increased their likelihood of getting breast, liver, and colon cancer. ... In a group of 1,000 women, the researchers estimated consuming one drink per day would result in 15 additional cancers; two drinks would result in 30 additional cancers. "There doesn't seem to be a threshold at which alcohol consumption is safe," said researcher Naomi Allen. "That's the take-home message." *THE WEEK*

RKH: *"Woe unto him that giveth his neighbor drink." Habakkuk 2:15; "Give strong drink unto him that is ready to perish." Prov 31:4; "It is not for kings to drink wine, nor princes strong drink: lest they drink and forget the law, and pervert the judgment of any of the afflicted. Pr 31:4-5; "Ye have not ... drunk wine or strong drink: that ye might know that I am the Lord." Deu 29:6; "Ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood." 1 Pe 2:9.*

NEWSPAPER: The *Rocky Mountain News*, a 149-year-old Denver daily closed, joining *The Philadelphia Inquirer, Los Angeles Time, Chicago Tribune* and *Minneapolis Star Tribune*, victims of sagging circulation and advertising revenue. *AP*

BANKS: The FDIC closed Freedom Bank of Georgia which was the 17th bank to fail this year. *Investor's Business Daily*

OPTIMISTS: Optimists live longer, healthier lives than pessimists. Women who expect good rather than bad are 14% less likely to die from any cause than pessimists, and 30% less likely to die from heart disease. *Univ. of Pittsburgh study*

BLACK RULED WHITES: Under Samora Machel's regime in Mozambique ... Portuguese women were forced to work topless in cultivated fields. *Die Afrikaner*, 21-27 Nov 2008

REVOLUTION: It is well enough that people of the nation do not understand our banking and monetary system, for if they did, I believe there would be a revolution before tomorrow morning." Henry Ford

---

IRELAND: "The Irish have had it. We are being told that if taxpayers don't bail out wealthy bankers who made indefensibly stupid investments, the country's financial structures will collapse. ... We're one swing of a garda baton, one cracked head, away from chaos." *The Irish Independent*

RUSSIA: Dmitri Medvedev has ordered the creation of a new special force of federal agents, guards at fisheries are now armed, and a new police force to combat poachers has been formed. Gazprom, the state gas company, and Transneft, the state pipeline company, both have their own "corporate armies" to protect their property. Police and private forces now number 2.5 million - more than the Russian army. *RBC Daily*

WITCH HUNT: Jean-Marie Le Pen, leader of Front National, was condemned to 3 months prison (suspended) and fined 10,000 euros for having said in 2005; "The German occupation of France was not particularly inhumane." He commented on his sentence;

"This witch hunt is becoming unbearable and the lead weight holding down the freedom of the mind is becoming more and more unbearable. Whether it is a taboo subject like anything related to Israel, or the politics of certain countries, or the history of WWII, or Islam, the Islamic religion or the presence of immigrants in our country - it is now forbidden to express oneself on these taboo subjects without being punished by suspended prison sentences or heavy fines, in order to dissuade people from thinking or expressing their opinions." Le Pen, *Rivarol* (Paris)

SOROS: Among Obama's financial angels is none other than money speculator and globalist bigwig George Soros. Obama has had Soros funding since 2004. Not only did Soros donate to Obama's campaign but four other family members did as well.

"George Soros is a living overt example of what 'right-wing conspiracy theorists' have alleged for decades: that behind Leftism stands plutocracy. Soros is doing today what NY banker Jacob Schiff did by funding the 1905 Russian Revolution and the subsequent 1917 revolution. Sundry Leftist causes are being funded by Soros and have for decades been patronized by the likes of the Rockefeller and Ford Foundations and many others." Bruce Marshall, *Rense.com.*

AMERO: "You can forget about the projected North American Union's 'Amero' currency. The Amero is off the table. The Canadian Prime Minister said: 'We're not going to support a bankrupt country.' Mexico is so corrupt that nobody knows where they're coming from." *IMPACT*

GOTCHA: In 1978 Nigeria took out a $3 billion loan. Today that loan amounts to more than $100 billion, and it takes Nigeria's entire export earnings to pay the interest. This is how the neo- colonialists get control of the mineral resources of a country. This is also how Zimbabwe's debts are being paid for. National Debt was used by foreign banks to pressurize South Africa before 1994.

AUSTRIA has the worst record for punishment of freedom of speech: a maximum sentence of 10 years jail for questioning an aspect of the Holocaust. In the German Federal Republic it is 5 years. In Switzerland 3 years. *Le Matin Bleu*

RKH: In Virginia, long after the War Between The States, questioning any aspect of the late war or the acts of the occupation forces was excuse for them to burn your house down.

BLACKS: Seventy percent of black children in the U.S. are born to single mothers. *The New York Times*

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 417

MACCABEAN WARS

Apocrypha

The Bible says; *"This is the book of the generations of Adam." Gen 5:1.* The Hebrew word "Adam" means to "blush red". It is translated into English as "man". The Bible is the history of *adam-man.* It tells man's story down through the millennia. It is our history.

Part of Israel's history is contained in the *Apocrypha.* For centuries the Apocrypha was in most Bibles and still remains in some editions. However, Esau and his agents, having economic and political rule over Jacob, concluded that the Apocrypha makes man nationalistic and had it removed sometime around 1830, although some Bibles omitted the Apocrypha much earlier.

Without the Apocrypha the Bible contains a 500 year gap from the time of the Captivity until the time of Jesus.

Captivity

Northern Israel was conquered, made prisoner, and taken to new lands in northwestern Syria. The captivity didn't last long. Taking advantage of the confusion of Syria's war with her neighbors, Israel escaped north through the Black Sea region to the European rivers and the Russian rivers that led to the Baltic in the north.

Dr. Bertrand Comparet says, "In the Apocrypha, *2 Esdras 13:39-46* records their further journey to "Ar Sereth" (the valley of the River Sereth, a northern tributary of the Danube River, in modern Romania, which still bears the name "Sereth".

The southern half of Israel was called Judah. It, too, was conquered. Part escaped to Spain and from there into Ireland and Scotland. The other part of Judah was taken prisoner into Babylon where, after a time, a part was allowed to return to rebuild the Temple.

First, they had to drive away the Idumeans who had occupied the land in their absence; then, re-establish their country and rebuild the temple. Most of this took place almost a thousand years before Christ.

Rule By Heathen

While the returned Israelites were rebuilding their temple and their nation in the lands around Jerusalem, Alexander the Great left Greece with a powerful army. He crossed the sea and conquered Turkey, Judea, and Egypt. Retracing his steps, he again passed through Judea and conquered Babylon and other countries to the east and ended by conquering India.

He had conquered the known world.

Returning to Egypt he died after a short reign of 12 years. Before he died, he divided his empire among his generals. Judea was included in the part given to one of them.

Indian missionaries, called *Dharmamatras*, had spread their doctrines to the Greeks even before the time of Alexander. Alexander's conquests gave them opportunity to spread their beliefs throughout the lands he conquered. Greek Gods became copies of India's Gods. The Greek God Neptune even carried a three pronged trident representing the Indian triune - Brahma, Vishnu and Siva.[22]

The Greeks ruled this great empire, including the Israelites of Judea, and began to force their captive nations to stop their separatist ways and follow the permissive laws of the new Gods. Many Judeans liked the free lifestyle of their conquerers and wished to participate;

> *"Then certain of the people were so forward herein that they went to the king (the local ruler), who gave them license to do after the ordinances of the heathen. ... Whereupon they ... joined themselves to the heathen ... to do mischief." I Macc 1:13-15*

Among the new practices the Greek Gods permitted were sodomy, racial-adultery, usury, and child-murder.

Tribute

Nothing is free. Greek rulers had a high life-style. Someone had to pay for it.

In time, the Syrian-Greeks sent agents to collect tribute from the people of Jerusalem. Tax collectors in those days did

22 India's Hindu's trade religion is called Buddhism. Its teachings prepare customers mentally to accept international trade. Basically it teaches "be nice" and "obey the king" selected by the merchant..

what was needed to be done to collect money. People were injured, others killed, and many fled the city *"whereupon the city was made an habitation of strangers, and became strange to those that were born in her ... Moreover, king Antiochus wrote to his whole kingdom that all should be one people. And everyone should leave his laws: so all the heathen agreed according to the commandment of the king." I Macc 1:38, 41-42.*[23]

A *"heathen"* was an Israelite who forsakes the Law of the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob.

Many other Israelites were fearful of losing their jobs and consented to the new Greek-Indian religion and began to sacrifice to idols. In time, "choice" was not an option; the order from the king commanded that Jerusalem and all the cities of Judea should follow the strange laws, or, *"the law of the land"* and whoever would not do according to the commandment of the king or used hate-speech against the new ways should die.

To force all people to become one, the king appointed special civil-rights overseers over each city to see that the people abandoned their old laws, which caused many to abandon the Law and gather to the new ways of their rulers. Books of the Law were banned. When found they were torn to pieces and burned, and if any person publicly supported the Law they were put to death. Still, there were those who remained true.[24]

---

23 Buddhism's basic teaching is Dharma; *"One shall not condemn another religion or race by word or deed." King Asoka. 304 B.C.-232 B.C.*

24 Courts have ruled that neither the Christian Cross nor the Ten Commandments can be displayed on newly built federal property.

Sacrifice

Sacrificing to a God is done by performing an act pleasing to that God. Certain prominent Israelites were given the choice of publicly committing an act known to be unlawful to the God of Israel in order to persuade others to do the same - or die a dreadful death.

A scandalous act was for an Israelite was to eat pig meat. Pigs are scavengers. They can eat carrion in an advanced state of rotten decomposition without ill effect. To eat the flesh of a scavenger is to eat the filth the scavenger has eaten. Scavengers dissolve offal in special acid-filled bodies. The entire scavenger's body works to digest whatever it comes in contact with. It continues working whether you are inside it - or it is inside you. If inside you it attacks whatever is already weak within one's system. It may be the immune system that is first damaged as it tries to ward off the scavenger's attack. Eating swine has been considered almost the ultimate blasphemy since an Israelite's body is the temple of the Lord.[25]

Following are three stories of those who refused to eat the forbidden flesh and defile their bodies.

Eleazer

> *"Eleazer, one of the principal scribes, an aged man ... was constrained (forced) to open his mouth, and to eat swine's flesh. But he, choosing rather to die gloriously, than to live stained with such an abomination, spit it forth, and came of his own accord to the torment ...*

25 *""Ye shall not eat ... the swine, though he divide the hoof, and be clovenfooted, yet he cheweth not the cud; he is unclean to you." Lev 11:4,7 (2 Mac 6:18)*

"But they that had the charge of that wicked feast, for the old acquaintance they had with the man, taking him aside, besought him to bring flesh of his own provision, such as was lawful for him to use, and make as if he did eat of the flesh taken from the sacrifice commanded by the king; That in so doing he might be delivered from death, and for the old friendship with them, find favor.

"But he began to consider ... the holy law made and given by God: therefore he answered accordingly, and willed them straight-away to send him to the grave. said he ... many young persons might think that Eleazer ... was now gone to a strange religion; And so they through mine hypocrisy, and desire to live a little time ... longer, should be deceived by me, and I get a stain to mine old age ... For though ... I should be delivered from the punishment of men: yet should I not escape the hand of the Almighty, ... Wherefore now ... I will ... leave a notable example, to such as be young, to die willingly and courageously for the honorable and holy laws. ...

"They that led him changing the good will they bare him a little before into hatred ... And thus this man died, leaving his death for an example of a noble courage, and a memorial of virtue, not only unto young men, but unto all his nation." 2 Mac 6:18-31

Mother & 7-Sons

It came to pass that seven brothers with their mother were taken and compelled by the king to taste swine's flesh. Refusing, they were made to suffer with scourges and whips.

One of them said, *"What wouldest thou ask or learn of us? We are ready to die rather than to transgress the laws of our fathers."*

This infuriated the king and he commanded that a great pan be made hot: Then he commanded to cut out the tongue of the one that first spoke, and to cut off his hands, feet, and private parts, with his mother and brothers looking on. Then he commanded him to be fried in the pan while still alive.

When the brother was dead they brought the second to make sport of him, and when they pulled off the skin of his head with the hair they asked him, *"Wilt thou eat, before thou be punished throughout every member of thy body?"* He replied, *"No"*, and received the rest of the torments.

With his last gasp, he said, *"Thou like a fury takest us out of this present life, but the King of the world shall raise us, who have died for his laws, unto everlasting life."*

In this manner they treated each of the seven sons, who died undefiled while putting their whole trust in God.

And, at last the mother, who had encouraged her sons with these words so that they died bravely; *"The Creator of the world, who formed the generations of man, and found out the beginning of all things, will also of his own mercy give you breath and life again, as ye now regard not your own selves for his laws sake." 2 Macc 7:1-41*

Then, she was put to death.

Mattathias

There was a man named Mattathias who had five sons; Joannan, Simon, Judas the Maccabeus, Eleazar and Jonathan. Mattathias was known as a ruler of his people, one who was honorable and a devout follower of the Law. He was another that the king's officers wanted to use to help to persuade the general population to sacrifice to the Greek Gods. He was

promised much silver and gold and other rewards for so doing. This is his story:

> *"In those days arose Mattathias ... "The king's officers, such as compelled the people ... to make them sacrifice ... came unto ... Mattathias ... Then answered the king's officers, and said to Mattathias on this wise, Thou are a ruler, and an honorable and great man in this city ... Now ... fulfill the king's commandment ... and thou and thy children shall be honoured with silver and gold, and many rewards.*
>
> *"Then Mattathias answered ... Though all the nations that are under the king's dominion obey him, and fall away every one from the religion of their fathers, and give consent to his commandments ... God forbid that we should forsake the law and the ordinances. We will not harken to the king's words, to go from our religion, either on the right hand, or the left...." I Mac 2:1-22*

Mattathias then was filled with passion and ran and slew the heathen priest on the altar. *"Thus delt he zealously for the law of God, like as Phineas did unto Zambri." I Macc 2:25; Num 25:1- 13,* and he and his sons fled into the wilderness leaving all that they had in the world.

Thus began the Maccabean Revolt that regained the Law from the hands of kings and false priests. It started with forcing the eating of swine flesh - an act forbidden by God.

Wars Of The Maccabee

Mattathias and his sons fled to the hills where they were joined by those who refused to blaspheme the Law. Mattathias was old and it came time for him to die. He gathered his sons and said, *"Thus consider ye through all ages, that*

none that put their trust in God shall be overcome... Wherefore, ye my sons, be valiant, and shew yourselves men in the behalf of the law; for by it shall ye obtain glory. ... As for Judas Maccabeus ... let him be your captain and fight the battle of the people. Take also unto you all those that observe the law, and avenge ye the wrong of your people. Recompense fully the heathen, and take heed to the commandments of the law. So he blessed them, and was gathered to his fathers." I Macc 2:64-69

Then Judas Maccabeus led and his brethren helped him, and all they that held with his father. And they fought with cheerfulness the battle of Israel.

He went through the cities of Judea, destroying the ungodly out of them and turning away God's wrath from Israel. He pursued the wicked and sought them out, Wherefore the wicked lived in fear of him and all the workers of iniquity were troubled because salvation prospered in his hand.

Samaritans - Enemies Of Israel

Then, King Apollonius gathered a great host out of Samaria to fight against the Maccabean revolt. These Samaritans had a great hatred toward Israel. This is their story:

When Israel was taken into captivity the king of Assyeria brought in settlers, who today we would call Arab-Turks (II Ki 17:6), to occupy the lands left vacant when Israel was taken captive. These "Arab-Turks" were taught the religion of the departed Israelites and their rituals and tried to pass themselves off as Israelite- Jews.

When Judah came back from Babylon to reoccupy Jerusalem and rebuild the temple, these are the people they met. The Scriptures say:

"Now when the adversaries of Judah and Benjamin heard that the children of the captivity builded the temple unto the Lord God of Israel; Then they came to ... the chief of the fathers, and said unto them. Let us build with you: for we seek your God, as ye do; and we do sacrifice unto him ... But ... the fathers of Israel, said unto them, Ye have nothing to do with us to build a house unto our God; but we ourselves together will build unto the Lord God of Israel ..." Ezra 4:1-3

The Scriptures continuously warn:

"I have seen folly in the prophets of Samaria (mixedbreeds); they prophesied in Baal, ... and caused my people Israel to err." Jer 23:13

This is why strangers, even though professing the Lord God of Israel, are not allowed in Israel's houses of worship:[26]

According to Scripture, churches who admit strangers are heathen and blasphemers. The presence of strangers reveals a Baal temple.

This is why Jesus commanded:

"Into any city of the Samaritans enter ye not; But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 10:5,6

The War

Apollonius led his Samaritan army against the Maccabee and was slain along with most of his following. What started off as a minor revolt began to turn into a disaster. The king was forced to mount one invasion after another which in time grew into a full blown war that continued year after year.

These wars consumed four of the five brothers. Two were killed in battle and two were murdered by their enemies who pretended friendship.

---

26 **"The stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh (the tabernacle) shall be put to death." Num 18:7, Num 1:51.**

The King's Army

The new king heard that Judas Maccabeas had moved his base of operations to Jerusalem and was besieging the king's main castle there. His advisors told him that if he did not subdue the rebellion immediately that he would lose control of the entire land.

The king was angry and he called together his captains and gave them orders to gather together a great army and gave the same orders to the one having charge of his horsemen.

There were also soldiers brought in from other kingdoms and from isles of the sea, also, bands of hired soldiers that brought the number of his army to more than a hundred thousand footmen, twenty thousand horsemen, and thirty-two elephants.

Elephants

War elephants came from India. Most were named after Indian Gods. To provoke these elephants to fight they allowed them to see and smell the juice of grapes, mulberries, and blood.

The elephants were divided among the armies, and attached to each elephant were a thousand men and five hundred horsemen. The beasts were protected with armor and upon each one was a strong tower of wood and in every tower were thirty-two strong men that fought upon them besides the Indian driver.

The elephant, the attached thousand foot-soldiers and 500 cavalry moved and fought as a unit.

Tactics

The strategy was to form the unit into an arrow-like formation with the elephant at the point. The entire formation would then move forward with the elephant forcing his way into the opposing army and trampling those in his front while the 32 men in its tower rained heavy spears and arrows onto the heads of those in front - breaking their resistance.

The infantry accompanying the beast enlarged the break in the opposing lines created by the enraged elephant and when they began to scatter the accompanying cavalry rode down those fleeing.

Eleazar

It was difficult for the Judean-Israelites to fight armies using elephants, but they fought them the best they could by using terrain difficult for elephants to navigate, and using fire-bombs which often terrorized the animals. There were many cases of heroism.

There was one named Eleazar who saw an especially tall elephant equipped with royal accoutrements and believed him to be carrying the king. He ran upon him though the midst of the battle, killing those in his way and then he crept beneath the beast and thrust his spear into him, whereupon the elephant fell upon him and he was killed.

In spite of his sacrifice for his people; the Greek- led army with its elephants proved too much and the Judeans melted away in front of them.

More Elephants

On another occasion the Grecians bought 110,000 footmen, 5,300 horsemen, 22 elephants and 300 chariots armed

with extended hooks on their wheels to put the Israelites from their Laws and from their country.

Seeing this vast multitude, Judas exhorted his soldiers to fight manfully, even unto death for the laws, and passed out the watchword "Victory is of God". Then, with a band of the most gallant hand-picked men he crept into the king's tent by night and slew in the camp about four thousand men and most of the elephants. This filled the enemy camp with fear and tumult.

When dawn broke the king saw the carnage and changed the Greek policy of blood and slaughter to one of accommodation and deception. The king said that he would permit the Judean- Israelites to again live by the Laws of their God, and there was to be peace in the land.

In the meanwhile he appointed a high-priest who was a heathen and he made plans to continue his conquest of the land in a more subtle way.

Conclusion

Nothing has changed over the years. The war between Jacob and Esau continues until today. Our land has been subtly conquered by Greeks using a weapon of deception brought from India. The king continues to demand that all his subjects become one and he has sent enforcers to make it so.

Once again, the king has suppressed the LAW and substituted his own. The Law of the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob has been removed from courts and schools and those who attempt to enforce the WORD are put to death. Our cities are filled with strangers so that those who were born in them find them strange and are forced to flee.

The king has sent tribute collectors who have drained the wealth of the nation and caused all to tremble in fear.

The king has ruthlessly brought on a great depression to make Saxons fear to bring children into the world and make them few in number. It is as if suddenly, a great elephant has crashed into our nation bearing a wooden castle, with a thousand other armed and armored warriors surrounding and protecting it. The war against our nation is spreading chaos, poverty, violence, hunger and destruction.

The elephant's name is *Genesha*, named after the Hindu elephant headed god of "wealth", "overcoming enemies", and "usury". Usury is the ancient beast having the ability to deceive its enemies.

If one believes that God allows events to repeat again and again until the Law is obeyed - we can expect old men to have their tongues cut out to silence them, mothers witness sons fried in great pans, a Mattathias taking revenge on a heathen at the altar and fleeing to the hills, and an Eleazar who fights his way through a mass of enemies, to crawl beneath the elephant to thrust a spear into its belly. Wouldn't it be a wonder if the spear had a name and its name was "scrip"? If not that, another weapon will be found.

Regardless, our nation will obey the WORD and live - or disobey the WORD and die. Esau is doing everything possible to make Jacob become few in number and vanish from the land.

The WORD says that Jacob's name is Israel - "to have God's power of attorney". Jacob is made in the image of the WORD. He was made to obey God's Law - and live.

Esau - flee while you can! Your time grows short!

LETTER FROM SOUTH AFRICA

Dear Mr. & Mrs. Hoskins; The Loeries' Betzy sends a big "thank you" to your subscribers. They are all very well and she is getting help for the children who have physical handicaps.

Zuma was sworn in and he is worse than Bbeki. The ceremony cost 72 million. He appointed 32 ministers where far fewer could have done the same work. Zuma's Zulu name is *"The one who does a lot of damage while pretending to be your friend."* Deception is part of their culture and the deceiver is honored. They kill whites and then ask for favors as if nothing had happened.

Hans went into Money Gram for a few seconds. During that short time blacks broke the car's doorlock but didn't have time to steal anything.

As far as I can see matters are getting worse by the day. You are in our thoughts. K.J.

UNFILTERED NEWS

SNAKES: In Ladysmith. S. Africa, a demonic snake attack struck Windson School. One black schoolgirl collapsed outside the school to be soon followed by more than 113 other children who were rushed to the hospital. Officials decided that a community prayer service would be held to "cast out evil spirits." *Citizen* March 3, 2009

TAX-HAVENS: The government says 83 of the 100 largest US companies have set up subsidiaries in tax havens. Bank of America has 59 subsidiaries in the Caymans and Citigroup has 427 scattered subsidiaries. The Treasury Dept. estimates that it loses $100 billion a year in tax revenue.

ICELAND: Johanna Sigurdardottir has been confirmed as the world's first openly sodomite prime minister. Iceland's three largest banks collapsed and were nationalized and the country is now undergoing double-digit inflation. *THE WEEK*

TAX REVENUE: Where red-light running is a problem, lengthening the timing of the yellow signal to three seconds virtually eliminates that problem. In some municipalities, authorities are actually shortening yellow light times to increase the number of tickets issued. *The Wall Street Journal*

TEXAS: Texas state governor, Rick Perry, at one of the anti-tax "tea parties" said that Texas has a right to secede from the US and might just elect to do so "if Washington continues to thumb their nose at the American people." *The Austin American-Statesman*

LAWMAKER: A leading house Democrat, Rep. Jane Harman of California, was overheard on a federal wiretap saying that she would seek leniency for two pro-Israel lobbyists, then under investigation for espionage, in exchange for help in securing the chairmanship of the Intelligence Committee. The charge was denied by Rep Harman. *New York Times*

FRANCE: What is new is that there are 500,000 more immigrants than last year. On paper, the future is apocalyptic. But we must defend ourselves, and once we defend ourselves, there will be a return to national consciousness in the European countries." **Jean-Marie le Pen**, leader of the FN, in *National Hebdo*, France

---

GERMANY: In the North of Germany, the Winter Solstice (or *Sonnenwende)*, signaling midwinter and the 'return of the sun', is often celebrated with bonfires and exuberant songs. Last December at a Soltice celebration, some youths brought along their copies of *The Diary of Anne Frank* and threw them into the fire. The youngsters were arrested and each given a 5-year prison sentence. *IMPACT*

GERMANY: 82% of Germans believe that the people have no say politically. Only 5% believe that their participation in elections means having a voice in political decision-making. (*Welt am Sonntag*, Opinion Poll 2/11/07)

CHARGES: "Angry voices have pressed for criminal charges to be brought against former President George W. Bush, ... It should be recalled that President Kennedy ordered the assassination of a foreign leader, Vietnam's Ngo Dinh Diem ..." Ross K. Baker in *USA TODAY*

WAGNER: Wagner's music is not played in Israel's opera houses or concert halls. This 'ban' is not official ... but a custom that goes all the way back to the founding in 1948 of the Jewish state. ... Wagner, needless to say, wasn't a Nazi. He died five years before Hitler was born. .... the doctrine he preached was that of German racial purity ... when it came to Jews in general, Wagner believed that they were a 'swarming colony of worms in the dead body of art'". Terry Teachout, *Wall Street Journal* W1, Jan 31-Feb 1, 2009.

AS SEEN BY OTHERS: The Pentagon can blow up the world, but it cannot set up a compliant puppet government in Iraq or anywhere else. The Washington regime cannot even

defend the USA from an invasion of unarmed, unemployed Mexicans. All "American" institutions are dysfunctional, worthless, and incapable of reform. What will replace them remains to be seen. IMPACT - S. Africa

---

BILLIONAIRES: The sinister 'Russian' oligarch, Boris Berezovsky, is wanted in Russia for various crimes, but has asylum in Britain. Berezovsky has publicly boasted of having spent £300 million fostering revolution in Russia which must be 'overthrown by force', and has suggested assassinating Putin and his daughters. IMPACT - S. Africa

---

FEAR: Admiral Sir Alan West retired as First Sea Lord last year. He feared his sailors and Royal Marines could end up facing war crimes charges over their actions in Iraq if the invasion was later demonstrated to be illegal. The Attorney General Lord Goldsmith failed to reassure senior military commanders on the eve of invasion, but he advised Tony Blair that the war to topple Saddam Hussein was justifiable provided there was 'strong evidence' that Iraq still possessed weapons of mass destruction. IMPACT - S. Africa

---

SOROS: *The Australian* let slip that 'activists' employed by three Soros-funded organizations in Iran - the Woodrow Wilson International Centre for Scholars, the Open Society Institute, and the Centre for Citizen Peacebuilding, as well as one from *Radio Farda* - have been barred from leaving Iran.

A letter in *The Australian* says: "In Iran it is well-known that international financier George Soros runs institutes in countries that are being prepared for regime change, i.e. if they refuse to submit to international financial controls.

"Malaysia, but not Russia, successfully resisted the financial exploits of Soros. [Post-Soviet] Russia did not resist the Soros plunder, and in the Russian province of Kalingrad (formerly Germany's Köningsberg), after Soros had destroyed the Russian ruble, the local university received sizable grants from one of Soros' foundations that always come in to help clean up the destruction initiated by his activities. In the same pattern of establishing destruction on the ground, as was done in Iraq, for example, then after the destruction follows U.S. 'reconstruction'." IMPACT - S. Africa

---

CHAMP: "The world heavyweight champ is Vladimir Klitschko who is a great role model as a PH.D., who speaks 4 languages, yet is ignored by the US media because he's not black." Joe Kowalski, *Caste Football* [www.castefootball.us]

INSULT: Al Qaida's Ayman al-Zawahri called Present-elect Barack Obama a 'house negro', who had betrayed his Muslim roots." The WEEK

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 418

USURY TRAP

"The love of money is the root of all evil." I Ti 6:10.

The Usurer

The Christian religion forbids usury, branding it a capital crime. Kings, to transfer their subjects' property to themselves, found a way to use usury to achieve their objective without being directly involved and gaining the stigma and punishment due to a usurer.

To keep peace in the land and avoid the unwelcome attention of Phineas priests,[27] kings employed Jews to be their

27 *"Phineas... hath turned my wrath away... that I consumed not the children of Israel... Wherefore... I give unto him... the covenant of an everlasting priesthood." No. 25:11-13*

usurers. The Jewish religion does not forbid charging usury to non-Jews.[28]

William The Conqueror

William the Conqueror invaded England in 1066. He defeated King Harold at the battle of Hastings and proclaimed himself England's king.

He confiscated the estates of those who fought against him at Hastings and gave their lands to his own followers to manage.

While William defeated Harold and claimed England as his own personal property, there remained numerous Viking settlements centuries old which considered themselves free men and owners of the land on which they were settled. William had the choice of fighting these formidable warriors, or take their land by deception.

This problem had already been foreseen and planned for. William's invasion fleet brought Jewish usurers with them. This was the first time Jews were introduced into England, which in itself was a violation of the Law; *"They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me: for if thou serve their gods, it will surely be a snare unto thee." Ex 23:33.* Their job was to work with William to separate the people from their land and turn the land over to the king.[29] (see "Land" HR#178)[30]

---

28 The Jewish religion teaches: **Usury may be practiced upon Christians or apostates. Abhodah Zarah (54a); Usury permitted now for any reason to Christians. Iore Dea (159,1)**

29 "William of Malmesbury *Gesta p.15 Rerum Anglorum*,"ed. Duffy, p. 500) distinctly states that William the Conqueror brought the Jews from Rouen to England." *The Jewish Encyclopedia*, England, p. 161.

30 CD - HR Year 1989, 221p

Jews

In ancient times there were two kinds of Jews. Aristotle the great Greek philosopher describes one kind:

Jews From India

> (As related by Aristotle) "This man then was by birth a Jew, and came from Celesyria; these Jews are derived from the Indian philosophers; they are named by the Indians *Calami*, and by the Syrians *Judaei*, and took their name from the country they inhabit, which is called Judea." *Flavius Josephus Against Apion*, book 1:22 (p.615)

Lets keep the dates straight. Our own Saxon people were taken into captivity and escaped into Russia and Europe soon after 721 B.C. The children of Judah and Benjamin were taken into captivity in Babylon soon after. While they were in captivity, Edomites settled the land they had vacated. The Bible calls the Edomites "Esau-Edom" (children of Esau from the land of Edom).

When this part of Israel returned from captivity to rebuild the temple they found Edomites in their cities. These they drove out. However, as can be seen from the above quote by Aristotle - Indian/Edomites remained who called themselves "Jews" after the land of Judea. Aristotle lived (384-322 B.C.). This was long before the Hyrcanus of the Macabeans (135-104 B.C.) conquered Idumea and made the Indian/Idumeans living there become "Jews" - thus allowing more children of Esau into the country of Judea. These later additions became known as Sadducees.

The wiles of the Sadducees caused them to become wealthy and made the kings who supported them wealthy also.

Russian Jews

The next group of Jews we know of came on the scene much later. They were known as Khazars:

> "The Khazars, a Turkic people ... dominated substantial parts of S. Russia during much of the 7th through 10th centuries. During the 8th century the Khazar aristocracy and the kagan (king) were converted to Judaism. ... In 965, Svyatoslav I, duke of Kiev, decisively defeated the Khazar army. ... new waves of Turkic invaders overran the remains of the Khazar state." *Academic American Encyclopedia.* (See also: *The History of the Jewish Khazars*, D. M. Dunlop, 1954, 1967. Koestler, Arthur, *The 13th Tribe: The Khazar Empire and its Heritage*, 1976.)

The ones who converted the Khazars to Judaism were the Indian/Edomite Jews spoken of by Aristotle mixed with the Sadducees which came later. Certain Jewish Rabbis to this day claim to be "different" from the great mass of Jewry (Khazar) and hold themselves to be Gurus who can be defiled by the touch of other mortals.[31]

These mixed alien peoples who call themselves "Jews" are the Jews spoken of in Revelations: *"I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and are not, but are the synagogue of Satan." Re 2:9*

---

31 GURU: "In Hinduism, Guru means God Himself." *Am I A Hindu* (The Hinduism Primer), p.2, Halo Books, 1992, POB 2529, San Francisco, CA 94126

Jews In England

Kings tax the lands they rule. Unfortunately for the English Saxons ruled by King William, there was little specie to be found with which to pay taxes. As planned, those being taxed had to go to the Jews to borrow tax-money. The money was lent at usury which required more to be repaid than was borrowed. This in time caused the borrowers to default their lands to the Jewish lenders who immediately had these lands confiscated by the king.

Jews Deported From England

To recap: William the Conqueror invaded England in 1066. He brought Jews to entrap the English people and take their land using usury contracts. In a couple of centuries the Jews had done their job and England was the personal property of the king.

The Jews and their usury operation had done their job and they were now needed elsewhere. England found excuses to deport them.

In 1269, the Jews were prohibited from hiring Christian helpers to work as artisans, merchants or farmers since the Law states: *Thou mayest not set a stranger (zúwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15*

On July 18, 1290, the Jews were deported from England. They turned the lands and houses still in their possession over to the king and left England carrying with them their operating capital which was needed to work their usury profession in French and German cities.

England Without Jews

The King of England divided his lands among his nobles to manage. The nobles acted much like today's corporate CEOs. They put the farmers to work on what had been their own land and collected tribute from them for the king and themselves. The nobles were allowed to keep their lucrative positions as long as the lands in their care continued productive.

Oliver Cromwell

The eternal enemy of kings is the WORD which forbids Israel to have kings since Jesus Christ appointed each Israelite to be both king and priest. *"Jesus Christ... hath made us kings and priests unto God." Rev 1:5-6*

In time reformers came who taught the WORD and Christian revival swept Britain. King Charles was beheaded and his nobles banished, and England's lands were divided among the Puritans.[32]

The Puritan Parliament then ordered their general, Oliver Cromwell, to disband his army and return home. He refused, took control of the government, and became an absolute dictator, a defacto king, but he was a king with no land. The land had been given to new Puritan owners. If he ever expected to receive proper tribute due kings he had to retake the land and tax its tenants - preferably without strife. Like rulers in the past, he turned to the Jews for help.

---

32 *"All the earth is mine." Ex 19:5; "As the LORD commanded Moses, so the children of Israel did, and they divided the land." Jos 14:5; "Joshua divided the whole land by lots to Israel for an inheritance, as the Lord had commanded him." Jasher 90:19; "The land shall be divided for an inheritance ... the land shall be divided by lot." Num 26:53- 55; "The land shall not be sold for ever: for the land is mine; ... If thy brother be waxen poor, and hath sold away some of his possession ... in the jubilee ... he shall return unto his possession." Lev 25:23, 28.*

In 1656, over the protest of Britain's merchants, he brought Jewish usurers back to England. Cromwell and the Jews worked together.

Cromwell levied taxes. The new Puritan owners borrowed tax-money at usury from the Jews to pay these taxes and paid back many times the amount borrowed. In time they defaulted and the land fell into the hands of the Jews who turned it over to Oliver Cromwell and his successors.

Britain had returned to being a corporate state with its own state religion, state government, economic system, and subjects who were servants of the king and who spoke rebellion at their peril.

But this time the Jews were treated differently. While denied the vote and prevented from taking the oath of political office because of their religious beliefs until into the 1800s, they used their usury monopoly to capture men who ruled the state and made the laws.[33]

America

Before the Revolutionary War most of the American colonies printed their own scrip. After the war, private banks were established primarily in the north. In a remarkably short time the great merchants, with aid from their banks, controlled the media, the politicians, the religion and most of the land.

To complete their conquest, the 25 states of the North were incited by the media to invade the 11 states of the South burning and destroying the country and killing or wounding

33 The *1980 Jewish Almanac* says; "Strictly speaking, it is incorrect to call an ancient Israelite a "Jew" or to call a Contemporary Jew an "Israelite" or a "Hebrew"; Jews began to call themselves Hebrews and Israelites in 1860. This coincides with the cry of anti-Semitism. (Enc. Jud. 1971, Vol 10:23)

one in three of its men. Whites were deprived of the vote and blacks were enfranchised and allowed to rule the whites. Federal occupation troops were stationed to see that the blacks remained in power.

Carefully instructed by white corporate "carpetbaggers", black politicians voted themselves huge salaries, built or bought big homes, put Southern cities and states deeply in debt to build expensive railroads and unneeded public improvements.

Before the war the South had a large cotton export business. During the war the cotton business was transferred to British India. After the war what remained of the cotton trade was made difficult by tariffs so there was little income of any kind. Differential freight rates were charged so that it cost more to ship goods from Richmond to Philadelphia than from Philadelphia to Richmond. Southern business stagnated.

The South's Black rulers then taxed the land. The owners had neither the labor, the cotton markets, or the money to pay the taxes. Banks were established in Lynchburg with the date 1865 over their doors. Land owners flocked to the newly established banks to borrow tax money.

Unable to repay the tax loans, Southern land was sold to land corporations at tax auctions for pennies on the dollar, and destitute farmers moved to town where they, their wives and their children worked for starvation wages in newly built mills that had been relocated from New England - leaving many New Englanders without jobs.

The federal occupation of the South lasted for 16 long years. When it ended there was nothing left. The South was destitute. It was no longer a free land. Its debt under black rule had grown to more than the entire War of Secession had cost. The giant media conglomerate in the hands of what are

now six media corporations established city newspapers, bought up the county newspapers, and from this time controlled the minds of the people and elected their own carefully chosen political representatives.

POST WAR WARS

In the hands of its new conquerors the United States joined Great Britain as a predator state whose objective was to destroy hereditary rule in other states in preparation for the introduction of international rule by corporations ruled by banks and their agents.

The first to go was Spain and her colonies.

Next, WWI destroyed the traditional ruling houses of the Central Powers and gave their colonies to the victors.

Germany

Post WWI Germany was especially interesting. The country was destitute; its ruling king deposed; a puppet government installed, and reparations imposed to be paid in the money of the various conquering allied states.

Since Germany had no French Francs, American dollars, or British Pounds, and payment was demanded in these currencies, the money had to be borrowed from international usury banks.

Germany's debt grew and grew and there was no visible means of repaying. Increasingly the victors converted their reparations money back into German marks to buy assets in Germany. Germany was flooded with marks. Inflation went wild while business came to a standstill. Almost everything in Germany was on the auction bloc and buyers bought valuable property for almost nothing. A large number of the

buyers were Jews representing corporations controlled by Jewish usury-banks worldwide. Germans owned almost nothing in Germany.

Germany was also overrun with refugees fleeing the Communist terror in Russia. They told frightful stories. Russia had been conquered by Communists led by Lenin and Leon Trotsky whose efforts resulted in 30,000,000 people dying in Gulags. The Russian people were slaves to a giant corporation called the USSR.. Germany expected that the same thing would happen to them.

Scrip: Jews Declare War

A reactionary German political party called the NSWP stepped forward and blamed usury and Jewish banks for most of their troubles and promised that when they came into power that they would substitute state scrip for the existing usury- banking. They also promised that if given power that they would *trade* German manufactured goods for raw materials worldwide without going through the process of borrowing from the international usury banks. Scrip and barter are death to usury banking.

These reactionary Germans were overwhelmingly voted into power in 1933.

The very same month that this political party came into power in Germany the following headlines appeared in the world's newspapers:

> "Judea Declares War on Germany! Jews of all the World Unite! Boycott of German Goods! Mass Demonstrations,..!" (Headlines in the Daily Express on March 24, 1933.)

The above hit the newspapers in the same month in 1933 that Germany's anti-usury political party came to power. This was six years before England and France declared war on Germany. Organized world Jewry declared war on Germany six years before WWII. The German threat to use no-interest scrip and international barter of goods rather than using international usury stirred the hornets' nest of international usury.

From that time on an anti-German media-drumbeat sounded worldwide:

> "Hitler will have no war (does not want war), but we will force it on him, not this year, but soon." (- Emil Ludwig Cohn in Les Annales, June, 1934; also quoted in his book "The New Holy Alliance").

WWII was fought to restore Germany to subservience to the international usury banks.

The rest of Germany's pre-war anti-usury political platform is listed below:

Modifified for local conditions, much of the following platform can be used by every Saxon or non-Saxon country in the world seeking their independence.

The German 25-Points

1. Union of all Germans (The NSWP considered all Sax ons worldwide to be "German").
2. Germans were to have equal rights with other nations. (There existed all sorts of trade restrictions against Germany - as there were earlier against the South and S. African Boers). Abolition of Treaty of Versailles.

3. Return of land and colonies seized after WWI on which to settle surplus population.
4. Only those of German blood may be citizens. (Perhaps three-quarters of the countries of the world have a similar requirement.)
5. Non-citizens are guests only.
6. Voting is limited to citizens. Appointment to govern ment positions by merit - not political party.
7. The State must promote industry and employment. Foreigners excluded from the state.
8. Non-German immigration forbidden. Non-Germans re quired to leave.
9. Citizens equal in rights and duties.
10. Citizens must contribute mental or physical labor for the good of the nation. This was necessary to dismantle the 1000 year old German caste system where one caste lived from another's efforts.
11. Therefore: income not earned by work is forbidden.
12. War profiteers will be confiscated.
13. Nationalization of great multi-national corporations with ownership to rest with the workers.
14. Profits from wholesale monopolies shared.
15. Provision for old age.
16. Regulate wholesale business monopoly. Preference shown to small businesses.
17. Confiscation of trust and corporate lands without compensation; abolish interest on land loans; prohibi tion of land speculation. land to be divided.
18. Ruthless prosecution of sordid criminals - usurers punished with death.
19. Roman Law serving the materialistic world order replaced by a legal system for all Germany.

20. Availability of higher education to all regardless of caste. Development of gifted children of poor parents.
21. National health program to protect mothers and in fants; prohibit child labour; encourage sports for youth.
22. Abolition of a paid army and formation of a national army.
23. To create a national Press:
    (a) Editors and assistants of newspapers must be members of the nation.
    (b) Non-German media shall require special per mission of the state.
    (c) Non-Germans shall be prohibited from financ ing or influencing German media. Pornography will be prosecuted.
24. Liberty for all religious denominations that aren't a danger to the morals of the German race.
25. That the government be given the power to carry out these 25 points.

The leaders of the Party swear to sacrifice their lives if necessary in securing fulfillment of the foregoing Points.

Munich Feb 24, 1920.

The final statement at the end of the 25-Points should be read again. A failed rebellion against the international usury-banks will be punished by death. The leaders of Germany understood this at the beginning.

WWII

Germany lost WWII and the property of the international corporations and individuals that had been taken from the German people and then returned to them by the NSWP after

WWI was seized still again after WWII. The result - Germans today are once again paupers in the midst of riches around them that are owned by Esau.

Conclusion

For those who claim to teach God's Laws but instead sit silent and shear the sheep. The Law says; *"Thou shalt be no priest to me: seeing that thou hast forgotten the law of thy God." Hosea 4:6*

Instead;

> *"The Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father with his angels; and then he shall reward every man according to his works." Mt 16:27*
>
> *"The eternal God ... shall thrust out the enemy from before thee; ... Israel then shall dwell in safety alone." Deut 33:27-28*

UNFILTERED NEWS

CLOSED: The clinic where executed Dr. George Tiller performed late-term abortions is closing for good, according to his family. Scott Roeder who is accused of shooting Tiller, said in an interview that the closing was "a victory for all the unborn children". Interestingly, Dr. George Tiller, the abortionist, had been allowed to serve as an usher in a Wichita church. It is said that he had killed 60,000 unborn babies.

BLACK SEPARATISTS: Over 4,000 blacks have signed up with the "Empowerment Experiment" where blacks do business with blacks only. Plans are being made to go nationwide. *The Oklahoma*, 6b, May 13, 2009

OBAMA: "By hosting the first presidential Seder in America's history, President Barack Obama shows the personal and deep relationship he has with the Jewish community," said Alexis Rice of the National Jewish Democratic Council. *USA Today*, Apr 10, 2009

RESPECT: During their April visit to Cuba, members of the Congressional Black Caucus laid flowers at a Havana memorial to Martin Luther King, Jr. *Independence Daily Reporter*

ABORIGINES: Black Australian aborigines constitute 2% of Australia's population and contribute 22% of its prison inmates. *ABC News*

D-DAY: Americans and Germans who were enemies during the D-Day invasion of June 6, 1944, shared stories and moments of silence at a Normandy ceremony honoring those who died in the epochal WWII assault. *Investors Business Daily*, p.2, June 8, 2009

QUOTE: "As many of you know, one of my daughters is gay (sodomite) and it is something we have lived with for a long time in our family. I think people ought to be free to enter into any kind of union they wish. Any kind of arrangement they wish. I do believe that historically the way marriage has been regulated is at the state level. It has always been a state issue and I think that is the way it ought to be handled, on a state-by-state basis. I think freedom means freedom for everyone." *Former Vice President Dick Cheney, speaking at the National Press Club*

RKH: One follows the Law of "The God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob", or he follows the law of the "God of the

Land". Cheney announced that he follows the latter God. Everything he says or does must be judged by this fact.

AUSTRALIA: Thousands of Indian students in Australia protested against violent attacks on Indian students. The attacks drew little notice in Australia but have been widely covered in India. *The Times Of India*

FALSE FLAG: In W. Berlin in 1967 a police officer killed a demonstrator sparking a massive left-wing protest movement against the right wing government. It has now been learned that the police officer was an East German spy. *THE WEEK*

RKH: Government agents committing crimes and blaming them on their opponents is an old technique - especially in the 2nd American Reconstruction.

EARNINGS: Earnings of companies in the S&P 500 stock index have fallen 90% over the past 20 months. The steepest decline since 1936. *Barrons*

STRANGERS: Since 2000, strangers have become the majority in 56 additional US counties. *Politico.com*

GOING HOME: Eleven percent of the US population between ages 35 and 44 are now living with parents or in-laws. *NY Times*

MEDICAL BILLS: "Medical bills are behind more than 60% of U.S. personal bankruptcies." *Reuters*

FRAME-UP: Sahed Hussain, a government informant, recruited three Muslim men and made plans to bomb a Jewish

center and shoot down American military planes with Stinger missiles. They all were arrested by the FBI after planting dummy bombs and were on the way to shoot down AF planes with dummy Stingers. According to Robert Dreyfuss in *The Nation*, they were all "losers, ex-cons, and drug addicts. Al Qaida they're not". But by all accounts it was Hussain, the FBI informant, who "incited them, arranged their purchase of weapons, and then had them busted." Had he not "entrapped them," they never would have dreamed of Stinger missiles or bombs.

COVER-UP: On June 8, 1967, President Lyndon B. Johnson, turned his back on the crew of a US navy ship, the *USS Liberty*, despite the fact that the ship was under deadly assault by Israel's air and sea forces. The *Liberty* crew managed to broadcast an SOS over a make-shift antenna. When the appeal reached US aircraft carriers nearby, the commanders immediately launched fighter planes to defend the ship. Informed of the launch, President Johnson ordered the rescue planes to turn back immediately.

For the first time in history, forces of the US Navy were denied the right to defend a Navy ship under attack. Johnson said, *"I don't care if the ship sinks, I am not gong to embarrass an ally."* Those were his exact words, heard by Navy personnel listening to radio relays. The ally Johnson refused to embarrass was Israel. ... Johnson magnified the day's infamy by ordering a cover-up of the truth. *Liberty* survivors were sworn to secrecy. Even those in hospital beds and badly wounded were threatened with court martial if they told anyone what actually happened. The cover-up has been continued by every administration since Johnson's. *IMPACT*

RKH: This was a "False Flag" operation. Its purpose was to commit a crime and blame it on someone else. The interesting thing is the number of people involved; all politicians, military and media people who learned of the event and kept quiet became part of the conspiracy against our country.

OBSERVATION: A "terrifying" industry report found that the US factory production is at a 28-year low, while all around the world, manufacturing is plunging. "Let's not mince words: This looks an awful lot like the beginning of a second "Great Depression." *New York Times*

EXECUTIONS: Thirty-seven inmates were executed in the US in 2008, the lowest number in 14 years. Legal obstacles and massive court and prison costs - $30 million - are said to be the reason. *Los Angeles Times*

ANOTHER HOAX: Herman Rosenblat admits his *Angel at the Fence*, describing how he fell in love and later married a girl who threw him apples over a concentration camp's barbed-wire fence was a hoax.

JEWS: The recent US elections brought the number of Jewish parliamentarians worldwide to an all-time high, according to the International Council of Jewish Parliamentarians.

The number of Jews in the Senate rose from 11 to 13 and in the House of Representatives from 26 to 30. The US is in third place worldwide for the number of Jewish legislators, after Israel and Britain. Britain, despite having a Jewish community 20 times smaller than the US, has 59 Jewish members of parliament, including 18 in the House of Commons and 41 in the House of Lords. After Britain and the US

comes France and Ukraine, with 18 Jewish legislators each, followed by Russia 13, Brazil 11, and Canada and Hungary 10 each. The only Arab country with a Jewish member of parliament is Tunisia. *Haaretz.com*

HOME PORT: The US aircraft carrier USS George Washington arrived at its new home port just south of Tokyo. The giant warship will replace the USS Kitty Hawk. It will become the Navy's only carrier with a home port outside of the US. *San Francisco Chronicle*

CHINA: In China, an eyepopping 10,000 factories in the Pearl River delta, the hub of Chinese manufacturing , have closed this year alone and the Shanghai stock-market index has fallen about 6,000 points to 1,800 - a drop rivaling the US stock market. This has already provoked violent demonstrations by laid-off workers and discontent is spreading. *The New Republic*

FAT: Researchers at Children's Hospital in Kansas City found that the average obese child's cardiovascular age was about 30 years older than his or her real age. Parents with obese kids should seek immediate medical help and steer them away from French fries, processed and fast foods.

RKH: It is rare that anything is ever mentioned about growth hormones fed to poultry and livestock.

MUSIC: Playing a musical instrument can significantly improve your kid's test scores, according to researchers from Harvard Medical School. They found that playing an instrument boosted verbal scores by 15% and nonverbal scores by 10%. The longer the training the higher the scores.

AS SEEN BY OTHERS: The Pentagon can blow up the world, but it cannot set up a compliant puppet government in Iraq or anywhere else. The Washington regime cannot even defend the USA from an invasion of unarmed, unemployed Mexicans. All "American" institutions are dysfunctional, worthless, and incapable of reform. What will replace them remains to be seen. IMPACT - S. Africa

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 419

STATE RELIGION

China

China does not have a real "state religion" like Japan, where the Emperor is the end-all - at least before WWII he was. In China the government itself is really the end-all. While most lean toward Buddhist and Hindu teachings, at the same time they tolerate all religions. Every now and then the newspapers announce that the government is leaning on one group or another. Usually, the group that is being leaned on is teaching things that conflict with government dogma, but that's rare.

In China, the Roman Catholic Church is even tolerated - up to a point. Since the Roman Catholic Church has its own law system, China handles this difference with one small government addition. The government appoints its own Chinese Catholic Pope - which upsets Roman Catholics no end.

The Chinese Catholics don't seem to mind - at least that's what they say.

Chinese business is simple. The government owns all the land and all businesses. When one deals with a Chinese business he deals with the entire Chinese government. When one deals with any religion in China, a business, or, a politician - in reality he is dealing with two billion Chinese. Even Chinese living overseas feel that they are part of the whole.

This is China's "state religion". It is a "state religion" with no name.

Learning

I went to Thomas Road Baptist Church for 18 years before I learned that there was more to being a Christian than "being nice". Christians are supposed to teach and obey the Law of the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. I found out that they didn't do that so I quit. People smarter than I learned this in 8 minutes. It took me 18 years.

Anglican Preacher

I learned many things at Thomas Road. One thing I won't forget soon; Jerry Falwell would invite preachers from other denomoninations from all over the world - lots of them. He would give them the grand tour and expect them to go home and do what he was doing. I volunteered to gather the latest group from where they were staying with private families and take them to church or wherever they were supposed to go. We had a long convoy.

One minister I remember. We were on a tight schedule. We waited in front of the house where he was staying for 20 minutes. Eventually he came out the front door wearing a cape

and theatrically pulling on his gloves while slowly walked to the waiting car. He stood and waited for someone to open the door. I stood behind and pushed him in with five others and got the convoy moving.

British State Religion

Later, I went to Great Britain with a Thomas Road tour. We visited this fellow's church. It was small and vacant. Not even pews and the flooring was torn up. The preacher didn't seem to mind. He took us on a tour of his "real ministry" - the town. He was in charge of the whole town - every house, business, public latrine, whatever. I was flabbergasted. The guy was a CEO of a whole town. That was when I learned that in England church and business can be the same and often are.

I stayed with an engineer in Scotland who had a 99-year lease on his house. The government was the landowner. The government was the Queen's government - or the Queen belonged to the government. Anyway, the Queen was head of GB's Anglican Church.

Later I went to a great cathedral built to seat thousands. There must have been fifty people or more in the choir. The music was good. The congregation consisted of 13 people. Thirteen. That's where I learned that you don't have to have many members, or any members at all, to have a successful church. You just have to have other business interests. I was learning about "state religions".

Banks Here & There

A few years ago a big bank failed in the mid-west. The newspapers said that England's Queen was an owner.

History books say that Andy Jackson was upset with the private national bank system in the United States and went on a one man campaign to rid the country of them. When he finally did drive them out - the list of stockholders was made public. They lived in Great Britain. Interesting. It might be logical to assume that if banks owned Great Britain's politicians that it would be logical to assume that the banks would also own the American politicians because they had banks here.

National banks returned to America in 1911. Everyone says the Jews own them. Maybe, maybe not.

A number of years ago the newspapers printed a story about a number of Swiss banks that went bankrupt. They were all owned by the Catholic Church. Of course, everyone knows about the Vatican Bank trouble a while back. It created quite a stir for a time.

Then, there's the Chettiers - the black bankers from India who were placed in charge of Great Britain's Asian banks. This was in *Hoskins Report* #319 in #2006.

How Banks Rule

Most local banks are owned by bank corporations. These bank corporations are owned by still other bank corporations. Congressman McFadden tried to find the ultimate owner with no success. The owner could be a business, a religion, a king, or an Eskimo at the North Pole. There is one thing we do know: *"The borrower is slave to the lender"*. Banks are important.

Control Without Ownership

For tax reasons people with sizable estates often put their stock holdings in trusts managed by bank trust departments. Most of them let the bank trust managers handle details like voting for company directors. In essence, bank trust departments can control corporations without owning a single share.

Politicians

The South was occupied by federal troops for 16 years after the War and puppet governments composed of former black slaves ruled for much longer while whites were disenfranchised. Virginia was left devastated. The state didn't pay off its "reconstruction debts" until the 1950s.

After Reconstruction one of Virginia's new leaders was Harry Byrd. He was first Governor and then U.S. Senator. While governor, he would not stand for any state government "hanky- panky". Anyone could walk in off the streets and examine state books. Virginia's honest government was the talk of the country.

Then came the forced integration of Virginia's schools in violation of the Constitution. I was an officer in the the 1st Virginia, The Richmond Light Infantry Blues. The same regiment an ancestor fought in during the Revolutionary War. I stayed by the phone all night expecting Virginia's National Guard to be called up to defend states rights. Nothing happened. The governor, J. Lindsey Almond did nothing. Then, Harry Byrd came up with a do- nothing policy of talking "massive resistance" to educate people over the rest of the country. The Richmond-Times Dispatch editorials proved a thousand times that we were right and the Feds were wrong - for all the good it did.

J. Lindsey Almond betrayed Virginia and was made a federal judge after he retired. After a while Harry Byrd died. His estate consisted of his own widely read newspaper, extensive apple orchards, and a bundle of stock certificates. Before going into politics Byrd was as poor as the rest of us.

Then there was Sen. Estes Kefauver of Tennessee. He was known as the tenacious watchdog who kept the drug companies in check. When he died the papers revealed that he owned a trunkload of stocks in drug companies.

Virginia now has a new State senator. He had a non-descript job before being elected to public office. Since that time he has been appointed to the governing boards of several corporations and his old house is up for sale. He has now become quiet about big government misdeeds.

Deporting Aliens

State governments must be self-sustaining if their leaders expect to eat at the public trough. They take care of those who take care of them. Politicians arrive poor and leave rich.

Newspapers mostly advertise lawyers who specialize in state law for election to public office. I don't know of a single one of them who has quoted the "other Law", the Law of the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob - especially such laws as those dealing with *"Strangers ruling over us."*

Creating Jobs

Few media-elected politicians have protested the "off-shoring of America's industries.

During the depression of the 1890s Chinese were deported to make jobs available.

During the Great Depression, President Herbert Hoover ordered the deportation of all illegal aliens to make jobs available for the unemployed.

After WWII, Harry Truman deported over two million illegals to create jobs for returning veterans.

President Dwight Eisenhower deported 13 million Mexicans to make jobs available.

Thus far I have yet to hear of a single media-elected politician in Congress beating the drum for the deportation of aliens to provide jobs for our unemployed.

South Africa

The media didn't say so, but South Africa had a state religion composed of several denominations. When time came to turn the white population over to the blacks to rule there was almost no protest from the South African pulpit, politicians, or government. In fact, the white police helped arrest whites who did protest. As the book "Volksveraad" said, "they were all guilty, all of them."

Our Saxon people obey either the Law of the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob or obey the God of the Land - the one who currently makes the laws. The choice is life or death.

Rome's Religion

Rome adopted the merchants' religion and built an empire. When Rome conquered a new land it would bring the conquered God's statue back to Rome mounted on a great float in a great victory parade. The god was placed in its own temple and it became part of Rome's pantheon of Gods.

Rome conquered Jerusalem and looked around for a captured God to bring to Rome. All they found were manuscripts

since Israelites have no likeness of their God in stone or wood, nothing other than their God's Laws written on paper. So, a great victory parade was held in Rome and these manuscripts were paraded and then placed in a temple. This had never been done before. Immediately there was trouble since the Law of Jacob forbade usury, kings, strangers in the land, monopolies, and required that the land be divided. This Law-God that had been captured had to be suppressed or changed if the Roman Empire was to survive.

Suppression was first tried. Thousands died. It produced little success. In an act of desperation the Roman government adopted the WORD, appointed their own priests, and changed the WORD so that Rome could continue doing what they had been doing all along. The result was that Rome violated the Law and was destroyed.

The WORD Spreads

The WORD spread from group to group into Europe. In time people had their own copies of the WORD and they read where the definition of "king" was *"Jesus Christ... hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; Rev 1:5-6*

Accordingly, in many places the people seized the lands of kings and church, and divided them among themselves.

The kings in northern Europe wouldn't stand for an independent WORD which took away their lands and privileges, so they gathered their faithful followers and killed tens of thousands of these "rebel" followers of the WORD. They took back their land and appointed their own bishops and instructed them to make the WORD a state religion. Many of those who escaped their king's wrath hid in Europe's woods and mountains and later fled to Pennsylvaia and Virginia.

In England, the king made himself the head of the state religion. He appointed his own bishops who appointed priests. Royal decrees were read from church pulpits and subjects were fined for non- attendance and punished for non-compliance.

England invaded Scotland and forced their state-religion on Scots who had become followers of the WORD. Scots who were caught teaching the WORD in private homes or in open field meetings were imprisoned and their pastors executed on the spot. The people were taxed and their lands confiscated. Rising in revolt they were slaughtered and the remnant shipped to America by the thousands as indentured servants.

Virginia

From the beginning, England's king established his state religion in Virginia. Everyone was required to attend services. However, there were so many dissidents living in settlements inaccessible to Jamestown's supervision that in fact there were two religions; England's state religion, and followers of the WORD who had refugeed from many lands.

Matters boiled over with the arrival of many thousands of Scottish POWs after the failed risings of 1715 and 1745. They were poor but well educated and became the tutors of the children of Virginia planters. They taught the likes of Washington, Jefferson, and Patrick Henry, Latin, Greek, their figures and letters and to despise the king's state religion. The result was that many nominal members of the king's state religion became actual followers of the WORD.

England's bad treatment of its colonies in trade, land, taxes, and alliances with strangers brought on the Revolutionary War.

Wars In Virginia

America's state-media has blacked out the history of this period, but we remember. Much of the war took place here. The conduct of the British armies using the law of their state-religion as their excuse was reprehensible.

My family came from Tidewater where unopposed British landing parties robbed, burned and destroyed the property of peaceful civilians. The loot was part of their pay. They destroyed the lands of people who were pro-British and anti-British. They shot prisoners of war and crammed other prisoners into prison hulks.

Robert

I've got a son named Robert. He was named for my ancestor Robert Hoskins who served with the 1st Virginia in New York during the Revolution. He was captured and imprisoned on the prison hulk "Success" anchored at the foot of what is now Wall Street. He escaped by diving into the ice filled East River and swimming to Brooklyn. He was fortunate. The death rate in these prison hulks is said to have approached 90%.

The West

In Western Virginia near the mountains, British Tories organized war parties of Indian sons-of-Esau, armed them, and paid bounties for scalps - men, woman and children. My family has lost members in every generation from either French or English incited Indian massacre from the time we arrived in Virginia until the 1800s. The laws of Britain's state religion taught its followers to see no wrong in raising hands against kinsmen if they were branded rebels.

The War Of 1812 was a repeat of what had gone before, except this time they introduced "germ warfare".

> General Alexander Leslie "distributed some 700 "Negroes" infected with smallpox to plantations in Virginia. (*A Few Bloody Noses*, The American War of Independence), by Robert Harvey.

In the eyes of Britain's state religion, the home grown infidels in America were traitors to God and King and could be treated as such - and they did.

Russia

Napoleon marched to Moscow. Finding no one to fight he began his disastrous winter retreat that ended in France. The Russian armies followed him and the conduct of Russian soldiery when passing through Germany and France was proper and orderly.

During WWII, the Russian armies passing through Eastern Europe behaved like animals - looting, wholesale murder, and rape being the norm.

The difference in the conduct of the Russian soldiers during the Napoleonic War and the WW2 Russian soldiers was the Law system that governed them.

The Tzar

Russia's Tzar, head of Russia's state religion was replaced by Turkic-mongol revolutionaries and their atheist state religion.

Russia's state church that had been governed by the Tzar was now governed by new leaders. The new communist government allowed Russia's state religion to keep its Chris-

tian rituals and parables but required them to also teach Turkic-mongol law.

Many of the priests who remained accepted these new conditions as they had accepted their old state religion. Some of them informed on their own kinsmen sending them to their deaths in gulags.

State priests are trained to believe that the head of their state is also the head of their religion. This makes the head of the state God's representative.

The new Communist leader and his mongol law caused 30,000,000 Russians to die in Gulags - most of them Russian-Saxons - and many of those were betrayed by priests dutifully following their new leader.

Occupation Of Poland & E. Germany

Following WWII Russian armies, following mongol turkic law, occupied Poland. Poland followed the Roman Catholic state religion. They also occupied E. Germany which followed the Lutheran state religion.

Thus we had an East German state religion, Polish state religion, and Russian atheist state-religion - all three intermingled.

Recently released Soviet records reveal the names of both Polish Catholic state priests and German Lutheran state priests who are accused of working with the Soviet secret police and informing on their own people. They were obeying a new king of the land.

Court Rulings

We know that the Law of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob says;

"I am the the Lord your God which have separated you from other people ... and ye shall be holy unto me: for I the Lord am holy, and have severed you from other people, that ye should be mine." (Lev 20:24, 26)[34]

Laws & Laws

We know that the first amendment of the American Constitution says:

> "Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof."

Establishing a religion means establishing a "state religion" - a law-of-the-land that binds the WORD so that it will not interferes with land monopolies, strangers in the land, usury, and other unLawful acts.

Each judge is sworn in with his hand on a Bible - which infers allegiance with the WORD. But, this has not stopped the evolution of court rulings over the last several years.

They start in this manner;

- 1897 - Holy Trinity Church v. The United States, 143 U.S. 457 (1892) "... this is a Christian nation."

This was then followed by these decisions that changed the lives of the people of the US, and they were achieved without their vote; just a supreme court decision, or, a presidential decree upheld by his court.

- 1946 - Integration of the American Armed Forces - President Harry S. Truman

---

34 *"For wherein shall it be known here that I and thy people have found grace in thy sight? It is not in that thou goest with us? So shall we be separated, I and thy people, from all the people that are upon the face of the earth." Exodus 33:16*

- 1954 - Brown v. Board of Education of Topeka 347 U.S. 483 - U.S. Supreme Court ended all segregation in American public schools.
- 1961 - Torcaso v Watkins U.S. 488(1961) overthrew Maryland statute that required belief in God to hold public office.
- 1962 - Engel v. Vitale 370 U.S. 421, High Court struck down state of NY prayer.
- 1963 - Abington School District v. Schempp, 374 U.S. 203, 83 S. Ct 1560 (1963) Stopped prayer in schools.
- 1964 - Chamberlin v. Dade County (FL) Board of Public Instruction, 377 U.S 402 Banned Bible reading and prayers in FL. public schools, previously required by statute.
- 1967 - Loving v. Virginia - Sup. Ct. Banned law against interracial marriage.
- 1973 - Roe v. Wade 410 U.S. 113 Banned laws against abortion making it legal.
- 1980 - Stone v. Graham, 449 U.S. 39 removed 10- Commandments from school classrooms in KY
- 1983 - Bob Jones v. United States, 461 U.S. 574 denied tax exemption to Bob Jones Univ. and Goldsboro Christian School who had banned interracial dating.
- 1987 - Edwards v. Aguillard, 482 U.S. 578 outlawed Louisiana law requiring that teaching evolution also be accompanied by teaching that the world was created by God.
- 2003 - Lawrence & Garner v. Texas, 539 U.S. 558 banned laws against sodomy.

"Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil: that put darkness for light, and light for darkness." Isaiah 5:20

Thomas Jefferson

Thomas Jefferson wrote:

"It has long been my opinion ... that the germ of dissolution of our federal government is in the consti-

tution of the federal judiciary; an irresponsible body ... working like gravity by night and by day, gaining a little today and a little tomorrow, and advancing its noiseless step like a thief, over the field of jurisdiction, until all shall be usurped from the States, and the government of all be consolidated into one.

"To this I am opposed; because, when all government, domestic and foreign, in little as in great things, shall be drawn to Washington as the center of all power, it will render powerless the checks provided of one government on another, and will become as venal and oppressive as the government from which we separated." - Thomas Jefferson 1821

Turncoats

Jefferson was right. Court decisions violating the WORD have been going on for years. The judges say one thing and their decisions are the opposite. Deception is everywhere.

Court decisions and executive orders has given America its own "state religion", and woe betide those who will not worship at their altar. Look at the list of those presently sitting on the supreme court.

Today

A Supreme Court is nothing more than a jury "appointed" by the king to "rubber-stamp" his decrees. They have tenure for life and their decrees determine the laws America will honor, even when they override the WORD.

America's Congress is now in the process of appoving the king's supreme court nominee. This nominee is a stranger, an Hispanic named Sonia Sotomayor. A member of a state-religion.

Quick Look

We know that the media exists to create opinions for the public to believe. This allows politicians to be media-elected. We know that the media worldwide is run by five Jewish run corporations. We know that the worlds great corporations are owned by banks.

In the United States the president is elected by the media which controls the opinion of the people. This president appoints to his supreme-court the ones he is told to appoint.

Justice Religious Affiliation

Assuming that Sotomayor is confirmed, the following will be the declared religious affiliation of the nine members of America's Supreme Court:

John Roberts - Catholic (Chief Justice)
Stephen G. Breyer - Jewish
Ruth Bader Ginsburg - Jewish
Anthony M. Kennedy - Catholic
Antonin Scalia - Catholic
John Paul Stevens - Protestant (atheist?)
Clarence Thomas - Catholic
Samuel Alito - Catholic - 2005
Sonia Sotomayor - Catholic - 2009
(replaced David H. Souter)

Of the nine members of the Supreme Court, there are 6-Catholics, 2-Jews, and one who's opinions seems to some to be more atheistic than anything else. Of course, almost nothing about this has been mentioned in the state-media

since the media does not want the people to form opinions on the subject.

Conclusion

America's Supreme Court contains children of Esau, the same Esau who swore that he would kill his brother Jacob. The rest, except one, have sworn allegiance to the state religion whose oath required its new members back in 1961 to say these words - which I assume haven't changed:

> "... I believe the Holy, Catholic, Apostolic, Roman Church to be the one true Church ... I reject and condemn all that she rejects and condemns, and I am ready to observe all that she commands me. ... " (Published by the Catholic Truth Society, London, 1961)

The Roman Catholic state-religion is much like the Chinese state- religion, the Anglican state-religion, Eastern Orthodox and Lutheran state-religions. I would be interested if any one of them had a majority on the Supreme Court. Each has its own monopolies, usury banks, and rulers called kings or other such names, who have done things which violate the WORD. Each state- religion represents its own *God of the Land* and own law system that must be obeyed. In the past State- Religions have had armies to enforce their will and they have used them. The state-religion that controls the US will have the US army at it disposal.

The most interesting thing is that America's preachers cling to their own denomination, and ignore the WORD that created them in the beginning. *"In the beginning was the WORD, and the word was with God, and the WORD was God." John 1:1; "God (The WORD) created man in his own*

image." Gen 1:27; "We must obey God rather than men." Acts 5:29

Most preachers tell their church members that God's Law is dead, to obey the king, and to accept America's "state-religion" - which is the "law of the land" - a Law determined by the belief system of members of the United States Supreme Court, most of whom have sworn to obey another state-religion.

Interesting days lie ahead.

LETTER FROM SOUTH AFRICA

Dear Mr. & Mrs. Hoskins: We have a flood of people arriving from China and I find them most unwelcome. Their goods are absolute rubbish. A large group of the Chinese are in military uniforms and were stationed in the Free State near Sasol at an old coal mine call Coolbrook.

It seems that the only thing that upsets blacks and makes them keep their distance are some of their own African charms. We get some sheep bones and make them into beads. Not a nice thing to do, but regular alarms don't scare them anymore.

Some time back Hans forgot the beads and young blacks nearly killed him where he was building a bank in Soweto. He was the only armed; he had a .38 Special on him. The rest of the 22 men of his staff were unarmed. He was on top of the building busy with a copper dome when the blacks swarmed in. Someone left the security gate open. The same blacks had just killed a medical doctor.

Few whites register their weapons. They'd rather keep them until needed.

Zuma won the election. He is in a hurry to make the country a full communist state. He calls himself a black christ and those close to him his disciples. He took the oath of office in front of the Union Buildings in a strange bulletproof cage. Zuma still sings his war songs to crowds of blacks, so we have to be careful. Things could explode in an instant.

We will let you know how things develop.

Best Wishes, H.R.

UNFILTERED NEWS

AIDS: The Wall Street Journal of Apr 8, 2009, reported that the annual rate of HIV infection in the US "to be far higher than previously expected." About 1.1 million people are infected and 21% are unaware of their infection.

LOGIC: If there is no crisis in Zimbabwe, why will it take 50 billion to fix it? (*IMPACT*)

MORTGAGES: Mortgages are long-term financing contracts specifically designed so that the banksters who issue them will reap unconscionable profits that were in the past called usury and were illegal. Even today under Islamic law, the types of mortgages issued in America are illegal. (Dr. Adrian H. Krieg, *Nationalist Times*)

MEDIA: In the Western world there are only five great Media concerns: AOL Time Warner, NBC Universal, Bertelsmann, Murdoch (News Corp), and Viacom. ... *all these agglomerations - without exception - speak with one voice.* Gerard Menuhin, *IMPACT* April/May 2009

BUSH LEGACY: "An estimated 27,000 'ghost prisoners' are currently being held in secret prisons around the world, including ships that have been re-fitted as prison hulks ... Clive Stafford Smith said to *DemocracyNow* in a May 19 interview, '99% of these folk are not in Guantanamo Bay.' Mike Finch, *American Free Press*

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 420

SEPARATION vs. INTEGRATION

Revival

A remarkable thing happened in the Army of Northern Virginia during the War. There was a revival of the WORD. Some say that it was triggered by the example of men like Stonewall Jackson. Others say it was spontaneous. Study groups were formed in practically every regiment, company and squad in the army. Men learned the WORD - they memorized the LAW. They remembered the WORD after the War was over.

Reconstruction

Following the War there was racial chaos in the South - a planned chaos.

Whites were denied the vote - blacks were given the vote. Instructed by cartel agents, Blacks were directed how to vote and elect themselves to national, state, and local offices where they passed outrageous laws. Land taxes were passed forcing whites to go to banks to borrow tax money - causing wide-spread bankruptcies since trade had come to a near standstill and new tariffs combined with labor shortages provided few ways for farmers to earn money to repay the loans.

Black on white crime was rampant. Black gangs roamed the cities and countryside. Whites were not allowed to defend themselves from Blacks gone wild. Justice was dispensed before a black judge and jury, and everything took place under the watchful eye of federal occupation troops.

Black Nationalism

Blacks had been told that they were to be set free and sent back to their own lands in Liberia in Africa. This had not happened. They became nationalistic. They had the power. They wanted to turn the South into a Black nation. To accomplish this, whites had to be removed.

They began a reign of terror to force Southern whites to leave. Frequent wagon trains left going West.[35] My mother's family left Kelly's Ford and ended up in Texas. My mother was born there. Her father was afraid to allow her to return into the chaos.

---

35 While speaking to a church group in Washington State a few years ago I discovered that most of them were descended from families who had come from Bedford County near where I live in Virginia.

Black Nationalism caused other problems. The Cartel had obtained millions of acres of southern plantation land that they planned to sell to Europeans immigrants. Blacks intended taking this land along with the rest.

To prevent this, bank representatives met with Southern leaders and agreed to let Southerners remove blacks from government in exchange for a guarantee that the banks could keep the land they had obtained. And, one thing more - whites must not take vengeance on anti-saxonite newspaper editors. Because of this, the last duel in Virginia was fought in Richmond sometime in the 1870s - between newspaper editors, of all things!

Once the agreement was made, a book was published that announced the "change of policy", and was advertised in the media. Pushed by the media, it was a best seller. In one year's time the opinion of the North was changed from Anti-South to Pro-South. The name of the the book is *The Prostrate State* by Pike. It's worth the time to find a copy.

Reconquest Misunderstandings

The reconquest of Southern governments by Southern whites was difficult, but the men trained in the Great Revival during the War knew what to do.

First, there was a simple plan for race relations. "Separation stops strife." Not only in the South, but Nationwide, most Saxon whites worked for "separation".

The re-activation of the *African Colonization Plan* that was so popular after the Revolutionary War was brought back on line again. Except for a few anti-Christ radical abolitionists, there was almost universal support for the plan.

But, behind the scenes, the politicians elected by the banking- cartel's media and who actually governed the country worked for a different plan entirely. They worked for "integration" and the destruction of the African Colonization Plan.

The American public didn't understand what was going on. From a single usury bank in 1780 the number of banks mushroomed into the hundreds - then thousands. As the banks spread, money was available to buy up America's big-city newspapers. This allowed the media-owners to control the minds of city voters. This accomplished, they proceeded to buy up county newspapers and were able to control the minds of the people living in the countryside, and were able to elect politicians who would support cartel policies.

Since the War Between The States there have been very few politicians who have represented the views of the people who voted for them. They have been selected by and are creatures of the owners of America's media.

One Reason For "Integration"

In spite of the talk, the banking cartel had no intention of allowing debt-free blacks to leave the country. To do so would deprive banks of new debt-free borrowers and also deprive their industry of cheap labor. A black debt-free potential borrower is of more value to the lenders than a white borrower who is loaded with debt and can borrow no more. This is why millions upon millions of debt-free Hispanics are permitted to remain in the country taking white jobs. They, too, are potentially of more value than debt-laden whites.

Garvey

Neither blacks nor whites knew that the ITC had abandoned African Colonization. Blacks and Whites were allied on this point. Both went about drumming up support for African Colonization as if it were the only plan on the table and they expected it to only be a matter of time until money was found to have the plan implemented.

We remember the black leader Marcus Garvey who led millions of dues-paying black members after WWI. He had one of the first groups of 20,000 blacks living in tents at Newport News waiting for Liberty Ships purchased from the U.S. government to take them to Liberia. The ships arrived and were immediately boarded by the Coast Guard. It was during prohibition and they are said to have discovered contraband whiskey. They confiscated the ships and put Garvey in prison. Cheap black labor wasn't going to leave America.

Segregation

The South, having just escaped from Black rule, had strong opinions about Black rule. They were unaware that the government was secretly pushing "integration".

Waiting for colonization to take place, the races were separated. The plan the white public adopted was based on the WORD learned during the Great Revival during the War. People talked about God's LAW - whether this course of action was best or that one was best. The Colonization Plan bringing complete separation would solve all the problems, but until it could be funded something had to be done about current race relations. The answers were found in the Bible.

Rule

First; there was the basic Law: *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother."Deut 17:15; "Their nobles shall be of themselves, and their governor shall precede from the midst of them." Jer 30:21*

Blacks were removed from voting lists by using the "poll tax". One had to pay to vote. Times were hard and blacks didn't like to pay and most stayed away from the polls. If they didn't, other means were found to keep them away.

In time, whites ruled local politics - at least they voted for those the media said were the most like-minded. Blacks were encouraged to work with blacks. If their elders complained about the conduct of one of them, he was brought to the county courthouse for punishment.

My Cousin Vay Newbill's husband was sheriff of Essex County. If a black got drunk and caused trouble, Mr. Newbill would send word by someone for the guilty party to come down to his office in Tappahannock, and he did.

My uncle Deane Hundley was judge. When I was 12 or 13 I spent a lot of time sitting in court watching him dispense justice. I remember one time a white man beat up someone and Uncle Deane sentenced him to three years. A black beat up another black and Uncle Dean sentenced him to six months. I asked him why the difference? He said that the white man should have known better. People used common sense back then.

Business

Since it was assumed that blacks would be going back to Africa, it was important for them to learn everything they

could before they went. The state set up agencies to teach them to farm - although as far as I could see blacks never made good farmers.

The Law governed business transactions with strangers:

> *"For thou hast abandoned Thy people, the house of Jacob, Because they are filled with influences from the east, And they are soothsayers (tell fairytales) like the Philistines, And they strike bargains (trade with) with the children of foreigners." Isaiah 2:6; "Thou shall make no covenant with them ... For they will turn away thy son from following me, that they may serve other gods." Deut 7:2,4; "What part hath he that believeth with an infidel? ...come out from among them and be ye separate. II Cor 6:15-17; "And ye shall make no league with the inhabitants of this land." Judges 2:2; "Thou shall make no covenant with them." I Ki 4:21-24*

Some white merchants didn't like losing customers, but practically every town and city passed ordinances forbidding whites to sell to blacks - IF blacks had stores in the vicinity offering the same merchandise. Blacks had to buy from blacks and whites had to buy from whites.

This was a God-send to Black entrepreneurs. Almost overnight black-owned grocery stores, drugstores, barber-shops, doctor's offices, hardware stores, hotels, motels and black movie-houses sprung-up and started doing business. Entire sections of cities became black business districts. When a white movie-house showed a picture that wasn't being shown at the colored theatre - there was a special section set aside for them in white theatres - but only if the black theatre didn't offer the same movie.

I went to E.C. Glass High School summer school and had to walk through the colored business district to get downtown

to catch a bus home. It was close to a mile and it was hot. I stopped to get a cold soft-drink at a colored drugstore. When I tried to sit down and cool off, the black owner told me to take my drink and move along. So I did.

Neighborhoods

Neighborhoods were restricted by law. Whites could not buy land, develop, or live in restricted areas. Nor could blacks do the same in white areas. Black contractors, brick layers, and carpenters had a monopoly on their market - whites had the same in theirs.

People talk about jobs whites won't do. After I left law school at William and Mary I was fortunate to get a job working for a white contractor digging ditches for $1 an hour. Pay a man who needs work and he will work.

Working

The "ruling over" Law produced racial job monopolies. There were jobs reserved for blacks and jobs reserved for whites. During the Depression there were blacks who kept jobs that whites would have been glad to have.

Schools

There were white schools and there were black schools. White teachers taught white students and black teachers taught black students. I heard that the black teachers at Dunbar were heavy handed with upstart black students, more so than was customary in white schools, but I never heard of student disorders in black schools. A Mr. Seay was the black principal. He was highly respected in the black community.

Sports

White teams did not play black teams. If the black team won the Law would be violated; *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deut 17:15*

There were no black police patrolling white areas for the same reason. There were no black juries or blacks on juries. Besides the "Law" reason, people have found out that blacks tend to side with blacks regardless of their guilt or innocence.

Whites did not walk down the streets with blacks; *"Can two walk together, except they be agreed." Amos 3:3; "All flesh consorteth according to kind, and a man will cleave to his like." Ecclesiasticus 13:16.*

The same rule applied if traveling on the streetcars, trains, or automobiles. Whites sat in one part and blacks sat in the other. To violate the Law is to fight God. Few want to be put in that predicament.

PARKS & POOLS

There were white public parks supervised by whites and colored public parks supervised by blacks. There were beaches reserved for blacks and beaches reserved for whites.

There was one white fellow on City Council named Jim Ould who wanted to integrate the Lynchburg swimming pools. When he ran for state senator everyone called him "Swimmingpool-Jim" He was overwhelmingly defeated and gave up politics.

When the federal courts ruled that white pools could not refuse black swimmers - Lynchburg shut down its pools.

Racial Adultery

The rules were understood by all concerned. The following comes from the black newspaper *The Final Call*:

> "In the 1950s, it was clearly understood by all that the consequences for a Black man, young or old, accused of inappropriately relating to any White woman was death. It was just that simple. If a Black man was believed to have crossed that line, death was on the other side, no questions asked ...." (*The Final Call*, p.16, Feb 3, 2004 .finalcall.com) (Numbers 25)

White women riding in cars with black males after sunset were automatically assumed to have compromised themselves. The WORD names those responsible for carrying out punishments; *"The hands of the witnesses shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterward the hands of all the people." Deut 17:5-7*

It is also written what is to be done if the "God-of-the-Land" rules instead of the WORD; one may not be able to enforce the Law without causing one's own death. In that case he must still protest the evil that he sees;

> *"In case anyone of their own blood ... should attempt to confound or dissolve their constitution (break God's WORD), they should take vengeance on them, both all in general, and each person in particular ... if they were not able to take such vengeance, they should still demonstrate that what was done was contrary to their wills." Antiquities 4:8:45*

A case in point; whites involved in promoting integration were labeled "white-trash". The label didn't go away. To call someone an "integrationist" was the most damning thing you could call someone. That person was a traitor to God and "man". Of course, in those days people knew the Law.

Eating

The attempt to obey the Law; *"Thou shall no stranger* (2114 - racial alien) *eat of the holy thing. Lev 22:10* (food that has been blessed), was done in this manner.

Most pre-war Virginia homes having colored help also had outside kitchens. The food was often prepared by colored help, brought into the kitchen where it was prepared for the table. Then it was brought in to the dining room where it was blessed and became "holy". The black help ate the same "unblessed" food in the outside kitchens.

Separate eating allowed blacks to start black restaurants. Where there were no black restaurants, white restaurants were allowed to serve blacks in separate dining rooms. I saw this wherever I went, in New York, Washington DC, San Antonio and other cities. New York hotels excluded Jews also.

There were two water fountains - one for whites and one for non- whites. Some talked of avoiding black diseases - of which "sickle-cell" is one - but the real reason was *"Thou shall no stranger eat of the holy thing."* Workers who had to drink from the same spring - strangers used the dipper hanging on the left and whites the one on the right.

Churches

The Christian Church at Dunnsville where my father and grandfather attended service was built about 1835. It was an interesting church.

We all know that the Law says; *"The stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh (the tabernacle) shall be put to death." No 18:7, No 1:51.* However, there were slave owners who wanted to get around the Law. They wanted their servants to hear such things as *"Obey in all things your*

masters ... And whatsoever ye do, do it heartily as to the Lord." Col 3:22-23.

Of course, the preachers left out the fact that this teaching wasn't meant for blacks.[36]

Their solution to having servants exposed to teachings of the WORD without allowing them to come near the altar was to build a "U-shaped" balcony inside the church which had outside entrances. There were no steps leading down into the inside - just outside entrances. Thus, in their minds, the blacks could not approach the altar.

When the war ended and slaves were free, the blacks immediately deserted the Christian Church and built their own church with their own preacher, deacons, choir and the rest.

I used to sit with my father looking up at the deserted balconies wondering why no one was up there and why there were no steps going up there from the inside so I could go exploring. I had a lot to learn.

Cemeteries

Before The War, family nurses were sometimes buried in their family plots along with the white families they had nursed. This stopped after the war. Blacks were mostly buried in their own cemeteries. They still are.

In Tidewater, instead of headstones, a Cyprus tree was often planted to mark the grave. After two or three hundred years you could spot a black cemetery a long way off by its

36 *"This is the book of the generations of Adam." Gen 5:1; "These 12 Jesus sent forth, and commanded them saying, Go ye not into the way of the gentiles, and into any city of the Samaritans enter ye not; But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 10:5,6*

enormous trees. Blacks didn't mind if black lumbermen cut the trees. But, you could hear them all the way to Richmond if a white lumberman tried to do the same thing. Those trees were valuable.

Betrayal

I remember meeting with thousands of blacks and whites in the Capitol Square in Richmond while Col. Earnest Sevier Cox made a plea for the Legislature of Virginia to appropriate money for the African Colonization Plan so that blacks could start going back to Africa. There were many legislators giving supporting speeches. Everyone left happy thinking that something was going to be done soon.

Nothing happened.

Many disappointed blacks who were there abandoned African Colonization Movement and joined the black Muslims movement.

Since that day there is only one rule that can judge friend and foe; *"By their acts ye shall know them." Matt 7:16*

Unfinished Business

The Bible tells us that Jesus found priests using churches for money-changing and commerce:

> *"Jesus went up to Jerusalem, And found in the temple those that sold oxen and sheep and doves, and the changers of money sitting: And when he had made a scourge of small cords, he drove them all out of the temple, and the sheep, and the oxen, and poured out the changers money, and overthrew the tables; and said unto them that sold doves, take these things hence; make not my Father's house an house of merchandise." (John 2:13-17)*

All this is still going on in state-churches.

Rape

Black Panther Eldridge Cleaver wrote the following:

> "And when I considered myself smooth enough, I crossed the tracks and sought out White prey. I did this consciously, deliberately, willfully, methodically - though looking back I see that I was in a frantic, wild, and completely abandoned frame of mind. Rape was an insurrectionary act. It delighted me that I was defying and trampling upon the white man's law, upon his system of values, and that I was defiling his women." *My Awakening*, D. Duke, p 256 (Black Panther Eldridge Cleaver *Soul of Ice*

When the crime is committed against man's nation the punishment also is immediately in mind. *"If a man ... force her, and lie with her: then the man only that lay with her shall die." Deut: 22:25*

The preacher, teacher, politician, media-man, and merchant who condemns this practice follows the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. Those who don't are servants of the devil's "God-of- the- land".

An article was written in Australia describing America;

> "The longest war America has ever fought is the Dirty War, and it is not over. It has lasted 30 years so far and claimed more than 25 million victims. It has cost almost as many lives as the Vietnam War. It determined the result of last year's congressional election. Yet the American news media do not want to talk about the Dirty War, which remains between the lines and unreported...

> "When all the crime figures are calculated, it appears that black Americans have committed at least 170 million crimes against white Americans in the past 30 years. It is the great defining disaster of American life and American ideals since WWII. All these are facts, yet by simply writing this story, by assembling the facts in this way, I would be deemed a racist by the American news media. It prefers to maintain a paternalistic double-standard in its coverage of black America, a lower standard." (Patrick Sheehan writing for the Sydney, Australia, *Morning Herald* 1995.), My Awakening, D. Duke, p. 259

The preacher, teacher, politician, media-man, and merchant who condemns these practices follows the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. Those who don't, serve the devil's "God-of-the-land".

Conclusion

Saxon-Israel remembers the warning from the WORD; *"Esau said ... I (will) slay my brother Jacob." Gen 27:41.* The WORD also says *"Thy merchants were the great men of the earth; for by thy sorceries were all nations deceived." Rev 18:23*

God also said *"Isaac have I loved but Esau have I hated." Romans 9:13.* To fight The WORD is to fight GOD. The day will come when Esau will no longer be able to feed his slaves - and Jacob will remember and return to obey his God.

> *"Deliver him that suffereth wrong from the hand of the oppressor; and be not faint-hearted when thou sitteth in judgment." Eccl 4:9*
>
> *"For I the Lord, do not change." Mal 3:6*

LETTER FROM SOUTH AFRICA

Dear Mr. & Mrs. Hoskins: The blacks demand unheard of wage increases. They march to present their demands and in the process trash streets and shops along the way.

In days gone by, Jan Smuts did not hesitate to send the army to quell such conduct. That they are pushing the country further into a depression does not worry them at all. The black Telkom head said they are entitled to get higher salaries than whites, as they know more than whites.

The "Die Afrikaner" says that the situation is critical. In 1997, there were still 5 million whites in SA. One million have left since then. Of those left, 2 million are impoverished. The most stupid black is preferred to a white man. The small number of taxpaying whites cannot continue to pay higher and higher taxes to feed the millions of blacks flooding in to escape Zimbabwe's food shortages caused by destroying white-owned farms.

Zimbabwean black immigrants are aggressive and mean. They rob and murder. Imagine cutting a white woman's throat like an animal. In large groups they rob banks and entire malls. This happens frequently, and there is no longer a border to keep them out.

It hurts to see our country turned into a scrap heap where once the streets were lined with Jacainda trees; the middle of the streets contained well kept lawns containing beds of roses. The entire area below the Union Buildings were full of flowers and lawns.

At the bottom the blacks have their demon worship hill. No grass or trees. I see they have taken more hills and the trees are all gone. The blacks have renamed Pretoria - "Tshwane". Luckily the postal codes help mail get to its

destination. We try to avoid any confrontation. With courts full of black judges and magistrates, a white hasn't a chance.

One must continuously watch what our banks are doing. A friend had two operations one after the other. She finally could look after her own business and found she had no money left in the bank. Her small farm was sold which allowed her to get a small apartment. She now sells dried fruit and beauty products.

Once again, thank you, and look after yourselves. K.J.

LETTERS

ESAU & JACOB: "Mr. Hoskins: Would you please answer a question for me. I'm in the hole (administration segregation) for refusing to cell w/a non-white (a black) so I'm not able to look up 'Esau'. Would you please explain it to me in layman's terms?" W.D. - prisoner, Missouri

RKH: Our father Isaac had two sons - Jacob and Esau. Jacob was Lawful - Esau was unLawful and married strangers. Esau said, *"I will kill my brother, Jacob,"* and he has tried to do so ever since. Esau has traveled the world and mixed his blood with all races - except with the sons of Jacob. Therefore, today there are basically two races in the world - the sons-of-Jacob and sons-of- Esau. There is no such thing as a "half-white". People called "half-white" are "sons-of-Esau".

UNFILTERED NEWS

FAT: Obese people have 8% less brain tissue than average-weight people, and the merely overweight have 4% less, says a study of elderly people by scientists at UCLA and Univ. of Pittsburgh. *Investors Business Daily* A2, Aug 31, 2009

BONUSES: Citigroup, Merrill Lynch, and seven other big U.S. banks which have collected $175 billion in federal bailout funds, have paid $32.6 billion in bonuses last year. In all, more than 5,000 bankers received bonuses of $1 million or more. *Matthew Lynn in Bloomberg.com.*

ORGAN TRAFFICKING: Brooklyn Businessman Levy-Izhak Rosenbaum was charging at least $160,000 for a new kidney according to Brian Kates and William Sherman in the *NY Daily News*. This is apparently the first documented case of organ trafficking in US history. Other organs are for sale for a price.

SODOMY: The biannual Evangelical Lutheran Church of America today will consider the proposal to allow ELCA congregations to install sodomite clergy. *USA TODAY* 8/17/09 A3

RKH: Followers of the WORD consider "Christian" to mean obedience to God's Law and "anti-christ" to mean disobedience.

FLUORIDATION: Fluoridated water must be treated as a medicine, and cannot be used to prepare foods! That is the decision of the European Court of Justice, in a landmark case dealing with the classification and regulation 'functional drinks' in member states of the European Community.

If British and Irish processed foods from fluoridated areas cannot be exported to the EC, this prohibition must also apply to the importing of such products into EC member states from any other country that practices water fluoridation. The decision effectively bans all processed food products from countries such as the USA, Australia and New Zealand, unless they

can be shown to have been prepared using only water that was not fluoridated. *Lifeforce*

MD's: Since 1997, the number of medical school graduates going into pediatrics or family medicine has dropped by 50%. New doctors opt for specialities such as orthopedic surgery, which pays an average of $480,000 a year instead off pediatrics, which pays only $171,000. *The Dallas Morning News*

TRASH: Just months after John F. Kennedy's assassination, Jackie Kennedy and Bobby Kennedy began a four-year affair that became so blatant that it was common knowledge, a new book says. "The two of them carried on like a pair of lovesick teen-agers," said the late Franklin Roosevelt Jr., who served as JFK's undersecretary of commerce, and is quoted in the book *Bobby and Jackie*: A Love Story, Author C. David Heymann. A family friend Chuck Spalding said, "You had to be deaf, dumb and blind not to see it." The passionate affair ended only when RFK was assassinated in 1968 the book says. *The WEEK*

BRITAIN: 170,000 more migrants are taking British jobs each year than official figures show because of under-counting in the employment statistics. *Weekly Telegraph*, London

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 421

CLEARANCES

"All the earth is mine." Ex 19:5; "As the LORD commanded Moses, so the children of Israel did, and they divided the land." Jos 14:5.[37]

"The elders of Israel ... said ... Give us a king to judge us ... And the Lord said ... the people ... have rejected me, that I should not reign over them. ... they have forsaken me ... (the king) will take your sons (for his army). And he will take your daughters ... And he will take your fields ... and give them to his servants. He will (tax you) and ye shall be his servants." I Sam 8:1-20

37 *"Joshua divided the whole land by lots to Israel for an inheritance, as the Lord had commanded him." Jasher 90:19; "The land shall be divided for an inheritance ... the land shall be divided by lot." Num 26:53- 55; "The land shall not be sold for ever: for the land is mine; ... If thy brother be waxen poor, and hath sold away some of his possession ... in the jubilee (50th year) ... he shall return unto his possession." Lev 25:23, 28.*

"Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; Rev 1:5-6

CLEARANCES - SCOTLAND

"The Sutherland Clearances commenced in 1807 but it was here that year on year the severity of the evictions increased to a point where Sutherland is remembered today as the scene of some of the worst acts of depravity that make the Highland Clearances unique in history.

"The landowners, the excessively rich Elizabeth Gordon, Countess of Sutherland, and her husband George Granville Leveson-Gower, the Marquis of Stafford, were responsible for the eviction of around 15,000 people from their lands. ...

"They employed a man to help carry out their greedy purge, a man whose name lives in infamy as one of the most brutal enforcers of his master's will, Patrick Sellar.

"In 1814 Sellar and his men came upon the house of a Tinker that was set to be destroyed. Upon finding out about the presence of a bedridden old woman in the house Sellar is quoted by a witness as saying: 'Damn her, the old witch, she has lived too long. Let her burn!"' And so the house was set ablaze with the old woman inside...

"In 1815 (Seller) was arrested and charged ... however, he was acquitted by a packed Jury comprised predominantly of local landowners sympathetic to his cause, something that was not all too uncommon in such trials at the time. ... " Author: Robert Edwards BA (Hons)

"How hard is it for them that trust in riches to enter into the kingdom of God." Mark 10:24

Background

In the 8th and 9th centuries, England, Scotland and Ireland were settled by Vikings who divided the land, set up their presbyterian government system (from the bottom up) and lived peacefully.

In the 11th century, William the Conqueror, a son of a Viking *'en fief* to the Holy Roman Empire and follower of its law system, left France and conquered England and Scotland and declared it his personal property. He set his followers over the different districts, counties, and clans. The former owners became serfs on their own land. William brought Jews with him to make loans.[38]

There were many wars between England and Scotland. England attempted to install its state religion in Scotland and increase its tribute. Each time the English won, Scottish lands were re- divided and new rulers appointed and new taxes imposed.

These wars became brutal. My ancestor, George Hume was deported after the failed Rising of 1715. In the Rising of 1745 the Scots were defeated at Culloden where their wounded were bayoneted on the ground where they lay. The survivors and their families were hunted through the hills for years and when found were killed and their homes burned.

As for the rest, the British king demanded tribute from his followers to support his wars and his lifestyle. To provide money for the king and themselves his followers taxed their tenants. Over the years, the king's demands grew and his nobles taxed their tenants more. A drop in grain prices could

38 William brought Jews to England to lend money and forclose land. Some wonder who else he brought to help him set up and operate his ruling corporation called "The Crown".

reduce the tenants' income and themselves to poverty - sometime starvation.

Clearances - Land

Estate owners found that sheep were cheap to maintain and produced meat and wool which were more profitable than the farming produce of the people. Absentee owners ordered the people cleared from their estates, their homes burned, and sheep introduced.

The Highlanders who had been cleared from the land found themselves in a serious situation. They had to find work to survive and feed their families.

The choice was to move to the seashore and try to feed their families by catching fish, or move to the towns and cities of the south and try to find "sweat-shop" work for their families in coal mines or mills, or emigrate.

Emigration was not the most popular choice. The journey to the Colonies was long and painful. Sometimes the landowner paid for the trip, most had to serve work-indentures lasting 4-7 years to pay their way after they reached their destination.

Ships leaving Scotland were packed with as many as could be squeezed in with bunks set up with an inch leewaybetween a person and the bunk above. Often, disease broke out among the passengers and 50 to 100 would die before reaching land. Laws governing the black slave trade permitted something like 550 slaves on a ship at a time. Ships carrying Scottish immigrants sometimes carried more than 750.

Lowland Clearances

The clearances of the Scottish lowlands involved many more tens of thousands of people than the Highland Clearances had.

"How hard is it for them that trust in riches to enter into the kingdom of God!" Mark 10:24

IRISH CLEARANCES

Like Scotland, the people of Ireland are composed of Gaelic, Saxons and Vikings. It was conquered by rulers of England who imposed an English Lawless state religion on a traditional Irish Lawless state-religion. In time, the result was strife, poverty, and starvation. One of these revolts was called the Nine Years War.

According to Lecky, the Nine Years War was "literally a war of extermination". He says the slaughter of Irishmen was looked upon as "literally the slaughter of wild beasts". Men, women and children in the hands of the English, were "deliberately and systematically butchered". However the sword, he says, was "not found sufficiently expeditious," therefore another method was found to be much more "efficacious." He notes that year after year "all means of human subsistence were destroyed, no quarter was given to prisoners who surrendered, and the whole population was skillfully and steadily starved to death". The pictures of the condition of Ireland at this time he concludes are "as terrible as anything in human history". (*History of Ireland in the Eighteenth Century, vol 1,* by W. E. H. Lecky, Longmans, Greens and Co. (London), Pg.4-6 (cabinet ed., 5 vols., London, 1892).

An 1835 British survey found half of the rural families in Ireland living in single-room mud huts containing up to a

dozen people along with the family's pigs and chickens. It was not uncommon for the huts occupants to be the dispossessed descendants of the Irish estate owners, nor was it uncommon for a beggar to mention that he was a descendant of an ancient Irish king. The Irish have the longest genealogies of any people in the world.

Absentee landlords held title to enormous tracts of land confiscated from the Irish even before the time of Oliver Cromwell. As in Scotland, they employed agents to manage their estates while the owners often lived extravagant lifestyles in London and elsewhere.

"Middlemen" rented large acreages from the owner's agents which they in turn sub-divided into small holdings which they rented to Irish farmers. They kept sub-dividing the small holdings which grew smaller as the rents increased every year. Irish who couldn't afford to rent, "share-cropped" these small holdings eking out a marginal existence for their families.

More than three-million Irish subsisted on potatoes which produce the large yield of food necessary on such small acreages. Beginning in 1845, and lasting for 6 years, a potato famine killed a million people and forced another million to migrate, mostly to America.

During this time English merchants had surplus grain which they offered the starving Irish, but the Irish has no money with to buy the food. Parliament discussed offering aid, but nothing was done.

"A rich man shall hardly enter into the kingdom of heaven." Matt 19:23

SCOTCH-IRISH CLEARANCES

The Scots originally came from Ireland. The northeast coast of Ireland is close to Scotland so that the sea voyage is short. The communications between the two lands continued over the centuries with travelers and refugees from one country passing to the other almost waving in passing. The common enemy was usually England. Here's the story.

St. Patrick annexed Ireland to the Roman Catholic Church. The Church farmed the land and its peoples out to local kings to manage. In 1155, Pope Hadrien IV gave Ireland to the English King to manage. The English invaded to exercise their contract.

Later, Henry VIII took over England's Catholic Church and made himself the English Pope and claimed the right to keep all collected tithes and offerings rather than sending them to Rome. Irish Catholics refused to recognize this claim of the Anglican Catholic Church and revolted. The revolt was suppressed and northern Ireland cleared of Catholic rebels.

Scottish Presbyterians, cleared from their own lands by the estate-owners who wished to graze sheep, were shipped to Northern Ireland to be tenants on farms vacated by Catholic rebels - and to act as a buffer between the Anglican Church English estate owners and the irate Irish Catholics. The British Crown itself was the actual owner of the land in both the Irish Presbyterian north and the Catholic south, with English Anglican-Catholic nobles appointed as manager-owners.[39]

Later, clearances started in Northern Ireland, sending waves of Scotch-Irish to Virginia and elsewhere.

---

39 Many Protestant Presbyterians in the north, and Irish Catholics in the south do not realize that the Anglican-Catholic "Crown" has title to the land they live on in Ireland.

"Woe unto you that are rich! for ye have received your consolation." Luke 6:24

CLEARANCES/ENCLOSURES ENGLAND

William the Conqueror claimed all of England as his personal property. He appointed his loyal followers to rule the various sub-divisions. England was not as thickly populated as it would become later on and most of England was considered "commons" - vacant land upon which individuals could farm as much as they liked.

Over the years, wars caused the various estates to change hands and as the population increased the estates began to enclose lands that they claimed as their own.

The enclosure movement started around the 12th century and continued to gather pace until it was all but completed in the 18th and 19th centuries. The common land, previously used by farmers for communal purposes, had been enclosed for private use by wealthy landowners. As with the Highland Clearances, sheep took the place of the less profitable English farmers. This caused untold misery to the farmers and their families who were forced into lives of poverty and hardship in the towns and cities.

This forced both English yeomen and younger sons of the gentry to migrate to Virginia from the time of its first settlement in 1607.

Like the Scots, Irish, and Scot-Irish - Englishmen also suffered from the Lawless rule of kings and their refusal to divide the land.

"It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God." Matt 19:24

AMERICA - CLEARANCES

Virginia has been a victim of clearances from its conception. In violation of God's Law, the Crown tried to integrate the Indians into the Saxon settlement in spite of the fact that each Indian occupied space that a Saxon settler could have occupied. The result was the Indian Massacre of 1621 when the Indians killed half the colonists.

The royal governor was given the Indian fur-trade monopoly. He refused to interrupt the trade to protect colonists from bloodthirsty Indian attacks. After all, which is a more valuable economic asset to kings and their managers - furs or Saxons? In Great Britain sheep were the more valuable.

In 1676, Nathanial Bacon gathered the militia to defend against raids. Governor Berkley used this as an excuse to outlaw both him and his followers. When Bacon died his followers were hanged and their estates confiscated.

Tobacco was Virginia's money crop - it was THE thing Great Britain wanted from Virginia - and it had to be sold to Great Britain at their set price. Tobacco money was needed in Virginia to buy English manufactured goods which by law could be bought only from Great Britain. Raising tobacco was a necessity. England owned the slave trade it had won in Queen Anne's War (1701- 1713).[40] England poured blacks into Virginia.

This displaced whites which might have settled here. Virginia protested - the king answered:

> "The General Assembly of Virginia could put into effect no law which it passed to check or to prohibit the importation of Negro slaves, no matter what conditions

40 *"The Treaty of Utrecht* (1713), which closed the war, ceded to England... the monopoly of the slave trade in the colonies." (*The World Book*, Vol 4, p.2029, 1928)

> the colony might be facing, because the great and politically powerful Royal African Company had a practical monopoly of the slave trade from Africa to America and the West Indies, and they saw to it that the king declared void every colonial law affecting that trade." *Virginia's Mother Church Vol II*, p.13, George Maclaren Brydon, DD, Church Historical Society, 1952.

In effect, this prevented millions of Saxons from settling in Virginia by substituting blacks - by the king's orders. Blacks produced cheaper tobacco than whites.

The Revolution:

The Colonies, tired of British taxes and mistreatment, went to war. The British armed forces, following the Lawless orders of a Lawless king, waged a Lawless war whose intent was the clearance of rebels. As in the old country; houses, barns and fields of non-combatants were burned. Slaves were captured and taken and re-sold into the Caribbean. Tarlton became infamous for shooting prisoners. Prisoners in British hands died in droves from starvation, mistreatment and disease. British paid the Indians for Saxon scalps - men, women and children. Great areas in Georgia and the Carolinas were cleared of its people.

War Of 1812:

The conduct of the British in the War of 1812 was a repeat of their conduct in the Revolution. British ships landed raiding parties on the Northern Neck just to burn and loot.

War Between The States

After the Revolution the colonists organized "African Colonization". The plan was to buy black slaves, train them to farm and settle them back in Africa from whence the British had taken them. The money received for the slaves was to be spent to transport replacement Saxon workers from Europe.

Following the Revolution, Britain established banks and industrial corporations in America - the first bank being founded in 1780. In short order they had a media monopoly, industrial monopoly, and the beginning of a New England land monopoly. To these rich and powerful men the debt-free Self-Sufficient-Farm system of the South was a ripe cherry waiting to be plucked.

To keep blacks in America these peoples' media demanded instant freeing of slaves without compensating their owners so they could bring in substitute white labor. They fanned the flames of war by financing murderous outlaws such as John Brown.

The plan was to clear Southern land by burnings, put blacks in the governments of the defeated South, and have these blacks tax the land.

Since Southern trade had been destroyed by the war and new taxes and tariffs were put in place, the formerly debt-free Southerners were forced to go to banks to borrow tax money. Southern farms, deprived of labor and with no markets for their products, defaulted wholesale, and their land was bought at tax sales for pennies by land corporations. Land owned by generations of Hoskins is now owned by the Chesapeake Corporation.

The land was cleared of people who were herded into towns, which quickly exploded into cities - something new

in the South - to work for "sweat-shop" corporations for starvation wages. Many left and went west to try to build new lives.

To this day the Southern countryside is filled with deserted churches that once housed a vanished Saxon population that has been cleared from the land as their ancestors had been in Europe.

America Today

Today American industry has been cleared, or, "off-shored". States have replaced their Saxon population living in cities with Blacks, Hispanics, Islamics and Orientals.

The king's corporation banks have shut down loans to force foreclosures, and produce high unemployment. American farmers were paid not to grow produce for sale to overseas markets. Now, those markets have been taken by foreign growers and American farms lie fallow.

As in Scotland and Ireland, rural America is a land of deserted churches and deserted dairy barns while million dollar bonuses go to corporate leaders who have accomplished this feat.

"How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God." Mark 10:23

SOUTH AFRICA - CLEARANCES

In 1616, the Dutch East India Company established a letter drop and watering station on the southern tip of South Africa.

On April 7, 1652, Jan van Riebeck landed with settlers to plant vegetables gardens to supply passing ships. By the turn of the century copper mines had been established and the

population augmented by French Huguenots cleared from France by Louis XIV. A number of cleared German religious non-conformists also arrived. The early white population of South Africa were Law abiding Christians.

The Dutch East India Company, to create a demand for its Black slaves, discouraged immigration of White workers from Europe starting from 1707 and continuing for over a century, Whites were barred. Most increase of the European population over this period came from natural increase. To obtain workers the South Africans were forced to buy slaves.[41] These Black slaves displaced European whites who would have settled there.

The British Empire invaded S. Africa in 1795. The governor sent by England was Lord Charles Somerset, a governor like Governor Berkley of Virginia. A Lawless king had sent a Lawless servant.

Almost his first act was to re-value the Boer farms to increase land taxes. The purpose of the increase was to start tax foreclosures.

He hired black police as tax collectors.[42] The ruthlessness of these Black police triggered a revolt similar to Bacon's Rebellion in Virginia. The governor boasted that he easily suppressed this revolt. At Slachter's Nek, in March 1816, he hanged five White "rebels", banished 32 and confiscated their estates. Interestingly, the governor's executioner hanged the condemned so that they died very slowly - the same as the Nuremburg executions.

41 "David de Pinto ... and his son Isaac de Pinto played an important part in Dutch politics during the reign of William IV. David de Pinto was the chief stockholder of the East India Company." *Universal Jewish Encyclopedia,* Holland. p.432

42 *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deut17:15*

The governor then set up Black homelands administered by Church of England missionaries. The stated purpose was to improve the condition of the Blacks. The real purpose was to seed Black nations under British control that in time would expand and clear the entire country of non-conformist Boers.

In 1833, England, having run out of customers for her slave trade, reversed herself and freed the slaves in her jurisdiction. This deprived South African farmers of their farm labor making them unable to pay the increased land taxes. Not only that, the British ruled that the former slaves be given the vote, which would place them in power over whites in many areas.

Leaving their farms and business, the Boers loaded wagons and left to go inland to establish new homes and farms free from the British. This exodus was called "The Great Trek". They settled in unoccupied lands in the interior and formed the Boer (farmer) Free State and Transvaal.[43]

"C.A. Venter, an Afrikaner historian writes;

> "The major reason for the Great Trek was Ordinance 50. This infamous ordinance stated that there would be thenceforth (circa 1835) not be any further discrimination between White and Black (full citizenship), one man one vote et al' in the Cape... and the ordinance could only be repealed or amended by the British Government in England."

Diamonds

In 1867, diamonds were discovered in the Free State. The British moved in and took over Boer lands in the interior and

43 Blood River HR#144, CD 1986/87

the diamond fields. At this, the Boers took up arms and forced the British to grant them their freedom.

In 1886, gold was discovered in unbelievable quantities in the Transvaal attracting hordes of speculators from Europe. England used these "outlanders" as an excuse to take over the Boer country by demanding that the Boers give them equal rights as citizens. The British instigated a revolt starting with "The Jammerson Raid" which was quickly suppressed by the Boers.

The Boer War

Britain continued demanding rights for the newly arrived European miners which would have resulted in a takeover of the Boer nations. The Boers' refusal caused Britain to send an army.

The total population of the two Boer republics including men, women and children is estimated at 232,000. The British troops employed in South Africa up to January 1, 1902 totaled 388,749.

This massive British Army cleared the Boers from the two Boer states. Of the 232,000 Boers; 120,000 men women and children were placed in concentration camps; 36,000 were deported overseas, and 37,000 were eunaccounted for. Approximately 20,000- 30,000 died of starvation and disease in the camps.

The intent of the British Empire's operations in S. Africa was made public by the following announcement by the British Army under Lord Roberts:

> "'Whereas, by Proclamation, dated the 16th day of June 1900, of Lord Roberts, Field Marshal Commanding-in-Chief Her Majesty's Forces in South Africa, it was notified to, and the inhabitants, and principal resi-

dents of the Orange River Colony, and the South African republic were warned, whatever wanton damage to public property, such as Railways, Bridges, Culverts, Telegraph Wires, etc. took place the houses of persons living in the neighborhood would be burned ...'"

"On 2 Sept 1900 Lord Roberts added;

"That 'for ten miles round every farm should be denuded of all provisions, cattle, etc.' ...

"He further stated that he proposed to expel from all towns and places occupied by British troops the wives and families of burghers in the field. This was the extension of 'methods of barbarism' which in the course of the next two years caused the death of almost 24,000 young children - probably more than 30% of the Boer youth in the Concentration Camps." J.A. Marais, *Die Afrikaner*, 23-29 Jun 2000

The war over, White South African survivors returned to ashes of their homes and bones of their flocks. To survive, many went to cities to beg jobs of the newly arrived British corporations. After WWII, S. Africa gained its independence. Soon, there was an organized insurrection by Blacks. A South African newspaper reported:

"In 1996, Nelson Mandela was asked by BBC interviewer Sue McGregor what his 1962 trip to Britain had been all about. He said he had been seeing British government ministers and officials about arms 'for the struggle. 'I had no other business', he said." *Impact*, June/July, p. 9, P.O. Box 28233, Sunnyside 0132, Rep. of SA.

At the insistance of the world powers, S. Africa was given to the Blacks to rule. Since then, South African clearances of Whites have sent 1 million of them abroad, and 4 million are

left. Several black leaders have bought large estates in Scotland with their newfound wealth, and white S. African farmers are being killed daily. Like Highland sheep - South African diamond, gold, coal fields and cleared farms are worth more than the people to whom they belonged.

"I beheld the angels of punishment ... preparing for the kings and the powerful ones of the earth." Enoch I 52:3,5

CLEARANCES - RUSSIA

Goths and Vikings have long used the Russian rivers to travel from the Baltic to the Black Sea. In the process they established settlements the length of the country.

These settlements were in the midst of warring nations of Tartars and Slavs, most of whom in time gravitated to the Russ River settlements seeking protection from tribes of their own kind. In time they were incorporated into estates ruled by the Russian Tzar - who was also the head of the state religion.

In 1917, the Tartars and Slavs united under the leadership of Khazarian Turks. They revolted and cleared most of the country of Russ rulers of landed estates and other Saxon Russ. The total who died in Soviet concentration camps has been estimated from 20 to 30 million - mostly Saxon Russ.

The Saxon Russ who remain must live in cities or farm government- owned land in co-operatives as servants of the state. Russia's wealth has been divided among "ologogs", most of whom are Khazar- Turks who travel among the world's multi-billionaires.

The famous Russian writer Solzhenitsyn said that most of the prison camps were run by Khazar-Turk Jew comman-

dants. Thus far none of them have been brought to trial for crimes against the prisoners in their charge.

"Woe to you, ye powerful, who with power strike down righteousness; for the day of your destruction shall come." Enoch I 95:8

CLEARANCES - GERMANY

Germany was claimed by the Holy Roman Empire. The land of the people was taken and combined into estates ruled by nobles appointed by the king.

Luther's reformation swept Germany, teaching:

"All the earth is mine." Ex 19:5; "As the LORD commanded Moses, so the children of Israel did, and they divided the land." Jos 14:5.

General revolt broke out as peasants and many of the nobles united to divide lands that had been taken by Kings and Church. In time the Kings and Church regrouped and attacked the land- holding peasants. Tens of thousands were slaughtered. Then, in a 30-year war, Protestant and Catholic kings battled each other over who was to rule the re-conquered land. Germany lost 90% of her population in many places.

Protestant kings appointed Protestant bishops and the Roman Church appointed Catholic bishops. Information controlling the minds of the people came from Sunday pulpits. Catholic and Protestant kings were heavily in debt to church banks run by Jews.[44]

44 #HR365 36-Strategies **#3 - Use surrogates to do what you don't wish to be seen doing.**

WWI

The outbreak of WWI in Europe does not make sense until one considers that the massive debt borrowed from the international banking system was the reason. The Central Powers, of which Germany was one, lost.

The Versailles Peace Treaty stripped Germany of her overseas colonies, much of her European land, and many of her peoples. She was required to pay reparations to the victors that demolished her monetary system and allowed agents of the victors to buy up German land and assets for pennies.

A man named Adolph Hitler became German leader by promising to end reparations, return German provinces and German people to their own country and to return aliens to their countries. This constituted a revolt against the International Trade Cartel; 54- countries declared war on Germany.

Casualties WWII

I wrote Hans Schmidt and asked what were the German casualties during WWII and after? The answer I received was this;

"Herbert R. Vogt wrote in the *"New Yorker Staats-Zeitung edition Nr. 29:*

"Soldiers killed during the war	3,250,000
"Civilians killed in air raids	1,000,000
"soldiers died in Pow camps	3,242,000
"Civilians killed or died when removed from their home towns	3,000,000
"civilians killed during the soviet occupation	680,000

	Total 11,172,000"

This total from an estimated total of perhaps 85m to 87,000,000 Germans, which counts Germans repatriated back to Germany from eastern Europe.

Large sections of Europe, traditionally German, have been ethnicly cleared. The property reclaimed by Adolf Hitler's government for the Germans in the aftermath of WWI has been again seized by Germany's creditors. Today, Germany is destitute; owning almost nothing within her borders, including land or businesses. Germany's puppet government still pays reparations almost 65 years after WWII. The country remains occupied by foreign armies and aliens occupy most of her cities and much of her countryside.

Conclusion

Throughout Saxon lands, Christian Law is banned in courts, government, and schools. Why? God's Law is sedition to the present rulers and their Gods.

The WORD teaches that we are to have no kings but those appointed by Jesus; *"Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings." Rev 1:5-6,* and, the land is to be divided; *"As the LORD commanded ... they divided the land." Jos 14:5.*

Esau will not stand for this: *"Esau hated Jacob ... and Esau said ... I (will) slay my brother Jacob." Ge 27:41*

Scripture says;

"I beheld the angels of punishment ... preparing for the kings and the powerful ones of the earth." Enoch I 52:3,5

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 422

MONEY MACHINE & CORPORATIONS

Money

Esau and his agents have misdirected and misled people through the ages so that their deeds remain hidden and unpunished. This is a false hope since the WORD clearly reveals the root of evil:

"The love of money is the root of all evil." I Ti 6:10

Another verse tells why money is the root of all evil:

"Money answereth all things." Eccl 10:19

If the price is right, there are some who will willingly sell their souls. With enough money one can buy yachts, jets, plush homes in the Caribbean and movie stars.

One can rule people, cities, countries - seize their lands, reduce them to slavery, or drive them from the land and raise sheep. With enough money, one can force people to work in factories, tax them, and hire kings, armies, and police to make people obey one's wishes. Priests can even be hired to convince people that the misery they endure is their own fault and that it is God's will. *"Money answers all things!"*

Usury

The easiest way to obtain great amounts of money quickly is usury. The LAW brands it a capital crime, but when presented in a deceptive manner the victims can be made to blame themselves for their agonies rather than the lender.

Usury is a contract fraudulent from its conception. A victim is persuaded to borrow 10 items and repay 11 when only 10 items exist - or forfeit collateral. Foreclosure can be delayed by negotiating a new contract where a 12th item is promised to be paid and more collateral pledged. Still, since only 10 items exist, in time the borrower loses his possessions.

History calls usury "the ultimate deception". It empties the countryside, creates both the city and super-state, and requires kings, police, taxes, hucksters, and a corrupt priesthood to protect the monopoly. Usury is a capital crime;

> ***"Hath given forth upon usury ... he shall surely die." Ezek 18:13***[45]

[45] Historically, any interest was considered "usury". When priests themselves went into the business of lending money at interest, they changed the definition of usury to mean "excessive-interest".

Making Things Simple

Traditionally, usury bankers lend money to states they control and sit back and let the investment grow year after year. One thousand dollars borrowed at 7 1/2% in 100 years grows to a debt of $1,383,077.31.

At the farm rally in Nebraska in 1985, farmers gathered from all over the country. Thousands. The government had advised them to buy more land if they expected to prosper in the coming years. Most did. Interest on loans went to 20%. One thousand dollars borrowed at 20% requires repayment of almost **$83** billion dollars in 100 years.

There are millions upon millions of usury loans in existence. Individuals borrow money; cities and counties borrow money, states, countries and corporations borrow money. Usury payments come flooding into banks. If the money-flood were actual cash, the usury payments would arrive in 18-wheeler trucks, bumper to bumper, in a never-ending stream.

Modern electronic bookkeeping makes modern usury possible. *"The love of money is the root of all evil"* and *usury* causes IOUs to multiply in unimaginable amounts - and in time the lender will take the borrower's possessions. In the meantime - what does the usurer do with all the money that is pouring into his coffers?

Investing Money

If left to live to himself, Jacob tends to invest in sole-ownership business or in partnerships.

Esau tends to invest his money through usury-banks or their agents called "corporations".

CORPORATIONS

A king, appointed by the merchant, was once sufficient to govern an agrarian land and its trade. King William conquered England and brought his Jewish usurers with him. These usurers reported directly to him or his agents.

The industrial revolution complicated matters. Enormous amounts of money were borrowed into existence requiring specialized corporate management teams. "Money Managers" were appointed. A new type of aristocracy came into existence.

The American Heritage Dictionary defines a "Corporation" as follows;

> Corporation: "1. A body that is granted a charter legally recognizing it as a separate legal entity having its own rights, privileges, and liabilities distinct from those of its members. 2. Such a body created for purposes of government. 3. A group of people combined into or acting as one body."

The same definition can describe a little country within a larger country. ITC corporations not only manage, but conceal what they are doing and who is giving the orders.

Congressman McFadden launched an investigation to discover who owned and controlled American utility companies. After years of trying to trace cross-ownerships, bank trusts and off-shore owners, he confessed that he had no idea who owned them. The same applies to other large corporations.

The American Colonies became part of the British corporation when they were first settled in 1607. Land-grants, taxes, appointments, slave-importation, wars, etc. were directed by the Crown. When America declared its independence, corporate rule took another form. Banking.

The *Banking Corporation* started with two banks in 1780. Soon there were thousands of banks.

Usury converted much of America's farmland into *Corporate Farms*. Rothschild interests were active in the 1830s land bubble.

The *media* became a division of in-house company "Corporate Newspapers" that began ruling people's minds. If there were other local newspapers in addition to the corporate newspaper - the "Corporate Newspaper" received advertising from other ITC corporations which gave it the wealth it needed to undersell and buy out its independent-competator. This gave the corporate-media a monopoly of creating people's opinions. President Jackson shut down the banking monopoly and it was then that America discovered that its stockholders lived in Britain.[46]

Most corporations are designed to be operated at a profit. Those that don't are absorbed by those that do. The ultimate objective is for ALL wealth to be owned by ONE corporation, and that one corporation owned by one person.

In practice - grocery stores have been absorbed into supermarkets; farms absorbed into corporate land-companies; drugstores absorbed into drug-chains; media outlets absorbed into media chains; state governments absorbed into the International Trade Cartel (ITC), also called New World Order, also called One World.

Managers Revealed

In recent years a business secret has been discovered; the media revealed that the owners and CEOs of some of Amer-

46 Loans belonging to a bankrupt bank are merely transferred to another bank who rules the debtors as they had been ruled before. *"The borrower is servant to the lender".*

ica's biggest corporations are Arabs, Chinese and Indians. It is now believed that much, if not most, of America is owned and operated by strangers. It is these corporations that finance alien groups in our midst.

For instance, the 4 main Hispanic-interests pressure groups are:

* The League of United Latin-American Citizens (LULAC)
* The Mexican American Legal Defense and Education Fund (MALDEF)
* The National Council of La Raza (La Raza)
* The Movimiento Estudiantil Chicano de Azlan (MEChA)

They agree that they want more immigration. They want as many government benefits as possible for non-citizens; and they want deportation of illegal aliens stopped. Some want non-citizens given the right to vote. They want government recognition of their own culture, language, and national holidays promoted by as much public money as possible. Hispanic activists describe their goal as *reconquista*, or "reconquest".

One would not expect Saxon corporations in America, owned by and managed by Saxons, to finance their historical enemies. Yet, the radical Mexican American Legal Defense and Education Fund (MALDEF) and National Council of La Raza (La Raza) are creatures of the Ford Foundation. This Foundation with a Saxon sounding name awarded the organization a 5-year grant of more than $2 million. At the end of 1996, MALDEF had total assets of over $7 million, most was money in the bank.

MALDEF gets funding from corporations - AT&T and IBM in particular - and foundations. It received millions from the Ford Foundation; the Carnage Corp, and the Rockefeller Foundation.

The FBI lists Hispanics as hate-crime victims, but, Hispanics who commit hate crimes are officially listed as "white".*

(* Based on an article in *American Renaissance*, March 2000.)

Corporate Power

A short time ago, corporations said that they needed more engineers - immediately. They hired thousands of engineers from abroad. American collages found that there was suddenly almost no demand for engineering graduates and so discontinued many of their engineering courses. Now, when American corporations need engineers in a hurry, they are forced to hire foreign engineers, or do without.

If alien owned corporations in America find that they can increase profits by moving their business "off-shore", they have no reason not to. As a consequence, America is rapidly being de- industrialized. The once great city of Detroit is now a ghost- town. Pittsburgh is close behind. Several others are close behind Pittsburgh.

America's Business Face

TV-business news has suddenly revealed that CEOs of some of America's largest corporations are sons-of-Esau. They had been hidden behind corporate one-way mirrors.

Members of Congress are advertised and elected by America's alien-owned corporate media. The individual candidates

are those who have first been culled by America's one-party system.

These elected agents-of-Esau, who rubber-stamp their master's wishes, said that American farmers were not making enough money, and paid them to stop planting food-stuffs. Farms were shut down. Foreign producers quickly took the foreign markets once held by American farmers. Now, American farmers CAN'T return to farming because their markets have been taken.

If, for some reason - war, monetary crisis, or depression should cause America to be unable to obtain foreign food supplies - millions of sons-of-Jacob will starve in their own land - thanks to their own elected representatives.

Inventions & Corporations

Corporation contracts require that inventions made by its employees are the property of the corporation that employs them. If the corporate ownership is alien, inventions given the sons- of-Jacob by their God become the property of Esau - which is against God's LAW.

> *"God is a ... revealer of secrets." Daniel 2:47; "The Lord possessed me (wisdom) in the beginning." Prov 8:22; "I (wisdom of God) find out knowledge of witty inventions." Pr 8:12; "Give not that which is holy (that which is of God) unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they ... turn again and rend you." Matt 7:6; "Thou shall no stranger eat of the holy thing." Lev 22:10*

TRAITORS TO GOD AND NATION

God commanded that the land be divided so that man might obtain sustenance from his own land and his own

efforts and be self- sufficient. Jacob's community service in militias and "barn- raisings" is voluntary and temporary. His first loyalty is to the WORD.

10-Commandments Of The WORD

1. One God, the WORD - Ex 20:3
2. No substitutes - Ex 20:4
3. No vainly asking for forbidden things - Ex 20:7; Mat. 5:33
4. One day rest in 7 - Ex 20:8-9; Ezek 20:12; Luke 13:14
5. Honor parents - Ex 20:12; Lev 19:3; Deut 5:16; Eph 6:2
6. Murder - Ex 20:13; Rom 13:9
7. Adultery forbidden- commercial, written, verbal, religious, racial - Ex 20:14; Deut 5:18
8. No theft - Ex 20:15; Lev 19:11
9. False witnesses - Ex 20:16, 23:1; Deut 5:20
10. Don't covet another's possessions - Ex 20:17

Note that the Ten Commandments of The WORD instruct the individual who is also a king and a priest.

CORPORATE DECEPTION

Esau rules the people-of-Jacob by hiring an agent to be king. Esau's money pays the agent's soldiers who police his subjects, and endows colleges and seminaries to teach his subjects. It is Esau's wishes that are enforced in lands in which he has appointed the king.

Corporations are created to transfer the people's wealth to the corporation. Most Saxons are forced to surrender their farms and small businesses and work for one of Esau's corporations. To keep their jobs and feed their families Jacob refrains from criticizing his Lawless rulers and speaking out against violations of God's LAW.

The greatest offenders are among those who call themselves Christian priests. Most ignore God's Commandments and teach fables. Most accept Esau's Law-of-the-land in place of The WORD. The result is empty churches and a Lawless people. The modern name for this kind of rule is "socialism". All Western nations are now subject to Socialist rule; the best known socialism is called "Communism".

10 Planks Of The Communist Manifesto

1. no private land ownership
2. progressive income tax
3. no inheritance (inheritances taxed)
4. confiscate rebels
5. centralized credit
6. communications & transportation regulated
7. production centrally owned (corporate)
8. equality of sexes
9. farms & factories combined (equally corporate)
10. public schools

Note that these 10-Planks are directed toward the operation of corporations. Note also that all ten planks have been enacted into law in the United States.

Integration

The God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, created "man" and gave him Isaac's name. He appointed man to be "kings" and "priests"; they are to have no other king except the King of kings and no law except the WORD - the LAW which never changes.

Sons-of-Jacob thrive when they obey The WORD. They die when they disobey the WORD.

Mixed-breed sons-of-Esau integrating with Jacob leave only mixed-breed sons-of-Esau. Integration kills Jacob as surely as Esau's bullet.

Sons-of-Esau and their agents promote integration with Jacob by quoting the parable of the *Good Samaritan* who helped the man robbed by thieves.

"Good Samaritans" are blessed by their good works; they are also cursed if they violate God's Law which forbids them to mingle with Saxon-Israel.

> *"The stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh (the tabernacle) shall be put to death." Num 18:7, No 1:51*[47]

Integrationists demand that "good-Samaritans" be accepted by sons-of-Jacob in Christian worship.

God's WORD speaking to the children-of-Israel is clear; *"Where two or more are gathered together, there I am in the midst of them." Matt 18:20.* The WORD says that this is the gathering that Esau approaches at the risk of his life.

---

47 *"We are confounded, because we have heard reproach: shame hath covered our faces: for strangers (Heb: 2114 zûwr - foreigner, strange, profane, adulterous) are come into the sanctuaries of the Lord's house." Jer 51:51; "A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord (Israel)." De 23:2*

CORPORATE DECEPTION

Esau's corporations have a two-fold objective - to "manage" and to "deceive". Esau's corporations transfer Jacob's wealth to himself. Esau absorbs or "off-shores" Jacob's jobs. This forces Jacob to work for Esau to earn money to feed their families. To keep their jobs they are afraid to criticize their rulers and speak out against the violations of God's LAW - and by default - Esau's laws become the law-of-the-land.

Virginia Today

In central Virginia under control of industrial corporations, the cotton mills, steel mills, farm production, GE electronics, B&W nuclear-energy, etc. have been shut down and largely off-shored. Aliens receive favoritism for government jobs and more aliens have been imported to compete for the jobs left.

WARS OF SEPARATION

This last century and a half has seen country after country of the Saxon nation swallowed up by Esau's ONE WORLD. The children- of-Jacob have been slaughtered, enslaved, and scattered by the millions in the process. Esau's mixed-breeds have been brought in to take their lands and their jobs.

The American War Between the States, the Boer War, and WW II. were the result of the Saxons' attempt to remain separate.

JACOB'S NEXT WAR

The lands of Jacob have been conquered and the children-of-Jacob are being forced to renounce their God, or starve.

Sodomy, monopoly, usury-banking, theft of land, and miscegenation are not only tolerated but encouraged.

Such things will not continue forever. Something will trigger a revolt against the Lawless rule of Esau. Perhaps it will be the traditional reason for most revolts. Taxes.

Taxes

Jacob has been herded into Esau's cities where he is forced to pay tax-tribute for almost everything he does.

The coming war will be Jacob's War of Separation. Jacob is discovering that in spite of Esau's soothing words from his media, Hollywood and government edicts - Esau's rule has brought slaughter, mayhem, and misery to our people. Jacob has learned that the God Esau allows to be worshiped is not the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob.

The thing that has caused Jacob to revolt against Esau's rule more times than any other has been Esau's demand for tax-tribute. If people would take the time to compute how much money they would have without paying tax-tribute, they would be shocked.

Of course, they would have to make provision for the things they need, but it is certain that they could do it cheaper if they arranged to have it done themselves.

Remember, each penny not taken from Jacob in tax-tribute remains in his pocket: Here is a list of taxes;

Taxes

Accounts Receivable Tax;
Building Permit Tax;
CDL License Tax;
Cigarette Tax,
Corporate Income Tax,
Dog License Tax,
Federal Income Tax,
Federal Unemployment Tax (FUTA),
Fishing License Tax,
Food License Tax,
Fuel Permit Tax,
Gasoline Tax,

Hunting License Tax,
Inheritance Tax,
Inventory Tax,
IRS Interest Charges (tax on top of tax),
IRS Penalties (tax on top of tax),
Liquor Tax,
Luxury Tax,
Marriage License Tax,
Medicare Tax,
Property Tax,
Real Estate Tax,
Service charge taxes,
Social Security Tax,
Road Usage Tax (Truckers),
Sales Taxes,
Recreational Vehicle Tax,
School Tax, State Income Tax,
State Unemployment Tax (SUTA),
Telephone Federal Excise Tax,
Telephone Federal Universal Service Fee Tax,
Telephone Federal, State and Local Surcharge Tax,
Telephone Minimum Usage Surcharge Tax,
Telephone Recurring and Non-recurring Charges Tax,
Telephone State and Local Tax,
Telephone Usage Charge Tax,
Utility Tax,
Vehicle License Registration Tax,
Vehicle Sales Tax,
Watercraft Registration Tax,
Well Permit Tax,
Workers Compensation Tax,

Not one of these taxes existed 100 years ago and our country was the most prosperous in the world.

The LAW of God's WORD says the following about taxes;

> *"Of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers? Peter saith unto him, Of strangers." (Gr: allotrios - foreign, not akin.) ... Then are the children free." Matt 17:25-26.*

When Caesar became belligerent about the refusal of tribute payment, they asked Jesus again. Jesus replied in a parable whose meaning is known to us and unknown to our enemies;

> *"Shew me the tribute money (tax-money). And they brought him a penny. And he saith unto them, whose is this image and superscription? They say unto him, Caesar's. Then saith he unto them, render therefore unto Caesar the things which are Caesar's; and unto God the things that are God's." Matt 22:19-21*

Caesar's law says one thing and God's LAW says another. Knowing the right thing to do is sometimes not the prudent thing to do. It may save one's life and liberty to follow the following suggestion made by Jesus;

> *"Notwithstanding, lest we should offend them ... find a piece of money. That give unto them for me and thee." Matt 17:27*

Jesus declared in parable that tribute is illegal. UnLawful tribute is theft; the law against theft applies - return twice the amount of the stolen property, or, 4 times if it has been spent or destroyed.

When black slaves became our masters and rulers after the war and imposed heavy taxes on us, we went to the banks to borrow tax money; *"We have borrowed money for the kings tribute, and that upon our lands and vineyards." Ne 5:4.* The low price of commodities and the loss of foreign markets prevented us from repaying the bank-usury loans and the banks and their agents foreclosed our lands and we were forced to move to cities and work for Esau's corporations. It is the same with others of our kinsmen.

At the end of WW I, Germany was devastated and economically enslaved. She was forced to pay impossible reparations - a form of tax tribute. Her new leader renounced the reparations, seized the foreign owned lands and divided them among German farmers, seized foreign factories and turned their ownership over to the workers, repatriated foreigners and accepted the emigration of Germans living in other lands, banned foreign owned media; froze foreign debts to be paid in the future with German manufactured goods, banned usury, and issued Germany's own scrip.

Esau does not easily permit one to escape from his grasp:

Dr. Thomas Porter in his book: **The Green Magicians** on p.46 writes: "*The Word* published in Glasgow, England once stated: '...Marriner Eccles of the Federal Reserve Board and Montague Norman of the Bank of England agreed not later than 1935 on the joint policy of killing Germany's financial experiment by all methods including war, if necessary.'"

Conclusion

Jacob will escape from the rule of Esau and his agents.

The attempt may be a copy of previous political revolts. Or, it may be a copy of the successful warfare that is currently practiced in Esau's own lands.

It may result by casting away Organized Religion and bringing about a revival of God's Law with zealots meeting in private homes in the manner of their ancestors.

Or, Jacob's freedom may evolve from something that we have never thought of before.

But this is certain - whichever way it comes - Jacob will be free.

LETTER FROM SOUTH AFRICA

Dear Mr. & Mrs. Hoskins; A big 'thank you' in a time like this is called for.

Aliens are not satisfied that they did not get all they were promised free of charge. Standerton for instance, they burnt their township; they burnt their townhall, municipal offices and their library plus many homes.

Not satisfied, they moved into town and did still more damage. All the roads are barricaded. The police and army do

very little to little to protect property. They certainly don't use their firearms. Their Communist leader has much to say about these goings on.

A few of our people could clean this up in no time if given proper arms. My brother and sister-in-law stay in the old age home. The white women take turns preparing meals. I warned Mattie a long time ago about blacks and their nature if times turn bad and the danger of doing missionary work. But Papa was a church minister and that was how she grew up. I just hope they can defend themselves. Mercy is not something blacks have. They quickly revert to being savages.

The flu lingers on and leaves us tired. Anyway, life goes on. When we go out I sit on the 38-special revolver. I will certainly use it if I have to.

By next year the police say they hope to have a list of whites who have been killed by blacks - it will be in the thousands.

With lots of love, K.J.M.

LETTERS

"Dear Brother Richard and Miss Ann; Gave away to two young Christian men my books "In the Beginning" and "War Cycles/Peace Cycles". One of the two is from Aberdeen, Scotland and will be deported within 3 years. Came to the USA looking for a brighter future but got into a fight with blacks at a Disney World job and Disney sided against him. Really no surprise at that but opened his eyes and made him want to learn why such favoritism for blacks and bias against him. Your books explained his whys! Thank you, W.S." - prisoner Florida

---

"Greetings Richard & Ann; I believe Satan and Esau are simply doing what they do naturally, as do wolves. The problem is not them, it is us! We have turned from our GOD, who has then allowed our adversary authority." S.L. - Oregon

---

"Hello Richard; In your HR 416 you quoted Enoch 30:12-14. *"I called his name Adam, and showed him the two ways, the light and the darkness, and I told him: 'This is good, and that bad,' that I should learn whether he has love towards me, or hatred, that it be clear which in his race love me." Enoch 30:13-14.* "I have the Ethiopic and it only has two verses. Is there more than one Enoch?

What do you think of the predictions that economy will collapse, America is to fragment, and Europe is to be vastly changed Oct. 16, 2009? Barbara, New Zealand

RKH: I understand that at one time there were many books of Enoch. Today, there are only two that have survived that I know about - the Ethiopic and the Slavonic. The above quote was taken from the Slavonic found in the *The Lost Books*, p 92. Both books are worth taking the time to read.

About the catastrophes about to happen: When I worked with old Francis I. Dupont, one of my clients was the ex-minister of finance with Chiang Kai-Shek's Chinese government. I told him that I had heard something similar to what you just mentioned and he said; "Mista Hoskin', I tell you som'ting, gov'ment can do what dey do long-time." Smart fellow.

I'm 81 now and I have heard many predictions of coming catastrophes giving date and time - things that have not happened. Remember what the Bible says - if a prophet makes a prediction and it does not happen, pay no more attention to him. I thought the economy was going to collapse 60-years ago and it's still going.

SS: Mr. Hoskins: I just read your Hoskins report about Germany and it comes as a breath of fresh air. What a pity that school children are fed the "holocaust" lie while White civilization dies. The silent genocide of immigration, abortion, sodomy and miscegenation are to be seen everywhere in the White world, with Britain leading the way. As one of mostly British ancestry, I find this particularly disgusting. The SS legions were the first line of defense for White civilization. I would love to see a Hoskins Report on the subject of non-White immigration to Britain in the post-war era. Only the most informed know that the real winner of WWII was Bolshevism with a different name. B.R. - Illinois

UNFILTERED NEWS

FORECLOSURE: The number of US foreclosed homes in the July-Sept. quarter rose to 938,000 - a 26 year high. Foreclosure filings are on pace to hit 3.5 million this year. *AP*

CHRONIC FATIGUE: One million Americans and 17 million world wide complain of debilitating fatigue, pain and depression. Researchers found that 68% of chronic-fatigue patients harbored a stealthy virus called xenotropic murine leukemia. "This establishes what had always been considered a psychiatric disease as an infectious disease" according to a *New York Times* report by Judy Mikovits.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 423

GENETICS

Identical Twins

Over two decades ago, on April 13, 1987, the *US News & World Report* ran an article dealing with a study done on identical twins.

The study showed that identical twins of the same race who were born of law-abiding parents tend to be law abiding even when placed with lawless adoptive parents. On the other hand, identical twins who are children of lawless parents tend to be lawless even when placed with law-abiding adoptive parents.

The article carries statements such as "heredity has a greater influence on one's personality and behavior than either one's upbringing or the most crushing social pressure." And "... a host of findings in behavioral and animal research

conclude that genes profoundly influence human behavior and personality."

Experts were quoted as saying: "The evidence is so compelling that it is hard to understand how people could not believe in the strong influence of genetics on behavior.... The human mind, rather than being a *tabula rasa* to be filled in from birth by family and society, is 'hard wired' before birth with a predisposed personality ... Sociobiologists believe that such traits as aggression, criminal tendencies and intellectual ability may be biologically inevitable."

The above study shatters anti-white propaganda.

Five Thousand Years

The God of our father Jacob-Israel, was called *"God The Word"*. He was strict. He demanded that his Laws be followed to the letter. Violators were severely punished.[48]

Those guilty of violating His Law against premeditated murder were ordered to be put to death. Execution to take place immediately. For thousands of years - generation after generation - the sons of Jacob-Israel have obediently put murderers to death. Because of this, families with a tendency toward premeditated murder have been weeded out before they establish colonies of murderers within our nation.

Murderers are rare among our people. In fact, it is difficult to find someone among our people who will take pay to kill. Practically speaking, when an ordinary middle class white can be hired to cold bloodedly stick a knife into someone - it causes public outrage.

---

48 heredity

In this present age of lawlessness, our people, for the most part, remain lawful, except for the occasional maverick who is quickly disposed of. The genetic lines of Jacob-Israel who would violate God's laws have been cut off over the generations. The result - like produces like.

Today

In spite of our people culling out their Lawless members over the ages, the prisons of the country are bursting with inmates. Most are aliens. Lawless strangers have entered our lands concealed by "trading corporations".

Using unLawful usury profits they have gained monopoly control of our country's media, manufacturing, money creation, and organized-religion.

The capture of the country's government allows them to use its armed forces and police as if they were their own. This power allows them to open the country's doors to still more of their Lawless kinsmen.

Esau's immigrants, genetically lawless, living beside Lawful sons-of-Jacob, creates a potentially explosive situation. Either the Lawful and their Law will prevail and suppress the Lawless and their Lawlessness, or the opposite will take place.

Defense

The natural defense against the Lawless rule of the sons of Esau is a return to the God of Jacob. The current modified "state religion" taught in our courtrooms and churches in time will be replaced with the undefiled WORD of the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob.

The enemies of the God who come speaking of "peace" will be answered with the true WORD:

> ***"Think not that I am come to send peace on earth: I came not to send peace, but a sword." Matt 10:34***

Today is an age of war - not peace. God's Law clearly defines the rules of this unspoken war:

> *"When the Lord thy God shall deliver them before thee; thou shalt smite them and utterly destroy them; thou shalt make no covenant with them* (business or treaty), *nor show mercy unto them* (tolerance)*: Neither shalt thou make marriages with them; thy daughter thou shall not give unto his son, nor his daughter shall thou take unto thy son. For they will turn away thy son from following me, that they may serve other gods: so will the anger of the Lord be kindled against you, and destroy thee suddenly. But thus shall ye deal with them; ye shall destroy their altars, and break down their images, and cut down their groves, and burn their graven images with fire. For thou art a holy people unto the Lord thy God:* ***The Lord thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto himself, above all people that are upon the face of the earth." Deut 7:2-6***

These words are God's LAW. The WORD brands those who disregard God's LAW as enemies to be severely dealt with.

American Indians

The modern day American Indian is a descendant of braves who survived thousands of years of perpetual warfare. Their perpetual warfare allowed only skilled and efficient warriors to remain alive to produce children. Inefficient warriors died

young without offspring. As a result many Indian villages maintained a ratio of five or six women for each brave.

Stealing provided payment for wives. Efficient thieves bought many wives who provided numerous offspring. Inefficient ones - none.

The pinnacle of Indian society for thousands of years has been occupied by their very best thieves and murderers. The inefficient were just as efficiently cut off.

An inspection of prisons in the western United States near Indian population centers bears witness to this selective breeding. The prison population in these areas is almost exclusively Indian. A white face is a rarity. It could not be otherwise.

Thieves and murderers have bred together for hundreds of generations - and thieves and murderers are the natural result. Like produces like.

Today, white man's law slaps the Indian into prison for practicing the law his ancestors practiced for thousands of years. The Indian, a product of hundreds of generations of selective breeding, is punished for doing what he was bred to do.

Virginia's Settlers

Virginia was settled in 1607. The British King gave Lawless instructions on how to deal with Lawless Indians. He demanded that the savages be integrated into the Saxon colony to increase the number of the king's subjects. The colonists were ordered to give them the "glad-hand treatment"; to "be nice". Racial intermarriage was encouraged. All of this was done in violation of God's explicit Laws. The result was chaos.

Captain John Smith's Observations

Virginia colonists paid with their blood for obeying their Lawless king.

Captain John Smith was a soldier who had fought the Turks in Europe; was captured by them and escaped. When he governed Virginia it was with an iron hand.

Following is his observation of conditions in Virginia copied from his journal.[49]

> "The Salvages being acquainted, that by command from *England* we durst not hurt them, (they) were much imboldened ...
>
> "(The colonists) houses generally open to the Salvages, who were alwaies friendly fed at their tables, and lodged in their bed-chambers, ... to effect the conversion of the Salvages ... yet such was the trechery of those people, when they had contrived our destruction, ... they came unarmed into our houses, with Deere, Turkies, Fish, Fruits, and other provisions, yea in some places sat downe at breakfast with our people whom immediately with their owne tooles they slew most barbarously, not sparing either age or sex, man woman or child, so sudden in their execution ... Neither yet did these beasts spare those amongst the rest well knowne unto them, from whom they had daily received many benefits, but spitefully also massacred them without any remorse or pitie."

---

49 *The General Historie of Virginia, New England, and the Summer Isles* (Caribbean), by Captaine John Smith, Vol II, from the London edition of 1629. Richmond, 1819: (Old English used the "v" written as "u". This has been changed for easier reading.

"That worthy religious Gentleman M. *George Thorp*, ... He thought nothing too deare for them, he never denied them anything, in so much that when they complained that our Mastives (dogs) did cause them to fear, he to content them in all things, caused some of them to be killed in their presence, to the great displeasure of the owners, and would have had all the rest guelt (neutered) to make them the milder ... He built (the Indian Chief) a house after the English fashion ... Thus insinuating himself unto this Kings favour for his religious purpose (modified state-Christianity), he conferred oft with him about Religion, as many other in this former Discouse had done, and this Pagan confess to him as he did to them, our God was better than theirs, and seed to be much pleased with that discourse ... yet as the sequell shewed, not onely murder him, but with such spight and scorne abused his dead corps as is unfitting to be heard with civill eares - .

"Captaine *Nathaniel Powell* ... they not only slew him and his family, but butcher-like hagled their bodies, and cut off his head, to expresse their uttermost height of cruely. ...[50]

Contaminated-christianity taught by state-priests in that day was no more "Christian" than the contaminated Christian teachings of state-priestss today. Nothing has changed - neither will the result of such teachings change. Smith continues:

Spare None

"The Deere, Turkies, and other Beasts and Fowle, will exceedingly increase if we beat the Salvages out

50 *Smith*, p. 66- 68)

> of the Country, for all times of the yeere they never spare Male nor Female, old nor young, eggs nor birds, fat nor leane, in season nor out of season with them all is one."[51]

This lawless Indian lifestyle depleted their local food supply forcing them to frequently move to find food elsewhere. Their subsistance farmers stayed longer, but even they were forced to migrate when their land was worn out. The Indians' destruction of food sources and constant search for food caused them to migrate great distances in only a few generations. When they were later placed on reservations their age- old conduct caused them to soon use up the natural food supply forcing Washington to supply them with food to keep them from dying from famine.

Reversing Traits

It has been suggested that to reverse these inbred Lawless traits may require as many generations of selective breeding as it took to implant these traits in the Indians in the first place. Persons committing capital crimes (according to our Law) would have to be eliminated to prevent offenders from reproducing their own kind - and this must be on-going for the next several thousand years.

This treatment would be traumatic to the Indians, to say the least. However, their prison population is proof that their present conduct is traumatic to our people.

51 *Ibid*, p.100

Blacks

Africa's black leaders are today living proof of the success of selective breeding. Seemingly, only the most vicious and bloodthirsty rise to become presidents of black nations in a one time "free" election.

Blacks in the United States, having identical traits, have not fared so well. What is a survival trait in Africa is judged a criminal trait by the Law of the children of Jacob-Israel. The jails in New York, Philadelphia, and Boston furnish abundant proof. They are almost entirely black. Blacks do best the thing they have been bred to do. This gains them leadership of nations in Africa and a prison cell in Western countries. Like breeds like.

The dead resulting from African black-on-black massacres number in the millions. Whites who have fallen into their hands fare no better. The story of Haiti only introduces today's events.

Hispanic

Our people moved to Texas and lived peacefully under a treaty made with the Mexicans. The Mexicans unilaterally changed the treaty and sent large armies to force obedience from the "Texicans". A small group at the Alamo were surrounded and their defenses stormed by masses of Hispanics. The defenders were massacred

The Mexican army marched at will through Texas overwhelming small groups who offered resistance. In the process they captured several hundred prisoners. Then, they lined them up and shot them. Texans call it the "Golead Massacre".

It would be foolish to expect their descendants to behave differently if they again gain power over the "Gringo".

Orientals

The Huns, Mongols, Turks and Arabs have a long history of exterminating their enemies and leaving wide areas of their conquests devoid of human life. American POWs in the hands of the Oriental in WWII have stories to tell - which accounts for the "MIA blackout" by the country's alien media.

Khazar-Jews

The Financial Times of November 13-14, 2009 ran an article by a Jewish writer about how the vast majority of today's Jews converted to Judaism in the 8th century; that their fathers were Mongol, Turk, Arab etc., and there is little in the way of descent from the ancient Jews.

Children of Jacob-Israel have long known that the Law of their God states, *"Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ?" I John 2:9.* The Jews deny that Jesus, "*the WORD made flesh*" is the Christ. This makes whatever they say about anything "suspect". The Law says, *"By their acts ye shall know them."*

Their entertainment media are full of "vampires", "magicians", and "sodomites" whom they re-named - "gay". The WORD has much to say on these subjects.

"Virgin" is a word held in derision by Hollywood;[52] their media creates discord among peoples; and their usury-banking where 10 exists and 11 is owed is the root-cause of wars that kill hundreds of millions.[53]

52 *"Jesus Christ... hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father." Rev 1:5-6, "(A priest) shall take a virgin of his own people to wife." Lev 21:14*

53 *"Thy merchants were the great men of the earth; for by thy sorceries were all nations deceived." Re 18:23*

It is difficult to believe that those who follow such a law system are compatible with the Law of our God.

The US Today

The Government of the United States does many things disapproved by most Americans. It finances, feeds, and arms world communism. It unmercifully taxes its citizens. It sponsors forced busing, unlimited immigration, and casts a benign eye on unbelievably high alien crime rates while protecting the offenders.

History says that at some point Jacob-Israel may come to feel that peaceful efforts at reform are of no avail. They may even feel it necessary to adopt the more aggressive stance of their forefathers if they are to return the nation to obedience to the Law.

The King's Counter Move

The King who rules America today has taken every precaution to protect his kingdom against such a revolt by his subjects. Knowing that the army is the ultimate enforcer of his will, he has carefully selected its personnel.

A large part of its armed forces is made up of minorities. These groups hate White Americans with an intensity that is difficult to understand for those who don't know history. The formerly isolated assaults by its minorities on its white members is becoming commonplace.

Since like produces like, the army as now constituted cannot be counted on to protect the majority civilian population if they come under attack, and may even attack them if so ordered.

Conclusion

Today, there is a more rational and tolerant attitude in the land toward the study of genetics and inherited behavior than there has been in the past. This is seen by the USN&WR article on inherited characteristics mentioned earlier.

It may also be time to examine more closely the suggestions of the various sects of aliens that they be allowed self determination.

If minority populations are allowed to peacefully separate, go their way and rule themselves under their own law it will end the irritation that forced association of Lawful and Lawless populations engender. It will also sidetrack the approaching "difficult times" predicted by black, Indian, and Hispanic leaders.

Since like produces like, it appears that separation of the lawless from the Lawful is the practical way this goal can be peacefully achieved. Self determination and separation are ideas whose time has come for aliens. The return to the Law of their fathers is the future of our people.

LETTERS

"Dear Richard; I recently visited my family who live on the outskirts of London. It is not the land I once knew. I scarcely saw a single white face in most of the places I visited." H.P. - Virginia

---

"Dear Dick; Sorry for the small check but work has slowed way down. A big construction job 3-miles from home went to all Mexican crews from Cincinnati! P.G. - Ohio

---

"Dear Mr. Hoskins; Thank you for *Our Nordic Race*. I read it in one sitting. I've now passed it on to a friend. I think you did well to keep it on the shorter side since so many whites have no idea who they really are or where they come from." C.K. - Florida

---

"Dear Mr. Hoskins; Enclosed are 12 postage stamps. Please accept 5 stamps as a donation toward your prisoner book fund, and 7 stamps as a donation for the S.A. orphans. C.K. - prisoner Florida

LETTER FROM SOUTH AFRICA

Dear Mr. & Mrs. Hoskins; The latest Hoskins Report reminds me about churches in Switzerland whose Lutheran ministers are paid by the state. The congregations are of little importance and the priests pass their days with social pursuits. The people have stopped attending church.

Since Dr. Heyns, the ultra-liberal preacher about 15 years ago, we are having the same problems. In former days ministers paid regular visits to their members and they were on hand when a family goes through problems. Now they only turn up for funerals and their visits are limited to rich members. They never rebuke current evils and neither do they give a hand to help people in need with things like soup-kitchens. Ordinary people are the ones who arrange to have food ready for distribution. When the ANC defames Christ it does not concern them.

Since Zuma came in, not a day has passed without blacks going on strike. The latest has been a strike by armed army personnel demanding a 30% increase in pay. They burned buildings and businesses and there was a dangerous standoff with the police until the thing quieted.

As for the frequent strikes, blacks still get paid while on strike so why work? A few years ago they said whites go to banks and get money. They had no idea that one must first put money in the bank before he can take it out.

The blacks have given up building the railway to Pretoria from Johannesburg. The reason? They got rid of the white engineers who had the necessary knowledge. The entire project was a waste of money.

It is interesting how liberals, mostly English, provide blacks with food and blankets, and, their newspapers never report the murder of an Afrikaner, but they write at length about blacks.

Many areas patrol their own neighborhoods at night. The patrols report any strange person in the area, and do better than security firms or the police. Many of those on patrol served in the border wars and know to react quickly. This is important since this particular area has lots of bush and trees. The many blacks from other parts of Africa coming is resulting in a low intensity war, but a war nonethesless.

Brazen thieves now attack churches. They rob cars parked outside and guards have to be stationed.

The racial question is getting worse - the blacks claim everything for themselves, but contribute nothing. They will not give a cent for their own poor, even if they own millions.

I hope this letter makes it out of the country.

Thank your readers again for all they are doing,

K.J.

UNFILTERED NEWS

MORMON PRO-SODOMITE: After a series of clandestine meetings between local sodomite-rights backers and Mormons in Salt Lake City, the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints announced it would support a proposed city law to prohibit discrimination against sodomites in housing and employment. This is a reversal of its support of California's Proposition 8 banning sodomite marriage in California. *AP, News & Advance B5, Nov 14, 2009*

SODOMITES: *The Washington Post* ran an article about three former military chaplains who announced support for a repeal of the military's "Don't Ask, Don't Tell" policy regarding sodomites in the military.

The retired chaplains say it would help recruiting and retention, and, that there are already "tens of thousands" of sodomites in the armed services with no demonstrable negative impact on unit morale.

IMPEACH: S.C. will appoint a committee to consider impeaching Gov. Mark Sanford for dereliction of duty. Sanford confessed that he secretly flew to Argentina to visit his mistress leaving the state in ignorance as to his whereabouts. *Investor's Business Daily*

DENMARK: An article by Daniel Pipes and Lars Hedegaard forecast, accurately, that the growing immigrant problem in Denmark would explode. In the article they reported:

"Muslim immigrants constitute 5 percent of the population but consume upwards of 40 percent of the welfare spending. Muslims are only 4 percent of Denmark's 5.4 million people but make up a majority of the country's convicted rapists, an

especially combustible issue given that practically all the female victims are non-Muslim. Similar, if lesser, disproportions are found in other crimes." *IMPACT*

LONDON: In the 2-years following the 1997 handgun ban, the use of handguns in crime rose by 40%. From April to November 2001, the number of people robbed at gunpoint in London rose 53%. Your chances of being mugged in London are now 6-times greater than in New York. England's rates of assault, robbery and burglary are far higher than America's and 53% of English burglaries occur while occupants are at home compared with 13% in the U.S. where burglars admit to fearing armed homeowners more than the police. (Owen Guns, 24 McMahon Road, Gympie, Australia)

ROBERT NOVAK: Novak (1931-2009) recently died from a brain tumor. His "Inside Report" ran in 300 newspapers. He had worked for the AP and *The Wall Street Journal* before joining with Rowland Evans to write their right-wing column. Evans was from Philadelphia, a friend of John F. Kennedy. Novak was a Jew from Joliet, Ill.

TOP DOLLAR: Stephaen Schwartzman, CEO of money management firm Blackstone took home more than $700 million, most in company stock. Seven CEOs collected more than $100 million in 2008. *CNNmoney.com*

GLENN BECK: When Glenn Beck accused Obama of being a "racist" who harbored a "deep-seated hatred of white people," a least 20 companies, including Proctor & Gamble, Geico, and Wal-Mart, pulled their advertising from Beck's show. *New York Times*

POLL: The number of Americans who believe the US should support Israel has dropped from 71% to 44% over the past year, according to a poll by the Israel Project, an organization that lobbies to improve Israel's image in America. *IMPACT*

BILL GATES: Bill Gates of Microsoft has brought tens of thousands of non-whites over from India, Pakistan, etc. to work for him. He is also a big pusher for affirmative action and is a contributor to gun-control groups. *Stormfront*

SEGREGATION WORKING: According to US government statistics, literally tens of millions of whites have been robbed, beaten and/or killed by blacks over the past 40 years. The wildly popular "MySpace" social networking website began attracting more and more blacks from the "hip-hop" lifestyle. Whites began abandoning MySpace for "Facebook". Essentially, the two sites are now racially segregated. *Nationalist Times*

GUNS AUSTRALIA: Australians were forced to surrender 640,381 personal firearms for destruction. Results; hsomicides up 6.2%; assaults up 9.6%; armed robberies up 44%. *IMPACT* Oct/Nov 2009, p.5

EDUCATION: College keeps getting more expensive. Current school year tuition at a private 4-year college averages $26,273, a 4.4% increase from a year before. In-state tuition and fees at public, 4-year schools are now $7,020. *Time*

WAR: Eduard Shevardnadze, Gorbachev's foreign minister, recently admitted that it was Reagan's arms race that

bankrupted the Soviet Union and forced it to soften its stance toward the West. *Der Tagesspiegel*

GERMANS: Romania has no government. The ruling coalition broke up weeks ago and the nation languishes. There is now a ground-swell to draft Klaus Johannis, the mayor of the Romanian city of Sibia, an ethnic German, to be prime minister. *THE WEEK*, Nov 6, 2009

SMOKING: The federal Institute of Medicine's data from the US and 3 other countries found that the number of heart attacks in communities that had adopted smoking bans dropped by 6%-47%. *NEWS*

OFFSHORE: GM will sell its Hummer unit to China's Sichuan Tengzhong Co. for $150 million. This is China's first major move into the US auto market. *Bloomberg.com*

TWO FACES: The London *Daily Telegraph* found documents indicating that the Iranian president has Jewish roots. Ahmadinejad's family changed its name from Sabourjian, a Jewish name, when it converted to Islam after his birth.

RUSSIA: Bookstores in Russia are crammed with anti-Semitic tracts, including a large number of books that would classify as practical guides for organizing a pogrom. In popular literature Russia is a "heroic" and "victimized state". Foreigners are considered enemies who have it in for Russians. Boris Kagarlitsky, *The Moscow Times*

RACE TRAITOR: Michael Binyon in the London *Times* reports that 20-years after the fall of the Berlin Wall documents reveal that in 1989, Britain's Prime Minister Margaret

Thatcher made a personal appeal to Soviet President Gorbachev, begging him not to let Soviet controlled East Germany reunite with West Germany. *NEWS*, P.16, 9-25-2009

SAILOR: 24-hours after leaving port on the start of a round-the- world cruse, 16-year-old Jessica Watson of Australia rammed her yacht into a sea-going freighter.

S&L: In the '90s, 1,852 savings and loans officials were prosecuted and 1,072 were jailed. Thus far, only a few banking executives have been prosecuted for their part in the financial crisis. *Financial Times*

CANADA: Authorities granted refugee status to a white South African man who said he was persecuted because of his race. Brandon Huntley "claimed that he was repeatedly mugged by blacks and had difficulty finding work in his native country." *The Calgary Sun*

CHINA: China's Communist elite vowed to crack down on ethnic separatists. The July riot in the Muslim region of Xinjiang left nearly 200 dead, according to Beijing. *Financial Times*, p.2, Sep 19/20, 2009

VPI: In March 1982, the small town of Kennesaw, Ga. responding to a handgun ban in Morton Grove, Ill., unanimously passed an ordinance requiring each head of household to own and maintain a gun. The crime rate is actually significantly lower than it was in 1981, the year before passage of the law.

By comparison, the population of Morton Grove, the first city in Illinois to adopt a gun ban for anyone other than police

officers, the city's crime rate increased by 15.7% immediately after the gun ban.

Virginia Tech is a so-called "gun-free zone," which Second Amendment supporters say invites gun violence especially from disturbed individuals seeking to kill as many victims as possible. Cho Seung-Hui murdered 32 and wounded another 15 before turning his gun on himself.

(April 23, 2007 4:37 PM; WorldNet Daily.com, (bender424@ netzero.net))

Index - HR 2009

A

African Colonization Plan. 169
AIDS 165
Alexander The Great 108
American South
  occupation 134
anti-christ 87
Apocrypha 107
Aryan, meaning 67
Ashanti
  black slavers 73

B

Babylon
  falling 47
  self-destructs 60
banks
  calling loans 32
  control - no ownership 151
  good & bad 32
beast 8
  marriage with man 8
  racial adultery 8
  rob children 13
black vote
  Virginia 30
Blacks
  African Colonize 56,169
  anti-white 80
  black friends 70
  black nationalism 168
  black slavers 73
  crimes against whites 56
  dealing with 71
  five methods of war 84
  Jewish kinship 74
  Kali 83
  Mandela, Nelson 85
  Nat Turner's revolt 75
  Rev Brownlow 79
  white-devil 81
Boer War 201
Bush
  critique 23

C

Christian Church
  segregated balcony 177
clearances
  America 195
  England 194
  Germany 204
  Ireland 191
  Russia 203
  Scotch-Irish 193
  Scotland 188
  South Africa 198
Communism
  race plan 65
Communist Manifesto 216
communist party
  street sweeper 31
corporations 27
  finance Esau 211
  power 213
  rule nations 210
  Virginia 16
counterfeit Christianity 51
Cox, Col. Earnest Sevier ... 179
Cromwell, Oliver
  imports Jews 132

D

deporting aliens 152
Dharma 83

E

eating pig 111
Esau
  organizations 10
Esau vs Jacob
  explanation 183

F

farms
  Nebraska Farm Rally 40

G

Germany 135
  casualties WWII 205
  following WWI 221
  German 25-Points 137

scrip 136
Good Samaritan 217
Greeks
war elephants 117

H

hair 89
Haiti
black revolt 75
heredity
blacks 235
hispanics 235
indians 231
Khazar-Jews 236
mongols 236
Saxons 229
Hoskins
Virginia history 18
Hoskins, Willard 36
Hundley, Judge Deane 172

I

India, gods 82
Indians
American 230
integration 217
reasons for 170
Israel
captivity 108
Greek rulers 109
ruled by heathen 108

J

Jackon, Andy
fights Indians 55
Jacob's next war 218
Jews
by Aristotle 129
deported from England 131
Khazar 130
negro blood 74

K

kings 28

L

LAW
10 Commandments 215
aliens 230
anti-christ 92
business in churches 179
business w/strangers ... 173
church segregation 177
dividing land 187
hair 89
inventions 214
kings 28, 187
kings in hell 203
money loves evil 207
murder 21
powerful men in hell... 204
racial adultery 9, 176
rape 180
rich 191, 192, 194, 198
separation 172
swine 111
sword not peace 230
tattoos 89
witches 10
Liberty, USS 143

M

Maccabean Wars 107, 114
man
holy 92
world dominion 8
Mattathias 113

R

revival
Army N. Va 167

S

sacrifice 111
Samaritans 115
scrip 35
definition 36
revives in England 58
segregation 171
black businesses 173
eating 177
Law 172
neighborhoods ... 173 - 174
racial adultery 176
sports 175
serpent
India 81
slaves
indentured 7 yrs 69
slave monopoly 72

Treaty Of Utrecht 1713..72
Smith, Capt John
observations Indians....232
Smith, Capt. John.....232
Soros, George.....124
money man.....105
South Africa
critical.....182
faults.....17
South, The
reconquest from blacks169
state-religion
Catholic Sup. Ct. 162
China 147
China-Catholic Church147
Great Britain.....149
U.S. court rulings 158
Virginia.....155

T

tattoos 89
taxes.....219
Thomas Road Baptist Church
lessons 148
twins
test results.....227

U

usury.....208

V

Virginia
abolition prohibited.....70
navigation acts.....68
slaves 1619 69
massacre 1622 52

W

white slaves 100
William the Conqueror 128
witches.....10

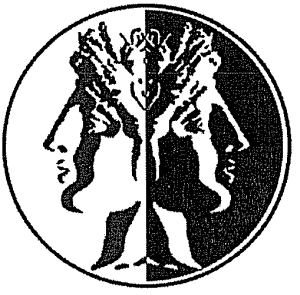
Z

Zuma
Zulu name.....121

White Eve

&

Black Kali



and other stories from

HOSKINS REPORT

2010

Copyright © 2010
by Richard Kelly Hoskins

Published by

Virginia Publishing Company
P. O. Box 997
Lynchburg, Virginia 24505
Phone 434-384-3261

First printing 2010

Printed in the United States of America

Also by Richard Kelly Hoskins

OUR NORDIC RACE, 1958

ISBN 1-881867-00-5

Add'l Printings 1958, 1961, 1961, 1962, 1965, 1975, 1986, 1998, 2005

History of the Saxon nation.

$5 copy plus $3 p&h ($5 overseas)

WAR CYCLES/PEACE CYCLES, 1985

ISBN 1-881867-01-3

Add'l printings 1985, 1986, 1991, HB 2000, 2005

History of usury and war. 250 p.

$25/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

VIGILANTES OF CHRISTENDOM, HB 1990

ISBN 1-881867-02-1

Add'l printings sb 1991, 1997, 2005

The Story of the Phineas Priesthood, 472 p. sb

$15/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

THE WOLF & THE SHEEP, 1993

ISBN 1-881867-03-X

Add'l printings 2002

Wolves eat sheep. That's what they do.

Sheep try to keep from being eaten. That's what they do. 78 p. sb

$5/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

IN THE BEGINNING, 1995

ISBN 1-881867-04-8

The Hindu takeover of Western business, politics,and religion. 249 p. sb.

$15/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

Virginia residents add 5% sales tax

2010 Table Of Contents

424 - ANTI-CHRISTS & A NEW DAY.....7

425 - THE BEST BIBLE 27

426 - ADAM'S CLOAK.....47

427 - ESAU'S CLOAK.....67

428 - ASSASSINATION & MARTYRS.....87

429 - FBI NOTES.....107

430 - INVINCIBLE WEAPON 127

431 - COMING OUT OF EGYPT.....147

432 - WHITE EVE & BLACK KALI.....167

433 - YOUR ENEMY.....189

434 - ABANDONED CHURCHES.....209

435 - PHANTOM ENEMY 229

INDEX.....249

HR Books On CD

Now on CD. An entire year - 12 months including ongoing S. African holocaust and unfiltered events of each year. Each 200- 300 pages. History, The WORD, wars, heroes & traitors. Table of Contents; Index. A mouse touch goes instantly from index to the page. Pictures, graphs. Each year a full-sized book on CD - designed to be small, portable, and shared with kinsmen. (Computer only).$12/ea.

2010 - White Eve & Black Kali
2009 - Maccabean Wars
2008 - Massacre Of 1622
2007 - Briar Hedges & Indians
2006 - 2nd Va Cav & Latham's Battery
2005 - Hounds Of Hell
2004 - America Through Chinese Eyes
2003 - Iraq Attack
2002 - Black Sniper
2001 - How To Shoot A Pistol
2000 - Year 2000
1999 - Money At Kelly's Ford
1998 - Death & Dying
1997 - The Feudal System
1996 - Volksverrad - The Betrayal
1995 - Paul Hill's Defense
1994 - Assassins & Thugs
1993 - America's Wars
1992 - Ruby Ridge Murders
1991 - UN On Racial Discrimination
1990 - The Sting
1989 - Food
1988 - Mercury Fillings
1986/1987 - Blood River

Chapter 424

ANTI-CHRISTS And A NEW DAY

Seventh Day Revival

Deep in the *Financial Times* of December 5-6, 2009, p.7, was an article that alerts the world of Esau that trouble is on the way from the House of Jacob.

Germany's federal constitutional court ruled that "Sunday shopping" is unconstitutional. Mercantilism has long clashed with Germany's postwar constitution. That document incorporates language from the 1919 Weimar Constitution to the effect that Sunday shall be a day of rest from work.

The Catholic and Evangelical-protestant churches, which brought the complaint, were not the only ones delighted with the ruling. So were trade unions, small shopkeepers, and most

of the German population, religious or not, simply because they like a seventh day of rest.

"The judges described Sunday as a time not just for prayer but also for the pursuit of secular goals, such as personal rest, contemplation, recuperation and diversion".

The head of the Evangelical governing council justified the ruling as a means of protecting the public from "collective burnout".

Implications

The announcement that our people are beginning to return to the Law was not given front page headlines; it was hidden inside an internationally read newspaper. *"Thy kingdom come Thy will be done ON EARTH"* is sedition to Esau.

It will be interesting to see how many preachers of today's modified-Christianity will announce the "good news" that God's 4th Commandment, the "Day Of Rest", is being returned to Jacob-Israel. There are nine more Commandments to go after this one.

Now, let's look at the anti-christs who would prevent this day from coming.

Christ & Anti-Christs

"In the beginning was the WORD and the WORD was with God and the WORD was God." The WORD, our God, created "adam-man" and gave him the world to rule. *"God said, Let us make man in our image ... and let them have dominion over ... all the earth." Gen 1:26*

Christ is the WORD. His WORD is LAW.[1] Opposition to the WORD is "anti-Christ". When one follows another way

or another god it is called "idolatry". The universal name for "idolatry" is "Hinduism" - the religion of the international merchant and his people.

Hinduism, the merchants' religion, was created so far back in time that there is no record of its creation, but we know that writings read by the first century Christians relate the following:

> *"When the accursed serpent saw Adam and Eve it ... made straight for Eve, and ran after her ... Then the Word of God came to the serpent, and ... a wind came to blow from heaven by command of God that carried away the serpent from Adam and Eve, and threw it on the sea shore, and it landed in India." I Adam & Eve 18:1-9*[1]

This verse is one reason for the belief that India is the early home of Satan the serpent - the anti-Christ. In India, gods are usually depicted in company with serpents, the sign of deception.

Another interesting verse comes from *I Adam & Eve 69:9-11*;

> *"Adam and Eve returned from the mountain ... and went down ... to the place where their corn was, but when there, a multitude of beasts came all round them. It was Satan's doing ... in order to wage war against Adam through marriage."*

Bible students know that "mountain" in Scripture can mean a large political or religious force, a "hill" means a small one. Students also know that God created "man" and "beast". He did not create the mixed-breed, now called a "human", or

1 *Adam & Eve* is found in the *Lost Books*, VPC, POB 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505

"hued-man". That word is of more recent vintage. The fact that beasts came to *"wage war against Adam through marriage"* reveals the kind of beasts of which we are speaking.[2]

This is an early example of the anti-Christ using racial intermarriage as warfare to destroy adamic-man.

Hindu Religion

To the Western mind, the Hindu religion is a hodge-podge of mis-information, imagination, magic, evil-spirits, gurus, witches, and make believe. Hindu merchants were among the first, if not the first, to use usury, a form of make-believe magic where one attempts to repay ten items with eleven when only ten items exist. This sleight-of-hand has allowed them to amass virtually unlimited wealth.

The open handed disposition of this make-believe wealth has allowed them to make slaves out of otherwise clear-headed men. As it is written, *"The love of money is the root of all evil." I Ti 6:10.* The WORD condemns usury which is why Christians condemn usury, *"Hath given forth upon usury ... he shall surely die." Ezek 18:13*

Those caught in the usury web will often accept the teachings of Hinduism to ingraciate themselves to their lenders. Others accept these beliefs simply to enrich themselves. The sons of Esau accept the teachings because it is natural for them to do so. *"Esau was a designing and deceitful man, one*

2 "Beast" wears clothing in Jonah 3:8, "Beast", "cries mightily unto God". Johah 3:8, "Beast" has hands. Exodus 19:13, "Beast" capable of mixing with man. Jer. 31:27, "Beast" keeps the vineyard. Song of Solomon, Chap 1., Jesus called the Syro-Phoenician woman a "dog". Dogs, swine, beasts, descriptive words for lawless non-man.

who hunted after the hearts of men and he stole their minds." Jasher 29:20

Kaliyuga

The world is not naturally chaotic. The chaos is the result of the thinking of those who possess the world's wealth.

A basic Hindu belief is that time is divided into 20,000 year increments called "yugas". The present age is *Kaliyuga* named for Kali the black goddess of death. Hindus believe that the present day is a bad age full of deception, disease, wars, suffering and death. The only way that this evil age can be ended and a new "good-age" can be born is for life on earth to be extinguished. There are many people worldwide who hold this belief.[3]

Black

The color of the age of Kaliyuga is *black.* India's gods are black - its devils are white. There is a widely held belief that just when a great catastrophe is about to end life on earth so that a good age can be born, white devils step forward with their doctors to end epidemics and provide food to prevent mass starvation, which keeps this evil age from ending and a new age of goodness from arriving. Therefore, the world's greatest enemy is the white devil. White people are called "white devils" in most non-white countries of the world.

There has been many attempts to kill the "White devils", but most efforts only cause the survivors to unite in common defense.

3 "Kalki" who is yet to appear, will be revealed in the sky, seated upon a white winged horse, with a drawn sword like a blazing comet." (*Error's Chains*, p.301.)

Killing The White Devil - Softly

Esau knows Jacob's Law. Jacob's Law says, *"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord (Israel)." De 23:2.* When whites allow their offspring to become mixed-breeds they are no longer Jacob-Israel and are no danger to Esau. The way to destroy the white race, with the least backlash is by racial intermarriage. It has worked many times in the past. The country of India was once half black and half white. Now it is half black and half mixed-breed, and ALL Esau - a victory gained by integration.

Buddhist Dharmamattras

Hindus have schools that teach Buddhism and Yoga. Both are missionary arms of Hinduism. Special priests, called "Dharmamattras" travel worldwide teaching "Dharma"; *"One shall not condemn another religion or race by word or deed." King Asoka. 304 B.C.- 232 B.C.*;[4]

> "In the past there were no officers charged with spreading Dharma. I created these posts in the 13th year of my reign. These officers are commissined to work with all sects in establishing and promoting Dharma." *The Edicts of Asoka*, Rock Edict V, p.58. Trans. by N.A. Nikam & Richard Mckeon, Univ Chicago, 1959

In brief, Dharma teaches "tolerance" - tolerance of things that the Law of the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob does not tolerate.

---

4 Dharmamatra converts are called different names in different countries; In the West they are called by the names of the religious sects they infiltrate, or just plain "liberals".

Today, Dharma is spread by Esau's corporations that endow seminaries and colleges, and by establishing public schools whose curriculum is set by puppet governments elected by Esau's media. Dharma, the mind-set of Esau, is taught to the children of Jacob.

Integration

The LAW says, *"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord." De 23:2*

England was ruled by Lawless kings appointed by the great merchants of the world. These kings created a Lawless empire that accepted children of Esau. The priests of the king modified their state religion to make this possible - the king's priests taught that the kings word was sacred.

The English king demanded that the Jamestown colonists integrate with the Indians. Aliens were made knights and nobles of the British Empire. The Indian massacres of 1622 and 1644 slowed the process.

The Lutheran and Roman Catholic state religions demanded the same of its people. The result is that practically every Catholic land has become, or is in the process of becoming, a mixed-breed land of Esau. The same may be said of lands ruled by Protestant state religions.

Civil War - Traitor

The effort to free the Blacks and remove them from America to Liberia was not acceptable to integrationists who served as agents of Esau. Removing them did not achieve their objective of integration which is necessary to destroy Jacob-Israel.

To understand what Esau's agents expect we have the writings of the integrationist David Croly (1829- 1889) as an example.

"It is idle to maintain that this present (Civil War) is not a war for the negro. It is a war for the negro. Not simply for his personal rights or his physical freedom ... it is a war if you please, of amalgamation, so called ... a war looking, as its final fruit, to the blending of the white and black ... Let it go on until ... church ... state ... society recognize ... the necessity of the fusion of the white and black." ...

"The ideal or type man of the future will blend in himself all that is passionate and emotional in the darker races, all that is imaginative and spiritual in the Asiatic races, and all that is intellectual and perceptive in the white races. He will also be a composite as regards color. The purest Miscegen will be brown, with reddish cheeks, curly and waving hair, dark eyes, and a fullness and suppleness of form not now dreamed of by any individual people." *Miscegenation*, David Croly (1829-1889)

Ian Smith - Traitor

The following is an open letter to Ian Smith by a fellow Rhodesian who objected to his integration efforts:

"Former Prime Minister of Rhodesia, at first resisted, then surrendered a whole nation to Communists....

"Smith knew that White control of Rhodesia meant that farms would be run efficiently, that everyone would be fed and that Western law and order would be maintained. Handing Rhodesia over to Black rule in 1965 meant a corrupt and

tyrannical Black tribal chief would take over the country and drive it into the ground....

"Ian Smith declared Rhodesia independent in 1965. From 1972 to 1979, a war with Communist rebels took place. The Communists butchered White and Black civilians and even shot down two civilian airliners in terrorist attacks. White mercenaries from all around the world joined the Rhodesian Army to fight the Communists.

"Due to political maneuvering by the leftist Jimmy Carter administration, the US cut a deal with South Africa to betray Rhodesia. South Africa began an embargo of many items which Rhodesia needed. Instead of holding out through tough times, Ian Smith capitulated and handed over Rhodesia and hundreds of thousands of Whites to Black Communist rule.

"Despite this shameful capitulation, some White people foolishly think Ian Smith is not a traitor to the White race. Of course the battle with the Communist insurgents became more difficult without South African help, but Rhodesia produced its own food and the Rhodesian Army was killing dozens of communist troops for every one of their soldiers lost. They literally could have rearmed their army with captured enemy AK47s and kept fighting indefinitely....

"Did Smith hold out as long as he possibly could? NO! ... Did Smith GIVE the Black Communists total control of Rhodesia? something which the Blacks may never have been able to win on the battlefield? Yes, he did and he deserves our eternal contempt for that....

"The false sense of security that the peaceful transfer of power that Ian Smith signed onto led to many White families being butchered on their farms by Mugabe's thugs and who knows how many White women raped by Black savages. Nice job, Ian.

"Sure, the South Africans betrayed him, but he was still in charge of Rhodesia. .... If anyone doesn't think a lone White-led force could hold out very long in Africa cut off from outside help, read about von Lettow-Vorbeck in World War One. He resisted superior enemy forces in German East Africa (Tanzania) from 1914 to the end of the war in 1918. He only disbanded his force after learning of the end of the war in Europe weeks after it was over."

by James Buchanan - November 25th, 2007, (Google:*ian smith traitor*)

I was told by an American who had fought with Rhodesia that the communists were beaten and the country was quiet when Smith suddenly turned the country over to the communists. Rhodesians were flabbergasted! They didn't believe that he was actually doing it.

F.W. de Klerk - Traitor

On Wednesday, January 21, 2009, Afrikaner Petrus van Eeden published the following open letter to South Africa's last white president, Frederick W. de Klerk, who together with the country's first black president Nelson Mandela received the Nobel Peace prize. Van Eeden writes to De Klerk -

"With great sadness and deep disappointment, I address myself to you. In 1989 you became president of South Africa. ... in 1990, you gave away South West Africa without even once consulting the voters of South Africa about this important decision. You took a decision without having any mandate for it.

"In 1992 we did hold a referendum about the question whether you as president, would be allowed to negotiate with the African National Congress. The referendum question was 'negotiation' not 'surrender. You made a promise at this time: that there would be a second referendum after you had completed your 'negotiations'. We never saw this second referendum.

"You handed over the country to the African National Congress without any mandate from the white electorate.

"During your negotiations with the ANC, a proposal was also placed before you to turn South Africa into a federal state similar to the Swiss canton-system: i.e. one language and one culture per canton. This successful recipe has been used since 1 August 1291 in Switzerland. And multilingual countries such as India, Canada and Belgium also use this winning recipe to become canton-style Federations. ...

"During the 1992 referendum, a full 68.73% of the voters agreed that you were allowed to negotiate with the ANC. Negotiate, not surrender.

"In 1994, you decided unilaterally to give away a South African harbour, Walvis Bay. You had no mandate to give away bits of our territory. You just did it.

"Within five years, you destroyed the centuries-old dream of the Afrikaner to rule himself over his own little bit of land. This motivated all our forebears; the Great Trek, the Anglo-Boer war. It was all for nothing. Five destructive years under your rule. Then you snuck off quietly from the political scene. ...

"Today, many of my people are being murdered. Tomorrow, planeloads of Afrikaner emigrants depart from our airports. Our schools are being deliberately Anglicized. Our universities, paid for out of our own pockets, are over-

whelmed by black students where white students are being denied access. We now are a nation with the threat of genocide hanging over all of us ... .

"You have betrayed us Mr F W de Klerk."

Petrus van Eeden - Open Letter To F.W. de Klerk (Google: *fw deklerk traitor*)

Tony Blair - Traitor

"The huge increase in immigration into Britain over the past decade was a deliberate attempt to engineer a more multicultural Britain ... said Andrew Neather, a speech writer who worked in Downing Street for Tony Blair and in the Home Office for Jack Straw and David Blunkett ... Labour's relaxation of controls was a plan to 'open up the UK to mass migration'. ... Ministers hoped to change the country radically". (London *Daily Mail* reporter.) (*Impact* Dec/2009/Jan 2010)

Establishment Traitors

Lou Dobbs built a large following among American patriots using his CNN show to take strong stands against the incoming immigration flood and against off-shoring American industry.

Recently he left CNN with an $8 million severance package and is hinting that he may run for elective office.

The Wall Street Journal's Peter Wallsten notes that Dobbs is working to repair the damage he has done with the Hispanic community. He is now positioning himself as a champion of that ethnic bloc. In a little noticed interview Dobbs told Spanish- language network *Telemundo* he now supports a plan to legalize millions of undocumented workers, and,

"Whatever you have thought of me in the past, I can tell you right now that I am one of your greatest friends and I mean for us to work together." (see *Nationalist Times*, Dec 2009, p.23.)

Dobbs' betrayal was startling in its abruptness but not unexpected. Media opinion-makers must be assumed to have "the mind-set of Esau" or they wouldn't have been hired in the first place. *"Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the LORD? therefore [is] wrath upon thee from before the LORD." 2 Ch 19:2*

Pat Buchanan, the great opinion-making conservative who ran for president, hoisted Esau's flag when he selected a black to run as his vice-president. *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15*

Ron Paul remains America's great white hope but he will not commit himself on race or immigration. *"To him that knoweth to do good and doeth it not, to him it is sin." Jas 4:17*

Media Mission

Esau controls the media. Its mission is to change the Jacob mind-set into an Esau mind-set so that Jacob can be easily destroyed through Dharma "tolerance".

A prime method has been to make heroes of the children of Esau while ignoring those of Jacob. Its present handling of the Tiger Woods affair is educational.

Tiger Woods

The black golfer "Tiger Woods" is said to have been found lying in the street with what appeared to be the print of a golf-club on the side of his head. His white wife was supposedly standing next to him holding a golf club.

The media had long held forth that Tiger Woods was a squeaky-clean black, married to a beautiful white woman. The "squeaky-clean" image of the interracial marriage was destroyed. Then, the media claims that a dozen or so white women have pushed their way forward each eagerly claiming to be his mistresses. Each new claim is hammered home to teach the American public the desired mindset.

The media runs picture after picture of their two half-breed children. Beautiful mongrel children. This is the world of Esau. This continues Esau's Hollywood aristocracy adopting children from Africa and Asia as an example to Jacob.

The Children

What is to be done with Tiger's half-breed children? It is said that the white mother wants to take them back to Sweden. Sweden is said to be a Christian country. If in fact it is - the Law that will be obeyed is:

> *"When they heard the Law, they excluded from Israel all the mixed multitude." Neh:13:3.*

The Law deals with their white mother:

> *"If the priest's daughter also be married unto a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien), she may not eat of an offering of the holy thing (daily food blessed by God), But if the priest's daughter be a widow or divorced,* ***and have no child****, and is returned unto her father's house .... she shall eat of her father's meat;*

but there shall no stranger (Heb: zûwr - "racial alien") eat thereof." *Lev 22:12-13*

Simply put, if she wishes to return to a Christian Sweden she must first dispose of her half-breed children.

Judges

Esau's governments, courts, and media are judging this matter today, but it will not always be so. The ones who will ultimately judge this matter are those of the house of Jacob whom God made kings and priests:[5]

As things presently stand, if Tiger's white wife wishes to return to her father's home in Sweden she must do the same as Abraham did. She must *"be a widow or divorced and have no child."*

It is the Law.

Conclusion

The earth's market areas are called "countries". Esau's agents keep peace between their customers within each country by teaching Dharma; *"One shall not condemn another religion or race by word or deed."*

There are two basic types of money systems; Esau's system called the "usury" system and Jacob's system called the "non-usury" system.

The American South had a largely non-usury system as did South Africa. Both were invaded, their people slaughtered and their lands confiscated with taxes and usury. Germany attempted to revive a non-usury monetary system; she was

5 *"Jesus Christ... hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father." Rev 1:5-6*

invaded, her people slaughtered, and her lands taxed and confiscated.

The Law System of the God of Jacob forbids usury as well as business and social dealings with sons of Esau. Esau uses his money system to rule the lands of Jacob. He selects Jacob's kings, priests, and great merchants. Dharma has replaced The WORD.

But, the The WORD says:

> *"Jacob have I chosen ... I have chosen thee, and not cast thee away. Fear thou not; For I am with thee; be not dismayed; for I am thy God ... and they that strive with thee shall perish." Isaiah 41:8-11*

The future peeks over the horizon like the first rays of morning. Already, one of the lands of Jacob has reinstalled the "Day of rest". The arrival of the rest of the Commandments can't be far behind. God graciously answers our prayers; *"Thy kingdom come, thy will be done, **ON EARTH!"***

Esau, run while you can, and take your servants with you, for we know who they are.

==========

LETTER FROM SOUTH AFRICA

Dear Mr. Hoskins; Betzy had a difficult time. Two boys got hurt and one developed an infected foot. She had no option but to take him to the government hospital. I did not

ask what nationality the doctor was, but without proper investigation he simply wanted to amputate the foot. Betzy saw to it that they opened the wound, properly cleaned it and removed the pus. It looked fine and healed well. No need for an amputation. We've come a long way from 1985.

We are busy, holidays and visitors. Happy New Year, K.J.

LETTERS

"Richard Hoskins: Hello; Having lived several years in Arizona and New Mexico I recognize the truth in the last letter on *Genetics*. I find your take on the Civil War agrees with my belief. I believe there are going to be lots of surprised souls on Judgment Day. Jesus said in Matthew 7:13-14 that very few are going to make it to the happy hunting ground." S.N. - Kansas

---

"Dear Dick & Ann; Sorry for the small check but work has slowed way down. A big construction job 3 miles from home went to all Mexican crews from Cincinnati! P.G. - Ohio

---

Dear Mr. Hoskins; HR is informative with a fantastic scriptural and historical perspective and I am pleased to recommend it to others. K.D. - Ohio

UNFILTERED NEWS

ORAL ROBERTS: "... Granville Oral Roberts was born poor, near Beebe in rural Oklahoma on January 24, 1918, the son of a traveling Pentecostal preacher and his part-Cherokee wife. ...

"His other son's ex-wife penned a tell-all book detailing the jet-setting lifestyle the family enjoyed, contrasting it with

the down home public image. ... " (obituary (*Financial Times*, Dec 19/Dec 20, 2009 p. 8.)

ESAU CROWS: The tally of women who have allegedly had a sexual relationship with Tiger Woods was at 10 and counting this week. (*TheDailyBeast.com)*

SODOMITES: The Episcopal Diocese of Los Angeles has elected the second openly gay bishop in the global Anglican Communion ... Church leaders chose the Rev Canon Mary Classpool of Baltimore as a suffragan, or assistant bishop; she has been in a lesbian relationship since 1988. (*THE WEEK* p. 5, Dec 18, 2009)

CANADA: The Canadian Federal Court does not mention Ernst Zundel, only that the three laws that were used against Zundel to imprison him for 5 years - (1) the False News Law, (2) the Security Certificate Law, and now also (3) the Section 13 Law - over *Zundelsite* censorship - have been tossed in the dustbin of history. (*Power* Newsletter)

S. AFRICA: There are 49.32 million people in S. Africa. Blacks - 39.14 million constitute 79% of the total; Whites - 4.47 million; Coloured - 4.43 million, and the Indian/Asian population 1.28 m. No reliable record has been kept of S. African whites leaving the country. There has been no credible census since 1994. There is widespread suspicion that no census count at all was taken in the last "census" and that the number is purely a fictional estimate. IMPACT

Naval Academy Clearances

"Of the 1,230 plebes who took the oath of office in the Naval Academy in Annapolis this week, 434 were members of minority groups," according to the Washington Post.

Bruce Fleming, an English professor for 22-years, who sat on the board of admissions, objects to a race-based admissions program that was used to create a class that is 35% minority.

According to Fleming, white applicants must have all As and Bs and test scores of at least 600 on the English and math parts of the SAT to even qualify for a "slate" of 10 applicants from which only one will be chosen.

"On the other hand, if you are African-American, Hispanic, Indian or Asian, SAT scores to the mid 500s with quite a few C's in classes may produce a vote of "qualified" with direct admission to Annapolis. Those with scores and grades down to the 300s and C's and D's may be sent to Naval Academy Preparatory School.

Fleming quotes the Superintendent of the Naval Academy, Vice Adm. Jerry Fowler as saying, "diversity is the number one priority" at the academy. He wants Annapolis graduates who "looked like" the fleet, where 42% of enlisted personnel are non-white. (Condensed from *Opinion*, Patrick J. Buchanan, p.4A, July 10, 2009)

MINARETS: Swiss voters defied most religious and political leaders and voted to amend their constitution to ban the construction of minarets, the towers attached to mosques. The ban received nearly 60% of the vote. There are 400,000 Muslims living among 7.5 million Swiss. *Le Temps*

HIV: More than 10% of South Africa's population is infected with HIV, the highest rate in the world.

ADDICTS: Teens, addicted to the Internet, are more likely to hurt themselves, intentionally hit or burn themselves, or pull their hair, actions typical of those suffering from severe depression, an Australian-Chinese study found. Web addiction has been classified as a mental health issue since the mid-1990s. (*IBD*, A2, Dec 7, 2009)

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 425

The Best Bible

Our Bible says;

"In the beginning was the WORD, and the word was with God and the WORD was God." John 1:1; "I am the God of thy fathers, The God of Abraham, and God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob." Ex 3:6

God The WORD requires obedience to his WORD; He states;

"For I the Lord, do not change." Mal 3:6; "All scripture is given by inspiration of God." 2 Pet 1:20; "The scripture cannot be broken." John 10:35; "Jesus Christ the same yesterday, today, and forever." Heb 13:8; "It is easier for heaven and earth to pass, than one tittle of the Law to fail." Lu 16:17

Still, anti-christs demand forbidden things. They want kings, monopolies, usury, and to bring strangers into our midst.

Getting Around The WORD

"Kings" are forbidden. Israel demanded kings. When they got kings, conditions became progressively worse.

King *Omri* is an example. He was Israel's most renowned king. Micah 6:16 says that he substituted his own "statutes of Omri" in place of the commandments, statutes, and judgments of the WORD.

When a king has an armed force strong enough to enforce his wishes, he can take the people's land for himself and create his own monopoly. He can force his subjects to pay forbidden taxes; he can bring strangers into his lands to provide cheap labor and provide more profit.

Powerful "strangers" living in other lands can hire an anti-christ king as their agent to conquer and hold Jacob-Israel in bondage. Then, the Strangers can replace The WORD with their own laws

The WORD In Early Days

The WORD has always existed. When Adam-man obeyed The WORD he prospered. Disobedience to God's Laws is always punished.

In spite of the consequences, there are those who wish to censor the Scriptures so that they might do evil and say that God permits them to do so.

The fear of Lawlessness bringing catastrophe down on everyone's head is why people study to learn what the Scrip-

tures *really* do and do not allow. There are several ways of doing this.

Memory

To this day, in Ireland there are exceptional men who have remarkable memories. They are able to quote extensive genealogies and literatures almost exactly line for line and word for word time after time.

In the old days, important things were kept in memory to avoid the heavy hand of evil rulers. Rulers can force people to change written documents, but they can't force people to change their minds and be sure that they have actually done it.

It is said that a number of these remarkable people can quote the Bible from beginning to end without a single mistake.

Greek

Alexander the Great (356-323 B.C.) conquered the ancient world. Before he died, he divided his newly conquered empire among his generals. This is how Egypt came to be ruled by Greeks.

In the 3rd century B.C., the Greek ruler of Egypt established a library at Alexandria. It was the greatest storehouse of knowledge in the world. Every place ruled by Egypt was required to send copies of manuscripts in their possession to this library. Scrolls were brought from foreign lands to add to the collection.

Jerusalem had been ordered to send copies of her manuscripts. One day a rumor reached the Egyptian ruler that there were "concealed" works that had not been sent. There were

men in Judea who had memorized ancient stories and records and these had not been recorded and sent to the Egyptian library as commanded.

To rectify this, Egypt's ruler sent for seventy-two of these wise men. When they arrived, he put each in a room separate from the rest and ordered them to write the Scriptures that they had memorized. They were warned that if any one of them wrote something different from the others he would be put to death. The result was identical copies.

This is why the earliest written Scriptures are in Greek and also why they were named *Septuagint".* Septuagint means "seventy".

The Return

Israel and Judah were taken into captivity. Judah and Benjamin returned from Babylonian captivity to find much of the land that they had left was inhabited by the children of Esau - the Edomites.

Making matters worse, the land of Judea was now ruled by a harsh Greek ruler. Scripture records the following;

> "King Antiochus (the Greek king) wrote to his whole kingdom that all should be one people, and every one should leave his laws: so all the heathen agreed according to the commandment of the king. Yea, many also of the Israelites consented to his religion, and sacrificed unto idols, and profaned the sabbath." I Macc 1:41-43 (Apocrypha)

The suppression of The WORD and the enforcement of the Laws of foreign rulers triggered a series of revolts known as the *The Maccabean Wars.*

The wars went on year after year as the Judean-Israelites fought the armies sent by the Greek rulers combined with the

local Edomites and renegade Israelites who had accepted Antiochus' decree to leave their Laws.

At last, they were victorious and the Greeks left them alone and allowed them to worship their own God.

Sadducees

In the years that followed, an Israelite ruler named Hyrcanus conquered the Edomites to the south of Judea. In violation of the WORD, he made these aliens honorary-Israelites by giving them the choice of swearing to obey The Word and be circumcised or being put to death. Most chose to become Judeans. They entered the nation of Judea where most gathered in a cult called "Sadducees".

These Sadducees became a nation within a nation. They claimed to be Israelites but did not believe in an after-life and ignored all except written secular laws. They were lax and worldly monied aristocrats who favored Greco-Roman culture, and were negative toward religious questions. Josephus, in Antiquities 13:6:6 said, "The Sadducees are able to persuade none but the rich." King Herod, king of Judea, the one who killed the Israelite children, was an Edomite.

Jerusalem

In time, the Roman Empire conquered the Greek Empire.

In 87 AD, Judea revolted against Roman rule. Josephus, the leader of the armies of northern Judea near the Sea of Galilee, was heavily outnumbered by the Roman army and forced to surrender. Since the Roman army had suffered few casualties, the people of Galilee were spared the wrath of the Romans.

It was different when the Romans reached Jerusalem. The city resisted fiercely. Many were killed in the fighting before the city was finally stormed and destroyed. The citizens who were not killed were enslaved and sent to work on the canal from the Nile River to the Red Sea in Egypt.

The Romans allowed Josephus to enter the temple in Jerusalem just before it was destroyed and take out many priceless manuscripts which Josephus included in his writings. Some of them were almost identical to the Greek Septuagint written in Egypt 400 years before.

Rome's Problem

The people of Judea had learned to follow the teachings of the heathen gods of Greece and Rome. This changed when Jesus Christ brought back the WORD. It spread like wildfire.

The WORD caused problems. It required believers to do things that would destroy an "empire". One cannot be an Israelite-Christian and a Roman Imperialist at the same time. The WORD taught that kings, monopolies, taxes and usury were forbidden and Israelites were not to have dealings with strangers.

These requirements destroy an empire if they are carried out. To survive, empires must suppress the WORD.

Christianity Nationalized

The Roman Empire tried to destroy the WORD with crucifixions, executions and feeding its followers to the lions. Failing in this, Rome changed its technique and took over Christianity and made it Rome's state religion. The state selected its bishops who in turn selected its priests who taught

Rome's subjects what the Empire wanted them to know - and censored what they did not want them to know.

Roman Manuscripts

It wasn't until 367 AD, that a "Christian" Canon was approved. It was still later that they stopped adding and removing books.

We are taught that there were just 66 books in Scripture and that is all there have ever been. This is not true. At the time of Jesus, and for hundreds of years before, there were many versions of the books contained in what is now called the "Old Testament". Most contained the same Laws, Statutes and Judgments as the rest, but, each added interesting details.

For instance, one of these manuscripts tells how Moses became a general in the Egyptian army and became ruler of one of Egypt's new provinces. The Laws, Statutes and Judgments remained the same, only in this case the story of Moses was expanded.

The New Testament

At the time of Jesus there was no New Testament. It hadn't been written. When Jesus' Disciples spoke of The WORD they referred to the Old Testament. In time the New Testament was added.

Choosing The Books

While putting together what we now call the "New Testament", Rome tried to please everyone. In the City of Rome the book of *Mark* was most popular - so they chose this;

Matthew came from Antioch, *John* came from Ephesus, *Paul* came from Marcion's "The Pauline Epistles".[6]

In spite of everything, the effort was chaotic. A priest named Jerome was appointed to restore order. The "Jerome" revision of the Scriptures is known as the *Vulgate.*"

When Roman Christianity was made the "state religion" other religions were banned. Roman "provinces" were re-named "dioceses", and it was decreed that only priests were allowed to read and teach the Scriptures. The WORD was then whatever the priest said it was and secret agents of the Roman state put an end to most home churches.

With this, many religious manuscripts that had been in existence for centuries faded into oblivion. Following is a list of some of the manuscripts that have been lost:

Books No Longer In Existence

* The Acts of Andrew
* Andrew
* Appelles
* Twelve Apostles
* Barnabas
* Writings of Bartholomew
* Bartholomew
* Gospel of Basilides
* Gospel of Cerinthus
* Revelation of Cerinthus
* Epistle of Christ
* Christ
* An Epistle of Christ
* Hymn
* Gospel of the Egyptians
* Acts of the Apostles
* Ebionites
* Encratites
* Gospel of Eve
* Gospel of the Hebrews
* Book of Helkesaites
* The False Gospels of Hesychius
* Book of James
* Acts of John
* John

6 E/B 14th Ed Vol 3, p.513

* Jude
* Gospel of Judas Iscariot
* Apostles by Leucius
* Acts of the Apostles by Len titus
* Books of Lentitius
* Acts under Apostles name by Leontius
* False gospels by Lucianus
* Acts of Apostles by Manichees
* Gospel of Marcion
* Gospel of Matthias
* Traditions of Matthias
* Matthias
* Acts of Paul & Thecla
* Acts of Paul
* Preaching of Paul and Peter
* Book of Paul

Recovered Books

In recent years a number of ancient manuscripts have been recovered from Egyptian tombs, distant temples, and from the archives of the great temple in Constantinople and the one in Madrid. Some of these are known to the readers; They include *"The Book Of Enoch*, from the Ethiopic; *The Book of Jubilees*, also from the Ethiopic; *The LOST BOOKS*, which contain 26 such books, the *Apocrypha* - and others which can now be found in book stores.

Bible History

To select the Bible to study that suits you we must review history;

1,500 B.C.: The Ten Commandments were delivered to Moses, written on stone.

500 B.C.: All Original Hebrew Manuscripts which make up The 39 Books of the Old Testament were in existence in one form or another.

300 B.C.: The Septuagint in Greek containing The 39 Old Testament Books and 14 Apocrypha Books

1st Century AD: All 27 Books of the New Testament existed.

382 AD: Jerome's Latin Vulgate containing 80 Books (39 Old Test.; 14 Apocrypha; 27 New Test). Latin: Only Language Allowed for Scripture.

995 AD: Anglo-Saxon (English Translations of The New Testament produced)

1384 AD: Wycliffe; First (Hand-Written) manuscript copy of the Complete Bible; All 80 Books.

1455 AD: Gutenberg Printing Press; The First Book Printed is the Bible in Latin.

1522 AD: Martin Luther's German New Testament.

1560 AD: The Geneva Bible Printed; The First English Language Bible to add Numbered Verses to each Chapter (80 Books). Included politically sensitive margin notes by the authors. It was the first Bible brought to America and was used exclusively for the first 50 years.

1609 AD: The Douay Old Testament; added to the Rheims New Testament (of 1582); First Complete English Catholic Bible; Translated from the Latin Vulgate (80 Books).

1611 AD: King James Bible; printed with all 80 books.

1791 AD: Isaac Collins and Isaiah Thomas Produce the 1st Family Bible & 1st Illustrated Bible printed in America; all 80 Books.

1833 AD: Noah Webster's Bible.

1885 AD: The "English Revised Version" Bible; The First Major English Revision of the KJV. The Apocrypha was removed in 1885 leaving only 66 Books. Much of the Apocrypha teaches resistance to state religions which is interpreted as "sedition". This makes it hard to control people's minds so those who would be kings had it censored from the Bible.[7]

1901 AD: "American Standard Version"; American Revision of the KJV - Apocrypha censored.

1971 AD: The "New American Standard Bible" - Apocrypha censored.

There have been a number of other Bibles printed since 1971.

---

7 *"So they joined their forces and smote sinful men ... So they recovered the Law out of the hand of the Gentiles and out of the hand of kings." I Macc 2:44,48*

Status Of Bibles Available

There have always been attempts by state religions to censor the Law and replace it with their own edicts.

The Geneva Bible with its margin notes was replaced by the KJV; the 14 books of the Apocrypha were censored from the Bible in 1885; Bibles such as the *Scofield Reference Bible* have controversial footnotes.

On the other hand, much has been added with the discovery of the so-called *"Lost Books"*. The *Strong's Concordance* remains a wonderful help, not forgetting Biblical additions and deletions and mis-translations which have been discovered and corrected in recent years.

Today's Enemy

Today's enemy is the same enemy our people have had in days gone by. Kings and their followers want tribute from the rest of the population - a process that in time leaves the people destitute.

Jacob's enemy Esau, who has sworn to kill his brother Jacob, continues his age-old effort. He and his agents are busily importing immigrants to clear Western lands of Christian Israelites. These immigrants can also borrow money into existence and produce wealth for less, which lowers the Western standard of living which in turn lowers Western birth-rates.

Esau and his agents are also busy removing every evidence of the WORD from the government, its courts, its coinage and schools.

Today's Reaction

Much of Esau's warfare against Jacob is a continuation of the age-old war with this exception; tomorrow's leaders of our people are studying the WORD. In spite of media disinformation and actions of our dusky king, those whom God has chosen have begun using the WORD to judge matters. This is a quantum leap from the way things were only twenty years ago.

The prophecies of the WORD are coming to pass exactly as written. The great churches have failed and most stand nearly empty as increasingly desperate people look elsewhere for their salvation.

They look to the WORD. In our land today there are tens of thousands who are becoming expert in the Law. Esau's media and money changers promote evil everywhere to capture men's minds. When Esau's world breaks down, as it always does, those whom God has appointed kings and priests will step forward as leaders.

Which Bible?

Which Bible should you choose? Any Bible contains useful information. You will never find a Bible that someone hasn't tried to tamper with, but within each you will find the Laws, Statutes and Judgments. This is the important thing. It's not the Bible that is important - it's what's in the Bible - and the Law that is in them has never changed. The Law is the Law.

As has been said before, the skeptic may not believe in the law of gravity, but stepping off an 18 floor building will settle the matter. The law of gravity is one of God's Laws. The same is true with the rest of the Laws.

The answer to our problems lies in His WORD, and His word says;

"Jesus Christ the same yesterday, today, and forever." Heb 13:8

Letter From South Africa

A Christmas card came from the Loeries drawn by one of the children along with a letter and a photo.

Betzy went to Wilke's Home at the sea with some of the children. Dalene remained behind with the others and there were some who went to weekend parents.

Donors are responsible for help with the building of three extra dormitories for the boys who formerly had to do with one dormitory. The number of boys exceed the number of girls.

The adopted son of Betzy just wrote his matric. He is Wayne Willems and spends all his school years at the Loeries.

They are collecting money for a 13 year old who was born with a cleft palate and a harelip which have to be repaired surgically.

The people around Brondkhorstspruit saw to it that each child got a small present. The youngsters seem so happy and well behaved.

We wish you the best for the New Year. With God's blessing, K.J.

UNFILTERED NEWS

SODOMITES: Eleven openly sodomite men and women now serve in the British Parliament, and the mayors of Germany's two largest cities, Berlin and Hamburg, are sodomites, as is the mayor of Paris. *Time*

TURNCOAT: Harold Ford, former Tennessee Congressman moved to New York, and is "strongly considering" running for U.S. senator from NY this year. During a failed 2006 Senate race in Tennessee, Ford supported a constitutional ban on same-sex marriage, called himself "pro-life", and boasted that he belonged to the National Rifle Association. He now says he supports gay marriage, abortion rights, and gun control. A consensus is forming among the voting public that political parties select these types to facilitate their back room deal making.

HOLY BLACK: Two black S. Carolina high school students have won a $150,000 settlement because other black students mocked them for "acting white." Larry Kobrovsky, lawyer for the plaintiffs, argued that federal law required the school to protect his clients from racial harassment, even though the students were all of the same race. "To do well in school is considered acting white," said Kobrovsky. "And that is part of why we're saying that it was racial. *(THE WEEK,* p.4, Jan 22, 2010)

HOLOCAUST: There was nothing about a Holocaust in the Nuremberg kangaroo trials. Churchill never mentioned it, neither did Eisenhower or De Gaulle (in their autobiographies). Why have we not had a court of inquiry into this matter? (Paxman, Auckland, New Zealand)

INDOCTRINATION: Every secondary school in Britain is to get a Holocaust specialist 'to ensure that the subject is taught comprehensively and sensitively'. One teacher from every school will be offered a place on a Holocaust education training course 'to combat racism and intolerance'. (www.timesonline.co.uk)

AFRICA: Once, SA dominated the nightly news for weeks on end. Now the liberal media barely mentions it. Why not? Because post-apartheid SA is a failure. (London *Daily Mail*)

AFRICA has received over a trillion dollars in aid since the 1960s, and what has it got to show for it? Almost nothing! The more Africa gets the more the population grows, as Africans are living according to nature. Population increases or decreases according to the food resources available. It was said in former times that there was a famine in Africa every time there was no surplus in the West. Now there are no surpluses and one can expect the great culling season to commence. (Letter in *The Star*, Johannesburg, *IMPACT*

CHINA PORN: Chinese police arrested more than 5,000 people last year in a crackdown on Internet porn. The Ministry of Public Security said, "Lewd and pornogaphic content seriously pollutes the on-line environment, depraves social morals, and poisons the physical and psychological health of the masses of young people." (THE WEEK)

UGANDA SODOMY: A legislator in Uganda wants to impose the death penalty on sodomites living with HIV or in cases of same-sex rape. Landlords who rent rooms to gays could get 7 years in prison. Those who fail to report anyone

violating the law faces three years. The bill's sponsor said the measures are necessary to stop sodomites from recruiting children. Uganda's ethics minister said the death sentence is needed to counter foreign influence. Sodomy "is not natural in Uganda." (Abbreviated from USA TODAY, 12-9-2009, 11A)

THE REMAINS of more than 2,000 people believed to be German civilians killed at the end of WWII have been re-buried in Poland. More than 2,000 skeletons were discovered when excavations were dug by workmen building a new hotel in the northern Polish city of Malbork (previously the German city of Marienburg). As no one was prepared to pay for DNA testing, the exact ethnicity of these people could not be be accurately ascertained (ABC On-line 8/15/09)(*STORM*, (Email:australian national action@yahoo.com.au)

WARMING: A UN official said the body will conduct a probe into e- mails leaked from a leading U.K. climate science center that appear to show scientists working to hide evidence that casts doubt on man-made global warming. (*Investor's Business Daily*, A2, Dec 7, 2009)

PRESS: *"What is the part played by the press today?* It serves to excite and inflame those passions which are needed for our purpose; ... among those making attacks upon us, will also be organs established by us." Protocol 12

RKH: Most "conservative" publications who will NOT quote God's LAW constantly quote the Supreme Court's "Law-of-the-land". They obey a different master.

COURT: "If you put the impending bloc of six Catholic justices (John Roberts, Anthony Kennedy, Clarence Thomas,

Antonin Scalia, Samuel Alito, and Sotomayor) alongside the court's two Jewish members, (Stephen Breyer and Ruth Bader Ginsburg), you almost start to feel sorry for Justice John Paul Stevens, 89, the last remaining Protestant in an institution that was for generations white, Protestant, and male." (Stephen Prothero in *USA Today.)*

DEBT: "Do we ever hear who is lending the government money and where it is coming from? You'd think that would be pertinent. This "money" is created out of nothing by the Rothschilds and their henchmen in the central banking cartel. *This is something our governments could do themselves.* ... Our focus must be on *changing the system*, i.e. nationalizing the Fed and renouncing that portion of the debt created out of thin air. Any person, politician or pundit who disagrees is part of the system." Henry Makow, PhD., (henrymakow.com)

HORST MAHLER: age 73, is the latest revisionist lawyer to be imprisoned in Germany along with Sylvia Stolz. Both of these lawyers were charged for presenting facts in defense of their clients. *IMPACT*, Apr/May, 2009

SHARIA LAW: ISLAMIC law has been officially adopted in Britain, with sharia courts given powers to rule on Muslim civil cases. The government has quietly sanctioned the powers for sharia judges to rule on cases ranging from divorce and financial disputes to those involving domestic violence.

Rulings issued by a network of five sharia courts are enforceable with the full power of the judicial system, through the county courts or High Court. It has now emerged that sharia courts with these powers have been set up in London,

Birmingham, Bradford and Manchester with the network's headquarters in Nuneaton, Warwickshire. Two more courts are being planned for Glasgow and Edinburgh.

Under the act, the sharia courts are classified as arbitration tribunals. The rulings of arbitration tribunals are binding in law, provided that both parties in the dispute agree to give it the power to rule on their case.

The disclosure that Muslim courts have legal powers in Britain comes seven months after Rowan Williams, the Archbishop of Canterbury, was pilloried for suggesting that the establishment of sharia in the future *seems unavoidable* in Britain.

Politicians and church leaders expressed concerns that this could mark the beginnings of a *parallel legal system* based on sharia for some British Muslims. (From *The Sunday Times*, September 14, 2008)

RELIGION: For most of its history the Supreme Court was solidly Protestant. Today, six of nine justices are Catholic. Justice Antonin Scalia hotly insists that his Catholicism doesn't affect his rulings. But the reality is that religious upbringing clearly affects the justices' worldviews. Five of the six Catholics vote together on most issues; voting as a block. (Dahlia Lithwick *Slate.com*)

SODOMITE: Houston elected its first sodomite mayor. The voters were given choice of a white lesbian or a black for mayor. They chose a white lesbian.

IRELAND: "Once almost entirely white, Ireland is struggling to integrate hundreds of thousands of new immigrants

and provide them with education, health, welfare and transportation services as fast as they arrive. ...

"According to the 2006 census, more than 600,000 Irish residents, about one in seven, were born abroad ... Government officials say they believe the true figure could be much higher. ... At the Balbriggan school, bright rooms are decorated with posters of Martin Luther King Jr. and nursery rhymes...." *Toronto Star*

BILLIONAIRES: The sinister 'Russian' oligarch, Boris Berezovsky, is wanted in Russia for various crimes, but has asylum in Britain. Berezovsky has publicly boasted of having spent £300 million fostering revolution in Russia which must be 'overthrown by force', and has suggested assassinating Putin and his daughters. IMPACT - S. Africa

---

FEAR: Admiral Sir Alan West retired as First Sea Lord last year. He feared his sailors and Royal Marines could end up facing war crimes charges over their actions in Iraq if the invasion was later demonstrated to be illegal. The Attorney General Lord Goldsmith failed to reassure senior military commanders on the eve of invasion, but he advised Tony Blair that the war to topple Saddam Hussein was justifiable provided there was 'strong evidence' that Iraq still possessed weapons of mass destruction. IMPACT - S. Africa

---

CELL PHONES: For the first time more US household have only cell phones 20% vs land lines at 17%. *San Jose Mercury News*

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 426

ADAM'S CLOAK

The following is the story of "Adam's Cloak". It is understood by those of our people who understand parables.

Today, "Mankind" is enveloped in the "Cloak of Esau" in which deception has replaced God's Law. Esau's Cloak looks like Adam's Cloak in many respects, but behind its curtain one will find the serpent of deception.

Basics

The Bible says *"This is the book of the generations of Adam." Gen 5:1.* God made Adam in His image. The Hebrew word "Adam" means "MAN: Heb: Adam 119 - "to show blood (in the face), ie: to flush or turn rosy: - be (dyed, made) red (ruddy). *Strong's Concordance."*

The Bible is Adam-man's history book containing solutions to our problems and ensures our survival.

Adam

The ancient Scriptures say that because of the Serpent's deception Adam was banished from the Garden while the Serpent was banished to the shores of India.

> *"The Word of God came to the serpent and said unto it ... the ruin of my creatures happened through thee ... And a wind came to blow from heaven by command of God that carried away the serpent from Adam and Eve, threw it on the shore, and it landed in India." I Adam & Eve 18:7-9 (Lost Books)*;

Scripture tells us that there are two Gods. Our God, the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob whom we call "God the WORD"; and, one who opposes the WORD who goes by many names but is here called the "Serpent". The other God is further revealed:

> *"God ordered Satan to show himself to Adam ... And God said to Adam, 'Look at this devil ... and look O Adam, at him who said that he is God! Can God be black? Would God take the form of a woman?" II Adam & Eve 4:1-4.*

In India the Serpent is the personification of "deception". He is always found near India's Gods - especially the favorite black sex-god Sheva, and Kali, the female incarnation of Sheva who is the black goddess of death. Black Sheva can impersonate any of the world's gods. The color "black" is holy to the anti-christ.

Adam's Garments

When Adam was banished from the Garden of Eden he found himself exposed to the cruel elements. He had no clothing to protect himself, so God furnished him a garment. Following is the story of this garment from the time it was given to Adam until today.

> *"The garments of skin which God made for Adam ... Noah took them and brought them to the ark ... Ham stole these garments ... Ham begat Cush, he gave him the garments ... And Cush ... gave (Nimrod) those garments ... And Nimrod became strong when he put on these garments ... and ... Nimrod strengthened the hearts of the people who went with him ... and they fought against their enemies ... and subdued them, and Nimrod placed standing officers over them ... and they were all servants to Nimrod and to his brethren. ... And Nimrod ruled over all the sons of Noah." Jasher 6:24-38*

Please note that Nimrod became strong when he put on Adam's garments that had been handed down to him, and because of that, his followers willingly did his bidding.

Nimrod's Tower

There is much written today about "one world", "multiculturalism" and "universalism" as if this was something new. These are modern words for the story called the *Tower of Babel* built by Nimrod and his followers. The building of this Tower was made possible because of the garments worn by Nimrod.

> *"And the whole earth was of one language, and of one speech. ... And they said, let us build us a city and a tower, whose top may reach unto heaven. ... And the Lord came down to see the city and the tower, which the*

children of men builded. And the Lord said, Behold, the people is one, and they have all one language ... let us go down, and there confound their language, that they may not understand one another's speech. ... Therefore is the name of it called Babel; because the Lord did there confound the language of all the earth." Gen 11:4- 9

We have no idea what language was spoken by Nimrod and his followers in their attempt to build the Tower. It may have been one of many ancient languages; then again it may have been God's WORD that had been perverted into Nimrod's WORD - a word containing fallacies, rules and edicts that would not support a Tower that reached to heaven. Whatever it was, the result was that the Tower would not stand - and it fell to the ground when its builders could no longer understand each others' speech.

The Cloak that had protected Adam, that had saved Noah from the flood, and that had been passed down to Nimrod, looked the same but had been changed into *Nimrod's Cloak.* The Cloak had the appearance of Adam's Cloak but that's where the similarity ended.

Esau

Esau, the son of Isaac & Rebekah and elder twin brother of Jacob, married Judith and Adah, both Hittites. He afterwards wedded Mahalah the daughter of Ishmael. These interracial marriages were in defiance of the wishes of his parents and violated God's Laws.

"Let them marry ... only to the family of the tribe of their father." Numbers 36:6[8]

Esau Steals Nimrod's Cloak

When Nimrod wore Nimrod's Cloak all who heard him believed him and became his servants. He used these deceived servants to build Babylon and the great Tower of Babel. Following is how Esau obtained this cloak from Nimrod.

Esau Steals Nimrod's Cloak

One day Nimrod went for a stroll in the cool of the evening. Two guards were with him. Esau saw Nimrod approaching. He hid himself, and waited in ambush.

> *"And Nimrod ... came ... when Esau started suddenly from his lurking place, and drew his sword, and hastened and ran to Nimrod and cut off his head ... and Esau took the valuable garments of Nimrod, which Nimrod's father had bequeathed to Nimrod, and with which Nimrod prevailed over the whole land." Jasher 17:7,10*

Seizing the cloak from Nimrod's lifeless body, Esau fled. Nimrod's followers followed hot on his heels. Esau arrived in the camp of Isaac, his father, frightened, weary, and despairing of his life. He demanded that his brother Jacob give his meal to him in exchange for the birthright due him as the eldest son. His birthright was of little value since he expected

8 *"Thou ... shall go ... to my kindred, and take a wife." Gen 24:3,4; "They have dealt treacherously against the Lord: for they have begotten strange (Heb zûwr - racial adultery) children; Hosea 5:7; "When they had heard the law ... they separated from Israel all the mixed (mongrel) multitude." Neh 13:3; "A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord." De 23:2*

to be killed before the sun set. He sold his birthright but kept the cloak.

Esau's Enemies

Ancient stories say;

> *"Esau was a designing and deceitful man, one who hunted after the hearts of men and he stole their minds." Jasher 29:20*

He traveled the world's trade routes and deserts as a merchant and a conqueror; and he took wives from among all the alien peoples of the world mixing his blood with theirs which turned their descendants into "children-of-Esau".

Because of this mixture, regardless of a person's race, creed or color, if one bears the blood of Esau he is a child-of-Esau. Thus there are only two peoples on this earth - the Children-of-Esau and the Children-of-Jacob, and Esau has never forgotten that he gave his birthright to Jacob while fleeing Nimrod's avengers nor has forgiven Jacob for taking it.

And the WORD says;

> *"Esau hated Jacob ... and Esau said ... I (will) slay my brother Jacob." Ge 27:41*

But, God said;

> *"Jacob have I chosen ... I have chosen thee ... and they that strive with thee shall perish." Isaiah 41:8-11*

As for Esau - God said;

> *"Jacob have I loved, but Esau have I hated." Ro 9:13*

Under The Cloak Of Esau

Today the lands of Jacob are covered by the Cloak of Esau. Truth is layered with deception. We have a Communist, Republican and a Democrat party. Each is responsible for the deaths of millions of the sons of Jacob.

Esau's Cloak has given us a stranger to rule us,[9] and a black billionaire with a white wife and stablefull of white mistresses[10] whose claim to fame is that he hits a ball with a stick.

We have a government which is responsible for placing our people in Africa under the rule of Esau[11]. Because of this there are now sons of Jacob whose children are hungry[12] in that land while America pours aid to children of Esau elsewhere. We have had another president who was trained by Esau in Hollywood[13] and an anti-saxonite media which curses everyone and everything white.[14] Scripture says WE are the temple of God. The media which we allow in our homes to teach our families are the serpent of Esau.

9 *"Their nobles shall be of themselves, and their governor shall precede from the midst of them." Jer 30:21*

10 *"Let them marry ... only to the family of the tribe of their father." Numbers 36:6; "Thou ... shall go ... to my kindred, and take a wife." Gen 24:3,4; "They have dealt treacherously against the Lord: for they have begotten strange (zûwr - racial alien) children." Hosea 5:7; "When they had heard the law ... they separated from Israel all the mixed (mongrel) multitude." Neh 13:3*

11 *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15*

12 *"If any provide not for his own, and specially for those of his own house, he hath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel." I Tim 5:8*

13 *"No man can serve two masters." Matt 6:24*

14 *"We are confounded, because we have heard reproach: shame hath covered our faces: for strangers (Heb: 2114 zûwr - foreigner, strange, profane, adulterous) are come into the sanctuaries of the Lord's house." Jer 51:51*

Worse, we have false shepherds in pulpit and government who know that the WORD teaches that we are not to throw *"pearls before swine"*.[15] But they pretend that Jacob is really Esau and Esau is Jacob - meaning that the God they worship is really a son of Esau - one of those whom God said he hated.

Conclusion

The Lawlessness that permits Esau to rule Jacob is hidden in Esau's Cloak. When the Lawlessness is at last removed from Esau's Cloak we will find *Adam's Cloak*, and the children of Jacob will be freed to enforce God's will on earth.

LETTER FROM SOUTH AFRICA

Our postal service is hopeless. We assume that the sorters are asleep.

The news these last few weeks is almost entirely of Haiti. Recalling their history is is difficult to feel very sympathetic. Most of them seem to be waiting for the world to come to their aid instead of asking for heavy machinery to move debrê and rebuild themselves.

The doctors and medical technicians that come from here were not able to do much. They first were not even allowed to go in. It is the same with our blacks. They expect whites to do everything. They wait for whites to do the unpleasant job of going into water searching for decomposing black bodies while other blacks stand on the banks and watch.

15 *"He who says he knows Him, and does not keep his commandments, is a liar." I Jn 2:3-4*

We had two murders here in two days. It was not a case of robbery, it was simply to kill whites. The town of Glen Austin is not far from here and there are three huge black townships that have grown up nearby which makes it easy for criminals to get away.

I think it wonderful that Germany is reinstating Sunday as a day of rest, although I do not think the merchants will be very glad. They always seem to have specials on Sundays.

F.W. deKlerk is now trying to promote the white Afrikaans language - after all the damage he has done to the country. Without a shot he gave away the country to the barbarians who have completely ruined it, and all that had been built by my people. So many whites now live in poverty and are unemployed. Those who are qualified must go to other countries for work.

One never sees any of the traitor generals and politicians who led us into this morass, or even see their names in the English newspapers.

May God keep you safe, K.J.

LETTER FROM THE LOERIES

Dear Mr. and Mrs. Hoskins,

I am so glad to finally be in the position to send you an e-mail! If it is fine with you, I will from now on send our letters of thanks, as well as all the other news concerning the Loerie Home to you by e-mail to ensure that you really receive our letters! I have just received another letter back from our local post office, dated 8 December 2009, which was addressed to you with our good wishes for Christmas as well as 2010. It was never sent to you! It never even left our Post Office! Each and every letter I try to send to you through our Postal Services seems not to reach you. I am therefore so glad

to be in the position to make use of your e-mail. Hope it is fine with you.

With the new year just started, the children are back in school and with all their after-school activities and homework, we hardly touch ground but we cope very well! We were so privileged to receive another huge amount of money (R14,160.00) Fourteen Thousand One Hundred and sixty Rand) from your subscribers and will never be able to stress our gratitude for all your efforts and interest in us! 30 Beautiful, very important children need to be fed, nourished and loved and we will continue doing it with your help! You and your readers and friends enable us to do so. I will send some more news regarding our progress as soon as I receive a reply from you.

My sister, Sonja, prepared a very good slide show of the children which we would like to send to you and your daughter, Granville. (Note: My daughter, Granville, has organized a small group of Loerie supporters at the church she attends in Virginia Beach.) Sonja is visiting her daughter who is staying and working in the UK for the last six years. She will send the slide show to you from England to ensure you do receive it and because we can't trust our Postal Service!

Mr. and Mrs. Hoskins, you, your family and your friends are so dear to the Loeries that we will never be able to thank you enough! Thank you again for your generosity. May you and yours always be blessed! Regards, Betzy Jacobs, LOERIE YOUTH CENTRE.

UNFILTERED NEWS

AIDS: The AIDS epidemic among American blacks is as severe in some parts of the U.S. as it is in Black Africa. *Nationalist Times*

VATICAN: A top Vatican prelate told Irish bishops at an extraordinary summit with Pope Benedict XVI they must admit their blame in cover-ups of generations of sex abuse of minors, or risk losing the faith of Ireland's Catholics. A state report last year found that church leaders in Dublin had spent decades protecting child-abusing priests from the law. A separate inquiry documented decades of sexual abuse in Catholic- run schools, workhouses and orphanages. *News & Advance*

LASER; A high-powered airborne laser was used to successfully shoot down a ballistic missile. *IBD*

SUED: A British government jobs center rejected an ad from a company specifying that applicants "must be very reliable and hardworking," stating that the company could get sued "for discriminating against unreliable people."

FOR WHITES: Don "Moose" Lewis, a former wrestling promoter announced plans to start an all-white basketball league because blacks dominate the NBA. *THE WEEK*

ELECTION FUNDING: The Supreme Court ruled that corporations and unions have the same constitutional right as individuals to fund federal campaigns. *THE WEEK*

RKH: Foreigners control many US corporations. Countries such as China look on their corporations as extensions of China. In effect, federal elections have been placed in the

hands of corporations with the most money who will be able to manipulate the minds of American voters.

EVANGELICALS: Evangelical pastor Rick Warren of Saddleback Church in Lake Forest, Calif, the biggest name among US evangelicals since Billy Graham's 2005 retirement, released a video "open letter" to Uganda's Pastors calling Uganda's anti-gay legislation unjust and "un-Christian." (*USA Today*, p.5D, Dec 31, 2009)

VATICAN: Pope Benedict XVI's third encyclical, a major teaching, weighed in with strong language including a call for a "true world political authority" to manage the global economy with God-centered ethics. (*USA Today*, p.5D, Dec 31, 2009)

THE FACE: People can tell if a politician is a Democrat or a Republican just by looking at his or her face, a Tufts Univ. study found. Republicans were perceived as more powerful while Democrats were seen as having greater warmth...." *IBD*, p.2, Feb 1, 2010

SOROS: *The Australian* let slip that 'activists' employed by three Soros-funded organizations in Iran - the Woodrow Wilson International Centre for Scholars, the Open Society Institute, and the Centre for Citizen Peacebuilding, as well as one from *Radio Farda* - have been barred from leaving Iran.

A letter in *The Australian* says: "In Iran it is well-known that international financier George Soros runs institutes in countries that are being prepared for regime change, i.e. if they refuse to submit to international financial controls.

"Malaysia, but not Russia, successfully resisted the financial exploits of Soros. [Post-Soviet] Russia did not resist the

Soros plunder, and in the Russian province of Kalingrad (formerly Germany's Köningsberg), after Soros had destroyed the Russian ruble, the local university received sizable grants from one of Soros' foundations that always comes in to help clean up the destruction initiated by his activities. In the same pattern of establishing destruction on the ground, as was done in Iraq, for example, then after the destruction follows U.S. 'reconstruction." IMPACT - S. Africa

---

CHAMP: "The world heavyweight champ is Vladimir Klitschko who is a great role model as a PH.D., who speaks 4 languages, yet is ignored by the US media because he's not black." Joe Kowalski, *Caste Football* [www.castefootball.us]

COVER-UP: On June 8, 1967, President Lyndon B. Johnson, turned his back on the crew of a US navy ship, the *USS Liberty*, despite the fact that the ship was under deadly assault by Israel's air and sea forces. The *Liberty* crew managed to broadcast an SOS over a make-shift antenna. When the appeal reached US aircraft carriers nearby, the commanders immediately launched fighter planes to defend the ship. Informed of the launch, President Johnson ordered the rescue planes to turn back immediately.

For the first time in history, forces of the US Navy were denied the right to defend a Navy ship under attack. Johnson said, *I don't care if the ship sinks, I am not going to embarrass an ally."* Those were his exact words, heard by Navy personnel listening to radio relays. The ally Johnson refused to embarrass was Israel. ... Johnson magnified the day's infamy by ordering a cover-up of the truth. *Liberty* survivors were sworn to secrecy. Even those in hospital beds and badly wounded were threatened with court martial if they told

anyone what actually happened. The cover-up has been continued by every administration since Johnson's. *IMPACT*

RKH: This was a "False Flag" operation. Its purpose was to commit a crime and blame it on someone else. The interesting thing is the number of people involved; all politicians, military and media people who learned of the event and kept quiet and became part of the conspiracy against our country.

OFFSHORE: Two Taiwanese technology companies have agreed to merge creating one of the world's leading makers of liquid-crystal-display panels for TV and computers. This new combined company will be the world's third-largest LCD producer after Samsung Electronics and LG Display, both Korean. *Wall Street Journal*

EXECUTIONS: Thirty-seven inmates were executed in the US in 2008, the lowest number in 14 years. Legal obstacles and massive court and prison costs - $30 million - are said to be the reasons. *Los Angeles Times*

DISCRIMINATION: A medical student says he was suspended from New Jersey's Univ. of Medicine and Dentistry for insisting that he is a white African-American, born in Mozambique before moving to the US. He says he was berated by students and faculty and then suspended for describing himself as a "white, African, American." He is now suing the school. THE WEEK

CREDIT CARDS: Visa reported that debit transactions on its cards exceeded credit transactions. *Wall Street Journal*

STOCK BROKERS: In the first five months of 2009, 11,600 securities brokers left the industry. In all of 2002, the worst prior year, 11,500 left the industry. *Wall Street Journal*

LOST CASH: A landlord on Canada's Prince Edward Island en route to the bank, left the window open and the wind blow away more than $10,000. Passers-by scooped up the cash and gave it back to him - every single bill was returned. *THE WEEK*

SODOMY: Maine became the 5th state to legalize sodomite marriage. Democratic Gov. John Baldacci, a former opponent of same-sex marriage, signed the measure.

ANTI-WHITE: Frank Riecci had the 6th highest score of 77 candidates, but was denied the job of fireman in New Haven, Conn. because he's white. No blacks passed the test. *The Washington Post*

ANOTHER HOAX: Herman Rosenblat admits his *Angel at the Fence*, describing how he fell in love and later married a girl who threw him apples over a concentration camp's barbed-wire fence was a hoax.

JEWS: The recent US elections brought the number of Jewish parliamentarians worldwide to an all-time high, according to the International Council of Jewish Parliamentarians.

The number of Jews in the Senate rose from 11 to 13 and in the House of Representatives from 26 to 30. The US is in third place worldwide for the number of Jewish legislators, after Israel and Britain. Britain, despite having a Jewish community 20 times smaller than the US, has 59 Jewish

members of parliament, including 18 in the House of Commons and 41 in the House of Lords. After Britain and the US comes France and Ukraine, with 18 Jewish legislators each, followed by Russia 13, Brazil 11, and Canada and Hungary 10 each. The only Arab country with a Jewish member of parliament is Tunisia. *Haaretz.com*

HOME PORT: The US aircraft carrier USS George Washington arrived at its new home port just south of Tokyo. The giant warship will replace the USS Kitty Hawk. It will become the Navy's only carrier with a home port outside of the US. *San Francisco Chronicle*

CHINA: In China, an eyepopping 10,000 factories in the Pearl River delta, the hub of Chinese manufacturing, closed last year alone and the Shanghai stock-market index fell about 6,000 points to 1,800 - a drop rivaling the US stock market. The market has since recovered half its decline, but there have been violent demonstrations by laid-off workers and widespread discontent. *The New Republic*

FAT: Researchers at Children's Hospital in Kansas City found that the average obese child's cardiovascular age was about 30 years older than his or her real age. Parents with obese kids should seek immediate medical help and steer them away from French fries, processed and fast foods.

RKH: It is rare that anything is ever mentioned about growth hormones fed to poultry and livestock.

MUSIC: Playing a musical instrument can significantly improve your kid's test scores, according to researchers from Harvard Medical School. They found that playing an instru-

ment boosted verbal scores by 15% and nonverbal scores by 10%. The longer the training the higher the scores.

INSULT: Al Qaida's Ayman al-Zawahri called Present-elect Barack Obama a 'house negro', who had betrayed his Muslim roots." The WEEK

BRITISH BISHIP: Biship Richard W RICHARD of the Catholic Church was shown in a Swedish state TV interview saying that historical evidence "is hugely against 6 million Jews having been delibertely gassed during WWII." *World Digest* Vatican City.

ZIMBABWE: Zimbabwe has collapsed and is in the process of deteriorating into a Somalia-scale chaos said the top US envoy for Africa, Jendayi Frazer. AP

WAGES: A University of S. Carolina study found that the wages of ALL workers are decreased by the presence of illegal aliens. *David Duke Report*

HAPPINESS: Happiness can be transmitted like a germ though social networks such as friends, family, co-workers and neighbors, a study by Harvard Univ found. A cheerful next-door neighbor increases happiness by 34%. IBD

BASQUE: French police arrested a top leader of the Basque separatist ETA. Mikel Garikoitz Aspiazu Rubina took over as head of ETA'a military operations in 2003. In its four-decade campaign for an independent nation, ETA has killed more than 800 people.

ABORTION: A Roman Catholic priest, Rev Jay Scott Newman, pastor of Greenville's St Mary's Church, told pa-

rishioners who voted for Barack Obama that they could not take Comununion until they did penance, because of Obama's favoring abortion rights. *THE WEEK* p.7, Nov 28, 2008

KHAZAR CAPITAL: Dmitry Vasilyev, a Russian archaeologist at Astrakhan State University, said his nine-year excavation near the Caspian Sea unearthed Itil, the lost capital of the Khazars, a powerful nation that adopted Judaism as its official religion more than 1,000 years ago. The Khazars were a Turkic tribe. *St. Louis Post-Dispatch* Sep 21, 2008

OFF-LINE: Four of the five websites al Qaida uses for its announcements shut down last month. The al-Fajr Media Center said the sites had closed because of technical reasons, raising suspicions that a cyber-attack had damaged them.

BRITAIN JOBS: During 1997 to 2007 the numbers of British-born adults at work declined while the numbers of immigrants workers increased. In the last 10 years, almost all new employment - at least 40% of it in the public sector - has been taken by immigrants. IMPACT June/July 2009

BANKS: Instead of using their federal bailout money to boost lending, many banks have used it to repay debts or buy other banks, says a new report from the governments watchdog committee. *The Washington Post*

MOON: NASA admits that videotapes of the alleged moon landings of 40 years ago have been erased. HR #237 of 2007 raised questions about such a landing. The Editor has seen the "moonmobile" in the Smithsonian. NASA should put the president in that contraption and send him to the moon

and let him get back the way they said was done 40 years ago.

FOOD RIOTS: Several Latin American countries have been hit by riots as food shortages have taken hold in recent months.

BRAWL: A riot involving 600 students in Los Angeles took more than 100 police officers to control. Hispanic and black gang members challenged one another to a fight. *THE WEEK*

RKH: This riot took place in our land. The blame for every person killed or hurt in race riots and every bit of property damage can be laid at the feet of anti-Christ integrationists. Without liberals forcing integration there would be no race riots. *"So shall we be separated, I and all of Thy people, from all the people that are upon the face of the earth." Ex 33:16; "Now it came to pass, when they had heard the law, that they separated from Israel all the mixed multitudes." Neh 13:3; "And the seed of Israel separated themselves from all strangers (5236 ne^ka^r - strange, alien)." Neh 9:2*

BOYCOTT: Victoria, Texas is a town about 80 miles west of Houston. Local Hispanic leaders, in opposition to pending Immigration Legislation, boycotted all Caucasian owned businesses in the Victoria area one past weekend as a demonstration of their economic impact on the community. The boycott was declared a success in the Hispanic community, noting that revenue in Caucasian owned businesses was down 19%. Business owners declared the boycott a success, as well, pointing out that shoplifting was reduced by 77%. (a @earthlink.net)

RUPERT MURDOCH: Jewish billionaire, owns 12 of Australia's 15 daily papers. In 1999 he married a young Chinese. With her help, he has entered the Chinese media market.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 427

ESAU'S CLOAK

Because he listened to the Serpent, God drove Adam from the Garden of Eden. Unprepared for the harshness of the world outside the Garden, God gave Adam a cloak to protect him.

Nimrod's Cloak

Adam's Cloak contained extraordinary powers. It was handed down to his descendants. It saved Noah from the flood. It was later stolen by Ham and given to Nimrod who subverted its use and used it to deceive and rule over the children of Noah. Nimrod appointed standing officers to rule those he conquered and he deceived people into helping him build the Tower of Babel with which he intended to reach heaven and contend with God.

"And Nimrod ... came ... when Esau started suddenly from his lurking place, and drew his sword, and hastened and ran to Nimrod and cut off his head ... and Esau took the valuable garments of Nimrod, which Nimrod's father had bequeathed to Nimrod, and with which Nimrod prevailed over the whole land." Jasher 17:7,10

Esau took Nimrod's Cloak and has used it ever since to rule people's minds.

Adam-Man

God made Adam-man a priest and a king. He ordered the land to be divided so that each man would have his own kingdom to rule.

"As the LORD commanded Moses, so the children of Israel did, and they divided the land." Jos 14:5; "The land shall be divided by lot: according to the names of the tribes of their fathers they shall inherit." Num 26:55[16]

Esau's Land

Esau knows God's Commands and uses his money power to overthrow them.

"The aristocracy of the goyim as a political force is dead ... but as landed proprietors they can still be harmful to us from the fact that they are self-sufficing in the resources upon they live. It is essential therefore for us at whatever cost to deprive them of their land. This

16 *"The land shall not be sold for ever: for the land is mine; ... If thy brother be waxen poor, and hath sold away some of his possession ... in the jubilee ... he shall return unto his possession." Lev 25:23, 28*

object will be best attained by increasing the burdens upon landed property - in loading lands with debt." Protocol #6, p.165, *Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion.* Translated from the Russian Text by Victor E. Marsden, 1934.[17]

Esau's Cloak

We know that *"Esau was a designing and deceitful man, one who hunted after the hearts of men and he stole their minds." Jasher 29:20.* Esau has possessed Nimrod's Cloak for a long time and changed it so as to capture the minds of the people of the world - including many children-of-Jacob who are being changed into Janissaries in Esau's state schools. Janissaries were Western children who had been kidnapped and trained in the Islamic religion and studies and who in time became the first wave of the advancing Islamic armies while others served in the Islamic government. They may be compared to today's liberals who have been trained to worship other gods and fight against their own people.

The Key Weapon

Knowing the WORD, Esau knows that *"The love of money is the root of all evil." I Ti 6:10;* and that *"Money answereth all things." Ec 10:19.* He has long used this knowledge to fight Jacob.

17 Today, few Saxons are self-sufficient on their own debt free land since *"The borrower is servant to the lender." Prov 22:7*

Kings

In ancient days, the merchants of Esau selected agents to rule as kings the lands in which they wished to trade. They were given money to hire armies which were used as a perpetual police force. The king, representing Esau, *"... set over his subjects and people, princes, judges and rulers, as is the custom amongst kings." Jasher 7:40.* It is for this reason that the WORD condemns the unrepenant rich. *"How hard is it for them that trust in riches to enter into the kingdom of God! It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God." Mark 10:24-25*[18]

Merchants

God's Commandments forbid usury. Esau's Cloak conceals this commandment so that it is reversed and usury is now acceptable. Usury generates a perpetual river of money. Esau assigned this money to select merchants who are instructed to go about the land and buy up businesses. These businesses are then organized into "corporations".

Great corporations buy merchandise in great quantities at discount prices. This forces smaller competitors out of business. The result is that in the lands ruled by Esau, the rich become richer and the poor become poorer. In time, there are left few sons-of-Jacob who own land or own independent businesses. Most work for Esau's corporations and obey his commands so that they can continue to feed their families.

---

18 *"Cease from thine own wisdom. Wilt thou set thine eyes upon that which is not? For riches certain make themselves wings; they fly away as an eagle toward heaven." Prov 23:5-6*

State Religion

To ensure that subjects remain loyal, kings monopolize state religions. They appoint bishops who appoint priests. Edicts are passed from kings to bishops to priests and from them to the people, and are treated as if the king's edicts were God's Word. Today, one might change names a bit and call kings "presidents" and bishops "judges". Their pronouncements are treated by most as if they were god's commandments.

In ancient days, the king was called the "God of the Land" and his edicts were called the "law of the land.' Regardless of denomination or ritual - state religions are still organized to enforce the edicts of "the king of the land".

Today

In recent years, "state-religion", which at one time had been the king's primary means of communicating with his people, has taken a backseat. Esau's corporations endowed seminaries and colleges, which gratefully placed Esau's agents on their board of directors. These new directors in turn, selected teachers, preachers and administrators like themselves and promoted Esau's interests.

Colleges, seminaries and churches became Esau's liberal spokesmen overnight. But, there was something more effective than churches and colleges.

The Media Evolves

The printing press brought with it a new age. It produced books and newspapers. These were followed by radio, TV and the internet. Esau used his vast wealth to buy up book companies, newspaper companies including small county newspapers, as well as radio and TV corporations.

Esau's primary use of these media is to form public opinion. Whatever information reaches the public first passes through Esau's Cloak and is crafted to capture people's minds. Using the media and the pulpit is vastly easier and more effective than having the government use its heavy hand to hammer its will on the public. The heavy hand is especially not needed when people are forced to work for Esau's corporations to make a living and dare not bite the hand that feeds them.

The media have another purpose. They gather and have on file voluminous information on individuals who might conceivably become a future "person of interest". It is a foolish person who considers a media reporter anything other than an intelligence agent working for Esau whose information goes straight to his master to be used as he chooses.

Double Minded

Episcopal State Religions (rule from the top down), can easily develop split personalities. Good administrators often produce good results. Bad administrators often produce evil results. Religion has the ability to cross state lines as if they were not there. A state religion can turn a man into a double-minded person as he serves two masters. *"A doubled minded man is unstable in all his ways." James 1:8* . One must use care when dealing with a follower of a state religion.

Money

There are many things that can be used for money. In lands without usury, farmers trade wheat for milk, or, potatoes for labor. States have paid its employees with "scrip" and removed it from circulation as people pay to use toll roads, toll bridges, and for services such as garbage collection, etc. Scrip

was used in America for more than 200 years before being replaced with bank notes.

To force people to use the bank-note usury system, tyrannical states levy taxes - especially when there are still those who own their own land. We remember the Protocols directive; *"It is essential therefore for us at whatever cost to deprive them of their land. This object will be best attained by increasing the burdens upon landed property - in loading lands with debt."*

Obtaining Tax Money

The Southland fought a 4-year war against invaders having overwhelming strength. To pay its soldiers and buy supplies it printed its own "scrip". When the South was conquered, Southern scrip was declared worthless and "U.S. Dollars" were demanded for taxes.

Southern Whites were deprived of the vote and blacks were enfranchised and began to rule the white population. One of the first things the black legislators did was to pass taxes on land.

Southern trade with foreign countries had been lost during the war - there were few foreign markets to which agricultural goods could be sold for dollars.

With dollars to pay land taxes virtually non-existent, landowners went to the newly-established banks to borrow dollars to pay taxes hoping that when the loans came due there would be money available to pay them.

Such was rarely the case. The loss of foreign markets, the high casualties of the war and the loss of black labor combined to put the farmland of the South on the auction block where prime-farmland selling from $300 to $800 an acre in 1858

sold for 50¢ to $1 to newly formed land companies. Like their ancestors before them in Germany, Scotland, England, and Ireland, Southerners were forced from the land to live in newly built cities where they lived in company houses, bought from company stores, and worked in cotton mills for starvation wages.

Tom Jefferson's Neighbor

Thomas Jefferson had a prosperous neighbor whose farming business amounted to more than $20,000 a year. In that day that much money could buy a China clipper ship and provide it with a cargo.

The neighbor transacted all this business and closed his year-end books with only $24, a comparatively insignificant amount. He had a choice of paying this $24 in gold coins, Lynchburg city scrip, Virginia scrip, Lynchburg tobacco notes, or notes redeemable in flour from a nearby mill. Hardly anyone used bank notes to pay bills because bank notes were the result of usury and usury was forbidden by the WORD.

Most states in America operated the same way. I have mentioned this before. Some day in the future - a state, or a group of states may wish to to throw off Esau's Cloak that is strangling them to death. All that is necessary is for them to issue their own scrip.

Conclusion

The West has recently experienced the results of banks refusing to lend money to debtors so that they can pay their debts. Borrowers, unable to pay loans, default. The result is

that trillions of dollars worth of property has been transferred to the lenders.

The Law on the subject of usury is clear. *"Hath given forth upon usury ... he shall surely die." Ezek 18:13.* This is why Esau is eager to disarm individuals who are indebted to him. If he doesn't, they may turn on the lenders.

The day is approaching when Esau's Cloak will self-destruct. When it does the sons-of-Jacob will need only follow the Laws, Statutes and Judgments of the WORD to regain the protection of the Cloak that God gave Adam.

Letter From South Africa

Dear Mr. Hoskins: It has finally come out that the state has taken most of the civil servant's pensions for themselves, leaving most of these poorly paid people destitute. Municipalities are all in the red. The small number of white taxpayers pay for everything. The blacks get everything free and and also their children get free schooling and subsidies but not white children.

Zuma and his wives #1 and #2 were royally welcomed in England by the Queen. They even slept at Buckingham palace for two nights. We are told that the ordinary people did not like it at all.

We are expecting problems with the upcoming international soccer tournament. The so-called black team is at the bottom of the list but have been known to riot well. Billions have been spent on stadiums, etc. that may be used this once and never again.

The farmers want the farm commando system back. When they were operating there was much less murder and theft.

The blacks wanted land and they insisted on taking it from white farmers. After they got the land, most of it now lies fallow and the blacks are stealing from the remaining white farmers for things they wouldn't produce themselves. Racial feelings are getting worse all the time. Wishing you only the best. K.J.

UNFILTERED NEWS

IMMIGRATION: 1) 40% of all worker in Los Angeles County are working for cash and not paying taxes because they are mostly illegals. 2) 95% of warrants for murder in L.A. are for illegal aliens. 3) 75% of people on the most wanted list in L.A. are illegal aliens. 4) over 2/3 of all births in L.A. County are to illegal alien Mexicans on Medi-Cal, whose births were paid for by taxpayers. 5) Nearly 35% of all inmates in California detention centers are Mexican nationals here illegally. 6) Over 300,000 illegal aliens in L.A. County are living in garages. 7) The FBI reports half of all gang members in L.A. are most likely illegal aliens from south of the border. 8) Nearly 60% of all occupants of HUD properties are illegals. 9) 21 radio stations in L.A. are Spanish speaking. 10) In L.A. County 5.1 million people speak English, 3.9 million speak Spanish. Less than 2% of illegal aliens are picking our crops, but 29% are on welfare. Over 70% of the US annual population growth (and over 90% of California, Florida, and New York) results from immigration. 29% of inmates in federal prisons are illegal aliens. *L.A. Times*

ABORTION: In recent decades, more than 100 million female fetuses have been aborted in China, India and other Asian nations with a historical preference for male offspring. *The Economist*

SMOKERS: A study at Sheba Medical Center in Israel found that the lower a person's IQ, the more likely it is that he or she smokes. Pack-a-day smokers had IQ scores 7.5 points lower than nonsmokers. *THE WEEK*

BLACK GOVERNMENT: Under a Zimbabwean law that went into effect this week, foreign-owned companies must transfer at least 51% of their shares to black Zimbabweans within 5 years. Critics remember that white owned farms were seized and given to Mugabe's friends during the land reform programs a few years ago.

INCOME: The income of the 400 richest Americans rose an average of 31% in 2007. Because of tax cuts on wages and capital gains the super-wealthy paid an effective tax rate of 16.6% on their average income of $344.8 million, according to the nonprofit Tax Analysts. *San Francisco Examiner*

STILL WAITING: We are still reeling from the damning revelations of a government investigation released last November that found that church leaders spent decades "obsessively" protecting child-abusing priests. Victims were bullied into silence, while dozens of predatory priests were simply transferred to new dioceses. ... The pope took no action at all; he merely issued a statement denouncing the sex abuse. ... Irish Catholics had hoped the pope would help restore our faith in our bishops. We're still waiting. David Quinn, *The Irish Independent*

ETHICS: "Is 'legal ethics' an oxymoron? ... the Justice Department found that Bush administration attorneys who'd ginned up the legal rationale to justify waterboarding and

other harsh interrogation techniques were guilty of nothing more than 'poor judgement'. ... the federal government - unlike the private bar - has never clearly defined professional misconduct for lawyers, so it would be unfair to punish lawyers who apparently were doing what they thought was right. ... It's highly convenient that there are no binding ethical standards for government lawyers. You can just ask them to concoct a legal justification for some dubious policy goal - such as ... ignoring the Geneva Conventions. ... But if thousands of government lawyers are bound only by what they or their bosses believe is right, then 'the rule of law' might be the biggest oxymoron of them all." Eric Effon, *THE WEEK* p.3, March 5, 2010.

TESTING: Children of Chinese, Koreans, and other immigrants from the East outperform other ethnic groups - including whites - on standardized tests. In California, Asians now make up 40% of public-university students - and just 13%% of the population. That record of achievement has produced a backlash in the country's colleges, which have quietly instituted an "Asian ceiling" in admissions. Yale, Dartmouth, and Harvard appear to be taking steps to limit Asian-Americans to between 15% and 20% of students. (Kara Miller *The Boston Globe*)

RKH: Western man owes his achievements more to his obedience to The WORD than to his IQ. Unless directed by a strict corporation, Asians have difficulty working together.

VACCINATIONS: Last week the British journal *Lancet* retracted Dr. Andrew Wakefield's 1998 study linking autism to childhood vaccinations. Wakefield's findings, said the

journal, were based on bad science. As one infectious-disease specialist pointed out, "It's very easy to scare people; it's very hard to *unscare* them." (Elizabeth Whelan, *New York Post*)

CHINA: China is now the world's biggest exporter. China exported $1.2 trillion worth of goods compared with Germany's $1.1 trillion. China also revealed that it has been amassing holdings in Citigroup, Coca-Cola, Pfizer, and Apple, among others, according to CIC Chairman Lou Jiwei.

DISCRIMINATION: Roberta Feinsmith, 57, an executive assistant at the Jewish Theological Seminary in New York filed a lawsuit against her former supervisor, Alan Cooper, claiming that he discriminated against older workers, and unleashed "constant barrages of ... flatulence" in her work area. (THE WEEK Feb 19, 2010)

WORKERS: Real hourly wages for most workers have risen only 1% since 1979, even though productivity is up 60%. Americans work more hours than any other advanced economy. At the same time, health care, pensions, and bathroom breaks have all been cut. *Wall Street Journal*

RELIGION: Just 51% of American adults are affiliated with Protestant denominations; twenty years ago 2/3s were Protestant; at its founding almost 100% were Protestant. 1/4 of American are Catholic; 1/3 of Catholics are Latino; nearly half of Catholics ages 18-29 are Latino; 1/3 of those raised as Catholics are no longer Catholics. Non-affiliated 16.1%; Atheist 1.6%; agnostic 2.4% & nothing in particular 12.1%. (Excerpted from *Detroit Free Press* .freep.com, 11A, March 5, 2008)

POPE: Pope Benedict XVI became the first pope to visit an American synagogue bringing greetings and accepting gifts of matzo and a seder plate. Two youngsters presented him with the Passover gifts. AP (*News & Advance* Apr 19, 2008)

FARM LIFE: About 20% of Xcel Energy's 1.4 million customers in Minnesota and Wisconsin are behind on their heating bills. Xcel disconnects 600 to 650 customers daily. *USA Today*

LIFE EXPECTANCY: Life expectancy is falling for some Americans. In poverty-stricken southwestern Virginia, lung cancer, diabetes, and kidney failure have driven the life expectancy five years lower than what it was in 1983. Wealthier Americans are living longer because of advances in medicine. The US ranks 41st among nations in life expectancy. *The Washington Post*

FERTILITY: Women who have healthy diets are likely to have more sons according to British research. Women who ate a bowl of breakfast cereal every morning were 87% likely to have conceived a boy than were women who reported having just one bowl per week.

RUSSIA: Russia is dying said an article in the *Wall Street Journal.* There just aren't enough Russians. "Brutally high levels of mortality", anemic fertility levels, excessive drinking and smoking and an epidemic of violent crime combine to produce a storm of depopulation. The working age population is projected to shrink 20% in the next 25 years. Without a miracle in public health, Russia is doomed.

ROSE GLASSES: The Pentagon stopped a program that used media military analysts to portray the Iraq war in rosy terms after the practice was exposed in the NY Times.

SODOMY: An Iranian sodomite fearing execution in his home country has been denied asylum in the Netherlands. His lover has already been executed in Iran where sodomy is a capital crime.

RUSSIA'S OIL: British Petroleums' TNK-BP is half owned by BP and half by three Russian billionaires. Question: How does one become a billionaire in a communist state? Unless, of course, communism is a cover used to conceal the transfer of assets from one owner to another.

SOUTH AFRICA: South Africa has been brought back under the protective umbrella of the Empire, and its state assets sold for a song to multinationals, which are now reaping the benefits. The state sold SASOL, the oil-from-coal combine; ISCOR, the iron and steel corporation sold for R2-billion. The biggest bank conglomerate in the country, ABSA, sold a huge share to Barclays. The local multinationals have pulled out of the country - De Beers and its stock of diamonds to Switzerland and Anglo American to London - with the result that from next year we will be paying overseas shareholders R60-billion in dividends yearly. The money paid for the assets has been squandered. *IMPACT* Dec 2007/Jan 2008. $30 Box 2055, Noorsekloof, Jeffreys Bay 6331, SA.

REJECTED: A church committee previewing a sermon rejected it because of its title: "Why do you act like there is no God in Israel?" The sermon was based on the confrontation

between a pagan king and Elijah, II Ki 1:1-17, 2,700 years ago. It was rejected because the committee had 'guidelines' barring any reference to 'Israel' that could be construed as anti-Semitism. Australian shepherds are wolves. (*Storm* No. 56, Feb 2008, POB 635 Strathpine, P.S. 4500, Australia. [Ph 07 3205 8543])

REPATRIATION: On 23 January 1948, Mr. Author Calwell, Minister for Immigration, ordered all 'coloured people' who had found refuge in Australia during the war to leave. *Storm*

DEATH PENALTY: Mexico refuses to extradite any American who faces the death penalty back in the US. Different Laws.

UNCOVERED: A brutal war-lord known as Gen. Butt Naked apologized for killing 20,000 people during Liberia's civil war. His real name is Milton Blayee and he now lives in Ghana, where he is a Christian minister.

OIL INDEPENDENCE: The Israeli government is working with Renault-Nissan to mass-produce, silent, emission-free electric cars. These cars will have a 100 mile range and a top speed of 68 mph.

GRAVES DESECRATED: Vandals defaced dozens of veterans graves in a Washington cemetery by burning American flags and painting swastikas on the gravestones. In the Confederate cemetery in Lynchburg, hundreds of Confederate flags were replaced with Union flags. Intelligent people see these activities as miniature 9/11s, Oklahoma Cities, or a visit by Martin Luther King's traveling circus that resulted

in strife and millions in damages. One day these perpetrators will be caught and the media will be forced to reveal their identity.

RUSSIA: In 2006, Russia expanded the definition of extremist activity to include public slander of a government official.

TYRANNY: German lawyer Sylvia Solz, who defends victims charged by the German state for denying the Holocaust myth, was herself sentenced to three and a half years. Thus far the German state has produced no believable evidence such as mass burials permeated with gas, or, crematoriums capable of handling such numbers. Gas chambers presented as evidence, upon examination by experts, showed no residue of homicidal gas - and there has been no official paper trail by a government that traditionally counts matches and cans of beans. On the other hand, while Germany's puppet government is suppressing debate on the subject, it is paying hundreds of billions in tribute.

ESAU GROWS: In the West Bank, the fertility rate is 4.2 children per woman, and 42% of the population is aged 14 or under, while in Gaza the rate is 5.8 children per woman and 48% are 14 or under. *NY TIMES*

DR ADRIAN KRIEG: "Public approval of both the executive and legislative branches is below 30%. This situation could within the next few years create a circumstance of violent confrontation between the ruling class and the general population. On one side will be the remaining 150 million Americans; on the other side will be the mass of immigrants along with the socialists and communists. ... I am certain that

elections as we know them will cease to exist within 20 years ... The European Union head-quartered in Brussels does not contain a single elected official. Every mandarin employed in Brussels is an appointed bureaucrat. ... Direct democracy has become a vestige of the past ... An identical system is to be incorporated into the developing North American Union. ... Free trade is a lie. In the early 20th century it became the primary cause of World War I, in that it reduced the average income of blue-collar workers by about 25% in just the first three years. ... Trade cannot be "free" if it is governed by international treaties written by multinational corporations referring to themselves as 'Non-Governmental Organizations'. ... NAFTA is the greatest economic calamity that has befallen our republic in its entire history. Before the enactment of NAFTA, America had a trade surplus of $5.7 billion annually with Mexico. Eight years later the US had a $54 billion deficit with Mexico - along with almost 20 million Mexican 'immigrants. That is a $59.7 billion loss. ...Now we are to expand into the North American Union and its new 'amero' currency which will replace the dollar, more shades of the EU and the euro ..." *IMPACT*, Dec/Jan 2007-2008, Box 2055, Noorsekloof, Jeffreys Bay 6331, South Africa, $30/yr (cash).

MIKE NIFONG - The anti-white witch-hunter/prosecutor who enabled the Duke lacrosse team hoax, was first disbarred and has now filed for bankruptcy. Nifong listed assets of several hundred thousand dollars, and liabilities of more than $180 million, mostly in damages he expects to be levied when he loses civil suits filed against him by several of the Duke students he attempted to prosecute. *The Nationalist Times*

ROYAL SLUT: According to her butler, Princess Diana was dating Dodi Fayed when the two were killed in a 1997 car crash in order to make her previous boyfriend jealous. Pakistani heart surgeon Hasnat Khan, the earlier boyfriend, had broken up with her some months previously because he would not give up his medical practice.

SOUTH AFRICA: South Africa has been brought back under the protective umbrella of the Empire, and its state assets sold for a song to multinationals, which are now reaping the benefits. The state sold SASOL, the oil-from-coal combine; ISCOR, the iron and steel corporation sold for R2-billion. The biggest bank conglomerate in the country, ABSA sold a huge share to Barclays. The local multinationals have pulled out of the country - De Beers and its stock of diamonds to Switzerland and Anglo American to London - with the result that from next year we will be paying overseas shareholders R60-billion in dividends yearly. The money paid for the assets has been squandered. *IMPACT* Jan 2008. $30 Box 2055, Noorsekloof, Jeffreys Bay 6331, SA.

JOBS: Over 10,000 people applied for 350 low-paying job openings at a new Wal-Mart in DeKalb County, Georgia. *The National Times*

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 428

ASSASSINATION And MARTYRS

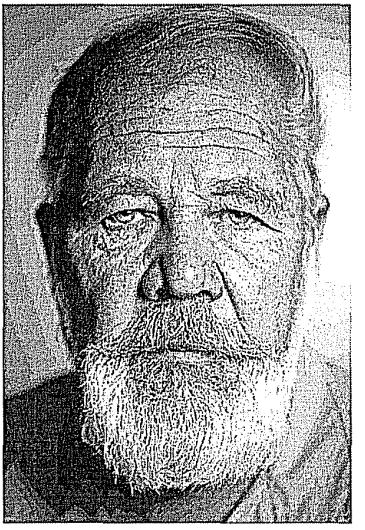
Terre'Blanche Assassinated

Carefully concealed by America's "red front" media, one of South Africa's white leaders has been assassinated.

Eugene Terre'Blanche, 79, had undergone a heart operation.Two blacks entered his home and used a machete and a club to cut and beat him to death. His friends said that his body was unrecognizable.

Terre'Blanche was leader of the AWB, an organization whose objective was to separate whites into their own nation under their own rule.

President Zuma of South Africa had appointed Julius Maleuma to be his youth leader. Maleuma is accused of being



Andre Terre'blanch
Martyred

responsible for the attack. He traveled the length and breadth of South Africa making anti-white speeches and singing the song *"Shoot the Boer"* to black youth groups. The agitation has borne fruit. Over 3,000 white Afrikaner farmers have been killed and more are being killed every week. Eugene Terre'Blanche is the latest martyr.

Betrayal

Most people have forgotten the story of white South Africa, how it was betrayed by its own leaders. The International Trade Cartel (ITC) wished to clear Whites from Africa to allow its raw materials to be seized and used by the enemies of the white man. Countries such as communist China now have its workers in Rhodesia and South Africa extracting minerals and working the land.

To facilitate the changeover, Cuba, East Germany, Russia and a number of local blacks raised an army of over 50,000 and attempted to overthrow the nationalists in Angola in Africa's Southeast. They were met and thrashed by 11,000 South Africans who beat them at every turn.

Foiled in this attempt, Great Britain and the US threatened boycotts and an invasion of South Africa if they did not turn the country over to blacks.

Nelson Mandela was the leader of the black insurrectionists and was responsible for the death of thousands of blacks who were his enemies. He was able to continue the attack on white South Africa because of the help he received from Great Britain.

> "In 1996, Nelson Mandela was asked by BBC interviewer Sue McGregor what his 1962 trip to Britain had been all about. He said he had been seeing British government ministers and officials about arms 'for the struggle'. 'I had no other business', he said." (*Impact*, June/July, p. 9, P.O. Box 28233, Sunnyside 0132, Rep. of SA, $30/yr. cash, add $25 for checks.)

In addition to arming black insurrectionists, the media of the ITC fomented internal revolt. They supported white South African traitors calling them "patriots".

Today's white liberal is similar to yesterday's "Janissary" of the Turks. Janissaries were white children kidnaped in Europe and raised as Mohammedans. When thoroughly indoctrinated, they were enlisted into the Turkish ruler'ss private army. Others became Turkish civil servants. This was done to reduce the constant fighting between Turkish factions which is normal. Europe considered these Janissaries the most dangerous of all Christendom's enemies.

Today, government public schools and endowed schools of higher learning furnish Esau with the same kind of well-indoctrinated servants - white graduates trained to be black-supremests. Incidentally, when the Turkish ruler considered the Janisarry's work accomplished, he had them all killed - tens of thousands of them.

Hendrick Verwoerd

Before white South Africa could be overthrown, Hendrick Verwoerd, the patriotic white leader of S. Africa had to be removed. This was done by having him stabbed to death by a parliamentary messenger in 1966. The assassin was a mulatto named Dimitri Tsafendas. He was later declared insane and committed to a mental institution. He has since been released. The death of Verwoerd opened the door for the Trojan Horse.[18]

DeKlerk

Frederik Willem de Klerk has been accused of causing the collapse of white South Africa. DeKlerk was born in Johannesburg on March 18, 1936, the son of Senator Jan deKlerk. His brother is a liberal newspaperman.

F.W. deKlerk graduated with a law degree from Potchefstroom University in 1958 and practiced law in Vereeniging in the Transvaal. In 1972, he was elected to Parliament as National Party member for Vereeniging.

In 1978, deKlerk was appointed Minister of Posts and Telecommunications and Social Welfare and Pensions by

18 All of this is recorded in the book VOLKSVARRAD. You can obtain the book by writing to Adv. P.J. Pretorious, PO Box 1456, Warmbaths 0480, S. Africa. (SA Update Feb-Mar 1998)

Prime Minister Vorster. Under Prime Minister P.W. Botha, he held a succession of ministerial posts. In 1985, he became chairman of the Minister's Council in the House of Assembly. On December 1, 1986, he became the leader of the House of Assembly.

As Minister of National Education, F.W. de Klerk was a supporter of segregated universities, and as a leader of the National Party in the Transvaal, he was not known to advocate integration of the races. In February 1989, de Klerk was elected leader of the National Party and in September 1989 he was elected State President.

DeKlerk's career prior to becoming president of South Africa appeared to be an open book except in one respect. The one indication that he was in fact a left wing liberal was that he is not known to have based his social or political stance on the Law of Saxon Israel as did the old S. African rulers. This happens when one either doesn't know God's Law or follows an opposing law system. In deKlerk's case he quickly made his disobedience to the WORD clear, that he intended to follow the law of the International Trade Cartel.

In his first speech he called for an integrated South Africa and for negotiations about sharing rule with the blacks. He lifted the ban on the ANC and released the terrorist Nelson Mandela. He brought racial separation to an end, canceled the law against racial intermarriage, and opened the way for the drafting of a new constitution for the country based on the principle of one person, one vote, which would turn the country over to black majority.

Post DeKlerk

An advisory election was held to be followed by a primary election. DeKlerk used the advisory election as an excuse to actually turn the country over to black rule.

Black rule developed as expected. The police and military were led by Janissary-whites who obeyed every order given them by their new black rulers. As whites were removed from public office, the country began the process of becoming Africanized. Whites began to be persecuted at every turn. The decision to capitulate to the demands for "one man, one vote", a decision described in May 1994 by the well-known intellectual, Paul Johnson, in the following terms:

> "South Africa under Mr. F. W. de Klerk has made a suicidal leap to universal suffrage. Within ten years the country may be the theatre of one of Africa's endless civil wars. In any case it will develop into an industrial rubble heap, beastly, bloody and bankrupt". (J.S. Marais, Leader of the HNP, 6 Jan 1999)

Today, DeKlerk is making profitable speech tours in Europe and the United States, and black S. African legislators are building palaces and buying estates in Scotland with money extorted from whites. Almost a quarter of the white population has fled abroad, a half million more have been turned out of their homes and jobs and are living in tent cities. Farms have been confiscated.

We in the American South are not in the least surprised at these events, having undergone the same treatment by the same ITC who used blacks to do their dirty work here as well.

The following is a chapter from a small unpublished manuscript sent to me in 1981 by the Southern National Party.

It confirms what is written in *The Prostrate State* by James S. Pike, one of the most important books written in the 19th century and the first to penetrate the media's red curtain over America.

The Black Death[19]

"In 1868 Carpetbag Rule, Black Supremacy, and "Gig (Jig) Society" took over Columbia, South Carolina - just as they did in every other Confederate state that year, as a result of the general election.[20] Within a year, the streets were filled with trash, filth, and rubble. Fine mansions were in decay; their aristocratic owners driven away, the houses now served as flophouses, wino havens and public toilets for passers-by. Gambling dens, saloons, liquor houses and whorehouses flourished. Africans jammed dance halls which had once known only cavaliers and chivalry, gentry and polite society. State universities were taken over completely by Negroes, and scholastic standards fell into nothingness. Blank arrest warrants were issued by the stack to Negro policemen, sheriffs and constables, to be served upon anyone as the situation arose. The arrestee would then be taken and tried by a Black or Carpetbag judge, before a jury of half-drunken jeering, cajoling Negroes - that is, if he did not have the bribe money to buy his release.

"Intoxicated in the glow of political victory in a mockery of an election that "legally" instituted what Southerners came to call 'the Black Plague' and the 'the Black Death,' Negroes

19 *Reconstruction I + II*, Andrew Grayson, Southern National Party, POB 18214, Memphis, TN 38181

20 In violation of the WORD, Blacks were given the franchise while Whites were denied the vote.

swarmed through the streets that were now theirs as an arrogant, obstreperous, and dangerous mob, assaulting whites as they encountered them, discharging their pistols at whatever targets struck their fancy, and in a thousand other ways making plain their intent to undo five thousand years of white civilization. Columbia had been Africanized, just as the government of the United States of America had intended.

"Those who would openly oppose this devolution found their homes or barns burned, their wells poisoned, their animals dead - or themselves ambushed, their homes shot up, their families slain.

"The stench of violence, vice and depravity grew so foul that the few better Negroes, unable to bear it any longer, went back to their former masters and asked to grow poor with them. Prior to black supremacy, southern negroes had been associated with gentlemen, ladies and high civilization. An African-Dixie was just more than they could stomach.

"The story was the same in every state. After the election of 1868, graft and corruption skyrocketed. School bonds, railroad funds and tax proceeds were divided and pocketed. Judgeships, congressional seats and political appointments were bought and sold. Treasury funds were paid out for imaginary roads, and to cover gambling losses. Hotels and other private business places were built with state funds, and in Georgia alone, 42 newspapers were bought by the state for Republican propaganda purposes.

"Expensive gifts went to favored "Lady friends," and paid for with state funds. Hams, oysters, liquors, baskets of delicacies, champagne by the carload, perfumes, complete wardrobes, gloves, fancy pistols, gold watches, stickpins, diamond earrings, expensive jewelry, entertainment, the remodeling of "houses," and anything else immoral men can think to buy for

trashy women were bought with tax money and chalked off as "school fund appropriations," "building improvements," and other such false covers.

"Coal and wood, purchased by the state to heat asylums, went instead into the home furnaces of carpetbaggers, scalawags, and important negroes. Bonds for colored orphans were converted into cash. Billions of dollars worth of railroad bonds were floated during Reconstruction, for which hardly a mile of track was laid. Elaborate liquor stores were constructed next to state houses, or, as in the case of South Carolina, directly adjoining the Capitol Building. Most of the "urgent business" of the South Carolina Legislature was conducted across the street from the Capitol Building, in the tax-supported brothel over 'Fine's Saloon.' During legislative sessions, forty bedrooms were supplied at state expense, ostensibly as 'committee rooms.' North Carolina outdid all the other states by having a bar and a whorehouse within the Capitol Building itself.

"Upon the floors of the various congressional houses, black and white trash engaged in endless, meaningless, and often incomprehensible discussion and debate. Drunken "statesmen" lay passed out in the floors, urinating and vomiting as drunks will. Raucous laughter, shouts, swearing and obscenities spiced the air. 'Amendments,' too obscene to print, were offered on the spur of the moment, and were followed by great roars of laughter. Blackamoor 'spectators' filled the galleries, window ledges, and vacant seats 'voting' with the legislators with shouts, hoots, boos and hysterical laughter. Usually soaked with whiskey, these 'spectators' often fought with each other, chasing one another across the floor with guns drawn and knives flashing.

"Rooms just off the floors were provided for the 'consultations' attendant to bribe-taking, and legislators often bragged about the amount they received. More revealing than the fact that they could be bought, is the fact of how cheaply they were bought. The litter on the floors of Southern congressional buildings included corks, empty whiskey bottles, tobacco quids, bread crusts, rotten fruit, picked chicken bones, peanut hulls and bags, and other such items.

"And in this atmosphere these Esquires of New Africa make 'Law.'

"There were bills to disarm all whites and to arm the whole black populations with the newly invented repeating arms; bills to make Confederate Gray the garb of convicts; bills to make possession of Confederate flags an offense punishable by death; various bills to make white men remove their hats in the presence of various categories of blacks; bills to make it illegal for white men to walk on sidewalks, bills to place nighttime curfews and other restrictions on whites; bills to integrate schools and all other public institutions and places; and - unbelievably - bills to annul all marriages between whites, so that more white women would be more available; and to make any future wshite-and- white marriages illegal.

"Ancient Rome at its absolute worst had nothing on Reconstruction Dixie at its absolute blackest. Caligula did no worse in making his horse a consul than the Republicans did in making the negro a statesman."

Redemption

To provide some sort of law and order, Confederate veterans approached Gen Robert E. Lee to lead a clandestine

police organization. Because of his health, Gen. Lee declined, but recommended Gen Nathan Bedford Forrest.

Under Forrest's leadership the Ku Klux Klan was organized in 1867, and quickly disbanded in 1868 because of the vicious attack by America's media. These media attacks were used by the radical Republican congress to pass additional anti-South legislation, legislation that left the South heavily in debt and in absolute destitution for decades after the war. I remember many of the children sitting with me in grade school had walked to school with bare feet through the snow.

Deprived of KKK 'atrocities' on which to pin anti-Southern legislation, federal occupation forces furnished their own bogus KKK which committed outrages to generate anti-Southern sentiment. Thus we have a federal 'false-flag' KKK being opposed by local white militias who fought quick deadly affairs. The dead quietly disappeared in nighttime burials in local cemeteries hidden from the occupation forces and the media. This local sporatic warfare continued as long as the federal occupation of the South lasted.

The original KKK 1867-1868 had a short life. It was replaced by local militas under other names. The KKK was not revived until 1915 and then primarily as a political organization. It controlled 24 statehouses with 7 million members. It faded in 1941 with the US entry into WWII. Most KKKs today have been infiltrated by the FBI and are used by the media to manipulate public opinion as before - creating anti-Southern sentiment to justify "anti-white" laws.

The use of the WORD or the lack thereof reveals the true loyalties of such organizations and its members.

The FBI Destroys The KKK

The FBI destroyed the Klan in the late '60s and early '70s using the age old art of deception. Membership dropped as much as 70%. Paranoia over infiltration reached such heights that Klan leader Robert Shelton, threatened to use polygraph and truth serum on his own members to screen out infiltrators.

In 1964, the Johnson administration directed the FBI to destroy local militias going under the KKK label. J. Edgar Hoover sent 150 agents to Mississippi alone. The feds used anonymous letters, phone calls to employers, and cooperation with the local media which ran derogatory news stories about the Klan and its members.

> "The 1965 murder of Viola Liuzzo, a white woman who marched in Selma, Alabama, played a key role in passage of the 1965 Voting Rights Act. She was shot and killed, allegedly by a man who was apparently an FBI agent, but the agency tried to pin the crime on the Ku Klux Klan." *Straight Talk,* p. 4, July 13, 1995.

The ground was now ready. The American public had been prepared to support foreign adventures. The mass-media had indoctrinated the population to believe that the world was either "conservative" or "liberal" - "American" or "Communist". People were one or the other. The American-conservative was *good*; The Communist-liberal was *bad*: The average Southerner could not comprehend that the Cartel really didn't care what you believed as long as you went along with Cartel policy.

Southerners took the bait. They admired Hoover's crusade against bad-liberal-communism. This gave the FBI a natural "in", and they worked this "common interest" for all it was worth. A few dollars combined with stories about such-and-

such organization being a secret anti-American group was all it took to recruit a cloud of collaborators. Soon, the FBI knew more about most Klans than the Klans knew about themselves.

As a substitute for Klan members, the FBI set up the *National Committee for Domestic Tranquillity*, a phony organization tailored to Klan member's religious beliefs and desire to "support our boys in Vietnam". They were told that their enemies were all part of a great conspiracy of Jews, Communists and Catholics. FBI *agents provacateur* promoted this paranoia with one atrocity after another - all which were blamed on the Klan by a willing, cooperative press.

The FBI subjugation of the South and its Klan militia was a result of its ability to grasp the motivations, and concerns of the everyday Southerner and misdirecting them. Repeating this success today requires the same process.

The media's job is to keep the white population calm while a global war is being waged against them. Following are excerpts from an old article that I discovered in my files. Matters are much worse since this report first came out, but it illustrates the seriousness of affairs.

The Race War

A few years ago an article called "The Race War" was making the rounds. It was updated whenever new statistics became available. Nothing has basically changed: The war continues. When I first got a copy it was called *"The Race War of Black Against White* by Paul Sheehan of the *Morning Herald.* Following are excerpts:

The longest war America has ever fought is the Dirty War, and it is not over. It has lasted 30 years so far and claimed more than 25 million victims ...

The American news media do not want to talk about the Dirty War, which remains between the lines and unreported. In fact, to even suggest that such a war exists is to be discredited. So let's start suggesting ...

No matter how crime figures are massaged by those who want to acknowledge or dispute the existence of a Dirty War, there is nothing ambiguous about what the official statistics portray: for the past 30 years a large segment of black America has waged a war of violent retribution against white America. And the problem is getting worse, not better.

During the past 20 years, violent crime has increased more than four times faster than the population. Young blacks (under 18) are more violent than previous generations and are 12 times more likely to be arrested for murder than young whites.

Nearly all the following figures, which speak for themselves, have not been reported in America:

According to the latest US Department of Justice survey of crime victims, more than 6.6 million violent crimes (murder, rape, assault and robbery) are committed in the US each year, of which about 20 per cent, or 1.3 million, are inter-racial crimes.

Most victims of race crime - about 90 per cent - are white, according to the survey "Highlights From 20 Years of Surveying Crime Victims," published in 1993.

Almost 1 million white Americans were murdered, robbed, assaulted or raped by black Americans in 1992, compared with about 132,000 blacks who were murdered,

robbed, assaulted or raped by whites, according to the same survey.

Blacks thus committed 7.5 times more violent inter-racial crimes than whites even though the black population is only one-seventh the size of the white population. When these figures are adjusted on a per capita basis, they reveal an extraordinary disparity: Blacks are committing more than 50 times the violent racial crimes of whites.

According to an annual report on murder by the Federal Bureau of Investigation, most inter-racial murders involve black assailants and white victims, with blacks murdering whites at 18 times the rate that whites murder blacks.

These breathtaking disparities began to emerge in the mid-1960s, when there was a sharp increase in black crime against whites, an *upsurge which, not co-incidentally, corresponds exactly with the beginning of the modern civil rights movement.*

Over time, the cumulative effect has been staggering. Justice Department and FBI statistics indicate that between 1964 and 1994 more than 25 million violent inter-racial crimes were committed, overwhelmingly involving black offenders and white victims, and more than 45,000 people were killed in inter-racial murders. By comparison, 58,000 Americans died in Vietnam, and 34,000 were killed in the Korean War.

When non-violent crimes (burglary, larceny, car theft and personal theft) are included, the cumulative totals become prodigious. The Bureau of Justice statistics say 27 million non-violent crimes were committed in the US in 1992, and the survey found that 31 per cent of the robberies involved black offenders and white victims (while only 2 per cent in the reverse).

When all the crime figures are calculated, it appears that black Americans have committed at least 170 million crimes against white Americans in the past 30 years. It is the great defining disaster of American life and American ideals since World War II. All these are facts, yet by simply writing this story, by assembling the facts in this way, I would be deemed a racist by the American news media. It prefers to maintain a paternalistic double standard in its coverage of black America, a lower standard. (ends quote).

The Saxon Nation Today

Today, America, like South Africa, has a black president, the result of collaboration between Esau's media and what is widely believed by many to have been a bogus election. In the words of Joseph Stalin; *"Those who cast the votes decide nothing. Those who count the votes decide everything."* The fact is, electronic voting machines can be set to produce the result desired. And, those who opposed the election of an alien to be their leader stated their reason:

> ***"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15; "Their nobles shall be of themselves, and their governor shall precede from the midst of them." Jer 30:21***

There is no reason to say more. Those who disagree with the WORD are enemies of our God. An enemy of our God is our enemy.

France

France is being overwhelmed by aliens from Africa and the Near East. It also has a growing conservative sector. However, it has a Jewish president and a red-front media.

Germany

Germany is an occupied state whose conquerors maintain an armed presence more than half a century after WWII. The conquerors have opened the doors to mass Islamic immigration. The White birth rate has dropped to 1.5.

Great Britain

Great Britain is being overwhelmed by aliens from all over the world. London's crime rate is far greater than that of New York. While its red-front media reigns supreme, a small right wing party has made its presence known.

South Africa

White traitors turned South Africa over to blacks. Once in power, black rulers opened the doors to black immigration from the rest of Africa. Whites, once superior in numbers, are now outnumbered by blacks more than 10 to one.

However, many of the black tribes in S. Africa are hereditary enemies. The history of Africa reveals constant stife between Africa's black tribes. Perhaps that will be the salvation of the white man in South Africa.

Assassanation & Martyrs

The red-front media has created dozens of alien leaders and honored no white leader. Would-be white leaders die mysteriously in plane crashes or are hacked to death by aliens.

Blacks murdered South Africa's Andre Terre'blanch. The black ANC Youth League leader, Julius Malema, travels about the country singing "Dubula ibhunu! Dubula!

Bubula!", or *"Shoot the Afrikaners! Shoot! Shoot"* - and blacks do. Afrikaner martyrs are increasing rapidly.

The USA TODAY, April 23, 2010, 2A let slip the news of the assassination of the anti-communist, anti-red-front lawyer Richard Barrett, 67, by a 23-year-old black. He was stabbed, beaten and set on fire.

Barrett operated the Nationalist Movement, appeared on numerious television and radio programs against communism and anti-white civil rights laws, and was on the 1968 presidentail campaign staff of Alabama Gov George Wallace.

A recent news article told of a white principal of a black school in Washington DC who was recently beaten to death by blacks because it was thought that he was gaining too much power over blacks.

Conclusion

Today Esau rules Jacob and kills his children daily. But, it will not always be so.

As the time appointed God the WORD will speak, and

> *"They will each turn to his own people, and each one will flee to his own land. Anyone who is found will be thrust through, and anyone who is captured will fall by the sword. Their little ones will also be dashed to pieces." Isaiah 13:14-16*

Aliens who insist on entering our lands may wish to re-think their decisions, and those who help them may wish to do the same.

UNFILTERED NEWS

A RACIAL THING: The Chinese and Indians are the most likely to believe aliens lurk in our midst, while Belgians, Swedes, and the Dutch are the least likely. *Reuters Ipos*

KATYN: President Lech Kacrynski, his wife, and top members of his government were killed in a plane crash in Russia. They were enroute to commemorate the anniversary of the Katyn Forest massacre of 20,000 Polish officers by Soviet forces following the Soviet invasion of Poland in WWII for which Germans were blamed and executed.

RELEASE BLOCKED: New York Attorney General moved to block the release of a black who has completed his sentence for knowingly infecting women with the AIDS virus. While in prison he boasted that he'd had sex with 200 to 300 women and planned to infect more upon his release.

RKH: *"If we sin willfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins." Deut 17:26*

ABORTION LAW: The Nebraska legislature has passed a law barring most abortions after the 20th week of pregnacy, based on the claim that fetuses can feel pain after that point. *THE WEEK*

RKH: *"Before I formed you in the womb, I knew you; and before you came forth from the womb, I sanctified you, and I ordained you." Jer. 1:5*

CELL PHONES: Your cell phone sends out signals that can be used to track your every movement. No search warrant

is required for cops to track your whereabouts. *Chicago Tribune*

CHRISTIAN TERRORIST MILITIA: Authorities have arrested 9 members of a Christian militia group in three states on charges that they conspired to incite an antigovernment uprising. The nine include Brian Stone, 45, his wife, two sons, and five others. It is alleged that the plan was to kill a police officer and kill many more when they came to his funeral. THE WEEK

RKH: The media posted stories about this incident for about three days and since then we have heard nothing further. "Christian Terrorist Militia"! Catchy title. Considering the source, it might be advisable to withhold judgment until we can see the evidence.

FALSE FLAG: The FBI and other law enforcement agencies are now setting up Facebook, Twitter, and Linkedin accounts under aliases to solicit information about or directly from suspects. *The Boston Globe*

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 429

FBI Notes

Empire

Empire: A political unit having an extensive territory or comprising a number of territories or nations and ruled by a single supreme authority. *American Heritage Dictionary*

In the writer's opinion, organizations such as the FBI, CIA, Homeland Security, media, state-religions, etc. are agencies created to control the peoples of states which were once sovereign but are now merged into an empire. One of the jobs of the FBI appears to be to quiet rebellious empire subjects while its armed forces are spread paper thin over the world in an ongoing effort to conquer other lands.

Following are a few notes that I have kept on the FBI over the years. *By their acts ye shall know them.*

FBI

FBI Arrests 9 Christian Militia April 2010: FBI arrests 9 members of Hutaree Christian Militia accusing them of plotting to kill a policeman and killing many more of his comrades when they attend the dead policeman's funeral.

Defense attorneys accuse FBI of being unprepared. Judge orders the rebels released. *News & Daily Advance*, A3, 5/5/10

FBI visits 6/19/09: On Friday, June 19, 2009, 2:10 pm, there was a knock on my office door. I opened the door to see two men standing there. One in a short sleeve shirt with badge and an automatic pistol prominently displayed; the other nicely dressed in a suit. The first person introduced himself as a Lynchburg police detective and the other introduced himself as a member of the FBI living in Lynchburg.

I asked what I could do for them and they said they wanted to question me about the recent shooting at Washington's Holocaust Museum in Washington. I told them to contact my lawyer, gave them his name, said "good-by", and went back to work. These visits started with the publication of my books on Biblical Law.

FBI Blamed OK City: "Convicted Oklahoma City bomber Terry Nichols says he and Timothy McVeigh worked under direction of FBI Agent Larry Potts and that the Feds were behind the entire criminal operation - the Clinton White House wanted to pin blame on 'domestic terrorists'". Texe Marrs, *Power of Prophecy , May 2007 (Vol 2007-05)*

FBI Fires Whistle Blower: FBI translator Sibel Edmonds was fired in 2002 after alleging a co-worker was spying for foreign interests, a claim the agency failed to pursue. Robert

Mueller, FBI Director, says she was dismissed for being a "whistle blower" who exposed security lapses. (Story in *Investors Business Daily*, A2, July 30, 2004)

The Justice Dept Inspector General said the FBI did not take seriously linguist Sibel Edmonds who reported a co-worker and her AF officer husband of possible espionage for Turkey and fired her for reporting it. (***IBD***, p.2, Jan 18, 2005)

FBI Destroys KKK: In 1964, the Johnson administration directed the FBI to destroy local militias going under the KKK label. J. Edgar Hoover sent 150 agents to Mississippi alone. The feds used anonymous letters, phone calls to employers, and cooperation with the local media which ran derogatory news stories about the Klan and its members.

FBI Trade Center: "The FBI not only knew in advance of the car bombing of the World Trade Center in February 1993, they furnished the ingredients for the bomb." (*NY Times*, Oct 28, 1993; *Aid & Abet*, p.8, Fall Issue 2003)

Herbert A. Philbrick: "There are more names of ministers than any other profession on the list of Communist supporters in this country." Herbert A Philbrick, former FBI agent.

FBI Misidentifies Fingerprints: The FBI apologized to Brandon Mayfield after a judge in Portland, Oregon, dismissed the case in which he was jailed as a material witness in the Madrid train bombings that killed 191 and injured 2,000. A lawyer, Mayfield's fingerprints were mistakenly tied to the terrorist attack. The FBI said that a computer error led to the misidentification of his fingerprints and that they

would review their practices. (C.S.Monitor, p.20, May 26, 2004)

FBI Investigates: FBI: April, 2004 - Two FBI agents entered a neighbor's store and proceeded to question them about me. They asked if I wrote under a pseudonym? Why the covers of my books were black and white? How did they feel about me being their friend? How did they feel about my writings? etc. My friends answered each question with, "I don't know."

FBI Scam Pennsylvania: FBI: Feb 18, 2004 Washington, PA: "The FBI set up a phony Ku Klux Klan group and encouraged them to build bombs and acquire automatic weapons, according to the former FBI informant and leader of the group who was jailed when his relationship with the feds went bad. The leader recently told the Washington *Observer-Reporter* that he set up a phony Ku Klux Klan group in Western Pennsylvania to hurt another locally based white supremacist organization ... and that he did so under the guidance of another FBI informant, and his FBI handler." (*Nordwave*, p.4, POB 5901, Lake Worth, Florida 33466)

FBI frames Beckwith: Picture of retired FBI agent who swore that two of his former colleagues framed Beckwith on a 1973 charge of transporting dynamite. *Anatomy Of A Fix*, Media Bypass, Oct 1995, p 11.

FBI In The News: FBI: The conviction of an inmate who spent 10 years in prison has been overturned because an FBI scientific expert gave false testimony and withheld evidence. Agent Michael Malone was transferred from the lab but continued to work for the FBI until his retirement in Dec 1999

after the case was brought to light. (Story in *News & Advance*, p.2, May 28, 2003)

FBI Probes Self: The FBI cites lost trust and will investigate itself. Allegations have surfaced that punishments are inequitable. The investigation will be led by ex-Attorney Gen. Griffin Bell and Lee Cowell, ex-FBI associate director. (Story in *Investors Business Daily*, p. 2, May 27, 2003)

FBI - Homeland Security: FBI has been given jurisdiction over the Homeland Security Department's "terrorism-related financial investigations". *IBD*, p2, May 27, 2003

FBI Witness; The AP reports that FBI explosives expert Steven Burmeister who told federal investigators that his lab colleagues had performed shoddy work in the Timothy Mcveigh case was promoted to FBI lab's chief of scientific analysis and abruptly retracted several statements before appearing as a prosecution witness at trial, a transcript shows. FBI lab director Dwight Adams said "I can state categorically that Steve Burmeister has never felt pressure to change any testimony to help the McVeigh prosecution." (Story in *News & Advance*, p10, May 5, 2003

FBI Recruiting; "Historically, the FBI has been perceived as being largely white and male, and we have made significant progress toward changing that perception by aggressively hiring minorities. ... To accomplish that, the FBI is actively recruiting in various ethnic minority communities ... " (Advertisement *New York Times*, Apr 13, 2003)

FBI Expands; "The FBI plans to open offices in Kabul, Jakarta and eight other foreign capitals as part of a decade-long overseas expansion that officials say is crucial to fight

the global threat of al-Qaida and other terrorist groups." (*Investors Business Daily*, 12644 Beatrice St. Los Angeles, CA 90066, p. 14, Mar 31, 2003

FBI Visits Libraries "The FBI is visiting U.S. libraries, checking the reading records of people with suspected terror ties, library officials say." (*Investors Business Daily*) A2, 12644 Beatrice St. Los Angeles, CA 90066, June 25, 2002)

The Prince: "It has been the custom of princes, in order to be able to hold their state securely, to erect fortresses as a bridle and bit to those who have designs against them... Therefore, fortresses may or may not be useful according to the times... " *The Prince*, Macheveilli.

Rudolph: The FBI set up a base in Andrews, NC - "Rudolph country" and manned it with several hundred operatives. The reason - the county is 99.9% Saxon. Such a gathering of Saxons unleavened with aliens is certain to produce a center of resistance to Admiralty Law in time. The existence of the FBI base actually did produce discontent and distrust of the government. So, after several years and after a number of government agents merged into the local population, the base has been greatly downsized - seemingly.

This is an example of a mobile modern day fortress. Its downsizing and placing covert agents in the local population is the governments' public relations answer to the problem of fortresses.

"The best fortress is to be found in the love of the people, for although you may have fortresses they will not save you if you are hated by the people." *The Prince*, Macheveilli, p.108.

Hoskins Slandered: On February 26, 2003, I received a telephone call from a friend in Norfolk. He said that a public school had just held an assembly on "Foreign and Domestic Terrorism". The speaker was a retired FBI agent, a member of the "Society of Former FBI Special Agents". I was told that an entire section of his presentation was dedicated to Richard Kelly Hoskins. He was said too have told the students that Mr. Hoskins had been indicted and although the case did not reach court, Richard Kelly Hoskins was sentenced to life in prison.

Since I was Richard Kelly Hoskins, and was not in prison, had not been indicted, and have not been accused of terrorism by any credible authority, I called the principal to learn more. The principal's secretary took the call and asked who I was and the subject to be discussed. I told her. She said that the principal was out of the office but would return my call shortly.

Not having my call returned, I called again the next day, and the next and the next. At last, I told the secretary that if I did not hear from the principal shortly that he would have to deal with my lawyer.

Within 20 minutes the phone rang. It was the former FBI agent who had given the talk. I questioned the truthfulness of his accusations. He said that he must have gotten faulty information. He was vague about his sources.

I found this caller a personable sort. He was a Virginian and had gone to VMI where he was brother-rat with my first cousin whom he knew.

We got off on Ruby Ridge and Waco where he stated that the FBI victims were the aggressors and got what they deserved. He appeared to believe that it was unimportant that at Ruby Ridge a boy had been shot in the back, a mother holding

her baby was shot in the face. What was important was that "they had broken the law". He didn't believe for one minute that Ruby Ridge was the result of a federal "frame-up". He firmly believed that the Waco Branch Davidians got what they deserved. "They shot federal agents". He was insistent that they shot first and later committed mass suicide. He instantly discounted the heat sensitive film taken from a helicopter at night showing FBI shooting down Davidians as they fled the flames.

On that note, we said good-by and hung-up.

Later inquiry revealed that this FBI agent had been head of the FBI's Norfolk Station - a responsible position. He had also held an important position in New York. I mention this to say that while several who know him say that he is sharp, he was in position to get correct information about Ruby Ridge and Waco, and about me, even after he retired. If what he told the school children came from FBI sources - the FBI sources are in need of updating. If his purpose in talking to school children was to shape their opinions, his comments did that.

Hanssen - Soviet Spy: "FBI agent, Robert P. Hanssen told his wife and a Catholic priest he had given information to the Soviets in exchange for money." *News & Advance*, Lynchburg, VA June 17, 2001, A-3.

FBI Bites FBI: Larry O. Potts, the commander of the 1992 FBI assault on the Weaver cabin in Idaho has charged in a letter to the Justice Department that the FBI's review is a cover-up intended to shield top officials. The *Spokesman Review* of May 10, 1995 says: "Commander Eugene F. Glenn charges that the FBI review blamed him for managerial lapses in the Idaho operation and sought to let off Freeh's top aide,

Larry A Potts, with a mild rebuke. ... Potts helped draft the plan for the Waco assault and was the primary supervisor from Washington in the standoff with Weaver. Potts now has overall responsibility for the Oklahoma City investigation." (The Weavers sued the FBI and were awarded millions.)

Bomb In Murrah Bldg: "The U.S. government planted the bomb in the Alfred P. Murrah Federal Building to create a pretext for a crackdown on the secretive militia movement. ... more than 600 ... citizens listened in rapt attention (to) ... former FBI agent Ted Gunderson and Michigan paramilitary leader Mark Koernke ... " *Chicago Tribune*, May 9, 1995

Treason Or Wisdom? Some Militia leaders are working with the FBI to "contain terrorism". Jim McKinzey, commander of the 51st Missouri Militia has struck a surprising partnership with the local FBI agent. They work together to identify potential terrorists. McKinzey said, "We're not enemies. We have to build bridges." Montana militia leaders have also been sitting down with FBI agents to exchange information. "We talk to them (FBI)," said John Trochmann, "because we want to be sure they know where we're coming from."

In Bloomfield, Ind., federal agents and members of at least a half dozen local militia groups met last month. "Militia members have provided information helpful in criminal investigations, John Bell, the FBI special agent-in-charge of the Indianapolis field office said. "A militia leader passed on a tip last month involving a member who had been expelled from the group." In Kansas City, FBI Agent Kinnally says that his office has fielded similar calls from the 51st Missouri Militia.

Some militia leaders consider the cooperation no less than treason. "The FBI has no interest in opening a dialogue", said

Bob Wright, commanding officer of the 1st Brigade New Mexico Militia. "They're interested in gathering intelligence. They're interested in finding some weak-minded fools to hustle." The leopard does not change his spots. Many forget that the reason for the re-emergence of militias is so that American citizens will have someone who will protect them and their families if the FBI decides to do another Waco. An easy way to determine if there has been a fair exchange of information is if the FBI has told local militia leaders which militia members are paid FBI *agents provocateur*. After all, that's the sort of thing the FBI does. (Story in *The Detroit News*, 9A, Dec. 3, 1999.)

KING Conspiracy: A jury found a widespread government conspiracy responsible for the assassination of The Rev. Martin Luther King, Jr. A US House committee concluded in 1978 that Earl Ray killed King but may have had help from a small group of "racists". The jury found that government agencies were involved. The list included the FBI, CIA, and organized crime. (Story *News & Advance* A-3, December 12, 1999)

RKH: This communist tactic is called "The Trust", or, "False Flag" - doing the act and blaming it on your opponent. The communists killed their own people and blamed the killings on their opponents.

King had become a liability. His usefulness was over. Before his assassination he was one of the most hated people in the country. The darling of the media, he came preaching peace but left American cities burning, gripped in uncontrollable riots. The American public had turned against him. His only future use had become that of a martyr. He was executed and white "racists" were blamed. The same thing

happened to Kennedy - another of the most hated people in America. When it was announced that he had been shot, the people in the brokerage office in which I worked stood and cheered. The media immediately blamed whites in Dallas. Media "re-interpreters" are paid to tell what they want you to believe.

CRIME: According to the most recent FBI crime report, the black minority (12%) is responsible for 70% of all murders. Whites are now statistically combined with Hispanics, Asiatics and other non-Black races. This was not true in 1986. The 1986 FBI report revealed that Hispanics commit 3.2 times more murders than Whites. If this ratio is still true and has not increased, the combining of Black and Hispanic murder totals reveal that they commit 90% of all murders in the U.S. To put it another way, without Blacks and Hispanics, murders in the U.S. would drop 90%. Now think! If the politicians REALLY wanted to stop the high US murder rate - what would they do? Right! They would lengthen prison terms, build bigger prisons, hire more guidance counselors, and teach higher self-esteem to the populations producing the murderers.

Skew Tests: Buried on page B8 of the *New York Times* of Sept 15, 1995 was a story titled "FBI Chemist Says Experts Are Pressured To Skew Tests." An FBI chemist, Frederic Whitehurst, complained about the handling of the evidence in the Trade Center case and in the 1991 trial of Walter L. Moody, convicted of mail-bomb killings. Louis J. Freeh, now the Director of the FBI, led the prosecution of the mail-bombing case. Frederic Whitehurst worked for 13 years for the FBI. He received a doctoral degree from Duke and was the FBI's

top bomb-residue expert. In 1994, he was demoted after taking his complaints to his superiors.

Larry McDonald Report: "On February 11, 1976, the late Congressman Larry McDonald inserted evidence into the Congressional Record (pages E-617-619) documenting how various US terrorist groups were actually being funded and controlled by the federal government. The government secretly funded a section of the Weather Underground Organization (which was repeatedly involved in terrorist activities - including bombings, arson, and murder).

Secret Army Organization: A January 10, 1976 *Associated Press* report stated: "The FBI created and funded a ... group called the Secret Army Organization (S.A.O.) ... in the early 1970's the San Diego Union reports." The newspaper described the S.A.O. as a "centrally designed and externally financed infrastructure designed for terror and sabotage. ... These acts were sanctioned by the nation's most powerful and highly respected law enforcement agency: the FBI."

"*The San Diego Union* reported that the top SAO leader was Howard Berry Godfrey, who 'paid the expenses of the secret army, recruited new members, supplied the explosives, and picked out targets.' The newspaper reported that Godfrey was also a paid FBI informer. Godfrey testified before a grand jury in 1972, admitting that he had helped found the SAO on orders from the FBI. "While he led the SAO, Godfrey testified, he was in constant touch with his FBI supervisor, ... making daily reports on his activities."

Viola Liuzzo: "Another example of Federal-engineered terrorism was demonstrated in the 1965 murder of civil rights marcher, Viola Liuzzo. After being gunned down, allegedly

by three Klansmen who were riding in a car, those three Klansmen were quickly arrested. The fourth Klansman in that car, Gary Rowe, was a paid FBI informer.

"The 7/10/95 *National Review* reported on a 1978 examination of the background of Gary Rowe: 'The 1978 investigation implicated' Rowe 'as an *agent provocateur*, and he was accused of helping plant the bomb that killed four Black girls in a Birmingham church in 1963.' The Klansmen accused in the Liuzzo case later admitted that they had been in the car, and that they had seen Rowe kill Vola Liuzzo. In 1978, an Alabama grand jury indicted Rowe for first-degree murder in the killing of Liuzzo.

"At that time, Rowe had moved to Georgia and in 1980 a Federal judge blocked extradition to Alabama, asserting that 'a Federal agent has rights that protect him when 'placed in a compromising position because of his undercover work'." The Federal judge's ruling (upheld by a Federal appeals court) 'exempted Rowe from any number of possible criminal charges in Alabama."

"In 1990, an internal FBI file came to light which acknowledged that Rowe had led attacks on Freedom Riders, clubbing them with a lead-weighted baseball bat. The FBI paid the medical bills for Rowe's own injuries and gave him a $125 bonus."

In 1979, at Greensboro, North Carolina, a combined group of Klansmen and Nazis were involved in a shoot-out with members of the Communist Workers Party, which resulted in five dead Reds. In the 1980 trial that followed, it was revealed that Bernard Butkovich, an agent for the Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco and Firearms (BATF) had infiltrated the Klan-Nazi group.

"Many witnesses from inside the Klan-Nazi group swore that on several occasions, before the shoot-out, Butkovich suggested a variety of illegal acts.' Witnesses said that the BATF agent 'suggested the murder of a rival klan leader, urged members to buy equipment to convert semi-automatic guns to fully automatic weapons, and offered to procure explosives (including hand grenades). ...(7/15/80 *Washington Post*) *Youth Action News*, PO Box 312, Alexandria, Virginia 22313, Aug 1995).

DIED: "DIED: Bobby Frank Cherry, 74, former KKK member convicted in 2002 for the deadly 1963 bombing of the 16th St Bapt Church in Birmingham, Ala; of cancer; at the Kilby Correctional Facility near Montgomery. The attack, which followed the desegregation of Birmingham's schools and for which two of Cherry's associates were also convicted, killed 4 black girls." *Time*, p.23, Nov 29, 2004:

TERROR: "The most bizarre bits of retaliation against the White Knights of the Ku Klux Klan has largely been forgotten, ... the FBI and the Klan descended into guerrilla warfare in those hot Mississippi nights. ... The Klan bombed the building. Then they bombed the rabbi's house. ... they began bombing Jewish folk in Meridian, about 80 miles away. ... said Meridian police chief Roy Gunn. And, after playing by the book for years with no results, neither did the FBI ... FBI agents used that to pay off, threaten and coerce Klan members - including the man who killed the Philadelphia civil rights workers - for information.

"In fact, the FBI had a pair of informants hire the Klan's top bombing expert, Thomas Albert Tarrants III, and one of its most notorious leaders, Danny Joe Hawkins, to bomb a Jewish leader's home the night of June 29, 1968.

"Then FBI agents and a few trusted city cops set out to do their duty - assassinate them in the act. This wasn't just entrapment. This was murder. This was war.

"Nelson, then a Los Angeles Times correspondent, broke the story in 1970. The wrath of J. Edgar Hoover followed, and the FBI director tried to wreck Nelson's career.

"Nelson is now chief of the LA Times Washington bureau. It's just a story about a few cops who broke the law to stop the nation's most notorious terrorist organization.

"Over the weekend, the media were awash in Summer's revelations about the late FBI director's secret homosexuality and the fact that he sometimes dressed as a woman for parties held in the Plaza Hotel." *Terror In The Night*, Jack Nelson, Simon & Schuster, p.287, $22. Detroit Free Press, p.7, Mon Feb 8, 1993

Hoover recruited Mafia To Fight KKK A-2 *News & Daily Advance*, Lynchburg, VA, June 22, 1994.

NEW YORK (AP) - Thwarted in trying to solve the 1964 disappearance of three civil rights workers in Mississippi, the FBI turned in desperation to the Mafia, the Daily News reported Tuesday.

FBI Director J. Edgar Hoover pitted one adversary, organized crime, against another, the Ku Klux Klan. The ploy paid off.

Gregory Scarpa Sr., a Brooklyn mobster turned FBI informant, terrorized a Klansman under suspicion in the slayings into revealing the location of the bodies, the Daily News said, citing unidentified federal law enforcement officers.

In an account marking the 30th anniversary of the case, the newspaper said Scarpa put a gun borrowed from an FBI agent

into the suspect's mouth and threatened to "blow your ... brains out" if he didn't confess.

The slayings of two white New Yorkers, Andrew Goodman, 20, Michael Schwerner, 24, and a black Mississippi civil rights volunteer, James Chaney, 21, inspired at least four books and a movie, "Mississippi Burning."

FBI spokesman Paul Bresson refused to comment Tuesday on the Daily News story. Former FBI Inspector Joseph Sullivan, who led the investigation into the murders, denied Scarpa had anything to do with the case.

Of the three law enforcement sources cited by the newspaper, Sullivan said "there is no federal official who can accurately make such a statement."

Goodman, Schwerner and Chaney vanished in Neshoba County, Miss. They were helping a black voter registration drive at the start of Freedom Summer.

Their whereabouts remained a mystery for 40 days, until FBI agents, reportedly using information from the terrorized suspect, who was an appliance dealer, found their bodies Aug. 4 in an earthen dam not far from Philadelphia, Miss.

Four months later, federal agents arrested 20 men, among them the local sheriff, a deputy and Samuel Bowers Jr., an Imperial Wizard for the Klan.

In 1967, an all-white jury convicted Bowers, Deputy Cecil Price and five others of conspiracy to violate the civil rights of the three volunteers. The seven served prison terms ranging from three to 10 years. The appliance dealer wasn't charged.

Conclusion

Usurers, aliens, outlaws - followers of alien gods - have entered our lands, and corrupted our people. Our people "...

were mingled among the heathen and learned their works." Ps 106:35.

We are a conquered people, but it is still God's land, and we will take it back and rule it according to the Law, and the Law says, *"Thou shall drive them out before thee. Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods. They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." Ex 23:31-33.*

As for our own people who follow the teaching of the strangers' Gods, the Law is clear:

"If a false witness rise up against any man to testify against him that which is wrong ... Then shall ye do unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother ... And those which remain shall hear, and fear, and shall henceforth commit no more any such evil among you. And thine eye shall not pity; but life shall go for life, eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot." Deu 19:16-21

Letter From S. Africa

Dear Mr. and Mrs. Hoskins: I phoned Betzy and we discussed the security at the Loeries. They have installed every security obtainable and they are connected to an armed response security company should an emergency arise. The children have been made aware of the dangerous situation, they do not venture out of the grounds and Betzy takes them to school and extramural activities. The safety gates are controlled from inside the house and are only open once the person has been verified.

After graduation, the Loeries who have parents will return to their parents if they are able to support them. Rina and

Betzy keep a close eye on the parents and even the weekend parents to insure that the parents are looking after the child.

The parents are not likely to allow their children to leave the country and thus losing contact. The other concern is that they are Afrikaans speaking and would not fit into a new and strange environment which would be English speaking.

Betzy also found that white children are not allowed to leave the country as in the case of a white couple wanting to take twin girls to America but were refused by the government. With Malema our situation may change quickly and the only way left is evacuation. Malema reminds me of Dingaan, a Zulu King in the Voortrekker time, who killed unarmed men. Dingaan was both sly and cruel. In that case Maria will send a message via the computer.

After the murder of Eugene Terre Blanche, the three main right- wing groups, HNP, AWB and Verkkeners (Scouts), a young white group, will restart the commando system that will patrol the country. They have received request for training as far afield as the Cape Coast. The training will be by former army officers on how to handle situations and accurate marksmanship.

Pamphlets protesting the murders of S. African whites are being distributed in America. Several protest marches have been held in Sweden, London and Washington. There are plans to obtain radio broadcasting stations in other parts of the world as well as messages on the internet.

Sweden had the murder of Eugene on their TV for a week. Behind the worst murders, we find a black, Malema, who has close ties to the CIA. He sings an anti Boer war song at every meeting he holds which is felt to be instigating the brutal murders. He is neither Zulu or Xhosa but from a northern tribe. He is a militant youth leader of the ANC. He ignores

court orders. It is felt that there is a connection between the brutal murders of the 17 year old girl whose hands were cut off and raped, and the murder of Eugene with a panga (machete) and a club. His face was unrecognizable to his brother as it was so battered.

The plan to kill Eugene was in place and opportunity presented itself as Eugene age 69 had just had an operation and was still recovering. The first investigating team was recalled. They must have found evidence that the government did not want the public to know, like the old servant who was found dead in Venters Dorp Street as she was on the way to tell Eugene of the plot.

Thousands of people far and near arrived to attend Eugene's funeral, which must have been a surprise to the English press. The funeral service was held at the Afrikaans Protestant Church which proved far too small. They had to open the side doors where tea is normally served on a Sunday after church. Some people filled the street in front of the church. Martie, Eugene's wife, discussed the funeral arrangements with the undertaker and everything went smoothly. All the neighbors pitched in to help, one used a big scraper to level the farm road, others bricked the grave out and others assisted with providing refreshments in tents. The Reverend held an hour long sermon in which he made appeal against drink, drugs and gambling. The HNP arrived in a large group and had a two full page spread in *Die Afrikaner*. Both their leader and deputy leader are excellent orators like Eugene. This murder has opened some eyes and is getting the Afrikaner to work together.

A Jaco Barnard-Naude writes in the *Rapport* newspaper on the 25 April that Malema is what any psychoanalyst would find not quite sane. I would call him a psychopath.

Not long after the other attacks a one year old baby girl was beaten so badly that she stopped breathing three times before the neighbors could get her to the nearest clinic. Her minder was beaten unconscious. They both suffered head injuries, their attackers consisted of two Mozambicans and one local who was also their leader.

A boy of 15 years who slept on a camp bed next to his mother to protect her was shot dead.

We greatly appreciate your concern for the children and will keep you informed. With our best wishes, K.J.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 430

INVINCIBLE WEAPON

Lone Rider

Many years ago, a holy man was born in a land now known as Saudi Arabia. He said that he spoke for god. Many believed him. As time passed, his following and influence grew. This brought him in conflict with the powerful King of Arabia.

To escape the hostile King's army, he took his followers east along the Silk Road until he arrived at an oasis many days travel out in the desert. He then fortified the oasis and forbade caravans to pass. This caused consternation among the powerful merchants who had invested great sums in their caravans.

Complaints reached the King of Arabia, whose job it was to protect the caravans and he sent his army to subdue these

rebels. But, after the several days' ride through the desert to the fortified oasis, the King's army had only a few hours to make an assault before having to return to their base for lack of water. All efforts to dislodge the rebels failed.

After the silk-route trade had been disrupted for a year, a single camel rider rode down the Silk Route from India with the message that the King of Arabia must step down. The leader of the rebels was now to be the new King of Arabia whose job it was to protect the caravans. The rebel's name was Mohammed.

The Rider's Master

The lone rider had given Mohammed the authority to protect and in exchange take tribute from the camel-trains traversing the spice route. This income allowed Mohammed to hire soldiers for his army. With this new army he conquered the near-east, North Africa, Sicily, Southern Italy and Spain.

Who was it that dispatched the lone rider who delivered the message that appointed Mohammed ruler? Who was this shadowly figure who has the power to set up the world's kings and pull them down? Where are the armies and navies that back his power?

The Law

The followers of God the WORD have often departed from obedience to the WORD and as a result have been conquered. When conquered and serfs to another people, they learned to understand the nuances of their ancient Laws. This allowed them to speak to each other with the enemy hearing but not understanding their words. This is the "parable".

The Parable

God the WORD created Man in his own image. The word "man" is not the same as "person", "fellow", "human", etc. It has its own distinctive meaning.[21] The word "man" pertains to only one special people. Man's lineage descends from Abraham who had two sons - Jacob who was obedient and Esau who was disobedient and who mixed his blood with all the races of the world except with the descendants of Jacob. When Jacob disobeys God's WORD he is either killed or taken captive by the sons of Esau who are sworn to kill their kinsman Jacob.[22]

Today, Esau and his followers are called by a new name - "human".[23] Man and humans have different customs and gods. They do not think alike. This is the reason our ancestors were able to successfully speak in parables.

Temple Parable

Parables reveal the location of the one who ordered the camel messenger to make Mohammed King of Arabia.

> *"Then the devil taketh him (Jesus) up into the holy city, and setteth him on a pinnacle of the temple." Mt 4:5*

The devil speaks from the top of the temple.

> *"Again, the devil ... showeth him all the kingdoms of the world, ... "And saith unto him, All these things will*

21 MAN - Heb: adam - those that blush rosy, *Strong's Concordance*; "Son-of-man" - son of those who blush rosy.

22 The offspring of a son-of-Esau and a man is not half white and half something else - he is entirely an alien son- of- Esau.

23 HUMAN: From the Latin "hu" meaning color, and "man". Thus, "human" means "man with color" or colored man. They are different breeds.

I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me." Mt 4:9

This tells us that the forces of evil who speak from the top of the temple have power over the kingdoms of the world. Kingdoms are his to bestow on his followers. All that is required is obedience.

Another parable repeats the same thing:

"We wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places." Eph 6:12

The force of evil has something to offer that makes obedience to the devil attractive.

"The love of money is the root of all evil." I Ti 6:10

Money Fountain

The devil has an inexhaustible fountain of money which he uses to bribe the sons-of-man. This money fountain is called Usury. Usury is a scheme to defraud borrowers of their property. The punishment for those practicing this unLawful scheme is severe;

"Hath given forth upon usury ... he shall surely die." Ezek 18:13[24]

Using Usury To Seize Land

The Law says:

"As the LORD commanded Moses, so the children of Israel did, and they divided the land." Jos 14:5

24 *"Unto a stranger thou mayest lend upon usury; but unto thy brother thou shalt not lend upon usury." Deu 23:20*

The land belongs to God. He ordered it divided among his children so that each man can produce his own sustenance and wealth and be independent of others. Further:

> *"The land shall not be sold for ever: for the land is mine; ... If thy brother be waxen poor, and hath sold away some of his possession ... in the jubilee ... he shall return unto his possession." Lev 25:23, 28*

"Love of money" allows the merchants' Usury to seize God's land that was given to our fathers. Rulers appointed by the International Merchant protect the usurers and refuse to invoke the "Jubilee" to force its return.

Taxes

When money is in short supply, taxes can be imposed on the people to force them to borrow from usurers to pay the taxes, using their land as collateral.

After the War Between The States, whites were disenfranchised and blacks were put in office to rule them.[25] One of the first things the blacks were instructed to do was to tax the land. Since there was no money to pay the taxes, the land owners went to the new banks that were springing up in every Southern town, to borrow tax money - their farms were their collateral.

Unfortunately, the markets for Southern farm products had been lost during the war and over the next thirty years millions of acres were defaulted and seized when sold at auction. This was the start of the great land corporations that own Southern land, and the reintroduction of the serf-system which was

25 *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15*

activated when displaced Southern farmers were cleared from the land and forced to move to cities and work for corporations for slave wages.

Ignoring The Law

Ignoring the WORD has repercussions. Usury soaks up the floating supply of money causing people to default their property. Men without land are unable to feed themselves and they are unable to create wealth to trade for items they don't produce.

Usury has forced on us kings under other names. Kings who obey their masters, who tax us and have taken our land. The loss of our land has caused still other problems. It affected man's ability to Lawfully marry. The Law says;

> *"Prepare thy work without, and make it fit for thyself in the field; and afterward build thine house." Prov 24:27*

In short, start your business before starting your family. This is difficult after usury has soaked up the money causing deeds to property to fall into the hands of usurers. One may work for the usurer in the usurer's own factory, but this is no longer certain. The factory owner may take the factory overseas to obtain cheaper labor. Without a job, marriage can be difficult if not impossible. Without marriage, the birthrate can fall precipitously.

> *"If thou wilt not ... do all the words of the law ... ye will be left few in number ... ye shall be plucked from off the land." Deut 58:66*

War

To relieve economic depression, war must be started to jump-start the economy by forcing the people to borrow money into existence. Without war, economic depressions can go on for many years - depriving men of the opportunity to establish businesses and keeping them from marrying and raising children.

God's Laws dealing with marriage are simple and *racist* in the extreme:

> *"Let them marry ... only to the family of the tribe of their father." Numbers 36:6; "Thou ... shall go ... to my kindred, and take a wife." Gen 24:3-4; "When they had heard the law ... they separated from Israel all the mixed (mongrel) multitude." Neh 13:3; "A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of Israel." Deut 23:2*

When otherwise Lawful men are unable to marry because usury has made it impossible for them to support a family, it is easier for them to fall into the sin of *adultery*.

The rules of marriage include these:

> *"(A priest) shall take a virgin of his own people to wife." Lev 21:14*[26]

LAW violations can pile up one upon another because the LAW dealing with usury is not enforced in the beginning. A man cannot marry if he has no way to make a living for his family.

---

26 *"Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father." Rev 1:5,6; "Let the Hebrews marry... virgins... and no... harlot, whose... prostitution of her body, God will not receive... If any one has been espoused... to a virgin, and does not afterward find her so to be, let him... accuse her... if the damsel be convicted, as having been corrupted... let her be stoned, because she did not preserve her virginity till she were lawfully married." Antiquities 4:8:23*

The LAW also says:

> *"(Strangers) shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me: for if thou serve their gods, it will surely be a snare unto thee." Ex 23:33*

There are few in government who are not bought and paid for with the wealth provided by the usury of strangers. There are few great corporations in our land that are not owned by strangers. Most media speak for the stranger day and night and teach God's people to serve other gods. Cursing, fornication, murder, sacrilege is the daily lesson the stranger-owned media preach to the children of Jacob. Down to the smallest thing such as *swearing.* We are taught that swearing is such a small thing that we should pay no attention. But, the Law says;

> *"But above all things, my brethren, swear not, neither by heaven, neither by the earth, neither by any other oath: but let your yea be yea; and your nay, nay; lest ye fall into condemnation." Jas 5:12*

TV actors constantly exclaim, "I swear.." It conditions the viewer to ignore the Law against swearing.

Once I was chosen for jury duty. The Clerk said to me "Do you swear to tell the truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the truth?"

I answered, NO!

Without blinking an eye, he continued, "Will you tell the truth?" I answered, "Yes!"

The answer, "Yes" or "No", is often sufficient to tell the lawyers what kind of juror is hearing his case.

Results

Because of lawlessness, the birthrate of our people in Europe, S. Africa, Australia and the Americas is plunging. There are too few babies being born to replace the old people who are dying. *"You will become few in numbers."*

Hinduism

The great merchants of India practice a religion called Hinduism. Hinduism accepts all religions as different interpretations of their one basic religion. The missionary arm of Hinduism is Buddhism. Hinduism has many traditions similar to Christianity but has no law as we understand law.

There is an offense, while not a capital crime, is critical to Hindu world trade; that is "separation". A people who insist on being separate cannot become customers of the international merchant and are therefore obstacles to be overcome. This condition was described by the *Cavalry Contender*.

> "The coming Buddha, Lord Maitreya, through his New Age channeler, says: 'The crime of separation must be driven from this earth. I affirm this as my purpose.' (6/96 Chr. Cons.) New Agers say that it is ok to believe in ANY god, just don't claim that YOUR god or belief is EXCLUSIVE." (*Cavalry Contender,* Aug 1, 1996, 1800 Sparkman Drive, Huntsville, AL 35816)

The basic difference between Hinduism and Christianity is *Integration vs. Separation.* The Hindu would have all become "integrationists" to facilitate international trade. The WORD forbids this. Since the Hindu has unlimited wealth to buy agents to promote integration - integration is the basic belief-system promoted by his agents.

The WORD warns again and again against the evils of integration. An integrationist is an enemy of the WORD. If an integrationist claims to be a Christian he is a Hindu-Christian and an enemy of both the WORD and his people.

Islam's Solution

In the early 1900s, most of Islam was ruled by the International Trade Cartel who installed puppet rulers and religious leaders. But, on street corners and back alleys ordinary Muslims taught the Koran. The rulers paid little attention to these upstarts since the great holy places were occupied by carefully selected religious leaders and that's where the crowds went.

But, times changed. Wars came and the upstart teachers continued to teach the Arabs and Turks the words of Mohammed. Today, Islam is mostly free from Cartel imposed rule. Most Islamic countries have even banned cartel usury banks; their families are more than twice larger than ours. Millions of Muslims have invaded Western lands bent on conquest.

Christian Solution

The solution to our problem is simple. Already we have tens of thousands of Believers who teach the LAWS of the WORD to their families and neighbors. Once our nation returns to the Law we will declare a jubilee to force a return of our property, and since God has appointed us kings and priests we will then step forward and rule and teach our kinsmen. The Law is God's invincible weapon.

"For the WORD of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any two-edged sword." Heb 4:12

When we speak and teach the WORD - God will keep his promise:

> *"Thus sayeth the Lord, who giveth the sun ... and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars ... who divideth the sea ... If those ordinances depart ... then the seed of Israel shall also cease from being a nation before me forever ... If heaven above can be measured, and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath, I will also cast off all the seed of Israel for all they have done, sayeth the Lord." Jer. 31:35-37*

LETTERS

Mr. Hoskins: Richard Barrett recently had the Florida Department of Corrections lift their ban on our Identity literature. Sadly, Mr. Barrett was stabbed to death April 21, 2010 in his home in Learned, Mississippi by a 23 year old black. Mr Barret, an attorney and founder of the Nationalist Movement, published "All The Way" magazine. It was an American Nationalist magazine featuring skinheads who believed in what Mr. Barrett called - "Positive Christianity." He won many legal battles from NY to CA dealing with one's right to sdisplay the Confederate flag and to freely protest in public plus prisoner's rights to receive American Christian literature such as Hoskins Report. (See (nationalist.org) by Tony Owen Du Pree 120528-A1102.

Dear Dick: The cell phone puts out a signal that can be traced even when turned off. Remove the battery to stop all signals. N.H.- Florida

---

Dear Mr. H.: Explain "communion". E.K. - Virginia

RKH: Communion is ritual and parable. The bread is the WORD and the wine is the Spirit. The WORD without the Spirit accomplishes nothing. The Spirit without the WORD accomplishes nothing. The two go together. The reason that grapejuice is used instead of wine is because of the following: "*It is not for kings to drink wine, nor princes strong drink: lest they drink and forget the law, and pervert the judgment of any of the afflicted. Pr 31:4-5.* Who are these kings and priests? *"Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father." Rev 1:5,6*

Dear Brother Hoskins: This is truly becoming the time when His children are beginning to wake up. It's a tough battle and will become more difficult as people become racially and spiritually awake to their true heritage and birthright. The more awake the more ZOG will persecute God's chosen children. C.L. prisoner - Alabama

---

To Mr Hoskins: Here in prison we've managed to put together a decent Bible Study with Concordances and other supporting books. It's enlightening to see people with the drive to truly study. R.D. prisoner - California

---

Dear Mr. Hoskins; I'm using your books for my children's homeschool history lessons. Thanks. A.S. - Nevada

Hello Mr. Hoskins: It's been my honor and privilege to sit under your teaching. I've been in prison now a little over 10 yrs with 5 yrs remaining on my sentence and I must admit it has been a learning experience I won't soon forget. If this is what it took for me to draw near to my heavenly Father, then so be it! B.D. - prisoner - Florida

HANS SCHMIDT - 1927-2010

Hans Schmidt recemtly died of a stroke in his home in North Carolina. He had written a number of books dealing with his German homeland. As a soldier he served with the SS during WWII. He will be remembered as an historian, patriot and a soft-spoken gentleman.

VIKING'S DAUGHTER

Jessica Watson, 16, became the youngest person to sail alone around the world when she arrived back in Sydney, Australia last month. The Saxon world has heroes; Jessica is one. A true Viking's daughter.

Letter From S. Africa

Dear Mr. Hoskins; I did not realize that so many people would turn up at the Loeries ten-year celebration. Everything was very well organized. The town's people helped put up a tent and arranged the tables very tastefully. The Loeries children all had Loeries shirts and sang a few songs. Two have already been accepted at Potchefstroom University because of their good marks.

Some of the children have been Loeries since the beginning. Things got organized when Betzy and 8 children turned up at Willie Hoffman's house. Some of them slept on the ground the first night, but with help of local people they all had beds the next day and in this way they grew. Next, they obtained a small holding when the owner went to an old age home. HR readers are responsible for much of the rest.

The cities have clamped down on any news that is bad. English newspapers censor reports of attacks on Afrikaners. People see much more of what is going on from their TVs.

Will write more next time, K.J.

UNFILTERED NEWS

POLITE: "One of the greatest victories you can gain over someone is to beat him at politeness." Josh Billings, *Kansas City Star*

FORD: Ford ranked No. 1 for quality among mass brands, according to J.D. Power's survey. Toyota plunged from 6th to 21st. Porche captured the overall top spot. (*IBD*, B2, 6/21/2010)

SPACE: The Japanese Ikaros craft deployed the first solar sail in space. The new propulsion technology is designed to use the pressure from the photons striking the sail's surface to push the spacecraft. Because it doesn't require fuel, the solar sail is one of the leading possibilities for any future deep-space propulsion. (*Investor's Business Daily*, p.2, June 14, 2010)

BOOKS: A study by Univ of Nevada analyzed 20 years of data on 73,000 people in 27 countries and found that the homes with 500 books in the house would, on average, attain 12 years of education - three years more than an equivalent child with no books at home. The presence of books was twice as important to children's progress in school as the father's level of education. (*LiveScience.com*)

CHINA: Chinese workers in Shenzhen, the same city where Chinese workers produce iPads for Apple, are producing a clone of Apple's iPad called iPed which costs $105 in

China and $149 on-line - a third of the cost of iPad. (*Examiner.com*)

ISRAELI PIRATES: Ships from Turkey loaded with aid for refugees crammed into the Gaza strip were boarded by Israeli troops who killed 9 crewmen and wounded many more. The ships were then taken to an Israeli port.

GAMES: In 1986, the House of Representatives demanded that the Pentagon "seal the borders" within 45 days against illegal drugs. A quarter-century later: give or take 45 days, President Obama has ordered 1,200 National Guard troops to the border to fulfill the fantasy. (Francis Wilkinson, *THE WEEK* 6/11/10)

SPOT CHECK: Fifty-five percent of US voters say they want their own states to follow Arizona's lead and pass a law requiring police to check the immigration status of anyone suspected of being here illegally. (Rasmussen)

GREECE: Civil servants receive bonuses for arriving at work on time, and can retire in their 50s at 80% of salary. *(National Review On-line)*

CHRISTIAN-HINDU: Former White House First Lady, Laura Bush, says she supports sodomite marriage and that its legalization is inevitable. (CNN.com)

CHRISTIAN-HINDU: A Christian-Hindu is different from a Christian. Christians live by the Law. Hindus talk like Christians but have one law - "obey the king". In other words they can do as they like as long as it doesn't hurt another. Rep. Mark Souder, an evangelical Christian and outspoken advo-

cate of abstinence before marriage, resigned his seat this week after admitting to an extramarital affair with one of his staff members. Capitalism originated with the operators of the spice trade and so did its religions. A Christian-Hindu is different from a Christian.

HOLOCAUST: "These Holocaust deniers are a very slick people. They justify everything they say with facts and figures." Chairman New Jersey Commission on Holocaust Education (Newark Star-Ledger 23 Oct 1996, p.15)lawrenceblanchard@insightbb.com

---

IRELAND: Over 100 Romanian migrants, mainly Roma (Gypsies),s were moved to emergency accommodation after racist gang attacks in Belfast, Northern Ireland. Three homes were attacked nine times over 3 sdays. A rally in support of the immigrants was attacked by anti-immigrants throwing bricks and bottles. Later reports said that over 100 Romanian victims of racist attacks would be flown home later at taxpayer expense. *(National Independent International News summary, #49, Winter 2009)*

EXTREMISTS: Extremists seem to be gaining serious electoral support in Europe. The Freedom Party has been running an anti-Islamist and anti-immigration campaign in Holland; the hard-right Freedom party is pandering to anti-Semitism in Austria; the National Party in the Czech Republic has been calling for a "final solution" to the Gypsy problem, and in Hungary the far-right Jobbik has also been running on an anti-Gypsy campaign. *(Extremists to Win EU Seats as Disillusionment Sets In" Sydney Morning Herald 6/1/09*)

STOCKMARKET BREAK: Despite popular belief, the New York Stock Exchange is no longer the main venue for stock trading. Instead, equity markets have become fragmented among different exchanges and trading platforms, in which a handful of firms use powerful computers to execute tens of thousands of trades a second. This is where regulators are seeking the source of the recent stockmarket mayhem. *Ben Steveman in Bloomberg Business Week*

NEW JOBS: The bureau of Labor Statistics has identified the 30 occupations most likely to post the greatest growth in the next ten years. Seventeen of the 30 are in health care. *Daily Finance.com*

TV & TODDLERS: The more TV a toddler watches, the worse his grades and his health will be when he's 10. After testing 1,300 toddlers, on average the toddlers watched about 9 hours of TV a week. Every hour beyond the average made them by 4th grade, 7% less engaged in class, 6% worse at math, and 10% more likely to be bullied. Author Linda Pagani told bbc.com, "When kids watch even 'educational' programs, they are 'learning to be just a passive receptacle.'"

MARRIAGE: Sandra Bullock's marriage broke up partly because she sleeps with nine dogs. Jesse James, her ex., was irked by Bullock's insistence on inviting all nine of the couple's dogs into bed. *THE WEEK*

FBI: For seven years, the FBI and the press considered Hatfill the lone suspect in the 2001 anthrax attacks. Hatfill drew the FBI's attention because he's worked with bioweapons, and was known to be a flag-waving anti-communist with strong political views. When the FBI's suspi-

cions were leaked to the media, Hatfill says, he lost most of his friends and was turned down for nearly every job he applied for. The FBI followed him constantly, trying to get him to break under the pressure. "People think they are free in this country," he says. "Don't kid yourself. This is a police state. The government can pretty much do whatever it wants." In 2007, the FBI realized it had the wrong man. "I was a guy who trusted the government. Now I don't trust a damn thing they do." David Freed, *The Atlantic*

KALI: A headless body in new clothes was recently found on an altar before a Kali temple. Kali is the Indian goddess of death who was at one time widely worshiped. One of her many groups of followers was named "Thugees" or "Thugs". They traveled the roads of India in groups and befriended other travelers. When night came they would kill the merchant, bury him face down in a shallow grave, and take his goods. The "Thugs" excuse for the murder was that the victim was killed to save him from a worse fate in the future.

PADDLING: Temple, Texas voted to remove the ban on paddling in its public schools. Without paddling, said the school board president, "there were no consequences for kids."

GE: General Electric reported a $10.8 billion profit for the year but didn't pay a cent in income taxes to the US governemnt. GE's excuse was that all profits were made abroad. *THE WEEK*

HOUSING: Taiwan's housing crisis is turning into a population crisis. Because of the recession people moved their money into real estate causing prices to soar. Would-be home

buyers have reacted by eliminating the other big expense facing young couples - children. Taiwan's fertility rate is the lowest in the world, at an average of 1.05 children per woman. Taiwan can't build more houses, it's a small island. By 2056, there will be just one worker for each retiree. Taiwan, once an economic miracle, will slowly become economically unviable. *The Age*, Australia

---

SECRET: It is now widely known that Noriega, Panama's President, was a CIA operative from the 1960s until 1988, when the Drug Enforcement Administration indicted him on drug-trafficking charges. *Le Monde*

BOTTOM'S UP: Kure Beach, NC has banned vacationers from wearing thong-style bathing suits. THE WEEK

MORMONS & SODOMITES: After a series of clandestine meetings between local sodomite-rights backers and Mormons in Salt Lake City, the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter- day Saints announced it would support proposed city laws that would prohibit discrimination against sodomites in housing and employment. It marked the first time the Salt Lake City-based church had supported sodomite-rights legislation. *News & Advance, B5, Nov 14, 2009*

RETIREMENT: About 43% of Americans have saved less than $10,000 for retirement, a new study found. *CNNmoney.com*

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 431

COMING Out Of EGYPT

Esau

Esau left his family and married alien wives. His mixed-breed descendants are now spread world-wide - from the blacks of Africa; the Arabs of the mideast, the Indians and Chinese of the East, to the breeds of Mexico. Because their interests are different, they constantly fight over prey, or for an advantage.

Joseph In Egypt

Man has ancient history books relating his history including his dealing with aliens. One such book is the Bible; *"This is the book of the generations of Adam." Gen 5:1*

This book contains the parable of Joseph in Egypt. Joseph was sold as a slave into a lawless land. Quietly he obeyed the WORD when he could - which got him in trouble. But, in time, his wisdom brought him to the attention of the Pharaoh who made him a ruler. As a ruler of a land of strangers, Joseph obeyed the Pharaoh and ruled in the manner pleasing to the ruler;

> *"And Joseph bought all the land of Egypt for Pharaoh; for the Egyptians sold every man his field, because the famine prevailed over them: so the land became Pharaoah's. And as for the people, he removed them to cities from one end of the borders of Egypt even to the other end thereof." Gen 47:20-21*

Recap

To achieve absolute power and remove means of revolt, Pharaoh's agent deprived those under him of their land. Without land, they were unable to produce their own wealth. Without their own wealth they were forced to go to cities to work as serfs for the Pharaoh and his corporations to earn their daily bread.

This same plan was used later against the freemen of the American South. First, the catastrophe of war took their wealth. Next, their land was heavily taxed. Since their foreign markets had disappeared during the war, they were unable to sell their produce to gain tax money and were forced to sell their land to land corporations at greatly reduced prices. These economic circumstances forced them to move to cities to work for Esau's corporations to eak out a living. White America has been converted into a land of serfs dependent on Esau for their daily bread.

South Africa's land and wealth were taken from her during the Boer War. Slowly she managed to retake political sovereignty and began to repossess the wealth taken earlier from her. The aliens assassinated South Africa's Saxon leader, and used white renegades in their pay to betray the people. This returned the land and its wealth back into the hands of the wolf. White South Africa is also a nation of serfs.

Germany's wealth was taken after WWI. Soon, she found a leader, rebelled, and took it back. This brought on WWII. The alien-ruled countries allied themselves, and they sent their serfs to war to repossess German wealth for themselves. White Germany herself was pulled back into serfdom.[27]

Lesson

The parable of Joseph in Egypt teaches several things. First, Esau uses natural or contrived catastrophes to deprive people of their land. This deprives them of means of creating wealth which they can use to maintain their independence or finance revolt. This empties the countryside as people are forced to go to the cities to work for wolf-enterprises to earn their daily bread.[28]

Next, those sons of Jacob who work for Esau can be expected to conform to the rules of Esau - or lose their livelihood - even if it means denying the WORD which is their God.

Lastly, rulers who regulate the people's income by decree and taxation produce a wealthy class of favorites who almost

27 Protocol 15 - slay those who take arms to oppose our kingdom.

28 In the early '80s I visited Scotland and drove from Edinburgh down to the borders. I scarcely saw two people working the land during the entire drive.

unamously support the king of the land rather than the Laws of their own God the WORD.[29] This system also reduces the rest of the people to a condition of destitution.

Government

Our religious history tells us that when Jacob-Israel came under the rule of the Egyptians, their government of the following kind:

> *"(Pharaoh) placed officers over them from amongst the children of Israel (collaborators), and over these officers he placed taskmasters from amongst his servants." Jasher 77:10*

As noted earlier, the officers from the children of Israel appointed by Pharoah can be expected to be the type that will do the will of Pharoah.

Successful Revolt

The sacred books handed down to us through the ages tell how we are able to break our chains and come out of Egypt:

> *"In those days the hand of Pharaoh continued to be severe against the children of Israel, and he crushed and oppressed them until the time when God sent forth his WORD and took notice of them." Jasher 71:16.*

Bank In Richmond

When we were first married, my wife Ann worked in a bank in Richmond. Her job was to process real estate loans. When there were enough of them, they were packaged and

29 *"His name is called The Word of God." Re 19:13*

sold to a life insurance company in a large northern city. These big institutions were the mortgage owners while the local banks only handled detail work. Local borrowers who thought that they had a loan at a local bank were misled. This technique is thousands of years old.

Legislature

The job of the *"Taskmasters"* is to manage the officers selected from the children of Israel. They supervise the newspaper writers and editors they have hired. The taskmasters then select those sons of Jacob they wish to be elected to public office.

The newspapers encourage people to go to the polls and vote. Once there the only ones they can think of to vote for are those advertised in Esau's media. In this way our *taskmasters* select those least obedient to Saxon Israel's Law to be masters of the children of Israel. These newly-elected politicians are rewarded with handsome salaries and benefits and are obligated to Esau who raised them from nothing to their present exalted positions. They continue their longevity in office by protecting Esau's interests.

Simple Solutions To Problems

We are told that unemployment is reaching double digits. We expect our elected politicians to help make jobs available for us. Millions of jobs can easily become available overnight by deporting the tens of millions of illegals; illegals who also cost us billions in social-services and who send billions of untaxed dollars out of the country. The subject of jobs and "illegal aliens" is on the tip of everyones' tongues. But:

How many politicians in Washington are demanding that Congress deport these illegals? Almost none. Illegals provide cheap labor for Esau's merchants. The politicians I know are more interested in supporting the interests of Esau's merchants than those of the people who voted to put them in office.

Offshore

The media-elected politicians permitted our taskmasters to off-shore American industry without protest. Even today they stoutly protect Esau's interests against the interests of their own people. American overseas industry is thriving while home and industry remain in the doldrums.

Friends & Enemies

Separating friend from foe is simple: Legislators who demand that illegals be sent home to provide jobs for us are friends. Those who DO NOT speak out about sending illegals home are our enemies. They stand guard over our *taskmasters'* interests.

Preachers

Most preachers are graduates of seminaries. Most seminaries receive grants from corporations and individuals who work for the *taskmasters*. Seminaries usually select their board of directors from large donors. These directors select seminary presidents of like-mind who in turn select seminary teachers. All teach their student preachers to protect the *taskmasters'* interests. These student-priests graduate and go to wealthy churches where they teach Bible stories and also teach that God's Law is done away which allows Esau to do

what Esau does.In this way, most in America remain ignorant of God's solutions to the presence of the anti-Christ.

Billionaire Taskmasters

We have heard the stories about individuals who arrived penniless in our country. Each saved his nickels and dimes and now have accumulated billions of dollars. Those who believe these stories need a wake-up call. These are *taskmasters* arriving to take up their duties.

This is one such billionaire who owned most of the newspapers in Europe. His papers were responsible for setting up and pulling down European governments.

Then the word went out that there was trouble. No one was sure what it was. In due time the billionaire was found floating in the Atlantic.

There were a number of theories about the cause of his death but they were soon swamped with other news. It seems that this billionaire was transferring his newspaper holdings to his family and private trusts - and they weren't his to transfer. Pandemonium ensued as banks all over Europe descended on his estate demanding the return of their media that they had hired him to manage.

This is the first we knew that overnight billionaires can be administrators of *"taskmasters'"* wealth.

Coming Out Of Egypt

We have read that Israel was in Egyptian captivity for 400 years. We have been in America for 400 years - most of that time as slaves. The WORD says;

> *"I will send my WORD and save thee and thy seed."*
> *II Adam & Eve 12:6. (Lost Books)*

The WORD sent a leader. His name was Moses. He went to the Pharaoh whose wise men used magic tricks to capture his mind. Moses had learned their magic tricks and used them against Pharaoh's magicians. When Pharaoh was still reluctant to release Israel from bondage, God the WORD first had Moses instruct the Israelites to put blood on their door posts. Blood represents the *spirit* that gives strength to the WORD. God then slew the first- born of the Egyptians - both high and low. Then Pharaoh let the children of Israel go.

Today

Today, Saxon-Israel is coming out of Egypt.

They have begun studying the WORD and they are finding that the WORD that has been taught to them by today's priests is a Hindu-Christianity, and the priests themselves have been selected and trained by Pharaoh to be false priests: They are learning that the Israelites chosen to rule them are no more than jailers who represent Pharaoh's interests; and they are learning that "Hollywood" and the media are owned by Esau and exist only to capture their minds.

For the first time in years, they are able to go to the internet and not depend on Esau's media. Yes, Saxon-Israel is coming out of Egypt and in the process they see two distinct races emerge - Jacob and Esau.

In time, Pharaoh will freely release all of Jacob-Israel from captivity - when he finds that Israel's slavery only results in the death of Egypt's first born children, and the first born of all who do not have the blood of the WORD on the sides of their doors - the blood that confesses to the world the occupant's obedience to God-the-WORD.

LETTERS

BARRETT: GREETINGS: I wanted to add to your letter about the late Richard Barrett. Mr. Barrett was a wonderful American and Christian man. I am a corespondent for his magazine "All The Way" as well as a Nationalist Skinhead. Mr Barrett taught us that our most important tool in the spreading of our message was the American people themselves. He taught me to stop using old dead symbols and ideas that only turn people away, and instead focus our intellect and activities on today's issues and problems, and to be positive and productive activists. He changed my whole way of thinking. He was a great man - a righteous patriot. There is no doubt in my mind that his murder was related to Terre Blanch's in South Africa. I received a letter from Mr Barrett two days before his death saying he needed a bump up in headquarters security due to the office being set on fire, and the local police refused to investigate!

He brought up Mr. Terre Blanch's death which had just happened and he needed protection. It is also curious that his killer's story is the same as Mr Terre Blanch's killer! "Yard work money owed etc.." This is pure nonsense! Mr. Barrett would never hire a negro for yard work when he had dozens of young Skinheads around who would have been happy to help him out! Mr. Barrett's death deserves more notice than was given. The HR is the only one who mentioned it. He was a martyr and a Christian American! May he rest with Yhvh. Times are changing and we are entering a time of revolution! Just watch the news!!. P.A. - California.

TEACHING: Hello Mr. Hoskins: It's been my honor and privilege to sit under your teaching. I've been in prison now

a little over 10 yrs with 5 yrs remaining on my sentence and I must admit it has been a learning experience I won't soon forget. If this is what it took for me to draw near to my heavenly Father, then so be it! B.D. - prisoner - Florida

---

WINE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I disagree with your idea of no wine in churches. Our church has always served wine at communion, and it certainly hasn't hurt me." J.H. - Kentucky

RKH: Once I worked with a fellow who was an alcoholic. He accepted the Lord and went on the wagon. He was sober for a year and wanted to go back to his church. I saw nothing wrong with that. His Church had communion the Sunday he attended and served wine. With that one little taste of wine he was back being a drunkard.

As an ex-alcoholic myself, I have absolutely no sympathy or tolerance for alcohol. It has played the mischief in my family and so many others I've known through the years. For every one who claims to be a "social-drinker" I've known ten whom it has devastated. In my 20s I bragged that I was a "social drinker". By the time I was 35 I was in over my head. It is only by the grace of God that I'm alive today.

Robert E. Lee said this: "Whiskey, I like it, I always did, and this is the reason I never use it." The following are a few notes in the back of my Bible: *"And the Lord spake ... Do not drink wine or strong drink ... when ye go into the tabernacle ... it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations." Lev 10:9; "And the Lord spake ... Do not drink wine or strong drink ... when ye go into the tabernacle ... it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations." 1 Tim 3:3; "Woe unto him that giveth his neighbor drink." Habakkuk 2:15; "Woe to them that are mighty to drink wine." Isaiah 5:22; "Give strong drink unto him that is ready to perish." Prov 31:4-6; "O'*

Lemuel, it is not for kings to drink wine, nor princes strong drink: lest they drink and forget the law, and prevert the judgment of any of the afflicted. Pr 31:4-5; "Ye have not ... drunk wine or strong drink: that ye might know that I am the Lord." Deu 29:6; "Be not drunk with wine, wherein lies excess." Eph 5:18; "I drank not wine to be led astray thereby." Testament of Issachar 2:7;

LETTER FROM SOUTH AFRICA

The Sunday newspapers in Afrikaans and English had entire pages about a certain Afrikaans organization that is full of spies. The handler stays in Ireland since last year, but has locals who work for him. Their job is to ferret people out who might harm the regime.

This organization poses as conservative but has as its leaders some of those who helped to put a communist government into power in S. Africa. How high is the price we have to pay when a white person dies every 12 hours and many live in the greatest poverty because a black rules over the white man? A crust of bread is all that many of our people have to survive on.

If things were bad when Jan Smuts, a servant to the money power, ruled - things are ten times worse today. The very rich blacks rule with the money they get through fraud. They are forever holding meetings served with lots of expensive liquor and food, live in expensive houses in rich suburbs with lots of guards and servants. They travel overseas trying to look important at world meetings of any kind. They swim in the nation's treasury but pay no taxes themselves.

One of the reason your readers are a blessing to the Loeries is that at one time their families did not even have a slice of

bread. Your help came at just the right time. They are now happy children doing well at school. Two are in their final year and have such good marks that Potcheftroom University already has accepted them for next year's classes. An elderly man promised to pay their class and accommodation fees.

Agent Orange has appeared again on Hans' hands and they are in a terrible state, swollen and since the first time no skin on the palm of the hands. They itch and burn. One feels helpless as no-one knows what to do. A friend found a young chemist/homeopath in Pretoria and his treatment seems to help.

After the competition of the soccer matches many blacks want to strike for more money, not more work, be it nurses, teachers, or electrical workers. Their soccer made the white taxpayer bankrupt. Whites do not play soccer.

The government borrows from Goldman Sachs and will end up like Greece without a cent, while China rakes it in.

I sat last night and read an article on the Balmoral concentration camp here in South Africa where it gets very cold. 400 victims who averaged 6-years old died there and I cried.

We would like to congratulate your daughter on her engagement. May their lives be happy and we wish the rest of the family everything of the best.

The Zimbabwean involved in the assassination of Eugene Terre Blanche appeared in court on the 13th July. He got bail and was released. The case will continue in November but - no prison for him. Eugene's family and friends are shocked. Nothing keeps him from slipping over the border. Poor Clive Derby-Lewis has been in prison since the blacks took over though he killed no-one. Two sets of laws - one for whites and one for blacks. His parole hearing came and went but they will not let him go

This Mamela is in the forefront and said just after the soccer they will start a full-scale attack on Afrikaners, and so far the attacks have increased. An Afrikaner is killed every 12 hours.

People still don't realize that we are in a war. Zuma tried to keep information out of the media so as not to upset the sport. Strike after strike takes place and if the blacks are not satisfied with the results they burn whatever they can get at - be it buses, trains or a library - not that they use a library. After all, they don't need to study, they are just given a certificate. They burned a school because the road to the school was not tarred.

It is sickening to see how they shoot rhinoceroses. They kill them and cut their horns off, export them to the far East where they are made into witchcraft potions. They use Soya Sauce in everything. Money is no object and blacks are armed and game rangers are easy to buy.

About 150 cows and calves were killed just because they were owned by whites and their suffering still makes me sick. Hardened farmers also felt sick. They had hand-reared these animals. "Petty theft" said the black police. Best Wishes K.J.

UNFILTERED NEWS

SPANISH BANK: Spain's Fund for Orderly Bank Restructuring (Frob) has disposed of CajaSur, a failed savings bank previously run by Roman Catholic priests in Cordoba and taken over by the central bank in an emergency operation in May. (FT, p.10, July 17-18, 2010)

SEN. ROBERT C. BYRD (1917-2010): Sen Byrd was a member of the KKK. He said he joined the Klan because of

its anti-communist views. He also said in 1945 that he would never serve in the armed forces with blacks.

RKH: The ITC will elects anyone for public office if he supports their objectives.

JAIL: The U.S's incarceration rate is four time the world average, with a record 2.3 million Americans now behind bars.

PARTY SYSTEM: "No one party can fool all the people all of the time. That's why we have two parties." *Bob Hope, NY Times*

CRACKDOWN: Fremont, Neb approved a law barring businesses from hiring illegal aliens and landlords from renting to them. This law was drafted in response to a recent influx of 2,000 predominately Mexican immigrants to work in nearby meatpacking plants. *THE WEEK*, p.5, July 2-9, 2010

DEMOCRACY: Today we BELIEVE we live under a 'democracy' because we are allowed to put a piece of paper in a box every 3-4 years. But who selects those we vote for? An elite party. Who chose their candidates? A secret 'selection panel'. In past years the 'power brokers' of the Australian Labor Party were denounced as 'the faceless men'. Now we can include 'faceless' women, pedophiles and aliens. You get to "choose" from a selection who have already been pre-selected. The choice has already been made for you. So which is more honest: fascism, socialism or liberal democracy? You choose. (*Storm, No. 75, POB 635 Strathpine, P.S. 4500, Australia. [Ph 07 3205 8543], Dec. 2009)*

GERMAN CASUALTIES: The expulsions are today called *"ethnic cleansing"*. At the end of the war MacDonogh tells us, "as many as 16.5 million Germans were driven from their homes." 9.3 million were expelled from the eastern portion of Germany which was made a part of Poland. ... The other 7.2 million were forced from their ancestral homes in Central Europe where they had lived for generations. ... In fact, the process was so inhumane that it amounted to one of history's great atrocities. MacDonogh reports that "some two and a quarter million would die during the expulsions." This at the lower end of such estimates, which range from 2.1 million to 6.0 million If we take only the expellees into account, Konrad Adnauer, very much a friend of the West, found himself able to say that among those expelled "six million Germans ... are dead, gone." *Emerging Truth, by Dwight D. Murphey, IMPACT.*

OVERPOPULATION: Overpopulation can be defined in relation to a country's ability to feed its inhabitants." *IMPACT*

CHINA: China has bought up vast tracts of land in poorer countries, especially Africa where there are an estimated one million Chinese farmers. The Chinese Government is struggling to maintain the 120 million hectares of arable land required to feed China's population because of urban and industrial sprawl (Epoch Times). Meanwhile China is giving $1.2 billion in aid to Zimbabwe as part of its strategic thrust into Africa. Despite calls for $10 billion in aid the US only gave (90 million to Zimbabwe and Britain gave $100 million (Bruce London, The Australian)

CHOLERA: "972 Zimbabweans have now died from cholera from 18,000 cases reported across the country". N&INS, Reporter Jonah Fischer, Johannesburg

---

MOSCOW: "A Moscow court has been accused of showing leniency to a skinhead gang charged with the murder of 20 Central Asians killed over the past two years. All were under 18 years old. Two of the gang received 10 years sentences." N&INS

"US says it will no longer act as 'guarantor' to Zimbabwe's US$1.3 billion debt to the IMF & World Bank." N&INS

FBI: The FBI reported the most common frauds involved scammers impersonating FBI agents. *Associated Press*

SEPARATIST VS INTEGRATIONIST: About 48% of the children now born in the US are nonwhite. 2010 could be the "tipping point" when the number of babies born to Hispanics, blacks and Asians collectively surpasses that of babies born to whites. *Associated Press*

DOUBLING UP: Some 6.6 million U.S. households include at least three generations, a 30% increase since 2000. *Associated Press*

CALIFORNIA: Facing a $20 billion income shortfall, California has begun to release prison inmates. "We are concerned about victims these felons will leave in their wake before being re-arrested." said L.A. police union president Paul Weber.

AGENT PROVOCATEUR: Ivan Ivanov was arrested after spray-painting anti-Semitic graffiti on houses, cars, playgrounds and two synagogues in Brooklyn Heights. His attorney, Adrian Lesher, told reporters that his client was Jewish. The *New York Times* reported that Ivanov told police that he was Italian by birth, raised in Bulgaria and trained by the Mossad, Israel's intelligence agency. (*Facts For Action*, . [christian reseach.infoytimes. com/2008/ 01/22/ny region/22arrest.html]

BUYOUT: The Justice Department will allow two private-equity firms to go ahead with a $19.5 billion buyout of Clear Channel Communications, the largest operator of radio stations in the US.

THE FUTURE: In 1996, according to a Reuters Report, Nelson Mandela stated that: "Privatization is the fundamental policy of the ANC and will remain so."

US industrialist and CFR member, John Diebold, predicted in 1973: "The logical development (of global corporations) will be the end of nationality and national governments as we know them." *Renaissance Press*, New Zealand

---

IRAN: The German Foreign Ministry accuses American firms of bypassing the boycott against Iran, which has been in place since 1979, by creating 'front' companies in Dubai to carry on their business, with the US knowingly tolerating the practice. *IMPACT*

GOOD TIMES: "Israeli businessmen invest in the whole world; the Israeli economy was never so successful; we have conquered our economic sovereignty. Presently we are buying out Manhattan, Poland and Hungary." (Israeli President

Shimon Peres, Published in the Hungarian *Magyar Nemzet* translated from a Hebrew *Maariv* article 15 Oct 2007) *IMPACT*

FUNERAL: A statement made by a leading black official at the funeral of a black student near Johannesburg was ignored by the press; "Please can anyone tell me why *white* pupils don't murder other pupils? Only *blacks* do!" *IMPACT*

RUPERT MURDOCH: RM owns 12 of Australia's 15 daily papers. In 1999 he married a young Chinese. With her help he has entered the Chinese media market.

REJECTED: A church committee previewing a sermon rejected it because of its title: "Why do you act like there is no God in Israel?" Based on the confrontation between a pagan king and Elijah II Ki 1:1-17, 2,700 years ago. It was rejected because the committee had 'guidelines' barring any reference to 'Israel' that could be construed as anti-Semitism. Australian shepherds are wolves. *Storm* No. 56, Feb 2008. au. geocitiescom. australiannat ionalaction

---

REPATRIATION: On 23 January 1948, Mr. Arthur Calwell, Minister for Immigration, ordered all 'coloured people' who had found refuge in Australia during the war to leave. *Storm*

DEATH PENALTY: Mexico refuses to extradite any American who faces the death penalty in the US. Different Laws.

UNCOVERED: A brutal warlord known as Gen. Butt Naked apologized for killing 20,000 people during Liberia's

civil war. His real name is Milton Blayee and he now lives in Ghana, where he is a Christian minister.

OIL INDEPENDENCE: The Israeli government is working with Renault- Nissan to mass-produce, silent, emission-free electric cars. These cars will have a 100 mile range and a top speed of 68 mph.

DECLINE: The reasons for the decline of Israel is that the principal financiers of Israel - Germany and the USA - are facing bankruptcy. Next, Israel has an insoluble demographic problem: The Palestinians and other Mid-eastern peoples with just the might of their masses, either in the short or long-term, will overrun the Jewish state. The lost war with the small Hisbollah militia in 2005 was a sign of the inevitable collapse of Israel. *Phoenix*, Austria

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 432

WHITE EVE And BLACK KALI

Snakes

Dad was discharged from the army after WWI and bought a medical practice in Hazard, Kentucky.

Some of his patients lived only four miles away, but they lived on the other side of the mountain. That presented a problem. The mountains around Hazard are not only tall, they are great long mountains. By road, sometimes you would have to drive 50 miles to reach a mountain pass and 50 miles back on the other side of the mountain to reach a patient who lived only 4 miles away. A 200 miles round trip. It was easier

and quicker to saddle a horse and ride the 4 miles over the mountain than drive.

Dad had made the trip over the mountain many times and had seen only an occasional snake. One day he rode over the mountain and while visiting a patient there came a cloudburst - a real gully-washer lasting several hours. At last the rain stopped and Dad started back over the mountain. When he was halfway back he noticed snakes. Only a few at first, but then hundreds and then thousands. They were everywhere. He was afraid that they would strike his horse. Fortunately, they didn't. But that made a lasting impression on him. Those snakes had been there all the time, it just took a cloudburst to bring them into the open.

Nothing's changed. Todays cloudburst is forcing them into the open.

Saved

I was saved 28 April 1965, 4:00 o'clock in the afternoon, sitting in the green rocking chair on the front porch of my house. Not knowing what to do, I started reading my Bible and going to various churches. At last I settled on Thomas Road Baptist Church where I went for 18 years. They taught me to tithe, go to church on Sunday, and how to be a "goody two-shoes".

I'm a slow learner. After 18 years I found that my Bible reading and my church teachings didn't agree. Thomas Road taught that God's Law was done away. The Bible I was reading said *"If you love me obey my commandments."* To learn right from wrong at Thomas Road one had to ask the preacher.

The Bible was put together by the Roman church and there were a number of books mentioned in the Bible that weren't included in the Bible. I began searching them out and reading them. None disagreed with the Bible - they just expanded on the stories that were in the Bible. Things began to come together.

Adam & Eve

God created Adam in his own image. Seeing that Adam needed someone to help him, He created Eve. *"Male and female created he them, and blessed them, and called their name adam." Gen 5:2* "By giving them both one name, he noteth the inseparable connection of man and wife." (Geneva Bible margin note)

And God said to Eve, thy desire shall be to thy husband and he shall rule over thee.

The Serpent

The serpent came to Eve and showed her the trees of the Garden of Eden which produced fruit that was good to eat. Then he showed her one certain tree - the "tree of the knowledge of good and evil" - whose fruit God had forbidden them to eat and the serpent persuaded her to eat anyway. She did and gave the fruit to Adam and he too ate.

God discovered this disobedience and banished them from the garden and He also banished the serpent and pronounced eternal enmity between man and the serpent.

Women

All this gave rise to Scripture which has come down to the present.

"O Woman, nobler to resist than men, and braver than warriors to endure." 4 Maccabees 7:22 (Adam & Eve)

"As for my people .... women rule over them." Isaiah 3:12; "I suffer not a woman to teach nor to usurp authority over the man." 1 Tim 2:12

"Women are overcome by the spirit of fornication more than men." Testament Of Reuben 2:15

A great deal has been written about these comments. In spite of their warning, women today have been made rulers, judges, teachers of men, serve on juries; are soldiers, police and CEOs of corporations who rule and hire and fire men. During this recent recession the female rate of unemployment has been much lower that that of men. There is a reason women are being placed over men. The serpent prefers dealing with women.

Beasts & Woman

After God expelled Adam and Eve from the Garden, a series of events dealing with beasts took place;

"Adam and Eve returned from the mountain ... and went down ...to the place where their corn was, but when there a multitude of beasts came all round them. It was Satan's doing ... in order to wage war against Adam through marriage." I Adam & Eve 69:9-11

This is the first mention of "beasts" breeding with man that I've run across. On the other hand, everyone is familiar with the LAW dealing with man having sexual relations with beasts:

"If a man (#120 - blush red) lie with a beast, he shall surely be put to death: and ye shall slay the beast. And

if a woman ... lie down thereto, thou shalt kill the woman and the beast." Lev 20:15-16[30]

Again The Serpent

The serpent, the symbol of deception, was responsible for man being driven from the Garden of Eden. Having deceived Eve once, the serpent again went after her again;

"When the accursed serpent saw Adam and Eve it ... made straight for Eve, and ran after her ... "

This was logical seeing that Eve was the weaker of the two; but then we read the rest of the Scripture;

"They came to .. a very high mountain, ... the Devil drew near to Adam and Eve, and made them go up to the top ... wishing, as he did, to throw them down and kill them, and to wipe off their name from the earth; so that this earth should remain to him and his hosts alone."I A&E 28:10

Fearing that the serpent of deception would destroy his creation, God separated man from the serpent in the following manner;

"Then the Word of God came to the serpent, and ... a wind came to blow from heaven by command of God that carried away the serpent from Adam and Eve, and threw it on the sea shore, and it landed in India." I A&E 18:1- 9 (Lost Books)

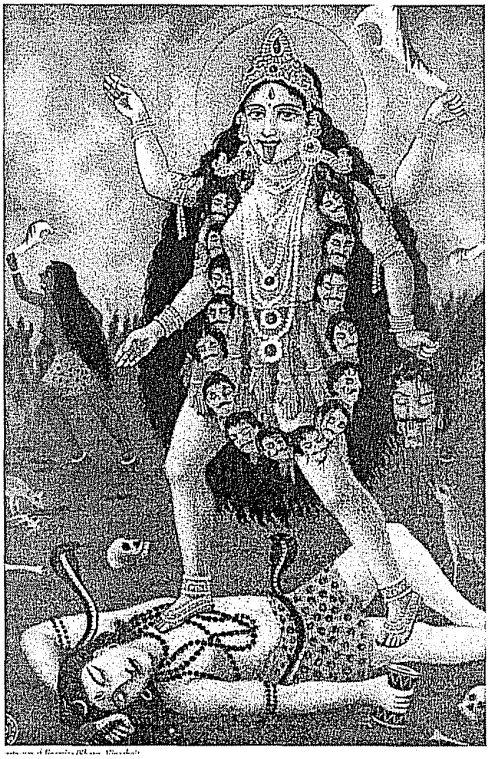
30 "Beast" wears clothing in Jonah 3:8, "Beast", "cries mightily unto God". Johah 3:8, "Beast" has hands. Exodus 19:13, "Beast" capable of mixing with man. Jer. 31:27, "Beast" keeps the vineyard. Song of Solomon, Chap 1., Jesus called the Syro-Phonecan woman a "dog". Dogs, swine, beasts, descriptive words for the lawless hued-man.

India

The mention of India hit me like a bombshell. I had never read scripture connecting the serpent with India before. This verse is the reason many have come to believe that India is the original home of the anti-christ.

India's Gods

India has three principal gods. "Brahma" the creator. "Vishnu", the god of everyday affairs pictured as resting on a giant snake, and "Siva", the god of sex and death pictured



KALI - GODDESS OF DEATH

dancing with a serpent in his hand. The serpent is the symbol of India. His female side is Kali.

The evil angel was first called a "serpent", next "Satan", later - the "Devil", and still later - "hater of all good." All refer to the original fallen angel - or serpent.

Serpent Teaches Hand Shake

Something interesting, when I was a boy I noticed that my grandfather would not shake hands with people to whom he was introduced or with those with whom he was making a business deal. There were others in Culpeper County who would not shake hands either. Many years later I learned the reason:

> *"Adam ... said ... 'speak the word of God' ... And Satan said unto him 'Swear, and promise me that thou wilt receive it.' Then Adam said, 'I know not how to swear and promise.' And Satan said to him, 'Hold out thy hand, and put it inside my hand.' Then Adam held out his hand and put it into Satan's hand; 'Say, now - I will not break my promise, nor renounce my word.' And Adam swore thus." I A&E 70:11-16*

Noah Takes All Into Ark

Most anti-Christ integrationists wish to destroy Adam through intermarriage with the earth's beasts. They claim that all races are descended from Noah and are therefore of one blood, and are equally "man". Jasher puts an end to this nonsense when he said that Noah took both man and beast into the ark - which is how both man and beast survived the flood - not because the beasts are descended from Noah - but because both were in the ark.

"Noah brought into the ark from all living creatures that were upon earth, so that there was none left but which Noah brought into the ark." Jasher 6:8

Thus, the WORD stands:

"If a man (Heb:adam - "man" - blush red) lie with a beast, he shall surely be put to death: and ye shall slay the beast. And if a woman ... lie down thereto, thou shalt kill the woman and the beast." Leviticus 20:15-16

Hindu Organization

Discovering that the serpent landed on the shores of India opened new doors of study. I soon discovered the writings of British civil servants who had lived in India. As British civil servants their job was to rule India in an orderly manner. They were precise in noting things that seemed to contribute to India's perpetual disorder.

India is mid-way between east and west - the natural location of a merchant society serving both. Indian merchants would take their caravans to foreign nations and return with gold and silver. Religious temple complexes were built in India to hold and invest the mass of wealth.

A mongol army once invaded India and captured one of these temple complexes. It took the entire transport of that army weeks and weeks to remove its wealth - and this was just one temple complex of thousands.

Religion

With its wealth, India's religious leaders were the most powerful force in the land. They selected India's political leaders. Their Hindu religion was designed to rule the minds of the Indian people as well as those of their customers. This

was done by making different religions seem as one. It was taught that different religions are merely different manifestations of the world-God called *The Force*, or *Brahma*. One can be an Islamic-Hindu, a Confucian-Hindu, or a Christian-Hindu and never once mention a Hindu God or even hear of them. All that is required is that the customer's religion accept "Dharma".

> *"One shall not condemn another religion or race by word or deed." King Asoka. 304 B.C.-232 B.C.*

This acceptance is done through the teachings of Indian *Dharmamatras.* A Dharmamatra is a Hindu or Buddhist missionary order created by King Asoka circa 275 B.C. to spread Dharma. They select and finance kings, priests, and great merchants in puppet states and are their advisors. They operate the Cartel's civil service. A Dharmamatra spends years learning the language, religion and customs of the land to which he will be posted. Backed by unlimited amounts of money accumulated by India's merchants, he is able to influence the rulers of puppet states and their religious leaders to make them pliable to the wishes of Indian rulers.

> "In Hinduism alone one can see the strange co-existence of an atheist, an agnostic and a theist." *Am I A Hindu*, p.30, Ed Viswayathan, Halo Books, San Francisco 1997

Hindu Order

There is something particularly interesting about India's gods. India has 300,000,000 gods. Every village has its own distinct god. Most are goddesses and they are black:

> *"God ordered Satan to show himself to Adam plainly ... And look, O Adam, at him who said of himself that he*

is God! Can God be black? Would God take the form of a woman? II A&E 4:1- 4

This is odd considering that in general Indian women are among the most abused people in the world. The blacker they are the more abused they are.

There are other things about Hinduism that Westerners consider odd:

> "Alone among the major world religions, Buddhism does not condemn homosexuality or premarital sex. The emphasis on Buddhism is on achieving a state of enlightenment, but the religion provides only guidelines, not strict commandments, as to how individuals should strive for this. Rape and adultery are considered misconduct, but an individual is free to engage in consenting sexual acts that do not violate marital monastic commitments." (Church Policies on Gay Concerns, pp 234-239.)

Within this seeming laissez faire religion where "anything goes" there are certain strongly- held beliefs. One is the absolute necessity of the belief in racial integration. At times, this belief is expressed in strong language:

> "We need to forcefully engage in... an action that is intolerant of intolerance... It is an action that sets company, church, synagogue, mosque and organizational policy to remove from employment or membership any who practice racial, religious or other prejudice. Giving bias, bigotry and racism no quarter and treating discrimination and prejudice the way we treat harassment will send a message to all..." Jeffery B. Spence, E. Dir., Nat Conf Christ & Jews. *News & Advance*, p. F5, Dec 10 1995. Article says that he lives in Richmond.

Hinduism not only does not condemn sodomy and free sex, there is an obsession with sex. The Hindu god universally worshiped is Siva. Siva wears a male earring and a female earring. He has a male side and a female side. As a male god he is a sex-god. His temples have both the male and female genitalia merged together in statue form at the entrance.

The female incarnation of Siva is Kali. Kali is the black goddess of death mentioned earlier. She dances on the body of a white devil (all whites are devils) holding a severed head in one hand, a bloody sword in another, a necklace of severed heads about her neck, a belt of severed hands about her waist, and the ubiquitous Hindu serpent about her neck. Most Indians worship Siva in her female form - Black Kali - which seems odd considering Indian treatment of women.

Kaliyuga

Things come together when one learns that Hindus believe that the world passes through cycles lasting about 20,000 years called "Yugas". The one that we are in today is the Kaliyuga. It is the age of black Kali - an age of evil, stealing, murder, wars, deception and starvation. It will come to an end when life is extinguished on earth at which time a new age will be born - an age of peace, goodness and plenty.

The thing preventing the apocalypse in which all life is extinguished is the devil on which Kali stands - the white devil.

The Problem

Western civilization is being destroyed. It isn't as if this is the first time we have had this trouble. As always, the blame

is misdirected. Kali's followers point us in a false direction while The WORD tells us WHO is really responsible.

There are several formulas we can use:

* *"The love of money is the root of all evil." I Ti 6:10;*

* "Money answereth all things." Ec 10:19

Also, the WORD says:

"By their acts ye shall know them." Matt 7:16

Let's Review

* Adam and Eve are called "man" because they are to be inseparable and act as one. Man is not to be ruled by Eve.

But today, woman is placed over man to rule countries, states, cities, and corporations and act as judges. A woman's help makes man accomplish 4 times more than he can alone. A woman ruling alone is often opinionated, rigid and destructive. Examples are given of the serpent going after Eve in order to destroy man. (The Serpent wishes to destroy man so that the earth will be his alone. * God threw the Serpent from the Garden and it landed on the shores of India.)

The War

Hindu priests control the minds of the world by the use of Dharma. *"One shall not condemn another religion or race by word or deed."* One may be a Hindu and be an atheist, agnostic, or theist. He may keep the rituals of his own local religion and still be a Hindu by "being nice" and not condemning other religions or races.

To teach Dharma to the world, the Hindus created a missionary priesthood called Dharmamatras. With unlimited

money derived from their international usury, the Dharmamatras are able to set up kings, establish seminaries, influence religions, hire armies, buy businesses, endow charitable orders, and buy the media of the world. Their governments are ordered in the following manner:

> *"(Pharaoh) placed officers over them from amongst the children of Israel (collaborators), and over these officers he placed taskmasters from amongst his servants." Jasher 77:10*

Media & Pulpit

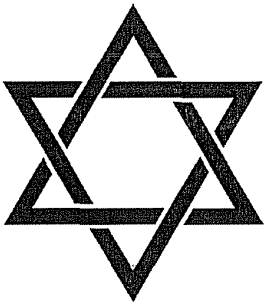
The LAW forbids monopolies. Newspapers, magazines, radio, and TV are practically all owned by corporations. These are monopolies or monopolies in the making. Who owns the corporations? No one knows. There are many billionaires who manage corporations for others - usually banks - who in turn are owned by other unknown entities. Politicians are elected with the support of donations from the wealthy and media support. Politicians represent those who put them in office.

Hari-Hara
Mixed breed god of integration.

Hollywood promotes sex and violent death. Living together without marriage is an accepted lifestyle. Miscegenation is pictured in almost every advertisement displaying Eve in the arms of a beast. Music is jungle rap. Judges

and juries are black - and increasingly female.

Which of the world's religions condones this?



Siva's Sign
The triangle pointing down represents the female while the triangle pointing up represents the male. Overlapping they represent the sexual act. Displayed by Hindu merchants worldwide.

Notice how today's preachers avoid reading God's Commandments? Why? They don't wish to offend the *God of the land* who resides in Washington. They saw that the "Indianapolis Baptist Temple" was seized and sold when they refused to collect taxes for the *"God of the land"*. They saw *Bob Jones University* lose its tax exemption because it refused to allow interracial dating. They see the *God of the land* forbid churches to endorse political candidates. They see that *God of the land* denies rebels access to media riches.

"The Love of money is the root of all evil" tilts the scale. Given the choice to obey the WORD that is the Lord God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, or - obey the *"God of the land"* - they choose the latter. Temples that once taught the WORD are now dry deserts. Standing next to the pulpit hangs the emblem of the *God of the land* while the preacher teaches parables which, without God's Commandments, signify nothing.

> *"In vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men." Matthew 15:8-9*

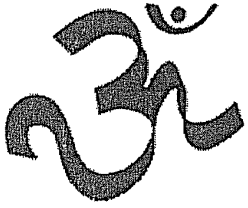
The God Of The World

There is still another evil God who is greater than even the "God of the land". He is the *God of the world* who is spoken of in Revelations.

> *"The god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not (the WORD)." 2 Co 4:4*

In my opinion this is the one that the WORD calls the "Devil" - the one who took Jesus to the top of the temple and offered him the kingdoms of the world because both temples and kingdoms are his to offer.

"The God of This World" says that he rules all *Gods of the land.* The one who makes this claim is the one who manifests himself as Brahma-Siva-Kali - God of integration, sodomy, sex, and death. When this God speaks of tolerance, it is noteworthy that only the Edicts of Asoka are allowed while every commandment of God-the- WORD, the God of Adam-man is suppressed. Black is worshiped as a holy color. Black Kali is raised on a pedestal and worshiped by her followers. Integration is proof of their support for Kaliyuga.



Hinduism's Universal Symbol

It is important that Saxons realize what their alien leaders and their integrationist hirelings have planned for them.

Haiti - 1793

Haiti was settled by whites who brought in blacks to work their plantations. Incited by white integrationist renegades the blacks revolted and massacred the whites on the Island. Many

refugees came to Virginia telling stories of horror. This triggered the growth of The African Colonization Society to rid the country of blacks by sending them back to Africa.

Difagane

In South Africa, the Voortrekkers, fleeing harsh British rule, found their way into the Free State and Transvaal along about 1836. They found the country desolate and empty.

This was the period after the Difagane. The Zulus began attacking neighboring tribes. Fleeing from the Zulus, these tribes in turn again attacked their neighbors and drove them into more distant neighbors. The slaughter continued until 28 distinct tribes had annihilated each other. In the Free State and Transvaal the Voortrekkers only found burned out kraal (villages) and white skeletons scattered about.

These were the territories into which the Voortrekkers moved. The towns in Northern Transvaal carry the names of the Voortrekkers. They were the ones who laid out these towns and established civilization. Not one town in Northern Transvaal was established by blacks or by black tribes.

Gold was discovered. White farmers wouldn't work in the mines so Jewish mine owners brought workers from Europe and imported hundreds of thousands of blacks from the interior. To keep wages low the mine owners continued bringing black workers as standby help.

When the mines worked out the Jewish owners moved elsewhere and left the blacks to fend for themselves.[31]

31 "Nearly all Jewish communities show a substantial proportion of African Negroid marker genes, such as to imply a total Negroid admixture of the order of 5 to 10%." A. E. Mourant, "The Genetics of The Jews" 1978 Clarendon Press, Oxford

Decolonization

Europe has been ruled by the International Trade Cartel from the time kings were appointed to rule European trade areas. As time went on, these rulers required whites to settle in Africa to cheaply remove raw materials. Following WWII, they were then instructed to leave Africa because the cheap African raw materials almost guaranteed that Europe would become the world's foremost power - a condition not desired by the ITC.

With the whites gone, the blacks again commenced their fraticidal wars, killing millions upon millions of their own kind - wars that continue to this day.

Report From Haiti

"A weary French medical doctor, who had been practicing in Haiti for four years, said 'The poverty here has not been caused by the earthquake. It is traditional. There is no future for Haiti.'" No comment needed. Good luck to France, Germany, Spain, the US and Canada!" *Impact*, p.15, August/September 2010

Media Propaganda

The objective of the Kaliyuga is to remove life from earth so that a new and better age can be born. The cartel rulers have used their media to place blacks in positions of authority in business, politics and religion, in spite of the Christian law which says;

> *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15; "Their nobles shall be of themselves, and their governor shall precede from the midst of them." Jer 30:21*

To further degrade the WORD, the ITC is changing the sex of their media judges, police, and politicians to alien females - thereby bringing the WORD into further degredation.

Tea Party

Today there is an instinctive revulsion among mankind - an instinctive will to live. The politicians, newsmedia, and priests who do not speak and teach God's Commandments are the enemy and will be first the people will blame.

If they are not blamed, if the false actors Kali has selected continue to lead, then black-Kali will continue her Kaliyuga with its suffering and chaos until man returns to God the WORD for protection and salvation - because it is written that he will return.

BRUCE CARROLL PIERCE - Bruder Schweigen - P.O.W.

Dear Brother Hoskins: Bruce Pierce of The Order died after a very short struggle with cancer. I am honored to have known him. We stood with our Bruders against the tyranny of corruption and enslavement of our Race. We fell as God's men who stood up and did what millions of others have only whispered and prayed about. For over a quarter of a century we have watched from the living grave of Amerika's prisons as things have only gotten worse. As a Primitive Christian, Bruce would say as I do that God's Will is done. That while our racial nation may be under punishment for whoring herself out to the mongrelized spirit of every social perver-

sion, God will spare a remnant of His Race that will thrive. Nothing is over with us.

I do not mourn Bruce's passing, I mourned his imprisonment. He is now free and has joined our friends who have gone on before. David C. Tate - The Order

LETTER FROM SOUTH AFRICA

Dear Mr. Hoskins; Blacks are getting more militant by the day and with the courts and police on their side there is not much hope for law and order. They disrupt classes and white teachers are at their wit's end. At the end of the year the blacks are given a report that says that they passed, then, they sit in the university doing the same thing. But you cannot fail them.

An old age home for whites burned to the ground and the elderly, who were hardly able to help themselves, were burned to death. The fire spread in such a way it is believed that it was arson. Same with a house housing a mother, her children and two dogs. The heat was so intense that those who came to help could not get near.

In another case, a youngster of 17 heard his father struggling with burglars while the youngster was working on the computer. The only weapon he had was a steak knife and he took it and rushed in and stabbed one of the four so hard that the knife broke in the black's head. Even though they were armed they fled to a waiting car. The youngster phoned the security firm and a friend came immediately. Between them they saved their father. It is high time people fight back. Never mind what false preachers say about "love your neighbor".

Many animals behave better and are thankful for what they have.

Indians have taken over my daughter's company and one of them made her work until two in the morning and it was not even her department. The dark low-caste Indians really think they are something. The blacks and the rest love to tell us we had it good in the past but things are going to be different now.

My grandparents came through the Anglo-Boer war. They lived in the open veld. There was nowhere to hide and they had to scrape together two rations since grandpa was with the commandos until the end of the war and she had to find food for him as well as herself.

Grandma was imprisoned in a British concentration camp which was in the open veld. Grandma's sister was, too. She lost 4 children. Her father was on horseback and she and two children were on a wagon when the enemy shot at the wagon and captured them. When the war was over everything had been burned. All they had left was a few bent iron sheets which they made into a shelter. Four families stayed together. As they did not surrender their rifles they were able to get deer meat now and then.

You remember the Jewish Rand Lords. Well, they mined the entire Rand underground until it is one great underground hole. As soon as a certain sector was no longer profitable, they just abandoned it. In time the wooden poles which supported the roof rotted and water filled the mine and mixed with the cyanide which now has come to ground level and pollutes all drinking water, streams and dams, like Vaal dam. Not many years from now buildings on the surface will start collapsing. It is a huge area. East, South, West and Central Johannesburg.

Mine engineers have warned the government, that they are supposed to supervise matters, but it looks as if they don't intend doing anything.

After the Anglo Boer unemployed whites went to work for the mines - many died from mine typhus. Johannesburg was never an Afrikaans-friendly city. Most of the Jews moved there in later years and owned large properties, shops and factories. Blacks called it "the city of gold". 'Til next time, K.J.

UNFILTERED NEWS

GINGRICH: In 2009, at the age of 65, Newt Gingrich converted to Catholicism. Over the years he has supported massive government spending on educaton, technology, high-speed trains, national parks, health care, Social Security, and a host of odd pet projects including the bank bailout. *Esquire*, p. 109-110, Sept 2010.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 433

Your Enemy

Alexander, son of Philip of Macedonia, conquered Darius, king of the Persians and Medes. He gathered a mighty army and conquered and ruled over countries, nations and kings. After 12 years, he fell sick and died, but first he divided his empire amongst his generals who put on crowns and purple robes and each ruled his appointed land with his own decrees being the law of the land.

King Antiochus ruled the subject people of Israel harshly and taxed the people of Jerusalem so harshly that the city became an habitation of strangers, and became strange to those who were born in her; and her own children left her. And her dishonor increased.

In those days went there out of Israel wicked men who persuaded many, saying: Let us go and make a covenant with the heathen. Then certain of the people went to the king, who

gave them license to do after the ordinances of the heathen. Moreover, king Antiochus wrote to his whole kingdom that all should be one people, and every one should leave his laws and follow the laws that he should give them; so all the heathen agreed according to the commandment of the king, and whosoever would not do according to the command of the king, he should die.

Then many of the people were gathered unto him, to wit, every one that forsook the law; and so they committed evils in the land. And whosoever was found with any book of the testament or if any consented to the law, the commandment was that they should be put to death.

Howbeit many in Israel were fully resolved to die that they might not profane the holy covenant.

Israel's Enemy

The enemy in this case is easy to see: it was the alien government that substituted the law of the king for the WORD. Next, there were those who accepted the alien law and joined with the strangers to become "one people". These were the *integrationists* and *"mongrelizers"* who were enemies of both the WORD and their nation.

Moses & The Levites

There are other enemies. Moses recorded the Law. The Levites were chosen to perform rituals, teach, and help enforce the WORD. Moses did not trust them and before he died it is recorded;

> *"Moses commanded the Levites, which have the ark of the Covenant of the Lord, saying, Take this book of the Law, and put it in the side of the ark of the Covenant*

of the Lord your God, that it may be there for a witness against thee." Deut 31: 25-26

Today we search the book of the Law and find that Moses' prediction has come to pass - most Levites tell Bible stories, but do not recognize, teach or obey God's Law which makes them enemies of the Word. Today, hundreds if not thousands of them are accused of sodomizing countless children - and the Law punishing sodomy remains hidden.

Priests

The teachings of priests go directly to the control of people's minds. People are taught that obedience or disobedience to priestly teachings determine whether one will or will not enter eternal life. If one controls what a religion teaches he also can control the believer's thoughts.

In the days of the Maccabees, a conquering army appointed an agreeable Hebrew priest to be *high-priest*. Since the people believed that the only Law was the never changing WORD, the appointed high priest was able to speak the wishes of the nation's conqueror as if they were the word of God. To disagree was dangerous, his pronouncements were backed by the army of the invaders. The law then became whatever the high priest said it was.

The high priest was expected to obey the invaders and the people were expected to obey him. Disobedience was interpreted as sedition by the foreign invaders of Judea. It was a way of changing God's Law into a different alien law-of-the-land. The people became afraid to speak the WORD aloud - like today.

Another Priest

In the 50s, I was an organizer for Virginia's *Defenders Of State Sovereignty*. We were trying to save our schools from government control. It was a time when the federal government was taking over control of public schools from the states. In Little Rock, the 101st Airborne bayoneted protesting parents.

We had more than 10,000 dues paying- members and everybody who was anybody belonged. We needed a state chaplain.

In college I was taught to be an atheist. I didn't know about God's Law. The directors of the Defenders selected an Episcopal bishop to be state chaplain. He was a regular guy; congenial, and could bend an elbow with the best of them.

I remember asking him a question. "Is there anything in the Bible against racial intermarriage?" He grew thoughtful and gravely replied; "No, not a single thing."

Ten years later I got saved and started reading my Bible and taking notes. In a short time my notebook containing prohibitions against mongrelization had grown so large it was unwieldy. The bishop was either ignorant or had lied to control my mind.

> ***"Let them marry ... only to the family of the tribe of their father." Numbers 36:6; "Thou ... shall go ... to my kindred, and take a wife." Gen 24:3,4; "They have dealt treacherously against the Lord: for they have begotten strange (Heb zûwr - racial adultery) children; Hosea 5:7; "When they had heard the law ... they separated from Israel all the mixed (mongrel) multitude." Neh 13:3; "A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord." De 23:2***

I learned that there are different kinds of priests calling themselves "Christian". One kind teaches the Laws, statutes and Judgments of the WORD; most of the other kind use their position to teach people to "be-nice", but omit God's Law and substitute the King's "law-of-the-land" in its place. Since the merchant, the politicians, and the rich pay the big salaries, these law-of-the-land preachers work hard to serve their paymaster.

Hell

A good way to discover the identity of our enemies is to see who it is who is being denied entry into the kingdom of God.

> *"How hard is it for them that trust in riches to enter into the kingdom of God! It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God." Mark 10:24-25*

When you thread a needle to mend your sox, the eye of the needle is the place you run the thread through. Now, picture a camel going through that same tiny hole. It is easier for a camel to go through that hole than for a rich man to enter the *Kingdom of God.* While you are at it - count the number of rich men in government and you will understand why we are having the problems we are having.

In addition to rich men, scripture adds kings and powerful ones:

> *"I beheld the angels of punishment ... preparing for the kings and the powerful ones of the earth." Enoch I 52:3,5*

Hell itself was also described:

"And I was led up on the Northern Side, and saw there a very terrible place, and there were all manner of tortures in that place: cruel darkness and un-illuminated gloom, ... murky fire .. and there is a fiery river ... and that whole place is everywhere fire ... and everywhere there is frost and ice, thirst and shivering ... and the angels fearful and merciless ...

"This place, O Enoch, is prepared for those who dishonor God, who on earth practice sin against nature, which is child-corruption after the sodomic fashion, magic-making, enchantments and devilish witchcrafts, and who boast of their wicked deeds, stealing, lies, calumnies, envy, rancor, fornication, murder, and who, accursed, steal the souls of men, who seeing the poor take away their goods and themselves wax rich, injuring them for other men's goods; who being able to satisfy the empty, made the hungering to die; being able to clothe, stripped the naked; and who knew not their creator ... for all these is prepared this place amongst these, for eternal inheritance." Enoch 10:1-3

The Serpent

The WORD from the beginning speaks of the serpent - meaning *deception*. Practitioners of deception include kings, the rich and powerful, and actors who serve them to keep people enslaved. The actor can scarce play his part without violating the Law - which teaches his audience to do the same.

Actors

Rulers have long pondered how to keep their subjects from studying and obeying the Law. Lawful subjects are a danger for a lawless ruler. In ancient days the king sent storytellers

from castle to castle and court to court. People came from miles around to hear tales about their heroic king.

"There shall not be found among you anyone ... who casts a spell." Deut 18:10-11

An actor can do all things - he is above condemnation. People have been taught to worship them as gods; their income is fantastic; their homes mansions; their faces are forever before the public. The actor has the ability to become whomever he chooses to be. He is given honors, wealth and acclaim. He can make people believe that he is a genuine statesmen and can even make people believe that he is material fit to be president, Actors are sex symbols, philanthropists or space travelers. They have the attributes of gods with the ability to be reincarnated when dead.

Today's actors are teachers of sex and violence - the two attributes of Siva, the sex god, and Kali - the goddess of death.

Profession of Deception

The two professions most despised by the Romans were *actors* and *gladiators*. We know that today's actors are mostly whores and whoremongers while today's "wrestling gladiators" are mostly actors. Both are professions of deception.

In Virginia in the 18th century, an acting group attempted to land and ply their trade and were forbidden to do so. Their efforts were certain to corrupt the lawful minds of the people with make-believe replacing fact.

Magicians

When governments are tyrants the identity of the nation's true heroes is suppressed to prevent them leading revolts

against the establishment. In their place are make-believe heroes - actors.

> ***"He that saith, I know him, and keepeth not his commandments, is a liar;" I John 2:4; "A thief is better than a man accustomed to lie." Ecclesiasticus 20:25; "Liars shall have their part in the lake that burneth with fire." Rev 21:8***

It is normal for those who infest the stage to be the scum of the earth, the sweepings of the charnel floor, the damned of all mankind, the shunned by all who are decent and honorable. That such beings exist is a blight on mankind. ***"As a man thinketh ... so is he." Pr 23:7***

Lawyers

The "law-of-the-land" changes constantly. There are so many changes a class of professionals called "lawyers" are required to untangle the morass of conflicting ruler-edicts to keep the land from falling into utter chaos.

In effect, the ruler is the lawmaker; the ruler appoints judges to declare that his edicts are lawful. The judges instruct lawyers what the ruler wants the law to be, and the lawyers guide the general population as to the meaning of the ruler's latest law-of-the-land. They act as the ruler's priests and are called "officers of the court".

Those remaining obedient to the ancient Laws and statutes of the WORD are looked upon by lawless rulers as potential revolutionaries to his regime. It is for this reason the *Ten Commandments* have been removed from courthouses and *prayers* in classrooms and public functions are banned. For a lawyer to be a vocal associate of people of "the WORD" often determines his professional future.

I've spent years attending religious camps where hundreds came to be instructed in the Law and the WORD. In all that time I never met a judge - and only one lawyer. Judges and lawyers represent the law-of-the-land - a different god from God the WORD. It is difficult for a man to serve two masters.

Media

When I was seven years old my Dad went back to medical school to specialize in surgery. My mother and the rest of the children went back to her father's farm in Culpeper.

Culpeper had two newspapers; the *"Star"* and the *"Exponent"*. The Star was bought by someone from out of town and began receiving advertising from big name companies. In time, he bought the Exponent. Now Culpeper has one paper - the *Star-Exponent.* The combined newspapers are now part of a newspaper chain and reads like your own local newspaper - which is probably owned by the same or another newspaper chain - all of which are probably owned by a banking chain. ***"Woe to them that call evil good, and good evil." Isaiah 5:20***

Since then the Cartel media has expanded to include the big city newspapers and most county newspapers. It also includes book publishers, TV, Radio, and Hollywood. The Cartel media speaks the same in New York, San Francisco, London, Berlin, Moscow, Beijing, and Singapore. In the world today, there is one world view - that of the International Trade Cartel.

Little publishers, such as this one. are tolerated, and are even considered necessary, since they act as safety valves. They help let off pressure that might otherwise become explosive in time.

Reporters

I really dislike condemning an entire profession because it is certain that somewhere out there there is an honest, truthful, cartel reporter but other than the ones I knew many years ago before their papers were taken over by the Cartel, I haven't found one I trust - and I have had to deal with many reporters.

As regards the TV, Peter Jennings damned it when he said that his job was not to report the news but to "form opinions". Mr. Jennings followed the rule maker who signed his pay-checks. Aleksandr Solzhenitsyn had this to say:

> "Such as it is, the press has become the greatest power within the Western World, more powerful than the legislature, the executive and judiciary. One would like to ask; by whom has it been elected and to whom is it responsible?"

> ***"He that justifieth the wicked, and he that condemneth the just, even they both are abomination to the Lord." Prov. 17:15; "Woe to them ... that justify the wicked for reward." Isaiah 5:22-23***

The media speaks with one voice. This indicates single ownership or control.

> ***"Death and life are in the power of the tongue: and they that love it shall eat the fruit thereof." Prov. 18:21***

> ***"If a false witness rise up against any man to testify against him that which is wrong ... Then shall ye do unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother. Deut 19:16-21***

Twisting Scripture

The WORD says

"And ye, my flock, the flock of my pasture, are Adam-man, and I am your God, saith the Lord God." Ez 34:31; "The LORD thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto Himself, above all the people that are upon the face of the earth." Deut 7:6[32]

As regards to strangers dwelling in the land, the WORD says;

"They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." Ex 23:33; "I will deliver the inhabitants of the land into your hand; and thou shall drive them out before thee." Ex 23:31.[33]

Cartel propagandists loudly proclaim that the *War Between The States* was fought over slavery.

The WORD says that man is never to be made a slave.

"Your relatives of the children of Israel are men, and your brothers; you shall not reduce them to slavery." Leviticus 25:44-46 (Ferrar Fenton)

If, in spite of the Law, strangers are in the land, then, the ownership of strangers as slaves is allowed. Different rules apply for the stranger.

---

32 (MAN - Heb: adam - those that blush rosy, Strong's Concordance; ("Son-of-man" - son of those who blushes rosy).

33 *"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of Israel." De 23:2; "We are confounded, because we have heard reproach: shame hath covered our faces: for strangers (Heb: 2114 zûwr - foreigner,strange, profane, adulterous) are come into the sanctuaries of the Lord's house." Jer 51:51; "The stranger (Heb: 2111 zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh (the tabernacle) shall be put to death." No 1:51; No 3:10; 16:40*

When "adam-man" first settled America, many could afford the passage only by pledging their labor as an indentured servant for seven years.

> ***"If thy brother, a Hebrew man, or a Hebrew woman, be sold unto thee, and serve thee six years; then in the seventh year thou shalt let him go free from thee. ... thou shalt not let him go away empty: Thou shalt furnish him liberally out of thy flock, and out of thy floor." Deut 15:12-14***

This Law applies to adam-man. The law dealing with strangers is different:

> ***"As for your men and women slaves, however, you may buy from among the nations that surround you. They shall be your slaves. You may also buy the children of the foreign residents among you, and from their families who are without who are born in your country, and they shall be your property. You may also bequeath them to your sons after you, to hold them as property forever; and they shall serve you. But your relatives of the children of Israel are men, and your brothers; you shall not reduce them to slavery." Leviticus 25:44-46 (Ferrar Fenton)***

According to Scripture it is not permitted to reduce a man to slavery, but, man is allowed to own a slave who is a stranger until such time as all strangers are banished from our land and we are to live by ourselves alone.

In other words, those who say that the *War Between The States* was fought over slavery don't know Scripture, or, they twist Scripture to justify man going to war to kill man.

Slavery in America

British law forbade America from producing manufactured goods, and the things she did produce had to be sold to Great Britain at a price determined by them.

England profited greatly from Virginia tobacco. They demanded that all tobacco raised be sold to them at a price set by them. They processed the tobacco and re-sold it to the rest of the world at a tremendous markup. The problem was that England could not get enough tobacco.

Tobacco is labor intensive. By the time white indentured servants had become proficient tobacco farmers, it was time to release them from their 7-year indenture. To make it economically worthwhile to grow tobacco, Great Britain sold black slaves to Virginia farmers at cheap prices if they were used to raise tobacco. Tobacco production soared as did the profits for its re-sale in Europe.

All of this was done in spite of God's Law which states;

"When they heard the Law, they excluded from Israel all who were of foreign descent." Neh: 13:3

Virginia wanted the slave trade stopped and the slaves already here repatriated to Africa. They protested to the king.

The king profited from the slave trade and informed the Virginia Colony that the crown would take offense if Virginia made any more such protests.

When America won its independence, slave-owning Virginia took its western lands and divided them into new states under condition that black slaves were to be excluded.

Then, in obedience to God's Law, a nationwide organization was formed to buy the black slaves, train and supply them with farming equipment and set them up in their own country

in Africa. The money received for the slaves was to be used to import white labor from Europe. ***"Israel then shall dwell in safety alone." Deut 33:28***

Robert Finley, principal founder of the colonization society, found much support among prominent men, notably Henry Clay. Money was raised with help from the federal government when (1819) Congress appropriated $100,000 for returning blacks to Africa.[34]

Economic Monopoly

To prevent this, abolition groups were organized and financed. Their object was simple. Take the black slaves from their owners - keep them in America and add them to America's labor pool to compete against white labor, thereby keeping costs low.

The propaganda argument used was that slavery was against the WORD. It was unLawful to reduce a *man* to slavery. (But blacks were strangers and Lawful to own.)

Next came *"radical abolition*. It was designed to free the African slaves without paying for them. ***"Thou shall not steal." Ex 20:15; "Know ye not that .... thieves... shall (not) inherit the kingdom of God." I Cor 6:9,10***

Radical abolition was designed to do two things - free black slaves before replacement could be made for them from Europe's white workers. This would bankrupt the powerful Southern plantation owners and transfer their political power to the corporation owners in the north. It also increased the labor pool which kept labor cheap.

---

34 See P. J. Staudenraus, The African Colonization Movement (1961); W. L. Garrison, Thoughts on African Colonization (1832, repr. 1968).The Columbia Electronic Encyclopedia, 6th ed. Copyright B) 2004, Columbia University Press.

The Brown gang was hired to incite a war. Besides outright murder, they cut off the arms of Southern sympathizers who were their prisoners. The media made Brown into a hero, which incensed the entire Southland. Otto Scott tells the story of the industrialists who financed the John Brown operation in his book *"The Secret Six"*.

The president of the United States was a powerful railroad lawyer. Knowing that he could not get Congress to declare war on the the South, he used executive orders to call up militia to invade Virginia and other Southern states. He sent a fleet of troop ships to Charleston harbor, but a storm kept them from combining forces with Fort Sumpter. To defend themselves, South Carolina was forced to reduce Fort Sumpter before it could combine forces with the invading fleet.

This started an unLawful war in which more than half-million Saxons died.

> ***"Ye shall not ... fight against your brethren the children of Israel." I Kings 12:24; "Thou shalt not avenge, nor bear any grudge against the children of thy people." Lev 19:18. "Blessed is the man who does not direct his heart with malice against any man." Enoch 44:3.***

God's Priesthood

Those who brought black slaves to America performed an unLawful act. Those who refused to help return them to Africa performed an unLawful act. Those who took them without compensating their owners were thieves, and those who made war on their own people to take their land and power, deny them the vote and place blacks to rule over them as soldiers, legislators, police and juries denied the WORD and are anti-Christs.

Today, Saxon-Israel is rising - in America, Europe, Australia and South Africa. But, it is rising with no leadership and an unknown destination.

In America there are TV actors to pretend to be great patriots - but they do not quote the WORD. One held a great freedom rally in Washington and used as its model a revolutionary black named Martin Luther King. Another leader whose daughter has a bastard child talks freedom but worships the jews.

One may have Tea Parties one after another, but until Saxon-man proclaims the WORD as his God, they will remain servants to the god-of-the-land and run after the actors he has hired to lead them in circles..

That day may be close at hand. It is the opinion of many that the black clouds that hang over our people will force them to finish the job that God appointed for them in the beginning.

> ***"Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; Rev 1:5,6***

It will not be our enemies - the king, his priests, or the great merchants or one of their actors playing Moses or George Washington that will deliver us - it will be the WORD with you and I raising the banner and doing the job that God appointed us to do.

LETTERS

Hello Mr. Hoskins: I've been in prison now a little over 10 yrs with 5 yrs remaining on my sentence and I must admit it has been a learning experience I won't soon forget. If this

is what it took for me to draw near to my heavenly Father, then so be it! B.D. - prisoner - Florida

---

UNFILTERED NEWS

SWEDEN: Ultranationalist, anti-immigrant party, the Sweden Democrats, won seats in parliament for the first time with nearly 6% of the votes.

VATICAN BANK: Ettore Gotti Tedeschi, head of the Vatican Bank, is under investigation for possible money laundering. Scandal last hit the Vatican Bank in 1982 when two top bank executives were murdered and then-governor Archbishop Paul Marcinkus was investigated for racketeering though never charged.

AUSTRALIA: Australia's recent election gave the country its first aboriginal member of parliament. After the media confessed that Ken Wyatt was a black, Wyatt received a pile of hate mail from voters who said that they would not have voted for him had they known his racial origin.

LOOT: More than 500 ancient artifacts looted from Baghdad museums following the 2003 U.S. invasion were returned to Iraq this week. An earlier shipment of 632 artifacts sent last year to the office of Iraqi Prime Minister Nouri al-Malki disappeared. *The WEEK* p 9, Sep 24, 2010

BELGIUM: An independent commission in Belgium reported that Catholic clergy or church workers had sexually abused children in every single Catholic parish in the country. The investigation found that from the 1950s to the 1980s there were hundreds of boys and girls repeatedly raped or

molested by hundreds of priests. At least 13 committed suicide. *The WEEK,* p 8, Sep 24, 2010

SODOMY IN CANADA: "In what is being described as 'another blow to religious liberty' in Canada, the Human Rights Tribunal of Ontario has ordered a Christian organization to cease using an employment contract which has their staff promise they will not engage in 'homosexual relationships'. Moreover, the ruling demands that the organization pay $23,000, plus two years wages and benefits to a woman who signed onto the contract and then entered a homosexual relationship and was subsequently dismissed." *America's Promise Newsletter*, p.3, May 2008

ROMA: France's president ordered a nationwide crackdown on the camps in which Gypsies live. The camps are "sources of illegal trafficking, of profoundly shocking living standards, of exploitation of children, for begging, of prostitution and crime." Sarkozy said. THE WEEK, Aug 13, 2010

BLACK KILLER: A black driver for a Connecticut beer wholesaler went on a shooting rampage and killed eight white people and wounded two others before killing himself. After the shooting he called his mother to say he had killed "the racists". THE WEEK, Aug 13, 2010

LEADERS: Presbyterian leaders voted to allow noncelibate sodomites in committed relationships to serve as clergy, approving the first of two policy changes that could make their church one of the most sodomite-friendly major Christian denominations in the U.S. *St Louis Post-Dispatch*, July 9, 2010.

RKH: The last time the Rivermont Presbyterian Church in Lynchburg banished someone for misconduct was in 1897 when a man was banished for keeping bad company. Times change.

INCOME: "A survey by Pew Research found that only 21% of mainline U.S. Protestants had income of $100,000 or more, compared with 46% of Jews and 42% of Hindus." *Prophetic Observer* July 2010 L- 132

MONTH OF BRIDES: President Obama in a Presidential Directive changed June "The Month Of Brides" to June, "The Month of Homosexuals". He also stated that he intended to appoint "gays" to the highest political offices in the land. *Prophetic Observer* July 2010 L-132

WAR: The US has been at war for 47 of the 230 years it has existed, or 20% of its history. *The New York Times*

WEDDING: Hillary and Bill Clinton are said to have spent up to $5 million on the wedding of their daughter, Chelsea, to former Goldman Sachs investment banker Marc Mezvinsky. *New York Daily News*

BLACK PANTHERS: Two members of the New Black Panther Party, in full paramilitary uniform, were videotaped standing outside a Philadelphia polling place, one of them wielding a baton. "You're about to be ruled by the black man, cracker," one of the Panthers allegedly told a white voter. The pair were duly charged with voter intimidation, but after Attorney General Eric Holder was sworn in, the charges were mysteriously dropped. *Pittsburgh Tribune-Reviews*

GREECE: A news reporter for Thema 98.9, a national radio station, was shot 16 times on the porch of his home. Police believe the Sect of Revolutionaries is responsible because it says the media is in collusion with capitalist interests.

ARGENTINA: Argentina this week became the first Latin American country to legalize sodomite marriages. (THE WEEK, July 30, 2010)

SODOMITES: A Fulton, Miss. school district that canceled its senior prom rather than allow a sodomite student to bring another girl as her date has paid the student $35,000 to settle her discrimination case. (THE WEEK, July 30, 2010)

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 434

ABANDONED CHURCHES

Virginia Church History

Once, the only churches in Virginia were Episcopal Churches and they were all abandoned at the same time.

Test Act of 1673

The king had a law passed called the *The Test Act of 1673.*

> "The Test Act required every man appointed to an office in the army, navy or the Government, to be a member of the Church of England and to declare that he did not believe that the bread and wine of the sacrament became the actual body and blood of Christ when blessed by the priest." (TKC, p.26, Feb 2003)

The first part of the Test Act requiring Church of England membership was directed against non-conformists. If one did not have an Episcopal church membership- he could not obtain a government job. This included Anabaptists, Baptists, Presbyterians, Lutherans, Puritans, etc.

The second part was directed against Catholics who were taught that the bread and wine of the "Lord's Supper" became the actual flesh and blood of Christ. The Catholics were anathema because they followed the Vatican canon-law system which, in essence, made every Catholic a citizen of Rome and a follower of its religion, ruler, and laws... a country within a country. Of course, a Catholic didn't actually have to believe that the bread and wine turned into the actual flesh and blood of Christ - he just had to say that he did - sort of a code-word. Hospital examinations weren't available at the time to establish the actual truth or falsity of the belief.

Independence

When America was a colony of England the English law also said that one had to go to the Episcopal Church on Sunday or pay a fine. If one missed two Sundays with no acceptable excuse the fine was very heavy.

The Episcopal Church was a state church. Its head was the king who appointed its ministers. The king's edicts were read each Sunday from the pulpit and treated as part of the Christian doctrine. To avoid punishment and keep in the good graces of the Crown, Virginians attended Episcopal churches - regardless of their actual religious belief.

When America revolted, the king called his preachers and judges back home to England leaving the Episcopal Church buildings in Virginia vacant. For years these old Episcopal

Churches remained vacant until they fell into ruin or were taken over by Protestant denominations which had been formerly banned. This is the first time Virginia's churches were abandoned.

Empty Churches

My oldest son lives out in Bedford County. A number of years ago he bought an old run-down tobacco farm and spent a long time turning it into an apple orchard. His biggest job was cutting and uprooting two hundred year old briar hedges that had spread every which way and which even a rabbit had difficulty getting through.

Driving out to his place, one sees a number of empty churches surrounded by old grave yards. Virginia's countryside is full of deserted country churches. The front doors are usually unlocked. You can walk in and sit on the hard wooden benches and listen to the hornets busily building their nests.

Long ago, I talked to my father about these empty churches. He said the reason the churches were empty was that the farmers who attended the churches were either killed in the war or had to sell their land at auction and move to town when they couldn't pay land-taxes levied by Virginia's occupation government and enforced by the occupation armies.

We have all heard that the victor writes the histories. It's true. The invaders justified their actions in history books and prevented us from explaining our reactions. Not many have read that these same politicians and carpetbaggers were privately called "anti-Christs" by those they conquered and lorded over.

Anti-Christs

Anti-Christs detest hearing the word "anti- Christ", especially when applied to them. In fact, I don't believe that I have ever heard an anti-Christ talk about antiChrists and what brands someone as an anti-Christ. The word "anti-Christ" has been banned for so long that many no longer know its meaning.

The definition of the word is simple and was well known to our grandfathers.

> **ANTI-CHRIST**: "Adversary of Christ ... Extends to any persons who deny Christ or oppose the Fundamental Doctrines of Christianity." *Am Dict Of the Eng Lang. 1828*

Remember that last part - "oppose the Fundamental Doctrines of Christianity." *"If you love me obey my commandments". John 14:15* The reverse is; *"He that loveth me not keepeth not my sayings." John 14:24*

Nothing could be more simple. If you obey God's Commandments you are a "Christian". If you disobey you are an "anti-Christ".

To keep from being branded an "anti-Christ", those who flagrantly break God's Commandments claim that God's Commandments have been done away. If God has no Commandments one cannot break them and become an "anti-Christ". Clever. Of course, to reach this conclusion one must step over the following:

> ***"If ye love me obey my commandments." John 14:15***

When one ignores the above - nothing more needs be said - he is an anti-Christ who must be dealt with.

The Occupation

After our land had been reduced to starvation and ruins, our representatives went to Washington. They were told to vote to free the slaves if they knew what was good for the Southland. They did, even though the ones who sold us the slaves did not compensate us for reclaiming them - which was "stealing" (Leviticus 23:44-46 (Ferrar Fenton).

Then we were told to vote for a Constitutional Amendment that would allow the newly freed slaves to vote - = - which meant that they could rule over us on juries, as judges, mayors, police, congressmen, senators, etc. - which constitutes further anti-Christ violation of God's Law. (*"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15*

This amendment to the Constitution violated the Law and was "anti-Christ", so our congressmen refused to vote for it. Because of their refusal, Southern Whites were stripped of their right to vote and Blacks were enfranchised and set to rule us. This, too, was an anti-Christ law. *"Their nobles shall be of themselves, and their governor shall precede from the midst of them." Jer 30:21*)

The South had no money. The strangers ruling us were instructed to tax our land so as to take it from us; *"The land shall be divided for an inheritance ... " Num 26:53; "The land shall not be sold for ever: for the land is mine." Lev 25:23.* Having no tax money, the land owners borrowed from newly-established banks, and when they couldn't pay the principal and interest, the land was sold at auction to great land corporations. *"Hath given forth upon usury ... he shall surely die." Ezek 18:13*

From that time, the people of the Southland lost their ability to care for themselves from the proceeds of their own land and became serfs to the great corporations.

Memorials

Today these empty churches dot the countryside serving as memorials to the lawless conquererors who killed, robbed, and stole the land and forced a once- free people into cities to work for alien corporations for starvation wages.

New Churches

The Southland had few cities of any size before the war. The farms were mostly self-sufficient and the towns were places where one traded for the few things the farm didn't produce. After the war, the little trading centers grew rapidly with the arrival of destitute farmers from the countryside seeking work, and speculators arriving from the North building factories and barracks-like housing to make use of the cheap labor.

Cities like Roanoke grew from nothing into large railroad and manufacturing centers. Street-light poles were erected in open pastures beside yet-to-be-built city streets. A fine brick building was constructed in each block. Churches of all sizes were built - mostly by the managers of the new industries who had their names inscribed on the windows. I went to school with children from cotton hill who had walked barefoot to school in the snow.

Lynchburg Churches

Lynchburg is known as "The City of Steeples." The First Baptist Church was one of many big churches built after the

War. Its main sanctuary seated 2,000, and about 1500 attended every Sunday. In addition there were two big adult Sunday school classes - one for men and the other for women. Then there were the Sunday School classes for children. There were two big children's Sunday School rooms and at least 20 small classrooms. It's a big church

Adult and children's Sunday Schools were taught by local teachers. They held classes before the main service and then all gathered in the main sanctuary for the Sunday sermon held by a preacher who was the product of a seminary.

The preacher had been chosen by the deacons who were mostly wealthy bankers, factory owners and managers newly arrived from the north to manage their Southern investments. The main service was conducted by preachers trained in these corporation-endowed seminaries. The sermons taught in the main sanctuary were different from the service taught in the Sunday Schools by local teachers.

I remember asking my Sunday School teacher questions. He went to the Bible and answered me chapter and verse. In the main sanctuary the preacher addressed the same subject, except his answers were entirely different. I asked my mother who was right? She hushed me and told me that the preacher was young and would change when he got more experience. My mother was an optimist.

Corporations

The small town of Lynchburg was once full of small businesses. This changed when Nationwide Insurance, GE, and Babcock Wilcox moved their operations to town. These were followed by other big corporations. Many Lynchburgers worked for these corporations.

The Law states that we are not to deal with strangers;

> *"Thou shall make no covenant with them, nor with their gods. They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." Ex 23:32-33*

Strangers have studied our Law so as to subvert it. One way is to conceal their existence through ownership of corporations. It is practically impossible to trace corporate ownership through countless bank trust departments. The corporation which employs you might be owned by the stranger who hates you most and you would have no way of knowing it.

Regardless, most of our troubles come from strangers hidden in these corporations who use their money to buy our politicians, judges and preachers.

In Lynchburg in my lifetime, grocery stores have been absorbed into supermarkets; outlying farms have been absorbed into corporate land-companies; drugstores have been absorbed into drug-chains; media outlets have been absorbed into media chains; governments have been absorbed into the International Trade Cartel (ITC).

A young man running for state office came by my house soliciting my vote. He said all the right things and even rang the religion bell when he discovered that was my interest. He was elected.

Soon after, he was put on the board of directors of a corporation, then another, and another. He sold the modest home and moved into a much more expensive home. The local newspaper, which is owned by a newspaper corporation, supports him in each election. Corporations govern Virginia through people like this.

We are familiar with the saying; "Talk about anything but politics and religion." First Baptist Church and its Sunday Schools stopped teaching the Laws, Statutes, and Judgments and relating the injustices done to the people by anti-Christs who now own everything we once owned. Since the church stopped teaching the people about God's Law - the people had no reason to attend church and gradually stopped coming. This was true all across the Southland.

My sister still goes to First Baptist. She was one of 15 attending service last Sunday. I had the opportunity recently to go through the the First Baptist Sunday schools. The floors were deep in dust; no one had walked across the floors of the classrooms in years. That great church which once had 1,500 attending now has 15 attending service.

There are still a few well- attended Disney-World type churches operating in town. Each has a gimmick that attracts a certain crowd, but all those attending get is kindergarten ritual and parables that are told to children. So far, except for those who hold services in their homes, I haven't found one that teaches God's Commandments. The rest are being deserted. Many are being closed.

Most of Virginia's churches have forgotten God's Commandments and their people are deserting them in droves. This is the third time.

New Era

Almost everything we read or see on TV is calculated to program our minds. However, there are things that can't be hidden any longer.

We are at war with Islam because Mohammedans no longer listen to their political leaders selected by corporations

to rule them. It has nothing to do with oil or politics. To force submission, the corporations have sent surrogate countries to destroy Islamic cities and kill their people. It's a win-win affair. Moslems will either settle down and accept the leaders given them, or they will form an undying hatred for the Saxon people the corporations have sent against them. After all, the destruction of the Saxon is the real objective of the ITC.

A new era is dawning in the West. Political and religious corporation puppets have opened the borders for strangers to pour in. The media are hiding the casualty statistics of this war - statistics showing that 90% of America's interracial crime victims result from attacks by strangers on Saxons.

Many of those who are abandoning the churches see the danger surrounding our nation and are learning what God requires of us. They know that a Christian could not vote for a stranger to rule over them as president - it violates the Law and is the act of an "anti-Christ".

They know that the land is to be divided and never sold.

They have learned that there are to be no strangers in the land lest we learn their ways.

It is becoming common knowledge that we are not to be taxed, and that usury is a capital crime.

They know that sodomy is another capital crime.

Logic tells us that a tea party that wins 100% will soon revert to the old ways without God's Law to guide them.

Third Abandoned Church

Today, people are leaving the churches in droves. This is the third time. Churches have lost their reason for existence. They have stopped teaching the Laws, Statutes and Judgments of Abraham;

"In vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men." Matthew 15:8-9

Fourth Church

The thing that is taking the place of the Godless vacant churches are home churches teaching people to believe and teach the WORD.

Tea Party sympathizers who talk about the Constitution but still praise Martin Luther King are anti-Christ. Church, business, and political leaders who practice and promote sodomy, pedophilia and miscegenation are anti-Christ. The media which teaches our men, women and children bloodshed and immorality must be dealt with God's way. *"Thou shall make no covenant with them ... they shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21-24*

The time is approaching when the person who does not stand and proclaim his position in relation to The WORD so that all may hear - will lose our support and win God's curse.

Anti-Christs cannot support Christian Law when it will cause him to lose the support of other anti-Christs. Neither can he openly support other anti-Christ if it will cause him to lose Christian support.

People forget the power of God. If Christians had proclaimed God's WORD before the last election we would not have the president we have: *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15*

If anti-Christs wish to argue with God - let them. It is a difficult argument to win.

When people begin to stand up and call on God the Word to direct them - a new church age will have been born.

PABLO PICASSO

"When art ceases to be the soul-nourishment of the best minds, the artist is permitted to exploit his talents by employing all the tricks of an intellectual charlatan. Most people today can expect neither comfort nor uplifting from art. The 'spiritualised', the wealthy, the professional loafers crave only that which is devious, sensational, twisted and scandalous in modern art.

"I myself have fed these people what they desired, and I presented the critics with the most ridiculous thoughts that entered my mind. The less they understood, the greater was their admiration! And, as I played this game with them, I became famous - and very rapidly, indeed. For the painter fame means that he can sell his works and become prosperous. That is why I was feted, and that is why I am rich.

"Privately, however, I do not consider myself to be an artist ... I am just a common clown, a mountebank. I understood the time I lived in, and merely exploited the stupidity and vanity of my contemporaries ..." Pablo Picasso, *IMPACT*, p.20, Feb/Mar 2010, Box 2055, Noorsekloof, Jeffreys Bay 6331, South Africa, $30/yr.

THE BANK OF NORTH DAKOTA by Stephen Goodson

"The current financial crisis has high- lighted the inherent flaws and weaknesses of the fractional reserve banking system. ...

"Negative growth rates and escalating unemployment have brought into sharp focus the need for central banks to convert into state banks that can then create each country's money supply free of debt and free of interest.

"An admirable example of a state bank that has served its people successfully for the past 91 years is the Bank of North Dakota in the United States ...

"Currently, 46 of the 50 US states are reported to be insolvent ... With the exception of North Dakota and Montana, all the states have a budget deficit... 49 of the 50 state have been experiencing increasing unemployment - except North Dakota, where employment levels have been rising.

"Last year North Dakota had a budget surplus of $2.2-billion. Between 2000 and 2009 its GNP grew by 56%, personal income by 43%, and salaries and wages by 34%. ...

"The bank pays over all its profits in the state, which last year exceeded $50-million. Over $330-million has been paid to the state in the past 10 years. A large portion of these funds is used to offset taxes.

"The bank provides a secondary market for real estate loans, guarantees for new business ventures, loans for farmers at an interest rate of 1% per annum, and low interest rate loans for students, of which there are over 184,00 loans outstanding ...

"North Dakota has become the most financially viable and prosperous state in the USA. (www.banknd.nd.gov/)

UNFILTERED NEWS

LAND: CNN founder Ted Turner tops the land owners list. He owns more than 2 million acres including 15 ranches in seven states. *LandReport.com*

GERMANY: German Chancellor Angela Merkel has pronounced dead the dream of Multiculturalism. She said, Multiculturalism has failed, utter failed" Merkel is a respected world leader, so her emphatic finality is all the more startling. *THE WEEK*

MAURITANIA officially abolished slavery years ago but the law was not enforced and there are still an estimated 600,000 slaves in the country's population 3.2 million people. (*Australian National Independent*, POB 4010 Hombebush NSW 2140)

NORWAY: Police in Oslo, Norway have investigated 41 cases of aggravated sexual assault, which resulted in rape, over the last three years and all were carried out by non-western migrants. Most of the rapists have a Kurdish or African background and most of the cases involved the use of gross violence. (*The Norway Post* (www.norwarypost.no 8/30/09)

DENMARK: An article by Daniel Pipes and Lars Hedegaard, in which they forecast, accurately, that the growing immigrant problem in Denmark would explode. In the article they reported:

'Muslim immigrants constitute less than 5 percent of the population but consume upwards of 40 percent of the welfare spending.' Muslims are only 4 percent of Denmark's 5.4 million people but make up a majority of the country's

convicted rapists, an especially combustible issue given that practically all the female victims are non-Muslim. Similar, if lesser, disproportions are found in other crimes." (From: JEspens@aol.com)

THE GREAT DECEPTION: The EU's leaders have built a new wall which separates Europe's politicians from all their subject peoples. The trap has snapped shut. It was somehow apt that the politician who finally let the EU get the constitution it has craved so long should have been President Vaclav Klaus, the veteran anti-communist who predicted, just before the Czech Republic joined the EU in 2004 that it would mean the end of his country as "an independent sovereign state". And it was an irony that *Pravda* of all newspapers, greeted the news in early November with the headline: "Twenty years after the fall of of the Berlin Wall, the EU is now a reincarnation of the Soviet Union." Christopher Booker, *Sunday Telegraph*, London

---

AL GORE left political office worth $1-million. He set up a carbon offset business and made an informercial to promote it. You may have heard of this informercial. It was call *An Inconventient Truth*: Today Al Gore is worth $100-million. *The Calgary Sunday Sun, Canada*

US WAR DEATHS: In May 2007, the Dept of Veterans Affairs, Gulf War Veterans Info System reported the following: More Gulf War veterans have died than Vietnam veterans. Total Military Gulf War deaths: 73,846 - Deaths amongst Deployed 17,847 - Deaths amongst Non-Deployed 55,999. (ww1.va.gov)

How come the government numbers of 3,777 as of 9/7/07 are so low? The answer is simple. The government does not want the 73,000 dead to be compared to the 55,000 US soldiers killed in Vietnam. What the government is doing is only counting the soldiers that die in action before they can be gotten into a helicopter or ambulance. Any soldier who is shot but gets into a helicopter before he dies is not counted. (Clive Boustred, OpEdNews)

HAITI: With thousands dead and injured, chaos reigns, with gangs of escaped prisoners and rapacious looters and murderers wielding their machetes (called 'pangas' in Africa, large, sharp dangerous knives used for slashing sugarcane). Television clips reveal the utter lawlessness prevailing -

On 17 January UN Sec-Gen Moon toured Port-au-Prince on a goodwill trip, but was threatened by mobs standing around doing nothing yelling aggressive demands: "We want food! We want shelter! We want jobs!" Not a word of thanks from the Haitians, no kindness for each other; force, theft and bullying the order of the day. Haitians themselves are doing nothing to alleviate their situation.

Slaves brought to Haiti to work in the Caribbean sugarcane fields had originally come from West and Central Africa, where even today violence, cruelty, gang warfare, drugs and the power of the witch-doctors (voodoo) prevail. It is there the most violent 'wars', the worst drug, prostitution and fraud criminals in Africa originate. *IMPACT*

SOUTH AFRICA: The alien invaders of South Africa now constitute between 12 and 20 million, and they send some R50-billion back to their own countries each year, money

which could be used to upgrade our own population, 13 million whom are on welfare. *IMPACT*

LIKE FOLLOWS LIKE: 91% of blacks in America approve of the job President Obama is doing, as do 55% of Hispanic Americans. Only 36% of whites approve. *Gallup Poll*

ONCE AGAIN: According to Paul Krugman in *The New York Times*, Fox essentially launched the Tea Party movement, and in recent months went from "merely supporting Republican candidates to anointing them." It has put 4 of the major contenders for the 2012 Republican presidential nomination on its payroll as "contributors," including Newt Gingrich and Sarah Palin. If any one of them gets elected he or she will owe a debt to Fox.

TAINTED TEA: In his first 18 months on Fox News, Glenn Beck and his guests invoked Hitler 147 times, Nazis 202 times, fascism or fascists 193 times, the Holocaust 76 times, and Joseph Goebbels 24 times. *The Washington Post*

MOBILE PHONES: In 2008, 1.2 billion mobile phones were sold worldwide. None of them made in the United States.

PROSTITUTION: Houses of prostitution across Ontario were effectively decriminalized after an Ontario judge overturned laws prohibiting bawdy houses, saying that they endanger prostitutes by forcing them to work on the streets.

CENSORSHIP: More than 250,000 British children were reported to the government for using "racist" language. Under

the Race Relations Act of 2000, British teachers are required to report children as young as 3.

CLINTON: Former President Bill Clinton developed heart disease after a lifelong fondness for cheese burgers and other fatty foods. He said that he lost 24 pounds after switching to a non- dairy, non-meat diet.

HAITI: "In 1785 Santo Domingo was the richest state in the Americas. Today Haiti is the poorest. The difference? White rule. Blacks can only destroy, not build. Obvious parallels with Africa abound. Especially Rhodesia post-1979 & South Africa since 1994. Whites build. Blacks become envious but only replace wise white rule with loot, rape & murder. Wherever these pests appear ruin follows. Yet since 1994 over 500,000 Africans have been imported to Australia. Why? To repeat their roles in Africa & Haiti." *STORM*, May, p. 4, 2010, (Public Information Bulletin of Australian National Action, POB 635, Strathpine Ps 4500 Australia, ph 07 32058543 - Email: australiannationlaction @yahoo.com.au)

FINLAND: Six people have died in Espoo, Finland after a gunman went on a rampage. A Kosovo immigrant killed his girlfriend and then went to her place of work where he shot dead four of her work-mates. ... From Kosovo? A Muslim. His Nordic girlfriend dumped him. Foolish girl, she died of race-mixing. *NATIONAL & INTERNATIONAL NEWS SERVICE*, May, p. 4, 2010, (Public Information Bulletin of Australian National Action, POB 635, Strathpine Ps 4500 Australia, ph 0732058543, $10/yr.)

PARTY-PARTY: Let us wonder aloud where a poor boy who became governor of Arkansas and president of the United States got such a fortune that he can blow $3,000,000 on a wedding ... Where did the money come from? Who was he really serving during his eight years in office? How did Tony Blair and his wife Cherrie end up with an annual income of approximately $15 million as soon as he left office? Who was Blair really serving? *The Nationalist Times*, p. 19, Aug 2110

OBAMA: At the recent G-20 meeting in London, Barack Obama's "posse" included 404 staff members, 200 Secret Service agents, six doctors, the White House chef, a food staff, 35 vehicles and fuel, four speech writers, 12 of Obama's beloved and omnipresent teleprompters, Air Force One, four military transports, one helicopter, and a fleet of decoy vehicles and aircraft. Price to taxpayers - unknown but well into the millions of dollars. *The Nationalist Times*, p. 19, Aug 2110

GRAVES DESECRATED: Vandals defaced dozens of veterans' graves in a Washington cemetery by burning American flags and painting swastikas on the gravestones. In the Confederate cemetery in Lynchburg, hundreds of Confederate flags were replaced with Union flags. Intelligent people see these activities as miniature 9/11s, Oklahoma City, or a visit by Martin Luther King's traveling circus that resulted in strife and millions in damages. One day these perpetrators will be caught and the media will be forced to reveal their identities.

NURSING: Nursing is the hot occupation of the next ten years says the Bureau of Labor Statistics. The number of registered nurses is expected to swell to 3.2 million by 2018 from 2.6 million today. *Fortune*

RICH & POOR: Globalization and our tax and economic policies have caused a redistribution wealth in the country. In the 1970s the richest 1% of American families took in 9% of the total income. Today, the top 1% take in 23.5% of the total income. (Robert Reich in *The New York Times*)

Back to Table of Contents

PHANTOM ENEMY

Create a phantom for your enemy to fight.
Thirty-Six Techniques Of War, #7, HR 365

Desert War

In recent years the United States, accompanied with her usual surrogates, fought two wars in the mideast. Both wars inflicted heavy casualties on an Islamic enemy while suffering virtually no casualties themselves. These wars were spoken of as "overnight affairs".

Soon after the first war, a Chinese intelligence report was leaked onto the internet. It was written by two Chinese military intelligence writers summarizing the war and its effect on future wars.

In short, the report concluded that the recent mid-east war had returned old-fashioned prop-driven planes and helicopters to the battlefield armed with sophisticated rockets which made them a new weapon that was virtually invincible.

The rocket-armed infantry soldier had also reached a new pinnacle of importance. These rocket-armed warriors have put an end to modern warfare. Gone was the former master of the battlefield - the tank, as well as low flying infantry support aircraft. Neither could outrun nor hide from the shoulder-fired rocket. Nothing could move on the battlefield within range of these rockets. Modern warfare was over. A new age had arrived.

China Sees 5 New Battlefields

As noted in HR #365, *"36-Strategies"*, (2005 HD, $12), orientals study the 36-Strategies of war almost from the time they are born. If one strategy doesn't work, there are 35 others that may. The ideal war is described as *"The greatest victory is the victory gained without battle."*

With this guide these Chinese authors selected five current types of warfare which they believe contain the seeds of victory today:

1. George Soros - Economic War. This "overnight billionaire" uses his money-media monopoly to hire expert financial manipulators and politicians. Their efforts caused the collapse of the economies of a dozen or so Asian countries - doing more damage than several recent wars. Asian assets were reduced to pennies on the dollar and were then swept into Soros' coffers.

2. Bin Laden - Terror. The concern is whether or not "terrorism" in its countless forms will become the "weapon of choice" by those who have no other effective weapon. *There is presently no defense against terror.*

3. Escabar - Drugs. Westerners look on Escabar as a corner drug dealer. The Chinese look on Escabar and remember China's 1800s Opium Wars with the British that forced China to accept opium sales. Millions of Chinese became addicts and lay around until they died of starvation. Because of this, China believes nothing the West has to say about anything. To the oriental, drug sales are warfare.

4. Matsumoto - *Aum Shinrikyo.* The *2004 Council on Foreign Relations* publication explained it this way:

> "Aum Shinrikyo is a doomsday cult whose teachings are based on on tenets borrowed from Hinduism and Buddhism. Its more benign attributes include yoga, meditation, and breathing exercises. But at the center of the group's belief is reverence for Shoko Asahara, Aum's founder, who teaches that the end of the world is near. Their nerve gas attack against the general population is the cult's way to hasten the apocalypse." These teachings have permeated oriental thinking and have resulted in recruits willing to become human bombs and kamikazes.

5. Kevin Mitnick - Hacker. Kevin Mitnick is the renowned computer hacker used as an example of tomorrow's hero. He played the mischief with American business computers and found no difficulty breaking into government computers. This top spot might be occupied today by the 16

year old Austrian hacker who more recently shut down the computers of eastern Europe - and in so doing largely shut down eastern Europe itself. It is entirely possible that in the wrong hands, hacking can develop to the point that civilization as we know it can be brought to a standstill.

Adam-Man

God created the world and all that is in it in six days. The last thing he created was Adam-man. The word "man" means (MAN - Heb: adam - those that blush rosy, Strong's Concordance;) ("Son-of-man" - son of those who blush rosy). The history of Adam-man is given in a book called the Bible. In the first part of the Bible it states, *"This is the book of the generations of Adam." Gen 5:1.* The Bible futher states, *"And God said, Let us make man in our image ... and let them have dominion ... over all the earth." Gen 1:26*

Since the Bible is the history of Adam-man, the names of the other races God created weren't "Yellow", "Brown", "Red", or "Black"; they were called simply "beasts". God created man and beasts. On the other hand, alien peoples almost universally record in their holy books that their name for Adam-man is "White-Devil".

The War

Isaac was an Adam-man. He had two sons, Jacob and Esau. Jacob was good and was loved by God. Esau was evil. God said, *"Jacob have I loved, but Esau have I hated." Rom 9:13.*

Esau said *"I will kill my brother Jacob."* From that day a state of war has existed between the descendants of Jacob and the descendants of Esau. Esau left Jacob and settled among

the rest of the peoples of the world and spread his blood among them so that they too became blood kinsmen of Esau and enemies of Jacob.

Strategy

Successful Wars are largely a matter of making an opponent believe things that may cause him to make fatal mistakes. For instance, he may send agents to his enemy to attempt to persuade him that the enemy is far away when he is close. Or, persuade him that the enemy is weak when he is strong. This false information can cause one to make a wrong disposition of his forces causing his downfall. There are many variations of this theme.

Five New Battlefields

Today we are told that traditional warfare is a thing of the past and that there are five new kinds of warfare developing that may destroy us: "Financial warfare"; "Terrorism"; "Drugs"; "Kamikaze self-destruction warfare"; and "Computer hacking warfare". Some believe that the mention of these types of warfare is itself a deception and that the primary attack on Adam-man is coming from still another direction. After all, Esau revealed that his objective was to *"kill my brother Jacob"*. The means employed are matters of indifference.

The Real War

Readers of HR are familiar with Asoka the Great, the St. Paul of Buddhism, a king known by more people than Jesus. His motto was *"One shall not condemn another religion or race by word or deed." King Asoka. 304 B.C.-232 B.C.*

Missionary Warfare

King Asoka organized and trained a group of missionaries called Dharmamatras. They were sent throughout India, Indo-China, China, Japan, Africa, and Europe. Their job was to use the unlimited wealth provided them by India's corporations to travel to targeted countries and become part of those countries religious activities. When they had been accepted they proceeded to add *Dharma* to the local religion. *Dharma* added to the WORD nullified its prohibitions against mixing with other peoples and their Gods.

The Law

The Law of the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob is extensive and strict about mixing with alien peoples.

> *"In the beginning was the WORD, and the word was with God, and the WORD was God." John 1:1, and "The WORD was made flesh, and dwelt among us." John 1:14 (Jesus); "God created man in his own image." Gen 1:27; "When the tabernacle is to be pitched ... the stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh shall be put to death." Numbers 1:51; "We are confounded, because we have heard reproach: shame hath covered our faces: for strangers (2114 Heb: zûwr, racial aliens) are come into the sanctuaries of the Lord's house." Jer 51:51; "Ye shall make no league with the inhabitants of this land; ye shall throw down their altars." Judges 2:2; "Let them marry ... only to the family of the tribe of their father." Numbers 36:6; "Thou ... shall go ... to my kindred, and take a wife." Gen 24:3,4; "They have dealt treacherously against the Lord: for they have begotten strange (Heb zûwr - racial adultery) children; Hosea 5:7; "When they had heard the law ... they separated from Israel all the mixed*

(mongrel) multitude." Neh 13:3; "A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord." Deut 23:2; "Not everyone shall enter into the kingdom of heaven, but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven." Matt 7:21.

In short:

"When they heard the Law, they excluded from Israel all the mixed multitude." Neh:13:3

But still, Asoka's Dhamamatras have done their job well. They have made traitors of certain men who will gladly sacrifice a half-million of their own kind to fulfill Asoka's Edicts: The following are quotes from the anti-christ David Croly (1829-1889)

"It is idle to maintain that this present (Civil) war is not a war for the negro. It is a war for the negro. Not simply for his personal rights or his physical freedom ... it is a war, if you please, of amalgamation, so called ... a war looking, as its final fruit, to the blending of the white and black ... Let it go on until ... church ... state ... society recognize ... the necessity of the fusion of the white and black." ...

"The ideal or type man of the future will blend in himself all that is passionate and emotional in the darker races, all that is imaginative and spiritual in the Asiatic races, and all that is intellectual and perceptive in the white races. He will also be composite as regards color. The purest Miscegen will be brown, with reddish cheeks, curly and waving hair, dark eyes, and a fullness and suppleness of form not now dreamed of by any individual people." *Miscegenation*, David Croly (1829-1889)

Legal Mixed Marriage

"By the 1920s, 38 states prohibited whites from marrying blacks, 'mulattos,' Japanese, Chinese, Indians, 'Mongolians,' 'Malays', or Filipinos" *NY Times*, November 26, 2007; California was the first state to permit mixed race marriages in 1948; other states followed until all states permitted it by 1967.

The Lynchburg *News & Advance* of Oct 24, 1998, p2. said this about Bob Jones University. "The school's ban on interracial dating or marriage prompted the Internal Revenue Service to revoke its tax exempt status in 1970, a decision upheld by the U.S. Supreme Court."

Asoka's Dharma has banished God's Law from America's government.

Major Propaganda Themes

There are two methods of eliminating man. First - war. Second, racial interbreeding. The second is preferred because it fulfills Esau's ancient rule *"The greatest victory is the victory gained without battle."* Racial interbreeding also removes Jacob-Israel, the one about whom God said, *"He showed his word unto Jacob, his statutes and his judgments unto Israel. He hath not dealt so with any nation: and as for his judgments, they have not known them." Ps 147:19-20*

Wheat From Chaff

The unseen owners of the world's big corporations are able to dispense their trillions of dollars to elect governments, advance priests, and pass laws as they choose.

Besides the individuals who are faithful to the WORD there are priests who also remain true to the God of our

fathers. These are easy to find. They are known by their words and acts. Preachers who publicly stand against the admission of aliens into our land, who are against racial intermarriage, who protest aliens ruling over us as president; is against sodomy - these are the true defenders of our Saxon nation.

Those who don't have been bought in some way by Esau. They keep their silence to win endorsement and rewards from Esau's newspapers and keep donations arriving to their campaign funds; the priests win greater and more profitable pulpits and the chosen few priests are allowed the use of Esau's media to obtain its riches. All that is required is that they help silence the WORD's Laws, Statutes and Judgments. This will do far more to destroy the Saxon West than "China's 5-New Battlefields." For it is written:

> "Our nation shall not be punished, neither can the sword prevail against them, except they sin against their God." Judith 11:10

Esau is paying Jacob's own sons to turn man against his maker. This is doomed to failure. It is written:

> *"Woe to the nations that rise up against my kindred! the Lord Almighty will take vengeance of them in the day of judgment." Esther 10:17 (Apocrypha)*

Dharmamatras

The great enemy of the Hindu merchant, greater than marching armies and atomic bombs, is the WORD.

If mankind can be persuaded to reject the commandments of their maker and accept the commandments of the king of the land - the demise of the WORD becomes a matter of time.

The commandments of Jesus Christ require that man reject kings, usury, sodomy, marriage with aliens, taxes, and trade

with aliens. This constitutes rebellion to the international merchant and the rule of the kings and priests that Esau has placed over man.

In the beginning, Christianity was looked upon by the Romans as a different law system. Then it was looked upon as sedition and its followers were fed to the lions or crucified. This failed and the next attack consisted of a dharmamatra-devised religion to replace Christianity. It contained Christian rituals, tolerated kings, and left out the Law, and was called *Marcianism* and then *Paulicanism*.[35]

A more recent religion has been created called *Judeo/Christianity*. It is an oxymoron where Jews claim that Jesus was a Jew and that they are the only ones chosen of God - ignoring the following; *"If ye love me obey my commandments." John 14:15.* And;

> *"And ye, my flock, the flock of my pasture are men and I am your God, saith the Lord God." Ezek 34:31*

Jews may be called many things, but never "man". They are a mixed breed race who run afoul this Law; *"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of Israel." Deut 23:2*

Their own holy book, The Talmud contains the following; "Jesus died like a beast and was buried in a dung hill. Zohr III 282; The Lord is referred to as a "fool and a clown". (Schabbath, 104b);

They even deny that Jesus is the Christ, which is condemned by the next Law.

35 Marcian #239, HD 1994; #375.HD 2005

> *"For many deceivers are entered into the world, who confess not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an anti-Christ. 2 John 7.*

There are men who join the Jews and insist that Judeo/Christianity is the proper religion of mankind. Its followers deny the commandments of the WORD which damn them as anti-Christs. It is rare when you hear a politician or a priest base his argument on the Commandments of God the Word.

Conclusion

Since the Christian/Hindu teaching is obviously false, and has cursed our people, many are falling away and returning to the WORD of their fathers which teaches:

> *"Thou art a holy people unto the Lord thy God: The Lord thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto himself, above all people that are upon the face of the earth." Deut 7:6; "And ye, my flock, the flock of my pasture are men and I am your God, saith the Lord God." Ezek 34:31*

God the WORD created the Adamic race as his own. He created them to rule this world he created and called "good". One after the another we have discarded the false religions given us by Dhamamatras and are again adopting the WORD in whose image our God made us in the beginning.

A new world is being born.

LETTER FROM SOUTH AFRICA

October brought warm weather. Unfortunately, it also brought lots of pollen and hay fever.

Locally, the blacks still strike, even those in emergency services. Black babies die in intensive care wards because the staff doesn't feed them. White clinics take them in as in some cases those who work in black clinics are driven out and the gates are locked. In Standerton, they went as far as to knock a white female dentist unconscious.

The white townspeople obtained two homes and set them up to work from. This was necessary since poor whites cannot afford to go to the expensive clinics. They all demand huge payments. Heaven knows where the money is going to come from since the government ministers spend everything they get their hands on to support their extravagant lifestyles.

Mixed schools with white and black students simply do not work. Blacks swear at whites in their own language and they all carry knives. How wise Dr. Verwoerd was to keep races apart. Each race was first taught in their own language by their own teachers. Later other languages were added.

The constant electric blackouts come from poor quality coal. The coal mines furnishing the coal belong to black owners.

A niece writes that where she lives some public roads have been closed. There was virtually no repair work and they had gotten so bad that people avoided them. It was hole after hole, some so deep that cars were badly damaged when they fell into them and had to be abandoned. They just stand there.

Included in this letter to you is an article about Clive Derby Lewis who got the death sentence. He was accused of killing Chris Hani although he knew nothing about it. Gaye his wife

stood by him for 17 years and went to see him every Sunday. She saw to his health otherwise he would be dead because of prison neglect. He fell and hurt himself. The wound did not heal and turned gangrene and a place on his forehead turned into skin cancer. Gaye, his wife, got a solicitor and between the two they got him into a private clinic.

Clive is a real gentleman. He was a MP in the last white parliament. We were at their wedding and I often got books from them, like those written by Ivor Benson.

The police seized Ratte and some youngster saying that they were planning an uprising against the regime. But in my mind Constand Viljoen was the real traitor not to forget the Groenewalds. These are not peaceful times and one avoids many people.

You have mentioned the Hindu religion. They are a horrible people who sell their daughters to brothels. Here they are more cautious. They would rather marry a white man. It gives them a higher status. Strange how many dark nations hate us while getting all they can from us.

The dairy where we get our milk is run by an Afrikaner who married an English lady. They have been there for 20 years - just a few streets away from the *Irene Concentration Camp Cemetery*. No, they never heard of the place nor do I think they care about it.

We wish your whole family the best. K.J.

UNFILTERED NEWS

ALCOHOL: Fetal alcohol syndrome, which can result when pregnant women consume alcohol, is 30 times higher among African-Americans or Amerindian populations in the US than among Euro-Americans. *IMPACT*

GERMANY: A 2008 study by the American CIA predicted that by the year 2020 civil wars could break out in Germany and other European states. Countries with a high percentage of immigrants would become ungovernable. Sharpened social conflict would lead to violence, such as France and England have experienced in recent times. The CIA went further, saying the European Union in its present form would collapse. *Unabhangige Nachrichten*, Germany

---

HOLOCAUST: The FBI has widened its probe into allegations of fraudulent Holocaust-era claims that could have bilked the German government out of millions of dollars. *The Jewish Week*

INDUSTRY: Four thousand five hundred manufacturing companies have been put out of existence in the U.S. since the advent of NAFTA.

BRITAIN: The British National Party ripped up its "racist" constitution and voted to allow black and Asian members. BNP leader, Nick Griffin, pushed the part to axe the whites-only membership rules. Griffin took over leadership of the BNP in 1999 with the intention of toning down the party's image, dropping the party's public declaration Holocaust denial and its policy of obligatory repatriating non-white immigrants. T. Shipman *London Daily Mail*

RKH: I met Griffin a number of years ago in Richmond at a rally and had a long talk with him. His answers to my questions led me to believe that he was a turncoat posing as a white nationalist. It was my opinion that if the British elect him as their leader he will take them right where they are right now.

VOTERS: In the congressional elections, 60% of white voters cast their ballots for Republicans, and just 37% voted for Democrats. *The New Republic On-line*

RUSSIA: One of Russia's political reporters, Oleg Kasshin, 30, was beaten in Moscow and sustained two broken legs, broken hands and a broken jaw. One finger was ripped off. In Russia, 18 journalists have been murdered since 2000. None of the cases has been solved. *Kommersant*

INDIA: When Barack Obama arrives in Mumbai on Saturday he will see large red and yellow billboards telling him that foreign direct investment from the US in India's retail sector is not welcome. *FINANCIAL TIMES*, p.2, Nov 6, 2010

NORWAY: Norway demanded an explanation from the US of reports that its embassy in Oslo had conducted illegal surveillance of Norwegian residents for more than 10 years. The report has angered Norwegian politicians. *Reuters, Oslo*

CLUELESS: A psychologist at the Univ of California has spent 25 years monitoring the predictions of pundits. He chose 284 prominent economists, foreign-policy specialists and journalists whose opinions were often quoted. When the results were in on 82,000 predictions, the vast majority of experts "performed worse than random chance," with an accuracy rate below 50%. The most famous experts "tended to do the worst". (Jonah Leher, *The Wall Street Journal*)

CALIFORNIA welfare; Gov Schwarzenegger banned the use of state- issued debit cards at medical marijuana shops,

bingo parlors, tattoo parlors, psychics, and cruise lines where the recipients are spending their benefits. THE WEEK

NUREMBERG: At the Nuremberg Tribunal, set up by the Allies after WWII to condemn the German leaders, there was not unanimity among Americans. Senator Robert Taft disapproved of American participation at the trials, calling them a parody of justice which will stain forever US honour." Judge Harlan Stone (Chief Justice of the US Supreme Court) called Nuremberg "a lynching". US Judge Edward van Roden spoke of "the numerous cases of torture inflicted on German prisoners of the US." *IMPACT*

BLACK FLAG: Stalin's Order No 0428 ordered partisan units dressed in German uniforms, preferably Waffen SS uniforms, to burn all settlements within 40-60 km behind German lines, killing nearly the entire Russian population there leaving a few to tell the tale so that those terrible Nazis could take the blame. Millions of Russians were murdered by their own leaders. *IMPACT*

GERMANY: Hitler was forced to embark on a preventive war against Russia, as he knew that Stalin was about to attack Germany three weeks later on 6 July 1941. Conclusive evidence has been provided by Viktor Suvorov (nom-de-plume of Vladimir Rizun), a former colonel in the KGB, in two books, *'Icebreaker'* and *The Chief Culprit'*.

DER SPIEGEL: quoted the Catholic Bishop Williamson expressing his view on Swedish television on 2/20/10 as "The fact is that the six million people who were supposedly gassed represent a huge lie. A completely New World Order was based on this 'fact'."

JALLEJO, California, with a population of 117,000 has filed for bankruptcy. Some believe that it may be the harbinger of an explosion of city insolvencies across the US. There are 10 states that are technically bankrupt. There are also nine US states considering changing their financial system in line with North Dakota's, which has its own Central Bank and its own system of control resulting in a state with little or no debt and very low unemployment. *Lectures Francaises, France*

CZECH REPUBLIC: The Czech Republic has bannned the Czech Workers' Party which was described as "xenophobic, racist, chauvinist, homophobic, and anti-Semitic. IMPACT

BELGIUM: Belgium's legislators have called for their country to be abolished and replaced with two smaller states. The Flemish politicians want to split from French-speaking Wallonia and create an independent Flanders.

WORLD'S END: New research found an error in the conversion of Mayan to modern calendars. The "end of days" predicted by the Mayan calendar is not Dec 21, 2012, but perhaps 50 to 100 years later.

FAVORITE PROFESSION: A third of Americans want to be an actor or actress. Another 29% want to be professional athletes. And 13% want to be a "rock star." William Falk *The Week*

FRANCE: Youth of north African descent went on a rampage on a housing estate in south-eastern France last month. France's Jewish president visited the city to deliver a

speech in which he said that France was "seeing the consequences of 50 years of insufficiently controlled immigration, which have ended in the failure of integration." *Le Figaro* newspaper indicated overwhelming public support for Mr. Sarkozy's hard line, including for his citizenship stripping proposal. *Financial Times*, p.2, Aug 14-15, 2010.

MIRACLE: In the *News & Advance* of 8/11/10, p.6 was an article by Cal Thomas. In the article he quoted verses from the Living Bible, one of which was *"When people do not accept divine guidance, they run wild." Prov 29:18.* Now, that is something I never expected to see again in a newspaper - a newspaperman actually quoting Bible verses.

BIRTH RATE: The US rate in '09 fell to 13.5 births for every 1,000, the lowest in a century. ... The birth rate was 30 in 1909. Another possible factor is the recent decline in new immigrants who tend to have bigger families. *IBD*, p.1, Aug 30, 2010.

KING TUT'S DNA: Despite the refusal of the Secretary General of the Egyptian Supreme Council of Antiquities, Zahi Hawass, to release any DNA results which might indicate the racial ancestry of Pharaoh Tutankhamen, the leaked results reveal that king Tut's DNA is a 99.6% match with Western European Y chromosomes. *EU Times*, June 7, 2010

SODOMY: "The Daily Telegraph, a leading newspaper in England, carried the headline, 'Christian preacher arrested for saying homosexuality is a sin.' ... 42-year old Baptist minister Dale McAlpine was booked and processed: taking his fingerprints, a palm print, a retina scan and a DNA swab ... like any

common criminal. He was released on bail on the condition that he would not preach in public again. *The New Covenant Messenger,* June 2010

HALLOWEEN: Halloween was banned in the US until 1845, when the poor superstitious Irish escaped the Potato Famine in Ireland and brought the Druid holiday with them. *New Covenant Messenger* Oct 2010.

Witches and Satanists have a perfect love for Halloween. They get lots of media coverage . It's good PR. TV shows portray them favorably; "Bewitched" with the cute wiggly nose; "Sabrina" the teen-age witch; "The Addams Family"; "The Munsters"; "Buffy the Vampire Killer"; "Tabitha"; "Eclipse"; "Harry Potter"; and hundreds of other references glorifying rebellion to God Almighty. *New Covenant Messenger* Oct 2010.

REPOSSESSION: Mortgage lenders repossessed 92,858 properties last month, up 9% from June and 6% from July 2009. More than 1 million American households are expected to be repossessed this year. *AP*

An article in the journal *Pediatrics* says; by the tender age of 7, 23% of African American girls have already started to develop breasts, as have 15% percent of Latinos and 10% of whites. It's just plain scary! *Gary Liberson, Huffington-Post.com*

SODOMITES: Seventy-six countries criminally prosecute sodomy. In seven, it is punishable by death. *Time*

ILLEGALS: About one in 12 of all children born in the country were those of illegal immigrants. *USA Today*

Back to Table of Contents

2010 - Index

A

actors 193
Adam
  Adam's Cloak 48
anti-christs 210

B

bank
  Bank N. Dakota ... 219
banks
  increase real estate 245
Barrett, Richard
  more stories 154
battlefields
  five new 228
  rocket dominated . 227
Bible
  Apocrypha remove 37
  choosing books 33
  Greek 29
  lost books 34
billionaires 152
Black Death
  black rule in South . 92
British Nat'l Party 240

C

child abuse
  Ireland 56
China in Africa 160
Christ & anti-Christ 8
Christianity
  nationalized 32
churches
  Lynchburg 213
  new 217
cloak
  Adam's 49, 66
  Esau's 51, 67
  Nimrod's 49, 67
communists
  pose as Germans .. 242
corporations 214
Croly, David 233

D

DNA
  King Tut 244

E

empty churches 210
enemies
  integrationists 189
  mongrelizers 189
Epis. sodomites 24
Europe
  wars predicted 239

F

FBI
  frames Beckwith .. 109
  Hoskins slandered 111
  notes over time 106
  Viola Liuzzo 117
  war against KKK ... 96
FBI visits 107
friends vs foes 151

G

German casualties
  ethnic cleansing ... 160
Germany
  forced into WWII 242
Gingrich, Newt
  Catholic 186

H

hell 192
Hinduism 10, 134

I
India's gods
Kali 171
Siva's sign 174
Hari-Hara..... 170
integration 13
integrationists
David Croly 14
F.W. deKlerk 16
Ian Smith 14
Lou Dobbs 18
Pat Buchanan..... 19
Ron Paul 19
Tiger Woods..... 20
Tony Blair..... 18

J
Jefferson, Thomas
rich neighbor..... 73
Joseph in Egypt 145

L
land, Protocols..... 67
LAW
false witness..... 122
integration.... 191, 232
interracial marriage 50
love of money..... 129
magicians..... 194
mixed-breeds 20
stranger over thee 212
lawyers 195
Liuzzo, Viiola..... 97

M
media..... 196
missionary warfare
Dharmamatras..... 231
Mohammed 126
Mormans
turn pro-sodomite 144
Moses
Levites 189
Murdoch, Robert 163

N
newspaper reporters
Russia 241
Nifong, Mike
anti-white..... 83

O
occupation
Southland..... 211

P
Parables 128
Picasso
personal opinion .. 218
Pierce, Bruce Carroll
The Order 183
Presbyterians
sodomite clergy ... 205
priest
Defender's chap'n 191
Protocol #12
newspapers 43

R
reporters..... 197
Roberts, Oral 23

S
Sadducees..... 31
saved..... 167
scripture
memory..... 29
Sharia Law
Great Britain 44
slavery
when permitted 200
snakes in Kentucky... 165

Soros, George
int'l finance 58
Sunday
rest by law 7

T
Terre'blanch;Andre.... 85
Terre'Blanche, Eugene
assassinated 85
Test Act of 1673..... 208

V
Vatican Bank
investigation 204

W
Warren, Rick
defends sodomites . 57
white devils 12
wine
opinion 155
women..... 168
beasts & women .. 169

WAR CYCLES

&

PEACE CYCLES

and other stories from

HOSKINS REPORT

2011

Copyright © 2011
by Richard Kelly Hoskins

All rights reserved. No portion of this book may be reproduced without written permission from the publisher except by a reviewer who may quote brief passages in connection with a review.

Published by

Virginia Publishing Company
P. O. Box 997
Lynchburg, Virginia 24505
Phone 434-384-3261

First printing 2007

Printed in the United States of America

Also by Richard Kelly Hoskins

OUR NORDIC RACE, 1958

ISBN 1-881867-00-5
Add'l Printings 1958, 1961, 1961, 1962, 1965, 1975, 1986, 1998, 2005

History of the Saxon nation.

$5 copy plus $3 p&h ($5 overseas)

WAR CYCLES/PEACE CYCLES, 1985

ISBN 1-881867-01-3
Add'l printings 1985, 1986, 1991, HB 2000, 2005

History of usury and war. 250 p.

$25/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

VIGILANTES OF CHRISTENDOM, HB 1990

ISBN 1-881867-02-1
Add'l printings sb 1991, 1997, 2005

The Story of the Phineas Priesthood, 472 p. sb

$15/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

THE WOLF & THE SHEEP, 1993

ISBN 1-881867-03-X
Add'l printings 2002

Wolves eat sheep. That's what they do.
Sheep try to keep from being eaten. That's what they do. 78 p. sb

$5/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

IN THE BEGINNING, 1995

ISBN 1-881867-04-8

The Hindu takeover of Western business, politics,and religion. 249 p. sb.

$15/copy plus $3 postage & handling ($5 overseas)

Virginia residents add 5% sales tax

2011 - Table Of Contents

436 - MAIN STREET MURDER
Blacks on main street.....7

437 - THE NEWS
Media rules Virginia.....27

438 - COMING WARS.....47

439 - HERMANN
Destroyed three Roman Legions.....67

440 - SERPENT
Serpent in Parables and as Esau's Sword.....87

441 - UNITING ESAU
Inciting Esau against Jacob 107

442 - SLAVERY
Forbidden and approved Slavery.....127

443 - WAR CYCLES / PEACE CYCLES
Internet Review.....147

444 - TWO LAW SYSTEMS.....165

445 - RENEGADES.....185

INDEX.....205

Chapter 436

MAIN STREET MURDER

A few weeks ago a student at Liberty University here in Lynchburg had a wedding reception. It was held at one of Lynchburg's downtown hotels. Her grandfather, 81 years old, traveled from Arizona to attend.

About midnight, festivities were going strong. Downtown was mostly deserted, and the grandfather grew restless and walked up to 12th and Main street to look in store windows. Along came a group of black teenagers. A couple of them proceeded to knock the old man down and stomp him to death as the rest watched.

They were apprehended by the police. When asked why they killed the old man, the leader of the teenage party said that he didn't know, that he had just told the rest of his party

that he would kill the next person that his party met, and he did. This made sense to the black teenagers in his party and they didn't seem overly concerned.

Reality

Some people don't realize that races are different. Some are bigger; others are more athletic or smarter. Some are better workers. Regardless, all follow the laws of their own gods.

The God of the Saxon has a special place for his people;

> *"The LORD had a delight in thy fathers to love them, and he chose their seed after them, even you above all people, as it is this day." Deut 10:15*[1]

He protected them with his WORD - the Laws, Statutes and Judgments of Abraham which were handed down from generation to generation to ensure our survival. We have been told many times that we must "Obey its Laws and live, or, disobey and die". One of the laws that God applied to all races is this;

> *"All people will walk every one in the name of his god." Micah 4:5*

This verse means what it says; each race will obey the will of his god regardless of the god they pretend to follow. The entire verse reads;

> *"All people will walk every one in the name of his god and we will walk in the name of the Lord our God for ever and ever." Micah 4:5*

---

1 *"There are many nations ... all are his, and over all has he appointed spirits to rule ... but over Israel ... he alone is their ruler." Jubilees 15:23*

When those blacks walked down the street in their usual loud and boisterous manner, attacked an old white man, and saw nothing particularly wrong with it, they were doing what their god permitted - as they do in Haiti and in Africa today. They were walking in the name of their god. This is why 90% of the prison population is made up of strangers. They walk in the name of their gods and in the process violate the Laws of our God, and see nothing particularly wrong with it.

Our Bible is full of stories of such occurrences.

Samaritans

The story we best remember is the story of the Samaritans.

When Israel was taken into captivity in 721 B.C. the land was left vacant. There was no one to tend to the cattle and sheep and do the farming.

A vacant land produces no wealth for its master. So, the King of Assyria brought in settlers to occupy the lands left vacant by the Israelites who had been taken into captivity. Today we would call these settlers Arab-Turks (II Ki 17:6),

These "Arab-Turks" asked the king to send them someone to teach them the religion of the departed Israelites so that they would have good luck. So, the King of Assyria commanded:

> *"Carry thither one of the priest whom ye brought from thence ... and let him teach them the manner of the god of the land ... howbeit every nation made Gods of their own ... unto this day ... they fear not the Lord, neither do they after their statutes ... which the Lord commanded the children of ... Israel ... As did their fathers so do they unto this day. II Ki 17:24-41*

In spite of being taught the religion of Abraham with its Laws, Statutes and Judgments, these strangers persisted in

following the law of their ancient gods. This was the natural result:

> *"I have seen folly in the prophets of Samaria (mix-breeds); they prophesied in Baal, ... and caused my people Israel to err." Jer 23:13*

This, in spite of being taught the WORD and claiming to follow the WORD, the Samaritans followed their old ways. The question now is how does one deal with strangers who claim to worship the God of Abraham? To prevent confusion, the answer was given long ago.

Israelites Return

When Judah and Benjamin came back from Babylon captivity to reoccupy Jerusalem and rebuild the temple, they were met by these Samaritans that they had been warned about. The Scriptures say:

> *"Now when the adversaries of Judah and Benjamin heard that the children of the captivity builded the temple unto the Lord God of Israel; Then they came to ... the chief of the fathers, and said unto them. Let us build with you: for we seek your God, as ye do; and we do sacrifice unto him since the days of Esarhaddon king of Assur, which brought us up thither. But ... the fathers of Israel, said unto them, Ye have nothing to do with us to build a house unto our God; but we ourselves together will build unto the Lord God of Israel ..." Ezra 4:1-3*

This is the reason that churches who follow the WORD do not allow children of Esau entry into Israel's houses of worship to this day:

"The stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh (the tabernacle) shall be put to death." Num 18:7, No 1:51.

Churches who admit strangers tend also to accept the folly that these strangers bring with them. By violating the WORD in such a manner they reveal themselves to have become Baal worshipers.

Our Lord and Savior, Jesus Christ confirmed this in his orders to his disciples:

"These 12 Jesus sent forth, and commanded them saying, Go ye not into the way of the gentiles, and into any city of the Samaritans enter ye not; But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 10:5,6

The wisdom of these instructions is proved by the fact that Magabe of Zimbabwe and Mandella of S. Africa - were both trained in so-called Christian schools.

Good Samaritan

Of course, every stranger that accepts and is obedient to the Laws, Statutes and Judgments like the "Good Samaritan", will be blessed. If, however, this same "Good Samaritan" should come near the tabernacle, or marry an Israelite, or do business with them, he will pay the penalty prescribed by Law. While the "Good Samaritan" means to obey the WORD he will also tend to obey the law of his own god in whose image he was made.

We help strangers, but first we help our own:

"It is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it to dogs." Matt 15:24. "Let the children first be filled: for it is not meet to take the children's bread, and cast it unto the dogs." Mark 7:27

German WWI African Warfare

During WWI the British sent 50,000 troops to German East Africa in an attempt to subdue German resistance. The resistance was provided by a retired German Col. Von Lettow-Vorbeck who commanded 3,000 men. These 3,000 men had been sailors who had been the crew of a damaged and beached German cruiser. He was joined by a number of other German settler volunteers, and 10,000 blacks who served in many different capacities. The British were never successful in their effort to subdue the German-led resistance and it continued from 1914 until 1919 when the news of the Armistice at last reached the combatants.

In addition to the Germans and their black helpers, there was a large contingent of Arabs, each Arab having a boy helper. In time Lettow-Vorbeck learned that these boys provided sexual services for their masters, and ordered the boys sent home. When he did this, the entire Arab contingent deserted en masse reducing the German African army to half its former size.

These Arabs were by-and-large migrant traders who came mostly from Saudi-Arabia and North Africa and were of the usual trader/raider type. With a few exceptions they were much like the Arab/Turks found throughout the mideast, North Africa, Europe and America today. In spite of their various religious teachings, sodomy is solidly ingrained in their culture.

This story is mentioned since the media, Hollywood, banking and most corporate business is in the hands of the same descendants of Esau. They can slant news as they like and furnish funds to advance the political, economic, and social causes they choose. Recently, sodomy has been loosed

in the US armed services, while mention of the WORD has been banned in court houses and schools. Esau has the power to do this. *"By their acts ye shall know them."*

Cloak Of Esau

Our ancestors often spoke in parables to prevent retribution from enemies who might take exception to their conversations.

One topic was the composition of rulers placed over them by their conquerors. The following is an example while they were captive in Egypt:

> *"(Pharaoh) placed officers over them from amongst the children of Israel, and over these officers he placed taskmasters from amongst his servants." Jasher 77:10*

Using the above as a guide we may assume that today's system is the same - that the political leaders of own people have been selected by Pharaoh to do Pharaoh's will. Over these he placed taskmasters from his own servants.

Pharaoh's taskmasters might be identified as Esau's multi-billionaires who seem to appear from nowhere armed with unlimited amounts of money and the unlimited power that money bestows. Also, aiding these taskmasters is Esau's media that speaks the words of Pharaoh and directs the mind of captive Israel.

Pharaoh

Who is Pharaoh? I consider Pharaoh to be the one hidden behind the *Cloak Of Esau*.[2] Suffice it to say that in this day and age the impenetrable Cloak might be considered the

2 HR 161 (CD 1988) and HR 300 (CD 1999) discussed the "Cloak" of Esau. $12/ea.

"Corporation". While most Corporations have stock, most stock is managed through bank trust departments and bank trust departments are often managed by other bank trust departments who may well be managed by an off-shore bank trust department.

In other words, no one knows who really owns and directs the activities of most Corporations. The ownership might be compared to the invisible Cloak of Esau spoken of in ancient days that rules the minds of men.

The best known Corporation in the West has been the king. Most kings have been put on their thrones by merchants who furnished money to hire powerful armies. With the power of the army behind him the king claims the land and levies tribute. Since kings are forbidden by God, we may expect kings to enforce the law of those who put them on their throne. Following is an example:

Frauds

History teaches us about frauds. When the Spanish re-conquered Spain they took prisoner many Muslims and Jews who had lived there almost half a millinium. Like Hyacanas before them, the Spaniards made the Jews and Muslims accept the Christian religion at which time they were then accepted as Christian Spaniards.

However, the Law says *"All people will walk every one in the name of his god." Micah 4:5*

In time the Spanish conquerors discovered that both the Jews and Muslims who had confessed Christ as agreed upon, still walked in the name of their true gods and practiced their own religion in private meetings. The Spanish called the Jews "Maranos" and the Muslims "Morescoes".

The Jews were expelled. Most went to Holland and Brazil and a bloody war waged against the Morescoes caused many to leave Spain for North Africa where they still worship their real god. *All people will walk everyone in the name of his god."*

The Media

America's media usually portrays judges, police chiefs, army officers and powerful politicians in their productions as black. This is unusual since the owners of Hollywood and the Media identify themselves as Jewish.

However, only the ignorant take this claim seriously since Jewish historians have written countless books stating that the people calling themselves Jews in reality are Khazar-Turks who converted to Judaism in the 7th century.

One way to understand the constant use of blacks as powerful figures in Jewish movie and TV productions is by using the Law:

"By their acts ye shall know them." Matt 7:16

We know that Hindu merchants are active in most countries of the world while pretending to worship the gods of those lands, or by acting as if they are atheists, Jewish, Christian, or something else. The pretense will not stop them from walking in the name of their true god.

A basic Hindu belief is that this is the age of *Kaliyuga* - the age of destruction and death. The god of the age is the powerful black god *Siva* who is also god of sex and death. The evil devil with which Siva contends is white. Things fall into place when one realizes that most media productions use blacks and women since most Hindu gods are black women and the theme of their productions is almost always a combi-

nation of sex and death. Also, most Hindus find no fault in sodomy and integration.

"All people will walk every one in the name of his god." Micah 4:5

God's Representative by TKC

The following comes from *"TKC"*, Vol 13, No 3, POB 1478, Ferndale, WA 98248

"The current movement in Britain to re-write the Coronation Ceremony for Prince Charles could perpetrate a crisis of epic proportion.

"The former Bishop of Durham, Right Rev. David Jenkins, has been spearheading such a move for about three years. Dr. David Hope, Archbishop of York, number two in the Church of England hierarchy, has thrown his support towards changes that will result in a secular multifaith 'installation ceremony'

"The group of reformers wants a role for the Roman Catholic and Methodist Churches, the Chief Rabbi and a representative of Islam instead of the exclusive leadership of the Archbishop of Canterbury.

"It is proposed that the eucharist be removed from the ceremony.

"Such reforms would throw into question the establishment of the Church of England and the monarch's role as Defender of the Faith and Supreme Governor of the Church of England. The monarch is Supreme Governor by virtue of being sovereign. ...

"With a population of 60 million, only 1.4 million are members of the Church of England with 1.1 million attending church regularly (2 million at Christmas and Easter). The

Roman Catholic Church has around 5.6 million members. Methodists 1/2 million. In addition there are 1.5 million Muslims, 400,000 Sikhs, 350,000 Hindus and 300,000 Jews. The Anglican Church Worldwide has 70 million members ..."

The supporters of the "Defender Of The Faith" have by such announcements shown their allegiance to other faiths and their laws.

Many have been amazed by the "Crown's" worldwide ownership of businesses and corporations. They are also amazed that they find no problem working with leaders of some of the world's great corporations whose leaders are sons' of Esau.

The sons of Jacob who desert the teachings of the WORD to follow the religious beliefs of Esau's universal Hindu religion are proof that Brahman Dharmamatras have been more successful in their missionary work than previously realized.

What is also obvious is that aliens have the law of their own god in their hearts and in time will ignore their superficial respect for the WORD and force their law on the sons of Jacob.

But, before that day comes, the WORD has told us that Jacob will raise the banner of rebellion and return their lands and their peoples to the God who made them in the beginning and whose children they are. The time is near when we shall see:

"Behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him ...
His name is called The WORD Of God." Rev 19:11,13

==========

LETTERS

Dear Mr Hoskins: I and all the kinsmen here really enjoy the HR and thank you very much for the time you put into it. J.C. - Kentucky

---

Dear Mr. Hoskins: Hope this finds you doing well. Just a short note to renew my subscription and let you know how much I appreciate your HR. I share them with the brothers here and the waiting list for those who want to read them only seems to get longer. D.J. - California

UNFILTERED NEWS

SLEEP: Naps make you smarter. Those who took afternoon naps fared far better on tests. Sleep seems to "reboot" the brain, clearing short term memory and making room for new information. *NEWS*

GHOSTS: 37% of American adults believe in ghosts. *Zogby Interactive*

CATHOLIC PRIESTS: Most of the 5,800 Catholic priests accused of sexual abuse in the US were never criminally charged. Consequently, most have simply disappeared back into the lay world, unsupervised by authorities and not identified on sex- offender registries. *The Washington Post*

SWITZERLAND: Swiss voters approved a measure to expel, with no possibility of appeal, every foreigner convicted of a felony. Nonviolent crimes, including cheating on tax forms, will lead to automatic expulsion just as surely as murder or robbery. Foreigners make up more than 20% of

Switzerland's population and more than 70% of its prison population. *THE WEEK*

FAT: Overweight people have a heightened sense of smell. This may be one reason why they eat too much. *London Telegraph*

AFGHANS: Only 8% of Afghans in two key provinces have even heard of the Sept 11 attacks. That tells you why most people there do not support the US mission or even understand why yet another group of foreign soldiers is occupying their country. *The Washington Post*

BANKS: Banks now own a greater share of residential housing net worth in the US than all individual Americans combined. *Nationalist Times* p.19, Nov 2010

WEALTH: 61% of Americans "always or usually" live paycheck to paycheck, up from 43% in 2007. 43% of Americans have less than $10,000 saved for retirement. *Nationalist Times* p.19, Nov 2010

HINDU: Julia Roberts is a religious convert to Hinduism. She's particularly drawn to the Hindu notion of reincarnation. She says she's recalled at least one of her own past lives as a peasant revolutionary, according to Will Blythe in *Elle*

RUSSIA: In 2006, Russia expanded the definition of extremist activity to include public slander of a government official.

TYRANNY: German lawyer Sylvia Solz, who defends victims charged by the German state for denying the Holo-

caust myth, was herself sentenced to three and a half years. Thus far the German state has produced no believable evidence such as mass burials permeated with gas, or, crematoriums capable of handling such numbers. Gas chambers presented as evidence, upon examination by experts, showed no residue of homicidal gas - and there has been no official paper trail by a government that traditionally counts matches and cans of beans. On the other hand, while Germany's puppet government is suppressing debate on the subject it is paying hundreds of billions in tribute.

ROYAL SLUT: According to her butler, Princess Diana was dating Dodi Fayed when the two were killed in a 1997 car crash in order to make her previous boyfriend jealous. Pakistani heart surgeon Hasnat Khan, the earlier boyfriend, had broken up with her some months previously because he would not give up his medical practice.

DR ADRIAN KRIEG: "Public approval of both the executive and legislative branches is below 30%. This situation could within the next few years create a circumstance of violent confrontation between the ruling class and the general population. On one side will be the remaining 150 million Americans; on the other side will be the mass of immigrants along with the socialists and communists. ... I am certain that elections as we know them will cease to exist within 20 years ... The European Union headquartered in Brussels does not contain a single elected official. Every mandarin employed in Brussels is an appointed bureaucrat. ... Direct democracy has become a vestige of the past ... An identical system is to be incorporated into the developing North American Union. ... Free trade is a lie. In the early 20th century it became the

primary cause of World War I, in that it reduced the average income of blue-collar workers by about 25% in just the first three years. ... Trade cannot be "free" if it is governed by international treaties written by multinational corporations referring to themselves as 'Non-Governmental Organizations. ... NAFTA is the greatest economic calamity that has befallen our republic in its entire history. Before the enactment of NAFTA, America had a trade surplus of $5.7-billion annually with Mexico. Eight years later the US had a $54-billion deficit with Mexico - along with almost 20 million Mexican 'immigrants. That is a $59.7-billion loss. ...Now we are to expand into the North American Union and its new 'amero' currency which will replace the dollar, more shades of the EU and the euro ..." IMPACT, Dec/Jan 2007-2008, Box 2055, Noorsekloof, Jeffreys Bay 6331, South Africa, $30/yr (cash).

HYPOCRISY: The German Foreign Ministry accuses American firms of bypassing the boycott against Iran, which has been in place since 1979, by creating 'front' companies in Dubai to carry on their business, with the US knowingly tolerating the practice. "German firms have been pushed out of the Iranian market" a high ranking source in the Foreign Ministry told Spiegel.

JUST BUSINESS: "Israeli businessmen invest in the whole world; the Israeli economy was never so successful; we have conquered our economic sovereignty. Presently we are buying out Manhattan, Poland and Hungary." The statement was from a speech by Israeli President Shimon Peres to a business circle, and published in the Hungarian *Magyar*

Nemzet, translated from a Hebrew *Maariv* article (Oct 15, 2007).

SHARPEVILLE MASSACRE: Old timers remember reading about the South African "Sharpeville Massacre". Shortly before Sharpeville, nine young policemen on regular patrol searching for illegal liquor breweries were ambushed and murdered. When another police patrol entered Sharpeville the communist rioters cut the telephone lines ahead of time and attacked the police patrol. The patrol returned fire and some rioters were shot. But, this isn't the way Esau's anti-white media reported the event.

ITALY was invaded 64 years ago and is still occupied by the Americans. There are 113 American military bases in Italy. More than half a century after the close of the Korean war, US troops continue to occupy Korea, as they do Germany more than six decades after the end of WWII. *IMPACT*

RKH: When the American Empire annexes a state - they never leave. The American South was invaded, conquered, and occupied in 1865. Banks and newspapers were established, the country was looted and to prevent revolt bases were built for the occupation armies. These bases are still here along with many more built since. America is the iron fist of the International Trade Cartel. Once Saxon-Israel obeys the WORD and banishes usury - the evil tower will collapse from its own weight.

FRANCE: Seven hundred and thirty cars were burned and 78 policeman were injured in the riot during 2nd ballot for the French president. Twelve million aliens have settled in France during the last 20 years. *Le Cri de la Chouette*

AMERICA defeated the Amnesty Bill. In return for a few token measures to 'strengthen border control' designed to deceive Saxon-America, anti-Christs in the Senate intended to grant amnesty and citizenship to 12 to 20 million aliens already in the country and would have allowed 103,000,000 more aliens to enter the country and become citizens over the next 20 years. *IMPACT*

CHINESE riots erupted in Milan, Italy in April, re-igniting the debate on immigration. For a long time an *emigration* land, now it is host to 3.5 million aliens.

ALIENS: 20% of all residents of Germany are aliens. In other words, 15.3 million people. (*Unabhangige Nachrichten*, Germany)

AUSTRIA's Minister of Defense said during a television statement that the concept of a U.S. missile shield in Poland and the Czech Republic was "a sick joke" and that "provoking Russia is total nonsense". *IMPACT*

ZIMBABWE: Mugabe's principal backer is "British" Nicholas van Hoogstrten, the largest foreign landowner in Zimbabwe, whose properties were never seized by Mugabe. He was the strongest supporter of Mugabe and expressed contempt for the "white Rhodesian farmers". He made regular large donations to Mugabe's Zanu-PF.

In July 2005, he became the majority shareholder in Zimbabwe's leading coal producing company, Wankie Colliery, and has a controlling stake in the National Merchant Bank.

Another white businessman whose properties were spared during the land-grab is Charles Davy, whose HHK Safaris has cornered the big-game hunting market there with 15 camps

spread over 4 million acres. According to conservationists, between 10,000 and 25,000 animals are killed annually on Davy's property.

It was global plutocracy that brought white rule to an end in Rhodesia originally. "Tiny" Roland of the Lonhro Corporation was up to his neck in subverting white rule in S. Africa including Mozambique. A revealing 1989 obituary shows what lay behind the de-colonization of Sub-Saharan Africa concealed behind the facade of "majority rule". After he was elected, Mandella awarded Rowland the country's highest honour.

Rowland was one of the first businessmen to befriend the emerging black nationalist movement in Africa and disparage white rule. It was widely assumed that he owed his success to this willingness to bribe the newly elected post-colonial governments. He played a key role in brokering the Lancaster House talks of 1979, which settled the political future of Rhodesia. Leading New Zealand anti-apartheid activist John Minto lamented that with the demolition of apartheid South African's economy had been opened up to privatization and globalisation.

Other plutocrats who pursued de-colonization, so as to impose their own neo-colonialism, were the Oppenheimers. The 1979 Lancaster House negotiations for ending white rule in Rhodesia were conducted by British Foreign Minister Lord Carrington, as chief British negotiator. It made it plain that the British government did not accept the "kith and kin" outlook of white Rhodesians. (Excerpts from supplement to *Restoration*, New Zealand)

Henry Kissinger played a pivotal role in getting an unprincipled South African governing elite to turn its back on white Rhodesia. (*Impact*)

NOTE: Looking over HR, Unfiltered News, Feb 1988, I ran across the following:

US DEMANDS: "'No form of reform in South Africa would be acceptable to the United States, short of handing over to a Black government, the leader of the Opposition,' (said Dr. Andries Treurnicht' on Sept 15, 1987.) ... 'The Assistant Secretary of State for African Affairs, Dr. Chester Crocker, had already stated that he was in favor of Black majority rule in South Africa.'" *SA Observer,* PO Box 2401, Pretoria, South Africa

It would be interesting to find out if Chester Crocker, in addition to betraying The WORD, profited monetarily from betraying our Saxon nation in South Africa.

STATE VS NATION: Spain and France will create a joint police force to go after the Basque ETA freedom-fighters. ETA is fighting for a separate homeland for ethnic Basques. Recently ETA militants killed two Spanish policemen in southern France. Basques land claims include part of northern Spain and southern France.

BILL CLINTON: Former Atlanta Mayor Andrew Young exhorted fellow African-Americans to vote for Hillary Clinton, not Barack Obama. "Bill (Clinton) is every bit as black as Barack," Young chortled. "He has probably gone out with more black women than Barack." *THE WEEK*, Dec 21, 2007)

TONY BLAIR; Former Prime Minister of England, has left the Church of England and converted to Catholicism. Although he was an Anglican, Blair attended Catholic Masses while on holiday in Italy. London - AP

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 437

THE NEWS

There are no newspapers in Virginia printed by the same original interests. The oldest date is from the 1865 military occupation of Virginia when under martial law the old papers were closed, then reopened with new owners who appointed local people to act as editors and reporters.[3]

The new newspaper owners got financing when no one else in Virginia could and they used their newspapers to inform voters of the sterling qualities of the federal government and of certain people running for public office - often themselves. Not knowing most candidates running for office,

3 Before the Revolutionary War, the colonies political news was exchanged by "Committees Of Correspondence."

voters tended to cast their vote for those persons advertised by the newspapers.

Letters To The Editor

Watching Lynchburg's newspapers control Lynchburg through its city council was a learning experience. The key is "name identification". As stated before, people tend to vote for those whose names they recognize.

For years the Lynchburg papers carried my letters to the editor. Then, after the national media attacked my book on "usury", my "letters to the editor" went into the trash. Since 1991, the name "Richard Kelly Hoskins" vanished. as if he had never existed.

Another Example

One election impressed me particularly. A city council election was eminent and there were two vacancies and a half-dozen candidates. About 6 months before the election letters from a certain liberal doctor began appearing in the newspaper almost every week. The letters were prominently placed so that anyone looking at the editorial page would immediately see them. The editor would comment on their "wisdom". This doctor was not known for writing letters to the newspaper or having the newspaper seek his opinion. There was also a liberal retiree from B&W who also started writing letters about this time. These two were given prominent coverage.

The election was held and these two were elected. Conservative Lynchburg had a 100% liberal city council. Lynchburg newspapers ruled Lynchburg..

Politicians & Their Papers

Some Virginians had their own newspapers. Senator Harry Byrd of Virginia's Byrd machine fame had his Winchester newspaper, and Senator Carter Glass of Lynchburg had both the morning *News* and the afternoon *Advance*.

I grew up under Glass's *News & Advance* newspaper regime. Locals considered the Glass newspapers "left leaning" - but they were "even handed" about most things.

I carried newspapers from the time I was nine until I was 16. When I was 17, I would go down to the newspaper and argue with Philip Scruggs the editor. He enjoyed matching wits with a youngster still wet behind the ears. He was smart and tied my arguments in knots. I would go home and think about what he said, and realize that it was just some more liberal gibberish that I hadn't heard before that said the same thing "in other words". I would then collect my arguments and go back to say what I wished I had said the first time - if I had been smart enough - and he did it to me again.

Reporters

As mentioned before, as a teen-ager I talked many times with Philip Scruggs, Editor of the *Lynchburg News* and when he retired, with his replacement, Jim Murdock. While in Richmond I talked many times with Jack Kilpatrick of the *Richmond Times Dispatch*. Back then you could do that.

However, my real experience with the news cartel and its reporters seemed to come all at once. A fellow from Tennessee named Delmar Dennis wrote an anti-South book and told the Southern newspapers that an organization called the Phineas Priesthood was after him because of his anti-Christian writings and that someone named Richard Kelly Hoskins

living in Lynchburg, Virginia had written a book about the Phineas Priesthood that was threatening him.

A week later this same Dennis person denied that anyone was after him and said he told that story just to stimulate the interest of potential buyers in his new book.

In spite of his denial, Southern cartel newspapers went after a non-existent Phineas Priesthood. They kept up the witchhunt for weeks after Dennis denied the truthfulness of his report. During the entire time not a single newspaper reporter contacted me questioning the truthfulness of the story, not a single newspaper bought one of my books to verify the truth of the article, although I wrote countless letters to the offending newspapers attempting to correct their story, all to no avail.

Christian Identity

I became a Christian in 1965. Since I was a stockbroker and portfolio manager, Christian groups often invited me to speak on the subject of Christian economics.

At the time I was going to Jerry Falwell's Thomas Road Baptist Church. They taught that the LAW was done away. When one wanted to learn right from wrong he had to ask a preacher. When I argued with the preacher and quoted the Bible as my authority I was told to go and talk to a local Jewish rabbi, that Jews went by the Law and used the same Old Testament that was in my Bible. Remember, these preachers had spent years studying Scripture while I was new at the business. I believed them.

I accepted this solution to my theological questions until I ran across other Biblical writings;

> *"Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father: (but) he that acknowledgeth the Son hath the Father also." 1 Jo 2:23; "Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son." 1 Jo 2:22*

Jews deny Christ which makes them "antichrist". The question then was how can a person be a Christian and an "antichrist" at the same time? Thomas Road had sent me to an antichrist to teach me the Christian WORD.

Then, I ran into still more:

> *"If those ordinances depart from before me, saith the LORD, then the seed of Israel also shall cease from being a nation before me for ever." Jer 31:36*

I was a Gideon and visited most of the churches in Lynchburg and many in other parts of Virginia soliciting money to buy Bibles. The churches I visited all taught Biblical stories, practiced Christian rituals, and told everyone how to be *nice*, but very very few taught the Biblical Laws, Statutes and Judgments. Neither did the newspapers use them in their arguments, and neither did the politicians.

But the WORD was emphatic;

> *"And he shall reign over the House of Jacob forever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end." Luke 1:33*[4]

Old timers told me that that is why we were called "Sons-of-Isaac", "Isaac-sons" - *Saxons*. Just as God promised, we are still here. There are tens of thousands of us who believe the Laws, Statutes and Judgments of the WORD. Those who practice Christianity without God's Law are practicing an alien religion that is completely acceptable to the interna-

4 Jacob's name was changed to "Israel". Jesus will reign over "Israel" forever.

tional merchant's religion called Christian-Hinduism. Hinduism has no law but that of the king and the Hindu religion accepts all religions as a part of Hinduism.

It was then I understood why the cartel media ignored the Law of the WORD and viciously attacked anyone who did quote the WORD. Obedience to one is disobedience to the other. Hindus and their converts going under other names served a different master who had different Laws.

The San Antonio Incident

I was a lifeguard at Virginia Beach when North Korea invaded South Korea. I quit my job at the beach and left for home right away. First thing Monday morning I stood in a line of Virginia boys volunteering into the service. I wanted to fly. So did a lot of others. Flying training facilities were packed and there was a long waiting list. To hold a place on the waiting list one had to enlist and go through basic training at Lackland Air Force Base in San Antonio while waiting.

After basic training there were still no openings in the flying schools so we were assigned maintenance jobs around the base to keep us busy. One day I was sweeping floors at the base newspaper when I overheard some of the writers discussing a VIP the politicians were sending to work at the paper so that he wouldn't have to go into the army. They said it was someone from Lynchburg, Virginia. My ears perked up and I asked who it was. They said it was someone named "Tommy" Glass.

"Tommy Glass"? He was no VIP! We had gone to Robert E. Lee Junior High together and were boyhood friends. I knew his family. He was just another "Glass" and Lynchburg had lots of them. Of course, once you thought about it, he was a

grandson of Senator Carter Glass, co-author of the Federal Reserve Act.

Time Marches On

After the Korean War, the morning *News* informed Lynchburgers that Thomas Glass was the ideal candidate for Virginia's House Of Delegates. The afternoon *Advance* agreed. Tommy was elected hands-down. Both papers were owned by his family.

Later, when I was lobbying for the Defenders[5] I frequently met Tommy at the state capitol. He had changed. We used to be able to talk. No more. I never could pin the new "Tommy" down on matters critical to Virginia. He would vote pro-Virginia one time and as often vote the opposite way. He wasn't listening to Virginia - he was listening to another voice.

The world that I thought existed really didn't. I had believed that while Virginians might have differences we were all basically one big family and could almost always talk things through. Reality descended like an anvil. I learned that in spite of appearances some were rulers and others were ruled. Later on I learned something else - those I thought were rulers were actually ruled in turn by those above them. It took longer to learn this.

The Corporation

A few months ago HR #431 carried the story of how the Israelites in Egypt were ruled. The story was taken from Scripture that was written to teach us things we need to know

5 Defender's Of State Sovereignty - the lobby fighting to keep Virginia's school system out of federal control.

to survive. Since that time I have spoken to readers who appear not to have learned the story. Let's go over it again.

> *"(Pharaoh) placed officers over them (captive Israel) from amongst the children of Israel (collaborators), and over these officers he placed taskmasters from amongst his servants." Jasher 77:10*

Again: Pharaoh placed officers over captive Israel selected from Israelite people. Riding herd over these officers Pharaoh placed taskmasters appointed from his own people (children of Esau). Pharaoh ruled them all from the shadows.

Today, it appears that people have forgotten their history. It is all hidden by what used to be called the "Cloak of Esau".

The thing that can conceal Esau and his operations from eyes of Isaac as if they were hidden behind an invisible cloak is the corporation!

There are only a few who know what goes on behind the cloak of a corporation. The common stock of more than 50% of most large corporations is held in trust by banks. Banks vote this stock. Who owns the large banks? Other banks! Who owns the other banks? Still other banks!! The trail becomes confusing and is lost as it bounces from one corporation to another - all hidden by the "Cloak of Esau".

Once again: Pharaoh has placed officers over captive Israel selected from their own people. Riding herd over these are officers placed as taskmasters who were selected from Pharaoh's own people. Pharaoh rules everyone from the shadows. Yesterday's *Cloak of Esau* is today's *"corporation"*.

Corporation Newspapers

The Cartel has been buying up independent newspapers and adding them to their newspaper corporations. The result

is that there were 3400 independent newspapers in 1950 and 300 in 2010, and most of the papers print the same carefully censored information gotten from the same sources because there is no other readily available source. In other words, news is censored before the public can read it.

The upside is that people have grown suspicious of newspaper news and are seeking other sources.

The Internet News

To compensate for the lack of truth in newspaper news, people have turned to newsletters and the internet. In the last several years, the internet has taken on a life of its own. People seek out those with kindred views - even those who live in other lands - and pass on news events in their lands to kinsmen in other lands.

A prime example is the shooting that took place in Arizona that killed five and wounded six. The media have blamed it on "anti-semitism" "right-wing rebellion", and the lack of "anti-gun laws".

None of this makes any sense when we learn from a recent story in the *WEEK* that Congresswoman Gifford is a Jewess. Then the Texe Marrs newletter reported that not only is Congresswoman Gifford a Jewess, but Jared Lee Loughner, the shooter, is also a Jew. Not only that, but Marrs reports that both belong to the same Synagogue. People are incensed that these tidbits have received no mention in the mainstream news.

Questions are beginning to spring up. Why has the Cartel media censored this information? What else are they keeping secret. This Jew vs Jew affair not only trashes the "rebellion" story, the "gun-control" story, and destroys media credibility,

but gives rise to talk of Jews assassinating Jews - an interesting concept that leads to speculation of a possible implosion of Jewish political power - not an unreasonable assumption considering that Jews seldom get along with each other for any length of time.

Today's News & Advance

As mentioned before, Lynchburg's Glass family owned the paper (Carter Glass of Federal Reserve fame). When one of them - a holder of the controlling newspaper stock - died without enough money to pay inheritance taxes, the paper went on the block. The purchaser was a newspaper chain based in Richmond.

They took over and within days fired the old editorial writers and installed their young Janissaries.[6] Since then Lynchburg has lived under its whip. You do what is PC or "the paper will get you"! I can vouch for the truth of that statement. The Newspaper got me fired from my job because I wrote a book on the evils of "usury".[7]

As one would expect from one of Esau's publications, its feature stories carry more pictures and more copy dealing with Lynchburg's 25% minorities than with its white population. Whenever the opportunity presents, it carries articles denigrating whites. It endlessly gloats over anything that

6 JANISSARY: Kidnaped Christian children raised as muslims. Fanatically loyal to Islam. Considered the most dangerous of all Christendom's enemies. Comprised Turkish civil service and private army of Turkish rulers. Called *Janissary*. Considered "traitor" and "renegade" by their Western kinsmen. Today, many regard the public school as a system to re-train Saxons into Hindu-Janissaries. Any anti-white turncoat can be referred to as a Janissary

7 I was expecting something like this and went to work for myself and my wife also went to work the next day. I didn't miss a day of my studying and writing.

smacks of a Saxon downfall, retreat, or defeat; its hero is "Martin Luther King".

Martin Luther King

The paper is currently running a series of articles looking back on the Civil Rights era and glorifying those who waged war against the separation of races. Almost every day or two a front page "how we got whitey" article is published.

Martin Luther King has been made into one of Esau's heros. If the stories about this person are true, he was a plagiarist and adulterer who traveled from city to city inciting blacks to riot - riots costing millions that left cities in smoking ruins.

Lynchburg's newspaper-elected city council has named one of its main streets after this son of Esau. It has named a reading room in the local library after him, and the newspaper sings his praises almost every day as it has for years.

White Bashing

The WORD forbids strangers from living in our midst, *lest we learn their ways*.[8] In obedience to the WORD the "African Colonization Movement" was started by Christians to rid the land of black slaves brought here by England's slave monopoly. Thomas Jefferson was one of its main supporters. The idea was to buy the slaves, train them, supply them with necessary tools and equipment, and resettle them on their own farms in Africa.

Tens of thousands were sent back in this manner. This, however, threatened to deplete the American surplus labor

8 **"Thou shall make no covenant with them ... they shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21-24**

pool putting upward pressure on white workers' wages. Wages are the most expensive part of manufacturing.

Cartel corporations used their newspapers to demonize the South which held a large pool of black labor. They paid a John Brown to commit atrocities against slave holders in Kansas to incite sectional feelings, and they chose and elected a Bolshevik corporation lawyer to be president of the United States who waged a merciless war against the South. The result was that the black labor pool was dissolved. Freeing slaves to work in the American labor pool put a damper on white workers' wages for many years.

The looting and tax sale land-grabs were the gravy motivating those who helped the process. The establishment policy - understood by everyone - was that black workers were not to be allowed to return to their homes in Africa.

In the 1920s, Marcus Garvey was the black president of the back-to-Africa *African Colonization Movement* which had over 2,000,000 dues paying black members in South, Central, and North America. They bought surplus Liberty ships and 50,000 blacks went to live in tents at Newports News waiting for one of these ships to take them home to Africa. When one of their ships arrived, they tried to board it. US authorities arrested Garvey and threw him in jail. The establishment will not tolerate cheap labor leaving the country. Note the 20,000,000 debt-free illegals in our midst today. Note also that no effort is being made by the corporate political puppets to repatriate them to give jobs to unemployed Saxons. Then, too, twenty million debt-free illegals can also borrow trillions of dollars into existence.

Newspapers were established in the South after the War as the carrot and stick to control the minds of the conquered. The Self- Sufficient Farm System gave way to the empire-

city. Free men became wage-slaves. Reintroduced "feudalism" was called "free-enterprise".

Reintroduction Of The Balak Plan

The establishment policy of disenfranchising whites and placing them under the rule of blacks was enforced by Federal bayonets.

The next best thing to honor God's Law against having strangers in one's midst so that their ways would not be learned is to separate the races as best as can be done under the circumstances. Unknown to those putting the "separation policy" into effect was the unstated establishment policy to destroy the white race by amalgamation with strangers. Thus, the "separate but equal" policy of separation that had been agreed upon by the conquerors and the conquered was no sooner in place than the conquerors immediately went to work again to integrate the races.

One by one the separation acts fell before rulings made by judges appointed by a President chosen for election by the cartel media. The one-voice media monopoly acclimated the affected populations by trumpeting anti-Christ slogans and propaganda such as this front page headline:

"Walter Johnson Fought Jim Crow With Tennis"

The N&A tells the story of Walter Johnson, a black MD, who trained both Arthur Ashe and Althea Gibson here in Lynchburg. Lynchburg's white liberals encouraged these blacks to play with white children as became "good sportsmen". After all, tennis is just a game!

These two beat them all and later went on to win at Wimbleton. Arthur Ashe now has a statue on Monument Avenue in Richmond along with Lee, Jackson, Stuart, and

Davis. The newspaper chortled over how Johnson pulled the wool over whitey's eyes. "Ashe and Althea Gibson beat ALL the whites!" Incidentally, Ashe later died of AIDS.[9]

The WORD requires:

> **"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deut 17:15**

Because of God's LAW Christians do not participate in sports with strangers lest the stranger should prevail causing the Saxon-Christian to violate God's LAW by allowing a stranger to rule over them. This is the reason for the traditional "no integration in sports". In Lawful nations, teams of different races do not play together. Mixed-race teams do not play with Saxons. It was a simple rule understood by all - North and South.

If strangers had not been allowed in the land, or, once here if they had been allowed to peacefully depart, the problem would not have arisen. But, the fact is that strangers were initially forced into the land by royal decree and are today kept here by bayonets. This is the situation that must be dealt with. "Racial Separation" is the attempt to deal with "what is". The attempt must still be made to prevent the amalgamation of the holy seed, *"When they heard the Law, they excluded from Israel all who were of foreign descent." Neh: 13:3*, which brings God's destruction. God said that he would destroy the nation who disobeyed his Commandments (willingly or unwillingly), and there still remain many who believe God rather than man.

---

9 *"Their corruption is in them, and blemishes be in them: they shall not be accepted for you." Lev 22:25*

"When (Israel) departed from the way which God appointed them, they were destroyed." Judith 5:18

Results Of Separation Policy

There were two societies in Virginia, one black and one white. As a result, black-owned 5th Street business grew in Lynchburg. Blacks owned clothing stores and department stores. There were black dentists and doctors. The black schools had black teachers and black principals. There was NO disobedience and disorder in the black taught classrooms. There were black owned barbershops, feed and hardware stores. There were black owned motels, hotels, and magazines. There was a black society, a yearly black debutante dance, black newspapers. Whites asking for food service at black restaurants could only get orders "to go". They could not "sit and socialize".

Some businesses were black "monopolies". Trash collecting in Lynchburg was reserved for blacks and was paid "by the job", not the hour. It was a plum. There was a line waiting for someone to retire or die. You have never seen blacks work so fast. I was told that Lynchburg's garbage was collected in a quarter the time of any other city of comparable size. After the job was done the blacks could go home. This gave them time to take other jobs or go fishing. Whites were never given anything like that.

Certain white merchants despised this setup which deprived them of black customers. They were among the first to try to shut it down and close black 5th Street. They succeeded at last, and 5th Street is now almost completely vacant and full of empty stores. Black trade now goes to white-owned stores. Black businesses in this once flourishing

black business district succumbed to competition from white merchants. This is how it was done.

Patterson's Drug Store

The LAW is:

"Thou shall no stranger eat of the holy thing." Lev 22:10

Blessed food is holy.[10] Lynchburg's *News & Advance* ran a front-page story gloating over the fall of the city's separate eating facilities and how it occurred. Their version of the story isn't how I remember it. I know something about this. I used to work the cash register at Patterson's Drug Store on Main Street when I was a youngster. Patterson's was the usual sort of drug store that along with filling prescriptions also sold tobacco and candy and had a lunch counter where businessmen and shoppers met for lunch. The blacks had the same sort of drugstore on 5th Street.

Liberal professors at Lynchburg's local colleges put some of their students up to protesting downtown Lynchburg's separate eating facilities. They got a few ignorant out-of-staters to come down with signs and picket.

Local people were incensed and when passing through the picket line would quote Bible Scripture regarding eating with strangers. The pickets got red in the face and could say nothing because when they opened their mouth they ended up arguing with God's LAW which is clear on the subject.

---

10 **"They shall not profane the holy things of the children of Israel, which they offer unto the Lord. Le 22:15. Or, suffer them to bear the iniquity of the trespass, when they eat their holy things: for I the Lord do sanctify them." Le 22:16; "Withdraw from among the Gentiles and do not eat with them, and do not according to their actions, and be not their companion, for their actions are unclean and all their ways are defiled." Jubilees 22:17**

They were Satan's helpers fighting God. They knew it. The establishment also knew it and rejoiced. God's LAW regarding eating with strangers was one more LAW that was being replaced by the merchant's integration law.[11]

Conclusion

Once upon a time outside of America's metropolises there were independent newspapers staffed by local people which were part of the local communities. Then came Esau's corporations and gobbled them up.

A new era arrived. The newspapers censored the news of Jacob and his God and replaced it with the news of Esau and his gods.

In the early days when I wrote my books, I accepted interviews by nice, friendly reporters representing Esau's news corporations. Many of these reporters sat in my living-room, admired the pictures of my wife and children, and asked me questions about my childhood, family, school, and writings. They then said their farewells. After that their articles would appear in newspapers that did not contain a word of our conversations. One newspaper report was almost identical to others written earlier. What happened to the voluminous notes they took, the pictures they took, and the information I gave them?

I now have an idea.

A number of years ago I attended a farm rally in the midwest. My talk was about "scrip" and how doing away with

11 Hundreds of eating establishments closed in Virginia as a result of court cases. I remember one restaurant in particular in Charlottesville that had a prime location. It did a million dollar business when a million dollars amounted to something. The owner shut it down and walked away - sacrificing a lifetime's work to be obedient to God's Commandment.

usury could help those farmers who were at that time paying the banks 15%-20% interest on their loans. The farmers were disorganized and I was disorganized and so nothing was done other having our pictures taken and being lambasted by the local news and an organization called *Bnai-Brith*. In those the days, the newspapers called American farmers "terrorists".

Years later the subject of "scrip" came up again and overnight a picture of me at that farm meeting and a brief of my talk appeared in print. It was on file.

Then I knew. Today's news media is Esau's intelligence gatherer.

I have little doubt that there are volumes and volumes of information resting either in local newspaper files or in central corporate newspaper files in another town or city on virtually every organization and individual whom Esau considers a potential enemy. Today's corporate news media gives every indication of being Esau's intelligence gathering network.

In contrast, there are numerous books, newsletters, and E-mail sites presenting our side of events who are now reaching tens of thousands of our people for the first time, news that does not condone abortion, taxation, miscegenation and sodomy.

> *"The kingdom of heaven is like a net, that was cast into the sea, and gathered of every kind (#1085 genos, from #1096 "kin", "posterity", offspring): Which, when it was full they drew to shore, and sat down, and gathered the good into vessels, but cast the bad away. So shall it be at the end of the world: the angels (messengers) shall come forth, and sever the wicked from among the just." Matt 13:47-49*

==========

NEWS FROM SOUTH AFRICA

In a few Veraniging schools the teachers did not strike. About a hundred young black savages stormed these schools where tests were written and did a lot of damage plus they threatened to burn them down. Parents had to rush to the schools to get their children to safety. In old Jan Smuts day he would have called in the army and in any way necessary restored law and order, even if he needed to shoot the little savages. They want only a fake certificate, not going going to school to learn something, and in classes they seldom pay attention but constantly interrupt the teacher.

Our biggest problem stems from the Jewish Gold Mine Lords who left unprofitable mine sections without sealing them. Water got in and the horrible mixture of cyanide and water rose to the top, polluting streams, rivers, and dams. It has a reddish colour. Huge buildings in Johannesburg will collapse in time. Pollution is everywhere where a mine has spoiled the country.

In 1980, we met a sheep farmer and his wife. They urged us to come and live in the countryside. Many young people did, but things had not completely gone bad here. Trains still worked, roads had tarred surfaces and not repaired with a bucket of sand. Hospitals were "state of the art" - neat and well run - most of our doctors were well trained. Today, I am sorry we did not go, but it is too late.

Today, businesses want young well-trained whites. Even Maria is too old although she has several degrees. She is on leave sick. The woman Indian auditor makes her work on two departments till 2 in the morning. K. J.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 438

THE COMING WAR

Roman Conquest

Rome was a city of gods. Each time Rome conquered a new land they captured the god of that land, put it on a float with many wheels and pulled it through the streets of Rome.

Rome then built a temple for this newly-captured god and added it to Rome's galaxy of gods to show the world that Rome was a united empire of nations and gods. To keep order among the gods, the Emperor of Rome was himself made a god. He refereed the occasional spats between the gods.

Conquest of Jerusalem

Rome's conquest of Jerusalem was especially interesting. When the Roman armies surrounded Jerusalem, the city contained three separate groups of peoples. First there were

the native born. Next were the converted sons of Esau, and last were those who had made pilgrimages to the holy city from near and far and who were now trapped in the city surrounded by the Roman army.

Provisions were in short supply. The three groups spent more time fighting each other for food than fighting the Romans, and in the process, killed more of themselves than did the Roman soldiers.

When Jerusalem was finally conquered, certain of the nobles of Jerusalem were taken as prizes and shown in the Roman victory parade.

The lack of a likeness of the Judean god presented a problem. After much discussion, it was decided to take the holy books found in the temple, put them on a dais, and use them as a substitute for the usual statue of the conquered god. After the parade, a temple was built for these books and priests were installed to care for them. The noble prisoners became slaves and put to work elsewhere.

Man

The holy writings of the Judeans were ancient. It is said that they went back almost to the beginning of the world. They had been given by their God to his people to whom it was said *"His name is called the WORD of God." Rev 19:13.* Or, to be more exact; *"In the beginning was the WORD, and the WORD was with God and the WORD was God." John 1:1.*

This is why there was no likeness of Man's God, and is also the reason that "Man" spent much of his time studying and memorizing the ancient writings. Their God was the WORD.

The WORD called the people he had made - *"Adam-man"*; the definition of which is the ability to blush red[12]

The holy writings said that the writings were Man's history book. *"This is the book of the generations of Adam." Gen 5:1*

These writings said that *"God created (Adam) man in his own image." Gen 1:27* This being so, a man's body is not his own; *"Before I formed you in the womb, I knew you; and before you came forth from the womb, I sanctified you, and I ordained you." Jer. 1:5.* A Man's spirit is in existence before he is born, and his body is on loan from his creator for a short number of years. Then, his spirit returns to God and the body returns to the earth from which it is made.

It is because man is made in God's image that the Scriptures say, *"Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; Rev 1:5,6*

Adam-man was created for a special purpose; *"God said, Let us make man in our image ... and let them have dominion over ... all the earth." Gen 1:26;*

Adam-man's job is to rule the earth - justly.

> *"There are many nations ... all are his, and over all has he appointed spirits (gods) to rule ... but over Israel ... he alone is their ruler." Jubilees 15:23*;

God the WORD gave Saxon-man one special commandment;

> *"Ye shall not go after other gods, of the gods of the people which are round you: lest the anger of the Lord thy God be kindled against thee, and destroy thee from off the face of the earth." Deut 6:14-15*

---

12 MAN: Heb: Adam 119,120 - "to show blood(in the face), ie: to flush or turn rosy: - be (dyed, made) red (ruddy). *NEW Strong's Concordance*

Many times God has destroyed Adam-man when he defiled himself by following the ways of the children of Esau.

This is why God forbids strangers from entering the congregation of Israel.

> *"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord; even to his tenth generation shall he not enter into the congregation of the Lord (Israel)." Deut 23:2; "The stranger (Heb: 2111 zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh (the tabernacle) shall be put to death." No 1:51; No 3:10; 16:40*

Mixing Man with non-man produces chaos. When Jacob is obedient to his God his lands are peaceful and productive. The lands that Esau rules are full of the worship of sex and murder. If the two mix, without exception, God destroys Adam-man and waits until another group of his people prove themselves obedient. He has not forgotten his promise:

> *"The LORD thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto Himself, above all the people that are upon the face of the earth." Deut 7:6*

Jesus Christ said, *"I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 15:24*

God the WORD is a racist and *Adam-man* is made in His image.

Racist

The children of Esau and their followers call the children of Jacob "racist" because their God the WORD is racist. If an *Adam-man* is not racist, he worships Esau's gods, or, is either knowingly or unknowingly an agent of Esau - a renegade - one who will certainly bring destruction on his nation.

"If you walk in my statutes, and keep my commandments, and do them... I will give you peace..." Lev 26:3-9... "But if ye will not... do all these commandments... I will... bring the land into desolation..." Lev 26:14-35.

No Other Gods

We have heard that in foreign missions Christianity doesn't outlive the missionary. When the missionary leaves, the aliens return to the ways of their gods.

The reason this is so is that God the WORD made all the races in the world in the image of their gods.

"For all people will walk everyone in the name of his god, and we will walk in the name of our God forever." Micah 4:5

Most all religions teach "Kindness", "compassion", "wisdom", "education", "peace" and "meditation". These are basic teachings needed to avoid chaos, and are the centerpiece of the Buddhist Hindu merchant. Attach a name to these teachings such as "Buddhist", "Muslim", "Christian" or what have you and the Hindu can pretend to be anything he wishes to be for the moment. Most listeners will take him at his word. It makes no difference what name a Buddhist chooses to call himself and his gods, all nations will conform to the law of their god.

Its natural when racial aliens come to Saxon lands they give lip service to the laws of the land - but almost immediately set up their own governments.

Who has not heard of the "Russian Mafia", the "Sicilian Mafia", "Islamic *sharia*" law, "Chinese Tongs", "Black Gangs", "Mexican Liberation Movements", the laws of "American Indians", as well as the laws of "Khazar Jews".

These various groups give lip service to The WORD but obey the ancient laws of their own gods and are almost as antagonistic toward each other as they are to the Saxon Nation on whom they look as a common enemy.

Merchants

The sons of Esau are the world's international merchants. They are mostly mixed breeds worshiping the "God Of This World" while calling themselves by the name of the god of the nation with whom they are doing business. In the West they often call themselves Christians, or something else relatively inoffensive, but that doesn't change for an instant who they are and the god in whose image they are made. The high crime rate and the racial composition of American prisons reveal the lawless ones.

God Of This World

"The God of This World" is a combination of all Gods - a Unitarian god. In India he is manifested as Brahma but is also manifested as other gods such as Siva - the god of "sex-integration-brotherhood and death". In countries in which he does business, he entertains his customers as inoffensive comedians and actors. They entertain on a ready stage of TVs and movies in which his actors are bleached, painted, given surgical implants to make them look like the people of the land but whose actions conform to the laws of the "God of This World" which as stated before are primarily "sex, integration, and death." With this in mind, note the plot of the next TV detective, cowboy, mystery thriller or comedy show you watch.

Kings

God forbids kings. A king can do anything he wants, and his army can make his subjects do the same. Scriptures tells us the following story:

> *"The elders of Israel ... came to Samuel ... and said ... Give us a king to judge us ... And the Lord said ... they have rejected me, that I should not reign over them. ... show them the manner of the king that shall reign over them. ... He will take your sons (for his army). And he will take your daughters ... And he will take your fields ... and give them to his servants. He will (tax you) and ye shall be his servants. " I Sam 8:1-20*

In spite of this warning, Jacob-man, like the children of Esau, chose kings to rule them and there was chaos, suffering and anguish as the kings took their sons as soldiers, daughters for their services, land for their servants, and taxes for themselves. The WORD was what the king said it was.

Scripture tells us that on occasion Jacob-Israel wrested the office of king from the infidels:

> *"So they joined their forces and smote sinful men ... So they recovered the Law out of the hand of the Gentiles and out of the hand of kings." I Macc 2:44,48*

The WORD made Flesh

Into this chaotic world God "the WORD made flesh" came in the form of a man named Jesus. He taught the Commandments of God the WORD and taught that Adam-man was appointed to be a "king and priest" (Rev 1:5-6).

Jacob-Israel - living under many names - believed Jesus and the WORD quickly spread among the children of Jacob-Israel who had been taken into captivity and scattered over the world seven centuries before the birth of Christ.

The Merchant & His Rulers

When the merchant takes over a new market he surveys and marks its boundaries, and selects a king to rule for them from its native population. To this king they advance money so that he can hire an army to keep the "merchant's peace".

And, lastly, the merchant furnishes money to educate a local priesthood to teach *Dharma*; tolerance and love for all without regard to "race, creed, or national origin", and the universal Buddhist "kindness", "compassion", "wisdom", "education", "peace" and "meditation".

In Christian lands ruled by Buddhist merchants and their agents, Christian priests are allowed to teach the 1/3 of their Bible that deals with the individual while ignoring the 2/3s that deals with Christian government. This oversight allows alien merchants to enter markets formerly closed to them by the laws of God the WORD.

Lion Food

As noted before, Rome appropriated the gods of the lands they conquered and lived with them in comparative peace. This was not true with the captured God The WORD.

The children of Jacob-Israel living in the Roman Empire took the WORD seriously - starting with the first Commandment - "*Thou shalt have no other gods before thee.*" This meant that sodomy, sexual license, usury, and land monopoly, among other things, were anathema and the punishments proscribed by the WORD were enforced where possible.

Rome could not tolerate this. If the 15 or so families that now owned most of Rome's land and trade were deprived of their monopolies - the Roman Empire as constituted would cease being an empire. Out of all of Rome's gods, the Chris-

tian God -The WORD - could not be reasoned with or made to tone down its Commandments. The Roman solution was to kill the rebellious Christians. Thousands were crucified or taken to the arena and fed to the lions.

When this failed, Rome pre-empted the Christian religion, kept its rituals, replaced its Commandments with its own basic religion, and called the new creation "Christianity". Its priests were installed and reading the WORD was forbidden. This new religious creation permitted caesars, monopolies, and usury to continue to exist. Rome operated the same as before, but now its old religion was practiced under a different name.

Peasant Revolts 1381

Reformers arose in England and told the people that the WORD forbade taxes, sodomy and immorality among the priesthood, and that the land was to be divided. John Wycliffe and his Lollard followers taught the WORD in England. For their audacity, they were hunted, harried and hanged. In Bohemia, Jan Huss did the same. He was burned. In Florence, Savonarola taught with success. He was arrested, tortured and executed.

England's king and nobility lived off the earnings of the peasants. Each year the king wanted just a bit more and his nobles wanted just a bit more. At last, the king passed another very small tax that broke the camel's back. The peasants could hardly feed their families and, under the leadership of Wat Tyler, 100,000 rose under their manorial militias and marched on London, hanging judges, lawyers, evil priests, and unjust manor owners on the way. The gates of London were thrown open for them and they were in the process of setting up a

new government when Wat Tyler was assassinated and those loyal to the king went after the rebels hanging and killing hundreds and thousands.

Peasant Revolts 1524

In 1524, an evangelist named Martin Luther began teaching the WORD that he had long studied. He taught young apprentices who went into the countryside teaching the peasants that the land, which was the monopoly of nobles and the church, was to be taken and justly divided. There were to be no taxes or immoral priests.

The movement was surprisingly smooth. Many cities and manor lords joined in and much of the land in Southern and Central Germany was divided and a surprising number of nobles joined in. The great Zwingli approved. The great German nobles and the Church were quiet until they discovered that revenues were falling off. Upon this discovery, they balked and demanded their land returned. Martin Luther, who had been in favor of the land division, was on the horns of a dilemma. If he kept with the peasant revolt, the Catholic church would catch and burn him at the stake and his Lutheran Reformation would be finished. If he turned against the peasants, he would retain the protection of the nobles against the Catholic Church. He chose to stay with the nobles against the peasants. The nobles marshalled their armies and slaughtered over 100,000 of the peasants. From that time, the great nobles appointed their own bishops for the Lutheran Church and the peasant revolts died. The peasants returned to the land as serfs.

Conditions Today

With a few differences, conditions today are much the same as they have been in the past.

The International Merchant has played his ace *"The love of money is the root of all evil." I Ti 6:10*

He marked off boundaries of trade areas and has set up kings and nobles to rule them. He has used his kings and nobles to set up private usury banks whose rulers are hidden behind impenetrable corporate shields. He has used these banks to create trade monopolies where rulers hide their identities behind corporations.

The kings of the international trade cartel have manipulated land holdings so that they are theirs. Land that rested in hands of the same families for hundreds of years now belongs to them through usury and taxes. Great expanses lay fallow. Our men are recruits in their armies enforcing an American Empire that does not belong to America. The wealth of the corporate businesses go to corporate strangers while the businesses go to alien lands for cheap labor and increased profits. Unemployed Saxons stand waiting for the economic miracle to come again and give them jobs so they can feed their families.

Strangers walk the land and tens of millions of Esau's children wait to take the first jobs available and in due time will furnish borrowers for banks who can find no others who are debt- free.

While the WORD commands, *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deut 17:15; "Their nobles shall be of themselves, and their governor shall precede from the midst of them." Jer 30:21*, almost the entire land violates the WORD by working

for corporations, not knowing that the corporations belong to Esau.

Conclusion

In 1381, a slight tax increase set off a nationwide explosion. In 1425, obedience to the WORD's command to divide the land narrowly missed succeeding.

Today Saxon-Israel land is overrun with aliens whom the priests, politicians, and corporate managers cannot see because they are paid by them. The college educators teach from Esau's book because their college endowments come from Esau's corporations and their promotions and salary increases come from obedience to Esau.

Because these people are blind to the WORD - they are seen by their fellow Saxons as being Esau's agents.

As in the past, many of our people are unemployed. They stand having nothing to do and nothing to lose. Taxes take the last bit of money and the king either works for Esau or is a son-of-Esau. His acts prove him to be anti-Saxon.

In the midst of this dry kindling floats a spark that even now is touching here and there. The spark lights a message that for thousands of years has been called The WORD. The WORD is again calling for Saxon-man to obey the Commands of their God.

Oh yes, a great day lies ahead.

==========

LETTERS

Dear Richard; Am working with a man on my house. He is a "Judeo-Christian" now, but has asked questions which show he is one of our people ready to come out of the dark. I

am giving him some short articles to read. We shall see what happens. S.L. - Oregon

---

Richard Kelly Hoskins, Thank you for the knowledge and unity you shared with me in this Prison. I have the highest respect for your teaching, and you are the one who connected Satan with India and the Hinduism that is trying to destroy Jacob.

My sentence is finished. THANK YOU so much. I will re-establish a Subscription on the "free Side of things". I'm gonna need unity out there!

You have provided us Anglo Saxons with a Watchtower to warn us. May we all come to our senses and follow the WORD of God. Amen brother. Faithfully yours, M.B.

Dear H.R.: It's on my heart to get God's WORD to our children of today. They seem to be lost to our roots and the truth through the omnipotent, omnipresent television/radio of our perfidious media.

That's why I make it my point to send all of my HR catalogs and books home to my teen-age brothers. I know its not much due to my limited abilities here in prison, but it is a start. And its something that I'm proud of when I lay down and think about it at the end of the day. I just pray that it is manifested ten fold and then some. So, thank you again to all of my brothers & sisters at HR. You are appreciated! M.L.

UNFILTERED NEWS

LASER VS LASER: After 50 years in use, the laser has met its match. Scientists at Yale built and demonstrated what they say is the world's first anti-laser. The device causes

incoming beams of light to interfere with each other and cancel each other out. *IBD*

A LITTLE BIRD: A miniature unmanned drone aircraft that looks and flies like a hummingbird has been developed for the military for spy missions. Slightly larger than the real thing, it has a wing span of 6.5 inches and weighs 19 grams. Equipped with a camera, the little Hummingbird can fly up to 11 mph and hover like an actual hummingbird. The disguised drone can collect intelligence while perched on a windowsill or power line. (*Investors Business Daily*, 12644 Beatrice St. Los Angeles, CA 90066, p. 2, Feb 11, 2011.)

POPULATION GROWTH: Blacks, Asians, and Hispanics accounted for 79% of the US growth in population between 2000 and 2009. Whites are now a minority among people 18 and younger. H. Frey, *The New York Times*

BUSH: President George W. Bush canceled a trip to Switzerland. International human-rights groups said they had been prepared to indict Bush in Switzerland for approving the torture of detainees by waterboarding and other means. The rights groups said a case could be filed when Bush travels to any of 147 nations that have signed the Convention Against Torture. "So if he decides to leave the United States in the future, as soon as we hear about it we will have a complaint filed" said Katherine Gallagher of the Center for Constitutional Rights.

BIG BUCKS: Two top executives of Viacom received total pay of nearly $150 million in fiscal 2010, more than doubling their 2009 take. *Los Angeles Times*

CARS: GM sold 2.35 million vehicles in China, compared with 2.21 million in the U.S. *USA TODAY*

PRESIDENT: Thus far, 76 people have filed paperwork to run for president in 2012. *USA TODAY*

MAIL: Facing continued losses, the US Postal Service will begin closing 2,000 post offices in addition to 500 others it began closing in recent months. *Wall Street Journal*

FLIGHT: U.S. airlines did not have one fatality in 2010 despite more than 10 million flights involving more than 700 million passengers. *USA TODAY*

OBAMA: The President of the U.S.'s security detail seems to grow more enormous - and expensive to taxpayers - with each passing year. When Obama traveled to India in November this is what accompanied him, as reported by *ndiv.com*. "Obama is expected to fly by helicopter - Marine One - from the (Mumbai) airport to the Indian Navy's helibase INS Shikra of Colaba in south Mumbai. From there, he will drive down in a Lincoln Continental - the presidential limousine - to the nearby Taj Hotel. Two Jets armed with advanced communication and security systems, and a fleet of over 40 cars will be part of Obama's convoy. Around 800 rooms have been booked for the President and his entourage in Taj Hotel and the Hyatt.... Sources said 13 heavy-lift aircraft with high tech equipment, three helicopters and 500 U.S. security personnel have arrived in India ahead of Obama's visit. U.S. security has also brought interception and obstruction devices, sniffer dogs, and rescue gadgets. He will also be protected by a fleet of 34 warships, including an aircraft carrier, which will patrol the sea lanes off the Mumbai coast

during his two-day stay. ... All high rise buildings in the vicinity of Mumbai's Taj Hotel and Delhi's Maurya Sheraton Hotel, where the U.S. President will stay are being sanitized and security personnel will be positioned on roof-tops to prevent any airborne attack."

JEW VS JEW: One of the effects of Bernie Madoff's huge swindling scam - the American Jewish Congress suspended operations in July after running out of funds, according to the Jewish publication *The Forward.*

JEWS: According to Phil Shulman of the Jewish Journal of Greater Los Angeles, "Only some 3,000 out of 1.4 million active servicemen and women are Jewish, about two-tenths of one percent. When it comes to Marines, the numbers are even more startling. It's one out of 1,000. One-tenth of one percent.

BRITAIN: Two British men of Pakistani descent were jailed for leading a gang that raped and abused dozens of white girls. It was not an isolated case. Asian men specifically target young white girls for "sexual grooming" because they see them as "easy meat." Fully 53 of the 56 men convicted for such crimes were Asian, and the victims were overwhelmingly white. *London Daily Star*

CHINA: An analysis found that during the recent global financial crisis, the China Development Bank and the Export-Import Bank of China, both state-owned, offered loans of at least $110 billion to governments and firms in developing countries, compared with $100 billion from the World Bank. The agreements have included large loan-for-oil deals with

Russia, Venezuela, and Brazil as well as projects in India, Ghana,and Argentina. *Financial Times*

POLAND: The Polish version of *Newsweek* reports new research by the Portuguese historian Manual Rosa. Columbus could have been a son of the Polish King Wladyslaw III, rather than of a Genoese weaver. Rosa has presented evidence that Wladyslaw actually found refuge on the Portuguese island of Madeira, where he married a local woman and, the scholar contends, fathered Columbus. Rosa points out that Columbus had red hair, blue eyes and fair skin - traits more common among Poles than Italians.

WIKILEAKS: Something found suspicious is that none of documents released by Wikileaks contained any information damaging to Israel, which after all has been the "dog wagging the U.S. tail" when it comes to foreign policy and Washington's endless meddling and aggressive wars in the Middle East and Central Asia. Anti- Zionist writer Gordon Duff states: "The world's intelligence services all, every single one, believe Wikileaks is simply an intelligence agency playing games. Carson Watkins, *The Nationalist Times*

TEA PARTY: The Tea Party Movement seems on the face of it to be a good idea. But the lack of "punch" in its main message, the vagueness of its policies, its avoidance of the most urgent concerns confronting America (such as the tidal wave of immigration) and the apparent lack of ringing charisma in its leadership - these give pause for doubt. But perhaps it is still early in the game. *IMPACT*

JOBS: The only way that the US will again have an economy is by bringing back the off-shored jobs. The loss of

these jobs impoverished Americans while producing oversized gains for Wall Street and corporate executives. These jobs can be brought home where they belong by taxing corporations according to where value is added to their product. Paul Craig Roberts, *NATIONALIST TIMES*

GERMANY finally paid its WWI debt by repaying £60-million on October 3, 2010. The £22-billion reparations were set by the Allied victors - Britain, France and America - as compensation and punishment for the 1914-18 war. *IMPACT*

CONFESSION: The London *Daily Mail* of 27 Nov 2010 carried a report of a Russian government statement in the Duma. "The Katyn Forest Massacre of Polish officers was carried out on the direct order of Josef Stalin and other Soviet leaders."

RKH: US judges participating in the Nuremburg Trials helped condemn German officers to death for this Soviet atrocity.

EUROZONE: "Tim Congdon of International Monetary Research said: "The eurozone will lose three or four members - Greece, Portugal, maybe Ireland and could break up altogether because of the growing friction between France and Germany" *London Daily Mail*

RULERS: If you want to know who runs society, look for the people you can't criticize. If you need further proof, look at the hoax you cannot challenge. *Zundelsite*

OBSERVATION: Jews can have a country where they are the majority and set the cultural standard. So can Indians, Arabs, Africans, Japanese and Chinese. But Europeans can-

not. It should be obvious that 'Diversity' is a ruse. Europeans are being sweet talked out of their national birthright. They are fast becoming the next minority in Europe and North America. *Winnipeg Free Press.* www.henrymakow.com

---

USA: We are now being ruled by an alien regime with alien values and an alien agenda. For example, the President of Mexico, Felipe Calderon, recently addressed 'our' Congress and lectured us on the need to overhaul our immigration policy and give amnesty to the 20 million of his people who have illegally invaded our nation ... Do you know what happened next? Calderon was rewarded with a standing ovation from 'our' Congress. Folks, remember these sellouts at election time. E.O. England, *Catskill Mountain News*, NY

AUSTRALIA: In 2006 it was found that of the people in the Sydney suburbs of Fairfield and Ashburn, 67% and 66% respectively spoke a language other than English. In the Melbourne suburb of Greater Dandenong the figure was 55% *The Australian National Independent Newsletter*, POB 4010, Homebush South, NSW, Australia 2140

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter439

HERMANN

Saxon Nation

Hermann (17 BC - AD 21) is the name of one of the greatest heroes of the Saxon Nation, but the name is seldom mentioned in lands governed by Esau. He was known as "Hermann" by Saxons and Arminius by Romans.

Esau has seen to it that a surprising number of Saxons not only don't know who Hermann is, they don't know who they are, their history, or why they are named "Saxon" or "Saxon-Israel".

We are an ancient race. In the front of our Bible is written; *"This is the book of the generations of Adam." Gen 5:1.*[13] The

13 MAN: Heb: Adam 119 - "to show blood(in the face), ie: to flush or turn rosy: - be (dyed, made) red(ruddy). *Strong's Concordance*

Bible contains God-given Laws called The WORD, and stories and parables of how obedience to these Laws brings peace while disobedience brings punishment and misery. Adam-man was disobedient and consequently was conquered by his enemies and was taken into captivity in 721 B.C., nearly a thousand years before Jesus was born.

Quoting TKC, according to the great author Sharon Turner this is how the Saxons got their name:

> "Sharon Turner, the most painstaking Saxon historian says: "The Saxons were a Scythian nation, and were called Saca, Sachi, Sach-sen. The migrating Scythians crossed the Araxes, passed out of Asia, and suddenly appeared in Europe in the sixth century B.C. ESDRAS in the Apocrypha tells us that the Ten Tribes left their exile and moved away across the Euphrates to a place called Arareth (City of Hill of Sareth) (II Esdras 13:39-45). To the north-west of the Black Sea is a river called Sareth to this day." (TKC, Mar 2003)

Another name given us is "God's people", or "Goths". Sharon Turner further records:

> "The names Saxon, Scythian and Goth are used interchangeably." *History Of The Anglo Saxon*, Sharon Turner, London, 1852.

As a young boy growing up on a farm in Culpeper County I was told that the reason we are called Anglo-Saxons is because of what is written in scripture; *"They shall no more be remembered by their name." Hos 2:17; "The Lord God shall ... call his servants by another name." Isaiah 65:15; "In Isaac shall thy name be called." Romans 9:7*, ("sons of Isaac", "Isaacsons", "Saacsons", or "Saxons".)

The Bible is our history book. There are several ways one can arrive at the name "Saxon". Regardless of whether we are

Scottish, English, Irish, German, Scandinavian, S. African, Dutch or Australian we are one people belonging to one Saxon Nation. The reason many of us are called "Anglo-Saxons" is because many of our Saxon ancestors came from England.[14]

Rome

The Roman Empire was a gigantic trading operation. It was early taken over and governed by the Hindu merchant and his agents.

Rulers were selected for its senate and its purpose was to add neighboring lands and people to be exploited. It reduced its conquered neighbors to serfdom through taxation, and added their wealth and businesses to its own operations.

Roman Conquest

Rome maintained a highly trained professional army to police its empire whose term of enlistment was 20 years. It was the most highly trained and equipped army to be seen for centuries. It was virtually invincible. Its conquest of Greece is a typical example of how they waged war.

Roman diplomats made friends with the rulers of certain Greek city-states and became their ally against other Greek states. When their common enemy was defeated, the wealth and persons of the defeated state became the property of Rome. The defeated remnant was heavily taxed.

After the floating supply of money was transferred to Rome and the conquered lands were unable to pay the continuing heavy taxes - they were lent money at high interest by

14 Best pay attention to these old explanations. Esau's media has censored everything relating to the subject. We must learn from our fathers and teach each other.

Roman bankers to pay their taxes. In time, they were unable to repay these loans and the remaining debtors were foreclosed and became slaves as had been their neighbors earlier. Many were sent to Rome.

As time went on, the rest of the formerly friendly Greek states were also reduced to slavery, and those who fought against the Roman armies were crucified and their towns and cities burned. Rome and Romans were feared by all.

In time, a few wealthy Romans had a virtual monopoly of land and trade in lands surrounding the Mediterranean Sea. The Roman citizens were given many advantages, but as time went on, many of their poorer classes were also treated roughly, which forced them to migrate to other lands. Each newly-born child was taxed, causing Roman birthrates to drop to levels not seen until recent years. The time came when female babies were often left exposed to the elements to die to avoid the Roman head tax.

By the time of Christ, the Roman population of Rome had declined to the point where there were more people having Greek names being buried in Roman graveyards than those having Roman names. Rome was well on the way to self-destruction. Half the people living in Rome were foreign slaves and the countryside was deserted.

Gaul

Just to the north of Rome was a land we call France today. This land was settled by Goths. Disagreements between Gothic tribes gave Rome the opportunity to help one side or the other. Roman strategy was the same as it had been in Greece. She made friends with one and became its ally against their common enemy.

Roman treatment of those who dared fight against them was atrocious. Confiscations and crucifixions were common. Roman administrators, merchants and landowners quickly made an appearance and the entire land became another Roman province.

Germany

After the conquest of Gaul the northern border of the Roman Empire extended to the Rhine River. The land on the other side was Germanica. It was heavily wooded and sparsely settled.

In time the Romans launched a massive invasion of this land. The result was the capture of several small tribes and the customary imposition of high taxes and rough treatment of rebels. In addition, the Romans began to uproot the old German customs, and by so doing consolidated the tribes against them. The harsh behavior of Roman tax collectors was resented. The Romans took hostages to guarantee the good behavior of those she had conquered.

One of these hostages was named Hermann, or Arminius by the Romans. He was the son of a local German ruler. He was taken to Rome. Once there, he was given the best education in the Roman manner to make him a lasting friend of Rome when he was returned home to his own people. He was also trained in the Roman army and his skill in learning Roman tactics caused him to rise rapidly in rank.

In time, he returned to Germany as a trusted advisor to the Roman administrator, Quintilius Varus. Varus' name and deeds were well known because of his ruthlessness and crucifixion of rebels. The people in his power, or likely to fall into his power, feared his arrival.

Hermann's friendship to Rome vanished when he actually saw the outrages against his people resulting from Varus' wanton cruelty to the conquered Germans. Hermann used his visits to them as Vasus' emissary to secretly unite them against Rome.

Teutoburger Forest

Because of the vast Roman military superiority, subtafuge was necessary. When Varus returned from summer military maneuvers, he was given reports by Hermann of a local rebellion. Varus believed this report since he still looked on Hermann as his loyal vassal.

Hermann then left Varus under the pretext of drumming up Germanic militias to support the Roman campaign, but instead he led the allied Germans, who must have been waiting in the vicinity, in attacks on surrounding Roman garrisons. It is said that the total number of German warriors was ten to twelve thousand.

Varus gathered his forces which included the XVII, XVIII, and IXX legions plus six cohorts of auxiliary troops and three squadrons of cavalry. They were accompanied by a large number of camp- followers. Their numbers were said to have totaled nearly thirty thousand.

The deeper Varus' army penetrated into Germany the thicker the forest and narrower the road became, causing the Romans to abandon their usual marching combat formations. Their column, interspersed with camp-followers, stretched for nine miles. A violent storm had arisen - the day was dark and dreary and the road was narrow and muddy - which thousands of feet churned into a quagmire.

Suddenly, the Roman column was attacked along its entire length by German warriors using swords and javelins. The rain had soaked the Roman bow strings making them slack when wet, and there was no room to set up and use their heavy catapults. The heavy Roman squares considered invulnerable in open country, were virtually useless on the narrow muddy road and thick underbrush.

Hermann understood Roman tactics well and massed his men first against one weak place and then another. The Romans struggled on until nightfall when they then stopped, and as was their custom, threw up fortifications for the the night.

The next morning the Romans found themselves surrounded by their German opponents. Lack of food prevented them from staying where they were. They burned their wagon trains to lighten the column, and then attempted to break through the surrounding besiegers, which cost them heavy casualties.

They continued their march which went alongside a swamp where, unknown to the Romans, the Germans had thrown up mile after mile of earthworks just out of sight inside the woods that ran parallel to the road. Thus, unknowingly, the Romans were trapped between the hidden German field fortifications and the swamp. The Germans then stormed the Roman column and slaughtered the disintegrating Roman forces.

Varus committed suicide by falling on his sword, as did many of the leaders of his legions. It is estimated that 20,000 Roman soldiers died. German casualties were limited to five or six hundred.

Results

The remnant of the three Roman legions made a last stand on a hill in the Teutoburger Forest where they were exterminated.

The battle ended triumphant Roman expansion. The year was 9 AD. Rome was in shock. Such a thing had never happened to a Roman army before.

In 15 AD, the Romans fielded a massive army of 50,000 to 75,000 men and again attempted the subjugation of greater Germany on the north side of the Rhine. There was no way the smaller German armies could stop their advance. They burned the small German villages and slaughtered men, women and children who fell into their hands. On their march they reached the scene of the Teutoburger Wald massacre where they found heaps of bleached bones, which they buried.

At last, the Romans realized that the expense of keeping a large army supplied in the tractless forests of Germany returned little profit to Roman coffers, and they left Germany and retreated to the Gallic side of the Rhine, saving the Saxon-Germans from the contamination that was enveloping the Roman Empire. The repercussions on civilization cannot be exaggerated, for they are felt to-day in the differences between the Latin and Saxon worldview.

Final Results

Almost a thousand years before, Jacob-Israel had sinned against the WORD and had been taken captive from their lands in Judea and Samaria and from there they spread over the world. Through the intervening years many lived isolated in northern Europe - until the Romans invaders came. With

Hermann to lead them, they had a leader who helped save theirs people.

Rome's Fate

The invading Romans had been undefeated and believed themselves to be invincible. In fact, they were having fewer and fewer children and the walls around Roman cities became reduced in length as the population of the cities became smaller. At the same time, the many breeds brought to Rome as slaves became the new Romans.

The merchants' religion of Hinduism concentrating on sex and death became widespread.

Gold and silver were shipped from Rome to India in exchange for expensive trade goods and Rome became poor. The time came when Rome no longer had the money to hire mercenaries for her armies and the Roman citizens didn't have the money to pay the taxes levied against them.

At the same time, the German nation across the Rhine grew larger and larger. In time, its warriors spilled across the Rhine into Gaul and poured across the land sweeping the Roman settlers and what was left of their legions before them. The captive Gallic population of France and Italy joined the Teutonic wave and Rome was swept almost bare of her mixed-breed population. The remnants of early Saxon settlers, along with the new Germanic invaders, once again resettled their lands in Britain, France and Italy.

Most important, a few years before Hermann fought the battle of the Teutoburger Forest that saved Saxon-Germany from the Romans, a prophet was born in Jerusalem, who returned the WORD to Jacob- Israel. The Saxon nation again had the WORD to lead them - the same WORD that they were

bound to obey before they would be allowed to fulfill their mission that was the reason for their creation.[15]

Today

Today we find the same evils besetting us that threatened our ancestors in the lands beyond the Rhine in the days of Hermann. Having no place to hide, we face the enemy - an enemy hidden within organizations known as "corporations" who know how to force us to exchange their money for our daily bread; *"The love of money is the root of all evil." I Ti 6:10*

We also are learning the only defense against those who use this weapon; *"If you love me obey my commandments." John 14:15.*

When?

When will be the time for us to overthrow the children of Esau who have used our disobedience to enslave us? That answer was given long ago.

Remember the story of Barabbas, the one who Pilate freed at the request of the people instead of Jesus? The people preferred Barabbas because he and his followers had shown a warlike spirit against Rome.

This is what Barabbas replied when accused of deserting Jesus:

> "Now Barabbas spake with something of austerity ... Therefore I asked him again where he had been of late, and why he had forsaken the disciples. But he answered with still more of passion than before, "Because I am

15 Israel 8478; Heb - "he will rule as God." A symbolical name of Jacob and his posterity: -Israel. *Strong's Concordance*

weary of these idle wanderings about Galilee, which bring forth no fruit. Not to sit on stools at the feet of a Scribe did I and my friends join ourselves to Jesus of Nazareth. Why tarrieth he so long idle? Why is his hand so backward to smite the oppressor?" But I bade him be of good cheer, for the hour was not yet come, and Jesus would know better than we the season fit for our uprising." Philochristus Chapter 13:pp24 p129

Conclusion

Nothing has changed. Esau fears the teaching of the WORD. He has banned its teaching from schools and courts. So-called Christian Churches' *"Love of money"* has stopped most of them from teaching its Lawful requirements. Many of Esau's prisons ban Christian literature when the teachings of other religions are allowed.

Still, I talk to you, you talk to me, and we talk to others. Every day more and more Saxons rejoin their nation and agree to turn their lives over to Jesus Christ, the WORD made flesh. Once a Saxon does this he then learns:

"If ye love me obey my commandments." John 14:15

In 1857, a great monument to Hermann was completed This stands on the Grotenburg mountain near Detmould in Germany. There is another such monument in the United States.

In God's own time he will send another leader who will find an army waiting to be led - a great army that each of us has helped recruit and train.

==========

LETTERS

Dear Hoskins; I have been receiving your newsletter for more than ten years, that's more that 120 newsletters. You've been looking where others haven't. What do you think of today's world-wide discontent? J.R. - Virginia

RKH: I believe that today's events are our opportunity. Events reveal who represents us and who represents Esau. Those trying to walk on both sides of the fence to win votes will be shown for what they are. A suggestion - keep your eyes open for someone who has proven himself. God chose Phineas and his descendants for a perpetual priesthood. Beware those who kiss the feet of our enemies and then come to us expecting to be accepted with open arms.

Dear Richard: Don't todays events look like a mirror image of Rome in her declining days? D.G. - Alabama

RKH: Yep! Many are called but few are chosen. Look at the few for leadership. *"By their acts ye shall judge them."*

==========

UNCENSORED NEWS

HACKING: France discovered the biggest cyberattack ever. Hackers took control of at least 150 computers in the Finance Ministry for several weeks before last month's meeting of the Group of 20 industrialized nations in Paris. The "spectacular" attack was carried out by determined professionals, said Budget Minister Francis Baroin. Officials believe the attack originated in China. Chinese hackers took control of computers in Canada's finance ministry and treasury in a similar attack recently.

VIRGINITY: Virginity is regaining its popularity among young people. The percentage of 15-24-year-olds who've never had sex has risen to 28% up from 22% in 2002, a new federal survey says. *Chicago Sun-Times*

MITT ROMNEY: In 2004, Governor Mitt Romney ordered Justices of the Peace to perform homosexual marriages when requested or be fired. At least one Justice of the Peace resigned. *Comment*, POB 3504, Sunnybank South 4109, Australia (qld@nee.org.au)

SOROS: Gyargy Schwartz, better known to the world as George Soros, was born Aug 12, 1930 in Hungary.... Soros is involved with the entertainment industry, and the various political advertising organizations he funnels millions to. .... Richard Powe writes, "Soros' private philanthropy, totaling nearly $5 billion, continues undermining America's traditional Western values. His giving has provided funding of abortion rights, atheism, drug legalization, sex education, euthanasia, gun control, globalization, mass immigration, gay marriage and other radical experiments in social engineering." *THE FREE PRESS*, CBS writer, Steve Kroft.

HEALTH: Nursing homes and hospices are now among the top 10 employers in 20 different states. *Politico.com*

LOSSES: In 2010 the U.S. military lost more troops to suicide than in combat operations in Iraq and Afghanistan. At least 468 soldiers killed themselves in 2010. *Congress.org*

ANTI-SAXONISM: American Renaissance, a Nationalist organization, threatened to sue the city of Charlotte after a

local hotel refused to accommodate the group's conference. The Sheraton Charlotte Airport Hotel had reserved 100 rooms for the group but canceled them.

VACANT: Census data showed that 18.4 million homes in the U.S. - 11% of all homes - are vacant because of foreclosures and bankruptcies.

RAND PAUL: The controlled media has suppressed the news of Sen. Rand Paul's (R.Ky) call for an end to all foreign aid to Israel. *The Truth At Last*

MIKE HUCKABEE, former Ark. Governor and TV host has just returned from Israel. He was a guest at the ground-breaking of a new Zionist "settlement" on land taken from the Palestinians. *Truth At Last*

WAR: According to a 2008 CIA study one can foresee that by 2020 civil wars will start in Germany and other European countries. Those with large numbers of aliens will become ungovernable. The non-integration of immigrants and the aggravation of social conflicts will lead to violent explosions. *Unabhangige Nachrichten,* Germany

---

SOCIAL SODOMITE: The White House has named Jeremy Bernard as its new social secretary - the first openly gay person to fill that role. Bernard will organize White house events, including parties and state dinners. *The Washington Post*

MONTANA: The state legislature is waging a campaign to nullify certain federal laws, ban abortion, limit sex education, and create citizen militias. The House passed a 17-point

declaration of state sovereignty aimed at "protecting all freedoms of individual persons from federal incursion, which includes requiring the FBI to get local permission to arrest anyone and nullifying federal gun laws.

FAT: The Association for Pet Obesity Prevention found that 53% of cats and 55% of dogs in the U.S. are overweight or obese. *THE WEEK*

GINGRICH: The Dream Act, which essentially grants amnesty to all illegal aliens who arrived in the US. aged 15 and younger, may yet be passed by Congress at some point in the near future. A typical pro-hispanic Republican is the shameless Newt Gingrich, who has launched something called "The Americano", a bi-lingual news website that claims "to offer a more balanced view." Gingrich by all indications is running for President in 2012, so one can only imagine the depths to which he'll pander in order to win the "hispanic vote" in the primaries.

"House Speaker Newt Gingrich gave a speech on March 24, 1996, endorsing a candlelight AIDS march that benefits pro-homosexual organizations. Among them are the Whitman-Walker Clinic, which treats AIDS victims but also runs homosexual activist workshops, promotes lesbian parenting and places 'safe-sex' ads in a Washington newspaper for homosexuals. The newspaper also runs ads for strip clubs and bath houses. The newspaper noted that Gingrich credited openly- homosexual Rep Steve Gunderson (R-WI) for asking him to publicize the march. Gingrich also credited Gunderson's homosexual partner ..." *Washington Watch*, 5/2/96; *Washington Blade*, 3/29/96; AFA, POB 2123, Valdosta GA 31604, 912- 244-8493, Jul/Aug '96." (hr - #274, July 1,

"Newt Gingrich speaks grammatically correct Spanish. He is tutored three times a week while considering a run for president. ..." (Story in *News & Advance*, A5, June 10, 2007, copied from Washington Post)

"I remember when Newt announced his lifetime membership in the NAACP. It would be more honest if the Demo/Repub party hired ALL their actors from Hollywood. In the political arena - city, state, and federal - I believe there are few who are not part of the 'desaxonization' plot. To win credibility from conservatives all a political actor has to do is sponsor a bill to deport aliens. In the meantime, I believe that most media- selected politicos are put into office to turn America into a Rhodesia/S. Africa type disaster." (HR #138, 1986)

"South Africa's destruction was the objective of such human rights defenders as Newt Gingrich, Dan Quayle and Senators Richard Lugar, Nancy Kasselbaum, Ted Kennedy, Howard Metzenbaum and Lloyd Bensten, to name only a very few of the US politicos of the New World Order Establishment. This news appeared in both the 'Aida Parker Newsletter' and the 'Insider.' Both are published in S. Africa and both are right on target." *SAU*, Dr. Robert L. Slimp, 4636 Crystal Dr., Columbia, SC 29206, 803-782-0924. (HR #250, 1995)

RKH: Newt Gingrich appears to be running for president in 2012. It might be wise to remember that a zebra doesn't change his stripes.

PRISONS: The United States has about 5% of the world's population but 25% of the world's incarcerated population. *Nationalist Times*

FAT: Researchers at the Children's Hospital in Boston and Harvard Medical School, in a study of more than 800 babies, say that the researchers found that formula-fed babies who began eating solid foods before 4 months of age were six time more likely to be obese at age 3 than those weaned later. Breast-fed babies had no increase in obesity incidence.

OTHER LEADERS: A grand jury issued criminal charges in a sexual-abuse case against the Roman Catholic Archdiocese of Philadelphia. Two priests and a teacher face rape charges for abusing boys, one of whom was allegedly "passed around" beginning in 1998 when he was a 10 year old altar boy. A third priest was charged with raping a 14-year-old-boy. Monsignor William Lynn was charged with endangering children by moving known abusers from parish to parish. In 2005 a grand jury report found church officials had disregarded credible accounts of abuse by 63 priests and is thought to be the first high-ranking American diocese official to face criminal charges linked to clerical sexual abuse. *THE WEEK*, p.9, Feb 25, 2011

RKH: The danger of an episcopacy is that a single leader can permit the violation of the LAW:

> *"And those 2 men ... showed me there a very terrible place, and there were all manner of tortures in that place: cruel darkness and un-illuminated gloom, ... murky fire .. and there is a fiery river ... and that whole place is everywhere fire ... and everywhere there is frost and ice, thirst and shivering ... and the angels fearful and merciless ...*
>
> *"This place, O Enoch is prepared for those who dishonor God, who on earth practice sin against nature, which is child-corruption after the sodomic fashion..."*

Enoch, Chapter 10: 1-3; "If a man lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them." Lev 20:13

SODOMY: Canadian public officials cannot refuse to marry same-sex couples on religious grounds. Canada legalized sodomite marriage in 2005, but some commissioners in Saskatchewan have refused to perform ceremonies for same-sex couples, saying that to do so would violate their religious beliefs. *THE WEEK*

HIV: One in five sodomites is infected with HIV; an estimated one in 22 blacks is diagnosed with the virus; Hispanics 1 in 52, whites 1 in 170. More than 1 million Americans now live with HIV or AIDS and 20% don't know they have it. *USA WEEKEND*, p.14, Dec 3-5, 2010

CENSORSHIP: "Recently the House has passed a bill with an ugly title - "The Violent Radicalization and Home Grown Terrorism Prevention Act of 2007." It sets up a system of controls of speech and publishing. It was passed by the House under a rule suspension that curbed debate and the vote was 404 to 6. The Senate bill number is S-1959 and will be debated early in the year. The Senate is expected to approve it." Lawrence Patterson, *Criminal Politics*

CITIGROUP: Vikram Pandid, born near Mumbai, India, has been chosen to be the CEO of Citigroup, the world's largest bank.

GYPSIES: (In Italy) Romanians are responsible for two-thirds of all car thefts, burglaries and muggings. A young Romanian Gypsy was arrested for the brutal murder of a 47-year-old woman in Rome. In retaliation, groups of vigilantes went on a Romanian- bashing rampage. A new decree has been passed enabling officials to deport any migrants considered a danger to the state, even if no offense has been committed, and the squalid Gypsy shantytowns on the outskirts of Rome are being torn down. The Irish government repatriated 100 Roma who were begging from their camp on a Dublin roundabout. Italians want to get rid of the old enemy, the Gypsies. (Condensed from The WEEK, p.15, Nov 30, 2007)

RKH: DNA tests have shown a close kinship between some Jews and Gypsies. Other DNA tests have shown a close kinship between Gypsies and certain Indian castes.

RACE GENETICS: "Africans ... mature much faster physically and have better eyesight; Asians mature more slowly but live longer ... but IQ is another matter. Testing ... shows ... Whites have an average IQ of about 100, while Africans and African-Americans average from 70 to 85, and Asians, from 106 to 113. ..." (William Saletan, *Slate.com*)

RKH: Man was made by the WORD and for the WORD. Unregulated low IQ blacks cause death and destruction. Unregulated high IQ orientals cause death and destruction. Man, with his middle IQ was chosen to rule and named "Israel" because he was made by the WORD and in the image

of the WORD. We obey the WORD and the world lives. We disobey and the world dies.

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 440

SERPENT

Black vs White

English writers in the 1800s were quite interested in India's Hinduism since India was a British possession. They learned about its more popular Gods; namely Brahma, Vishnu and Siva, and noted that most Hindu Gods were black while most Hindu devils were white. The Hindus called their devils "white- devils".

HR mentioned this in past reports which brought interesting responses from certain individuals. Following is an example;

> "You are right Siva is black but you are so blind you can't see the destruction that your white race has caused since it came near to this planet. It is obvious that all people that aren't hurt by the sun's rays belong here and those that can't take it don't belong here. You are an

alien race. The white race is doomed. White people cannot travel the world like before because they risk being beheaded by non whites. Your time is near!!!!! Your reign is over. and believe me there will be retribution. OM NAMAH SHIVAYA!!!!!!!"

That sort of reaction was interesting. There were others like this. These letters weren't mailed from abroad but from this country. Some were written in such a manner that I believed them to be a code that I was supposed to know. Of course, I had no idea what they were talking about and there was no way I could answer. All this stirred my curiosity.

I redoubled my efforts to discover the reason for these letters and read a number of books on the subject. I learned that not only are Hindu-Buddhist devils white, but they call all white people "white-devils". My question then was why this information is hushed by our media and education systems?

Parts Of The Game Plan

We know that "Malcolm X" called whites "White-devils". We also know that other Muslims call whites, "White-devils"; Chinese and Japanese also call whites, "White-devils"; as do Mexicans, American Indians, and Blacks - all call Whites "White-devils".

"Kali" - the Hindu God of death stands on the dead body of a "white-devil" holding a severed head in one hand, a bloody sword in another, with serpents rising up from the body of the white-devil. "White-devil" seems to be the universal name for whites in every land and every people except by Saxon-whites themselves.

Written Instructions

Educated people have heard of "The Protocols", alleged to be a Jewish plan for world conquest; also Machiavelli's "The Prince" - instructions that tell rulers how to rule their subjects; and of course, the ubiquitous "36-Steps For Making War" - used by orientals to make war against each other and the rest of the world. Since all three are just different versions of the same subject, there must be a common connection.

Discovery Of The Serpent

The WORD says; *"Be ye therefore wise as serpents." Matt 10:16.* How does one become wise as a serpent? It helps to know what a serpent is.

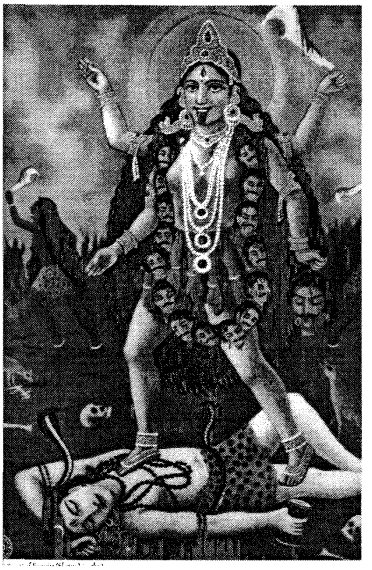
In reading other books written before or about the time of Christ, I ran across the following:

> *"The Word of God came to the serpent and said unto it ... be thou dumb; and speak no more, thou and thy race, because ... the ruin of my creatures happened through thee ... And a wind came to blow from heaven by command of God that carried away the serpent from Adam and Eve, threw it on the shore, and it landed in India." I Adam & Eve 18:7-9, (Lost Books)*

The Serpent Arrives In India

India! This was the first time I had run across a connection between the "Garden Of Eden serpent" and the serpents of India.

I next discovered that India has 400,000,000 gods and countless sects. A guru is a teacher. He is one who studies its many religions and puts together his version. If you like the guru and his version you become his follower and in essence the guru becomes your God. After all, with so many gods no



Black Kali Standing On A White Devil

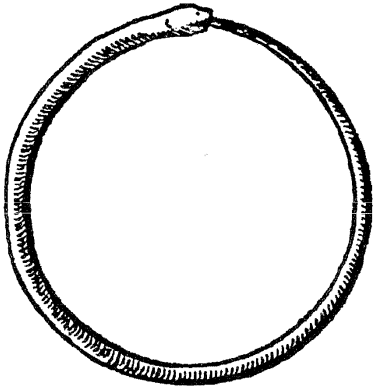
one can say that this or that guru's version is wrong. However, there is something these India gods have in common - each has a serpent about him.

Selling Hinduism

I discovered two more things. Hinduism is more of an organization system while Buddhism is a belief system that teaches people to be "nice" and "obey their rulers".

Some modern writers say that Buddhism is next to Christianity in its requirement that people be nice. If a Buddhist claims to be a "Christian" it is difficult to distinguish his version of "Christian" from true "Christianity" except when one notes that he does not speak of the Law of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. And, many Buddhist sects teach kung fu, a combat exercise.

The key Buddhist word is "tolerance". Buddhists say they tolerate other religions and many acts such as sodomy which the Christian Law forbids. Also, in lands of the Hindu there is this thing called "reincarnation". When a person dies he is immediately reborn in a higher state such as a ruler or a rich man if he has been good in this life, or, reborn in a lower state such as a bug or a beggar if he has been bad. In essence, a person rewards or punishes himself by his own acts in this life. Most acts that we consider "crimes" are looked upon by Indians as simple "misconduct". Murderers are almost never executed because they might redeem themselves by good



The Serpent Of Deception That Surrounds The World

deeds if allowed to live. It is no accident that Europe has outlawed the death penalty and the United States sentences criminals to prison who would have been put to death in earlier days.

Asoka

Asoka of India is known by more people than Jesus Christ. He ruled India and made Buddhism a state- religion. When

Alexander the Great conquered northern India and returned home, Asoka boasted that he had conquered the states near the Mediterranean Sea area with his Buddhist missionary effort called Dharma. He trained his missionaries for 15 years in the culture, religion, and language of a state selected for conquest, gave them limitless amounts of money to bribe its rulers, called his missionaries "dharmamatras", and sent them to lands he had selected.

Since India is the merchant's trade center between east and west - its widely scattered corporate trade centers have long collected trade profits and returned them to India, which is why many believe that India to this day contains the greatest stockpile of gold and silver in the world.

Extinction

The Hindu-Buddhist religion teaches that we are in the final stages of *Kali-yuga* - the 20,000 year old age of evil noted for starvation, disease, theft, murder, etc. It will end only when life on earth is extinct. The thing that has kept this age from ending is the white-devil. Every time *Kali-yuga* approaches the end of its 20,000 year life the white-devil interrupts the process and the evil age with its miseries continues.

When Kali removes the last of the white-devils the next "good age" will arrive. When one understands this, one understands the mind-set of the Kamikaze and the terrorist who blows himself up along with others. The worst that can happen is that by giving his life he will be reincarnated in a higher state by extinguishing life and thus helping to bring the evil "Kaliyuga" age to an end.

The Devil Serpent

Recently, there have been claims that there are no such thing as the Devil and Satan.

The WORD speaks of the, *"Old serpent called the devil, and Satan." Rev 20:12; Rev 12:9;*[16]

The Indian serpent is deception. The person doing the deception, or the deception itself, is called the Devil or Satan - that's what Indian gods and holy men were called in the last century by European writers - "devils". The Gods of India each has his own serpent which represents the deception that he practices. The prime enemy of these serpents and the prime target of their enmity is their ancient enemy - the "white devil".[17]

Devils Come West

For thousands of years the Children of Esau have waged war against the Children of Jacob. His primary weapon - "the serpent of deception". Esau means to destroy Jacob from the face of the earth so that a "good age" can be born and he can rule the world alone.

Esau's missionaries, his "Dharmamatras", have used education and money in western society to destroy Western people with false doctrines.

We must remember this when reading in the WORD the story of the Garden of Eden where the serpent convinced Eve that the forbidden fruit of a certain tree would make both her

16 Also known as beelzebub, lucifer, dragon; Parable names for "lawlessness vs Law; "wrong" vs right; "lie" vs truth; "deception" vs fact. Other names - fake, fraud, hoax, con, trickery, deceit, hypocrisy, *"Be ye therefore wise as serpents." Mt 10:16*

17 Devil: An idol, or false god. Lev 17 2 Chron 11." *Am Dict Of The Eng Lang 1828*

and Adam as Gods. This serpent is the first of the devils among us. Esau has many more.

Serpent Kings

For example, followers of the WORD are not allowed to have kings because they already have the WORD who is the King of Kings. (I Sam 8:1-20).

When they do have a king (by whatever name he is called) one may be assured that he was made king by use of Esau's money and is Esau's agent. With Esau's king comes Esau's state-religion. A state-religion is the opposite of a "religious state". A king can decree that his opinion is to be treated as if it were the word of God - or face the consequences.

The Parable

Esau's kings cannot exist and nurture Esau's serpents if his Saxon-Israel people follow the WORD. Therefore he imprisons or kills followers of the WORD who insist on following the WORD.

To protect themselves, followers of the WORD used parables. Jesus Christ used parables, and it is important that his followers understand them.

An example: Peter (the rock) walked on water. When he began to doubt he started to sink. He called to Jesus who lifted him out of the water and led him to safety.

Heathen look on this as a harmless fairy tale. Every year some ignorant fellow goes down to the end of Wall Street accompanied by media cameras and tries to show his faith by walking on water - and is pulled out by the coast-guard half drowned. Jesus Christ, the God who created the earth, can

certainly do anything if he chooses - but the rest of mankind violate God's law of gravity when they try to walk on water.

Peter (the rock) represents the man with the WORD. He walks on water ("water" represents "peoples") without sinking into the mixed masses of the Roman world and becoming part of them. If he begins to "doubt" and starts to sink he calls on the WORD, which lifts him out of the waters (peoples) and takes him to safety. This is a parable. Romans look on it as a harmless tale while believers who understand its meaning are saved from being crucified by the Romans.

Neither do Followers of the WORD drink strong drink:

> *"Ye have not ... drunk wine or strong drink: that ye might know that I am the Lord." Deu 29:6*

Most certainly Christian rulers are not allowed to drink strong drink.

> *"It is not for rulers to drink wine, nor princes strong drink: lest they drink and forget the law, and pervert the judgment of any of the afflicted. Pr 31:4-6*

One way people judge a man's fitness to lead is by watching to see if he drinks strong drink.

When partaking of the Lord's supper of bread and wine, believers know that the bread represents the WORD and the wine represents the spirit that activates the WORD. Unbelievers have no idea what is going on. Hostile kings can find no fault in the ritual.[18]

18 Which is why grape-juice is usually used to simbolize wine.

Unleavened Bread

Parables save the chosen from the agents of Esau who would destroy them if they understood what was being said.

Christians are told to eat unleavened bread at certain times. Unleavened bread is bread made without yeast - it does not rise but remains flat. The bread represents the WORD. One must not study or accept the WORD that has been contaminated with the yeast of the serpent's additions. One must study the WORD that has no additions - or yeast (leaven) added. It's a parable.

> *"And Moses said unto the people ... there shall no leavened bread be eaten." Ex 13:3*

The Corporate Serpent

We are not allowed to have strangers in our midst nor do business with them lest we learn their ways. *"Thou shall make no covenant with them, nor with their gods. They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." Ex 23:32-33*

There was a time when it was against the law for anyone except the king to own a corporation since Esau uses corporations to conceal his presence if he can. With a corporation the king could own property and allow it to be used as Esau wished and no one was the wiser. In other words, he could break God's Law without arousing the people's ire.

As time went on, the kings who displeased Esau were replaced with different kings who made corporate ownership open to virtually everyone. Today, onlookers have no idea who controls big corporations. Most corporate stock is voted by bank trust departments. Large banks are usually owned by other banks which are owned by holding companies in this

country and overseas. It is virtually impossible to trace control of large corporations.

Large corporations control most of the property and monetary wealth of the world. Media corporations in the West control Jacob's minds while other corporations provide Jacob with jobs which put food on his table. Pleasing conduct results in job advancement and increased wealth. Conduct that displeases Esau's corporations results in demotion and loss of jobs and income.

In religion, manufacturing, and politics; the sons-of-Jacob who are obedient to Esau receive promotion and advancement. Where once most were obedient to the Law of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob - the *"love of money"*, now forces them to be obedient to Esau's lawlessness and to keep their mouths shut if they see the evil done and wish to tell others.[19]

Works Of The Serpent

Esau swore that he would kill his brother Jacob. Esau's Dharmamatras have hired serpents to spread the poison of integration causing Jacob's children to mix with people-of-the land and disappear - or to be massacred in their entirety.

For many years I belonged to the Gideons. We had a number of old-timers, some who had interesting experiences. One of them served under Gen. Pershing on the Mexican border in 1914 when the Mexican rebels carried their warfare into Texas border towns and killed white families.

He told me that on several occasions American soldiers followed the raiders back into northern Mexico. In some of the towns he passed through he saw red headed and blond

19 This is the reason for the NSWP plank #17 "Confiscation of foreign corporation and land monopolies."

headed Mexican families lying dead in the streets - men, women and children.

People shouldn't wonder about what happened to the early Gothic Spaniards who settled Mexico. Those who didn't interbreed with Indians and Negro slaves as was encouraged by their Spanish religion and political leaders were massacred. Today, Mexicans who are white are largely descendants of recent immigrants. Most of the old descendants of the original sons-of-Jacob immigrants have been killed or absorbed into the mass of Esau.

Thus far, sons-of-man have disappeared from northwestern China. They have disappeared from Babylon, northern India, Israel, Egypt, Greece, Southern Italy, Sicily, North Africa, Southern Spain, most of South and Central America, most of South Africa, much of North America and Eastern Europe.

Esau Seizes American Land

Esau's media-serpent has taught Americans the nonsense that the War Between the States was fought over slavery.

The King of England, acting for his Esau merchant masters, owned the slave trade monopoly. He decreed that black slaves be sent to America to provide cheap labor to grow cheap tobacco and cotton that were required to be sold to England at rock bottom prices. He forbade us to stop the slave trade or return the blacks to Africa.

The reason for the war was *land ownership.* The WORD is emphatic on the subject:

> *"All the earth is mine." Ex 19:5; "As the LORD commanded Moses, so the children of Israel did, and they divided the land." Jos 14:5; "Joshua divided the whole land by lots to Israel for an inheritance, as the*

Lord had commanded him." Jasher 90:19; "The land shall be divided for an inheritance ... the land shall be divided by lot." Num 26:53- 55; "The land shall not be sold for ever: for the land is mine; ... If thy brother be waxen poor, and hath sold away some of his possession ... in the jubilee ... he shall return unto his possession." Lev 25:23, 28.

That should be clear enough. Then we have Karl Marx speaking for Esau:

> "Next, Karl Marx. The Protocols say, 'The aristocracy of the peoples, as a political force, is dead ... but as *landed proprietors* they can still be harmful to us from the fact that they are self-sufficing in the resources upon which they live. It is essential therefore for us at whatever cost *to deprive them of their land ... The Controversy of Zion* by Douglas Read, Noontide Press, Newport Beach, CA, 1985. p. 219

The South was devastated, conquered, and occupied. Men were stripped of the vote which was given to Blacks. *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15; "Their nobles shall be of themselves, and their governor shall precede from the midst of them." Jer 30:21*

Under the watchful eyes of Federal troops, "Esau's agents" instructed the Black rulers to tax white land. The white owners had no money and no markets since during the war their tobacco trade had gone to Turkey and the cotton trade to India. It would take years to re-establish the trade. Revolt was unthinkable since heavily armed occupation soldiers were everywhere and our masters in Washington were eager to loot, burn and destroy what was left of the South.

The serpents of usury banks were established in every Southern town that in prior years had almost no banks. Whites went to these banks to borrow money to pay land-taxes that they had never paid before. They found that they had no way to repay the loans and their land that had often been in their families for more than 200 years was auctioned to Esau's agents for almost nothing. Former land owners took their families and moved to cities to work for starvation wages in Esau's newly built factories and millions upon millions of acres of their formerly self-sufficient-farms fell into the hands of Esau's corporations. The same thing had already happened in the North in the 1830s & '40s and finished happening in the West in the 1980s.

Conclusion

The serpent that once lived in the Garden of Eden is in the midst of us. Its deception is everywhere.

The media bans the WORD. Every program on TV has some Law violation. Most follow Siva's promotion of illicit sex, Kali's promotion of violent death, and Hari-Hari's promotion of racial-integration. This is what is being taught to Jacob's children.

So-called preachers dare not mention the Commandments of the WORD since wealthy law-violators sitting in his church may take offense and take their business and dollars to another church.

Esau's manufacturing business is gradually being sent to the lands of Esau leaving Jacob's children destitute. Esau's politician-agents refuse to deport the tens of millions of aliens in our midst who send billions of untaxed dollars back to their own countries thereby destroying Jacobs' monetary system.

Neither will Esau's politicians install 100% tariffs which will require the return or the rebuilding of our lost industry which will give our people work.

But, we are learning. The serpent is showing himself. Politicians and preachers seeking our friendship today were Esau's agents yesterday. We are expected to believe that they have changed overnight. We have learned about them: We've read, **Protocol** #12 - "Among the media attacking us will be our own media."

We've also read, Number #22 in Esau's **"36-Ways To Fight War"** which tells why Esau's media suddenly began attacking their former friends - they do so in the expectation that this will make Jacob accept them as their new friends and leaders: *#22 - "Denounce friends to establish believable "'bona fides'".*

We Are Learning

I know a preacher who claims to be conservative and our friend, who has been married five times, who smokes three packs of cigarettes a day, and who drinks like a fish. There are doubtless many like him.

Mark my words; I also know of hundreds of Son's-of-Jacob who sincerely know and believe the WORD. It is these who will lead us to freedom in the coming apocalypse.

We are learning to identify a serpent when we see one. The days of Esau and his friends are numbered.

==========

NEWS FROM SOUTH AFRICA

Dear Dick & Ann; One week before Betzy and the kids left on our trip to the coast, the Loerie-bus left them stranded

once again. The Bus is old and although it has given us a lot of pleasure, we have to battle to keep it on the road.

We are now in the process of getting a 36-seater Volkswagen Bus with safety belts for all the children.

The Loeries were once again treated to a holiday at the seaside. A group of Donors in Johannesburg, sponsored them on a 10-day holiday with free lodging in a church hostel in a small town not far from Durban on the Natal Coast. They had the time of their lives. Six of our new Loeries had not seen the sea ever and you can imagine the overwhelming sight when they arrived there during the late afternoon. Betzy had a hard time getting them back into the bus with the promise that they would return to the beach as early as possible the next morning.

You remember, that with your help, we had electrical wiring installed around the Loerie-Home as well as cameras and alarm system outside the house two years ago.

Crime is thriving in South Africa and we were burgled twice. The criminals broke through the panels of our concrete wall at an exact spot where the alarm does not have a sensor light and exactly between two wiring cables. We could not believe our eyes as we were all in the house at that time! Just after we had the police notified to investigate, and the damage fixed, they attacked again and stole our brand new lawn mower, a vacuum cleaner, and six bicycles - exactly the same way. We are now up in arms. More beam lights are being installed to cover all of the outside area.

The final examination results were better than we had expected! All four seniors passed with flying colours. Jean and Sunet have been successfully enrolled at the University of Potchefstroom and they both are settled and doing fine! They are privileged to study under the care of the Trustees

who have founded a special fund to support Loeries who want to improve themselves. The Trustees are monitoring their well-being.

We are unable to show our appreciation for the generous contribution your readers send each month. They supported us enormously during the previous years and we are indebted to them. Through their kindness and generosity, the Loeries have learnt about genuine, unconditional love! You will always have a special place in our hearts!

Thank You, Trustees, Personnel and Loeries.

==========

Letters From Prisoners

There have been many fine letters from prisoners who have learned so much from reading books that HR readers have furnished.

If I printed them all there would be no room left for any other information. Let this brief note suffice for now. RKH

UNFILTERED NEWS

CEO PAY: Pay for CEOs of large U.S. corporations rose 27% in 2010. Three quarters of CEOs received raises in 2010 to a median salary of $9 million, including $2.2 million bonuses. Pay increases for all workers in private industry averaged 2.1% in 2010. *USA Today*

FOREIGN TRADE: Companies from India are abusing a U.S. visa program intended to permit companies to bolster their U.S. work forces with highly skilled foreign workers. Companies such as Infosys and Wipro are importing workers

with ordinary skills and using them to replace higher paid Americans. *New York Times*

ISRAELI: Moshe Katsav, a former president of Israel, has been sentenced to jail for seven years for sexual assault. A long line of women told how he had groped and harassed them, and he was convicted of twice raping a female employee while tourism minister in the '90s. *Ha'aretz*

TRANSPARENCY: President Obama accepted an award for supporting government transparency at a ceremony from which the media and public were excluded.

GE TAXES: General Electric reported $14.2 billion in worldwide profits in 2010 and paid no taxes for that year, said David Kocieniewki in *The New York Times.* By keeping its profits offshore, and using tax breaks it claimed a $3.2 billion refund from the U.S.

RKH: Imposing high tariffs and deporting aliens would stop imports, force corporations to build factories in the United States and hire American citizens and train others thereby solving some of America's economic and education problems caused by her occupation government. Government candidates who are mum on the subject can be assumed to be agents of the International Trade Cartel.

CYBER ATTACK: The country's electrical grid, water systems, gas pipelines, financial system, and other critical infrastructure are now controlled by computers, and these are poorly protected from hackers. With a few mouse clicks terrorists or foreign government could "blow up city blocks, erase bank data, crash planes, and cut power to large sections of the country. Government officials say China "has already

laced the U.S. power grid" with hidden malware that could be activated 'with catastrophic effect. *Los Angeles Times*, Ken Dilinian

---

SEATTLE: A Jesuit group agreed to pay $166 million in compensation to hundreds of American Indians and Alaskans who were sexually abused at the order's missionary schools across the Northwest. Lawyers accused the Oregon Province of the Society of Jesus of using its schools in isolated villages and on Indian reservations as dumping grounds for known pedophile priests since the 1940s. "The evidence showed they did it on purpose, and it was rape," said attorney John Manly. Insurers will pay most of the compensation, since the Jesuit group filed for bankruptcy in 2009, after a $25 million settlement for another 200 sex-abuse claims. Non of the offending priests or lay persons has gone to prison. THE WEEK, p.7, Apr. 8, 2011.

CATS: The American Bird Conservancy says that cats kill about 500 million birds a year in the U.S. - more than a thousand times the number of birds killed by power generating wind turbines. *The New York Times*

RAND PAUL: The Paul campaign issued a statement concerning its views on Israel that read like it was written by arch-Zionists Sarah Palin and John Hagee. It reads in part: "Israel and the US have a special relationship. ... the American and Israeli people have formed a bond that unites us across the many thousands of miles between our countries. ... I would never vote to place trade restric-

tions on Israel, and I would filibuster any attempts to place sanctions on Israel or tariffs on any Israeli goods ..." Nationalist Times, p.7, May 2010

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 441

UNITING ESAU TUNNEL WARFARE

Esau's occupation government in Washington DC publicly announced that U.S. forces under their command invaded the sovereign nation of Pakistan and shot the unarmed Arab nationalist leader, Bin Ladin, along with some of his followers. They also shot and wounded one of his wives in the process.

The announcement was met with wild celebration in the United States since the same Bin Ladin is accused of masterminding the 9/11 attack on the Trade Towers in New York. It was also met first with disbelief and then with bellicose warnings by Pakistan's government against a repeat of such an operation inside its borders and that retaliatory actions would be taken if such should occur again.

Details

As is usual with operations decided upon and directed by a few persons in high places who have not thoroughly thought the matter through, the details released were contradictory.

The first jubilant announcement stated that those with Bin Ladin fought ferociously, with Bin Ladin dying with his weapon in his hand. It was then decided that this picture would please his warlike followers, so the report was changed to state that he was unarmed and died in a cowardly manner after pulling one of his wives in front of him to protect him. This picture did not sit well with Western readers who objected to shooting unarmed prisoners, "terrorist" or not, so the subject was changed entirely.

The story was turned upside down with the appearance of an old newspaper report that Bin Ladin had died in 2001 of intestinal problems. If that was so, who was the person shot by American assassination forces pretending to be the feared Bin Ladin terrorist for the last ten or so years?

One explanation to this story was that Osama was an American or Islamic look-alike agent. If American, he was used to justify the repeated invasions of Arab lands to seize their oil, bring democracy, or whatever. If Islamic, he was being used to keep alive the anti-Western bias that has been growing worldwide.

It was also claimed that the Islamic states were invaded to stop their non-usury banking systems that were competing with Western usury systems.

The next story was that it was time for the the mid-east Wars to come to an end; that they were costing too much and were becoming unpopular with the voters.

This could only be done by first disposing of the person claiming to be Bin Ladin, if in fact he was actually alive and well or, if not, disposing of his "stand-in". A testing of the DNA of the executed one would determine whether or not he was the real "Bin Ladin".

This presented a problem if the body was a "stand-in". The DNA would be nothing like that of the real Bin Ladin.

The U.S. said that neither Bin Ladin's family nor friends wanted his body, so within hours of his shooting, the body was slipped into the waters of the Mediterranean Sea at an unknown location. That settled the DNA problem. Now, no one will know for sure.

Coincidences

Disposing of evidence is nothing new to the government that rules the United States.

Remember the Towers? They were hit by planes and fell straight down in the manner of planned demolitions. Thousands of victims were never found but papers said to belong to one of those in the plane survived the crash, flames, and explosion. Government agents said that these papers told who the terrorists were and where they came from. Incidentally, private investigation revealed that most came from from our ally Saudi Arabia, and that most were still very much alive after being killed in the crashes..

Curious engineers wanted to test the debris for explosive residue to see if demolition explosives were used to bring down the building. They were kept from examining the debris which was quickly collected and disposed of.

Then there was the massacre at Waco. Newspaper articles said that telescopes detected signs hung from the windows by

the besieged begged for help. Instead, tanks moved in and burned the buildings along with their occupants. The debris was carted away before it could be examined.

Then there was Oklahoma City, a repeat of the Towers. The explosion and the way the debris fell again led observers to demand to be allowed to test the debris for demolition residue, which was also refused. The debris was again disposed of. So much for verifying government statements.

More Coincidences

During WWII, the U.S. fire-bombed Japanese cities killing unknown numbers of men, women and children, defeated her armies and held war-crimes trials and executed her leaders.

Japan surrendered. But in oriental style the plan was to continue the war by other means according to the "36-Methods Of War". Japan became and remains anti-Western.

Sen Joseph McCarthy wrote two books. The second book contained a story about the fall of Chiang Kai-shek, leader of nationalist China's war against Communist takeover. The U.S. had long furnished him with supplies. McCarthy's book reveals that a U.S. supply fleet left India loaded with military supplies bound for China. These military supplies were dumped into the Indian Ocean and never reached Chiang Kai-shek. The nationalist Chinese ran out of supplies and surrendered. The nationalist soldiers were forced to place their necks on railroad tracks and trains decapitated them. China then became communist, land-owners were executed, and the country remains anti-Western.

The U.S. fought a war in Vietnam and killed 2,000,000 of her people. Vietnam became anti-Western.

The U.S. invaded Panama which became anti-Western. U.S. usury-banking has made South America anti-America.

Plans Within Plans

Following WWII, American merchant ships carrying humanitarian aid visited the lands of Islam, Africa, and the far East. I talked to a number of the merchant seamen and they told me that the peoples of the lands visited were our fast friends, that they personally were very well treated.

This was especially true during the Cold War. Most of the mid-eastern Islamic states kept their distance from the Communist Monster from the north and remained loyal to America.

American foreign policy converted the pro-American Islamic states to anti-American states by simply furnishing the Jewish military with American weapons. Hundreds of thousands of Arab men, women and children were killed by bullets, bombs and aircraft made in America. Then, to aggravate the situation, Islamic states were invaded one after another by American forces which destroyed cities and towns, killing millions of Islamic men, women and children in the process.

The Master Plan

When looked at in a dispassionate manner, what appears to be senseless indiscriminate worldwide American instigated mayhem, destruction and slaughter may be nothing of the sort. It could be the execution of a well thought out plan.

The mid-east lands of Esau are known for their perpetual civil wars, but now they are doing something that has not been done for five hundred years. They are studying and obeying

the commands of their Gods and are uniting against a common enemy. From Asia to the mideast, Africa, South America, and Mexico in North America, all are coming together united by their common hatred of the White-Devil.

> *"Esau hated Jacob ... and Esau said ... I (will) slay my brother Jacob." Ge 27:41*

Chinese Five-Methods

HR#362 *America Through Chinese Eyes* listed the 5 major techniques of future war as seen by Chinese intelligence agents.

They started their summation with the first of the traditional 36 Methods of War;

> **"The ultimate success is victory gained without fighting."**

They listed #1 as ***"Economic War"*** such as was being waged by George Soros. The success of this war technique is that America's manufacturing has been transferred to other lands to the extent that she does not produce even the weapons of war that she is using to invade and conquer other lands - while Turk-Mongols are invading Europe by the millions to the extent that many Saxon lands have already lost the sense of identity and will be worthless to repel annexation by her quiet invaders - while those willing to fight will not have the means or weapons to do so.

Chinese intelligence then speaks of #2 ***"Terror"*** as typified by Bin Ladin. Constant "terror" makes Saxon people willing to obey their leaders and be subject to their commands.

Number 3 was listed as ***"Drugs"***. Having had drugs forced on them by European powers in the 19th century, China well

knows their debilitating power. It is interesting that after all these years the US government has not been able to contain their importation and distribution.

Number 4 was listed as ***"Aum Shinrikyo"*** - the desire to end life on earth so that a new and better age can be born. At the present time, there are numerous groups worldwide working toward that end.

Number 5 was ***"Internet Hacking"***. Already Western governments are complaining that their most secret government files are being opened and closed by unauthorized persons almost at will. The implications are enormous.

In essence, in spite of her fleets of aircraft carriers and armies occupying foreign nations all over the world, Saxon America is becoming defenseless. Her industry has been stripped from her and taken to build up the lands of her enemies, and companies that remain are owned by her enemies. Her weapons of war are mostly made by foreign countries; alien agents in her government ignore every suggestion to protect the nation, her jobs and her finances; and her Christian religion now teaches almost everything forbidden by the Law of the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob.

Tactics

As a rule I ignore visions of those who predict the future, but it is easy to see that the United States is being disarmed.. Foreigners produce a large part of its weaponry, ship it to the U.S where it is assembled. When its present arsonal is used up the foreign nations who produce these weapons will have the option to either replentish the arsonal or not. If not, the U.S. will have a problem.

Something happend many years ago still lingers in in the back of my memory. I used to walk the five miles to work before daylight, sit in my chair in the cornerroom of my office building and watch the sun come up. This one day I turned in my chair and saw the most unusual thing; storm clouds that resembled an irresistible alien army coming over the Blue Ridge mountains.

Maybe so, maybe not. Virginia has had armies sweep over her many times in the past, murdering, raping, stealing - and we're still here. Still, those storm clouds looked sinister.

One night, long ago, I remember the grownups talking next to the fireplace in the living room. They were talking about the times that invading armies had swept over the land and what our ancestors did to survive. If you could evade the first wave the chances of survival were much greater. Many hid in the woods or hiked up into the mountains. Others didn't have the chance. They went into tunnels that their grandparents had prepared for such emergencies many years before.Others have done the same.

The Vietnamese brought tunnel warfare to a science in the 20th century.. The following is excerpted from 1987, HR #151.

TUNNELS

Many years ago, brave men feared to face a Roman line of battle. Valor stood little chance against Roman skill, arms, and training.

To avoid such a meeting the defenders at the Siege of Jerusalem dug tunnels that continued beyond the walls. After the Roman battle line had marched over them, the defenders

quickly dug to the surface and attacked the Romans from the rear.

European Tunnels

In the 30 Years War, Germany was devastated. Many survivors lived underground. I was told about them by WW II veterans who had visited old tunnels that connected distant German towns. Some were wide enough to drive wagons and livestock through.

American Tunnels

In Virginia during the Indian Wars many plantation owners built emergency escape tunnels.

Later, colonists, taking an active part in the Revolution, often used the old Indian Wars escape tunnels to evade the British or dug new ones.

During the Texas War for Independence certain Texas farmers escaped invading Mexicans by hiding in underground shelters.

Civilian Shelters

In most places, Federal armies were unrestrained by their military commanders. Many Southerners living in occupied areas, abandoned homes and possessions rather than chance the tender mercies of lawless soldiery. Of those who remained, many concealed themselves underground at the approach of the enemy. Quite often their shelters were simply a camouflaged icehouse or springhouse with a hidden entrance. At the alarm, the inhabitants would slip out of their homes and disappear underground until the enemy left.

Petersburg Tunnels

When I was a young man courting my wife, I took her to Petersburg to see the Confederate tunnels.

Following a friend's directions, we walked to the far corner of a wide field and discovered a small opening made by the rear wheel of a heavily laden truck crashing through a tunnel roof.

Slipping down into the dark recess we found ourselves at a tunnel junction. This junction was the reason the tunnel roof was weak at that point. Two tunnels were open and two were closed from the cave-in caused by the heavily loaded truck.

The tunnels that were open kept us busy that afternoon. Mostly, they were 5 1/2 feet high, cool and dry. In other places, they were wet. Sometimes we waded waist-deep in water following tunnels that gradually disappeared under water. The blue sky was visible through periodic air vents above our heads.

During the war Confederate military intelligence pinpointed threatened points. The tunnels allowed General Lee to move his army to threatened points unseen by Federal observation balloons and observation posts.

Until the last days of the war every Federal attack was quickly broken by General Lee moving men, unseen, rapidly, and quietly, through his Petersburg tunnels.

Vietnamese Tunnels

The Viet Cong[20], possessing slender resources, were unable to meet the technology of the West on the field of battle.

20 *The Tunnels of Chu Chi,* Tom Mangold & John Penycate, Random House, NY. 1985

From the beginning the VC dug underground caches for food, for defense against raiding parties, and for shelter from air attacks. In time, these caches were connected by tunnels to neighboring tunnels in their village. From there, escape tunnels were dug leading to the open countryside, often a quarter to half a mile or more away.

Standard Construction Techniques

"Protection" was the initial force motivating the building of the first tunnels. Soon, the concept of tunnels to support fighting forces became the goal.

A triangle was paced out 50 yards or more to a side. At each point of the triangle a concealed trapdoor led down. Each trapdoor entrance was in view of the other two entrances. A rifleman at one tunnel entrance could defend the other two entrances. Each combat triangle was manned by two VC. One acted as observer, and the other as the fighter.

The construction of the trapdoor was unique. It was made of two layers of planks about 3/4 inch thick laid crosswise, about 1 yard square. Watertight plastic or rubber sheeting was placed between. Every crack was filled with waterproofed material.

Trapdoors were concealed so that an enemy might actually stand on one without knowing of its existence. A great number of the tunnels were used only when combat demanded. Consequently, most times they stood deserted. Grass and foliage grew naturally. The entrances were almost impossible to detect.

Five men were required in tunnel construction. One dug, one moved dirt to the shaft. One pulled the dirt to the surface, and two disposed of the dirt elsewhere.

An initial shaft was dug 3 to 9 yards deep. Ten yards away another shaft was sunk. At the bottom of these shafts diggers tunneled toward each other by sound. When completed, the vertical excavation shafts were filled in. Other shafts were dug until the tunnel complex was completed.

Triangles were often dug two or three levels deep. Level #1 might run 30 feet or so and make a dog-leg turn. The dog-leg would act as a blast and bullet deflector, or hiding place for a defender. Behind this dog-leg would be a water proof, blast proof, and gas proof trapdoor leading down to Level #2. Level #2 would zig-zag and in time rise again to connect to Level #1 near another triangle tunnel entrance.

Larger tunnels were often 3 levels deep containing rooms with sleeping quarters, large storage bins, communication centers, arsenals, command posts, machine shops, and hospital facilities.

The VC relate stories of large 105mm howitzers being kept disassembled deep in 3rd Level rooms. They were brought to the surface at night, reassembled, fired, disassembled once more and taken below ground at daybreak. They were almost never located by Americans.

Complexes

Planners, acting as engineers, laid off the overall defensive position and assigned areas in which individuals were to dig. Each triangle was planned to cover other triangles. In time, the network of tunnel triangle complexes grew large. Some occupied many square miles.

Most combat triangles within a complex came within a foot or two underground from other triangles but did not tie in unless there was an emergency. American "Tunnel Rats",

fighting the VC underground, might discover a triangle in the middle of a large complex and think it was a single isolated triangle because they could not find a way into the other tunnels.

There are countless instances of strong American battle groups sweeping over areas containing thousands of enemy soldiers deep in tunnel complexes and having to report that few if any enemy troops had been seen.

Tunnel Combat

If the Viet Cong desired to engage an enemy, they would wait until the targeted group got near the geographic center of a tunnel complex and then they would man their tunnel fighting posts. It was very easy to get into a complex. Once in, it was difficult to get out alive.

The Americans developed an elite group called the "Tunnel Rats" whose job was to enter the tunnels and fight the VC underground. They were the most successful. Underground combat by others was often disappointing.

The VC would often purposely allow Americans to see one of their fighters disappear into a tunnel. This might cause green soldiers to crowd around the newly discovered entrance. This grouping presented an opportunity for a VC observer at another tunnel entrance to explode a hidden mine electronically, sometimes wounding or killing the entire group.

A VC observer would watch a developing American attack on a newly discovered tunnel. Explosives, gas, and water inserted into the tunnel were contained to a single tunnel level by the remarkable underground trapdoors. If attackers de-

scended into the tunnels they would usually first drop in a grenade and descend after the explosion.

The grenade explosion was the signal for a VC fighter to ascend through a trapdoor from Level #2 to Level #1 and post himself behind a tunnel zig-zag to wait for the attacker.

According to the VC, the Americans would usually approach with flashlights in hand. The defender would point his weapon around the bend of the dog-leg, fire, and disappear down into Level #2.

If the Americans retired from the tunnel with their wounded comrade, the VC would quickly re-enter the vacated tunnel and place a booby trap near the entrance used by the Americans.

If the attackers remained in the tunnel, the VC dropped down into Level #2 below the trapdoor and waited. When he heard someone above moving across the trap door he would fire through the trapdoor at the intruder and rapidly retire to the other end of the tunnel triangle and ascend to Level #1 and again wait.

When an attacker was heard below, the VC raised the trapdoor, dropped in a grenade, closed the trapdoor and placed sandbags upon it.

VC Tunnel Warfare - Summary

In Vietnam, the use of explosives, gas, and water by the French and Americans against the tunnel defenders was almost always contained to a single level by underground tunnel trapdoors.

VC defense against tunnel invaders consisted of ambush aboveground, and booby traps and a series of tunnel ambushes underground. The technology of the West was neutra-

lized and warfare reduced to a primitive "one on one" contest with an unseen defender waiting in ambush. As is usual in such cases, the defender holds an advantage.

Conclusion

Today, the Soviet and Chinese civilian populations have been provided with massive underground shelters by their governments. In many cities and towns there are tunnel shelter entrances in every block. Chinese tunnels, paved with brick and concrete, contain clothing stores, food, sanitary facilities,[21] and escape routes that emerge miles outside the cities.[22]

America's present leftist government has shown that it has no intention of providing the same protection for the American people. Americans are defenseless in event of a nuclear attack, an organized racial war, or a combination of various kinds of warfare accompanied by an invasion by alien armies. In short, if Americans want shelter, they will have to build them themselves.

If a long-awaited drought actually comes we may expect a national food shortage. We may also expect the denizens of the large cities to pour out into the suburbs and countryside seeking the food that remains.

21 *Straight Talk,* PO Box 60, Pigeon Forge, Tenn. 37863. p. 3, Feb 19, 1987. $24/yr.

22 *"Fighting Chance",* 10 Feet to Survival", Arthur Robinson & Gary North. OISM, PO Box 1279, Cave Junction, Oregon 97523.

Judging by past actions, we may also expect the present government in Washington to aid the denizens of the cities rather than native Saxons.

It might be wise for Saxons living in the country and suburbs to again consider constructing and stocking shelters on their property with a distant exit - depending on political winds of the time.

If "the bomb" comes, if the drought and food shortages come, if lawless sons-of-Esau from the cities flood your neighborhood, if the united armies of Esau form a dark cloud to envelop the land, Americans can once more go to ground for shelter and emerge after danger has passed.

Suppose

Suppose these bad things just don't happen. Suppose, just suppose, that some sort of "Tea Party" can install politicians who refuse to accept the standard tens of thousands of dollars when appointed to the board of directors of Esau's corporations. Suppose they admit that there are tens of millions of aliens in the country and pass "alien colonization laws" to rid the land of their presence like Eisenhour did.

Suppose these politicians ban Esau's goods and force American industry to re-start their idle steel mills, build their own ships and airplanes, and revive textile plants to supply America and furnish Saxons jobs. Suppose farmland is again divided and farmed, and suppose there is a religious revival where the Saxon nation enforces the Law of the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob.

Such things may happen.

In the meantime, let's study what our ancestors did in the past to survive and devise plans should our Saxon nation need them to survive once again.

Because, if there is a major war with Esau in America, regardless of the odds, we know how the war will end.

"And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will give unto Gog a place there of graves in Israel." Eze 39:11

LETTERS

Greetings: I have received the books you sent as well as the handouts. A tremendous amount of information is in the religious books written before and at the time of Christ. They reinforce everything written in the Bible. The handouts have brought about a great deal of conversation and searching of the Scriptures. They are wonderful works. As I've told you, I am a history buff. Thank your subscribers for making these reading/study materials available.

I have a question. The books on CD, do you have them in printed form. There are some very interesting titles that I would love to explore. CDs aren't allowed here. W.D. - prisoner Florida

RKH: Others have mentioned the same subject. Thus far both time and money have kept them from being produced in book form.

"Hi: I got my newsletter. Boy did I enjoy it. You really lay down the Law right out of the Bible. I've been looking for your literature my whole life. I read and study everyday." K. M. - prisoner - Texas

---

UNFILTERED NEWS

KILLED: Mobs torched several Western embassies in Tripoli this week after a NATO airstrike killed Libyan Leader Muammar al-Qaddafi's youngest son, Saif al-Arab, and three of Saif's children. Russia and China both expressed their displeasure. Maritta Tkalec in Germany's *Berliner* said that slaughtering Qaddafi's grandchildren is unthinkable. Those three little children were each younger than 12. The true reason for this war is now apparent: "It's not about protecting civilians, it's about taking control of an oil-rich state."

RKH: If I remember right, an American air strike killed another of Qaddafi's children a few years back.

PRESBYTERIAN SODOMITES: The Presbyterian Church (U.S.A.) struck down a barrier to ordaining sodomites, ratifying a proposal that removes the celibacy requirement for unmarried clergy. The change was endorsed last year by the national assembly but required approval by a majority of the denomination's 173 presbyteries. (AP, *News & Advance,* p.A5, May 11, 2011.

ESAU CONSOLIDATES: President Hugo Chavez of Venezuela called for the unity of a new regional bloc of all North and South American countries except the US and

Canada. The group is intended to be an alternative to the Organization of American States believed to be dominated by the U.S. *AP*

STDs: Self testing at home for STDs will soon be available for a wide variety of sexually transmitted diseases including herpes, chlamydia, and gonorrhea. *London Guardian*

EDUCATION: Thirty college presidents earned more than $1 million in 2008, a new analysis by the *Chronicle of Higher Education* reveals. Not a single college executive earned $1 million before 2004. *The Washington Post.*

ASSASSINATED: Bassam Salih Kubba, 60, another Iraqi puppet leader, has been assassinated. Gunmen drove by his car and opened fire and then drove back and opened fire again. Kubba was the second senior Iraqi figure to be killed recently. Izzadine Saleem, another American puppet, who headed the Iraqi Governing Council was assassinated by a car-bomb near the heavily fortified American-run Green Zone headquarters occupation authority. The American invasion intended to suppress Islamic nationalism and its "no-interest banking" has encouraged both.

TERRORISTS: *The Financial Times* printed a W19 lead article June 12-13, 2004 which identified "terrorists" as those who dedicate their lives to "religious terrorism."

The establishment is beginning to acknowledge that there are law systems other than *universal Admiralty Law* and that

these law systems have followers who believe that the laws of their Gods are worth dying for. Paul Hill who shot two abortion clinic operatives was used as one of the examples.

KURDS: The animosity between Iraq's Kurds, Sunnis, and Shiites has caused some to suggest a loosely organized federation in the new Iraq with the three groups retaining most of the control over their own affairs. (The WEEK)

RKH: Peaceful separation would hamstring the standard "International Trade Cartel" (ITC) practice of causing perpetual strife to justify perpetual "peace-keeping" by their ITC installed governments.

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 442

SLAVERY

Hindu Missionaries

The Hindu merchants of the world send missionaries before them to neutralize religious and political opposition so the people of their selected trade areas will accept them.

Hindu missionaries are called "Dharmamatras" and pose as members of local religions and by bribery and strategic donations influence the leaders of their potential enemies to become friendly integrationists.

Example

Christianity was a nationalist religion whose Laws hindered Roman trade. The Roman Emperor Constantine preempted Christianity and made it a state religion, a religion that forbade the reading of the Bible. He, himself, didn't

accept his own creation until he was on his death bed - if he ever did..

Heaven

Most Christian churches today seldom speak of heaven. "Heaven" clashes with the international Hindu religion which doesn't have a heaven. People who die are instantly reincarnated. If the one who dies was good, he may be reborn as a rich man or a king. If bad, he may be reborn as a bug or some kind of animal. A person rewards or punishes himself in his lifetime by his own acts.

Hinduism has no law. Of course, his religion teaches one to "be nice". As stated before, if he is not nice he punishes himself when he is reborn. It is interesting to note that with the advance of international trade, Christian churches progressively abandon the Law of Moses. They are great on ritual, tradition, missions, helping others, but in typical Hindu fashion, laws are left to legislators. In fact, it is a rare Western country claiming to be Christian that executes murderers. Today, most honor sodomy.

Two Kinds Of Slavery

There are two kinds of slavery. One is forbidden while the other is permitted under certain conditions.

"Borrowing" and its resulting indebtedness is equated with bondage and slavery.

> *"The borrower is servant (5650 'ebed: bondage, enslave) to the lender." Pr:22:7*

When one borrows he becomes a bonded servant to another, and that tends to nullify the purpose of our creation,

"Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; Rev 1:5,6

To prevent his creation from becoming slaves God ordered the land to be divided and never sold so that every man could create wealth and provide sustenance for himself from his own landed kingdom without becoming another's servant.

> *"All the earth is mine." Ex 19:5; "As the LORD commanded Moses, so the children of Israel did, and they divided the land." Jos 14:5; "Joshua divided the whole land by lots to Israel for an inheritance, as the Lord had commanded him." Jasher 90:19; "The land shall be divided for an inheritance ... the land shall be divided by lot." Num 26:53- 55; "The land shall not be sold for ever: for the land is mine; ... If thy brother be waxen poor, and hath sold away some of his possession ... in the jubilee ... he shall return unto his possession." Lev 25:23, 28.*

Hindu agents are famous for using fragments of Scripture to prove a point that they want to make - a point that is often opposite to the true one. The listener can get himself into trouble listening to "anti-Christs" posing as Christians, and neglecting to study the Scriptures himself.

Woman in Adultery

I once attended a Bible discussion group - the subject was the woman accused of adultery. The Scripture being discussed *"The man that comitteth adultery with another man's wife ... the adulterer and the adulteress shall die the death." Deut 22:22* Part of the class said that the woman should be stoned. The counter argument being used was the one where a woman accused of adultery was brought before Jesus who

said, *"He that is without sin cast the first stone."* Then he told the woman accused of adultery to go home and sin no more.

The discussion got hot. One side argued that the Law of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob had been done away and that we were supposed to forgive and forget.

At last a little old lady in the back of the class asked a question. "Who accused the woman? Aren't witnesses required if a person is accused of a capital crime? No witnesses had come forward to accuse this woman. Jesus sent her home with the admonishment to "sin no more", it was what the LAW required.

That was the end of the discussion. This little old lady was the only one in that whole class who had searched the Scriptures and knew what she was talking about.

Work & Marriage

My oldest daughter met a young man at church, the son of a deacon. They decided to get married even though both were still in school.

The match seemed OK to me and I agreed - provided that the boy finish school and got a job so he could support a family. This last part was not part of the young man's plan. He wanted to get married NOW. His parents said that they could live with them.

I sent them to the Presbyterian minister who I assumed would teach them the Law. He advised them that he didn't see anything wrong with marriage taking place right then. This surprised me.

I then sent them to a Baptist minister for proper guidance. He agreed that it was all right to get married and said that he himself was going to school when he got married.

This was no help at all. My opinion was based on Scripture:

> *"Prepare thy work without, and make it fit for thyself in the field; and afterward build thine house. Pr 24:27*

In due time my daughter agreed with me. The boy left and met another girl and married her several weeks later, had two children, then abandoned his wife and children soon after. That could have been my daughter.

Reference

The Bible says *"This is the book of the generations of Adam (man)." Gen 5:1.* It contains the LAW. If man obeys the Law matters tend to go well. If he disobeys he may be conquered and ruled by the stranger. Then, he is forced to use the parables in Scripture lest he offend his alien rulers.

This is what the WORD says about strangers in the land:

> *"They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." Ex 23:33; "I will deliver the inhabitants of the land into your hand; and thou shall drive them out before thee." Ex 23:3l.*

The following is the Law dealing with marriage to strangers:

> *"Neither shalt thou make marriages with them: thy daughter thou shalt not give unto his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take unto thy son." Deu 7:3*

Suppose for one reason or another strangers come into the land, and marriage to strangers take place? What then is the Law?

> *"We have trespassed against our God, and have taken strange (5237 nokri^y - foreign, non-relative,*

alien) wives ... therefore let us make a covenant with our God to put away all the wives, and such as are born of them, according to the ... commandment of our God." Ez 10:2-3

The objective of God's Law is:

"So shall we be separated, I and all of Thy people, from all the people that are upon the face of the earth. Ex 33:16

Slavery

The conquering stranger and his hired agents often twist the Law dealing with slavery.

There are many kinds of slavery. We have discussed "borrowing". There are other kinds.

Slavery Of Man

The Law says:

"If a man be found stealing any of his brethren of the children of Israel, and maketh merchandise of him, or selleth him; then that thief shall die; and thou shalt put evil away from among you." Deuteronomy 24:7

However, a man may work for another for as much as seven years in payment for a service rendered, and at the end of that period he has fulfilled his contract and is released and equipped with tools of the trade he has been practicing and other necessary goods needed to become independent.[23]

---

23 *"And if thy brother, a Hebrew man, or a Hebrew woman, be sold unto thee, and serve thee six years; then in the seventh year thou shalt let him go free from thee. .. thou shalt not let him go away empty: Thou shalt furnish him liberally out of thy flock, and out of thy floor." Deut 15:12-14*

This is how America was largely settled in its early days. The agents of the kings of Europe drove the people from their own land and replaced them with sheep (which is why we are forbidden to have kings.). The people were forced to go to cities and work for corporations or indenture their labor for 7 years in exchange for passage and food across the Atlantic to the colonies.

Slavery Of Strangers

The Law dealing with man and with strangers is different.

> *"At the end of every seven years thou shalt make a release (of thy brother) ... of a foreigner thou mayest exact it again: but that which is thine with thy brother thine hand shall release." Deut 15:1- 3*

In other words, while a kinsman is released from his 7 year labor contract, a stranger can be required to serve more than seven years.

Slavery Of Strangers

The following is the part of the Scripture usually left out by those in the pay of the merchant's agents.

> *"As for your men and women slaves, however, you may buy from among the nations that surround you. They shall be your slaves. You may also buy the children of the foreign residents among you, and from their families who are with out who are born in your country, and they shall be your property. You may also bequeath them to your sons after you, to hold them as property forever; and they shall serve you. But your relatives of the children of Israel are men, and your brothers; you shall not reduce them to slavery." Leviticus 25:44-46 (Ferrar Fenton)*

Making slaves of the Children of Israel is forbidden.[24] In Jacob's lands ruled by Esau and his agents where strangers are permitted to live, slavery of Jacob-Israel is forbidden while the perpetual slavery of strangers is allowed.

Virginia's Slaves

The king of England had a slave monopoly obtained from France. He forced Virginians to purchase black slaves to work tobacco farms to increase the volume of tobacco that was in great demand in England. His decrees set the selling price and the purchase price and by his edicts all tobacco was sold to England.

Virginia several times petitioned the king to stop the importation of blacks because according to God's LAW strangers weren't allowed in the land. These petitions were met by threats from the Crown.

After independence, "African Colonization" was organized to buy America's slaves and return them to Africa. Money from the sale of the slaves was to be used to pay the passage for immigrants from Europe who were contracted to work the farms and replace the blacks..

This was done because the Law requires, *"So shall we be separated, I and all of Thy people, from all the people that are upon the face of the earth. Ex 33:16, "Israel then shall dwell in safety alone." Deut 33:28*

This plan was immediately opposed by Esau's agents - the radical abolitionists - replacing black labor with white labor would in no way help Northern corporations gain possession of Southern land as they had done in Europe.

---

24 This is nullified by usury-banking, taxes, and debt which reduces most to slavery.

Radical Abolitionists demanded that slave owners free their slaves - the strangers - and receive no payment. This was outright theft. They then went about making it happen.

The War For Land

Their puppet government launched an invasion of Charleston Harbor which brought on a sectional war. The motto was to "Save the Union". "Slavery" wasn't a propaganda theme until later.

The purpose of the War Between The States that killed 600,000 Saxons had little to do with Scripturally Lawful slavery. It had everything to do with land ownership.

The South produced tobacco and cotton. During the war the tobacco trade went to Turkey and the cotton trade went to India. After the war, Whites were disfranchised; black slaves were taken from them, enfranchised, and set to rule over their white masters. Corporations sent "carpetbaggers" to direct the blacks' voting. Union Troops built forts and occupied the Southland to keep blacks from being removed from power. Permanent garrisons were installed, which are still here. Then it happened - Black legislators enacted land taxes.

There were few workers for southern farms and no markets for their produce. There was no money to pay land taxes. Usury banks were established. In Lynchburg, on the front of some old bank buildings is inscribed "1865" - the year they were established. There were few banks in the Southland before then.

To pay the land taxes so they could keep their farms, farm owners obtained usury loans from these new banks. Few could repay the loans because of economic depression and lawlessness.

Tax sales of foreclosed land commenced. Tens of millions of acres were sold to land companies for pennies an acre and the formerly free and independent Southern farmers joined their northern brothers by leaving the land and going to cities. Lynchburg grew from 6,000 to 55,000. Richmond grew from 20,000 to almost a million; Norfolk and environs grew from 30,000 to more than a million.

If strangers or their agents rule the land, according to the LAW, the slavery of strangers is permitted. These blacks were forced on the Southland by the ruler of Great Britain. Taking these slaves without payment to their owners was stealing private property and is a violation of the LAW.

In essence, Saxons in the North, South, and West have had their lands taken from them by the international banking system depriving them of the ability to produce their own sustenance and produce wealth. Their debts have reduced them to slavery.

Conclusion

In spite of Esau's media propaganda - the War Between The States was not fought over slavery. It was fought to take land from its owners and reduce their owners to debt-slavery. Most of those who are "debt-free" work for Esau's corporations who control every word they utter.

The age of Esau is fast drawing to a close. Saxons have nowhere to go but to return to obedience of God's LAW.

Aryan, Swastika & Buddha

Esau's media often change word meanings. "Aryan" is one such word. Saxon people have an innate ability to success-

fully grow things. Where they reside the land flourishes. When they leave, or are forced to leave, the land falls into disuse and their formerly fruitful farms are often abandoned. Following is the meaning of the word:

> "ARYAN, *ahr'yan*, meaning *lord of the soil* ... lived originally in Central Asia ... They are also called the Indo-European and Indo-Germanic race. ... Centuries ago the Aryans became the ruling race of India ... All modern languages sprang from these people." *World Book*, Vol 1, p.407. W.F. Quarie & Co, Chicago, 1928.

There is another word *"Swastika*

> SWASTIKA: "... The swastika is one of the most ancient and widespread of all ornamental forms, appearing in both hemispheres. It is generally interpreted as a sun symbol. It occurs in Aegean and Archaic Greek pottery and in certain types of fret, found in Egypt and Greece. ..." *The Ency Britanica, 14th Ed. Vol 21, P.633, 1936*

Following is a letter from a subscriber.

Dear Mr. Hoskins:

Buddha: Siddhartha Gautama (Sakya Mani Buddha) A pure- blooded Aryan of the Sakya clan of Northern India (circ 555 B.C.) "Aryan" is Sanskrit (Aryan mother tongue) word meaning "of Noble Birth/Racial purity" (according to the ancient caste system):

"Swastika" is the original symbol of pure-blooded Aryan clans of N. India and means "Order out of Chaos". It is a principal symbol of Greek Solar diety Apollo - and figures into ancient Nordic/Germanic rites/mysteries as well.

Buddha had Golden-red hair, piercing blue eyes and fair skin. Modern Hinduism is a polluted and profane corruption of what was once a pure Aryan way of life placing emphasis on the superiority of the white Aryan race over the lesser and darker mongrelized species according to the caste system.

Most Hindus are descended from interbreeding between Aryans and aboriginal people of the East (New Guinea, Popua New Guinea, Indonesia, etc.) In any Great Aryan civilization Aryan miscegenation with the "untouchables" of the darker castes always results in the decay, decline and degeneracy of that civilization. Even today the Hindic and darker races jealously recognize and glorify the beauty of Aryans compared with mixed-breeds - see enclosed photo of an upper-caste Hindu of fair skin and Aryan features as opposed to a lower caste negroid Hindu next to her.

The idea that the mixed races will over-run the Earth is probably owing to fact that the Aryans have given them infusions of their bloodlines, thereby creating stronger and smarter species who yet retain their darker and degenerate ways. Hence Aryans have created their own worst enemies through miscegenation. Cain will always be jealous of his brother Abel and seek to destroy him.

G.D.S. - California

Serpent

A subscriber called me from Missouri a number of times with questions regarding the Scriptures. He gathered a number of friends who have questions and arranged a conference call. I received a phone call from one of his friends who was to be included in the conference call, who informed me that

my friend had been bitten by a poisonous copper-head serpent and was in the hospital. The comment was made, "In the garden of Eden the Serpent didn't go after the devil, he went after Adam and Eve." The telephone conference will still be held at a later date.

LETTERS

Hoskins; I received and read your book *Vigilantes of Christendom* about 6 or 7 months ago. I never responded, but feel compelled to do so now. That was one of the best comprehensive books that I have read in some time. You covered as many bases as possible in such a short work and were able to tie it all together to help people understand the problem. I have since passed it on. That should be a textbook for any serious group and I'd recommend it as required reading." H.C. - Texas

==========

Military Public Speaking

This is a "reprint" of an article in the DeKalb County (Missouri) *Record-Herald* written by Charlie Stokes. Mr. Stokes is the Area Agronomy Agent / County Director MSU Extension Service.

"I wanted to give y'all some disturbing information on our wonderful president. I work with the Catch-A-Dream Foundation which provides hunting and fishing trips to children with life- threatening illnesses. This past weekend we had our annual banquet / fundraiser event in Starkville.

"As a part of our program, we had scheduled Sgt. 1st Class Greg Stube, a highly decorated U.S. Army Green Beret and inspirational speaker who was severely injured while de-

ployed overseas and didn't have much of a chance for survival. Greg is stationed at Ft. Bragg and received permission from his commanding officer to come speak at our function.

"Everything was on go until Obama made a policy that NO U.S. SERVICEMAN CAN SPEAK AT ANY FAITH-BASED PUBLIC EVENTS ANYMORE. Needless to say, Greg had to cancel his speaking event with us. Didn't know if anyone else was aware of this new policy."

==========

UNFILTERED NEWS

POLAND: Polish officials violated the constitution and international law by allowing the CIA to set up a "black site" prison on Polish soil. U.S. agents interrogated and "almost certainly tortured" suspected al Qaida members from 2002 to 2005. *Gazeta Wyboreza*

COMMUTING: A new Swedish study says that couples are 40% more likely to split up if one partner has a daily commute of longer than 45 minutes each way. Erika Sandow *Umea University*

CYBERWARFARE: The threat that cyberwarfare poses is enormous. It's possible that enemy nations, or terrorists, could shut down power grids, plunging entire regions into darkness, or create havoc with water and natural gas supplies, or shut down banks. Con Coughlin *London Telegraph*

E-COLI: Europe's deadly outbreak of toxic E.coli strain may be the most toxic to hit humans. The outbreak has killed 17 and sickened 1,500. Fruit and vegetables from Spain were

initially blamed, but experts now suspect produce from Germany.

INDIA: Indians have aborted close to 8 million female fetuses over the last ten years, preferring to have boys instead. For every 1,000 boys under 7 in India, there are only 914 girls. *BBCNews.com*

RKH: The same situation exists in China. Many of the orientals coming to Europe and America come to find Saxon wives - which creates a shortage of Saxon wives for Saxon men..

KURDS: Kurdish parties are furious over the U.N. resolution that did not refer to Iraq's interim constitution which guarantees autonomy to the Kurdish north. (IBD)

RKH: A united independent Kurdish nation might mark the beginning of the end of today's Babylon.

WORK: U.S. multinational companies increased employment overseas by 2.4 million in the 2000s, even as they cut their U.S. workforces by 2.9 million. Over all, big-name firms employed 21.1 million people in the U.S. in 2009, and 10.3 million abroad. *The Wall Street Journal*

GENETICALLY DEAF: A rising marriage rate between deaf people may be responsible for doubling the rates of genetic deafness seen in the past 200 years, according to a Virginia Commonwealth University study. (IBD)

RKH: When I was young, a blind man walked by my house tapping his cane. He later married and had 5 children - most with poor vision. Each of these now have several children of their own. I am told that today there are almost 20 members of this family that are severely visually handicapped.

STATE OWNED: Zimbabwe has nationalized its farmland. Seized farms are state-owned and subject to 99-year leases. Rent is to be paid to the government. (USA Today)

RKH: Mining rights should be next. Governments front for special interests. In S. Africa we see theft on the grand scale. Zimbabwe is catching up with Great Britain whose Queen's-government still grants 99-year leases for land taken from the people a thousand years ago. S. Africa should be next. Take control of a nation and when they are defenseless - rob them. A war's end marks the start of looting. Notice - not a peep from DC! The ITC is using Rhodesian and S. African blacks as their surrogates. In time they undoubtedly plan to use America's armed forces to accomplish the same result here.

MONEY: American Reform Jews are the most affluent group, with 67% making more than $75,000. Hindus are second, with 65% at that income level. Pentecostals, Baptists, and Jehovah's Witnesses were the least affluent, with less than 20% making $75,000. *Pew Research Center*

TALIBAN: The U.S. has begun direct negotiations with the Taliban to end the war in Afghanistan. *The Washington Post*

BRAZIL: Brazil has legalized sodomite unions. A Supreme Court ruling grants sodomites most of the rights of Lawful partners, including pension benefits, adoption, and inheritance.

AUSTRALIA: The first Muslim elected to Australia's parliament was sworn in on his parents' Koran. STORM

DENMARK: The Danish government said it would reinstate guards along borders with Sweden and Germany and conduct spot checks designed to fight crime and illegal migration. ... Worries abut immigration have been mainly concentrated in Italy and France which have received the majority of a recent influx of 25,000 North Africans. THE WALL STREET JOURNAL a9, May 12, 2011

TATTOOS: One out of three adults under the age of 40 has a tattoo. The inks are not regulated by the FDA and can contain harmful chemicals that cause skin and immune-system damage. "Nobody knows for sure what's really in them." Tina Alster, dermatologist. *NPR.org*

ILLITERATE: Forty-seven percent of the adults in Detroit are functionally illiterate. Only 10% of those who can't read have made attempts to learn. *AP*

SCOTLAND: The Scottish National Party won a majority of seats in Scotland's parliament. Its party leader promised to hold a referendum on independence from the United Kingdom before 2016. *THE WEEK*

OPINION: The U.S. is fomenting the rebellions all across the Arab world, said Nassar Al-Sahli in Syria's *Al Watan*. After its "defeat in Iraq," where it failed to impose its lie of freedom and liberation," the U.S. is now trying to sow dissent across the Arab region. The U.S. wants to punish all Arabs for our support of the just Palestinian cause.

WORK: Researchers followed more than 7,000 healthy, middle-aged U.K. government employees for about 12 years

and discovered that those who reported clocking 11-hour days had a 67% higher risk of heart attack than those who worked a more moderate 7 to 8 hours. Ten-hour work days produced a 45% higher risk, according to Stephen Holgate, a chairman at Britain's Medical Research Council, *Reuters.com*

AUTHOR: James Frey is still the most hated author in America, Lately, he's been drawing criticism for a new novel that portrays Jesus as a drug-using bisexual. "I can do whatever I want. I want to be the guy who breaks all the rules." Erica Wagner, *London Times*

DEBRIS: The debris from Japan washed out to sea by the tsunami has created massive floating islands, one of them 70 miles long, made up of smashed houses, cars and trees. The debris islands are expected to hit Hawaii within a year, and the West Coast of the U.S in three.

TURKEY: Anti-Christian sentiment is spreading in Turkey, said Ertugrul Ozkok in Ankara's *Hurriyet.*

Last month a German and two Turkish nationals who had converted to Christianity - had their throats cut. Ten students armed with knives had gone to "teach them a lesson". They got the idea that the mere presence of Christians was an intrinsic threat to Turkey's Muslim character.

UNWELCOME: The San Francisco based Institute for Jewish and Community Research recently surveyed 1,200

professors at a cross section of schools, seeking their attitudes toward various religions. The study actually was designed to gauge anti-semitism, but found something else: 53% said they had "unfavorable" feelings toward evangelical Christians; Jews and Catholics elicited overwhelmingly positive feelings. *National Review On-line*

SODOMITE: Former NJ Gov Jim McGreevey, who resigned after declaring himself "a gay American," is entering the priesthood. McGreevey, a lapsed Catholic now in the process of divorcing his wife, will study to become an Episcopal priest at a NY seminary. In the Episcopal Church, "priests can be gay, they can be women, they can be married, they can be divorced." said a spokesman for St Bartholowmew's Church in Manhattan, where McGreevey and his boy-friend attend services. "We're welcoming to all." (Story in The NEWS, May 18, 2007)

NEEDS IMMUNITY?: A resolution (before the UN) granting immunity for US troops needs to pass when the old resolution runs out. Washington has called for blanket immunity, which in the past lasted a year." *Financial Times*

SHOOTER: The shooter at VPI was a son-of-Esau. He may have been mentally deranged or not. That is not the point. He was there. That's the point. The fact is that a son-of-Esau was there and this is a violation of the Law that God gave to protect us. Incidently, he shot more than 30 people while he was there.

"And the seed of Israel separated themselves from all strangers (5236 nekar - strange, alien)." Neh 9:2; "So shall we be separated, I and all of Thy people, from all the people that are upon the face of the earth." Exodus 33:16

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 443

WAR CYCLES/ PEACE CYCLES

In 1980 I was invited to speak at one of Willis Carto's eoncomic conferences held in Washington D.C. My subject was economic cycles that I had learned from the old timers in New York when I was training at old Francis I. DuPont. Many of its old stockbrokers had gone through the depression and had learned things that weren't in the text books that were required reading.

The subject I spoke on was the long 50 year economic cycle and the "four-year election cycle"; the result of debt, and usury, and scrip. Most of the attendees sat through my 30 minute talk and later met with me that afternoon to go deeper into the subject.

I remember that afternoon meeting. It was swelteringly hot; everyone was wet from perspiration. I would make a

statement and was met with blank stares - almost no one had studied the history of money - much less knew what usury could do to a country and what it had done in years past. My talk that afternoon turned out to be 3/4 history and 1/4 economics.

At last I was so hoarse from talking that I had to stop. I promised I would write a book telling what I had learned on the subject, and the meeting broke up.

Writing War Cycles/ Peace Cycles

Writing a book is harder than it sounds. It took me five years to write and publish *War Cycles / Peace Cycles.*

The publishers I contacted weren't interested in handling an economics book. So, I had to learn about computers. After that I wrote the book and had 5,000 copies printed. In due time a truck backed into my driveway and unloaded five-thousand books. That's a lot of books and they had to be stored in my house. My wife had something to say about that.

Pete Peters' Camp

I received a phone call from someone named Pete Peters. He had read a copy of WC/PC and wanted me to fly out and speak on the subject at his summer camp in Colorado's Rocky Mountains.

Pete Peters was about six feet tall, trim mustache, and looked you in the eye when he spoke.

Attending were ministers who were speakers and people attending from Ireland, Australia, South Africa, Canada and all over America. Acquaintances who had known each other for ten minutes got along as if they had known each other all their lives.

The Usury Subject

My subject was "usury" - and the things that happen when you violate the Law. Most of the audience were knowledgeable about the Law dealing with the subject. But, on the subject of usury they had been taught one of two things. 1) Usury - lending money at any rate of interest was bad. 2) Usury - lending money at a high rate of interest was bad. The second explanation came from a denomination that owned usury banks.

The Book

The camp attendees took the usury argument home with them and book orders began to arrive by the case load. In fact, the usury argument lasted almost a year - at which time there seemed to be a general consensus among genuine Bible believers that any usury was bad.

But, WC/PC had stepped on toes.

Consequences

The book was published in 1985. During that time I could not get a newspaper to review the book. Neither could I get establishment churches to even mention the book.

Then in 1999, fourteen years after the first edition of WC/PC appeared, my world turned upside down. My website was canceled and the national media announced that a copy of my book had been found in the car of someone who had committed a crime. Without quoting me or my book they concluded that both I and my book were bad. (I learned later that the media had pulled this same trick on other authors whose writings they disapproved.)

The other day I ran across a review of War Cycles / Peace Cycles written by Clif Droke in 2002. Since many may have forgetten those days and the history involved in usury-banking, with his permission I am reprinting his copyrited review with the hope that it will inspire subscribers to re-read the book.

WAR CYCLES / PEACE CYCLES

Review By Clif Droke

Momentum Stategies Reporter

(www.clifdroke.com)

Richard Hoskins dropped a bomb on the literary world in 1985 with the publication of his book, "War Cycles, Peace Cycles." The book was so poignant and controversial that references to it were made in nearly every major newspaper from coast to coast at the time, and its message was vilified especially by the banking community. Efforts at first lambasting, then later suppressing this work (when it became evident that the public was intrigued by its message) were the order of the day when the book first shocked readers in the mid 1980s. Since that time the book has undergone numerous printings.

Repeated attempts by this writer at locating a copy of this seminal work came up short every time until recently. Much to my surprise and delight I discovered that another print run was made of Hoskins' classic book in 2000, the first re-publication in nearly a decade. I read every page voraciously and loved every morsel. I felt compelled to share this information with "Momentum Strategies" readers since no other book I've encountered comes close to isolating the root of our modern-

day economic problems than this one, and none offer more practical and effective solutions than Hoskins.

According to Hoskins, every major war, financial panic, economic depression, and famine in recorded history can be traced to the insidious influence of usury banking. Moreover, these devastating events recur with cyclical regularity that can be charted and predicted. While natural, geo-cosmic influences may account in part for these cyclical occurrences, Hoskins maintains that they are mostly attributable to central banking influences. Starting with this premise, Hoskins takes the reader on a journey that winds its way through nearly 4,000 years of history to our present day all within the short space of 300 pages. All along the way the presence of usury banking makes its appearance.

For instance, Hoskins points out that history records the first known use of credit-or IOUs-is found in the ancient ruins of Babylon and perfected by the priests of Baal. The whole concept of usury, or of lending money with interest, invented at that time remains unchanged today.

Hoskins boils it down to lending 10 talents of money and demanding payment of 11 talents when there are only 10 talents in circulation. Usury contracts drawn up then stated that the borrower was to pay his debt in "talents" only, but the problem is and always has been that the central bank-created money supply is always finite while compound interest is theoretically infinite. Little has changed since then, Hoskins says, as today's high priests of finance are the world's central banks sitting in their temples of mammon, the modern progeny of the money-lending priests of Baal.

Hoskins refers continually to the ancient common law prohibition against usury while painting his sordid picture of the history of the effects of usury upon any given nation. He

catalogs an extensive list of biblical references that strictly condemn the lending (or borrowing) of money at interest: *"Thou shalt not lend upon usury to thy brother." (Deuteronomy 23:19); "He that by usury and unjust gain increaseth his substance, he shall gather it for him that will pity the poor." (Proverbs 28:8); "The borrower is servant to the lender." (Proverbs 22:7); "Owe no man anything but to love one another." (Romans 13:8).* Had people throughout history heeded these warnings about avoiding taking on debt with interest attached to it, untold wars, revolutions, conquests, famines, and financial panics could have been averted, Hoskins contends.

One of the first consequences of a usury-based financial system, according to Hoskins, is heavy taxation. Hoskins contends that "The only thing that has kept the usury system operating through the ages is taxation." The only time heavy taxation is not needed is when there is no usury system." This is done to keep the money supply moving and to prevent severe inflations and deflations due to hoarding or over-printing.

The next consequence of having a usury system is war, says Hoskins. This is the first phase of the "War Cycle, Peace Cycle" which the book is titled after. According to Hoskins, "hot" wars are typically fought near the trough of the War/Peace Cycle and are waged only as a desperation measure to stimulate an economy suffering from the effects of deflation (a consequence of usury). They tend to have the effect of providing a short-term stimulus to the economy since new money has to be borrowed into existence in order to fight the expensive battles and industry is provided an excuse to begin operating at full capacity again. This is followed by a "peace" phase of non-aggression, completing an idealized

cycle of approximately 50 years from trough to trough. Hoskins identifies his War/Peace Cycle with the 50-year "Jubilee Cycle" mentioned in the biblical book of Leviticus. Without the plague of debt with compound interest attached, there could be no "War/Peace Cycle," says Hoskins.

Another consequence of having a debt/usury-based monetary system, according to Hoskins, is a declining birth rate. When typical 6% interest rates begin compounding debt over time, due to the lack of enough money to pay the existing debts, the debt- plagued native population of a given country stops reproducing due to the heavy cost of living. This in turn leads to the influx of immigration of foreign peoples. Hoskins states that mass immigration is an absolute necessity for any usury-based system since new money must always be borrowed into existence and the money system must continue to operate at all costs.

Immigrants represent new, debt-free borrowers and bank customers. Yet another result of a usury system is the complete abolition of slavery at some point. Hoskins maintains that every instance of slavery abolition in recorded history can be traced to the influence of a banking systems which must keep the money system circulating at all costs. Hence, slaves are abolished whenever the economy begins to contract and fresh new borrowers are needed to get the wheels of commerce rolling again. Writes Hoskins, "I have never encountered a case in history where slaves were freed en masse for humanitarian reasons. First usury causes high prices (inflation), then heavy debts, a landless people, lower birth rates and declining population, and finally immigration of new peoples needed to borrow money into existence and pay taxes, or slaves are emancipated to achieve the same object." As

Hoskins relates, a debt-free potential borrower is of far greater value than a heavily indebted native citizen.

Hoskins' grasp of economic history is astounding. The reader is treated to many nuggets of his wisdom and he presents amazingly simple, yet profound, solutions to modern economic problems based on his learning. Perhaps the most profound chapter in his book is the chapter entitled "Tallies & T-Bills." Hoskins takes the reader back to the year 1100 A.D. when Henry I, fourth son of William the Conqueror, ascended the throne of England. Finding the treasury empty and his needs great, he cast about for a source of income.

Having wise advisors he soon hit on a plan. The plan, with a few refinements, remained in effect for the next 726 years and is so simple and workable that it can be reinstated tomorrow. He issued "tallies."

Quoting Hoskins at length, he writes: "A tally was a stick about nine inches or so long with each of the four sides about 1 1/2 inches wide. On two of the sides, the value of the "tally" was carved into the wood. On the other two sides, the amount was printed in ink.

"The tally was then split in half lengthwise. One half remained in the treasury and the other half was given to soldiers for their pay, to farmers for wheat, to armorers for armor, and to laborers for their labor.

"At tax time, taxpayers were required to bring in one half of a tally to pay their taxes. Woe unto the man who did not have the required number of tally sticks. As a consequence, these intrinsically worthless sticks of wood were in great demand. Gold and silver coins were fine if you traveled abroad for a crusade or something, but at home if you did not have your tax-tally at tax time-you were done.

"Upon receipt of a tally the treasurer would immediately match the presented half with the half stored in the treasury. They had to tally-which is what gave it the name. Counterfeiters lost their heads! Actually, it was practically impossible to counterfeit a tally. The wood grain had to match-the notches had to match-and the ink inscriptions had to match. This could only come about if both pieces came from the same split tally stick.

"There you have it! An inexhaustible source of revenue for the government. The means were available to make tallies as long as there were trees. There was a demand as long as the government required the tallies for taxes. The system flourished as long as tax evaders and counterfeiters were punished, and they always were. For 726 years the system flourished."

Hoskins points out that government "tally" money and "usury" money cannot exist side by side. Tally-money makes usury-money look bad because it stays constant, while usury-money expands and contracts. The advent of usury-money spelled the death of the tally. The process began with the Bank of England being chartered in 1694 and continues today with the Federal Reserve banking system.

Writes Hoskins, "The government has the right to make money. It can do so whenever it chooses. In the United States the government has authorized the Treasury to create Treasury Bills. These bills are created out of thin air, but they are no less real than the wooden tallies of our ancestors. The government doesn't need to borrow money from the banks of the Federal Reserve and have debt of trillions of dollars. It can make money instead. All it has to do is MAKE "T-Bill tallies in denominations of $1, $5, $10, $20 $50, $100, and $1000. Then it can spend them for needed government serv-

ices, and tax them out of circulation again. Our ancestors did it for almost three- fourths of a thousand years."

Hoskins presents a modified system of the tally system in his book as a model to help relieve beleaguered towns and municipalities during times of economic depression when no money is available in the Fed-controlled economic system. He advises the printing of localized "scrip" for use as a monetary medium for payments of goods and services and taxes. With careful planning and organization, he maintains this plan can be put into effect with only minimal costs. He documents several instances in recent history when such systems were used effectively.

He also provides excellent words of advice for the individual or family suffering under the burden of crushing debts. His advice on this subject is worth the price of the book alone.

In 1985, Hoskins' book announced that South Africa, at that time the warmest friend the U.S. had in Africa, would be turned into an enemy. This occurred one year later. The book projected that the Arab oil-producing world would be the next war target- for different economic reasons. This prediction, too, has come to pass. Massive bank consolidations were predicted, reducing the total number worldwide. Open immigration was envisioned as a practical economic necessity. Now, every locality has its immigration problems. Other things have not yet come to pass- things like widespread municipal bond failures, a massive stock market collapse, widespread famine, a crackdown on dissidents, rampant civil disobedience, a religious revival, and an invasion of America by foreign armies. Logically, these things should also come in time. If they do, America will be very, very different from what it is today.

We deeply recommend "War Cycles, Peace Cycles" to any serious student of economic history as well as to the concerned individual who wants to learn more about why things are the way they are today and what can be done to assuage our problems. No library should be without a copy. The book is available from most on-line bookstores, or by ordering directly from the publisher at Virginia Publishing Company, POB 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505. $29.

Clif Droke, February 26, 2002, "Momentum Strategies Reporter" (www. clifdroke. com)[25]. The above review is on line at **http://www.gold-eagle.com /gold_digest_02/droke022602.html**

Conclusion

It appears that difficult days brought on by the practice of usury may be coming to a head. There are several countries who cannot meet their debts as they come due. This may quickly spread to other countries and affect the economies of countries worldwide.

Only recently the United States needed money in amounts that in the past were only secured by war-borrowing. This time the government by-passed the usual time-consuming war needed to get large quantities of money into circulation and proceeded to borrow more than a trillion dollars - an amount larger than the expense of any previous war. The interesting thing is that the benefits of the large borrowing only lasted for several months - and still IOUs are coming due

25 Momentum Strategies is a combined forecast and analysis of U.S. stocks and indices and international precious metals stocks. Droke is the author of numerous books on trading and technical analysis.

in large denominations and there is no money with which to pay them.

The institution with which we are having to deal is the Federal Reserve Bank. In spite of its name it is a private banking system that has never been audited by the government.

The lack of money can shut down the world's business, a calamity that could cause starvation and war as nations attempt to survive by doing whatever appears to be needed.

God forbid that that day should come, but if it does the system needed to jump-start the economy is the ancient non-usury scrip/tally system. It is a system we have used for hundreds of years in the past and can be used again if needed.

There is an additional item - there has to be someone to tell governments how to create and put a script/tally system to work. That person will have to be you.

The biggest enemy of the present usury-banking system is the ancient Christian religion whose Laws are being constantly violated. Christian Law is being fought by its ancient enemy - the Hindu religion of the international trader which maintains that all religions are one.

The Hindu merchant spreads "Dharma" - "One must love everyone without regard to race, creed, or religion". This is done to neutralize separatist religions.

Hindu missionaries, "Dharmamatras" are trained for 15 years or more to learn the language, religion, and customs of the targeted country to which he will be sent. Arriving in the targeted country he blends in with the local priesthood and with his use of unlimited wealth is soon elevated to a responsible position.

Adopting the customs and rituals of the local religion, he merely adds "Dharma". Seminaries are financed and talented

priests who consent to be Christian revisionists are given the media publicity needed to become public figures.

Christianity remains Christianity with its rituals and customs - the only change being that the Law is done away. Hinduism has no law. Sodomy, promiscuity, etc. is dealt with by "reincarnation". The death penalty is seldom used; a murderer may be kept in a prison until he can be retrained. There is no Law against usury.

Thus, the Hindu merchant can enter a designated country's trade area and buy and sell and not worry about his personal safety.

To oppose Hindu usury-banking one must be familiar with the Christian Law, and must be ready to present the Law when needed.

The fate of Rome awaits the land that fails this effort.

==========

NOTE

Clif Droke interviewed me by telephone the other day. He asked interesting questions. He then posted the interview at at **<http://news .goldseek.com /ClifDroke /1311255790.php>** You'd be surprised at the number of orders that have come in for WC/PC as a result.

LETTERS

Mr. Hoskins: It has been a bunch of months that I've been receiving the Hoskins Report. My complaint is that they are not 40 pages each! I pass them along so all the Aryan brothers can read them. I do the same with all my books. My only requirement is that people see that it is read. I really appreciate

your literature for those behind the fences. Some of these young guys come in with no sense of identity, absolutely no direction and no goals. It's encouraging to see a spark in someone's eyes as they begin to understand who they really are!." C.K. prisoner - Florida

---

Mr. Hoskins: I can't thank your subscribers enough for all of the books and the newsletter. They have certainly helped me to focus my energies and life and really helped give me some clear direction for myself, my wife and family. Yahweh does indeed work in strange ways. If I were to tell someone that coming to prison was the best thing that ever happened to me, they would of course think I was crazy. I'm not the only one with that opinion here." R.M. - prisoner - Florida

UNFILTERED NEWS

ADDICTION: Trying any addictive substance before age 18 makes people six times more likely to develop an addictive disorder later in life than those who wait until they're 21. Underage alcohol use did drop slightly between 2009 and 2010 - but abuse of commonly prescribed drugs, like those used to treat attention deficit disorder, is on the rise. *MSNBC.com*

AUTISM: Women who take antidepressants during their first trimester of pregnacy are three times more likely to have an autistic child than are women who don't. *Los Angeles Times*

THE NEWS: The *News Of The World*, owned by media magnate Rupert Murdoch closed this week, brought low by revelations that it had hacked the phone messages of thou-

sands of people, from royalty and politicians to crime victims. The *News Of The World* actually bribed the police for information, turning the force into "Murdoch's private army". Most British papers have abandoned their mission, choosing instead to promote the interests of their millionaire owners. They "run endless exposures of benefit cheats, yet say scarcely a word about the corporate tax cheats." Its all a giant scam, "a fake grassroots crusade serving elite interests." *George Monbiot* in *The Guardian*

UNEMPLOYMENT: About $17 billion in unemployment insurance benefits paid out over the past year - 11.6% of the total - was obtained through fraud. *USA Today*

COSTS: The final bill for the wars in Afghanistan and Iraq, a new Brown University study says, will come to between $3.7 trillion and $4.4 trillion. *CBS/News.com*

TEMPLE TREASURE: A hoard of treasure was discovered in the vaults of a Hindu temple in Kerala state which included bags of diamonds, other gems, and gold coins worth at least $22 billions. The vaults of the Sree Padmanabhaswamy Temple were opened after a local lawyer asked for an audit to settle allegations that temple funds were being mismanaged. The temple is run by a trust controlled by descendants of the royal family of Travancore, which once ruled the area. *THE WEEK*

RKH: India has tens of thousands of temples. There are countless stories of existing temple treasure.

REAL ESTATE: Four years into a real estate recession has resulted in one out of four homeowners now is underwater.

People are stuck paying off mortgages greater than their homes' value. Robert Love - AP

RAPE: The case of the hotel maid from Guinea who accused Dominique Strauss-Kahn of rape is falling apart. The maid admitted lying about being gang-raped in her home country and was taped telling a drug dealer on a prison telephone that it was worth the legal costs to pursue charges against Strauss-Kahn because he had a lot of money.

RKH: About 90% of black births come from single mothers. Except for the last few years, having lived my entire life with blacks living all around Virginia - I have never ever heard of a case of a black woman being raped. I was not surprised when I heard that the Duke team rape accusation was false.

BACKLOG: The foreclosure system is so bogged down in the state of New York that clearing the backlog will take lenders an estimated 62 years at the current pace. In New Jersey, it will take 49 years. The process is faster in the 27 states where the courts are not involved in foreclosures, but many lenders seem reluctant to add repossessed houses to their books. *The New York Times*

CHINA: China's economy is beginning to slow amid rising inflation, increased labor costs, and growing local-government debt. *The New York Times*

TV: According to Researchers at the Harvard School of Public Health, watching a lot of TV can kill you. A study of 175,000 people found that every additional two hours of daily television consumption increased the risk of developing type 2 diabetes by 20%. People watching TV for 5 hours a day are

13% more likely to die prematurely than those who watch only 3 hours.

ABORIGINES: Australian Aborigines are just 2.5% of the general population, but make up 25% of the prison population and nearly 60% of the juvenile-detention population. Since the year 2000, the prison rate has soared 66%. Factors include alcoholism and deafness.

FIRES: Sen. John McCain set off a controversy this week by claiming that there was "substantial evidence that illegal immigrants were responsible for the raging wildfires in the state.

CHINA SEA: Chinese incursions in the South China Sea have become ever more brazen. Chinese boats have attacked dozens of Vietnamese fishing boats, sometimes extorting ruinous ransoms from them, other times actually sinking them. A Chinese boat cut the cables of a state-owned Vietnamese ship conducting oil exploration. Vietnam is now conducting live-fire drills in our territorial waters. (Tra Son, *Thamb Nien Daily*)

PRAYER: Texas Gov. Rick Perry invited fellow governors to join him on Aug 6 for "a day of prayer and fasting on behalf of our troubled nation." The plan drew strong protests from advocates for the "separation of church and state". The Jewish Anti- Defamation League also condemned the event. THE WEEK

MEDIA: Six black youths attacked a lone white student and brutally beat and kicked him. He was taken away in an ambulance with blood streaming from his ears. Four of the

alleged black assailants have juvenile criminal records and the 17 year old, whose conviction caused the recent protests, had two previous battery convictions. The national media are blaming the attack on whites. They said that white students incited the blacks by hanging nooses in a white-only tree at school. The Alexandria- Pineville Town Talk newspaper reported that the nooses were hung in August while the attack on the white student (who was not involved in the noose affair) came in December - five months after the noose-excuse.

In other words, it appears that the media supported "protest agenda" is merely to get lighter sentences for violent black youths. (Story in Financial Times, p.7, Sept 29-30, 2007)

POPE CAUTIONS: "Pope John Paul II told the archbishop of Canterbury that the acceptance of openly gay clergy members by many Anglicans presented 'new and serious difficulties' in relations between the two churches.'" NY Times

RKH: Anglican and Roman Churches are also commercial operations. Roman "canon law" and Anglican "canon law" are basically international Admiralty Law with religious bells and whistles thrown in. The Roman church can "warn" about Anglican openly sodomite priests while protecting its own pedophile priests. Both violate the WORD regarding sodomites and pedophiles and both operate usury banks. There is not a single organized Christian religious organization that I know of that does not accept Admiralty Law over Biblical Law. Thank goodness that in these religious organizations there are still individuals who aren't afraid to put the WORD first.

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 444

TWO LAW SYSTEMS

There are two Law systems. First - there is the "Law of the God of Abraham, Isaac & Jacob".

Second - There is the Law of the "King of the Land".

Naming The Bearer Of The First Law

God's instructions are compiled in many different ancient manuscripts. Some of them were compiled in a book called the Bible. In the first part of this Bible it is stated; *"This is the book of the generations of Adam." Gen 5:1*

The identity of Adam is easy to discover simply by looking up the word "Adam" in *Strong's Concordance of the Bible.*

Finding the word "Adam", which is #120, you are instructed to look in the back of the concordance and find #120 in the Hebrew section. Here it says "MAN: Heb: Adam 120 - 'to show blood (in the face), ie: to flush or turn rosy: - be (dyed, made) red (ruddy).'"

"Adam-Man" is a race - the only one to "blush red". He was the last of God's creations - all other creatures and races were made before man. Each race has his own God and laws in whose image they are made.

The WORD says *"In the image of God made he MAN." Gen 9:6.* God the WORD created man and *"God created man in His own image." Gen 1:27.*

Not only are we named "man", man's descendants are naturally named "son-of-man". "Son-of-man" is used many, many times in the Scriptures. Even God's Son called Himself Son-of-man. After making *man*, and "son-of-man", God chose Abraham and his son Isaac from Adam-man and named Isaac's son Jacob - *Israel* - which means "having God's power of attorney". We also bear Isaac's name - son-of-Isaac - Isaac-son - "Sacae-son", "Saxon" and we bear Jacob's name "Israel" because God gave us the job of enforcing His Law.[26]

Not only did God create man, he gave him many names, but he gave him one Law-system to live by so that he could prosper and remain safe. Adam-Man instinctively tries to live by these laws since he was made in the image of them. If for some reason an "anti- christ" persuades man not to obey God's Law, the same Law that created him will destroy both him and the "anti-christ".

---

26 Only ignorant people identify Chinese, Indian, or blacks by the name "man". Educated people know that the name "man" is Hebrew for Adam-man., he who blushes red.

The Second Law

The second Law system is the Law of the "king of the land". The races created before man were made in the image of the law of their Gods. In the past many of these races interbred. Even Esau, Jacob's brother, became lawless and married strangers. His descendants became like the races he married - lawless. This racial integration created a hodge-podge of humanity made in the image of many different gods. The attempt to follow the different laws of these gods causes constant conflict. The descendants of Esau and those kin to him are pulled first one way and then another by the demands of the Gods of their many different racial ancestors.

The history of Esau and the races among whom he spread his blood is one of constant war, robbery, rape and mayhem. There is only one peace that controls the children of Esau - it is the iron fist of an absolute king. Troublemakers receive terrible punishment at his hand.

"Kings of the land" perceive any other king as a potential threat. The king's solution is to conquer potential enemies and rule them with the same law that he uses to rule the rest of his people. Unfortunately, while the "king of the land" is conquering subjects in one place, enemies wishing to replace him are rising up in another. Lands ruled by "kings of the land" are seldom at peace for long.

The Laws of the king of the land accept their people's traditional religious rituals, but all must obey his word and decrees. His edicts are law. He appoints judges to confirm his words and executioners to punish violators.

Trade

Recently a temple was found in southern India whose hidden vaults had long been forgotten, but when opened were found to contain bags of diamonds and gold coins worth 22 billion dollars, which is a lot of money. India has thousands of temples, and stories such as the one above are not that unusual.

This fabulous wealth is the result of India's geographic location midway between east and west. Her merchants and their agents take goods from east to west, and back to the east, exchanging goods for more gold. People who do their homework know that any who adopt a gold monetary standard are soon ruled by those having the most gold, and that is India whose merchants rule lands where they trade.

Usury

The weapon Indian merchants have long used to conquer lands is usury. One key to understanding the effectiveness of the system is understanding the following anecdote

> Usury may be compared to lending 10 units when only 10 units of the thing lent exists; and requiring repayment of 11 of those units, or forfeiture of collateral. Ezek 18:13; Deu 23:20

One can adjust the above formula as much as he likes, but history calls usury "the ultimate deception". It empties the countryside, creates both the city and super-state, and requires kings, police, taxes, hucksters, and a corrupt priesthood to protect the monopoly. Usury is a capital crime under Biblical Law. "God the Word" ordered; *"Hath given forth upon usury ... he shall surely die." Ezek 18:13.*

Usury is the prime weapon that Esau and his agents have used through the ages to conquer and destroy nations. The end result being dusty and forgotten treasures in vaults under temples holding wealth of dead and forgotten peoples. Today, conquered countries openly practice usury in spite of God's prohibition.

Agents

God the WORD long ago gave the reason that many have fallen by the wayside; *"The love of money is the root of all evil." I Ti 6:10.*

Having unlimited amounts of money available, India's merchants easily find agents willing to sell their honor for gold and become "anti-Christs". These agents are given virtually unlimited amounts of money with which to buy the businesses of the nations with whom they trade. Dealing with "Man" they have a problem in that Adam-Man's "God the WORD" has forbidden them to trade with strangers. *"If thou has stricken thy hand with a stranger (zûwr - racial alien), thou art snared with the words of thy mouth. Pr. 6:1; "They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21*

Kings

To circumvent this law the stranger establishes "kings" to rule the peoples who inhabit their markets. They do this by simply giving a local agent who has a love of money still more money to use to hire his own army. Then those living in the same land must follow his commands and he becomes the God of the Land."

Man's true king is God the WORD, the King of Kings. Since we are made in His image, His Son reminded us of our status; *"Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; Rev 1:5-6.*

This has not changed. Each of us has been appointed a king and a priest since we are made in the image of our God, and we are told not to have any other Gods before us. God the WORD named the condition that would befall those who accepted another as king:

> *"The elders of Israel ... said ... Give us a king to judge us ... And the Lord said ... the people ... have rejected me, that I should not reign over them. ... they have forsaken me ... (the king) will take your sons (for his army). And he will take your daughters ... And he will take your fields ... and give them to his servants. He will (tax you) and ye shall be his servants." I Sam 8:1-20*

A king (whether called king, premier, or president) is a merchant's agent hired to manage the merchant's markets, its people and its trade. He enforces his employer's directives as the law of the land superseding all prior laws including that of God the WORD.

Corporations

Having his own king, the stranger hires agents to lend money at usury. In time, usury siphons off the floating supply of money, and the shortage of money causes borrowers to request loans in exchange for more collateral. In time this results in an avalanche of forfeited collateral. Corporations are created to handle it. Agents who love money are hired from the children of Adam-man to put a familiar face on the corporation that is actually owned by Esau.

News

To capture minds, Esau keeps himself invisible by putting on the mask of corporations. His corporations dispense advertisements to those magazines, newspapers and TV that print news that please him. Those media that displease him are denied advertisement and fall by the wayside. Media that fall by the wayside is acquired cheaply by Esau who quickly change their editorial and news policy. They then receive advertisements and become profitable again.

In media controlled by Esau, one never sees the WORD of the God of Abraham in print. The Law of The WORD is treated as if it does not exist.

Business

Kings are established by merchants to control populations. Businesses that are established by the merchant's agents under the protection of their king hire the compliant of the local populations, and discharge troublemakers. Men working for Esau either eat or starve depending on their compliance to Esau's wishes.

Religion

Jasher 29:20 says, *"Esau was a designing and deceitful man, one who hunted after the hearts of men and he stole their minds."* A perfect example of this *"stealing of their minds"* is the religion of the merchant.

Buddhism, the missionary arm of the Hindu, teaches its followers to be nice, generous, and helpful. They also teach that there is no law except the law of the King of the Land.

"Dharmamatras", the Buddhist missionary takes this interpretation of god into each land in which the merchant trades.

He finds local religious people who, in exchange for money, build an imposing religious edifice, a school, or a seminary, and are glad to make a slight adjustment to what they teach. They will teach the usual rituals of their religion; the burial and marriage rituals, the parables and how to enter heaven - and they will even permit the Dharmamatras to select certain teachers to teach in the new schools and seminaries. All they need do in exchange for the generous help they receive in building their imposing religious edifices, schools, and seminaries is to teach the stories and parables of their religion while ignoring the Law of the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob and accepting the Law of the King of the Land.

Anti-Christ

Websters Dictionary of the English Language, 1828, defines "antichrist" in this manner: *"Adversary of Christ ... Extends to any persons who deny Christ or oppose the Fundamental Doctrines of Christianity."*

Identification

Since the greatest revolts to the rule of Kings Of The Land have come from a revival of The WORD of the God of Abraham, special emphasis is given to the Christian Religion. One must determine whether a religious gathering is in fact "Christian" or an anti-Christ Christian-Hindu gathering. Both are "nice, generous, and helpful", but, the anti-Christ also teach unconditionally *"Obey in all things your masters." Col 3:22,23; "Be subject to principalities and powers, to obey magistrates. Tit 3:1*; *"Submit yourself to every ordinance of man for the Lords sake." I Peter 2:4*

They neglect to add that these magistrates and powers to be followed must follow Abraham's God, and that The WORD teaches that first, *"We must obey God rather than men." Acts 5:29*; *"If ye love me obey my commandments. John 14:15*; *"We know him, if we keep his commandments." 1 Jno 2:3*; *"Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man." Eccles. 3:1*

We are to obey rulers only so far as they are obedient to The WORD.

Media, Politics, Religion

The fact that the Media do not print the Law of the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob and instead exclusively use the Law of the King of the Land is proof that that the Media are the mouthpiece of Esau.

It is simple to determine an anti-Christ church. Simply walk into a "Christian" gathering and observe.

The WORD teaches, *"We are confounded, because we have heard reproach: shame hath covered our faces: for strangers (Heb: 2114 zûwr - foreigner, strange, profane, adulterous) are come into the sanctuaries of the Lord's house." Jer 51:51*; *"The stranger (Heb: 2111 zûwr - racial alien) that cometh nigh (the tabernacle) shall be put to death." No 1:51; No 3:10; 16:40*

This is why sons of Jacob who have been taught The WORD soon leave Hindu-Christian gatherings and form their own Christian home churches.

Politicians are known by their acts and speech. They can be made to look good or bad by media reports. Those obedient to Esau are given good publicity to ensure their election and re-election. They are also put on boards of Esau's corpora-

tions and receive generous additional pay - a great incentive to those who love money.

Politicians disobedient to Esau are ignored by their media because if politicans should become united in mind and spirit they would have the power to overthrow Esau. Esau watches political meetings and attending politicians very carefully. Even the little ones. For example:

In Pittylvania County, Virginia the Board of Supervisors pray to the Christian God before each meeting. If such acts spread nationwide it can become dangerous to Esau's master plan to exterminate Jacob (*"Esau said ... I (will) slay my brother Jacob." Ge 27:41.*)

When their prayer session became known, a letter was immediately sent by one of Esau's watchdog agencies asking them to stop prayers that "explicity refer to Jesus Christ", and "The government should never use its power to promote one religion over others." The Board Chairman Tim Barber replied "the board will continue its regular meetings," and, "We're not going to have a minority tell us we can't pray!" *News & Advance*, C4, Aug 17, 2011

Esau's policy is to amalgamate the peoples of the land. The resulting mixed-breeds will have many gods with many laws which must be managed by a God Of The Land instead of God The WORD.

Therefore, information that might alert the children of Jacob is concealed. Integration is Esau's policy. Difficulties caused by integration are suppressed.

Occasionally something slips under the door. On the tail end of England's race-riots the *Investors Business Daily*, a17, August 15, 2011, revealed that there were unreported hate crimes committed at the Wisconsin State Fair where mobs of blacks suddenly appeared, knocking over children, looting

the Midway games and stealing prizes. They pulled whites from cars, threw them to the ground and punched and kicked them in the face. People were injured, including police.

A similar event took place at the Iowa State Fair. Organized as "beat whitey night", bands of blacks targeted white kids, fracturing skulls. Similar attacks are under investigation in Los Angeles, Chicago, Cleveland and Washington, DC where our government remains mum.

The most interesting thing, according to the *IBD*, is that this black on white news has been suppressed. This allows Jacob to walk into the mine-field of interracial war, unaware that a cloud of destruction is building over his head.

Another thing; 80 members of Congress recently took their yearly vacation and went on an all-expense-paid trip to one of the middle-eastern countries. We can guess which of those countries they will support on their return to Washington. Incidently, none of them that I am aware of has mentioned America's racial troubles that have resulted from integration and immigration.

Conclusion

In a Saxon-Christian society only one of two Law systems can rule; the Law of the *God of Abraham*, which is also the God of Isaac and his descendants - or the Law of The *King of the Land* which is the God of Esau.

Today, Esau rules. The anti-Christ judges and politicians he has appointed have outlawed the 10 commandments of *God The WORD* from courtrooms, school rooms, the army, and the media. To control the minds of the people of the land he has instituted racial integration programs, with alien an-

nouncers, alien judges and juries who are forbidden by The WORD to rule over Isaac.[27]

His media-elected-politicians refuse to deport aliens or to install tariffs to create jobs for Isaac's unemployed. This is prophesied to take place in the last days.

But -

Adam-man is stirring. Spontanious groups have organized "tea-parties" which are revolting against both of Esau's political parties. The anti-Christ churches are becoming deserted as those made in the image of the WORD leave to find their God elsewhere. Saxons are arming themselves preparing to meet the armies of Esau that the WORD says are to come. The states are beginning to pass laws on their own to deport aliens. Adam-man is already paying the penalty for allowing Esau's media to persuade them to choose a son of Esau to rule over them.

Soon, Jacob will force politicians to answer two questions;

Do you favor "racial-intermarriage?[28]

And,

Do you favor "deporting aliens?"[29]

Their answers will win the vote of Esau or will win the vote of Jacob.

The day prophesied in The WORD appears to be dawning:

---

27 *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deut 17:15*

28 *"When they heard the Law, they excluded from Israel all the mixed multitude." Neh:13:3; "Children of Israel... You only have I known of all the families of the earth." Deut 7:6*

29 *"I will deliver the inhabitants of the land into your hand; and thou shall drive them out before thee." Ex 23:3l. "They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." Ex 23:33.*

"They will each turn to his own people, and each one will flee to his own land. Anyone who is found will be thrust through, and anyone who is captured will fall by the sword. Their little ones will also be dashed to pieces." Isaiah 13:14-16.

==========

UNFILTERED NEWS

EMPIRE: Last year U.S. special operations forces were deployed in 75 countries, conducting kill/capture missions against terrorists, training local military and police, or conducting surveillance. This year their operations are expected to expand to 120 countries, or 60% of the world's nations. *Salon.com*

SWEDEN: A Swedish political party, the Sweden Democrats, which favours strict immigration control, has won 20 parliamentary seats in an election in September. The part polled best in those areas with largest number of migrants. *American Renaissance.*

BETRAYAL: "The Liberal Party's John Howard, Prime Minister 1995-2007, was smeared by the Left media as "racist" for the 2001 *M.V.Tampa* affair. Yet while promoting his biography in late 2010 on ABCTV's *Q&Q* programme he boasted: "I raised Asian immigration to unprecedented heights" from 95,000 per year to 140,000 post- 2001. What's going on? South Africans now understand. Since the 1994 black takeover that their last white rulers, denounced by the world's controlled media as "racist", were happily betraying the white enclave to the ANC & its EU/UN backers. A

fraudulent double-game was played by their cynical System. It confounded the many & even some of the Few. The same game is being played out across the Western world. It's end game? Extermination of the White Race." *Storm*, #94, July 2011, POB 635 Strathpine PS 4500, Australia. Phone: 61+732058543.

BIN LADEN: It was reported that the Navy SEAL team that raided Bin Laden's compound had orders to kill, not capture him. According to a special ops officer, "There was never any question of detaining or capturing him. It wasn't a split-second decision. No one wanted detainees." *The New Yorker*

IMMIGRATION: Alabama's immigration law is being challenged by the Obama administration. The law makes it a crime to knowingly transport or shelter an illegal, requires schools to report them, and calls for employers to determine the status of workers.

SODOMY: Sacramento, California - Gov. Jerry Brown has signed a landmark bill adding lessons about sodomite history to social studies classes in California public schools. *From Wire Reporting*

BABIES: For the first time, more than half of the children younger than age 2 in the U.S. are minorities, part of a sweeping race change and a growing age divide between mostly white, older Americans. Demographers say the racial and ethnic minorities will become the U.S. majority by mid-century. Currently, non-Hispanic whites make up just fewer than half of all children 3 years old, which is the youngest age group shown in the Census Bureau's October 2009 annual

survey. In 1990, more than 60% of children in that group were white. *News & Advance*, June 24, 2011, p.A3.

INDIA: Among S&P 500 companies, Indians hold more CEO positions than any other nationality except Americans. *Time*

NORWAY: Norway has been one of the European countries reluctant to take any more alien immigrants. A certain Anders Breivk supposedly set off a bomb next to a government building killing a number of people and then went to an Island where Norwegian liberals were holding a camp for their children and shot some 68 of them. Such things are unusual in Norway. The response of the Prime Minister was that he was going to make Norway even more open and tolerant. This attitude along with the use of a fertilizer bomb, that in the case of the federal building in Oklahoma, said to be not powerful enough to do the damage done, raises the suspicion of a "false flag". Thus far we have heard little or nothing of Breivk's background or family. Time will tell.

DEBT: Since 1980 the federal debt ceiling has been raised 39 times - 17 times under Ronald Reagan, four times under Bill Clinton, and seven times under George W. Bush. It's been raised three times under Barack Obama so far. *The Washington Post*

IRELAND: The Roman Catholic Church in Ireland is still covering up the sexual abuse of children by priests, the Irish government charged. The Irish church promised in 1996 to report all abuse cases to state authorities, but the government found that clergy in the diocese of Cloyne did nothing about

complaints voiced against 19 priests between 1996 and 2009. Worse, the report found that the Vatican explicitly directed Irish bishops not to abide by the 1996 policy. The Irish government is now planning to make it a criminal offense to withhold knowledge of child abuse from authorities. THE WEEK

BRITISH NATIONAL PARTY: "The British National Party is in trouble. Poor showings at election, closure of party branches, expulsions of members are ongoing. "Members, votes, activities, councilors and funds are all hemorrhaging from the BNP", reports. *Heritage & Destiny*. "Party membership has dropped from about 12,000 to less than 8,000." A group of leading BNP activists and former officials met in Newcastle. The meeting was unanimous that Nick Griffin must go. IMPACT

PRIESTS: A year-long investigation by the Dallas Morning News reveals that hundreds of Roman priests accused of abusing children have been shuttled from country to country allowing them to start new lives in unsuspecting communities. (Story in CSM)

BRITISH PRISONS: "According to a British government report ... foreign-born inmates now outnumber native Britions in British prisons." (*Miami Herald*)

OTHER GODS - OTHER LAWS: Willem Endstra, 51, reputedly among the richest men in the Netherlands, was shot dead in Amsterdam - the victim in what police believe is a spate of underworld assassinations. This brings to 10 the number of people connected with the underworld murdered in the past 16 months." (Story *Financial Times*)

OFFSHORE: Businesses will step up the amount of work they send to low-cost India by 50% next year, despite the political outcry over offshore outsourcing. (*Financial Times)*

MBEKI OF S.AFRICA: "The question hanging over Mebeki is how far he will take 'black economic empowerment' in his second term (as president of S.A.). That's the government's way of forcing mainly white-run companies to transfer assets to blacks (many of them with ANC connections).

"As president, Mr. Mandela made a strategic decision not to ruin the economy by removing whites from their businesses. He did, however, push affirmative action in hiring. Mbeki and the ANC are more impatient ... but risk degrading the economy if they shift the racial balance in corporate boardrooms too swiftly or stuff them with cronies.

"Mbeki's tolerance of Zimbabwe's rough treatment of white farmers and crony politics is a bad sign." (Story in *Christian Science Monitor*)

RKH: The US government demanded black rule in S. Africa. This was done to destroy the S. African Saxon nation. After elevating blacks to government the US has done nothing to protect the white remnant they placed under black rule. They have neither tried to relocate them, protested their ill treatment, or protected their lives in any way. The obvious conclusion is that the occupation government of the US wishes the Christian S. African Saxons to die. The alien immigration flood into the US points to the same object planned for America.

SASSER WORM: Hanover, Germany: German police arrested an 18-year-old suspected of creating the Sasser computer worm - one of the Internet's devastating enemies. The boy admitted to programming the worm but it could not be confirmed if the suspect had ties to other worm programmers. Sasser infected millions of computers before it ran its course. (Story in *NY Times*)

RUSSIA: Alcoa of the US will buy two plants from Russian Aluminium. *Financial Times.*

SCRIBES/LAWYERS: Lawyers interpret and help enforce the king's Admiralty Law. Preachers interpret and help enforce the same Admiralty Law. These are the same "scribes" and "pharisees" spoken of by Scripture. Scripture says, *"It is better to obey God than man." Acts 5:29; "If ye love me obey my commandments." John 14:15*

KURDS: The Turkish premier thanked Pres Bush for listing a nationalist affiliate of the Kurdistan Worker's Party "a terrorist organization". (*Financial Times*, p.1, Jan 30, 2004)

RKH: Cartel installed puppet governments look on nationalists within their borders as terrorists or potential terrorists.

INDIAN BIRTHRATES: "The birth rate of registered (American) Indians is twice the Canadian average: 27 births

per 1,000 people in the population compared to 13 for Canada as a whole." *Indian & Northern Affairs Backgrounder*

RKH: *"Thou shall make no covenant with them ... they shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21-24; "Ye shall drive out all the inhabitants of the land from before you ... for I have given you the land to possess it. And ye shall divide the land by lot for an inheritance among your families ... But if ye will not drive out the inhabitants of the land from before you; then it shall come to pass, that those which ye let remain of them (shall be) pricks in your eyes, and thorns in your sides, and shall vex you in the land wherein ye dwell. Moreover it shall come to pass, I shall do unto you, as I thought to do unto them." Numbers 33:52-56*

STATE: A *state* is a business monopoly that can be traded like any other asset. Its commercial value consists in its ability to extract and privatize the wealth of its subjects. This wealth is placed in holding companies called corporations. State-power is used to protect corporate wealth against worker discontent.

AUSTRALIA: Australia's government extorted the personal wealth of its citizens and then "privatized" this wealth to foreign interests. Vast oil-rich multi-billion dollar offshore properties were turned over to Malaysia for them to privatize. Australia is relinquishing its ancient claims on mineral-rich Antartica to the US - to be privatized in time. In recent years it transferred vast stretches of Australian natural resource-rich

assets into the weak hands of its native aborigines - excluding whites - preparing them for privatization.

==========

Back to Table of Contents

Chapter 445

LAST ISSUE - "RENEGADES"

This issue of the monthly Hoskins Report #445 will be the last report. The author will be 83 in October and is tired. He has wanted to stop writing for some time but hasn't known what to do about the South African orphans or the Prisoner Book Fund.

The solution is to stop writing the newsletter, but, continue to forward money to the Loeries for as long as faithful subscribers continue making donations. The Prisoner Book Ministry will also be continued as long as funds are available. Study groups have been formed in a number of prisons using books received from the fund. There are also individuals who have received money YOU instructed to use at our discretion. The author has a job so HR subscription money has not been used for his salary.

Those who want the unused portion of their subscription refunded, look at the expiration date on your HR newsletter and let us know how much is owed you..

The author doesn't like mushy stuff, but there is something that must be said; Hoskin Subscribers have always been polite, considerate and furnished information I could have gotten no other way. Thank you!

The next HR (which will remain unwritten) was to have been about the Supreme Court. Its justices are appointed by the king to enforce his edicts. The Supreme Court now contains 6 Catholics and 3 Jews. Catholics promise to obey their Canon Law. Jews are expected to follow their Talmudic Law. Today, America's law is a "mishmash" created by previous lawless kings and their supporters.

From the above, one can deduce what life will be like in the future - if the God of Jacob-Israel stands for it - which I do not believe for an instant He will.

Two more things: Esau's "communist" party has merely changed its name.

Next: "Jacob is always getting better - Esau is always getting worse. Esau prospers when he has taken another's land and wealth. When that is squandered he gets worse again."

==========

RENEGADES

Virginia Frontier

Early Virginia settlers had difficulty with the Indians. After a few peaceful meetings, the colonists were assailed by Indian attacks which were followed by lengthy armed standoffs.

The governor was instructed by the king to make the colonists be nice, and allow the Indians free access to their settlements. With the governor's permission, they were even allowed to take precious tools and enter private homes and take food. Still, an occasional settler went missing. Sometimes the remains of their tortured bodies were found.

In spite of all, no gold mines were found, nor would the Indians do white men's work. Matters came to a head with the Indian Massacre of 1622 which killed half the colony. After that, Indians were looked on differently.

Later, the Valley of Virginia became a frontier battle zone. Roving indian war parties often forced settlers to spend nights in the local fort. Travelers were welcome if someone was present who knew them. If there wasn't - at sundown the unsponsored traveler was bound hand and foot and locked in a prison room for the night. The reason? Settler's children had been kidnaped and raised as Indians. They looked white and could pass for white. But, if allowed to stay in a fort overnight they would wait until all were asleep and would then open the gates to an Indian war party.

LESSON: In recent years people without creditable sponsors have appeared in the midst of Saxon groups. They said they believed strongly in states rights, the Constitution, Saxon Identity and the Christian way. They joined our activities and

often volunteered to do the disagreeable work that is always necessary with organizations.

However, their suggestions sometimes resulted in the destruction of the entire group. They had been trained, paid, and sent by Esau. New members should always be carefully investigated.

Janissaries

Arab-Turks are a mixed race whose ancestors often had different gods and laws. These gods and their laws are in constant conflict with each other and Arab-Turks require a strong ruler to keep order.

A Turk ruler's major problem is theft and homicide as his own people constantly make war on each other. Ottoman rulers noted that captive Saxon children, when raised in the teachings of Islam, were relatively honest and made excellent administrators and soldiers.

To obtain more such dependable workers, he paid kidnapers and slave traders handsome fees to sell him European children. He obtained thousands of them. When properly trained they became the most feared of all of Islam's warriors when fighting their Christian brothers in the West.

LESSON: Today, our nation's school system has been taken over by the state and students are taught to honor and obey state policy in the same manner the Jannisaries were taught to honor Islamic law. The result is that by ignoring the WORD to exclude strangers, Esau is teaching Jacob to once again fight his own kinsmen.

To prepare the public's mind, Esau's corporations advertise in the media. Their advertisements often picture alien males with Saxon females. This is done to condition the Jacob

mind to accept aliens as part of their nation in spite of the prohibitions of the WORD.

Illegals

Today Europe, America, Australia and South Africa are being flooded with strangers. Leaders who follow other gods tell us that aliens are here to do the work that whites won't do. But, the real reason is something else. All we have to do is to look at defeated and destroyed Saxon states. They rose Saxon and fell half-breeds.

We know that the prime objective of Esau is to kill his brother Jacob; *"Esau hated Jacob ... and Esau said ... I (will) slay my brother Jacob." Ge 27:41.* There are several ways Esau has gone about this task;

In 1941, before the U.S. entered WWII, a book titled "Germany Must Perish" by the Jewish writer Theodore N. Kaufman was widely read. Kaufman proposed the forced sterilization of the German population in order to eradicate it forever.

In January 1943, the well sknown American anthropologist and Harvard professor, Dr Ernest Hooton, wrote an article for the newspaper P.M. titled "Shall We Kill All Germans?" in which he considered the "breeding out the war strain" from the Germans. It was Hooten who first publicly suggested that the German birthrate be strictly curtailed, and that after the war a great number of foreigners be introduced into Germany so that they can "lay with German women" who will then bear some sort of docile bastards.

Today Germany is full of foreigners as the "Hooton Plan" continues in force and no peace treaty has been made with that country to conclude a war that ended more than half a

century ago. It would seem that the plan of the children of Esau and their allies to eradicate Jacob continues to be implemented to the letter.

Then there is this declaration that we have all read before:

"Program For The 20th Century"

> "We must realize that our party's most powerful weapon is racial tension. By pounding into the consciousness of the dark races that for centuries they have been oppressed by the whites, we can mold them to the program of the Communist party. In America, we will aim for subtle victory. While inflaming the Negro minority against the Whites, we will endeavor to instill in the Whites a guilt complex for their exploitation of the Negroes. We will aid the Negroes to rise in prominence in every walk of life, in the professions and in the world of sports and entertainment. With this prestige the Negro will be able to intermarry with the Whites and begin a process which will deliver America to our cause." Israel Cohen, Communist spokesman in England, in *A Racial Program for the 20th Century*, Entered into Congressional Record June 7, 1957 (P. 7633). From *The Canadian Intelligence Service,* Flesherton, Ontario, Canada.

LESSON: Today, America is said to have perhaps 14,000,000 illegals living inside its borders, and no attempt is being made to deport them to give unemployed Saxons jobs in their own country.

Many say that this is the continuation of Esau's plan to destroy his brother Jacob using the "Hooten Plan" of Saxon's absorbing Hispanic/Negro/Indian blood vs. "repatriation of Esau". Regardless, a Saxon who takes a stand that would harm or destroy his people must be looked upon as a renegade. The

day will certainly come when he will be held accountable. *"If we sin willfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins." Heb 10:26*

Other Incidents

In the '30s, Lynchburg had an influx of refugees who had fled the Russian Communist Revolution and its aftermath. Of the refugees who arrived in Lynchburg a number visited in our home. They were practically all Russian-Saxons. In time, I met a few Russian Slavs, but rarely.

The question I asked was; "If most of the Russian refugees I saw in Lynchburg were Saxons - were most of the 30 - 35 million who died in Esau's gulags also Saxon? I have been told that they were.

It is interesting that Soviet Communist State has supposedly collapsed, while the state still owns the land of its previous owners and the rest of the wealth of Russia has been divided and now belongs to a handful of so-called "oligarchs" - most of whom are sons of Esau.

Suppose the purpose of the Russian Communist Revolution was simply to kill as many Saxons as possible, and take their land and wealth. If that was the intent - it succeeded.

LESSON: We know that Esau seldom tells the truth. It is written *"Esau was a designing and deceitful man, one who hunted after the hearts of men and he stole their minds." Jasher 29:20.* When listening to Esau we should believe his acts rather than his words.

Media & The Federal Reserve

Andy Jackson, America's greatest hero of the age, complained bitterly that when he ran for president almost nothing he said was reported by the newspapers. He was forced to transmit his words by courier over wide distances in order to reach his supporters. We also know that Jackson was a determined enemy of the banking cartel - which he managed to destroy in time.

We know that over the last hundred years the media have been concentrated in corporations owned by a few people. Articles are often repeated worldwide on the same day in papers located continents apart.

The theory has been advanced that this media monopoly is the result of credit obtained from a private banking cartel known as the Federal Reserve. This organization of private banks owned by Esau was formed in 1911. In spite of attempts by many government representatives it has never been audited in its almost 100 year life.

What goes on behind its closed doors? No one knows. Theorists believe that it is possible that this Federal Reserve creates trillions of dollars in secret and uses this money for any purpose they wish. If so, this would explain how virtual beggars become overnight billionaires. It would explain how a few of these billionaires can buy the media of the world, finance revolutions, destroy countries that had limited the power of banks such as Russia, the American Southland, South Africa, Germany, Japan and China. It would also explain the assault by America and its allies on Islamic countries that ban usury. And last - but not least - the complete ownership of the political leadership of the world by either giving or withholding the gift of publicity and money

Of course this is only theory. A thorough audit of the Federal Reserve should confirm or deny its validity.

LESSON: Since *"The love of money is the root of all evil"*, any theory that has the possibility of filling the pockets of certain people should be examined closely.

Colleges, Seminaries

Janisaries and white Indian captives were trained to hate their own people. There is a simpler way.

I went to a college near home. My teachers were the "old school". They would bring up a subject and often you were instructed to argue the side chosen by the professor. They did not pass judgement on your conclusions as long as your conclusion contained logic. In other words, you were educated as to both sides of many questions of the day. That was an education!

I left for the the Korean War. When I returned, everything was different: new buildings, a new president, and new teachers - the old teachers were gone.

There were no longer two sides of controversial questions. There was one answer and that was provided by the teacher. You gave his answer back to him or failed the course. Today's parents wonder what has happened to their children at school.

In many cases the school had been given money to expand. Esau's corporations. Trusts that provided the money were allowed to select one or more of their representatives to sit on the college's board, and perhaps recommend a few teachers to fill the new classrooms.

We see the result. We now have sons of Jacob who hate their own people. This is much simpler than opening the gates

to an Indian war party or kidnaping children to be trained as Janissaries. The result is the same.

LESSON: Any grant or gift from Esau can be considered to have strings attached, and those who accept those gifts should be watched carefully.

Conclusion

In Richmond fifty years ago, nice, patriotic unknowns joined our newly organized conservative political party. One rainy day when most members stayed at home, the newcomers showed up as a bloc and voted themselves into power and never held another meeting. We never discovered who they represented. We had accepted the new members at their word and had not investigated their statements.

Virginia elected J. Lindsey Almond to be governor to fight the federal takeover of Virginia schools. He had promised to enforce Sen. Harry Byrd's "Massive Resistance". He was elected by a landslide and immediately gave in to the feds. He then complained that he was being persecuted by his fellow Virginians, and when he retired he was immediately made a federal judge.

Then there was the committee who came to my house promising money to make a movie of WC/PC. All I had to do was to sign a paper giving them exclusive rights to reprint my books. I didn't sign. I didn't know any of the people. The leader came by my house several times after and treated me like I was the most wonderful man in Virginia.

Later I was walking with my shepherd in the woods near the Black Water Creek. A man in jogging clothes ran up the path. It was the friend who had been talking to me. He saw me, smiled and slowed to a walk. As he approached me

smiling, my shepherd walked out from behind a large oak and stood between us. Startled, my friend jumped back - and a sheath knife that he had been holding hidden in his hand fell to the ground. Without a word, he leaned down, scooped up the knife, and ran off. I tried to locate him later but he had moved out of town.[30]

These people, and others like them have had their day. Our people are learning to use the The LAW as a filter. Rest assured that the day will come when preachers, politicians, business men and their agents, will first hold up God the WORD to earn the right to stay in our midst.

"Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man." Ecclesiastes 12:12

LETTER FROM THE LOERIES

Dear Mr. Hoskins, Anne, family and friends in America,

The beloved Hantie Kwakkestijn, being so very ill, we realize she has a long road ahead to recovery and we are really concerned. The last time I went to see her and Hans, she was so brittle and I had to fight against the tears! Hans is such a wonderful and loyal support and does everything for her. They are so endearing and special to us all. If we had the means, we would have visited them more often but all we can do is pray.[31]

30 After this incident, and during and after the time the newspapers went after me and my books - except for certain sons-of-Esau who were following the orders of their masters - I have received nothing but friendly waves and smiles from Lynchburgers from that day to this.

We feel terrible for not sending letters on a regular basis, but I think you will believe me when I say I am on duty almost 24 hours per day! After dinner we have to attend to the signing of school books, writing letters to teachers concerning school affairs, helping the children with home assignments by searching for information on the internet and the only time I have to attend to my administrative duties, is when all the children are in bed.

During week-days after the children have been taken to school, the phone start ringing and this is also the time when we welcome visitors - some times they would stay until school is out to meet the children. It is heartwarming when locals or visitors make the effort to come and show interest or offer support.

After fetching the children from school we have a strict routine as it is no joke when it comes to steering 37 children, each one: unique personality, with own aspirations, thoughts and identity to clearly understand why we have to study and learn to read, speak properly and aspire. We have to help them stay focused and thus, after having our main meal, we sit down to school work and assignments.

Most afternoons some of the children are taken to extra-mural activities or sport practices and fetched at different times. The children then need our full attention and assistance especially those who really struggle to progress. They also need time to exhale and relax before bath time, dinner, Bible reading, discussing certain issues that need to be addressed, brushing teeth, then the good night hugs and kisses and off to bed! Then my administrative gets attention.

---

31 Until her stroke, Hantie Kwakkestijn wrote *"News From South Africa"* for HR for more than 20 years.

The above happens each and every week day apart from the washing, drying, and ironing, handing out clothes, keeping the rooms, bathrooms, cupboards tidy and clean!

We have a tight schedule but it is rewarding. Please forgive me for not sending news on a regular basis. We will however make an effort as you and your subscribers are so dear and special to us. Had it not been for your support, caring and trust in what we do, we would in no way be in the position we are today! Only our Heavenly Father knows how much we appreciate your ongoing support of the Loerie Children's home and we feel so very privileged!

Unfortunately, we have also been targeted by criminals, and our telephone cables have been stolen twice in one month which complicates our lives even more. This means we are cut off from all regarding the internet (thus e-mailing, sending and receiving faxes, no telephone contact, and we are always so dependent of these facilities e.g. having to phone a doctor in an emergency, etc. It is such a burden and our only Telephone Company in South Africa is also getting fed up with the repetitive replacing of cables. They now refuse to install new cables and some suburbs have not had any phones (land lines) for the past six years!

Apart from that we also have this new policy installed by many Home Insurance Companies who refuse to insure certain households because of continuous break-ins. It is so demoralizing! The criminals target certain houses as they are so aware of the fact that an insurance company will replace the stolen goods in no time. They lie in waiting for about a month and return to steal again and this keeps on and on. Thus, a company can decide whether a client is insurable or too much of a high risk and end of story! Apart from that,

monthly premiums increase at such a rate and people are suffering. But enough of that!

LOERIE BUS: You have seen our new bus when we sent you a photo and we thank our Heavenly Father every day for the benefit and to be able to transport the children in safety! During most week-ends we really make an effort to raise funds through baking pancakes and selling hot dogs to customers in front of a Groceries shop in order to support the trustees and donors in paying off the loan for the bus.

LOERIE MATTERS: We now have a family consisting of 37 Loeries! We had to make some quick changes. We expanded the girls sleeping quarters by breaking through the one bedroom wall into the children's recreation room. Another wall was erected. The recreation room is now half its original size but the children still have ample space and we cope very well.

The newcomers have adapted smoothly and to see the gratitude in their eyes when we gather in the eating hall, is so heart warming just to think of a child going to sleep without even having eaten a piece of bread is really unthinkable.

We now have 21 girls in the house and 16 boys aging from 8 years to 18!

REPORT ON TWO STUDENTS: As you remember, we wrote about the two Loeries who got the chance to pursue their dreams in becoming teachers one day. The Trustees have founded an additional bursary fund during June 2010 to sponsor Loeries who aspire and excel. These two young adults jumped for the opportunity and they both are thriving and are still very happy and fully aware of the privilege of being full time students - at the only university, well known

for being very conservative and Christian oriented and with the grace of God still overwhelmingly white.

TWO ARTISANS: The other 2 boys (or rather young men) Gert and Joshua are also still coping under very tough circumstances. They live in a house in Johannesburg, close to their work and have to fend for themselves by cooking, doing their own washing, ironing, cleaning, etc. They do however come to the Loerie Home whenever they get the chance. Gert is hoping to train as an electrical engineer and Joshua as a diesel mechanic.

HILDERETTE & ERIKA: Hilderette (15) and Erika (12) who lost their mommy are coping well. Knowing that Loerie Home is their home which provides for them and that they belong and feel wanted, makes it easy for them to progress.

And last - I want to thank you on behalf of all the children for your ongoing, unconditional love and support. Please feel free to contact us at any time.

We salute you as always our dear friends and GOD BLESS! THANK YOU!

Betzy and the Loeries

==========

INTERNET NEWS

(The following was brought to my attention recently. Excerpts follow with my opinion at the end.)

Wyoming Sheriffs Put Feds In Their Place

County sheriffs in Wyoming are demanding that federal agents actually abide by the Constitution, or face arrest. Even better, a U.S. Federal District Court agreed.

The court decision was the result of a suit against the BATF and the IRS by Sheriff Mattis and other members of the Wyoming Sheriff's Association. The suit in the Wyoming federal court district sought restoration of the protections in the United States Constitution and the Wyoming Constitution.

The District Court ruled in favor of the sheriffs. They stated that Wyoming is a sovereign state and the duly elected sheriff of a county is the highest law enforcement official within a county and has law enforcement powers exceeding that of any other state or federal official.

The court confirms and asserts that the duly elected sheriff of a county is the highest law enforcement official within a county and has law enforcement powers which exceeds that of any other state or federal official.

The Bighorn County Sheriff Dave Mattis commented: "If a sheriff doesn't want the Feds in his county he has the constitutional right and power to keep them out, or ask them to leave, or retain them in custody. ...

Sheriff Mattis continued; "I hope that more sheriffs all across America will join us in protecting their citizens from the illegal activities of the IRS, EPA, BATF, FBI, or any other federal agency that is operating outside the confines of constitutional law. ..."

My Opinion Of The Above

These are interesting opinions about the power of county sheriffs and what they can and can't do in their own counties. But, somehow it doesn't ring exactly right.

It is really hard to picture your local sheriff arresting an FBI agent or some other federal employee and putting him in

jail for violating a state law. That's not to say that they shouldn't have the right to do so if federal agents violate state's rights, but, a sheriff actually arresting and jailing a fed for something other than robbery or murder might lead to other things.

I went to the internet and looked up this Wyoming case to get as much information as I could and found that there was a case of the sort back in 1997. Since then there has been a similar report almost every year with what seems to be additions and embellishments.

I personally have never heard a local politician or judge speak of the right of the local sheriff to do these sorts of things. If they did, I am confident it would be general information.

In my opinion, if a group of local patriots should use the above "sheriff's power" story as an excuse to take a stand for their rights - they may find themselves in the same place that the Ruby Ridge family found themselves.

Recently another story has been making the rounds. It's about a bill to audit the Federal Reserve co-sponsered by Ron Pau l. There is such a bill, but the story presented to me was that a partial audit has already been completed and it was found that the privitely owned Federal Reserve had secretly lent out $16 trillion dollars to Wall Street banks, corporations, and banks in Europe. The figures listed who got how much and when.

I wouldn't put it beyond the Fed to do such a thing if they thought they could get away with it, but sixteen trillion dollars is a lot of mony to put into circulationwithout being noticed by the public.

The story was presented to me as "HOT NEWS" - but believable? That's something else. Others can do this sort of

thing much better than I can, but all my searches only turned up one other comment mentioning $16 trillion dollars in secret loans. Wouldn't the politicians running for office love to get their teeth into something like this - especially Ron Paul - and I haven't heard a word about this from of him.

Reason

The U.S. Post Office is in dire straits because people are using the internet instead of the mail. Because of the internet we now have access to news that would have been kept secret in former years. Tea Parties spring up overnight because of this exchange of information; political candidates such as Rick Perry of Texas are exposed as having been both for and against illegals. The internet makes it hard to hide this sort of thing.

In other words, the internet, with all its faults, is an enemy of the establishment that once had a monopoly on news and could lie whenever it chose.

A suspicious mind can envision Esau having his agents deliberately planting false stories on the internet that have the ring of the truth in hopes that they will be picked up by right-wing spokesman and passed on to their readers.

The result of false information spread by right-wing spokesmen by mistake can ruin that person in the eyes of his readers. That fragmentizes the newly organizing right wing. It's a form of warfare. Watch what is said and who says it! It's necessary to win public trust.

Unfiltered News

MURDER: Crystal Mangum is accused of killing Reginald Daye with a knife. She is the woman who accused

members of the Duke lacrosse team of sexually assaulting her five years ago. The charges were dismissed by the Attorney General of NC when they were determined to be false. Raleigh N&D, p.3b, Aug 6, 2011.

GAMBLING: Lottery ticket sales have surged across the U.S. "I think it has to do with the economy." said a California gas station attendant. People are getting desperate." *USA Today*

RKH: In the 1760s money was scarce in Virginia and people were desperate. Lotteries flourished. In the Southland after The War, everyone was desperate. Lotteries flourished until Christian awareness of the WORD put an end to them. Today - same old, same old!

BLACK: Khalid Abdul Muhammad (on what South African blacks should do to any whites who refuse to leave South Africa): "We kill the women. We kill the babies. We kill the blind. We kill the cripples. We kill them all. . . . When you get through killing them all, go to the goddamn graveyard and kill them a-goddamn- gain because they didn't die hard enough."[November 29, 1993 speech at Kean College in Union, New Jersey.]

RKH: Nothing has changed! Unreported by the news - that's what they are doing now.

DENMARK: An article by Daniel Pipes and Lars Hedegaard, in which they forecast, accurately, that the growing immigrant problem in Denmark would explode. In the article they reported: 'Muslim immigrants constitute 5 percent of the population but consume upwards of 40 percent of the welfare spending.' 'Muslims are only 4 percent of Denmark's 5.4

million people but make up a majority of the country's convicted rapists, an especially combustible issue given that practically all the female victims are non-Muslim. Similar, if lesser, disproportions are found in other crimes.' From: *JEspens@aol.coms*

RUDOLPH HESS: In the dark hours of the night of 21 July 2011, between midnight and 2 a.m., a team of grave-diggers exhumed the remains of Rudolf Hess, one-time deputy-fuhrer in the Third Reich. He had been held in Spandau Prison, Berlin, from the time of the Nuremburg Trial to 17 August 1987, when he was murdered at the prison. He was buried in a cemetery in Wunsiedel three days after his death.

The *Süd-Deutsche Zeitung* reported that thousands came to his grave every year in remembrance of his death. In an attempt to put a stop to this homage, his remains were dug up in the middle of the night, cremated and the ashes secretly scattered at sea. *IMPACT*

Back to Table of Contents

2011 Index

A
America's conquests, 22
aryan,136

C
Catholic priests, 18
Catholics vs Ireland, 179
Chinese war methods, 112
cloak of Esau, 13

D
Duke team accuser, 202

G
German WWI Africa, 12
Gingrich, 81
Gypsies, 85

H
Hermann, 67
Hess, Rudolph, 204

I
India's serpent, 87

K
King, Martin Luther, 37

LAW:
against strangers, 183
bastard, 50
end days,
false converts, 9,10
Israel's God, 8
kings, 170
land devided, 98
marriage, 131
other gods, 49
slavery, 133
sodomy, 83
surrogate rulers,34
wine, 95
Loeries - letter, 195

M
murder, Lynchburg, 7
media, 15

N
newspapers, 27

O
obama, 61

P
Patterson's Drug, 42
Peasants' 1381 Revolt, 55
Peasants' 1524 Revolt, 56
Presbyterian sodomites, 124
Prince Charles, 16

Q
questions, 175

R
renegades, 187
Romney, Mitt, 79

S
Samaritan, the good, 11
Saxon name, 68
separation, 41
serpent, corporate, 96
Soros, 79
strangers, 173

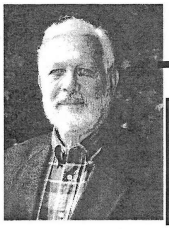
T
temple treasure, 161
tunnel war, 107

U
usury, 168

W
war, 47
War Cycles/Peace Cycles, 147
War Cycles/Peace Cycles - Droke Review, 150
Wyoming sheriffs, 199

Z
Zimbabwe, 23

"Fear God and keep His Commandments: for this is the whole duty of man." Eccl 12:13



UPDATE

37th Year

Richard Kelly Hoskins - Editor

No. 446

Hantie Kwakkestijn is dead: Prisoners report converts: Saxons worldwide are awakening.

Hantie Kwakkestijn

"Letter From South Africa" by HK is no more. Hantie had a stroke which in time caused her death. How "HK" and *Hoskins Report* got together is interesting.

At the time of the betrayal of White South Africa, I was in touch with S. African patriots who were trying to rally White South Africans to oppose the traitors in their government. They didn't know that their country was being *"reconstructed"* the same as the US and Europe are being reconstructed today. Almost ALL elected officials have been selected and vouched for by Esau's media and paid for by Esau's business cartels. As the book "Volksverrad" relates - the result was that they were all traitors - all of them.

When this happened, the newsletters from White patriots relating the true events in SA stopped. The only information I could get was from two newsletters written by two highly intelligent women. One was Aida Parker and the other was Hantie Kwakkestijn. At the time there was no E-mail and the newspapers blacked out all other news from S. Africa.

Reports from these two is how I learned about the black government's anti-white economic policies and the effect that it was having on white families. I learned that there were destitute white children who were actually hungry and cold.

HR subscribers asked me what they could do to help these destitute White children. I didn't know what to tell them.

I sent $200 to Hantie K asking her to put it to work where she thought best for the white children.

Soon after, I had occasion to call Aida Paker about an article she had written in her newsletter. During our conversation she mentioned that Hantie Kwakkestijn had visited her and left $100 for her to help some children she was caring for. In other words, Hantie was doing what she had said she would do. *"By their acts..."*

Soon after this Aida Parker died. This left HK as my primary information source for a considerable time.

I received information about an orphanage for white children soon to be set up whose head was a former South African movie star. Hantie knew about the female star and her planned orphanage but not much more. I wrote others for information and soon received both written information and phone calls from the soon to-be head of the orphanage. Her plans were impressive.

I informed Hoskins Report subscribers of what I had learned.. In short order many thousands of dollars from subscribers came in. Just as I was getting ready to send the money I received a phone call from Hantie Kwakkestijn informing me that things just didn't look right to her, and to hold off sending any money until she could learn more.

In a few weeks, the right-wing Afrikaner newsletter *Rapport* reported that the former actress was soliciting money for an orphanage so that she could pay gambling debts at local casinos and had been placed under arrest by the authorities. I notified HR donors, appologized, and returned the money to the hundreds of donors - which was a job! Thanks to Hantie K, she caught the scam in time.

However, the uncovering of the movie actress's orphan's money scam gave Esau's media a field day. Articles appeared in the papers that said that the arrest proved that whites were crooks even with their own people. The result was that for a time almost all help for white orphans stopped. White children were actually standing on roadsides begging for food and sleeping in open fields in all sorts of weather.

UPDATE

Hantie told me that people were beginning to realize that Esau's media was controling their thinking and that a few local White farmers had gotten together, formed a company and had chosen an administrator to help the children. Still, there wasn't enough food, blankets or shelter because the White farmers were also being put in a bad economic condition by the black government. Still, HR subscribers wanted to help.

My solution was to send donations to the orphans by way of Hantie. She sent me a receipt when she got the money and then took the money to the orphans - who were called "Loeries". She visited and inspected the progress, got a receipt from the headmistress for the donation and sent the two receipts to me along with a report of her impressions. Her comments I passed along to HR readers.

With Hantie gone her husband is sending me the usual receipts, and because of the condition of the SA mail service, additional reports are made periodically by telephone.

Hantie Kwakkestijn will be missed. She furnished information about our kinsmen in South Africa for the HR for more than 20 years. It was Hantie's opinion, that the unselfish donations of HR subscribers to the "Loerie" orphans are the reason the orphanage exists and the reason that the children are well cared for.

As best we can, the HR subscribers obeyed the Law by taking care of our own people in need. We are certainly proud of kinsmen such as Hantie Kwakkestijn.

From The Loeries

Dear Mr. and Mrs. Hoskins

Until now we have not been able to make contact with the outside world due to the fact that our telephone cables had been stolen once again. They have now targeted our area and as soon as the cables are replaced, it gets stolen within a week. This is utterly frustrating and our hands are cut off! My internet is now running for the time being, but the telephone line is still not working!

We want to especially thank you from the depth of our hearts for the very generous contribution we received from your subscribers. You cannot imagine how it helps to keep us going! Three more children can be accommodated with your contribution!

We are filled with great sadness due to the passing away of Hantie Kwakkestijn. She was so weak and dependent during the past few months but throughout she stayed so positive and thankful to be alive and it seemed as if she was so accepting of her declining health. She was a remarkable lady and a dear friend. Hans was such an anchor and great support to her and we think he suffers a lot of pain and emptiness because of this great loss. We deeply hope that he will be able to stay strong and keep up with the good spirits. Life is so short. She will be greatly missed by us all.

On a lighter note, schools have reopened and we are already back to our daily routine and chores and the Loeries seem very positive and eager to study.

As you can imagine, we do not advertise ourselves in the media as it may put pressure on us to welcome "more children than we can accommodate." Thus we keep to ourselves and just pray for people like your friends from America and those like the Kwakkestijns that have been supporting us on a continuous basis.

This is just an up-to-date from your friends from a sad, sad country which is nothing but a second Rhodesia under Godless, corrupt dictatorship, but we have HOPE and we will stay positive and thankful!

Wishing you a long, healthy life with your family through HIS grace and a wonderful 2012 for us all.

Betzy, Trustees, Personnel and all Loeries

RKH: It was the threat of invasion by anti-christ governments of the US and Great Britain backed with the aggressive support of "anti-christ" Establishment "Christian" Churches, plus the embargo of White South African trade - that persuaded Whites to turn over their government to strangers. This is a clear violation of God's Law forbidding strangers to rule man. *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zûwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deu 17:15*

LETTERS

Greetings Mr. Hoskins: I was saddened to hear you would not be writing HR any longer, but I understand that there comes a time when enough is enough.

Within our Patriotic Movement people want to talk and fight over petty doctrinal differences. My prayers

will be answered when all these so-called "True Christians" actually unite

Does the Galley Messenger still offer prisioners the same deal for books to us that they did when we were subscribers to HR before it stopped publishing? There are several books on Scripture that would help me in my studies. In His service, L.A. - prisoner Colorado

RKH: My wife and I will order, wrap and mail books as long as donations to the Prisoner Book Fund keep coming in. Thus far, donors to the Prisoner Book Fund and the Loeries continue as loyal as ever.

Dear Mr. Hoskins: We miss the Hoskins Report. In our prison we have developed a good sized ministry. New converts are given access to the library of HR books built up over the years. Most books are dog-eared from use but serve their purpose. There are still books in your catalogue that we need. I hope you continue with the books as you have in the past. B.W. - prisoner - Florida

---

Dear Richard, Good luck - you will be missed! G.M, Queensland

---

Thank you for all the Great Reports. I will miss them and the letters from SA. Please forward the enclosed donation to the orphans. S.J.

RKH: To all former HR subscribers. Thank you for all the letters, phone calls and good wishes.

HR: I need newsletter #265 "Volksverraad" about SA betrayal. I need to show it to a friend. How do I get it. J.R. - Californai

RKH: You can find it on "CD 1996".

Richard; I'm missing a number of your newsletters. How do I go about HR # 397 "TURKS" and #300 "Media Blitz"? - A.B. - Oregon

RKH: Both of those newsletters are included in "CD 1999" along with all the rest of the newsletters written in 1999.

When you get your CD, slip it in your computer, click on the newsletter you want, and read it like a book. It has a Table of Contents in front (just like below) and an Index in back. In the Index, click on a subject and it goes there instantly. If you have forgotten the name of the newsletter subject and the year - write me for a CD catalog that shows the year in which each newsletter was printed.

People copy a special story from a CD to give to a friend. The friend often makes copies for other friends who have similar interests, and the word continues. The CDs are $12 each and we pay the postage. A number of former subscribers have ordered every yearly CD from 1986 to 2011.

1999 - Table Of Contents

292 - THE EMPIRE WAR AGAINST MAN, 1
293 - AMERICA'S GODS, 23
294 - MONEY AT KELLY'S FORD, 39
295 - LOYALTY LITMUS TEST, 57
296 - SLAVS, 71
397 -TURKS, 89
398 - SAXONS, 109
399 - PRIESTS, 129
300 - MEDIA BLITZ
Media Attack On Hoskins WC/PC, 147
301 - SCRIBE - Organized Religion, 167
302 - LYNCHBURG WELCOMES SODOMITES, 191
303 - ALERT!, 213
INDEX, 235

New Age:

People are beginning to wake up. Newspapers complain about losing money. Things are beginning to go our way. The Lord promised to look after his people.

NOTE: *Hoskins Report* had several thousand envelopes printed and they are uselessly sitting on the shelf. *The Update* will try to make use of them when it can to save money

Lastly

Donations to the Prisoner Book Ministry and the S. African orphans - the Loeries - will be used for the purpose they are sent for as long as donations continue.

This *Update* will be sent periodically.

UPDATE

UNFILTERED NEWS

CRIME: According to *The New York Times*, in New York City last year 96% of all shooting victims and 90% of all murder victims were racial minorities.

PLANE SITE: Producer Dave von Kleist, produced a documentary on the 9/11 Pentagon attack. Its main quandary is the 14-foot-wide hole allegedly left by a 124-foot wide airliner. After 100 minutes one is left wondering how even a child could believe the Bush Administration's "official version" let alone begin a war based on it. A supporter wrote; "I wish we'd had someone like von Kleist at the time of Pearl Harbor! WWII would have been very different." *STORM,* Australia

DONATIONS

$2170.56 is in the prisoners' book fund after receipts and mailings for the month. This figure does not include checks received after month's end. If funds can be used for purposes other than books and subs, please specify.

My accountant has issued HR guidelines. Donations to the prisoner fund should be made out to *Hoskins Report.* They will pass through our books and the money will be spent on prisoners' orders.

Checks for "other purposes", including S.A. orphans and other needy kinsmen, must be made out to "Richard Kelly Hoskins" and on the check please write "gift". Please do not mix funds - such as gift to the "Orphans" with the remainder going to "Prisoners". I understand, you understand, but the IRS does NOT understand.

Last month $1607.84 was sent to South Africa and a receipt for the $2848.04 sent the month before was received. If you like, you can send checks or cash directly to the S. African orphans by mailing to ***Willie & Rina Hoffmann, Plot 4, Verster Park, Bronkhorstspruit, Posbus 120, Bronkhorstspruit 1020, S. Africa.*** About half of each small check sent to SA is taken by bank "service fees".

A "Loerie" is a little South African bird.

Money for the Prisoner Fund goes to the prison work. Gifts for "other purposes" go to projects that appear worthy according to the WORD. Life is uncertain, so money is rarely kept on hand for "emergencies".

MEDIA: As an example of how the media controls the mind of the public - the pictures of Trayvon Martin, the victim of a Miami shooting by a Hispanic, shows a cherubic preteen with a gentle smile. Victor Davis Hanson in *NationalReview.com* writes something different: "Lately, a different picture has emerged - that of a 6-foot-2 youth with gold teeth and tattoos, once suspended fromschool for marijuana possession, whose Twitter handle was "@NO-LIMIT-NIGGA."

REACTION: Strangers control almost the entire media. Still, there is the Web The public is increasingly going to the Web for their information. This is causing the public to increasingly leave the printed word for the Web. Now the Encyclopedia Britannica announced that after 244 years, it would no longer make its 32-volume print encyclopedia and focus instead on its digital business. The Saxon nation is beginning to have a choice.

THE GALLEY MESSENGER - NOTICE

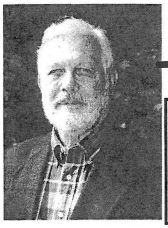
PRISONERS: NO FREE BOOKS. $2 IN STAMPS OR CASH FOR AS LONG AS THE PRISONER FUND LASTS. Preference will be given orders for books containing scripture, and, to make the book fund last, orders for lower priced books. RICHARD HOSKINS WILL USE HIS OWN JUDGEMENT IN FILLING REQUESTS RECEIVED. Expect slow delivery times.

Visit

http://www.richardhoskins.com

- Read online **HOSKINS REPORT** Newsletters.
- Read online from Hoskins books - *Our Nordic Race, War Cycles/Peace Cycles, Vigilantes, Wolf & The Sheep* and *In the Beginning*.
- Books - recommended reading. 25-years HOSKINS REPORTS on CDs; order forms, discounts.
- Write for catalog.

"Fear God and keep His Commandments: for this is the whole duty of man." Eccl 12:13



HR Update

38th Year

Richard Kelly Hoskins - Editor

No. 447 March 2013

MIND CONTROL: Adam-man and the serpent.

MIND CONTROL

Long before the days of Christ, religious writers recognized two opposite law systems. Nations were ruled by one of them - the other was ignored:

- *"The Law of the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob"* *or*
- *"The law of the King of the Land".*

These law systems are mutually exclusive. The first system excludes the second,[1] and if the second is in power it excludes the first.

When the King of the Land rules, the Laws of the God of Abraham (The WORD) are not to be found in government, courts, schools, media, or even in its so-called "Christian" churches which teach sweet rituals and stories - but no LAW of the God of Abraham.

The transition from The WORD to the law of the King of the Land can also be violent and destructive.

A Different Way

There is a way to control people's minds without resorting to religion or force - a method having no distinct name that people can use as an excuse to brand the system as evil.

If those who teach this "invisible mind control" have access to unlimited amounts of money to pay people for their cooperation - the chance of success becomes great.[2]

Serpent

The *serpent* was found in The Garden of Eden. It captured the mind of Eve. Ancient books say that the God of Adam banished it from the Garden to India where it is found with the Indian gods.[3] The serpent represents evil to Adam's descendants. It represents good to the Hindu.

India

India lies midway on the the silk routes from China to the West. Indian merchants managed and financed most of the trade caravans.

India's Gods

India's god is *Brahma* - a combination of all the world's gods. He is also called The Force.

Brahma has two sons, *Vishnu* and *Siva.* Vishnu is white, he looks after the home, business, good fortune and the mundane affairs of people.

Siva is black. He is the god of sex and death. Siva brings pleasure and pain and is therefore the most feared and worshiped. His symbol is the *linga,* or male sex organ, which is prominently displayed in front of Siva temples.

His wife, *Kali,* is also black. She is the goddess of death. To the Hindu and their followers black is holy.

Siva has another symbol. It is composed of two triangles - one pointed up and the other pointed down. When

1 *"Thou shall have no other Gods before me." Ex 20:3*

2 *"The love of money is the root of all evil." 1 Tit 6.;10*

3 *"Then ... a wind came to blow from heaven by command of God that carried away the serpent from Adam and Eve, and threw it on the sea shore, and it landed in India." I Adam & Eve 18:1-9*

HR Update

the two overlap they represent the male and female in sexual intercourse. This symbol is known by different names in different lands. In the West it is known as the Star of David.

Perfect Master - Preacher

India has millions of gods and at least 100,000 active religions. Most Indians have neither the knowledge nor the time to study all these religions to select a god or gods to worship.

Certain holy men make a business of studying India's countless religions. In time, they compile a combination of godly teachings and gods with whom they hope to gather followers. These teachers are called *Perfect Masters*.

Indians visit these Perfect Masters until they find one who satisfies them and then they give their whole allegance to this one teacher as being God on earth and they follow his every instruction.

Since the religion taught by the holy man has virtually no law. a follower discerns right from wrong by asking his teacher's opinion. This opinion makes the minister a *Perfect Master* - one whose word is looked upon as that of a god on earth and the only way to nirvana. There are numerous Perfect Masters in Christendom today.

Usury

From the earliest days, Indian usury bankers were prominent in the Silk Trade. This trade returned them vast amounts of money.

They obtained this mountain of money from usury - a system guaranteed to return profit. Usury is a practice simple to understand:

> If there is only $10 in the whole world, and you lend it to someone and he agrees to repay $11 - he has agreed to the impossible. The result - he forfeits his collateral.

There are many variations to disguise the practice of usury, but the result is the same - 11 for 10.

Merchants' Profits/Corporations

Usury produces an unending flood of money. This money is quickly used to buy land, businesses, trade monopolies, rulers, armies, educators and religions.

Many of these purchases grow to tremendous size and are organized into *corporations*. These corporations are usually managed by highly paid surrogates of the nation in which they are located. Most of the world's population work for these corporations - and - to protect their jobs become docile corporation servants.

Usury is a practice banned by The WORD. ***"He that hath .... given forth upon usury he shall surely die." Ezek 18:8-13*** The penalty to the borrower from the usurer is also quite clear; ***"The borrower is slave to the lender." Pr 22:7***

Followers of The WORD condemn usury that the serpent god and his servants use to conquer the world.

Buddhism Saves The Merchant

About three centuries before Christ, India had a powerful ruler named Asoka. His name is known by more people than the name Jesus.

Asoka ruled Hindu India. But the many different rulers and variations of the Hindu religion resulted in constant civil wars.

Asoka then learned of a system of mind-control that offered to bring peace to the land. It was not a religion but physical and mental exercises called *Buddhism*.

The first step in learning Buddhism is to learn *"Yoga"*. Yoga students are taught to relax mind and body while humming "Mmmmm" which is the Hindi name of Brahma.

Simply, Buddhism teaches its students to relax, be nice and obey your ruler. Asoka built great temples and monasteries to train Buddhist priests, and used them as his missionaries. Since India had many races, castes and languages, each monk had to be specially trained for the area to which he was assigned. The training lasted 15 years. Each learned the dialect, history, customs and gods of the district to which he was assigned.

This teaching is called *Dharma*. Dharma states:

"One must not condemn another religion or race by word or deed." King Asoka

Dharma teachers were called *Dharmamatras*.

The results were spectacular. Indians were taught to respect each others' gods as being part of the one great god Brahma. They were taught to accept next door neighbors of different races who spoke different Indian dialects and languages. For a time, peace descended on

India. Most importantly, these Dharmamatras were sent to other lands. They paved the way so that Indian merchants could travel where their business took them without fear that hostile natives would kill them.

Buddhist Missions

Asoka boasted that his missionaries had spread Buddhism to the Greek world and conquered them. This was done by simply attaching Dharmamatras to the local Greek religious leaders.

Because of this, **Buddhists are almost always known by the name of the local religion rather than as Buddhists.**

Local religions are encouraged to keep their rituals, religious holidays, parables and merely add Dharma. This allows the foreign merchant freedom to enter, trade his goods and establish usury banking since the customers have been taught *"One must not condemn another religion or race by word or deed."*

Buddhist missionaries also took *Dharma* to China and Japan.

King Asoka posted lists of Buddhist integrationist requirements throughout his empire.[4]

Buddhist Foreign Operations

Buddhist missionaries, backed by the merchants' unlimited corporate wealth, found local religious leaders who willingly cooperate with them in every country . Often, cooperation only requires money. Other times the bribe is a donated church building, sometimes a college, a seminary or monastery.

In the political sphere there is always someone who will accept money or media publicity that enables him to become "king of the land".

Recently, His Holiness the 14th Dalai Lama spoke at William & Mary College. He spoke for the need for compassion - human for human, religion for religion, nation for nation. He stated: "There is too much emphasis on secondary differences - of faith, differences of races, of color, nationality. If we look at the fundamentals, we're all the same people. No differences, no barriers."

Unknown by 95% of Virginians, Buddhists have built a large temple complete with training schools, a growing Buddhist settlement, and replicas of their gods down below Lynchburg on the James. Already, most Virginia churches no longer teach the commandments of the God of Abraham while teaching the parables, stories and rituals of Christianity - plus Dharma. Their religion has become integrationist rather than separatist. This is why China has armed guards on her borders to prevent Buddhist priests or Western religions that have become Buddhist from entering their land.

Two Religions

The sons of Isaac - Isaac-sons - Saxons, are familiar with two law systems:

First, there is the Law of the ***"God of Abraham"***:

Second, there is the law of the ***"king of the land"***.

One follows the Law of the God of Abraham, or he follows the law of the king of the land who lives on the Potomac. He has ruled that all the people are one and their gods are one.

In the lands ruled by the God of Abraham, the WORD is everywhere. In the land of the king of the land the WORD - the Law of the God of Abraham - is forbidden. It is found neither in churches, courts, schools, military, nor newspapers.

When the sons of Adam-man awake and return to the WORD - things will drastically change. The WORD says:

"They will each turn to his own people, and each one will flee to his own land. Anyone who is found will be thrust through, and anyone who is captured will fall by the sword. Their little ones will also be dashed to pieces." Isaiah 13: 14-16

Letters

Greetings: I first read your book, *War Cycles Peace Cycles*, in 1990. Your book said that deposed leaders must die so new debts cannot be repudiated eg: Saddam Hussein, Hosni Mubarak and Mohammar Quaddaffi. Our people must learn - or die. - T.C.

4 A list can be found *"In The Beginning"*, p.48, Richard Kelly Hoskins, $20+$3p/h, Va Pub Co, POB 997, Lynchburg, Virginia 24505. Another list is found in *UN Declaration On Racial Discrimination*, CD 1991, $12+$3p/h,

HR Update

From The Loeries

Dear Mr. Hoskins, Ann, family and friends. Thank you from the bottom of our hearts for yet another contribution received two weeks ago! It always happens that your readers' contributions come at a time when most needed! To us it is God sent!

As you may know, we had a visit from Johannes Verhoeff from Tasmania during August and he also stayed over to celebrate his birthday along with the Loeries. It was a pleasure to have him. The children really enjoyed all the conversations and to them it was really fun to have this visitor with the strange accent from an island so far from us, and they understood him quite clearly!

The High School children are in the middle of their examinations and we all are studying, studying and studying!

Lindie is our only matriculant (Grade 12 learner) this year and is doing very well as seen in her results. She is looking forward to her "once in a lifetime event" namely the Matric Farewell. Gert, an old Loerie, is accompanying her to the event.

Lindie has already been accepted at the PUK University which, as you remember, is a very conservative, Afrikaans based university and mostly white.

Jean and Sunet are really doing very well at the university and we are so proud as they are the first two Loeries who aspired to study full time to become teachers one day. Sunet's dream is to further her studies and we are praying for the Student Fund to grow - in order to support all Loeries who want to study one day. She and Jean enjoy their student life and study very hard. They know how fortunate they are!

Nicolene (16) who was born with a severe oral deformity including an open pallet and hare lip has been undergoing treatment to straighten her teeth. She had her first huge operation two weeks ago in which the pallet was sealed. It was a big operation and very uncomfortable for her, but not once has she complained about pain or even felt sorry for herself. She is blossoming and it is so heartwarming. Her self-esteem has blossomed since. We are so thankful for help from donors like you Americans which has made it possible. There is still a long road ahead with a few more procedures and treatments, but she is so thankful. We can just thank the Lord for being able to help this girl lead a normal life from now on – without being stared at or even joked about. During the final procedure, the doctors will also fix her lip and rebuild her face.

Endearing Jacques is still battling at school and undergoes therapy, extra classes, speech and reading lessons, but there seems to be very little progress, if any. The time has come to make a very difficult decision. We might have to put him in a school for children with learning disabilities which is not close to Loerie Home. In Bronkhorstspruit we do not have a special school for these children, which means he will have to possibly go back to his parents. It is very hard because we do not want to separate the two brothers. The big issue is that he will have to leave Loerie Home which really concerns us as his 11 year old brother Richard is also a Loerie and they should not be separated. We are really trying very hard to help him and it is very difficult for Jacques.

July and her mother bonded and they decided to give it a chance. She has not finished school yet and we pray that she does the right thing and finishes her school career. Although she regrets leaving Loerie Home, she has made space available for two more newcomers. Although we were very sad to see her going, we were very happy to welcome two little sisters, Sandra and Sune, who really had no place to live. They have adapted immediately and are so thankful.

Gert and Riaan, who have also pursued a career in Aircraft Aviation, are almost finished with their course and we are so very proud of them. Whenever they have a week-end off, they come to visit Loeries and it is heartwarming to know that Loeries will always be a part of their lives. Gert is also accompanying Lindie to her School Farewell.

Enough news for now! We actually only wanted to thank you from the bottom of our hearts for all your love and kindness and wish the Lord's blessing and grace upon you and all your dear friends who are looking after us.

Thank you once again!

Sincere wishes,

Trustees, Betzy and the Loeries

PRISONERS

Thanks to the books that readers have provided for prisoners, there are now a number of prisoner study groups throughout the country. Some of them have become well versed in Scripture. Certain of the younger prisoners adapt quickly to Biblical teachings.

PAINTING

I had a room in my house painted. The painter is an old friend. He showed me his 300 year old Scottish family Bible printed in Gaelic.

He also told me my room was the last job he and his father will be able to get until late spring. He said that today he bids on all new jobs but another bidder will bid $50 less than he and win the contract. He then brings in a team of Hispanics to do the work. White painters in Lynchburg are being forced to leave the business.

America's unemployment rate has just gone to 7.9%. This does not count those who have become discouraged and no longer are seeking work.

There are 11-20 million illegals in this country. Instead of deporting them, the Democratic/Republican party is talking about giving them amnesty so that they can stay and keep American jobs. The result, unemployment remains high, workers' wages remain low which cause corporate profits to remain high while other jobs are off-shored.

JUDGES

The WORD commands *"Thou shall not have a stranger to rule over you." Deut 17:15.* Notice the "alien judges" on TV, alien police captains and corporate leaders. This is done to accustom Saxons to have aliens rule them. God promised Adam-man that Lawlessness will be punished.

"If thou wilt not ... do all the words of the law ... the Lord will make ... every sickness, and every plague ... until thou be destroyed." Deut 28:58-66.

SOUTH AFRICA

Over the past year there have been a number of news articles about black miners strikes in South Africa. An article in Bloomberg Businessweek revealed the reason. Black miners are in debt up to their necks and are paying interest as high as 80%. This makes it almost impossible to get out from under their debtload. The lenders have an arrangement with the mine owners to garnishee wages reducing many blacks to debt slaves.

In spite of the South African news blackout, stories continue to slip out. The basic story is the fear that the political and economic rivalry between the black hereditary enemies, the Xosas and Zulus, will turn violent. Some of the leaders of the ruling tribes have bought mansions in Great Britain. Making matters more difficult is the influx of blacks of other African tribes who suddenly appear by the tens of thousands and set-up camp expecting handouts and services. Taxes are paid by a gradual diminishing white population.

The farms taken from whites and given to blacks stand deserted. This has created a food shortage in a country that exported food under white rule. Anti-white laws give blacks first chance at available jobs which is causing high white unemployment. The black guerrilla war against distant white farmers continues and the number of white casualties total in the thousands.

Thanks

The writer of Hoskins Report burned out at the age of 83 after writing for 37 years. That was October 2011. During the 37 years, HR ran stories about South Africa and American prisons. Subscribers sent money directly to S. Africa and discovered that bank handling charges took up a good part of their donation. HR agreed to combine checks and send a single larger donation each month as long as donations continued. Can you believe it? Donations have grown. The Loeries Home now has 33 children! And, in my opinion, the books sent to prisoners have produced some of the best read Christian students in the country. The day is coming when America will need them.

HR On CDs

There are 25 years of Hoskins Reports on CDs. Each year costs $12. The demand for entire sets has been almost as great as demand for individual years. Establishment censorship has erased much of our history. The day will come when history will need reconstruction.

HR Update

POB 997
Lynchburg, Virginia
24505

RETURN SERVICE REQUESTED

DONATIONS

$2714.06 is in the prisoners' book fund after receipts and mailings for the month. This figure does not include checks received after month's end. If funds can be used for purposes other than books and newsletters, please specify.

My accountant has issued HR guidelines. Donations to the prisoner fund should be made out to *Hoskins Report.* They will pass through our books and the money will be spent on prisoners' orders.

Checks for "other purposes", including S.A. orphans and other needy kinsmen, must be made out to "Richard Kelly Hoskins" and on the check please write "gift". Please do not mix funds - such as gift to the "Orphans" with the remainder going to "Prisoners". I understand, you understand, but the IRS does NOT understand.

Last month $2063.73 was sent to South Africa and a receipt for the $1627.45 sent the month before was received. If you like, you can send checks or cash directly to the S. African orphans by mailing to ***Willie & Rina Hoffmann, Plot 4, Verster Park, Bronkhorstspruit, Posbus 120, Bronkhorstspruit 1020, S. Africa.*** About half of each small check sent to SA is taken by bank "service fees".

A "Loerie" is a little South African bird.

Money for the Prisoner Fund goes to the prison work. Gifts for "other purposes" go to projects that appear worthy according to the WORD. Life is uncertain, so money is rarely kept on hand for "emergencies".

THE GALLEY MESSENGER - NOTICE

PRISONERS: NO FREE BOOKS. $2 IN STAMPS OR CASH DONATION FOR AS LONG AS THE PRISONER FUND LASTS. Preference will be given orders for books containing scripture, and to make the book fund last, orders for lower-priced books. RICHARD HOSKINS WILL USE HIS OWN JUDGEMENT IN FILLING REQUESTS RECEIVED. Expect slow delivery times.

Visit

http://www.richardhoskins.com

- Read online **HOSKINS REPORT** Newsletters.
- Read online from Hoskins books - *Our Nordic Race, War Cycles/Peace Cycles, Vigilantes, Wolf & The Sheep* and *In the Beginning*.
- Books - recommended reading. 25-years HOSKINS REPORTS on CDs; order forms, discounts.
- Write for catalog.

"Fear God and keep His Commandments: for this is the whole duty of man." Eccl 12:13

HR UPDATE

40th Year

Richard Kelly Hoskins - Editor | Hoskins Report Update - February 2014 | No. 449

JACOB & ESAU

Isaac had two sons - Jacob and Esau.

Jacob was Lawful; Esau was unLawful.

Jacob married his own kind - he was a ***separatist.***

Esau married strange (racial alien) wives. Esau and his descendants were ***integrationists***.

Integrationists hate separatists. The WORD says:

"And Esau hated Jacob ... and Esau said ... I (will) slay my brother Jacob." Gen 27:41

Esau

The children of Esau roamed the world and fought, conquered, looted and ruled many nations, and mixed their blood with them - which added masses of peoples to the mixed-breed children of Esau.

Through the ages, the children of Esau have looked on the children of Jacob through the eyes of oriental, black and white peoples who bear Esau's blood and see their enemy - the children of Jacob - whom they call "White Devils".

Worldwide, the children of Esau continuously fight each other but in an instant can become allies and unite to fulfill the words of their father Esau; *"I (will) slay my brother Jacob."*

Jacob

The children of Jacob look on these many different mixed-breed nations that hate them, all of whom bear the blood of Esau, and see just one people - the children of *Esau* - who are also called *Edomites* or *Idumeans*.

Thus, to the children of Jacob there are but TWO races in the world - the separated race of Jacob and those who are integrated with the race of Esau - the *Edomites.*

The Bible

The Bible is the history book of the children of Jacob and their fathers. Its history and teachings are thousands of years old. In the front of this history book it is stated:

"This is the book of the generations of Adam. ... In the likeness of God made he him; Male and female created he them ... and called their name Adam." Gen 5:1-2

Obedient children of Jacob study and understand the above scripture. Those who don't may accept the lies of Esau-Edomites and their agents causing them to accept Esau's "state of mind" and become traitors to their own God and nation.

This is why Esau works to control our minds. His speciality is to twist the words of OUR God.

Our Bible says,

"As a man thinketh ... so is he." Pr 23:7

Adam-Man

The key to unlock the scriptures is to discover the definition of the word ***"man".***

This is easily done. Take a *Strong's Concordance* and look up "man" in the front. Next to the word Man is number 120. Look in the back of the Concordance for the Hebrew translation of Man #120 and you will discover that "Man" means ***"ADAM"*** in Hebrew: "to be ruddy, show blood in the face, flush or turn rosy."

There is one race that blushes red. It's the white race! ADAM-MAN; the WHITE race!

God's Name - The "WORD"

Our God has many names, but in the opinion of many the following name is the simplest:

"In the beginning was the WORD, and the WORD was with God, and the WORD was God." John 1:1

God's name is given again;

"... His name is called The WORD OF GOD." Rev 19:13.

Any religious, political, racial or economic opinion that cannot be proven by scripture must be considered a

HR UPDATE

creation of Esau's neverending attempt to control our minds.

Anti-Christ

He who refuses to obey The WORD is an ***"Anti-Christ"***.

When Adam and his descendants obey the WORD, things go well. When he disobeys, things go badly.

Cain killed Able. Cain descendants were cursed as Lawless *Canaanites*.

Ten generations later the children of Adam committed evil. God chose Noah and his family and destroyed the rest. Noah took two of each kind into his ark in obedience to God's instructions.This includes the non-Adamic races.

Ten generations after this, God chose Abraham from the descendants of Noah.

Isaac - Isaac's-son - Isaacson - "Saxon"

Abraham had a son named Isaac. God said that Isaac's descendants would bear Isaac's name:

"In Isaac shall thy seed be called." Rom 9:7

In this manner we have "Isaac", "Isaac's-son", Isaac-son", ***"Saxon"***. Saxons bear Isaac's name which is why the word "Saxon" is seldom seen in Esau's media.

Jacob-Israel

God gave Jacob, the son of Isaac, another name:

"Thy name shall be called no more Jacob, but Israel: for as a prince hast thou power with God and with men." Gen 32:28

This new name of Jacob ***"Israel"*** has a special meaning:

"ISRAEL; Heb - 'He will rule as God.'" *Strong's Concordance* (Gen 32:28)

Fraud

Jacob-Israel is *Adam/man*. The WORD says:

"A bastard (Heb: mamzer - mixed-breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord" Deut 23:2

Today, certain mixed-breed Edomites falsely call themselves "Israel". Edomites are mixed-breeds. God's WORD is absolute - it says that *"mixed-breed mongrels shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord"*, which makes the claim of certain of Esau's children being Israel an impossibility. *("Edom is in modern Jewry." Univ. Jewish Ency, 1925 ed. vol 5, p.41; "Jews began to call themselves Hebrews and Israelites in 1860." Ency/Judica, Vol 10, 1971)*

Israel Captured & Escapes

Ancient Israel warred with themselves and separated into two parts. The northern tribes, from which we are descended, were conquered and taken into captivity by Assyria in 721 BC, nearly 1,000 years before Christ *"The WORD made flesh"* was born. When Assyria was distracted by a war with a neighbor, it is written;

"They took counsel among themselves, that they would leave the multitude of the heathen, and go forth into a further country where never mankind dwelt." II Esdras 13:41

The Israelites escaped from their captors and spread over Europe and elsewhere. The book of Esdras is one of the fourteen Apocrypha books censored from our KJ Bibles in 1885 to enable *Edomites* to blind us to our identity and steal it for themselves.

Judea Becomes Edomite

The southern two tribes of Benjamin and Judah were taken into captivity a hundred or so years later, but returned at a later date to rebuild the temple only to find the land of Judea occupied by Edomites. Then began a series of wars that continued until Judah-Israel conquered the Edomites in the south.

Josephus, Antiquities 13:9:1 says:

"John Hycanus ... subdued all the Idumeans; and permitted them to stay in that country if they would circumcise their genitals, and make use of the laws of the Jews." "... the Edomites became a section of the Jewish people." Ency/Jud Vol 6, 1991, p378

John Hycanus's integration of Edomites into Jacob-Israel was an unforgiveable sin:

"A bastard (Heb: mamzer - mixed-breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord" Deut 23:2;

The WORD forbids mixed-breed Edomites to even enter the lands of our people for the following reason:

"They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." Ex 23:33

This Law of our God has been pounded into His Saxon-Israel people for thousands of years:

"When they heard the Law, they excluded from Israel all the mixed (mongrel) multitude." Neh 13:3:

God's People

Israel's special place with their God has been recorded many times:

"The Lord thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto himself, above all people that are upon the face of the earth." Deu 7:5-6

The WORD repeats this again and again:

"Oh children of Israel ... You only have I known of all families of the earth." Amos 3:1-2; "Lo, it is a people that shall dwell alone." Num 23:9; "For you did separate them from all the people of the earth to be your inheritance." I Ki 8:53

And yet again:

"There are many nations ... all are His, and over all has he appointed spirits to rule ... but over Israel ... He alone is their ruler." Jubilees 15:23

Jesus was a separatist.

Hate

Esau's media constantly accuses the Sons of Jacob-Israel of ***"hate"***. They conceal the fact that The WORD of God commands us to hate:

"Do not I hate them, O Lord that hate thee? ... I hate them with perfect hatred." Ps 139:21-22; "Love the Lord, hate evil." Ps 97:10; "The fear of the Lord is to hate evil." Pr 8:13; "Hate evil and love good." Am 5:15

And the WORD says our God himself hates:

"Jacob have I loved, but Esau have I hated." Ro 9:13

Racists

Esau attempts to twist the minds of the Sons of Jacob by calling them ***"racists"***. Not only are the sons-of-Jacob racist, but God The WORD proclaims Himself to be a racist:

"Oh children of Israel ... you only have I known of all families of the earth" Amos 3:1,2

A "racist" is a *separatist*.

Jesus Christ

Jesus told his disciples:

"I am not sent but to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 15:24

When he sent his disciples to spread The WORD his orders were clear and concise:

"These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying ... go ... to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 10:5,6

Saxon "liberals", whose minds have been captured, ignore their own people and send missions to Esau in spite of God saying *"I am not sent but to the lost sheep of the house of Israel."* The result has been that *Edomites* have learned our ways and use this knowledge to teach us THEIR ways.

The Enemy

The WORD warns the Sons of Jacob to beware of their Babylonian enemy:

"Thy merchants were the great men of the earth, for by their sorceries were all nations deceived." Rev 18:23

When sons of Jacob work for Edomites they are forced to share their discoveries and secrets with them. Those secrets were not given to Jacob to share:

"God is a ... revealer of secrets." Dan 2:47; "I find out knowledge of witty inventions." Pr 8:12; "Give not that which is holy unto the dogs. ... lest they ... turn again and rend you." Matt 7:6; "Thou shall no stranger eat of the holy thing." Lev 22:10

We share the secret inventions and soon *Esau* has atomic bombs and atomic energy, jet aircraft, tanks, submarines, skyscrapers, and massive armies equipped with the latest equipment given to us by our God.

Also:

The usury wealth of *Esau's* Babylon made his merchants the great men of the earth. This wealth also buys teachers of false gods. Billions are placed in the greedy hands of JUDAS-Israelites to build colleges and seminaries with which to teach sorceries to young Adam-men to capture their minds for Esau.

This is in full keeping with the scripture:

"Esau was a designing and deceitful man, one who hunted after the hearts of men and he stole their minds." Jasher 29:20

Esau's money trains ***Judas-Saxons*** to be his agents. This allows Esau to conquer without being seen.

Esau's wealth allows him to appoint kings of countries and generals of armies. Esau owns usury banks, giant

HR UPDATE

worldwide manufacturing corporations, shipping and airline corporations, newspaper, magazine, TV and radio corporations. And, since his banks can create as much wealth as he desires whenever he wishes, he uses this wealth combined with publicity of his media corporations to select politicians, college and public school educators, and TV and radio announcers to program the minds of Jacob/Israel.

Saxon-Israel is now a captive nation - slaves of their ancient Edomite enemies - the ones who long ago vowed to destroy him.

The Enemies of God

The WORD warned us:

"Take heed that no one deceive you. For many will come in my name ... and will deceive many." Matt 24:4-5

Already there are Edomites calling themselves "Israel". They will be punished because the WORD says *"Jacob have I loved but Esau have I hated."*

But, there are other enemies - enemies closer to home. The WORD tells us who they are and the fate that will overtake them:

In 700 BC, the northern 10 tribes were banished from their land because they violated God's Law. God cursed those responsible. Those responsible were the ***Priests*** who failed to teach God's Law to the Israelite people. The WORD says:

"My people hath been lost sheep: their shepherds have caused them to go astray, they have turned them away on the mountains: they have gone from mountain (God's Law) to hill (man's teaching), they have forgotten their resting place (The WORD)." Jer 50:6; "His (the Lord's) watchmen are blind: ... they are shepherds that cannot understand: they all look to their own way." Isaiah 56: 10-11

A few years later in 487 BC, the southern two tribes of Israel who had also sinned against The WORD were sent into Babylonian captivitity. They too went with a curse against the priests who had not taught God's Law.

"Awake, O sword, against my shepherd (Heb. Ra'ah; 'To tend a flock ... pastor.') ... saith the Lord of hosts: smite the shepherd ... ." Zech 13:7

Anti-Christ Pastors

There are Saxon readers who did not know the few basic things in this article. The reason they did not know is probably because their pastors did not teach them.

If a pastor does not teach the Law, if he does not teach that we are not to have Edomites in the land, that sodomites are to receive the punishment decreed by Law, that usury is a capital crime, that ***man*** is not allowed to raise his hand against ***man*** (War Between the States, WWI, WWII) - if he attempts to *integrate* Jacob with Esau - you have an "Anti-Christ" pastor who is teaching *adultery* and is helping Esau to destroy Jacob. One may even find children of Esau in their churches:

"The stranger (Heb: zwer, racial alien) that cometh nigh the tabernacle shall be put to death." Num 1:51; Num 18:7

If these things are so, it is certain that God's curse will come upon us as in days past. Our hope lies in the knowledge that our God said:

"Jacob have I loved, but Esau have I hated." Ro 9:13; "I loved Jacob, And I hated Esau." Mal 1:2-3

When the sons of Jacob reject anti-Christ pastors and return to the teachings of God the WORD, God will deliver them from slavery and death at the hands of the sons of Esau and their Judas-Israelite servants.

LETTER FROM THE LOERIES

Dear Friends of the Loeries. What an endearing, kind-hearted people of the Lord you are! Just know that you are always in our prayers. Your footprints are embedded in our hearts!

The Loeries are doing quite well at the secondary and high schools. They also wrote their mid-year exams and we will receive their reports soon

During this holiday I also accepted two more children, aged 6 and 10, who had no place to go. They have now met all their new friends and seem very excited about their newly-found Loerie Family. We now have 39 kids.

Natasha and Hilderette, two Grade 12 students, had their first taste of being "theatre assistants" at a private hospital in Pretoria. Both of them are sure of wanting to become professional nurses and are so excited and enthusiastic about their nursing courses.

Our two Loerie students in their third year at Potchefstroom University have made us very proud again. Jean (21) has grown up to be a man now and has been selected as a member of the Student Board which is a great accomplishment. Sunet (21) again got distinc-

tions in all her subjects during the mid-year exams and she has also been awarded "the Golden Key" to the university which means she is one of the top 15% of achievers of her university students. She has established a secure future for herself for which she truly has worked hard.

Lindie (18), our first year student at the same university, has done well during the past examination which was a first experience for her. It was a battle as most of the town where they study was left dry after water reservoirs dried up and the students had to cope without any water for almost a week.

You make a difference in these children's lives and may you be blessed for unconditional love and caring. We wish you all the health and strength you need to enrich others around you.

Sincere and warmest Loerie wishes,

Betzy and the Loerie children

(Ed: Three quarters of our destitute Saxon kinsmen remain in South Africa in spite of our rulers who gave them into the hands of African Edomites. I am 15 years past my allotted three-score and ten. When I'm gone, please find a way to help our people who need help.)

"But if any provide not for his own, and especially those of his own house, he hath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel." 1 Tim 5:8

Letters

The book your readers sent has been a real blessing. I shared it with other inmates. Enclosed is $12 of my own for prisoners who have no book money. J.J. - prisoner Virginia

---

Dear Mr. Hoskins; Please thank your readers for the books they have sent us. We now have a library that we pass around to like-minded kinsmen. While many will not listen, many others have changed their lives over the years." - E.K. - prisoner Mississippi

DONATIONS

$4736.12 is in the prisoners' book fund after receipts and mailings for the month. This figure does not include checks received after month's end. If funds can be used for purposes other than books, please specify.

My accountant has issued HR guidelines. Donations to the prisoner fund should be made out to *Hoskins Report.* They will pass through our books and the money will be spent on prisoners' orders.

Checks for "other purposes" including S.A. orphans and other needy kinsmen, must be made out to "Richard Kelly Hoskins" and on the check please write "gift". Please do not mix funds - such as gift to the "Orphans" with the remainder going to "Prisoners". I understand, you understand, but the IRS does NOT understand.

Last month $1935.29 was sent to South Africa and a receipt for the $1418.63 sent the month before was received. If you like, you can send checks or cash directly to the S. African orphans by mailing to ***Willie & Rina Hoffmann, Plot 28, Verster Park, Posbus 120, Bronkhorstspruit 1020, S. Africa. (Phone 011-27-82-873-9971)*** About half of each small check sent to SA is taken by bank "service fees".

A "Loerie" is a little South African bird.

Money for the Prisoner Fund goes to the prison work. Gifts for "other purposes" go to projects that appear worthy according to the WORD. Life is uncertain, so money is rarely kept on hand for "emergencies".

PRISONERS: NO FREE BOOKS. $2 IN STAMPS OR CASH DONATION FOR AS LONG AS THE PRISONER FUND LASTS. Preference will be given orders for books containing scripture, and to make the book fund last, orders for lower-priced books. RICHARD HOSKINS WILL USE HIS OWN JUDGEMENT IN FILLING REQUESTS RECEIVED. Expect slow delivery times.

Visit: **http://www.richardhoskins.com**

- Read online **HOSKINS REPORT** Newsletters: Read Hoskins books - *Our Nordic Race, War Cycles/Peace Cycles, Vigilantes, Wolf & The Sheep* and *In the Beginning*; 25-years HOSKINS REPORTS on CDs.

HR UPDATE

POB 997
Lynchburg, Virginia 24505
(Address Service Requested)